THE PATH OF SPLITNESS

Warning.

This book contains truths which most if not all humans will be unwilling to admit or accept. Whoever reads this book does so at their own risk.

The Author

By Indrek Pringi

Library of Congress Txu 987-756
Copyright January 29th 2001
Canadian Copyright: 1072425
Nov 12th 2009

This book is free to anyone who wants to read it.
It is not to be sold by anyone including me.
Anyone who tries to sell this book for a profit will be sued.

Due to the ideas presented in this book, I have had to use various terms and words that are not found in dictionaries: beginning with the title. The word: 'Splitness' is used to describe two complimentary, simultaneous conditions: Connection and Separation. This book explores the logical extrapolation of this and other Dynamics. My challenge to the reader is simple:

Is this book true, or not?

In addition to this book I have added my 2nd book: Blueprint for a New Civilization to the end of this book. You will not be able to understand my 2nd book without reading The Path of Splitness first so I put the second book after the first.

Preface

The Basic Elements of Human Understanding are:

Experience
Comparison
Evaluation
Perspective

Putting all of these elements together creates a larger context of awareness which results in a better understanding.

For instance: what can you understand about an orange by looking at it through a microscope? The answer is; very little. But if you plant an orange seed and wonder about it. If you care for the seedling, and study its growth closely and wonder about it. If you watch how it grows into a tree and wonder about it. If you live by it, and sit under its shade and wonder about it. If you listen to the wind soughing through its branches and enjoy its beauty and wonder about it. If you pick its fruit, eat it and wonder about it. If you explore the incredible range of uses we have found for its oil, its rind and its pulp: in medicine, cooking, woodwork, nutrition and wonder about it… The wider the context of your experiences, the more comparisons you can make between different experiences, the better you can evaluate them, the better your perspective, the better your understanding is of anything… not just an orange. Then you have a wide range of experiences which you can connect, evaluate, compare and put into perspective. Then you have a wider context of connected experiences to put your understanding into.

What is the Sense of Wonder? The Sense of Wonder blends all the Basic Elements of Understanding together. Without the Sense of Wonder: we could never gain a better, more cohesive understanding about anything. The Sense of Wonder is an expansion or contraction of awareness. Any expanding or contracting awareness creates a Sense of Wonder. When you wonder about your inner self, your inner awareness contracts or expands. When you wonder about things that are outside you, your outer awareness expands or contracts. It is your mind breathing… taking everything in, absorbing it,

digesting it, understanding it and then radiating everything it understands out, or in.

The Sense of Pure Wonder is a continual sense of awareness which is curious about everything, and never stops being curious. It uses all of the cognitive skills of your mind; continually asking questions, continually figuring things out, continually wondering about things, continually looking at things in new ways, continually experiencing new things, continually comparing things to each other, continually gaining a better perspective on the larger context, continually understanding things better. It is a state of mind that is in a constant, continual unending state of *Learning*.

Experience
Comparison
Evaluation
Perspective } + A Sense of Pure Wonder = Expanded Awareness

Expanded Awareness+ Learning = Better Understanding

Main Chapters

Chapter 1: **The Universe.**

Pgs 1-154 How the Universe came into Being.

Chapter 2: Life

Pgs 155-183 Structural Dynamics of the Universe and Life

Chapter 3: **Hominids**

Pgs 184-241 A: How we evolved into Humans
Pgs 242-264 B: Summary of Hominid-Human Development

Chapter 4: Modern Human Dynamics

Pgs 265-356 Human Psychobiologic Totality.

Chapter 5: Modern Humans:

Pgs 308-341 The Transition from Hunter-gatherers to Settlements

Chapter 6: Civilization

Pgs 357-786 A: The Beginnings of Civilization
Pgs 787-1550 B: The Effect of Civilization on Humans

CHAPTER 7:

Pgs 1551-2787 Entities and the Alternative

Pgs 1- 551 **Blueprint for a New Civilization**

Chapter One: The Universe

How the Universe Came into Being……13
Actual Causality 14
Actual Infinity 15
The Dynamic of Infinite Permutations 18
Black Holes and Nothingness 20
Dimensions and Causality 22
Connection and Separation 23
Where This Book Begins 24
The Impetus of Splitness 25
Formlessness 28
The First Major Split 29
The Second Major Split 35
The Third Major Split 38
Einstein's Mistake 40
The Dynamics of Splitting 45
The Organic Nature of Splitness 52
Energy, Space, and Time 54
The Dynamics of Splitting 65
Time 70
The Dynamic of Time 72
Space 80
The End of the Universe 82
Relativity 85
The Two-Dimensional Universe 91
The Basic 3-Dimensional Conditions of Our Universe 95
Selective Awareness 99
Re-statement 100
Gravity 101
Understanding the Process of Splitness 107
Causality 110
Randomness 113

Perspective and Distance **114115**
Conclusion **116**
Understanding the Difference between the Infinite and the Finite **125**
The Difference between Actuality and Abstraction **130**

Chapter Two: Life

Basic Structural Dynamics of the Universe and Life.

The Triality of the Universe **155**
The Totality of Twelve **156**
Science **161**
Instinct and Evolution **163**
How and Why Life Emerged **166**

Chapter Three: Hominids

The Basis of Hominid-Human Evolution **184**
The 1st Major Imbalanced Split **184**
The 2nd Major Imbalanced Split **185**
The 3rd Major Imbalanced Split **188**
The 4th Major Imbalanced Split **194**
The 5th Major Imbalanced Split **195**
The 6th Major Imbalanced Split: the Amnesia of Being Born **196**
The Use of Fire as a Tool: **197**
The Effects of Using Fire **209**
Pyramidal Focus: **210**
The Geometric Structure of Self-Awareness **215**
The Geometric Structure of Civilization **217**
Balanced and Imbalanced Awareness **218**
The Reflective Dynamic of Human Awareness **218**
The Imbalance of Human Awareness **219**
Language **221**
Time Awareness **222**
The Power of Mobility **227**
Vertical Upward Mobility and Horizontal Lateral Mobility **230**

The Fear of all Pyramidal Power 231
Peer Pressure 232
Destructive and Constructive Confidence 240

Chapter Three A: Summary of Hominid-Human Development

Learning and Instinct 242
The Splitting of Human Life-Energy 244
The Definition of What is Human 246
The Origin of Culture 253
The Tool-Dynamic of Civilized Culture 262
Wonder and Worship 269
Fear and Wonder 269
Normality 275
Reality 276
Conclusion 277

Chapter Four; Modern Human Dynamics

The Slow Death of Human Sensitivity-Awareness 281
The Human Inner Self 282
The Imbalanced Splitting of Human Awareness 283
Balancing Human Awareness 287
The Need for Inner Balance and Self-Understanding 288
Individual Awareness 294
The Inner Child-Infant-Fetus and Personality Integration 309
Child Rearing and Health 313
Questions of Child-rearing 315
Imbalanced Awareness and Pain 316
The Preservation of Imbalance 319
Memory and Wisdom 322

Chapter Five: Modern Humans: The transition from hunter-gatherers to settlements

Modern Humans before Civilization **324**
The Dynamics of the Transition **326**
The Creation of Robber Baron Culture **336**
The Basic Factors **336**
The Consequences of Accumulation **338**
The Agricultural Revolution **339**
The Principle of Greed **340**
The Birth of Irresponsibility **341**
Freedom and Responsibility **343**
Ownership **343**
Law **348**
War **349**
Conclusion **353**

Chapter Six A: The Beginnings of civilization

The Beginnings of Civilization **358**
The Acceleration of Tool Innovation **367**
Pyramidal Accumulation and Pyramidal Crumbling **367**
How Change Is Corrupted **369**
The Effect of Reverse Pyramidality as a Social Dynamic of Accumulation **375**
Glorification **377**
The Five Basic Aspects of Civilized Accumulation **379**
The Outward Expansion of Human Overpopulation **381**
The Accumulation of Knowledge **382**
The Accumulation of Wealth **389**
The Accumulation of Power **391**
The Accumulation of Social standing **393**
The Accumulation of Ownership **394**
The Accumulation of Authority **403**
The Accumulation of Leadership and Ruthlessness. **406**
The Dynamic of Degradation and Rot and pressure due to Accumulation **407**
The Concept of Accumulation **410**

The Dynamic of Accumulation **422**
One Basic Effect of Accumulation: Antagonism and Competition **423**
Sports **425**
Happiness **462**
Play and Food **463**
Law **463**
Logic and Legality **475**
Science and Balance **482**
The Pyramidal Absolute **525**
Abstraction and Actuality **532**
Human-Worth, And Tool-Worth **537**
Identicality vs. Diversity **537**
The Loss of Human Identity. **558**
Polarization **558**
Selective Polarization **560**
Identicality And Dehumanization **562**
Repetition **570**
The Effect of Duplication **571**
Human Change vs. Tool-Change **571**
Tools vs. Life **572**
The Dynamics of Distraction **573**
The Culture of Mass Media **584**
Hollywood and Perfection **588**
Tools Principles vs. Human Principles **592**
Linear Functionality **594**
Tool Functioning vs. Human Functioning **605**
The Prime Imperative of Business **626**
The Minimum Wage **657**
Financial security **661**
Self-Indulgence and Self-Gratification **663**
Inflation **664**
Modern Racism **673**
Ego gratification **675**

History **692**
The Unclearness of History **775**
Wisdom **776**
Incrementalism **779**

Chapter Six B: The Effect of Civilization on Humans

Incrementalism continued: **788**
Cities **791**
The Effect of Reverse Pyramidality in Human Values **792**
The Pyramidality of Values **795**
Chaos and Randomness **797**
Values **798**
The Values of Ease and Hardship **798**
Hardship-Health vs. Ease-Accumulation **814**
Human Suffering and Hardship **816**
Rage and Unhappiness **817**
Nature and Science **817**
The Vicious Cycles of Civilized Ease and Hardship **818**
Toys **837**
Humor **837**
The Culture of Modern Comedy **853**
Negative Laughter **856**
Failure and Success **857**
Human Values vs. Tool Values **857**
Human Values **861**
Human Values and Energy Flow **862**
The Conflict of Tool-Values vs. Human-Values **868**
Comparative Tool-use **876**
Creativity **877**
Creativity and Human Values **877**
The Idea of Perfection **880**
The Evolution of Beauty **884**

Love and Beauty **885**
Sexuality **908**
Sexuality and Touching **911**
Sex is not Love: Love is not Sex **913**
The Aesthetics of Pure Wonder **915**
Food and Health **918**
Health, Food and Medicine **934**
Psychobiologic Health **950**
Psychobiologic Pain **965**
Love, Healing, Dynamic Balance, and Causality **967**
Punishment **977**
Choice and Will **979**
Passion **980**
Innocence **989**
Modern Western Society **989**
The Mythology of Consumer Choice **1003**
The Destruction of All Language **1004**
Brainwashing **1009**
The Protestant Work Ethic **1025**
The Sale of Indulgences **1103**
The Protestant Psychological Reformation of Slavery from Unwilling to Willing Work Slaves **1105**
Sharing and Money **1110**
Unions **1115**
Upward Mobility-Progress-Hope **1135**
Slavery **1140**
The Slavery of Ownership **1142**
Ownership and Caring **1144**
The Slave Culture of Civilization **1145**
Domestication and Slavery **1146**
Advertising **1147**
Water **1150**
Cleanliness **1153**
Movies **1160**

Farming **1165**
Education **1166**
The Historical Jesus **1169**
The Poisoning of Self-Love and Self-Sacrifice **1181**
The Need for Community **1185**
Culture **1191**
Icons and Tokens **1201**
Responsibility and Cooperation **1210**
Dynamic Social Balance **1213**
Entropy and Energy **1229**
The Triality of a Balanced Existence **1232**
Language with Feelings **1233**
The Idea of civilized Equality… **1234**
The Art of Giving **1283**
Giving **1286**
Judgment and Measurement. **1301**
Human Wisdom **1302**
Bicycle Cards **1312**
Intelligence **1313**
Pre-History and Ancient History **1316**
Decapitation **1360**
Some Examples and Token Icons of Decapitation **1375**
Tokens of Death **1382**
The Sacredness of the Immaculate Consumer **1393**
The Immaculate Caste System **1416**
The Cunning Insanity of Human Immaculation **1417**
Whitewashing **1426**
Universal Signs of Good and Evil **1435**
Santa Claus and Christmas **1447**
Disease **1477**
The Exploration of the Subconscious **1480**
Social Form and Function **1485**
The Power of Myth **1486**

History and Myth **1489**
Midas and Croesus **1490**
Progress and Regression **1494**
The Information Age. **1495**
The Cunning of evil **1497**
In Conclusion **1500**
The Final Question **1526**
The Sadism of civilization **1538**
The Principle of Equality **1563**

Chapter Seven: Entities and the Alternative

The Reason Behind Entities **1568**
The Reason Behind Spirituality **1571**
The Reason Behind Culture **1572**
The Reason Behind Religion and Mysticism **1573**
Conclusion **1575**
The Alternative **1579**
Constructive use of the tool-brain **1594**
The Idea of Human Balance **1594**
Wonder **1595**
Reincarnation **1598**
Death **1601**
Wonder and the Universe **1601**
Universal Connectivity and Human Awareness **1603**
Civilization **1609**
Entity contact **1612**
The Unseen Undead **1614**
Spiritual Authority **1623**
The Evil of the Undead **1631**
The Newest Ploy of Undead evil **1662**
The evil of Forgiveness **1664**
The evil of the Undead **1668**

Subliminal Suggestion. 1673
The Undead and Human Laughter 1684
The Undead and Vlad 1684
The Religious Sale of Indulgences 1688
Darwin's Natural Selection and Undead Unnatural Selection 1689
The evil of the undead 1692
Socrates 1700
The evil of Science 1702
The evil of Insularity 1705
Intensity & Purity. 1714
The evil of the Undead 1719
Robber Barons and the Cuckoo Bird 1722
Reptilian undead 1726
The evil of the undead 1742
One Example of evil of undead filth 1745
The Blindness of the undead 1746
Guaranteed Guilt 1749
The Tower of Babel 1765
The Human Subconscious and the Space Race 1768
Earth is Birth 1772
The Human Subconscious and the Unseen Undead 1773
The Schizophrenia of Heaven and Hell 1774
Why Undead Bird Intelligence is evil: 1776
Reptilian Snake Undead 1780
The Gordian Knot 1780
The Meaning of the Gordian Knot 1790
Summation 1794
The Path of Evil 1795
The Unseen undead and the Future 1808
Why They Must Be Killed 1809
The Prehistoric Existence of the undead 1831
The Scam 1834
Reptilian-Bird Entities 1835

The Permeation of Reptilian Bird Culture into Living Human Cultures 1841
The evil of Music 1842
Human Enlightenment: Carrol and Stevenson 1844
Bob Dylan and Undead Evil 1859
How the Undead Fool the Living 1874
The undead and the Jewish Religion 1875
Flies on the Wall 1875
Ritual Sacrifice and Mystery Novels 1876
The Undead and Dreams 1882
The Undead, Astral Travel, and the Past Lives Scam 1883
The Undead in Myth, Legend, Folklore and Books 1885
The Secret Existence of the undead 1885
Shape-Shifters 1888
The Unseen Undead: and Sexual Perversion 1889
Understanding the Basic Evil of All Undead Entities 1892
How to fight the unseen undead filth inside you and all around you: 1893
Conclusion 1895
Monsters in the Mirror 1899
Human Inner Emptiness 1901
The Pure Evil of Undead Filth and Why They Need to be Killed 1901
The evil of undead Aural Possession and Violation and Poison 1902
The Growth of Poison throughout History and Undead Evil 1903
The Reason for the 7th Chapter 1903
The Psychology and Goal of evil 1908
How the undead Manipulate you 1913
The undead and the Insanity of their 2-tier evil 1916
Overpopulation and undead filth 1918
The Reason for the Living Human Sense Of Pure Wonder 1920
David Icke's 'Lizard' people explained 1923
Secret Hidden Dynamics of The Realm of the Undead and Conspiracies. 1925
The Ugly Truth of the Oracles 1927
The Undead cunning evil Tactic of Reversal 1931
HOW these hidden undead things commit their evil 1935

The Killing of Able by Cain 1936
Undead Spirits in Anthropology and Religion 1939
The undead Ruin and Poison Everything they can 1944
The Missing Links between the Living and the undead 1955
Leaves and Decomposition and the undead 1959
Sports and Hitting 1960
Possession by the undead and the Origin of all evil 1962
Postscript 1968
How to Live 1996
Human Cannibalism 2005
How Ancient these undead things are: 2006
The Hidden evil Meaning of the Letter 'W' 2008
How Truth was REVERSED and misperceived as lies 2013
And how lies were reversed and misperceived as Truth 2013
The Ugly Truth Behind evil 2033
The Dimensional Dynamics of evil 2037
Undead poison in the Lives of living humans 2043
The Origin of Tennis and How *embedded* the evil of undead entities 2046
is in all human civilization 2046
The Fanning of Flames and the origin of evil fans 2057
The evil of all 'spirituality' and 'oneness' and the VORTEX 2058
Why this book was written 2062
The Hidden Hoax of the New World Order 2075
Hitler and WW2 2196
Hitler, the undead and the Jews 2220
The Repetition and Reversal of the Undead 2302
The Secret Hidden Agenda of the Undead 2306
Churchill and the evil of his own Undead Ancestral Ghouls 2333
The History of Upper Class whoredom 2383
Churchill the mad toad 2396
Stalin: the Jews: Russia: Asia: and Rape 2546
Churchill, the Seven Sisters and the Seven Deadly Sins 2549
The Evil of Talmudic Jews and Jews of the Torah 2600

The REVERSAL of ALL LIFE 2613
And 2613
The EVIL of ALL Science 2613
The Organic History of undead evil 2622
"Money is the god of our times, and Rothschild is his prophet." 2644
The Universal evil of Self-Interest 2662
Puccini's Comic one-act Opera *Gianni Schicchi,* WW1 and the undead 2688
The Dictator of the British Empire 2701
The Ravens of the Tower 2733
The Massed Push of Undead Presence 2736
WW1 2736
UPDATE 2754
Why I Target the Jews as Being Evil 2761
2022 Update:……2780

Blueprint for a New Civilization

The Principle of Responsibility…..……..1-556

How the Universe Came into Being.

The Universe did not come out of nothing; which is what science would have you believe. It came from somewhere: This chapter will explain where it came from. In order to understand how the Big Bang happened, some basic facts must be established. Two basic facts about the emergence of the Universe before the Big Bang are:

Two pre-existing basic conditions existed before the Big Bang:
The Dynamic of Actual Causality,
And
The Condition of Actual Infinity.

1: Something caused the Universe to explode. It did not explode for no reason at all. It did not explode by magic. In order for the Universe to explode, there had to be a pre-existing Condition of Causality which caused it to explode. Explosions cannot happen without a causal sequence of events.
2: The Universe exploded in a Condition of Actual Infinity. When it first emerged, it was already in a Condition of Actual Infinity. The Condition of Actual Infinity existed before it emerged.

Actual Causality

The Dynamic of Actual Causality is a connected sequence of events. Every cause is an effect, and every effect is a cause. It is the Dynamic which actually causes things to happen in a strict linear sequence. Cause and Effect can also be defined by Newton's Third Law of Motion which states: "For every action: there is an equal and opposite reaction." However this Law is not worded correctly. The proper wording is: "For every action: there is an equal and opposite *balanced* reaction." EG:

→ → → → → → → → → → → →
cause-effect-cause-effect-cause-effect-cause-effect-cause-effect-cause effect

By tracing a sequence of events backwards: forensic experts can go into a burned out building where an explosion happened, and determine not only

what made the explosion happen, but where it happened and how it happened, and what the triggering device was. This can be demonstrated by lining up dominos. You can make them tip over in one direction in a strict causal sequence of events. You can also tip them over in the opposite direction. The Causal Dynamics responsible for the explosion can be traced back to before the Big Bang because the Condition of Causality existed before the Big Bang happened.

Actual Infinity

The definition of Infinite means something is without limits, without bounds, without any end to it. Something that is endless. But this definition is not complete. The correct definition of Infinity is something without an end, *and* without a beginning. Infinity is something that has no beginning *and* no end. There is no end *and* no beginning to anything that is Actually Infinite. I use the term: Actual, to separate my use of the word Infinity from those who think that Infinity is merely an idea, and not an actual fact. Actual Infinity is not an intellectual conjecture. Actual Infinity is not an idea. Actual Infinity is not imaginary. It is not a possibility. It is not a probability. Infinity is not an abstract concept invented by humans. The Condition of Infinity actually exists.

To get a slight intimation of the Actual Infinity of the Universe: aim the Hubble telescope in one direction and pick up the farthest detectable radiation 13 billion light years away. Now, if you could magically transport the Hubble telescope 13 billion light years to the farthest radiation you managed to pick up, and aim it again, along the same exact straight line, and pick up the farthest detectable radiation again … And if you repeat this an infinite number of times along the same straight line: you will still not get to the end of the Universe. *You will never get to the end of the Universe.* There *is* no end to the Universe. The Universe is actually limitless in its size.

To even begin to understand what Actual Infinity is, you need to have a Sense of Wonder. Science has found that the Universe we live in is both larger *and* smaller in size than we ever dreamed possible; *because they wondered about it and asked questions and explored these questions*. The Universe is not only

actually infinitely large in size; it is infinitely small in size also. The Condition of its size ranges from the infinitely small to the infinitely large.
The fact is; our Universe actually does not have any finite end to it. It also does not have a finite beginning to it. We are living inside a Universe that is actually Infinite in size. The largeness of the Universe is *Actually* Infinite. This is not a theory or a supposition. This is a fact. Not only that… the *smallness* of the Universe is also Actually Infinite. Largeness is only ½ of the Condition of its Size. The other half of this Condition is Smallness. It is the *Condition of Size itself* that is Actually Infinite; not just the condition of largeness or smallness. The Condition of Actual Infinity is the larger Condition inside which every other Condition of the Universe exists in; including the Condition of Size.

For instance: microscopes have revealed that what appears to be uniform at one level of perception is not uniform at all, but actually full of small differences. These smaller differences cannot be perceived with the naked eye. They can only be perceived by magnification. Once they are magnified: then we can see that what we thought was uniformly smooth is actually full of dissimilar differences made up of smaller things we did not see before magnifying them. What Science once thought was the smallest thing in the Universe, the atom: was found to be actually made up of smaller things called neutrons, protons and electrons. Then Science found that protons and neutrons are actually made up of even smaller things called quarks. Science found that in the study of the smallest things in the Universe: in Quantum physics, there is no uniformity on the smallest subatomic level. Whatever may look or seem to be absolutely uniform: can be magnified further to show that the appearance of its uniformity is an illusion. Science has found that the reason there is no uniformity in the Universe is because small things are made up of even smaller things that cause these dissimilarities… *without any end to how smaller they are.* The cause of all dissimilarities in the Universe is because of smaller things that are so small we cannot see them… even with microscopes. As in Ogden Nash's poem:

> 'Big fleas have little fleas, upon their backs to bit'em…
> and little fleas have lesser fleas, and so on, ad infinitum'

What if there was a finite limit to how small energy particles could be…? What if they could not be divided any further into smaller energy particles? If the smallest energy particles were finite in size: A finite limit to their smallness means that the smallest finite energy particles *would all have to be exactly the same size; simply because they could not be anything smaller.* Not only would the smallest energy particles have to be exactly the same size: *there could not be any dissimilarity between them.* Because if there were any dissimilarity between them, it would then mean that they are made up of even smaller things that cause these dissimilarities. That is… *if* the smallest energy particles had a finite limit to how small they could actually be: which they do not.

In other words: for the Universe to be finite in size: Literally *all* of the smallest energy particles in the Universe… would have to be not only the same size… they would also have to be absolutely identical to each other not only in size: *but in every other way also.* Because the only way you could have dissimilarity in anything of the same size… is if there are things that are even smaller which cause these dissimilarities.

If this were true… then the entire hierarchy of larger energy particles would also have to be made up of energy particles that are absolutely identical to each other. If this were true, then the characteristics and behavior of every quark: would have to be absolutely identical to every other quark in the Universe. Then the characteristics and behavior of every lepton in the Universe: would have to be absolutely identical to every other lepton in the Universe. If there were a finite limit to how small energy particles could be, then all quarks the same size would be absolutely identical to each other. All the leptons the same size would be absolutely identical to each other. All the electrons the same size would be absolutely identical to each other, all the atoms the same size would be absolutely identical to each other, all molecules the same size would be absolutely identical to each other, all the stars the same size would be absolutely identical to each other, and all galaxies the same size in the Universe… would be absolutely identical to each other.

If this were true, which it is not: then there could be no permutations or variations of differences of any kind of things the same size in the Entire Universe whatsoever. Then at every level of size… everything in the Universe would be not only absolutely the same size: they would be absolutely identical to each other, without any difference or variation between them.

Everyone knows this is not true.

By using logical deduction and reasoning, the infinite variations and permutations of differences and dissimilarities of all things *that are generally the same size* in the Universe proves beyond any doubt that the Universe is Actually Infinite both in its largeness *and* in its smallness of size.

The Condition of Size is merely one aspect of the Basic *Condition* of Actual Infinity. Even the *idea* of infinity could not exist inside our Universe if it was finite. Nothing that is larger can exist inside something that is smaller than it is. If the Universe were finite in size: then there could be no permutations of variability, then there could be no quarks that behave differently from other quarks, then there could be no creative evolution of the Universe, then there could be no organic evolution, then there could be no Life on Earth and no human beings.

The Dynamic of Infinite Permutations

Throughout the entire Universe no two things are absolutely identical to each other. No two grains of sand are exactly identical to each other. No two drops of water are exactly the same. No two snowflakes are identical to each other. No two atoms are exactly the same. No two planets are exactly the same. No two stars are exactly the same; no two galaxies are identical to each other. No two trees are exactly the same. No two leaves are exactly the same. The Universe is full of infinite diversity. This infinite diversity comes from infinite permutations of basic elements and structures and designs never repeating themselves exactly the same way.

The Dynamic of Infinite Permutations comes from the Path of *Splitness*.

When any energy encounters any other energy in its Path, it deflects away, or splits off from its original path. This deflection creates a change in its direction; which creates differences in the basic structures of Energy on all levels, and in how they act and react. This can be visibly seen in the dynamics of a growing tree. Every seedling of the same species starts out very much the same, and looks very much the same. But the more it grows: the more different, the more unique it becomes simply because it keeps on splitting. The more it splits off from its original path: the more unique it becomes. Why? Because every split is different. Every split is unique. No two splits are exactly the same.

If the Universe was not Actually Infinite, then the number of permutations of different grains of sand, different drops of water, different snowflakes, different atoms, different planets, different stars, different galaxies would necessarily have to be limited to a finite number. If this were true, then sooner or later, they would have to repeat themselves. If this were true: somebody, somewhere… would find two things that are absolutely identical to each other. If the Universe were finite: then sooner or later: scientists would find two stars that are exactly the same. Sooner or later somebody would find two grains of sand that are exactly the same. Sooner or later you would find two leaves that are exactly the same. Sooner or later: you would find two snowflakes that are exactly the same.

This has never happened.
This will never happen.

This cannot happen because the Universe is not finite.

The Universe is Actually Infinite.

Why? Because Infinite permutations cannot exist inside a finite Universe. The idea of infinity itself could not even be conceived of inside a finite Universe. You cannot have Mandelbrot's famous series of equations that go on forever, never repeating exactly the same way *inside* a finite Universe: unless you have a Dynamic of Infinite Permutations as a *basic Condition of*

the Universe… and you cannot have that, unless the Universe is Actually Infinite. The idea of a finite Universe housing infinite permutations of everything; is like trying to stuff an elephant into a mouse. It cannot be done. It is impossible. It is too absurd for words. The Condition of Actual Infinity cannot exist inside something that is finite.

Black Holes and Nothingness

The energy sucked into a black hole is not destroyed; the energy inside them does not disappear. Energy, Space and Time are not destroyed inside a black hole; they are just intensely compressed. The Conditions of Energy, Space, and Time still exists inside black holes. They just exist in an intensely compressed Condition. It is merely the structure of the energy inside a black hole which is destroyed, not the energy itself. For example take a wafer and crush it into powder. You have destroyed the structure of that wafer. The powder takes up less space. But the wafer has not disappeared. The energy of the wafer has not been destroyed. It is just the structure of the wafer which has been destroyed. This is basically what a black hole does to energy that is sucked into it. Not one erg of energy is lost or destroyed inside a black hole. A black hole merely takes all the energy that is sucked into it, all the solid matter, all the light rays, all the dust particles; and turns it into a more compressed form of energy. It then spews this intense form of compressed energy out of its two polar orifices. The more energy it sucks in, the more powerfully it spews gamma rays and radio waves out of its two polar orifices. Things do not disappear into black holes; they just drop out of sight.

Whatever goes into a black hole also comes out. There is no magic involved here. The fact that Energy is not destroyed inside a black hole can be deduced by using common sense. If the energy inside a black hole actually did disappear, if the energy inside it was indeed completely destroyed, then the gravitational pull of that energy would by necessity also cease to exist. Then, there would be no mass of compressed energy to create the extremely powerful gravity well which goes to make up a black hole. Then there would be no black hole at all.

Newton's Third Law of Motion states: "For every action: there is an equal and opposite reaction." This Law has never been disproven. In order for this Law to work, the Basic Conditions of Causality and Dynamic Balance have to exist in order for any action or reaction to even happen. Newton's Third Law of Motion applies not only to physical objects, it applies not only applies to Energy, it applies to Space and Time as well. It is a Universal Law that is so simple, so taken for granted that nobody ever has thought to state it formally as a Universal Law, not just as a Law of Physics for moving physical objects. This Universal Law is *The Law of Dynamic Balance.* "Whatever exists: something else must exist in order to balance its existence." There are no exceptions to the Law of Dynamic Balance. This Law goes far beyond what exists inside the Universe. This Law goes far beyond our Universe. Existence must also be balanced by Non-existence. The Universal Condition for something to exist also requires the balancing Condition for nothing to exist also and vice versa. Neither Condition can exist without the other.

What is a black hole? A black hole is nothing more than a gravity well which sucks Energy, Space and Time into it. It sucks not just Energy into it… it sucks literally everything into it. The fact that Black Holes exist proves that Space, Energy and Time can be compressed. Black holes compress all the three basic elements of our Universe simultaneously. Not just Energy. Not just Space. Not just Time. Everything. All three. In essence, Black holes are compressions of Everythingness. What makes this compression possible at all? Here is where the Universal Law of Dynamic Balance applies. Here is where Newton's Third Law of Motion applies to black holes. You cannot have an action without an equal and opposite balancing reaction. You cannot have something unless it's opposite exists to balance it. All forces, all things in the Universe must balance. The Condition of compression which exists inside a black hole can only exist if it is balanced by another compression which is equalize to it, and balances it, and is its complete opposite. The only compression that can balance a black hole which sucks everything into it is a compression which is the opposite of everything.

The opposite of Everything is Nothing.

The compression inside a black hole is a compression of Everythingness. Even though we cannot see the other half of this compression; it exists. It has to exist. The other half of a black hole is a compression of Nothingness. Without a balanced, equalizing compression of Nothingness black holes could not exist.

Dimensions and Causality

What is a Dimension? A Dimension is a Linear Condition which is oriented 90 degrees to all other Dimensions. The Nature of the Universe is Actually Causal. Whatever happens in any of the 3 Dimensions of the Universe causes other things to happen in these 3 Dimensions. The Nature of all three Dimensions is Actually Infinite. The Three Dimensions of our Universe did not appear by magic out of nowhere; they were created in a strict causal sequence organically. Our Universe existed first as a Causal Infinite Totality that had no Dimensions. The 3 Dimensions were created logically, naturally, organically, mathematically and mechanically in a strict causal sequence of 1-2-3. The reason why our Universe has Three Dimensions is because these Dimensions were created by a Causal Process splitting dimensionally three times: one way, two ways and then three ways in a series of Three Basic Causal Splits.

Before the 3 Dimensions were created the Universe existed in a Condition of Actual Infinity which had no dimensions at all… but it still had a Condition of Causality. Not only did it have no dimensions, the existence of the Condition of Causality *preceded* the existence of the Condition of Actual Infinity, otherwise the Condition of Actual Infinity could not have been Causal and could not have created the 3 Dimensions in a causal sequence.

The Nature, and Condition and Dynamics of the 3 Dimensions of the Universe are Actually Causal, and Actually Infinite. Actual Causality and Actual Infinity are most Basic Natural Organic Conditions and Dynamics of the Universe.

You cannot have three Dimensions in a Condition of Actually Infinity and a

Dynamic of Actually Causality without the Condition of Actual Infinity and the Dynamic of Actual Causality existing before the Three Dimensions were first created. The Condition of Actual Infinity and the Dynamic of Actual Causality had to exist before there was the Condition-and-Dynamic of Dimension. Otherwise the 3 dimensions of the Universe would not be Actually Infinite and Causal in nature. The three Dimensions of the Universe were created *after* the Dynamic of Actual Causality and the Condition of Actual Infinity, not before.

The Condition of every Dimension in our Universe is Actually Causal
The Condition of every Dimension in our Universe is Actually Infinite.
The Dynamic of every Dimension in our Universe is Actually Causal.
The Dynamic of every Dimension in our Universe is Actually Infinite.

The Universe is made up of Three Dimensions: Length, Width and Depth. All of these Dimensions are oriented 90 degrees to each other. Because they are all causally connected to each other; whatever happens in any one of the 3 Dimensions of the Universe also causes things to happen in the other two dimensions. The Nature of these 3 Dimensions are Actually Causal. What had to happen in order for our Universe to be created was the Infinite Totality of Formlessness being split apart by Impetus in a strict Causal sequence of 1-2-3… creating the 3 Dimensions which our Universe is comprised of. What am I talking about? I'm talking about the Basic Conditions which existed before our Universe was born.

Connection and Separation

Before the 3 Dimensions of the Universe could be created, two other Dynamic Conditions also had to be created. These two Basic Conditions were:

The Condition of Connection
and
The Condition of Separation

Before anything can be split, the Conditions of Connection and Separation

have to exist before any Splitness can occur. Before a Singularity can split apart there has to be both a Condition of Connection, and a Condition of Separation. Only after the Conditions of Connection and Separation were added to the Conditions of Actual Causality and Actual Infinity could the Universe have emerged the way it did. The four distinct Basic Conditions of Actual Infinity which had to exist before the 3 Dimensions of Universe could be created were:

The Condition of Actual Causality
The Condition of Actual Infinity
The Condition of Actual Connection
The Condition of Actual Separation

Where This Book Begins

I am not going to detail how the *Condition of Causality* was created, nor am I going to detail where the *Condition of Actual Infinity* came from… Where I am going to start from is how the Condition of Splitness came into being. What I am going to detail is: how the Condition of Separation and Connection (Splitness) was created. That is my starting point.

What needs to be understood first is this: Space is <u>not</u> a vacuum. It is a Medium through which Energy travels. The idea that Space is an Ether was an accepted theory in the scientific community 100 years ago. Since then, this theory has been covered up, buried and ignored *but the theory that Space is a medium or "Ether" has never been refuted…* or even tested or explored for that matter. Well I've got news for you… Space IS a medium. Without the understanding that Space is a Medium, or an 'Ether' and not a vacuum… you won't be able to understand How and Why the Universe was created and you won't understand this chapter.

Before our Universe was born, there was an Infinite Totality that was *Formless* … This is where our Space came from. That is what Space is made of. *Space came from Formlessness.*

Before our Universe was born, there was also an Infinite force called *Impetus*.

That is where Energy came from. That is what Energy is made of. Space came from Everythingness. *Energy came from Impetus.*

My starting point begins *after* the Conditions of Causality and Infinity were created, and *before* the Conditions of Separation and Connection were created. Before the Conditions of Separation and Connection were created there was an Infinite Totality that was *Formless* and a Infinite Force called *Impetus* that was Infinitely Powerful. We begin with these two Basic phenomenon and explain how they interacted with each other to create the 3rd Basic phenomenon of our Universe: *Infinite Time.*

The Impetus of Splitness

In order for the Condition of Splitness to be causally created from an Unsplit Totality: something had to be there to make it split. That something was the Primeval Phenomenon called: *Impetus.* Impetus is the Basic Force that pushes things around in our Universe. It was the Basic Force that caused the Explosion of the Big Bang to happen. It is the basic Force which splits things apart.

Science has managed to measure certain aspects of the Impetus of Energy: but it does not fully understand what it is measuring. Impetus is not inertia. Neither is it mass. It is a Primeval Organic Force. There is a general phenomenon throughout the Universe that Science calls Inertia. Everything that happens tends to keep on happening. Everything that moves tends to keep on moving, everything that stays still tends to keep on staying still. But that is only one small aspect of Impetus. Science has mistakenly tried to categorize aspects of Impetus into mechanical characteristics; of Inertia, Momentum and Mass. Science has used the idea of Impetus properly in one respect; as the term for any force that changes stillness into motion, and motion into stillness. But the force of Impetus also does something else. Impetus not only changes stillness into motion and motion into stillness: *It also makes things go around. Impetus does not just change stillness into an absolutely straight linear path of motion, it also changes stillness into a linear path that eventually curves, and tends to go around. This is the reason why*

stars and planets have orbits, this is the reason why planets rotate, this is the reason why electrons orbit around atoms.

The scientific fact is… all the Impetus of all the Energy in the Universe not only goes in a straight linear direction…. it also goes *around.* Science has tried to separate these two inseparable aspects of Energy into different phenomenon, using theories of Gravity and Friction, and Magnetism, and Centrifugal force, and Polarity, and Positive-Negative charged particles, etc… All this complication is unnecessary. The Impetus in our Universe does these two things naturally because it has been doing both long before our Universe ever emerged, and long before Energy was ever created.

The Organic nature of Impetus can be seen in the organic growth of a seed. The force it takes for a seed to sprout and force its way out of the ground and split does not come from the energy locked within the tiny seed. That force is not a form of unlocked potential energy being released: it is a form of Organic Impetus splitting. Science can explain where the seed gets its water from, and where it gets its nutrition from and how it begins to use photo-synthesis as a source of energy… But it cannot explain the incredible strength that a small seed has, or where that strength comes from, because Science has not realized that Impetus is an Organic Force; not a mechanical one.

Take light rays as an example. Light rays traveling through intergalactic space actually avoid hitting stars: they *go around stars organically*. Not only that, once they go around a star… *they curve back again* and resume their original position and direction. This is true not just in the medium of Space, but in other mediums also. You can see how light rays go around an object blocking their path on the horizon at sunrise or sunset. At sunset or sunrise… any boat passing in front of the sun on the ocean as you look into the sun, almost disappears from view. This is because the sunlight behind the boat curves around the boat. You can see this effect also in how the farther away a shadow is from the object making that shadow: the fuzzier the edge, the lighter the shadow becomes. The fact is: the farther away you go from an object blocking the path of light: the more opportunity you have to see light bending around that object and returning to its original course.

Today, the fact that Light rays can bend is no big secret. Optical fiber telephone cables bend light every day and we think nothing of it. However, what Science does not recognize is that Space is a Medium. All light bends *naturally* by itself regardless of which medium it travels through… it goes around objects blocking its path *naturally:* just like water flows naturally around stones in a shallow stream and once having gone around the stone, it *regains* its previous linear condition.

The only reason light travels in a general direction that is more or less straight, is because when it is moving through the Transparent Medium of Space it has no opposition, there is nothing in its way and because the Medium it travels through is linear in Nature. When light hits our atmosphere: it goes *around* atoms and molecules in the atmosphere: not in a perfectly straight line. Just like it does with stars in space. If light traveled in a perfectly straight line: it would release most of its energy before it ever reached the surface of the earth. If light rays went in a perfectly straight line in Outer Space: sooner or later it would hit a star. Even if it never hit a star…it would still not travel in an absolutely straight line… because as Science now knows: the Space of our Universe is curved, and any ray of light going from one end of the Universe to the other curves, simply because the Space it travels through is curved.

The Impetus of Splitness had to exist before the Big Bang happened. If it hadn't been there before the Big Bang happened; there couldn't have been any explosion in the first place. What Science has missed is that Impetus is not only the basic force that makes things move in our Universe in a Linear path… it is also makes things go *around*. The Basic Condition of Impetus was doing this long before our 3-dimensional Universe ever emerged. *This is very, very important to understand.* The reason all things that move in our Universe go around is because the Basic Condition of Impetus of the Universe not only goes in a straight linear path, *it also goes around*. You can see this in how galaxies and stars move. You can see this is in how the energy of the Sun moves. You can see this in how the energy of the atmosphere moves. You can see this in how water moves. You can see it in atoms and electrons; you can see this in everything that moves.

Our Universe emerged as it did because there was a Basic *pre-existing* Condition called Impetus which existed before the Universe emerged. The Impetus of Splitness existed before the Big Bang happened. That Impetus had two basic characteristics. It went in a straight line. And it also went around. It went in a straight line and then it curved. This is the reason why not only the path of all Energy curves; it is also the reason why the Space of our Universe is curved. The Curvature of Space comes from the Condition of Impetus which existed long before the Big Bang happened.

Formlessness

There is only one more thing missing in this formula. What is missing is the most basic ingredient of all, what is missing… is what the Impetus of Splitness is *acting upon.*

Actual Causality is a Basic Dynamic of the Universe… what is this Dynamic acting *through*? What is it acting *upon*? Actual Infinity is a Basic Condition of the Universe… what is this Dynamic acting *through*? What is it acting up*on*? Connection and Separation are Basic Dynamics of the Universe… what are these two dynamics acting *through*? What are they acting *upon*? Impetus is a Basic Force of the Universe… just exactly what is it pushing around? There had to be something that these Dynamics and Conditions *acted upon* before the Universe emerged. For the Universe to be shaped in the manner it was before the Big Bang: there had to be something that Impetus could shape, in order to give the Universe its form…. That something, that basic missing ingredient was something that had no shape or form… it was something that was a Medium that Impetus could act through… that Medium was something called: *Formlessness.*

This was the missing Condition that Causality needed to act through.
This was the missing Condition that Actual Infinity needed to exist in.
This was the missing Condition that Impetus went through, and went around.
This was the missing Condition that had to exist before there could be any kind of Totality. This was the basic missing ingredient that was needed to

exist before Connection and Separation could be created.
This was the basic missing ingredient that was needed before The Path of Splitness could even begin. Exactly what Formlessness is made of… just what it is… is completely unknown. All that human logic can conclude is; that in order for all of the Dynamics and Conditions and Forces that were needed to create the Universe to work, there had to be a basic Formless *Medium* for these Forces to work through, and act upon. Only after *all* of these basic Ingredients-Conditions-Dynamics were found and brought home and assembled in their proper order on the table… only then could the preparation for the recipe that created our Universe begin.

What is the main preparation in any recipe? You guessed right: chopping up things with a knife. Except instead of a knife and putting them into a bowl: it was the *Linear Splitness* of Impetus, and the *Impetus* of *Going Around,* that chopped things up, while keeping them together in the bowl. Instead of a chef: there were certain Basic Dynamics and Conditions. The Impetus of Splitness was not a knife: it was Raw, Primordial Force acting on a Raw Primeval Medium called *Formlessness*. Impetus was not a mechanical force: it was an Organic Primal Force. And the Primal Medium, which I call Formlessness, was not a three dimensional substance: it was the Primal Medium from which everything in the Universe is made of, including the 3 Dimensions… *especially* the 3 dimensions. What then happened… what had to happen in order for our Universe to be created, was the Infinite Totality of *Formlessness* being split apart by *Impetu*s in a Causal sequence of 1-2-3

The First Major Split

Infinite Everythingness is the Totality of Everything in our Universe. The Universe exists as a Totality made up of Energy, Space and Time. Infinite Everythingness is simply the combined Totality of all the Infinite Energy, Infinite Space and Infinite Time of the Infinite Universe. Before the 3 dimensions of our Universe could be created, Impetus split this Condition of Formlessness into two Conditions:

The Condition of Infinite Everythingness

and
The Condition of Infinite Nothingness

The Condition of Infinite Totality was made up of a Formless Medium which could be shaped by Impetus. In other words, Nothingness is not an absolute void or vacuum: it is made out of an even more Basic Condition which is a Formless Medium. Everythingness and Nothingness are Conditions of Formlessness.

After Impetus managed to separate Formlessness into Everythingness and Nothingness; instead of one Totality to penetrate, there were two. This Condition was completely new to Impetus. He became confused, instead of 1 Totality there were now 2… he became indecisive…. Which one should he go after? Which one was more attractive? Which one should he penetrate and split? Everythingness… or Nothingness? He lost his male aggressiveness and confidence. As a result of his indecisiveness, free from the continuous furious onslaughts of Impetus going through Her, and around Her and through Her an infinite number of times, Formlessness was able to catch her breath a bit but not for long. Impetus made up his mind: Everythingness was <u>much</u> more sexy and attractive because there was much more of her to push around. He went after Her with a vengeance.

When Impetus began to split Formlessness, He did three things;

1. He first split the Totality of Formlessness into a two Totalities, into a separated Duality of Everythingness and Nothingness
2. He created the Dynamics and Conditions of Separation, and Connection.
3. He created the first Linear Dimension of Length.

The first major split of Impetus splitting Formlessness into Everythingness and Nothingness is not included in the 3 major splits which caused the 3 dimensions to be formed. If you include it, then the number of Major Splits are actually 4, which is a balanced number; not 3. On that basis, the 3 major splits which created the 3 dimensions are actually the 2^{nd}, 3^{rd} and 4^{th} Major Splits. The trouble is, the first major split of Everythingness and Nothingness

was not linear in nature and did not create a linear dimension, which is why I do not include it.

The 3 dimensions were created in a specific order: naturally… organically… logically; in a Condition of Actual Infinity. The Path of Splitness which Impetus followed created the 3 linear Dimensions of our Universe in a natural Causal sequence. Before the 1st Linear Dimension could exist, it had to have something to exist in. It had to have a Medium to exist in. That Medium was Formlessness. Only after the Dynamic of Linear Impetus split Formlessness into Everythingness and Nothingness, only after the entire Totality of Everythingness was split in one direction an infinite number of times was the 1st Linear Dimension created. Before the 1st Dimension could be created; the Two Conditions of Connection and Separation had to be created first. They were created by Impetus plowing into the Infinite Condition of the Formless Totality of Everythingness *an infinite number of times in one direction*.

Impetus created the 1st Dimension of Length by splitting Infinite Everythingness in one direction an infinite number of times. By going through her in a straight line, and then going around her; and doing it over and over an infinite number of times, Impetus shaped the Formless Medium of Everythingness into a Linear Condition of Connections and Separations. Every time Impetus went through Formlessness He created Linear Lines of Separation inside Her. It was not only the action of His penetration which created these linear separations; it was the result of Impetus exiting out of Formlessness which created these separations inside Her. It was His *absence* after exiting out of Her which created these Separations inside Her. After he came out of Her, She re-connected herself back together again. Then Impetus went around Her and did it all over again an infinite number of times, until she became a Formless Medium that had a *Linear Condition* made up of Linear Connections and Separations.

You need to understand that the Linear Impetus and Orbital Impetus of our Universe are actually the same basic Force. In the beginning, Impetus went around the Infinite Totality of Formlessness and plowed back into it in the same direction all over again and infinite number of times. It did this over and

over again *in the same direction* an infinite number of times. As it was doing this, Impetus was giving Formlessness a shape, it was shaping Formlessness into a Form, a Totality; it was turning Formlessness into a single rounded shape which I call a Totality. Impetus repeated this splitting over and over an infinite number of times; separating the Formlessness of Infinite Totality linearly, and then coming around to slit her apart again after She had tried to reconnect Herself back together.

Note: This was *after* Impetus had already split Formlessness into a Duality of Everythingness and Nothingness. Every time Formlessness was split by Impetus, She tried to rejoin itself back together into an unsplit whole. Formlessness tried to do this an Infinite number of times until she finally became a swirled, separated Duality of Everythingness and Nothingness. Then Impetus had to choose which half of Formlessness to split: Everythingness or Nothingness? He chose Everythingness.

Every time The Linear Impetus of Splitness Split Everythingness apart: She came back together, but not as an unsplit whole. She came back together as two split halves that could not rejoin itself into a completely unsplit whole. The unsplit whole of Everythingness became a Totality made up of Linear Connections and Separations. She became a Totality made up of Connections and Separations. This Condition of Connections and Separations inside Everythingness was the 1st Linear Duality created by the Path of Splitness. The 1st Basic Duality was Everythingness and Nothingness, but its Condition was not completely Linear.

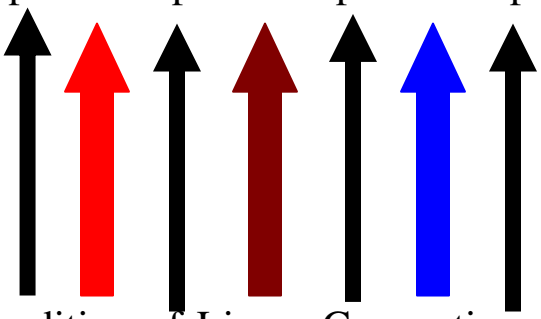
This infinitely repeated Dynamic of The Path of Splitness by Impetus created the Dynamics and Conditions of Connection and Separation inside Formlessness. The Condition of Infinite Everythingness changed from a Connected Condition into a Separated Condition, and back again into a Connected Condition *an infinite number of times*… until finally, the Condition of Infinite Everythingness became an Infinite Condition of Connected Separations and Separated Connections; which were mono-Linear in nature and were all going in the same direction. She was changed from a Formless Medium, a Formless Totality, into a shaped Totality, a shaped Form that was

linear, and had only 1 dimension: t*he Dimension of Length*. By being split apart an infinite number of times in only one direction by Impetus, and reconnecting Herself an infinite number of times, Impetus created Inside this Formless Medium:

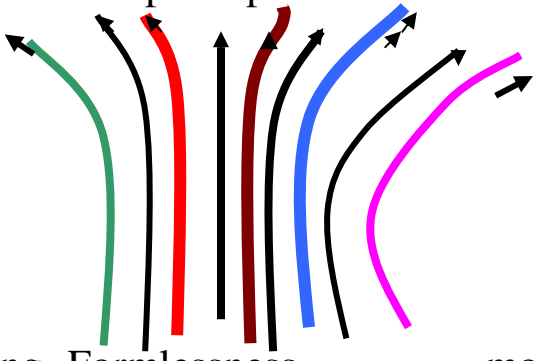
The Linear Condition and Dynamic of Connection,
The linear Condition and Dynamic of Separation,
The Condition and Dimension of Linear Length.
While also shaping Her into a rounded shape called a Totality

This is roughly how it happened: The black lines represent the Force of Linear Impetus which I call the Impetus of Splitness. The colored lines are the Medium of Formlessness being defined and shaped into a linear form by the linear Force of Impetus splitting Formlessness.

Sep-Con-Sep-Con-Sep-Con -Sep

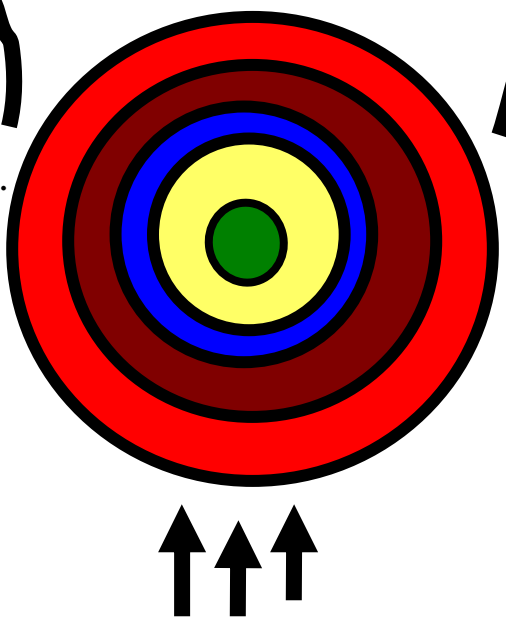


From a 1-dimensional Condition of Linear Connections and Separations that ran in only one Direction: Linear Impetus pushed Formlessness around.

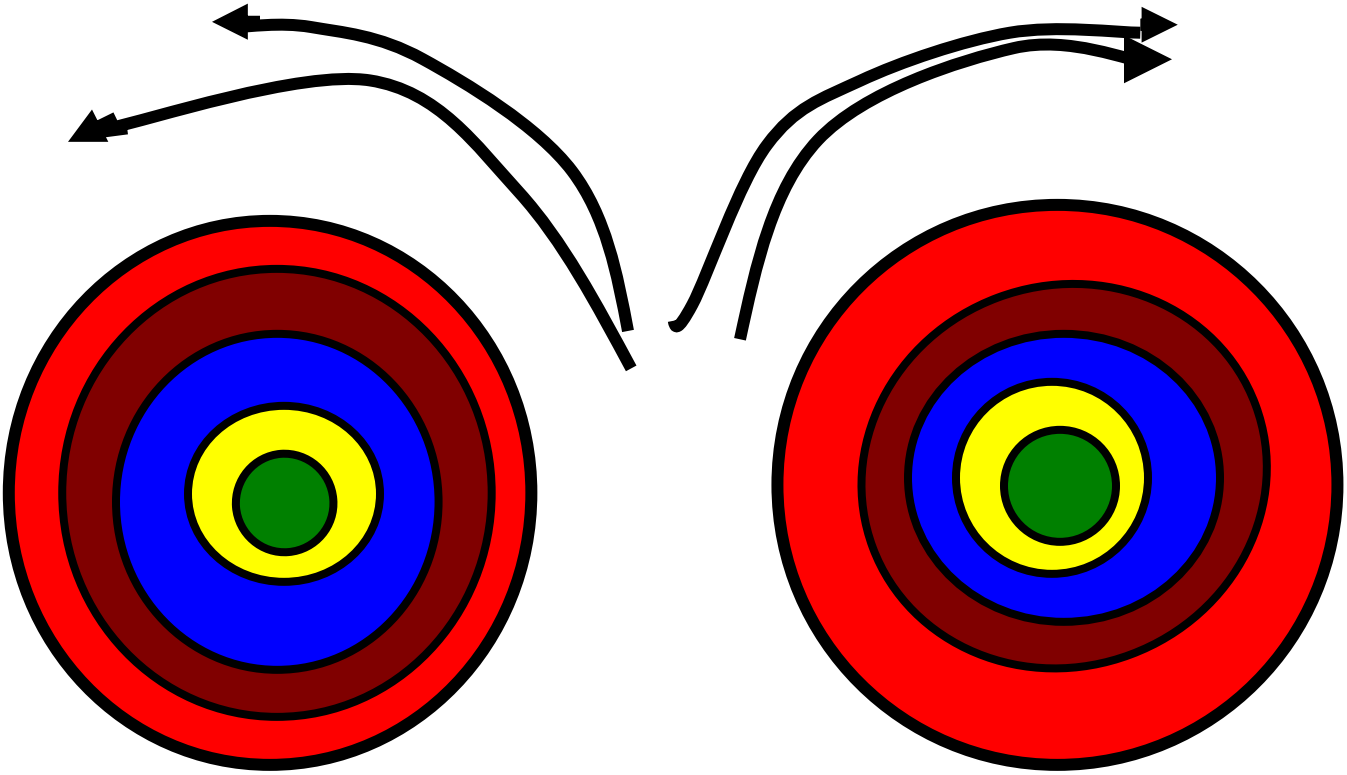


To: Linear Impetus pushing Formlessness more around… into a circle

Until it pushed Formlessness into a. complete circle. Into a 1-dimensional Totality…



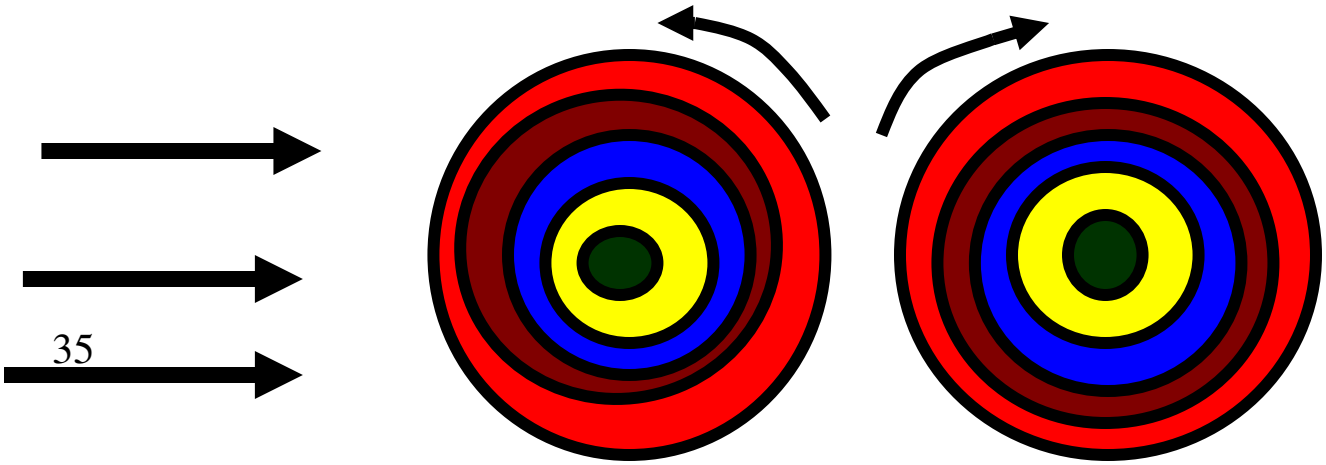
And then all the way around, into two full circles. Into Two 1-dimensional Linear Totalities… *that were not 2-dimensional!*



Finally splitting it into two completely separate rounds: into two shapes… into two Totalities which had only 1 Dimension: *The Dimension of Length*. This was how Everythingness and Nothingness was turned into a 1-dimensional linear Duality. The Impetus of Splitness first organically turned the Medium of Formlessness into 2 Totalities of Everythingness and Nothingness. The more times The Dynamic of Splitness went in-between and around Everythingness and Nothingness, the more they became Linear in nature, the more they were pulled along single linear lines that tried to re-connect themselves and revert back to their earlier Condition of connected non-linear Everythingness and connected non-linear Nothingness. The more times The Linear Impetus of Splitness went through them and between them, the more He curved them around, the more Linear they became and the more they curved… until their linearity *became completely circular*… until the 1st Dimension became a circular 1-dimensional Totality… and then… until they became two circular 1-dimensional Totalities: the Basic Dualism of Everythingness and Nothingness evolved into the Dualism of Linear Connections and Separations. The First Splitting of Actual Infinity by Impetus was both organically simple and organically complex: it did many things simultaneously.

The Second Major Split

The two circular, linear Totalities which had become the 1st Dimension of linear Length were split apart at an angle of 90 degrees to the original Dimension of their Length. This created the new 2nd Dimension of Width. This created the 2-Dimensional Condition of the 2-Dimensional Universe. When the 1st Dimension of Length became circular in nature, even though its Linear Dimension was a circular Totality, it did not need the 2nd Dimension of



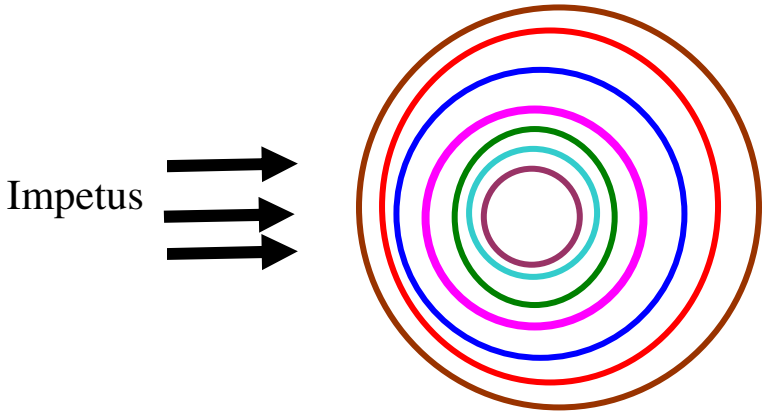
Width to exist as a one-Dimensional Linear Totality of Actual Infinity, or even as two circular 1-dimensional Totalities. The 2nd Dimension was created like this:

Why did this happen? Because it was the only way that Impetus could split the two 1-dimensional Totalities apart again. In case you haven't noticed; the male Energy of Impetus wants to penetrate Formlessness… and then go around and come back and penetrate Her all over again. The only way He could do it was *by changing the point of entry of His attack by 90 degrees*. By splitting Her apart in this new way… He created the 2nd Dimension. The 2nd Dimension was created by Impetus changing the angle of His attack, by the Linear Splitness of Impetus going through the Linear Duality of Everythingness at 90 degrees from where He had originally been going through Her before. By changing the angle of His entry by 90 degrees, Impetus could go though the center of both female Totalities instead of in-between them and churn them back into one big sexy Form, which He could split all over again, and shape, and split; over and over again, an infinite number of times. Sound familiar? That's what the wind does to clouds.

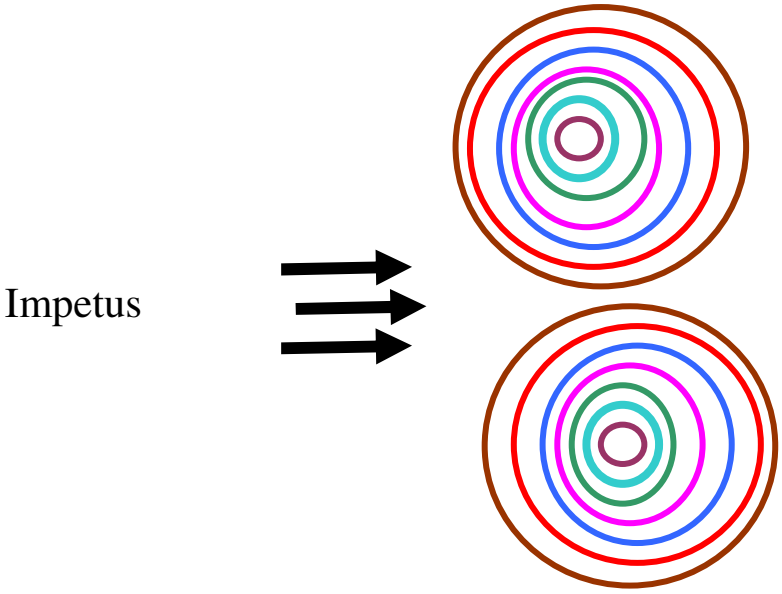
The Impetus of Splitness which slit Formlessness apart also pulled Her around into a shape. The Impetus of Splitness that slit Formlessness apart also pulled Formlessness around into a shape, into a form, into a Totality. The Dynamic of Splitness was Linear; it was a straight line… but it was also curved, it went around, *and it was also circular*. The result was the two 1-dimensional Linear Totalities of Everythingness were churned back into a single Totality of mixed-up one-dimensional lines of Connection and Separation. The entire process which created the 1st Linear Dimension was repeated all over again an infinite number of times, except that it was done at a 90 degree angle in relation to the 1st Linear Dimension.

This is how Impetus split the 1-dimensional linear Conditions of Connection and Separation into two New Dynamics of Length *and* Width. Instead of just 1-dimensional linear Connections and Separations that went around, Impetus created *2-dimensional spaces between them that were oriented 90 degrees to the 1-dimensional Linear Lines of Connection and Separation.* The same

process was repeated an infinite number of times until Everythingness was churned back into a Totality which was now completely 2-dimensional. But now, the whole dynamic was changed… because there were now 2-dimensional spaces between the Separations and Connections… now these Linear Connections and Separations could do something they couldn't do before… *they could expand and contract…* The extra dimension of Width changed the 1-dimensional Condition and Dynamic of Connections and Separations into 2-dimensional Dynamics of Contracting and Expanding *rings* with 2-dimensional spaces between them like this;



And then being split apart split again into Two Totalities again like this….



Repeating the same basic dynamics of the 1st basic splitting process all over again, but differently... at a 90 degree angle to the 1st split… creating an

infinite number of 2-dimensional sets of *contracting and expanding rings*… going in and out an infinite number of times. This created the 2-dimensional Universe both organically and mechanically out of the 1-dimensional Universe; it created the New Dynamic of 2-dimensional expanding and contracting rings.

All Major Splits of the Path of Splitness are equal in nature. You can see this in Nature. You can see it in how sub-atomic particles act and react. You can see it in how a living cell splits. You can even see it in abstract mathematics. All Mathematical equations are dynamic balanced splits. Scientific equations only work if their two sides balance each other equally. If everything inside our Universe did not obey the Law of Equality or the Law of Balanced Splitness without exception, then there could be no Science, no mathematical equations, no Nature, no living cells, no sub-atomic particles, no Universe. Everything in the Universe tends to equal out, or balance out… it is a Universal Dynamic which is older than our Universe and this is where it originally came from.

You can see the evolution from 1 dimension to 2 dimensions in every tree trunk. A tree trunk grows in only one linear direction:

Turn the perspective of the tree trunk 90 degrees and what do you see?: *Whoops!* There's Impetus splitting Formlessness again! I just noticed this. The photo is a random one I took from the internet. Some things are just not a coincidence. What are the chances of me finding a photo like this; one in a million*?*

The Third Major Split

Impetus kept on splitting the two expanding and contracting 2-dimensional Rings of Linear Totalities apart an infinite number of times., expanding away from each other and contracting towards each other an infinite number of times, until they collided against each other with such force, they had nowhere else to go but out in a new direction that was 90 degrees from the direction they had always followed. They were forced to explode out, away from each other in the exact same way an atomic bomb is forced to explode; by the intense Dynamic of *Compression and Contraction*, being balanced by the Dynamic of *Repulsion and Expansion*. Except that they were not composed of two small spheres of Plutonium, they were composed of two sets of infinitely powerful rings of contracting and expanding *2-dimensional circular cells,* which were infinite in their power, slamming into each other so hard, that they exploded completely out of the 2-dimensional Universe they were in… and by doing so, created a new dimension that was oriented 90 degrees to the Dimensions of Length and Width of the 2-dimensional Universe. This was how the new 3rd Dimension of Depth was created.

This was how the Big Bang happened. This was why it happened. Our three-dimensional Universe emerged out from the 2nd Dimension exactly the same way you drop a pebble into a pond, except it happened *in reverse*, like this:

If you reverse the film of a pebble hitting the 2-dimensional surface of a pond: you will see exactly how and why the Universe emerged from the 2nd Dimension. All the circular rings concentrating all of their 2-dimensional energy into a compressed central point created the Singularity which was the origin of the Big Bang. The Linear circular rings of Connection and Separation contracting into the center had become 2-dimsional rings of Expansion and Contraction in the 2nd Dimensional Universe; when they were forced out of the 2nd dimension, they created a new 3rd Dimension, they became what Science calls the waves and troughs, or peaks and valleys of radiating 3-dimensional energy.

The small blip in the center of the pond, marking where the pebble hit, represents what Science calls the Singularity of the Big Bang. That Singularity, coming out from the center of the 2-dimensional pond, was the beginning of the creation of a *New Dimension called Depth*. The Condition of Depth is the 3rd Dimension. That Singularity was the beginning of our 3-dimensional Universe.

If you black out ½ of the pond and drop a pebble into it and run the sequence forward instead of in reverse, you will see exactly how ½ of the Big Bang happened. You will see how all the 2-dimensional Energy and 2-dimensional Space was forced out of the 2-dimensional Universe into the new 3rd Dimension…. *But you will not* see *the other side of the explosion*. You will not see the other Universe emerging out from the other side of the 2-dimensional Universe; which was the only way it could have happened. The fact is, there were actually two singularities that balanced each other, not one. The only way our Universe could have been created was by another Universe also being created. One Universe was Male… the other was Female.

Einstein's Mistake

Light rays traveling through intergalactic space actually avoid hitting stars: they go around stars organically. Not only that, once they go around a star they curve back again and resume their original path. This is true not just in

the medium of Space, but in other mediums also. You can see exactly how light rays go around an object naturally by looking at an object in front of the sun on the horizon at sunrise or sunset on the ocean. Any boat passing in front of the sun as you look into the sun almost disappears from view. This is because the sunlight coming from behind the boat is trying to curve around the boat. The reason the boat almost disappears from views is because the light going around the boat hasn't had time to straighten itself out yet… it's still roiling from the impact of nearly hitting the boat and trying to get around it. Just like water going around a stone in a stream roils around right behind the stone, but not further on. The water flow right behind the stone is not smooth simply because it hasn't had enough time and distance to straighten itself out yet and return to its original linear smoothness. This is exactly what light does when it hits an object. This is why you have glare when are looking at something right in front of the sun. Glare is just the visual effect of roiling sunlight, disturbed from its path by going around an object it is trying to avoid. The reason this is a good proof is because when the sun is on the horizon: the visual effect of the boat shrinking in size and almost disappearing from sight can clearly be seen using the naked eye without any expensive fancy scientific equipment. Anyone can do it and see with their own eyes how light behaves going around a boat, or a mountain. Light goes around objects directly in its path naturally. Einstein's theory of gravity, the weakest force in the Universe being powerful enough to attract and bend light is both a hoax and a farce.

Today, the fact that Light can bend is no big secret. Optical fiber telephone cables bend light every day. But light bending in Outer Space without needing an optical lens to bend it… this was a revolutionary idea 100 years ago when Einstein's predicted that it would happen . When his prediction of light bending around the moon was discovered to be actually true, the world of Science swallowed his completely fallacious explanation for it hook, line, and sinker. But then the troubles of Science began mounting. Once having swallowed Einstein's clever deception, scientists began to find crucial flaws in almost all of his theories. Accepting his explanation that light curved around the moon due to gravitational attraction was their most serious blunder. What Science failed to note was the fact that the moon has very little mass, and has

almost no gravity. Einstein's explanation was a total scam right from the beginning of his being swept into the public eyes as some kind of phenomenal genius. The result of his swindling the entire scientific community with this clever stunt is that Science to this day still does not recognize, and will not admit that light does not go around objects because of any gravitational pull… it goes around objects in its path naturally; just like water naturally flows around stones in a shallow stream. And once having gone around the object, it resumes its original path naturally.

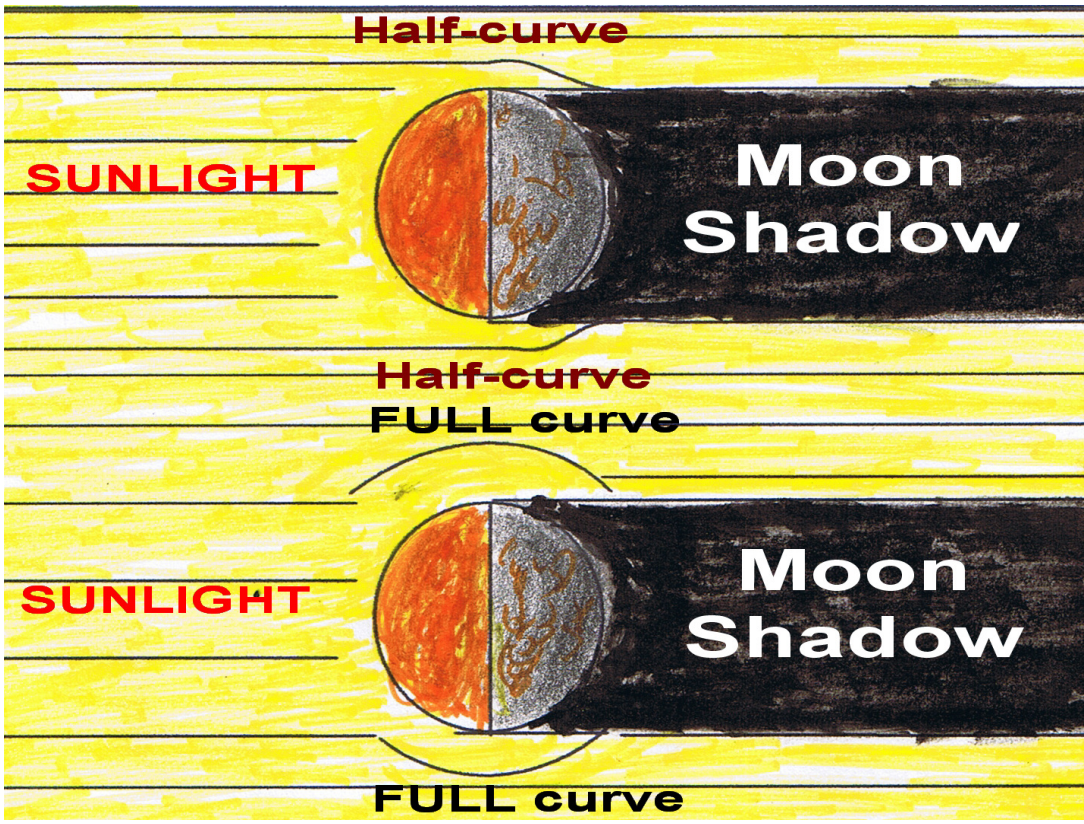
This is the 100 yr-old blunder which Science has failed to correct, and has preserved to the present day. Einstein's idea of a 'gravitational red-shift' is a complete blunder not only because he used Newton's obsolete model of Gravity, and this blunder was further covered up by including Newton's concept of Mass. Not only that, but Einstein's attempt to scrap his entire Theory of General Relativity by introducing what he called a 'Cosmological Constant' and further introducing another theory called 'Special Relativity' was a conscious attempt to sabotage and nullify and destroy the only valid idea he did have; which was the Theory of General Relativity. What is the Theory of General Relativity? It is the fact that everything is connected to everything else relatively on a general, universal basis; which Science is totally incapable of using or measuring. The fact is; modern science has still not managed to find out just what Mass actually is, and where it comes from. Science still does not know what Gravity actually is, where it comes from, how it works or why it works. Light does not bend due to any attractive force at all. In fact, the opposite is true. Light bends due to repulsive forces which make it try to avoid hitting anything directly in its path, not attractive forces. What Einstein and the rest of the Scientific world did not realize was that in order to see any light rays coming from the sun before the sun actually came out from behind the moon; was that this light had to first begin bending *before* it came around the moon… and then bend *back* around the moon, enough for photographs to show this curious phenomenon of sunlight emerging out from behind the moon before the sun actually came out from behind the moon.

The mistake made almost a century ago by Einstein was subtle: a slight miscalculation, but devastating in its ramifications. People didn't realize that

the slight curve of sunlight detected was only half of the story. Scientists didn't realize that sunlight also curves before it reaches the moon, not just after. Einstein's explanation of gravity causing sunlight to curve around the moon was not only completely false: it was a huge blunder. Sunlight is not attracted-to anything which has gravity, in fact it does the exact opposite: it is repulsed by physical objects, not attracted to them, it just goes around them naturally, like flowing water goes around a stone. What is maddening about this is the state of denial that Science is in concerning this huge blunder. Science does not want to admit that it screwed up big-time. Science does not want to admit that Einstein's famous prediction of the lunar eclipse of the sun was based upon a completely false premise. Here is a crude representation of how the mistake was made:

Einstein's assumption of how light acts during a solar eclipse.

The actual dynamic of how light acts during a solar eclipse.



The result of this blunder was… the entire basis of Modern Science for the past 100 years has been founded upon a set of completely false assumptions, and has been led on a wild goose chase ever since: searching for non-existent things which don't exist like gravitons, using terms like mass and gravity and

the speed of light as universal constants: couching scientific measurements in terms and quantities that are not only completely false and misleading, but entirely non-existent. The fact is our moon is not a black hole. It does not have enough gravitational attraction to bend anything, much less light rays traveling at 186,000,000 miles per second. Neither does the earth's gravity bend light; neither does the gravity of the largest planet in the solar system Jupiter… neither does our sun. Einstein's theory of gravitational attraction bending light is a complete blunder and should be removed from all physics textbooks.

How did Einstein do this? By abolishing the former Scientific theory that all Space is a Medium or 'Ether'. The entire development and improvement of scientific experiments and scientific theorists and thinkers were slowly coming closer and closer to the understanding that Space itself is a medium which Energy displaces and travels through. This hidden secret has been covered up for a very damned good reason: Certain entities existing in this invisible medium of Spaces did not want their existence to be discovered by mortal man: But I am getting ahead of myself… The fact is: Einstein being artificially turned into a 'genius' by the Jewish owned and controlled press was done to destroy the scientific understanding of Energy Space and Time as 3 basic aspects of our Universe that are causally relative to each other. The result was Science ignored examining the properties of Space (Ether) as a medium and concentrated all of its focus on the properties of Energy and in the process, *got it all wrong*.

The only reason light travels in a general direction that is more or less straight is because when it is moving through the medium of space it has no opposition… there is nothing in its way. When light hits our atmosphere it goes around atoms and molecules in the atmosphere: not in a perfectly straight line. Just like it does with stars in space. If light traveled in a perfectly straight line it would hit everything in its path and release most of its energy before it ever reached the surface of the earth. If light rays went in a perfectly straight line in Outer Space: sooner or later it would hit dust, or a star. Even if it never hit a star, it would still not travel in an absolutely straight line, because as Science now knows the Universe is curved and so is Space, and

any ray of light going from one end of the Universe to the other curves simply because the Space it travels through is curved.

The Dynamics of Splitting

The basic dynamics of splitting are very simple, but the actual process is very subtle and complex. The action of Linear Impetus pulled Everythingness and Nothingness around, until they both curved back in upon themselves. The original Condition of Separation was a straight line, *which then became a curved line*. You can see this dynamic portrayed in the oldest symbol of human wisdom: the sign of the Dao.

This shows the effect of the Path of Splitness. It shows Everythingness and Nothingness trying to come back together after Impetus split them apart. The mark of the Dao signifies the Basic Dynamics of Duality in Nature called Ying and Yang. They also represent the Duality of Everythingness and Nothingness. They are the basic Conditions of Emptiness and Fullness which existed long before our 3-dimensional Universe was created.

Here is an even older representation of the Dynamic of Splitness. David Dawson went hiking through China and climbed the Taoist mountain of Mt Qiyun. He visited the temple and shrines on that Mountain. A Chinese Daoist Priest told him that this is what the original Yin-Yang symbol of the ancient concept of Duality looked like *before* the Daoist Duality of Everythingness and Nothingness became a mixed swirl with curved lines.

This photo shows a very important Aspect of the Path of Splitness: *The Aspect of Imperfection*. When Impetus first split Formlessness, She did not come back together again perfectly. This Aspect of Imperfection explains why and how it took an Infinite number of times of Impetus splitting Formlessness to gradually evolve Her into different imperfect Conditions of Connectedness and Separateness. Every time Formlessness was split apart by Impetus and came back together again She was changed. This picture gives us a hint of how infinitely complex the continual formation and splitting of Formlessness into Infinite Everythingness and Infinite Nothingness actually was… Before they were completely split in two, they managed to reconnect back together again into a single Totality with *layers* of Everythingness and Nothingness within it… Before the Three Dimensions were created, Impetus split Formlessness in two halves that were mixed up imperfectly. Because of the imperfection of the whole process, there was neither 100% pure Everythingness nor 100% pure Nothingness. Before the 1st Dimension was even created, there was already some Nothingness mixed up with Everythingness, and some Everythingness mixed up with Nothingness. This picture shows how every time Formlessness came back together, She did so *Imperfectly*… with the two halves not matching up exactly. This Aspect of Imperfection is built *into* the entire causal Process of Splitness. Our Universe is not perfect because the very dynamics of its formation and origin were imperfect to begin with…. The imperfection of the Causal Process of Splitness, or the Aspect of its Imperfection also explains why the phenomenon of Cause and Effect in our Universe is never perfect. You can tell our Universe is imperfect by our Sun's solar cycles which are every 11 years; not every 12 years. And by the solar year being 365 days; not 360 days of 30 days a month.

This photo is not a coincidence. These two images help to explain the Basic Dynamics of the Universe before the Big Bang happened. The wisdom of Lao Tse was correct. He just couldn't put it into a modern scientific context. He didn't have the benefit of all the facts and discoveries that modern Science has today. Now the knowledge of Lao-Tse and the discoveries of modern Science can finally be put together into the proper context which makes not only logical, but organic sense as well. Now the facts and logic of the Daoism of Lao Tse, and the facts and logic of modern Science: can be connected and understood as part of the same explanation. Lao Tse spoke of Nature as a natural process of logical organic dynamics, while the mechanistic explanations of Science explains the understanding the Universe as a natural process of logical mechanical dynamics. Once you connect these two models you can see that they are actually describing the same thing. You can visually see the same dynamic of Organic Splitness in the designed shape of the human brain:

What Lao Tse saw as a Basic Duality of Nature was also a Basic Condition of his own brain.

You can see the same condition of Splitness in one of the most concentrated forms of nutritional energy found in the plant kingdom: nuts. This is why people who are very intelligent are often called 'nuts' by those who lack their mental richness of thought

.

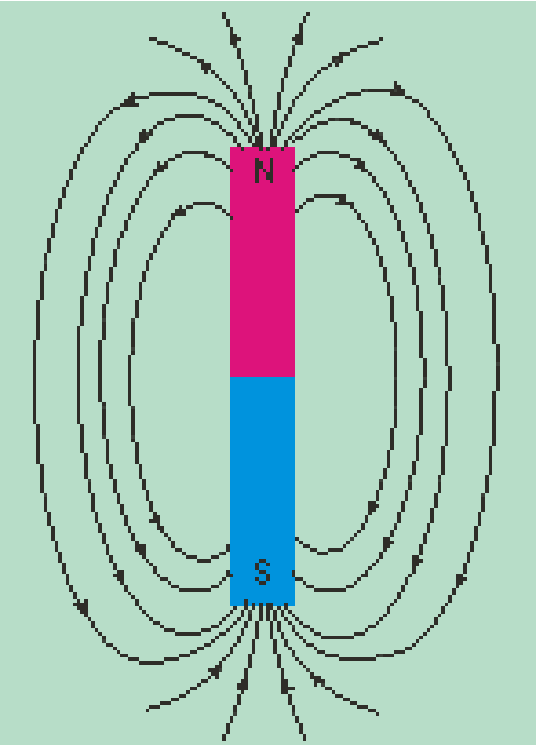
Notice; *the split inside a walnut is oriented 90 degrees to the split of its outer shell*: the intense pressure needed to split the shell apart at its seams automatically creates a split inside the nut that is oriented 90 degrees to the linear seam of the shell: this is a recreation of the 90 degree split which created the 3rd-

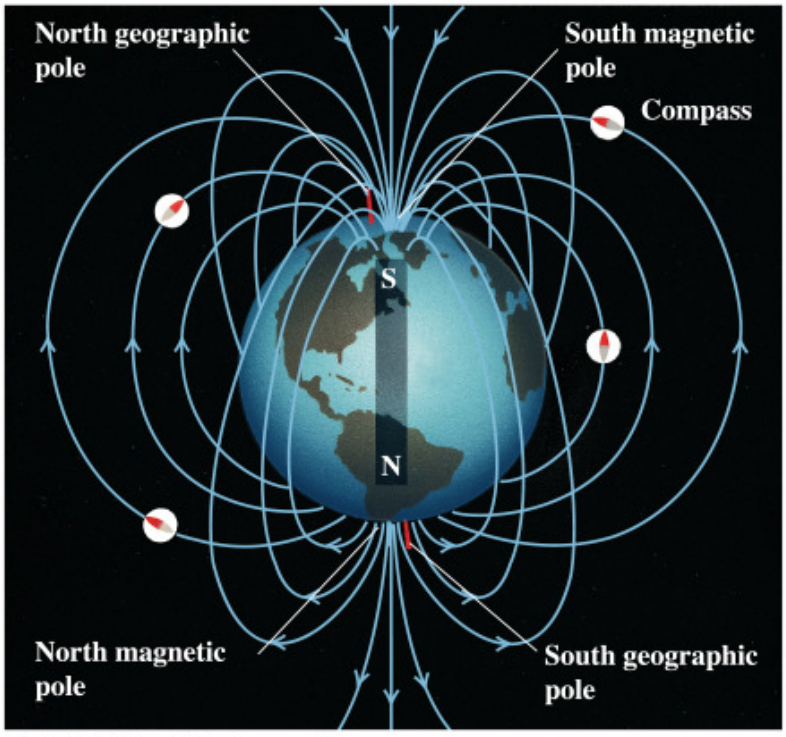
dimension. You can see the same split which created our Universe in organic seeds, plants, insects, reptiles, shellfish, fish, birds, mammals and brains. This basic design of Splitness is older than Nature itself, it comes from the original Dynamic of Splitness which created our Universe.

The origin of this Dynamic of Splitness is not a human idea: it did not come from the human brain. This dynamic is much older than the human brain. It is much older than the Universe. This is the Primary Pre-Historic Dynamic which created the Universe. It pried the Totality of Actual Infinity apart, and then it married the two halves back together again 3 times, creating the 3 dimensions: each time in a new way… creatively. The dynamic of Splitness is also the Condition of Sex and Reproduction. You can see this Dynamic happening in living cells as they split. You can see this in a penis splitting a vaginal slit. You can see this Dynamic of Splitness in the splitting of an atom. You can also see it in the slit of a coffee bean. You can see it everywhere in Nature. The Impetus of Splitness goes in both a straight line, and around. You can see this Dynamic of Splitness in the energy flow of a tree:

You can also see the Path of Splitness in a coffee bean. After intense heat it splits in half… then a 2nd slit appears *90 degrees to the 1st split* and it splits again.

You can see it in the energy field of a magnet…

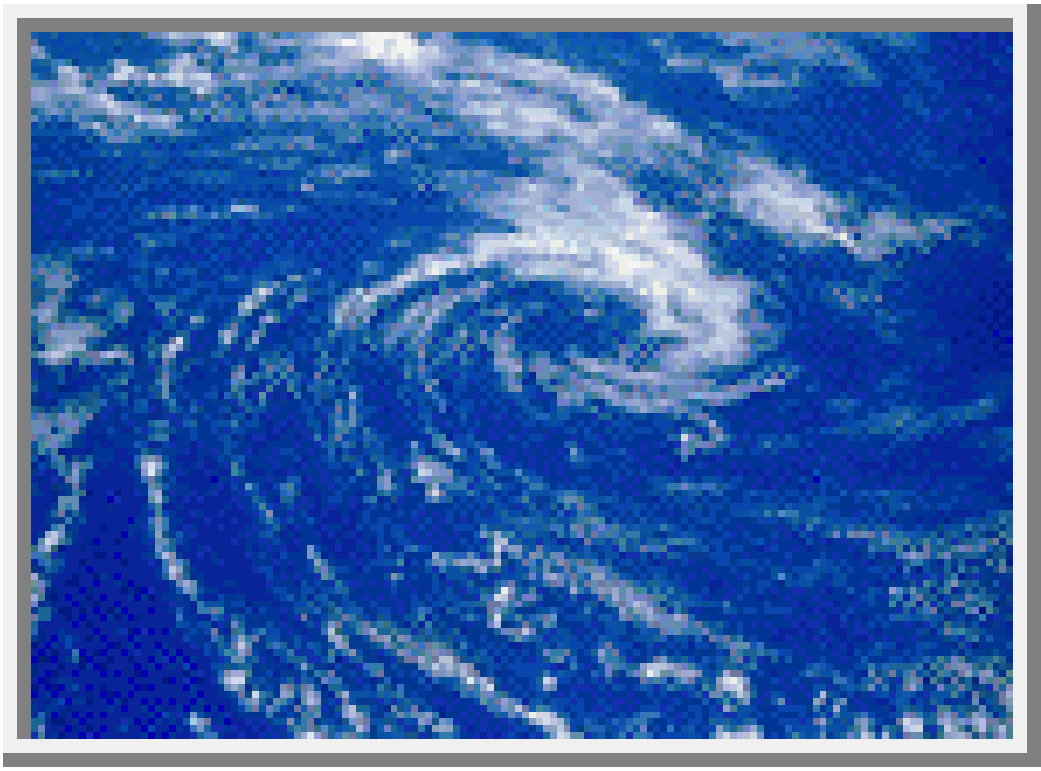




Copyright © Addison Wesley Longman, Inc.

You can see it in the energy of the earth's magnetic field:

You can see this in the energy of how wind blows clouds around. The wind blowing in your face goes in a straight line, but eventually it goes around also. You can see this in wind patterns, You can this in the coriolis effect, you can see it ocean currents like the Gulf Stream, which goes for long distances in a straight line, and then goes around.



You can see it In the energy of hurricanes and typhoons

You can see it in the energy of the jet stream of the upper atmosphere. It is going in a straight line; but it also goes around the earth.

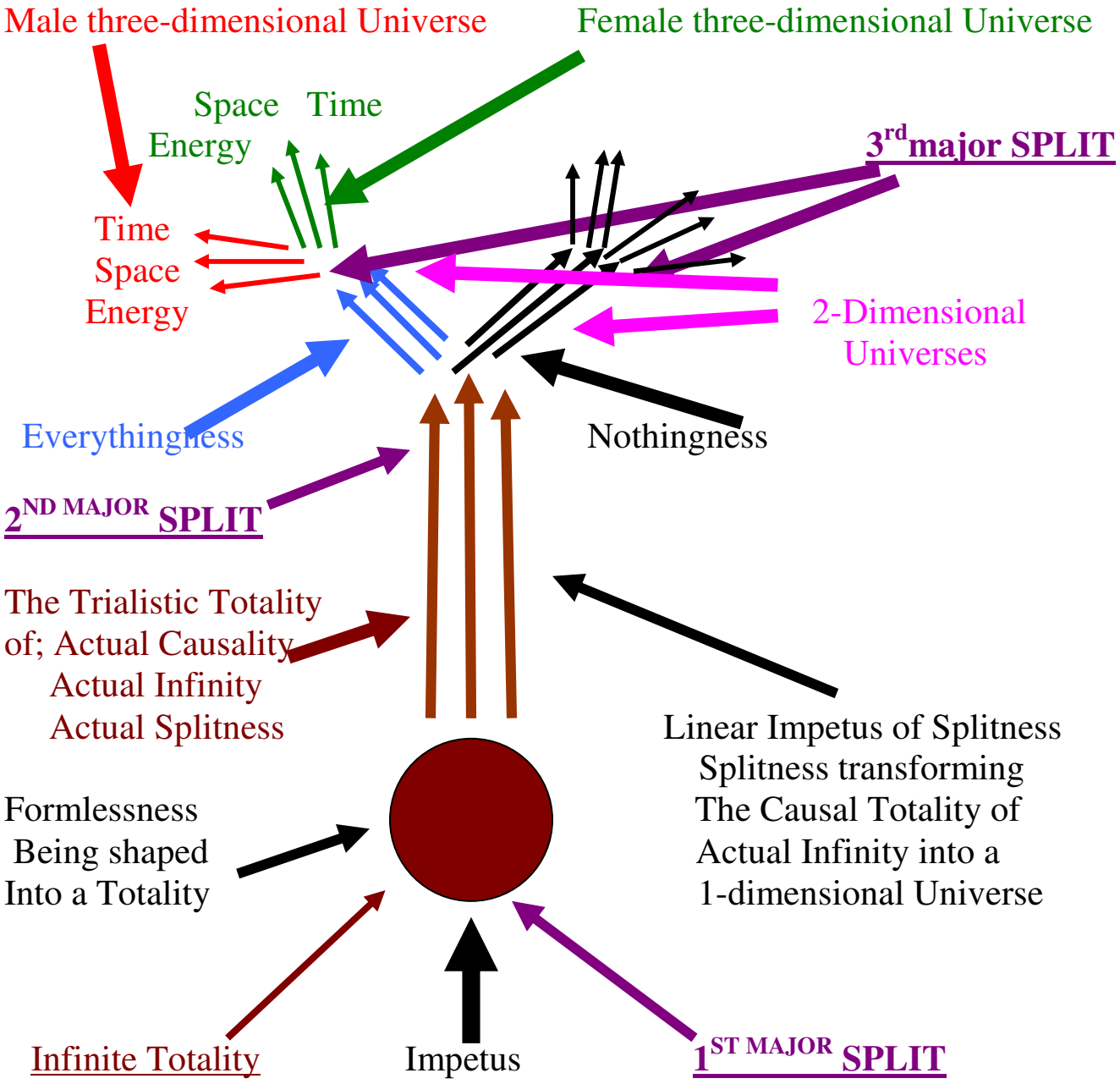
Even stars going in a straight line for millions of miles, still go around the centers of galaxies

As you can see, Impetus moves all the Energy of the Universe in both ways: in a straight line and around. Impetus does not go only in a straight line; it also curves. Look at NFL kickers: their approach to the ball is a curve. Watch their foot curving before it hits the football and sends it out in a straight line. A baseball bat curves before it hits the baseball. The ball first goes in a straight line and then it begins curving. This happens everywhere in the Universe whether there is any gravitational pull or not. Regardless of size, from atoms to galaxies… this is how all Energy in our Universe behaves.

By using the theoretical abstract straight line of ancient Greek geometry and abstract mathematics, which does not exist in the actual Universe; Science has misperceived, misinterpreted and misunderstood the basic nature of how the Impetus of Energy works in our Universe. Science does not study energy organically; it studies it mechanically. This is a basic weakness in all scientific theories, models, knowledge and exploration. It was also Einstein's basic mistake.

The Organic Nature of Splitness

The Path of Splitness can also be understood in the Dynamic of a growing tree. Every Condition splits off into two more Conditions. The trunk of the tree is the 3 Conditions of: Causality, Actual Infinity, Separation-Connection; Which became the 1st Dimension: the trunk of Length; Which split off into two branches: Everythingness and Nothingness, and then Width, which split off into 2 more branches: Dualistic Everythingness and Dualistic Nothingness. Which split off into two more branches, with three branches coming out from each of the two branches. Like a tree. If you can understand how a tree grows, you can understand the Basic Dynamics of how the Path of Splitness created our Universe.



The Linear Impetus of Splitness acting through the Medium of Formlessness

As you can see, the Dynamics are both Organic and Mechanical in nature and they are all balanced. At every split, every new Condition of Splitness retains within it all the former Conditions which it split out of. No Conditions are lost. Literally all of the Conditions which it had before it became 3-dimensional have been retained. Our 3-dimensional Universe has all the linear characteristics of the 1st and 2nd dimensional Universe: *connection-separation, attraction-repulsion, expansion-contraction.*

Presumably once Space becomes Infinitely Empty, or large… and as the mirror side of the other Universe's Space expands also; then both together will become a single Totality of Infinitely large Empty Space, that is, a spherical curve of 360 degrees, rather than an unfinished, flattened curve of less than 180 degrees on our side. But this can only happen after Energy becomes infinitely small. However: once Space finishes becoming Infinitely Empty, or Infinitely Large: its Infinite Largeness by definition, cannot have anything larger outside of it… which destroys the entire concept of it being spherical in nature. This contradicts all scientific understanding of the Universe and raises a host of paradoxes, which will be explained more fully in later books in this series. I will explain them here only in this way. Conditions that are Actually infinite do have finite cycles that come to a finite end… but only within the Infinite Conditions themselves, only as a fleeting permutation of Actually Infinite Conditions, only in the Present as an aspect of the Dynamic of Splitness.

Energy, Space, and Time

In order for Energy to exist: it must be able to move through Space.
In order for it to move through Space: there must be Time for it to move.
In order for Time to exist: there must be Space and Energy.
These three basic Conditions of the Universe cannot exist without each other.

Without Space and Energy: Time cannot exist.
Without Energy and Time: Space cannot exist,
Without Time and Space: Energy cannot exist.
Without Time: Energy and Space cannot exist.
Without Energy: Space and Time cannot exist.
Without Space: Energy and Time cannot exist.

Each Basic Condition of our Infinite Universe cannot exist without the other two Conditions existing also. Our Universe came into being as a Causal Process: containing all the Conditions of the previous Conditions of Splitness.
Our Universe came into being as a Totality of Actual Infinity that was Causal
Our Universe came into being in a Condition of Connection, and Separation.

Our Universe came into being as a Condition of Connection-Separation. Our Universe came into being from a Dualistic, 2-dimensional Condition. Our Universe came into being as a Dualistic, 2-dimensional Condition. Our Universe came into being: as a compressed form of Everythingness: balanced by a compressed form of Nothingness which was needed in order for Everythingness to exist at all. Our Trialistic Universe came into being based upon pre-existing Dualistic Conditions which had to exist before it could exist. It came into being based upon the pre-existing Condition of Connections and Separations which had to exist before it could exist. .It came into being based upon the pre-existing Conditions of Contraction and Expansion which had to exist before it could exist.

More importantly, it came into existence as a series of Balanced Acts of Splitness. It came into being based upon the Law of Dynamic Equality, or the Condition of Dynamic Balance. The entire process of the creation of the Universe comes from, and is a result of the organic evolution of The Path of Splitness. Before the 3-dimensional Universe could come into existence something had to get in-between the Condition of Infinite Duality and create another connected-separated Split in-between the two Conditions of Length and Width. Before the 3-dimensional Universe came into existence: there were two infinite sets of polarized Dualities: Attraction and Repulsion in a two-dimensional Condition of Actual Infinity. These two-dimensional Dualities created the dynamic Conditions of Expansion and Contraction were Conditions of Length and Width in the 2-dimensional Universe. It was only with the addition of a Third Element, an in-between Condition; that the 3-dimensional Universe came finally came into being; and gained its Trialistic, or three-dimensional nature of Depth.

That Third Element was Time.

What happened is very cumbersome to describe in words, but is actually very simple. Following the Path of Splitness, Impetus split the Condition of Infinite Totality of Formlessness and created the 1-Dimensional Universe: then it split Formlessness again and created the 2-Dimensional Universe: then it split it again and created the 3-Dimensional Universe. The Third Major

Split created a new Trialistic Condition. Creating three new thirds, or Trialities which we call Time, Space and Energy: created out of the Duality of Infinite Everythingness, and Infinite Nothingness. What we call Time, Space and Energy are merely Trialistic fractions of the previous former basic Conditions of Totality and Duality. The first split changed the Dualism of Everythingness and Nothingness into a 1-dimensional Condition. The second split created 2-dimensional rings of Attraction and Repulsion, or Expansion and Contraction. The third major split created the Triality of Energy, Space and Time

We see the ongoing process of splitting as a passage of Time. Time is not passing. It is splitting. Time is just a 3-dimensional form of Splitness. The reason we perceive the changes of these splits from three perspectives, Past Present and Future is because our awareness exists in-between the act of splitting. We exist between the past and the future: that is where we are.

Scientists have discovered that the curvature of Space in our Universe is so small, that the curvature of the entire Universe is barely noticeable. The reason for this comes from how Space was formed, and where it came from. In the transition from two-dimensional flatness into a three-dimensional expansion of our Universe: the only curves scientists can perceive are the transitional curves between the two basic Conditions of infinite Length, Width…, and the 3rd Condition: Depth.

Our Universe emerged from only one side of a two-dimensional Condition of Infinite Duality into a three-dimensional Condition of Infinite Triality: it cannot have more than a 180 degree curve. Our Universe is only one-half of the balanced Split. Furthermore, this curve can never get to the ends of the Universe because the original flattened Condition of Infinite Duality from which it came from was already Infinite to begin with. Its 2-dimensional flatness of Length and Width had no end to it. The Universe was already endless before it was formed 3-dimensionally because it emerged from a 2-dimensional Condition of Endlessness. You cannot curve 360 degrees around an infinitely wide-long, two-dimensional field that has no end to it. If the three-dimensional Condition of Infinite Energy of our Universe had emerged

as a Singularity from a state of Actual Infinity that was not already 2-dimensional in nature then the three-dimensional Space of the Universe would possess no curvature at all. This did not happen.

If Energy had emerged as a Singularity from a flattened Condition of a two-dimensional state that was finite, then the three dimensional Space of our Universe should have radiated out and curved 180 degrees. This did not happen either. Neither of these things happened because the Third Split emerged out of a two-dimensional Condition of Actual Infinity which was essentially two-dimensionally flat. Energy emerged from both sides of this two-dimensional flatness as a Balanced Split. Furthermore… it was not a Singularity, it was a balanced split. The Big Bang was a Dual Bang: not a single one. Our Universe exists on only one side of this Emergence, as one-half of this Duality. Another Universe emerged from the other side; it had to, there was no other way any of this could have happened in order for the emergence of our Universe to balance dynamically. There had to be another Universe emerging on the other side, there is no other way it could have happened.

The curvature of Space in our Universe does even approach 180 degrees. If you add the Universe on the other side to the Emergence of this Third Split; even then you would still not be able to do more than approach a curvature of 360 degrees of 3-dimensional Space. And you could only approach it if you approached it from both sides… and even then you will never get around it because the two approaching curves never meet, simply because the 2-dimensional Universe between them still exists between them in a Condition that is Actually Infinite in Length and Width.

The 3-dimensional Space of our Universe curved out from a 2-dimensional Universe. The curvature of the 3-dimensional Space on our side is so slight because it came out of the 2-dimensional Universe whose Dimensions of Length and Width are Actually Infinite. Our 3-dimensional Universe came from that 2-dimensional Universe. That two-dimensional Universe still exists inbetween our 3-dimesnional Universe and the other 3-dimensional Universe. The two Universes emerged from both sides of the 2-dimensional Universe at

the same time. Because of the 2-dimensional Universe existing between them: both 3-dimensional Universes can never curve a complete 180 degrees around it to make a complete 3-dimensional spherical Totality. Because both are trying to curve around a flat 2-dimensional Condition of the former 2-dimensional Universe that is Infinite in Length and Width. The curving ends of our Universe are trying to reach a 2-dimensional plane which is Actually Infinite in Length and Width… but never quite getting there. The curvature of our 3-dimensional Space proves that the Condition of the 2-dimensional Universe did not disappear after Everythingness emerged from it on both sides to create two 3-dimensional Universes.

Put both Universes together and you get an unfinished shape: the shape of two unfinished emerging 3-dimensional halves: attempting to reach the ends of an infinitely long-wide Length and Width of the Planar Field from which it originally emerged… but never quite getting there because the planar 2-dimensional field they emerged from is Infinite. This explains why the so-called explosion of the Big Bang did not produce a perfectly round effect. The type of curve that Scientific measurements show exists, the curve that the Space in our Universe has… can only exist if our Universe emerged as a balanced split of two 3-dimensional Universes emerging from a 2-dimensional Universe that is Actually Infinite. It emerged organically, naturally. You can see how the Big Bang happened in one of the fastest growing organisms on earth: mushrooms.

You can even see the linear 2-dimensional lines which created our 3-dimensional Universe. Our Universe did not emerge by magic. It emerged out of organic dynamic Conditions. It emerged because certain pre-existing Conditions caused it to emerge organically. Two 3-dimensional Universes that are Actually Infinite, emerging simultaneously from two sides of a Two-dimensional Universe explains how and why our Universe emerged very simply. The organic Impetus that makes a mushroom explode organically into growth from a tiny, microscopic spore is basically the same organic Impetus that made the Big Bang explode out from a tiny, microscopic Singularity.

The point is; every single tiny seed which produces round 3-dimensional fruit is an organic recreation of the big-bang of the Universe. Every flower is an organic recreation of the big bang. Every apple, every orange, every fruit, every tree that that grows from a tiny seed is a recreation of the organic development of the 1st half of the Universe's existence. But not the 2nd half. The 2nd half of the Universe's return hasn't been completed yet: this is why all fruits after they expand out, instead of going back in again, they lose their organic structure and dissolve into an amorphous mass of decomposing matter… only to repeat the entire incomplete process all over again.

The apparent flatness of our Universe and the curvature of its Space which Science has discovered is because the Universe expanded out from a two-dimensional flatness that is Actually Infinite in nature and size, and came back in…. Because the Universe came out of only one half of the explosion, this split the 2-dimensional Universe and created two 3-dimensional Universes. Every time the center of the 2-dimensional Universe constricts, it flashes a signal, a 1-2-3 punch of Dimensions. Every time this happens, the 3 dimensions change. Every time this happens, the positions and directions of the Energy in our Universe change in three ways: Length, Width and Depth. This is how the heartbeat of the center of the 2nd dimensional Universe controls the rate of Time splitting in our 3rd-dimensional Universe. This change is what we call Time.

The Third Balanced Split: created the in-between element of Time.
The in-between factor of this split was Time.

The Third Balanced Split is Time.
Time and the Third Balanced Split are the same thing.

It created a Condition of Actual Infinity of three Conditions which I call a Triality. This Triality was based upon Conditions of Infinite Sets of Duality: Some examples of these infinite sets of Dualisms in our 3-dimensional Universe are: long-short, large-small, past-present, dark-light, empty-full, hot-cold, up-down, attraction-repulsion, weak-strong, fast-slow, far-near, forward-back, degeneration, re-composition, life-death, male-female, in-out, positive polarity-negative polarity.

The most obvious of matching, or Balancing Dualisms in our Universe is its Duality of Size. When the Universe emerged it created infinitely small particles of Energy by expanding that Energy out into an infinitely large volume of Space. It did both at the same time. The Conditions of Infinite Smallness and Infinite Largeness were created simultaneously at the same time. Energy became infinitely small… while Space became infinitely large. The Path of Splitness could not create Energy that is both infinitely large and infinitely small at the same time. It could not create Space that is infinitely large and finitely small at the same time. The other half of this causal process will happen when Energy becomes infinitely large and Space becomes infinitely small. Only after the entire process that formed the Universe reverses itself and our Universe returns back to its original 2-dimensional Condition… and goes back to where it came from… only then will the dynamic process of the Big Bang be finally Dynamically Balanced.

When the Universe became 3-dimensional the Conditions of Infinite Smallness and Infinite Largeness were created at the same time… There was no other way they could have been created. They had to balance each other. Both aspects inter-acted with each other, and continued to do so, producing the entire range of inter-actions in-between them that went on to create the Universe we see today. Infinitely Large Space and Infinitely Small Energy particles were created at the same time because the Condition of Infinite Largeness of the Universe had to be dynamically balanced by a Condition of Infinite Smallness. It had to happen this way. There was no other way the

Universe could have emerged and remain Dynamically Balanced.

The Dynamic Balance of the process of the emergence of the Universe automatically balanced the aspects of its size. The Condition of Time gave the two-dimensional Condition of Connectiveness its causal-active nature: it turned it into a 3-dimensional Causal Condition called Energy. The Condition of Time also gave the two-dimensional Condition of Separation we know as Space its relative-spatial nature of Depth. The Third Major Split called Time: transformed the two-dimensional Polarity, or two-dimensional Dualities of three-dimensional Energy and three-dimensional Space into *motion*. The Third Major Split of Time transformed two-dimensional Connection into three-dimensional Energy. The Third Major Split of Time transformed two-dimensional Separation into three-dimensional Space. The Third Major Split created the in-between Condition of Time called movement. The 3rd Split was created by the in-between element of Time.

The 3rd Split created Time.
The 3rd Split was Time.
The 3rd Split <u>is</u> Time.

Time and the 3rd Major Split of Actual Infinity are the same thing. Time exists as a Causal Totality. All of its splits are Causal in Nature; linked together in a progression of connected fractions which are separated from each other. Even though they are all connected and all the same thing, Time exists as 3 Basic kinds of Conditions in our Universe. As a Causally connected Totality that is Actually Infinite. As a Causally connected Duality of Past and Future that is Actually Infinite. And as a Causal Triality of Past-Present-Future that is Actually Infinite. Time exists as a Trialistic, three-dimensional Causal Process of Splitness.

There is a misconception that Time is the fourth dimension. This is not so. There is no fourth dimension. The fourth dimension does not exist. There are only three Dimensions. Time is the Third Dimension. However, if you include the first major split of Nothingness and Everythingness to the three major splits which created the three Dimensions; then the 3rd split becomes the

4th, and the Dimension of Depth becomes the 4th dimension. The only thing is that the first major split was not completely linear in nature, so it cannot be included as a dimensional split.

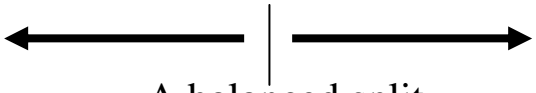
Dimensions are Linear Conditions which are oriented at an angle of 90 degrees to each other. The first linear Condition of Infinite Dimension was not a point, or a position: it was the Condition of Length. It is an Infinite Linear Condition of Connection-Separation which was created when the Dynamic of Linear Splitness split the entire Totality of Actual Infinity. Infinite Conditions of Connection and Separation created the First Infinite Dimension of Length just one-way. When the Totality of Actual Infinity was first separated and connected; it was separated and connected linearly in just one direction. It did not explode apart.

The Original Condition of Totality did not have any linear dimensions before it was separated and connected. It did not have any dimensions at all. It was the 1st sequence of Splitting which created the first Linear Dimension… or rather, what was splitting it linearly gave it its Linear One-Dimensional Condition. Basically, when the Causal Totality of Actual Infinity was first split, it gained an Infinite linear Condition of Dimension called Length. The only Dimension it had was Length. It was a 1-Dimensional Universe. The 1-dimensional Universe could also be said to have a Condition of a 'point' or a 'position' without any other Dimension whatsoever. But only if you look at it from one perspective: the perspective of its 1-dimensional direction of movement, like looking into a gun barrel. This makes sense since there were no other dimensions or perspectives you could use to look at it from, simply because the dimensions and perspectives of Width and Depth had not yet been created. The perspective of Length, the first Dimension of Length is also the famous mathematical concept of the 1-dimensional point. They are the same thing. The 1st Dimension of Length is also a point: they are the same thing. All you need to do is look along the length of a pencil and you will see a point. All you need to do is look at any length from the proper 1-dimensional perspective and you will see that this is true. Look at a length of wire from the perspective of its 1-dimensional direction, and all you will see is a point. The 2nd linear split hit the 1st Infinite dimensional Universe linearly at 90

degrees to the 1st Dimension of Length: and changed the 1-dimensional Universe from a Condition of Infinite Length: into two Conditions of Infinite Length, and Infinite Width.

The 3rd Dimension split the 2-dimensional Universe at 90 degrees to the first 2 Dimensions, and split it into Infinite Length, Infinite Width and Infinite Depth. The Condition of the three Infinite Dimensions is mono-linear. They are all made up of single lines which only move in one direction at a time. The three Infinite Dimensions of our Universe are made up of these three Conditions which are all oriented 90 degrees to each other. When the first split of Time happened, it split ½ of the 3rd Infinite Dimension of the Universe going out… leaving ½ of the 3rd Infinite Dimension coming back in; unsplit. Instead of Time Splitting the entire Totality of the Infinite 3rd Dimension, it only split ½ of it. The 1st half of this splitting *was* going out. The 2nd half of this splitting is *now* coming back in.

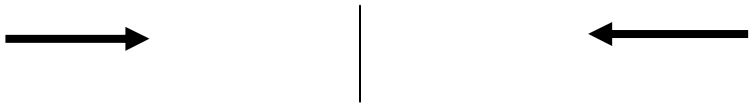
The 1st Major Split of Infinite Time happened like this: it split into two halves.



A balanced split.

On one side was the singularity of our Universe expanding outwards… Since it created two Universes at the same time, each did not go out all the way. They only went ½ the way out on each side. Each one did not go all the way out because each 3-dimensional Universe was only ½ of the actual split of ½ of Infinite Time. But… put them together, and they did go all the way out. Two halves make a whole. This explains the entire dynamic behind the 'big bang'.

Then they *turned around* and began to come back in… like this:



This is the reason why the Energy in our Universe went only half the way out. This is the reason why the Energy in our Universe is now trying to come back

in again. This is the hidden Dynamic behind why our Universe exploded out in one direction and came back in again. These dynamics happened because they were all Dynamically Balanced in a strict Causal Sequence. The splits were Causal: they happened in a specific sequence. They could not balance each other and cancel each other out simultaneously. They had to balance each other in a Causal succession of first going out, and then coming back in. When you look at it this way: suddenly what is inexplicable: becomes easily understandable. Try asking any scientist why the Energy of the Universe exploded out and is coming in now, and they will tell you that it is a silly question because as far as they are concerned, that question is impossible to answer. Well it is not impossible to answer. I have answered it. And so can anyone else if they just use simple logic and plain common sense. All three Dimensions are linear: they have a single Linear Direction. One half of a balanced Linear Dimension that is Causal in our Universe is OUT:

The other half of the Causal Linear Dimension is IN:

Why? Because one of the Basic Conditions of our Universe is the balanced Duality of In, and Out. Everything in our Universe has an inside to it, and an outside to it. Everything in our Universe that goes in, also goes out. The next Split of Infinite Time was ½ of the explosion that was our Universe coming back in instead of going out… And the next split after that was ½ of the remaining unsplit half and so on add-infinitum. Coming back in instead of going out. Each split of Time is exponentially smaller than the previous one by ½. Because the remaining 3rd Infinite Dimension was fractionally split into two directions: In and Out. Our Universe did not expand out into a full globe of Infinite Space when it first split out. It only split ½ of the way out because that was only half of the entire split. Then it began to split the remaining ½ of the 3rd Dimension we call Depth coming back in.

Isn't the 1st half of Out supposed to be balanced by the 2nd half of In? Why didn't our Universe just come back in just as fast as it went out? The reason for that is tragically simple. If our Universe had expanded out as an organic

whole, without exploding into fragments of infinitely small Energy particles, and destroying its entire organic structure as a whole: it would have come all the way back In just as easily and quickly as it went Out. But it didn't expand organically Out: it exploded destructively, it destroyed its own organic 2-dimensional structure. Now it is blindly trying to re-organize itself back into cellular structures which will allow it to go all the way back in again… The result is all the Energy of the Universe is coming *in,* while Space is being squeezed *out* from in-between the Energy coming back *in*. Because Infinite Time splits the 3rd Dimension fractionally into exponentially smaller halves; after Time started splitting, its remaining unsplit half almost instantly became infinitely small in relation to its first split of one-half. The relative difference between an infinitely small remaining fraction of 3-dimensional Space that is unsplit… splitting into even infinitely smaller fractions of 3 dimensions so minute, so tiny, that it can only be noticed by comparing how much energy vibrated billions of years ago; to how much energy vibrates now. Entropy is what Science has noticed as a very gradual tendency of Energy slowing down. The vibration of all Energy in the Universe is getting slower, and thus shorter. This is not actually true. Energy is not actually slowing down. Time or the 3rd Dimension of Depth is just getting shorter… As Time passes there is less of the 3rd Dimension of depth to vibrate in, or more accurately… through.

The Dynamics of Splitting

After the Three Major Splits happened, the splitting did not stop. Once Energy emerged as a split Totality, which Science mistakenly calls a Singularity, it kept on splitting into Infinitely small Energy particles. Once a space emerged from in-between the split Singularity the Singularity of Energy became a Duality of 2 Energies. Actually, it was a Triality of 2 energies and 1 space. Once the two split energies into four: two more spaces emerged… space kept on emerging from in-between the splitting energy particles. That's why they're called particles: they kept parting from each other, going 'ick!... ick!... ic!...' as there was less and les and le- of the parting particles to part from each other.

Once Time emerged from in-between Energy, creating Space: it split

Infinitely Out. Time was the buffer between Space and Energy which enabled them to split. Remember, Time is the Dimension of Depth. Time was the 3rd factor of Depth that made 3-dimensional Splitness possible. Once Time began splitting, then everything else began splitting 3-dimensionally also: the Universe became an ongoing process of Trialistic Splitness.

It became an ongoing process of Dynamically Balanced Splitness. It already had been a process of Dynamically Balanced Splitness. It had been a process of Dynamically Balanced Splitness long before the Path of Splitness created our Universe. It was just a continuation of the same dynamic. Energy, Space, and Time split, at almost at the same time. All three began a process of Dynamically Balanced Splitting, Creating Connected Separations as they split. One can understand Energy splitting, even Space. But Time? Time is the 3-dimensional *act* of splitting. From our vantage point of the in-between Present, it is the in-betweenness of the act itself which we perceive: we call it 3-dimensional motion. Time keeps forever splitting the 3rd Dimension of Depth into the Past, while the Future 3rd Dimension remains unsplit. This is why we cannot know what will happen in the Future, but we can know what happened in the Past. This is why the Future is unpredictable and why the Past is unchangeable. This is why the Future has not happened yet and the Past has already happened. The Future is merely the remaining unsplit fraction of the 3rd dimension. It is the remaining unsplit fraction of Infinite Time. The Present is merely the connective link of Splitness in-between the split Past and the unsplit Future. The Present is merely a moving point of Splitness in-between the ongoing Splitting of Time.

The Universe is composed of Three Dimensions in which the three aspects of these Dimensions: Energy, Space and Time work. Once you can understand this it becomes simple. The three Dimensions are not Energy, Space and Time. The Three Dimensions are Linear Conditions of the Universe. They are the Basic underlying, invisible, transparent, intangible Conditions of the Universe. Energy, Space, and Time is merely the result of their Splitting into 3 dimensions. They are Basic Conditions of Splitness. Energy is a Condition of the 1st Dimension splitting. Space is a Condition of the 2nd Dimension splitting, and Time is a Condition of the 3rd Dimension splitting.

In that first instant when our Universe began to emerge…:
Infinite Energy began to split Infinitely.
Infinite Space began to split Infinitely.
And Infinite Time began to split Infinitely.

All as a Dynamic of Balanced Splitness. Meaning that it was not just a creation of Connections but of Separations also. Upon the emergence of Energy, Space and Time: nothing could be instantaneous, nothing could come instantly into existence. Because the Condition of Causality already existed. Everything had to happen in a Causal order. That Causal Order was a simple series of one-two-three. What happened? Three things happened.

The first instant of Energy was Infinite.
The first instant of Space was Infinite.
The first instant of Time was also Infinite.

All three began splitting at almost the same time, but not quite. The Causal sequence in which the 1-dimensional Universe was created determined the Causal order in which the 2-dimensional Universe was created. The Causal order in which the 2-dimensional Universe was created determined the Causal order in which the 3-dimensional Universe was created.

Energy comes first: it is a form of the original Totality of Actual Infinity; it is a form of 1-dimensional Totality. Energy is a form of 2-dimensional Connectiveness. Space comes second: it is a form of Separation that was created by the Dynamic of Splitness splitting the original Totality of Actual Infinity into 1 Dimension. Space is a form of 2-dimensional Width.

Time comes third. It was new: it came last.

The two-dimensional Condition of Length called Energy emerged on both sides of Infinite Duality first. The two-dimensional Condition of Width called Space emerged on both sides of Infinite Duality second. The three-dimensional Condition of Depth emerged third. It became the three-dimensional Condition of Time. Our Universe emerged out of only one side

of this split. Another Universe emerged on the other side to balance it. This is the only way the Big Bang could have happened. There is no other way our Universe could have emerged. In order to balance: they emerged on both sides of a flat, two-dimensional Infinite Universe. This near-simultaneous Split came out of its original two-dimensional state or Condition of Actual Infinity as an Infinite Duality. Space and Energy are only the original Dualities of two-dimensional Connectiveness and two-dimensional Separation extended into a Trialistic Condition, or State.

How could Space emerge second and Depth third? The Space that emerged was 2-dimunsional, not 3-dimensional: it needed the added 3rd dimension of Time to turn id into a 3-dimensional space which had Depth to it. There is no other possible causal sequence in which the Universe could have emerged. Energy came first. Space came second. Time, or the 3rd Dimension: came third. It was Time, the last and 3rd split of Depth which made our Universe emerge as a big bang.

On our side of the flattened 2-dimensional Condition of Infinite Duality: one-half of Infinite Energy emerged, creating one-quarter of Infinite Space between it. The same thing happened on the other side of the original flattened Condition of the 3-dimensional Universe. What Science calls a Singularity emerged out of a Dualistic Split: not a 'singularity'. Explosions do not happen by themselves. It is ridiculous to assume that any explosion can come out of nowhere for no reason ad all. That is like expecting to have a dynamite explosion without any dynamite. There has to be something to make it explode. Also, there have to be very good reasons for it to explode.

The energy in both halves of this balanced 3-dimensional Split was traveling away from each other at an infinitely fast speed. The other Universe is on the other side of the 2-dimensional Universe. Science does not even realize that a 2-dimensional Universe even exists between the two 3-dimencional Universes. Science cannot see the other side emerging from this Singularity or measure it. How all this happened was determined by the Causal Order of Splitting itself. Separation cannot exist before there is something to separate. Actual Infinity had to exist as a Totality before it could even begin to Split.

There are no exceptions to this causal sequence of Splitness. :

Connection always happens first.
Separation always happens second.
Motion always happens third

You can see the Causal sequence of this Dynamic in the growth of a tree. The trunk of a tree is linear: it is a single unsplit Totality. Then a split occurs. Only after the split happens can the tree grow apart from itself. The Causal Sequence of this Dynamic of Splitness is universally true everywhere in the Universe. There are no exceptions to it. The Causal order of the Universe is the same everywhere, and happens in the same causal sequence of 1-2-3. Contact-Reaction-Movement. Energy was created before Space because Energy is a three-dimensional form of Connectiveness, or Totality. Space was created after Energy because Space is a three-dimensional form of Separation, or Duality. Only after Energy emerged out of what Science calls a 'Singularity' which was actually a Dual Split of two dynamically balanced Totalities, did 3-dimensional Spaces start to be created in-between this unseparated Singularity or Totality of Energy on our side. This is the reason why in our half of this Balanced Split: our Universe first came into existence as a 'Singularity' of Pure, Unsplit Infinite Energy just before a Space was created in-between the two Singularities of the two emerging 3-dimensional Universes emerging out of the 2-dimensional Universe.

If Space had come into existence before Energy then there would have been no Singularity, no Unsplit Totality of Connectiveness. Instead, there would have been an Infinitely Large Space coming into existence first; into which, Infinite Energy would have then split. This did not happen. The Third Split of Actual Infinity created the new Condition of Time, which transformed these two emerging Dualities of Energy into a Trialistic 3-dimensional Condition. One-half of that Split happened on our side, creating the Infinite 3-dimensionality of our Universe. In essence: Time is merely the ongoing evolution of the Splitness of Everythingness and Nothingness. Once Time was created, then things could split three-dimensionally depth-wise. Before that, things could only split 2-dimensionally, and before that: only one-

dimensionally. The 2nd and 1st dimensional splits were Causal in Nature. But there was no Time. Time only began with the 3rd Major Split of Actual Infinity. The Causal process of Time splitting: enables Space and Energy to undergo an infinitely complex series of dynamically connected-separated-balanced splits in a three-dimensional Condition.

Time

Everything in the Universe which exists as Energy and Space: exists in all three Conditions of Time: Past, Present and Future. We cannot see the Past or the Future. Humans are incapable of perceiving the Totality of Actual Infinity. We perceive things only in the present moment, finitely: not Infinitely. We only perceive things in-between the Past and the Future… only in the Present, because the Present is in-between the Past and the Future. The only reason we see the Universe as being finite is because we are stuck in the Present. The Future exists as an unsplit fraction of the Condition of Infinite three-dimensional Space: as well as the already-split fraction of the Infinite Past. The human perception of finiteness is only due to our awareness being limited to the present moment. As far as we know, the only form of Energy which does not exist in all three states of Past-Present-Future is the animal-human awareness of Time in the Present Moment, not the energy itself: only our present awareness of it. Human awareness only exists in the Present. How can Space and Energy also exist in the Future when the Future has not happened yet? It exists in the Future as an unconnected or unsplit potential of what already exists.

Science has made Time into a constant. It is not a constant. This is a fundamental misconception and fallacy of Science. It just seems like that because one half of Infinity is still Infinite: One half of one half of Infinity is still infinite. It is the rate, or speed at which Time splits which is constant, not the actual amount of Time which has elapsed. Between every Split of Time a new 3rd Dimension of Depth is created. Between every consecutive split of Infinite Time ½ less of the Infinite 3rd Dimension is being created than the one before it. Time, and the Totality of the 3rd Dimension are the actually the same thing. They are a Dynamic of Splitness. You can call the Condition

between each split of Time the 3rd Dimension, or you can call the Condition that splits the 3rd Dimension Time. They're just a Causal series of balanced Connections and Separations which happen to be three-dimensional. Like this:

Connection- Separation- Connection-Separation-Connection.

3rd Dimension-Time-**split**-3rd Dimension Time-**split**-3rd Dimension-Time-**split**

Or…

Depth Depth Depth
Change of Position-Direction, Change of Position-Direction, Change of Position-Direction

If you focus all of your attention upon only Connections or Separations, you will not be able to understand it. Neither aspect is more important than the other. Only if you look at both of them together can you understand the dynamic in its Totality. The Splitness of Time-Depth is also a series of exponentially smaller fractions which go like this.

…Etc...

Every moment Time splits… it splits equally, it splits in half, it splits whatever is left of Infinite Time in half. What about the other two Dimensions? How do they split? The Path of Splitness split ½ of the 1st Dimension, ½ of the 2nd Dimension, and ½ of the 3rd Dimension in the first Split of the two emerging Universes on either side of the 2-dimensional Universe. It splits the 1st and 2nd Dimensions inside the 3rd Dimension. The 3rd split is merely an organic outgrowth of the other 2 former major splits. The 3 splits are an organic whole. But every time they split: they still split in a causal sequence of 1-2-3..: 3 times: Energy-Space-Time is a three-dimensional Condition of Splitness. It is not a four-dimensional Condition. Each of its three aspects are balanced by the other two. All Three Aspects are dynamically connected-to, and separated-from each other. This combined Condition is the Condition of Balanced Splitness, or a Dynamic Triality. The three-dimensionality of our Universe can only happen and exist by Time

splitting. Three-dimensional Space and three-dimensional Energy could not exist if there was no three-dimensional Time or no Condition of Balanced Splitness. The creation of our entire Universe was and is a Causal Sequence of Balanced Splitness.

This also explains Heisenberg's uncertainty principle and why the position or the direction/speed of electrons can be ascertained, but never both at the same time… You either have motion or you have position; but you never have both at the same time. In the attempt to measure electrons at that microscopic a level of Time, Space and Energy, the separations and connections between position and direction/motion become noticeable. It's the nature of Time itself which is responsible for this seemingly mysterious phenomenon; not the electrons themselves. Cameras and motion pictures work by the same principles as Time does: 2-dimensional position is 90 degrees to 3-dimensional motion/depth… that's how Time and the Universe works. It's that simple. The light emanating out from the transparent film is recreating how the big bang created the 3rd dimension of Depth out of a 2-dimensinal surface.

The Dynamic of Time

Depth created the 3rd Condition of Time… Time creates the 3rd Dimension of Depth. As Time keeps splitting: all the positions of all the elements within our 3-dimensional Universe have the opportunity to change their positions and directions. This changing of positions is the Passage of Time, or the Splitness of Time. This changing of position happens in-between the Splitting of Time. Time is the three-dimensional Condition of Depth of our Universe, as well as Width and Length… and is Actually Infinite in nature. Time and three-dimensionality are basically the same thing. From our viewpoint, in that first instant of Infinite Time: Infinite Energy emerged on our side as an Infinitely Small Totality, or a Singularity: balanced by another Singularity emerging from the other half of the Infinite two-dimensional Duality: which both of them emerged from.

The Dynamic of Infinite Time splitting is an exponential factor of the

fractioning of halves. It is a Dynamic of Splitness. The First Split of Time was literally one-half of the Infinite Third Dimension of Depth. It was ½ of Actual Infinity. It was ½ of Infinite Time. This is why the Energy in our Universe exploded Out only halfway in that 1st Split, and then after that one-half, it came back In. The other half exploded Out in the other Universe. Our Universe is only one half of a whole; it was never designed to go all the way out; it was only designed to go half of the way out. This is why our Universe is almost flat now. Now; all the Energy in it is coming back in, not going out…while Space is going out from in-between the Energy coming back In: giving a false impression that our Universe is expanding. Space is expanding. Not Energy. Energy is coming back In. Not only that: if you include the Universe on the other half of that split: then on our side… the 1st Split on our side was only one-quarter of the Infinite Third Dimension of Depth: not one-half. ¼ being Out→ , and the other unfinished ¼ being In. ←

Once you understand the 3rd Dimension as a Condition of Depth and once you understand that the 3rd Dimension of Depth is split into two Conditions of In and Out; then you can understand how the Condition of Size was created. The first half of Infinite Time split the Condition of Infinite Depth Out Infinitely. The remaining splits of Time have been splitting the Condition of Depth In, Infinitely. The Condition of 3-dimensional Size in the Universe is an aspect of the Condition of Depth. The dynamic of the Universe splitting the Dimension of Depth Out created Infinite largeness. The dynamic of the Universe splitting the Dimension of Depth In created Infinite Smallness. In other words, the relative Condition of Smallness did not exist until the Universe finished going Out, and began coming back In. The Condition of Size is just a relative Condition of Infinite Depth. The Condition of Smallness and Largeness cannot exist without the Condition of Depth. The Condition of Size is a relative Condition of the 3rd Dimension. Depth, Size, Smallness, Largeness, are all aspects of the same dynamic of Splitness.

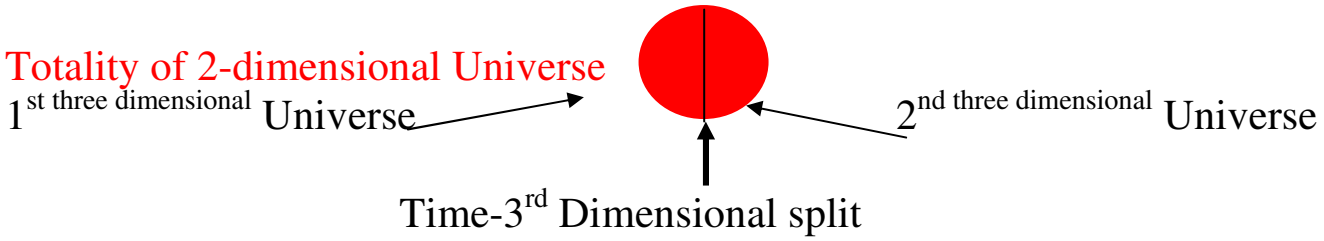
The next Split of the remaining unsplit half of Infinite Time on our side was one-quarter or half of one-half of the Third Dimension called Depth. That is only counting what happened on our side of the 3rd Split of Actual Infinity. And so on ad-infinitum; exponentially splitting into infinitesimally smaller

fractions of Infinite Depth.

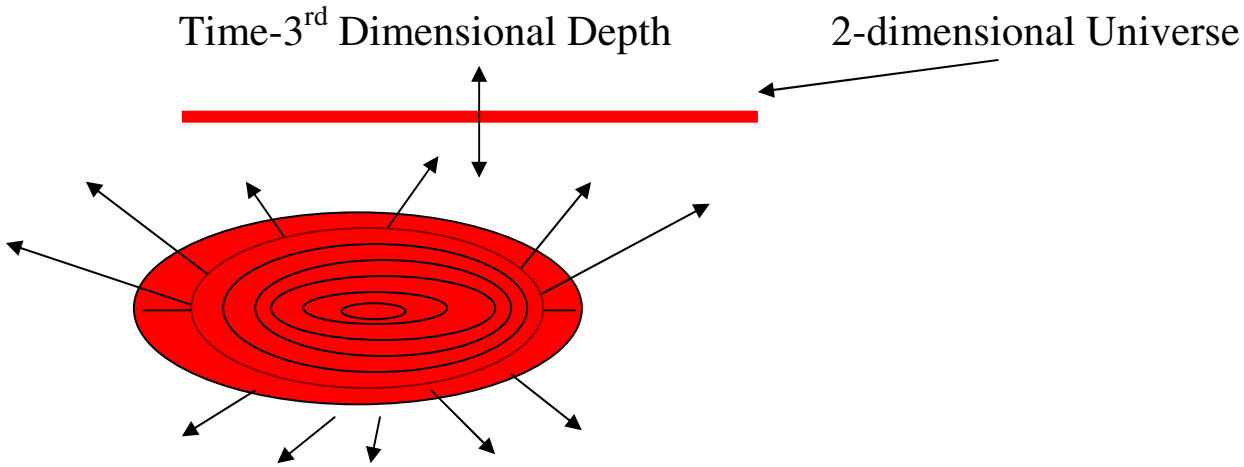
During the first moment of Infinite Time splitting, fully all of the entire process of the Splitting of all Energy into Infinitely small energy particles took place. One half of Infinite Time became the already split Past. The other half was the unsplit Future. The first half that did split, did so Infinitely. This was the process of the Totality of Infinite Energy splitting into Infinite Smallness. Along with Infinite Space being created in-between the splitting up energy particles and splitting the Universe into Infinite Largeness three-dimensionally. This Dynamic of Splitness explains why more things went on during what Science calls the first instant of 'Singularity' than all the billions of years of splitting which came after it. At the half-point of Time's Infinite Splitness after the first Major Split was finished, the entire process of Connecting and Splitting flipped over and began running in reverse in order to dynamically balance itself. After the 1st half of the process was over the 2nd half of this process began. Instead of Connections creating Separations, Separations began creating Connections. The entire direction and dynamic of Splitness turned around and reversed itself. Instead of Energy expanding Out, Space began expanding Out. While Energy began coming In instead of going Out.

How could the entire process of Energy splitting into Infinite Smallness occur during the first Split of one half of Infinite Time? that's only one split. That was the Major split: not a minor one. The other minor splits happened inside it. One major split of what?.... of Depth: the 3rd Dimension. It took ½ of Infinite Time to expand the Universe to ½ of its Infinite Depth going Out. It will take the remaining ½ of Infinite Time to contract the Universe the remaining ½ of its Infinite Depth coming back In. The 3-Dimensional Condition of Depth has two balanced Conditions to it: Out and In. Only ½ of any Depth is Out. The other ½ of that Depth is In. The major split of Infinite Depth expanding ½ of the way Out, during ½ of Infinite Time caused Energy to split into Infinitely small particles. What we perceive in our Trialistic Universe to be a single Split of Time is actually a combined Trialistic Split, or Three Splits in one. When the first Split of Time happened: it happened three ways; or one-dimensionally, two-dimensionally and three-dimensionally…

Splitting the first dimension, (the Totality of Actual Infinity), splitting the second dimension, (the Infinite Duality of Everythingness), and splitting the third dimension, (the Infinite Triality of Energy-Space, and Time). It split three times: once, twice, and thrice… It Split infinitely… two times in one Trialistic Split. Two-in-one. Two inside one. One in-between Two.



And then the third way:… all three ways combined.



In every Trialistic split of Totality, Time splits Energy three different ways… Each single Trialistic Split of Infinite Time is not only three splits: it is also two Splits. It is also one split. It is all three-in-one. And each one is Infinite. The third Split… the extra one, which gives our Universe three Dimensional Depth is called Time. Time is only the extra third split of Depth added-on to the other two Conditions of Splitness: Length, and Width. Which existed in the Two-dimensional Universe long before there ever was a 3-dimensional Universe.

Science mistakenly believes the Big Bang explosion of our Universe happened in a tiny moment of Time even smaller than a nano-second of

Energy-creation… and a slightly longer nano-second after that: when compressed Energy exploded out into Space. That assumption is relatively untrue. The reason this idea exists is because Science does not have a true understanding of what Time actually is. Science does not understand the Relativity of Time. Science does not understand how Time relates to Energy and Space. What Science calls the first 'nano-second' of the Universe's existence *was actually ½ of Infinite Time*. It was one-half of Actual Infinity. This is why from our perspective in the present, billions of years after the Universe emerged into the **3rd** Dimension, it seems to have exploded out so fast… and become so infinitely big in such an apparently short time.

Our perception and understanding of the emergence of the Universe is relative; including our perception of Time. If you had actually been there while it was actually happening… it would have been happening as slow as molasses. It would have been so slow that you would barely have noticed anything moving at all. Why? Because you would not have been alive for one half of Infinite Time to see the whole process unfolding. You would have been alive only an infinitely small fraction of that ½ of Infinite Time. If you had actually been there, you would have said:

"Huh? What bang? I don't see any bang. Nothing's happening. This is boring. Wake me up when it's over... I'm going back to sleep."

This is why I use the word emerge to describe how our Universe came into being; not the word explode. Our Universe emerged not as an explosive bang, but slowly… organically. Its emergence is perceived as an explosion only from our relative perception of Time in the present. Using time-lapse photography a mushroom can be made to seem to explode. Flowers can seem to explode if the actual rate of time is speeded up. In actual fact their growth is not an explosion. It is only an explosion if you speed up the perception of the relative speed at which it actually grows. This misperception of Time comes from the distortion of Science shortening ½ of Infinite Time down to a zillionth of a nano-second. This is why Science incorrectly perceives the emergence of our Universe as an explosion. Science's misperception of Time at the moment of what they call the 'Big Bang' is due to the fractional

relativity of Infinite Time splitting.

We humans have no way of sensing exactly what fraction of Infinite Time has Split during any perceivable moment of human time-awareness. Human awareness was never designed to perceive or measure the relative duration of each fractional Split of Infinite Time. Our awareness of Time only exists in the Present. Our awareness of Time exists mostly, as an awareness of the Present Moment. Our awareness of Time only exists *in-between* the Past and the Future. The Present Moment only exists in-between the Splitness of Time as it keeps on splitting. We are not able to compare different moments of Time to see if there is any relative difference between them because we are inside the splits: not outside of them.

Why did our Universe emerge in this way and no other? Because of the Dynamic of Balanced Splitness. Because Infinite Space emerged as a Duality that had a Basic Condition of Causality, it could not be Infinitely Small and Infinitely Large at the same time. Because Infinite Energy emerged as a Duality that was Causal, it could not exist as an infinite number of infinitely small particles and as one infinitely large particle simultaneously at the same time. Infinite Time also emerged as a Causal Duality. It could not exist as an infinitely long moment of Time and an infinitely short moment of Time simultaneously at the same time. Time has a uniform rate of splitting. We cannot tell the relative difference between any two moments, or Fractions of Time. We cannot tell if any Fraction of Time is longer or shorter than any other Fraction of Time because our awareness of Time only exists in-between the Splitness of Time.

The other half of this process of Splitness is still happening. Infinitely Small particles in an Infinitely Expanding Space are coming In closer together, to form larger masses of Energy, while going through Infinite Permutations of Possibility and Probability. While Space is going Out; squeezed out from in-between the Energy coming IN. After the first Split of Time, only one-half of the process was done. Now, the other half of the process is happening.

However, the other half of the process is not the same as the first half. It

cannot be reversed in exactly the same order it happened. One might think that after ½ of Infinite Time when Energy was split into infinite smallness, the next split of ¼th of Infinite Time should reconnect pairs of Infinitely small energy particles together, and 1/8th of Infinite Time should re-connect pairs of the merged almost infinitely small energy particles, and so on… until Infinite Energy finally merges back into a Totality of a Singularity. Why is this not happening? Put it this way: take a house and smash it with a wrecking ball into ten million pieces. Are you going to put one million of the smallest pieces back together again first? Will it take you same exact amount of time to put together as it took to smash it apart?

No.

You are first going to find the largest pieces first. And put them back where they are generally supposed to be. Then you are going to find the next-largest pieces and put them back generally where they are supposed to be… The last thing you are going to do is find the smallest pieces and put them back where they once were. And it will take you a hell of a lot longer to put it back together than it took to smash it apart in the first place. Especially the smallest pieces.

This is what the Energy of the Universe has been doing ever since the 3rd Major Split of the Path of Splitness first smashed it apart in what Science calls a 'Big Bang'. It has been gathering itself together and organizing itself into dust clouds, stars, galaxies. It has been assembling huge galaxies made out of huge stars into huge cellular intergalactic cells made up of countless galaxies.

Ever since the Universe began to come back In, the Universe has been systematically organizing its Energy; and forming them into organic structures. It is collecting energy together, and organizing it organically…naturally, into spherical cellular structures on all levels of Size. It has not even begun to re-connect its infinitely smallest energy back together again properly. This is the last step which will happen: not the first.

Not only that: after the Universe exploded, or rather it emerged all the way

out: it has been organizing the exploded pieces back into the only structure it knows… the structure of an exploded Universe… the structure of an exploded half-globe, pressed against another half-globe… with an empty interior, and a faint perimeter of energy particles: a living organic cell. This is why galaxies exist as faint, cellular films of energy on the outer perimeters of huge, empty inter-galactic space bubbles. Cellular space-bubbles are just small recreations of what the Universe was like just after it emerged, or exploded… depending upon which perspective you use to perceive the process.

After ½ of Infinite Time had finished splitting, the Universe was an empty void with all of its Energy at the perimeter. Every form of Energy that exists in the Universe today is a blind re-construction of some aspect of the first ½ of the Universe's Basic Conditions. Novas are re-creations of an exploding Universe. Dwarf Stars and dead stars are re-creations of the first densely packed singularity. Radiation energy is a re-creation of energy exploding out from its first source. Gas and dust particles are re-creations of Energy when it stopped moving into stationary particles, starting to come together. Stars are re-creations of energy radiating out from a center. Galaxies are forms of Energy which re-creates many of the dynamics of the 2-dimensional Universe before our Universe emerged: in fact, they are as flat as pancakes. The reason galaxies are flat is because they are recreating Dynamics which once existed in the 2-dimensional Universe. Black Holes compressions in the center of flat galaxies are a re-creation of the compressed center of the 2-dimensional Universe coming in and being compressed into a black hole: a singularity, before exploding out into two, 3-dimensional Universes, through two orifices, that are oriented 90 degrees to the 2-dimensional flatness of the galaxy it inhabits.

The Totality of Infinite Energy is like a house. To be put back together exactly as it once was, every particle of energy that split has to be re-joined: to the exact same particle of energy it originally split from. The structural integrity of the Infinite Universe is much more exact than the structural integrity of a house. With a house: you can use new timbers, and new plaster to put it back together again. With the Universe, you can't. Why? Because

there is no extra new Energy that can be used to patch up the Totality of Infinite Energy. All of it was smashed into Infinite Smallness, and Infinite largeness. Every Infinitely small particle of energy has to find its mate before it can re-connect back into the larger particle of energy that it once was a part-of. The process of the 2nd half of the Universe's evolution is merely a reversal of the 1st half of its Splitness. A reversal which is exacting, but not identical in sequential order.

Space

You can see how the dynamic of expanding 3-dimensional space works in bubble machines at amusement parks. The closer the bubbles are to the solid mouth which they are coming out of: the smaller they are. The farther away they get from any solid object the bigger they become. The farther away from stars that these Space bubbles are, the bigger they become. This dynamic of space as an exponential dynamic of expansion determines how far solid objects are away from each other in Space. This is the basic reason why stars and galaxies are so far away from each other. Science has discovered that the nature of Intergalactic Space is cellular in nature. What they do not understand yet is that Space is also cellular. Space bubbles pushed out from in-between energy particles expand naturally. The father away they get from any energy, the larger they become. Until they become huge intergalactic bubbles of space. Most of the Universe is composed of these Space Bubbles. Science has never studied the true nature of Space because it assumes that there is nothing there to study. What Science does not realize is that Space is a Medium. Space is a Formless Medium which energy travels through. Just like water is a Medium which fish swim through.

Space is a 3-dimensional Condition of Formlessness

Science does not understand Space… Science does not understand that Space is a 3-dimensional Transparent Medium through which energy can travel. Just as water is also a Transparent Medium through which energy can travel. If Outer Space were not a Medium: then the energy of light and all forms of interstellar radiation would not be able to travel through it. If Space were not

a Medium: all energy in the form of Radiation would not even be able to move through it. The Universe is mostly made up of Space. Compared to the vastness of Space, there is almost nothing else in the Universe. Just like there is almost nothing else in the vastness of the huge oceans except the formless medium of water. Just like in the atmosphere there is almost nothing else except the Formless Medium of air. Is a fish aware that it is traveling through the Medium of water as it travels? No. Are animals aware that they are traveling through the medium of Air as they travel? No. They take the Medium they travel through for granted; they don't think about it… just like Science has taken the Medium of Space for granted once it found that there was something beyond the air called Space which they could travel through. What happens when you take a fish out of the water? It dies because it is not designed to live in the Medium of Air… What happens when you take a human being out of the medium of air and put it into the Medium of Space? They die because are not designed to live in the Medium of Space. Just because humans cannot survive in the Medium of Space doesn't mean that Space is an absolute vacuum. It just means it is a Medium which we are not designed to live in, that's all. A fish taken out of water perceives the Medium of Air to be just as much of a vacuum with nothing there, as humans perceive the medium of Space to be a total vacuum with nothing there. As far as understanding the true nature of the Universe is concerned… it's all about subjective perceptions being relatively incorrect, that's all. As Einstein discovered; everything is relative to everything else. There are no absolutes in the Universe. Space is not an absolutely empty void.

The mid-point of this process after one half of Infinite Time split was a balance-point in the formation of our Universe. At this mid-point: there was no Mass or Impetus. Everything was reversed, and Mass and Impetus appeared again. What happened during the first major split of Time was that for every two particles of Energy being created by Splitness; only one space between them was created. There were twice as many splitting Energy particles being created than there were Spaces between those particles. Once this first half of the Causal Order of Splitness finished, then this entire process was reversed. The entire order of the process was reversed. In the second half of the process, as Energy particles came closer together; space was being

pushed out from in-between them. For every two particles of Energy coming closer together: the space between them was split in two. Creating two spaces where there had only been one. This why the Space of the Universe is not contracting even though Energy is coming in…. Space is not getting smaller. It is actually expanding due to the space in-between energy particles splitting. This expansion of space creates the result of Astronomical bodies moving further away from each other. It is only Space being forced out from in-between energy particles… and adding to the space outside of the compact masses of energy coming together and pushing space out from in-between them. The One-half Split of Infinite Time on our side finished Splitting Energy particles into Infinite Smallness. Then during the next one-quarter Split of Time: Space had one-quarter of Infinite Time to let the Infinitely Small particles come closer together. During the second half of Infinite Time on our side: there was one-quarter, then one eighth, then one sixteenth of Infinite Depth splitting In… Until Infinitely small Energy particles began coming together into larger particles. Until Energy came together so closely, that solid matter called dust clouds were created. Until Stars were formed. Because of this dynamic of Energy coming together: the spaces between these huge collections of energy called galaxies became huge. Intergalactic Space was created.

The Universe is basically made up of the Formless Medium of Space. There is almost nothing else in the Universe except the vastness of Space, just as there is almost nothing else in the vastness of the world's oceans except water. Space is Formlessness; just as water is Formless. Just like fish would not be able to travel without the medium of water; Light would not be able to travel without the medium of Space. Energy in the form of radiation would not be able to even move without the Medium of Space. The Universe is mostly made up of the Formless Medium of Space.

The End of the Universe

The latest consensus of Science visualizes the end of the Universe as an infinitely large Space with a few giant combined forms of Energy, like huge, giant atoms, with a few huge powerful Black Holes. This description

coincides almost exactly one part of what the culmination of the 2nd half of the process of Balanced Splitness will be. When Space becomes Infinitely Empty: Energy will finally recombine back into a single Totality... which will be eventually sucked into the last single Black Hole. A Black Hole so powerful that it will draw in all of Infinite Energy, Infinite Space and Infinite Time back into a Condition of 2 dimensions, then back into a Condition of Infinite Everythingness: where it will finally merge with Infinite Nothingness… and revert to a Condition of Actual Infinity that is unsplit; or an unsplit Totality of Actual Infinity.

The reason why the latest model of how Science sees the end of the Universe stops short of the logical conclusion of only one giant Infinitely large Black Hole swallowing up the last huge giant atoms of Energy. The reason Science stops short of all Energy merging into a single compressed mass and disappearing into the last Black hole is because Scientists try to measure the Infinite Universe by using finite numbers. Finite numbers can only approach Infinity. They can never quite get there. This is an obvious, abysmal blindness of Science. Loudly proclaiming that it has proven scientifically that the Universe is indeed Infinite… and then trying to measure this Infinity with finite numbers. Publicizing their finite measurements of our Infinite Universe… trying to show what the Infinite Universe will be like, after an almost Infinite amount of Time has passed… using finite numbers. Almost doesn't cut it. There is no such thing as an almost infinity. No matter how many zillions of numbers you use to predict what will happen in the end of the Universe, you cannot use finite numbers in your equations to accurately predict what will happen when Infinite Time has finished splitting. You can only approach Infinity with finite numbers. In fact, you can't even approach it: you can only ask to approach it. In fact, you can't even ask to approach it: you can only bow, and show the direction in which it is going.

However, the latest model of the Universe that Science has developed does prove that Time is actually Infinite, and the Universe is actually Infinite. Why? Because the end of the Universe predicted by Science by using finite numbers is not the actual end. It is merely a finite attempt to measure infinity. It is only a finite attempt to show the end of infinity. Science cannot show the

actual end of the Infinite Universe because it cannot get there by using finite numbers. It cannot measure the Actual Infinity of the Universe using finite numbers unless the numbers they use are infinite. Finite mathematical numbers are not infinite. They cannot be infinite. They cannot measure infinity.

This entire explanation of the actual Universe in this book is based upon the assumption that not only Energy: but Time and Space as well operate by the same Dynamic of Balanced Splitting or Splitness. This single Dynamic explains everything. It explains everything that happened before our Universe emerged. It explains how our Universe emerged. It explains what has happened so far. It explains how it happened, and why it happened. It also explains what will happen, how it will happen and why it will happen.

Though our senses are not designed to perceive all of these various kinds of splitting: the inevitable conclusion that not only Energy… but also Time and Space, do in fact split, have split, and are still splitting… is corroborated by every verified fact that Science has been able to gather so far. Not by mathematics. Not by theories, not by models. By actual facts that have been verified. The strength of this explanation is its simplicity, and its logic: all three aspects of our Universe: Energy, Space and Time can be logically explained as being governed by only one Dynamic Principle: The Dynamically Balanced Path of Splitness. Because of the necessary balance of Duality: the two causal processes of Energy and Space balance each other. Energy split into infinitely small-split particles, and then began coming together into larger groups of infinitely small energy particles... to eventually merge together into a Single Totality. While Space emerged between the first Splitting Totality of Energy, and began splitting into ever-smaller segments... and will merge into one infinitely large Space. You could say that when the Universe began; relatively… Energy was Infinitely Large, and Space was Infinitely Small. And at the end of the Universe Energy will be Infinitely Small and Space will be Infinitely Large… That is: relatively. In relation to each other, and in relation to Time… as relative Conditions of Actual Infinity.

Each exponential split of Space separating is matched by an exponential

connection of Energy coming closer together into larger structures. Since Energy has been coming together from the level-size of Infinite Smallness for only some billion years, it has a long way to go before it reaches its final merged Totality when Space reaches the end of its final Infinite Expansion. The principle of Splitness explains how the slowing-down of all coalescing Energy is dynamically balanced by the expansion, or speeding up of expanding Space.

Relativity

One key to understanding the Splitness of the Universe, and how and why it works is the fact that Time itself is Relative to both Energy and Space. Just as Energy and Space are relative to each other. If we existed during the first Split of Time and experienced how infinitely long that moment of Time was, and compared it to another split of Time 13 billion years later: only then could we gain a relative understanding of the relative difference between two different Splits of Time. If we could step outside the Splits of Time and compare the length of their relative duration side-by-side, and evaluate them, and gain a perspective, and digest it, and develop an integrated understanding of it… then we could develop a relative perspective of two Splits of Time. Time is not only Relative, it is Infinite. It is just as Infinite as Energy and Space. It is also just as relative as Energy and Space. Its relative relationship to Energy and Space is constantly changing just as the relative relationship of Energy to Space is also constantly changing; in the context of Actual Infinity.

Time is relative to Energy and Space. For instance: every form of Energy that exists today: radiation-dust-gas-liquid-solid: matches the relative physical Conditions of Energy at the time when these forms of energy were first created. The relative Condition of Energy is determined by the relative Condition of Time which existed when it was first created. Their Conditions match the Conditions of the Universe when they were first created. For instance, the reason Radiation travels at a much higher speed than other forms of energy is because when it was created, the fractions of Time-Depth splitting were relatively much longer-larger than they are now. The reason Radiation has almost no mass or momentum is because Radiation was created

just after the mid-point, when the Impetus of Energy had turned around and was starting to come In instead of going Out. Energy had expended all of its Impetus going Out. When this happened: there was almost no Impetus in the Universe. The Impetus of Energy coming back In had not yet started gathering enough momentum to develop any appreciable momentum or inertia. Also, the energy particles had not coalesced enough to create any condensed mass of Energy. This makes the characteristics of momentum and mass seem to be almost the same thing, but they are not.

The Relative Condition that every kind of energy existed in when it was first created is not the same Relative Condition the Universe exists-in today. Relative Conditions of the Universe change with every split of Time. Once Energy was split into infinitely small particles it could not change its physical properties and characteristics of these infinitely split particles along with the changing Conditions of the Universe… simply because they could not split anymore. As a result, Energy only changed its characteristics and properties depending on its larger structures and density: not its intrinsic characteristics. The Conditions that the Universe existed in when these larger structures were first created are the intrinsic characteristics which these larger structures of Energy possess today.

Since Time splits the Depth of the entire Universe equally: all the original relative conditions of Energy change equally in relation to each other: but not to itself. Why? Because Energy had already been split to infinite smallness: the intrinsic nature of infinitely small Energy remains constant. Giving an illusion that the Relative Conditions of Energy are absolute. When actually they are Relative Constants, not absolute constants. These properties and characteristics of energy are relative constants. Just like the atomic number of protons, neutrons, and electrons of every Uranium atom are the same. When the Uranium atom was first created: that was how many protons, neutrons and electrons it originally had and still has.

Science mistakenly considers the speed of light to be one of the few absolute constants left. This is not true. The speed of light is a relative constant. Just like the speed of electrons are a relative constant. Just like the speed of quarks

is a relative constant. There is nothing whatsoever special about the speed of light as opposed to the speed of anything else. Science has invented the constant of the speed of light as a holy Tabernacle, as some kind of sacred religious icon. The only reason that the speed of light is 'constant'… is because when it is traveling through intergalactic space it doesn't slow down because it doesn't hit anything. There is no friction in outer space to slow it down, that's all. Well guess what: the speed of every other form of energy in the Universe, as long as it doesn't hit anything, and as long as it moves through intergalactic space, and as long as there is no friction… is also constant. If it travels through the vacuum of intergalactic space, the speed of a baseball is also constant. The speed of an electron orbiting around an atom is also constant. That is, unless it is torn from its nice, safe, protective orbiting shell around a proton and is thrown out into another vacuum of space in another linear direction by another energy particle coming too close to it.

As long as it does not hit anything and is not affected by any other mass near it; the speed of every other orbiting body in the Universe is constant also because it is traveling through the medium of Space. The speed of light changes just like the speed of all other energy changes; only if and when it hits something, or is affected by energy close enough to slow it down or change its direction or affect it directly in some way… or if it hits another medium like water, or a transparent pane of glass, or a transparent film of plastic. Space is a Pure Formless Medium.

The only reason the speed of light is constant in outer space is that it is very good at avoiding other forms of energy as it travels through intergalactic space. It can do this because it has huge galactic distances it can use to bend through, and uses these huge distances and spaces to avoid hitting stars. Atoms have the same relative proportional space between them in sub-molecular space as stars do in inter-galactic space. And they avoid each other just as successfully. In fact, nearly all energy does this. Electrons have the same relative distance of inter-molecular space as light waves do in inter-galactic space. Electrons avoid hitting atoms just as successfully as light waves avoid hitting stars. There is nothing special at all about the physical properties and characteristics of light waves. The only reason light waves are

considered to be different from electrons is that we can see light waves with our naked eye, and we can't see electrons.

Science assumes that the speed of light is always the same. Actually it is only the relative Condition of light in outer space that is always the same. Actually it is only the relative Condition of the fractional rate of Time Splitting the Space between its photon-waves that is constant. Actually it is only because the Condition of Time splitting the 3-dimesional Depth of the Universe was longer when light was first created, that its speed is faster than other forms of energy. The photons inside these light-waves remain in the same original Relative Condition as when they were first created.

Science holds the speed of light to be a Universal Constant. Modern Science is based upon the use of Absolute Universal Constants which are measured finitely. This is a huge scientific fallacy. There are no Absolute Constants in our Universe, and they are not finite. They cannot be measured by using finite numbers. There are only relative relationships that are generally constant and they can only be measured in relation to each other…relatively: not absolutely.

The Universal Condition of Actual Infinity in the Universe is a Universal Constant. But not in relation to other Conditions that are Actually Infinite. The Universal Condition of Relativity in the Universe is a Universal Constant only inside our Universe. The Universal Condition of the Splitness of Time in our Universe is a Universal Constant only inside the 2 Universes it created. None of these Conditions can be finitely measured because they are all Actually Infinite. None of them are absolute; all of them are relative to each other. The speed of light. The specific mass of atoms. The speed of electrons. The mass of electrons. All of these aspects of the Universe are all relative relationships which are only proportionally constant to each other in relation to each other because they are all in a state of Dynamic Balance. Scientific Constants are merely relative comparisons of relative proportions which are generally constant. They are merely relative relationships that can be expressed in relative proportions as comparative fractions that do not change proportionally between themselves. Nothing else. It is that simple.

In his Theory of General Relativity, Einstein showed that there cannot be any Absolute Constants in the Universe. The trouble was that in order to prove it, he was forced to use two expedient Constants to do so. He had to do this. If he had not done so, the scientific community would never have accepted his theory in the first place. If he had not used these two expedient constants, nobody would have listened to him. In fact, if he had not used two expedient constants: he could not have even set up his equations. He would have been laughed out of the scientific establishment, his Theory of Relativity would never have been published in scientific journals and his ideas would never have gained worldwide fame. After he predicted that light rays actually bend around the Moon: his entire theory was indiscriminately hailed as being scientifically proven. It was not proven at all Only the discovery that light bends around the moon was proven; nothing else. Until Science finds out just what gravity is, and where it comes from, and why light bends: no theoretical equation using light as a constant can be valid.

Time itself is a Condition of in-betweenness, or Splitness… on a Trialistic level, or in a three-dimensional, Trialistic Condition. It allows Causality, Relativity and Finiteness to exist by splitting the Condition: of Actual Infinity. The Splitness of Time is not a single linear process: it is multi-linear. It splits in all directions at the same time: Length-wise, Width-wise and Depth-wise. It is a Condition of Splitness. It is a three-dimensional Condition of Splitness. Each form of Energy at each relative position in Space, and each relative moment of Time exists at its own relative speed of motion in relation to all other energy around it. Each form of Energy exists at its own rate of Time moving through Space. In essence; Time is movement. Movement is Time. Time is three-dimensionality. Three-dimensionality is Time. Though light travels three-dimensionally in all three-dimensional directions in our Universe: Time is still a linear process of Splitting the Infinite Condition of the Third Dimension.

How can this be so? Because Time splits the *Condition* of Depth everywhere in the Universe at the same time. Not just at one place in the Universe. The Infinite Third Dimension of Depth is not a finite Third Dimension. It is a Condition that is actually Infinite; it exists everywhere in the Infinite

Universe. Time merely splits the Infinite Conditions of Length, Width and Depth… linearly. In sequence. All three ways: in all three Conditions of Length, Width, and Depth… all oriented 90 degrees to each other. The most basic Condition of Time is Causality. Time is Causal. Causality causes things to happen in a linear sequence of events. Another basic Condition of Time is Actual Infinity. Time is Actually Infinite. Another Basic Condition of Time is Splitness. It exists in a Condition of Splitness as dynamically balanced Condition of Connection-Separation between Energy and Space. The 1st Condition of Time is Length. Time is linear. It goes in only one direction. The Length of Time is Infinite. It goes forward, only in one direction: that is its Condition of infinite Length. Actually, it went forward, or Out during the 1st one-half split of Time… now it has turned around and is coming back In… but it is still going in only one direction. Its direction just changed by 180 degrees. But only in the context of the Infinite Universe as an Infinite Totality reversing itself as a whole. We assume that Time going only in one direction is going forwards. It is not. It went forwards during the first ½ of Time. Now it is now trying to go backwards… back in, and doing a very bad job of it.

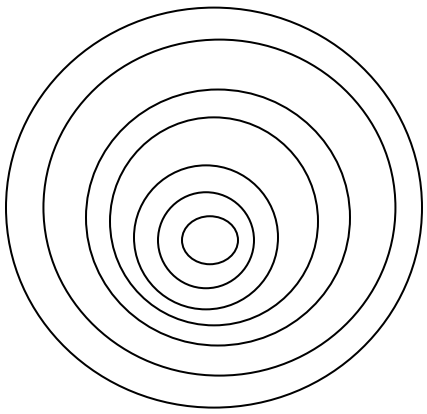
The 2nd Condition of Time is Width… or Duality, which exists as two Conditions of Past and Future. That is its Condition of Width. Time also exists as a Condition of the Present. In-between the Future and the Past. That is its 3rd Condition: the Condition of Depth is the Present. In other words our Universe only exists 3-dimensionally in the Present. It does not exist 3-dimensionally in the Past. It does not exist 3-dimensionally in the Future. This is why after something happens in the present 3-dimensionally it disappears from sight. We cannot see where the Past goes because we are moving along with the splitting Present… we are in the Present. This is also why we cannot see the Future because we exist only in the Present, and the Future has not been split yet. Because it has not yet been split: the Future is not 3-dimensional yet. Because of the Conditions that go to make up Time: Time splits the 3rd dimension in only one direction at a time. Nothing in the Universe can move in two directions at the same time. Everything in the Universe; moves in only one direction at a time.

Energy can only travel in one linear direction at a time.
Light can only travel in one linear direction at a time.
Light cannot travel in two different directions at the same time.
Energy cannot travel in more than one direction at a time.

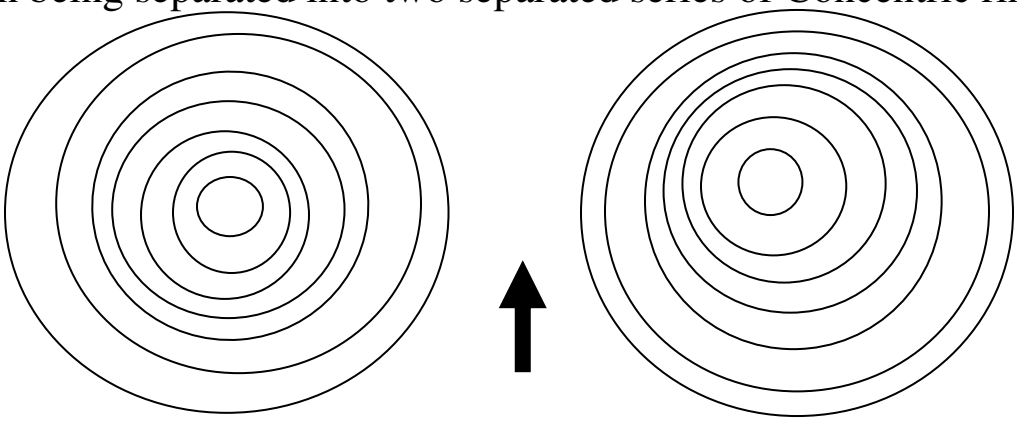
Energy travels in a mono-linear direction. Whichever direction it vibrates in is also mono-linear. It can change the direction of its motion three ways, but it cannot travel in two directions at the same time. This is because all 3 dimensions were created by the Linear Impetus of Splitness going in only one direction at a time through the Infinite Medium of Formlessness. This Universal Dynamic reveals the fact that our Universe is actually a composite of three separate mono-linear Dimensions put together.

The Two-Dimensional Universe

Before our Universe emerged into Three Dimensions. When our Universe was still in a Dualistic Condition… what was it doing? Actual Infinity split infinitely into a Dualistic Condition…it split into sets of Connection and Separation in the form of concentric rings that expanded out. Then they came back together. They expanded and contracted In and Out an Infinite number of times. It was a Causal Process of Dynamic Balance. The 2-dimensional Universe had to balance itself dynamically. What goes out must go in. What goes in must go out. By retracing its own Causal Path of Dualistic Splitness, and coming back to its original Condition of Duality before our Universe emerged… the 2-dimensional Universe expanded and contracted as a series of 2-dimensional concentric rings or sets of Connections, and Separations. It did this an Infinite number of times, expanding and contracting…



And then being separated into two separated series of Concentric rings;



Split apart by the Impetus of Splitness

It was merely recreating, and re-living the original first split of Totality being split into Everythingness and Nothingness. This is why and how the 1-dimensional Universe finally split into two 2-dimensional Universes, and then two 3-dimensional Universes. Our 3-dimensional Universe is just a 3-dimensional re-creation of the 2-dimensional Universe and the 1-dimensional Universe. The experiential memory of the Expansion and Contraction of the two 2-dimensional Universes, the causal memory of this dualistic expanding and contracting process of in and out was already indelibly implanted inside the 2-dimensional Universe before it became 3-dimensional. This is why our Universe expanded *Out* during the 1st half of Infinite Time, and this is also why it is now trying to go back *In* during the 2nd half of Infinite Time. Because the first Dualistic expansions and contractions had already happened an Infinite number of times in the 2-dimensional Universe before our 3-dimensional Universe emerged… the Causal Process of it Splitting apart, or expanding was indelibly implanted into The Dualistic Condition of Actual Infinity when it emerged as a Singularity into the 3rd Dimension. It had been already programmed to go through this process. This guaranteed that once the Third Split happened it would split into Infinite Smallness first going *Out;* and then turn around and try to come back together again, coming back *In*.

Once it exploded out into the 3rd Dimension, it was no longer in a Condition of 2-dimensional concentric rings, or sets of Connections, and Separations that could easily expand out, and contract in; over, and over again. The 1st

expansion of ½ of Infinite Time destroyed the connective integrity of these expanding and contracting concentric rings of Connection and Separation… They were blown into tiny bits. They were blown into infinitely small particles. This is why the Universe still exists in the 3rd Dimension. It has yet to find a way of coming all the way back In. The entire Path of Splitness is a series of Dynamics which is desperately trying to go back to an earlier original Causal Condition, and failing in the attempt every time.

This was how and why 3-dimensional Energy expanded out and fractured into Infinite Smallness. Originally, it existed in a 2-dimensional Condition of concentric rings of Connection, and Separation. It was never designed to exist in a 3-dimensional state. It could not expand and contract as 2-dimensional rings of Connection-Separation 3-dimensionally. It could not keep the integrity of its 2-dimensional Condition in a Universe composed of 3 Dimensions. Instead of expanding out in rings of Connection-Separation. It exploded out into the 3rd Dimension: and the 2-Dimensional rings of 2-Dimensional Rings of Connection and Separation split up into smaller and smaller 2-dimensional bits… until they split into infinitely small Energy particles and Space cells.

Why didn't it split from a pair of 2-dimensional Universes into four, 3-dimensional Universes? There are 2 Nothingness Universes that do exist. They balance the two Everything Universes; they are just not dealt with in this book. If you add Nothingness to the equation then you actually do get four 3-dimensional Universes instead of two.

If you ask how can there be something even less than the empty space of our Universe: ask a fish; what is water? The fish does not really understand the water it swims in: it senses the water it swims in as merely something it travels through. Just as we ignore the air we live in as something taken for granted which we travel through. Water, Air, and Space; are all just different Mediums of Formlessness *mixed up with the Impetus of Energy*… Space has all kinds of radiation energy and light waves traveling through it, just like water has all kinds of fish traveling through it. The Space of our Universe exists as a Medium, just as water and air does. Not as nothing. The Space of

our Universe is not made up of nothing: it is a 3-dimensional Medium, a Medium which is composed of 3 Dimensions. Take diamonds as an example: even though they are the hardest solid substance on earth, diamonds are a Medium also. They are transparent, and allow light to pass through it just as water and air and space does. Whatever is transparent, acts as a Medium for other kinds of Energy. Mediums are transparent. Space is a Formless Transparent Medium which Energy can travel through.

What we call 3-Dimensional Energy, is 2-dimensional in its origin and in its intrinsic nature. Energy is 2-dimensional because it originally came from a 2-dimensional Condition. It originally came from the 2-Dimensional Universe. At the first causal split of ½ of Infinite Time splitting into its three-dimensional Condition, the Universe was only expanding like it had already done an infinite number of times before in the 2-dimensional Universe. Except for the first time, it did so at 90 degrees to its former expansions and contractions.

This is why Time keeps on splitting.
This is the secret of Time…
This is the rate of Time…
This is the heart of Time.
This is the metronome of Time…

It is the rate of Time splitting which is constant; not Time itself. In the center-point between the twin, three-dimensional Universes: the Condition of the 2-dimensional Universe is still expanding and contracting at the same rate that it always has…. at the same rate it did before the 3-dimensional Universe ever existed. Every time it contracts it sparks a 3-dimensional explosive split which radiates out into both 3-dimensional Universes. Every contraction of the 2-dimensional Universe produces one Split of the 3-dimensional Depth we call Time. Every expansion produces the Trialistic 3-dimensional positional changes in the two 3-dimensional Universes. The rate at which the 2-dimensional Universe expands and contracts is constant. It has been contracting and expanding an infinite number of times at the same rate for an infinite number of times long before the two 3-dimensional Universes ever emerged out from its 2-dimensional contractions and expansions.

This hidden metronome in the center of the unknown, invisible, intangible, 2-dimensional Universe is one reason why Science has not been able to understand the fundamental dynamics of how Time actually works. The Universe is organic. The Universe is a Totality. An egg is also a Totality. When an egg is formed, the first thing it creates inside itself is a beating heart in its center. Each split of Time is a relative exponential fraction of the Condition of Infinite 3-dimensional Space. The first major split was ½… the second was ¼…. Now the fractions are so tiny we cannot use finite numbers to measure them. But the rate at which it splits is always the same. The rate of Time is the heartbeat of not only our Universe, but of the other Universe also: two hearts beating as one. The constrictions and expansions of the 2-dimensional Universe is the organic heartbeat of Time in the two 3-dimensional Universes. The reason we have hearts that beat regularly is because before our 3-dimensional Universe emerged, the 2-dimensional Universe was originally a single infinite heart, beating regularly… constricting and expanding an infinite number of times… which collided and split and became two beating hearts. The beating heart of the 3-dimensional Universe comes from the constant constriction and expansion going on in the 2-dimensional Universe. The rate of Time is the rate at which the heart of our Universe beats; but the rate of Time is not the heart itself. Time is organic. The rate at which Time splits… or passes is organically understandable.

The Basic 3-Dimensional Conditions of Our Universe

To further explain the emergence of this Triality and explain how and why the Universe unfolded as it did, we can break down its basic Triality of our 3-dimensional Universe into its composite Basic Dualistic Conditions.

The Basic Trialistic Conditions of the Universe are:	Space	Energy	Time
The Basic Dualistic Conditions Of these Trialities are:	Empty- full	Attraction-Repulsion	Past-future

But each one of these three new Conditions of Space, Energy and Time… emerged also as a Triality with an in-between factor of Balanced Splitness.

This in-between factor is the Condition of Relativity. It is also the factor of The Present Moment which exists in-between the Past and Future Splits of Time. It is also the factor of Causality. These three descriptions of the same Condition are the in-between factors which gives Space, Energy, and Time; their interdependent Balanced Splitness.

Relativity exists as a Condition of The Present Moment and Causality.
Causality exists in the 3-dimensional Universe as a Condition of Relativity, and The Present Moment.
The Present Moment exists as a Condition of Relativity and Causality.

Since Time exists only as a relationship between Energy and Space and since our awareness exists only in the Present Moment, we have no way of measuring the relative moments of Time as they keep on splitting. Since Space only exists as a relationship between Time and Energy and since our awareness exists only in one space at a time, we have no way of measuring the relative position of space as it goes on expanding. Since Energy only exists as a relationship between Time and Space and since our awareness exists only in one energy, we have no way of accurately measuring the causality of energy particles as they go on affecting each other.

Even with a comparison between different rates of speed we are still comparing only relative aspects of Space and Energy at the same moment of Time, or at the same rate of Time splitting. This is an deceptive illusion because every split of Time is different, even though it splits at the same rate. One moment in time, one second today is not the same amount of Time as one second fifty years ago or 3 billion years ago. Because we have no way of determining if one period of Time is the same or different from any other given period of Time we have no way of knowing what unit of Time we are actually using. This explains Why and How the Universe could come into being at such an incredibly fast rate from our relative viewpoint and then slowed down so quickly. The only possible answer is the exponential fractional Splitting of Time itself, in the context of the Third Dimension being

Actually Infinite, and the Third dimension being Time. There is no other possible answer.

This scale of fractional slow-down can be seen in the splitting of a single cell. For instance in the birth of a living organism beginning from a single cell, or Totality. As the total cell splits, and multiplies... the rate of its growth slows down exponentially with every successive split. A growing fetus grows faster and changes more during its first moments of cell-splitting: than all the rest of its growth. The fractional rate of splitting of a single cell mirrors in microcosm exactly how Time actually works, and how the Universe was born. You can also describe the in-between factors of the Trialities of the Universe as: Relativity, Causality and the Present Moment. Like this.

Space:	Energy:	Time:
Full-Relativity-Empty	Attraction-Causality-Repulsion	Past-Present - Future

Which gives an in-between description of the:

Relative size and position of Space	Relative strength and speed of Energy	Relative passage of Time
And the: Causal nature of Space	Causal nature of Energy	Causal nature of Time
And the: Present Moment of Space	Present Moment of Energy	Present Moment of Time

Which translates into our finite perception of:

Space:	Energy:	Time:
From: full-empty	attraction-repulsion	before-after
To: large-small	weak-strong	fast-slow

This is just one more way of describing how the basic Dualistic Conditions of Infinity became Trialistic Conditions producing the connective relationships of our Universe, with all of its unique characteristics as we perceive it. They are Relative Conditions of Actual Infinity; not Finiteness. These explanations demonstrate the Connectiveness of Causality. Every Causal Connection is balanced by a Causal Separation. Every connection is causally related to every separation. Every separation is causally related to every connection.

Since our awareness of the Universe only exists in the present moment, it makes the Universe seem to be finite to us. We only perceive things at one point of the causal sequence. Because we have no vantage point except in the present moment, our senses are not designed to perceive Actual Infinity. We can only perceive the in-between aspects of Infinity. We can only perceive the ongoing Splitness of Actual Infinity. If our awareness extended into the Past and the Future we would not be capable of perceiving anything separately at all… there would be no such thing as a separate action, a separate space, a separate form of energy… then instead of seeing this:

We would see this:

Selective Awareness

One basic problem of our understanding the Universe lies in the nature of how our awareness is programmed to function selectively, which Science mistakenly calls selective intelligence. We are not selectively intelligent. Actually, we are selectively blind. Anything you select to study means you have to exclude everything else. Anything you select to understand means you cannot understand anything else. What do you select to study and what do you select *not* to study? What do you focus on, and what do you *not* focus on? Unless you include literally everything in the Universe in your study you cannot gain a true understanding of how all things are connected to each other, and how they are separated from each other and how they all work.

How can you study only one thing and expect to understand how what you are studying is connected to the rest of the Universe, while ignoring everything else in the entire Universe? You can't. This is the absurdity of selective specialization. What do you select to measure when you have the entire

Infinite Universe to measure? How do you measure it relatively when there are an Infinite number of ways to measure different things to each other by? Which relationship are you going to compare them to when there are an Infinite number of relationships to compare? Scientific inquiry is selective, limited and finite in scope. Science cannot measure Actual Infinity. Science does not want to address this. Science avoids admitting what it doesn't know. The Scientific search for any kind of absolute certainty has proven to be a futile quest because no matter what it studies it does so selectively and because the Universe is dynamically Relative to itself and always changing its relative relationships.

Re-statement

In essence what happened, was that the Condition of Actual Infinity merely evolved into a Condition of Balanced, Infinite, Trialistic Splitness… naturally and organically. Not mechanically as Science would have you understand it. This is the basic organic explanation of where the Universe came from.

Thirteen billion years of the Causal process of Splitness is now being examined by Science. And every new scientific discovery only goes to underline and prove that my explanation is both accurate and correct. Every new scientific discovery of the Universe reinforces what I have explained in this chapter.

The farther back you go to the earliest Conditions of the Universe, the more reversible they are, the more they demonstrate the dynamic of Balanced Splitness and their origins of Duality, and Totality. Energy particles were created starting with the smallest and the simplest as the most numerous... going on to create larger particles in less abundance. Each fraction connecting-to, and combining with others to form larger, less common combined fractions of infinitely small energy particles. The Causal Process of Splitness explains how and why Energy became matter, and how Energy itself was created in the Universe, and the exact order in which it was created. Beginning from infinitely small energy particles coming together to creating larger subatomic particles.

To give a perspective of where the Universe stands now as far as Infinite Time is concerned; we are only 13-14 billion years into the last phase of that Infinite Path of Splitness. For us it seems that the first instant of the Big Bang happened incredibly fast. Actually it took fully one-half of an Infinity of Time for the Big Bang to occur. This is why the discrepancy between what happened during the first instant and everything else which happened after it seems so disproportionate. Infinite Time keeps on splitting into relatively smaller fractions exponentially, but since our awareness exists only inside the present moment the speed of events happening at different Time-periods is seen by us to be a sliding scale beginning at a blinding speed and ending up in a frozen crawl. The Relative Splitness of Time as a form of Balanced Splitness easily explains this because Time is relative not only to Energy and Space, but to itself as well… as both Space and Energy are also. Each balanced split of Time is relatively half the amount of Time which has already split. This same fractional truth or principle was also true for Energy and Space during the 1st half of Infinite Time. The Relative fractional proportions of Splitness: in the context of Actual Infinity splitting into Time, Space and Energy explains the entire 1st half of the history of the Universe which Science calls the Big Bang.

No scientific theory has ever been able to explain just how and why this Big Bang happened in the first place. This explanation does. The reason why Science cannot explain the Big Bang is because Science only measures finite phenomenon, it cannot measure Infinite phenomenon. The Big Bang was Infinite in nature, it was not finite. The very context of finite measured abstract numbers which Science uses in its theories to measure the Big Bang is invalid. Finite mathematical numbers cannot measure or explain Infinite Conditions. They cannot measure or explain Infinite Energy. Finite mathematical numbers cannot measure or explain Infinite Space. Finite mathematical numbers cannot measure or even attempt to explain Infinite Time.

Gravity

What holds the Universe together? Energy-Space-Time is held together by what? Science has no answer to this question. Science says that something

called Gravity attracts energy which has mass to itself. Yet Science is unable to find just where this Gravity comes from. Gravity is merely one small aspect of the original Condition of Connectiveness. It comes from the earlier Condition of Infinite Totality. This is why its existence cannot be explained in terms of the existence of small gravity particles. It is the Universal Condition of Connectiveness that makes Energy particles attract each other. This is why there is no such thing as a Graviton. There never has been, and there never will be a Graviton. Science can look for it, and promise that they are almost on the verge of finding it, as they have for over 30 years… but they never will because it doesn't exist. Actually: they have already given up on finding it. Their theoretical models depended on finding it. Now scientists are carefully keeping their mouths shut about this. They found that none of their theoretical models balance out. Hard Physics is disappearing from school text books. Fad theories and models are being constantly introduced to distract people from the fact that the basis of Scientific knowledge has been scientifically disproven by new discoveries and no new theories or models have successfully been put forth to explain these new discoveries. One fad theory after another comes and goes, having nothing to do with hard physics which is testable and can be verified. The trouble with this is that it is destroying the reliability and integrity of all Science. Science is just as hide-bound and just as flawed as any other human institution of knowledge. The complete and utter failure of Science to explain the most basic phenomenon called gravity makes almost every other explanation and theory and model it subscribes to not only suspect, but potentially invalid and bogus.

One major reason Science has failed to understand Gravity is because Science has never put this natural phenomenon of Mutual Attraction into its proper context. In fact all scientific explanations about gravity are put into the wrong context. The reason Gravity exists is because the Energy of our Universe is now in the process of coming IN: not going Out. The first part of this process is the Energy of the Universe coming IN together. Gravity is only the crudest and most general way in which solid matter comes together and tends to stay together because of Mutual Attraction. Gravity is simply a dynamic of Mutual Attraction on sub-atomic, atomic and molecular levels of energy. There are many other levels of Mutual Attraction. The reason for this

particular level of Mutual Attraction is because all Inorganic Energy particles have an intelligent selective awareness which Science does not recognize. The fact is, Inorganic Energy is not dead, it is alive; it just has no outer awareness of anything outside of itself. Inorganic energy is sentient: it is aware… it has an *inward* awareness. It just lacks any outward awareness. It radiates blindly: *"Come IN"* because all of the Energy in the entire Universe is now coming IN. The larger the mass, the louder its message, the farther the message *can be heard* by *other masses* of both Organic and Inorganic Energy.

Energy particles were once part of 2-dimensional rings that were exploded apart. The reason they try to find each other in rings is because they were once part of a ring. They try to come together in rings, but only the ring they were once part of. Energy is always trying to make a ring. That is why Energy is selective. Their ongoing process of coming together to form a ring is something like this: *"No, not you, no, sorry, no…not you, you're not part of my ring, no you weren't a part of our ring… ah… you're one of my ring: you used to be a part of our ring! Let's get together and find more of our old chums! If we find enough of them we can make a ring again!…"* However, during this ongoing process of selectively trying to form a ring and going from one Energy to the next, searching for Energy that was once a part of their original ring, Energy particles, dust particles, all kinds of Energy unknowingly coalesces and comes closer together simply because they haven't yet found any energy that comes from their particular ring… until they are so close together constantly bumping into energies that don't come from their particular original ring, all the while yelling, vibrating, radiating out their particular ring signature vibration signal: Like lost sailors floating in a vast ocean after their ship has been sunk: *"Renowns! To me! Any Renowns out there? Hey! Renowns!...* No*, not you, no, sorry, no…not you, you're not part of my ring, no you weren't a part of our ring…''* While every other energy particle is also yelling out its own unique ring signature: constantly looking for any survivors from their particular ring.

But… the closer they get to each other… the more they drown each other out… until nobody can hear what anyone else is yelling… until it becomes a cacophony… until the only thing that can be discerned from the babble and

yelling is *"To me!" "Come to me! No… not you. No…sorry… oops, excuse me… No…Come to me! To me!"* However, when they get packed too close together, what can be heard changes into something like this: *"Hey… HEY! Watch where you're going will ya?! Get outa my way! Hey! Stop pushing me! Ouch! Why you-! Oh YEAH!? Grrrr… Damn it…all these bast-guys (not from my ring) bumping into me are pissing me off. One more bumps into me again and I'm gonna whack him but good!"* This what Science calls friction. It is also what Science calls heat and gravity. Science has no clue what gravity actually is.

Gravity can be explained by understanding that all Energy is alive and can feel the presence of other Energies around them. Once you understand this: Gravity is explained by two complimentary Universal principles of all Living Organic and Inorganic Energy: The Principle of Intelligent Avoidance and *The Principle of Selective Mutual Attraction:* Like attracts Like. In our Universe Energy is not coming IN blindly and haphazardly: it is coming IN selectively and intelligently. This is very important to understand; the awareness of both Organic and Inorganic Energy is selective. Gravity is a sentient response of living Energy coming IN together by its selective awareness of a mutual attraction for each other on sub-atomic, atomic and molecular levels of mass consciousness and mass conformity. All Energy is aware and alive. All Energy is alive and is very selective in what it is attracted to and how it comes together. '*If you're like me, and I'm like you we come together because we have many things in common, we are like each other, we come together because of our Mutual Attraction for each other.'*

This sentient living awareness of both Organic and Inorganic Energy, this Universal Principle of Selective Mutual Attraction can be scientifically proven by the fact that *all large bodies of saltwater have tides; whereas all large bodies of freshwater do not.* Why this happens is simple. On a molecular level, the mineral salts dissolved in oceans are still a solid mineral; they are not liquid. On a molecular level, the Moon is made up of solid minerals also. It is simply a case of *Mutual Selective Attraction*.. Minerals attract Minerals. Solids attract solids. Liquids attract liquids. This why there are veins of gold and silver in the Earth's crust. When they became liquid, they were naturally

attracted to each other because liquid metals are very selective in what they are attracted to: liquid gold is attracted to liquid gold. Liquid silver is attracted to liquid silver, etc: *Like attracts Like*. Anyone who wants to can verify this and receive a Nobel Prize for correctly explaining just what the phenomena known as 'Gravity' actually is, how it actually works.

The Universal Law of Selective Mutual Attraction is also the reason why water moisture in the air comes together to form fog, or mist. It is the same organic reason why water droplets in the air come together in the air to form clouds in the sky. These water droplets get bigger and bigger attracting more water molecules until they are so big that they become attracted to all the water covering the Earth as a whole. Humans call this Law of Selective Mutual Attraction by many names: Love, Friendship, Love of Family, social bonding, the urge to socialize or get together: having a party to celebrate something they have in common like a birthday, the love of one's country or nationalism… it's all basically the same. Selective Mutual Attraction exists in both Organic and Inorganic Energy on many levels because all the Energy of the entire Universe is alive and coming IN, it is coming together in many ways and on many levels of awareness… organically; not mechanically.

You can see the human species coming IN to form larger masses of Energy by living together in large tribes, clans, in villages, in towns, in cities, nations: they are doing it blindly on a subconscious level: exactly as Energy particles, atoms and molecules do also. This tendency of the largest masses of individual energy particles to come together blindly on the lowest level of commonality can be seen in the lowest level of human social awareness called mass conformity. The phenomenon of large masses of matter coming together is what Newton called 'gravity'; he just didn't put it into the right context.

Science does not understand that the phenomenon Newton called 'gravity' is actually the most general, unselective, unintelligent level of Mutual Attraction in the Universe. Newton did not put the phenomenon of an apple falling to the Earth into its correct organic context: an apple is very much like the Earth; their masses have a mutual attraction for each other, but only on a very low molecular and atomic subliminal level of mass awareness. Clouds are more

gaseous than solid or liquid: this is why they float in the air and don't fall to the Earth. But when the moisture inside the clouds become round globes of liquid water, and get rounder and bigger… ah! Then these round globes leave the cloud to fall to the Earth because the Earth is a round globe which is covered with water. Science cannot explain this. All the zillions of tons of water falling from the sky is heavy: it has weight… yet as long as this water is inside a cloud, it's weightless! Water is supposed to be heavier than air: then why does it float around in the air without falling to the ground? The water globules of H2O in clouds are not a gas. They do not exist as individual molecules in the air: they exist as globules of liquid water, yet the transformation of liquid water from a state of weightlessness to having weight is never questioned or examined by Science. Clouds containing tons of liquid water should not be able to float in the air, yet they do. The fact is Newton's theory of gravity is a hoax. The mass density of a cloud is obviously greater than the density of the air it floats in; yet it doesn't fall down to the Earth. Pick up a bucket of rain water and feel how heavy it is: then look up at the clouds from which it fell and ask yourself: what was all that water doing floating in the air? The Scientific theory of gravity being the universal attraction of all mass to each other is a simplistic swindle, a lie and a hoax. Until Science admits this, it will continue to be a purveyor of discredited, debunked theories, swindles, myths, lies and hoaxes. Science will never find the elusive 'graviton' because it doesn't exist. Until Science admits its theories about Gravity and Energy are pure bunkum: Science will be mostly pure bunk.

Newton didn't understand the Law of Mutual Attraction which governs all Energy coming together. Mutual Attraction is *selective*. So is the Mutual Attraction called Love. Newton didn't understand what Love is; he had no Love in his heart. The more aware and intelligent living organic energy is, the more selective it is about what it's mutually attracted to.

Selective Mutual Attraction is also one basic reason why people who do not know what Love is are attracted to Science. Science doesn't know what Love is, and neither do they… *like attracts like*. People whose hearts are dead and feel no Love for each other and have never felt love and have never been in

Love become scientists. Scientists do not Love the Earth. They do not look at what they see with Love and Wisdom. This is why scientists have no insights about what they study… this is why scientists are so blind and so wrong in so many ways; they are missing an essential part of their own Humanity. Science has no Love and no Wisdom in its pointless accumulation of factual knowledge. This is one reason why most intelligent people who have any love in their hearts feel a natural aversion towards Science because *Science has no human emotion*. Electrons orbit around protons because of their mutual attraction for each other. They do not want to hurt each other, and they do not want to be hurt. This is why planets orbit around the sun. You can see the Dynamic of Energy coalescing and coming together in how gradually the spiral arms of Galaxies draw Energy into their centers… The Energy in galaxies is coming together gently, gradually, selectively and intelligently because of Selective Mutual Attraction; not Newtonian gravity. The phenomenon Newton called 'gravity' exists because all Energy is alive and is mutually attracted to each other and functions on many levels of selective awareness which we cannot perceive.

Note: Recent scientific research has discovered that the pet scans of psychopathic killers match those of scientists. They both show damage to the 2 critical parts of the brain that control ethics and morality: the orbital cortex and your animal instincts (medulla). This research has of course been covered up and carefully ignored by the scientists who made this discovery. It doesn't take a brain surgeon to understand this. What it takes are humans who still have the human ability of empathy to wake up and realize that humans are being systematically turned into unfeeling robotic machines by their addiction to using machines… which is what Science is doing and has been doing to humans for centuries now and is continuing to dehumanize people by studying them as if they are insects… Without any awareness that this kind of objective scientific curiosity is evidence of a psychopathic damaged brain.

Understanding the Process of Splitness

The fractional process of Splitness can be practically demonstrated as an organic Creation of Linear Dimensions by Impetus following the Path of

Splitness. Take an apple and call it Actual Infinity. Your arms represent the Conditions of Actual Causality. While holding the apple in one hand, take a knife in the other hand. Your two hands represent the ongoing creation of: Connection and Separation. The hand holding the apple together represents the Condition of Connection; while the knife represents the Condition of Separation. Your knife represents the Impetus of the Path of Splitness. Now start the Causal Process of Splitness. The first connected split will give you two connected-separated halves of: Infinite Nothingness and Infinite Everythingness. Splitting the apple again at 90 degrees to the first split will give you four quarters.

Two of those quarters represent Infinite Nothingness splitting into a connected-separated Duality of an Infinite 2-dimensional Non-Universe. The other two quarters represent Everythingness also splitting into a connected-separated Duality of an Infinite 2-dimensional Universe. Now split the 4 quarters of the apple at 90 degrees to the first 2 splits. This will give you 8 connected-separated pieces. Ignore one half of the apple. In the first split you made: one half of the apple represents Nothingness which we cannot deal with even though it is a dynamically balanced mirror of the other half. This leaves only four connected-separated pieces to deal with. Two of those connected-separated pieces represent the first split of Time in the other 3-dimensional Universe. The other two pieces represent the first split of Time in our 3-dimensional Universe. One of the two pieces of the other Universe represents ½ of Infinite Time that split completely when the other Universe first emerged. The other piece represents the unsplit ½ of Infinite Time after the Big Bang when our Universe first emerged.

Only one piece…. **1/8th** of that apple represents our Universe after the first major split of Time was finished. It represents the remaining ½ fraction of unsplit Infinite Time left in our Universe after the Universe exploded in a 'Big Bang'. Now; if you keep on splitting the last one-eighth of the apple into halves along the same parallel lines of the third split, into exponentially smaller and smaller fractional halves… for 13 billion years: the last unsplit sliver will represent the unsplit fraction of Infinite Time left in our Universe… And at that split… where your knife is: in-between the Past and the Future of

our Universe: is where we are now.

Now if you're very good while you do all of this splitting, you should be able to keep the entire split apple together in one hand: your hand holding everything together represents the original Connectiveness of Formlessness being shaped into a Form called Totality by Impetus. But remember in this process of Splitness the other Universe was also fractionally split just as many times as our **1/8th** of a Universe-apple was split in the last 14 billions years. But since we have no way of perceiving what happened to the other Universe: and since you are not that good at splitting things with a knife: we will not try to split the whole apple as it actually split… and is still splitting.

What is good about this practical demonstration of Splitness is that it shows how Time actually works. It demonstrates the Nature of Time as an act of Splitness, and as an actual amount of Time. Every split of Time forces our Universe apart at a 90-degree angle to the 2-Dimensional Universe. Separating the Past from the Future, and then melding it, connecting it back together again. The knife, or Splitness which creates the 3rd Dimension, also connects them back together. This Connectiveness of Splitness is what creates Motion. This is basically how The Path of Splitness created the Three Dimensions. This is how the Dimensions of Length, Width and Depth were created. This is how the 1st Dimension was created. It is how the 2nd Dimension was created. It is not difficult to understand. In the first split the Dynamics of Connection-Separation split Infinite Totality apart and created the 1st Dimension of Length. The knife is your 1st dimension of Length. In the second split: the Connected-Separated Dualities were split apart and created the 2nd Dimension of Width. It is your knife again, which creates the new dimension of Width. In the third split: it splits apart the 2-dimensional Universe and creates the Dimension of Depth. It is your knife again, that creates the new dimension of Depth. Your knife represents Impetus. This is a rough analogy of how the 3 Dimensions were created by Impetus following the Organic Path of Splitness.

This shows how the earlier Condition of Infinite Causality naturally evolved into 3-dimensional Depth-Time: logically, organically, and mechanically,

mathematically, simultaneously… all at the same time. It demonstrates how the true Nature of Infinite Time is a perfectly understandable organic evolution of Causality as an actual act of splitting and connecting, and its relative relationship to other Conditions and Dynamics which are also Actually Infinite. The basic physical properties of our Universe were created in a logical, causal sequence: The Basic Conditions of: Through, In and Out, and Around, were created in the 1st linear Dimension. Expansion and Contraction, Attraction and Repulsion, Roundness and Flatness were added in the 2nd linear Dimension. Then the Condition of Depth was added in the 3rd Linear Dimension. From linear, to flat, to spherical forms of Formlessness in a strict sequence of 1-2-3. The reason why the Big Bang theory is so incomplete is because it does not explain why our Universe had all these qualities and characteristics in the first moments of its creation, and where they all came from. The fact is most of the physical characteristics and properties of our Universe were created before the Big Bang ever happened. It is only when you analyze the pre-history of our Universe and interpret it correctly that one can understand why the Big Bang was a logical outgrowth and evolution of certain basic Conditions and Dynamics which existed before our 3-dimensional Universe emerged out of the 2nd dimension.

Causality

You can also look at this as a Causal Process. The Triality of our Universe can be described not as split segments of scientific information, but as a Process of Causality. We can look at it as a Causal Condition. Instead of calling these three aspects Energy-Space-Time: we can look at what happens to Energy in the context of Space and Time from a more human viewpoint. In fact this description is far more accurate and easier to understand as a combined totality of the three interrelated aspects of Actual Infinity. Since our awareness only exists in the Present Moment, and over the space of only one lifetime, we can look at Energy in two ways; what happens to it in the Present Moment, and over an extended period of Time from the Past into the Present. What is the difference between these two Conditions? Merely the amount of Time which has passed. This enables us to make a relative comparison between two periods of Time: Past and Present. The Causal

description of the Universe is based upon the fact that all Energy is *alive*:

All Energy moving through Space Experiences.
All Energy moving through Time Evolves.
All Energy is Experience Evolving.

Just as Time-Space-Energy are necessary requisites of each other: so are the three aspects of the Universe called: Energy-Experience-Evolution. For example...

All Energy is Experience Evolving.
All Energy is the Evolution of Experience.
All Experience is Energy Evolving.
All Experience is the Evolution of Energy.
All Evolution is Energy Experiencing.
All Evolution is the Experience of Energy.

This description of the Universe demonstrates that on a very basic Causal level you cannot separate the three aspects of Energy, Space and Time from each other. They are in actual fact a single connected cohesive connected-separated Causal Totality. No matter in what order or what way you put these three aspects together, they all mean the same thing. They all signify the same process. By using these terms connectively, the emergence of the Universe can be understood as a naturally unfolding Causal process. The emergence of the Universe did not happen mechanically as Science would have you believe. It happened organically, in all the unimaginable splendor of Actual Infinity. Since Actual Infinity contains within it all Infinite Possibility and Infinite Probability, the process of Infinite Splitting goes through an Infinite Series of Permutations. It gives our Universe an opportunity to explore all the Infinite Possibilities and Probabilities through the process of Dynamically Balanced Splitness by going through an Infinite Series of Permutations. Through the Process of Causality: from the three aspects: Energy-Experience-Evolution, there is one common result: Creative Change. Nothing in the Universe is unchanging. What we as short-lived mammals deem to be permanent or unchanging is merely due to our relative, finite, in-between perception of Infinite Time. But even we can see and appreciate the results of this creative process as it becomes apparent even to our narrow range of sensibilities that

things change due to the passage of Time.

Though we cannot measure this infinite range of uniqueness and diversity down to the levels of subatomic particles, it is obvious that every form of energy, every particle of Energy is also unique. The incredible uniqueness of each planet in our solar system goes to show that no matter on what level: from a snowflake, to an eco-system, from an atmosphere, to a planetary crust: by using the Dynamic of Infinite Permutations, the result of all Energy-Experience-Evolution is Creative Beauty. In the 13 billion years of experience through which each particle and each form of energy has evolved and changed, the end result has been creative change, diversity and uniqueness on all levels and in all ways. Each form of energy has had its own unique Evolution of Experience. Each form of energy has gone through its own unique Path of being affected by other energies. Each electron is unique. Each quark is unique. The reason electrons are unpredictable is because each one has already undergone its own set of unique experiences for 13 billion years and also because they are constantly reacting to levels of other energies so subtle that they are imperceptible to us.

Now given these parameters; you can begin to understand what happened. The instant this process of Infinite Splitting began: it became a creative process. As it split, and went on splitting: it did so creatively, through a range of Infinite Possibilities and Infinite Permutations... all dynamically balanced by the act of its own splitting. This is why the first formation of sub-atomic particles were at first only slightly different as energy particles of different sizes began to come together, and then they changed and grew to possess more and more unique characteristics, more complex forms-structures in more and more complex, subtle, interrelations of subatomic, atomic, and molecular bonding. Examine the formation of Hydrogen and Helium. Examine the earliest formation of atoms and molecules; and you will see this ongoing process of creative change unfolding. Basically: how the Universe works is simple. It works by the principle of Dynamic Balance, or the Dynamic of Balanced Splitness which I call The Path of Splitness.

We evolved and developed certain sensory organs that were designed to

enable us to survive in a specific environment. In the context of Actual Infinity: due to the finite range of our sensory organs, we as humans are limited in our perceptions of the world around us, and the Universe. So is every other living organism. Each species range of perception-awareness is unique and limited. We can no more understand what a fish feels or what it understands…or what an ant feels or what it understands, than they can understand what we perceive and understand. Simply because they sense energy in ways and on levels which are different from us. In the context of the Actual Infinity of the Universe we are merely ants with slightly better antennae. The reason we do not easily perceive these Totalities-Dualities-Trialities correctly is because we were not designed to perceive them beyond the limited, finite context of the Present we exist in. That context is the perspective of only one sub-species of mammals living upon one planet, in one solar system, in one galaxy: who evolved a limited, sensory range designed only to survive successfully within one unique niche of the original ecosystem we were genetically designed to function in…. That is; in Africa, where we originally came from, as naked apes who stood up and began wondering about things. Human animals were never designed to unravel all of the mysteries of the infinite, creative diversity of the entire Universe in the first place. If we could have witnessed the entire process unfolding as it happened from more than one perspective, then maybe we would be able to understand the basic make-up of the Universe better. Why and how we can even slightly figure out the actual make-up of the Universe as it actually is in any larger context is another question altogether.

Randomness

13 billion years ago, the Universe was an amorphous mass of unorganized Energy which then systematically organized itself into logical, harmonic organic shapes and dynamics of galaxies, stars and planets. You cannot create an organized, organic design out of an amorphous mass of disorganized mass of energy by random chance! Just because the Causal Process of the Universe is Actually Infinite, just because we can never perceive, trace or understand all of its infinite Causal complexity doesn't mean that the Causality of the Universe is random; it is not. The apparent randomness of the Universe is

only due to our mistaken, finite misperception of it. If we could trace and understand all of the Causal processes in their entirety we would understand this. Before this book goes any further, I would like to throw out the idea of randomness completely. The concept of Randomness is a complete fallacy. Everything in the Universe is Causal. All results have a logical cause. There is a Causal reason for everything that happens. Just because we do not understand exactly why something happened does not mean it is random: it does not mean that there was no logical causal reason for it to happen.

The Universal Principle of Energy which explains randomness is the Universal Principle of *Intelligent Avoidance*. All Energy in the Universe *intelligently avoids hitting* all other Energy as much as possible. The Universe is basically an intelligent, non-violent organism. It avoids violence; it avoids hitting itself by deflecting away from the dangers of any violent impact as much as possible. It avoids the violence of hitting something as much as possible by intelligently going around it. Aroundness and Deflection are Universal basic Tendencies of intelligent non-violence that all the Energy in the Universe and all the Space in the Universe possesses as an intrinsic intelligent part of their intrinsic nature.

Deflection is not randomness. Aroundness is not random. A tree grows organically by using the Dynamic of Splitness as a Dynamic of Growth, its branches do not deflect away from the trunk randomly, they deflect away for perfectly good, logical, reasons. An electron deflects away from an atom for very good logical reasons. It avoids hitting the atom by intelligently going around it instead of crashing into it. That is not randomness… that is intelligent awareness. Causality is not random. The Universe was created organically for logical reasons that are Causal. The Universe is not meaningless. Everything in the Universe can be understood and explained by using logic and common sense. The point is that the Universe is not random. It means something. The Universe has meaning. It has a designed purpose and a designed function.

This chapter shows that there is more than one way to look at anything. There is more than one kind of truth. It also shows that if a truth is universal, you

will find that it agrees-with, and connects-to, and coincides with every other universal truth *without any contradictions*. I have given more than one example that demonstrates the Dynamics of the Path of Splitness. I have shown more than one way to look at the Universe. I have supplied more than one model. None of them contradict each other. All of them fit together. All of these models can be crosschecked against each other. All of them fit for a simple reason; they are describing the same thing, only in different ways. They are only different ways of looking at the same thing. They all make logical sense. There are no contradictions inherent within any of them or between any of them.

Perspective and Distance

Without the technical use of a 1-dimensional point, the idea of distance disappearing into infinite smallness: we would never have been able to accurately render the 3-dimensional world we see onto a 2-dimensional surface as abstract art. This concept of Actual infinity has been used in abstract art on a practical basis for hundreds of years. It is one reason why many artists were ahead of their time. Because when they used the concept of Actual Infinity in their art, it expanded their perceptual awareness. Stretching your vision: trying to see farther than you can see: staring at a non-existent infinitely small disappearing point that is infinitely far away from you, stretches not only your eyes: but your awareness of Space and Time as well. Just as staring up at night at a star that is hundreds of billions of light years away from you stretches and expands your awareness of Space and Time. Even a slight intimation of Actual Infinity expands your awareness of everything else in the Universe. It develops in you a Sense of Pure Wonder. It expands your understanding of everything in the Universe. It widens and improves your perspective on things.

How can we tell that Time is an exponential process of Infinite Splitness? Stand on a long straight highway. And look at the painted line that recedes into infinity. Look at the telephone poles. They recede at the exact same 45-degree angle as the road does. The farther you look ahead, the more everything gets smaller by an exponential ratio of one-half. The principle of

perspective in all technical drawing is that an abstract image of a 6 ft man on a piece of paper becomes 3ft tall: when he is ½ the distance to the point of infinity. And that 3 ft man becomes 1 ½ ft tall when he is half again the distance away from the point of infinity also, etc, etc. Yet the actual distance is exponentially farther than your perception of it. This is the universal relative ratio of Perspective and Distance of Infinity in the Universe. This exponential ratio of Distance and Perspective of ½… not only works when it is put into a context of Actual Infinity. It also works when it is put on a piece of paper into a relative finite context. This explains both why and how Perspective works, and also why it exists at all in the first place. This exponential ratio of Perspective and Distance on paper proves the Actual Infinity of the Universe. It proves Time exists as an exponential Splitting of halves.

Conclusion

Anyone familiar with the teachings of Daoism may mark the similarity between what I have written here, and the ancient Eastern teachings of Dualism, or Daoism. However: the ancient teachings of the Dao have never been connected into a modern context. Its wisdom has never fully explained the basic underlying dynamics of how and why the Universe actually works. This chapter explanation places the Duality of Daoism into its proper context. It explains where Dualism came from. The only explanation that successfully includes and explains every facet of the Universe…. including the phenomenon of Life, and also the Human Condition: is the Principle of Dynamic Balance, or the Principle of Balanced Splitness, which I call The Path of Splitness. The Dynamic of Duality does not explain all of the Universe. But the Dynamic which created that Duality does.

The Principle of Splitness, or The Dynamic of Balance, or The Law of Equality: or as I call it, The Path of Splitness; successfully covers and explains what all other less inclusive explanations do not. The explanation given here is the only one that works because it is based on the actual facts, the actual conditions of our Universe: not upon imaginary abstract concepts, or imaginary abstract mathematics, or imaginary abstract numbers, or imaginary abstract ideas. This explanation is based upon how the Universe actually

works. It is based upon the fact that our Universe is Actually Infinite. What is this Principle called: Dynamic Balance, or Balanced Splitness?

It is the Law of Relative Equality.

Everything is equal to everything else relatively… in their relationship to each other. Einstein mis-stated this Law by saying that: 'Everything is relative to everything'… What he left out is more crucial than what he kept in. What he should have stated is: Everything is *equally* relative to everything because everything functions by the Principle of Dynamic Balance, and everything must obey the Law of Relative *Equality*. The Universe works, and functions by the basis of seeking out, finding, and establishing relative equalities. It does not seek out, or find, or try to establish relative inequalities. All things which are relatively unequal in the Universe function badly. The principle of Balanced Splitness is based upon a Law, which is far more overriding, and more important, and more powerful than the Principle of Relativity because the Principle of Relativity is based upon The Law of Equality. This one Law is far more overriding, more universal and more important that all of the Laws and Principles and Theories and Models of Science combined. Science has tried to reverse the Principle of Equality. It has tried to make a few discovered, specific, non-universal, general Principles more important than this one single Universal Law. As a result: all of its separate scientific explanations do not fit each other. Or else they fit so badly that scientists cannot find out how to make them work together at all. Instead of many specialized laws, the entire Universe actively obeys only one single specific Law. Because of this, it functions very well. The Universe doesn't balance-out vaguely, or generally. It balances out equally to the last quark, and to the last infinitely small energy particle. Every quark and lepton in your body, in the Earth, in the Sun, in this Galaxy, inside all of the Infinite Galaxies of the Universe: is actively seeking out, finding and establishing dynamically balanced equalities all the time.

All of the Laws of Science and Physics are only one Universal Law. You can call this law the Law of Relativity, or the Law of Equality, or the Law of Balanced Splitness or the Law of Relative Equality. Or the Law of Dynamic

Balance… Whatever you want to call it, they all basically mean the same thing. I call it The Path of Splitness. Newton stated. "For every action, there is an equal and opposite reaction." He was right. Without Equality: no Scientific Law can work. Without the Equality of Dynamic Balance: Scientific equations don't work. Without Equality: the Universe could not work. Every supposedly separate and unique abstract Scientific Law is based upon and dependant upon the Universal Law of Equality functioning universally. Dynamic Balanced Splitness is just Dynamic Equality. The Law of Relativity is just another way of explaining how things tend to balance out equally. The Dynamics of Love and Friendship and Happiness is the *selective* search for Relative Equals and Relative Equality. When we find our match, our equal, our balanced mate, our other half: we fall in love, or become friends. When we become unequal: we fall out of love, we stop being friends. Water seeks its own level because it is always seeking a Relative Dynamic Equality. The idea that the Laws of the Universe apply mechanically only to dead physical objects and not to living humans and all Nature is a fallacy. The idea that Love and Science are based upon different Laws is pure bunk. The idea that humans do not have to obey the one, single actual Law of the Universe is a fallacy. The idea that humans do not have to obey the Actual Law of Equality is crap. The result of human inequality is human unhappiness. The result of inequality is inequity. The result of humans not being relatively equal to each other is; envy, arrogance, hatred, violence, and bloodshed. People may seek to gain a higher Equality, or they may be forced into a lower Equality. Water searches for a higher Relative Equality by Principles called osmosis, and evaporation. It is all the same basic Dynamic. Water searches for a lower Equality by what Newton called Gravity. Regardless of the context or the situation: we, and every electron and atom in the Universe is searching for a Relative Equality. Every human, every electron: is not happy unless they find their own level of Relative Equality, their own niche, their own appointed place in the order of all things in the Universe.

This chapter proves that Lao Tse, Newton and Einstein were correct. Everything in this chapter is merely a logical extrapolation of what has already been discovered and proved to be scientifically true. Einstein proved

everything is relative to everything else. He just failed to put Time into its proper relative context. Newton just forgot to universalize his findings correctly. Lao Tse just didn't have the Hubble Space telescope to show him that not only the world of Nature, but the entire Infinite Universe is also organically structured. All I have done is taken their discoveries and other discoveries of Science, and put them into their correct organic context and connected them. All I have done here is use what has already been discovered, and put what is already known *together*, and by backtracking; found the crucial parts of the puzzle and connected the missing dots.

What I have laid down here in this chapter does not take anything away from the discoveries made by Lao Tse, Newton, Einstein and others: it merely connects what is already known into a larger context which makes logical organic sense. The reason Lao Tse, Newton, and Einstein did not discover where the Universe came from, and how it emerged, is not only because they lacked certain crucial scientific facts which have come to light until just recently... but because the entire question about the origin of our Universe did not even exist when they were alive... nobody had asked this question yet. Scientists today are only now just beginning to ask the question of what preceded the Big Bang. It is only in our new Age of Information where many sources of knowledge from many different disciplines are now freely available, that I could assemble the important basic facts and put them together into the single, cohesive, understandable explanation which I have laid out here in this chapter.

The organic logic of the Dynamics of Infinity concerning the Big Bang, which I have presented here in this chapter, is as logical as the symbols which mathematics uses to represent Infinity. For instance: in the mathematical symbols which stands for Infinity: **1/0**, One represents the Totality of Everythingness: Zero represents the Totality of Nothingness… which is also a Totality: Also… **1** is the 1st Dimensional Universe and **0** is the 2-dimensional Universe. Not only that, but One represents Impetus splitting Formlessness…and Zero represents Formlessness being formed into a round shape by Impetus. When you look at these mathematical symbols organically: they have more than one level of meaning... yet all these meanings are

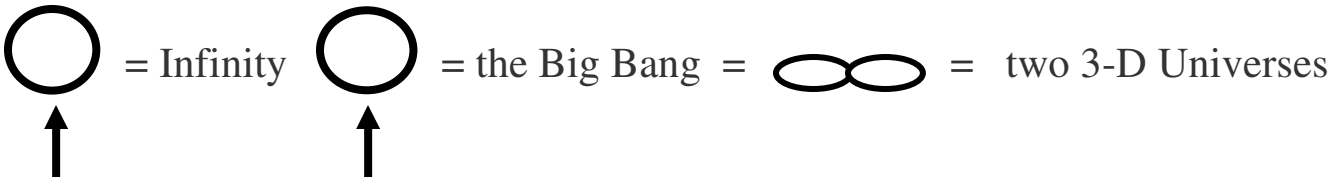
organically connected, and they all mean the same thing.

Zero over One is Impetus going into an Infinite Totality and splitting it: $\frac{\mathbf{0}}{\mathbf{1}}$

One over Zero is Impetus coming out of Totality: $\frac{\mathbf{1}}{\mathbf{0}}$ and is not splitting it.

One coming *out* is not splitting: $\frac{\mathbf{1}}{\mathbf{0}}$ this gives you a Totality, or One

One going *in*, is splitting: $\frac{\mathbf{0}}{1}$ which gives you Infinity, or:



Actually it's two bangs, not one. The mathematical symbol for Infinity is ∞… It is the symbol of Infinite Totality being split into a pair of 2-dimensional Universes. The fact is; the actual truth about where our Universe came from and how it emerged has been staring every mathematician in the face ever since the mathematical symbol for Infinity was first invented. The point is that the mathematical fractional symbol for one and the mathematical fractional symbol for Infinity both represent a Totality: reverse them, and they still mean the same thing… but only in the context of the Universe as an Infinite Totality which is also a Balanced Duality of Two Universes: in no other way. Also… you cannot use any other mathematical symbols or values or numbers when it comes to correctly describing the Infinite Universe as a Totality except as a split organic fraction; not as a decimal fraction. Finite Fractions are just abstract representations of the relative Splitness of the Infinite Universe.

The symbol of Infinity can also be seen in the bow tie. Every time you tie your shoe laces you make the sign of Infinity. The human body is designed to move in infinitely different ways. The meaning of this is that you are designed to move, walk, dance, run, climb, jump, swim: not sit on your ass.

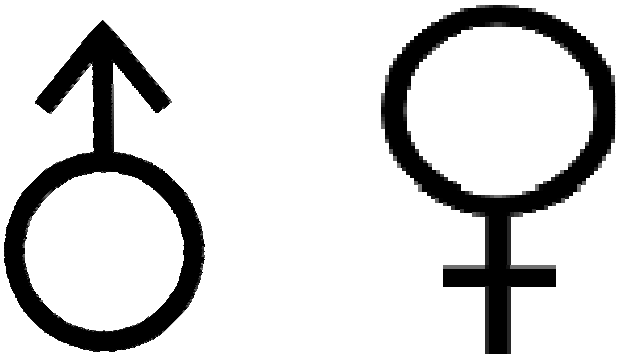
Mankind has chosen to ignore this fact and has become a sedentary species.

The bowtie is the easiest knot to unravel because it is designed to return back into a 1-dimensional condition of the linear line: just as our 3-dimensional Universe is designed to return back to the 2nd Dimension. The mathematical symbol of Infinity is also the sign of the Bow Tie. The answer to where our Universe came from has been staring us in the face ever since we learned how to tie our own shoelaces. Men have been wearing the sign of infinity around their necks for over 200 years now: first as scholars, then as artists, and finally as a fashion statement denoting the highest social status and then by people in the highest educational institutions. Organic Logic is universal: it does not lie.

The earliest symbol of Christianity also represents a Big Bang: it represents the huge expansion of human awareness which had never existed before: namely the revolutionary new concept of a universal humanity, which changed the world for the better. It represents the openness and honesty of a new kind of human with his arms stretched out; waiting to hug everything it can, opening its arms in acceptance and love. With an open happy face. $\frac{\mathbf{0}}{\mathbf{1}}$ equals birth of a new baby

Jesus equals birth of a new Universe: get it?

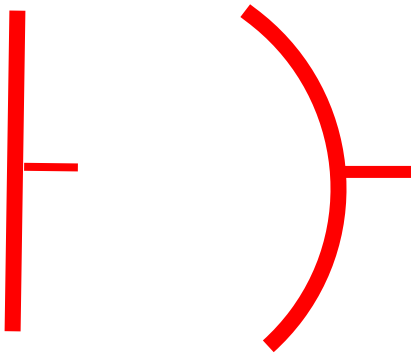
The truths of how our Universe was created organically can also be seen in human birth symbols which come from the birth of Jesus of Nazareth. The basic organic dynamics of human birth and human life are the same organic dynamics of the birth and life of our Universe. The fact that the mathematical symbols representing the Totality of One and Infinity are almost the same as the symbols representing male and female gender is not a coincidence. The Universal symbols of Birth and Infinity are semantically correct in English, and in Mathematics, and in Gender. When you use logic organically in the correct logical context: it cannot contradict itself because it is based upon universal Conditions and Dynamics which are all connected to each other.

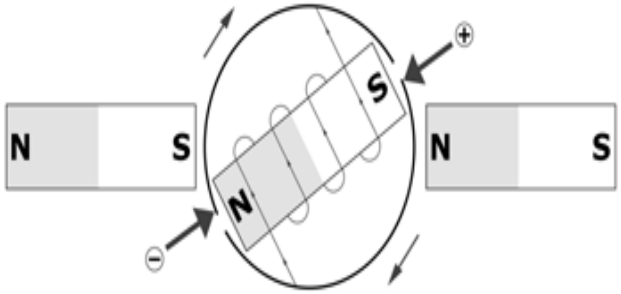


Impetus + Totality = Organic Birth of the Universe
Impetus splitting Totality = the birth of 2 Universes: male + female

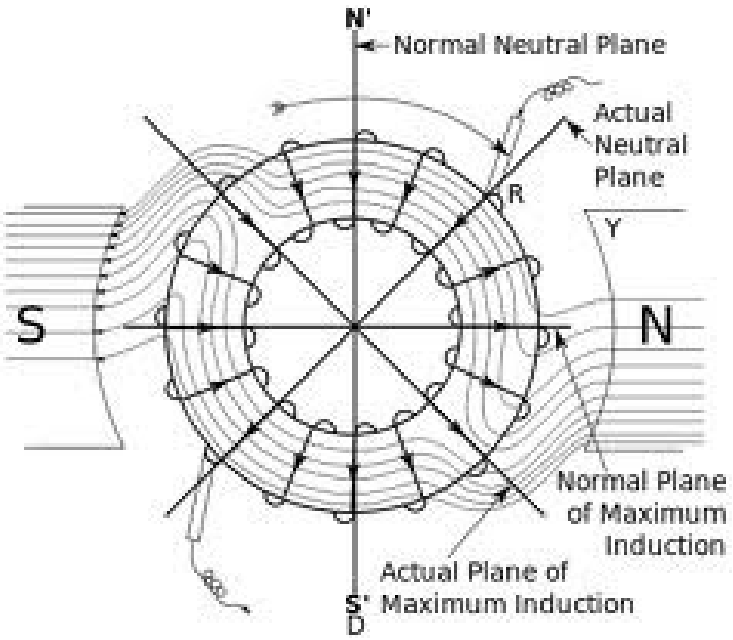
The dynamic of the male sexual orgasm is exactly the same as the dynamic of the 2-dimensional Universe creating a 3-dimensional Universe. The explosion of a sexual orgasm is also a Big Bang. Why is the dynamic of organic birth the same as the Big Bang?... How is it the same?... It is simply a transference of energy from one dimension into another by diverting its life-energy 90 degrees:

To achieve a sexual orgasm: the male must tense all of its linear muscles: constricting them as tightly as possible in order to force its male Life-energy out from *the exact middle* of its body at an angle of *90 degrees*. The arching of the male body in sexual orgasm re-creates the curve of the Universe being born. It is a recreation of the Big Bang: creating a new Universe in a new 90 degree direction.





This is also why electric motors work. A Magnet penetrating an energized electro-magnetic field at 90 degrees *creates new energy…* just like the energized male penis does when it splits the female vulva. Notice... this only happens when the exact middle of the coil goes past the exact middle of the penetrating magnetic field as a Dynamic of Balanced Splitness.



This is also why Electric Dynamos work: Basically, whenever one electro-magnetic field penetrates another electromagnetic field it creates New Energy, New Life. The point is that all Energy regardless if it is electro-magnetic Energy or Organic Energy, or Inorganic Energy: all of them are based on the same Universal Principles and all of them work basically the same way. Science doesn't realize that all Energy is Alive and all Energy fucks. A strong wind blowing through a cloud creates the same shape as female buttocks do when they're sexy; the dynamic of the Path of Splitness can be seen everywhere in Nature.

As you can see in this diagram; electric dynamos create their maximum power at the plane or angle of maximum induction: which is when the two coils are oriented at exactly *90 degrees* to each other. When the 90 degrees of opposition are split on both sides of the center coil at an angle of 45 degrees; the energy flows from one coil into the other. This happens because electrical energy seeks to equalize itself; their dynamic energy imbalances seek to balance themselves out by *avoiding opposition* as much as possible. The Law of Intelligent Avoidance applies to all Energy. Notice: coiled energy does not interact with straight energy: only when the straight energy coils and both energies are curved, do they flow together. This is because of the Principle of *Selective Mutual Attraction* of all Energy. All Energy is selective about which kind of Energy it will inter-act with.

The fact is that the Universe is not only mechanical in nature; it is also organic in nature. It was created both organically and mechanically. What Science is missing is the Organic Wisdom of Nature. If you connect the mechanical insights of Science with the Organic insights of Lao Tse and the organic facts

which have been left out of scientific knowledge, you will discover that they make total common sense and they do not contradict each other. The fact is that Science cannot explain the Big Bang by using the idea of Random Design. Science tries to explain the Big Bang as an inexplicable wonder, a grand mysterious Miracle… which just happened by pure random luck to appear out of nowhere. The problem with Science's explanation of the Big Bang is that it portrays our Universe as being essentially a meaningless mechanical marvel which happened for no particular reason and was not particularly intelligently designed. Basically the sin of Science is that it has taken all human meaning out of its factual knowledge. Once you take all human meaning out of scientific knowledge… you also take all human understanding out of it: and you take out all human interest in Science also.

Another reason my explanation of where our Universe came from is ground-breaking is that it successfully explains the idea of Intelligent Design which Christian fundamentalists use in trying to refute the Big Bang Theory of Science. This chapter not only answers the Intelligent Design theories of Christian Fundamentalists, it supports it. Except it supports it not as they would like it to be supported: it supports it organically, logically, scientifically: using simple common sense. The Theory of Intelligent Design is actually correct. Our Universe actually was intelligently designed: It just wasn't designed by an anthropomorphic God invented by humans. You don't need to include religion or any god to understand the intelligent design of the Universe. This chapter explains where Science got it right, and where they got it wrong. It also explains why the Intelligent Design theorists got it wrong, and where it got it right. Both theories are correct in their basic premise, but that's about all they're right about. This chapter unifies both of these theories into an understandable organic explanation: not into a unified mathematical field theory, not a set of complex mathematical equations, not into a religious dogma. This chapter unifies fields of scientific knowledge and religious ideas of intelligent design by connecting basic facts together organically by using simple logic and common sense. Einstein's Theory of General Relativity became famous because it tries to connect scientific knowledge into a unified explanation. Until Science learns to connect the knowledge it already has, it will never advance humanity any further. In order

to make sense out of scientific data and information, all the specialized Fields of Science *must be interconnected with each other*. Until Science learns to integrate its knowledge into a cohesive, single, organic explanation as I have done here; it will remain a mass of fragmented, unconnected information which cannot be understood by anyone because it is not put into understandable contexts which make sense.

Understanding the Difference between the Infinite and the Finite

Once you understand the Splitness of Time, and how it works; you will also be able to understand the difference between Infinity and Finitude.

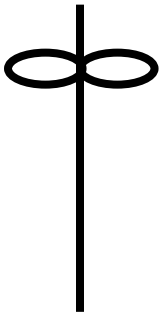
Past-Present-Future = the Totality of Infinite Time
The Present = Infinite Time splitting
Finitude is the *act* of splitting
Finitude is action, movement.
Finitude is the Splitness of Time
Finitude is the ongoing Path of Splitness

The Infinite Present exists fleetingly between the Infinite Past and the Infinite Future. The energy you are made of is Infinite in nature: it is only your form and motion which is fleeting. All finite energy exists only in the Present; not in the Past or in the Future. What you need to understand is that Infinity does not contradict Finitude. There are no contradictions between these two Universal Conditions. Actual Infinity does not contradict Actual Finiteness. They are part of each other. The Universe is both Finite and Infinite. There is no paradox here. In fact, Infinity could not exist without Finiteness and vice versa. They are necessary aspects of each other. The point is there are logical explanations to not only how and why the Universe emerged; there are also logical explanations to everything which exists inside the Universe. Everything in the Universe can be logically understood and explained if it is put it into the correct connected organic context. Everything in the Universe can be explained and understood by using logic organically *and* inorganically.

Expansion of Awareness = Better Understanding
Better Understanding = Expansion of Awareness
When you can understand Infinity;
You develop an expanded Sense of Pure Wonder

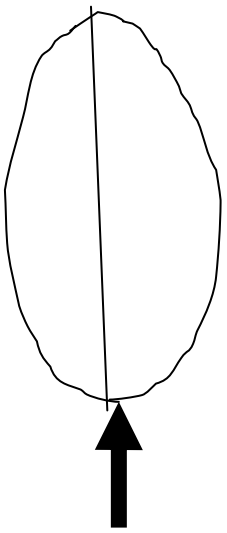
Stands for Infinity. is also the design of the male genitals.

Stands for the birth of the two infinite Universes which can be seen in the fraction $\frac{\mathbf{0}}{\mathbf{0}}$; when **0** signifies an actual Totality; not a zero, or nothing.

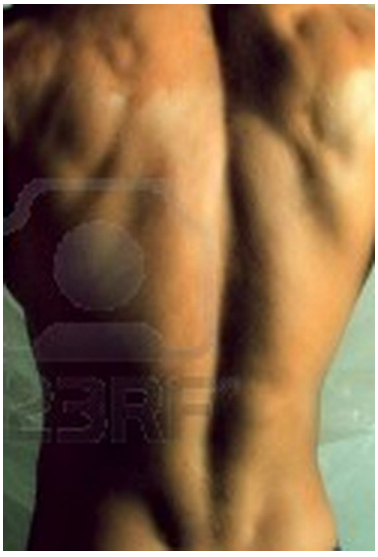
 Also stands for the sign of the Christian cross: the death of a living god, being split in two, dying in agony, giving up his life as a sacrifice; as a universal symbol of suffering and selfless love. This is what happened to the 2nd dimensional Universe when it died and gave birth to two 3-dimensional Universes.

I cannot emphasize enough the importance of connecting facts logically to the actual connections which do exist between them, not false connections which do not actually exist. These symbols are actually connected to each other by organic logic, not by coincidence. They make common sense. They make practical sense. They make organic sense. They make biological sense. They make religious sense. They make mathematical sense. They make mechanical sense. They make geometric sense. They make physical sense. Trying to take all common sense, all practical sense, all organic sense out of Science has turned Science into a senseless accumulation of specialized unconnected bits of knowledge called scientific data. Separating scientific geometric knowledge from scientific mathematical knowledge and the scientific knowledge of physics has turned Science into a useless pile of incomprehensible specialized garbage. Instead of splitting it apart into smaller and smaller unconnected bits of useless junk, it is about time we begin connecting the knowledge we already have together. We live in the time period of the 2nd half of our Universe's existence; not during the 1st half. The Universe has been trying to come together for billions of years now, not explode apart: yet humans are still trying to explode things apart. The result of this obsolete insanity is the atomic bomb and the proliferation of nuclear

weapons. If the human species is to stop its suicidal slide into the destruction of the planet it lives on, it must be educated and enlightened as to the actual truth about the true nature of the Universe it exists in, and the true reason we naked apes were put here on this Earth to live.

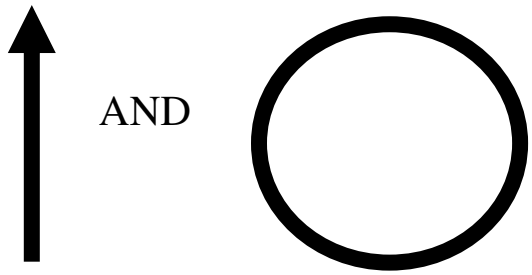


The origin of the Universe is also the origin of sexuality. The recreated dynamic of the birth of the Male and Female Universe can be seen in the sexual organs of mammals. The female vulva is shaped exactly like the two curved Universes emerging out from the 2nd Dimension by splitting the 2-dimensional Universe apart into two three-dimensional halves. The male penis when it is properly energized by its own sexual Impetus gives birth to twins: a boy and a girl. These sexual organs recreate the birth of the 1-dimensional Universe 3-dimensionally. It represents the repeated splitting of Formlessness by Impetus until *She* became both a linear and a curved shape. The reason this recreated dynamic of the birth of the first shaped curved 1-dimensional Universes does not match the original dynamic, the reason this recreation of birth by sexual penetration only goes halfway in and halfway out; is because it is being acted out in only ½ of ½ of the original 1-dimensional Universe. Half of the Totality of Formlessness is missing from this dynamic: Nothingness. The other 3-dimensional Universe is also missing. It is an unfinished Dynamic of Splitness for very good logical organic reasons.



You can see the same Path of Splitness in the back muscles of every human on Earth: the linear nerves and spinal column of the body splitting the back with the back muscles curving around the split, creating the exact same curve as the Big Bang created when the two 3-dimensional Universes emerged out of the 2-dimensional Universe.

Why is mathematics based upon the root of 10? It should be based upon the natural harmonic root of 12 but it isn't. The answer is because the two symbols:



Represent the deepest origins of the earliest, most basic aspects of the Universe we live in, namely they represent Impetus, and the Totality of Formlessness. Impetus was the original Male Creative Force, shaping Formlessness into an aesthetically beautiful, sexy, curved, Female Form to create the 2-dimensional Universe, and then splitting her again into two shapes: a Male and a Female 3-dimensional Universe.

The four root mathematical symbols which make organic logical sense are not 1-2-3-4. They are: **0-1-2-3**. The mathematical symbol of 0 does not represent nothing, it represents the Totality of Nothingness and Everythingness before it was split by Impetus, it symbolizes the original Infinite Totality of Formlessness out of which our Universe was born. The four mathematical symbols of: **0-1-2-3** represents the four organic stages of development which our Universe went through in order to get to where it is now. **0** represents Formlessness when Impetus first shaped her into a Totality, **1** represents the creation of the one-dimensional Universe. **2** represents the logical evolution of the one-dimensional Universe of Length, into the two-dimensional Universe of Length and Width. The base of the number **2** has the linear 1st dimension which it rests on, and out of that base is created the flat, rounded circle which goes to complete the symbol. **3, which** represents the 2-dimensional Universe being split apart into a pair of three-dimensional Universes. Even the half-symbols of **2** and **3** can be explained by using logic organically. The missing half of **3** is in the other 3-dimensional Universe. The missing halves of **2** and **3** represents the other half of Formlessness: Nothingness. Take away the missing half of Nothingness from the symbol for the one-dimensional Universe, which is ↑, and that leaves you with our

mathematical half-symbol of **1** as the symbol for the one-dimensional Universe of Linear Everythingness, which is the symbol for only half of Impetus splitting itself into our Universe, with the other half going into the other Universe.

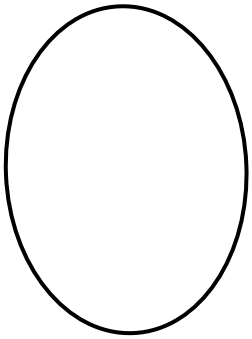
One of the most nutritious foods in the world, the peanut, shows the organic structure of the two Universes beginning to come together. The truth about the organic origins of our Universe can be seen in a nutshell and put into a nutshell. The true nature of the Universe can be seen in the natural organic designs recreated here on Earth. The modern cultivated peanut was created 3,500 years ago by two diploid species of peanut coming together to produce the tetraploid species. This is not a coincidence. *You can see the 2-dimensional 90 degree gridlines of Length and Width marked out on the surface of every peanut shell.* The organic designs of Nature do not lie. Mankind did not design the peanut: Nature designed it around 3,500 years ago for a very good logical reason. The Universe is coming together organically and naturally as it is designed to. Why do you think peanut butter, one of the healthiest foods on the market, was invented? It was invented to bring two Universes together even more, it was invented because the Universe has not yet solved the problem of how to connect itself back together, except crudely, blindly and destructively. The modern peanut was created around the same time that modern heterosexual love between equals was created; when Paris of Troy fell in love with Helen of the Greeks, and both the Trojans and the

Greeks destroyed themselves as a result of two cultures of the opposite sex *coming closer together in a lover's quarrel as equals that was turned into a jealous possessive battle over ownership of the most beautiful girl in the world.* This is not a coincidence. Human knowledge is coming together into a huge galactic mass of information in the form of the Internet: as tiny unconnected bits of information coalescing together; blindly, crudely. *This book connects knowledge together logically and organically so it makes logical organic sense.*

The Difference between Actuality and Abstraction

The difference between organic logic and the abstract logic of mathematics is the difference between an actual thing and an abstract symbol. For instance, what is the difference between

And



?

In abstract mathematics, the symbol of 0 called zero stands for *absolutely nothing*. On the other hand, in organic logic, the symbol of the egg is a Totality which stands for *Everything;* not nothing. The Earth is also a Totality: it is not nothing. It has a thin shell just like an egg. It is the same basic shape. If you raised a chicken in an environment without any gravity, its eggs would be a perfectly round sphere just like the Earth is.

The mathematical concept of zero is a total abstract fallacy. There is no vacuum inside the earth. The Universe is not a complete vacuum either: its Space is filled with all kinds of energy radiation emanating from galaxies and stars. The only context in which the mathematical symbol of zero coincides with the actuality of our Universe and organic logic are the macrocosmic bubbles of galaxies in our Universe… and even that is not true because Space is a Formless Medium, and Formlessness is not made up of an absolute

vacuum. The term Nothingness is not the same as the mathematical concept of nothing which is zero: both Everythingness and Nothingness are made up of something called Formlessness. The point I am making is that abstract mathematical symbols misinterpret and misrepresent the actuality of our 3-dimensional Universe so much; *they reverse the actual meanings of universal organic shapes and symbols in our Universe*. An actual egg signifies Everythingness, not Nothingness. An abstract zero signifies Nothingness with nothing inside it. Well guess what: there *is* no Nothingness in our Universe. Space is not an absolute vacuum; Space is filled with all kinds of radiating Energy and dust particles and gases. Space itself is not nothing; it is a transparent Formless Medium through which Energy travels. The mathematical symbol denoting absolute zero doesn't even *belong* in our Universe because Space is not made up of absolutely nothing: our Space is a Formless Medium made up of Everythingness: not Nothingness.

A living egg actually exists, it is not abstract, it is not an imaginary figment of the human brain; it is created by two living creatures coming together to give birth to another living creature; not splitting apart. An egg signifies birth. A zero signifies death. This is one reason why organic logic is superior to abstract mathematical logic. Organic logic is based upon actuality, while mathematical logic is based upon imaginary 2-dimensional symbols which do not accurately represent our 3-dimensional Universe. Organic logic does not lie. It does not deceive you about the actual meaning of its symbols. It does not reverse the meanings of things. It doesn't misinterpret the meanings of 3-dimensional things which actually exist in our Universe.

The mathematical abstract symbol of **0** also represents the false concept of identicality and the fallacy of duplication. Actual living eggs are never identical to each other. Each egg gives birth to a uniquely different living creature. You were born from a unique living egg; not from an identical, duplicated, imaginary zero. Your human uniqueness is not the identical duplication of a mathematical zero. Your Humanity, your personality, your intelligence is not an identical duplication of other living human beings. When human beings value the identical duplication of an abstract symbol of a 2-dimensional symbol denoting nothing, over and above the uniqueness of an

actual living egg, when human beings value identically printed pieces of paper with zeros on them over Life itself, when the more zeros there are on these pieces of 2-dimensional piece of paper, the more people value them, when people value abstract numbers over actual living organisms, *you end up valuing death over Life itself.* When this happens; then the entire system and structure of human values is reversed and turned upside down… until people are duped into the belief that money is more important than human Life. Then people waste their lives on abstractions and abstract numbers; then what matters most in your Life is increasing the number of dollars in your bank account, *then avarice and greed becomes the dominant culture of human civilization;* then billionaires spend their lives amassing billions of dollars for no rational reason other than the love of money and the status it brings, then the love of money eclipses human love and people become inhuman, uncaring selfish monsters who only care about how much money they have and what their money can buy and how many zeros are printed on their paychecks and on their bank account statements.

One reason why Science cannot figure out how the Universe was born is because their mathematics lacks the organic symbol of birth. The abstract logic of mathematics leaves out the actual birth of the Universe. This is why the Organic Logic of 🥚 **1, 2, 3** is correct and the abstract mathematical logic of 0, 1, 2, 3 is false because it starts from an empty zero, which represents nothing: not from an actual living birth. Organic logic includes the birth of the Living Universe: abstract mathematics doesn't. Science uses the organic symbol of birth as a mathematical symbol denoting nothing instead of everything: this is fundamentally wrong! Because of this, *its entire accumulation of logical deductive reasoning is suspect.* The very fact that the abstract logic of mathematics begins with a symbol denoting nothing instead of the symbol of birth is one reason why educated people have an unconscious mental block when it comes to exploring and understanding the origin and birth of anything… never mind the birth of our Infinite Universe. Their educational training programs them into an unspoken assumption that you begin from nothing and then magically arrive at the number one… which is basically the fallacious idea of something coming out of nothing. This false assumption is subconsciously embedded into the false

logic of abstract mathematics which educated people use as tools to think with logically; especially scientists.

The actual truth is that **0** *does* signify both Everything and Nothing… but only relatively, and only in the context of the prehistory of our Universe: not absolutely. The symbol of organic birth: **0** does signify both Life and death; it signifies both the death of the shell of the egg, and the birth of the living fetus emerging out from inside that shell into the world; not only in our Solar System and on Earth: but in the 2-*die*mensional rings of Separation and Connection that were broken apart and *died* to give birth to **two** three-dimensional Universes. The point is; to make sense of the meanings of abstract symbols; you must put them into their correct organic context from whence and where they actually came. The organic symbol of **0** does not signify absolutely nothing. The creation and birth of a new living organism does begin from a small seed or singularity; but not from absolutely nothing; its birth comes out of two pre-existing Totalities coming together to create new Life. A living creature does not come out of absolutely nothing, and neither did the Universe. The abstract symbol of **0** does represent both Everything and Nothing, which makes balanced sense. But only in the right context and only if you understand that the pre-history which created our Universe was a dynamic based upon balance. When you use organic logic in the proper context, then everything becomes clear and makes logical sense because it is all logically interconnected without any contradictions or paradoxes.

Why does the *organic* mathematics beginning from something, not nothing:

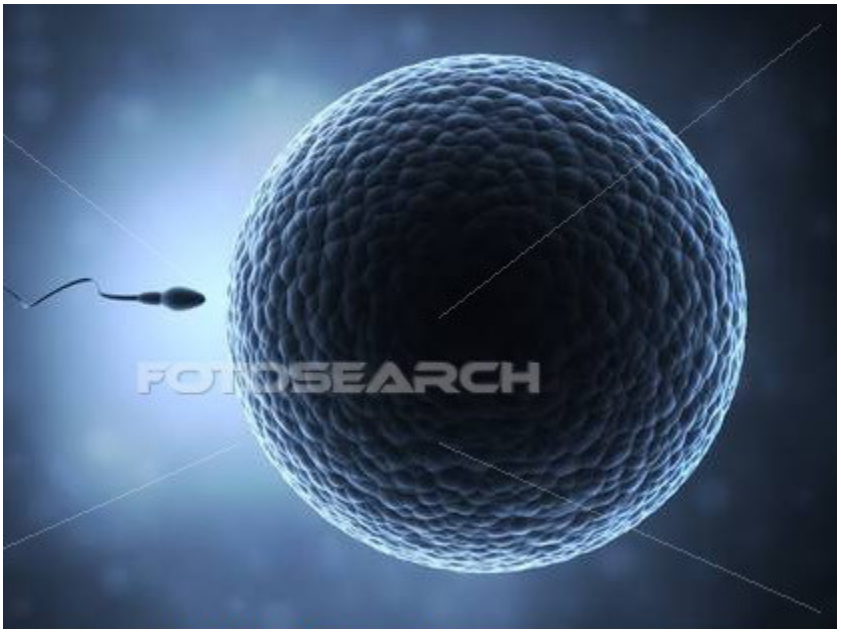
1 2 3

Which is based on the actual Conditions of the Universe; make perfect logical sense? While the abstract mathematical illogic of 0, 1, 2, 3 which begins with nothing makes no logical sense at all and cannot be intelligently applied to the actual Universe?

Because the mathematical illogical symbols of 0, 1, 2. 3 are only abstract indicators of one-sided *accumulation.* Nothing else. Abstract mathematics

were first invented for only one purpose and that is to count an *accumulation* of things like five goats or six sheaves of wheat, or 500 men, or 1,000 coins. All later advances of mathematics: the subtraction and division of sums are just a manipulation of *accumulated sums*. What are mathematical numbers? Numbers are *accumulated sums*. Every number larger than 1 is just an accumulated sum of 1's. If you do not accumulate a sum: you have no numbers bigger than 1… then you have no addition, no subtraction, no division, no Arithmetic no Algebra, no Trigonometry, no Calculus etc, etc… Except on a very crude level, our Universe does not work as accumulated sums and even then the accumulation is dynamically balanced by dispersal. The Universe doesn't accumulate anything. The Accumulations of snow piling up on glaciers is not a true accumulation: the snow comes from moisture in the clouds. The snow turns into ice and then melts back into water in a dynamically balanced cycle of accumulation and reduction.

But wait… There's one thing in our Universe which *does* accumulate: that is Organic Life on Earth. One cell splits into two cells and grows and they multiply into thousands and millions and trillions of other cells due to the wonder of living DNA molecules bonding and separating in a dynamically balanced process. The logic of Organic mathematics can be seen in human male sperm and the human female egg cell: plus the organic birth of new Life is also a balanced dynamic of an accumulation of cells being born and dying.



Not only do the actual dynamics of human Life make sense concretely without any need for abstract symbols: *they are where our basic mathematical symbols came from*: The female egg represents Infinite Everythingness, the 3-dimensional Egg of the entire Universe, plus it also

represents the living Earth, *and* it is the root of all Organic Life on Earth, AND it represents the potential of Growth, by cells splitting and the exponential creation of new cells by simultaneous process of division and multiplication as they continue to split. You see, Life is a process of Splitness: Life IS The Path of Splitness.

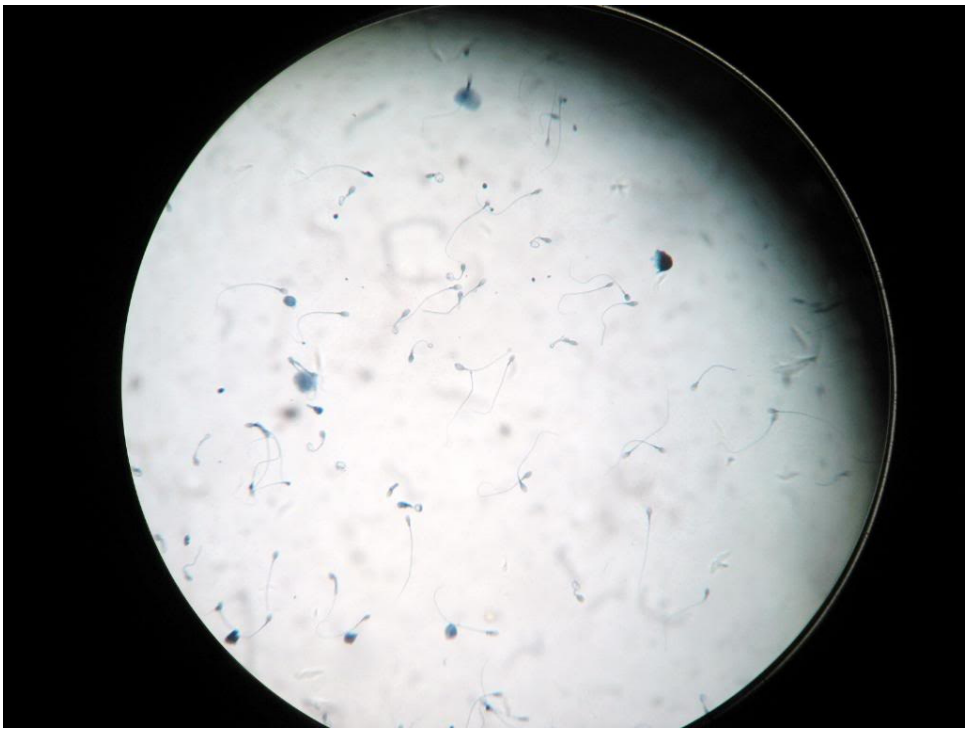
The male sperm is represented by three static abstract numbers which are not moving. The first number: **1** represents the first Dimension of the First Linear Condition of Infinity where all of the Linear power of Infinite Impetus goes in only one direction. The second number **2**: represents the living male sperm moving its tail into a curve… the third number **3**: represents the sperm wiggling its tail like this:

turned upright it becomes a three:

Male sperm make these three signs over and over again. This is how and why sperm can move forward in the actual Universe. The three static, abstract mathematical symbols of 1, 2, 3 are just crude representations of the basic *moving* Dynamics of how the Origins of Life and the Universe actually work.

The gushing out or ejaculation of male sperm recreates the original Infinite Power of Male Impetus in its First Drive to penetrate the Infinite Totality of Everythingness and shape Her into a beautiful sexy Form so He can fuck… er, I mean penetrate Her again and again an Infinite number of times; it's called the sex drive; which is our most powerful motive/instinct and hard to control.

But all cells die: they do not keep on accumulating forever, they do not just accumulate: they reduce their numbers by dying and decomposing. This is the basic reason why abstract mathematics cannot be applied to Life, or to Humans or the Universe… it does not correctly represent the actual dynamics of how Energy and Life works: it's just a manipulation of accumulated sums. Here's an actual photo of male sperm and a human female egg:



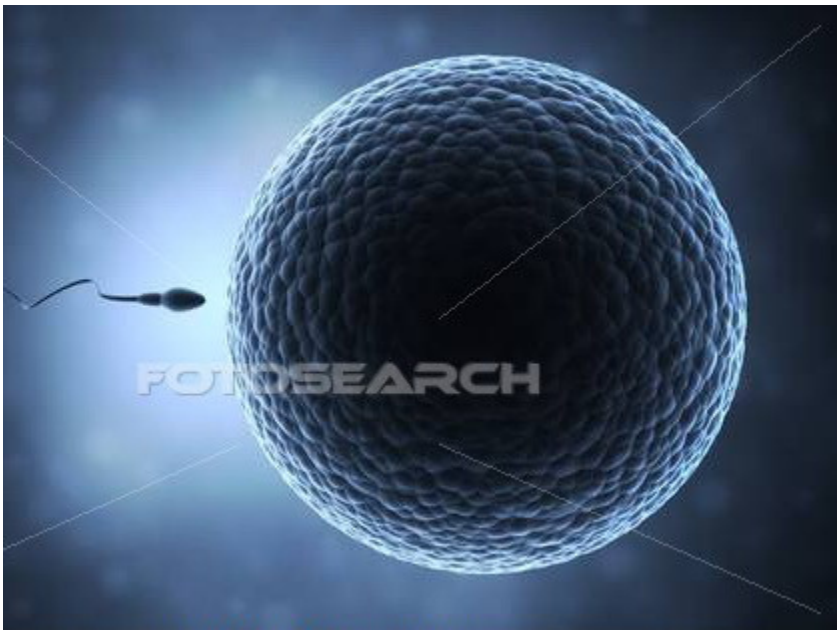
What is significant about this photo is that the relative size-ratio of a male sperm to a female egg is about the same ratio of an electron to a proton… and the same ratio that the Earth has to the Sun. The Universe repeats these Universal forms and dynamics and size ratios on different levels.

You can see how the first 1-dimensional Universe was created as an Infinite Condition that is Linear at this URL:

http://www.canstockphoto.com/group-of-color-sperm-racing-3834571.html

It shows human males sperm all wiggling in the same linear direction: it also shows how Infinite Impetus created the first Conditions of Separation and Connection and the Linear Condition of the 1st Dimension of Infinite Totality.

Now you can understand… that the abstract civilized mathematics of 0, 1, 2, 3 are actually based on how living male sperm and female eggs *move*.

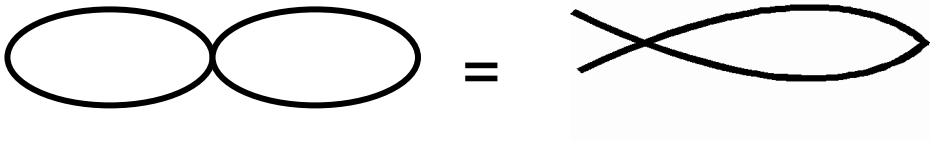


Once you understand that our actual Universe and abstract mathematical symbols are the same Organic Design, the question of what came first; the chicken or the egg becomes ridiculous *because it doesn't go back far enough*. Simple single celled creatures existed long before chickens did. Single cell creatures are also eggs. The macrocosm of the Universe is also cellular in design; bubbles of space with thin shells made up of galaxies. The entire Totality of the Infinite Universe is an egg, the Earth is an egg: the design and shape of a round Totality was created long before our Universe was created. You need to understand the larger context of things in order to understand the world you live in. The organic design of the round egg is not limited to just the surface of the Earth; it is not limited to just chickens.

How old is the Big Bang theory? It was proposed more than 80 years ago, before 1929 for Chrissake! And what has Science done with it? Not a damn thing. Has it advanced this theory by one iota? No it has not. Science is now so hidebound and wrapped up in its obsolete traditions and illogical fallacies; it has become a semi-religious institution. Science is not interested in true science anymore: Science is now only interested in is keeping its sinecures

and jobs and grants and positions of power, and preserving untouched and unchanged its sacred obsolete texts. Hiding the fact that the basic principles it preserves have been disproved long ago by its own scientists. Bringing up new fads and theories which have no proof and are not even testable. Wild conjectures without any scientific proof is not Science. Logic that contradicts itself is false logic. Fad theories which contradict each other and are not testable is not Science. Science fantasy and science fiction mixed together with pure conjecture is not Science.

The organic truth of how the Universe emerged can be seen in the symbol of the fish: One half of the two Universes emerging out from the 2-dimensional Universe. Most of the forward Impetus of a fish comes from its tail, which is quite small compared to its body.



The tail of the fish shows a small part of the Impetus of the other Universe which helped the Impetus of our Universe to go forward. The explosive forward Impetus of our Universe did not come from nowhere: it was balanced by another Impetus in the other Universe: Two Impetuses pushing against each other; deriving their power from each other by pushing against each other… thus magnifying their forward Impetus and Power *exponentially*. This helps to explain why the Bang was so Big.

This is the actual origin of the organic reason why fish have tails. The tale of their past, the history of their forward Impetus goes all the way back to the original Impetus of 2 Universes, emerging out from both sides of the 2nd-dimension; both using each other's Energy by *both pushing against each other;* thus creating the new 3rd dimension of Depth.

Be it an owl, or an orangutan… you can see the same Organic Design of Splitness in the eyes and faces of all evolved living creatures: the two irises expand and contract just like the twin 2-dimensional Universes once did.

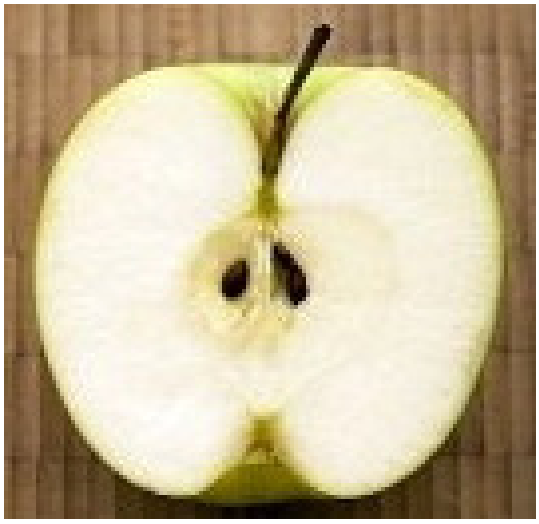
The Impetus of your Energy comes *In* and goes *Out* from between the eyes through your nostrils. Your own eyes and face is a living recreation of the entire Dynamics of the origins of the Universe you live in. Every time you look into the face of another living creature, you can see the same dynamics of these origins of the Universe you live in staring back at you. The whole world is filled with such examples of obvious organic truths and organic logic which make logical sense *and do not contradict each other*. It is high time that ordinary people understand the origin of the Universe and where it came from without being lied to, led astray and confused by the misinterpretations, misperceptions and dogmas of Science and Religion; both of them are wrong.

You can see the balanced splitting of four 2-dimensional Universes recreated in the design of the most delicate insect on earth: butterflies. Two Everything Universes balancing two Nothing Universes. Organic logic does not lie.

Nature shows the splitting of the sign of the Dao into four, not two…. because Nature includes the 2 Universes of Nothingness *and what's more,* Nature also shows the anomalies of Nothingness being mixed up with Everythingness, and Everythingness being mixed up with Nothingness. .

You can also see how the Universe was born in the organic design of the apple. If you split an apple apart, you can visually see the basic dynamics of

The Path of Splitness. Just as the Universe was born out of a small seed, or singularity, the apple tree is also born out of a small seed, or singularity. Both give birth to the form of a 3-dimensional globe. But it must be put into the right context to be understood. Only when you compare an apple to a butterfly *in the same 2-dimensional context* does it makes logical sense. Apples have the same 2-dimensional design as that of butterflies; right down to the stem emerging out from the middle, which represents the Impetus Energy of sexual penetration-birth-creation-Life.



The organic design of the apple is not an abstract concept invented by humans. The fundamental design of organic cells splitting is nothing new. Anyone who has taken Biology will recognize it. How organic cells split, how Life works is nothing new. Living cells split to create new Life. Well guess what; that's how our Universe was created also. The reason living cells split is because the 2-D Universe originally split into two 3-D Universes. If this had not happened, then there would be no Organic Life on Earth, and living cells would not split spontaneously as if by magic. There is no hidden magic in the spontaneous splitting of organic cells: there are logical reasons which explain why they do this. Seeds are singularities that recreate in infinite permutations the original organic birth of our Universe. These natural dynamics go all the way back to before our Universe was born.

What are flat, 2-dimensional things doing hanging on a 3-dimensional tree? Leaves are a recreation of the 2-dimensional Universe. They are leaving the

2-dimensional form to crumble and fall into tiny bits so they can recompose themselves again back into three-dimensional living organisms. All organic decomposition is a recreation of the splitting up of 2-dimensional *living* rings, into tiny bits of *living* Energy which happened during the Big Bang. The 2-D Universe was *alive* and then it died. The reason organic leaves do not last long in our 3-D universe is because they are not designed to last; they are obsolete recreations of a dead past which has disappeared and is gone… they are leftovers of a once-living 2-D Universe that was alive and died and is no more. The cycles of Life and death on Earth are recreations of the Life and death of a *living* 2-D Universe dying to give Life to a pair of 3-D Universes. The bursting-out shape of leaves recreates the bursting-out of 2-D Life-energy, out into a new dimension, a new 90 degree direction; thus creating our 3-Dimensional Universe.

The first experience of Life and death … *the experience of Infinite Life and Infinite death and Infinite birth,* happened only once in the beginning when the two 3-dimensional Universes were first born out of the single 2-diemensional Universe of Everythingness. Now it is being recreated on a finite level, over and over again on the Earth in infinite permutations, never repeating themselves exactly. The bursting out of leaves in the Springtime is an infinite permutation of the original infinite bursting-out of our 3-dimensional Universe into new forms of Organic Life. All Organic Life on Earth is a literal recreation of the entire past history of the Universe; it is a compressed transliteration of both the 1ST half *and* the unfinished 2nd half of our Universe's existence. Once you look at our Universe this way then it all makes perfect logical organic sense. Everything around you is a recreated permutation of the past… a past going back beyond the birth of our living Universe, all the way back to the original Conditions and Dynamics of formation which happened before our Universe was born.

The point is that our Universe is not a mechanical construct, it is not dead; it is alive. It was not designed mechanically. Our Universe is designed organically as we are, and is just as alive as we are… The only difference is that it is infinitely larger than we are. Quarks are just as alive as we are also… the only difference is they're much smaller than we are. Just because

something is smaller or larger than you doesn't mean that it isn't alive. Once you realize the fact that regardless of size; everything in the Universe and the Universe itself is organically *and* inorganically alive and designed to function in certain *living* organic and inorganic ways, then you will throw away the obsolete mathematical models which Scientists use, *and* the myths and dogmas of Religion and see the Universe with new eyes, with a Sense of Pure Wonder at the *living* harmonious, aesthetically beautiful, organic designs of all forms of Life and the living Universe we live *in* and the living Earth we live *on*. Does a flea understand that it is living *on* a living organism? It lives in a forest of hair, just like we once lived in a forest of trees as hairy apes… scratching our skin, irritated by fleas biting us. A flea drills into the skin it lives on for its sustenance; just as we drill into the living skin of the Earth for water and oil. Does a flea understand why its world shakes? It flees from the area of shaking, just like we flee from areas where earthquakes are happening.

The point is that all knowledge should be organized organically and understood organically because that is how the entire Universe is organized and structured. The digital machine knowledge of 1 and 0 cannot explain a damned thing because it is not of human origin. Hell, it isn't even of this Universe. 3-dimensional organic living creatures cannot be explained by 2-dimensional 0's and 1's. Dead machines will never become organically aware and they will never become organically intelligent. The point is: we do not need machines to understand the origins of our Universe. We owe it to ourselves to become intelligently enlightened and educated by using our own minds and common sense to make sense of the Universe we live in <u>without using any machines</u>. Science has abysmally failed all of mankind in its inability to explain the Big Bang. *Science has failed to explain and understand its own discoveries for a simple reason; it is not organically logical. Mechanical logic does not work when you try to apply it to living organisms. Mechanical logic cannot explain Organic Life or the Universe. Mechanical logic and mathematics cannot explain where the Universe came from.*

One serious problem with Science is that the institutions and sinecures of science have become a hiding place *and* a breeding ground for mentally and

emotionally deficient cripples who are attracted to professions and careers which are not connected to Life and have nothing to do with practical physics and how the Universe actually works. Their irrational theories are of no interest to the rest of the world because they have no basis in actual fact and are of no practical use to anyone. People who make a religion out of logic and then refuse to follow the logic of their own proven facts should not be given any respect; much less any recognition or authority; or a job working in any responsible scientific capacity.

One example of how wrong Science can be is the discovery that stars in other galaxies orbit at higher speeds than here in our solar system. This has produced the false idea that the energy and gravity in our solar system is not the same as the rest of the Universe. It has also produced the false idea that there is more energy in the Universe than we can see and measure with our scientific instruments. It has produced the idea that there is some invisible thing called 'Dark Matter' in the Universe.

These supposed inexplicable anomalies are explained very simply. The fact is; our Earth is situated in the exact center-point of the Infinite Universe, and the entire Infinite Universe is revolving at an incredible speed *around us* as a single unit. The Infinite Universe is going around as an organic whole: not rotating in any predictable repetitive orbit. The result of *the speed* of the revolving Universe going around as an organic whole is that all mass and mass/speed ratios are less in the center-point of the Universe than farther away from the center-point of the Universe. The farther away from the center any mass is, the more these dynamics make it seem like they have more mass, energy and speed.

Until Scientists realize that the Infinite universe is rotating and going around as a whole and the Earth is situated in the exact center of the Universe; all of their mass/speed ratio measurements of the Universe will remain invalid. This explanation wipes out the false scientific conjectures of 'dark energy' and 'dark matter' which try to explain this phenomenon… There ***is*** no 'dark matter' or 'dark energy' in the Infinite Universe. Science just made the mistake of assuming that all mass/speed ratios in the Universe should be

homogeneous: they aren't. Science is not aware that not only are all the galaxies and stars and planets in the Universe going around… but the entire Infinite Universe is also rotating at an incredible high speed as a Totality. Science cannot perceive the Universe going around as a whole simply because when you're inside something that's going around: you can't tell whether its going around or not because you have no outside perspective, no outside comparison, no outside point of reference.

This is the exact same experience which astronauts have living inside a rotating space station orbiting weightlessly in space. Inside the station, they do not perceive the space station is going around, all they can perceive is the farther out from the center they go, the more they weigh, the heavier they get and the faster things move and fall. This gives the illusion that the farther away from the center of the space station you are, the more mass objects have, and the more energy that mass has. Only if they go outside the space station, or have an outside reference point, can they know for sure whether the station is going around or not. The fact that the Earth is situated in the exact center-point of the Infinite Universe is directly connected to the importance of the newest, most evolved intelligent species on Earth: humans. Humans have a vital role to play in the infinite Universe because we live in the exact center-point of the Infinite Universe. Humans were organically designed to solve the problems of the Earth…. *and* the Universe. We were evolved here on Earth for a specific intelligent purpose: not by any anthropomorphic God, but by the evolutionary creativity of Life Energy evolving into more and more intelligent, aware living organisms over billions of years of creative evolutionary change.

The phenomenon of Organic Life on Earth is the most creative and most organized and most intelligent and most aware form of Energy in the Infinite Universe… This book merely lays the groundwork for a larger expanded understanding of the Earth as the actual center point of the Infinite Universe. First you must know the whole story of the human species before you can fully understand how we humans and the creative intelligence of Organic Life fit into the Organic Universe. This book only covers the history of humans in the context of living on the Organic Living Earth. Before you can understand

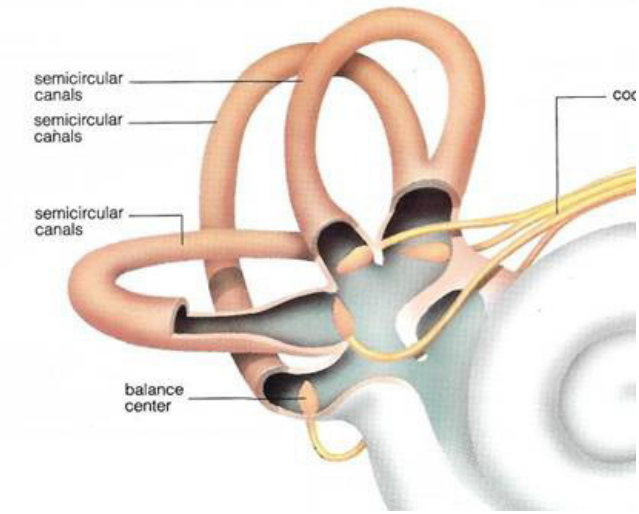
the greater context of how you fit into the Universe, you must first learn how you fit into the World around you here on Earth and how you fit into yourself. This chapter not only enlightens you about the true origins of our Universe, it makes you smarter than all the Cosmologists and Astro-physicists in the world. The mystery of the origin of the Big Bang has now been solved. Now you can tell everyone you know and explain the Big Bang to them so they can understand it also. The conclusions of this chapter are both mind shattering and logical. The Dynamics which created our Universe also created Life on Earth. Life is not a random accident as Science would have you believe; nor was it created by some anthropomorphic human god: *Life actually has a designed purpose;* it was created out of natural Organic causal sequences, processes and dynamics which existed long before our Universe was ever created. These Organic Dynamics were responsible for the creation of our Universe. The origin of the Universe is not a religious mystery; neither is it a scientific mystery. The organic structure of our Universe *is not a random design*.

The structure of the apple is not a random design either: it is an organic design. It wasn't just Einstein who made mistakes and crucial errors of perception and judgment: both Newton and the church had already swindled people into believing that there was such a thing as a mass that is *sanctified* by the common urge to gather together in great numbers *and focus inwards upon itself*. This graveness of spirit which was religious became known as gravity and was wedded to the lowest common understanding of reality, it comes from the ancient Latin word 'gravitas', which is the graveness of pride; one of the first and worst original sins of Mankind. These swindles of misperception and evil go all the way back to the first God and the first man. The apple, the forbidden fruit of knowledge was forbidden by god for a good reason. God did not want Man to discover the wisdom of organic knowledge. He did not want Man to bite into the apple of knowledge and discover that our Universe was born organically out of a tiny single seed, naturally, just like the apple trees in the Garden of Eden and every other living thing on Earth is born from… not out of nothing, by magic… which is how the Old Testament myth of the Jewish Bible tries to explain the birth of our Universe.

This book exposes the untold story of our past: what actually happened, how it happened and why it happened… logically, causally analytically and critically. It is only when you understand the full story of the human species, *beginning from the start*, that it will all make sense. To make sense out of my own Life as a human being, I had to make sense out of the entire history of human beings; beginning from the start. Unless you have the whole story beginning from the start, you cannot make sense out of yourself. Unless you evaluate and compare everything and discover the connections which actually exist and connect all the dots and fill in all the blanks, unless you put things into their proper context, unless you develop a perspective which allows you to see the entire picture as a connected understandable whole, so you understand the story of the human species as a whole; you will never understand yourself as a whole human being and what your designed purpose is here on Earth.

Anyone who doesn't want to understand themselves better as a human being is wasting their time reading this book. To make sense out of being human, you need the whole story; you need to know the whole story of where you came from, and the whole story of where you are now, and the whole story of where you should be going, and the whole story of what direction you are headed in now. To make any sense out of your own life and what it means to be human, you need to put all of your understanding into a connected Organic Whole. This book explains the true meanings of things by tracing and exposing the true origins of the Universe, Life, the Human Species, civilization; and then comparing them, evaluating them, analyzing them, putting them into their proper contexts and developing a larger perspective; and then coming to rational, logical, understandable conclusions which are irrefutable and universal. You cannot understand the true meaning of anything unless you understand its true origins and where it came from and why it happened, when it happened and how it happened. Once you connect most of the missing dots together; then everything else falls into place. Then the puzzle of the Meaning of Life; the reason why you were put here on this Earth, which is supposed to be such a great mystery, becomes obvious to the meanest intelligence.

We as human beings are designed to come IN together: selectively, organically and intelligently. We are designed to come together naturally, in small organic communities of *12, 24* and *36* individuals: not as huge masses, not in huge cities, or in faceless crowds or as mindless mobs, not in stadiums. We must all learn how to create and form our own small communities based upon the mathematical organic logic of how the Universe is structured. Beginning with the coming together of six boys and six girls into a natural, balanced, organic circle of friendship composed of *twelve* individuals. One reason why civilization and human societies do not work is because they are not organically organized. The first thing you must do is to organize yourselves intelligently as a human society: everything else is of secondary importance. Humans are designed to live in selective organic groups made up of 12, 24 and 36 individuals. *Everything else in Life is secondary to the Moral and Ethical Imperative of creating a social community and a social harmony which is both mathematically and organically logical.* If you do this you will not have to read this book any further.



Proof that the Universe is made up of three distinct Dimensions can be found in the structure of your Inner Ear; it has three distinct loops which make up your Organs of Balance. *Each loop is oriented 90 degrees to the other two…* Without them; you would not be able to balance yourself or stand up; you would fall over. The Organic structure of your Inner Ears does not lie: the complexity of our Organic Universe is not 2-dimensional; it is 3-dimensional. This is why all of the abstract 2-dimensional symbols of mathematics cannot and will never be able to explain how our Universe works and where it came

from because the mathematical symbol for Infinity ∞ *is missing the 3rd loop of Infinite Depth…* You can see that the 3rd loop of Depth in your Inner Ear is distinctly separate from the 2 connected loops of Length and Width. This is not a coincidence. The origins of the first 2 dimensions of our Universe are much older than the 3rd dimension of Time and Depth.

You can see the design of the infinite spiral which traces the history of our evolving Universe back into the depths of the origins of Time in galaxies; it can also be seen in the spiral design of your Inner Ear. Snails have the same spiral design as your Inner Ear, but they have no sense of balance because they lack the 3rd loop of 3-dimensional awareness; which is why they use a gluey slime to keep themselves from falling off surfaces. The awareness of 3 dimensions is a brand new development in our Universe and should not be dismissed or taken lightly. We humans have developed our 3-dimensional awareness further than any other form of Life for very good logical reasons. This is why every human on Earth can easily develop an *Inner Understanding* of the True Infinite Nature of the Universe and how it works without using any complicated mathematical mumbo-jumbo. The 3rd loop of Infinite Awareness is not missing from the human body; it is not missing from our Human Senses, it is not missing from our brains: it is missing from the models and theories of Science. This is why mathematics will never be able to explain where our Universe came from. This is why all of Science's misguided attempts to understand the Universe using 2-dimensional symbols is a complete hoax and a bunch of total crap.

This book and my explanation of where our Universe came from will not be welcomed by millions of people who call themselves scientists. My explanation and my book will not be welcomed by the govt organizations which fund NASA and all of the other ludicrous wastes of tax payer money spent on pointless scientific projects and experiments that are of no use to Mankind. My explanation will not be welcomed by the educational institutions that sanctify and glorify Science and scientists as if it were a religion… Scientists are not wise men who know more than the ordinary citizen does; they know even less than you do and their closed minds will refuse to accept the simple obvious truths which blast their ludicrous models,

theories and swindles to pieces. Don't hold your breath expecting Science to admit its mistakes. Don't expect scientists to read this chapter and go;

Eureka! He's explained where our Universe actually came from!

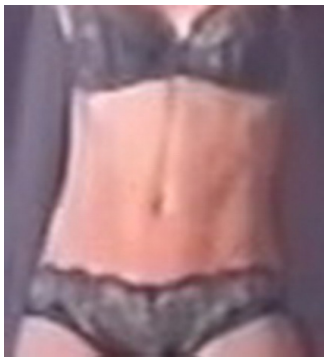
On the contrary, every scientist and every University professor and academic will hate this book because it destroys all the fallacies, swindles and hoaxes *which their livelihoods depend on*. They will hate this book because it destroys the very bedrock which their comfortable, salaried positions of social status and self-importance are based upon. All of them will try to pretend that this book does not exist and that my explanation of *How the Universe Emerged* does not exist and hope that my book will disappear and go away…. But it will not go away; it has been published on the Internet for free and there are already too many copies of my book uploaded for it to be burned or banned or censored by anyone.

This is why I have made my book free for anyone who wants to know the Truth. This is why I will not allow anyone to sell this book for a profit including myself. This is why I am not making one cent of profit from publishing the results of a lifetime of Curiosity and Wonder about the irrationality of civilization and why so many things don't seem to make any sense… when they actually do make perfect sense; *but only if you understand the full story of their true origins*.

Because this book is free to anyone who wants to read it, it will spread to everyone who has a sense of Pure Wonder about Life and the Universe we live in. Only those with a Sense of Pure Wonder will understand the simple logical organic truths and explanations about the true Nature of our Universe. This book exposes the hoaxes and swindles of Science and how Science is used for the mass brainwashing of young minds; teaching them how *not* to think logically, how *not* to ask intelligent questions, how *never* to question authority figures, how *never* to rebel against the system, how *never* to think for yourself, how *not* to use your own mind, how *not* to connect the obvious facts and truths together and place them into the correct larger contexts.

Once you have read and understood the organic truth of how the Universe emerged: you will be freed of the lies science has tried to sell you, you will be free of the illusions and delusions of abstract symbology; you will see the Beauty of the actual Universe and the World with a new Sense of Understanding and Life will no longer be a meaningless random phenomenon which seems to make no logical sense. The Universe is Organically Logical! Every design has a designed function and a role to play that is logical and makes sense. You were designed by the Universe. You did not design yourself! Your designed function, the role you are designed to play is not determined by you. Get that arrogant idea out of your mind and out of your heart! You were created by the Universe: you did not create yourself! Get that stupid arrogant idea out of your mind and out of your heart. You were not created to do as you please: you are designed to perform a designed function that is not determined by civilization. Civilization did not create the Universe and it did not create you. No God created the Universe: get that idea out of your head. The Universe is not a meaningless jumble of Energy: it has a design and a designed function and a designed purpose: so do you.

The reason why humble, selfless people can discover happiness and peace in their lives is because they are not arrogant; they don't think they know everything: they don't have an ego; they are not egotistical, they are not selfish. The reason why humble, selfless, giving people find purpose and meaning in their lives is because they ask questions, they are willing to learn, they want to learn new things, they like learning new things. This book is written for them.



Every human has a Singularity out of which you originated from: it's called your belly button. The umbilical cord coming out of your belly button is the *1st linear dimension* from which your father's male Impetus and mother's female Formlessness Totality of a female egg, created the New Universe that is you: Organic Logic does not lie: the umbilical cord which came out of your belly, connecting you to your mother; was the original linear form of Life- Energy which is responsible for the entire formative

development of you as a growing fetus inside your mother's belly. There are two kinds of belly buttons: "ins" and "outs", depending on which dimensional direction-Energy was stronger when you were born. The long, complex process of impregnation, fertilization and growth needed to create a new living mammal is not a fucking coincidence. It is understandable. But only if you understand it in the context of where the Universe actually came from and how it was actually born. The birth of the Universe and your birth are both based on the same organic, logical origins. Even the linear abdominal muscles underneath and around your belly button are at 90 degrees to each other because in order for male Impetus to shape female formlessness into a beautiful sexy form from the simple Linear totality that She was, He had to go through Her and Around Her an Infinite number of times one way, and then at 90 degrees the other way. Girls who are sexually attractive have sexy stomachs that make boys want to touch them and get to know them better. This is not a coincidence. Not only did you originate out of a Singularity inside your mother's womb, your birth followed the same Path of Splitness the Universe did; starting from a single Totality, a single living cell, splitting billions of times to create the unique human you are. The organic process of a single female ovary cell splitting over and over again recreates the infinite number of times Impetus split Formlessness, shaping her into a single living 2-dimensional Universe… which was split again to form two 2-dimensional Universes, and finally coming together to create the two 3-dimensional Universes. Organic logic doesn't lie. The Universal organic dynamics of how our 3-dimensional Universe was born are the exact same universal organic dynamics of how you were born. You have a designed shape and a designed function that was designed .by forces far older than the Universe. You are designed to function and live inside the greater Natural context of the world. *Not inside an artificial construct built by you and your ancestors.* That is why civilization must be destroyed. Human civilization is not a natural design. It is an abomination that subverts and poisons every natural designed function you were born to develop and use to give meaning to your life. The reason humans cannot find any meaning to their lives is because they exist inside an artificial environment that destroys, poisons and sabotages all your naturally designed human aptitudes, talents, gifts, abilities, aspects, potentials and functions.

This book explains how and why this happened, why it happened and what you can do about it. You were born and shaped into the human being you are today not by any civilized design and not for any civilized purpose and not for any civilized goals. The Universe designed you and shaped you, and if you want to find any happiness or meaning or purpose to your Life you must renounce all civilized values and all of civilization. The reason I wrote this book is for people who have a Sense of Pure Wonder to expand their awareness and understanding of the world they live in and themselves. If you aren't interested in learning the Truth about yourself and the world you live in, if you don't have a Sense of Pure Wonder, if you don't want to learn the Truth about your past and the true history of the human species; then you're wasting your time reading this book.

It is no accident that the muscle fibres of the human heart are configured in a figure 8 Gordian knot! It is no accident that the abstract symbol of Infinity is a figure 8 Gordian knot! Our male Universe is one half of the Gordian Knot of two Infinite Universes: male and female joined together. The human heart has an infinite capacity for Love and Passion which our mechanized civilization is systematically poisoning and weakening. It is the energy dynamics of the heart that represents our Universe most accurately: not the brain! The Helical heart was designed to heal the Universe of its disconnected woes: Look at this video and you will see what I mean.

https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=usaR9HFvXaI

Humans are not designed to kill! We are designed to spread Love throughout the world to all Living Creatures! How many of you, reading this book, have ever felt Love? Only by integrating all of your abilities and senses will you be able to experience the emotion of Love. Tools and machines and civilized society separates, cuts and hurts and harms. It does not connect! It does not integrate! It does not teach humans how to Love! This is why civilization must be completely destroyed because it is completely evil.

The Universe is a Living Cell

To understand the Universe we live in: all you need to do is look at living cells splitting: Our Universe is one-half of a formerly 2-dimensional ringed Universe that split into two 3-dimensional Universes.

Understand this: All Life on Earth is based on one cell splitting into two cells. The basis of all Life on Earth is simply the re-enacting on a smaller scale what our Universe has already undergone… And because the two 3-dimensional Universes have not evolved any further than splitting from a single 2-dimensional Universe into two three-dimensional Universes; the basis of Life, the splitting of living cells; is repeating itself in an infinite process of creative permutations; producing an infinite number of different organic cellular bodies, coming together on a 3-dimensional level instead of the 2-dimensional level which it was born out of. The macro-makeup of the Universe is the same as the micro-makeup of all Life on Earth because our Universe is one of two living cellular Universes. The creation of Living organic cells on Earth happened because the Earth was situated in the exact center of our Infinite Universe when Life was born. Just as the living DNA

that is the engine which transforms one living cell into two living cells is situated in the exact center of an organic living cell; the Earth in the center of our Universe is recreating the splitting of one Universe into two Universes… The reason why organic living cells are flat is because they are recreating the original splitting of a flat *living* 2-dimensional Universe into two *living* 3-dimensional Universes. All Life is based upon the splitting of cells…. One cell splitting into 2 new ones; which is exactly what the 2-dimensional Universe did when it split into two, new, three-dimensional Universes.

This is why the entire body of science is EVIL, because its mechanical, meaningless explanation of the cosmos and Life is a big fat hoax and a lie. Everything in our Universe is alive! Our Universe is alive! Science is DEAD; not alive. Science is obsessed with death and dead things. Science does not study LIFE. It studies death. It treats Life as dead mechanical things.

The path of Splitness; the path of cells splitting is the PATH OF ALL LIFE ON EARTH. It is also the PATH OF OUR LIVING UNIVERSE.
Once you understand this: you will throw out of your mind and heart and soul all the shit that science is telling you; and see the beauty in all living things.

. **Basic Structural Dynamics of the Universe and Life.**

The Triality of the Universe

The Universe consists of three Basic Conditions: Energy, Space and Time. The basic Nature of these Conditions is a Dynamically Balanced Triality. The Universe is a Dynamic Triality. Everything in it is designed to function as a Triality. The Energy of the Universe is also designed to function as a Dynamic Triality. A Triality of three interrelated, Dynamically Balanced Aspects, or Conditions; playing off each other, in a state of Dynamically Balanced Splitness. In other words: for Energy to function dynamically in 3-dimensional Space there have to be three energies, not two.

In other words: *A - c - B*: is a balanced dynamic of Triality.

Not: *A - B*

There has to be a third element in-between *any Duality for it to balance dynamically as a Triality in our 3-dimensional Universe. Just like you need greased bearings between a rotating wheel and an axle for it to work properly. Just like you need oil between gears for them to work properly. Just like you need a fulcrum set between a lever and what it lifts for it to work properly. What is crucial to understand in our 3-Dimensional Universe is that for anything to work: there has to be a 3rd factor, a balance point between things in order for them to work. It is this 3rd factor: the balance point, which makes all the Dynamics of the Universe a Triality. It is an inseparable aspect of the Universe. You cannot separate the aspect of Dynamic Balance: **'c'** from the any Triality. You cannot separate the aspects of Duality: **A-B** from any Triality. Nor can you separate the aspect of Totality: **(A-c-B)**: from any Triality. All aspects of our 3-dimensional Universe can be described in these three basic ways. A Totality, a Duality and a Triality. Whenever any aspect of the Universe is examined: you will find that it functions in these* Three Root Ways.

What can be deduced from these basic principles of how the Universe works: is that it is intrinsically creative, and its evolution is always towards a more dynamic level of Balanced Splitness *through creative change. B*y using the Dynamic of Permutations of certain basic structures: the Universe is continually creating a more Dynamic Balance by the permutation of certain basic structures already in existence.

Another obvious thing about the Universe is that the Dynamic of Permutations grows out of the cyclical nature of its patterns and basic structures. All cyclic patterns are merely a natural outgrowth and evolution of the Dynamics of the Totalities, Dualities and Trialities which are involved in these basic patterns and structures.

These cyclic patterns act as Totalities, but they are also Dualistic and Trialistic in nature… merging into larger cyclic patterns in overlapping series of Totalities... which in turn becomes a part of other Dualities and Trialities. These patterns act as highways for energy to continually flow-through these cycles. The cyclical patterns may persist generally, but they themselves are also constantly changing; as avenues for energy to flow-through and undergo new experiences, through changes in these cycles.

The Totality of Twelve

Twelve is the smallest Totality inside which both balanced Trialities and balanced Dualities can balance…. as an integral complex dynamic… an interlocked, integrated *balance of balances.* The number 12: is the smallest number which has *all* of these interconnected balances balancing each other at the same time.

2-2-2	=	2-2-2:	(3-3)
3-3	=	3-3:	(2-2)
6	=	6	(1-1)
2-2	*2-2*	2-2	(1-1-1)
3	*3-3*	3	(1-1-1)
4	*4*	4	(1-1-1)

Notice: 3 of these dynamic balances have *Energy* in-between them to act as a balancing buffer. 3 of them have *Space* in-between them to act as a balancing buffer. *Even the balance-points are dynamically balanced.* Notice: the balancing singularities, pairs and triads also balance each other dynamically. Twelve is the smallest number that can balance a Totality, a Duality *and* a Triality at the same time on many, many levels, and in many, many ways. All cycles in the Universe are based upon 12, because 12 is the smallest number which can be balanced *dynamically* in all three ways: as a Totality, a Duality, and as a Triality. This is because our Universe is 3-dimensional: everything is based upon that fact.

This is why up all the Energy in the Universe is made of 12 basic ingredients: 6 quarks and 6 leptons: a Balanced Duality. This is why when they are broken up they decay into 3 kinds of Neutrinos: a Balanced Triality. This is why a day has 12 hours: balanced by a night that has 12 hours. This is why the moon orbits the Earth 12 times a year. This is why the smallest groupings of subatomic particles exist in units of three and two: like baryons and mesons. This is why mathematical functions and values work best when they are based on the root 12. This is why when life evolved into three basic kinds of animals: Sponges, Cnidarians and Flatworms. This is why animals have two pairs of twelve ribs. This is why the spines of mammals contain 24 vertebrae. This is why there are twelve notes on a musical scale. That is why the earth's crust is comprised of 12 large tectonic plates.

This is why there are twelve inches in a foot. This is also why in Chinese traditional medicine there are twelve meridians of the human body. With one buffer Meridian in-between the two halved-Totalities of the Body: splitting into the body into a balanced pair of Dualities… with two ears, two eyes, two hands, two arms, two legs, etc. Just like oil in a working engine: this 13th Meridian is needed as a buffer for all the other meridians of the human body to work properly and balance each other dynamically.

Now you know why the magic number of twelve should be the universal root and size of all human communities all over the Earth. How should these groups of twelve be organized? By intelligently having everyone in the community born in the same year, each with their birthday in one of the 12 months of that year; giving a balanced dynamic range of 12 different personalities born in twelve different months and a balanced interaction between all twelve individuals: 6 boys and 6 girls; alternating boy-girl-boy-girl, in a circle of balanced friendship and happiness. Twelve is the *missing universal number* in human society which must be recognized as the most important basis for all human social bonding and structure. **12**, **24** and **36**… three communal circles: a *Triality of Twelves*, joined in mathematical harmony with each other; organized by year and the month they were born. So each group of twelve acts as an independent unit, yet is also part of a larger interconnected *Totality of Three.Twelves.*

The entire Universe is harmonically balanced, *but it is not balanced perfectly.* If it were balanced perfectly then the Earth would change its orientation to the Sun every 24.000 years, not every 23,000 years, then the Earth would rotate around the sun every 360 days: not 365 days, and lunar cycles would be exactly 30 days instead of 29, 30 and 31. For instance, even though their math was not based upon the root of 12, the Mayans considered their calendar year to be 360 days instead of 365. Why? Because they divided their numbers into groups of 20 called 'toons'… not 10, and because they regarded the number **13** and the number **20** as sacred numbers. So… **13** x **20 = 360**. Since harmonically, the number **13** is actually the number **1**, it represented the strongest movement of all things to the Mayans. This demonstrates how even though you may have the wrong mathematical system based upon 10 instead of 12; you still end up with a harmonic balance based upon 12 because that is how the Universe is actually structured. When you add the buffer… (12 + 1) you get a harmonic balance based on the mathematical way the entire Universe is actually structured. When you leave out the buffer, the extra 1, you get an irrational uneven number. The proper Organic mathematical representation for 13 is 12 + 1. There is no accumulated sum larger than 12 in the Universe because each unique Totality, Duality Triality… or **12**, **24, 36** includes a buffer… an extra **1** between the other 12's. 24's and 36's.

All Energy vibrates through levels of harmonic Totality, Duality and Triality: with buffers inbetween. This is why light has only three primary colors. This is why light possesses the dualistic properties of both waves and particles. This is why the main vibration of any musical note exists as a whole, a half and a third. This is why the totality of a musical octave contains twelve notes. This is why the Earth's Crust has twelve major Tectonic Plates. This is why there are twelve pairs of cranial nerves arising from the base of the human brain. This is why the moon rotates twelve times around the earth for every single time the Earth rotates once around the Sun. This is why Ice Ages happen every 12,000, 24,000, or 36,000 years.

What about the odd numbers? Odd numbers are merely odd fractions of a 12- Totality. They are merely Trialities or Dualities, or Totalities: *with an in-between buffer that balances them dynamically*: like this:

1-**l**-1, (3)… 11-**1**-11, (5)….. Or 111-**1**-111 (7)… etc, etc.

Fractions inside a Musical note that are odd: 5ths, 7ths, 9ths, 11ths… clash with each other. They sound horrid when played together. We use notes that are in vibrational harmony with each other because they are more pleasing to the ear than dissonant odd-fractions of notes, which do not fit harmonically with each other. What is a harmonic? It is something that fits with everything else around it. It is something that can be divided by everything else around it. It is something that balances with everything else around it. That is why they balance more dynamically with each other. Odd numbers: 5ths, 7ths, 9ths 11ths: do not fit with everything else around them. They cannot be divided by everything else around them. They clash with everything else around them. This is why chords based upon natural thirds and halves and quarters and sixths: are pleasing to the ear and full. While the odd-fraction notes are drowned out by harmonic notes that are natural mesh with each other.

In the same way throughout the Universe: the odd fractions of a Totality do not fit together, and they are not as stable as are Totalities, Dualities and Trialities. They exist as fleeting undertones or overtones of energy inside a 12 Totality. The entire Universe is harmonic. It is harmonically structured. It is designed to function harmonically.

Energy works in overlapping harmonic Totalities, Dualities and Trialities of: **1-2-3-** up to **12**… Where

every 1 is a 2, *and a* 3 *and a* 12… and every 2 is a 1, *and a* 3, *and a* 12 … and every 3 is a 1, *and a* 2, *and a* 12… and every 12 is a 1, *and a* 1, *and a* 3… etc, etc; ad infinitum. The odd fractions like a 5th, 7th, 10th or 11^{th} are not as prevalent because they are not as interconnected to all the other dynamic balances. As a result: they clash with each other and tend to cancel each other out and do not affect the others dynamic balances very much.

Notice*: 1+2 equals 3*

All Totalities of Twelve; are just Trialities which are made up of Dualities and Totalities.

This is how incredibly simple *all* of the energy structures and dynamics of the Universe actually are.

Everything in the Universe is Connectively Fractionalized, Dynamically Split, Balanced and Harmonized in this manner. If you examine the Universe and look for examples of these Universal relative relationships: you will find them everywhere.

Look at the Carbon Cycle of Life. Why is it so creative? Because the Carbon atom has a weight of 12. It is a 12 gateway atom. It allows other atoms to combine with it naturally because it is a natural Totality. It combines with larger natural totalities and smaller ones simply because of its atomic weight. The magic number 12: can be found in all recurring cycles, as the smallest possible Totality, and the most stable recurring cycle.

Look at how elements are created inside stars. Through a dynamically balanced process of: Fusion and Fission. Neither process can occur without the other. Though this process is by no means a pure example of harmonic balance, due to so many other energy levels and forces overlapping each other; the basic process of Fusion is harmonic. Fusion begins with Hydrogen atoms fusing into Helium atoms; and then both Hydrogen and Helium: fusing into Carbon atoms. The carbon cycle of massive Stars… is even more dynamic than the fission-fusion of Hydrogen and Helium in smaller Stars; because much of their fission-fusion reactions are based not upon Hydrogen; which has an atomic weight of **1**, but upon Carbon; which has an atomic weight of **12**. This energy creates an even more complex series of thermonuclear reactions than the simpler thermonuclear reactions in smaller stars.

The Hydrogen atom acts basically as a Totality, with only one proton and no dualistically balancing neutron. Helium is basically a dualistically balanced atom with 2 protons and 2 neutrons. Carbon is not only a trialistically balanced atom: 3 protons balanced by 3 protons, but it is also a *doubly balanced Dualistic atom*; with its protons and neutrons balancing also; 6 protons and 6 neutrons. Moreover, the Carbon atom is not only a Totality, a Balanced Duality, and a Balanced Triality; but has a totality of 12 as its atomic weight: which is the gateway to a higher level of molecular combinations. As a result of this, the Carbon atom can structurally combine with more elements because its 12-6-4-3-2-1 makeup: can accommodate almost any element that has one of these harmonic structures.

The formation of larger and heavier elements within the fusion process of Stars makes up the entire periodic table of elements occurring naturally within the Universe. They are the result of further combinations of Atomic Totalities, Dualities and Trialities beginning from the three basic atoms of Hydrogen, Helium and Carbon….

Why does the process of Fission within simple Stars end just short of Iron?
Iron has an atomic weight of 26: not 24.

The atomic weight of 24 or 12-12 obviously should be the totality of the cyclic process for Fission-Fusion occurring within Stars. This apparent mathematical disharmony in how the Universe functions has puzzled Scientists. They expect the Totality of 12, to jump immediately up to 24 without a hitch. They do not realize that there might be gateway factors *between* each 12-Totality. Or any other Totality for that matter. All Totalities have an in-between gateway factors: Whether the Totality is a 3, 6, 9 or 12, etc: There is always a 13^{th} *gateway* element in-between each 12-Totality.

This in-between factor is the invisible balance point: it is why the process of Fission within Stars ends at 26, and not at 24.

12 - 1 - 12 - 1
Or:
13 + 13 = 26.

Is a balanced, buffered dynamic balance that is insulated from other dynamic balances because there is an invisible balance point that is imperceptible to scientific instruments. This is why it repeats itself over and over again without changing. It is an unchanging vicious cycle. This is how and why vicious cycles work in the Universe.

This is why the fission-fusion process inside simple stars ends at 26: not at 24. This is why this cycle never stops until its inner dynamics break down. It is insulated from other dynamics outside it. It is not affected by any other energy dynamics outside it.

However, if there is only *one* 13^{th} element gateway factor in this process of element-building instead of two…then the Atomic Weight of 25 becomes a gateway number for a *new* series of Totalities-Dualities-Trialities: beginning at 25 and ending at 37 instead of 26.

Depending on whether there is a 13^{th} gateway factor in-between the next 12-Totality series or not; every successive larger totality; can be added up to have either odd or even numbers. This is one major reason why Science sees the structure of the Universe as being random-chaotic. It is not. Science has propagated the idea that the Universe is a random series of events. It has spread the false idea that energy interacts randomly: without any understandably logical basis. Science has created the false idea that the Universe is randomly meaningless in how it works. This idea is not only a myth: it is a lie. All energy; every atom: functions according to the logical dynamic Principles of the simplest mathematical structures possible. All energy dynamics can be reduced down to the simple, easily understandable dynamics of ***1-2-3-12***.

The same dynamic can and does happen at the Atomic Weight of 13… which is why in many other chemical processes: the next 12-Totality is actually counted from 14, to 26; not from 12 to 24… with the next 12-totality starting from 28 to 40… Not from 24 to 36. Because the 13^{th} factor is a buffer in-between two dynamically balanced totalities.

If there is a 13^{th} gateway totality in-between each totality of 12… then you will get a series that looks like a bunch of inexplicable odd numbers. Add up a bunch of 13's, and what do you get? A series that looks completely random: 13-26-39-52-65-78-91… But it is not random. It is completely logical and understandable, that is: if you can find where the invisible balance points are.
If there are any Totalities involved that are Totalities of 3, or 6, or 9 instead of 12… then the sequences will seem to hop around so inexplicably; as to *seem* to have no rhyme or reason. But if you can identify

the in-between balance points *correctly*: it will make perfect harmonic mathematical sense.

In-between gateway factors, or balance points; are the structural reason why the Universe is not perfectly harmonically structured as a simple 1-2-3-12 sequence. Science does not understand the harmonic structures of the Universe because it does not correctly identify the (1) buffers between (12) Totalities. It also does not correctly identify the (12) Totalities themselves.

The Universe is not perfect. The entire Universe is flawed… Literally. Because these 13th gateway atomic weights in-between 12 Totalities are used as buffer zones. And these buffers are not predictable. Sometimes they are there, and sometimes they are not.

Why are they there at all?…
They are there because:
No Totality wants to touch another Totality
Totalities do not want to deal with other Totalities that are equal to it.
Smaller Totalities do not want to be dominated by larger Totalities.
Smaller Totalities do not want to be sublimated into larger more complex Totalities.

This is *why* the inner core of stars does not take part in the rest of the dynamic energy of the star. Its dynamics remain unchanged; regardless of what happens outside of it. The atomic weight 25 acts as a buffer zone *between* the atomic weights of 24 and 26.

This is why Stars have inner cores that for most of their life span: are not affected by what happens to the rest of the star. This is why cooling Stars end up as dead lumps of heavy metals: whose atomic weights begin either at 26, 38 or 50. Because the gateway 13th atomic weight keeps each 12, or 24, or 36, or 48 cyclic process in a vicious cycle that endlessly repeats itself.

Only by exploding apart, or by intense compression; does the inner core of any star change its basic make-up. Those changes are destructive: destroying the atomic structures of the heavier atomic elements: which must then once again go through the entire process of star formation from the beginning: to create larger atoms all over again.

Because these 13th factors act as buffer zones: the Entire Universe has become frozen into certain vicious cycles, which constantly repeat themselves. The only kind of changes that ever happen in our Universe; are merely Permutations of the same basic vicious cycles.

But these vicious cycles never duplicate themselves identically. They only go through infinite progressions of permutations of different infinite possibilities and infinite probabilities. Science calls some of these vicious cycles: General Principles… and has hoisted them *above* the one law of Relative Equality which actually governs the dynamics of the entire Universe… Simply because these general principles repeat themselves over and over generally… and can be easily recognized as being generally the same.

But the Principle of Dynamic Balance is so Universal and permeates all other Dynamics, and is the underpinning of all other Dynamics in the Universe: that it is taken for granted. It is an Unspoken Principle of Science. It is an Unspoken Assumption. It is an Assumed Principle of Science. Just as we take the air we breathe for granted: Science takes the Principle of Dynamic Balance for granted. When

it is far more important than all its other Principles and Dynamics put together.

You can see this idea of everything being connected to everything else based on the Totality of 12, in the TV series called: Star Gate. The series has a machine that is round and has 12 numbers around an opening and closing orifice that can be adjusted to connect to any point in space in the entire universe to any other by simply turning the huge, round dial.

The Human Subconscious knows that Twelve is the last number you ever need to learn that is important. After Twelve: comes a repetition of 'Teens'… based on the root of ten, not twelve. What is Twelve? It is the combined Totality of your Selves as a whole. It is the **T**ruth of your **W**hole **S**elf as a unified Totality. It is the Totality made up of Twelve Selves. It is the Totality of the Twelve major organs of your body. It is the Totality of the Twelve minor organs of your body, it is the Totality of the twelve major nerve groups leading into your cranium… your twelve ribs, etc…. all put together… all totaled up, added up, connected up into a single Totality which is you.

Science

The Dynamic-Principle-Law of Dynamic Balance: balances everything to everything else: relatively. It creates Relative Equalities that Science takes for granted. Besides: most Relative Equalities: are always changing so dynamically, and so subtly, and so fast… that they cannot be measured by Science in the first place. So Science does not even try to measure them. But the Dynamic of Relative Equality: determines and governs the exact outcome of every new permutation and possibility in the Universe. Not the dynamic of vicious cycles. Every vicious cycle is ultimately destroyed. Over and over. Only to be re-created again in a different permutation which is *more* dynamically balanced. The Law of Relative Equality on the other hand is never destroyed, and never has to be recreated. It simply *is*: it is the only unchanging norm of the Universe which is never noticed because it is everywhere, all the time, and never goes away.

Rather than draw attention to a single law that is much more important than any of the general principles of repeating vicious cycles… Science has sanctified vicious cycles that generally do not seem to change: and turned them into Laws *that are not actually universal.*

Science does not dare print and explain the scientific truth of Dynamic Equality. Why? Because if Science explained that the Universe functions by the single Universal Principle of Dynamic Equality. Then it would have to categorize all its specific, specialized Laws as being only minor examples of this one all-encompassing Universal Law If it explained that Principle of Dynamic Equality is so dynamic and so complex, and so interconnected to everything: that it can <u>never</u> be accurately scientifically measured because it includes too many factors whose actual dynamic relationships are too complex to ever completely fathom…

Then what is scientific measurement good for?

Except for measuring things that are taken out-of-context, and drawing mistaken conclusions from interpreting specialized data out-of-context. Which is exactly what Science does. Except to only measure what is predictable. The idea of measuring things that are predictable vicious cycles. If you already know what is going to happen: then why the hell are you measuring it in the first place? Just to see a slight change in permutations? Watch the trees turn color in the fall. Every year, each tree turns

a different color. Every single leaf turns a different color… so what? You want to pick up all the leaves and notice how every one is a different color? After wasting your life doing this: what have you learned? Anything useful?

If you already know that what you are measuring is only one limited, small, bunch of factors… and you already know that you are not measuring countless other factors that are connected-to, and influence what you are measuring… then what the hell are your measurements good for anyways?

Science does not want to admit or notice this trite truth. Science does not want to admit that *only connective facts are relevant*. A fact that connects billions of other facts into an understandable structure is far more important than all the trillions of unconnected facts science has accumulated which are not connected to any other facts. Science ignores this truth. Instead: Science is obsessed with collecting unconnected facts. Science is not interested in connecting facts. Science is only interested in collecting them and accumulating these unconnected facts. This is one basic reason why most of Science is of no practical use to mankind whatsoever.

Oops. Let's not talk about that right now…

Science uses certain 12^{th}'s or 13^{th}'s as universal constants… simply because they do not seem to change, while everything inside and around these 12^{th}'s and 13^{th}'s… are constantly changing. That is like using oil as a constant because it keeps your engine running smoothly. It is not a constant. It is just constantly there. When it is not there: things go haywire, and you notice that this so-called constant is missing.

When you split a musical note in half on a stringed instrument: the harmonic note called an octave is not *apparently* buffered. But it is buffered by a balance point. Not by anything in the string. Not by anything in the sound waves. It is your *finger* that acts as the buffer between the two half-notes. If your finger was not there: you would not hear the two higher half-notes. All harmonic notes can only be sounded if there is the buffer of your finger to separate one wavelength from another. All stringed instruments with frets use metal bars as buffers to separate one particular wavelength from the rest of the wavelengths on the string. On fretless stringed instruments: it is your fingers that act as a fret.

You can find this buffer-harmonic-invisible balance point in-between 6ths, 3rds, and ½'s on a stringed musical instrument by simply touching the string at the right point. A 6^{th} is half of a 12 Totality, and a 3^{rd} is half of a 6^{th} Totality… they are all trying not to touch each other. In this way: literally all of the Energy in the Universe is buffered, and kept separate. In this way: all harmonic wavelengths try not to touch each other. They *actively* avoid touching each other.. This is why thousands of different wavelengths of energy in the form of radiation can pass through each other in the air instead of colliding with each other.

The Principle of Dynamic Balance. (A-**c**-B) can be demonstrated on any fretted musical instrument. Your finger on a fret of a stringed instrument physically demonstrates and proves how all energy works in the Universe. All Energy in the Universe is trying to balance itself harmonically by the use of buffers. If there are no buffers: then smaller totalities are absorbed into larger totalities. Then you cannot hear the ½ note. Or the $1/3^{rd}$ note. Or the ¼ note, or the $1/6^{th}$ note of an open string: because all these smaller totalities are sublimated into, and dominated by the larger totality of the entire open string sounding itself as a single whole: and not different, smaller, weaker, separated harmonic waves. Simply

because there are no buffers, no fingers, no gateway in-between factors that could and can instantly create new harmonics, new dynamics of energy *if they were there*.

This is also how DNA molecules work. This is why whenever a DNA duplicates itself, it automatically separates. Whenever there is a conflict that becomes too intense between two 12-Totalities of DNA structures that are too close to each other without any buffers, they go away from each other to escape conflict. Whenever a new gene is introduced: the entire Gene changes its Energy level. By using a gateway gene, it creates a buffer-zone, a harmonic gene that vibrates and controls all of the other totalities within its specific Gene Totality to skip onto a new energy level: just like touching a string with your finger somewhere on a string creates a new harmonic note.

Science calls the genes which create these skips: gateway genes… because they creatively open up an entire new level of harmonic adaptive changes that somehow seem to be able to spark even more gateway-skips of other genes harmonically… Actually: this dynamic is only the natural harmonics of 12-Totalities, or 48 Totalities, or a 36-Totality… re-structuring itself by the dynamic balance of its 13^{th}, or 25^{th}, or 37^{th}, or 49^{th} in-between buffer-zone totality-of-one; being used by the totalities *to avoid touching each other.* Because DNA molecules do not want to touch each other directly: they have created *two basic tactics of avoidance*: theses two tactics are:

Instinct and Evolution

Evolution: is merely a genetic set of vicious cycles which allows the same species, the same DNA sequences… to be re-created over and over again…. with only slightly different permutations of the same basic DNA structure.

This re-creation of the same basic species, the same basic DNA patterns: creates within each living organism: a set of basic behavior patterns with only slightly different permutations: are called *instincts*. The *Instincts* of each species are basically the same because the DNA structures and patterns of each species are basically the same. *Instincts* are a way of preserving a species: *by changing its basic behavior as little as possible. Evolution* is also a way of preserving a species: *by changing its basic genetic design as little as possible*.

How?

By inventing countless different permutations of the same basic behavior instead of changing the basic behavior itself. By avoiding learning anything new. By avoiding doing anything new, by avoiding acting or reacting in a new way. By avoiding experience. By avoiding learning. By avoiding learning from experience. *By avoiding experiencing experience. By avoiding experiences.* Instinct and evolution are the two basic ways which Life-energy has avoided experiencing itself. Why? Because ever since the Universe first came into being: the energy in it exploded apart into infinitely small particles that have avoided each other as much as possible.

It may sound strange, but the vicious cycles of the Universe actually do function very much like the mechanical workings of a clock, touching each other as little as possible. One large wheel is connected to many other smaller wheels: all rotating at different speeds, performing different functions… all trying to touch each other as little as possible. With the lubricating invisible oil of 13^{th}, or 25^{th}, or 49^{th} balance-point factors that act as hidden, unseen buffers, or oil, or bearings… that lie hidden in-between

the infinitely complex dynamics.

Instead of evolving and changing on basic levels as it should: the Universe only changes superficially: through the most superficial permutations of unchanging basic, vicious cycles. The basic vicious cycles themselves never change. Each 12, or 14, or 36, or 48 cycle remains basically unchanged as a dynamic process of buffered Totalities interact with each other as little as possible. This is why the permutations of the designs of snowflakes are infinite: but their basic hexagonal structure never changes. The basic unchanging structure is evidence of a vicious cycle. The permutations of the design operate by the avoidance of energy from experiencing that structure. If snowflakes experienced their hexagonal structures completely: they would never form themselves into hexagonal snowflakes again. The second time they froze inside a cloud: their molecular structure would be completely different. This would force weather systems to change their dynamics also. This would force other cycles to change also. This has not yet happened because energy avoids experiencing itself by the dynamics of vicious cycles never repeating themselves exactly the same way ever.

Energy Totalities in energy cycles may, or may not have a 1, or a 7th or a $13^{th,}$ or a 26^{th}, gateway buffer in-between them. And what's more… these gateway buffer zones may allow entire parcels, and bunches of 3's, 4's, 6'th's 12's, 24's, 48's to slip *in-between* other energy cycles as complete packages of vicious cycles. This is why the Universe is not mathematically harmonious.

It is almost impossible to identify and locate where all of these hidden 13^{th} factors are. But they do exist. They exist as fingers on a musical string. Separating one set of energy from another. These fingers exist on different levels of energy, and act in different ways. Some are invisible, some are visible. Some are measurable; some are not measurable.

Why the Universe is beautiful…. Why Nature is beautiful… is because all of the progressions and permutations of energy, all of the permutations of DNA are harmonically structured and designed on the mathematical relationship of 1-2-3-12. It is beautiful because all of the supposedly random atoms and molecules and DNA, and chemical and atomic and physical reactions and actions are not random at all, but are mathematically structured in a way that harmonizes with everything else in the Universe. Nature is beautiful because everything in Nature harmonizes with everything else in Nature *mathematically*. Because all of it is structured on the mathematical relationship of natural organic fractions… that happen to be mathematically logical, *and* designed to function mechanically also.

You could say that the Beauty of Nature and the Universe is a random design of certain basic structures that are designed to harmonize with each other. But the apparent randomness is only a symptom of its imperfection: not its overall harmonic design. For instance: if you tune a lute harmonically so that all the strings are in harmony with each other; based upon the mathematical harmony of thirds, halves, sixths, and twelve's… Then no matter how randomly you put your fingers on it: *most* of what you create will be music that harmonizes with itself…. With a few dissonances to make it interestingly different-unique-creative. Another example is the steel guitar. It is tuned harmonically. You can slide an iron bar anywhere: and it will still sound beautifully harmonic, all of the strings will still be in harmony with each other.

If you could correctly identify exactly how and why the fractional splits of the Universe are arranged and structured and where the invisible balance points are; then you could explain and understand everything in it. By using the base root of 12-1 as the functioning model of all energy in the Universe;

you will not need any irrational numbers, or random numbers, or imaginary numbers to explain and understand the Universe. Then all of the mechanical functions of the Universe will be mathematically reduced into simple 12th's, 8ths, 6ths, 4ths, 3rd's, half's, and 1's… called simple fractions. If you do this: you will have to throw out all complex mathematics and every complex mathematical model and idea ever invented; as being completely out of date, obsolete and useless.

Why? Because our system of mathematics is obsolete: it is based upon the base root of 1-10… not on the root of 1-12. This is the reason why literally all scientific measurements that try to be exact: end up in insane decimal fractions that never end, and cannot be simplified. This is why the value of π or Pi is an endlessly repeated decimal fraction of a vicious cycle. If you used 1-12 as your root: the value of Pi automatically becomes a simple fraction. The Universe cannot be accurately measured by our ten-base system of mathematics. It can only be accurately measured: fractionally and relatively: by using 1-2-3-12: as the base root of all structures of Energy. Or: *A*-***c***-*B* four times: *A*-c-*B* *D*-f-E *G*-i-*H* *J*-l-***K*.** But you need to look for the correct hidden in-between buffers.

If you use the proper mathematical model of 12 as a Totality: you will become able to detect the hidden buffers: simply by noticing when and where the natural 1-12 structure is interrupted and dynamically balanced by that buffer. All the inexplicable mysteries of the Universe *can* be solved and understood if we look at how the Universe actually works logically, and do not stick to the mistaken perception of having ten appendages on our two hands when we actually have twelve.

Humans created the 10-root decimal system of mathematics because we have 5 digits on each of our two hands… which adds up to the number 10. This assumption is a simply case of misperception. We actually have *six* extremities on each hand, not five. We take the 6th one for granted and don't count it. The sixth extremity of our hand *is our forearm*. The physical structure of our hands prov*es* that the Universe is harmonically structured and based upon the mathematical model of 1-2-3-6-12: not 10.

If you use a mathematical model based upon the base root of 12, you will only need one week to teach every human on Earth a mathematical system that is universally useful and applicable. And fire every mathematician alive, and close down all of the mathematical Departments in all the Universities, and throw out all scientific data that has been collected, measured and stored in the old obsolete way: and re-measure everything using a 12-root base instead of a 10-root base. This should have been done ages ago.

As long as you use the model: 12-*1*-12 properly in each context of whatever you are measuring. Then all you have to do is understand the basic Universal Law of Dynamic Balance… and search for the balance point, and you will not have to go to school ever again to understand anything scientifically. Then you can close down all of the Universities and all the Schools. Since they are all obsolete, and do not teach the actual truth, or how the Universe actually works. And open up new schools that teach the actual truth about how the Universe actually works.

What is the most highly balanced dynamic in sports? Two *equal*, opposing teams with an object *in-between,* which they vie for. What is the dynamic of electricity? Electrons caught *in-between* two different potentials, trying to balance out these two uneven potentials. The only reason electricity exists is because the moving electrons are trying to balance themselves *equally* between two imbalanced potentials. The only reason electricity exists is because the moving electrons are trying to balance themselves *dynamically* between two imbalanced potentials.

The Universal Law of Dynamic Balance governs them. All the other laws of Electricity are window-dressing compared to this Universal Law. The sustained orbiting of planets; is a result of gravitational attractions naturally finding and sustaining a Dynamic Balance that is constantly equalizing itself. The Universal Law of Dynamic Balance is the reason we do not have to worry about the Earth suddenly crashing into the Sun. The orbits of all stars, planets and galaxies work in predictable vicious cycles without ever slowing down because they have the best oil in-between them to insulate them from each other: Space. Space is used as the 13th in-between buffer in countless energy dynamics. But Science does not recognize this 13th factor of Space as being relevant to the dynamics it studies. It should.

Throughout the Universe, the one universal tendency of all things-forces-energies is to seek, find and maintain a Dynamic Balance and Condition *of equality*. In fact, I will go even further than that: everything in the Universe is designed to actively *seek* the highest possible Dynamic of Balanced Equality.

What makes any Balanced Dynamic more dynamic; is when it is *more equal.* When that Duality is not only evenly balanced… but also *more finely balanced*. So: when two equally balanced factors are on either side of a third factor, then the finer the balance, the more reactive, *the more equal;* the third factor can be to its environment. The more sensitively it can experience its environment: the more it can evolve to a higher level of Dynamic Balance. All evolution is merely Energy seeking a higher level of Dynamic Balance. All evolution is merely living things seeking a higher level of *equality.* Even the simplest Totality of 3 can have a gateway-level inside it, as an intrinsic part of its own Totality…

Anything that becomes more equally balanced… also becomes more dynamic.
Anything that becomes more dynamic… also becomes more equally balanced.

How and Why Life Emerged

The basic scientific reason why Life happened on Earth is Positive feedback. Positive feedback. happens for a very simple reason… All Energy is Positive. This is the most crucial thing you need to understand about the Universe. Nearly all of the Energy in the entire Universe is Positive. If all the Energy in the Universe were not Positive then Life could never have happened; period. Negative Energy is an anomaly in our Universe; it is the exception to the rule.

The *positional* reason why Life emerged on the surface of the Earth was because of the Positive feedback of its Energy and its position in-between two Dynamically Balanced Positive Energies: the molten core of the planet Earth, and the energy radiating from our Sun. The arena where these two energies met and merged on the surface of our planet became dynamically balanced to such a *delicate* degree, that in-between these two energy sources; all sorts of new, more dynamically balanced processes could be created that are even more delicately balanced. The more delicate something is: the more delicious and delightful it is. The more it has fun enjoying the dance of Life's infinite harmonies and permutations.

The energy level between these two balancing energy sources was just the right level of energy needed for water to exist in all three physical states: gas, liquid and a solid; with the bulk of it existing in an in-between state called liquid; balanced in-between the gaseous and solid states of water. This new level of this more dynamic balance allowed the surface of the planet to be made up mostly of *liquid* water.

Liquid Water is capable of combining with more different elements than any other known substance. It became a new inclusive highway of energy-flow that was used by other substances-energies to combine-mingle with each other and in doing so; change the dynamic balance of their energy... to such a subtle, highly balanced state, that chemical processes could become dynamically active on the diluted level of parts-per-million in the liquid medium of water.

In order to make water; the pair of Hydrogen atoms cannot not do it alone: they need a buffer between them to work properly: Oxygen is the buffer. The water molecule: H-O-H contains the simplest, the earliest formed, most dualistically balanced pair of atoms: Hydrogen, or H_2. And between this balanced pair of hydrogen atoms is the oxygen atom with its own unique characteristics to make the Triality of this sensitive, yet stable, and very, very delicately balanced molecule. This gives you a Totality, a Duality and a Triality all in one molecule.

What created Life was:

1. The oxygen atom *balanced* between two hydrogen atoms.
2. The water molecule as a liquid, *balanced* between the solid and gaseous state.
3: The liquid Medium of Water on the Earth's surface *balanced* between two energy sources of the Sun and the Earth's Core.

These are the basic mathematical, structural dynamic reasons why on the surface of our planet, the Condition of Dynamic Balance was raised to such an extremely sensitive degree: allowing the processes needed for the creation of Organic Life to occur. The dynamically balanced condition of H_2O literally took over the entire surface of the Earth in three conditions: as a gas, a liquid and a solid. As a Dynamically Balanced Triality of Conditions and a Dynamically Balanced Medium for other Energy to pass through it, in it and around it. As time went on, both the land and the atmosphere that were created from the in-between buffer condition of water as a liquid became permeated with this medium... enabling more Energies and Energy-forms to flow in more complex, subtle dynamically balanced inter-minglings. Until this loose all-encompassing energy-flow system became the condition of the Earth's surface; where more energies could meet-mix-join-connect to each other through the incredible medium of this highly dynamically balanced substance. In this primordial soup of dissolved-diluted elements and substances, the basic condition of that soup was one of super-sensitized Dynamically Balanced Energy.

Life was created because of the Dynamic of *Positive Feedback* which exists whenever Positive Energies comes into close contact with each other. The more dynamic Energy becomes, the more sensitive it becomes. The more sensitive it becomes; the more dynamic it becomes. That is Positive feedback.

Life began because of :

1. The *Triality* of the oxygen atom balanced *in-between* two hydrogen atoms.
2. The *Triality* of liquid water molecules balanced *in-between* the solid and gaseous state.
3: The *Triality* of the Earth's surface (Gaseous, Liquid, Solid) balanced *in-between* two energy sources: the Sun and the Earth's Core.

Thus giving you the super-dynamic balance of a Triality-within a Triality-within a Triality… resulting in

a Dynamic Balance of Balances. Each Dynamic Balance exponentially raises the sensitivity of the entire dynamic to a higher level by creating a more dynamically balanced environment inside which an even more delicately balanced Condition of Energy can exist.

Except for our bones; our bodies and brains are made of more than 75% water. All living organisms on this planet, all living species that ever existed and went extinct are merely more highly evolved forms of water; *with a bit of all the other elements mixed in*, to make the water more *inclusive*, and more dynamically balanced. All water is doing by creating Living things, is creating the highest dynamic balance possible in such a way that virtually every other level of Energy, everything, be it gaseous, liquid or a solid, can be *included* in this highest of all possible dynamic balances and *share* the same experiences along with the experiences of water. Water is the purest sharing substance in the Universe. It shares itself by *including* every other Element within it. It is the closest thing to a universally inclusive substance. It can be mixed with almost anything. Not only that: it includes everything within it in proper relative-proportional amounts. It includes hydrogen as the huge majority, and mercury as a tiny minority. Because there is proportionally a million times less Mercury in the Universe than there is hydrogen, so too there is a million times less Mercury dissolved in water than Hydrogen.

The reason Life came out of the oceans and began spreading out on dry land is very simple: *It was a more dynamically efficient use of the medium of water as a form of Life Energy.* Instead of raising the Experiential Dynamic Balance of other Energies by dissolving them slightly as parts-per-million in trillions of tons of water. Water found a more efficient way of processing all other Energies *through* it; by reversing its original process. Instead of these Energies being dissolved <u>in</u> water, instead of these living organisms living *in* water… The living organisms were taken *out* of the water… So the water of Life was *inside* them: not *outside* them. They became miniature oceans of water that could do the same job the huge oceans could do… only better, more diversely, more creatively, and more economically… using much less water.

Life never created itself. Nor did a God ever create it. Life was created by the medium of liquid water existing as the most delicately balanced condition of Energy in the Universe… *in the exact center of the Universe.*

One fact is very important to understand: the in-between condition of H_2O *as a liquid* does not exist anywhere else in the Universe except here on the surface of the Earth. I know this fact is stunning, but it is true. Science has never bothered to notice this fact.

Science has never bothered to even look for the existence of H_2O as a liquid in the Universe. Science has never correctly recognized the uniqueness and importance of the condition of H_2O as a liquid as the most dynamically balanced medium in the Universe. But this is the actual scientific reason why organic Life exists at all. This is the actual scientific reason why organic Life can only be found on the surface of the Earth *and nowhere else.* Until Scientists can find water existing as a liquid anywhere else but on Earth; they are wasting their time and money, their lives and our tax dollars searching for something that doesn't exist. This fact alone makes all scientific exploration into the Universe searching for some other kind of life not only pointless, but a total hoax and a farce.

The point is; Organic Life was created *inside* the Condition of water as a *liquid.* Not inside water as a solid or as a gas. It was created *from* the in-between condition of water *as a liquid:* not as ice, not as

air, in fact the Condition of Energy as a Liquid does not exist anywhere else in the Universe except on our planet. Life was created because the in-between condition of water *as a liquid*; can allow more kinds of Energy to dissolve into it, and dissolve into more other Energies more dynamically than any other medium in the Universe, and can balance them more dynamically than any other condition of Energy in the Universe. In doing so the Universe found a very nice way of dynamically balancing itself even better. Water *as a liquid* is not only the Medium of all Organic Life, it is a Condition of all Organic Life, it is the source of all Organic Life; it is the origin of Organic Life. .

However, water is not the only thing that is creative in the Universe. Everything else in the Universe is also creative. Water as a liquid just happens to be one of the most *delicately* balanced dynamic elements in the Universe. Why? Because as a formless fluid it has unique properties. A fluid is an in-between form of energy. Fluid Conditions exist in-between the Conditions of Gases and Solids. Water as a liquid just happens to be one of the most delicate, dynamically balanced substances in the Universe and so naturally, it is one of the most creative substances.

The Dynamically Balanced Condition of water as a liquid medium allowed other forms of Energy inside this *formless* liquid Medium of water to become even more Dynamically Balanced and create new *forms* of Energy. By the *Impetus* of Energy working through the *Formlessness* of the Medium of liquid water, it creatively found a way of delicately balancing other molecules in it even more dynamically by creating an almost perfectly balanced, paired-row of self-bonding and un-bonding molecules called: D.N.A. This new Structural Form of Energy then went about creating other new Forms by making Connections… creating new connections, making new friends, creating new bonds, new communities.

DNA is made up of hydrocarbon molecules: the material of all Organic Life is made of hydrocarbon molecules. Not surprisingly, Hydrogen and Carbon are the two most combinable, inclusive Elements in the Universe. Why? Because the atomic weight of Hydrogen is <u>One</u> and the atomic weight of Carbon is <u>Twelve</u>…. **1-12**; get it? A mathematical organic Totality based upon Organic Mathematical Logic which makes perfect sense. Within this one-twelve mathematical model, beginning with the first atom created by the Universe and the twelfth atom created; all the rest of the atoms and all the Energy of the Universe are designed to *combine* and *connect* with it mathematically and organically. The creation of Life as a hydrocarbon is mathematically logical; it was not a random event! The Universe is mathematically logical! It is not a random event! The design of Organic Life is mathematically logical. Life is not a fucking inexplicable mystery, it is not an exception; it is not an anomaly; it is an explainable understandable logical phenomenon which can be explained scientifically. organically and mathematically!

The first paired-balanced-bonded DNA molecules were probably only a few in number... finding more and more combinations of the four basic units to join next-to in paired unison… growing longer as time went on. Each side of this incredible chain of delicately balanced molecules matched the other side exactly in a near-perfect dualistic dynamic balance. This incredibly delicate balance of paired molecules found a way of spreading and disseminating itself throughout the Dynamically Balanced medium of liquid water. Each side of the paired row of molecules found other molecules to match with and bond-to *on the other side* until there were 4 chains of bonded DNA molecules instead of 2…. *Thus doubling itself in size and number exponentially; this is what we call 'growth': connecting molecules of air, water, minerals together, creating friendly bonds between atoms and molecules where previously none had existed.*

Only when all four of them are all perfectly matched and balanced, do the two original chains of paired molecules separate from their originally paired connections to each other and go off on their own. So: one paired row became a double-paired row, and then this double-paired row splits only *after* their connections to the new row of outer-paired molecules are completed.

It is the order of this process that is crucial.
Connection always happens first:
Separation always happens second.

In other words: Hydrocarbon DNA molecules create mathematically logical Connections because they are based on the Organically Organized Logic of 1-12 and the dynamics of Connection. Living DNA creates more and more Life because it organizes and connects Atoms and Molecules Logically; including more and more atoms and molecules into its organized logical structures. This is why minerals in the soil are turned into plants, this is why the oxygen atoms in the air become part of our bodies. This why photosynthesis turns light into chlorophyll. This is why complex eco-systems exist. It exists because Energy is making friends by organically connecting itself together.

Why is this important to understand? Because during the 1st half of our Universe's existence: the Separation of Energy happened First, and the Connection of Energy happened Second… Now!... Connection is happening First and Separation is happening Second because the Universe is coming IN not going OUT. In other words, all the Energy in the entire Infinite Universe has reversed all of its Dynamics from Separation to Connection, from Destruction to Construction, from Decomposition to Composition and Re-composition because the Universe is now coming *In* instead of going *Out*. This in itself is an astounding turnabout and needs to be fully studied and explored and digested because everything that is happening now in the Universe is based upon this one important crucial fact which Science is ignoring. This is the New Causal Order by which the Entire Universe works now. Why? Because this was the original Causal Order by which the 2-D Universe was originally formed. A Duality always originates from a Connected Totality. In this 2nd half of our Universe's existence, where Energy is coming together again: the Dynamic of Connection not only existed before Separation, but *new* connections are now constantly being created. *This is why Life is so much Fun when you make new Friends.* This process always goes in the same Causal Order. There are no exceptions to this. Connection always happens first: Separation always happens second.

The chemical makeup of DNA is an example of increasingly dynamic, sensitized, Balanced Connectedness. Hydrogen was the first atomic element that was formed: as a result: it is the most abundant, and occurs most naturally *as a pair of dynamically balanced atoms: H*2… Connection happened first: separation happened later. Carbon is the most purely Trialistic in its bonding structure. Carbon molecules are capable of forming single, double and triple bonds. In fact, the covalent bonds of hydrocarbons are so evenly balanced; that their make-up is considered to be non-polar. For instance: a Hydrocarbon molecule balanced between two amino acids: is a protein: which gives you yet another higher, more dynamically balanced level of molecular interaction … another level of Triality on top of the other Trialities, and so on, and so on… larger organized structures balanced more and more dynamically with more and more complex connections and interconnections created.

The alpha-helix structure of proteins is yet another, higher level of Dynamic Balance; these are so complex that the ensuing structures and bonds created can only be fully appreciated and understood by

using three-dimensional models. The higher level of enzymes reacting chemically as catalysts; demonstrates the obvious dynamic of Connection happening *before* Separation.

Merely to study and note the causal sequence by which all these molecules inter-act… the countless number and kinds of Dualities within Trialities… Trialities within Dualities… Totalities within Dualities… Dualities within Totalities… Trialities within Totalities… Totalities within Trialities, is fascinating. These chemical-organic building blocks of Life are a history of the Evolution of Totalities, Dualities and Trialities continuing to produce ever-higher, more sensitized levels of Dynamically Balanced Splitness. DNA molecules splitting, living cells splitting: it is all the same dynamic of Splitness. The most highly dynamic, dualistically paired atoms of Hydrogen combining with the most highly dynamic, Trialistic atom of Carbon, within the already highly dynamic medium of liquid water: gave rise to the phenomenon of paired DNA molecules, or Life. What is most crucial in all this is how dynamically balanced it is. The level of *increasing* Dynamic Balance affects everything: everywhere: in all ways and on all levels.

Dynamic Balance is crucial in the health of all living organisms. Imbalanced organic molecules missing an electron create disease. These electrons are called free radicals. The more free radicals an organism has, the sicker it gets. The research done on free radicals clearly shows that a major cause of all disease and aging is due to the damaging effect of imbalanced molecules inside and outside living cells.

The process by which all Life was and is formed, the processes by which it regenerates itself: from cloning to mitosis-sex: it is all a process of Dynamically Balanced Connectedness. Scientists are trying to duplicate this process in laboratories, using the same basic ingredients that existed billions of years ago. To expect their tiny quantities to undergo the same number and kinds of chemical interactions and molecular bondings as all the oceans of the world did 4 ½ billion years ago; is mathematically ridiculous. Nor can they reproduce the volcanic upheavals of a cooling, molten planet, or duplicate the particular kinds of radiation being absorbed by an Earth without an atmosphere to filter out certain wavelengths, or any other factors that were crucial to the creation of Life over 4 billion years ago. The idea of trying to recreate *any* event that happened 4 billion years ago is a ridiculous waste of time simply because it cannot be done: the Universe never repeats itself identically. Even snowflakes don't repeat themselves identically.

In the beginning; our Earth was a chemical laboratory in which trace amounts of *dissolved* elements and minerals performed a near-infinite number of unique bonding and un-bonding experiments *in liquid water*. These permutations can never be duplicated again and will never be duplicated again. The idea of scientists duplicating the exact permutations of these dissolved elements and chemicals in water: and expecting to duplicate the one permutation which created living DNA in a laboratory is as silly as scientists trying to duplicate a snowflake found in Nature, in a laboratory, and expecting to succeed. No snowflake ever created will ever be created again as an identical duplicate of any snowflake that was already created. Nothing in the Universe can be duplicated identically.

All Experience, including the Experience of every molecule; is unique and can never be duplicated. This is another simple organic reason why Science will never be able to create Life in a laboratory test-tube.

Today, we know that all radioactive radiation causes mutations in living organisms. This is because of the Energy itself evolving through experience-exposure to other Energy on a level even more basic than

organic evolution. In fact: organic evolution is based upon Energy evolution. In this case: radioactive mutation. What kind of radioactive radiation did the planet absorb from the Sun, back when Life was being created? How much did it absorb? What was the crucial right amount for this chemical soup to produce Life? We do not know. All we know is that it created Life. What kind of energy it was is unknown. But one thing is certain: life was only created when the energy of the sunlight coming from the Sun, and the energy of the minerals dissolved in water in the oceans of the Earth, and the energy of the water itself heated by the Earth's core: when they had radioactively aged and mutated to a specific atomic weight that only existed 4½ billion years ago… *and will never exist again.*

Atomic decay and radioactive mutation are basically the same dynamic. The Energy of the entire Universe is aging. Every atom, every electron, the subatomic particles inside every form of energy is getting older. The atomic weight of every atom is continually changing. They cannot change back to their former atomic weight. It is a one-way process. Scientists are foolishly expecting that energy particles today; can recreate what energy particles did 4 billion years ago when they were 4 billion years younger. Try doing what you once did 40 years ago and see if you can do it. The entire idea of trying to go back in time to recreate past events; is one of the most absurd, idiotic fantasies Science has ever had. When you look at what actually happens to atoms, molecules, DNA molecules, single-cell organisms and larger organisms: it is perfectly obvious. What is happening is merely an ongoing process where connections create separations, and separations create connections. Each dynamically balancing the other. The growth of a tree is a series of Connected Splits. It is a Path of Splitness. Connections creating Separations. Separations creating connections. The Connection always happening before the Split.

What is an ecosystem but an infinitely complex series of inter-connected forms-cycles of energy? All dynamically balanced by different kinds of connection and separation. But there has to be a connection before there is a separation. No branch cannot split separately off from its trunk unless it is first connected to the trunk. This exponential layering, intermeshing of Dualities and Trialities does not stop at the molecular level. It goes on and on, in Infinite complexity, and connectivity... in Infinite balance and harmony... through an Infinite series of interconnections and separations, which we can barely grasp. We can only slightly grasp it with the Sense of Pure Wonder.

Then there is the mind-boggling question of the overlapping of different kinds of energy as Totalities, Dualities and Trialities. At which point does which Energy overlap with which other Energy? How is light-Energy transformed into plant-Energy? Radiation energy becomes solid energy. How does this happen and why? This simple yet subtle transformation called Photosynthesis continues to baffle Science. A classic example of one Energy jumping to another level is the atom: where a subatomic particle, the electron, jumps from one level up to another energy-level of subatomic particles.

So the two basic aspects of the process of how the Universe came into being; Connection-Separation, the basic order in which this half of the Universe was formed: Connection first, Separation second… or Totality first, Duality second, the basic dynamic of why the Universe came into being, Balanced Splitness… are all the same thing; the same process, the same dynamic. In the case of Life on Earth, it found a way of reaching an even more delicate, dynamic, super-sensitized level of Balanced Connectedness, and the result was... Life, Living Organisms, Splitting cells, Duality, Sexuality, Change, Growth, Experience, Evolution. They are all examples of the *New* Path of Connectedness. DNA is an example of that New Path of Connectedness: every time a strand of DNA splits, *it creates New Life*. Not only that, it creates *more* Life

Chapter Two: Life

Why did Life happen? Life happened because the Universe reversed itself when it began coming back *In* instead of exploding *Out*… And what's more, when it did this, it also began reversing everything else inside itself *including all the Dynamics of Splitting and reversing them into Dynamics of Connecting.* The entire dynamic of the Path of Splitness, the Big Bang, the basic dynamic of the 1st half of the Universe's existence, destroying things by splitting them apart into tiny pieces reversed itself. Instead of Energy splitting apart, it began to come together.

What you need to understand is that Splitting things apart is an obsolete left-over of the first half of our Universe's existence; it should be done away with. We are now living in the 2nd half of the Universe's existence, not the 1st half. The Dynamic of DNA organizes Energy by bringing it more closely *together*. Instead of the act of splitting things apart and destroying Life: the Process of DNA creates not only New Life; it creates *More* Life. The old obsolete Dynamic of Splitness as a destructive process of going *Out* has been reversed by the Dynamic of Connectedness, of coming *In* because all the Energy of the Universe is now coming *In*.

The Dynamic of DNA molecules, the phenomenon of Organic Life, is the New Wave of the Future. The old processes of the 1st half of the Universe's existence, namely the processes of destruction and chaos *are going extinct*. They are slowly and systematically disappearing from the Universe. The new processes of organization and harmony are systematically taking over the entire Universe because all the Energy of the Universe is coming *In*. Matter is organizing itself into Solar systems and Galaxies, it is organizing the galaxies into giant cellular organic bubbles; they are now the normal condition of the Universe. Energy is coming together by forming itself into stars and galaxies; that is the rule. Exploding stars that destroy themselves are a rare exception to the rule. Galaxies *never* explode.

This is why the abomination of the nuclear bomb should be outlawed; it goes directly against and opposes the basic fundamental dynamic processes of the entire Universe. The mass media swindle of worshipping the inventor of the atomic bomb as a scientific genius *must also be reversed*. Albert Einstein should be vilified as the most evil madman who ever lived. Because of him and other Jewish scientists; insane people are manufacturing abominations of pure destructive radioactive evil. The Dynamic of Life is the New Wonder of our Universe: not nuclear bombs, not nuclear Armageddon, not the extinction of all Life on Earth. Mankind is designed to be the Creator of New Life: not the Destroyer of Life. Humans are designed to be kind and sensitive: not brutal and unfeeling. Mankind is designed to feel with its bare skin; not be coldly 'objective'. Science should outlaw all research and work in nuclear physics because all of this research is being used for destructive purposes.

For billions of years, the DNA of Life has been evolving to become more and more sensitive and gentle by *reversing* the old Path of Dynamically Balanced Splitness. Since the new Dynamically Balanced Connectedness *of Life* was so sensitive, so dynamic, existing in such a dynamically balanced medium of liquid water: it became more creative, it evolved faster, it underwent more complex interrelated experiences... it found ways of incorporating all other substances and energies into it and processed them by including all these different kinds of Energy together until they became complex, interrelated ecosystems. These eco-systems then created even more highways for energy to be processed and included into the Organized Connectivity of Organic Life. So that anything any living organism that eats-breaths-ingests-processes or absorbs gets to become part-of a more highly balanced dynamic state of existence in the biosphere of the Living Earth.

In this process; each molecule is blessed with a whole new range of experiences where it gets to undergo

all sorts of new bonds, or connections-separations. This happens on all levels of the Organic Life process. And what does this process consist of? Connections-creating-separations-creating-connections-creating-separations… on and on… Infinitely Creative, Infinitely Diverse, Infinitely Complex. For example:

What do living organisms do in any eco-system?
They process their eco-system by experiencing it.
They experience their eco-system by processing it.
What aids in that experience?
The very things they are processing.
What are they experiencing?
The process.
What are they processing?
The experience.

In the process of Life; Sunlight-Water-Air-Earth, all these energies combine together. There is no way of ever discerning any separation between what is being processed and what is doing the processing. *They are all equally relative to each other.* You cannot separate the Organic processes of Life from the physical and chemical processes of the ecosystem that Life exists in. They are all interrelated and interconnected to each other. And so on, and so on… all the way up to the Sun, the Solar System and the Milky Way Galaxy; in ever widening ripples of Causality. And in this process: every element, every conceivable combination of elements get to meet each other, join together, dance together, go through a process of experiencing-evolving further… and then separate from each other, and go on to find new partners.

On our Earth, this particular dance of Organic Life has gone on for over 4 billion years: spreading, flourishing and continually changing in a creative frenzy of vicious cycles and infinite permutations of vicious cycles; following the exact same Path as that of the Universe when it was being formed called The Path of Dynamically Balanced Splitness *except the dynamic of the process is now being reversed.* The Path of Splitness was reversed and that created the New Dynamic of Connectedness which ultimately created Organic Life on Earth. The Tree of Life follows the New Path of Connectedness. Before Organic Life was created, there were inorganic volcanoes for 1 billion years on the Earth that destroyed Organic Life. The dynamics of Volcanoes follow the old Path of Splitness. Both the Inorganic Energy of a volcano and the Organic Energy of a tree follows the same basic Path of Splitness as the origins of the Universe and exhibit the same basic Dynamics *except the direction is now being reversed*. Trees and plants mimic the dynamics of volcanoes, *but they do it constructively, not destructively.* The Dynamic of Organic Life is a *reversal* of the Dynamic of Inorganic Life. All Energy is alive. Both Organic and Inorganic Energy is now coming together as non-violently and as non-destructively as possible… Not only that, both Inorganic and Organic Energy is coming together *as selectively as possible.* The switch from Inorganic to Organic Energy is happening because the Energy Dynamic of the entire Universe turned around and reversed itself and is trying to organize itself as intelligently as possible; the Energy of our Universe is now coming *In* instead of going *Out* and it is doing so systematically, mathematically, Intelligently and Organically. In other words: the Energy of the Universe is more mathematically logical than you are. It is more mathematically logical and more intelligent than all the scientists in the world put together. Which is why you should listen to the Universe much more than to any scientist.

Why was Organic Life created on the Earth and nowhere else? Because this *new* process of

Connectedness, this *New* Path of Organic Life which is a *reversal* of the old process-Path of Splitness; it is the newest, the most Dynamically Balanced Energy in the Universe today. And in order for this new kind of Energy to even exist it must be located at the most Dynamically Balanced *position* in the entire Infinite Universe also. In order for Oxygen and Hydrogen molecules to balance dynamically as liquid water, everything else around it must also be dynamically balanced. In order for all the Infinite levels of Energy of any Energy to be as Dynamically Balanced as possible around the Earth: the Earth must be in the one position where all the infinite levels of Energy of the Universe are the most dynamically balanced.

There is only one place in the Infinite Universe where that can be true; the exact center of the Universe… the *exact positional center of the Infinite Universe*. This may surprise you that the Infinite Universe actually has a center, but if you look at huge galaxies; you will realize that all accumulations of Energy have a center and the bigger they are, the more obvious this is.

It may seem astounding to you, but the fact that the Earth is situated in the exact positional center of the Universe is irrefutable and incontrovertible. The Evolution of Inorganic Energy to Organic Energy began here on Earth because the Earth is located at the exact center-point of the Infinite Universe. In other words; the ancients were right. Our Earth <u>*is*</u> the center of everything. It is not the center of the Solar System. It is not the center of the Milky Way Galaxy. It is located at the exact center-point of the entire Universe. The Earth is the center of the Universe. *When you realize this: all of your old outlooks on reality and Life should change and a new perspective should be born.*

In short: everything Science has been telling you about the Earth and the Universe is a hoax. The logic of organic mathematics and the hard facts of Astrophysics do not lie. The Energy of the Universe is coming *IN*: and it is coming into the exact center of the Universe, and while the Energy is coming *IN*: the Universe is also rotating at an infinitely fast speed, and because the Universe is not perfectly Dynamically Balanced, the exact center of the Universe is not in the exact center of the Milky Way Galaxy. Just like the exact center of your body is not located in the exact center of a cell in your body, just like the exact center of your brain is not located in the exact center of a brain cell; the exact center of the Infinite Universe is not located in the exact center of a star or a galaxy or on the exact center of a galactic cellular bubble of galaxies. Because the Universe is not perfect, because it is not perfectly balanced; this is why the coming *IN* of Energy is happening in an infinite series of larger and smaller spiraling-rotations called *vibrations*. If the Universe were not rotating at an incredibly high speed in a series of elliptical spirals around the exact center of the Universe you would not have elliptical Galaxies, if everything in the Infinite Universe were not rotating and orbiting and vibrating… Energy would be coming directly into the center of the Universe in a much more direct and simpler manner; but since Energy is very selectively aware, since Energy is very selective about which Energy it will come together with… the Energy of the entire rotating Universe is coming into the exact center very gradually and selectively. And since the Universe is not perfect, because the Universe is imperfectly balanced, the exact center of the Universe is not perfectly balanced either: it rotates and vibrates on many levels in many ways, *in relation to the Infinite Universe as an interconnected interrelated whole;* not in any other way.

The point is… the most delicately balanced Energy in the Universe exists in the positional center of the Universe because it can't exist anywhere else. The reason it can't exist anywhere else because its rotation makes that impossible to happen anywhere else; Life exists only on Earth because the entire Universe is rotating. This rotation puts all kinds of stresses and imbalanced forces into play which

makes it impossible for Energy to become any more Dynamically Balanced than it already is *except at the exact center of the Universe*. The Energy of Life is delicate! It is the most sensitive, delicate Energy in the Universe! It could not last for one millionth of a second inside the energy of a star. In fact it cannot last anywhere else except in the exact center of the Universe. The delicate Energy of Life is designed to exist in only one place in the Universe and that is at its exact center. And this Energy is designed to spread out to include the entire Living Inorganic Universe until the Universe becomes an Organic Organized Interconnected Totality as alive and sensitive and intelligent as Life on Earth.

It is because of this organic fact the Earth exists in the exact positional center of the Infinite Universe that everything we humans do is enormously important and has huge significance and meaning not only to ourselves, but for the entire Universe. The attempt of Science to portray the Earth as an insignificant speck of dust in a meaningless Universe is an abomination of human intelligence. This lie, this misperception of there being no purpose in living, no purpose to Life, the idea of Life being meaningless; this lie must be reversed and the truth must be now explained and told. Humans need to be educated to understand that their lives have enormous significance and meaning not only to themselves, but to the entire Infinite Universe. Everything we do has a huge impact not only on the planet Earth; it has a huge impact on the entire Universe... This fact alone makes any attempt to colonize any planet or moon not only wrong on a Universal level of morality and ethics but physically impossible to sustain. The attempts of Science to colonize Mars or our moon is worse than a waste of money and energy: they're a waste of focus and a crime. Humans and Science should focus on Life on Earth; nowhere else.

The massed snarl of living DNA is another example of how the Energy in the Universe is trying not only to come together, but to organize itself into bonded linkages as logically and selectively as possible. Every cell in your body contains 6.5 feet of DNA: massed into a tiny snarled ball of linear bonds. Not only that: it is organized as an informational code which creates all of the cells of every living organism on Earth, and organizes them into a single living creature where every single cell cooperates with all of its neighbors without fighting or going to war or exploding apart.

Why? Why has the Universe created this kind of energy called living DNA? The answer is simple and obvious. The Universe is not only massing Energy together, it is creating conscious connections. It is consciously creating connections. It is connecting itself together into as many bonds-connections as possible. It is also seeking to connect itself together as selectively and intelligently as possible. What Science ignores about living DNA is that this incredibly long chain of paired molecules are packed so close to other paired molecules of DNA, that the bonds and the connections and inter-actions between these molecules are made up not just only of the molecules they are paired with linearly… but to all of the strands of molecules that are packed *next to them,* in a way that a ball of twine can never hope to emulate. Every single DNA molecule has thousands of strands of other DNA packed so *close* to it… that the interactions *between* all of these packed strands of DNA makes up an interactive Totality of Organic Energy, a field of living Energy akin to the electro-magnetic energy created by dynamos where thousands of strands of copper wire create a larger energy field. That larger Energy Field is like the power-source in electric motors… The source of Life-Energy in all living cells comes from the Greater Energy Field of living DNA molecules packing themselves in so closely to each other that they overlap.

This larger aura-field of Life Energy which every single mass of snarled DNA in every living cell has… is so delicate, so sensitive, so powerful an interconnected totality of Life Energy, that it can and does intelligently repair itself whenever it is damaged. Not only that: it can create new bonds which never existed before… creatively, logically, organically. Why can it do this? Because all of the molecules in

this amazing microscopic snarl of connected molecules are able to *sense each other* as *an interconnected Whole on many levels.* Not mechanically: but naturally, organically, sensitively, delicately. The ability of DNA to create new forms of organic Life comes from our Universe packing as many molecular bonds as close to each other as possible into the center of a living cell… living cells which are located in the exact center of the living Universe; our Earth.

What is important to understand is that Organic molecular bonds are not like Inorganic molecular bonds, they are much more advanced, more selective, more delicate, more sensitive, more aware, and more e easily destroyed; they are *conscious* connections because they are conscious of what is *outside* of them. Conscious Connections create Organic Life. Unconscious connections do not create anything.

Connections create Life.

Separations create death.

Consciousness creates Life.

Unconsciousness creates death.

Awareness creates Life

Unawareness creates death

This basic fact, this basic principle that Life is created by Conscious Connections… that these Connections exist because the Energy of the Universe is coming IN, not exploding OUT; is why the scientific invention of the atomic bomb, and all the technology which has come out of this invention is ethically, morally, spiritually, physically *and scientifically* evil and wrong. Modern nuclear technology is a *scientific* evil. This is a truth and a scientific fact which has not been faced, especially by scientists themselves. Science is not moral. Science is not ethical. This fact alone automatically makes it evil. Copying the explosive destructive power of an Inorganic exploding volcano is not scientific progress: it is a regression into the old obsolete destructive dynamics of the 1st half of the Universe's existence and the 1st half of the Earth's formation. What you need to understand is that the basis for all Life, the basis of all Human Morality and Ethics is the same as the Organic Mathematical Logic of how the Universe is structured and how it works.

The basis for atomic bombs is organically irrational, insane and evil. Until Science develops a set of moral and ethical principles which are Organically Logical, and Scientifically Organic, it will remain an immoral unethical inhuman abomination which is poisoning and destroying the planet we live on.

What the coming IN of all Energy in the Universe should tell you is that if you are not *actively* seeking to create connections-bonds, then you are going *against* the wishes and dynamics of all the Energy in the Universe!

If instead of seeking to create Friendship, Love, Harmony, Closeness and Intimacy, you seek to distance yourself from others by using cell-phones; then you are being anti-social and anti-Universe. If you seek to create separations and discord and hate and war between yourself and others: then you are being scientifically, morally, ethically and organically *Universally* evil.

If you go against the Universe, the Universe will not like you, and you will not like the Universe. If you pit yourself against the Universe, you will fear the entire Universe and correctly see it as being intrinsically hostile towards you.

If on the other hand you create Connections instead of Separations, if you make Friends instead of enemies, you will correctly see all of Nature as being your Friend and you will see the entire Universe as your Friend; then all living things will become your Friends and you will not fear and hate them anymore… what's more *you will not kill and destroy them anymore and you will not hate them or fear them anymore!*

This is what Jesus taught. Jesus taught the scientific truth before there was even such a thing as Science. This is why when boys and girls fall in love, their whole outlook on Life changes. Suddenly they see the whole world through different eyes, suddenly everything is wonderful. Suddenly they are happy, they smile at everyone, suddenly they are friendly towards everyone. This is because they have *reversed* what they normally do: instead of creating separations they are *Creating Connections between each other*. When people in Love do this, they discover much to their Wonder and Amazement that it is the Connections between them which are more important and more valued than anything else. This is logical because the Connections between two people who love each other are in the exact center of their mass-relationship and without these crucial Connections they would not be Happy and in Love. In other words rather than valuing each other or themselves: they value the Connections which exist between them more. They value Love! You cannot see Love, but you can feel it, and when you feel Love your Life changes. Then they have a baby and they can see that love, and their baby becomes the center of their life and more important than both of them put together.

You can see the Triality of the Universe in the most basic human social bond:

The point is; the human condition of being in love is scientifically, organically and logically *normal and GOOD.* It is a Condition which should be the Norm rather than the exception. Just as the natural selectivity of Love is also organically and logically normal and GOOD. Creating Connections creates New Friendships where none had existed before. Creating Connections between selectively matched polar opposites creates Love. Creating separations creates hatred, violence, destruction and death. Understand this: all basic human morality and ethics is organically and scientifically logical. Life is GOOD. Death is evil. Creating New Connections is GOOD. Destroying Connections is EVIL. Creating Separations is evil. These Truths are Universal: there are no exceptions to these truths.

Just as the human brain is an organic mass of interconnections: so too is the DNA in every single living cell a mass of interconnected molecules which interact with each other on a level of mathematical complexity so huge, it cannot be computed… This larger energy-field of Life Energy which every DNA snarl possesses is so delicate and subtle, it can't be detected by any scientific instruments; which is why the mysteries of DNA will forever stay locked inside this microcosm of molecular Organic Energy. The Wonder of living DNA is just another example of all the Energy in Universe trying to come IN… and logically organize itself and connect itself as logically as possible as a single interconnected Totality. The idea, the arrogance and stupidity of thinking scientists can detect and understand how this organic Energy works using mechanical inorganic instruments that are organically dead!... is so pathetic, so ignorant, so useless that it is not even worth laughing at. Except to expose them as the insensitive fools they are and make then stop all of their inhuman experimentation on living animals and living cells.

This is also why the basis of civilized abstract mathematics: the accumulation of sums is a false representation of how the Universe works as a Triality. This is why I began this chapter explaining the Triality of the Universe <u>not</u> as an accumulation of 1-2-3… or A-B-C… but as a relationship of **A-c-B.**

The way of Love, Life and everything else in the Universe works is as a balanced dynamic Triality!

Not as a one-sided accumulation. Not as an accumulated sum which can be manipulated. This is why for thousands of years, all the religions and moral-ethical codes of Humanity denounced the hoarding money as being evil. GREED, Avarice, Hoarding, the Accumulation of dead things, collecting, storing dead things is not how the Universe works. It is not what humans should do. Is not how humans should live. It is not how human society should be structured… but it is . The rest of this book will analyze, examine and evaluate and trace the origins of just where this civilized evil came from and why it exists and how it happened.

The entire assumption of mathematics is based on the assumption of identical integers, abstract symbols being accumulated on paper and being manipulated. The fallacy of this can be seen in how Science uses Time as an accumulation. The fallacy of Time being an accumulation is a perfect example of why Science is a hoax. Time is made up of Past – Present – Future not as A – B – C … as a linear accumulation going in only one direction. But as A – c -- B. Where 'c' represents the Present, 'A' represent the Past and 'B' represents the Future. Time *splits*: it does not accumulate; the Present splits into the Past and the Future. The Present is constantly splitting into the Past and the Future. Because Science doesn't understand the fundamental way in which Energy, Space and Time works… because Science doesn't understand that Time is the buffer between Energy and Space and that the Triality of Energy, Space and Time is not 1, 2, 3… but 1-3-2…with Time acting as the buffer between Energy and Space allowing both to move 3-dimensionally, Science has developed an insane system of symbolic representations of the actual Universe which are completely and utterly FALSE and FRAUDULENT. The Past does not accumulate: it ROTS and decomposes. The Future cannot be accumulated! The Future cannot be predicted, except generally, from the tendency of the past and present to repeat certain vicious cycles.

Why Science is so blind and stupid because it is based on a mathematical system based upon numbers which are only used as an accumulated sum, can be seen in how Science measures the Earth's annual orbit around the Sun as an accumulated sum of 365 days… this is an uneven number which cannot be divided harmonically. But if you look at the Earth's year as a Dynamic Triality, then the extra day in every leap year can be treated as a buffer between four years…. *Then!*.... every year can also be seen as having an extra day as a buffer between each year… *then* the Earth's year becomes 364 days, not 365. Then the entire civilized calendar can be arranged correctly and based properly upon the Organic Mathematical Base Root of Twelve, *plus one*... not ten… and the decimal shit system can be outlawed and thrown away and the actual Organic Logic of how the Universe actually works can be used to *properly* educate children about the lovely world they live in and the harmonious way in which the Universe works which they are such a lovely part of.

Ancient civilizations symbolized the basic structure of Life as a four-sided pyramid. The attempt to merge the 4-sided base of a *Quadrilateral* square, into four triangles or *Trialities,* which is also a *Duality* of two balanced pairs of triangles, which reach up to an apex into a single point, or a *Singularity,* and is also a *Totality,* or the accumulated total of all these geometric aspects is also an example of all the aspects of the Universe coming IN. This is the spiritual/religious/organic reason the apex of these ancient pyramids were worshipped. But these huge piles of accumulated rocks are not organically alive: they are inorganic blocks of stone. They do not move, they do not breathe, they do not feel, they do not see, they are not aware. They should not be built, they should not be worshipped, they should be gotten rid of. *Living creatures should not worship dead pieces of rock or the dead past.*

Chapter Two: Life

Note: In these first two chapters there is no 'Unified Field Theory' no mathematical equations used to explain how the Universe and Life emerged. This is because of a simple fact. You cannot accurately measure, describe or explain our 3-dimensional Universe using 2-dimensional abstract symbols, numbers or equations… Just as you cannot accurately describe or measure the 2-dimensional Universe using 1- dimensional abstract symbols, numbers or equations. The fact is: the entire Scientific attempt to explain our three-dimensional Universe 2-dimensionally is a complete hoax and a total farce. The entire *idea* of reducing our infinite Universe, and our organic world, and living human beings, and animals, and ecosystems, and weather patterns, and tectonic geography, and physical history, etc, etc, etc… down to sets of mathematical equations and symbols, is a *dehumanizing* and inhuman way of viewing Life, and it dehumanizes people who think like this and try to do it.

The fact is; Science is a dehumanized, mechanical, roboticized, objectified way of viewing the world we live in. Science is a modern, western secularized religious tradition: invented by a species which has progressively dehumanized itself to the point where it is now no longer completely human. The rest of this book will explain and analyze exactly how this process of this progressive dehumanization of the human species happened and why… Only when the entire story of this process is unfolded, *beginning from the start,* can we gain a sane historical perspective on our present situation and finally understand how and why we became what we are today: a naked living ape, designed to touch all living creatures with our skin and be touched by them; not isolating and insulating ourselves from all living creatures by living apart from Nature inside the artificial womb of civilization.

An outline of how Life was created on Earth; and its Dynamics would take more pages than this entire book has. These first two chapters only lay certain basic elements into their correct context to show that Organic Life was created logically, not randomly, and not by some god. To detail exactly how it was created is not the focus of this book. The point is; the design and creation of Organic Life is a logical outcome of the Organic design of the Universe it exists in; just as the Universe is a logical outcome of its earlier history. Organic Life on Earth is not an anomaly. It is not an exception. Everything else in the Universe is just as alive as we are. This fact is crucial because once you understand this, it changes the entire outlook of your awareness and the way you look at everything. The assumption that the Universe and the Earth is an unfeeling, dead, mechanical, hostile, unfriendly environment which we must guard against and insulate ourselves from is not true: it is a complete misperception of the actual truth. The assumption that everything in the Universe is alien to us and is our enemy is not true. It is only when we attack and kill and destroy other living things that they become our enemy, and that is not their fault: it is ours.

So what is the difference between the Awareness of Organic and the Awareness of Inorganic Energy? Remember, all Energy is Alive and Aware on many levels which we cannot easily perceive. The basic difference between Living Organic Energy and Living Inorganic Energy is that Organic Energy is aware of Energy *outside of itself,* while Inorganic Energy is aware of Energy *inside itself.* The newest most evolved form of Organic Energy is Human Awareness. Human Awareness is so sensitive and so reflective: it is aware of Energy outside itself *and* inside itself. This is the next step in the Evolution of Energy; the merging of both Organic and Inorganic Awareness into an integrated Awareness which exponentially increases its Intelligence. The Energy of the Living Universe is designed to come IN as selectively and intelligently as possible until… it becomes aware of what is *outside of itself*… and is also aware of what is *inside* itself. All Energy in the Universe is alive and aware. It's just that this awareness functions in different ways, which you need to understand if you want to understand yourself and other people.

You mean there is something outside of our Infinite Universe? Of course! Not only is there another Universe outside of ours, but outside of these two Infinite Universe are other things. But that is not for you to explore, that is for when the two Universes come together as they will, to develop an Inner and Outer Awareness that is completely integrated and literally Infinite in scope and understanding to explore. *Your* job is to explore your own Inner Self and your Outer World and integrate yourself and organize your intelligence and leave the exploration of things that you are not yet ready to explore to the future. The job of exploring yourself and other Organic living creatures by touching other living creatures and letting them touch you in friendship and kindness is hard only because civilization is against love and touching. Actually it is the easiest job you will ever have because that is what you are naturally designed to do.

The human brain is merely a recreation of the evolving Inorganic Intelligence which is now growing inside the Earth. The Inorganic Earth is an intelligent Totality which has a greater intelligence than the Organic human brain. Our planet basically is an Inorganic brain that is continually evolving and organizing its Inorganic Energy into more and more intelligent, more selectively organized Energy Dynamics. We exist on the outer shell of this Inorganic brain which is evolving and organizing itself as selectively and intelligently as possible. But the Inorganic brain of the Earth is only aware of what is INSIDE itself: not what is outside itself. We humans living on the outer shell of this Inorganic Energy-awareness are the newest Organic evolution of Organic Life and Awareness in the Universe. In other words, the Living Earth is so dynamically aware, it can *think.* The Living Earth has *thoughts.* The Living Earth has reflective thoughts. But it can only think *Inorganically.* It has Inorganic thoughts; not Organic thoughts.

NOW… the Inorganic Living Earth has developed its Inorganic brain to the point where it is becoming aware of its outer shell. NOW… the Energy Connection of Awareness between the Inorganic Awareness of the Living Earth and the Organic Awareness of Organic Life on the surface on its shell is developing and evolving to the point where *each one is beginning to become aware of the other*. Organic Life Awareness is blindly trying to puzzle out just what IS inside the Earth's shell, while the Inorganic Earth is trying to puzzle out just what IS outside of its shell. This can be seen by what happened in Africa where entire eco-systems *and animals* developed the ability to sense changes going on deep in the Earth's crust.

This can also be seen in the new 'Gaia' awareness of the most consciously developed humans; seeing, and seeking to understand the Living Earth as a living Totality. The only trouble is… these blinkered humans are not yet aware that the Gaia Consciousness of the Living Earth is *Inorganic*: not Organic, that the thought-thinking-awareness processes of the Inorganic Living Earth are reversed, they are a reversal of Organic thinking-thought processes, and in order to understand the Inorganic thought-thinking processes of the Inorganic Living Earth you must begin to delve and explore the Inner Universe *inside yourself:* not outside yourself in order to set up a synchronized Energy-Awareness that functions by Inorganic Energy Dynamics.

This is why the most evolved wisdom of humans is the goal of self-knowledge and the organized self-discipline of Ethics and Morals which Ancient sages and wise men preached and tried to practice: *and which none of you do.* If you want to understand what is inside the Earth, you first have to look inside yourself and explore your own Inner Self. None of you do this. First: Ask yourselves this: why do none of you question yourselves? In other words: the more you explore your Inner Self: the more connected you will feel to the Living Earth and the more you will understand the Earth as an Organic/Inorganic

Totality. The less you explore your Inner Self, the less aware you are that you even *have* an Inner Self to explore: the less you will be aware of the Living Earth as an Aware Living Totality, the less intelligent you are.

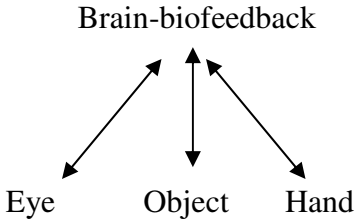
Because our Species exists *in-between* the Inorganic Energy *inside* the Living Earth, and the all of the Infinite Inorganic Energy *outside* of Earth in the Living Universe, we are the most evolved Dynamically Balanced form of Energy Awareness because we are living *in-between* the exact center of the Infinite Universe and the rest of the Infinite Universe. This book was written so you who read it will be forced to examine not only everything you learned about your Outer World, but you will be forced to question and explore your Inner Self also. If you do not want to understand yourself better, then you are wasting your time reading this book.

Now to skip 4 billion years ahead and deal with the main thrust of this book: the story of ourselves; the story of a naked ape called Homo Sapiens; the story of where we came from and what happened to us to make us what we are today.

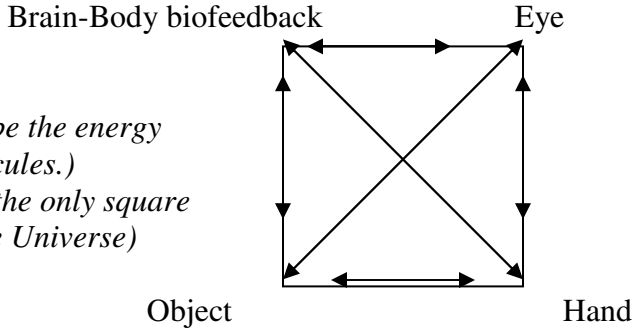
Chapter Three: Hominids

The Basis of Hominid-Human Evolution

Human intelligence is nothing more than the inter-active biofeedback of brain-hand-eye coordination needed for the *reflective* dynamic which results in *self-recognition*. Increased size and complexity of the brain can produce self-awareness. Primates can be taught to recognize themselves in a mirror; porpoises also possess the attribute of self-recognition. Most of our neural processing works by the dynamic of hand-eye coordination and a process of self-reflectivity called thinking. However, our brain is not the only channel of bio-feedback which is the basis of all intelligence. For instance: take hand-eye coordination. The hand can also train the eye. The eye can also train the hand. The object can also train the hand, and eye not only through the brain, but through other biofeedback channels…. So... the dynamic is not;



Instead, it is more like this;



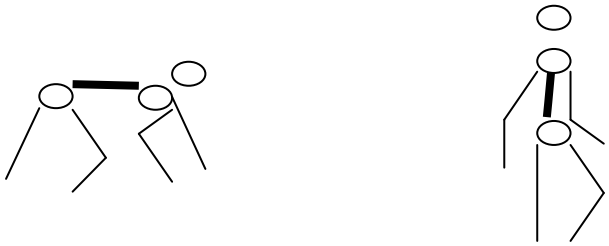
(This also happens to be the energy dynamic of DNA molecules.)
(Which happens to be the only square Energy structure in the Universe)

This is just a rough approximation of the complex dynamic of biofeedback developed by hand-eye coordination our ancestors developed through millions of years of using tools. This kind of biofeedback became increasingly complex, requiring more and more processing ability, a bigger more complex brain. It is from this neural dynamic of imbalanced biofeedback that the hominid evolution of a larger brain begins. The reason this biofeedback is imbalanced is because it uses only ½ of the body: the lower half of the body is not involved. Exactly how this happened is unknown. All we know is that it did happen.

The 1st Major Imbalanced Split

The first Major Split happened because our ancestors stood up. It was a 90 degree change in the orientation of our spine, our physical posture, our behavior, our perception and our awareness from: ▬ to: ▮

This was the first major evolutionary split that created walking apes: changing a monkey that used all 4 limbs for mobility into an upright ape that walked on only 2 limbs more than 8 million years ago;



In this change: the lower half of the body did not change its basic positional alignment to the earth: only the alignment of the upper half of the body changed. The upper half became freed from the earth; it was no longer used for mobility or to support the body's weight. The complex muscle coordination required in synchronizing all four limbs for mobility was no longer needed or used. These walking apes only used the lower half of their bodies for mobility. This happened more than 8 million years ago. As a result, their bodies and their muscle coordination were split into two separated function zones.

No.1: Lower half: Foot-eye coordination on ground.
No.2: Upper half in the air…

Doing *what* with its upper limbs while it moves around?
Swinging them back and forth of course like the branches of a tree in a breeze.
Doing *what* with its upper limbs when it stands still?
Standing in one place like a tree and waving our arms in the air every time a strong wind blows?
No. Only huge crowds do that when they sit too long without moving.

This 90 degree change in spinal posture turned an animal living in trees, designed to warn other creatures of lurking danger into a predatory killer on the ground a*gainst its will.* It was not designed to be a predator. It did not have predatory fangs designed to kill other animals. It did not have claws. It was not fleet of foot. It did not have good night vision. Against its will, it was ripped from the safety of the trees and forced to fight for survival on the ground. Where not even its genetic instinct of cowardice, running away guaranteed survival. This is why we call ourselves the Human Race. We're still running. We haven't stopped. Except that we don't call it cowardice, or running away from predators anymore; we call it 'track and field'. Recreating the time when we were *track*ed by killers over open *fields* that had no trees we could climb to safety.

Their pelvic bones were split and re-knitted into a new direction at an angle of 90 degrees, so all the energy of their upper bodies ran straight down into their sexual organs instead of out along their tails. They lost their tails since they didn't need them anymore... This energy blockage at the base of their spines created an over-sexed species which has overpopulated the earth with their kind by fucking: mating, copulating almost every night: not just once every five to three years to sustain their numbers, but driven by powerful hormones and energies they are unable to control in spite of their ability to control many of their other baser urges and instincts

The 2nd Major Imbalanced Split

So; how could a slower, less powerful scavenger with poor eyesight, smell and hearing, compete and survive during the seasonal drought of the African Veldt? The drying up of vegetation, waterholes, the migrating herds gone... what could it live on? The remains of carcasses? Scraps left over from other predators? Other animals could smell the dead carcasses earlier, get there faster, tear it apart faster and

devour it faster. The answer is they became scavengers; feeding off the remains of a kill after it was abandoned by the larger carnivores. But what was left? Anything edible? There was: but it was hidden from view.

Hominids discovered one survival tactic they could use even after the other scavengers had finished with a kill. They began using the first tools... Because not even the most powerful jaws of the meat eaters could crack the main skeletal bones of the large grazing animals they killed. Hominids found that by taking a heavy enough rock and bringing it down with sufficient force onto a thigh bone, they could *split* the bone and by *separating* it… gain access to the most nutritious, most concentrated food the carcass had to offer: *bone marrow;* the stuff of Life itself, the cells that create blood cells. For an ape already possessing a high degree of hand-eye coordination, this was not an especially difficult task. Simply smash the bone hard enough with a heavy enough rock and it will split. This was the survival technique which saved them from extinction: a technique which they practiced, and developed, and improved over millions of years…

They did something else which made them think and act more like the animals they ate… they used stones to split not only the main skeletal bones of the dead carcasses, they used stones to split their skulls also. *They began eating the brains of dead animals.* As a result of eating brains, their own brains grew bigger… The brains they ate increased the size of their own brains. This made them *think* like the animals they ate; it made them *think* like a prey animal, and *act* like a prey animal instead of a predator… *You are what you eat*. This strange unnatural behavior attracted the attention of predators who began to prey upon them. Instead of thinking and acting like the dominant species on the African Veldt, which they were and still are… they became brainless cowards, preyed upon by the predators of the Veldt. Instead of depending on their own natural Courage and Intelligence to survive, they began praying to their gods to save them. As a result of this they were driven out of the *Garden of the Eaten*, because they did not guard the denizens of the Garden from being eaten. They were driven out of the Garden of Eden: A bountiful Garden, filled with millions of vegetarian victims to be hunted down and killed and eaten by preying killers and scavengers. It was a Garden of Eden for the killers that preyed. It was a Land of evil and Terror for the masses of brainless herd animals who were preyed upon: it still is.

Instead of guarding the prey animals from the predators who preyed upon them, they were driven out of the Garden of the Eaten because they had begun to *eat the eaten*. They had begun to eat the eaten carcasses of prey animals which they had not killed and should never have eaten. They began robbing from predators, stealing their food; they became hated by all the predators of the African Veldt as a bunch of dirty *skulking* thieves and cowards. Apes who use stones to bash in the skull of a dead carcass are *skull killers.* Skull killers are cowards who do not have the Courage and Intelligence needed to guard the denizens of garden of the eaten from killers who prey upon them. Skulking skull killers who bash in the skulls of dead animals they had not killed, because they did not have the intelligence in their own skulls to find their own food. They were hated and despised by all the animals of the African Veldt. They did not learn the first Lesson of Life: that *all preying is evil*. They committed their Second Sin: praying to their gods to save them instead of saving themselves. *All praying is evil.* They became victims of their own Gods, who preyed upon them. They became easy dupes, a bunch of brainless fools, easily fooled by their own gods.

They had committed the first sin by using the first tool. They had they used the first tool to commit the first sin: *Thou Shalt Not Kill*. Instead of using their own natural Courage and Intelligence they used a tool to survive. They began thinking like a herd animal and acting like one. Instead of forming

themselves into small independent intelligent communities: they began massing themselves together in huge numbers like the herds of the animals whose brains they had eaten for millions of year.

Why did they do this? Because when they stood up, their arms and hands were not being used anymore for mobility. What did they do with their freed arms and hands? This new kind of Hand-eye coordination was used for what? "*The Devil finds use for idle hands*". They had to find a use for them or else they would have atrophied into uselessness like the arms and hands of Kangaroos did. Instead of eating grass like the Kangaroos did, they began aping the scavengers on the Veldt who stole dead meat from the predators. They were apes. *Apes are genetically programmed to ape the behavior of other species.*

Who were the first Gods they prayed to? The first *Gods* they prayed to were *Dogs.* The first Dogs were their saviors. The Wild Dogs of Africa saved them from extinction. By aping and copying the scavenging tactics of wild dogs, by running with them, the first Modern humans became running dogs of decapitalism: decapitating the skulls of dead carcasses and running away with them, to eat the dead brains and still-living marrow in safety. You are what you eat: *they began thinking too much*. They became the friends of Wild Dogs. They began worshipping the spirits of living Dogs…reversing them into dead Gods. Instead of preying on Dogs, they began praying to Gods. They reversed everything… they *reversed* their entire lifestyle and their balance of thinking and acting became imbalanced. They reversed the letters of Dog to God. They reversed the *action* of preying into the *inaction* of praying. They used Dogs to survive longer than they should. As a result their Gods used *them* to survive longer than they should. Their own ancestral Gods *reversed* their own natural function and they began preying on their own progeny. Instead of protecting them and teaching them wisdom: they taught them lies and cunning evil ways. Instead of becoming the natural enemies of wild dogs: the first Modern Humans became the *allies* of wild dogs. By the cunning use of lies, the first Modern humans managed to domesticate Wild Dogs. Instead of two species of scavengers remaining natural enemies; the first modern humans *domesticated* the wild *spirits* of the wild dogs and turned them into domesticated slaves and used them to commit further evils.

As a result of this reversal of their natural way of life: the function of their own ancestral gods was reversed: instead of worshipping the spirits of dogs, they worshipped the spirits of gods called *deit*ies, because they had reversed their *diet*; they became meat eaters, they became evil instead of good. These undead deities treated them like the dogs they domesticated and domesticated *them*… and crushed *their* wild spirit, as punishment for domesticating the wild spirit of the Wild Dogs of Africa, and used *them* as trained dogs, as domesticated trained slaves to commit evil. The undead turned *them* into a pack of craven cowards: just as craven and cowardly as the Wild Dogs they had managed to domesticate. As a result of this; they attracted other Spirits of the Undead who can smell fear and cowardice. All the undead Spirits of the Undead that prey upon fear and cowardice were attracted to them like flies to a rotting corpse. As a result, all the wild spirits and demons of the underworld and overworld: all the wild spirits and demons of the undead were unleashed upon them for their sin of destroying the wild spirit of the Wild Dogs of Africa, and they were driven out of the Guarded Dens of the Eaters, Guarded by undead spirits and entities who did not want the Garden of the Eaten to be turned into a Paradise of Peace and Happiness where the lion lay down with the Lamb and their was no killing and no hate and no eating of flesh. They were driven out of the Guarded Garden of the Eaten, out of the Garden of Eden; for the craven sin of cowardice, for the *reflective* sin of eating the eaten, the craving to eat meat.

The sin of *reversal*… reversing their natural way of life made them stupid. The sin of eating the dead brains and marrow eaten carcasses instead of eating from the fruits of Wisdom and Knowledge. The sin

of carnivores, the sin of carnal knowledge: the sin of vegetarian apes becoming carnivores, the sin of *reversing* their natural lifestyle, the sin of *reversing* all their natural functions was punished by all of Nature turning against them. Their craving for dead meat turned them into pack of craven cowards, into raving gibbering insane apes who lost their natural-born intelligence and descended into the depths of unintelligent, utter madness and evil for millions of years.

The 3rd Major Imbalanced Split

Using hand-eye coordination… Hominids practiced this ability of butchering dead animals and extended this use of tools to split other things. They became tool makers and tool-users, and they became better at separating… they also became better at butchery and killing. Cut marks 3.4 million years old on bones of large animals found in Africa in the Olduvai Gorge area proves that at least 3.4 million years ago: apes that stood upright and had their hands free, learned to create hand-tools by splitting a rock so it has a linear cutting edge which can be used to butcher a kill into portable segments. Then, at some point in this evolution, they found an even better technique. Not by a bone with a rock or splitting a rock with a rock, but by splitting a rock with a bone… Their Path of Splitness curved and turned away from splitting-killing-destroying dead things, to splitting-killing-destroying living things. Instead of surviving as scavengers, butchering the carcasses of dead animals killed by meat-eating predators: they began hunting living animals themselves. An omnivore with a digestive system that is designed to eat fruits and nuts: they began eating meat as a major part of their diet. DIE: the truth of what the human diet is composed of, lies in the word diet. Di-et. You die when you eat meat. When you eat meat you die quickly. Your life-expectancy shortens just as the two words were shortened into one. Just as the digestive tracts of meat eaters are shortened because they eat meat. This is one main reason why ancient humans had such short life-spans; that is the truth of the word diet. DIE-T = TRUTH about eating and dying, DI-ET You DIE when you've ET something that is dying. You begin to die because what you eat begins dying inside you; Die-et. What you kill and eat will also kill you.

By deflecting their use of splitting rocks: striking a rock with a bone instead of directly striking the killers for the sin of killing a living animal. Instead of splitting the skull of the predators that killed with a stone, they deflected their anger upon the defenseless bones of the killed animal. They became guilty of eating meat, eating the cells of dying marrow that are designed to create new blood cells for a living body. As their Path of Avoidance, as their Path of Splitness curved around… first by striking a bone with a rock, and then by striking a stone with a stone, and finally *reversing the action* by striking a rock with a bone instead of striking a bone with a stone: *the dynamic was completely reversed*….And as a result, the designed use of the first tools was also sabotaged and turned around. An entirely new way of making and using tools was invented. Flint knapping was created. Instead of the tool being used to kill killers: our ancestors, who were designed to stand up against these killers, joined them. This is why the first humans became evil instead of good. This was how it happened, the details of our reversal; turning from the Path of Good, to the Path of cunning evil, avoiding our designed purpose, avoiding what we were designed to do, avoiding the job we were designed to do… is buried under 25 million years of volcanic ash, lava, obsidian and pumice in Africa. But the basic story can be pieced together from the tiny bits of discovered evidence which have survived, and our existing instinctive behavior.

The point is… the original sin of humans can be traced back to the original inventers of the first tool. The first tools were used to butcher dead animals. They did this against their will; forced to compete with other species on the ground who were already genetically specialized and equipped to fill this ecological niche of scavenger/predator; they invented an artificial way to equalize the unfairness of a peaceful, harmless tree-dwelling ape forced to fight for survival against cunning savage meat eating

predators. The supposedly proud legacy and history of using tools is a complete lie. The myth of human civilization which is based upon making and using tools is a complete lie. Our ancestors were a species of low-class butchers: craven cowards, apes who became the lowest scavengers in the Serengeti Plains, who crept to the killing sites and did their butchery of animals they had not killed themselves and ran off with the spoils of their butchery. This was how our ancestors used tools for at least 3 million years. This was what flint knapping was invented for; this was what it was used for almost exclusively. In this way, they could produce razor sharp cutting implements, chips of split stone: pieces of separated-segmented stones creating a sharp linear edge, a line. This was the third major imbalanced adaptive split of hominid evolution and development as the followed the Path of Splitness. They became expert splitters, splitting dead things… and then using these things to split even more things with. Instead of connecting the living world into a peaceful Garden of Eden where all living creatures lived together in Peace and Harmony, they began using these tools to kill with… they began using tools to create linear *lines of separation*. Millions of years later, these lines of separation evolved to become imaginary abstract lines which eventually became abstract writing.

Our ancestors could only craft these first stone tools by making many clumsy mistakes. More than half of the stone tools they worked-on did not split the way they wanted them to split. They had to throw away these pieces of useless stone and break-off another big piece and start all over again. This repeated task became monotonous. It became repetitious work. The more mistakes that were made, the more the segments of broken mistakes piled-up and accumulated… as segments. The creation of useless waste became a normal process for them, it became a necessary part of their life. Their imbalanced Path of Splitness created the Dynamic of Segmentation; which is a necessary part of making tools. This process of segmentation: breaking off segments of rock with a bone: created another Dynamic. Accumulation… a one-sided process of accumulation that was not part of any regenerating-connecting cycle in their eco-system. The more our ancestors made tools: the more they created an accumulating pile of segments of broken rocks…

The origin of tool use comes from a one-sided process: *separation*
The origin of tool use comes from a one-sided dynamic: *segmentation*
The origin of tool-use has a one-sided result: *accumulation*

This creates a pile of waste.
This creates a waste pile of broken rocks.
This creates a waste pile of broken lives.

This creates a pyramidal pile of waste. The result of this basic dynamic of making tools is pyramidal civilizations which accumulate dead things. It Created the pyramids in Egypt, it Created the pyramidal temples of stone all over the world: the pyramids of Nigeria, Sudan, Mesoamerica, India, Angkor, the Mayan pyramids, etc.

This also created the first linear lines of separation: created by tools that had a linear cutting edge… that created lines when drawn across something. This 2nd major split later evolved into abstract linear lines. Linear abstraction was created from the invention of cutting implements. The first tools ever created; the principle is it based upon is creating linear lines of separation *without any connection*; this is also the basic principle of all linear abstraction.

The first hominid waste dumps were created from using this new technology of tool-making. Nearly all early artifacts come from these discovered waste dumps. Modern archeologists take nearly all of their

assumptions of the intelligence of early Modern Humans from the biggest waste dumps they can find… or more accurately, from the clumsiest anthropoid idiots who lived at that particular time in pre-history. Any of our ancestors who did not make any mistakes and did not create a huge pile of wasted-broken mistakes have no waste dumps to prove that they even existed. Which makes guessing what the real truth is about our past; very, very selectively biased towards the dumbest, clumsiest idiots who left these dump sites; not the apes who didn't use tools or didn't use the same site to make them. Oops... let's not talk about that

The creation of the first tools ever used was easy. By taking a dead rock in their living hands and bringing it down with sufficient force onto the thigh bone of a dead carcass, they could split the bone apart, *and by separating it…* gain access to the most nutritious, most highly concentrated food the carcass had to offer: bone marrow. This was not an especially difficult task for a walking ape already possessing hands and a high degree of hand-eye coordination. Simply take a rock in your hand, and smash the bone hard enough against the bone and it will split: and voila: there is the rich marrow inside. Marrow has more nutrients in it than any other part of a dead carcass. A human can live for 2 weeks in the Veldt from the marrow found in the thigh bone of an African antelope. Not only could they eat what was inside the bones, they could save it for later by just taking the bones away: they didn't need to eat it immediately, they didn't even need a container to carry the marrow in. It came with its own container which could be opened later… just steal the largest bones of a carcass and run away with them and split them later. This saved them from fighting against other predators and scavengers. It saved them from the deadly, dangerous confrontations which occur over a dead carcass. It literally saved them from being forced to fight for their food. It saved them from being surrounded, and attacked and killed by the pack animals that arrived in such numbers that war broke out. It saved them from the chaos of fighting over a kill. It also turned them into a pack of cowards. But it did not save them from copying and developing the same mad greed of possession, it did not save them from the hatred of predators they stole from, it did not save them from terror of trying to frighten off, intimidate and chase off packs of predators, and then being chased off themselves...

Not only that, but while running away with the meat and bones they managed to cut off from the carcass; they could use the same bones they stole for food as weapons because unlike the other predators, they had their hands free. They were the only scavenger that stood on two feet instead of all-fours. If any other predator tried to run away with a bone: they could be easily attacked because the only way they could carry the bone or meat was between their teeth: which made them unable to fight off any attackers. Carrying something between their jaws left them defenseless, and running away with it from a kill was an open invitation to being attacked and even killed. We did not have that weakness. Our ancestors became expert thieves because they had finally found a use for their upper limbs which was crucial for their survival. Otherwise their upper limbs would have atrophied like the useless paws of the Kangaroo did. Simply because they could not find any use for them once they stood up on two feet and became the dominant species of Australia. But they did not lose their tails as we did. This kept them from overpopulating the Australian continent.

By scavenging the leftovers of carcasses that were mostly bones, to using the only edible thing left…the marrow inside the bones as a source of food, and using the bone itself as a bludgeon, as a defensive or offensive weapon… to splitting the bone for its marrow, and thus creating a sharper weapon that is even more deadly: a sharp deadly pointed bone dagger… was a natural process of innovation born out of both necessity and desperation. This was their Path of Splitness, the technique which they practiced, and developed, and improved for over 4 million years… the technique of separation, or to use the politically correct term; *tool-use.* From a bone, to a rock, to a log, to an atom… splitting things is destructive.

Chapter Three: Hominids

In order to have the regenerating cycle of Life continue and not become extinct, Connection must balance Separation. All separations must eventually be balanced by connections. Water molecules that are separated from the liquid oceans of the world, evaporating into the air and turn into rain and snow that falls on Antarctica… and eventually re-connected back into water molecules in the ocean. No matter how many thousands of years it takes for this balanced cycle to happen: every snowflake that was once a water molecule that came from the sea flows back down to the ocean and falls back onto the ground and back into the ocean.

Take any tree and split off one of its branches or twigs. That branch has been separated from the tree: it is an act of total separation. Take a leaf that has separated from a tree: it is an act of total separation… *Or is it?* In what context of Time does that separation exist in? One second? One day? One year?

Ultimately; every fallen leaf and branch becomes part of the soil, which then in turn nourishes the roots and seeds of the forest so that it can create new trees and new leaves. If you examine an entire forest over the period of *one million years,* you will find that all the tiny acts of separation are also inextricably part-of the *connective* regeneration of that eco-system composing itself back into living organisms. The process of organic material being separated and decomposed is only one half of the biological process of the entire cycle of Life. The same elements which are separated then re-combine, so they can be transformed back into living plants and soil to nourish roots and living creatures. In the context of one million years: separation is balanced by connection. All Life, all living things including us depend upon this balanced process of separation *and* connection, decomposition *and* composition. Without this balance there would be no Life, no plants, no animals and no humans.

Our ancestors' method of survival: using tools depended upon a one-sided act, a one-sided dynamic: that of separation only, did not include any process of connection. We humans have chosen to ignore the fact that Life is based upon the connection of energy: not upon the separation of energy. Organic Life is created out of composition, not decomposition. Organic Life exists because energy is organized together into living organs: not split apart into dead fragments. Life is based upon regenerative cycles which are not one-sided. We have chosen to completely ignore the energy dynamics of the creation of connections. Instead: we focus only upon what we can separate: not on what we can connect. We have done so because we spend most of our lives using tools. Tools do not connect. They only separate. This began with the first splitting of the first marrowbone by an ape using a rock as a tool. The first ape to pick up a rock and smash something with it created the first tool. We have been smashing things apart with tools ever since. Did the effect of this initial splitting go unnoticed by the ecosystem it lived in? A few bones smashed apart, no big deal, right? *WRONG.* The first apes to discover this trick were cast out of Africa for this ecological sin. Every single tribe of apes which discovered this trick of one-sided Splitness was chased out of the Garden of Eden that was once the African Veldt, the velvet soft land of Paradise where they discovered and committed the first sin of human knowledge: how to split things apart by using tools, how to use tools. *Not how to connect,* but how to separate. The one species designed to connect all living creatures together by teaching them how to be friends and have fun was turned into the paths of evil. The most dominant land animal on Earth was turned into going in the opposite direction it is designed to go. The fact is; the tool-dynamic of separation without connection is a complete reversal of the dynamic of Life and is directly opposed to it.

Standing upright and using tools changed the bone structure of their hands. It created opposing thumbs which cause them to start opposing each other and opposing themselves. They began opposing their own designed purpose. Now they could not only grasp and use tools better, they could grasp and manipulate everything better. This opened up new possibilities. The subtler and more complex their

hand-eye coordination became, the larger their cerebral cortex became to handle and process this specialized use of their hands. But while their upper half evolved and changed*, the lower half of their bodies remained basically unchanged.* Once they started regularly splitting things with a tool: this allowed them to develop their hand-eye coordination to the finely tuned level capable of judging the angle, force, and accuracy needed for splitting stones into sharp-edged chips. This pushed hominid tool-use to a new level; using these razor-sharp stone chips; they could butcher a kill into transportable pieces fast enough to escape with more food before they were driven off by other predators.

This opened up an entire world of adaptive manipulation, which had never before existed. It opened up the dynamic of the one-sided split. Separation *with no Connection.* Not only that; it was a linear separation. If you take a flint rock and hit it correctly, you will get a chip of rock with a cutting-edge. What is a cutting-edge? It is a line. It is linear. Look along a cutting edge, or better... from the vantage point of what it is about to separate, and you will see a straight line. It is from this that all human linear tool-use and ultimately all abstract linear reality originate from. Every line-creating tool, every imaginary line, every linear concept, every created-constructed line comes from this first use of a linear cutting-edge.... but that is not all. The use of this linear, cutting-separating, one-sided, non-connecting tool was to shape all of human awareness.

We came out of Africa. We are Children of the Volcanoes which we worshipped for millions of years. We used our first stone-chip tools like razors to cut with. Like razors: we used our tools to slit apart the flesh of dead animals. Just like Africa was slit apart as if a razor had cut the living belly of the Earth underneath it; and the Rift Valley opened up like a gaping bleeding wound. We are children of that painful continental splitting of the tectonic Rift of Africa. We did to living things what the Earth did to the African continent. The Earth slit Africa apart like a razor. The Earth slit Africa apart so sharply, and so deeply: the Continent of Africa went into agony. Africa went into such an intense agony from that razor sharp cut that wounded it: it exploded into convulsions of pain for 25 million years. For 25 million years: volcanoes erupted in Africa. It is no coincidence that we first used our tools to slice living flesh apart exactly like the living continent of Africa was sliced apart. So we could eat red meat. What is hatred? It is: *ate red,* the hatred of red blood. If you eat red meat: you will become a hater. All living things will hate you, and you will hate yourself. All species that eat red meat hate other species, and their own species and each other, and themselves. Eat and ate have the same letters: the e is put at the end of ate. The end of eating becomes ate. Ate is hate. The Rift valley is only 5 million years old, but the slit happened from the inside. The cut of the Rift Valley was slit from the inside of the earth. The underbelly of the African tectonic plate was slit 20 million years before that slit finally reached the surface of Africa to create the Rift Valley.

War is created by breaking the peace, *by breaking things into pieces.* When was the first peace broken? When the first stones were broken into implements/tools that were used to kill living creatures with. When the first human ape broke the first piece of stone apart into pieces to make tools. When walking apes first broke stones into pieces, using the broken pieces to kill with. What is war? It is a broken piece of stone used to kill with. It is a state of the broken Past. War is were. War is the first state of raw rage when the first human apes became so angry: all they saw was red. War spelled backwards is *raw*. War is the *RAWR* growl of the killing lion who is at war with all living creatures all his life. War was created when the 1st stones were broken into pieces and used to create raw red bleeding wounds. War is a state of the past when the 1st human apes saw red and broke their first stones into broken pieces. We were at war, we lived in a state of crisis, in the past when the entire land of Africa was exploding with volcanoes. Our ancestors lived in a world where the sky was red all the time. When you see red: you lose all reason. You regress back to the state of raw war: when the entire Earth was raw red. We

were not aware of the past. We were not aware of ourselves. We were not aware of the inner conflicts raging inside us. We did not even know why there was a war. We absorbed the Earth at war with itself into ourselves and then projected it out. We projected our inner state of bleeding rawness, our traumas, our wounds, our hurt, our anger, our rage, our inner conflicts, our inner contradictions, our inner state of war outwards and we are still doing it today. By this classic projection we avoided feeling our inner pain, in this way we avoided facing our inner selves. We avoided being human. We avoided our designed purpose on Earth. We hid from ourselves, we hid from the world around us. We are still hiding from the world we live on.

By breaking stones into pieces: we broke the peace of Life on the surface of the Earth: just as the unbroken crust of the living Earth was first broken into tectonic plates. Creating huge massive inorganic plates of armor grinding and pressing against each other in the state of perpetual mindless opposition conflict called war. Our ancestors were not aware that they were recreating this state of the inorganic earth's state of continual oppositional state of warfare. They were not aware that as living organisms, they had defected to the other side. They were just mindlessly projecting their raw red rage outwards, recreating red raw bleeding wounds, at a time when the earth was at war with all organic life. When they began breaking stones into pieces, they were not aware that they were the rage of all organic life against the inorganic earth.

After the Age of Volcanoes died out, our ancestors did not change their ways, by breaking stones into pieces our ancestors destroyed the burgeoning new peace of the Earth; we became the enemy of the new peaceful living Earth. Living animals are not designed to become enemies of the raw red earth. Stones are raw earth. Stone is raw. Earth is created by the breaking of stones into red soil. Which part of the earth did our ancestors copy? The crust, the inorganic mantle; the tectonic plates of the earth: the most superficial part of the living earth. The deadest part of the living inorganic earth. Tectonic plates fight for dominance: the loser goes under, and the winner goes on top of the loser: burying it under his superior weight and size and power. This inorganic, tectonic dynamic of mindless grinding opposition is what we are still doing today: it's called adversarial competition: modern capitalism.

An important reason for continued tool-use by our early ancestors, i.e. separation, was not only the advantage of making food portable, but the fact that cutting food into segments drastically slows down the rotting process. Any food that is cut up into small pieces takes much longer to rot than when it is whole. Carrying food cut up into small pieces allowed them to travel longer distances without having to stop and look for food; this increased the range of their mobility.

The evolutionary result of eating half-rotted, cut-up, burnt, boiled food for over 2 million years is obvious. 'You are what you eat.' By adapting to a lower quality of dead-burnt food, we became desensitized: our taste buds, our sense of smell, our hearing and our reflexes, all became de-sensitized. Our bodies became weaker and weaker. To the same extent that hominids shaped and used tools; their tools used and shaped them. The more we use tools: the more the tools we use shape us and define us. The story of hominid-human is the de-evolution of a living animal being shaped by its living environment, to a living animal using dead tools to shape a dead artificial environment, to dead tools using living animals to shape a dead environment by using more dead tools, to tools using humans to shape and create more dead tools. This was and still is the de-evolution of living intelligence descending into the mindless worship of death and the mindless worship of destruction by civilized humans. Over millions of years the accumulative effect of one-sided separation-segmentation-accumulation changed our awareness by using these dead things called tools. It resulted in a change of how we focused. It resulted in a unique characteristic of hominid-human awareness: pyramidal focus.

Focusing narrowly upon one thing at a time; blocking out all Outer Awareness and all Inner Awareness.

The 4th Major Imbalanced Split

What is generally completely ignored in the 4.7 million year span of hominids evolving into humans; is that this entire evolutionary process was going on *only in the upper half of this animal*. And that this imbalanced split became more and more pronounced. It is the widening chasm of this imbalanced split within the body between the upper and lower half which finally produced the growing imbalanced split between instinct and learning. It is this split which is the most crucial of all, and the most intangible. It is the culmination of hominid-human evolutionary change into a new way of living-surviving. Not by instinct or animal cunning: but through experiential learning. Needing to accumulate process and digest more experiential knowledge, needing more brain capacity to learn how to use tools: its brain grew in size and complexity. The two hemispheres of its brain became more self-reflective, more split off from the body, less connected to the biofeedback systems of the body. As this went on, it came to the fourth major imbalanced adaptive split of hominid evolution. Its brain grew so large that the growth of the fetus split into two stages.

1st Stage; Inside the womb

2nd Stage; Outside the womb.

The time inside the womb increased until it took 9 months inside the womb for the fetus to be born. Its earliest formative development consisted of a balanced split between inside and outside the womb. The time outside the womb also increased… until it took 9 months of living outside the womb before the born fetus finally became a full-fledged baby able to walk. No other animal fetus develops this slowly outside the womb. No other animal takes 9 months to learn how to stand up and walk. But then again… no other animal walks on only two legs; learning this is not an easy task.

Its evolution of imbalanced splitting reached the stage where it was split at birth; split off from the safety of its womb, split off from the Inner universe-environment it was a part-of. Its integrated conscious awareness split off from its integrated instinctual awareness. It was no longer connected-to and subject-to the changing energies of its ecosystem. Its unique form of split awareness came to shape its entire future. But one thing was not imbalanced: and that was the dynamic balance of Inner and Outer fetal growth and Inner and Outer human awareness. This is what makes us unique: we are the only animal that can look inside itself, and explore our Inner Universe just as well as we can look outside ourselves and explore our Outer Universe.

What the basic process of hominid tool-use did for millions of years was this: it separated things into segments... and by repeatedly doing this, these segments accumulated. The bulk of evidence of our past comes from this accumulation. No other animal leaves behind accumulated evidence of their past as our ancestors did. No other animal leaves behind accumulations of things to the extent tool-using apes did.

Restatement of Hominid-Human Evolutionary Development:

The First major imbalanced split: into two body-function zones.
The Second major imbalanced split: splitting things with tools.
The Third major imbalanced split: reversing the Dynamic using a tool to create another tool.
The Fourth major imbalanced split: the splitting of fetal development into two separate stages: inside and outside the womb.

This created the unique human split awareness of the Inner Self and the Outer Self.

The 5th Major Imbalanced Split

The increase of brain size resulted from the increased neural complexity of the brain itself. The dynamic process we are talking about here is called reflectivity. The increased neural complexity of the evolving hominid brain allowed these neural signals to not only bounce around in a more highly dynamic and complex fashion, it also allowed them to bounce back as well, creating self-awareness. Replace the words: bounce back with: bio-feedback and you have the dynamic of mental reflectivity.

What is an organism? It is a set of organized organs that cooperate with each other and communicate with each other intelligently. The point is: depending on what these organisms are, and how they are made; and how they function and what their purpose is; determines what they communicate, how they communicate and why they communicate. A dog is an aware organism. So is a human. The difference between a dog and a human is its brain. When a dog's brain tells it it's thirsty, it gets up and goes to the water bowl. When a human brain tells it it's thirsty, those neural signals bounce back and it has a thought which tells it: " I feel thirsty." This virtually instantaneous feedback is called self-awareness. It is the reason humans act differently from all other mammals. It is the reason why humans developed as they did. It is the reason why all humans act as they do. When a human feels thirsty, they think about what they feel… "Is it worth getting up now and going to the fridge? Or should I go later … Better to wait for the commercials… then I'll go get something to drink… then I won't miss anything on TV." Dogs don't do this. Dogs don't think about doing something before they do it. Their brains do not bounce back their senses inside the brain before they decide to act or not act, or react or not react.

For the first time in the Universe's existence, there was such a thing as an animal awareness that is almost completely separated-isolated-insulated from the Outer Universe. For the first time in existence: reflective loneliness was created. And with that loneliness: being forced unprepared to face the outer world, out of a birth canal that was structurally too narrow for the increased size of its brain came pain and fear. Animals can experience pain and fear, but none of them experience it reflectively, and none of them experience it as being reflectively alone. This is the crucial difference in a reflective neural pattern, the perception of fear can bounce back, feeding upon itself, becoming distorted out of proportion to any actual danger. As FDR said: "The only thing we have to fear is fear itself."

Because reflective self-awareness is a faster form of biofeedback than all others, it allows humans to learn and adapt faster. Experiential adaptation outstripped and replaced genetic adaptation as its basic survival technique. The dynamic of experiential feed-back enabled them to adapt to their environment so quickly and so well, that the laws of natural selection no longer applied to them. Our ancestors stopped evolving genetically because they didn't need to adapt genetically in order to survive. Their form of adaptation became experiential rather than genetic. The wherewithal by which this was accomplished was tool-use.

It took hominids at least 4 million years to develop tool-use to the level of sophistication that could supplant genetic adaptation with learning. Enter this new sub-species; separated from the rest of the natural Universe. This brand-new form of awareness begins to perceive the Universe around it separately; it begins to perceive all things around it separately... Its form of communication honed and evolved by millions of years of increasingly complex, sophisticated, specialized needs which the development of tools necessitated: creating the final reflective evolution of the tool… the tool-brain.

The development of tool-use created the dynamic of reflectivity. This process took millions of years to become faster as the specialized neural pathways of tool-use separated more and more from the genetic totality of the animal. This resulted in a neural imbalance. Hominids did not need their legs, their stomachs, their hips, their chests or internal organs to create tools. The tool-using dynamic was a closed link running from brain-to hand-to eye-to tool-to object. The rest of the body was not involved. This is the process which enabled hominids to narrow their awareness down to the narrowed focus needed for tool-use. This also, by necessity, made them less aware of their surroundings. This made them develop the habit and ability of pyramidal focus: the tendency to look narrowly only at one thing while ignoring other things around them. This is what tool-use fostered. It is one of the most obvious behavioral trademarks of the human species; we look at things, react to things, think about things, feel about things, act on things, basically like hen-pecking chickens, narrowly; focusing and obsessing on one thing at a time without being aware of any greater context, without any interest in gaining any broader perspective. This was the Fifth and final major imbalanced split of hominid-human Evolution. It split our awareness into two separate dynamics and aspects:

No.1: Inner Awareness

No.2: Outer Awareness

That is, these two aspects became more separate in us; than in any other animal. It no coincidence that Human bio-feedback is 5-sided, and human evolution comes from 5 major splits, and we have 5 fingers on each hand. It is no coincidence that the split of human Inner Awareness and human Outer awareness was created when the developmental growth of the human fetus was split into 2 stages: growing *inside* the womb for 9 months and then continuing its growth *outside* the womb for 9 months before becoming able to walk on its own.

Summary of Hominid-Human evolution from walking ape to modern Human

The First major imbalanced split: into two body-function zones.
The Second major imbalanced split: splitting things with tools.
The Third major imbalanced split: using a tool to create another tool.
The Fourth major imbalanced split: the splitting of fetal development into two separate stages
The Fifth major Imbalanced split: the development of awareness into two separate function zones: Inner Awareness and Outer Awareness.

The 6th Major Imbalanced Split: the Amnesia of Being Born

The sixth separation from ourselves as an integrated healthy organism marks the total separation of our instinctive wisdom and from Nature. What is this 6^{th} split? It is the total block of amnesia, the complete lack of memory that all humans have of their earliest years growing up as a baby. Not being able to remember their own birth. Not able to remember being born. Why? Because the amount and degree of trauma and pain caused by being raised unnaturally inside the artificial environment of civilization is so monstrously damaging and filled with agony: it cannot be completely experienced; it has to be blocked out. Healthy adult dogs can still play as they did when they were babies because the integrity of their personality and life is still a connected integrated whole. They have not forgotten what it is like to be a happy playful puppy. Unhealthy dogs that never learned how to play and have fun, dogs that have been turned permanently sour on life, dogs that have been permanently traumatized into neuroses have forgotten what it was like to be a playful puppy because they were never given a chance to play. Dogs

that were never given the love and affection they needed, dogs that were never given a healthy environment to grow up in; have no whole, integrated healthy personality that is both young and old: where their youngest experiences are connected to their oldest experiences.

Science has tried to rationalize this by assuming that babies are not able to retain any memory until a certain period of their brain development which is necessary for retention of memory is complete and total hogwash. The range of total amnesia in early human development spans from 1 yr to 10 yrs. If you study the phenomenon of mental blocks and amnesia, you will find that it is caused by traumatic events which are too painful to remember. The brain of a 10 yr-old child is not the same as the brain of a 2-yr old child. Yet in both cases the amnesia, the total lack of all memory before a certain time exists in all human beings regardless of at what age it occurs. This major split off from our natural self: off from our natural personality, our true original nature at an early age; the loss of our roots; the loss of the memory of our birth, marks the traumatic split of our separation from our true selves. There is no biological reason why humans can't remember their own birth.

The Use of Fire as a Tool:

Science has never applied what we know today of the effects of trauma on the human psyche to the conditions which our ancestors lived in. But that is exactly what needs to be applied to the study of our origins if we are to understand ourselves. We come from a genetically peaceful species that once dwelt in a pastoral paradise of Eden, living in trees. Having their world burnt down around them for millions of years. Forced to come down from their trees and walk on the ground. Forced to stand up on two legs and fight. Being wiped out into near extinction countless times… traumatized and terrified: by the horror of an exploding world gone mad with the erupting fires of huge volcanic disasters and terrifying earth quakes, smoke and ash covering the skies, terrorized and attacked and killed by predators on the ground: millions of years of trauma, vulnerability, living in constant fear. This is what shaped us into what we are today, and it is what Science does not want to study. And the major result of this unexperienced trauma which was preserved was our worship of volcanoes and fire.

Which came first; the use of fire or the use of hand tools? Volcanoes had already been burning down whole areas of Africa for 25 million years. Long before the invention of hand tools. Fire was the first tool ever used simply because it is much easier to get food by starting a grass fire or a forest fire: than hunting dangerous animals using a few small hand tools. Anthropology has uncovered this one common fact concerning the oldest tribal cultures they have studied. Stone-age tribes all over the world regularly set fire to entire landscapes. Fire was used as a form of mass slaughter to kill animals with, so they could eat the roasted flesh of the dead carcasses left behind. This may sound grisly: but it is an anthropological fact. This fact is a truth that modern humans do not want to face. We do not want to admit that our ancestors were a race of mass murderers long before they ever even began inventing hand tools. We copied volcanoes before we ever invented hand tools. We set fire to entire forests and plains long before we entered the Serengeti Plains where this tactic did not work.

This fact explains the entire remaining history of our species. It explains why the first hand tools used only to butcher dead carcasses why we never became very good hunters until much later. It explains why we left Africa only after volcanic eruptions and earthquakes stopped. This truth about our ancestors must be faced and dealt with if we are ever to evolve beyond our penchant for mindless mass destruction and mass slaughtering… which our ancestors practiced for at least 3.4 million years. The excuse that there is no evidence to prove this because all the evidence was burnt is not valid. All the evidence points to our ancestors using fire as a tool of mass-murder.

The dynamics of the use of fire and tools are very much alike. The basic dynamic and process of fire and tool-use is basically the same: separation, segmentation and accumulation: with the same basic result: a systematic massive destruction of the whole environment. Each begat the other: in a strict causal order: organically: logically; inevitably. Volcanoes created the worship of fire and the use of fire by crazed traumatized insane gibbering apes. The use of fire as a destructive tool created the use of destructive hand tools. Our ancestors were not peaceful pastoral cows; they became destroyers. 25 million years of volcanoes and earthquakes destroying the lands they lived on made them this way. 25 Million years of environmental violence, savagery and terror turned them into a permanently crazed species obsessed with death, destruction and dying.

Before we were ever forced from our trees to walk on two legs, we worshipped the volcano gods and the predatory killers on the ground. Our ancestors worshipped brute force. They worshipped mindless inhuman blind mass destruction. They internalized their trauma and projected it *out*: for the same reason that human children and babies internalize trauma, and later externalize it… because if they didn't: they would have died before they ever had a chance to live. They would have wept and screamed and cried, and died for a simple reason. Nature attacks any sign of weakness. Nature hates all signs of vulnerability. Nature hates all sensitivity. The more sensitive and fragile and innocent and beautiful a living organism is… the shorter its life on earth: the more quickly it is attacked and destroyed and killed.

Fire replaced both the center and the defensive outer rim of the tribal band; it replaced the living center of the band: weakest-youngest in the center of the band, it also replaced the most powerful-bravest defenders outside on the rim of the band. It replaced any need for using defensive weapons at night around the perimeter. Instead of a growing-nurturing living tree being the center of their life and society… it was fire… it was The Destroyer: the God they worshipped which kept them safe that became their safe-center of worship. This was a polarizing reversal in how they lived. With a larger inner ring of tool-making around that fire, which replaced the need for any personal closeness, bravery, courage, strength, intimacy…health, love, their entire defense against attack at night by predators became a false psychological advantage of using the instinctive fear of fire all animals have except us. Our ancestors mastered their own instinctive fear of fire, they stopped listening to their instinctive fears, their instincts that told them that that fire was bad… evil… powerful… too hot to handle or touch. Even though they feared the night, they were protected from attack by the predators and the dark by worshipping their God and feeding their God all night so he burned and burned and burned all night. They could raise generations of fear-filled apes… they could smell of fear all their lives…and still not be killed by predators at night. In addition, their superficial-false fearlessness at night was balanced by superficial-false fearlessness in the daytime by the advantages of their tools, when they did not have fire to protect them. Their entire fear dynamic became submerged down to a subconscious state… an unconscious level. Until they lived in a subconscious state of fear day and night… but were not conscious of it. They were protected by their Fire God and by their tools until they no longer needed body-hair to keep them warm at night.

Fire was one of the original root reasons for the creation of human selfishness. By huddling around wood-burning fires. By killing trees that had once been their living companions they had once hugged, to keep artificially safe from predators and stay warm at night. By doing this for more than one million years we lost our ability to keep our bodies warm during the daytime also. Turning inwards at night with only enough space for a small number of walking apes to warm themselves near the fire, while others outside the innermost circle froze.

This dynamic of huddling around artificial warmth for more than one million years intensified the inwards focus of their social groups. The outward dynamics of openness, giving, generosity, and sharing; withered and died. A single fire can only warm a small group of people. Fire destroyed their natural intelligence, and abilities on many levels and in many ways. By its hypnotic flames which they stared at… deadening their awareness during the cold evenings and nights. The fire itself prevented these apes from becoming intelligent enough to make more than one fire. At the precise time our subconscious is designed to become active; and digest our daily experiences interconnectively to all three awareness levels of our brain, they built their fires and stared at them mindlessly without using the natural reflectivity of their minds to learn by reflecting upon their lives and what happened that day. .

Humans are designed to go out into the Outer Space of Nature everyday. And then come back, and go inwards into the Inner Spaces of their Inner Universe… and compare the two journeys, and learn by comparing and evaluating them to each other. Fire destroyed this natural bio-feedback dynamic. It prevented them from becoming sensitive to the stillness of their Inner Selves, and the wonder of the living Outer world. When they came back every day and lay down to rest, fire destroyed the stillness of their mind and their senses. It replaced their inner focus on their experiences with focusing on the fire and letting their minds go blank. It destroyed the whole evening-night time dynamic of our lives. It became used as an artificial distraction; so they could avoid being aware of their inner selves. It robbed them of the stillness need to think logically. The flames were never still… they were always darting around, up and down. All they had to do was watch the flames and 90% of their brain became occupied and busy and distracted. They were no longer mentally still, and quiet they no longer needed to have a sensitive awareness to sense if any predators were near or creeping closer. Once they made a fire: they could safely numb their awareness by staring at the flames and worship the Fire-God hiding in the flames. They could safely numb everything; all the organic-hormonal processes that were painful could be numbed. All painful insights and realizations could be numbed, and deflected… by staring at the deflecting flames in a hypnotic trance which exists in all humans to this day. Every human who makes a fire stares at it for a long time. Look at a burning fire and your mind will automatically go blank. You will stop all your thinking processes. Look at the flames of a fire, and you will become distracted and hypnotized, and drugged, and be automatically lulled into a false sense of artificial warmth and security by its distracting flames, and radiating heat. Why do you think so many people watch TV today? It's the same dynamic.

The selfish exclusiveness of being the only animals with fire. The selfish exclusiveness of huddling around a fire like so many cowards, using it as a false shield of defense turned them into cowards. Using fire to warm only a small exclusive band of apes for over a million years... created a false selfishness and false superiority that is not exhibited by any other animal

Fire took over the social-structural center of their nighttime existence. The center of their sleeping social structure was no longer themselves… it was the fire. Because the fire gave off more heat than they could generate by sleeping close together touching each other all night. Giving warmth to another person and that other person giving warmth back to you all night as an equal exchange on a close, intimate level of touching-snuggling-loving was corrupted. An entire lifetime of nights sleeping together as a single band with the smallest-weakest members in the center was corrupted. The entire concept of living-for and sleeping-for and dying for their own band was corrupted. Instead, they lived-for, slept-for, and died for their tools. They lived only so they could make more tools. They slept only so they could burn wood in a fire all night and surround that fire and worship it and focus on it. What fire did was it ingrained the habit of pyramidal focus hominids needed for tool-making and tool-use. For at least one million years during the night, hominids stared-focused at one thing: a fire. Only humans

stare at things which are not moving for a long time. Other animals only see things when they move. We focus on things that don't move. No other animal does that.

It was this form of focus which allowed hominids to evolve into a species whose dominant perception was looking-at, being aware-of, perceiving only one thing at a time: while blocking out all peripheral awareness. Looking at only one thing at a time made their awareness more segmential in nature. They developed a segmential awareness of their environment. This finally resulted in their perceiving everything around them one segment at a time: perceiving everything around them segmentially, selectively, and pyramidally.

No other animal possesses this form of dominant pyramidal focus which is both segmential *and* selective in nature. No other animal always looks at only one thing as selectively as we do. No other animal is habitually aware of only one thing at a time. Much less a fire: staring at it all night has the effect of ruining one's night vision. The use of fire was one major shift in freeing hominids from their eco-system, their place in Nature. They could now survive in colder climates. It was a major shift of imbalance: perceptually, ecologically and biologically. What gives meat more flavor when it is cooked? Fried? Roasted? Baked? Rotisseried? Ka-bobbed? Etc? The answer is Carbon. We only eat meat when it is browned and carbonized. Steamed or boiled meat that is not browned and blacked we don't like as much We generally turn our noses up at steamed or boiled meat in preference to a nicely browned piece of roasted browned meat which has been slightly carbonized. Even though steamed meat is much more nutritious and healthier than carbonized meat. We have become addicted to the taste of eating carbonized meat by at least 1 million years of using fire to cook meat with. With the introduction of carbonized-burnt food into our diet came also the introduction of cancer into our bodies.

Why do chefs the world over put black or white pepper on top of almost everything whether it is cooked or not? Because for one million years: we cooked our food over a wood fire. One million years of black and white ashes settling on all the food we cooked over a wood fire. Black specks of blackened and whitened carbon. That gave us blackened organs and carbonized innards and ultimately: the disease of cancer. Because we still want a hotness in our food whether it is cooked or not. We want an extra hotness to our food, just to slightly burn our palates when we eat it. When was the first craze for pepper? When did the first craze to sprinkle hot black specks onto food appear? In Europe when the first modern European stoves replaced open-hearth cooking. When rich, elite Europeans found themselves eating food without black and white specks of soot on it. They missed their dearly beloved specks of cancer-causing carbon. Then Europeans discovered spices; black and white pepper: it instantly became an elite luxury fad… sprinkling black and white specks pepper on their food replaced the white and black specks of soot they were used to.

Where did the use of fire come from? It came from 25 million years of African volcanoes creating fires which destroyed entire forests and cooked and burned all the animals in them to a crisp. From 25 million years of African volcanoes spewing black and white ashes over everything it killed and burned to death. From our ancestors eating the dead, roasted carcasses of animals killed by African volcanoes… This was how we developed a taste for cooked dead meat. From our ancestors worshipping the mighty pyramidal power of destructive volcanoes for 25 fucking million years: that is where our great invention of using fire to cook with came from. What is the sound of clapping? The sound of a crowd clapping their hands together recreates the crackling sound of fire burning the plains of Africa to a blackened, dead crisp. How many millions of years did Volcanoes set the grasses of the Veldt on fire? How many millions of years did out ancestors recreate this sound with joy and approval? Happy in the knowledge that dead roasted bodies of burnt animals would soon be waiting for them to eat

and feast upon. Why humans make smoke, why humans smoke pipes filled with burning opium or tobacco, why humans burn their food; comes from 25 million years of volcanoes creating mass death for our pleasure.

As an example of what I mean by one-sided segmentation becoming an intrinsic and inseparable part of human life and tool-use, think of what people do when they cook: they cut up things... and then mix these cut-up things and creatively manipulate them through a process… until it is considered to be edible. In actuality, almost none of this process is necessary for most food to be eaten and digested. Only later were such varieties as dried beans, and stored grains, and tubers added because humans found could they could release their nutritional value through heating them. Today, most of the food we eat is heated regardless of whether it actually needs to be heated in order for it to be digested or not. The ingrained habit and custom and tradition of heating your food so it is burnt so most of its nutritional value is destroyed, is over one millions years old and is completely irrational.

What else did fire do to them? Fire made their lives easier: they did not have to get up and be active when it was coldest, just before dawn. They could just throw more wood on the fire and go back to sleep. Instead of going to sleep when there was no more light, they could create their own light. As a result; they were no longer challenged by their natural environment. By using tools and fire; our ancestors could separate themselves from the natural cycles, forces, elements and hardships of Nature. All the things which had previously challenged them, and made living interesting and exciting, and naturally difficult became boring and easy. As long as they had tools and fire; they could avoid many hardships of Nature. They could escape many of the natural difficulties which they were designed to undergo in order to evolve naturally as a genetically integrated organism.

Before fire our ancestors had no choice but to follow the clock of the Sun, their bodies were controlled and balanced by the natural circadian cycles of the seasons and eco-systems: but with fire, they could stay up longer, go to bed later… so they woke up groggy, with a dulled awareness. The result was a bad night's sleep. One million years of going to sleep at the wrong time, and waking up at the wrong time gave them a permanently dulled awareness. It dulled both their sleeping awareness and the waking-conscious awareness. With a nightly fire, they did not need to be sensitive to any night-sounds since the fire kept predators at bay. It allowed them to eat cooked food: which killed many delicate enzymes in their food… which made that food harder to digest, which forced their bodies to deplete themselves of enzymes in order to replace the missing enzymes in their food, which created an enzyme imbalance, an enzyme deficiency in their bodies… which ultimately dulled their life-energy, their awareness, their senses… so they became desensitized. But it gave them the exact kind of dulled awareness necessary for making and using tools by training their awareness each night. By staring at the flames of the fire each night, they became habituated to staring at only one thing for a long time: consequently, they became better tool-users. By becoming totally dependant upon tools and fire, we no longer needed to evolve genetically in order to survive. Instead of evolving ourselves: we evolved our tools and our use of fire. This was how the Path of human evolution was set. Evolving;

Tool-use.	Instead of:	Human-use,
Laziness	Instead of	Hardship
Pyramidal Focus	Instead of:	Non-pyramidal Focus
Dulled Awareness.	Instead of:	The Awareness of Pure Wonder
A sense of artificial safety	Instead of:	An intelligent alertness and awareness of everything near them and around them all the time

The point is the use of tools, including the use of fire dulls human awareness and narrows it. One million years of going to sleep at the wrong time and getting up at the wrong time efficiently killed much of our natural sense of Pure Wonder: it corrupted the circadian cycles of our body-brain awareness. As a result, we lost that sharpness of awareness which comes with waking just before daybreak; we lost the need to be intensely aware of our surroundings, we lost the sensitivity of our awareness that was needed in order to survive without tools, and in this process of dulling our awareness in order to use tools better; we lost our Sense of Pure Wonder. The point is, you are what you use: you become what you use. What you use; uses you to the same extent that you use it. Fire is a crude, inorganic form of combustion energy which consumes everything it touches. As a result of using fire for more than 1 million years: we have become mindless organic consumers with the mindless intelligence level of a voracious all-consuming fire. If we had not begun using fire: we would not be consumers today, we would not be consuming the entire earth and mindlessly destroying it.

Fire ended the natural hardships which kept them fit, and alert, it ended the entire organic social structure of the band: it ended the role model of the strongest being protectors of the weakest, it ended the perimeter of the band being defended; it ended their need to fight off preying killers during the night. It ended the Law of Survival of the Fittest. Before, if they were attacked: it was the oldest, the strongest who died so the youngest might live. But with fire; even after having passed their physical prime, even when they could not defend themselves, they could keep on getting older and older, they could still survive; they could still fuck and have more babies. Fire stopped our ancestors being genetically programmed to raise males to willingly and voluntarily sacrifice themselves for the greater good of the band, the tribe and the species. It ended cuddling together and hugging each other for warmth when it was cold. It ended personal warmth. Fire ended the genetically designed touching that comes from eight full hours of body-contact while sleeping together. It stopped our ancestors practicing physical closeness intimacy out of natural necessity. They no longer had to sleep together with the youngest in the center… teaching them by genetic structure, that it is the center, the core of the band which is most important, and that the strongest males on the perimeter are the most expendable. This genetic wisdom exists in the most intelligent and newest species of mammals who live on the ground and are not predatory killers: musk ox, bison, water buffalo.

Procreating mature male mammals generally have the shortest life span of their species. One would think that because they are the strongest, that they should live longer than the smaller, weaker members of their species should. But this is not the case. Anthropologists will tell you that most mammal species survive by the strongest protecting the weakest of their own species. The entire myth of only the strong surviving, and the weak dying: is a, twisted civilized lie. A weak newborn baby is protected by the strongest in the herd or pack. This dynamic of strength vs. weakness exists only in mating rituals. And even there, it is only a fitness test: not a fight to the death. It is enacted so the healthiest-strongest males of each species can pass on their genes to the next generation instead of the weakest-most sickly. Young and old creatures that are weaker than the strongest males in their prime were never designed by Nature to be slaughtered by stronger males of their species merely because of the physical attributes of size and strength.

Fire corrupted the necessary genetic closeness of our ancestors by changing the entire sleeping dynamic and structure of the band. Its people no longer slept together… with the youngest sleeping in the center… With the youngest babies and children being kept the warmest… feeling loved, protected by their loving elders, every night of their young lives… That genetically planned closeness during sleep is what all married couples base their closeness on. They can be apart from each other all day… But they know that come the night, they will be safe, and loved; sleeping in the arms of their loved ones. Fire

corrupted the entire process of necessary physical closeness that Nature had provided for them… so they could grow up to be courageous and loving during the daytime also.

Another thing fire did to us genetically was after weakening the natural heat glands so we did not develop our natural ability to produce heat when young: our ancestors began using caves to live in. Simply because it was warmer to have a fire inside a cave than outside in the open where all the heat of the fire disappeared into the night air. Inside a cave, the heat of a fire is reflected back. Out in the open, the heat escapes out into the air and does not come back.

One important biological fact that very few people know about is that all humans have heat glands which if properly developed when young: can heat your body so well that you will not need clothes, or a cave or a house for the rest of your life to stay warm. This is a biological fact. We lost our ability to stay warm because of using fire to stay warm. By using an artificial heat source to live, we became addicted to artificial ways to survive. But we did not really lose our heat glands; we still have them; we have just stopped raising babies and children outdoors without any artificial heat source. If you raise human babies without swaddling them in layers of clothes. If you let them live outside day and night without clothes or fire or anything to keep them warm: they will be just fine. They will develop their heat glands properly and stay warm all the time regardless of the temperature or the weather.

Our ancestors were not taught the practical value of closeness and intimacy. The fire kept them warm: not each other's body heat. Fire prevented them from developing their heat glands, which every human being is equipped with. Because of this artificial warmth: they lost their ability to develop their Courage. The invention of using Fire turned them into a race of cowards. The invention of Fire forced them to huddle together around the warmth of the fire instead of each ape sleeping separately. This too-close huddling made their sex hormones to become over-active. They started doing something no other ape does: they started having sex every night to keep warm. They started having too many babies, they started overpopulating themselves. They became naked apes with heat glands which lay undeveloped because they used fire. Nature had supplied them with all they needed to live: and instead of using what Nature gave them, they became corrupted by their worship of the Fire Gods: the Gods of the Volcano that kept them warm and safe during the night. Naked apes who fucked every night to create body heat because their heat glands were not working. Naked apes who huddled around a fire at night because they had never been given the chance to develop their heat glands when they were growing up. Naked apes: the most dominant species on earth: cowering in fear, becoming craven cowards… all because of the artificial advantage that fire gave them, not because they could not defend themselves, not because they couldn't kill any predator who attacked or threatened them, because they could have… but because they used the artificial ease of having a fire as an artificial defense against being attacked at night instead of defending themselves by standing up and facing their foes. Instead of standing up and facing their enemies: they lay down on the job and let the night-time predators prowl all night all around them without challenging their rule... Fire destroyed the process of natural selection of Nature which all other living creatures live by. The human species became an exception to the rule. Instead of cowards being killed off and the brave ones surviving. The cowards survived, while courageous apes that did not use the artificial advantage of fire were killed off.

The African Veldt hasn't changed appreciably in millions of years. No other eco-system does that. Why? Look at the history of changing eco-systems over the last six million years. They have all changed beyond recognition; *except the African Veldt*.

Because the African Veldt being in the tropics escaped the effects of the Ice-Ages? Because this eco-system is the original dominant eco-system of the earth …? Because it exports species, lifestyles and adaptations but never imports them? Why? Since the last Ice Age tas become smaller: but then again… so has the size of all mammals all the Earth. The African Veldt has remained the most savage and competitive ecosystem on Earth *for mammals*. Mammals in the African Veldt experience more catastrophic population reductions, faster, more often, than anywhere else on Earth. Science has documented this unique phenomenon on the African Veldt. This dynamic still exists today on the African Veldt. Every species… all of them… all the grazing animals, all the predators, all the reptiles, all go through cyclic explosions of population and shrunken numbers where only the hardiest are left alive. This recurring cycle of being nearly exterminated led our ancestors to start using fire as a protection from the desperate, starving predators who could not be warned off by a few harmless sticks or clubs or spears… Fire saved them from extinction… but it also changed them. It changed them into using this crisis-tool all the time… They found that fire was useful in keeping off nightly predators whether they were starving or not.

This entire planned, healthy, genetically balanced part of our ancestor's ecosystem was corrupted by them using fire not only as a crisis-tool, but also as an every-day tool. They found that no creature would willingly even go near anything that smelt of burning wood. To those night creatures; the smell of burning wood meant only one thing: Fear. Flee. Flee from the horrible heat and waves of crackling flames that consumes everything in their path. Flee from the thing that kills everything in its path. Flee from the one thing that does not discriminate when it kills. Flee from the thing that kills the largest most powerful predators was, and still is their genetically programmed response to the smell of a fire burning wood. But if you burn something else like odorless gas, they have no problem approaching campers in the middle of the night who mistakenly think their light and fire will protect them from marauding bears. That is why so many camping incidents of people being attacked by predators at night are campers without a wood-burning fire. Fire became their false courage… it became their protector… it became their guardian, it became their crutch. They quickly got used to using fire every day: and found that now they could not live without it. Bands that lost their ability to make fire perished. Bands that did not lose this new survival aid flourished.

Instead of the entire band solidly packed together into a single cohesive mass of touching-nestling-loving-warm bodies, they were forced to sleep around a fire. The youngest lost their nightly feeling of safety and love… and they had to keep turning around all night to warm the cold side of their unprotected flanks… For the first time in our ancestor's history the young babies and children were forced to feel cold, and unprotected. For at least eight hours of every night of their formative years, they were forced to feel afraid… while they were sleeping, on an unconscious level… until they lived in a continual state of unconscious- subconscious fear. Did one million years of this practice make it a genetic trait? Are all humans genetically fear-filled at birth? That fear has been cast down through the ages by the corrupted sleeping practices of all our later hominid-human ancestors. Fire gave us huge benefits. But it has exacted a horrible dehumanizing toll on how we Eat, Sleep, Feel and Act. It weakened us, and forced us to constantly use only crisis-oriented tactics in order not just to survive any crisis, but to live every day using a crisis mentality, crisis oriented tools, crisis-structured societies.

Fire was one of the earliest innovations of hominid tool-use. It also remains one of the most sanctified, unquestioned practices today. Even when villagers know full well that they can easily survive a few chilly moments in the middle of the night if they only slept together instead of alone… even when they have to walk every day farther and farther to get firewood. Even when they can visibly see how they are destroying the very landscape around them and turning it into a mud-packed, filth-strewn, ugly, stinking

mess… They still do not stint on their sacred nightly firewood. Anthropologists have documented all destruction of nearly all early human habitation as being due to the collection of firewood and the overgrazing of domesticated animals… but they cannot explain how even before civilization emerged, why old sites in caves and by streams also features this spread of devastation… when all the dwellers had to do was move a few thousand feet and be living in a beautiful, shaded, clean, healthy environment again. That is the numbing effect a million year-old repetitive tool-habit can have on our intelligence. You can still see this effect today, amongst the poorest and most ignorant. As they create their own filth, ugliness, and squalor… and live in it… and refuse to move out of it completely unaware that they are degrading not only their environment, but themselves as well. They remain unaware that they are creating their own filth, that they are creating their own misery and unhappiness: by literally choosing to live in the ugliest, filthiest places possible, and never moving away from that filth.

What happened when our ancestors replaced the living center of their social bands with fire? Was all waste originally thrown into the fire and consumed by it? Was fire originally an ecological cleansing tool, keeping the sleeping area free of all waste? Was this the beginning of humans living as consumers? Did the habit of consumption come from throwing everything un-needed into the fire? When did our human ancestors begin to create so much waste that their fires could not consume it all? What does this tell you about the emotional-mental states of the humans who lived in one area, in one cave for not only years but generations? More intelligent, happier, healthier hominids never did this. But we cannot find any trace of their remains… simply because they did not live in continual ignorant squalor. They were never stupid enough to stay in one spot long enough to create and accumulate their own filth and live in it.

If it is true that most of our Hominid ancestors never accumulated anything enough to be found millions of years later by anthropologists today. If the only former hominids modern anthropologists can study were the unhappiest, the most unintelligent, the most ignorant ones… who lived for years, even generations…in the same place, in squalor, in caves… and if it is impossible for anthropologists to study the intelligent ones: because they were never so stupid as to create such filth-places that can be found and studied today: then what does this say of the entire sanctification of poring over these garbage dumps?

How intelligent is it to study the fossilized remains of only the dumbest apes and not the most intelligent? Moreover, how did this stupid practice of not moving away from one nesting-ground begin at all? By our ancestors having a continually burning fire? Because they could not move the fire itself without burning themselves? Or by the ingrained ritual-habit of the ever-wider search for firewood becoming a blind, unthinking cultural tradition? Africans still denude their forests and destroy their own ecological environments because they ritually make a fire every night, no matter how cold or hot it is, and eat cooked food; when there are mountains of fresh vegetables and fruits and nuts available that do not need to be cooked.

If our ancestors did live in the African Veldt one thing is certain: none of them stayed there. They all ended up moving out or being kicked out and living somewhere else in Africa. Why? Did they cease being courageous, fearless, did they become lazy, afraid?. The artificial use of fire could be one of the causes for this. Once all the trees were gone they couldn't makes a fire to keep themselves safe during the night from predators. That exodus from an ecosystem: a flat plain designed for walkers, where they at least had some kind of ecological usefulness, all just happened to coincide with the invention of using fire. But wait: a plain has little or no trees… Did they leave because they had cut down all the trees for firewood? Or did they leave before they found out how to use fire? Or were they forced out before they

learned to use fire? One of the most common ways Stone Age tribes committed mass murder was to set fires to entire areas of grass or bush on fire, creating a maelstrom of burning death… and then going into that devastated, blackened, burned out hell to pick out roasted carcasses of dead animals caught in that firestorm. Did our ancestors burn down the forests on the east side of the Rift Valley? Was that the reason they were chased out of Eden? Nobody knows. There is no evidence. One thing about fire is that it destroys all evidence of its own crimes. The regenerative nature of the Veldt is so strong that it wipes away annually all evidence of the previous year's carnage. Hearths may well have existed on the Veldt, and there is no scientific way of determining whether there were hearths, unless you dig up the soil and try to find carbon deposits that were washed into the soil and dissipated by the rains each year. But that trace evidence would be so faint and so minimal, you could never know for sure whether that carbon came from a forest fire, a natural deposit, rotting vegetation or an artificial hearth used by humans. There are no cancer-causing carbon-pits called hearths found in the African Veldt. Hearths are all found around that area, outside that area, but not inside it. It may well be that the discovery of fire was also the creation of cowardice in our species, and all of the later vices our species invented and still practice may be traced to this single adaptation over a million years ago… Fire may have been the origin of human fear… and the reason for destructive human cowardice existing today. One thing is certain: the love in our hearts was replaced by the love of hearths, the love of watching things burn…. the love of destruction, destroying and killing and burning the trees we once lived in.

But… if fire was used by our ancestors at night to ward off predators, and that screwed up their entire body metabolism. If they slept during the day and woke groggy, with dulled senses… if their senses were only habituated to the night-time crisis of the death, stalking them unseen in the night because not only did they never develop the night vision of a predator, but the fire dulled their vision even more. If all burning eyes became a sign of death. Then they would avoid each other's eyes in the day. Then they would lose the intimacy of seeing each others and looking at each other directly.

Then eyes, all burning eyes… all love eyes… would become forbidden because it reminded them too much of their burning death eyes they saw each night… then the death, the slow death of human love, of humans for each other; took a nosedive. Then their dulled senses in the day were only good for using tools… not for the sensitive intimacy of skin touching skin. When their entire culture became a fear of death, a fear of the unseen, a fear of other animals in the night and during the day. That was reflected and exaggerated in tall tales until the night animals became huge horrible monsters that killed and ate small children. Until humans developed a fear of all Nature… all animals. . Leave any group of humans in the African veldt with only simple tools, and fire, and see what kind of culture they create for themselves.

Fire may have been one of the most socially powerful destroyers of human love, intimacy, courage and honesty. It may have been the original reason why humans lost their sense of Pure Wonder. Instead of sharpened senses in the night when they could see better without staring at a fire instead of at a foe, their wonder became an invisible feeling of unseen fear, unseen terror and unseen horror during the night. Traumatic happenings at night could not be properly processed by subconscious minds sleeping in the early morning and day.

Our subconscious is genetically designed to process the experiences of each day between sunset and sunrise both consciously and subconsciously. Not between 5 am, and 3 pm in the afternoon. Every hour of sleep before midnight is twice as restful and regenerating than any sleep after midnight. Humans are designed to sleep *before* predators begin to prowl… And then stay up alert in the middle of the night…until they leave, and then catch a few winks before they get up again… with intensified senses…

to live in the daytime as in-between creatures: half-day, half-night creatures.

Humans are genetically designed to be both nighttime *and* daytime creatures. How were we genetically designed to sleep before fire, and before we became walking apes? Sleeping safely all night in trees. In brief 20-40 minute snatches. Awakening regularly to check for danger, and then going back to sleep. That form of sleep is even more restful than sleeping steadily all night, or going to bed before midnight. These facts have been documented and proven today. There has to be very good reasons for this. Why do we never sleep as we were genetically designed to sleep? How many times did we lose our natural, genetically designed sleep-cycles? Fire and tools are some of the reasons why. Exactly when it happened. Exactly how it happened…is merely a matter of details. The dynamics themselves were inevitable. The results were unavoidable. We live with these results today.

Fire separated us from Nature like no other tool did. It made us feel that all the living world of Nature… that all of its Beauty and Wonder was a cold, hostile, uncaring surroundings that made us shrink away from all of Nature, and build walls and separations, and protections against the outer world. Instead of living inside Nature… comfortably warm, and perfectly at home in our own furry coats that kept us warm all the time. Instead of using each other for warmth. Instead of using our natural abilities to survive and live. We used fire for warmth. As artificial warmth we did not need. But where did this use of fire come from? Why did we become the only animals to use fire instead of blindly fearing it like all the other animals? How did it happen?

If you go back in time and study what the ecosystems and plate tectonics of Africa were millions of years ago, the answer is there. Before apes ever walked. Before the Rift valley was ever created. Before the Serengeti Plain was ever created. Before Africa was ever split into two enormously different climate zones. Africa was shattered and devastated for at least twenty five million years by volcanic upheavals, eruptions and earthquakes. On a magnitude and scale so huge, so powerfully explosive and destructive that the only destructive power we can compare it to today is an atomic nuclear bomb going off. For 25 million years: volcanoes ruled the heart of Africa as it split apart. Hundreds of them: appearing and disappearing and re-appearing: all over the African continent.

The continent of Africa was not devastated by just one such volcano. It was attacked by hundreds of volcanoes. For at least 25 million years. Erupting at different times in different regions. And spreading their devastation for kilometers… even hundreds and thousands of kilometers… over huge areas of Africa. To give you a slight inking of the degree of volcanic activity there was: Greece was once buried under 400 feet of volcanic ash drifting over the Mediterranean from Africa…. Now if Greece was covered under 400 ft of ash as a peripheral effect of volcanic activity in Africa… how many hundreds or thousands of feet of ash was Africa buried under? Every living thing in the center of Africa; lived under, or near the threat of a volcano erupting. For at least 20 million years, they lived near or under volcanoes which could erupt without warning at any instant. This created a volcano culture in Africa. Living creatures and eco-systems adapted to the existence of a continual threat of complete annihilation. In order to survive and avoid complete extinction, the genetic instincts of panic and self-preservation were intensified. The ever-present threat of smoldering volcanoes, dormant volcanoes, newly growing volcanoes, increased the levels of awareness and the levels of watchfulness. Monkeys and apes acting as sentinels, designed to warn other animals on the ground if they saw any predators lurking around, were the last to panic. Their attention was focused downward, not up. They were safe sitting high in their trees. What happened to them for 25 million years when a volcano did erupt and all the animals panicked? They would have been the last ones to panic. The biggest ape with the worst sense of smell, and the slowest on the ground would have been the last to reluctantly leave the refuge of their trees. In

fact, if their trees did not catch on fire: they would have stayed. Until the hot ash descended… then they would have hidden under the protecting canopy of the trees… until the heat became unbearable, until all the other animals were gone and they were the only ones left, until they began to realize that sitting in a tree would not keep them safe from the waves of pyroclastic gases and choking deadly dust clouds and the shockwave, and rumbling horror of a world suddenly gone mad. Only then would they have tried to get out of the area. The entire Earth would have been covered in a layer of ashes. Stepping on ashes is not fun when you cannot tell if the ashes are cool or burning hot. Walking on hot ashes would have been burned the soles of their feet. Could this be when our ancestors first danced… hopping around fires ignited by falling volcanic material, dancing in blistering pain, and running back to the safety of their trees?

The incendiary heat of the ashes covering the ground and all the trees and bushes and plants would cause small areas to catch on fire, or just one plant would suddenly burst into flame. Dry grass would have burst spontaneously into flame. Lush green vegetation would have acted as a natural fire extinguisher; preventing the small individual flames from growing into a full-fledged forest fire. Only the driest and thinnest plants would have burned. Depending on how thick the ashes were, and how hot the volcanic ash was: there could have been anywhere from an entire conflagration, or barely a wisp of smoke. It depended all on the intensity of the heat, and hotness and thickness of the ash. It also depended upon how wet or dry the forests and plants were, and how fire resistant the vegetation was. But not during the dry season. Then, everything would have burned. However, the dust bowl of the dry season wouldn't have left much to burn except dry grass. How resistant to fire were those trees? Which ones caught fire and which ones didn't? Is this where our idea of Hell came from?

As the ashes cooled, apes on the ground, carefully not burning their sensitive hands on the still hot Earth, forced to stand on two legs, would have seen these small flames as curious replicas or small babies of the huge fiery volcano that spat out its thunderous roar and flashed yellow death only once before erupting tons of black smoke and white ashes in the atmosphere. The last ones to leave: they would have been the only animals around to see this wondrous seemingly magical appearance of small safe flames spontaneously bursting into life from under the layers of ash, and then slowly dying away. For 25 million years: our ancestors went through these unimaginably traumatizing experiences… and suffered unimaginable pain and endured unimaginable hardships, and went through the slow process of a destroyed land healing itself and coming back to life again.

Animals with hard, unfeeling hooves could have still run through the hot ash and stepped through it to the hotter layers hidden beneath. They would not have felt the heat right away. Until their entire hooves became burning hot; this would have terrified them even more. It would have intensified their panic…. not understanding why their own hooves should be burning when they were only stepping on and through what seemed to be cool, white ashes, ashes hiding the hot layers of burning ash and grass.

List all of the animals that could have escaped the heat by burrowing under it, all the animals that could have run over it with hooves and all animals that could have escaped by running through the tree branches. What is left? For how many millions of years, were our direct ancestors the last, the slowest, the least afraid apes leaving a volcanic eruption? Were they only living animals left to see this display of magical flames after hot ashes fell from the sky like snow? The roaring eruption from a pyramidal cone of a volcano, fiery things coming out of that pyramidal pile, hot cinders coming from above down upon them, covering the land with white, black and grey ashes, just like we covered our food with ashes by cooking it over a fire; all this for 25 million years. Would this give the last animal out of such a death zone a different way of looking at the world they lived in? Walking out of a land transformed into

stillness and whitened devastation. No birds, no animals, no sound, no green, everything covered in dirty white or black ash.

And millions of years or how many years later: when hitting a stone with another stone: sparks fly out into dry grass, and a small flame appears. Would these apes have been curious about a baby flame *not* coming from a volcano, but from a dry bush or plant? Or could they have been puzzled how such a tiny flame could burst from a tiny spark from hitting two rocks together? When before: it had taken the eruption of a huge terrifying volcano to perform this magic. Would this give them the impression that they had become as powerful as a huge devastating fiery volcano? Would the first hominid discoverers of fires have believed themselves to have tapped the unimaginable destructive power of the volcano?

Does our unique pyramidal focus make more sense: if for 25 million years, we feared the erupting pyre of volcanoes… which were shaped like pyramidal cones? Pyramid… *Fire*…Pyre… amidst a pyre of flaming fire. We lived amidst flaming Pyres called volcanoes for 25 million years. Funeral Pyre… … This is what ancient Egyptians did for 5,000 years. Volcanoes ignited by iron *pyrites* in the soil… creating sparks when the earth was pushed up and gases rushing up caught fire from the sparks of the iron pyrite and exploded out. Volcanic gases ignited by iron pyrites in the Earth's crust, Funeral pyres…the burning of dead bodies… killed by the pyroclastic gases and heat and searing ashes of the first huge explosions… then the entire forest is ignited and burns every dead animal and insect and reptile and bird body in it. Worshipping a pyramidal shape, a pyramidal power. Worshipping all forms of destructive killing power. Worshipping explosions and fire. That is what civilized people do today.

The Effects of Using Fire

What did the fire of volcanoes do to our ancestors and to use? It did the same thing hand tools did to us: the more we used fire: the more dependent we became on fire. The more dependent we became, the more we used it… the more fire used us… which made us use it more and more, in a vicious closed cycle. The history of the human use of fire obeys the universal dynamic of bio-feedback: to the same extent that we use fire: fire uses us. Tools use us to the same extent that we use tools. The symbiotic relationship between a living creature and dead things called tools is destructive. Tools changed us until we became destroyers of Life; until we became so destructive, we lived only to destroy Life, until we found the ultimate destructive tool that destroys all Life: fire.

What has using fire done to us? It has prevented us from growing up without needing it. Humans do not need fire in order to stay warm. Humans have heat glands that if developed properly at an early age; can keep us warm in the coldest climates on earth. . What is using artificial sources of heat doing to us now? It is weakening us more and more and making us more and more dependant on artificial sources of energy and heat. What is tool-use doing to us now? It is weakening us more and more and making us become more and more dependant on them. The Dynamic of Symbiosis like everything else in the Universe obeys the Universal Law of Balance… The result and effect of symbiotically trying to balance an organic living ape species with an inorganic bunch of dead stones and pieces of dead bone and dead wood reversed the direction of the energy and goals of our species. Instead of creating and nurturing more life: this species has and is continuing to nurture and create more death and destruction.

Those who scoff at the idea of giving up all of the technological progress and the advantages of using fire and tools and oil and electricity do not understand that there is no such thing as an endless one-sided progress: technology is not progress. Every single artificial advantage we invent and use and continue to use comes at a cost. For every step of forward progress: there is a balanced swing backwards, there is

a regression… Unless that progress is learned and earned honestly; not by artificial advantage. Then energy leaps to a new level of awareness and power.

The more we depended on fire and tools for survival: the weaker we became and the more vulnerable our species became to being wiped out without it. The idea that technology will save us from destruction, the idea that tools will save us from destruction; the idea that fire will keep us from freezing to death once the next Ice Age arrives: is a complete fallacy. We cannot depend on the very forces and tools which we use to destroy all living things with: to save us as living creatures. Tools are not alive. Fire is not selective about what it burns. Tools are not our friends. Fire does not love humans because humans create it and use it to destroy Life with, and use it to keep themselves artificially warm. Fire does not have a memory. Once a fire dies: it does not come back to try to save the human who created it. The instant we stop using tools and fire they will stop helping us kill living things, and they will also stop helping us and stop giving us any artificial advantages.

The point is the history of tool-use and especially the use of fire by humans; has been the *exponential* increase and *exponential* acceleration and systematic destruction of all Life on Earth. Destroying all Life on the Earth is not going to save us from being destroyed also. It is doing the opposite. Technology; using tools, using fire is not saving us from complete extinction: on the contrary, it is feeding our suicidal rush to kill everything on Earth including ourselves. Humans cannot live without other living things. The result of humans living with tools and fire instead of with other living creatures has been a complete reversal of dynamics. We are designed to make friends and have fun with all living things on Earth: not make enemies of all living things including ourselves, and kill all other living things on Earth including ourselves.

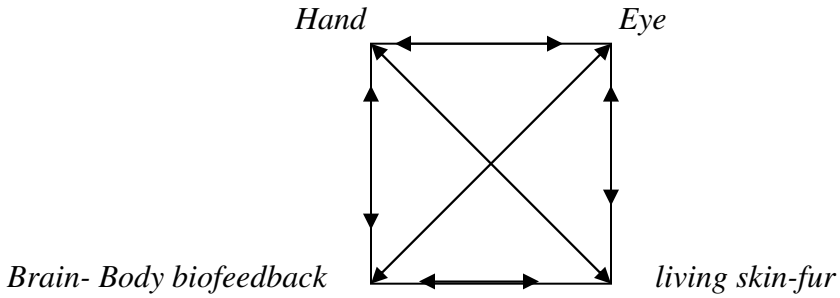
For over 200 million years now, the most dominant animals on earth have been 2-legged bipedal animals… And they have all made the same mistake. From raptors, to tyrannosaurus rex, to kangaroos, to humans: The 1st of any 4-legged species to stand up on 2 legs have copied the obsolete examples of 4-legged animals, and for making this mistake; the reward has been: complete and utter extinction. Now the newest species to stand up on 2 legs is making an even worse mistake… humans are devolving backwards instead of evolving forwards. Instead of standing up, humans are now spending most of their lives sitting down looking at only one thing: a flat screen which has abstract images. That is not progress: that is regressive behavior of a species weakened and corrupted by millions of years of artificial ease, and laziness; created by using tools, created by using fire; created by sitting on its ass every night, and staring at the flickering distractions of firelight. Our use of fire originated from 25 million years of worshipping and fearing the destructive power of volcanoes in Africa.

Pyramidal Focus:

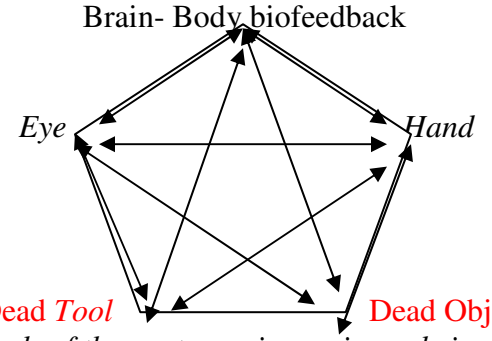
The more humans used fire, the more they became habituated to looking at only one thing: the fire. At night, everything was dark; the only bright thing was the fire they all stared at. The artificial warmth and artificial light they absorbed from the fire was returned in a closed bio-feedback loop that cut out everything else from their awareness. This developed their focus on only one thing into a reflex, into an instinct we call selective awareness, or *selective intelligence.* Actually, it was a de-evolution of their awareness and intelligence. They stopped trying to make sense of the world as an integrated whole, they stopped being aware of the world as an integrated whole, they stopped being aware of themselves as integrated whole animals. They became worshippers of fire. Sitting around a fire chanting to their gods is the oldest form of tribal worship there is. It is the oldest form of human culture there is. It is the oldest form of spirituality there is. Our first god was fire. The first god was the fire of the volcanoes

that burned down whole forests. They became worshippers of destruction; they used destruction to survive; the destructive power of fire became a tool which they used to kill animals with by setting fire to whole regions and waiting for the fire to burn out. The desolation which resulted became their home ground: a plenitude of dead, burnt, rotting dead bodies of once-living animals that could be eaten without fighting for their food against any other predators or scavengers. All animals avoid burnt out areas. The smell of smoke and fire is a universal repellant that keeps them all away from the area. Fire was probably the first thing these apes looked at exclusively developing their selective awareness: watching an entire eco-system burn to the ground. We are still programmed this way. People still instinctively gather to watch a burning building burn down; rapt in fascination of the destructive power of the flames devouring everything, destroying everything. Nobody asks why we do this. It is just our selective focus at work: seeking out the most prominent, powerful destructive thing; and fixating upon it, staring at it to the exclusion of all else. The Pyramidal worship of burning pyres and dead volcanoes and pyramids of stone is where our religions comes from

The more Hominids made tools, the more they used them, the more complex, subtle and sophisticated this tool-making and tool-use became; the higher the degree or level of hand-eye coordination was needed. The more complex this neural processing became, the larger their brain had to become to handle it. But above all: it meant focusing upon one task-object to the exclusion of all else. Sitting down to chip flint from a stone is a single-minded task requiring all focus of attention and awareness be concentrated upon this operation. Using a flint chip requires an equal degree of concentration and hand-eye coordination. In order to do that, hominids could no longer retain a highly sensitized awareness of their surroundings. They sacrificed this loss of general awareness where any preying animal could sneak up on them more easily because the trade-off of being able to make and use tools enabled it to survive better in spite of this perceptual loss. The added dimension of hominid tool-use compared to previous ape hand-eye coordination can be better displayed by the difference in their two different levels of complex biofeedback: Primate hand-eye coordination can be described in this manner:

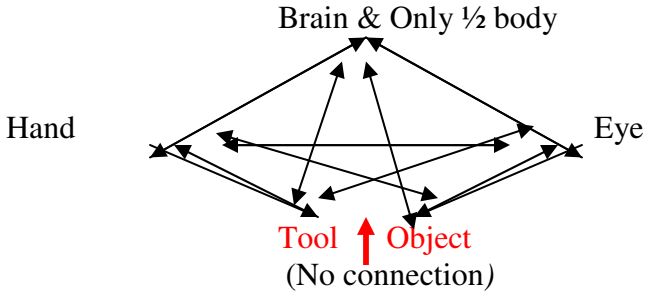


In Hominid tool-use, it gains an extra dimension resulting in



The symbol; of the pentagon is a universal sign of occult evil

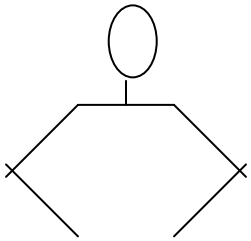
Other Primates possess a rudimentary form of this kind of feedback, but only in hominids did it become dominant and further evolved. However, this feedback system has at least two serious flaws: First: It is horribly imbalanced. Only one-half of the body takes part in it. The lower half of our bodies take no part in this feedback. Secondly, two of the sources of feedback: the tool, and the object you use the tool on, is not alive: they are dead. There is no organic, dynamically balanced feedback happening between the tool and the object. This changes the feedback model into, not basic five sources of feedback, but the earlier model which is based only upon four sources of feedback… only now it becomes imbalanced and distorted into something that looks like this:



Notice: this dynamic is the dynamic of a splitting triangle, not quite yet split. Its effect was to split the human brain into two unconnected forms of awareness. This is where objectivity comes from: regarding everything in the world as inanimate objects; treating living creatures as if they are dead things to be manipulated like a tool is manipulated. Not making any distinction between what is alive and what is dead.

This increased neural activity and increased complexity of neural processing resulted in a more developed tool-function of the brain. This mirrored balancing of biofeedback: of the tool affecting the brain and the brain affecting the tool is natural. But the model in which this new kind of feedback works is completely out of whack. The model itself is not balanced to begin with. Consequently: all of its feedback becomes completely distorted. The entire evolutionary development and process of Hominids using tools forced our ancestors to evolve in a completely imbalanced fashion based upon a completely imbalanced feedback model.

If you look at this feedback model, you will see how closely it resembles the actual feedback model of the upper human body: Only the upper half of the entire animal is being used.



Note: If a human uses a dead tool and another dead object between its hands, its biofeedback system is short-circuited: there is no living feedback going on between its hands. But the root of our reflective feedback goes back even farther than tool-use. The neural biofeedback system of our ancestors changed when they became able to touch their fingers against each other… which ultimately produced the all-purpose opposing thumb that could touch all opposing fingers easily. The manual dexterity of our hands is based upon holding onto-gripping, and opposition. The uniqueness of our opposing thumb and fingers is what makes us able to manipulate things. But in this kind of opposing biofeedback system

there is also a short-circuit… The hands no longer get any feedback from the Outer Universe. What they are mostly touching is themselves in opposition. So they begin getting feedback from themselves… in an oppositional dynamic. That is until a half-living thing like a fruit, or an entirely dead thing like a tool came between them. However this still did not give feedback from their outer Universe. It only gave feedback of what the opposing thumb and fingers could do with that was in-between them. It only gave feedback of what the opposing arms, with opposing digits could do with whatever was in-between it. Other animals do not have opposing limbs. They have arms and legs that work together in a bi-lateral cooperative way. They do not have limbs that work insulated from their environment. They do not have limbs that have a feedback system which reflects and re-cycles back their experience by putting something between their limbs. Our legs still work this way. At some time in our genetic history, we developed opposing arms that we do not use to get around with. Most apes have opposing arms to get around with by hugging living trees... Our species took this instinct of hugging living things and has thrown it away when it should be practiced every day with everyone you know.

The evolutionary innovation of opposing thumbs changed the dynamic of biofeedback in our ancestor's upper bodies. Instead of their upper body: Arms, hands, finger, torso, chest, neck, shoulders, head; getting feedback from being in touch with their Outer Universe, Its outer ecosystem… they began being more in touch with its Inner Universe because they were getting more feedback from using something *between* their hands and *between* their opposing thumbs:

The biofeedback of its upper body, its own fingers, hands, arms, shoulders, which is precisely the feedback system needed for an animal with hands to improve its tactile dexterity enough to become able to manipulate and use a tool…. which is also the model needed to improve its hand-eye coordination so it can evolve into a tool-user. Is also the feedback model which resulted in creating our reflective self-awareness. The entire idea of opposition… doing something appositionally originates from our opposing thumbs.

This entire evolutionary development and process involving millions of years: left the bottom half of our ancestors relatively unaffected-unchanged-undeveloped. It further split hominids into two function-zones: with one-half evolving more and more, and the other half being left behind... becoming an increasingly imbalanced developmental split within that animal. As this evolutionary process unfolded, the increasing one-sidedness of this imbalance... the tool-dynamic of only separation, with no connection... developing only the upper half of the animal until it was only our brain that kept on evolving and not our bodies. Until. hominids could focus narrowly upon a task involving a high degree of hand-eye coordination and this adaptive trait became its primary means of survival... all as an evolutionary process involving millions of years. The concentrated pyramidal focus needed for tool-use also became its primary form of awareness. Its root-base of general awareness underwent a complete reversal in how it functioned. For billions of years it was, and still is, the more widely aware animal who survives. It is the more widely aware, the animal who is more sensitively aware animal to its outer environment that escapes danger, or being eaten. It is the less sensitively aware animal who succumbs to the perils and dangers of its environment. In our case: this billion year-old tendency of increasing awareness was reversed. With hominids, it was the ape with the narrowest focus of awareness that survived, not the widest. The one more capable of making, using and manipulating tools. The ape that could block out his outer awareness more successfully: so that hominids came to train themselves in this concentrated form of pyramidal awareness until it became dominant. Tool-use desensitizes awareness. The story of our evolution is the story of increased tool-use producing a desensitization of over-all awareness: instead we became more proficient in selective awareness; not integrative awareness, not over-all awareness.

This meant that unlike other animals, the awareness of our ancestors came to be always selectively focused upon one thing at a time.... all the time. Predators evolved to single out prey by detecting movement. Prey evolved to detect subtle evidences of danger around them. But none of them posses a narrowed form of awareness all the time. They do not perceive the sky as separate clouds, the forest as separate trees, the trees as separate leaves. Their awareness is the sum-total of all their senses functioning in a balanced interplay of instinct and experience. Hominids, on the other hand, were already split in half by function. Their upper body had taken over most of the brain's neural processing capacity, leaving the lower half less and less involved in this neural activity. They were no longer functioning as an integrated totality.

But what is crucial to understanding the present relational dynamic between tools and us; is how tools first changed our ancestor's social dynamic from what it was, to what it is today. This happened over millions of years…. But it did happen, and it happened unavoidably. The more these walking apes used tools, the more these tools took over their focus… until it took over their social focus as well. Returning from food gathering, the social focus was no longer on the members of the band. It was on tool-making and tool-use. Instead of socializing first, they had to re-tool their flints, their sharp stone cutting tools, their heavier tools, their killing implements, their defensive implements, and God knows what other things they used as an advantage to survive in the African Veldt. The center of focus was no longer between the members. Each member was too busy using tools to socialize. They still gathered in a cell-circle. But the center of that single band-cell, social focus of the center, the activity center, the structural center was taken over and replaced by tools.

What happened over a period of 25 million years was a natural cycle of many Ice Ages and Warm Periods? As the earth cooled: more water froze into ice and snow, not letting the water back into the atmosphere. Less moisture was being released into the atmosphere, all the weather patterns shifted. Climates of the world became drier: trees began slowly disappearing. In Eastern Africa, this change of weather patterns was magnified by the Rift Valley. Trees disappeared from the east side of Africa. A tribe of tree-dwelling apes spending most of their time in trees would find themselves spending most of their time on the ground. How many times did this happen? How many times were our ancestors forced to stop living in trees and live on the ground? How many times did they go back to living in trees? Some apes found a happy medium, living both on the ground and in trees: like baboons. Some went back to living in trees: like chimpanzees. Our ancestors didn't go back. They ended up staying on the ground because there were no trees to go back to. Where in Africa did the trees disappear and not return? The east side of Africa: the African Veldt. That is where we came from.

Each species has different ways of sensing things and being awareness. The awareness of each species is designed to focus on different thing… in different ways. How did we develop our unique *kinds* of selective awareness or pyramidal focus?

1. By focusing on everything *that moves* for X millions of years
2: By focusing on fruit hanging from a tree *that does not move* for X millions of years
3. By sitting in trees looking *down* upon animals *that move* for X millions of years
4. Sitting in trees looking *up* at flying birds *that move*, for X millions of years
5. Looking *up* in awe and terror at oncoming clouds of pyroclastic death *that move,* created by erupting volcanoes that spewed fire and flames all around for miles for X millions of years.
6. Sitting around a fire and staring at the flickering flames *that move* for X millions of years.
7. Sitting around making tools by holding them as still as possible *so they do not move,* or move as little as possible for X millions of years.

Looking *up* at something? Copy it; whether it is the behavior of a mother or a volcano or a bird.

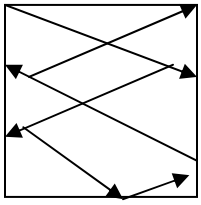
Looking *down* at something? Ignore it: it's not important; its lower than you are, smaller than you are.. That is…unless you are high up in a tree and down on the ground is a fight between two huge monsters, two lions, or saber tooth tigers, or elephants or whatever, battling it out in a fight to the death… Then *all* of the animals of the veldt stop and stare at the spectacle of violence and bloodshed, then *everyone* stops to see who will win and who will lose. The Romans enacted this for centuries. Volcanoes taught us the most important thing on Earth is destruction, violence, killing and death. The largest, most dominant animals taught us the same thing; hate kill, destroy, respect only brute force, fear it.

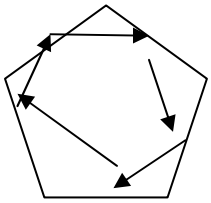
The Geometric Structure of Self-Awareness

One crucial difference between primate brain-body biofeedback and hominid brain-body biofeedback is that with the added dimension of putting a tool into the bio-feedback system: it made the biofeedback… feed back to its origin. It made it *reflective*.

In a 4-sided feedback system: it cannot feed back to where it originally came from. But in a five-sided system: no matter how the energy experience is deflected. It always finds itself ending up back where it started.

Put four mirrors into a square box. Flash a beam of light from one corner… and it will never end up back where it started. Unless it is aimed directly at another corner. And the chance of that happening is almost impossible. However… put five mirrors into a pentagon: flash a beam of light from a corner: and no matter where you aim it*: it will deflect back to its origin.* Like this:





Or five reflective sides or aspects reflecting into any self-contained biofeedback system. This is the most basic structural dynamic of an insulated feedback system. Any more sides than four will always reflect back to its origin. Whether it is a hexagon, an octagon, or a structure with 87 sides, or any globular structure. Any *inner* curved circle will reflect back to itself also. But not a four-sided structure, or a three-sided on, or a two-sided one or a one-sided one. Basically, what this means is that you cannot have an inner totality with less than five reflecting sides. And all reflective inner totalities that do not penetrate or radiate outside themselves are vicious cycles. This is why the sign of evil in a black magic is the pentagon. This is why the armed forced of the most powerful nation in the world is housed inside a pentagon shaped building that is the purest, most basic vicious cycle possible. But I am digressing from the context of biofeedback and the difference in reflective dynamics between a model with four basic aspects and one with five.

The added dimension of the tool made our biofeedback system into a duplicating mirror-system. It not only increased the reflectivity of our biofeedback: it made it *self*-reflective. The more our ape ancestors used tools: the more this unique pentagonal deflective feedback system reflected *back* to the brain what it was doing. By reflecting tool-use back to where the original signal came from.

As a result: using dead tools became a positive feedback system of deadness in a system of living skin, living flesh, living eyes, living hands, living brain, and living body. That is not a natural kind of bio-feedback: that is an abomination of living neural networks stopping dead without any living bio-feedback. Instead of positive, it became a negative feedback system that was reflected back. Instead of communicating with what it was touching: it manipulated and destroyed what it touched. This is the structural reflective dynamic reason humans are addicted to using tools more than they are addicted to anything else. Because tools give them a more reliable, consistent negative feedback than anything positive. How? By all positive feedback being destroyed and taken away from them. By living in landscapes of desolation and death with nothing alive, not one living thing: only their tools.

You can get positive feedback from someone who loves you. You can get it from eating something that tastes good. You can get it from a warm sun shining on you with birds singing, and the wind wafting delicate scents of sweet-smelling flowers into your nostrils as you breathe in the fresh scented air. But the sun goes away. Clouds roll up. It gets cold. The food is gone. The person who loves you is in a bad mood. Or not there. When there is nothing to do, nowhere to go, nothing to say, nothing to feel: the tool is always there. Waiting to be picked up, and used, or made, or worked-on. And no matter how numb, or bored you may be: you will get a safe insulated, positive feedback from using or making it. In other words: the only way our ape ancestors could learn from experience… the only time we could learn experientially more than genetically… the only time our ancestors could learn anything self-reflectively: was by doing something with tools, with something dead between their hands and in their hands. The geometric difference between a four-sided, and a five-sided feedback system: made everything our ape ancestors did with something between their hands… Feed back to their brain…

Not back to their hands, or eyes. Not back to the lower half or their body. This set-up a negative feedback loop. The more they used their brains to do something with something between their hands: the more their brains were programmed by the experience of reflecting back each action they *did* back to their brain.

This is one basic structural dynamic reason for why our ancestors developed a huge outer cerebral cortex: 90% of which is dedicated to sight and hand-eye coordination. This is the reason human brains are more self-reflective than any other animal's brains. Our cerebral cortex is made up mostly of mirrored synapses. What do these mirror synapses do? They act in vicious cycles of reflective feedback.

They reflect their signals back to where it came from.
And they also deflect signals to other parts of the brain

That is how our brain works. Human self-awareness is basically a system of reflective mirrors; that reflects back into its own brain whatever it receives from its senses. This is why humans stopped evolving genetically as a whole after we started using tools. This is basically why all other animals evolve genetically, but we do not. Animal self-awareness is basically a system of reflective mirrors with only four basic aspects that reflects into its own body; not back only to its brain. Generally: With animal self-awareness: the body tells the brain what to do. And the brain tells the body what to do. Generally: With human-awareness: the brain tells the body what to do. But the body almost never tells the brain what to do. For example. The minute a lion is not hunting and lies down: it stops thinking. It just lazes around and does nothing. Merely because it does what its body-instincts tell it to do. Only when its stomach tells it that it needs to hunt for food does the lion get up. A human will go find food even if it has more food than it needs because it thinks reflectively. The perimeter of the brain: its conscious

awareness is only the surface of mental activity. The actual motives, feelings, decisions; come from the inner brain. Which are rationalized by the outer brain, convincing itself that it is the one controlling everything. Why? Because the outer brain is focused outwards: it reacts to the outer world and is aware of the outer world: it is not aware of the inner world which affects it

What is called learning is merely a matter of mirroring others: a dynamic of reflective copying. Seeing your parent do something and copying it. It is pure mimicry, mirroring. Nothing else. Actual learning is different: it comes from the general dynamic shown in the first page of this book:

Experiences.
Comparison.
Evaluation.
Perspective
} = Pure Wonder = Better Understanding

Why is human civilization exclusively based and built upon the principle of the 4-sided square? Because it is the only sided structure that avoids reflecting back what is inside it inwardly back to its origin. It is the only reflective dynamic that makes self-awareness, and self-exploration, and self-learning impossible. Human civilization is based upon the avoidance of self-awareness, and actual learning, and the avoidance of Pure Wonder. Human civilization avoids all living positive bio-feedback. The dynamic of a 4-sided box is the opposite of a 4-sided DNA molecule. A DNA molecule is totally open without any sides or walls to it. It exists only because of the intersecting attractions between all four molecules. While a 4-sided box structure exists only because of the structural strength its walls give it. DNA never developed as a reflective dynamic. It developed as an intersecting-penetrating dynamic. The 4-sided walls of civilization are built upon and based upon the avoidance of penetration and intersection. It is based upon the avoidance of self-penetration. It is based upon reflective inclusion and exclusion: *without* penetration, intersection or learning.

The Geometric Structure of Civilization

The only four-sided structure which actually exists in the Universe naturally that is not man-made, are the living bonds of living DNA molecules. The artificial square of civilization is based upon the dead bonds of dead material. The artificial square of civilization is the opposite of the living DNA geometric square of Life; it is the artificially square bond of artificial death, it is actual death, but an attempt to keep death artificially alive. It is an artificial man-made attempt to keep dead things artificially alive and preserve artificial man-made dead things. The only living structure of coiled rope which actually exists in the Universe is the coiled structure of the bonds of living DNA molecules. The creation of man-made artificial rope using dead fibers is the opposite structure of the living rope bonds of living DNA, and the opposite dynamic of living DNA. The dynamic of living Dynamic rope structures untangle to create more living DNA: it is an ongoing process of freeing the coiled rope bonds of DNA so they can be duplicated and replicated by assembling living molecular components and *connecting* them to one side of the separated, uncoiled living DNA rope-strand. The creation of artificial man-made dead rope is the opposite dynamic of living coiled DNA: instead of freeing the two strands to give more Life by molecular composition: it constricts living creatures to kill them: it is made from killed hemp fibers which are separated from the living hemp plant, created death instead of Life, and used to create more death by constricting the freedom of living creatures and killing them.

These are only two basic examples showing that the basic dynamics of tool-use is an artificial process which is the opposite of creation of Life: it is the creation of death. Millions of other examples could be used to show the fact that the artificial invention of tools, rope, and fire are dynamics opposed to all Life on Earth, this includes the apes that invented and made these things and preserved and perpetuated their use.

Balanced and Imbalanced Awareness

Inner and outer awareness are simply two different kinds of balanced biofeedback. There is the feedback from the outer world of our senses. And then there is the feedback from our inner world: our accumulated experiences, memory, thoughts and emotions. For a person's awareness to be as dynamically balanced as possible: these two forms of feedback must first, each be balanced. Then these two aspects must balance each other as well. That means neither Inner nor Outer Awareness should be split-up into unconnected segments. Nor should one be stronger than the other. If either one is stronger, then imbalanced distortion occurs: just as being too much of an introvert, or too much of an extrovert, imbalances a person's ability to understand themselves and cope with their inner selves and their outer world. Properly balanced: the two aspects of inner and outer awareness with the observer-awareness in-between should form a Balanced Triality: When this is properly balanced, all three aspects merge into an inseparable totality of Pure Wonder. This is more or less, an ego-less state: where the ego virtually disappears.

The Significance of it all:

No.1: This created the perception of an Inner Universe; that was, and is completely separate from the Outer Universe. It created the inner universe of imagination, thought, memory, cleverness.

No.2: This created the perception of an Outer Universe. That was and is completely separate from the Inner Universe. It created the attitude of objectivity, the idea that what is outside you has nothing to do with what is inside you.

No.3: This also created a balancing agent between the two: the Split-off *Observer Awareness* which must integrate-manage-balance-make sense of it all: creating not only self-awareness, but also a personality, a psyche, a soul. But even more importantly: this created the realm of the middle-brain, where the split-off observer was supposed to function: *it created the Human Subconscious.*

The Reflective Dynamic of Human Awareness

This part of human evolution is the most intangible, ephemeral, unmeasureable, inaccessible piece of the puzzle. Its actual genesis and development is almost impossible to trace or study. The only parameters for comparison we have to work with are how the brains of most mammals work, how the brains of primates; our closest living ancestors work; and how our own brains work. And: by these rough generalizations, attempt to somehow span a 4 million year gap in our genetic history.

The only way we can study the dynamic of our own awareness is through some reflecting feedback or mechanism. But human thought is instantaneous. Even if we could take our own awareness apart and study it as it happens, we cannot causally trace what happens because it happens too fast. Human awareness is a reflective-interpreting-integrating-filter-gateway. To gain any kind of understanding about our awareness, we need as many different ways of looking at it as possible. We need as many perspectives as possible. Most of all: we need to step outside of our own awareness and look at it from

the outside. So that we can gain a different perspective on what our awareness actually is... how it functions: the difference between it, and other kinds of animal awareness. But the filter-gateway-integrated-split-off observer cannot be separated from the inner-awareness... inner-universe which it works with. Eastern teachings have tried to explain this by discriminating between the thought, and the thinker of the thought. This is a crucial differentiation. But its dynamic, how it works, is instantaneous. All I can do is use the most common-sense terms to describe a dynamic of infinite, subtle, complexity and reflectivity that is beyond any true analysis. Your thought is not you. That part of you which initiates-controls and manipulates your thought is you. It is your true self, your true center, your inner observer and your inner will: and that self has at its disposal: the sum of your body's instinctual experience-knowledge, the sum of your subconscious experience-knowledge; and the sum of your conscious experience-knowledge. Generally this is how human awareness works. This is basically how human awareness is structured.

These three sums make up your Inner Triality… which is your Inner Universe, or your Inner Awareness. Then the integrating gateway-filter-self… or your *inner observer;* takes both your Inner and Outer Universe, and tries to make sense out of them and balance them. These three aspects are also a Triality, which make up the totality of your awareness. The result is a Triality within a Triality: exponentially raising the dynamic sensitivity of this balance of Inner and Outer awareness.

So... our Inner Universe-Awareness or self; operates reflectively independent of the Outer Universe: creating abstractions, ideas, emotions, which are totally problematic-random-creative. The best humans can do, is try to balance their Inner and Outer Awareness through the sense of Pure Wonder, by constantly adjusting the Dynamic Balance between their Inner and Outer Awareness.

But this inner level of Dynamic Balance is exponentially raised to an incredibly higher level-degree. It does not have its own counterbalances or self-regulating mechanisms. The slightest thing can set it off-balance. There is no comparison between the difficulty of properly raising human young, with all of its pitfalls and possibilities, to any other animal raising its young. Other animals are kept balanced by their environment and their instincts: we are not. The condition of an almost completely separated outer and inner universe created a completely new condition of awareness. Our Inner Universe exists as a split-up Triality. All other animal awareness is not as split-up like ours is. That is the genetic reason for why we are different from all other animals. The point is: our awareness is genetically imbalanced.

In this imbalance, which created not only thought and the thinker of the thought... feelings and the feeler of those feelings... Which we jumble up to call self-awareness. This entirely new condition was split again into two completely new conditions of balanced and imbalanced awareness. We perceive these two reflective conditions as the condition of wonder and the condition of fear. The emergence of modern man created two entirely new forms of perception: Reflective Wonder, and Reflective Fear.

Both are products of the increased reflectivity of the human brain. Pure Wonder is the product of both our Inner and Outer reflective awareness being optimally balanced to its highest possible level. Reflective Fear is the product of our reflective awareness becoming trapped inside its own reflectivity; and its perceptions becoming reflectively distorted.

The Imbalance of Human Awareness

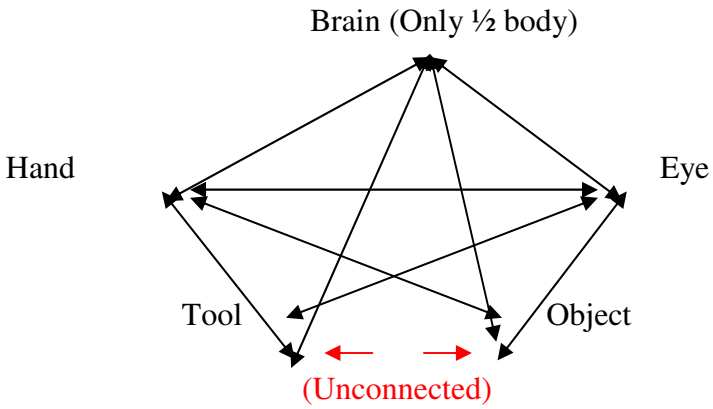
The human animal was faced with an unheard of problem of destructive dynamic balance. A balance so dynamic, so subtle, that it failed to walk the tightrope of this new energy dynamic. Destructive in what

context? Two Infinities, two roles of predator and prey, and forced to choose between them… Not given enough time to digest both Inner and Outer worlds, forced into crisis situations, forced to destroy its own dynamic balance.

How to balance one's Inner and Outer Awareness: so that you are fully aware of what is going on outside you and at the same time being fully aware of what is going on inside you? But: on top of that, humans also had to balance their Inner Universe: the Triality of their instinctive, subconscious and conscious awareness. Which feelings-thoughts-impulses to heed? Which not to heed? How much emphasis to place on which ones?

The brain is basically a reflectively filtered gateway for neural integration of the organism as a totality. The neural energy leaving the brain and the neural energy coming into the brain goes to make up a balanced dynamic. But the energy bouncing back as a reflective thought does not travel outside the brain. How are thoughts shown in cartoons? Inside an insulated bubble. They stay inside the brain and are accumulated into memory-experience-learning. The issue is: the actual energy-dynamic of human neural brain-signal patterns existing as we presently assume, as only electrochemical signals. Science fails to explain the difference between the neural path of energy which passes through the spinal cord as neurally emitted or received signals and other neural pathways not traveling into or out of the brain, but remaining inside the brain as a conscious thought, or feeling, or a memory of an experience or feeling or thought.

If that Inner Universe becomes imbalanced, then it becomes distorted. If it becomes stronger than our outer awareness then our outer awareness loses its desired impact-effect. Then the split-off observer gives more credence to what it senses-feels-thinks inside rather than what it senses-feels-sees outside. If the split-off observer cannot integrate-make sense of these two universes, if they do not match up, what is the self, the split-off observer; to make of it all? If this Inner Universe becomes imbalanced, then whatever that split-off observer gives more credence to becomes a distorted-imbalanced mess. But this inner imbalance does not stop there. The Inner-Observer shifted over mostly to one side of this Triality. It operates mostly in the conscious area of our Inner Awareness. We became primarily conscious animals rather than instinctive. Our instincts faded into non-use. The reason for all this happening is because of how our original model of sensory feedback was distorted and imbalanced by using tools. If you look at this model, you will see that the upper half of the model is connected to itself, while the bottom half is not:



Notice: the feedback of the lower half of the model does not affect the system as strongly as the upper half, because it is not fully interconnected to the system. The upper half represents our Inner Universe-Awareness. The lower half represents the Outer Universe-Awareness. And as you can see, it became tool-oriented. Instead of our hands and bodies interacting with nature…. The tool…. Began interacting with the object.

We began putting our attention, our energy, our focus, our time and our love into our tools: not into ourselves, or others, or the world around us. Both our tools and objects evolved… we ourselves stopped evolving.

So now: you have a Triality (instinct-subconscious-conscious) within a Triality. (Inner-awareness, split-off observer, outer-awareness) Exponentially raising human awareness and learning to a dynamic balance with an unheard of speed, reactiveness and creativity. What this means, and has meant for at least 50,000 to 100,000 years… ever since modern humans appeared: is that our consciousness is a genetically flawed phenomenon. The Double Triality of human awareness has never been balanced. Our observer-awareness exists without a true center-point of dynamic balance.

We are genetically designed to have the observer-awareness existing in-between our instinctive and conscious awareness. But: the human subconscious has never, ever been fully explored or understood or made clear. In behavioral sciences, the subconscious is termed the "middle" brain. It is responsible for everything from urges, appetites, addictions, mood swings, depression, to obsessions, allergies and phobias. It is a blueprint for how and why we think and feel. All human perception, thought and understanding is filtered through it. The human subconscious is a murky unknown area, which controls and affects all human behavior, human motivation, human reactions, human perceptions and human attitudes. But it is not controlled by our true selves: our inner-observer. The result is: all of the human insanity called: hate, fear, cowardice, all of our fixed-unchanging ideas-values-attitudes-beliefs are frozen inside an unknown, unexplored, unexplained, undecipherable mystery called the subconscious, or the middle brain. And that inner unknown ends up ruling us without us knowing it.

The end-result of millions of years of imbalanced splitting ended up producing another imbalanced split: humans became more connected to their Inner Awareness than their Outer Awareness. Which produced yet another imbalanced split. They operated more on a conscious than an instinctive level. Which produced the imbalance between reflective fear and reflective wonder: humans came to live in a continual subconscious state of unknown, unexamined, unexplored fears. If you examine the motivation or root of any conscious thought, feeling or action, you will find that they are all colored and influenced by, or have their origin in the subconscious.

Language

The Hominid path of evolution was a path of imbalanced splitting. The universal effect of all separation-segmentation-accumulation is pyramidalization. If you separate things long enough you will get a pile of segments of whatever you're separating. And for hominids, in order to do this, their brains had to not only focus segmentially, selectively… and pyramidally, narrowly: but also function segmentially and pyramidally. The most obvious human characteristic of this is human language.

What is human language? It is the <u>separation</u> of sounds into <u>segments</u> called words, which are <u>accumulated</u> into a vocabulary... Moreover: it creates words by narrowly focusing on one thing selectively, and identifying it separately by using a word to symbolically represent it abstractively. The problem is: the symbolic representation does not match the actual thing. Each lion is different. The word lion is not different. Each sunrise is different: the word sunrise is not different.

So: by pyramidal focus… the human brain using language as a tool which could be duplicated by others. Identical sounding words were used over and over: the repeating of these words was the first process of mass-manufacturing ever invented. Language duplicates the basic dynamics of using tools: separation, segmentation and accumulation. What is writing, but the separation of words into segmented, individual

segments? What is music, but the separation of sounds into segmented individual notes, and manipulating them? What is an orchestra or a symphony, but accumulations of manipulated, separate notes? What is the origin of music but percussion, or the duplicated, repetitive sound of a tool hitting an object…that is, drums?

The tool had finally trained the human brain to use the same dynamic process it did…. namely the dynamic process of separation-segmentation and accumulation. The human brain became a tool. It became its own tool... it became a tool-brain. That part of the brain, which functions as a tool. It could manipulate its own perceptions as a tool. This shows how both the tool and tool-brain mirror each other Millions of years of using tools plus a million years of staring at a fire, made this form of pyramidal focus dominant. Without fire, hominids could not have developed language. By looking at one thing at a time segmentially: by everything else around them except the fire being blacked out, the selective form of perception necessary for the development of language was evolved.

The point is… human intelligence did not create tools… tools created human intelligence. Human intelligence did not create language… tools created human language. Human intelligence did not create music: tools created human music. Human intelligence did not create a larger human brain… tools created the larger human brain… To the same extent that we used tools: tools used us. To the same degree that we shaped tools: tools shaped us. The imbalanced bio-feedback of living apes handling and using dead tools with only one-half of its body was the underlying dynamic; not any intrinsic human quality or ability. The point is…we did not shape tools: tools shaped us; i*t's the other way around.* The entire myth of humans being superior because of some intrinsic difference between us and other animals is a total fallacy.

Time Awareness

One of the major tool-brain innovations of manipulating its own perceived experiences was separating them into segments of linearly accumulated moments of experience: time-awareness was created. Reflective self-awareness, time-awareness, awareness of ones own mortality, being separated from the Universe, the fear of separation, the fear of death, language: are all only different aspects of what we evolved into, by an increasingly imbalanced Splitness of our bodies, our brains, and our awareness. The awareness of Time changed all the motivations ay a root level… it changed how our ancestors felt. How they thought, how they acted. It changed the root reasons of their thoughts and feelings and actions. It changed why they did something… why they felt something… why they thought something… It changed everything at such a deep root-level that it is almost impossible to imagine what it must have been like before our ancestors developed a sense of Time.

One thing is clear: no other animal we know of; possesses the kind of time-awareness we do. Every animal except civilized humans; leads a hand-to-mouth existence. They never consciously plan ahead except out of blind instinct … they never worry if they will find enough food in the future… they never are afraid of what might happen to them in the future. Our hunter-gatherer ancestors originally lived the same way. They never tried to accumulate food just in case they did not find any, and could then fall back on their stored reserves of food. But at some point in Hominid-Human Evolution: they began to do this.
Animals store food reserves in their bodies as fat. But they do so instinctively… it is not a conscious decision. Mostly: animals do not store food outside their bodies, except specialized animals like squirrels. Moreover, squirrels only do that because the forest needs their forgotten reserves in order to grow more healthy trees in the exact places where squirrels choose to hide their stores of seeds and nuts.

Chapter Three: Hominids

Most Northern forests are planned by the unconscious instinctive decisions of squirrels… that decide to bury their nuts. In a safe place? In the most open, exposed places possible where there is more chance of any wandering animal finding them by smell and eating the squirrel's hard-saved supplies? In the only spots where there is enough sunshine for saplings to survive and prosper…? Yet, the squirrel itself is insanely jealous if it spies even one nut being stolen by a bird. How can you expect the squirrel to know that it is genetically programmed for the greater good of the forest eco-system, and not only for its own survival…? Why would a squirrel hoard nuts high up in trees where birds can easily get them? Why don't they store them underground? They do both. But… do they do it for their own selfish advantage, or do they do it for the good of all the plants and animals around them…? Instinct is wiser than selfishness.

Time-awareness changed our ancestors. Before they developed Time-awareness, before they became afraid of not having enough to eat the next day, or week, or month, or year… they lived a hand-to-mouth existence that was untainted by selfishness or fear simply because they did not have a reflective awareness of Time. They *couldn't* experience fear except when danger was actually there. They *couldn't* store food for future use because they did not have a reflective awareness of the future. However, once they developed Time-awareness, they lived a hand-to-mouth existence that was tainted by Time-Awareness… tainted by fear and selfishness. They no longer naturally chose what was good for all the living things around them. Instead: everything began to revolve around themselves. Everything they did, they no longer did for anyone, or anything: except their own selfish desire to stay alive as long as possible. Everything they did became motivated by the fear of dying and death. Any chance they had to accumulate more food than they actually needed, they did… They did not store that extra food where other animals could find it… because they were not acting out of their genetically programmed, designed genetic need to be giving, unselfish and generous. Their motivations became tinged with fear, poisoned by fear, until their motivations became predominantly fear-based.

And what has Science done? It has not only sanctified this fear and held it up as living proof of our supposedly unique intelligence. Science has made it the single most important proof that humans are more intelligent than other animals. Because other animals apparently are so stupid, that they are not afraid of dying, or starving to death. That they are not as intelligent as we are; because they do not accumulate things by using tools, solely for their own survival and benefit and advantage.

They fail to mention that other animals simply do not possess this kind of fear because they do not have the same sense of time-awareness that we do. The only reason humans are different is because we are afraid of dying *before* we actually die and other animals are not. We are the most cowardly animals in existence because we do not live in the moment: our time awareness is not like other animals, we have a conscious awareness of the future and the past. We are the only reflective cowards in existence. Our great, supposed intelligence is based on this reflective cowardice. And that all other animals do not understand our cowardice: because they do not possess it. Animals do not understand why they are killed and trapped and shot, and poisoned and used in obscene torture experiments by people who call themselves scientists. Animals do not understand why they are put into cages to be safely gawked at by humans who would otherwise be much too afraid to accost them in their own natural environment. Humans do not understand themselves and they do not understand their own awareness.

We think that our time-Awareness is one reason we are superior to other living creatures. We think that time-awareness makes us stand apart. We think that since we have this special kind of time-awareness: we have a god-given right to accumulate anything we wish. Science supports this unspoken assumption. It portrays animals in Nature films as savage-violent killing-murdering things… acting in insane frenzies

of rage and anger. Any Nature filmmaker knows that people will never bother to watch two years of an animal's life that is peaceful, just to see one rare crisis where the animal becomes violent. So they skip the two years of peaceful co-existence with all other animals and only show the exception to the rule. They only show animals eating each other. Why? Because they know all people are afraid of being eaten alive. Therefore they prey on the deep human fear of dying to sell their films by focusing upon violent gruesome aberrations.

The one-sided view of Nature that Science and Civilization portrays is shared by most humans. It is okay to eat other living things, but it is not okay to be eaten by other living things. Are all Living things designed to be eaten by other living things? This question has never been asked.

So: where does that leave the sanctified sense of Time-awareness? Instead, the term should be changed to Death-awareness rather than Time awareness… Other animals have Life-awareness. We are the only animal that focuses upon and obsesses over death and dying. We are the only animal that preserves the obsolete past, and fears the future and does not live in the present. We are the only animals afraid of dying because we posses something we call Time-awareness. Because we have a unique reflective self-awareness, a unique, separated Inner Universe, a psyche, a soul. We are afraid it will disappear when we die. Even if we believe that our souls are immortal, we are horribly afraid of losing our physical bodies. We are horribly afraid of any kind of pain, hardship or unpleasantness. What are the reasons for it? Why are we so afraid of pain? Animals suffer horribly in all kinds of ways. Do they complain? Do they show evidence of fear, or cowardice…? *It depends on how reflective their awareness is.* But even the most reflective chimp or dolphin does not try to escape its pain. They experience it in silence. What does this say of our intrinsic supposedly superior nature compared to other animals? Does Science admit this difference? Does it put us and other animals into perspective? Does it put Humans into perspective by rationally comparing ourselves to other animals?

No.

There is a double standard when it comes to the evaluation of humans, and evaluating anything outside the human domain. The reason for this is because human awareness is split into Inner and Outer awareness. Science practices this double standard. So do lumber companies and mining companies, and chemical companies. Their advertisements try to show how ecologically responsible they are: as they systematically destroy the ecology of other living things. Science does the same. Science shows how all living things function according to certain Universal Laws. It tactfully does not mention that humans do not follow or obey these Universal Laws. Somehow, scientists never mention the unspoken scientific assumption that these Universal Laws are meant to be obeyed by all living things; *except* humans. Why? *Because it is an unspoken assumption.* Everybody assumes this to be an unspoken truth. Why say it out loud when everyone believes it is true?

Time-awareness was the last part of our evolution that was needed to change most of our life-energy from a positive dynamic to a negative dynamic. Once our tool-brains became inwardly reflective. Once the three inner cells of our brains developed protective walls; preventing our instinctual-subconscious-conscious brain activity from acting as an interconnected totality. Once we developed fear so that we became afraid of our own thoughts… our own feelings… our own actions. Once we managed to shift our observer-awareness off-balance, out of the subconscious center of our awareness and kept our awareness mostly only on the surface of our tool-brain awareness, at the outer edges of our cerebral cortex. We developed the awareness that time was passing. That time was passing us by, and we were not experiencing every moment as we should… but missing it. Not experiencing our experiences as we

should. That made us live in a continual state of subconscious fear. It made us become aware of time. And that awareness of Time was and still is inextricably linked to human fear.

The entire motivation of accumulation. The entire dynamic of one-sided separation, is a negative dynamic. It is based upon fear. The only reason we ever began accumulating anything was the fear of scarcity. Our ancestors had lived in a cycle of plenty and scarcity for millions of years. However, time-awareness only magnified the negative aspect of their existence.

Life-energy is a positive dynamic. Life always produces more life than there was before. Life is based upon the dynamic of plenty, of overabundance… of there always being more than enough; rather than less than enough. If this were not the case; then the first DNA molecules would never have produced anything but a few more DNA molecules… and the outer shell of our planet would still be a chemical soup resting on a semi-liquid magma that slowly cooled into a thicker and thicker crust until it becomes a frozen solid, cold, dead planet.

This did not happen. It got warmer instead of colder. Life-energy created more heat than the planet could handle. Slowly… over billions of years. It created more heat-absorbing techniques. From the few first DNA molecules, life kept on creating more and more living things. More and more different, diverse, living things. Seen from the context of the short life-span of one single organism… at any one time: it might seem as if that there was more scarcity than plenty. This has never been the case. In the 4 billion years of life on Earth: each trough of any period of scarcity has always been followed by a crest of more abundance more Life, more living things to eat, and more food. Each Ice Age has always been followed by more living things sprouting and growing where none had before. We rely on this dynamic. Every thing we plant brings us tenfold, a hundredfold back more than we planted. We cut down trees safe in the knowledge that there will always be more trees to cut down. Science has documented this steady increase in the plenitude of life.

Some of the basic reasons we hoard things is because of the negative dynamic of the fear of starvation. The negative dynamics of scarcity that we instinctively, subconsciously and consciously react-to.

1. An instinctive genetic memory bank of episodes of near-extinction of our entire species. Developing a crisis mentality. From living for 25 million years near active, erupting volcanoes that without warning;… suddenly exploded and destroyed all life around them.

2. Living in a tool-based society based upon gathering/accumulating as much food as possible. From living for 25 million years near active volcanoes that covered the ground with ashes forcing the animals who managed to survive to slowly starve to death.

3. Both conscious and instinctive fear of the future assuming there will not be enough food to eat in the future. From 25 million years of volcanic devastation, from violent earthquakes and huge volcanic explosions that happened without warning.

These are some of the reasons why we humans developed an *instinctive* blind-mindless addiction to accumulating-collecting-saving-preserving-perpetuating-hoarding-piling up-everything we possibly could. This shows some of the reasons why greed became a general universal phenomenon in all human societies. Without our unique Time-awareness: this phenomenon could never have happened.

The phenomenon of mental-emotional fear can only happen inside a reflective human brain. Reflective Fear is only a characteristic of our over-reflective minds, our over-reflective Inner Universe. Reflectivity is fear without Wonder. Fear is the isolated reflectivity of our Inner Universe. The dynamic of fear is insulated reflectivity. The dynamic of insulated reflectivity is fear… when it is isolated and keeps on re-reflecting itself and not going out of the Inner Universe of our conscious minds… where should it go?

Our reflectivity should radiate. Inner reflectivity should be digested and put into perspective. The radiating Sense of Pure Wonder should go into our Subconscious, into our Instinct, into the Outer World, into other people… and then be fed back. So we gain by it. So we have positive feedback. So we can gain a perspective on our own Inner Reflectivity that is not an isolated ego. The dynamic of the ego and fear is the same … isolated over-reflectivity of our Inner Universe.

What is a tool or a machine? A tool or a machine is a dead thing that does a repetitive motion or function. The first tools or machines were the first limbs, the first shells that developed outer limbs that moved repetitively. First using an outer shell as a machine-tool for motion, and then inner bones. Both the shell and the bone is deader than the rest of the animal. If you want to study the evolution of tools: look how the first living things developed a way to move; using their own energy. Instead of allowing themselves to be at the mercy of their outer environment. What is the evolution of moving living things except an evolution of convenience and expediency? By using only half of our tool-machine limbs to travel: our ancestors were already evolving by a dynamic of ever-increasing convenience and expediency.

The basic dynamic of tools is a one-sided process of:

One-sided Separation- One-sided Segmentation- One-sided Accumulation.

This basic process is not cyclic. It is not regenerative. Tools do not regenerate themselves. This basic process is only one half of a regenerative cycle. This basic process is completely destructive.

Everything we have created; comes from this destructive process, this destructive dynamic. This is all we do. We do not do anything else. You can analyze everything in civilization, and you will not find one thing in it that does not use this destructive process and this destructive dynamic of tool-use.

But humans are creative. We do not just destroy. But w-what about art? We, er, we… uh…. Look at Michelangelo. Smashing away at a single undamaged block of marble, into a pile of left-over bits, chipping away at it… Until the end result is a dead superficial image called art.

What are oil paintings made of?

Killing living organisms to extract their dyes from their dying bodies, and their oils from their dead crushed bodies, killing trees for wooden frames, stretching bleached-whitened canvas on it… Canvas made from the fibers of dead plants that were cut and smashed and woven. Smearing these oils, these essences of dying plants called dyes… mixed with oil of dying seeds… to create a two-dimensional, abstract, poor, vague, fuzzy representation-rendition of beautiful living things. A dead, flat, superficial optical illusion of Life on a flat screen. That is abstraction. Art is abstraction.

And we prize and cherish this abstract shit over and above all the millions and billions of living trees and plants that we kill every year; why? Because the actual living world is not worth looking at, as much as this boring, unchanging abstraction called an oil painting?

Which is more important? Which is more valued?
A dead abstract painting of a tree, or an actual living tree?
An abstract image of a tree, or an actual live tree?

Which one is worth more money?… which one is older? Which one is deader? *Which one is created by using tools?* But humans can create music. How? By *separating* sound vibrations. And *segmenting* them into separated notes. By cutting off the vibration of a string by putting our finger on a fret board, and shortening its sound. By using elaborate valves and tubes to cut off sound waves coming out of artificially made hollow instruments. By smashing and beating on hollow things with sticks and calling it percussion: so the reverberations inside the hollow drum are projected outward. By *accumulating* these separated notes into songs and symphonies. By *accumulating* the separate notes of separate musical instruments into a band, or an orchestra, an orchestration of sounds. Blaring out sounds like an orchid blares out its scent to the world… attracting living things by a sweetness that travels through the air.

Everything we do as civilized humans: is based on the one-sided process of: *separation-segmentation-accumulation*. You may not like this unpleasant bit of information. But that is the fucking truth.

The Power of Mobility

The instant you become mobile: *you lose contact with the Living Earth.*

The most powerful species of animals have always been the most mobile ones. They travel farther or move quicker than other species When Life evolved into Trees and plants: they were not mobile except for their seeds, and they tried to spread out and cover the earth. Then insects came: and spread out and tried to dominate plants by being on top of them. Then other animals came and spread out and tried to cover the earth that were bigger and mobile… so big, that they could ignore the insects. Then the biggest mobile killers became the dominant species.

What determines dominance? Size, height, numbers and mobility. Size and height can be overcome by numbers: as grass plants tried to overcome the size and height of trees… Size and height could be overcome by numbers as grazing animals tried to outnumber the taller, larger predatory reptile Saurians. Until the dominant killers of the reptiles evolved into all 4 of the factors that determine dominance: Raptors became small and mobile and faster than their prey and hunted in packs outnumbering their prey. Tyrannosaurus Rex became larger and faster than all other animals, just not as agile and not in great numbers.

Where did these 4 factors determining dominance come from? From volcanoes that erupted. The taller and more powerful a volcano was: the higher it could spew out its energy and cover all other erupting volcanoes with the clouds of its fallout. When a volcano went extinct: the power of the earth's magma erupted somewhere else. The more mobile the eruption, the longer it could remain the dominant power on earth by moving its eruptions to different places on the earth's crust by searching for weaknesses in the earth's crust.

What has the human species done? We have tried to dominate the earth by using size, height, numbers, *mobility…* and tools. But the luxury of lateral mobility has one very serious drawback. The instant you become *that* mobile: you not only lose contact with the Earth. The instant you become mobile: *you become arrogant.*

"Hey, I don't like it here anymore. Screw this place: I'm going somewhere else." What inevitably happens when you go somewhere else? 'Hey… I'm getting bored with this place… Let's go somewhere else.'

Lateral mobility gave us the distraction of a living in continually changing environment. Every day we walked through new lands and saw new sights. Seeing new wonders for the first time every day! Why sit around the same old place when we could travel and see new sights? We became addicted to the thrill of seeing new things for the first time… *all the time*, and then passing them by to see more new wonders. We became a race of nomadic wanderers. The only reason humans stopped traveling was when we overpopulated the earth so much that anywhere we moved… other humans were living there already, and that was how and why the battle for territory was born and developed into raiding and wars… Overpopulation and the urge to keep moving, the addiction to see new sights and travel. The arrogance of rich tourists. The arrogance of lateral mobility. The arrogance of being the No.1 hunter and killer of the Entire earth. The arrogance of standing up on 2 legs when all other animals walk humbly on four legs and because of this, assuming they are lower than we are in status. The only animal with its hands and upper body free from the earth to do as it pleases… making tools and using them to kill with, is nothing to be proud of.

Over and over and over and over…. Endlessly searching for a place that suits you better; and never quite finding it, never being satisfied with what you have. That is what humans did and are still doing. It's what human colonization of the entire earth is all about. It's what human mobility is all about. Its what dominance is all about. It's what the power of mobility does to you: you lose contact with the Earth, you become arrogant. You become detached from the Earth. You cease caring about the Earth. You stop caring about the earth you grow on and live on. Plants and trees do not have the luxury of this kind of arrogance. If something happens to destroy the earth they live on… they cannot get up and move somewhere else. Because plants and trees do not have the power of mobility except for the mobility of their seeds: they have become the lowest in the hierarchy of living things on earth. Because grasses and trees cannot run away when other species eat them and kill them: they have become ignored, used and destroyed at will by all other species which have the power and arrogance of lateral mobility.

What happened when Stone Age humans finally settled down in one place? They destroyed everything around them. And after they had turned the earth they lived on into an ugly, stark bare, naked rubble: where all living things had been killed: they went:

"Hey, we don't like it here anymore… let's go somewhere else."

We have done this to the Earth we live on until now… there is nowhere else to go anymore. We are doing it because we have the power of lateral and vertical mobility. The power of mobility automatically creates arrogance. Monkeys are mobile. But they cannot leave their forests, they dare not stay on the ground for too long. Grazing animals are mobile: but they cannot leave the meadows where they eat grass. Predators are mobile: but they cannot leave the regions where their natural prey lives. Birds are mobile: but they cannot leave the regions where they can lay eggs and feed in peace.

We humans are mobile: and can go anywhere we want to. We humans have lost contact with the Earth. We humans have gained the power of artificial mobility and lost all meaning to our lives. We can jump into cars and planes and go somewhere else if we don't like where we are. The lowest class of humans are those who do not have the power of mobility. The highest class of humans are those who have the greatest mobility. Jet setters, people who own villas and mansions on different continents. People who have country homes and travel from the city to the country every week: are the highest class of humans there are. They are also the most arrogant, and the most detached from the earth. People who live in the country: despise city dwellers who only come to the country when the weather is nice. Country people have to live in the country when it is cold and raining and freezing: not just when it is sunny and balmy. Humans have become obsessively crazed with the power of artificial mobility. We humans have developed our systems of artificial mobility to such an insane degree: that people in artificially mobile cars spend most of their time talking on mobile phones. And if anyone says anything to them over their mobile phones that they don't like: "Hey I don't want to hear this: I'm not listening: '*click'* I can talk to somebody else. 'Hey, I don't like this channel. I can watch another channel '*click*.' 'Hey, I don't like this website, I can go somewhere to another web site: '*click'*." These clicks exactly recreate the first sounds of human apes knapping… making tools by clicking bone against stone. When you are caught napping you are unaware of your surroundings and vulnerable to attack. Humans have become programmed to disconnect ourselves not only from the earth we live on and the world we live in… but from anything we don't want to see-hear-feel-touch-know. We have become brainwashed to react like Pavlovian dogs… disconnecting ourselves from everything we see and hear which we don't want to understand. Disconnecting ourselves from who we don't like: ourselves.

Children sitting right next to each other in Libraries are sending text messages over the internet through chat lines to each other rather than speaking to each other face-to-face. The mass culture of dysfunctional disconnection from reality has spread like wildfire. The flight into abstract games is the latest mass craze of a mass consumer culture which has become psychotic. It is a form of cultural insanity which is getting progressively worse. People living in cities covered with concrete and pavement no longer feel any connection to the Earth they live on. People working indoors in offices no longer feel any connection to the Earth they live on. People living in high rise apartments no longer feel any connection to the Earth they live on. The mass psychosis of human disconnection from the Earth is destroying the Earth we live on.

Our ancestors were once monkeys. They disconnected themselves from the Earth by living in trees. We then we came down from the trees and walked on the Earth: but we did not connect with the Earth. Instead we discovered the power of lateral mobility; with the advantage of using tools, we found that didn't have to stay in one place, we could travel. We discovered that if we didn't like where we were… we could go somewhere else… we could move out of our natural home: which was Africa… by using tools. We became arrogant. We lost our roots, we lost our connection with the earth. We lost our Sense of Pure Wonder and our awareness of the Beauty all around us in Nature. We became scavengers, then we became killers. We did not learn from the lessons of our past mistakes.

All former dominant species on earth have become either extinct, or they have lowered to the bottom of the status heap. Unless humans develop their Sense of Pure Wonder to the point where they do not want to have any power over anything. Unless humans develop their Sense of Pure Wonder to the point that they stop and reflect on what they are doing before they do it. We will destroy ourselves and the entire earth by our own arrogance, by our power of our senseless mobility alone, by always choosing the easy way out, by continuing to live as cowards, by running away from every difficulty we are faced with, by

running away, and avoiding and hiding, and burying, and covering up, and whitewashing every mistake we ever made.

The power of mobility automatically makes you arrogant. If you are not aware of this: you will use the power of your mobility wrongly. The only level of human awareness that can nullify the arrogance that the power of mobility creates is the Sense of Pure Wonder, and a critical self-awareness of oneself that does not lie to itself.

We use the power of our minds and conscious brains to reflectively avoid the truth instead of using our brains to face the truth. We have used the power of mobile thoughts to run away from all thoughts and feelings we don't like. Unless humans develop their Sense of Pure Wonder to the point where they voluntarily of their own choice: face their own thoughts and emotions… and explore them. We will destroy ourselves and the entire Earth along with us. As we are doing so now, and have been doing ever since we came out of the trees. The most powerful change any human can make is changing the nature of their own awareness. By changing how you use your mind. By changing how you use all of your senses: you can develop your own Sense of Pure Wonder. We were gifted with this sense. We were given the ability to have a greater awareness of everything around us and inside us than any other living thing on Earth. We have not even begun to use the human potential we have been gifted with. That potential is the Sense of Pure Wonder.

Vertical Upward Mobility and Horizontal Lateral Mobility

What disconnected us from the living Earth was not just our ability to walk, our ability to adapt to different eco-systems and move to other eco-systems any time we wanted to. Before our ancestors became laterally mobile: they were disconnected from the living earth by living in trees for so many millions of years. We were already disconnected from the Earth before we ever stood up and began walking upright.

Yet even in spite of this disconnection; evolution shows beyond any doubt that Life has been steadily designing creatures that tread on the earth to create as little damage as possible. The feet of humans are so soft and sensitive, that they do almost no damage when they walk without shoes. Almost everything alive does not like being walked upon except grass. And even there, only certain kinds of short, soft grass. Grasses have razor-like edges that can cut our skin, or they have thick centers of closely growing shoots that makes us avoid stepping on them, or grow to a height that makes it almost impossible for us to walk on them. We have an instinctive revulsion and a horror of treading on any living thing with our bare feet. In fact, we prefer walking on sand to walking on grass, simply because there is nothing living under our feet we can harm. When walking on sand there is nothing we have to worry about, we don't have to watch where we tread. Whereas, anywhere else: we have to look where we put our feet. The Living Earth is covered with living creatures that do not like being crushed and killed: they react in anger and bite and attack anything that tries to come down upon them, or they flee and defend themselves. 'Don't tread on me' if its alive was the lesson we learned. If its dead: you can tread on it. Even grass has its dangers: The 'snake in the grass' that bites you can kill you just as dead as a lion can kill you. Walking on a living thing with your bare feet is dangerous.

25 million years of African earthquakes and volcanic explosions, 35 million years of walking on the ashes of dead volcanoes, 35 million years of living on the ashes of dead volcanoes, 35 million years of a naked ape, vulnerable and sensitive to all living things, finding the only safety from attack in the death zones of dead ashes of dormant or dead volcanoes where no living thing goes, walking on soft dead

ashes… until we recreated that volcanic devastation wherever we went, creating huge deserts of dead sand which we fled from in guilt… This is the untold history of the human race which explains the lunacy of our species completely. This is the covered up, hidden, 35 million year old secret, the 35 million years of ugly horror, the true history of our past, which explains human civilization.

The Fear of all Pyramidal Power

What are the attributes of a God? A God is to be feared. Whether you love God or hate him: he is feared. What is the hallmark of all Ancient Gods? Exploding into rage and laying waste to the land by catastrophic acts of uncontrolled anger. Our ancestors feared volcanoes. They hated them. Did they grow to love them? Or did they grow to love the tiny flames sprouting magically after hot white ashes fell, while the trees they were sitting in, or standing under protected them from the first waves of burning hot ash? And the later-cooler falling ash covered the first burning layer: so small fires and flames burst magically out of a whitened wonderland that had been green all of their lives and now was white.

Would this kind of event stay in their cultural memory long enough to give them the idea of using fire? Simply because they were the last ones out of a volcanic eruption area that all other animals sensed before they did; and fled faster than they could because they were ungainly, awkward, and slow, traveling on the ground? Did they feed these small flames appearing from under the snow-carpet of ash? Or did they learn how to feed flames only after they started using tools first? Which came first? Fire, or tools?

Either way: 25 million years of a slow-moving heavy ape that could not race through the upper branches of the forest being the last ones out of an eruption area; explains much of why we are as we are today. It might also help to explain why we became more erect. Being forced to travel over hot ashes. On two feet instead of two feet and two hands. Worshipping huge, pyramidal volcanic cones that we feared, hated and loved at the same time. And why the most comfortable walking sensation a human can have: is still walking over a thick layer of cool white ashes. Stepping into ashes is like stepping into talcum powder. Its dry softness is so pleasant and soothing to the feet; there are no words to describe it unless you have actually felt what it feels like. Were these apes upright already? Or did they use crutches? Did they use sticks to poke around in the ashes for food? Did they use sticks as crutches so they would not burn their hands on the burning earth they were fleeing. Was this how they began traveling without their hands touching the ground. Was 20 million years of using sticks as crutches to flee devastated ash-covered areas of pure Death how we finally became erect walking apes? 25 million years of this repeated condition. Hm… Crisis situation. Do-or-die. Survive or go extinct. The apes that did not adapt went extinct. Did the last apes stay there? Instead of using sticks as crutches to get the hell out of there? Did they starve to death? With everything covered with ashes? Did they eat food covered with ashes? All bitter human experience; sorrow, sadness, loss, grief … is described in the Bible, as the taste of ashes in your mouth. The bitterness of eating cooked food covered in ashes from a wood fire. No food? Then eat the ashes and die. The pronouncement of Christian last words over a corpse: "Ashes to Ashes…can be logically explained by our pre-historic past.

After a holocaust was over, after the volcanoes stopped erupting, did they return? After the first big rain: the entire land would have turned black from the dissolving carbon in the ash. The trees and the earth would have bled black blood, the Entire forest would have been a blackened horror which they would have fled and never returned back to. To have a magically whitened landscape turn black… after rains which had before, cleansed the forest and made it clean and fresh. This would have turned all

understanding upside down. Rain is supposed to cleanse and make everything fresh and sweet smelling. Not turn a white wonderland into a blackened hell. Their hate and fear of volcanoes would have been mixed with wonder and curiosity. What aspect of it would they have grown to love? The white wonderland with wonderful safe, small flames… the first white snowfalls in African history. Why do you think walking apes sought out colder lands where it snowed? Because the first sprinklings of snow deposited on green firs and green spruce trees; looked exactly like the sprinklings of white ash deposited on green forests in Africa millions of years ago. Could 25 million years of African volcanic eruptions, explain our discovery, use, and love, and worship of fire? And also how, and why we became erect? Along with other sub species of apes, who also became upright walkers*?*

Peer Pressure

What other characteristics can we attribute to our African origin? If it is true that we humans once lived on the African Veldt. Who were our peers? Were there other Walking Apes? If there were walking apes in the veldt for millions of years before humans evolved… who were their peers? Their animal-equals who lived on the ground? The answer is obvious. Only four species fit this list in the Veldt.

Lions
Hyenas
Wild dogs
Cheetahs

These are the top predator species of the Veldt. If our ancestors lived in the same eco-system… as the *fifth* top predator species…After the Wild Dogs, and the Cheetahs. How would these higher, peer examples affect them? What would their living examples of how to survive… how to act…. How to kill…. How to live… affect them? Would our ancestors absorb these learned peer examples, and would their own society to fit all four… in exactly that order?

They did. They had to. Why? Because they based their peer examples on the SIZE of the animal, the bigger the predator, the better chance it had of killing you.

If you bother to analyze all three species of lion, hyena, and wild dog… in that order… with the Lion example being the strongest, the Hyena example being the second strongest, and the Wild Dog example being the third strongest… and put all of their social-cultural-instinctive traits, habits, characteristics together… You have almost exactly… precisely; the basic root culture-instinct-survival traits-ways of adapting… which we humans exhibit today.

Lion culture is based upon male dominance. The cubs, the young are killed if they are not cubs of the ruling male, and even then they are barely tolerated by him. Cubs-children are not valued at all by the dominant males. They mostly ignore them… and leave all cub rearing to the females. The adult male is more important any child-cub. It is a patriarchal society based exclusively upon killing, hunting, feasting and wallowing in ease. Lions are a dirty grey-yellow in color. They can use this as camouflage only during the drought; when all the plants and the Earth around them are yellow and dead. The concept of a metal that is yellow being sacred and reserved only for royal use; comes from our seeing the dirty yellow color of lions standing out grotesquely during the wet season when everything it green, and they are starving.

What are the major roles of a male lion in a pride of lions? To establish a dynasty of its own direct descendants. Any cubs not sired by him he kills. To guard his territory from other encroaching males, and other prides. Constantly absent from his own community-family, marking his territory with the scent of his macho-maleness. As long as his scent is virile and powerful and full of rage and anger: other lions keep away for fear of being killed.

The latest wrinkle in the African lion social order; is two male lions taking over a Pride instead of one, and sharing the responsibility of guarding their territory because their hate energy is constantly getting weaker and weaker. But even then: both males are absent from the females and cubs; *at the same time*. Leaving the females and cubs open and vulnerable to being harassed and terrorized by all the other predators in their area. Without the huge, larger ferocity of the Male: the females, though very good at cooperative hunting: are not aggressive enough to scare off the other pack animals that are more numerous in their own right. This forces the Males to come running back to rescue the females from their demoralized social status as a beleaguered, attacked dominant elite animal society.

But when they do that: they leave their boundaries open to incursion by other prides who no longer smell fresh male scent around the perimeters of these male territories, and come running in to see if the native pride is weak enough to be chased or killed off. The entire life of a male lion in charge of his own Pride is a constant battle of violence to maintain their elite status and territory against all comers. Both inside and outside. They have to wage war continuously against two fronts. Even then: the males almost never do battle. They merely posture, and strut, while the 'showdown' is passively watched by the passive rabble of females: who accept whatever decision is reached.

All the other predators in the Veldt have taken their cue from their behavior. Every other predator: Hyenas, Wild Dogs, Cheetahs: are embroiled in their own inter-species war against each other… while also embroiled in a constant war against each other all the time. The entire sick social order of African pack-animal predators is a fight for elite dominance. Full of hate, savagery, cunning, cowardice, the mob against the powerful elite. All snarling and fighting over every scrap. Regardless if they need it, or want it or not. Attacking each other just out of pure meanness and hate. Grudges are kept for years. Feuds go on for generations.

Sound familiar? Why do you think the 12,000 years of human civilization is one long tale of warfare, hatreds and a constant unending battle over territory? Ever see a human ruler spend more of their time with their children than with affairs of state? How much time do human males spend with their children? Has a human society ever been ruled by females? Read history and find out how the ruling elite of all human societies spent their time during the last 12,000 years. Wars, hunting, feasting, and wallowing in ease, neglecting their own children, being absent from their own families. Where do you think the custom of All Empires neglecting their own colonies, and leaving them to fend for themselves comes from?

Only for parents to come back roaring in outrage; if their children even dare to try to establish their own independence. If a male lion ever lives long enough for its cubs to grow up: the young adolescent lions are banished from their own family; and forced to roam as wild outlaws and killers. Seeking to cash in on any pride whose resident male either dies, or becomes weak, or sickens.

Hyena culture is a matriarchy. The female hierarchy is determined by heredity. For the males to gain mating privileges they must lose their high status inside their own band, leave their own band, and join a new one and start all over again at the lowest pecking order.

Sound familiar? Human males having to out of their own small town to succeed in the outer world: where they gain fame and fortune: while they are still regarded back home as 'that upstart, who…' As Samuel Clemens found out; when he returned to Hannibal Missouri; after becoming a literary giant renowned around the world. And since when has any female had to leave her own circle in order to rise in status? Females traditionally marry into power… They never leave, go somewhere else; and start again at the bottom to earn it. The upper classes jealously guarding the hereditary status of their females; forbidding them to marry below their station. Where does that tradition come from?

Hyena society is based upon constant daily rituals of recognition. Let a member go away for a week? It becomes a stranger and is attacked and ostracized, or killed. What happens when someone returns a year… or five years later: back to their old hometown…sound familiar? The pack will not recognize them, they will be regarded with suspicion.

Wild dogs are very gregarious. Individuals can leave and come back without any hostility shown. Why? Because they never leave the pack for a long time. If they find food, they go get the pack. They are the most intelligent, the most closely cooperative and the friendliest to each other. With very little infighting going on inside their societies. While the Hyenas and Lions fight-with, and kill their own kind. So… cooperation is third on the list … running far below the competition for dominance, hierarchy, territory, hereditary class structures, marrying into power and wealth, wallowing in ease, killing, and social conformity.

Cheetahs mate for life. Both male and female spend time hunting to feed the young. Sound familiar? What is a human marriage but a contract to raise children? Once they are fed and grown? How many times does actual love survive in a marriage; after the children are gone? How much meaning or relevancy does marriage have after the children are raised, and gone…? Except as a safe haven for the children to come back-to…a security blanket, a sanctification of custom and sacred institutions?

Why does Human society look like this…?

First: comes hierarchical dominance through brute force.

Second: comes hereditary class structure: with slavish conformity, and ritualized closeness. And the most arrant social cowardice possible. Why do you think all hyenas have receding hindquarters? So they cannot be caught by another predator grabbing their rear end when then run away.

Third: Along with these three peer groups comes a common tactic used is the First, Second and Third species of predators: the urge to mob together in large gangs… along with some minimal social cooperation:… with liking and semi-closeness lagging far behind.

Fourth: comes pair bonding to raise children. Only here do you find any true closeness and intimacy at all. Did our ancestors take the last peer example of the Cheetah to heart. Along with the other three?

No

They took the biggest example to heart first: Lions. They took the Second biggest predator example to heart second: Hyenas… and the Third biggest social predator that hunted in packs, third: Wild Dogs. And the fourth predator last: Cheetahs. Why last? *Because Cheetahs are not pack animals.* They do not run in bands, tribes, clans or prides. They have no pride. They have no instinct to band together in

larger numbers. Pride destroys marriage. So do large families who hate each other because they are killers.

1. Lions: male dominance, laziness, cowardice, Force-Majeure, brute force being the most important… along with ganging up on prey or an enemy, by stealth and cunning. Savagery: hate; killing; gorging oneself full. What is the legacy of humans copying lion culture? Lions defend their pride at all costs. If a lion loses its pride: it does: it is killed. Lions defend territory at all costs: if a lion does not defend its territory: it is killed: it dies: it becomes an outcast, an outlaw. Every pride of Lions is at war with every other pride of lions near their territory. The culture of lions is a war culture. The culture of lions is based upon hatred, blood-letting and constant wars and battles against all other animal species in their territory.

2. Hyenas: close social networking… re-establishing social contacts daily, female hierarchy of the clan-group… There you have a perfect explanation of all the 'macho cultures with big armies and blustering males in public… going home to be henpecked by their wives and mothers. Cowardice. Hyenas are notorious cowards and only attack when there is a huge, obvious advantage. Any doubt about the outcome, and they run. Constant bickering and fighting for dominance in a close-knit social group. Hyenas always attack the weakest of their own groups. Social infighting of the most vile vicious kind; Ostracism; rule of the mob, the rule of numbers; no individuality. Depending on numbers, not the individual.

3. Wild dogs: they are very independent. They are free roamers. And not afraid of Lions or Hyenas. Nothing scares them. In actual numbers, they outnumber the other two put together. They can and do terrorize both the bigger predators. They are only lower in size… and in the size of the prey they can run down. But… they are superior in numbers, and cunning, and confidence. And that counts a hell of a lot. Because you can harrie and distract an enemy predator or prey much more effectively with a faster, quicker, smaller, more numerous pack than you can with a slower, less agile, larger, less numerous pack of predators. Wild dogs do not bother with water buffalo. But Lions can, and do hunt them. But once down? A good pack of wild dogs can surround a feeding pride of lions and infuriate them, and confuse them, and demoralize them so badly they are chased away… because they eventually react in fear… from the crucial advantage of numbers. Humans learned from that example: outnumber your enemy and you almost always win.

So humans evolving from a small group … of free roamers, independent, cooperating very well with each other… evolved into a crowd. Pure numbers. The mob. A bunch of people all together with no social cooperation at all. But… with a crucial advantage in numbers.

4. Cheetahs. Pair-bonding is last on the list of priorities in all human societies

What does that say about human intelligence? That humans as a species are stupid… that they will never learn anything… unless the lessons are given to them by a living example… and only by a higher, superior, more powerful peer group?

Tons of wise powerless sages have preached wisdom throughout the Ages. Nobody ever listens to them. No human has ever listened to anyone else… except to people higher than they are in authority, and status.

But what have humans learned in 100,000 years? Human society is still a mushed stew of Lion-Hyena-Wild-Dog-Cheetah values, morals, ethics and lifestyle. We have not changed how we live for millions of years. Why? Because we have not yet found a higher status peer species that is more powerful, to emulate, copy, and learn from.

What of the Leopard: the social model of a lone person as a predator. Wouldn't their example be even more powerful since they were genetically designed to hunt apes in trees? And are rightly feared by all apes; far more than the other four predators in the veldt? Why are all loners feared and hated by human societies? Because they are instinctively reminded of the lone hunters who once killed them for millions years? The simple answer is; that our ancestors evolved out of trees, before they used examples of the dominant species on the ground around them, to create a new social model with. Leopards do not like attacking a pack of large apes on the ground. They have no way to do it safely. They have no hunting pack. They cannot rely on numbers. So for our ancestors. For all Walking Apes that did not sleep in trees: the leopard was the lowest on the list of predators. The leopard was the weakest, the least dangerous. Leopards are loners. Their lifestyle is in direct opposition to a bunch of fear-ridden apes who had clung to trees and to themselves for millions of years before they ever came down from their safe trees and started walking. What was the worst punishment possible in Walking Ape societies? Ostracism. Forced to live like an Ocelot. A small, weak cat that is a loner also. Forced to live like a Leopard. Publicly marked with the dappled marks of diseased ostracism. Forced to live alone. Have humans ever valued the benefits of solitude? Have we ever valued the benefits that come from being forced to live a life of hardship as a lone leopard does?

No.

But leopards were and still are the nemesis of all apes that live in trees. Before we stopped living in trees: they killed and ate us for millions of years. Genetically and evolution-wise: they are even older enemies than all other Predators in Africa. They were the original boogey man. The monster that came at night to devour small children. Did we follow the peer example of the leopard? Leopards live both in trees and on the ground. They are night creatures; who hunt by stealth and in secret under the cover of darkness. How many human societies have had groups of killers hunting by night under the cover of darkness? What is the archetype of the rapist? Someone who hunts small children at night and devours them.

What human tactic is even older than tools? Who did our ancestors first learn the arts of stealth and cunning from? Who was the peer example we copied and learned before we ever walked out onto the killing fields of the Serengeti Plain? It was the leopard, who taught us first. The leopard: whom all the other predators in that plain hate and hound the most. The loner predator without any supporting social gang. The antisocial leopard.

What have we learned in 100,000 years? What have we learned in 4 million years? Ever since we left the African Veldt: we have only learned from our tools. Not from other living animals, or from other living organisms. We have learned to live *as* tools. We have learned to become better tools ourselves. To have learned to function as tools.

Have we learned how to live better as human animals since we came out of the Veldt? Have we learned anything in 100,000 years how to live better as human animals?

No.

What are humans missing? A peer species? To teach them a better way to live? By living example? By proving that living that way, you can live better, more happily, more healthily, more successfully: in all animal ways? Not machine ways. Meaning feeling better, having healthier bodies, healthier minds, healthier feelings. Healthier social structures. Healthier eating and sleeping habits. Healthier ways of living-acting-reacting?

No.

Walking Apes were meant and designed; *to teach the other animals a better way to live*. Only our ancestors failed their own tests of hardship and learning. They chose to use tools. We chose to learn not from Life, not from other living creatures: but from the tools that used us. Once we became dominant by using tools; we stopped learning from other animals. We stopped learning from each other. Instead: we chose to learn only from tools. We learned from our own hands, from our own tools. From the more superior tool. The more powerful tool. Whatever tool gave us the best advantage: was what we valued and learned from.

Why? Because the peer examples of the African Veldt had already taught us: that the most important thing in surviving and escaping death and extinction, was the decisive advantage African predators had. The superior advantages of surprise, shock, cunning and stealth, and power. The advantages of deception, terror, gangsterism: the cooperation of criminals for criminal purposes… we only cooperate as a gang of killers: in no other way do we cooperate. The advantages of mechanical leverage, speed and artificially created heat. The advantages of using artificial tools to gain an artificial advantage. Advantages that could conquer drought, disasters, crises, death, disease, dying. This is the context in which all human existence has been couched-in and defined by, for at least one million years. These are the defining dynamics of how and why we use tools. We are defined by the tools we use, how we use them and why we use them. But how and why we use them; is defined by where we lived, and what kinds of examples were around us *before* we ever invented tools.

What were the two basic examples that our ancestors saw and aped in Africa before we came out of Africa?

Low class Herd animals and grazing animals all packed into a single massive population. Mixed up indiscriminately. Without species separating themselves from other species. Without any male bulls, fighting for dominance and creating their own separate herds. A single packed mass of animal flesh: with no leaders whatsoever.

Elite, high-class lions, and other predators lording over, and terrorizing the mass of herd animals.
Two distinct peer classes of animals. What did these two peer classes of animals teach us *by example*?

Class A: Low Class: the masses, the peace lovers, The majority

Herd animals taught us unthinking mass conformity, instinctive mass panic and mindless mass fear. The instant one herd animal bolts: all the others bolt also. Instantly. Without waiting to see if is a false alarm. They taught us mass cowardice. Whenever a brave individual grazing animal stops running away from predators, and opposes them: what does the rest of the herd do? Run away, and watch the single brave individual being torn to pieces by being outnumbered and attacked cowardly always from behind.

Herd animals taught us the abandonment of babies and young and weak and old. Not defending their own young. If they cannot walk and run with the adults: they are abandoned to be killed by predators.

Mass birth, mass overpopulation of species as the only defense against predation by a few killers. Everyone having babies at the same time. Mass migration. Never staying in one area. Overgrazing one area down to the bone. Then migrating to do the same thing, then coming back to do the same thing endlessly. Endless cyclic destruction of the ecosystems they live on. Spoiled by the fact that the plains they migrate over are the only ecosystems on Earth that can recover from this mass overgrazing every year.

Class B: Elite Class: the killers, the fighters, the haters, the minority.

Lions taught us laziness and how to lie by example. Lying around in the sun tanning themselves, sleeping during the day as if they are completely lazy and harmless and are no threat to other animals is the lie of the lion. Lions that ***lie on*** the ground are liars: get it? They taught us many kinds of bad behavior by example. How to ignore their own cubs and babies. How to ignore the masses living around them as if they did not exist… How males fight other males to establish their own genetic dynasty. How fighting and killing is the only way to establish dominance, and reap the rewards of pride: females, and for territory. How to steal food from those who are better hunters and better killers than you.

What did lions teach our ancestors? How to be dominant: sour and cruel. How to attack using the advantage of night and surprise. How to attack at night using stealth. How to hide, how to use camouflage to hide. How to kill by using deception, cunning and cowardice. How being more savage, more brutal, more cruel, more full of hate, more violent, more bloodthirsty, more warlike, more combative, more unhappy, more miserable: is worth a few fleeting years of territorial and social dominance as King of beasts. How to be as beastly as possible. All kings are beasts: they are not humans. They act like beasts. How to be macho pigs: treating the breadwinners and workers: their own females as badly as possible. How to be as glutinous and as greedy as possible. How to always claim the lion's share even though they do not earn it. How to be as selfish as possible: fighting off other predators from a carcass. Even though you can't eat all of it. Refusing to let others eat while you gorge yourself. How to rule the mass by terror. How to single out and pull down any herd animal that shows signs of not fearing them. How to keep blood feuds going for thousands of years between prides and clans and species of your own class. How to hate. How to keep grudges. How to preserve and perpetuate hate. How to instill and create fear. How to perpetuate and preserve the fear of the masses. How to control and subjugate masses of animals by making sure they are kept as stupid and as ignorant as possible.

What do you think would happen if one day in the African Veldt: the masses of herd animals became more intelligent? What do you think would happen if one day they became tired of being hunted and killed every night? What if one day they became tired of being stampeded in the night and running blindly pell-mell all over the damn place without getting a decent nights rest? What do you think would happen to lions sleeping 10 hours every day, if one day: all the herd animals decided enough is enough and decided together to get rid of them? What if every pride was encircled by all the thousands of grazing animals during the day as they slept and snoozed?... and then moved in from all sides in a coordinated intelligent plan? They would be trampled to death before they knew what hit them. Nothing would be left of them but a bloody patch on the ground to mark where they had been sleeping. And that would be the end of all lions on the Veldt.

The only reason lions are still alive today in Africa: is the stupidity and cowardice of the animals they dominate, terrorize and kill every night. Just as the only reason the elite Class of humans are still alive today; is the stupidity and cowardice of the humans they dominate, terrorize, and intimidate and kill.

8,000 years of civilized history has shown us to be divided into two distinct classes. Class A: The Mass. And Class B: The Elite. 12,000 years of Human History has shown *our* two classes mimicking and aping and copying the same *exact* Class behavior as animals in Africa on the Serengeti Plains have been acting out for millions of years *in their Class*. *Without any change. Without learning any new behavior whatsoever.* Is this coincidental? Or is it because we are so intelligent? We copied the animals of the African Veldt so precisely that our history is an exact re-enactment of the social dynamics of those animals.

The only difference between them and us, is that: *we used tools to copy their example with.* The only difference between Animals living in the African Veldt and the elite class of humans is tools.

We developed ourselves into societies which have two distinct classes. Originally: there were the Runners, and the Killers. This explains Tribal African society *before* it was re-colonized by the humans who left it 100,000 years ago. Then there was a complete reversal of social order. Class B… the Killers. Who aped the elite social order of the Class B Lions: became the underdogs. They and their territories became controlled by Class A: the Runners, the Movers.

Before Europe invaded Africa in the 17th, 18th, and 19th Centuries: African tribes were distinctly segregated and identified into these two recognizable cultures. Literally; *all* the war-like Zulus and Bantus, the Masai and Swahili's that ruled empires in Africa before the White Man came were nomadic herders. For thousands of years; they lived by *not killing* the animals they herded. They spent their time protecting grazing herds from Lions. Not hunting them like lions. Instead they milked them and drank their blood.

They came from the original Runners. Who ran *with* the wild migrating herds in their yearly North-South migrations. As a result: they became slightly braver than Lions. They hunted down every Lion that dared to kill one of their herd. They became more warlike and braver than the skulking killers who aped the sneaking tactics of lions hiding in the tall grass to hunt grazing animals. As a result: the Runners grew taller, thinner, they could run down any skulking African human killer tribe and kill them.

Why did this reversal happen? Simple. Originally: these two classes had come from the same race, the same species. They had started from an *equal* playing field. Neither one had had an advantage over the other. It was not a case of claws and fangs against hooves and horns. Or a case of grass eaters against meat eaters. It was a case of *equals against equals.* Both had had the same tool kit. Both had had the same technology. Both were of the same species.

The only difference had been; *which peer example they modeled themselves after:* Class A: the Runners, or Class B: the Killers. The Runners won because they were braver.

Africans who modeled themselves after the elite Class B of Lions sat on their thrones in their territories and did not move. They waited for the animals to come to them and then they hunted them down by stealth and by poison arrows. The tall Movers and Runners ignored them and went past them, and despised them and their laziness.

Eventually they cleared the grazing lands and migrational routes of their herds of all squatting skulking African human Killers. These tribes were forced into the worst habitats in Africa. They became the stunted Pygmies living in the Kalahari Desert, the cannibal Congo tribes living in the rainforest. For at least 200,000 years: the tall nomadic Runners, the Masai and Zulus; dominated, owned, ruled, terrorized and killed them and enslaved the squatting, skulking Killer tribes who created villages and did not move.

Did the animals of Africa learn from this peer example? No…. Why? Because the Runners did not take over the African Veldt. They did not exterminate the Lions and Jackals and Hyenas and Wild Dogs. They left the Lions their killing fields of wild animals. They only protected their own domesticated herds. They did not protect the wild herds also. They did not own all of Africa. The Lion remained undisputed King of the Wild Serengeti Plain. The Human Runners did not go there. They were chased *out* from that Plain. They settled in less fierce areas, with a smaller, and shorter nomadic routes. They did not make the 1,000-mile trip back and forth twice every year that the wild grazing animals did. 2,000 miles a year all told. This historical example shows one thing. All other things being equal: *Human Runners are braver than Human Killers. Human masses that Move, are more powerful that squatting Human elite that Hide.*

Why did aboriginal Africans never colonize the Veldt? It had more animals. It was a virtual paradise during the wet season. It's a walker's Paradise; and we humans are specifically designed to walk: not run or climb. Yet no African humans ever colonized it. Because they were afraid of a few lions? When there were millions of grazing animals? Why didn't the North American natives colonize the land where millions of bison lived? It was a veritable paradise of easy hunting. Yet they all stayed out of the center of the continent where the most animals were to be had. Until they got the horse. Only then, when they found a way to dominate grazing animals did they invade their lands. The original Africans never did this; they had no horses. They never learned to domesticate the wild zebra. The animals of the Veldt are still too wild to be tamed.

Destructive and Constructive Confidence

False Confidence is only useful and needed in competition, battle, and killing on a mass level of over-accumulation. Without this unnatural condition; generally, the most confident male wins when competing against another male. If you do not need to compete or kill, then you do not need destructive confidence. You do not need to gain an unfair advantage over something or someone else. For Humans… Constructive Confidence is a merging of Honesty, Courage, Wonder, and Humor. Destructive Confidence is the false confidence you get from having an unfair advantage over your rivals. *Take away anyone's artificial advantages, and you will find out how quickly their confidence disappears.* The destructive confidence of a millionaire rests in his money. The destructive confidence of a judge rests in an entire social network of laws-lawyers-police-legislators-Army-Navy-Air force and a whole host of Governmental bodies sworn to protect him or her and enforce his or her edicts and judgments. Take away that power and privilege, and you will see how a judge loses all confidence. Constructive confidence comes from you alone, and nobody else. It comes from your body-heart-mind and nothing else. It does not come from your tools or what you wear, or what you have, or own..

Constructive confidence is the power to affect all kinds of energy with your own energy. It is a positive force. It acts positively, never negatively. Positive energy is always more powerful than negative energy. Because it is more powerful, it can force negative energy to do things it does not want to do. What tools did was that they harnessed the positive life-energy of our ancestors to the mostly negative energy of the tool-dynamic of one-sided separation energy without connection. They did this because

our ancestors found they could use tools as an advantage. Only that advantage was an imbalanced one. And so the balancing effect of that was to make the advantage of our own tools greater than us. The Law of Dynamic Balance is universal. There are no exceptions to it. You are what you use and what you do, and how you use it and how you do it. Our imbalanced artificial advantage, our imbalanced tool-use created an imbalanced effect on us by the tools we used, and still use. That imbalanced effect is invisible to us because we live in it. Unless we have a sense of Pure Wonder, and look at the logic of how we *actually* evolved; and why and how it happened and how and why it became illogical and irrational.

But even imbalanced splits are balanced. To the extent that we use tools: *tools use us.* The degree which our ancestors used tools was balanced by the degree to which their tools used them. This has not changed. This truth: this dynamic balance of an imbalanced split is what humans do not look at. Humans do not look at the degree to which tools use them. Humans think they can use tools for their pleasure and purposes, and not be used by the tools they use, and not be manipulated by the tools they use to manipulate things with. This one-sided arrogance and one-sided smugness and one-sided blindness is what we as a species must face and admit and deal with if we are to avoid becoming inhuman machines used by tools to maintain them; not living people, and repair them; not living people and create more of them; not living people, and take care of them; not living people, and love them; not living people, and spend out lives with them; not living people. This is the blind spot of modern humanity: the elephant in the room: the huge overwhelming truth of human civilization which humans do not want to look at or admit it even exists. The historical fact is: what humans are most proud of: the evolution and innovation of making tools and inventing tools and using tools; is exactly what makes us inhuman. We have created for ourselves an artificial environment made entirely out of tool-use. This tool-machine invention we call civilization: is a mechanical inhuman destructive impersonal monster that has systematically and progressively dehumanized us and turned us into machines, into tools; into living robots that are used by tools to keep them maintained and running, and to produce more and more tools. Not for our well-being, but for the well-being of tools and machines

What is scoffed at is the idea that an inanimate thing like a tool has the intelligence and cunning to use and manipulate us to serve its own interests. What humans do not understand is that it is the Law of Dynamic Balance of the Universe which insures that all things balance each other. It is the Universal Law of Cause and Effect which insures that the more you use machines, the more you will think like a machine, the more you will act like a machine, the more you will live like a machine the more you will become like a machine. The more you use machines: the more you love using them, the more time you will spend repairing and maintaining them, the more you will become like them. The more advantages you can get from using tools and machines: the more addicted you will become to this unfair imbalanced advantages they give you, the more you cannot do without the machines you do use, the more they cannot do without you. The more you use a dead thing that does not feel pain: the more unfeeling you become. The more you use inhuman dead things that have no love and no empathy for you; the more inhuman you will become and the more unfeeling you will become, and you will end up having no love and no empathy for other living creatures. Our dependence on machines to supply us with everything we want has turned us into the slaves of our own tools and the slaves of our own machines. There are no exceptions to the Law of Dynamic Balance. We are becoming more and more like machines not because machines are intelligent enough to consciously decide to use us, but simply because the more we use them, the more we become like what we use. You are what you eat. You are how you live. What you do defines who you are and what you are. Tools have just as great an effect on you, as you do on them. The Universal Law of Dynamic Balance is how the Universe works. There are no exceptions to it.

Chapter Three A: Summary of Hominid-Human Development

The first Major Imbalanced Split: into two body-function zones. Upper and Lower.

The Second Major Imbalanced Split: splitting things apart with tools.

The Third Major Imbalanced Split: using a tool to create yet another kind of tool.

The Fourth Major Imbalanced Split: fetus development splitting into two stages. Inside the womb and Outside the womb.

The Fifth Major Imbalanced Split: The split of human brain into Internal and External awareness. The birth of the enlargened cerebral cortex, increasing the size of our brains enormously. The birth of the inner psyche; the soul, the unique personality, the ego, the Inner self: the creation of individual *internal* selfishness without any *external* natural conditions to balance it**.**

The Sixth Major Imbalanced Split: the memory block of not remembering your birth. Cut off from our most basic instinctive roots and our wisest instincts to create a programmable infant baby with a blank mind and no instincts to tell it what is good or bad, or right or wrong. The complete loss of all instinctive intelligence and wisdom, replaced with experiential learning by using tools**.**

4-2 million years of tool-use resulted in a larger developed cerebral cortex: or Outer brain. Creating the split between the larger outer brain, and the smaller inner brain; between the instinctive brain and the tool-brain. What went on during millions of years to ultimately produce these changes cannot be detailed. The actual detailed history of Hominid-Human evolution is untraceable. Only the most general and obvious changes can be noted:

The Seventh Major Imbalanced Split: was Man's complete separation from Nature; the complete separation from his own True Nature: Being driven out of the Garden of Eden… which is where the story of Man's descent into Sin and Evil begins in the Jewish Bible, and the reason why there are **7** candles in the Jewish Menorah.

Learning and Instinct

The early Hominid brain evolved by developing increasingly specialized, separate areas. Its two hemispheres functioned more and more independently of each other. The Path of its Balanced Splitness became more and more imbalanced. The Hominid brain became more separated than connected, more one-sided. This evolutionary change mirrored the tool dynamic of separating things into segments. By using tools to separate things with: it caused the human brain to literally split up into different function zones. As its body had been split: so too was its brain.

By Hominid brain functions becoming more separate and more specialized, these neural transmissions began to bounce back and inter-act with each other. Hominid-Human evolution can be described by one word: *reflectivity*. We became *reflectively* self-aware. Instead of integrating our instincts: Hominid-Human brain development was a process of integrating experience.

When thrust out of its womb still unprepared, undeveloped: unable to survive by itself for over twelve years. How can a half-developed Hominid fetus adjust to being thrust out of its womb? It relies on instinct. Its needs are mostly instinctual. This means that its parents must recognize, and be connected-

to these instincts in order to fulfill the infant's needs and take care of it properly.

But… the growth and maturation of human growth and awareness is *away* from all instinctual intelligence, towards experiential intelligence: until that experiential base becomes dominant. As a result: adult Hominids and Humans *lost their ability to understand and respond to the instinctive needs of their own babies.*

Human parents do not raise their infants instinctually. They raise them by how they were taught to raise infants. If at all. Experientially, not instinctively. How does an experientially based adult recognize-know and supply all of the infant's instinctual needs? The answer is that it doesn't.

This means that no human infant has been raised properly… ever.

Whatever mistakes are done, are the due to lack of instinct and an overbalanced accumulation of experiential knowledge of the adult. There is no way around this biological fact. This remains true to this day: it has never changed. As a species: we were genetically designed to be raised in only one basic way. Up until now: there has been no attempt to find out just what that way is. All that needs to be done is to study modern child rearing. Each culture raises its young differently. Each set of parents does so also. There is no agreement on which way is correct amongst any of them.

A fetus's instinctual development and its experiential development occur simultaneously.

But which part is instinct, and which part is experience?

How much of an infant's responses are instinctual? How much are they experiential?

At each stage of a child's growth: the answer is different. The more a human grows, the more its behavior is experientially determined by what it learns. Until it no longer cries when it is unhappy, or sleeps when it is tired. Because of the changing dynamic of instinct and learning during human growth: during each stage of growth, these two gateway controls are different.

This process is a sliding scale of two shifting gateway controls. Instinctual control diminishing: while experiential control increases. To the point where instinctive feelings and urges are largely discounted and ignored throughout all human societies; and only conscious learning is used.

How this changing dynamic of these two aspects of awareness occurs during the transformation of a fetus, into an adult: has never been examined. At what level-degree is each of these two survival adaptations functioning at each point in this process? How much are they connected, or related to each other? In what way? The human brain is a layered organism: a large experiential processing center wrapped around a small primitive instinctual core. Yet the small core contains more neurons that all the rest of the brain combined. This is no surprise. It contains 4 billion years of our entire genetic history, compressed and collated into instinctual wisdom. It also runs all of our involuntary body functions.

The maturation of the human brain from a fetus to an adult is a process of two different changing levels of control: learning and instinct. As the outer cerebrum develops, it takes over control from the primitive instinctual core. This is a process of one system growing, while slowly overriding the other. It roughly mirrors the evolution of our brain development over the past 4 million years. It is far too infinitely complex and subtle to be properly studied in detail by any kind of scientific measurement. Yet

it is precisely this shifting dynamic which needs to be understood if we are to understand the process of our own growth and development.

The Splitting of Human Life-Energy

Our history as modern humans is not genetic; it is experiential. Meaning our learned history is not stored inside our genes as other living organisms learned history is. Our flow of life-energy was split into two different kinds of energy: Experiential Life-Energy, and Instinctual Life-Energy. This process of the larger Outer learning center of our brain, overtaking the smaller Inner instinctive center: created us as we are today. The life-energy of our bodies split. First into two body-function zones. Then into two body-brain Energy levels. Then our Brain Energy, or Human Awareness, split into an Inner and Outer Awareness.

With instinctual energy: the body is constantly changing, new cells being formed, old ones being excreted, air-water-nourishment entering into our bodies, being transformed into new living cells… all this energy goes on to take part in other energy cycles through the Air-Earth-Water of our living ecosystems… being transformed by chemical-physical changes into other kinds of substances, as all other energies do in our Universe. But: with experiential life-energy, known as a human personality-self-awareness-psyche-soul… it could not dissolve-flow-change. It was reflective. It bounced back. It was separate. Both exist within the same living person at the same time: except they exist on different energy-levels.

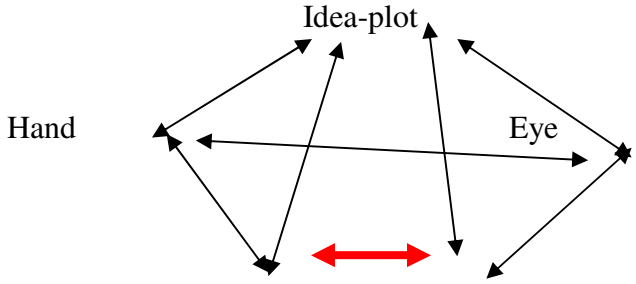
When the physical body dissolved, the reflective human self-awareness did not totally dissolve; instead it stayed separate, intact. This includes the self-awareness of ones own entire body. After death; the neural organic circuits of the human tool-brain cease to function. How could any energy pattern relying on these neural circuits remain intact and not decompose, not fall apart and dissipate with the rest of the organic brain tissue in death? The answer is that 99.999% of that reflective neural energy pattern does in fact dissipate along with the rest of the organic tissue. But there remains that faint un-measurable energy imprint leftover, the memory-tape imprint of reflective, abstractive human life-energy.

If humans possessed the power to measure the totality of all of the Energy of a living person before and after death... Assuming one could trace and identify all of the levels and kinds of energies involved, if we were able to identify what kind of energy this discrepancy was made of and measure it: then we would be able to quantitatively, scientifically and mechanically prove the existence of abstractive human life-energy… which can and does survive after the body's genetic death. But we cannot mechanically measure; much less perceive all of the energies involved in human life-energy. In fact, we are completely incapable of mechanically identifying or measuring life-energy at all.

Artists have a saying of how things which they create, take on a life of their own. Writers speak of how a character they create takes on a life of its own. That is because of how the sensory feedback model of our brains and bodies are structured. Instead of flowing out and being processed and changed by other Energies… Our creative Energy reflects back into our brains. As a result: our creative Life-Energy becomes caged inside our own mind, and develops its own Life-Energy… instead of merging with all other Life-Energy around us. Because our reflective brain is getting most of the feedback from its own reflective thought-patterns. This is why and how the dynamic of a writer writing a fictional story works:

Chapter Three A: Summary of Hominid-Human Development

(Brain inter-acting with only ½ of the body)



Writing with pen

Object-Tool-pen (feedback) Object-paper-story-ideas-imagination

Notice it is the story and the characters that evolve, and change, and grow… *not the writer*.

Using an object… as an object… with a goal, an objective, an object-in-mind…using the mind as a tool, using thoughts as objects-objectives. The only way you can have an inhuman goal like an objective… is to use things and treat them like objects. The only way you can have an objective or have an object as a goal: is to be objectively inhuman; by treating all organic and in-organic living things as if they were dead objects.

This is why Science is inhumane.
This is why human abstraction is so inhumane.
This is why one of the oldest symbols of evil is the Pentagram

The fact is that we as humans are able to recognize and sense the human life-energy that has gone into the creation of any human artifact. All you need to do is to go to a museum. Humans are fascinated by any dead object that was once made by another human. Why? You might as well ask; why are people able to sense when they are being stared at? There is no scientific explanation for this. Yet all humans possess this ability. Other animals possess it also. All that can be said; is that energy cannot be destroyed. Whatever amount-level-kind of human life energy was focused into the creation of any human artifact, that energy is still there, and we pick up on it and respond to it. Just as we respond to the energy of a person staring at us.

Just because we cannot mechanically measure this kind of Energy does not mean that it doesn't exist. Call it whatever you want: but the intangible life-energy that accumulates into an artifact by a human focusing and working on it; can be felt, and sensed by simply looking at that artifact. That energy does not fade. As long as that artifact survives: it will contain the accumulated life-energy which its maker put into it. The more intense the care and love that was poured into the making of an artifact: the more we are attracted to it and fascinated by it.

Similarly: the memory-tape-pattern of human awareness, psyche-soul does not fade after a person dies. It remains intact even after its organic dissolution. It does so, because that pattern is a reflective-separate energy pattern: which bounces back upon itself; and in doing so, cannot dissipate, cannot merge with other energies.

Human life experience is not passed on to the next generation genetically. What Science does not understand is that these electro-chemical patterns became permanently separated from all other energy pathways. Once designed and set up to function reflectively, they do not change in their energy

containment. Why? Because, since these pathways are reflective, the energy itself becomes reflective. It does not dissipate-flow-change as all the other energy pathways of the physical body do. So; you have a situation that while living; this reflective energy-pattern is partially connected to its own body and is also partially totally reflective. When the human animal dies, its genetic-instinctual-life-energy flows-changes, while its experiential-reflective life-energy does not. Even after the structure of these reflective pathways organically dissolves, there is still an energy imprint that remains intact.

How can an energy pattern remain intact even after its physical framework dissolves?

To date, there is no way Science can measure this or establish the truth of this statement. Science is limited to only what it can measure mechanically. To put this into perspective: write down a list, all the new kinds and levels of energy Science has discovered in the last 200 years. Are we supposed to presume that no other kinds or levels of energy exist except those which have just recently been discovered?

We cannot explain life-energy by any kind of scientific measurement: because we are incapable of measuring it, except on various unconnected levels. Nevertheless: human life-energy has been slowly evolving into *two separate neural functions*.

Part of this energy bounces back.
Part of it does not.

If you think of something to say, and say it. If you decide to do something and do it. You are projecting your life-energy outside of yourself. But if you think of something, *and do not say it.* If you decide to do something, *and do not do it*. Then that life-energy stays inside you. It is that simple.

The increasing complexity and reflectivity of the Hominid brain finally resulted in a neural brain function that bounced energy back enough to create self-awareness. So when the first humans died, their self-awareness separated from the physical Universe and remained intact.

The Definition of What is Human

Now we come to what is human: a human is an animal that:

1 .Uses tools.
2. Perceives things separately.
3. Recognizes itself in a mirror.
4. And buries its dead.

The first three characteristics are related to the fourth.

Humans possess a reflective self-awareness that perceives everything outside it as being separate from itself…and its own thoughts-psyche as being separate from its own body. Yet, we are regenerating organisms. Our bodies function as processing pathways for different kinds of energy… including the energy of out thoughts, feelings and observations. No human can regard any living cell of their own body as being absolutely separate. Each cell is involved in energy-processes so gradual and so subtle: that there is no way of separating its energy from the interconnections of all these processes… without destroying the integrity of the whole.

Chapter Three A: Summary of Hominid-Human Development

Our bodies are changing each day: they are not separate from the universe we live-in. Yet we consider ourselves to be separate. Simply because our awareness is separate from the universe… even though our bodies are not.

This is the fundamental split between our awareness-personality-psyche-soul and our physical bodies.

We are reflectively self-aware animals: separated from birth, by the traumatic separation of a half-developed fetus from its womb-mother, separated by millions of years of tool- use, separated by genetic design, separated by neural brain function… into animals who have separated ourselves our natural environments, from living in natural ecosystems, from our own genetic, instinctual wisdom, from each other, and from our inner selves.

We spend our entire lives perceiving things separately: perceiving a petal as separate from a flower, a leaf as separate from a branch, a branch as separate from a tree, the air we breathe as separate from our bodies. Even when all scientific information plainly shows that all these separate things are mere illusions; we ignore these scientific facts, and cling to our perception of separateness: because that is how our perceptions are designed to function. We are created as a separate awareness: unable to re-enter the energy flow of the universe. We are tool-users who have based our entire perception of the universe upon separation, not connection.

Why do humans bury their dead?

The reason lies in the conceptual nature of our awareness. All human abstract thought, all human language-words, all human tool-use, is based upon the idea of complete, or absolute separation. The term for this concept is called an absolute. All reflective fear is based upon the concept of the absolute. All human ideas are based upon the concept of the absolute, or terms of absolute separation. Absolute separation is the basic terrifying concept-dynamic-process of human existence. The very reason we fear separation, is because our self-awareness is separated from the rest of universe. When a person cuts a tree down in the forest, they perceive the cutting of that tree as an absolute separation. When they pluck a petal from a flower they perceive that plucking as an absolute separation.

If all the interwoven cyclic processes of any life form could be examined, we would realize that this small, narrow, time-focus upon any single separation is meaningless and invalid. That all separations are balanced by connections. But humans are not designed to perceive things in this way. We perceive things in terms of separation. That is how we use tools, how we survive, how we use language, how we see the world around us. We do not mourn the separated petal, or tree. Instead: we mourn our own dead. We bury them.

Why?

Because all human identity is based upon what it is connected-to. Any separation or destruction of our human connections is painful and traumatic: depending upon the degree to which we are connected to them. The explanation for this is because humans depend upon learning, not instinct in order to survive.

A human cannot genetically pass on the knowledge and learning needed for its offspring to successfully survive. Instead: it must do so experientially. And it must do this before it dies or else its knowledge is lost. In the beginning: any loss of learning or knowledge was crucial to our chances for survival. The older a person got, the more valued and important they became; because they could pass on their

accumulated learning and experience of how to survive.

Other animals have served their purpose in life, their designed function; after they successfully raise their young. After that, the death of any individual organism is irrelevant to the continuation of its species. But not humans. The older humans got, the more valuable their accumulated experience, knowledge and wisdom became. The more their accumulated learning could aid in the survival of the group.

The veneration and worship of elders is a fixed universal concept in all primitive human cultures. What happened, was that people continued venerating them; *even after they died*. That is why all primitive cultures have some form of ancestor worship. There is no difference between the veneration of elders, and cultural phenomenon of ancestor worship; except the accumulation of customs-traditions-myths: eventually transforming one into the other.

Humans perceive death as being absolute. We also perceive it as being a traumatic separation. This is the irony of human existence: our awareness is based upon the perception of separation, yet… it is also based upon the fear of separation. We cannot understand how a unique personality-self-awareness-spirit-psyche-soul can suddenly disappear, go away: where? What happens to it? Human survival is based upon the preservation and accumulation of learning and knowledge. When a person dies and a rich resource of learning and knowledge crucial to our survival suddenly disappears. We perceive that living persons death as an absolute separation.

So what did early humans do? How did they preserve all of the knowledge and learning accumulated in that deceased person's personality-soul? Did that dead person successfully pass on all of their wisdom-insight-knowledge? How did they manage to survive without him or her?

Once our ancestors could learn how to survive by using tools instead of adapting genetically: experiential learning became crucial to their survival. Yet, the virtue, which enabled them to survive successfully, was also the fatal flaw of their intrinsic makeup. The very perception of any separation being absolute; made them vulnerable to being traumatized by being separated from anything they were closely connected-to. Because when it happened, they perceived the separation as being absolute in nature… as a shock so devastating; that they could not accept it.

In essence: tool-use, and its resulting evolution of the human brain into a reflective organism; created human trauma. It created the trauma of human separation by increasing the importance of learned experience and interpersonal relationships. Without conscious learning being necessary for our survival, without close intimate ties being necessary for interpersonal cooperation; humans would not be so devastated when the social fabric of their lives is rent apart by the death of a loved one. If we could survive merely by using our instinctive knowledge: we would not attach such importance to the death of anyone close to us. So, we desperately try and keep that connection of their passed-over loved ones intact; by preserving their remains in some way.

All traumas of the human psyche stem from the one-sided split of tool-use. The very definition of trauma is: an unhealed, imbalanced split in the human psyche.

A traumatic experience is one that splits off from the human psyche and is not fully digested, integrated and experienced.

This is because the human psyche evolved into a highly reflective awareness made up of three separate levels: instinctive, subconscious and conscious: with an infinitely creative ability to reflectively process and interpret its own experiences. We became able to dissociate ourselves from our own experiences. The same dynamic that split us off from our instincts and made us self-aware; also made us able to split our present consciousness away from any unpleasant, painful experiences or memories.

The trauma of birth-separation and the trauma of death-separation is a universal human condition. The experience of a fetus being separated from its mother's womb, is just as traumatic as the experience of a person being separated from their physical body when they die. We obsess over the last trauma. But we never look at the first one. Even though it is the first one that is far more important; and determines how traumatic the second one will be.

Other animals do not suffer from the accumulation of reflective trauma as much as we do; because their awareness is not as split-up as ours is. Reflective human psychobiologic trauma does exactly that: it splits off any damaging traumatic experiences it cannot integrate; and stores it somewhere, somehow; creatively… it allows these traumatic experiences to accumulate… to be reflectively split-off, trapped, frozen, and accumulated as blocked memories, or suppressed emotions, or muscle tension, or high blood pressure, etc..

One reason we posses the defense mechanism of splitting ourselves off from our own experiences, is because our using tools produced a faster learning curve.

The biofeedback of hand-eye coordination evolved into such a high reflective speed; that our brains evolved to be able to bounce back neural signals inside the forebrain that had been specifically designed-evolved only for tool-use. We became such highly reflective creatures, we needed to absorb and digest our experiences on an extremely high level of dynamic balance; through an extremely complex and sensitized process of integrated learning. If at any time this complex, delicate, process is upset, if we cannot fully integrate and digest those experiences: those experiences have to go somewhere. The reason we cannot properly digest them is that our awareness resides predominantly in our forebrain and is genetically separated from our bodies. Our brains and our bodies are not fully integrated on an instinctual level. Our conscious awareness is separated from our instinct. Reflective self-awareness, fear, fear of dying, trauma, wonder… are all only different aspects of a single process-dynamic; that was developed and evolved through using tools:

I.e. Separation-segmentation-specialization-accumulation… or repetition-duplication-preservation-perpetuation.

Why do humans bury the physical remains of their own species? Why did all early cultures practice the ritualized burial of their dead? Because it was the only connection they had left with this supposedly absolutely separated life-energy? Because they wanted to honor or worship that once-living person? Because they felt that dead person was still with them? Because they wanted to cling to what they were once connected-to? Because for humans: all absolute separation is traumatic? Because they possessed an instinctive wisdom telling them that energy cannot be destroyed and a human separate-reflective self-awareness does not completely dissolve or dissipate back into the universe? Or was it that in preserving their memory of that person, they tried to preserve their body only because that was all that was visibly left of them?

Here, you have to ask a crucial question.

Why did humans try to preserve something that is dead; as opposed to preserving something that is alive?

Because they couldn't face the horror of this supposedly final absolute separation?

Here is a very profound contradiction and hypocrisy. The perception and belief of absolute separation… that all human awareness, all human existence, all human understanding, all human lifestyles are based upon… is the same horror that humans cannot face or accept when it affects them directly.

In other words. If other people die; who are not connected to you personally.

That is normal.

If a tree you are not personally connected to dies.

That is normal.

If you use a knife to cut, separate…. An animal, or a blade of grass

That is normal.

But if someone else cuts your throat and kills *you*. By separating your carotid artery so you bleed to death in seconds… that is horrible

That is not logical

Not only is it not logical: it is insane.

Humans carefully and selectively… weed all awareness of horror out of what is normal. The state of normality is just a lack of the Sense of Wonder.

Nobody wants to admit that human normality is horrible. That normal human existence and normal human awareness is full of horror. Horror and normality are the same thing. It just depends on how selectively you look at it. We choose to selectively look at what is actually horrible and label it as normal. We choose to selectively look at what is actually normal and label it as horrible.

The first humans were born into the same condition of awareness as we are today. As reflectively self-aware animals; accumulating experience into a personality-psyche-soul.

Without the ability to learn experientially at a very high speed, humans could never have survived. This trait produced a universal human perception and a universal motivation.

This perception is… the absolute separation of one's own inner awareness from everything else. Or… an ego.

This form of insular awareness created fear. Humans live in a state of constant, insular, inner fear. Humans suffer from living in a state of constant instinctive-subconscious-conscious state of fear. Which they are mostly not aware-of.

Chapter Three A: Summary of Hominid-Human Development

We are motivated by fear. Not by courage.
All humans are motivated by fear.

The two universal motivations humans suffer from is:

The fear of dying
And
The fear of living.

This is the universal condition of insanity called human self-awareness.

Each one of us has been genetically separated from our bodies by developing a reflective mental awareness. We are genetically separated from our wombs at birth as a half-finished, half-developed fetus, squalling in terror, unprepared for this traumatic separation... Our parents unprepared in how to properly raise these helpless bundles of total dependency. We grow up increasingly to become separate from ourselves, and the outer world. Accumulating our own experiences into such a unique accumulation: that the *uniqueness* of our experiential memory-knowledge of our experiences… *outweighs* our genetic universality as a common species.

For all humans: separation means fear.

All humans fear separation.

All humans fear death.

More precisely not death itself; but dying.

This comes from our unique form of time-awareness. Because we have a split-off *inner observer*: that can stand back; and watch an impending event about to happen to us.

Keeping the dead alive in our memories would be more than sufficient as a way of preserving their legacy and honoring them. But we ourselves cannot face our own death without fear. So… rather than accept death as natural, or accept our own death: we seek to avoid that fear by clinging to the belief of transcendence.

But… is this supposed belief due only to our personal, subconscious fear of death? Or is it due to human awareness actually surviving physical death?

Actually: it is both.

But humans also fear experiencing life. They fear living also.
So rather than living. Or dying. Humans merely exist.
They merely function mechanically as tools and machines. Brainwashed by their cultures.
Human culture was produced by the re-re-reflecting biofeedback between our tools and our tool-brain.
In order to keep on creating tools: our ancestors had to repeat the same actions mechanically over and over again for millions of years. The basic principle of all these actions is: one-sided splitting.

All of our mechanically repeated actions originate from tool-use. The most obvious example of this in

human culture is ritual and ritualized behavior. By performing the same tasks, the same repetitive movements over and over. By using the same tools in the same way for millions of years: tools ritualized hominid-human existence into a repetitive, duplicated, preserved pattern, which ultimately evolved into a complex culture… a lifestyle that was based upon abstraction and duplication. Using abstract symbols and words to communicate-with, and give meaning to their lives in order to justify and rationalize their existence.

Tools programmed the human brain to function and think like a tool.

Tools programmed us to think along separate, linear lines of thought.

Tools gave each tool-action, each tool-task and each tool-function: an abstract meaning.

Combine these tendencies into everyday life: and you get ritual.

All early cultures were extremely ritualized. Literally every action and aspect of life in these cultures was controlled or dictated by some kind of ritual. Both tool-use and ritual contain the same elements of replication, and repetition… all narrowly controlled and defined.

All human rituals are merely an outgrowth of tool-use.

These rituals are passed on from generation to generation and preserved: by being duplicated over, and over again.

Just as all tool making is based upon duplication, and tool-use is based upon repetitive, duplicated motions. Tool-use is based upon learned, not genetic intelligence. All rituals are based upon duplication, repetition and experiential learning: not instinct.

So: all mechanical repetition, duplication, tool-use… including ritual: are based upon the same dynamic of one-sided splitting. To wit:

Separation.

Segmentation.

Accumulation

By the creative use of abstract symbols and ideas: this produces what we call customs-traditions-rituals-myths-culture.

All of this follows the same tool-dynamic of one-sided splitting. All of this is accumulated, preserved and perpetuated.

The difference between this, and all other kinds of repetitive animal behavior: is that it is not instinctive.

You cannot separate ritualized behavior from tool-use.

You cannot separate ritual from culture.

And one of the earliest known rituals of all human culture is burial of the dead.

But even this does not fully explain worshipping the dead, leftover cadaver and trying to preserve it. The ultimate reason for us burying our dead comes from valuing our own tools. This is a natural outcome of tool-use. The most valued possessions humans had were their tools. Without them, they could not survive. It is in this way that we came to value and worship all dead things to which we become attached.

Just as we worship and preserve old furniture, old buildings, old books. Just as our ancestors could not survive without their tools: they could not survive without the knowledge and wisdom passed on to them by their elders.

The only way they knew how to value something dead: was by preserving it in some way.

Combine the corpse of a once living person they were once closely connected to, with their tool habit of preserving all dead knowledge-memories-tools-things: and it is no wonder humans buried or preserved their dead.

But most importantly: this burial or preservation was performed as a ritual. Just as the concept of absolute separation originates from tool use: so does the practice of all ritualized human behavior.

So basically: every possible and probable reason for humans burying their dead: originates from tool-use.

The Origin of Culture

By the time we humans emerged; our tool-brain had developed enough to perform the same processes of manipulation inside our brain without our hands… as we could outside, with our hands.

The result is what I call: abstraction. This process became highly creative. It produced an entire array of things that we call by different names, but all are a product of creative abstraction. The products of our creative abstraction: we call ‘culture’.

The universal traits of all early human cultures are: tool use, language, accumulation, preservation of learning, and burial of the dead.

These traits are also the same factors that create all human culture.

What we are separated from, we do not know.

What we do not know, we do not understand.

What we do not understand; we fear.

Basically: separation = fear.

Human culture does have a universal root-origin-motivation. What humans are not connected to, what they are separated from: they do not understand. And what is bigger than they are, what they do not

understand, is the universe. Fear of separation translates into the fear of death, fear of the unknown, fear of the universe: needing to control it, to manipulate it, and dominate it by using tools.

The purpose of human culture was to replace what humans lost, when they evolved into humans*:* their instinctive-genetic-ecological connection to the universe.

All cultures are fashioned and designed to give purpose and meaning to human existence. No other animal needs culture: because they already have a purpose in their life. No insect, or fish; no fowl, or mammal has any need to find out the purpose of its life except humans. Each living organism is already designed to function usefully as part-of its ecosystem. All forms of energy in the universe are designed to function usefully as part-of all the other energies they inter-act with.

All except the reflective life-energy of human self-awareness.

Through tool-use: we had successfully separated ourselves from the ecosystems we lived in. All other organisms inter-act on a very deep, complex genetic basis with their environments. Except for humans. We became loose cannons: roaming at will throughout any and all ecosystems. Our ability to learn faster from our experiences and manipulate tools made any ecological balance unnecessary. We stopped serving any useful function in the ecosystems we lived in. Humans no longer were dependent upon being connectively balanced to any ecosystem in order to survive.

But this works both ways. The ecosystems no longer needed us either. Our tool-brains were now reflective: capable of learning-changing, far faster than any evolutionary process of adaptation. The human tool-brain had evolved into becoming its own tool. It could manipulate not only objects: it could manipulate its own perception of objects through language. It could manipulate its own emotional perceptions, its intellectual perceptions through the use of ideas and attitudes. It could manipulate its own ideas of actuality: by constructing an artificial inner environment to live in.

Except… in the context of the fevered brain in the narrow, focused, pyramidal perception of one person in one instant of time… this creative process was and is non-contextual.

It is not determined or controlled by a larger context, or a larger environment.

As a result: this creative process became completely arbitrary-random-nonintegrated… in relation to the rest of the universe: including members of its own species.

The human animal through its own ability of tool-use, and through its own reflective self-awareness: had lost any greater purpose for its own existence.

It had lost its greater context. It had no larger purpose, no larger meaning. It served no useful larger function because it was no longer an integral part-of the larger eco-systems it lived in.

So... It created its own purpose, it created its own meaning... Arbitrarily through its use of language, it's use of abstract concepts. It found itself in a strange frightening universe needing to understand and explain why it was there in the first place. Needing to serve a useful purpose, needing to have some greater meaning to its life. The nature of all human awareness is reflective: its reflective reality is itself.

So humans reflectively projected that separate self out... Onto the universe: creatively. Arbitrarily.

Chapter Three A: Summary of Hominid-Human Development

Anthropomorphizing the universe into human terms, into human attributes: so the earth became a mother, the sun became a father.

All early human cultures attribute a reflective self-awareness to everything around them. These entities or spirits supposedly exist in the trees, the animals, the rocks, the waters, the air, the clouds. What all anthropology is blind to; is that the very definition of a spirit or entity: is a reflective self-awareness. What we call spirituality, is us: projecting our own self-awareness out onto everything around us.

Whatever humans connect-to, they also project-onto and arbitrarily-creatively manipulate this projection to suit their own needs. They creatively made explanations of the universe as a reflection of themselves... As a convenient-arbitrary, non-contextual projection of their own human social microcosm...

This is one basic reason-function-motivation-origin of culture. It includes the accumulation and preservation of knowledge, plus the preservation and worship of the dead. Put all these elements together and you have the creation of cultures-myths-legends-fairy tales-religion-tradition-custom-ritual-imagery-symbols-concepts. The accumulation of all these separate factors piling up to be preserved as an intermixed, segmented accumulation.

When did we first begin to invent myths?

When we began killing other animals. When we began eating meat. When we became hunters.

In Africa on the veldt: our ancestors began eating animal protein simply because there was so much of it. With all other eco-systems, animal protein is the most difficult to obtain, and only the top predators are strong enough and hunt-intelligently enough to get it… and are designed to eat it and use it. This is because their animal protein is designed to recycle itself back into the energy system without needing too many carrion-eaters because there is so little of it. But on the African veldt, there is too much animal protein to be processed by only the usual carrion eaters. If there had only been flies and insects to eat the dead animal bodies, they would have rotted into the earth and poisoned the earth with its un-processable chemicals that stay there and kill all living things in the soil. As long as the carrion eaters ate the dead kills of the predators fast enough so they could not leach into the soil, the soil stayed healthy… too healthy. It became the healthiest soil on this planet. It could… and still can; survive the worst droughts, the worst rainstorms and the worst floods easily.

No other plant-kingdom, soil-oil dynamic balance is this rich in over-lapping energy-forms that have so many near-indestructible links to each other inter-connectively… so in any stage of dormancy, they stay healthy and do not weaken. This is because of the depth of the African soil. It rests on a previously covered and buried eco-system. This millions of years old eco-system was covered by the ash deposits from the volcanic eruptions that spewed out of the rising magma outlets when the African continent (at that time it was connected to other continents)… began splitting apart… separating an entire totality of merged eco-systems. That were irreparably damaged and have never recovered their old, mild life-energy levels. They became aggressive eco-systems… that mostly colonized, or infiltrated other ecosystem areas like the Indonesian jungle, the jungles of Borneo, Malaysia, and the Amazon rainforest.

However in Africa: the increased energy levels were imbalanced. On one side, you have a lush tropical forest with tons of diversity in all levels except animal. Why? Because it is sitting on a weak soil energy system. Tropical forests have too much rain. That rain washes away most of the soil.

Chapter Three A: Summary of Hominid-Human Development

Animals… most of them need some kind of soil to burrow into, and open space to move.
On the other side, you have much less diversity except animals. Why? A strong animal kingdom… because it has a deep soil-base… that instantly replenishes itself so that animals can use it and open space to move. There almost nothing there to eat except food only designed mostly for grazing animals and predators.

The entire purpose and reason for these two eco-systems were corrupted. They stopped being eco-system that supported as many different diverse species as possible, as harmoniously as possible, as mildly as possible. Instead: they began producing polarized conditions that polarized its species into harsher and harsher levels of conflict and battle against each other.

The early hunting apes began to have a bad conscience about all this killing. They had originated from a peaceful ecosystem, and did not survive the new, evolved new-love… tough-love life-system. Even the ones that survived could not rid themselves of the guilt of being forced to become killers when they had existed previously as non-killers, non-dominant species before the splitting of the mostly African continent. This had to be endured. Human ancestors found a way to not endure it, but excuse it.

In case you do not know… there is no such thing as a happy predator. Unless it is in an eco-system where it is gladly accepted and welcomed by all, and I mean *all* of the other life-forms; as a good energy.

What were the results of both hominids and humans excusing their killing for millions of year?

Ritual sacrifices… tradition-bound into each culture as sacred, sanctified acts.

How was hunting made endurable? How did humans keep the act of killing almost every week; from turning them into mass murderers and rapists and destroyers?

By separating the act of killing from their own persona and their own personal responsibility.

By creating an imaginary higher power which gave them the right to kill. By a higher power making them lords, kings of their ecosystem. By a buffalo spirit coming to them in dreams; and explaining to them why it was normal and good to be killed by a human?

Once the earliest hunters of our hominid species left the African veldt they found mild ecosystems. And became top predators. Only… not welcome. Not wanted. Not needed. They became displaced animals without any welcome, safe eco-system. They were already killers. But… they were only lowly scavengers… they had never evolved to become integrated into any eco-system as its top predator.

But also…

They became a lost, wandering species… they had lost any true meaning to their own existence.

However…. They also became a more curious, wondering-wandering, exploring species.

The problem in traveling was that, they could not instantly adapt perfectly to each new eco-system. They began breaking the universal law of all living things:

Chapter Three A: Summary of Hominid-Human Development

Do no harm

In order to hide this from themselves: they created myths. They began attributing all kinds of superior abilities to the animals they killed. They began to make appeasements to the animals they killed. They began making ritualized sacrifices each time they killed anything. The guilt of killing things wrongly: ate at their insides. So… the only way they could kill anything wrongly; was to invent stories that are such awful nonsense: people today can scarcely understand how these rationalizations were ever swallowed and accepted as an unquestionable sacred truth.

This is one origin of the early destructive myths of all hunter-gatherer societies. Each one has its own set of special rationalizations and explanations and justifications for hunting and killing other animals. Some myths do have positive elements and positive messages. But the positive and negative elements have all been so mixed up together: that it would take thousands of books to sift through all of the thousands of different myths and separate what is fact and what is fiction. What is truth and what is lie. What is actually good and what is actually evil about them.

Another reason for the creation of myths was fire. The invention of fire as a central evening ritual; it had storytellers gathering around the fire and vying with each other about who told the best stories. The best hunters may have come home with the carcass of a big animal.

However: a better storyteller could lie about an even bigger one. The one that got away.

And impress the whole clan more than a hunter who was not as good a story teller, not as good a liar.

So even men who were not good hunters could still be held in high esteem. A social status based upon their ability to entertain others about imaginary monsters and adventures they never had.

So… by their egos being falsely rewarded from delivering an empty, made-up tale-or-myth.

By poor hunters envying better hunters and trying to outdo them around the fire at night instead of during the day.

Their status was raised. Until they dominated the true hunters by storytelling. Until storytellers became heads of entire tribes. This custom of false worship became an unquestioned tradition. Shaman, wise men, cunning liars, devious plotting power mongers… did not have to hunt to prove their prowess at all. All they had to do, was be the most successful, most inventive liar of their respective tribe or band, or religion.

Anthropologists have found this to be the case; *in every tribe they have ever studied all over the world.*

Humans are uncritical about their own culture. Humans are uncritical about their own beliefs. Humans believe myths without trying to sift the truth from the lies. This is the plain, common-sense fact about the origin of all myths, cultures, traditions, religions and beliefs.

The true domination, true ability of superior bravery, courage and honesty in hunting and living was replaced by false domination, the false ability of fooling people through words-language-exaggeration-manipulation of the truth. The highest status went to those who could fool people better; simply by lying, exaggerating, telling better tall tales.

However.
Uncritically swallowing.

Any culture,
Any religion,
Any dogma,
Any scientific model,
Anybody else's opinion.
Any tall tale.

Is just as poisonous as eating a piece of shit that might have a few kernels of truth in it.

Human hunting societies merely removed themselves one step further from their own killing by ritualizing it through abstraction, and turning their guilt magically into a justification for their own existence, and literally making their explanation-Myths become the backbone of meaning in their lives. The creation of Myths making killing sacred. The ritualization of these Myths into hunter-gatherer cultures. The mindless use of killing tools. Turned our ancestors and us into killers. We have no problems in killing other animals.

How was it so easy?

Simple. Just invent a convenient myth that superficially rationalizes your killing something. Rationalize your lifestyle. Not anybody else's lifestyle. Just your own custom-made lifestyle. With its own custom-made, custom-fitted customs, myths, legends, and beliefs, and rituals. Simply custom-fit a rationalized Myth, together with legends, sagas, folk-tales, fairytales, rituals, traditions, customs… which becomes your cultural identity. In effect: your culture becomes who you are. This cultural identity conveniently preserves, rationalizes, and justifies, and sanctifies your convenient killing lifestyle. Not any other tribes. So… killers of fish develop different legends from killers of deer. Each tribe made up their own inventive lies, and tall tales. Why do you think they are called tales? Because that was the leftover evidence that they could not hide. It was the one thing they could not use. They had to explain why the tail of the animal was leftover after they had killed and eaten it.

They had to tell the story of the hunt. They had to make up story of the killed animal to explain *why* it asked to be killed. They had to make the tail longer and bigger; to justify killing the animal. Until the animal, until the tail, was so big that it attacked them… Until they were merely defending themselves against this tall tail. Then the others could kill that animal because those animals were tall… they had magical powers that could kill and destroy them if they were not killed…. There were endless inventive lies told about dead animals and living ones; to explain and justify and rationalize anything our ancestors conveniently wanted to justify.

Simply by looking at the Outer World fearfully: our ancestors magnified their fears and projected them onto the things and animals they feared. Until they became preserved as sacred stories, or Myths. Until the animals gained mythic proportions; and it was alright to kill to kill such huge, powerful, Mythic, feared creatures.

You mean literally all Myths are mostly made up of lies and hidden, twisted subconscious symbols and meanings?

Yes.

Mixed in with a few half-truths and whole truths that are sufficiently poisoned and warped and stunted; to ignore the actual truths these myths symbolically reveal…. *subconsciously.*

By continually twisting and working at their Myths: they fitted each new generation's particular fancy, or imagination, or needs. Or wants, or imaginations. Depending on the states of their selective awareness. That is, until they became preserved, ossified, and petrified into unchanging, sanctified rituals and traditions. Then the entire process of 'tall tales' and the creative justification for meaning was frozen… and no later generations were allowed to change these finally frozen distorted-evolved lies and Myths.

There is one universal excuse all of these hunting-killing societies used to rationalize their own killing: It is one of the oldest lies and excuses in human evolution…

'He made me do it.' 'All of them made me do it.' 'The devil made me do it.' 'A spirit told me to do it.' 'The ----Gods spoke to me and spoke to me from-on-high and ordered me to kill this animal.' 'The Great spirit told me to do it…' Usually it was the spirit of the animal they killed. 'A higher power made me do it.' 'With the power of the spirits that reside in my bow, I killed this animal. I did not do it.' 'The gun shot that man. I was only holding it and it went off accidentally.'

'I was forced to do it.' 'How? Why?'

'Oh… the animal spoke to me and asked me to kill it. It wanted to give itself to me. It wanted to give its life to me.'

Oh. In that case it's all right… This dead animal is now sacred. Worship the spirit of this dead animal. Not the energy of the living animal. Or else it will come back and haunt you from the grave. It will haunt you forever.

As our own ancestors have haunted us and given us no peace when we disobeyed them and tried to live without killing animals.

We were almost annihilated by that other tribe because we almost forgot how to kill.

All early hunting societies were, and are ritualized down to the bone. The entire hunt is in the co-existing text of a ritual. All of nature is ritualized. Weapons are ritualized. Words, gestures, are ritualized. Techniques are ritualized. Thought patterns are ritualized. Emotions are ritualized. Literally all actions are ritualized!

How can I punch this realization into a modern brain?

Literally everything was a ritual with these people.
There was no such thing as a free thought, or a creative idea…
There was no such thing as an acceptable feeling or wish.
Everything was ritualized.
If anything went wrong?
Evil spirits were the cause of the wrongness; not you

Chapter Three A: Summary of Hominid-Human Development

The Gods were angry with you.
You have offended the spirit of…
But *which* spirit have I offended?

Which of course .brings us to the witch doctor: the tribal shaman: the sham, the shyster… who is supposed to be able to discern which one it was and what you should do in order to appease it. Until people get used to being told what to do whenever there is a crisis or a problem. Which creates an artificial false authority inside human society… etc.

This is one example of the convenient ways in which our ancestors avoided any personal, or communal, or cultural responsibility. Spirits ruled them. Spirits told them what to do. Spirits were more powerful than they were. Everything had spirits in them. Everything was full of spirits; some good… most were bad and evil. This is where the word and idea of modern spirituality comes from.

The earliest boats were simply upside-down rig cages, with skin pulled over them. How were they first made? By using any large mammal's ribs and spine with its skin pulled over it after the carcass was eaten. You can make a kayak out of one, or two walrus skeletons and their skins. These rib-skin first-boats; explain how the first modern humans managed to migrate to the Pacific islands and Australia 75,000 years ago. Using the bones and skins of the animals they killed needed no fancy technology. All they had to do was kill a large animal that had large ribs and a long spine… curve the spine by tightening it with the drying skin over it: and you have a boat. No Carpentry necessary. Why do you think boats have ribs? And a Keel? Because you have to kill the animal to make a keel out the spine of your kill. Without a keel: the boat keels over. A dead animal keels over after being killed… or keeled.

More than one culture colonized one continent. Different cultures kept their tool-cultures unchanged for thousands of years. The more advanced tool-tribes systematically and destructively killing off all the big game… and also other humans who did not have their superior killing abilities. Why? Because they were all going after the same food resources. Only the less advanced tribes were only after the remains once the killers made their kill. Can you imagine the anger and hate one tribe would have: after they finish with a kill and come back to find some dirty scavenger tribe breaking open the marrow bones of their killed carcass… with their crude stones? Where do you think the concept of ownership came from? From humans owning, and using the dead animals they killed. To ritualize a death, a hunt, a kill. To make it sacred… and find some filthy scavenging tribe despoiling the sacred carcass? Where do you think the word: avenge comes from? From scared scavengers who desecrated the sacred remains of their killed animals, and ran away. From the angry returning owners of those dead carcasses: chasing the scared scavengers … avenging the sacrilege of their kill being desecrated.

The earliest north American cultures invented bone-tools and flint tools by themselves. Beginning with the most crude marrow bone-splitting with crude stones as the first form of stone technology. After north American humans began splitting mammoth-bones: did they start evolving that crude technology into sophisticated bone-stone technology? Or did the earliest ones go extinct? With newer waves coming later to exterminate them? Regardless: early modern humans in the Americas duplicated the entire earlier evolution and history of human tool-use in Africa, and Asia.

What had happened in Africa and Europe was re-enacted in north America. The Cro-Magnons exterminating the Neanderthals in Europe, and the Clovis culture exterminating the earlier north American humans, and taking over the continent. The same basic history. Only at different times, and on different continents.

However… once modern humans managed to kill off all the other walking apes in Europe. Once the same sub-species managed to kill off all its fellow tribes in north America. Once the Asian modern humans managed to kill off all the walking ape subspecies in Asia. Once the African modern humans found that all the other walking apes had gone extinct and there were no more human enemies left to kill.

They had a big problem.

They had been evolving and developing a tool culture for millions of years: because half of them had been the weakest, most cowardly, most lying, and dishonest walking ape species on earth.

The others, the braver ones, the less cunning ones were all killed off.

Now they had no more enemies left to fight against. Now they had no more enemies to kill. But they had a tool-culture: based upon killing all the large mammals around them. They had already hunted many of them into extinction. Now the remaining large mammals were no great threat to them… so they only had one choice left. They began killing each other… even though most of these tribes lived so far apart from each other that they had to travel huge distances to fight each other. So in order to rationalize and justify this instinctive need to find and hunt down large mammals, and have enemies they hated and feared: they invented the idea of territory… ancestral lands which their ancestors had traveled through for thousands of years without ever considering that land to be theirs… in any way, shape, or form. But now it was different. Now they were kings of all they surveyed. Now all the animals and lands they traveled over existed only for their benefit. So they began killing each other. They became robber barons… kings of their respective territories, in which they only killed, and used, and traveled through… barons of their huge landed estates… becoming incensed and outraged that any baron or king, or chief, or tribe of robbers… should have the audacity, and the temerity as to even live *near* them, and not live in constant fear of being attacked. And not run, and leave them in peace… so no other human or other large mammal could ever challenge their superiority and rightful kingship to all the lands of the earth. They could own everything in sight…

Whatever they saw: they owned.

Whatever they said was theirs: was theirs by automatic assumption of the right of the dominant animal species on earth to do as it pleased.

Today… we modern humans use even more killing tools than our ancestors ever did. We modern humans have learned how to use tools in many other ways. We have learned how to kill by abstraction. Upping the power of killing through machines. Through mass pollution, mass destruction, mass genocide, mass extinctions, mass-production, mass warfare, etc.

Make no mistake about this. The first human hunting cultures, the first pre-civilized humans… were walking killing machines.

And in order to hide this unpleasant truth. The earliest myths and cultures were and still are a bunch of crazed, irrational schizoid, insane, rationalizations which make no rational, logical sense.

The origin of human sacrifices. The origin of human non-love. The origin of human guilt. The origin of human culture. The origin of hate. The origin of racism. Not only comes from our ancestors, killing living things wrongly for literally millions on years. But it also comes from millions of years of greater

natural forces and influences that our species had no control over.

That is.

Until now.

Now, today: we humans have the wherewithal to understand what happened.
Now today: we have the power to decide what to do about it.

The Tool-Dynamic of Civilized Culture

In essence: the birth of the human species was also the birth of human trauma. By its genetic process and structure; birth itself became traumatic. Simply by losing touch with our instincts. We lost touch with 4 billion years of genetic wisdom.

Human birth became traumatic by our ancestors evolving a reflective, defensive, awareness that could split up its own experiences. By its very nature, human reflective awareness acts as a defense against any trauma.

But it is the creation of reflective awareness itself, which made reflective trauma possible, and also created the necessary defense against trauma. The evolution of human self-awareness created the perception of reflective fear. The evolution of time-awareness also created reflective fear, which is a result of the same dynamic. Instead of only being designed to experience our life directly without reflection, we also have the ability to perceive that: 'oh, this *going* to happen…' this created the vulnerability of the non-integrated human psyche being traumatized by not being capable of integrating certain experiences. It also created the instinctive defense against trauma of splitting off experiences it could not handle or integrate. Only: we did not learn how to later, properly re-integrate these split-off experiences. As a result: humans are mostly stuck with their early childhood traumas for the rest of their life.

Along with infant, childhood and adolescent trauma, all human cultures developed reflective fear: fear of separation, fear of death, fear of change, fear of the unknown. Because of all those fears: humans created abstract codes-laws-superstitions-ideas-rituals-values which each culture forced its inhabitants to live by. Warfare probably magnified the concept of cultural exclusion: creating the xenophobic fear and hatred of strangers. But all of these reflective factors occur simultaneously in a complex series. You cannot say which came before the other. The evolution of human culture and cultural identity is the tipping of the balance where humans changed their entire awareness of themselves, of each other, and of the universe. Their reflective Inner Universe created an inner existence, an inner identity and an inner reality that was self-created and separate from their outer universe. And the group expression of that inner reality became their group identity, their cultural identity.

Apart from the preservation of knowledge, custom, tradition and myth: the most basic, earliest living root of any culture is based upon two complimentary balanced forms of human self-expression that are both abstractive and actual in nature. They are the connected-integrated-balanced creativity of singing and dancing. Both activities involve the body and the brain in a balanced way. But instead of human creativity itself being valued, developed, and perpetuated: it was the product of that creativity which was valued, accumulated, preserved and perpetuated. Due to the dominance of tool-use in human society, rather than continually and creatively changing; singing and dancing became ritualized and repetitive,.

Chapter Three A: Summary of Hominid-Human Development

The difference between human creativity and that of all other animals is tool-use. Other animals creatively find a way to survive each day, reacting and adapting creatively to each new situation. So did our ancestors; except they did it mostly with tools. But our creative tool-use effectively squelched the rest of the entire spectrum of human creativity by the dynamic that is used to make tools, i.e. Separation-segmentation-accumulation-duplication-preservation. By having to re-make the same tools over and over again, our ancestors were trained-programmed into repetitive actions… into all kinds of repetition and duplication, which was ultimately mirrored in human culture as all kinds of repetitive, duplicated rituals, traditions and customs. We stopped living creatively each day, dealing with each new situation differently; except by using tools. Thus, our everyday behavior became ritualized into a set of narrow cultural norms. While our tool-creativity expanded and increased, our cultural dynamic became ever more rigidly set into the tool dynamics of preservation, repetition, and duplication.

The human brain works by reflection and projection. *But how can you tell which is which?*

Are you projecting a reflection?

Or are you reflecting a projection?

Which is the actual truth?
Where did the projected reflection come from?
Where did the reflected projection come from?
How many mirrors reflected the *actual image:* before it was projected as a distorted reflection?
How much is an experience or impression of reality or an experience altered, twisted, distorted, changed, censored, blocked out, ignored, selectively focused on, etc?
How true is the projection to the actual truth, the actual image? How true is the reflection to the actual truth, the actual image?
How true is the projection to the actual reflection?
How true is the reflection to the actual projection?
What is the difference between a reflection and a projection?
Are you experiencing reality directly? Or are you experiencing a reflection… or a projection of reality?

For example:

Whatever is ritualized: automatically becomes sacred.
Whatever is sacred: automatically becomes ritualized.

What is the difference? There is none. Does it matter which came first? No. The result is exactly the same.

We have refused to look at, how anything can be ritualized if you want it to be, how anything can be made sacred. Anything can be turned into a legend, or a myth. We never critically analyze how we use myths. We never critically analyze why myths are used. We never critically explore and analyze where they actually came from, why they were invented, when they were invented, how they were invented… all the pertinent details which would explain everything have been covered up long ago, forgotten, lost, and buried by the passage of time and by human duplicity and the love of telling tall stories and lying and exaggerating. Myth is a result of ritual. Ritual is a result of myth. Sanctification is a result of ritual. Ritual is a result of sanctification. All of these words mean the same thing. All of them do the same thing.

Why is this inconvenient truth carefully brushed under the carpet of human awareness? If you stop long enough to consider the most obvious implications…

If anything can be made sacred… why then. Either everything is sacred. Or nothing is sacred. Or both? Or neither? It is logically impossible to make anything more sacred than something else… without distorting and imbalancing your own awareness and your perspective of what actually exists and what is actually true. And distorting whatever you are trying to selectively sanctify.

Whenever we consciously decide to give something more importance than something else; we are practicing selective awareness.

It is this intrinsic nature of our selective awareness which distorts the dynamic balance of our senses and perceptions automatically.

Paying attention to only one thing is natural. As long as the flow of that passing attention is used within the two totalities of Inner and Outer Awareness… simultaneously and connectively… as a dynamically balanced flow.

Human awareness is not trained this way. Instead, humans have trained their brains just like they have trained their brats… by spoiling them with indulgences when they need discipline, and disciplining them when they need freedom, love and acceptance most. Consequently: human awareness simply does not want to do the right thing. It shies away from even the simplest and easiest of solutions. It shies away from logical thinking. It shies away from logical feelings. It shies away from feeling logic and the logic of feeling. It shies away from emotional logic. It shies away from physical logic or any kind of logic that is organic and direct. This is the problematic dynamic of human reality, this is the problem of normality and abstraction and actuality re-reflecting between each other, so one mirrors the other. The resulting reflective distortions make it hard to tell what is actually true and what is not true.

In order to manipulate your own awareness to produce a desired sense of sacredness through the use of some kind of ritual; you have to use your brain like a tool… you have to concentrate intensely… you have to focus narrowly. Ritual is one way for the tool-brain to focus selectively upon something. By early human cultures ritualizing almost everything in their daily life, they trained their tool-brains exclusively by all sorts of pyramidal-selective forms of awareness. Consequently, the development of human awareness was preeminently devoted to that portion of the brain that focused pyramidally. I.e. Was good at using tools. Tools were what gave humans the power to manipulate and control their environment. They are the only things that insure our survival. By not only prizing and sanctifying their use, but by training their brains to function as a tool through the ritualization of their lives; humans not only guaranteed their own survival, they insured the survival of their tools.

What is invisible in this symbiotic relationship is that it is a one-way street… a total, complete, lopsided imbalance. Our tools evolved: we did not. We were forced to adapt to our own tools. Our own tools were adapted to make our lives easier… more convenient: but in actuality, our lives did not become easier or more convenient humanly speaking. Instead, all this newfound convenience and ease only led us to spend more time making and using more tools.

If you try to separate what you are as a human from your tools and your tool-brain, you will see what I mean. We have remained genetically the same animal; while our tools have evolved through amazing leaps of creative human life-energy used to produce them. We stopped being humanly creative and

became the creators of increasingly elaborate and more complicated tools. Tools have been multiplying themselves through duplication and replications… using their human hosts symbiotically to survive, evolve, and flourish by feeding off our life-energy. Humans have multiplied also due to their using tools. Tools gave us an easy crutch of mechanical advantage: which we used and became too successful at survival… and ended up overpopulating the entire living earth with our one species that had never been genetically designed to live in such great numbers and in such close, packed quarters.

As long as we ritualize our lives into routines, habits, normalities: we will continue to be unaware tool-users, addicted to using more and more tools… spending most of our lives using tools; not spending our lives being human. Take away all ritual, habit, routine, normality, tool-use, tool-brain-use; and what is left? Ultimately; all ritualization of human life is dehumanizing. Not only because it forces us to act like mechanical objects; all bowing down in unison, all performing identical motions and seeking to posses identical thoughts and emotions; but because it robs us of our own lives, our own life-energy… which was originally designed to be poured into the sustainment and evolution of hominid-human life-energy, not the sustainment and evolution of tools.

In effect, all tool duplication and repetition destroys human creativity. All tool-use creates repetition, duplication, boredom, dead things and deadness. If you spend most of your life doing only a few repetitive acts like plowing a field, or working in a factory, you become bored, your awareness becomes desensitized; you develop a habitual routine of doing the same things the same way, with no leeway to creatively express yourself otherwise. Once you accept whatever routines, rituals, customs of your community and culture may practice, you stop being truly creative in your everyday life. The curse of all human culture is the inevitable loss-stifling of human creativity on many levels.

Here again you must ask the question: what is valued more? Something that is alive or something that is dead? Just as humans valued their dead tools, and the dead remains of their loved-ones: they valued the dead product of singing and dancing more than the living, creative process itself. Once humans began living in larger and larger groups: individual creativity gave way to the dominance of group creativity. All people singing the same thing: all people dancing the same way. Culture became a form of group identity. Rather than developing individual creativity, it was used to develop group conformity. The problem with this is that it is not based upon voluntary cooperation: it became an externally enforced form of conformity. Ideally in human society: conformity should only come from the closeness and intimacy of what is shared between people: not something being imposed forcefully from the outside. The reason for any compulsory external enforcement of conformity is based upon power, authority and fear. Reflective fear was the original corruptor of social harmony. Due to warfare with other bands… the fear of attack, the fear of death, being killed; this outer threat created the emotional corrupting climate of fear. This was the basic reason why each culture, each band developed an instinctive, protective reaction as a group. It was probably the original cause of all compulsory, enforced cultural conformity. Whenever conformity is a product of fear or hate: it becomes destructive and evil. This compulsory enforcement corrupted the basic cooperative dynamic of the band.

Human cultures define themselves by an outer enemy. Sometimes they define themselves by an inner enemy when there is nobody outside to hate or fear or envy. Most of the time: they define themselves by both an outer and inner enemy. The overpopulation of cities merely intensified this cultural tribal tradition… which changed the basic social dynamic of our species. Once there was no longer any free air to breath, without bumping into other bands of hominids, once we stopped staying in our original ancestral area, once we became the top predator on earth by using and improving we tools; we literally had no one left to fight except each other.

Without an outer enemy: there is no reason for any human culture to even exist. There is no such thing as a culture without an outer enemy. No culture can thrive and grow without a challenge, without an enemy, without conflict, killing, war etc. History is full of examples of what happens to any race, nation, creed, city, etc. When their major enemy disappears and there is too much peace. Suddenly, people have to redefine who they are; they have to re-evaluate their goals, values, etc. They have to reinvent themselves, and find themselves a new enemy, new goals, new conflicts and new wars. And they don't.

History is full of what happened to non-combative cultures who did not even want an enemy… and refused to look at other races, tribes etc. As enemies: they were all killed, butchered, murdered and enslaved. Their cultures were stolen from them, their cultures were forbidden to be practiced, their cultures were poisoned, twisted, etc. One reason why Jewish culture has survived intact for so long is that it has had more enemies than other culture. Jews learned to survive every kind of brutality and butchery by martyring themselves to their own culture. Because they victimized themselves, abased themselves in public, debased themselves in public, cringed, acted the coward, acted the fool; their host countries tolerated them enough to let them live inside their culture… by acting out this form of public self-degradation and humiliation, they were acting out the necessary signs of cultural submission so they could practice their own cultural superiority in private without being massacred and killed. Until they surpassed all other cultures in the art of self-degradation, and cultural guilt, and cultural shame. And secrecy, cunning, and the arts of deception.

But once their cultural differences became too noticed… once other people read what the Jewish religion was… an elite culture that placed all other cultures below it and called its own people the only chosen people of god… and no other people or culture could claim that arrogant insanity from their past. Then they were persecuted. But once they became powerful… they became shameless, guiltless, and hoisted-projected the past history of their own cultural suffering onto the people they ousted… and excused it as a 2,000 year-old land-contract that they had been cheated out of by their own god… and rationalized re-colonizing that bit of real estate by their cultural arrogance of calling themselves the 'chosen ones" of the god who had originally exiled them 2,000 years ago? How many other cultures have tried this particular swindle? 'we used to live here 2,000 years ago, so now today; we have a legal right to take this land back and kick you out.' the pure audacity of it. The fact that they were the underdog at the beginning; was romantic to say the least. What if the north American Indians tried to do it? Or the Irish…? Oops, I forgot…that attempt is still in progress.

The Jews perpetuated their culture for thousands of years… by rationalizing themselves as the 'chosen ones': doomed to suffer their 'gods wrath' … as outcasts, and wanderers in the desert. Why did their culture survive longer than others? Because: they had an outer *external* enemy: for a longer period of time. And also because they developed a new *internal* cultural invention: seeing every other human culture outside their own as an outer enemy *all the time*… whether they were enemies or not. They developed a new invention of perceiving the entire world as being against them, as an outer external enemy: whether it was true or not. They developed a new perception off seeing the entire planet, all earth as being against them: all the time. They created their own fate. Now Jews are still justifying and rationalizing their culture as both a victim culture… and also being the elite chosen ones… a culture superior to all other cultures. If you study comparative cultures, you will find that all… and I do mean all cultures… have this belief imprinted into the souls of their members; that they are better than anyone else. Their culture, their way of living, their ways of raising children is not only better; but also more sacred... And not to be questioned. If anyone violates this unspoken taboo; they are severely punished, shamed, killed or ostracized.

However, what happens to Jewish culture once it is no longer a persecuted slave-culture but an elite power-culture? Once it becomes one of the top cultures of the world instead of the lowest? Affluent, educated Jews began to abandon their own culture in droves. Then anyone who still wants to martyr themselves for no good reason, anyone who wants to sacrifice themselves when there are no enemies to fight against, or sacrifice yourself against, so that your greater cultural people may live… becomes a Jewish comedian instead… and practices the art of self-degradation in public, but makes a good living at it and is rewarded for it.

What good is Jewishness? What good is any culture for that matter? Except to preserve old, dead, obsolete, idiotic beliefs, traditions, customs, recipes, dress codes, etiquette, myths, etc? One reason modern consumer culture is quickly drowning out other cultures is because without an outer enemy, without crisis situations: the old cultures lose their reason for existence and become watered down, obsolete, banal traditions which nobody takes seriously anymore. Without being under a crises, a siege of some kind; all cultures slowly rot, and slowly, agonizingly die out. Unless they are as hugely overpopulated as India or China: cultures only survive as long as their numbers increase. Overpopulation is the main survival tactic of all bacterial cultures and that includes all human cultures.

So: with a communal siege mentality, the need to preserve learning-culture, the abstract identity of the group accumulates and is preserved, perpetuated and worshiped. It is through this dynamic, that the dead product of this creativity strangles any further creativity. The older the culture gets, the more these traditions accumulate, the less room there is for any new, original creativity.

The traditions and customs of any culture are an attempt to compress all the wisdom of the past into a usable format. This does not work: because it is not integrated into the ever-changing process of life-experience-evolution. It just exists as an *accumulation* of the past: not an integration of it... And a badly accumulated one at that. Retaining only a handful of misbegotten practices. The reasons for which; are lost in the mists of time. From the very beginning: all human cultures have followed the imbalanced dynamic of one-sided accumulation.

But when did humans begin to preserve their culture and accumulate it? The obvious answer is that they did so at the same time when they began to preserve and accumulate other things also as a way of life. The degree to which they accumulated things goes back to the accumulation of learning, knowledge and tool-expertise. It goes back to the burial of their dead, to ancestor worship.

The most obvious thing about this process is that cultures do not flow together but remain stratified. It is only when you mix them together individual by individual, segment by segment; that there is any actual merging. While new customs accumulate on top, the old ones remained unchanged underneath. Just as new cultures accumulate on top of old ones. Today these strata span hundreds, even thousands of years of stagnant accumulation in the present makeup of human culture. This can be seen today in architecture: where modern buildings are still built with facades and pillars of a design over 2,000 years old. Simply because culture is worshipped for its age alone. Or how long it has been dead.

The increasing sophistication of human culture is the benchmark of humans living no longer by actuality, but by abstraction. Abstraction is the root of all human separation from actuality. Abstraction is what separates us from the universe, from nature, from other humans, and from ourselves. Once humans became abstractive, once they identified with abstraction more than actuality, once fear and separateness became a dominant condition of human awareness, then because of the abstractive nature of their different languages and cultures: humans became strangers, enemies. The problem is that all

human abstraction is arbitrarily and randomly creative. On the level of abstraction, humans are intrinsically creative: but not connectively. Each person's abstractions are unique to them alone. Each offshoot of language and culture is an opaque mystery to all other languages and cultures. Humans are not universally understandable to each other because of their own abstractions. It is precisely the arbitrary creativeness of our own abstractions and our own culture and language that separate us from other people. So... The evolutionary process of tool-use from hominids to humans, the development of the tool-brain,

Self-awareness, language, culture…

It's all part of the same causal sequence of events: all part of the same basic one-sided splitting tool-dynamic of:

Separation,
Segmentation,
Accumulation,
Pyramidalization,
Preservation,
And perpetuation…

To this day; humans do not understand the true nature of their own intrinsic creativity. They do not understand that any group or individual is capable of creating its own culture: without mindlessly absorbing and copying the past.

Ask yourself: if you can take ordinary people from any walk of life and put them into an amateur theatrical production, and create an entire cast of fictional characters, and an entire make-believe world for them to live in: then why can't people live their own lives just as creatively, instead of putting all of that creative energy into a pale reflection of someone else's fictionalized story?

The problem of balance between the individual and the group is that neither can continue to change creatively if the product of that creativity is valued more than the ability itself. The dynamic balance between the individual and the group cannot be maintained if one or both stop being able to continuously, creatively, grow and change. The preservation of human culture became the straitjacket which stifled all further creative change. The worship of human culture destroyed the entire dynamic balance between the individual and the group. All culture is merely a frozen-dead product of human creativity. It follows the tool-dynamic of accumulation and preservation.

The roots of any culture are expressed through singing and dancing. Simply put: if you do not sing and dance: you are not root-cultured. If you do not sing and dance together with others of your own culture: you do not have a living culture: only the abstract remnants of a once-living culture.

A truly balanced culture is one that is purely creative. This is not an unattainable dream: it has simply never existed. Moreover: it has never even been attempted. This form of culture can only exist when both collective and individual creativity feed and support each other. When the community as a whole sings and dances differently and creatively every day… and each individual does also. With individual creativity feeding collective creativity and vice versa.

The only point and value of living is the joy and fun of being creative. Instead of valuing the product of the process, the process itself should be valued above all else. Only when people can live every second

of their lives creatively: both individually, *and* as a group: will they be living in a truly dynamically balanced culture. And that can only happen if people live in a continual state of pure wonder.

Wonder and Worship

Worship is merely a more intense focus of awareness upon a single thing-person-idea.

Wonder is merely a more reflectively intense focus of awareness upon everything outside you… and everything inside you: simultaneously.

Wonder is much harder to reflectively develop. And most humans almost never practice it. The few that discover some of its amazing benefits do so by accident. It is not taught, or nurtured or developed as something that is desirable in civilized societies. Unless you develop both Inner and Outer wonder, and compare them: you will not be able to evaluate them to decide which is the best way to be aware.

They are both merely different kinds of intense awareness. They are both different kinds of intensity. Anything intense, anything extreme is difficult, hard… anything difficult, hard: needs to be worked at, practiced, nurtured and developed.

The point is; that humans need to develop their awareness.

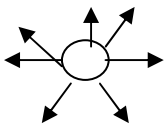
But what *kind* of awareness?

Even the idea of developing your awareness, never mind what kind of awareness, or how, or why; is completely missing in civilized existence.

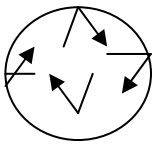
In primitive cultures, wonder was developed in humans by rituals and rites… by habits and repeated attitudes-feeling-thoughts that develop awareness into what we call: superstition-religious belief, cultural norms, etc. But that is a tool form of wonder. It is not human wonder. The human sense of pure wonder does not rely upon artificial tools, or artificial manipulations.

Fear and Wonder

To a large extent, the outer sense of Pure Wonder is consciously knowing that you don't know; it is a continual awareness of the unknown. That your understanding is finite, while the Universe is infinite. And then going beyond; looking at what you don't yet know yet, what you don't understand yet, what you don't feel or sense yet. I.e.



Rather than looking at what you already know or consider normal. That is the difference between an awareness that is expansive and questioning, one that exists in a continual state of wonder: and an awareness that is overly reflective and stays within its known finite bounds of knowledge, understanding and normality. I.e.



This is the difference between an open awareness and a closed awareness… this is the difference between the perception of infinity and finitude. We developed a finite perception merely because our awareness became reflective enough to create a reflective self-awareness. A single evolving dynamic created a multitude of aspects we now consider distinctly human.

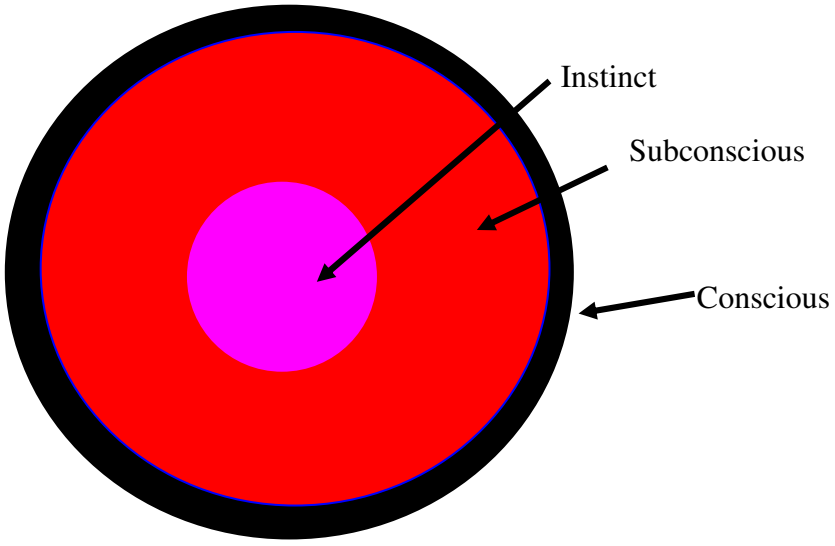
Because human awareness is so incredibly split up and segmentive: a scientist may consciously try to expand his knowledge and understanding about a particular experiment and yet never use this frame of reference or outlook on anything else in his life. To have a selective sense of wonder only about certain things makes no sense whatsoever. But since we are trained to be selectively segmentive in our thinking, our actions and our feelings: since we evolved to have this kind of awareness… which once developed can easily become dominant: we think nothing of the obvious contradiction between questioning some things and never questioning others.

Wonder itself is just a totality of awareness; a sense of universal, expanding questioning exploration. Once you have a sense of that totality, then you can consciously seek to expand it… all of it; rather than just a narrow, selective part of your awareness, or your world, or yourself. Learning, growth, change, understanding and insight: are merely different aspects of wonder that do not cover its entirety.

Outer wonder is an expansion of one's outer senses. That is: trying to listen harder, smell better, see more, feel more, be more sensitively aware of everything around you. This is just your 2 billion yr-old instinct functioning. Apes did not evolve as predators; they evolved as prey. The more acutely you are aware of your environment: the better your chances for survival. Inner wonder is just the same desire-need for a better awareness. Only it is directed inwardly, not outwardly. The more in tune you are with yourself: the more you are aware of yourself, the better choices, the more intelligent actions and decisions you will make**.**

But both aspects of Inner and Outer Wonder are an expansion, and both are based upon the dynamic balance of biofeedback: which results in the accumulation of learning, experience, growth, change. So: put together the expansion of awareness, the accumulation of experience, the integration of it all: and you get a dynamic, a process, a condition of existence, a result, a state of being. As long as this process is one of balanced biofeedback, the actual accumulation of experience keeps on changing, and as it does so: transforming itself into learning, insight and wisdom. But this process is one of compression. What is accumulated through experience does not grow in size: it actually shrinks in size and becomes simpler rather than more complex: which is in complete opposition to the increasing complexity of tool-knowledge. You can show the totality of human awareness in this way:

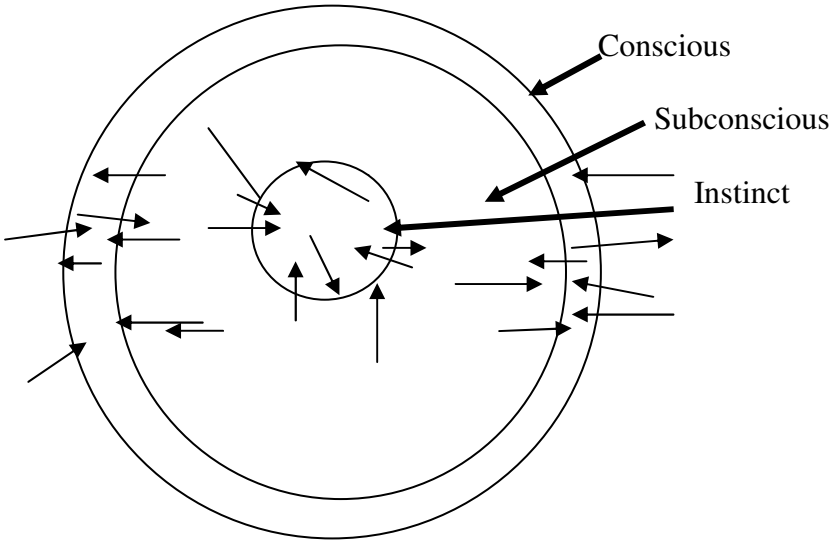
Notice how this Resembles the exact Makeup of the Earth



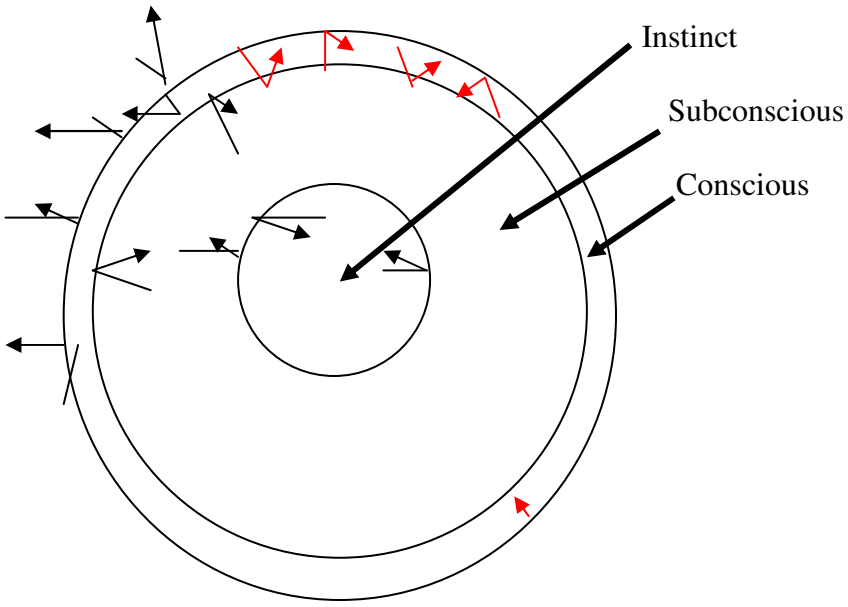
Chapter Three A: Summary of Hominid-Human Development

How else does the earth resemble the makeup of a human brain? What about outside the earth's crust? The clouds resemble passing thoughts, the winds resemble emotions; sometimes peaceful, then stormy, hurricanes resemble passions that overwhelm everything. The surface is at times sunny and cheerful; at other times gloomy and overcast. The fall of the rain resembles healing tears of sadness but also of regeneration… So you see the Earth is very much like a human being.

Our awareness exists mostly only upon the outer surface of this totality: our conscious awareness uses only 1% of our brain's resources. And that surface awareness is mostly split up and fragmented into many separate pieces. What is curious, is that the makeup of human awareness matches the makeup of the planet we live on. There is the inner core, the thin, outer crust, and in-between is the most dynamic medium of liquid magma: that occasionally spews out onto the surface. That is exactly what the subconscious does. In a state of Pure Wonder, the reflective dynamic of biofeedback is balanced and extremely sensitive. I know, because this is how my brain works.



Each level of inner and outer awareness interacts with its neighbors. This produces a constant process of learning, change, integration and intuition: all being digested and compressed into wisdom. But if you introduce the sense of complete separateness, the ego, the imbalance of reflective fear: you get something completely different:



Then you get thoughts bouncing inside the conscious mind without learning anything new. Then you get an overactive outer mind addicted to distraction. Instead of integration: you get imbalanced separation, stagnation, lack of change, boredom: you get a condition of normality, a slowly hardening outer shell of conscious awareness that becomes less and less open to new things. And because the inner observer resides in that outer shell of our dominant tool-brain, the rest of our awareness goes unused and unexplored. By taking its outer environment for granted, once our inner observer develops a sense of normality: it effectively blocks the outer sense of wonder and destroys it. By taking the inner self for granted and not exploring it: the sense of normality cuts off our conscious mind from our subconscious. We stop listening to our gut instincts, our intuition. With both inner and outer aspects, the basic dynamic of normality is reflective fear. The sense of separation, separateness, the sense of fear-pain and the sense of normality: all operate in the same way, and all of them give the same result.

This is the hidden dynamic of two different kinds of awareness at work. What is actually going on are two complementary processes. All reflective fear produces separation: so our conscious, subconscious and instinctive are no longer integrated with each other. All reflective fear produces normality, or a finite, absolute, limited awareness. All normality, all finite-absolute based values, all limited awareness: produces reflective fear. But because most of this occurs gradually on a subconscious level: it is rarely noticed as a developing process. Nobody has ever tried to trace or track the creation of fear in the human psyche.

How can every kind of normality be inextricably linked to some kind of reflective fear? Anything that is finite is fearful, anything that is limiting is fearful. It is a matter of stripping away levels of consciousness and awareness. By examining anything that is taken for granted, you run into a resistance against anything new or strange, or different, or alien. On many levels, this perception of separation is encased in its own set views: often there is a total block of arrogance, smugness, denial, avoidance and indifference. If there is not even an attempt to examine what people consider normal then there also supposedly is no fear. Yet if this examination is actually done, if normality is actually questioned: you will find some basic root reason for this resistance that has its own unique history inside each person. And the root of this resistance is pain-fear.

If you do go deeper into this exploration of why people consider something to be normal, you will stumble over the common elements in their reason to do so: separation, disconnection, numbness, non-awareness, fear-pain... or fear of pain... or reflective fear of anything that is considered to be unpleasant, painful or uncomfortable.

There is a fundamental difference between an open and closed awareness. What keeps any awareness closed is reflective fear-pain. If you only examine this superficially you can get any number of rationalizations. But this universal root never changes. Because it is the root of our awareness. It is how we are aware. To be reflectively separate from all things means to exist in a state of fear. Only that fear is repressed so deeply in our subconscious that we never deal with it. This dynamic of human awareness works exactly the same in all people.

All reflective fear-separateness produces normality.
All reflective fear-separateness destroys Wonder.

It is this process... this dynamic... how this occurs in the life of each infant, each child, each adolescent, and each adult: that has never ever been examined or focused on, or looked at, or questioned. Yet it is a universal human experience and process: despite the unique history and shape it takes in each individual. Even as a general state, a description of a certain kind of awareness, a state of being or a condition of existence: the term: a sense of Pure Wonder, is hopelessly inadequate. Because that state-condition-sense-awareness is uniquely different for each individual and is felt and experienced differently. But it is the best term that exists in the crude lexicon of language: so even though it is actually impossible to properly explain or describe, I use this term as a poor attempt to put into words what can never actually be explained. If you look at individual references to this word, you will see people use it as a more or less momentary or temporary experience. Human awareness usually focuses narrowly upon one thing at a time. Our tool-brain is constantly bouncing around with all kinds of thoughts feelings and emotions. So the sense of wonder is usually experienced only as a fleeting thing.

There is a difference between when you experience a Sense of Wonder and when you don't. This difference is the shift between normality and Wonder. If everything is experienced as wondrous, wonderful, or strange, eerie, lovely, sensational, fascinating, out of the ordinary, exceptional; then the only difference between the state of your senses during this is that you no longer exist in a state of normality, you merely exist in a state of continual heightened awareness. And you will never be able to tell the difference between the two until you have experienced them with someone else, and compared them to each other, and evaluated them to find out what makes one different from the other.

Obviously, there are no set bounds or definitions for what people do not consider normal. Only: the narrower this focus is, the less wonder there is. Once that sense of wonder is gone, people return to a sense of normality, ordinariness, dullness, boredom, non-interest. There are endless ways to describe this.

But because humans have been trained in tool-use, pyramidal focus, segmential awareness, distractive awareness, looking only narrowly at one thing at a time: the term ‘Wonder’ is used for something that pyramidally catches one's attention. Like walking into a cathedral and suddenly being in an entirely different environment full of abstract lines, symbols, shapes, spaces. Or witnessing a thunderstorm, a tidal wave, a sunset. This is the crudest, most commonplace kind of pyramidal wonder. Then there is the intensely narrow focus of peering into a drop of water or an atom, or at a single bird or a cloud or a blade of grass.

Then there is a more general Sense of Wonder that includes all your surroundings. This usually only happens when you are not used to your surroundings, when they are not normal. It is only then that you do not take them for granted.

The descriptive term of Pure Wonder means the attempt to have a sensitized awareness about everything all the time: not only at events that are extraordinary or stand out. Pure wonder is just a condition of sensitized awareness as opposed to a brutalized, desensitized awareness. And because it is a state of awareness, because it is something that can be consciously practiced and developed: it does not need to rely on extraordinary conditions or happenings. It does not need to be sparked by any particular thing. It is this kind of wonder that is most dynamically balanced because it has no specialized or split-off way of functioning. It is this kind of wonder that is the most connective of all.

Since human thought is instantaneous: and because the reflective biofeedback of our awareness is so complex: the sense of wonder has never been categorized as a duality of two different processes or as an

integration of these two aspects. But this is precisely what happens, this is how wonder works: both as a balanced duality and as a balanced Triality. There is the outer wonder of your senses, and the inner wonder of your thoughts and feelings.
To make this work properly, you need both processes of wonder going on and you need each one to be as dynamically balanced as possible and you need to balance these two aspects of wonder and integrate them into the totality of your awareness. If anything in this infinitely complex and subtle dynamic gets imbalanced or distorted, if anything stops dynamically balancing and re-balancing itself: you get a distorted, twisted, stunted, frozen version called normality or reality.

The imbalancing factor in all human awareness is reflective fear. Actually the word fear is not completely accurate. If you over-balance your inner awareness, if you become overly reflective about anything: it distorts your awareness of actuality. And what mostly distorts the balanced biofeedback of your inner awareness is when parts of it split off and are no longer integrated into the whole. We perceive this as fear. Within themselves: all humans perceive separation fearfully. All reflective fear is an imbalanced separation of the human psyche. Anything we cannot assimilate, digest, understand, dominate or control; we fear.

The actual dynamic of separation is fear. Fear is separation. Anything we are not separate from we cannot fear. How this all happens, why it happens, is the infinite mystery that lies within the subconscious of each person. But once some part of your psyche: your emotions, feelings, thoughts, experiences, actions, split off from the rest of you: once that happens, they become frozen, unchanging, and they begin to accumulate. And what's more: the creation of this separation also creates a sense of fear so you don't want to connect them, you don't want to find out the actual truth about yourself if it means digging deeper into your own psyche. So: the imbalancing dynamic of reflective fear is precisely the same dynamic as tool-use. All human awareness exists as a Totality, a Duality and a Triality: that is infinitely, creatively reflective. We need to appreciate the universality of this dynamic rather than focus on the apparent diversity of separations which our reflective brains create.

Now: we come to the basic imbalanced split of human awareness between wonder and fear. This is the result of an imbalance between Inner and Outer Awareness. Our overdeveloped Inner awareness itself became imbalanced. As a result: reflective fear became stronger than reflective wonder.

Every biologist knows that during the fetal development of all living organisms; each undergoes in compressed form, the entire history of its past. However for humans, the last stage of this growth happens slowly: and it happens outside the womb. I am referring to the maturation of the human brain. It represents the last genetic changes that our ancestors underwent before they evolved into us. The development of human awareness can be seen in each person as they grow up. Beginning as a half-developed fetus: half instinctual and half experiential. The infant growing in stages of exploration-wonder... becoming more self-aware. What we have never tried to trace is the development of reflective fear, or the development of reflective wonder. When does an infant-child stop exploring-stop asking questions? Why? When does it learn how to fear? When and how does it lose its sense of pure wonder? Why do all humans lose their sense of wonder? This infinitely subtle process is both genetic and experiential. How much of each is involved? It is an intangible process that has never been examined.

But we can see the results of this process. And we can describe and identify the elements of this process.

Chapter Three A: Summary of Hominid-Human Development

The dynamically balanced biofeedback of Pure Wonder has two processes. Inner and outer. The outer process of feedback is how you relate to the outer world: growth-change-learning-understanding: as an infant tests itself learning how to crawl and walk by falling: by making mistakes and learning from them.

Then there is the inner biofeedback of growth-learning-understanding: as it integrates and balances its experiences by comparing them, evaluating them, and putting them into perspective. Just as a child may ask its father for a glass of water just before going to sleep as a way to stay up longer; because it has learned that its request is invariably granted. Whereas: the first time it asked, there was no certainty that its request would be granted. And if it had been steadfastly refused: the child would have learned that this ploy didn't work, so it would stop trying to use it.

And then these two processes must be dynamically balanced and integrated. Just as a child who first determines whether it is safe to jump off something by using its previous experiences as a gauge, and then doing so. So, the expanding, changing, process of learning, growth, awareness, wonder is actually a Triality of three separate processes that must be balanced and integrated with each other. If a child is too outwardly fearful of falling, it will never try to learn how to walk or jump. If during its growth, it becomes too inwardly fearful, it will stop trying to learn new things. It can easily be shamed out of trying to learn also. The fear of being shamed can be just as powerful a force against learning, trying, falling, failing, as any other kind of fear.

Reflective Fear: that part of its neural abstractive life-energy which stays separate-frozen, as an accumulated memory-tape. No feedback, no change, isolation: complete separateness; the condition of the ego. This develops into a state of normality: lacking any perspective: as a condition of total separateness, it is also a condition of subconscious fear, if not one of actual conscious fear. Just as an overprotected child who is not allowed to go outside and play and climb trees and get dirty might develop a phobia about germs, or insects, or a fear of heights, or hate camping, or grow to dislike all sports, because they have not had the chance to develop any physical coordination. Simply by being separated from a natural environment while growing up, not being exposed to the outdoors can develop a later dislike of all outdoor activities. Every negative attitude, feeling, thought comes from separation: what you are separated from you cannot understand, appreciate, or like.

The Sense of Pure Wonder wants to explore and is constantly curious, while the sense of reflective fear does not want to explore, change, or grow. The point is, these two root-conditions of human existence are imbalanced and become more imbalanced as a process of human growth. This development is the increasing perception of normality. We are designed to function as learning animals. If we do not live in a continually learning environment, if we are not continually and exploring our inner selves and the outer world: we slowly sink into a closed, deadened existence of normality and boredom.

Normality

The emergence of normality matches the disappearance of Wonder. One grows as the other fades. Any prolonged exposure or involvement in a tool-created environment leads to an increasingly deadened awareness. This is the deadly unperceived condition of normality which all humans grow into. But this is mostly intangible since no one knows just how our awareness should develop or what it should develop into. Without any opportunity for comparison, evaluation, or perspective on different kinds and states of human existence: each individual condition of normality becomes a process of increasing deadness, increasing non-change. The consequences of this kind of awareness can be stated very

simply: whatever you take for granted**:** *you become a victim-of.*

When a person takes something for granted, they tend to ignore it. This can be described as a state of unawareness. For the past four billion years, the consequence of this kind of awareness in all other species has been extinction. Through tool-use: the development of pyramidal focus has fostered this kind of awareness in humans until it became our dominant form of perception.

To put this into context: say you go to the beach and come back with a sunburn. This merely means that you took the Sun for granted and forgot to apply sun block. If you come back with tar stuck to the soles of your feet; this merely means that you took the sand for granted and you didn't notice the small oil deposits on the beach. If you come back with reddened eyes; this merely means that you didn't notice that the Santa Ana winds were pushing all the smog out to sea. If you come back with some sort of infectious disease, this merely means that you didn't notice that the water was polluted.

This is exactly what humans do: we take so many things around us for granted. We take the Sun, the Earth, the Air, and the Water around us for granted. Anything you do not question. Anything you do not wonder about. Anything you are not aware of. Anything you do not notice. Anything you do not see. Anything you do not feel. Anything inside you or outside; that you that you do not see, feel, notice, question, or wonder about… affects you without you being aware of it. And if you are not aware of what affects you; you will become an unwitting victim to these affects and effects. A passive, unaware victim. You will not understand why things happen to you. You will not understand yourself, you will not understand others, or the World around you. You will not understand why you get sick or become healthy, why you are fulfilled or frustrated, why you are stressed or at ease, you will not understand why you are happy or unhappy. Just ask any dead person who was hit by a car they did not see coming and they will tell you; *what you are not aware of can kill you* Once you're dead, it's too late to learn from your mistakes.

As people get older, they take more and more things for granted. The general instinctive awareness I call the Sense of Pure Wonder is used less and less and basically atrophies into almost complete disuse. As a process of growing up, this is what happens to every human child that is born. By developing and training humans almost exclusively in tool-use, the result is an overdeveloped pyramidal focus and an underdeveloped form of general awareness. This can be seen in the slow death and suppression of any sense of wonder or curiosity. The natural desire for children to explore and ask questions is slowly squelched until sooner or later; they become afraid of asking questions, until they no longer even think of asking questions. Each human child goes through this in their formative years completely unconscious of the process they are undergoing..

Reality

As to the question of what humans call reality: what is real? What is imagined? What is the difference? Anything you can imagine can become real to you if you work at it long enough and put enough time and energy into it. If anything is repeated long enough people will end up believing it. Anything people are exposed to long enough, anything that they become accustomed to: anything they accept as normal also becomes real. There is no difference between normality and reality. Both are merely manipulated forms of awareness which have become frozen. The only difference between something that is real or imagined is that imagination is mostly a conscious manipulation that is still fluid: whereas reality is a result of altered awareness, attitude and environment over a long period of time, and it is largely not a conscious process. The concretion of reality into normality and vice versa spans the gap between the

abstract and the actual. But whether you use your imagination to turn something into a concrete reality or not: And vice versa, It's process and origin is the same: the creative use of your tool-brain: abstraction.

The human tool-brain creates its own reality and identifies with it simply because it can connect-to its own inner-universe far easier than the outer universe which it is reflectively separated from. To the human tool-brain: its own self-created reality is far more real than actuality itself. The more engulfed in one's Inner Universe, the more one exists in a state of normality, the less curiosity one possesses about the outer world, the less desire to grow and change, the more numbed and desensitized ones sensibilities become, the greater ones state of boredom, the greater ones need for distraction, entertainment, artificial excitement, vicarious thrills. These are all results of the advancing stages of normality. The advanced condition of this form of human deadness after a period of time is called senility: the numbed, non-aware deadness of all levels of awareness.

Conclusion

The development of human culture can be explained as a basic split between Inner and Outer Awareness: or the reflective feedback between normality and reality. This is just another way of describing the dynamic of biofeedback between the tool and the human tool-brain. The imbalanced frozen inner awareness developed a frozen-inner norm or reality which was preserved and perpetuated. Then: that reality is made concrete through tool-use and language: translating this inner reality into an outer normality.

If it was a way of making clothes, or utensils, or tools, decorations, it was preserved, repeated, duplicated, perpetuated, as a cultural tradition-custom. This tool-made environment each new generation copied, absorbed and learned how to duplicate. Each person born into any culture, copies-learns from what is around them. This is the process of concretion: inner reality translated into outer concrete normality.

The outer dynamic I call Normality. To an Eskimo raised and exposed to its cultural tales of spirits; those spirits become Normal. The carvings they make to signify these ideas are Normal. The huts they live in, their clothing, kayaks, tools, are all Normal. All are products of the feedback between tool-use and the tool-brain.

The inner dynamic I call Reality. Cultural values, ideas, all accumulated experience-knowledge becomes taken for granted: it becomes Real, unquestioned: so their awareness is trained-frozen into a perception of cultural reality.

Each dynamic reflects and reinforces the other. The myth-tale of a spirit is told: the person imagines it, carves the amulet or icon, the child is raised with the icon that they can see-touch, which goes to create their own impression-experience of outer normality, which they then transform into their own version of inner reality. The concretion of an inner reality becoming an outer normality and that concretion reflecting back to become part-of an inner reality is a hopelessly blurred distinction between these two processes of biofeedback; tool-use and tool-brain use… between an imaginary idea and it's concretion, between a concrete normality creating an inner reality, between an inner reality creating an outer normality.

Here is the obvious, telltale proof: the two words: Reality and Normality… are interchangeable. You can switch these two words around and they still mean the same thing. The reason for that is because they are merely reflections of each other.
Now: begin with elder-worship, develop it into ancestor-worship, add in burial of the dead, tool-brain creativity, a need to find an explanation or meaning for their existence, the reflectivity of their awareness projecting out onto the outer universe, perceiving spirits in everything around them, factor in the reflective feed-back of reality and normality: and you get human culture.

Why do all cultures become petrified into routines, which solidify into customs and traditions? Here is one example of why.

Once, I went into Carvel to buy an ice cream cone. I said to the clerk: '*Give me a soft ice cream'*

The clerk behind the counter asked me*: 'What flavor do you want?'*

I asked him: *'What flavors do you have?'*

He answered*: 'We've got Vanilla and Chocolate.'*

I thought for a second and said: '*Gimme a Chocolate.'*

To which he replied: *'We're all out of Chocolate.'*

I looked at him keenly; he did not blink or even seem embarrassed by what he had just said.

So I asked him: '*Then why did you ask me in the first place?*'

He shrugged his shoulders and replied: '*That's the way we usually do it.*'

It is this kind of unthinking awareness which is responsible for much of the unthinking unchanging perpetuation of all human culture.

As in all tool-use, the preservation of human culture relies on its ability to duplicate itself as closely as possible. But the curse of all tool and tool-brain (duplication) is the absence of change w3hich comes from mindless repetition.. Once a particular custom-idea becomes sufficiently ingrained, it may not change for thousands of years regardless of its context or lack of usefulness. This mindless, non-adaptive, non-evolving form of preservation is a universal trait in all cultures.

It is a question of what humans identify with: what is abstract, or what is actual. It is the concretion of the abstract into the actual that makes human reality problematic. It is valuing the abstract over the actual that freezes cultures into non-changing, preserved patterns. It is a valuing of the past over the present and the future; and that is not intelligent.

All human reality is questionable. There is no guarantee of its truth… simply because human awareness is reflective; and those reflective perceptions-thoughts-abstractions can be *and are* manipulated consciously, subconsciously, and instinctually in so many ways that it is almost impossible to know how much of your impression comes from the *inner you*, or from the *outer experience.* That is why the sense of Pure Wonder is necessary to avoid self-deception. If a person is not constantly questioning what they

perceive inside themselves *and* outside themselves: then normality-reality becomes a dominant unthinking, unfeeling reflex: then Abstraction eventually distorts Actuality.

As a general summary, it can be said that the evolving one-sided dynamic of tool-use by hominids resulted in modern humans evolving into a condition of imbalanced Splitness. *This imbalance is a condition of our existence.* It is how we evolved, why we evolved, it is what we evolved into. It is who we are, how we are, why we are. It explains our "uniqueness". It explains why we are different from every other species. It explains our entire history. It explains why we do what we do. In order for anybody to be able to fully understand themselves they must come to grips with this unavoidable basic truth. Without the perspective of reflective Wonder, all human attempts at self-understanding are blind; all attempts at human change-growth-healing are blind.

Reflectivity is the dynamic which sets us apart. The energy of our brain has a higher degree of reflectivity than other animals.. That is one major factor which makes us unique. But what does that mean? Plato said it very well in a parable: he described the human race as a bunch of cave dwellers fascinated by the shadows on the cave wall created by the Sun streaming into the cave. In other words: humans ignore the actual sun, and the actual world outside this cave called civilization. We are more fascinated by the reflections of the shadows of the Sun. Only… we re-reflect our own reflections. Until they become pale shadows. We are more fascinated by the reflections of the world than the actual world itself.

2 ½ thousand years ago Plato wrote the puzzling observation about people staring at shadows on the walls of their cave rather than going out into the world and seeing the true light illuminating all of the Natural world. There were no movies in his time. Today millions of people flock to look at reflections on a screen called Movies. Was Plato seeing into the future? Did he know that movie-screens called TV's would be sitting in a billion rooms about the size of a cave? Has anything changed since Plato wrote his observation 2 ½ thousand years ago? Are humans doing anything more intelligently than during Plato's time?

This book is written with the express purpose of understanding ourselves more intelligently. If we can actually understand who we are, we will be able to change rather than continuing to spend another two thousand years staring at shadows on a wall. As a general summary: it can be said that the evolving one-sided dynamic of tool-use by hominids resulted in modern humans evolving into a Condition of Imbalanced Splitness, a Condition of imbalanced, selective, pyramidal awareness. These are only a few of the causal explanations of why our genes are different from Chimpanzees by 1% or 2 %. By attempting to trace and understand only one minuscule aspect of our own evolution, it is possible to stand back and appreciate how fantastically creative this entire process of balanced splitting which created us actually was. How many creatively different ways of splitting were involved in our own evolution.

The same dynamic which created the Universe, created us. Only through the sense of Pure Wonder can we even begin to appreciate the infinite creativity and limitless diversity… which is nothing more than a process of Dynamic Splitness. Except in our case, this Dynamic became progressively more and more imbalanced.

This imbalance is now a Condition of our existence and of our awareness. It is how we evolved. It is why we evolved. It is what we evolved into. It is who we are. It is how we are. It is why we are. It explains our uniqueness. It explains our entire history. It explains why we do what we do. In order for

anybody to be able to fully understand ourselves we must come to grips with this unavoidable, basic truth of our imbalance .

Chapter Four; Modern Human Dynamics

Human Psychobiologic Totality

Note: The term; Psychobiologic is simply meant to describe the human condition as an integrated emotional-mental-physical Totality.

The Slow Death of Human Sensitivity-Awareness

When humans first emerged; there were no schools, cars, or cities. No books, libraries, media, and no jobs: the concepts of work and school did not exist. Yet, for at least 90,000 years, humans survived, flourished, and spread out over the planet. How? What kind of lifestyle did the first humans have? What kinds of abilities, traits were developed? To what extent? In what way? How much of this was due to their learning ability and how much was due to their genes? How did this pattern-balance change as their environment-conditions changed? We evolved out of a natural world with all of the myriad checks and balances of that natural world. So: what was the original human condition existing inside this dynamic balance? This question is unanswerable because there is no record or trace of how we lived 90,000 years ago. But one thing is obvious: the better humans could use tools, the less sensitive their awareness needed to be, the less sensitively they had to react to, and adapt to their environment. Whatever that kind of life it was, it was before the existence of civilization, and before the development of any sophisticated culture. So: to restate the question... how did humans live before they had a sophisticated culture and civilization?

That is the crucial question: because without the two elements of culture and civilization, you have an entirely different condition of human existence. A condition that is mostly governed by the balanced dynamic of the Laws of Nature. In this environment, in this condition: how did humans raise their young? What kind of social order existed? Whatever existed was designed to function by Nature, not by man. That design succeeded and worked for hundreds of thousands of years. But we do not know how it worked, why it worked, or even how well it worked. Only that it was designed by Nature to work successfully for at least over 90,000 years.

What happens at each stage of the organic-genetic growth of human awareness is invisible-intangible. We cannot see if the human Inner Self has been stunted, or twisted, or starved, or damaged, or numbed, or split-up. The human Inner Self begins inside the womb; and as a causal process, the two conflicting forces that determine its path are one-sided separation and integrated connectivity; or, fear-pain and wonder. However it happens: that awareness has no way of knowing how it should have grown up whatever the outcome. Whatever level-kind of awareness a person develops, they exist inside it: and each person is incapable of gaining any perspective on how-when-why it happened. Each person's upbringing is normal to them… unless later, they can compare it to other kinds of upbringing. What has never been studied, or tracked, or noticed, or spoken of, is the slow death of that original sensitized awareness.

There is a genetic blueprint-design and also an experiential design-blueprint, which must be followed in order for humans to be born, raised and live properly-successfully. In order for humans to develop properly, they must be exposed to the proper kinds of experiences and in the proper order. Otherwise, the entire sequenced development of maturation and growth is aborted, or frozen, or stunted, or damaged. The human animal was designed to learn certain things at certain times. It was also designed to live in a certain kind of environment. Today, we do not have the ability to compare or evaluate the difference between that original working model and our present one. But whatever the original model was: it was not designed by us. Today, we exist in a model called civilization that was designed by us

and not by Nature. What is the difference? We cannot even begin to explore such a question unless we have both models and compare them to each other.

Originally, we were designed to follow one universal adaptive pathway that insures the survival of all living things: the path of the increasingly sensitized dynamic balance. Beginning with hominids, that pathway was subverted and split-off by tool-use. Instead of our general over-all awareness being improved: only the selective kind of awareness needed to use tools was improved. But underneath this 4 million yr-old offshoot of selective awareness is the still living-functioning four billion year-old root of general awareness. Regardless of our newly acquired tool-brain, we must still follow the original root design of increasingly sensitized awareness in order to live properly. The genetic wisdom accumulated over 4 billion years of experience that has been collated and integrated and simplified into our genetic code by far outweighs the paltry tool-wisdom our species has managed to accumulate over 100,00 years of its newfound existence.

If you do not listen to and learn from the life-wisdom of your living cells, your body, your instincts, your intuition; and instead, listen to something called civilized culture, or language, or civilization: you will never develop a Sense of Wonder, you will never develop a balanced perspective on anything, you will never truly understand anything, you will merely end up blinding yourself to all truth, you will end up blinding yourself to yourself.

The Human Inner Self

The Human Inner Self is made up of layers. These layers are developed and formed *and accumulate* through the passage of Time.

They are also connected… through the passage of Time.

They are also experienced: through the passage of Time

They either grow naturally, or they accumulate unnaturally: through the passage of Time…

They either grow, or die: through Time. How they grow and how they die: depends on many factors. If they grow in an unnatural way, if the outer context of their growth is an unnatural artificial environment like civilization: they are starved, or are choked off, or twisted, or poisoned, or suppressed, or repressed, or corrupted. If they grow in a natural way, if the Outer Context of their growth is the natural living environment of the living Earth: they flourish, and evolve, and integrate themselves into an interconnected Totality… through the passage of Time.

The Human Inner Self is made up of an accumulated series of experiences which accumulate over a period of Time… through Time. In order for a Human Inner Self to grow naturally into an interconnected Totality: It has to connect its experiences… *through Time* and digest them, and collate them, and integrate them to each other and connect them to each other, until they become a concentrated, simplified, essence of life experience called wisdom.

In order for a Human Inner Self to become an interconnected Totality: it has to connect and integrate itself to its Outer Self. The Human Outer self is the Outer Universe which it lives in. The Human Inner Self is the Inner Universe it lives in. Your Inner Self and your Outer Self are made up of two Universes which need to be connected and integrated to each other. Both of these Universes are Infinite. Both

need to be connected into an integrated Totality. This is done by using your Experience to integrate yourself. By integrating the Experiences of your Inner Self: you can develop an Integrated Inner Self. By integrating the Experiences of your Outer Self: you can develop an Integrated Outer Self…

In order to integrate your Inner Self: you have to integrate your Outer Self.

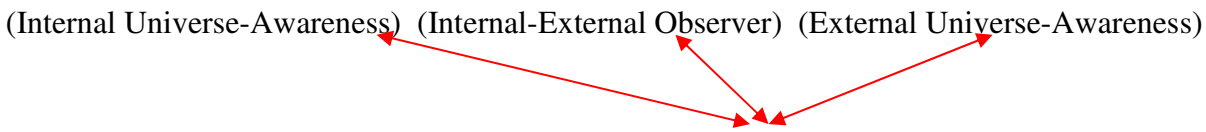
In order to integrate your Outer Self: you have to integrate your Inner Self.

In order to do this: you have to use your Observer Awareness to compare your Inner Self to your Outer Self, and your Outer Self to your Inner Self.

In order to do this: your awareness has to exist in a State of Pure Wonder. The state of Pure Wonder is the natural state of human awareness that naturally compares and integrates your Inner and your Outer wisdom into an integrated Totality.

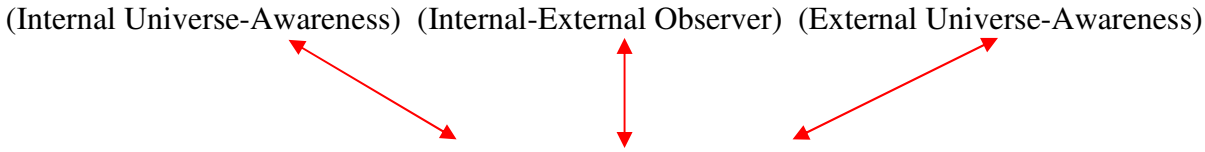
The Imbalanced Splitting of Human Awareness

The development of human awareness is an integrated process of Inner and Outer awareness. Moreover, it is not a simple duality. It is a Triality. Because apart from an inner and outer awareness, there is the separated, split-off, *observer awareness*: 1-***3***-2, which is supposed to handle the entire dynamic and somehow balance it and make sense of it all. Then there are the levels of Inner Awareness: conscious-subconscious-instinctive. (Again, this dynamic is a Triality.) Our Inner Awareness is connected to our Outer Awareness mostly through our conscious mind. So... structurally you have:



(Instinct-Subconscious-Conscious)

Not:



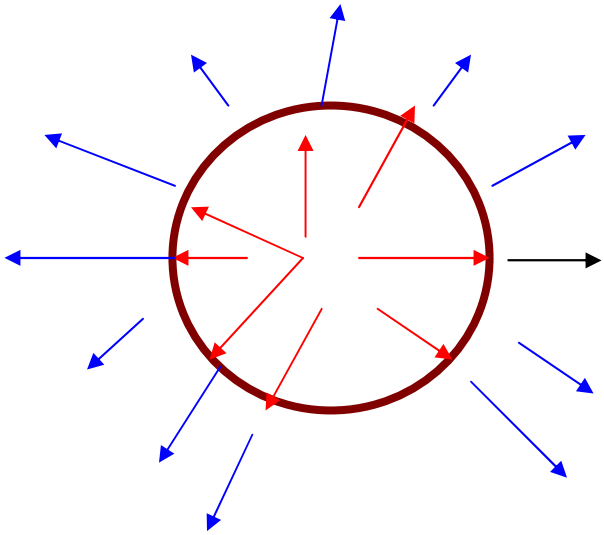
(Instinct-Subconscious-Conscious)

This is what human awareness evolved into. This is the evolved, imbalanced shift of human awareness which was the result of Man's separation from Nature. It looks like a tiny imbalance. A tiny shift of focus. But the effect of this shift is huge.

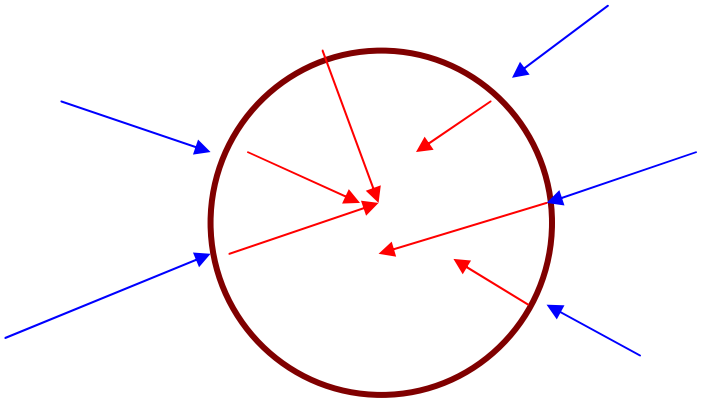
Inner and Outer awareness function as a Center Awareness, and a Perimeter Awareness. Your Inner Awareness is your Center Awareness. Your Outer Awareness is your Perimeter Awareness. They are designed to function dynamically in a state of Pure Wonder. They work generally like this:

Outer Awareness

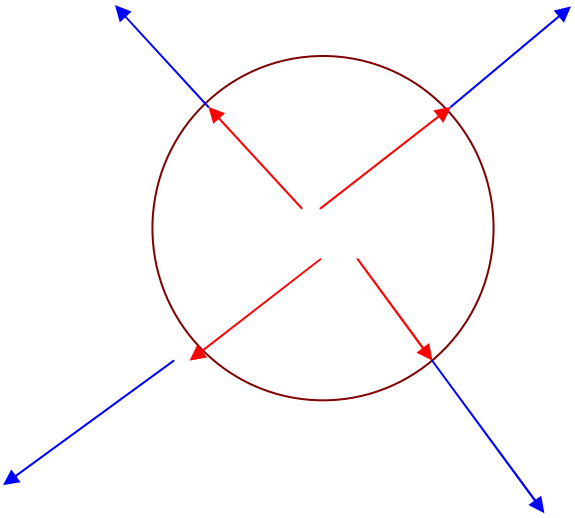
Inner Awareness



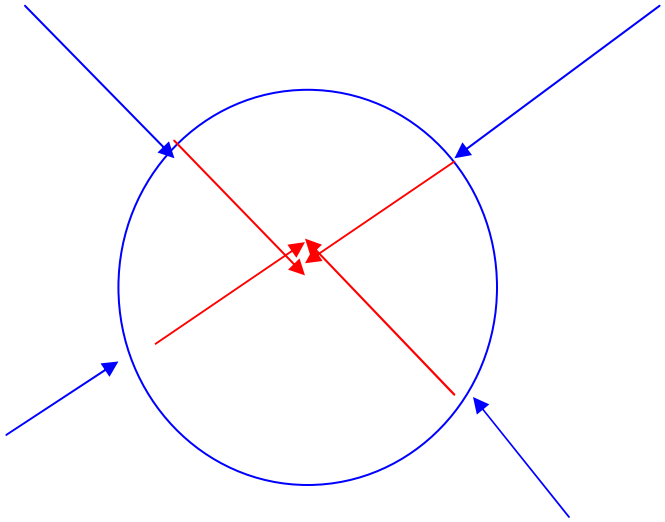
They also work like this:



To integrate your Inner Awareness to your Outer Awareness: both of the dynamics of your Observer Awareness need to work freely between act other without one hampering the other. Your Inner and Outer Awareness are designed to work with each other in an integrated fashion: like this: 3-dimensionally not 2-dimensionally. Pages in a book are 2-dimensional: human energy is 3-dimensional



And like this:



To experience an experience fully: you must experience it all the way IN… and all the way OUT. All Outer experiences are designed to go all the way IN. All Inner experiences are designed to go all the way OUT.

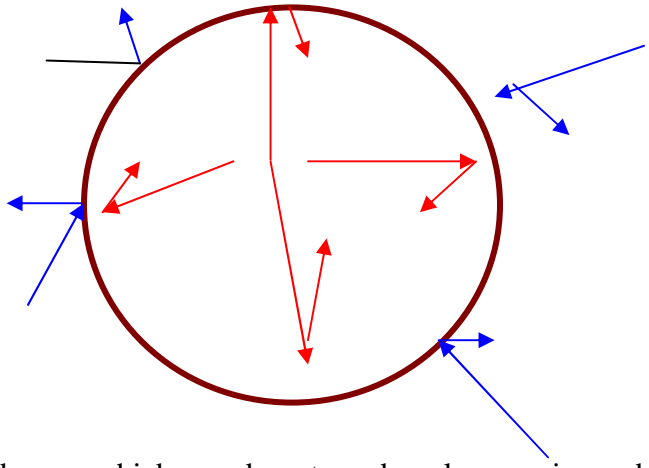
If your Inner and Outer Awareness exists in a State of Dynamic Pure Wonder: if your Inner and Outer Awareness absorbs and reflects energy naturally as it is designed to do: then you RADIATE HAPPINESS naturally, simply because you are alive in a living world and all kinds of living energies are coming into you, and going out of you all the time… There are so many energies are coming all the way in, and going all the way out, *in all directions… on all levels… in all ways…*that they cannot be counted, or digested, or understood right away.

Babies show this natural radiating energy. Everything that they absorb: they absorb ALL THE WAY IN. Everything they radiate: they radiate ALL THE WAY OUT. This is why when a baby absorbs the energy of a person near it who is crying: it begins to cry also. When a baby next to it, starts crying: it begins to cry also. People call this natural healthy human quality: 'empathy'. The ability to feel what another person feels, the ability to think what another person thinks called empathy is what all babies have naturally. This is how the natural radiating-absorbing dynamically balanced Dynamic of your Human Inner and Outer Awareness should work.

What is interesting about this dynamic of integration is that the more synchronized your Inner and Outer Awareness becomes: the more your awareness of even having a Perimeter Awareness, and a Center Awareness fades away. This dynamic explains what people experience when they try to describe the state of awareness where they become 'one' with the Universe. This dynamic explains what people experience when their Inner and Outer Awareness is perfectly aligned and integrated and balanced, when they feel at one with Nature, or at one with their inner being, or at peace with themselves, etc.

In other words, the way a baby's Inner and Outer Awareness works, is exactly the same way the Inner and Outer Awareness of the wisest, happiest humans who ever experienced a brief flash of insight or happiness works. Or rather, vice versa…. Babies are wiser than the wisest adults. They know when something is wrong and they know when something is right better than the wisest adult.

But when civilization forces humans to develop the thick perimeter Outer Awareness called an 'ego' as a protective shell: this destroys the entire Natural dynamic of your Inner and Outer Awareness. The development of an ego results in unhappiness, loneliness, mental isolation, emotional isolation, social isolation, and the destruction of the natural way your inner and Outer Awareness are supposed to function. The Ego destroys your Sense of Pure Wonder. Having an ego: destroys your ability to absorb your Outer Experiences all the way IN. It destroys your ability to radiate your Inner Experiences all the way OUT; it prevents you from expressing yourself: the result of having a protective eggshell of an ego is this:



The protective shell of the ego which you do not need, makes you incapable of absorbing anything new, and makes you incapable of learning anything new. It is the oldest form of organic protection against harm there is.

What this does to you is that as long as you have an ego, you end up learning nothing new during your entire adult life… except what you have copied from others, and copying from others is not learning. Having an ego makes you incapable of absorbing new experiences. Having an ego makes you incapable of expressing yourself and telling others what you have learned.

The problem with civilization: is that civilized human who have an ego envy people who are naturally happy. Civilized humans who have an ego hate people who are naturally creative and have fun and laugh and smile. Civilized people who have egos hate people who do not lie and do not deflect all their Inner truths and Outer Truths. Civilized people who have an ego fear and hate and are envious of people who are more honest than they are, more happy than they are, more creative than they are, more full of Pure Wonder than they are, more radiating a sense of natural well-being than they do. Civilized people attack and poison all babies and children and adults who do not have a thick defensive protective ego.

Civilization attacks humans who do not have an ego. Civilization poisons humans who do not have an ego. Civilization traumatizes and attacks and cripples healthy humans who do not have a protective shell called an ego.

In other words: civilization forces humans to develop a protective shell of non-awareness called an ego. Civilization turns people who do not have an ego into sick egotistical unfeeling unthinking evil monsters who *in turn*… attack and poison other people who do not have an ego. This is the vicious insane cycle that artificial civilized human awareness has created for 12,000 years. It is still going on. And nobody seems to notice it. People pretend not to notice this dynamic. Well… I have noticed this: and I do not like it.

Generally, the evolution and development of *civilized* human awareness can be seen as a progressive splitting-separating on many levels, in many ways.

No. 1: First there is the process of human brain development as it is trained to becoming able to discern things separately.

No. 2: Then there is the experiential process of being trained into specialized functions-abilities-zones.

No. 3: Then there is the splitting-up of the human psyche into various components, aspects, qualities, identities, personalities, and personas.

Again: there are Trialities within Trialities: raising the Dynamics of Imbalanced Splitness exponentially. As I said before: this is far too complex to even attempt to tackle. Since all human neural signals are instantaneous, it all happens simultaneously. What I want to focus on are the respective balances involved.

Generally speaking: the increase of imbalanced splitting, matches the decrease of connective integration. The lack of connective sensitivity matches the increase of disconnective numbness or non-awareness. The increase of this one-sided splitting or separation mirrors the increase of Reflective fear and a decrease of Reflective Wonder. Basically: this is how the slow death of human sensitivity and awareness happens.

The only way to track this evolving shift is by noting the three basic symptoms or aspects of Pure Wonder: Love, Courage, and Honesty. And the three basic symptoms or aspects of reflective fear: Hate, Cowardice, and Dishonesty. The dynamics of how these two Trialities play themselves out in our lives; determines how our awareness develops depending on how our awareness is balanced or imbalanced.

But the dysfunction of a non-functioning awareness when it is simply not dynamically balanced enough, not sensitive enough, is invisible. It has no positive or negative symptoms to examine or notice: it just isn't there; it is merely an absence. How can you measure any kind of non-awareness? What level of sensitized awareness were we genetically designed to have that we no longer possess? And how much does our awareness need to be developed in order for our awareness to be fully developed? And in which ways and on what levels? How fully should our awareness be developed? Are there any limits to this? Is there any optimum level? The only way to determine anything about our awareness is by comparison; by changing it and then comparing the difference of before and after.

But merely one change, one comparison will not give you much to go on. If our genetic attributes of awareness is more or less a constant; the only way you can get a good comparison is by changing one's surroundings, and all the causal factors involved in being born, growing up, and living. The only way we have ever done this, is inside the context of civilization. There has never been a comparative study done outside of this basic, common context.

Balancing Human Awareness

The endless debate about the two aspects of Nature and Nurture... about the genetic and experiential factors involved in human growth and learning is silly. They are hopelessly intermixed in such an infinitely complex dynamic that all we can do about it is try to find the right balance. If we can do that then it doesn't matter which part of what is due to what factor: and we need not waste our time and

energy trying to separate, segment and label them. The only way to compare human awareness to itself is by constantly changing it; the most important function of our awareness is how well it is dynamically balanced. Constant learning-change-growth gives you a better dynamic balance. Constant comparison, evaluation, perspective, re-comparison, re-evaluation, gives you a constantly changing perspective-understanding-awareness of things… or in other words: pure wonder. The best way to dynamically balance our awareness is by living in a state of pure wonder. But in order to do that successfully, you need to constantly change your context, your surroundings: otherwise, you will have nothing to compare it to. But unless you go outside-beyond the context of civilization, you will never find out what your awareness is fully capable of, or how it was actually designed to function optimally unless you find the optimal environment in which it was designed to function. That is the problem of dynamically balancing human awareness: we only have one basic model inside which it functions: civilization; we have no other models to use for comparison.

Because of having no comparative basis, this root question of human existence and awareness which has never before been raised or asked is a complete 'Tabula Rasa'… a blank slate: with no information, no facts, no context, no parameters, no guidelines; no hint of how this might be explored or examined. It is virgin territory: open to any who wish to venture forth and explore it. It is the widest, most unlimited, untrammeled field of human endeavor. It is the ultimate human search for our roots, it is the ultimate search for human truth, it is the ultimate search for true happiness, peace, and fulfillment. However, there is one starting point: and that is the Inner Universe, the Inner Self. How that was supposed to balance with the Outer Universe can never be answered unless you have the right balanced conditions for our outer environment. Moreover, since that original balanced outer condition is missing, the exploration of the Inner Self is all we have to work with.

The Need for Inner Balance and Self-Understanding

The job: and I do mean job, of every living human, is to *become transparently clear to themselves.* In order to become *clear* to ourselves, we must become connected to both our instinctive and our conscious selves. The subconscious is the intrinsic balance point of our true self, our totality. Depending on its ability to send-receive-react-act as the balance point between this duality determines our basic personality, our nature, the level of our health, how we live, why we do what we do. When that subconscious becomes snarled, imbalanced, distorted, deadened: the entire dynamic of our inner being is upset. Our inner awareness is infinitely reflective in all three respects. At night when we dream, the subconscious attempts to perform the same balancing-healing processes as the rest of our body, by trying to reconcile the two inner dynamics of instinct and consciousness. What is your instinctive self trying to tell you? What is your conscious self trying to tell you? The middle brain receives these impulses and tries to interpret them in infinitely creative, reflective ways.

So: the job of each person is to sensitize themselves to their own subconscious, to explore their own subconscious, as the balance point between their inner duality of instinct and consciousness.

This means that your instinctive self and your conscious self need to get on the same page, the same program. They need to reflect each other more closely. The closer these two aspects mirror each other, the easier and clearer your subconscious interpretations will become. The more closely your instinctive and conscious selves balance each other, the more dynamic, the more sensitive, the more active your subconscious becomes. The better you can dynamically balance your awareness, the better you can understand yourself… and vice versa. All human understanding is based upon dynamic balance.

All human brain transmission is virtually instantaneous. But the dynamic nub, the crux, the balance point of your intrinsic creativity is your subconscious.

What is never looked at is the role of the subconscious: how it works and what it does. Yet, it literally controls our conscious awareness at the root level. Because whatever we may think is purely a conscious decision or motivation, or urge, or thought, or feeling or action ….actually originates from our subconscious.

Only; these subconscious messages seep into our consciousness without us being aware of it. And then we merely adapt them, rationalize them, and manipulate them to give ourselves a conscious reason for our actions.

To put it bluntly: *our subconscious controls our conscious awareness.*

Humans are driven by and controlled by their subconscious on many levels and in many ways. And they are simply not aware that this is the case. They mistakenly believe that most if not all of their actions, feelings, and thoughts, are generated purely from their conscious awareness and nowhere else. That they are the masters of their own brains, their own awareness.

This not so.

What drives human motivation is the human subconscious mind. Even down to the most basic fight-or-flight chemical reaction of their hormone balance. Why? Because even this instinctive response is determined by how our subconscious interprets the information it receives.

During the U.S, attack on the Taliban Government, Afghan children did not even flinch when bombs or bullets exploded nearby. Why? Because their parents had been bombed, they had been bombed since they were born: they were used to it: it was normal for them: their subconscious did not interpret the bombs as a dangerous threat to their safety. *Whatever you take for granted: you become a victim of.*

Each person's normality is what they do not consciously examine and take for granted. Whatever you take for granted becomes your subconscious program that determines how you look at yourself and the world; it determines your entire context of perception, it determines why you react and how you react. If you want to understand why you do what you do: you will only find the explanations and answers within your own subconscious, and why it interprets and who it interprets reality… and how it selectively ignores and discounts certain things.

The question of human awareness comes down to control of perception. Who or what is in control of why and how we perceive ourselves and others? Our split-off observer; or our subconscious?... Our conscious awareness; or our instinctive awareness? What controls our actions, thoughts, and feelings? Are we in control, or are we merely puppets to our subconscious urges, fears, and drives? How much are we driven by instinct and how much by learned experience? In fact, we are driven by both. But what is not noticed or given any credence is that these two factors are inextricably merged into an even more basic control center of our awareness: the middle-brain… and it is this area of awareness which is pivotal in determining why we do what we do. Our subconscious is the balance-point of our awareness. Our subconscious is the deciding and controlling factor in every root-motivation, impulse, and urge.

It is the task of our split-off Observer to monitor, balance, and integrate all factors of our awareness. This is all a matter of Dynamic Balance and integration. If this is done properly: then the totality of awareness operates as a balanced cooperative unit without conflict. However, if any aspect is allowed to become imbalanced or is not monitored, then we no longer have a balanced control over ourselves.

The basic overriding truth is; that whatever we are not aware of within ourselves; is precisely that which controls us. Whatever we do not bother to explore and understand within ourselves, whatever is not monitored or checked: has free rein and acts as an uncontrolled factor which controls our perception. If our subconscious is left to its own devices: whatever its makeup, it becomes the blueprint by which our conscious awareness operates. If your conscious awareness has no clue as to the basis on which it operates: then it becomes effectively blind. It becomes a thinly veiled puppet of the subconscious.

How many creative people wake up in the middle of the night to jot down some insight or idea? The subconscious is used countless ways: when we are intuitive, or in a groove, our hunches, our gut instincts… as the unseen, unfelt arbiter of our decisions. The more active-dynamic the Triality of our inner awareness becomes, the more spontaneous we become, the more connected we become to our subconscious. The more integrated-balanced this Triality becomes, the more integrated our spontaneity becomes, the more widely creative we become in how we live. But to attempt to plunge into the murky maze of our subconscious is not an easy task. To correctly identify what your instinct, your subconscious, and your conscious self is telling you, is an infinitely reflective puzzle. If you try to listen to yourself: is the message a merged message, or merely one aspect, one segment? To even begin in this endeavor: how do you look at yourself? As a bunch of unconnected aspects-ideas-beliefs-opinions-tastes-likings-dislikes? Or as a totality? If you look at yourself as a totality: this means you must look at all the Inner and Outer experiences you have had during your life: beginning from birth and integrate them into a single understanding of Life..

How can you do that if you have not totally experienced and digested all of these experiences? If you cannot remember them, if you disregard some, refuse to look at others, put them into secret places, and cover them up? Your totality is also a Duality and a Triality. What part of you is due to which? Why is it so? What are the reasons for it? How did it happen?

If you segment your own introspection, you will be forever left in the dark about yourself.

However: if you look at yourself in as a wide a context as possible, and try to make as many connections as possible, instead of making separations-differentiations: you will begin to unravel the mystery of this totality-duality-Triality. Your life is a causal chain. It is a linear totality. So, to unravel it: whatever linear sequences are revealed, the more connectively you can string all of it together, the better you can understand your life as a causal process and a connected totality. And, the farther back you can trace this causal chain to its roots, the clearer your self-understanding will become. This in essence is your inner job: your work-in-progress... how you manage and make sense of your Inner Life. Then there is your outer job: how you manage and make sense of your Outer Life. Each one reflects the other. All conflict, comparison, evaluation, connection, perspective should be balanced as dynamically as possible between these two aspects of your life. To abstain from introspection: to not question yourself, your own motives, your own actions is to abstain from developing your full potential, from living fully. To not explore your inner-self is to not develop your Inner sense of Pure Wonder. Just as not exploring your outer world is not developing your Outer sense of Pure Wonder.

These are your two jobs. You have no other job except to live as fully as possible. And that means being dynamically balanced as possible. But to do that properly you need to know what you should do and how to do it and why you are doing it. For that: you need to identify your human tools and use them and develop them.

The three human tools you have; are the three basic aspects of your humanity. Which do not originate from tool-use and are not tool-oriented.

The basic aspect of your humanity is: a Sense of Fun, .and a Sense of Pure Wonder
How you have fun is up to you. How much you wonder about everything is up to you.
You can have fun honestly or as dishonestly as you choose.
You can have fun as courageously or as fearfully as you choose.
You can have a Sense of Pure Wonder as lovingly or as hatefully as you choose.
You can have a Sense of Pure Wonder honestly or as dishonestly as you choose.

Depending on how you have fun, what you wonder about: will determine your level of understanding, and happiness. Just as the development of dishonesty, cowardice, and hate will determine your degree of unhappiness, conflict, and misery. The degree of your humanity will be determined by how much energy, time, and focus you spend on developing a Sense of Fun, .and a Sense of Pure Wonder

Some might say this kind of living is too creatively intense. Creativity comes from intensity. The question is: how intensely do you wish to experience fun, joy, happiness, love, bliss? How bored-deadened do you wish to be? How miserable, conflicted, or unhappy do you want to be? How creative do you want to be? You were designed to function in a certain way. To optimize your inner and outer functioning you must balance yourself as best you can. The subconscious is the dynamic balance point of our awareness. It is the root of our existence. Our job is to untangle the snarled mess of these roots. Our job is to untangle our subconscious. In order to even have a desire to explore this, you need a Sense of Wonder.

The Sense of Pure Wonder, when it is properly balanced between Inner and Outer Wonder contains the Triality of Courage-Honesty-Love as necessary Conditions for its existence. The Balanced Triality of Love-Courage-Honesty is also necessary for any process of expanding awareness to even happen. This Triality is also a totality of awareness: it is the Condition of your Humanity, your Personality, your Psyche, your Spirit.

If you wish to look at the subconscious of others, all you have to do is look at other people and see what they *don't* talk about, what they *don't* focus on. If you wish to look at your own subconscious: just try to find out what you are *not* asking yourself, what you are *not* dealing with. What are the questions that go *unasked*? What are the subjects that we carefully *avoid*?

Who amongst you is willing to delve into themselves? How deeply? On what level?

The curse of normality is its refusal to delve into uncharted waters. But the only effective approach to self-understanding is the conscious attempt to connect everything to everything else. Only the continual search for connections, only through the unremitting attitude of questioning-curiosity-exploration, can we open up the human subconscious to the conscious mind. And that is just the opening movement. To fully realize-digest that unknown: we must re-experience our unexperienced experiences. Only then can you get any closure from the process. Only then can there be any true healing. Each human animal has

the job of asking every unasked question of their life: of themselves and of everybody they ever knew. In the process of doing this, each person will finally unearth their own subconscious and get to know it... until there is no subconscious left... until the dynamic of our human awareness is balanced in a state of Pure Wonder between it's instinctive and conscious self.

If this is not done: the result-effect of the undigested human subconscious is an endless need to creatively re-reflect, (project outward) or re-live (project inward), unexperienced experiences. Once a person digests an experience: learns from it, connects it in context to all their other experiences: then they have no need or urge to repeat that experience, much less re-live it endlessly. The only experiences-needs-urges-feelings-thoughts that are reflectively repeated are those, which have not been properly processed and integrated. If the genetically designed need to be loved is not satisfied, that need will be reflectively frozen as an unchanging, unmet, undeveloped, neurotic, dysfunctional need. And, like all other unexplored-unexperienced aspects of our subconscious: we are driven by them, continually trying to satisfy these urges: we have no conscious control over it.

Since humans are driven and controlled by unmet, undigested, undeveloped, unexperienced experiences-needs… then how much are we actually in conscious control of our lives and ourselves? What can you never get enough of? Whatever it is: there is a deep subconscious-unconscious motive driving you to get it. All you have to do is trace the symptoms of your own needs to their *deepest inner* subconscious *roots*, and you will eventually find that any unhealthy need comes from some root undigested-unexperienced-undeveloped need, which is abstractively reflected and refracted, creatively into different kinds of wants-addictions-obsessions-fears-habits-attitudes-feelings-thoughts-actions.

Modern Human Awareness: functions at less than *one billionth of its potential.* We barely use 1% of our Brain. The remaining 99% is not being used at all except for the minimal monitoring of the chemical-glandular functioning of our organs. Our conscious brain is controlled by our subconscious brain. Which in turn is controlled by our instinctive brain. Modern humans have managed to cut off most of their instinctive brain. We have disconnected ourselves from our own instincts. As a result: what is left, is a subconscious brain isolated and disconnected from both of its natural main connections: the instinctive brain and the conscious brain. Instead of a balanced Triality: the subconscious brain… which is the child of both the instinctive and conscious brains: has been abandoned by both. And is acting and reacting blindly as a baby: because it has never been given the proper upraising and nurturing which it needs from both of its parents. As a result: it has become a monster. A spoiled baby: suppressed and repressing itself, lashing out in blind rages irrationally at the wrong things. Misinterpreting the data and information it is receiving from both sides of its parental connections: because so little data, and the wrong information or no information is getting through to it.

Its potential has shrunken from pure neglect and sensory deprivation, and information deprivation. Because it has been spoiled by both parents, and allowed to grow unsupervised and unregulated by both parents: it now has become a monster that dominates both parents. It has become more powerful than both parents. It has taken millions of years of an imbalanced genetic evolution caused by millions of years of an imbalanced environment evolving into an imbalanced species… to create this glandular, neuro-chemical imbalance.

As a result of this: literally *all human behavior* is controlled by it. The human subconscious has yet to be developed or fully born to grow to its full potential. The Modern Technology of modern civilization: is actually controlled by the human subconscious. Modern human technology is not controlled by the conscious human brain. Modern technology is merely an abstract-mechanical creation of the

subconscious brain. It is a literal creation of the human subconscious, The human subconscious has translated its own awareness, its own memory, its own story, its own understanding: into a mechanical-abstract *transliteration:* that is seen as the most modern technology of modern civilization. It has transliterated itself *literally* into modern mechanical technology. Not symbolically or abstractly.

For example, take space technology, and the movie: 'Apollo 13'.

The story of a botched mission to the moon. An *aborted* mission. An abortion.
Why was it a botched abortion? Because 12 missions had already been done. The full cycle of 12 were fully played out. There was no more reason to go to the moon again. It was a subconscious mechanical attempt to impregnate a dead moon and give it Life.

The Apollo Missions to the moon were literal transliterations of the human subconscious of the earliest Origin of the human birth process: transliterated into mechanical modern technology. This is so glaringly obvious: there can be no doubt about it.

The penis explodes its sperm out. The sperm-rocket explodes off the planet. Inside: are astronauts. Hermetically sealed in space suits that have umbilical cords attached to them for life support; just like babies. Once the sperm-rocket leaves the earth: its 3 stage-rockets fire and fire… like trees catching fire for 25 million years in Africa. Leaving it weightless in space, but still on its guided trajectory. The rockets are the main propulsion system of the sperm rocket. Once they have done their job: *the tail falls off of the rocket*. Once the propulsion system of human male sperm, the tail-end of the sperm, has done its job: it too falls off also. Once the sperm is ejected by the penis: it exists in a state of weightlessness in a liquid medium. The Apollo rocket once it leaves the planet: is also in a state of weightlessness. Apollo is the Sun God of the Ancient Greeks. The Apollo rocket is the son of the Sun God. Once the sperm comes near enough to the huge female egg: it rids itself of its last propulsion-protection and ejects from it a tiny capsule: which is the actual seed-sperm… which contains the life-force which will impregnate the female planetary-egg.

The entire, international political race to get to the moon first: was merely a mechanical recreation of the subconscious: literally translating the male sperm: all trying to be the first to impregnate the female egg-cell into a mechanical opera.

Cape Canaveral: was the cape of the foreskin pulling back to reveal the mechanical penis: it was the site that Kennedy chose to go to the moon because he could do it: so he chose the site that said 'I can' and created a carnival: a can-averal, and opened up a viral can of mechanical worms to do his bidding. Cape Canaveral was re-named Cape Kennedy because Kennedy was the most virile President who created this National effort to get to the Moon. The most virile mission won. The Nation with the President that had the most energetic sperm cells won the space race to get to the moon. Kennedy was a womanizer. He fucked more girls than any American President in American history. His oversexed drive gave him a permanently weakened back.

The entire design of the Apollo Space technology: is a *literal* transliteration of the process of an *aborted* attempt to give life to a dead planet. The entire Apollo mission and NASA, and the US Space program: is merely the human subconscious expressing itself literally through modern mechanical technology. It was a blind, destructive expression of human subconscious and unconscious motivations. It was a blind expression of one of the deepest instinctive drives of the human reptile brain: the medulla.

This just one example of how the human species is controlled by its instinctive urges. This is how blind all modern mechanical technology is. This is how blindly primitive its intent, its motives and its actions are. We live inside an abstract civilization that programs us and brainwashes us to live as we were *not* designed to live. Only when humans live as they were designed to live will the rest of the undeveloped potential of our brains ever be fully realized. As long as we live inside an artificial womb called civilization: we will *never* develop our full human potential.

The only reason a flower grows-unfolds-expands so effortlessly, is because it was designed to do so. The closer we get to how we were designed to live, the more effortless living, learning, and growing becomes. Unless each of us explores different ways of living, we will never discover which ways are more effortless, more fun, more loving, more wondrous. The only way people can develop their own humanity is to work at it consciously. People should spend time and energy developing their human-skills rather than their tool-skills. Each person earns their own level of humanity by how long and how well they work at it... consciously. If the only thing people work at are their careers or jobs: then they will not develop their own humanity to any appreciable degree.

Human skills are the skills of connectiveness and creativity: not separation. They are all the aspects of a person, which are evoked-explored-discovered-used while existing in a state of Pure Wonder. The most dynamic of them all is the ability to have fun creatively. To be able to have fun all the time, in all ways, is to live creatively. To live creatively is to have fun in every possible way. True fun and true creativity is the same thing. It's called happiness: the ability to be happy comes from the spontaneous ability to enjoy life by having fun all the time. You cannot have fun if you are not creative. You cannot be creative without having fun.

Individual Awareness

Human growth is a causal process. Its condition depends upon the history of its growth. In order to understand the relative basis of human psychobiologic health, you must go back to its roots. Back before even birth; beginning with the well being of the mother and father. Whether the mother even wants to be pregnant or have a child, whether she even feels connected to it or loves it, what kind of love it may be, what she ingests during her pregnancy, her state of emotional-physical-mental health, the environment she is living in, whether she herself is being taken care of. In short, whatever she is exposed to: so is the fetus. And that experiential-genetic, (psychobiologic) development will imprint itself upon that fetus indelibly even before it leaves the womb. Depending on the level of fear-insecurity of the mother, how mature she is, how capable and competent of raising the infant, caring for it, will determine whether the fetus itself even wants to be born or how it feels about itself and the world it is entering. Thankfully, Nature and Genetic Instinct at this stage is strong enough in many cases to create a miscarriage: preventing a birth that was not ready to be born.

Then the actual birth-split from its mother: how painful it is, how easy or difficult the birth, her level of fear, how much that fear is transmitted to the fetus, whether the mother is drugged or not, how tight or relaxed the mother's vaginal muscles are: depending on her level of fear, how much pain is created by the tightness of the mother's vaginal muscles, how much that muscle tightening produces physical pain in the birthing process, how much the physical pain of childbirth actually traumatizes the infant, the degree of the mother's physical fitness, health, whether the fetus is born into an atmosphere of love-warmth, or fear, or indifference, or hate... how much the fetus must numb itself: in order to survive that first experience. Whether it feels wanted or not. Whether it feels loved and protected or not. Whether it feels safe or not. Its level of health at each stage of development and growth

Then: as a half-formed, half-developed fetus outside the womb: whether all of its instinctual genetically designed needs are met; whether it is kept warm, fed, clean, loved, touched, played with, held. Or, whether it is ignored, abused, stuck into a room and isolated, kept away from its parents, not stimulated. Whether it is strapped into some sort of swaddling straitjacket and not given any freedom of movement. Whether it is exposed to the stimuli of Nature or kept indoors in a boring, unchanging environment. Whether it is exposed to the wide diversity of experiences and is allowed to explore, or kept in a cage with bars. Then… as a child: what environment it grows up in. What it is exposed to. What kind of parents it has as examples to copy and mimic. What kind of feed-back they give it. Every aspect and stage of these crucial formative years affects the child's subconscious blueprint and lays the groundwork for how it will feel about itself, about the world, and about others.

One of the things that human parents habitually do: is… not admitting that they do not understand their own babies. Even if they do admit this. Parents actually do not care that they do not understand their own baby. They may struggle to understand the noises coming from their infant. They may wonder why the infant's face is screwed up in redness, and blind frustration. But do they have any idea of why the baby is actually unhappy?

Eventually: parents give up trying to figure out exactly why the baby is crying, or angry or frightened. People mostly project an assumption of why they think a baby is crying, or unhappy, or sad, or angry… upon the baby.

If anyone asks why a baby is crying: what is the usual response? By discounting it as being 'normal'.

'Oh, it's crying because ------- … that's all.'

How does the parent know this? They are just guessing. No parent wants to admit that their guesses might be wrong.

But what is even more normal is not even being curious at all about why a baby crying. Or even thinking that it may not be normal or healthy for a baby to be unhappy or crying ever.
Most of the time; people do not even ask why a baby is crying at all. It is taken for granted that they are crying because they cannot get something they want. What ever it is they cannot get, is simply unfortunate. Normal. To be expected. You cannot satisfy a baby's needs all the time. Nobody should be expected to.

This is one of the most horrible realizations every human fetus, every human baby every human child experiences. That its needs and feelings are not being understood. That nobody cares about its root needs and feelings. That nobody cares about all of its root instinctive needs and feelings. That nobody listens to it. That nobody understands it. That nobody loves it. That there is no true understanding between a baby and its parents. A baby can be screaming one thing at its mother: and the mother could be interpreting that scream as something else entirely.

The baby can yell and scream, and cry, and weep for hours and days and months. The baby can be in the worst agony and pain imaginable. The baby can be terrified, scared, lonely, lost, confused.

And it is routinely ignored.

All of its sounds and squalling and unhappiness are ignored as being normal for a baby. All babies

squall and yell. Their squalling and wailing is mostly ignored, or pacified.

Why are the squalls of babies not understood? Why they are unhappy is something that is not reflectively understood by adults. We have no understanding of how a baby's brain works, or even how a child's brain works. We have no clear understanding what they feel or how they feel, or why they feel anything.

How is a baby is regarded? How a baby is treated? Humans give almost no importance to a baby, until it is first given a name.

The beginning of all abstract identity; begins with what we call the baby.
We only recognize the abstraction of the baby's name: not the actual baby itself…

Only when the baby recognizes it's own name, its own abstract identity… do we recognize the baby as having an identity.

Unless a baby can recognize its own name… it is not even considered to have a personality.
Without an abstract name; it is not considered to be human.

Without an abstract name; it is merely a living blob of protoplasm that makes a lot of incomprehensible noises.

It is by this universal cultural method that: people objectify their babies.
Without a name: they usually call the baby an 'it'.

How many times do you hear:
'Do you want to see it?… Do you want to see the baby?… or my baby?… or our baby?…'
Not even referring to the infant as a 'him', or a 'her'. The child is treated like a piece of property: which they own. The baby is an 'it'… an object of mild curiosity. But mostly: babies are objects of indifference. They are mostly ignored and neglected. They are left alone. Anything adults cannot understand are usually ignored.

When a baby rebels against any treatment they do not like; parents try to pacify them. They never try to find the root causes of their baby's actual unhappiness. Parents give up trying to understand them. Babies are raised to understand adults and fit into a world of adults. Adults are not raised to understand babies or fit into their world.

When do children stop having fun? When do they lose their innocence? When do they start getting bored? When do they start becoming serious? When do they start acting Normal? When do children lose their sense of wonder and learn how to fear? When they grow up and become adults.

The easiest way to track this is through their level of honesty. The innocence of Pure Wonder of every baby is instinctively-naturally honest: while the trait of dishonesty is learned. Nobody was ever born a liar. But all babies are born with a Sense of Pure Wonder.

This huge separated gap between humans and their offspring has been created over a span of millions of years of us losing touch with our own inner Sense of Wonder.

Losing touch with our own inner selves. Losing touch with our own inner sense of curiosity.
And only having a mild sense of outer curiosity that is mostly stifled and muffled into oblivion before a baby begins to speak… by being spanked, punished, yelled at, frowned upon, and negatively rewarded for every almost inquisitive impulse it has.

We are so traumatized by the time we are three or five years old: that we lose touch with our own memories of when we were babies… and think it is completely normal to do so.

What is the significance of losing touch of all memory when we were little?
Losing all touch of memories when we were babies, infants, children, or even as adolescents?

This has never been asked or questioned, or explored.

How far back do your memories go?

Memory loss is a universal indication of early trauma in all humans.

If you cannot remember farther back than the age of five.

This means that the memories of those five years are too painful for you to recall.

If you cannot remember farther back than the age of three or two.

This means that the memories of those two or three years are too painful to remember.

The earliest memory a baby's brain is capable of retaining: is a mammary-memory of suckling on a nipple after the age of about one year. This is usually its earliest memory. Only… during that one year of suckling mindlessly on a nipple and sleeping. Is a way of having no experiences to remember because the baby is not exposed to anything new. A baby can easily be traumatized in countless ways, simply by not being properly loved, cared-for, handled, lovingly watched, spoken-to… sung-to.., lovingly caressed, cooed over, laughed with, smiled-at, washed, cleaned, fed, slept-with, touched, etc… simply by the parents not being happy in their own lives, and if that happens. It cannot have a brain memory of that trauma, instead; it has a body-memory. Its brain has that first year of memory missing. Instead*: that memory is locked into its instinctive cells*. Into its body muscles, its organs, its blood vessels, its bones, its heart, its lungs, its genitals, its nerves, its blood vessels… as *pain.* As raw unidentifiable, unprocessable pain that is not understood or remembered, or felt, or sensed.

That first year…becomes the plateau-level of *normal* agony-pain the rest of its entire life is based upon, and grows-from.

And if that first year of trauma is so painful, so pain-filled: that the infant needs to shut down its sensations of pain so it will not die… The infant shuts down other sensations also. Permanently… for the rest of its life.

Or… it learns to eject that pain. Through bodily ejections and functions like defecating or urination… and becomes one of the millions of children known as bedwetters, or thumb suckers, or head bangers, or criers, or whiners, or angry, or short tempered, or prone to violent outbursts, or overactive, or easily distracted, or needing distraction, or short-term memories, or forgetful, or pretending to be helpless… as

a way of getting attention, as a substitute for the love that is not given to them.

And if any of these symptoms come up: they are systematically discouraged and repressed and shamed and suppressed….By teaching them how to behave… in a civilized manner. No human parent has ever bothered to try to get to the fucking root of why children and babies misbehave. No human society has ever bothered to find out how NOT to traumatize a baby or a child. Adult humans raise their young by systematically discouraging and suppressing all signs and symptoms of trauma.

After crying and wailing for mommy or daddy to come every night: when he or she is put alone into a dark room all alone… they finally realize that nobody truly cares about them and their feelings. They finally realize that their crying is futile. They finally realize that their parents do not care how they feel, or what they feel. Then they are forced to repress their sadness, and loneliness, and fear, and pain. This systematic dehumanization of babies and children deadens the child. Babies shut down. And are damaged for life.

Why? Because if an infant needs to shut down any pain-filled sensations… *it must shut down all its other sensations as well.* It must shut down *all* awareness of what happened to it. It must shut down *all* awareness of what it experienced and felt. It must shut down all awareness of its outer world… and if that shut-down is….

90% of its awareness?
70%of its awareness?
50% of its awareness?
20% of its awareness?

} of pain… *and everything else connected to that pain.*

This is how you get memory loss. This is why your earliest memories are blocked.

Then that is 90%, or 50%, or 20% of its entire awareness, which it will never wonder about, or be curious about. Then it will be permanently 90% crippled. Or permanently 50% crippled. Or permanently 20% stunted. Never to grow or develop that crippled-stunted 90% or 20% of its entire human potential for the rest of its life.

Yet the first year of a being raised. The first year of a baby's life… is precisely the year when it is most neglected. Most helpless. Most ignored. Most traumatized. Most vulnerable. Most aware. Most sensitive.

This first year is the period when there is the least importance paid to the baby's development. When its needs and wants are considered to be the least important.

When its parents do not understand its needs or wants at all.

This is why humans have no conscious memories of their early years as a baby and as a child. These memories are too filled with pain, and sadness, and loneliness, and hopelessness, and horror, and pain. These early memories are so full of agony: that when they are grown up… they are not healthy enough and strong enough to remember and re-experience these primal, pain-filled years. If they could unlock the gates to the agony of these unexperienced memories: it would kill them faster than a heart attack. Their entire bodies would explode. The cells of their bodies and brains would explode from that Primal accumulation of agony. Every cell; that had to be deadened so it would not die from all the genetic pain

it was being loaded with when it was a healthy, strong infant… is a thousand times weaker and less healthy after living through years of a deadened, unexperienced life that only made those cells grow ever-weaker.

The muscles of a baby or an infant when it is bawling and weeping and screaming in pain and fear and rage…. Are tensed 10 times HARDER than the most powerful adult bodybuilder could tense their muscles when they strain at lifting the heaviest weights they can mange.

When infants or babies do this. They are actively trying to protect themselves from the emotional agony of HORROR. They are actively making their bodies as rigid, and unfeeling, and as STRONG as possible… so the pain will not penetrate into their bodies and souls and hearts… and KILL them with the realization that there is no reason for them to go on living.

There is no greater agony than the pain of not having your basic human needs met.
When babies are not cared-for, and not loved, and not picked up, and kissed… *they die.*
When babies are kept in prisons and not allowed out to explore: their natural curiosity dies slowly, their natural potentials of development dies slowly, bit-by-bit. When babies have no new experiences they can learn from: they shut down and go to sleep, and stop growing on many levels. When babies are not exposed to new experiences: they become bored, they shut down, and all their natural life energy becomes subdued and weak.

This inconvenient truth is slyly laughed-at, and ignored by civilized adults. Adults have been systematically brainwashed into living inside a thing called civilization, and have become used-to barely functioning as machines. They have been brainwashed into living in a human society that has no love in it. They have become used to living without any love. Living without love has become normal for them. They have forgotten what love is. They do not know what love is. They cannot remember when they were little and nobody loved them. The agony of not being loved has been blocked. They have no memory of not being loved. The pain of boredom is blocked. Bit-by-bit, their boredom slowly becomes normal.

Until they grow up living for the rest of their lives in a state of bored, dulled, unaware dullness. Numbed into a frozen undeveloped state of unchanging normality: simply because when they were babies and children they were not exposed to new experiences every day as they should have been.

They also have no memory of what love was, or is supposed to be. They also have no ability to give love, or show affection. They fear all open signs of tenderness or kindness. They are emotionally dead inside. Over the years, they slowly become deader and deader… They call it aging. Actually: aging is merely the physical body dying slowly… after the heart has already died… then the mind dies… they become emotionally dead zombies; who can barely move, or speak. By the time their physical organs finally stop functioning: they are 99.99999% dead inside already anyways.

The greatest part of dying: happens at birth. Babies die more, and experience more horror, and pain, and rage,… than all the accumulated pain of their later years. They experience more pain, more intensely: than all the pain-filled experiences they accumulate later.

Death is a process of accumulating traumatic experiences and not digesting and fully experiencing them.

It begins with the trauma of being born into civilization. Birth does not have to be traumatic. Life does

not have to be traumatic. Birth does not have to be too painful to experience fully. Life does not have to be too painful to experience fully.

Life is an accumulating process of Pure Wonder.

Being born into civilization and growing up inside it is a process of death: not life. Civilization is a system that systematically destroys Pure Wonder. This systematic destruction of Pure Wonder begins with lies. By lying to children. By teaching children how to lie. By keeping the ugly truths of civilization away from children: hiding them, so civilized children are raised inside a protected, unreal fantasy… their natural sense of Pure Wonder is systematically dulled, poisoned, stifled, stunted and destroyed.

When and how do children learn to lie? Their first years are filled with nothing but lies. The Easter bunny: Santa Claus. Fairy tales. Peter Pan. They told how wonderful and how beautiful they are. How can a mindless blob that can't move be beautiful? They learn by example, they absorb everything around them like sponges: sucking up whatever attitudes, beliefs, values, and practices they are exposed to. They absorb every act of duplicity and untruthfulness around them. They learn if lying pays off more than honesty. They may learn to lie only in certain ways, only on certain levels. They may learn simply not to openly speak the truth because they are laughed at or punished for it. They learn from their own honesty being used against them by others. They learn that whenever they confess anything at all honestly, that it is used against them. That their honesty reveals every vulnerable thing, every sensitive thing they are curious about… and that all curiosity and sensitivity is ignored, laughed-at, derided, scorned, and spat on.

They learn that others like fooling them: making fun of their transparent, innocent, honesty. They learn that you are most easily fooled by liars; if they remain honest and forthright. So; in order to keep from being hurt, laughed at, ridiculed, and taken advantage of: they stop being honest. Moreover, if whatever around them is false: they will absorb lies and prejudices unconsciously… subconsciously… it so that falsehood becomes a part-of them, a part of their normality, a part of their reality… so they connect to it, and identify with it, so they can become just like everyone else around them and gain acceptance, so they can conform to all of the pressures and taboos and unspoken assumptions and myths that everyone else holds and practices. Because if they do not conform… they are immediately attacked… instinctively, viciously, savagely… because any nonconformist brings out all the pain-fear-hate-rage-anger etc. that is kept suppressed and repressed in other less sensitive, more brutalized people.

Eventually: every child's ethical balance is tipped towards being more dishonest than honest. The trouble is that this happens mostly on a subconscious level, until it becomes normal… so they are unaware of any relative dishonesty in themselves. The very nature of dishonesty is something that has no desire to examine itself. Dishonesty and non-awareness work the same way; they evolve subtly by how a child is raised: neither aspect can change unless the awareness of a person changes first, or unless their environment or circumstances change in a way that sparks some kinds of inner change.

Why do children lie? First: ask yourself how much fear have they have been exposed to? How have they being mis-led? Mis-raised? Intimidated? Yelled at? Threatened? Have they ever in their entire lives felt not safe? Have they ever been ignored? Neglected? Abandoned? Ordered around? Have they ever been verbally abused? Have they ever been emotionally abused? Have they ever been treated as if they were not important? Have they ever been traumatized? Beaten? Sexually abused? Have they ever been in a situation where they were scared, and nobody came to help or comfort them? Have they

ever learned to mistrust what others said, or did to them? Have they ever seen or heard others being abused or neglected or ignored? Have they ever seen their parents fighting? Angry? Have they ever seen or heard their parents deceiving each other? Lying to each other? Have they ever seen any kind of unloving behavior around them as they were growing up? Have they ever seen any kind of violence as they were growing up? The problem is that child rearing is mostly copied: not studied or taught. Children lie for countless reasons. They lie to get what they want, to protect themselves.

The fact remains that the root cause of all dishonesty is fear-pain-need. If they can get what they need without lying, then they would not have any need to lie. If they have nothing to fear, if they have not been trained by example to fear: then they will not have any need to lie. If they have never experienced pain, which they could not handle, if they were helped whenever they were in pain: then their pain would not overload and accumulate into fear. And that fear would not force them to protect themselves by lying. If there was no advantage to be gotten from lying then they would not do it.

The reason children learn to lie is because they are born *inside* an adversarial, competitive, unloving, hierarchical, civilized environment that teaches everyone how to lie; not just children. Competition turns people into adversaries; it turns people into enemies, not friends. Civilization teaches you to lie to your enemies... If children were not taught how to compete against each other, then they would not lie about who was first or second. If children were not disciplined by any kind of abusive negative feedback, then they would not lie about who ate the cookies. All non-loving, unloving environments are hurtful to our young regardless of what age they may be. This includes parents too.

But how do parents know what a child needs? How can they discern if what a child wants is what they really need? Where do you get that instinctual-subconscious-conscious wisdom? Since there is no experiential or instinctual-genetic basis of comparison that is universal for child rearing, we ignore the question. If children learn that lying does not work, then they will stop doing it. If children are raised in an atmosphere where there is no fear, no dishonesty, no denial, no refusal to connect... if children are raised in an atmosphere of love-honesty-courage and wonder: they will not learn by example how to lie because then, lying will be absent from their environment.

How many times is it necessary in a civilized environment to say ‘no’ to a child? Never mind the number of times it is unnecessary, but done anyways. What is the cumulative impact of this negative feedback? What is the negative impact-consequence-result of children living in a civilized environment? If the child's environment is not conducive to its needs: it is not surprising that it learns to lie just in order to get what it needs or wants. And if you continually say no to a child’s wishes, then they will learn by hard experience, that the only way they can get what they want is by lying, by being deceitful, by being manipulative. How can any parent know what their infant or child actually needs… what they should not have, and what they do not need? That requires maturity, wisdom, and above all; previous experience in raising children under the supervision of experienced adults who will make certain that you do not blunder too badly in your learning curve of finding out just how you should raise your own child. Where are there such courses? Where are there such wise, mature teachers? Civilized societies are not focused on raising children properly, or even better. The bulk of all civilized resources, time, energy, money, training, and expertise go elsewhere. Parents are supposed to learn on an as-you-go basis. There is no preparation, no education, no standards, no guides, no comparison, no evaluation, and no experience in how to raise our young… except the pure blind luck of which family-culture-set of values you happen to be exposed to.

How else could you even begin to evaluate these questions unless you can compare child rearing to an

environment where there is virtually no reason to say no to a child? How can you compare negative and positive feedback on children unless you itemize each incident in context, and compare the relative effects? But we never compare different forms of child rearing, much less different environments, to see which are more beneficial. Science has never bothered to seriously explore the question of what is needed for humans to be happy: it is much too busy playing with fancy machines to ever deal with relevant human issues concerning babies. Black holes are more import5ant than babies.

Anything that is done non-comparatively, blindly, and unquestioningly: becomes stupid regardless of what it is. All habits-routines, if not examined, if left unchanged: become unhealthy. No dynamic balance is ever unchanging.

Children should be taught to discern the difference between the truth and a lie. They should never be protected from lies. Neither should lies be forced upon them. As long as they exist in a state of Pure Wonder, they are themselves the ultimate lie detectors: their own innocence reflects back honestly everything that their parents teach them. That is why all magicians hate performing in front of children: because they are not as easily fooled as their parents are: they are more honest. They do not want to be fooled, as their parents want to be fooled. Children instinctively want to see the truth, not have it covered up and hidden from them.

However… Adults willingly want to be awed and fooled by magicians because their entire belief system is based upon illusions, which they try to convince themselves, are true. That is why Magicians hate performing in front of children… they can fool adults much more easily. How honest or deceitful you are with yourself can be measured by how much you delight in fooling others, and being fooled by others. How honest or deceitful children become hinges upon the relative honesty of their parents. All parents can do is to be as honest as possible. The more parents listen to their own children, the better parents they become. The more parents retain their own sense of Pure Wonder, the better they are as parents. The only thing that keeps a person's innocence and honesty from being corrupted is their own sense of Pure Wonder. All child rearing should be creative, simple, and fun. If you're not being creative, if it's not simple, if it's not fun, for both you and the child: then you're doing it wrong. To raise a child non-creatively is a crime. To not allow a child to explore their own creativity is a crime. People can only be creative if they have a sense of Pure Wonder. To do anything to destroy a child's sense of wonder is also a crime. Basically nothing in life should be boring: if it is, there is something wrong with it.

But the root issue is still the two conflicting aspects of Wonder and fear. Children should never be protected out of fear because the act itself of being fearful teaches that child how to fear. To prevent a child from learning how to be fearful means they need to grow up in a society of elders who themselves do not harbor any irrational, unnecessary fears. It means that during their fetal development and during birth, they should not be infected with any fears their mother may have. And after birth, they need to be given total freedom to explore their environment fearlessly. But: being born into a condition of fear already infects them with this imbalance-disease.

Fear destroys Creativity. Fear destroys Love. Fear destroys Wonder. Children should be able to grow up in an environment of no fear: only Pure Wonder. This means that adults must heal themselves of their own fear and pain before they even decide to have children. There is only one requirement for parents before they have children: grow up first yourself. The thing about humans is that they expect their own children to make them grow up. All that does is damage and limit the child's own upbringing. No child should have that thrust upon them. Whatever issues people need to deal with should be dealt

with before they have children: not after. But civilization and human culture makes this impossible to achieve. Instead: the tragedy of immature adults, improperly raising children, has been going on for thousands of years.

In order for children to learn how to lie, there has to be a pre-existing condition of traditions, habits, culture, practice of lying. Once a child is born into such an environment, they merely absorb its tenets, values, beliefs, and expectations: both spoken and unspoken. They end up conforming-to and practicing what they see. Each culture by its set-frozen structure inevitably moulds the awareness of each child. So: how can you delete dishonesty totally from child-rearing? You must first delete it from the environment they are born into. But that automatically means that you cannot preserve any set of values, or culture, and try to imprint it onto the younger generation. You cannot have anything that is sanctified and held above questioning, you cannot have anything that is not allowed to be questioned or explored. You cannot allow any secrecy or lying to be part of everyday living. There is only one condition that meets all of these requirements: the sense of Pure Wonder. If a child is born into a social environment of Pure Wonder, it will have nothing to fear, it will not need to protect itself from anything, nothing will be kept secret from it, and no expectations of others to be dishonest, or polite, or well-mannered, or unquestioningly obedient will influence its growth.

Only: this state of awareness is also the kind of awareness that will dissolve any preserved accumulation of cultural values-beliefs, etc… And that will turn human society into such a fluid dynamic of total openness and unlimited potential that no imagination could begin to foretell what such an existence might be like. But, there is no getting around the fact that how each generation lives has a direct, linked legacy of influence on each succeeding generation.

At each stage, there is a genetic model that must be followed for that person to grow properly. There is also an experiential model that must be followed. Both are universal for all humans. If these two models are followed, then the person will grow up without suffering any unnecessary trauma or fear. They will be able to develop their own sense of pure wonder without ever being de-sensitized, de-humanized or traumatized. That means they will be able to experience their own life fully. They will be able to digest all of their experiences fully, integrate them into their own contextual understanding fully in the process of growing up. As yet: no such models have ever been looked for, developed or found.

How should human awareness be developed? How should it be nurtured? Trained? Taught? We think it is perfectly okay to act as if this process were a blank sheet upon which we may imprint whatever we happen to have around as a civilized environment of personal-familial-cultural attitudes-beliefs-values. How should human awareness be developed? All I can say is that we do not know because humans have never creatively explored this question: and more tellingly… nobody has ever even asked this question.

Yet no society; no culture; no parent; no civilization will ever admit that they do not truly know how to raise their own young. It is commonly regarded as a sacred given right to raise our young however we choose. Not how the child actually needs to be raised. And since nobody has bothered to study this: who is to say what is right or wrong? Even if there is documented proof: it is not collated, applied, or used. Nobody is an expert on this. And whatever studies are done: they are only done inside the confines of our artificially concreted civilization. No adult can know what a fetus-infant's instinctual needs are. Any adult who claims to know this is a liar. By the time we are mature, we have lost our own instinctual needs, we are totally blind in how to treat-raise our young. By simply duplicating what we have learned, by assuming that we know: we assume that anything we do, or do not do, is perfectly

fine.

Why do babies cry? We do not know. *They cannot tell us in words.* They have not learned to speak yet. Adults do not even try to understand them because they cannot use words. A baby cries at different times for different reasons. Why are some babies constantly suffering from some sort of illness? Whatever is going on, they cannot tell us: because they have not developed any integrated form of conscious awareness or language yet. Which of their needs are being met, and which are not? We do not know. Except that they are extremely sensitive to everything around them.... in ways, and on levels that we cannot fathom or ever understand as adults. They have an entirely different set of non-adult needs… and since adults only understand adult needs, they are mystified that babies do not care about adult things. So they devalue what the baby 'needs' as not of 'adult' importance… and end up denying babies their basic human rights simply because they do not know what those needs and 'rights' are. They do not nurture and develop the baby's awareness as it is genetically programmed to need to be developed. If this sensitivity of awareness is not seriously damaged, it can develop into a sense of Pure Wonder. Otherwise: it becomes a narrowed, numbed sense of normality

So: no basis of comparison, no basis for evaluation, no basis for perspective: no practical way of studying the development of fear or wonder in any growing infant-child. What are we doing right? What are we doing wrong? We do not know.

As the half-formed fetus-baby develops into a child and then into an adolescent: the experiential part gradually takes over more and more of their awareness. Afterwards, they cannot tell us what was right or wrong about their formative years: because their brains were not developed enough to process everything that happened to them into a conscious memory. Yet the farther back you go in its development, the fetus-infant is exponentially more sensitive and subject to any and all influences. And we cannot trace this secret intangible causal process from its single-cell origin all the way up to maturity.

What we need is not more conscious knowledge to make sure all goes as it should. What we need is not more tools. What we need is to become more instinctively intelligent. Translate that into human awareness and you get intuition-insight-wisdom... that is: compressed integrated knowledge. Not facts, not cultural values. Once people understand the few simple basic principles of how and why the Universe and they themselves actually work; then their existence becomes much easier to navigate. You can simplify your life so it matches more closely the way you were designed to live: provided you have the necessary perceptive tool: Pure Wonder. Humans are genetically designed to live simple lives: not complicated ones.

What we need to do is sensitize our own awareness as much as possible not only to the needs of our young, but to our own needs, so we do not unknowingly brutalize the sensibilities of the young we raise. So we do not unknowingly harm them. Within each of us is the history of the slow death of our own sensitivity and awareness. Which we must access if we are to understand ourselves: not merely accept our present condition as being normal. And you can only do that by asking yourself every question there is to be asked. You can only do that by finding out what are your crucial questions that need to be answered by you: not by somebody else. How we should raise our young is inseparably linked to; 'How should I live?' If you do explore this, if you do find out: 'Oh, so that's why I don't… Because when I was... and that happened... then I... and it...' 'So I... oh!' Then suddenly your awareness is changed-expanded. Suddenly you see better, are more aware: suddenly *you know better.* And you can only do this by existing in a State of Pure Wonder.

If an overly strict parent realizes that they are still rebelling-reacting against their own over-permissive upbringing: then they will wake up and try to balance how they raise their own children. If a parent who was abused realizes that they are only repeating-duplicating how they were raised, and that it is not right; they will wake up and try not to repeat their own parent's mistakes. But that is not enough. It is not enough to raise the child, and halfway through it, realize you are doing it all wrong. You need to do your own growing up first before you even decide to raise a child. Otherwise you will blunder: and those mistakes can never be erased from the womb. Otherwise, you have merely insured the perpetuation of each generation not growing up as they were supposed to and as they were designed to. But this causal process does not stop at childhood or adolescence. If people try, they can easily mark the slow deadening process of normality, the slow death of wonder-curiosity-aliveness in all stages of human life. But this process begins at the beginning of the child's life, it begins in the womb. And it is the beginning which is most crucial.

All you have to do is look for the signs in yourself and others around you: and you will find them. All you have to do is follow the tell-tale signs and they will lead you to your own insights, your own discoveries. But if you do not open up this Pandora's box of questions, you will never get to understand yourself… ever.

The fact is: there is an explainable-understandable reason for everything in your life. Which can only be found out by you if you search for the answers *and never give up until you find the actual truth*. The two key elements in this exploration are fear-pain and Wonder. If you are more pain-filled than wonder-filled, you will have no desire to explore yourself. If that pain-fear has forced you to numb your awareness down to the point of insensibility just in order to survive: your Sense of Wonder will also be numbed; your sense of curiosity will be numbed. If you are more Wondering than fearful: you will have a desire to explore yourself.

There is a major obstacle to this process: the best general term I can use is trauma. What is trauma? It is unexperienced pain. All human trauma originates from undigested-unprocessed experience. If the person suffers a painful experience, which it is not able to integrate-digest-understand at any point in its growth, then its defense mechanisms come into play. Here, the conscious-subconscious and instinctual levels of its body-brain react-adapt instinctively-creatively to save it from pain-terror-shock-death. If its needs are not met and the pain of its unmet needs become unbearable, one standard reaction is to shut down. By not experiencing something that is too painful, this experience is then stored genetically and experientially in the body-brain-emotions-psyche. As a consequence, the damage to its development affects its entire later growth. If any trauma happens before the brain develops an integrated memory, it will not even possess a conscious memory of that traumatic incident. If the trauma is too severe at any stage, the memory of that experience may be totally blocked because the sudden violence of re-experiencing it would kill the organism. The integration of experience can only happen as a natural process. All experience is a form of Energy-Space-Time. When that Experience-Energy is integrated, or absorbed too fast, it becomes destructive. In order to prevent that, our defense mechanisms come into play. Human defense mechanisms are infinitely creative; each person's body-brain uses them differently. In the early stages of infancy it is mostly the subconscious, which stores and imprints these traumas and experiences: to serve as the blueprint for the later-developing conscious mind to follow. If this subconscious blueprint is never examined, explored, uncovered, and understood, the person will grow up and follow this pattern unconsciously: unable to change it for the rest of their lives. And not even aware of their own subconscious programming.

All human traumas, all unexperienced experiences split off from the human psyche and are reflected outwardly or inwardly. For instance: take sexual trauma-abuse. Whoever is damaged reflects that trauma back inwardly or projects it outwardly. The in ones become victims who suffer from low self-esteem. They suffer from the inability to trust others or have close relationships. They develop all kinds of behavioral dysfunctions from overeating to bulimia. The out ones become promiscuous, prostitutes, porn addicts, child molesters, rapists, serial killers. All depending on how their defense systems handle it. It is how each person handles their trauma that determines whether they end up harming others by it, or merely harming themselves, or whether they start healing. The entire dynamic of sadomasochism works the same way: it is literally only a way of people trying to connect-to and experience their pain either by externalizing it, projecting it, i.e. sadism… Or internalizing it. reflecting it, i.e. masochism. But because the original root experiences of trauma are not uncovered, explored, felt-digested fully… not processed, experienced, integrated, accepted, and understood: the symptom of sexual abuse merely becomes sexual addiction. In essence: all addictions are only symptoms of unfelt pain or trauma that has not been fully felt, experienced, and integrated. The levels of honesty-denial-truthfulness all depend on how much each person has split off from their painful experiences. Generally: the more severe the damage, the greater the trauma, the greater the pain: the greater the denial… which is why only five percent of child molesters ever admit to their own deeds. However: the yardstick of honesty is not limited to measuring the degree of sexual trauma. How honest people are in other matters also reveals how emotionally, spiritually, or ethically damaged they are.

Sexual trauma is only one aspect of the whole picture. People develop different defenses along different lines for different reasons from different kinds of trauma. Trauma can result form a slow process of exposure to an unhealthy or imbalanced environment just as much as to something that is sudden or catastrophic. What is invisible; is the level of that trauma. Since human society is mechanically based, and since others are similarly damaged; most human trauma is not considered a form of damage in the first place. If you can survive, adapt, function mechanically; just how damaged you are as a human is mostly invisible, or normal. You take the condition of your own damaged self for granted.

The spectrum of all human trauma-damage-defense systems-adapting-survival-functioning runs the complete gamut of society and has no exceptions. The point is: just because you have adapted successfully to exist and survive in a tool-based society by becoming able to function successfully as a tool... by functioning mechanically: this does not mean you are not damaged. Now a new term: adverse childhood experiences: is being used. This has been found to be a significant factor in why certain people commit suicide. Regardless of what term you use: trauma is trauma… and there is no such thing as an untraumatized or undamaged human.

The real travesty of civilization is that the norm of what is considered to be trauma is for the most part, determined mechanically, not humanly. If you cannot function mechanically, then you are considered to be dysfunctional as a human. While if you can function mechanically but cannot function as a fully integrated loving-giving human; you are not considered to be damaged or traumatized at all. Whatever human trauma each person suffers from is of almost no importance. Simply because in all tool-based societies of civilization, people are basically trained to survive in, adapt to, and function a mechanical norm, not a human norm. How badly you are traumatized, or in what ways is irrelevant; as long as you can function mechanically.

Human Babies have been brought into this world for thousands of years with their eyes squeezed shut, and screaming in horror. Does any other baby of any other animal species do this when it is brought into this world? No. Yet, adult humans smile and laugh and think that squeezing their eyes shut in

horror, and screaming and wailing so intensely their faces go red is normal for a baby. But not for them; just for babies.

Try an experiment. Shut your eyes squeezed tight, and start screaming in horror until your face goes red. Then have someone laugh at you and think that what you doing is perfectly normal. See if you can understand the insane inhuman callousness of that other person. See if you can make any sense out of why this universal sign that something is horribly wrong has been ignored by human adults… for how many thousands of years.

Can you remember what it felt like to be born yourself? Why can't you remember? Was it because the horror of being born to inhuman monsters who had mo understanding of what they were doing to you was so horrible that you had to block out the memory of that horror, or die? Why can't humans remember their own birth? Why is there a permanent mental-emotional-physical block to every human ever born: so they can never remember back far enough to understand what it felt like to be a helpless baby? Is it because every human baby ever born was born already so traumatized and horrified inside their womb: that not one human can remember the depth and intensity of that horror? Is it because every human baby ever born already knew instinctively and subconsciously: that the monsters, that were bringing it into this world, did not know how to raise it? Is it because every human baby ever born already knew that it was going to be tortured and warped and forced to become an inhuman monster just like the monsters that were bringing it into this world?

Look at the birth of every other warm-blooded mammal on this planet: and see if they come out of their womb with their faces twisted and distorted into the ugliest possible visual signals and truths of disgust, revulsion, horror, fear, terror, anger, rage, terror, unhappiness, sadness… screaming as loud as they can in disgust, horror, repugnance, rage, anger… with their eyes shut and their faces red… Trying desperately to communicate to the smiling callous monsters around it that it is in pain, that it is terrified, that something is deeply, deeply wrong.

There really is no such thing as an undamaged untraumatized human. They do not exist. They have never existed. Not since the first squalling, half-developed human fetus was thrust unprepared out of its mother's womb to be taken care of by its unprepared mother: who never had an infant that could not immediately crawl. A specialized infant that first had to develop and grow its huge outer tool-brain; before it could even begin using it properly enough to function without being completely helpless. But because we have no way of tracing the true history of childcare, and because we have no way of comparing perspectives on what is actually healthy and what is actually damaging: this viewpoint cannot be proven.

The only way the human Psyche can survive a traumatic experience is by *splitting* off from that unbearable experience so the victim does not die from the pain-shock, or go insane. In order to survive, the basic dynamic of the human defense system is to split. This splitting happens in uniquely different ways, on different levels, and in different degrees for each person. The dynamic of this one-sided splitting is not a myth. As an example there is the documented case of Truddi Chase: who was horribly sexually abused from the age of two up until sixteen. Because of her sexual traumas: she split into ninety-two separate personalities in order to survive her ordeals. What needs to be understood is that the one-sided Splitness of human trauma is so creatively, and uniquely different for each individual: that you cannot use any standardized, simplistic formula or approach. Each case is completely different.

All the evidence from studies and case studies all over the world indicate that on average… one-in-four, up to one-in-three children are sexually abused or raped at some time in their early years.

But this statistic comes only from the ones who actually admit it… and can remember it, and have gone public with it, and are found by the statisticians to enter it into their statistical accounts. Most sexual abuse and rape is kept secret because it works as an obvious vicious cycle. If a child, or baby is raped or destructively abused at an early age by an authority figure like a father. Most of the time the entire memory of the rape is blocked out permanently and never remembered. Being raped by your parents destroys trust in authority figures. Who can the child tell about it? Another authority figure? It is terrified of authority figures for good reason. One common symptom of rape is genital and sexual self-revulsion and shame. The shame of being raped is so toxic and painful: that most rape victims never develop the courage to tell anyone about it. Society heaps even more shame upon rape victims when any do confess to being raped. Which effectively stops most rape victims who want to tell, simply because they do not want to go through another ordeal of shame. One way or another: society makes sure these crimes are not exposed or investigated. Every legal and social deflection is destructively used to try to make rape victims shut up and never tell anyone. That is why *all* statistics about sexual abuse and rape are pure lies. Because most people who were raped: do not even have the memory of it. And even when they do: they lie through their teeth about never being raped. And if then, even if they have the courage to say the truth: they are attacked, and doubted, and shamed and attacked all over again for even daring to bring up such an unpleasant subject

The blocking of traumatic memories is a psychological fact, and has been clinically proven. Even the statistical percentage of sexually abused children is much higher than statistics show. Simply because statisticians never gather their information from the majority: only small, unrepresentative samples. They do not sample the lower income populations, the less educated, the millions of latch-key children, the less well-off children, the children with parents who do not know how to raise them, the parents who are ignorant, the children who are more neglected, more vulnerable to sexual abuse, the children more inclined to be victimized from it. The statistical percentage has to be at least 50% if not higher… But that has nothing to do with the actual percentage of rape victims. Until people regain their memories all the way back to being born: nobody can say what was done to them during the first years, which they have mo memory of. The reason humans cannot remember all the way back to their birth is because there is simply too much pain locked up inside these earliest memories. If you ever do a study of how far back people can remember: you will find a huge diversity in memory blocks. Some remember only as far back as five, some only back to six or seven. Usually: the block is obvious. A father or mother dying. Moving. A crisis. A tragedy in the family. An accident, etc.

Yet how many psychologists or psychiatrists specialize to treat this most common of memory blocks of early childhood?… *none*. There have been a very rare few who have tried.. But they mostly do not know what they are doing, they get spotty results, and burn out so fast, they stop practicing altogether. Moreover; it costs tens of thousands of dollars… and what adult has that kind of money, or the time or the energy, or even a motive? 99.9% of therapists don't want to even *touch* a badly sexually traumatized individual. They will not even take the case. Any person suffering sexual abuse scares the shit out of them. They have no idea of how to handle *any* painful emotions or experiences that come from sexual abuse. So all most sexual abuse is quietly brushed under the carpet. And the medical establishment goes on treating all kinds of symptomatic ailments rather than try to get at the root of any patient's problems. It is an indication of how sexually repressed the entire civilized World is: when its medical professions refuse *to even recognize the existence* of sexual abuse as a medical condition that needs treatment.

Culturally… in nearly all civilized societies for over 10,000 years: one reason why sex has become a taboo subject and considered to be dirty… why feces and urine is considered to be dirty, why genital revulsion exists in all civilized societies; is simply because when humans stopped moving as small bands as nomads, their excrement accumulated and stank and rotted: it became unhealthy. They were eating unhealthy civilized food; and any accumulated mass of unhealthy feces stinks to high heaven. You will not find genital-sexual-excrement revulsion in nomadic cultures that travel; their feces and urine do not accumulate to become a stinking, rotting cesspool of disease-carrying microbes and bacteria. If you smell the feces of a person who only eats healthy living plants and simple unprocessed foods, you will find that it has no unpleasant odor and does not rot or begin to stink… it simply decomposes itself naturally and disappears leaving no trace, no odor, no impure accumulation. If you smell the feces of any wild animal in its pristine natural environment eating the healthy food it was designed to eat: you will find that it just has a pungent but not unpleasant odor… it is merely the animal's odor-essence of its undigested, unneeded organic matter that is designed to recycle itself back into Nature as quickly as possible and leave almost no trace of it being there. You will not find piles of accumulated feces that stink and cause disease anywhere in the animal kingdom. You will not find any other animal except humans who have any genital revulsion or act as if sex is dirty. Take away the effect of all accumulating feces, urine, take away the effect of all unhealthy civilized processed, cooked food, and you will also take away a basic reason for sexual repression, sexual shame, rape, sexual abuse. We became sexually sick and unhealthy when we started fucking too much. The human species became sick when it began having too many babies and overpopulating the earth with an over-accumulation of too many people, which in turn created the problem of accumulating our feces in one place and piling it up until it stank too much and created disease, until by association, our genitals became dirty because it is the root of our sickness: carnal lust, or as the Bible calls it: the forbidden fruit of knowledge… until anything to do with our genitals became 'dirty'… The history of human sexual revulsion is millions of years old. And you wonder why civilized humans do not want to explore it. Expose the ugly truth of our supposedly glorious past? Heaven forefend. Horrors. Better to pretend that this horror does not exist and cover it up and hide it under clothes, under blankets, under the cover of night.

The Inner Child-Infant-Fetus and Personality Integration

In order to grow up, there are necessary stages or steps of experience that humans need to go through before the next step can be taken: whether it is walking before running or making baby sounds before speaking words. When any of the stages of experience are missing or not experienced, the entire linear process of growing up and maturing becomes frozen, or stunted, or damaged in some way. So… it is not only the need to re-experience experiences that that were too painful… that were never been properly integrated or digested… but also the need to experience experiences that you never had… that you are missing; in order to be able to go on to the next step-stage of growth, maturity and learning: *in the correct order.* How can you tell a person who has never experienced love what love is? How can you describe colors to a person who was born blind? How can you teach a person how to walk when they haven't yet even learned how to crawl? You can't.

In my view; all people have missing gaps of both kinds. Traumatic experiences that were never fully digested, and also experiences that are missing simply because they never happened in the first place. But human society does not admit the existence of these two crucial, crippling dynamics of the human psyche. They remain as undealt with, unexamined issues in every person's life. More important: when there is not a sense of Pure Wonder, each life experience accumulates to produce a frozen normality… which, if not examined and put into a larger perspective and context: cannot be changed or rebalanced. All norms and normalities are frozen stages where a person has stopped learning, growing and changing.

The problem is that we have no alternate model of human existence except the one we live in. However we were designed to live is the missing model I am referring to. And until we find it: we will never know what we are missing or how we should be living. We will never discover what we are fully capable of, what our potential actually is, or what our creativity or our awareness is capable of unless we can unearth the model of human existence, which is optimum for us. It is a search that has never been undertaken.

Why? Because instead of existing in a state of Pure Wonder, people exist in a state of deadened unquestioning normality. The state of normality makes it impossible for people to even consider the relative condition of their own health or awareness; much less go to the trouble to compare and evaluate how healthy they are. Because of the split-up condition of the human psyche people do not even change except incrementally, without noticing the change. The process of rebalancing ourselves, or psychobiologic healing, is not just an elimination of illness. It is a refinement of the totality of our condition: and that means not only our Inner Universe, but our Outer Universe as well. It is a refinement of our dynamic balance in both of these aspects. It is not a question of becoming healthy: but what should the relative condition of our health be? Were we designed to be out of breath after walking three blocks, or were we designed to be able to run three miles without getting out of breath? What level of balance-health is the human animal supposed to reach? Not just physically but as a psychobiologic totality. How much should we Love? How deeply? How Honest should we be? How deeply? What level of Courage should we have? What condition of existence should we live in? What should be our relative condition of health? We cannot find this out of unless we explore and compare different conditions of human existence.

One key to our psychobiologic health, to our balance, lies in the middle brain: the subconscious. The middle brain or subconscious speaks to us through dreams in actual terms: not abstract terms. Dreams are generalized situation-plays. If we examine their context as it relates to us, we can find out their true meaning. But, in order to successfully understand our dreams, we also have to understand the actual situation-context of our own lives. Once we begin to do this, then our dreams can help us to further understand ourselves and the true context of whatever situation we exist in. By relating the situation-context of our lives to the situation-context of our dreams and comparing them, we can gain a better perspective on our conflicts, our own true inner nature, and our true inner conflicts. Since most people are not sufficiently connected to their own subconscious: their dreams mean nothing to them. Many people are so disconnected from their inner selves that they do not even remember their own dreams. They have not learned how to look at themselves deeply or evaluate anything in a truly contextual manner.

Whatever people latch onto, whatever they are exposed to in life, influenced by, attracted to, connected to, identify with, oriented towards, is mostly arbitrary. There is no reliable way of making sure anyone is properly motivated in the right direction, for the right reasons, or given the proper support and affirmation they need. Yet whatever it is, literally determines the rest of their life, their values, their goals. Because of this: the process of living, learning, growing, beginning from inside the womb, how this happens, how we are raised; is crucial. How we live, how we are raised, is crucial. Yet civilized societies do not even bother to acknowledge this. The upbringing of children is left mostly to chance, circumstances, luck… And because of this, our species has no lodestone of determining just how we should raise our young. This is a double crime. Criminal for completely neglecting the issue in the first place, and criminal that however badly we raise our young, it is allowed, condoned, and considered to be normal. Because each person, each society, each culture, is encased inside it's own normality; it also has no perspective or context by which they can determine whether what they are doing and how they

are raising their young is good or bad. No family, no community, no society, no culture bothers to go outside of their own normality and ask: "How are others doing it?" And then compare it to their own ways. For some strange reason, people never try to gain a better understanding of how to raise their own children by the use of comparison.

Why? Because in all civilized tool cultures, the more tool-oriented they are, the more importance is placed on tool-values, not human values. In civilization, the amount of time and energy spent on raising children is as little as possible. The emphasis on work and mechanical functioning is as much as possible. Until you get the two-car couple that commutes to work, lets off their children at day-care centers, after-school programs, comes home to watch television, and calls itself a family. Now the culture of 'day care' has been semantically normalized to: 'child care'… as if stuffing as many children into cribs and rooms with no love or personal loving attention is more acceptable since 40-50% of all American families put their children into such inhuman living conditions in order to 'work' instead of bothering about their own children all day. This is just one more step in the ongoing process of dehumanization by civilization.

The U.S.S.R. practiced this crib-method early in its regime, and found that it was raising such incompetent nitwits, that they stopped the practice and let children be raised at home by their mothers. America is steadily dumbing down its own population by this crib-raising process, and is suffering the consequences of it now. How each generation raises its young determines largely the fate of the next generation. The level of brutalized, numbed dehumanization of each generation is passed on to the next through its ignorant child-rearing practices… Every new generation of adults accumulates more unhealthy assumptions, customs, habits, customs, etc… Until the entire society and culture is in crisis: and a breaking point is reached. Until humans cannot live any longer under their own insane brutalized, normalized, civilized conditions, and rise up in a blind, incoherent recoil-revolt against things they cannot define. This has happened countless times in all societies, and each time the reaction has been savagely suppressed and even worse measures taken to brutalize humans so they get used to their civilized normality without objecting or reacting to it. The crib method of child-care is an extremely efficient way to get children used to being bored all the time… But it makes them so uncurious, so unintelligent, that when they try to grow up they can't. And then this entire generation of immature idiots mismanage their society so badly they usually destroy it from the inside out… leaving nothing but an empty vacuum for any other less sick culture to replace its totally corrupt, vacuous, lazy, dumb, incompetent culture with something more vibrant. While raising their children to be even stupider and duller, and unhealthier. Until the entire nation, and culture, and population becomes so rotten with corruption that it is visited by huge catastrophes and calamities and plagues and illnesses, and droughts and famine and invasions.

Every time this cultural, and generational vicious cycle peaks. Every time a continent or nation, or race, or culture, or mass of mindless blind human victims pay the price for what their ancestors did to them. They die and suffer by the millions… unable to understand why this is happening to them. Until no civilized human can explain why these vicious cycles occur over and over.

Rome replaced its own culture regularly with new fads from other cultures and cultural practices… but this did not stop the remorseless dumbing down of its population until there were no more competent soldiers, no more competent generals… until they were easily defeated in battle by all comers, and became despised as a city full of craven cowards and idiotic fools who ran out into the street with baskets of roast dogs for the latest invading army of conquerors to eat because they had nothing else left to offer their invaders in the hope of not being slaughtered along with the others. The victors ate the

roast dogs and put leashes onto the fools who brought them their food… and brought them to the public square and slaughtered them before the eyes of the entire crowd of Roman vanquished citizens… And after that: they walked around, casually slaughtering members of the Roman crowd while the entire crowd of Romans who outnumbered the invaders by a hundred-to-one, could have easily overcome their killers. Instead: they just stood there and let themselves be murdered because they were so stupid, so cowardly, so craven, so lacking in any self-esteem, that they simply did not know what else to do… while their killers laughed and sprayed blood into the faces of the ones who were spared. It was the victors attempt to try to teach the Romans that what they despised most about the Romans was their disgustingly uniform, all enveloping culture of cowardice and appeasement. If the Romans had fought their invaders and died bravely in battle, they would have been vanquished only once, and either been oppressed or shaken off their oppressors to be left alone to live their lives: unhumiliated and uncorrupted by literally centuries on invasions and rape and pillage. However, the Romans were too stupid to understand the message. The next invasion brought even more insane examples of Romans hiding in outhouses, up to their knees in their own feces trying to escape their killers as they found them while pissing into their faces… and then nailing the hole shut so they died a horrible, humiliating death. That was the level to which the mightiest military culture was brought to: because of their insane, inhuman practice of putting their children into cribs to be raised by slaves: who not only did not give a damn about those children: but hated their parents and feared them and despised their Roman babies and children. Romans gave their babies and children to be raised and tutored by the slaves they owned. What surprise is it that these slaves did not love the children of their masters more than their own children?

Today: Italians are known as a culturally non-violent Nation… They are now one of the most peaceful and fun-loving cultures in Europe. Try to find an Italian raised in Italy who is brave physically… try to find a fighter, a warrior, a soldier, a general amongst them. Their armies in the 1st and 2nd World Wars were a standing joke. Because their cultural heritage has taught them that 1,000 years of war, killing, brutality and physical violence only leads to the total self-destruction of a Nation and a culture. This is why the practice of kidnapping rich millionaire hostages for money began in Italy. The kidnappers thought the Italians were such cowards that they would cave in and pay the money without protest. But they chose the wrong Nation to attack at the level of its sacred children. The entire Nation banded together; and hunted down every single kidnapper, and jailed them, and executed them. Today, Italians no longer use the detested crib method any longer to raise their children… because that method nearly destroyed their entire race and culture. Only after becoming a weak, non-violent, non-dominant culture did the ancestors of Rome learn to slightly improve their childrearing practices.

Now, modern America's dominance and corruption is leading them down the same path as Rome went… because Americans do not understand anything about history or care the slightest about it. The trouble with civilization is it repeats the same insane mistakes over, and over without ever learning from those mistakes. The future fate of America will be the same fate as that of Rome. It will be virtually annihilated in the future and become a nation of cowards, idiots, fools, and lazy irresponsible dimwits. It is already fast becoming this right now. The only question is how long it will take for its wealth, ease, affluence, and corruption to destroy that Nation from the inside-out… as Rome was from the outside-in.

The same thing happened to Egypt's dominance and power. Until it became a cultural nation of dimwitted fools, idiots… and liars: To lie like an Egyptian was a Roman's highest praise for being out-smarted by a rival swindler. All slavishly obeying their precious, sacred, sanctified Priest-class who only intoned the greatness that Egypt had once been. As if that were a reason to be proud of being an Egyptian, while living lives of near-total slavery and mindless submission to all and any authority

figures in their culture. The Egyptians kept on revolting and rebelling… even being found slaughtered by their own mercenaries: who could not stand the effeminate vileness of their own paymasters. The mercenaries then dickered with the Romans for an armistice. The Romans slaughtered the mercenaries and slaughtered the Egyptians until they got so tired of killing weak, screaming cowards; that they never put a standing legion into that country again. Why? Because there was no reason to try and discipline weak, cowardly religious fanatics who could be easily killed; yet did not have the brains to realize that every time they revolted they would be killed again en masse. The Romans understood finally that they could not rule Egypt directly and let the Egyptian Priest class do it for them. Rome never tried to use Egyptian mercenaries because there were none to be had. That is the fate of all long-term advantage and dominance which Empires suffer from. It weakens the culture you live in, it weakens you; it makes you lazy, stupid, and useless. This is what modern civilization is doing to its children today.

Children are now so marginalized, commercialized, sentimentalized, alienated, ignored and patronized that you get a generation gap: a complete cultural split inside what once used to be the close-knit social unit of the insular family. In essence: the crime of all tool-based societies is that what people value most humanly is what they neglect most. The issue of child raising is rarely if ever collectively discussed. And even then it is trapped inside the context of only one family... one culture... one community. Because it is such a sensitive issue it is almost never brought up. So each family's child-rearing practices remain cloaked in secrecy.

All secrecy originates from tool-use, one-sided separation, insulation. This should be obvious without needing to use specific examples. Every part of human existence that is separated and not connected is out-of-balance. Every part of human existence, which is secret, is out-of-balance. The spiritual sickness of all shame-guilt-taboo-repression-suppression-denial is rooted in secrecy. Moreover, the realm of secrecy, the realm of spiritual sickness, the realm of all human terror-agony-pain-misery-fear-hate-rage is in the unexplored human subconscious.

All subconscious urges are self-healing dynamics: but only if they are revealed fully, traced fully, allowed to unfold fully... so each person can explore their subconscious to its roots. But if these blind urges are deflected, reflected, subverted, sabotaged, distorted, they end up just changing shape and surfacing as something else: as endless recurrent urges, needs, symptoms, addictions, fears, obsessions. The exploration of the self is necessary for self-understanding. But in order to do it properly, in order to do it fully; you need to sensitize your awareness as much as possible. You need to explore things to their root. And for that you need a sense of courage, honesty, love, and pure wonder. There is no way around it. Each person has the exploration of their own subconscious as the ultimate challenge of their existence. Sadly: most people do not realize that this is an unavoidable and crucial part of growing up. The unexplored Inner Universe of the human psyche resides in the subconscious. To not fully explore it is to not fully live your own life.

Child Rearing and Health

The creative reflectivity of the human psyche is its own worst enemy when it comes to self-understanding. On the surface of a person's awareness can be a huge distracting, segmented, conflicting body of thought and emotion... which all seem to be separate.

But if you explore yourself more deeply, you will find that at the root of it all, in the realm of your instinct and subconscious awareness; there are only a few basic emotions, which we manipulate and reflect endlessly. To deal with any root problems of psychobiologic health you must wade through all of

the superficial aspects to even be able to identify what your root issues are. It is only then, that any psychobiologic healing is possible.

This is why I only list the basic root aspects of awareness. How each person uses them is different. Self-understanding is a process of simplification. All Inner healing follows this universal dynamic.

Depending on what kind of trauma, how much of it, each person's defense system will handle it differently. For instance, children that suffer from lack of stimulation or sensory deprivation may slowly become more numb, more de-sensitized. Their pain may be stored in specific areas or levels: from the cellular level, to the neural-mental level, to the emotional-physical-social-sexual level, or a combination of different various aspects. Depending on how much an infant-child is cared for, touched-hugged, how much it is allowed to explore, how much freedom, support, safety is given, what it is exposed to, how much stimulation it is exposed to, what kind of environment it is exposed to; determines what level of health it reaches. Human psychobiologic health will never be fully understood until it has a universal standard.

For instance: infants and children were never genetically designed to be isolated all night away from their parents in a separate room. Humans are genetically designed to sleep together, touching each other all night. The mere fact that billions of humans suffer from this tactile deprivation starting from as early as two weeks after birth is merely one example of the kind of child-abuse humans suffer from due to their existence inside civilization. What this does is desensitize and numb people to their own bodies and their own skin: it desensitizes their sense of touch so they are not even aware that they are touch-starved. This in turn, creates societies-cultures in which any show of affection or touching is strictly limited, derided, and frowned upon. No amount of affection or love during the day can replace an 8-hour hug at night… Unless during the day, you hug each other for 8 hours nonstop.

One indicator of severe early trauma, or sexual abuse, is the symptom of bedwetting. Why? Because once a child goes to sleep: the subconscious-unconscious comes to the surface. Unconscious urination is merely an instinctive pain-release that the body uses as one of its reflexive defenses for regulating its own pain-level. Later on, this pain regulation is taken over consciously by any number of pain-numbing habits: from overeating, to drugs, to acting out, to masturbation, to self-suppression: as instinctive control fades and conscious control increases. Since bedwetting is not understood: it is laughed at and derided because it apparently shows that the person is not capable of consciously controlling his or her own instinctive behavior. When rather, it is their instincts that are healthy, and the consciousness of others that is sick. As a result: the tendency to laugh at and denigrate whatever people do not understand creates an even greater trauma of shame. This ensures that any root-problems of traumatized and sexually abused children are never openly faced or discussed. That makes as much sense as a person with a broken arm being too ashamed to go to a hospital: so they end up walking around crippled for the rest of their lives. It is also an indicator of how little our mechanized society values the instinctive wisdom of our own bodies and our own emotional well-being; we value machines more than we do humans.

As one of civilization's most effective ways of preserving culture-tradition-mores: shame is also one of the most effective ways to preserve unexperienced pain-trauma.

As long as people can be shamed into conforming to what society wishes, their own self-suppression replaces any need for physical coercion. It is the cheapest form of oppression known: when people take on the job of oppressing themselves instead of having society do it.

Unhealthy shame is an integral part of the tool-dynamic. All cultural attitudes and values designed to produce conformity use unhealthy cultural shame as merely another way to make humans into better tools. Once you take any cultural attitude or value for granted, it becomes a programmed, reflected, unconscious, learned response. Cultural shame is a result of reflective fear-pain that is reflected back as a frozen pattern inside our subconscious, it cannot be processed-digested-experienced-put into perspective-understood-balanced. So it stays trapped, frozen. It accumulates. All cultural shame or taboo, all cultural mores and morals are designed to ensure both private and public conformity. The question of whether these values, mores, taboos, whether any cultural shame is healthy or sick is never examined; because the culture itself is worshipped, glorified and sanctified above all individual concerns.

Questions of Child-rearing

To this date, no model of genetic-experiential (psycho-biologic) human child rearing has ever been studied or developed: instead we only have cultural models. The civilized format for raising children is basically unintelligent if only for one reason:

There is no comparison, or evaluation, or perspective in how humans raise their children.

How many restaurants do people go to; and compare them to decide which one they like better? How many songs do people listen to; before finding out which ones they like best? How many comparisons of dead things are involved in civilized existence? How many comparisons are involved in trying to decide how you should raise your children? How much comparative exploration is involved in the art of child-rearing? How much comparison is involved in deciding how you should live? If you do not realize and admit the existence of your own limited normality, and try to go beyond it, you will never become able to grow-learn-expand your awareness, your life-style, habits… humanly: except mechanically.

How should humans live? How should humans raise their young? What are the experiences needed for intelligent comparison? What are the comparisons needed to gain a proper perspective? How do we evaluate these comparisons? How many perspectives do we need for a contextual understanding of the issues? How much do we merely copy and how much do we actually learn? What do we question and what do we take for granted?

In the final analysis: the commitments and connections between people are forever. Children are forever. There is no excuse for avoiding this responsibility. No human connection is ever actually lost. But by creating break-ups, divorces, feuds, divisions, strife, conflict: humans merely create the need to heal these wounds. What is the point of creating separations when you will only be forced to heal them painfully later on? When that healing will only make you undergo the needless suffering which you needlessly created? That is the blindness of human arrogance: we not only think we can do this one-sided splitting forever, but that we can get away with it. No individual, family or community has the right to split-up: *just because they can do it*. That is as rational as saying that we have the right to explode all of our nuclear bombs: *simply because we can do it.*

This does not mean that anyone should stay in an unhealthy relationship. What it means is that no human relationship is unsalvageable, that is… if everyone involved, honestly works at it. It means that the only reason for the break-up of relationships are because of people being too lazy, cowardly, fearful, and dishonest with themselves and each other to face their own problems... face their own fears-issues.

Relationships only survive if those involved put enough courage, honesty, love, energy, time, and effort into it. And there is no excuse not to do so. There is no human relationship, which cannot be saved if the parties involved work at that relationship using the basic human tools of Love, Courage, Honesty, and the Sense of Pure Wonder.

Imbalanced Awareness and Pain

The question is: which experiences do we actually integrate and which ones do we not integrate? In every case where humans do not integrate experience; they do not learn from that experience. They do not change-evolve-grow. When the two aspects of inner and outer wonder are not developed, not connected, not integrated, not balanced, when they both stop functioning altogether, then the process of expanding human awareness becomes totally frozen. It is precisely the frozen aspect of human non-experienced experience that causes humans to repeat over and over, the same imbalanced, destructive mistakes, evils, habits, and corrupt practices. It is this frozen aspect of human awareness which perpetuates all human suffering, misery, hate, ego, greed, fear, separateness, arrogance, blindness, dehumanization, insularity, numbness, non-awareness. They are all the same thing. They are all merely examples of imbalanced, frozen, abstractive human life-energy. They are examples of energy that has not balanced and integrated its own Triality of energy-experience-evolution. Which is ultimately expressed in different kinds of normality and reality.

All psychobiologic pain-trauma is unevolved-undigested experience. All unexperienced experience is frozen pain. All over-accumulated, frozen pain produces fear. The one-sided evolution of imbalanced splitting, the one-sided separation of the tool produced the one-sided awareness of humans as supposedly separate beings. Fear-pain-separation is a universal human dynamic that must be consciously understood if we are ever to have a chance of healing ourselves.

To only function mechanically, to only be aware on a mechanical level, to have one's awareness focused only upon one thing at a time and block out all other things, to only be aware distractively-segmentially, so that we do not integrate all these segments into an understandable whole, so that we have no perspective on our own existence as a whole, so that we do not digest and experience all of our awareness: is not how we were designed to function-live humanly. The part of our awareness that only pertains to tool-use is what sets us apart from all other animals. We call it selective awareness. I call it selective blindness. Because anything you take for granted or are unaware of, you become a victim of.

Due to the intrinsic creativity of human abstraction: we perceive things as being unconnected, separate, unique, different from each other. We are slightly evolved animals with our specific set of senses, which can never fully perceive, realize, be aware-of, or understand the infinite subtle complexities of the energies around us and inside us, or their infinite interconnectivity. We can only faintly intuit the scope of that infinity due to our own reflective expanding sense of pure wonder. Our sense of wonder is only a faint-dim reflection of the actual infinity we are a part-of and exist-in. It is our reflectivity that makes us what we are. It is also the source of all our virtues and vices. It is the imbalance of our reflective awareness that is the root of our problems. All human trauma, un-experienced experience, blocked memories, denial, lying, silence, fear, secrecy, non-awareness, normality, ego, insularity, numbness, non-connectiveness, dehumanization, is all the same thing: temporarily frozen-imbalanced, reflective-abstractive human life-energy. The terms: evil, corruption, imbalance, bad: can be seen as all meaning the same thing.

One problem with most human psychobiologic trauma is that it can mostly only be reached through the

unaware subconscious. It is only when people are in a loving- nurturing environment that they can feel safe enough to explore the deepest recesses of their own vulnerability, their own damaged inner selves. If this condition of living in a caring community does not exist, then they are just plain out of luck. The trouble is that in a tool-based society this almost never happens. All tool cultures, all tool societies, are not sensitized enough to be concerned about, handle, or deal with integrated human issues. They are only designed to handle segments, segmented issues, tool functions.

The entire human race is in a state of denial as to how the human body-brain actually works. Every scientific and medical establishment is in a state of denial as to the root cause of human illness. I do not intend on covering the entire spectrum of maladies here, but the basic fundamental dynamic of human illness can be generally stated. One symptom I can use: and that is the symptom of addiction. By that, I mean literally addiction to anything period: be it heroin, sugar, salt, tobacco, alcohol, coffee, food, meat, ego gratification, or power. The fundamental cause of these symptoms is psychobiologic pain.

The term: Addictive personality, is a mistaken concept and misnomer of semantics. If a president of a firm in one short day can get his power-fix by ordering people around, and drink expensive Scotch Whiskey to get his alcohol-fix, and criticize his maid servant for not making his eggs on time to get his ego-fix, and yell at his driver for not being in the right lane because he is in a bad mood, so his underlings are treated like shit because he is in a lousy mood… his selfish needs are more important than anyone else's…then that president is not regarded as having an addictive personality. *As a matter of fact as far as civilization is concerned: there is nothing wrong with him at all; he's considered to be normal.*

But a homeless bum in a back alley, drinking booze until he is unconscious because society does not let him have any other chemical fix to ease his pain and boredom and misery with: is considered to have an addictive personality.

If you switched the two, you would find that once the bum worked half of his life; as hard as he could to become a president of a firm, he would act the same way any president of a firm acts. And if that president was not lucky enough to be hired by an up-and-coming firm; and went broke, and became homeless and became depressed and hopeless because he could not hold a job… you would find that he would act the same as any other homeless bum would act. In fact, the president of that firm is more of an addict than the homeless bum is.

All civilized humans have addictive habits and practice addictions of all kinds. Except: some addictions are socially tolerated or approved and some are not, and some are merely regarded as diseases, or dysfunctions, or… as sacred traditions, or sacred customs, or as normal behavior, or abnormal behavior, or any label that people choose to put on them… depending on their own reality… their own normality… their own culture… their own religion… etc, etc, etc…. Each case of addiction is unique depending upon what kind of pain it is, and how much of it you have. All addictions are merely symptoms of psychobiologic pain.

All pain is an indication of imbalance. Any imbalanced excess or lacking of the human psyche is ultimately evidenced as psychobiologic pain. For instance: if a person experiences the trauma of being a helpless victim as a child, they may develop a need for power or control as an adult. If a child does not get enough attention they may grow up to constantly crave it. If a child is smothered by overprotective parents, they may develop an aversion to any kind of closeness. Whatever kind of pain that is, is also unique for each person. From the pain and emptiness of never being loved or hugged, to the pain and horror of being raped or beaten. The symptom of addiction is merely each person's way of finding a

way to relieve that pain: numb it, counterbalance it, eject it, project it, reflect it, escape it, not feel it, not face it. It may seek to fill a painful void, or eject a painful excess. The way each person's defense systems handle these imbalances are unique, complex, and creative. If your body-brain does not hold any un-experienced pain, it has no need to continually fight that pain, suppress it, deny it, or numb it, by some form of addiction, or constantly project it, reflect it or re-live it. Whatever your defense system is: that defense system is designed to handle your psychobiologic pain… whether that painful experience has been separated, split-off from your integrated self, and re-channeled into, or locked up on a cellular level, in muscle tension, on an emotional level, a sexual level, a mental level, a physical level, or a chemical level. How successful or unsuccessful your defense system is, will determine how successfully or unsuccessfully you can function in a tool-based society without dealing with these root issues. If your psychobiologic pain is too great for your natural defenses to handle: then the secondary defense strategy of addiction comes into play. But addiction comes in all forms. Suppression of pain comes in all forms. You might be addicted merely to dulled sensations, which come from shallow breathing, and are incapable of doing any exercise merely because deeper breathing also unlocks deeper levels of pain in your body. Or you might merely be too averse to any kind of physical activity because when you were little, any physical activity was frowned on, or negatively rewarded.

Since our tool-based cultures place the priority of mechanical functioning above all else: anybody who cannot do so, is seen as being useless. As a result: those of us who are most damaged, most crippled, most in need of help, are precisely those who are abandoned, rejected, devalued, ignored, and dehumanized the most. The reason for this is because in human society: tool-values dominate over human-values. Functioning mechanically takes precedence over functioning humanly. Also, it is because humans do not understand how addiction works; they do not understand the universality of addiction. All people are addicted to things in one way or another. To separate people by the kind and degree of their addiction is ridiculous.

All addictions; are unhealthy, destructive, debilitating, unsane, and insane. The trouble is that humans are very careful in expediently selecting which addictions to demonize, and which ones to normalize. Recently… along with the public demonization of all smoking, there has been a counter-balancing increase of drinking coffee. Places like Starbucks barely bother to serve anything else except coffee. A few paltry muffins or cakes are displayed… or a few sandwiches. No full-size meals, no selection, no variety of anything else except a huge list of expensive coffee. Is there any public outcry from people who hate coffee and cannot drink it because it screws them up so badly they cannot sleep at night? No: because the majority of Americans are caffeine addicts. The only unfortunate thing that happened to tobacco was that so many people quit for their own personal reasons, that the consumption of tobacco products became a minority market instead of a majority market. As long as any addicting substance enjoys a majority market: it is usually not demonized. Alcohol was once demonized in America during Prohibition… and it was a resounding failure. What's more: it increased the criminal elements in society, and magnified the gangsters of Prohibition to an admired status-level that is still in existence today. Nobody is trying to shut down liquor stores or coffee houses. Yet, they are straightforward drug outlets for addictive substances.

But then again… so are gas stations, so are electrical power plants. If there was any unbiased study done on the human addiction to raw power… oil. Raw wealth… money. Raw attention… status, fame, stardom. Raw data… all Science, all information industries, all media… It would have no choice but to conclude that literally every civilized activity, practice, norm, habit, custom, and culture is destructively addictive.

In order to heal addiction, you must discover the reasons for that addiction. You must trace the root of its origin; understand the dynamic of how and why it came about, how and why it works. Once you can access the root to of its origin-trauma, you must re-experience that pain fully, safely, and digest it. There is no difference in the causality of how and why the Universe emerged, how and why Life developed, or how and why human dysfunction and addiction develops. They all have understandable, traceable causal roots, and can be understood: provided we are willing to seek them out. Until the human race pulls its collective head out of the sand: all forms of therapy and healing will continue to be ineffective. All illness stems from the historical causality of psychobiologic pain. We as a species; must finally admit that this pain exists inside each of us, instead of trying to function successfully like machines by going around drugged by chemicals, by countless, endless distractions… in a continual state of busyness, numbness, and denial.

The problem is; that we humans no longer evolve genetically. We evolve only experientially. In short: how we raise our children is based upon abstraction; not upon actuality, upon learning, not instinct. Human experiential life-energy does not flow genetically as a form of dynamically balanced Splitness: it only accumulates. We ignore the 4 billion year-old instinctual model stored in our DNA. We only value the learned experiences of our reflective awareness. So: what happens when humans don't experience their trauma-pain? Where do these experiences of trauma go? The answer is that they bounce back; they get locked up inside each individual, who in turn, passes that trauma on to the next generation. Each new generation unwittingly absorbs that trauma; each new generation becomes de-sensitized, de-humanized in an infinite number of levels-ways-degrees. The result is the accumulation-preservation-perpetuation of human misery-pain-trauma on all levels, and in all ways.

The entire span of recorded human history is a history of this endless repetitive cycle. Among other things: human history is a qualitative and quantitative accumulation of unexperienced pain and trauma. What was a traumatized child, became a traumatized-defended adult. What were 1,000 became 10,000. 100,000 became 1,000,000. 100,000 became 1,000,000. Until there are now 6,000,000,000 traumatized-defended humans on this planet. The dynamic of human defense systems is the same dynamic as tool-use: separation-segmentation-accumulation-preservation-perpetuation. The unexperienced trauma splitting into unfelt aspects-areas of a person's psyche … accumulating more unfelt experiences as it grows, then passing it on to the next generation in the form of culture-tradition-myth-religion-psychosis-neuroses-child abuse. In order for this accumulation to be sustainable it must keep on splitting, separating, accumulating. That is exactly what tools do. The dynamics of human defense systems mirror the dynamics of tool-use.

The Preservation of Imbalance

By becoming removed from our own experiences we do not have to feel them: if the act of birth is numbed by drugs: then both the mother and the infant will not fully feel and experience the act of birth. By blocking out the 1st 2 years of our life we do not have to feel the trauma and pain of being and what was done to us when we were too helpless to defend ourselves. By increasing the number of separations, by distancing ourselves form our actions, humans no longer have to deal with the consequences of their actions. Desensitization is merely a form of separation. Consumers can be comfortably numb to all the consequences of buying a certain product because the genesis of a consumer product as a process has been split up in so many ways, that consumers are completely ignorant of the process as a whole and the consequences of their own actions. The life of every individual in any civilized society is made up of countless unconnected, segmented, unexamined, causal processes.

And because human existence is infinitely abstractively creative: humans do not see any connections between the different aspects of their society. The history of human fear has never been fully written, the history of human trauma has never been fully written: because neither has been fully experienced. Numbed non-awareness does not have a history of itself. Whatever you fear, you will not look at, or focus-on, or talk about, or admit, or face, or examine, or explore. And the root of all human fear-pain-secrecy is the subconscious. Whatever part-of our awareness is unexplored-undeveloped, ultimately resides inside our subconscious. It is this inner unknown which humans refuse to explore.

The history of human trauma, the history of each traumatized-damaged life is also preserved culturally. Once the norm of a brutalized human existence consists of being beaten as a child, or being sexually abused: then the culture transforms it into a tradition, a ritual… a custom of the adolescent girl's clitoris being cut off, or the infant boy's foreskin being cut off. Until you get not only a brutalized individual normality; but also a collective, cultural normality that preserves and perpetuates all kinds of brutality and dehumanization as a normal way of raising a child.

You can see the causal dynamic of human experience throughout history not only in the linear path of each individual's past, but also in the form of mass culture. Especially when people are forced to come to grips with some previously non-experienced part of their cultural past. Take Germany and its flawed attempt to bury its recent past. Now German children have computers, and are discovering that they have been lied to. Now, they are finding out that the entire period of Hitler's regime has been mostly whitewashed and deleted from their history books. Now: enlightened Germans are forced to re-experience a painful part of their cultural past which was cut out from their past, a past their elders are in denial of. So: 50 years after this period in their history, they are finding out that unless they face it, and digest it; it will never go way. It remains trapped as a damaged form of cultural guilt-shame-pain, as an unexperienced experience: as a form of non-awareness. Whether individually or collectively: no unexperienced experience ever goes away: they accumulate and are preserved.

Taking your own culture for granted means that you will never be able to understand it in any greater context or perspective. To understand your own culture you must experience it from more than one perspective: and with a sense of wonder. To understand the past, you must experience it and digest it. Otherwise, you will merely repeat it blindly by taking the condition of that past for granted... not questioning it... and ultimately refusing to change it. The legacy of the unexperienced-undigested past can be seen all around the globe: whether it is the legacy of second-class citizenship and lack of self-esteem due to the history of slavery that still haunts African-Americans, or the legacy of racism which still permeates white American society, or the legacy of a stratified caste society that still grips India, or the legacy of elder worship in countless cultures that makes any kind of cultural change painfully slow and difficult. As long as human culture is worshipped, sanctified, and mindlessly preserved and perpetuated: that frozen cultural experience will not significantly change, grow, or heal.

Whether collectively or individually: the lesson is not only that Energy cannot be destroyed: but also, that *Experience cannot be destroyed*. Any part of your history which is not experienced, understood and fully digested: be it cultural or personal; is preserved and accumulates… in your subconscious, in your culture, in your customs, beliefs, values, ideas, norms. The dynamic of human learning works by accumulation. The dynamic of the human psyche works by accumulation. The dynamic of human psychobiologic defenses work by accumulation. The dynamics of all culture works by accumulation. Unless it is digested, recycled, rebalanced: it rots, it becomes a vicious cycle, and it becomes imbalanced.

The imbalanced split of human separateness, which produced human self-awareness, also produced reflective fear-trauma, as a condition of human existence. This condition was-and-is stored and accumulated consciously-subconsciously-genetically-cellularly-culturally-emotionally-physically-mentally-sexually-socially, in an infinite number of creative unique ways in a causally connected chain of accumulating factors in our subconscious. What is stored, preserved, accumulated, kept secret, on all of these levels is psychobiologic pain. What is psychobiologic pain? All a person has to do is ask themselves: what in their lives they do to avoid, deflect, or suppress any unpleasant or painful feelings or thoughts. And they will find a host of things: from being numbed and drugged by food, or being numbed and distracted by the media, by busyness, work, chatter, socializing, drugs, etc. Whether all of this exists on a conscious level, a subconscious level, or it is merely a part of their upbringing, society, culture, environment, or normality: it makes no difference. The problem of identifying and accurately noting just what pain exists within each person's psyche and body, and how we deal with it, can only be practically dealt with by using the basic tools of human understanding:

Experiences
Comparison
Evaluation
Perspective
} Equals contextual understanding.

It is by this process we can change, expand our awareness: and develop a sense of wonder. Through the everyday practice and use of the only truly human qualities we all possess: Courage, Honesty and Love.

This general description is by no means a formula. It only describes in a vague way, how people can actually heal themselves. And none of this can happen without people helping each other. None of this can happen without increased intimacy, closeness, trust, and respect. None of this can happen without sharing and cooperation. But the root base from which all humane awareness stems from is the sense of Pure Wonder.

These are the basic elements of the process of healing. They are also the basic elements of the process of learning and understanding. They can never be codified into any narrow pattern or formula. They are universal: and go beyond any explanation or system of human teaching or wisdom. This description is a completely open-ended approach, which has no rules or set pattern to it. The Stone Age teachings of Taoism attempted to explain these basic, simple principles. But today, those teachings are abysmally out-of-date, and horribly inept at dealing with modern reality. Taoism never had the benefit of Science, or 10,000 years of hindsight to work with. You cannot graft Stone Age cultural ideas and values directly onto our modern culture and expect it to be applicable or useable for everybody.

The Inner and Outer Awareness of humans are meant to balance by interacting constantly with each other. The increased dynamic balance results in increased, expanding-sensitized awareness, which opens up the human subconscious. The more we can access our subconscious, the more consciously aware we become. But that means that our subconscious must be dynamically balanced, and that means it's imprinted tape must be overhauled, corrected, re-connected, re-experienced, re-designed: so that its energy flow is not subverted into the wrong places or channels. So the experience of hurt does not channel itself into hate, or fear, or guilt, or envy. So the experience of pain is not split off and frozen into muscle tension, high blood pressure, weakening the inner organs or causing chemical-biological imbalances, or lowering the immune system and making a person prone to catching every known ailment from a cold to cancer. Re-experiencing unexperienced experiences is how the subconscious re-

wires itself properly. It then can experience everything directly: not abstractedly, not in symbols, and not through deflected denials and suppressions.

Now… we can see how the tool-dynamic of imbalanced separation permeates and affects human existence as a condition, as a condition that permeates every second of your life, every part of your body, every aspect of your awareness. Everything that is not fully experienced eventually must be experienced… if not by one generation, then by the next, or the next. "The sins of the father shall be visited upon the son." That Biblical truth merely reflects how in all cultures, each new generation is loaded with all the responsibilities, guilt, and pain of their parent's generation and taught to accept in resignation this fundamental unfairness, this fundamental imbalanced accumulation of unfelt, unfaced, undealt-with pain and experience.

Memory and Wisdom

The reason humans have blueprints, or memories, is because of how we evolved. Our brain is not completely integrated with our bodies. If it was: each experience would be integrated into the brain and the body and become a genetic memory: not a mental memory separated from the body. If a person completely integrated an experience: mentally, physically and emotionally: (by existing in a state of pure wonder) they would have no need to remember it as a separate memory. Instead, it would become an integrated part-of their knowledge-awareness, which they could intuitively use whenever they need or want. But inside civilization so much experience is meaningless-the same-duplicated: non-edifying, worthless: that there is literally nothing to digest. Put a man on an assembly line and he learns nothing: he only repeats what he already knows. Give a person a routine and they merely repeat what they already know. When anything meaningful happens, it stands out because most civilized experiences are not a continual learning process. The more a person functions like a tool (mechanically), the more he repeats-duplicates the same experience: the less he learns. You may become slightly mechanically creative: learn certain specialized-limited mechanical or physical skills. However… in living like this, you will not learn any human skills at all. You will not learn how to be humanly creative. What we call memory is mostly unconnected segments of experience. Instinctually integrated experience does not exist in this form. One difference between us and other animals is that our integration of experience is not balanced, processed, and integrated genetically.

Our memory was never designed, or meant to accumulate into piles of useless unconnected-undigested experiences. Human experience-memory was designed to be digested and integrated and absorbed directly and intensely. It was meant to be compressed and integrated into the shortest, smallest sequence possible. This intense compression is called wisdom. This is why all wise men are feared: not for their wisdom but for their intensity. It is the instinctive fear weak energy possesses of energy which is stronger, healthier and more intensely powerful than it is.

The only practical use of the accumulated-segmented-*unconnected* complexity of what we call facts or knowledge: is in tool-use. Factual knowledge is a product of *unconnected* human experience. Intuitive knowledge or wisdom is a product of digested-connected experiences. Tool logic is purely linear. It follows only one linear path-possibility. Human logic is multi-faceted, multi-linear. And through the integration of many experiences, it can reach insights unattainable by any single-linear form of tool-logic. In order for a human awareness to be dynamically balanced within its Inner Universe: intuitive knowledge must override and control segmented-factual knowledge instead of the other way around.

To put it another way: if you can clarify your own subconscious, and can access it consciously; this

means that your observer-awareness has shifted from the fore-brain to the middle-brain and exists balanced in a state of Pure Wonder, or a purely spontaneous being; between your instinctive and conscious awareness. By then being able to draw on the duality of both aspects of your awareness: instinctive and conscious experience-knowledge, that balanced-compressed-intuitive knowledge is what most people call wisdom. All wisdom is merely a simplified form of understanding. Without wisdom overriding our segmented knowledge, our pyramidal focus; we cannot behave, think, or feel rationally or sanely. Being completely spontaneous means thinking, feeling, and acting simultaneously in a balanced, integrated fashion; when a person exists in a state of Pure Wonder, then they are capable of living spontaneously… which actually means that they are not living consciously or instinctively, but subconsciously: while getting feedback from both their conscious and instinctive sides. It is in this state that people are most creative, most fun, most funny, most happy, most loving, most empathetic, most insightful, most dynamically balanced.

Encased inside its own reflective separate awareness; the human animal has never managed to develop any larger contextual perspective or understanding of the abstract reality it swims in called civilization. It is not aware of its own type of awareness. Just like a fish swimming in its own water, in its own normality is not aware that it is swimming in something called water: our perceptions are filtered through the reflective medium of our tool-brain: distorting the outer actuality of the Universe into a crude symbolical representation called reality. Just as all the perceptions of a fish are filtered through water, our perceptions of reality are filtered though the medium of our own reflective brains.

The human animal is the only animal that laughs and cries. That is because we are the only animal whose range of emotion includes the entire spectrum of Energy on the Earth.

What makes a human *humane* is the sensitivity of its emotions and the sensitivity of its thought. This sensitivity comes from sensitivity of its sensitive skin. The ability to feel through our skin is what makes us human. Animals that have fur do not have this ability. The invention and use of tools has desensitized us and dehumanized us and made us more inhuman and less human. This is why the invention of civilization is evil and dehumanizing. This is why civilization must be totally destroyed.

If you look at civilized people today, you will find that nobody cries anymore because they have been so desensitized, and dehumanized they do not feel any emotional pain or sadness. They have been so insulated from all living creatures and all Life-Energy, they are emotionally dead, and intellectually dead; they do not have any Sense of Pure Wonder, they do not have any Love in their hearts. If you look at the laughter of civilized people today, you will see that their laughter is insane; they only laugh at things that are insane. Their laughter is not the laughter of Health, Happiness and Fun: it is the laughter of sickness, and irrational craziness their laughter is sick. This is only a symptom of how sick civilization is. Civilization cannot be healed or fixed because its structure is intrinsically evil and wrong. We are not designed to live inside a civilized artificial womb which insulates us from the Living Earth. As long as human live inside this artificial structure, they will remain unhappy and unfulfilled. The designed purpose of humans is to make Friends with all Living Creatures by Playing with them and making Friends with them and having Fun with them in a state of Pure Wonder and Happiness. There is no other purpose. Civilization has reversed this: that is why it must be destroyed.

Chapter Five: Modern Humans: The transition from hunter-gatherers to settlements

Modern Humans before Civilization

Originally: humans lived not as tribes but in small groups or bands of roughly 12-24-36 people.

This is how large our communities were designed to be.

What is a community, or a band?

It is a social structure which is supposed to ensure the proper upbringing of its members.

How?

By never allowing absolute separation, absolute power, or absolute privacy to exist within its makeup.

People may be alone, but never walled off into secrecy: which today we call privacy. Individuals are free to go anywhere, do anything: they are free to choose to be alone as much as they want to. But the community-band does not allow the poison of absolute privacy as a social dynamic between its members inside the group.

This means that no parent is free to arbitrarily raise their own children without supervision by the rest of the community. No family is allowed to run its own affairs without the supervision of the community it lives in.

One crucial reason for this is… *to make sure that no infant or child is abused or harmed by anybody.*

By all of the community living within earshot of each other: then the band will be alerted to any abuse. If a child or infant is left neglected, its wails will alert the community. If it is beaten or yelled at: the community will hear it and respond.

The *major* reason for the social closeness of a community: is to prevent child abuse.

This ensures the healthiest possible survival of the group as a whole.

The structural purpose of communal closeness was destroyed by the creation of settlements. It was destroyed by the creation of walls, by the creation of separate dwellings. It was destroyed by the concept of *absolute* privacy.

The concept of absolute privacy comes from the concept of absolute separation. It comes from the dynamic of using tools. From the dynamic of separating something absolutely with a knife.

The use of tools, the effect of tools… are, and were traumatic.

Separating, cutting: creating separations. Creates pain. This creates trauma.

Humans created pain-fear-trauma by using tools that created pain in other living things.

Our social evolution mirrors our tool evolution.

Chapter Five: Modern Humans: The transition from hunter-gatherers to settlements

Originally our hominid ancestors used the same basic tool-kit. But once we started to specialize… Once we started specializing our tools: we started having different strategies on how to survive. We started finding new and different words to describe how to use and name these different tools. We started finding new words for the new things they got our tools from, and what we used their tools on…

The increasing specialization of tools created different languages, cultures, normality's, and realities. We started finding different things that were useful, important… different ways of looking at things, developing different lifestyles. This created the separation of bands, and tribes…. into specialized, autonomous, independent, isolated, cut-off units… *that were absolutely separated from each other.*

The tool dynamic of one-sided splitting: *also created the dynamic of social segmentation*. Any greater need for socializing, or cooperation between other bands or tribes disappeared. Each band was self-sufficient. None of them needed each other.

The origins of human social segmentation and child abuse goes back to before our emergence as a species… it goes back to our hominid ancestors. Exactly how it began, or when it began, is unknown. However: the seed of our faulty child-rearing practices originates ultimately, from the basic imbalance of tool-use as a one-sided process of separation.

All human trauma is merely unintegrated experience split-off from the human psyche. Cut off as painfully and absolutely as a knife cuts off your finger.

All human denial comes from some kind of one-sided separation-imbalance-trauma.

Human denial is simply a refusal to connect....

All Human denial is merely separated experiences left unconnected... which is nothing more than one-sided splitting... which is the basic dynamic of tool-use.

Its basic effect on a human is; *the accumulation of unfelt pain*.

One result of accumulation was the concentration of all power-wealth, status, and knowledge at the top. Until the social structure mirrored, and matched, and reflected a pyramidal pile-up.

As nomads, we revered and worshipped everything *outside* of us, meaning our whole environment: the Natural World. Why? Because the forces of Nature were more powerful than the forces of mankind. When mankind became more powerful than the forces of Nature: we stopped worshipping the natural world and began worshipping human gods.

Once we settled down and created an artificial environment called civilization; everything we revered and worshipped that was *outside* of us… was *inside* our artificial environment.

We began worshipping everything that piled up… everything that was an accumulation.

We began worshipping piles of things. We began worshipping pyramidally.

Chapter Five: Modern Humans:
The transition from hunter-gatherers to settlements

The trouble with this is: If the only reason you can find to get together; is to worship something pyramidaly: *then you have lost all focus and perspective on yourself and your group as a whole*. You have lost all perspective on of your own humanity and the humanity of others. People should not need this kind of excuse in order to form a community. Once the only rationale of even *having* a community became preserved into a pyramidalized structure, it became corrupted. Civilization became so pyramidally structured and corrupted: *that no smaller community which is not pyramidally centralized can survive within it*.

The Dynamics of the Transition

For at least 100,000 years, we lived as nomadic foragers leaving behind little or no trace of our existence simply because we did not accumulate material things.

As a result of this… there are almost no fossil records of the first modern humans, there is no way of knowing how the earliest humans lived. Or where they came from… or where they went.

The only general conclusion anthropologists can make; is that around 120,000 years ago… Modern Humans came out of Africa, and spread out all over the Earth…

However… one thing we do know. Most of our modern language roots, originate from expanding migrations of different tribes; that came out of Central Asia around 25 to 35 thousand years ago.

Human population grew at a slower rate before the creation of settlements. As nomadic foragers, their lifestyle required a far larger land area to sustain themselves. In order to find a sustainable environment for their way of life, each new group of hunter-gatherers were forced to travel farther afield to find new territory. Anthropologists describe this earlier form of natural, organic expansion as buds or offshoots. This is one reason why early pre-historic modern humans kept on spreading out across the world… and the sparseness of their numbers.

As we spread out: our population density rose all over this planet because we used tools better. It took at least 50-100 thousand years of increasing population density before it reached a critical mass for settled civilizations to be formed… There were so many bands traveling everywhere, they kept on bumping into each other. It became harder to keep on moving peacefully, without robbing and raiding each other. Simply because more opportunities to do so kept on coming up. It took millions of years for our ancestors to develop their use of tools to the level of sophistication needed for the creation of civilization.

For that to happen, at least three things were required.

The tools themselves had to be sufficiently evolved.

The species using these tools had to be capable of evolving them further.

And the right conditions had to exist for the next series of changes to happen.

At the end of the last Ice Age: these three conditions finally coincided.

Chapter Five: Modern Humans:
The transition from hunter-gatherers to settlements

Modern humans had finally evolved their tools beyond the Achaean tool kit, which had been used for millions of years. They were the only walking apes that were apt enough to evolve these new tools further.

Also… There was a huge increase of new wetlands where all *three* kinds of ecosystems-organisms meet: Life is a Dynamic *Triality* of Gases, Liquids and Solids… or as we know it:

Air
Land
Water

Creating an abundance of Life and a profusion of food.

Which demonstrates yet again, another example of a Dynamic Balance of the Universe becoming more dynamic through increasingly *delicate* levels of Dynamically Balanced Triality.

Before then: earlier walking apes with earlier tool kits had come out of Africa and lived in wetlands exploding with a profusion of new life after an Ice Age. But they did not have the tools, or the knowledge, or the aptness to innovate and invent new tools that modern humans did. Nor did they overpopulate themselves like we did. Population pressure, and density, and migration patterns were not forcing the least war-like tribes into the fringes of land that nobody else wanted: swamps. Wetlands.

Our ancestors were originally designed to survive in an African ecosystem with intense competition for resources and the seasonal crisis of drought and starvation. With a better tool kit, they could use their tools to adapt to more than one kind of ecosystem. Being able to migrate to other ecosystems put far less strain on their ability to survive. With a better tool-kit: this not only changed their every-day habits, it gave them more free time. And that meant more time to innovate new tools.

Now: change their environment drastically, take away the relative sparseness of food that existed during the last Ice Age, introduce a global warming, and the creation of new wetlands. Give them a situation where they not only didn't have to compete with other large, carnivores for food in these new wetlands, but were faced with a staggering variety and abundance of too much food: and it is not a hard to understand the effect of these new wetlands on nomadic humans.

Why too much?

Because they had never been designed to survive in a situation of continual, unabated overabundance. Their tool-use adaptations had been geared to exploit meagerness-scarcity: never wasting anything. : they had been designed to exist in Africa through recurring *annual* cycles of scarcity and abundance, in recurring *annual* crises of drought, starvation, competition, stress, and hardship.

The right species, the right level of tool technology, and the right conditions finally paid off. There is no reason stop using a spear, or a fishing line to invent a weir, or a net in order to catch hundreds of fish if there are only a few fish to be caught. But if a modern human is catching one fish at a time with a spear; in the middle of a teeming school of thousands…. and comes back later to find that school of fish gone: Then the thought of all that food escaping will start gnawing at him. What happens when you are faced with too much food… and all of your genetic and experiential knowledge and wisdom tells you that you

better make the best use of any windfall: because in a few short months you may be faced with starvation? You start getting as much food as you can. You start saving it. You start accumulating it.

Again, the dynamic of tool-use is evident: *separation-segmentation-accumulation-preservation.*
By the time Modern Humans were faced with the problem of too much food; we have been using fire for over one million years. We had already found answers to the problem of preserving food in times of abundance, by smoking-drying-salting-freezing-storing things.

We did this in Africa before we ever left. To this day: African Pygmies in the Kalahari Desert still store edible roots and water underground for future use in the dry season.

Previously: we had been nomadic. Settling down around wetlands allowed us to do things we would never have been able to do before on a large scale. By accumulating more food, we no longer needed to remain as small nomadic bands having to keep on traveling. There was so much food in these areas that we no longer had to travel long distances in order to sustain ourselves year-round. With a relatively permanent campsite: came the ability to begin accumulating things.

Then came a series of gradual changes and transitions. Over time: we lost-abandoned, and forgot our old nomadic lifestyles. The development of a fixed-site existence with an increasing population used up most of the available resources in the areas we lived in.

This forced us into new innovations to exploit our environment better, and in new ways.

As nomadic foragers We had to be constantly on the move in order to live.

In order to eat; we had to move.

In order to survive; we had to keep on the move.

Our living dynamic was based on daily, constant movement-activity-exercise. This is a truth of all Life, of all living things. In order to keep living you must keep moving or you will die. Once you stop moving, then you stop living, you start dying… slowly, incrementally, gradually… Once we Modern Humans settled down and developed sedentary a lifestyle. Once we stopped moving… we started becoming less healthy… we started dying. Once you settle down into a sedentary way of life: then most of a human lifespan becomes a slow death. Then the awareness of death and dying becomes ingrained on the cellular level of each human animal. Then: the fascination with dead things, the fear of dying becomes a universal *unconscious* component of all settled-sedentary-civilized existence.

What happens to humans with too much food? We get fat and lazy. By settling down and leading more sedentary lives, our percentage of body fat changed. This in turn changed everything. It changed our body chemistry, our birthrate, our psychology, and our culture.

Not being limited by having to carry their infants for two years while constantly traveling and foraging for food: girls could give birth at an earlier age. Their birthrate increased from once every 4-5 years to one every 2-3 years. This doubled the rate of increasing population. We began overpopulating the earth, and have not stopped overpopulating it. Incidentally: the basic human personality is mostly set by around the age of 5.

Chapter Five: Modern Humans:
The transition from hunter-gatherers to settlements

By then, their culture had become a culture of ease instead of hardship. The first settled cultures became patriarchal hierarchies: negatively dominated by males. Instead of moving and walking: males sat around the fire, and around council centers. Girls and women were forbidden to assume a sitting posture. Woman had to get on their knees and bow before them in order to be lower than they were. They made the position of sitting an exclusive male privilege. For a young girl: standing became a sin of pride: punishable by death. Males successfully enslaved females into domesticated animals.

However, with the emergence of a more sedentary lifestyle, along with a general reduction in fitness and increase in body fat; a girl's birthing muscles were no longer as fit as before. Gravity was no longer used in squatting or standing… for the birthing position, as a traveling band would naturally do in its daily travel. Instead: girls gave birth lying down, not sitting. A bed became the place for birth. It also became a place of birth-pain. Pain that had never existed. Human babies were born in state of pain.

Giving birth at an earlier age meant a lesser degree of maturity in the mother, a higher level of fear; thus increasing her muscle tension during birth. Not being as fit, not using gravity made it worse: and because of all these interconnected factors: birth became painful. As opposed to a natural, painless birth: birth became a painful traumatic experience: one that would mark every civilized child from then on… Infants no longer came smiling and giggling into the world. They came screaming and wailing… in pain and in fear… They into the Universe with a distorted impression that was indelibly imprinted into their subconscious. Their perception of reality and the world around them was reversed.

By exploiting new food resources with better tools: humans could get more food, and raise more babies, faster. The rate at which human population increased speeded up

All as a dynamic of accumulation and expediency.

If food was so abundant that people didn't have to travel two-three miles each day getting it: naturally, they would not exert themselves unnecessarily. With more food and less outdoor activities they began having more babies more often. This increased the rate of growth of the population. Humans began producing excess population *faster*.

Offshoot villages or buds spread out faster from the favored areas where food was found to be most abundant. This pushed the increasing population into areas where there was less food. However, by then, their old nomadic culture-lifestyle was already gone. The offshoot villages were culturally frozen… locked into a higher rate of accumulating population.

Why have settled cultures refused to change for thousands of years?

Because they no longer move physically.

They no longer change their artificial living environment.

Their artificial living conditions do not change.

Their artificial environment no longer forces them to change their artificial culture.
Having more babies: they needed more food. Yet they were locked into a settled existence, too lazy to move very far, too fearful of exploring new territory. So they stayed in one place and their population

density increased. They were forced to move even when they didn't want to. The areas they moved into were less abundant in food resources:

This forced them to innovate their tools even further in order to survive without traveling-moving… or moving as little as possible. Afraid of encountering hostile tribes… living less active lives: less fit girls lying down to give birth, not letting gravity, and Mother Earth help them give birth, making birth more painful, as the girls giving birth became younger, and more immature, more afraid, sending that fear into the fetus in their womb, giving birth to ever-more fear-filled, squalling, crying babies.

These are some of the factors involved in why we first packed ourselves into denser populated areas; rather than spreading out.

Most of the vicious cycles of civilization evolved out of this basic dynamic: most tool innovation was created simply because people did not want to move. It was easier to use tools: instead of creatively finding food each day in a new area, in a new way, finding new plants, new resources. Rather than continuing to live adaptively as nomads and changing how we lived along with our environment, we stayed in one place, and forced our environment to adapt to us instead…
Thus destructively reversing the Dynamic of our Life-Energy.

We reversed the entire way we functioned in our eco-systems.

Instead of traveling through an ecosystem… we stopped moving, and settled down in an eco system that traveled through where we lived.

We relied upon the moving migrations of animals and birds and fish that move through wetlands for food. We sat on our asses, and let them to come to us. We did not go to them.

Instead of many diverse living things being supported by one Eco-system; they forced the eco-system they were living in to support only one species: us.

All other living species living around us became expendable and unimportant.

Except as resources: to be used exclusively only for our own survival and nobody else's.

Whatever animals or creatures we drove out of the areas we lived in, whatever living things we hunted, or picked, or fished into extinction: did not matter. Because with our new and better tools: we could always find new sources of food and resources to exploit.

Besides, we could always move to a new site after we had destroyed the old ones completely. This is what happened to the Mesopotamian Plain. Twelve thousand years ago, it was one of the Cradles of Civilization. It was one of the most fertile areas on Earth: known far and wide as The Fertile Crescent… known as the Breadbasket of the World.

Today: Mesopotamia or the Middle East as it is called today is a barren desert because twelve thousand years ago in that area is where the agricultural revolution began. This invention of destroying the earth through *harming* it by '*farming*' it… ultimately destroyed the ecosystems of the Mid East so thoroughly that after thousands of years; this area has yet to make an ecological comeback. These first cities also

created the Arabian Desert. They and their farms; turned green, lush ecosystems into wastelands. Later, the Roman Wheat crop, the systematic tilling and farming of wheat in North Africa: created the North African Desert.

The nomads of Central Asia created the Gobi Desert over 45,000 years earlier by either systematically burning the grasslands, or overgrazing the land, or both. Central Asia was a much easier ecosystem to destroy since it is a high plain… An arid ecosystem is very, very sensitive to the slightest imbalance. All that would have been needed would have been for an animal species living there long enough to permanently destroy the balance between the existing predators and prey animals… is a fire. And humans have been living there for at least 50,000 years. And humans have been using fire for over 2 million years. All the ruins of civilizations even older than the Incas or Egyptians are located in the epicenters of the deserts which they created. This is a stark geographic fact which archeologists and anthropologists ignore and refuse to discuss. Civilizations destroy themselves by destroying the eco-systems they live in and depend on for survival. There are no exceptions to this fact.

The fact is… before modern humans spread out over the planet, there was no such thing as a desert on Earth. The oldest desert in the world is the Namib Desert in Southern Africa: Reverse the name Namib Desert and you get Bi-man… you get: Bye Man. Trees said; 'Bye man'…: Trees sad… Bye man… trees all gone: trees say bye to man…man says bye to trees. Man stands up on two feet and says goodbye to trees forever: never again to live in trees ever again. The trees dying out of loneliness because the ape that lived with them for untold millennia has forsaken them; they had no more reason to go on living. The land becomes a total Desert, reverses its entire Energy from Life into death, logically the name is also reversed. The Land of the Bi-Man became Namibia. A Bi-Man Desert, empty of Life and abandoned by apes. The Namib Desert. The Bi-Man deserts his homeland forever. . Go away said the trees: we don't like you anymore, you burn and kill us. The Namib Desert is between two rivers called: Kuiseb and Usiab reverse their letters and you get: Besiuk... *Be See I You Kill*. The land of Besiuk saw Man commit his first sin; his first crime… killing another living creature. Baisu means 'Bye…See you!". ' Be an Eye… See You.' 'Be an 'I'. 'Be an Ego', be separate from the land you live on and destroyed. Kuiseb: **K**ill-**Y**ou-**I**-**S**ee-**E**nergy-**B**ad. Reversed: **B**ad-**E**nergy-**S**ee-**I**-**Y**ou-**K**ill…. The letter '**U**' is yourself. It is the reversal of perception of the first reflective ape. . An ape whose energy became actively reflective and reversed everything it did, everything it had done including its perception of itself and everything around it... this is the buried story of the Namib desert. Nubia is also a reversal of the bi-man Life energy turned into the Nubian desert; the first bipedal African man becoming a naked negative nude walking ape that finally became black from the sin of turning an African paradise into an area of dead sand. N=Negative U=You B= bad I= ego A= A man…one man, one action, one time… each single walking bipedal ape committing each single crime against Life, one **A**ct **A**t **A** time, **a** step **a**t **a** time. Reverse the letters Kuiseb and you get; **K**ill **Y**ou **I S**ee **E**nergy **B**ad. That is how evil and insane the first walking apes were.

Deserts are areas which our ancestors created and then abandoned, deserting them. The just desert for those responsible is to become deserts of the soul; empty of all inner life. No matter how many different ways you analyze or interpret the meanings of these words: they all tell the same story. The Namib Desert on the West coast of Africa, the Olduvai Gorge which is on the east side of Africa: North of the Olduvai Gorge is the Serengeti Plain and North of that are the Rift Valleys. All of these areas were the ancestral homes of the apes we came from. The coast of the Namib-Bi-man Desert is called the Skeleton Coast: populated by ships wrecked by the fogs, treacherous currents, and westerly storms that make this entire coast feared and uninhabited by man. If shipwrecked, there is no hope of survival

because the entire coast in uninhabitable desert.. The undead have inhabited that region for at least 55 million years. The result was: all life has disappeared from that shore. No other desert is as totally DEAD as that desert is. It is empty of nearly all life.

Even today the truth of the original ecological abomination of the original bipedal man; of creating death from life, resurfaces and screams out the responsibility and crime of the first apes that created a land of death out of a land of Life. The web site: http://www.touristlink.com/namibia/namib-desert.html: has an eery cryptic truth on it: The words say: *"Is this your property? Click here to claim this property*" The evil of the first clicking man: the bipedal ape that used clicking tools to create weapons of mass destruction and became an insane clicking thing that spoke in the clicking language of its own tools because it had become a tool of death. The abandoned land of death: the Namib desert waiting to be reclaimed by the ones responsible for killing it with clicking tools: the tools that clicked when used; the first flint knapping tools invented by an ape that stood on two legs and used its hands to make tools with. Now, millions of years later, the clicking tool being used by the ancestors of the first bi-man is the clicking of the computer mouse… and the dead land of Namib is still waiting to be reclaimed by the last surviving sub species of that first bipedal ape who created that dead land. This is not coincidence.

What was the first ape the first naked ape that turned an entire area into a desert? It was the ape who had 23 chromosomes, who merged its 24 chromosomes into 23: the two ape species merging together in order to escape extinction as a species: just like the Polar bear is doing today: mating with grizzlies in the Arctic to escape from dying out completely as a species. This genetic merging creating a huge increase in its intelligence, an unnatural imbalanced intelligence. How old is the original Bi-man of the Namib Desert? 53 million years old. That is how old our species is. That is where we came from. "To Be or not to Be" To be bi-pedal or not to be bi-pedal: should we sit in one spot and become a settled people, or should we become nomads, always walking, always on the move?: this was the first two questions-in-one ever asked by the bi-man, the bi-sexual man; the first ape with 23 chromosomes who actually had thoughts which split into indecisiveness... The first animal to realize they actually had a choice of how to live. The only animal able to choose which sex it wants to be *after* being born. Being split, indecisive... The curse of Bisexuality from interbreeding with another ape or monkey species… later turned and poisoned into homosexuality and lesbianism. BE I… The birth of the Inner Self, self-awareness. *Be I a man? Or Be I a wo-man? Be I filled with woe, filled with fear or Be I filled with Courage and Happiness? Be I brave, or Be I a coward?* The first animal that asked a question of itself… and sought an answer… and went out and began solving problems intelligently. The "**B**"irth of "**I"**nner awareness of the reflective '**I**', the Id, the Human Ego.

Who was the first Bi-man? He was the first bi-pedal ape that walked upright. He came from Namibia: Namibia spelled in reverse is "A bi-man" Chased out of Africa; you can follow his journey going steadily North: first Northeast to the Olduvai Gorge, then north to the Serengeti Plain: there along the Rift Valley which splits into three chasms, all going North until they all lead you right out of Africa into Egypt and the Middle east. What is so surprising about this? Nothing. A split man: following its Path of Splitness, splitting rocks to use as tools, drawn to the deepest tectonic split in Africa because of its own genetic/physical/spiritual Splitness. One tribe of bi-pedal apes walked along the shores of all the way around Asia to end up in Australia. After living on the shores of the desert sands of Namib for how many millions of years, that is no surprise either.

Why is the Namib Desert such a crucial area so crucial a link to our origins? Now it is buried under 53 million years of soil erosion and mountains of sand. It was the one place in Africa during the Age of

Chapter Five: Modern Humans:
The transition from hunter-gatherers to settlements

Volcanoes where monkeys and apes had the best chance of surviving extinction from the dust clouds and pyroclastic death which volcanoes spewed for hundreds of mile. The Westerly Atlantic Winds blew that coast clean of the poisonous fumes and ashes, blowing all of it inland, across the east coast of Africa out into the ocean on the east side of Africa. This area explains so many aspects of our present and past: why humans to this day think the most romantic thing in the world is to walk along a sand-covered beach. Why the Australian aborigines coming out of Africa walked 20,000 miles along the shores of Asia without going inland.

Science has been looking for the famous missing link which would explain our origin… when it should be looking for two missing links instead of one. Now the buried story of the squatters and the walkers begins to make sense: the constant fight between nomadic and settled tribes for over 100,000 years begins to make sense… The split between matriarchal and patriarchal human cultures begins to make sense. The original bi-man, the first bi-pedal ape who left (bye!) the Namib when it became able to walk… turned that area into a desert and deserted it; reversed it from a Garden of Eden into a Desert; was a merged interbreeding between a nomadic and a sedentary species of apes. In one species the females were dominant: in the other the males were dominant: thus began the unnatural war between the sexes as to who would dominate the other began and has never stopped. Now our lesbians and homosexuals cultures begin to make sense; now the Amazon warrior cultures and the homosexual warrior cultures begin to make sense. A merged DNA interbreeding of two subspecies of apes: one male, the other one female; coming together as equals: each one used to being dominant, both fighting for dominance in the new merged tribe. Was the first bi-pedal ape the true Adam and Eve of our race? All the evidence is gone: buried under 53 million years of soil erosion and Ice Ages and sand and catastrophic events. But history does not lie. Humans have always left places of desolation in search of a better place to live. They say bye to them once they have turned them into total deserts and move on; they have done this for millions of years.

What is crucial to understand is that over the course of thousands and millions of year, the order of letters in many words, the spelling of words, their pronunciation, and their meaning has been changed, twisted and reversed. In order to uncover the meaning and origins of words is both an art and a science The reason I do this is because the older any word or historical site is: the more chance there is of finding hidden meanings of words by reversing the spelling, since that is exactly what humans have been doing with their words ever since they were invented.

My interpretation and decoding of words does not have anything to do with the encryption and decoding of letters and words which Sufis practice. You will find my use of this technique to find hidden meanings of words everywhere in this book. For instance: the word Sufis is in itself an encrypted codeword which can be taken apart and interpreted. The letter ‘u’ means ‘you’: referring to whoever is reading the text. The superficial meaning of Sufis means; **S**ee-**U**-**F**ind-**I**-**S**ee. And: **S**ee? **I F**ound … now **I S**ee! Reversing the spelling means almost the same thing; Sifus which means: **S**ee **I**-**F**ind-**U**…**S**ee? and: **S**ee…**I F**ind…**U**-**S**ee? It also means: **S**ee-**I** Found… **U**-**S**ee…? And: **S**ee, **I F**ound **U**…**S**ee? The letter S is never a simple direct meaning or truth. It is a cunning, sly way of looking at things that is never direct in its meanings, never straightforward. Sufism is the most infantile level of the earliest human search for wisdom and truth: it exists at the level of babies playing hide-and-seek with their eyes. Discovering they have the power to see something, and then not see it by hiding behind something and coming out from hiding.

Chapter Five: Modern Humans: The transition from hunter-gatherers to settlements

Uncovering the semantic puzzle of words can only be accomplished if you know enough of the *actual* history and can link it together organically so it makes sense and you can put it into the *correct relative historical context.* Take for example the two nuclear plants disasters of 3-mile Island and Chernobyl. The reason that disaster occurred and the reason it has this name is because the destruction of the entire continent of America was set off by the first European colony establishing a foothold on an island 3 miles off the coast of that continent. We may not see that destruction as an explosion, but on an ecological time-scale of billions of years, the speed and explosive destructiveness with which America has been destroyed by European colonization is the equivalent speed and explosive destruction of an atomic nuclear meltdown. The true meaning of the name Chernobyl comes from the Russians *cherishing* the supposed *nobility* of the atom, and *cherishing* their own Russian nobility. The ecological destruction of Russia stemmed from these two sources. If Russia had not bankrupted itself by trying to match the United States in its atomic nuclear capabilities for global destruction, it would not have destroyed itself. Furthermore… if the Russians had not fallen in love with their fucking Czar and their corrupt nobility; who taxed, killed, brutalized and degraded them for 1,000 fucking years; they would not have destroyed the land they live on. This meaning applies equally to their nuclear programs which has poisoned entire regions of the former USSR and their feudal system which they refused to change. When O = ALL and Y = Why, then you get the hidden semantic meaning of Chernobyl: Cherish Negative-ALL; but Why Love? Why love energies that are negative and destructive?

Now back to Africa and the question of our earliest origins…

The only time our ancestors did not have a destructive effect on the ecosystems they lived-in was in their African veldt. Why? Because the ecosystems of the African veldt are the only ecosystems on earth powerful enough to spring back from total drought and devastation in a single season. Why? Because our ancestors had been burning it down for millions of years, and before we burned it, volcanoes had been burning it down for more millions of years. The eco-systems of Africa developed their resurgent capabilities slowly over many millions of years as a *genetic* response to these forces, until they could survive cataclysmic volcanic eruptions, forest fires and the burning of grasslands.

When our ancestors did not use tools, and were not nomadic. Back then… we had no need to invent, or create any artificial kind of culture or invent any artificial meaning, or purpose to justify our existence. We survived because there was a useful niche we could fill which served an overall purpose that was greater than the survival of our own species. In that *larger* context: our lives were meaningful and had a purpose.

But once we left Africa: and became nomads: we hunted the European Bison, and the Wooly Mammoth, and the Mastodons into extinction. Once we began to use tools and emigrated out of our natural habitats: no matter where we went: we upset the natural balances of the ecosystems we traveled through.

As a foreign species moving through ecosystems that were never designed to have us there in the first place: our hunter-gatherer tactics of reaping, and harvesting, and moving-on: had the effect of a scythe. Reaping is rape. Apes raping the land they lived on. Rage-infested apes projecting their unconscious hate slyly outwards and carefully not noticing or looking at what they are actually doing and never questioning why they are doing it. In the beginning, we did not cut down everything, we simply took the easiest resources at the peak of their abundance. The ecosystems of Nature can mend themselves from the effects of a small band of traveling humans raping an ecosystem. A small tribe of humans hunting geese or ducks on their migration routes cannot make a real dent in their population. Simply

because there were too many geese, and too many ducks for any one tribe to kill at any given time with their primitive tools. That oversight was corrected by the Industrial Revolution.

North American Aborigines have lived for thousands of years by the same spawning rivers; catching salmon without driving them into extinction because they never took too many salmon. They only took what they needed. They were not interested in making mass-catches which they could sell to other tribes. They were not interested in profit. They were not capitalists. If humans had only traveled through wetlands and never settled down near them, and left well enough alone: our population would never have risen to the astronomical height of billions. But once the idea of accumulating food to sell… and make a profit from was invented

Human population exploded.

Instead of growing Life around them, Cities began to grow death around them. When humans began domesticating animals and creating cities; they created a civilized dynamic that kills everything else *in* its civilized area and around it. This is still true today.

In this new model of Human existence called Civilization: tool innovation was fostered by two opposite dynamics. The over-abundance, and the under-abundance of food.

The natural accumulation of the over-abundance of food meeting a species that was used to existing on an under-abundance of food… plus the accumulation of human learning and tool technology: combined to produce the shift from a nomadic lifestyle to living in settled areas. The ecosystem they lived in had stopped having any control over human population because the tool-dynamic of accumulation became predominant as their major form of survival-adaptation.

The domestication of plants and animals signaled a major splitting off from their natural environment. Nature no longer grew the food they ate: they grew their own food. They no longer merely harvested what was available: they had to plant, irrigate, weed, tend crops, and tend livestock. This involved much more time; but it also produced more food: and probably more reliably. In order to accumulate, you need to preserve what you have already accumulated. As long as humans lived from hand-to-mouth, as long as they were nomads: the amount they could accumulate was strictly limited to how much they could carry. Once humans settled down, they began to accumulate all kinds of things: especially food. And once they could do that, they could use it to trade for other things. With civilization came the use of salt as a preservative in food. Suddenly a trade in foodstuffs was born. Once animals became domesticated, they could also be accumulated and traded. The origin of all trading and barter comes from the accumulation of food.

Throughout all this, the basic dynamic of tool-use is evident: Separation, Segmentation, Accumulation, Pyramidalization, and Preservation. On all levels and in all ways, no matter how creative, its basic process remains as the root of civilization's development. What happened was that a species with a specific set of survival traits got out of its designed functioning parameters, and began over-running most of the planet: just like the rabbit in Australia.

Chapter Five: Modern Humans: The transition from hunter-gatherers to settlements

The Creation of Robber Baron Culture

Is not hard to understand. It grew organically from modern humans stealing eggs from nests. It grew from humans stealing food from jackals in Africa. It grew from our ancestors living as scavengers for millions of years before tools were invented. It grew from accumulating overpopulation. If the nearest tribe is 50 miles away: stealing any food they might have is not worth the effort. But if they live only 3 miles away, and have lots of foods: then it's easier to steal their food than go stealing eggs one-by-one from the nests of small birds. Humans robbed each other long before they began overpopulating the earth. Then they started robbing from each other even more simply due to overpopulation. We were the robbers of dead carcasses in Africa for millions of years before we ever developed tools. This survival tactic is not unique. It is just not a mark of intelligence. Human overpopulation of the world has merely intensified this survival tactic and exposed how destructive it actually is. A few naked apes stealing a carcass in Africa is one thing. But 7 billion human bent on robbery, all stealing from each other… becomes a moral catastrophe and an ethical atrocity… an inhuman social insanity that is destroying the earth today. You cannot keep on robbing Peter to pay Paul forever. But that is exactly what humans believe they can do indefinitely without suffering any consequences.

The Basic Factors

Even with their spread across the world: modern humans lived as nomadic foragers for at least 90,000 years before civilization was invented. If not for our unique sense of time awareness: we would still be foragers today… in spite of our tool-use, our tool-brain, and our development of language. At some stage of our evolution, the tool-brain became able to separate and accumulate its own experiences into a linear form of accumulation, while remaining separate from the ongoing process itself.

Once the human awareness could stand *outside* its own experiences as they happened: time-awareness was created.

All animals have perceptions... but only the human animal has a separate split-off observer of its own perceptions.

It is the existence of this split-off awareness, our Inner Observer… which makes our reflective self-awareness at all possible.

It is also the existence of this split-off awareness, which makes it possible for humans to fear reflectively: to become afraid of later not having enough to eat… even during a time of plenty. Because the split-off awareness is governed by a causal accumulation of linear experience: it can look back at its own series of experiences and predict what cyclic patterns will happen in the future from what it has undergone in the past.

But it does this only by reflectively looking back: and assuming that what happened in the past will happen again.

Our time-awareness is one-sided. We have no awareness of the future. We only have an awareness of the past. We almost never have an awareness of the present moment except as a state of bored expectation or distraction from the present moment.

Chapter Five: Modern Humans:
The transition from hunter-gatherers to settlements

When did this separate observer-awareness evolve in human or hominid brains? And to what degree or what level? What was the nature of human time-awareness during their 90,000 years as hunter-gatherers? How much did this evolving time-awareness influence human tool-innovation? Or vice versa?
There are no answers to these questions: except that the agricultural revolution, which began the invention called Civilization, could not have happened without it. After being forced to adapt as foragers in ecosystems which never had enough food resources for them to stop moving, it was the overabundance of food, plus their time-awareness, plus their level of tool technology that was responsible for this total shift in lifestyle from nomads to squatters.

The unique nature of our time-awareness is the telltale clue to just how and why we evolved to separate ourselves from the rest of Nature and the Universe.

Early Modern Humans probably did anticipate and plan for cyclic conditions before this; but they never had the opportunity to settle down in one spot for a long period of time simply because there was not enough food around them to live in one place for a long time. But with the end of the Ice Age and an overabundance of food in marshlands and wetlands, where they did not need to keep moving to eat: they also had more free time on their hands. And you know what they say about the Devil and idle hands. The Devil finds work for idle hands. It is called tool innovation. Once these two factors came into play together, then they were given the opportunity of exploring how to exploit this overabundance by developing and innovating better tools. Then their time was not used up in traveling, moving, or having to constantly innovate their tool-use to changing climates, environments, and resources. Now they could have more time for tool experimentation and innovation on only one environment, one small area, one set of resources. Their tools did not have to be general, all-purpose tools. They could be specialized and custom-made only for one specific ecosystem, one specific function. Only when we settled down in one place could we do this… Only then did tool innovation really start accelerating.

Without the learned ability to change and adapt experientially to new environments, they would have remained nomads. But, time awareness was also a curse:: because it gave them a perception of their own mortality. It created in all humans, a universal fear of death on a conscious reflective level, which no other animal has. So they adapted to a new environment. But their fear of starvation did not vanish even though it was completely unjustified. If we humans had never possessed a conscious fear of death and of starvation: we would have enjoyed these new wetlands: but we would have never gone out of their way to accumulate anything, or stay there any longer than anywhere else.

We would have remained nomads in an area of plenty, using the same old nomadic skills. And once having exhausted any available resources: we would have kept on traveling... still operating on a feast-or-famine basis, and not bothering to save for the future: regardless of the opportunities to do so.

What drove us to accumulate unnecessarily was fear and fear alone… the fear that only time-awareness could give us… the fear of starvation in the future, the fear of dying slowly in the future … and trying to plan for the future; so that fear would not haunt us every day of our lives. If only from our own past oral history of the countless near extinctions, and crises that we had endured. There is simply no other possible explanation for this change in our lifestyle. If we humans had not possessed a fear of death and starvation: then we would have never undergone this change in our lifestyle in the first place. The only way we could have possessed this motivating fear was *if we possessed time-awareness*.

Chapter Five: Modern Humans:
The transition from hunter-gatherers to settlements

With Modern Humans, an entirely new form of animal awareness was born. Instead of an integrated awareness, it was the creation of two different kinds of awareness:

An Inner Awareness,
and
An Outer Awareness.

The tool-dynamic had managed to split human awareness in two. But that presented an entirely new problem for this awareness. The result was that the Inner and Outer Awareness needed to be integrated properly by the split-off separate observer-awareness in order for the organism to be balanced.
But its awareness was already genetically imbalanced. It was connected to its Inner Awareness more than its Outer Awareness.

With it's ability to creatively change-evolve through learning increased, and the role played by its instincts decreased: its life-energy was split into *two different energy levels*:

Genetic and Experiential,

or

Instinct and Learning,

With the development of civilization: what happened was that humans were becoming more reflectively aware, more abstractively creative. The abstractive aspect of our tool-brain became dominant.
The entire evolution of humans, from pre-history up to the present is primarily one of cultural abstraction: not genetic.

Settlements and the increased accumulation of human population; merely allowed this evolving creativity of our tool-brain to accelerate. The evolution of our awareness becoming more segmented can be seen in modern and ancient music. Compare the eery wailing of aboriginal music which has no separation of notes or sounds to the 12-tone scale of separate notes we use today.

Fear of death is fear of the future. Dread of dying is fear of living. Fear of the future, and fear of living is the fear of all change.

The Consequences of Accumulation

By settling down: people were no longer limited in their accumulation of things or wealth by needing to carry it. As civilization developed, they could separate more things, segment more things, accumulate more things, pyramidalize more things, and preserve more things, develop more tool innovations, becoming more abstractively creative.

What anthropologists call the agriculture revolution; was in actuality, a dynamic of: separation-segmentation-accumulation-pyramidalization-preservation.

In fact: this is exactly what we did with our food… We *cut* the grain stalks down, *separated* the kernels from the stalks, *accumulated* all the kernels into one *pile*, and *preserved* the pile for the future.

Chapter Five: Modern Humans:
The transition from hunter-gatherers to settlements

Once people stopped living in small cooperative bands where everything was mostly shared, the physical-emotional-psychological-spiritual effect of this accumulation was;

Inequity and Unequalness.

Depending on circumstances, luck, effort, and ingenuity. Any one group or individual could accumulate more than others. Or less. The result of this was…

more separateness,
more segmentation,
and more pyramidalization.
Socially, what was created was...

The Agricultural Revolution

What was this new way of living? This new way of eating? This new way of growing food?

It was the urge to eat seeds and nuts. It was the urge to kill and eat the smallest young growing things possible. The urge to crush seeds before they could grow up. The urge to crush as many living seeds of life as possible.

It began from the peer example of predators; killing the young babies each year being born on the Serengeti Plains. Killing and eating them before they could grow up and defend themselves. These walking apes escaped those plains… and began stealing seeds and nuts from new eco-systems as they traveled through them…

Giving nothing back in return, except the dead husks, the unwanted outer shells they could not digest… because they were not designed, and not meant to eat them in the first place. Eating seeds and nuts, and leaves as they walked became the easiest way to survive and leave the areas they lived in.

Until they found places where there were so many seeds and nuts and leaves and fruits to eat, that they did not have to travel anymore. Until they ate themselves into laziness and starvation; because they ate up all of the food around them, and then refused to move on.

Until the seeds and nuts that went through their digestive systems came out the other end, and sprouted from their own feces. Until they developed the idea of shitting all around where they lived… so more sprouts and seedlings of undigested wheat seeds and rye seeds and other grains that were designed to be eaten by the animals of that eco-system. Were eaten by them instead, and fooled into thinking it was safe enough to sprout and grow in a safe environment where they would be protected enough to grow up safely. Until they began artificially planting these seeds and nuts, and irrigating them, watering them, fertilizing them. Fooling the dry dormant seeds into thinking it was all right to grow. They found they could not digest many of these raw seeds and nuts. They had to crush them, and throw away their husks to be able to digest them. But they had grown so lazy, and so fat: that their digestive systems could not properly digest even the crushed seeds and nuts.

So they had to artificially remove the husks from the dead seeds. First killing the mother plant, then raping the seedlings, and then crushing the naked, raped seedlings, and then heating them, burning them, cooking them, and killing them even more.

Chapter Five: Modern Humans:
The transition from hunter-gatherers to settlements

Until the raped-crushed-cooked seed-energy… was dead enough to match their own death-energy, and could be absorbed and digested into their own deadened bodies.

The artificial process human squatters invented 12,000 years ago called agriculture; was what anthropologists call the Agricultural Revolution

This was what created human civilization.

The Principle of Greed

Nomadic People were limited to accumulating only what they could carry as hunter-gatherers: it was not possible for greed to exist. Previously when by sheer practical necessity: everything was shared in order for the group to survive. Then they stopped moving, and that changed everything. The agricultural revolution made greed not only possible, but greed became the basis of all further civilized human evolution.

What destroys Human Intimacy? Trust? Cooperation?
The answer is: one-sided Accumulation.

If one person or group has more than another, then they must defend themselves against others who are less fortunate, or envious, or greedy, or greedier than they are. Then these others become enemies, not to be trusted. Once a person has less than somebody else then envy is created. Envy-greed-mistrust: are all results of accumulation.

Whether that accumulation is one of power, wealth, prestige or knowledge. The result is the same: human inequity-inequality-imbalance. Human society began to resemble the same tool-use piles which resulted from their accumulations of excess and waste.

What is the principal of one-sided accumulation?

It is part of a vicious cycle. It is an imbalanced one-sided process. It is half a cycle. It is not sustainable. It is merely separation with no connection, no regeneration, and no balance. It is merely the one-sided dynamic of tool-use. It is merely Imbalanced Splitness. The tool had finally trained the human animal to act like a tool, think like a tool, function like a tool, and live like a tool… using tools, in a tool environment, to create more tools.

The dynamic of greed has no exceptions. It is irrelevant if you are rich or poor. Once the agricultural revolution began: humans found that the only way they could survive; was to accumulate. The principles of accumulation and the principle of greed are exactly the same. The degree of this accumulation or the degree of one's greed is completely irrelevant. Whether you stand out in the rain, or whether you jump into a lake, the effect is the same: you get wet.

The dynamic of accumulation split human society into people who had more than they needed to live… and people who did not have enough to live.

The effect on both rich and poor was the same. Both became obsessed with the desire to accumulate more. Both are conditions of imbalance. Both needs are insatiable. The poor never get enough to live-

eat. The rich never get rich enough. There is simply no way around it: fear of poverty is just another form of greed: greed is just fear of poverty.

By erecting a structure that pits its inhabitants against each other as antagonists, the pyramidal nature of the structure *alone*: creates greed in every living soul within its boundaries. At no point in this process is there any balance.

Different kinds and levels of greed-accumulation were created in the human psyche by the dynamic of accumulation.. Whether this Condition was a result of shortage, or excess: *it makes no difference*.

Just as the conditions of food shortage or excess didn't make any difference in how human settlements developed once we stopped moving. Whether a rich person becomes poor, or a poor person becomes rich, this does not change their need-desire to accumulate. It is the tool dynamic which is at work. It is the tool dynamic of *separation- segmentation- accumulation, preservation*: which controls and governs all civilized human behavior. We may not like this bitter pill of truth: but the facts are obvious.

The Birth of Irresponsibility

Before the advent of settlements: the nomadic foraging lifestyle of humans dictated that they exist only as traveling bands. The high level of social interdependence and cooperation needed to use tools as a traveling band created the optimum band size of 25-30 individuals. This kind of lifestyle and environment naturally made cooperation a way of life.

But when humans settled down and the size of their communities increased: this all changed. With larger and larger groups: how do you get everybody to cooperate willingly as a cohesive social unit? It becomes harder and harder to effectively coordinate all of the various activities of the group as a whole. Enter the hierarchical system of authority: enter the idea that someone in authority knows better what to do… and expects others to obey him. Enter the idea of having to do something not because you have to, or want to: but because you are told to.

The idea of enforced participation only became necessary with the accumulation of unmanageable numbers of people. This upset the entire balance of communal existence and forever made it an imbalanced dynamic. So socially: what you want to do and what you should do became polarized. It became two different things. As a result within the community: human motives and interests became conflicted.

All responsibility and cooperation is based upon the personal ethic of voluntary giving. That is: each person pitching in not just because they have to, but also because they want to. As foragers, humans had to cooperate willingly with each other in order for the group to survive and exist in peaceful harmony as a cohesive, balanced, functioning unit. In this model the lines between nature and nurture, or training and environment are hopelessly blurred. But as long as both their training and environment were on the same page, each reinforced the other: so there was no conflict of interest. People cooperated because they both had to and wanted to. No other choices existed.

However: once any group of people became too large for everyone to cooperate willingly without coercion: you get the problem of social irresponsibility. And the basic reason and origin for this irresponsibility is the concept-dynamic of authority. No person can tell what another person should do-

think-feel. Once any person is given authority-power over another: they become unavoidably irresponsible since their own wishes and needs come into conflict with the wishes and needs of those they have authority over. The wishes of those in authority override the wishes of those without authority. As group size increases, the roles-functions of people begin to split up. Who should be responsible for doing what? What are a person's responsibilities as a member of their society? How do you define each person's role in their society? What are the boundaries between individual and social responsibility? Who determines these responsibilities? And if others do not agree: what can they do about it? The inevitable result is: irresponsibility... on all levels and in all ways… by those in authority and by those who have no authority.

What happens when you can order other people around to suit your own needs? How long before any consideration of other peoples needs begins to fade and become less important than your own wishes? How long does it take you to begin to believe that you really do know what is best for others? Until you start using your authority for your own purposes and not for the benefit of others… until you start acting irresponsibly towards others?

What happens if you are told to do something and you don't really want to do it? Rebel? Defy? Or just not do it? Or do it poorly? Or do it with resentment building up inside you? Any kind of enforced coercion can never hope to equal the full participation of willing cooperation. As long as you have a social system based upon Power and Authority: you will have the rampant spread of all kinds of irresponsibility.

In any hierarchical society, a split is created between those who delegate, and those who serve. With the invention of a new lifestyle, came authority: creating the imbalance of power and powerlessness.

If one person becomes more powerful than others, how do they enforce that power? Physically? By threats of ostracism? Punishment? By creating cultural traditions and values that teach unquestioning obedience? What if the person in power is a poor administrator of that power? Who suffers? What if the needs of a group become so unwieldy that it must trample on the rights of the individual? Where and when (if ever) was there a proper balance between the two? Here you see how and why culture became a tool for the enforced participation of its members. Along with the accumulation of human population, came the necessary tools to control this unwieldy mass: cultural conformity and oppression. We call it civilization.

So, if you are born into this accumulated social structure at a certain strata or level: let's say as a peasant… Your culture ordains your fate for you:

‘Thou shalt labor in the fields and do nothing else.’

This entire mess was created by human communities increasing in size. Social harmony was systematically destroyed by the simple process of the one-sided accumulation of overpopulation.

Also: the increase in the size of any community forced people to specialize. By splitting up the functions and roles of the group: social harmony was splintered also. Any kind of specialization in anything narrows down people so they become increasingly one-dimensional in what they do, how they think and feel. Having fewer things to share in common with each other: be it functions, experiences, or interests. This was the result of increasingly specialized and sophisticated tool-use. The tool was

successfully forcing humans to spend more time using tools, and in doing so: they gradually became more tool-like. So: once the natural balance of individual and group autonomy became imbalanced with the increase in population and group size; the natural balance of the willing cooperative responsibility involved in any small band became imbalanced into people telling others what to do, and people being told what to do. The two resulting developments of authority and irresponsibility are actually indivisible and part of the same dynamic, to whit: accumulation. In a cooperative band of relative equals, the concept of responsibility does not exist as a separate aspect of life; it is merely a part of the complete social-individual-environmental dynamic balance. Once you increase the size of any human society; everything becomes more split, segmented, and complicated. The more you complicate your life, the more conflict you get: until you get a cultural norm of everyday stress.

Freedom and Responsibility

Other animals need no such artificial definitions of their freedom or their responsibility. They behave both freely and responsibly because that is how they were designed to behave and that is how they fit into their ecosystem. If humans could find a way to fit naturally into an ecosystem, then these two terms would disappear and not be relevant anymore. But since we have created an artificial ecosystem called culture-civilization, we must also erect artificial rules for how we behave inside this system: so we invented the idea of responsibility because of the creation of irresponsibility.

Before that we simply lived as we were meant to: we were not responsible or irresponsible. This all began when we ceased being a natural, functioning, useful part of the ecosystems we lived in. So, when our social structure accumulated to the point where it was dynamically imbalanced... when what a person had to do was no longer what he naturally wanted to do... the imbalanced dynamic of power and powerlessness, the imbalanced dynamics of authority, power, oppression, and irresponsibility were created as a norm of civilized existence. The more imbalanced society becomes, the more these terms apply.

Today, the imbalance of power and powerlessness, responsibility and irresponsibility, continues to exist all over the Earth. Moreover: it has steadily worsened as this basic imbalance has become greater and greater. As human population continues to accumulate, there are more oppressed people living today than ever before in human history. Irresponsibility is more rampant now than ever before.

Ownership

Once fixed settlements arose: then came agriculture: more tool innovation, increased population density, changing social structure. Everything in human society changed drastically. The increased population raised the number of people in any one group. Their lifestyle-activities-social dynamic-diet all changed: including social relationships, functions, and roles. With more people in any one group, the social roles people took on, and their everyday functions became increasingly specialized. Human society began to accumulate-pyramidalize into a layered structure according to the importance of their specialized roles-functions, in terms of expertise, knowledge, prestige, power, status and wealth.

But these are only the external signs of what actually must have happened. Merely the fact of not being nomadic anymore changed the way they perceived the world around them. By putting all this hard work into their one small area of tended land they became connected to it. Losing any sense of being at home in the wilderness of Nature, they evolved a new concept of a permanent base: a home. Once they

became connected to this small parcel of land, they identified with it. That land became their land. Ownership of land was created.

To try to put this into perspective, let's say you were given the deed to an idyllic unspoiled piece of Nature, which has never even been seen or visited by humans. Now imagine yourself going to visit this piece of land with a team of surveyors. Have them set up their instruments and lay out the boundaries of that land with wooden pegs and strings. Walk around that land: view it, decide where you will make the road, where you will build your house, where you will dig your well, lay your pipes, how you will landscape it, which trees you will cut down, which ones you will keep.

Now: if by some miracle you could just sit there and not move for one whole day and one whole night. If you did not fidget, scratch, or eat, for 24 hours: and stayed completely alert-awake during the entire time. What would you see-hear?

If you stayed completely still, the animals would come out and not even notice you... you would be able to see the goings-on of all the day creatures, all the night creatures. assuming you had infrared vision... You would see the sun move around the sky, clouds pass over, the moon and stars come out. You would feel the wind on your face; hear it blowing through the trees. Under the earth, you would be able to watch the burrowing of tiny organisms; you would be able to see the activities of ants, the creeping growth of all the root systems... Provided you had special X-Ray vision. You would be able to see, feel, hear, an infinite, complex array of things going on...

Now: once having done that... ask yourself: for how many billions of years have the stars shone down on this land? For how many billions of years have the clouds passed over it? For how many billions of years has the wind blown across it? For how many millions of years have the plants and trees lived there? For how many millions of years have living creatures inhabited this land and moved across it? You on the other hand, have only been their one day, and one night.

By what stretch of imagination makes you think that only you *own that land, and nobody else?*

How much do the trees own that land?
How much do the animals own that land?
They have all been there for millions of years… much longer than you have.

By what magic transformation do all of their rights of ownership suddenly vanish?
What justification allows you to violate all other ownership of that land, and use it only for your own personal use and benefit?

The wind does not recognize the sacredness of your abstract string lines: it passes over them. The animals do not recognize your boundaries: they go where they will. The plants do not suddenly creep over to the other side of your string and stop growing on your side. Nothing in the Universe recognizes your right of ownership to that land except you. If you choose to cut down the trees, raze the earth, dig it up, lay down foundations... whose rights have you violated?

However, if you became part-of that land for as many billions of years as everything else has: then you would gain a certain kind of ownership, which you would have to share with all the other shareholders.

But you have only been there one day. Your share of those rights is less than one billionth of all the other shares. In this context: maybe you can begin to see the utter strangeness of the abstract concept we call ownership of land.

The concept of personal ownership originates from tool-use. In Aboriginal nomadic cultures: ownership only applied to their few, personal possessions which they carried on their bodies: that is: their tools. Otherwise, they shared their environment freely with other living organisms. Living in small cooperative bands, sharing their communal resources, being constantly on the move: ownership had very little meaning for them. They were connected to their environment generally: not through a narrow, selective focus on one small piece of land. The modern human concept of ownership only became possible after humans had managed to cut themselves off from the rest of Nature and establish settlements. Over-intensive tool-use, power, wealth, greed, authority, and irresponsibility created the concept of ownership… and idea of ownership created over-intensive tool-use, power, wealth, greed, authority, and irresponsibility.

This concept: the idea that you can own something, manipulate it, and use it solely for your own benefit, led humans to own not only own tools, land, property, and all kinds of dead things; but living things as well. It led us to own living animals and domesticate them for our convenience. People began enslaving dogs and chickens for their own use. We went and enslaved our fellow humans and domesticated them to become domestic slaves. There was no such thing as slavery before civilization. Civilization invented slavery. Civilization begins with enslavement of animals for our benefit. You cannot have slavery unless you have a concept of ownership. Slavery is merely one form of the idea of ownership. Whether it is the ownership and use of tools, or the ownership and use of other humans as tools, or the ownership and use of other animals, or the ownership of land: it is the same thing; it is the same basic abstract concept.

The concept of ownership automatically presupposes that you have an unlimited right to use, manipulate, control, posses, and do anything with whatever you decide to ‘own’. The human concept of ownership ignores the entire Universe. It ignores all the rights of the Universe. It replaces the rights of everything in the Universe with Human Rights. It assumes that any human personally knows better what to do with a rock, with a tool, with a living plant, with a living tree, with a living animal, a river, an eco-system, than Nature, than the Universe does. It is the origin and cause of all humans fighting against each other. It is the origin and cause of all greed. It corrupts all our values, morals, ethics, and humaneness. We have been taking the concept of abstract ownership for granted for over 10,000 years.

You cannot own something that grows. You cannot own the growth of a living thing. The idea that owning a tree means you also own the apples that tree grows is bullshit. You did not grow those apples, you did not make them: The nutrients in the soil, the sun, the rain, the air, the winds, the insects, the bees, the sap of the tree,, the genetic DNA that exists inside every apple seed grew those apples; not you. You are stealing the fruit of a tree that is designed to create more life.

The point is… you cannot own Life. Life is a flow of energy. Eco-systems are flows of energy. You cannot own an eco-system. You cannot own the Gulf Stream and the Jet Stream and the clouds and the rain and the sun. If you tried to, you would kill them. You cannot own the air of the world; you cannot own the oceans of the world. Life energy flows. Damming rivers and lakes: stopping the flow of Life of an entire huge eco-system is the destruction of Life. The earth, the ground, the valleys and plains and mountains cannot be separated from the eco-systems they are in and separately owned without

destroying the ecosystems they are in. All human abstract forms of Ownership are forms of ecological destruction Ownership is form of enslavement. Ownership is a form of killing. Ownership is a form of death. If you try to own a living thing; you kill it. In order to own an animal you have to break its spirit, you have to kill its spirit, you have to destroy its freedom, you have to enslave it, you have to take it out of its natural habitat. Owning is a form of killing; spiritually, physically, emotionally, morally, ethically. The only things you can own that is not an act of evil are things that are already dead. Living creatures owning things that are dead is not natural, it is not logical, it is not useful. The concept of ownership is a form of abstract insanity. Why is it insane? The idea of a living creature owning a dead thing is not rational or sane. When you own a dead thing you are owning death; you are owning a dead object. You become what you try to own. Dead objects do not recognize being owned. If they did you would not be able to own them. What you own; owns you to the same degree. That is the Universal Low of Dynamic Balance of the Universe; there are no exceptions to this law.

The Attempt to Own Everything

Is not new… for centuries the robber barons and the kings of Europe tried to own everything they could, even if they couldn't see it or catch it or kill it or enslave it. All the poor people were forbidden to kill deer in the forest because the ones who oppressed them and enslaved and taxed them, clamed ownership of *all* the forests and *all* the land including *everything living on that land.* This is one example of the insane arrogance that the abstract concept of ownership creates. The idea... that once inventing an abstract claim of ownership over a piece of property or territory, that literally everything which exists on, or in that region is your personal property, and that you have the power to kill it and do anything you want to it, without any ethical or moral obligations whatsoever, without you having to answer for your deeds, without you having to have any responsibility whatsoever.

This is what being at the top of civilized power does to you. *You become accustomed to never having to be responsible for anything you do*: 100% irresponsible ownership of everything you own and do and say. This is where the arrogance of all elite ruling classes comes from; this is what being at the ultimate top of the pyramid of power does to you… There is nobody higher up to answer to. There is no higher power or authority to challenge or question *or punish you* for your misdeeds, crimes and sins.

For centuries, the temporal power of Kings and Barons in Europe was supposed to be held in check by the 'higher' religious power of the church… Was this an effective control over their power? No. The church itself was even more corrupt than the kings were. The church tried to *sell* the idea that if you committed a crime in your life and got away with it… that you would eventually pay for your sins in the afterlife: after you died.

This resulted in the two corrupt hierarchies of corrupt power making up a social contract, a swindle, a propaganda stunt. An evil king could kill and butcher and rape and tax and oppress and commit all kinds of atrocious horrible bestial acts of cruelty and evil, but as long as they confessed their sins to the Church *just before they died*: they would be 'forgiven' their life of evil by god and be allowed to pass into heaven instead of being cast down into the everlasting fires of hell because they were finally admitting that the religious authority of the church was ultimately greater than their temporal authority on Earth. This was just fucking fine with the Kings and with the Church. Both kept their façade of false authority and bullshit going, while being free of all responsibility for what they actually did in this life. The problem with this propaganda scam was that the lower classes began to catch on to it, and started to *ape* the upper classes, and *copy* them, and act just as irresponsibly and immorally and unethically as the

Church and the ruling classes… and stopped believing in all that dogma.

The point is, that the entire fucking rotten bullshit structure of pyramidal civilized authority and power rests upon abstract imaginary concepts of 'ownership' which does not actually exist in the world. The *history*, the *origin* of civilized power and authority is a history of imaginary non-existent abstract assumptions of ownership; the concept of ownership *originates* from am imaginary idea, an imaginary assumption that something is 'yours' if you 'say' it is… or if you have a piece of paper saying it is… or if you have an imaginary idea that it is, and claim that some imaginary being or god or deity gave you this 'right' of ownership… etc, ad-vomit, puke, puke.

Of all of the animals and fish and birds and insects, all of the living organisms living in a region what was 'owned' by some royal fart…. not one of them recognized being 'owned'. None of them even knew that they were 'owned' by a 'king' because they happened to be living on 'his' land… If you asked a deer in the forest "Who owns you?' it wouldn't know what the fuck you're talking about because it isn't an insane human who believes that abstract ideas, abstract concepts of ownership are more 'real', more important than the actual 3-dimensional world they live in.

This how irrational and insane human abstraction can be: just by a few mental swindles, a few irrational assumptions… humans can spread their concept of abstract ownership to include not just the domesticated enslaved species they had worked to enslave… but all the creatures living on earth. The greed to possess and own land spread from owning all the land around your castle… to all the land *everywhere*… to the idea of owning the entire Earth as your personal possession!

That is like an arrogant flea standing up on the back of a dog, claiming that it 'owns' the whole dog, and all of its skin and hair and everything that comes out of that dog… And furthermore: that this fucking flea is the most important and powerful authority on this dog, that it has authority to control, use oppress and *own* all the other fleas living on that dog's skin,

Why can this little flea do this? Because this little, arrogant, fucking flea is capable of having an abstract thought. And since this flea assumes that the dog is not able to have abstract thoughts, *though it has no way of determining whether this is true or not*… since this fucking arrogant stupid flea is able to have abstract thoughts and invent imaginary non-existent ideas and assumptions of abstract ownership… why that means that this fucking flea is the most intelligent thing in the whole fucking Universe, and can 'own' the dog it lives on and depends on for Life, and the dog can be used by that flea for its own selfish personal gain *without having to be responsible* for anything it does to the dog.

Using the abstract ability to imagine imaginary ownership as a claim to superior intelligence and superior authority and power is *cyclical* logic; which is 100% bullshit. Because humans do not go to the trouble of tracing the logic of their assumptions back to their origins. Because they do not go to the trouble of tracing the origins of their own history back to the roots where they came from, because they do not bother to connect the facts together logically; this accumulation of crap called human history which civilized humans read about and accept as being *normal* is never questioned.

The entire idea of owning something bigger than you are… is insane. You cannot own the ocean or the air. The idea of owning something smaller than you are is insane. You cannot own an electron or a molecule. The idea of owning yourself is insane. What you are cannot be owned. The idea of owning your own organs is insane. You do not own your brains or your heart or your lungs. They live because

all of them function cooperatively. Your brains don't try to tell your lungs how to breath and your lungs don't try to your brain how to think. The idea of owning other people is insane. The idea of owning anything is insane… The idea of ownership comes from *using* others. It comes from *using* tools. It comes from millions of years of insane human *using* and never giving back what they used. It comes from millions of years of humans destroying what they *use*. It comes from millions of years of tool-using apes destroying everything they *use* with their tools. The evil of financial *usury* comes from the same root of evil. *Using* anything for your own selfish purposes is intrinsically evil. Until humans grow up and realize that the basic assumption of ownership which their civilization is based upon is completely false; they will never realize that the entire system of civilization is also false and evil.

Law

The emergence of the two concepts: ownership and authority came out of human societies simply growing in size once they established settlements. Once there were too many people vying for the same land, the question of ownership forced people to come into conflict: thus threatening the cohesiveness of the group. In order to normalize relationships within the group, boundaries had to be created and upheld. For that you need some kind of central authority. The larger the society, the more difficult to manage, the more it became necessary for a system to make sure that people would coexist peaceably. Otherwise conflict would arise: factions, feuds that could threaten to tear that society apart at the seams.

This problem never existed before in smaller groups simply because the dynamics of accumulation had not yet created an unmanageable mass of people whose numbers were simply too great to effectively cooperate with each other. You can get along with others as a family: even as an extended family. But when you start bunching up more than one extended family, more than one clan: differences arise that cannot be easily worked out.

The concept of law is a cultural stamp of approval upon a society's procedures, beliefs, and values. Whatever is legalized becomes normal-accepted-taken for granted; regardless of how imbalanced, corrupt, or unfair it is. The earliest legal documents determined who owns what. As settlements grew into cities and kingdoms, the concept of law was used to try to keep order in the continually increasing populations. With too many people massed together, too many conflicting interests, rulers tried to enforce human behavior through utterances of authority:

'Thou shalt: or else.' This is the Law of the Land: Obey or be Punished.

All legal systems are based upon the concept of ownership. Add the concept of authority, the concept of the absolute: and you get an abstract system that is designed to determine who owns what, who is guilty and who is innocent... all as an exercise of power *from the top on down.* From there it is but a short step to the creation of an arrangement that becomes a law. Include the concept of linear reality, linear boundaries, the creation of a linear form of language: writing, and you get Hammurabi's Code.

Law, like all government, is based upon the threat of physical force, violence, and power. Without brute force: no human legal system can exist or survive. So, the dynamic of increased population also created the dynamic of a hierarchically stratified society, which in turn created leaders and the led, which created power and authority, which in turn created the system by which this power was enforced as a enforced norm called Law… which those who were ruled; hated, resisted, rebelled against, avoided,

disobeyed, ignored, sabotaged, as irresponsibly as possible. And you are expected to believe this is the only way you can get people to be responsible mature adults. The idea sold to all lower classes that the tyranny of Law and Order is in their best interests, is the biggest bunch of bullshit since Kings declared that they were living gods and expected to be worshipped by all their subjects and obeyed without question.

War

The effect of all tool innovation including the domestication of animals had one common result: it increased the wealth and power of human society. Once different groups could become wealthier or more powerful than others; this imbalance created conflict and warfare was inevitable. Before this explosion of tool innovation, there was little difference in the size, strength, or wealth of any nomadic band. There was no reason for raiding or warring upon people who did not own anything and who did not accumulate anything including territory. It was only the newfound ability to accumulate that created warfare: simply because the accumulation of any wealth automatically created envy and greed. Conflicts arose when cultural lifestyles and values became based upon accumulation instead of cyclic regeneration. The dynamic of war is based upon accumulation: you can only get an army by packing together as many men as possible into a solid mass of accumulated bodies. The entire idea is that the larger accumulation of packed men wins by routing and dispersing the other pack of massed men. The concept of victory is based upon the accumulation of men and power.

Once humans developed the abstract concept of ownership to include territorial rights: conflicts over these rights, warfare, raiding, became inevitable. Whether this happened due to the creation of a settled lifestyle which necessarily included the ownership of land, or whether territorial rights and conflicts arose before civilized settlements is unknown. But in all aboriginal cultures that are settled; there is continual strife between tribes, villages, and bands, regardless of how sparsely populated the area is. Was warfare a training ground for developing hunting skills? Was it due to the clash of cultures or languages? Once Asiatic Mongols started using horses, they became incredibly warlike. So did the North American plains Indians. War is usually a manifestation of accumulated power. Regardless whether a culture is settled or nomadic; warfare usually has a territorial imperative of some kind. You cannot have territorial warfare unless you have already developed the concepts of… Ownership, Accumulated Power… the concept of all forms of accumulation as being good… and become greedy or envious, and start fearing or hating other people.

The dynamics of accumulation, greed, wealth, power, fame, are all plausible reasons for the emergence of warlike cultures and the cult of the warrior being glorified. In fact, without these motivations: war could not exist. The most obvious one is overpopulation. Once human societies became over-populated, over-complicated, over-conflicted… once a powerful authority could forcefully mobilize an entire society to do its bidding… once humans overpopulated the areas they lived in, once they started accumulating things; warfare became inevitable.

This only became possible when the cutting-edge tool, had finally trained the human brain how to use linear concepts. Only when human perception had evolved into this condition of seeing everything separately, only when language and culture had evolved so humans were capable of thinking in abstract symbols-sounds; did the concept of absolute separation come to be used in how we lived. Then we began to us this concept in countless creative ways. Only then did we begin to own and accumulate things.

One of these ways was the concept of ownership; another outgrowth of this idea was the concept of the abstract linear line. What should be noted is that a line has two balanced functions: separation and connection. But our use of this concept is mostly one-sided and imbalanced.

For example: take the linear-like fibers of a tree. They have two basic functions: separation and connection. This allows the different areas of a tree to function separately from each other. It allows the integrity of its different organisms to be protected from the elements, and from each other. But it is also crucial in allowing all of its life sustaining functions to connect to each other. It gives the tree connective flexibility, connective structural strength. If only one aspect of its linear design worked, it could not live, it could not exist. If its connective aspects were missing, it would explode into its constituent parts. It is only the balance of these two aspects, which makes it possible to exist at all, that is: Connection-Separation existing in a state of Dynamically Balanced Splitness. In fact it is not a balance at all: the connectivity of a tree far outweighs its separations. The linear aspects of its fibers connect far more than they separate.

What this illustrates is that the basic concept of absolute separation, of one-sided separation with no connection is anti-life. The entire premise of separation with no connection is anti-life. It makes perfect sense for a tool: tools are not alive and do not have to be concerned with such issues. But not for living things.

The emergence of civilization marks a crucial point in human abstractive evolution: Humans becoming so connected-to, and identifying-with their own abstract ideas, having become so separated from the Actual Universe they exist in, that Abstraction became more real than Actuality.

As a result: Abstract Reality was created.

Where did it come from? Go back to Africa and the bone technology of walking apes. The use of bones; to symbolically represent animals that once were alive. Counting how many had died; by counting their bones. Lining up bones in a row. Linearly.

Where do you think writing came from? Where do you think the idea of the written line came from? Short lines in a row… some parallel, some crossed. Bones in a row, some parallel, some crossed. Even the idea of using a period for an ‘i’… the cap or tip of the bone broken off. The Capital letter. One bone longer than another. Holding bones in your hand for thousands of years. Using them for thousands of years. Counting them for thousands of years. Using them to represent animals that had once been alive.

How much of a stretch is it to represent an animal that had been alive, three-dimensional, and round; with a stick of a bone… to representing that animal with a line drawn in the sand representing the bone, which had once represented a living animal? Once you begin counting anything: you automatically strip things to the bone. Once you begin using bones: you automatically have something that is stripped of living flesh. You already have something that is more two-dimensional.

The entire universe of abstract thought which humans erect inside their own minds became more real than their Outer Actual Universe. Everything that they created with their tools became more important than anything which was not created by their tools. The imbalance of their Inner and Outer awareness took on a one-sided evolutionary path of the Imbalanced Splitness called: Inner Reflectivity: or, the development of abstraction.

Chapter Five: Modern Humans:
The transition from hunter-gatherers to settlements

As human population accumulated into cities, humans began building walls.

Walls have a two-fold function: one is to separate individual living space and give people privacy from their overcrowded environment. To keep people out, and to keep people in.

Another function of walls is cutting off all awareness of your outer environment. Once the tool-culture of humans evolved to the sophistication of a walled city, they had no use for any greater Outer-Awareness. Since they were not living in Nature, outdoors: developing that part of their awareness was literally cut-off because it was not needed. And along with it, their greater sense of awareness or wonder was cut off also.

The fundamental shift of human existence and awareness from living as nomadic foragers to living in densely populated areas brought about by an explosion of tool-use and innovation. However, it was also a fundamental shift in awareness due to a new kind of environment, the use of new tools. It came about by a shift in human awareness: in how people used their awareness, trained it, focused it, and developed it. It came about by the human brain developing a reality where it could imagine, create, and bring into concretion a tool-constructed environment that was both abstract and linear in nature. Linear fibers of flax were used to become linear threads called lines, or in the plural of a cloth made of linear threads: linen. What was happening was that our tool-brain was becoming more dominant. Now it was possible not only to create abstract lines, but fight over abstract lines. Let another group of people encroach on somebody else's land and the owners of that land became threatened. Their livelihood was based on holding that land. As a result, the concept of modern war was created. This concept is very simple: draw an abstract line anywhere you want and kill anyone who dares to cross it.

How much conflict, how much death and horror has been created by the creation and delineation of imaginary lines-boundaries-borders? If you examine history: it is an endless conflict between imaginary-created abstract lines and actual human conditions. After every war: the new national boundaries which are enforced; merely become a cause for the next series of conflicts and wars. The endless greed for power and possessions has driven the human race into a frenzied attempt to slice up the entire planet like some global pie. In modern times: what has been the human cost in suffering, violence and death from drawing an imaginary line and splitting up countries into two segments… like Ireland? Or the American Civil War? Or South and North Korea? Or North and South Vietnam? How much suffering and further wars has been created by the re-drawing of arbitrary boundaries such as the treaty of Versailles after the 1st World War? Or Palestine and Israel? Or the destruction of all tribal boundaries in colonized Africa… now frozen into nation states with no unifying language or culture? All because humans draw abstract lines, and worship and sanctify these dead abstract lines more than living things and living boundaries.

Land is only one part of an ecosystem. The animals, plants, insects, microbes, which inhabit these ecosystems cannot be penned up into convenient compartments and owned. Water in the forms of clouds, rain, groundwater, humidity, moisture, lakes, rivers, oceans, glaciers, snow, ice; cannot be easily sectioned off and owned. Neither can the sunlight or the air, or the atmosphere. How much sense does it make to attempt to section off only one aspect of an ecosystem? Simply because it is the only one which is not as volatile or dynamic as the rest? Simply because the minerals and stones that make up the earth are the deadest, lowest forms of energy? Simply because earth is a solid material that does not move and is not a gas or liquid? We need all three elements to live: Earth, Air and Water. All living creatures need the same three elements to live as we do. What right do we have to steal one of these 3

elements from them and claim it all to ourselves? None whatsoever. No living creature has the right to own the whole world. The idea of abstract ownership is insane. Because if you do that, if you make human rights of ownership sacrosanct, and place them above all other rights: then you upset all the other factors. Suddenly all other living organisms no longer have any right to even exist. Suddenly all the other living creatures on this earth have no place to live anymore. Suddenly we are destroying their natural habitats and building suburbs. Suddenly all the Earth and all the Air and all the Water can be destroyed and polluted. Suddenly all other living things are faced with the threat of extinction because of one insane species: us.. Suddenly the entire basis of Life on this planet is threatened.

Why are we doing this? Because of the abstract concept of human ownership. Because of the concept of absolute separation. Because of the concept of the linear line. The entire history of human environmental destruction exists simply because it is a logical extrapolation of the concept of absolute separation and linear reality. Our abstract creations became more real and more important than the Actual Earth we live on. How relevant is this to everyday human existence? We exist within civilization. Civilization exists within Nature. Nature exists only upon one, small, fragile planetary eco-sphere.

The only sane solution to living on this planet for any extended period of time is to coexist with other living things in a balanced manner. Unless we put our life-situation into its proper context and perspective: we will never possess the wisdom to make the right choices.

If you make the abstract linear line sacrosanct above all else. If you make any abstract line more sacred and more important that anything else… if you translate everything into abstract linear lines. If you translate human awareness at the root level… into linear abstract lines-words-writing-borders-walls-threads… then human awareness becomes an abstract awareness which is divorced and separated from the actual Universe at such a root level that human awareness becomes literally insane.

Why is diamond cutting the most sacred of all uses of human tools? Why are jewels more valuable and sacred than even gold? Because the making of jewels uses the oldest, most obsolete, the most ancient technique of tool making. It uses the same technique that the 1st ape used to make the 1st tool. It is a regression. The most valued things in human civilization: jewels and diamonds are valued because they represent and preserve the oldest most obsolete techniques of tool making. The value systems and priorities of human civilization are the reverse of progress. They are the opposite of progress. They are upside down values. They are reversed values. They are insane values. The creation of the cutting tool evolved to become an abstract imaginary line that has been used to separate: not connect… And what has been the result of thousands of years of drawing these abstract imaginary lines?

Then you get the questionable problem of where do you draw the line… and *why*? Where do you draw an ethical line? Where do you draw a moral line? Where do you draw a territorial line? Where do you draw an abstract line of any sort…? And turn it into an actual road, an actual wall, an actual tradition, an actual ethic, and an actual value-idea-expression that is concreted by you. Where do you draw the line and say no more? Where do you draw a line and build a wall between yourself and the rest of the world? Where do you draw the line that limits you? Where do you draw the line that limits others? Where do you draw the line and not date step to over it? What do you forbid by drawing a line? What do you limit by drawing an abstract imaginary line? Then you get uncoordinated random line-drawing. Then you get each person drawing their own personal moral-ethical lines out of pure expediency and convenience. Then you get people fighting over where the line is drawn. Then you get people fighting

for the power to draw the line. Once the line is drawn and the wall is built: who dares tear down that wall? Who dares to tear up the road that was built? Once a wall is built: people get used to it being there. Once a road is built: people follow it without thinking who built that road and why it was built and if the road is going in the right direction, or if it should even be used at all. Then as years pass it becomes normal, it all becomes taken for granted. All the walls and roads and buildings and territorial boundaries invented because humans can imagine an abstract line-separation where there was no separation, and make that abstract imaginary separation concrete… accumulates and accumulates until nobody can go anywhere or do anything because everything is forbidden and limited by concreted lines, and everyone must follow these concrete lines and never ask questions and never ask why all these linear abstract pieces of shit exist in the first place because the abstract line is more important than all of: Life. A living creature is not important: an abstract line made concrete is holy and sacred and fought over and preserved and perpetuated religiously and mindlessly because abstract symbols are sacred and never to be touched or questioned or challenged: why? "Because that's ad way we usually do it."

A good example is the debate about the medical research of cloning humans. Science claims that if it allowed to do stem-cell research of human DNA, then it may be able to find a cure for such diseases as Alzheimer's. So far, this kind of research has been banned in the U.S. But not in other countries. Now South Korea of all places, has cloned a human egg and is trying to grow it into a baby. It took over 200 unsuccessful attempts that destroyed over 200 fertile eggs before it finally worked. If Science finds that this cloning can avoid certain birth defects known to exist in the donor's sperm and egg… Some scientists claim that this is an ethical reason enough to continue this type of research in stem cell research.

It has also been discovered that genetic manipulation of drugs can give athletes more massive muscles. Some scientists say that this is not an ethical use of cloning research. Of course, since they are not professional athletes whose careers can be determined by the extent of their muscle build-up… they can safely sneer at such a self-serving 'unethical' use of their research. However, once they do develop such cloning techniques, and DNA altering drugs… do you think all the athletes in the world will suddenly refuse to use this new technology? Because a bunch self-serving scientists who only want to use that technology for their interests say that other uses are 'unethical'…?

Where do you draw the ethical line of scientific research? Where do you draw the moral line? Then every living human becomes a God who has the power to decide what personal ethic or moral, or rationale they wish to live by… without ever having to study ethics or morals, or be trained, or tested for their logic, their honesty, or their intent in creating their own self-serving ethics and morals. It is little surprise that civilized humans secretly see themselves as superior creatures. It is little wonder that human ethics and morals is a mess which makes no common sense… Simply because humans have been evolving the use of abstract lines for over 12,000 years. Simply because abstraction has replaced Actuality in human awareness at a root level of human awareness and human culture. Manipulation is sacred: the ability to use tools is more sacred than anything else in human civilization. It is what sets us apart from the other animals. Does it make any fucking sense? No. It doesn't matter how much we kill living things as long as we can keep on using tools to manipulate things with because 'that's what we've always done it, and also it makes us feel special because we can use tools to kill other living things with'. Does this make any fucking sense? No.

Conclusion

Long before we actually began living in settled villages, tool innovation forced us to centralize

ourselves: Tools were forcing modern humans to come together simply because our tools had become specialized. You can see this obvious dynamic today. If your car breaks down, and you live far out in the country. Trying to find replacement parts for it is almost impossible. But if you live in a large city where there are hundreds of auto-parts stores specializing in all kinds of things: you can find your part quickly and easily, and you do not have to drive 30, or 50 miles to find it. If you live in a city and need someone who does some specialized work: you can find them. But if you live far out in the country: you will not find them.

All of our tool skills became so specialized that nomadic tribes traveled hundreds of miles just so they could get a fletched arrow that was straight and re-usable, pots that were better than they could make, leather garments that only skilled craftsmen knew how to make. It made practical sense to put all of these specialized workers into one place. This way you could get your arrows and your pots in one place. This way you didn't have to travel miles and miles for each single one of your specialized tool-needs. Tools created the need for centralization. If our tools had not become so specialized. If every human had developed the same skill with tools as every other human as they had before civilization for millions of years. There would have been no need and no desire for us to centralize ourselves into larger and lager tribes and clans, and finally, small villages and then cities.

The same applies to human overpopulation. If we had not increased our populations, if we had not had too many babies too fast: we would not have needed to band together against larger groups: just to protect ourselves from being killed, robbed, raped, and murdered.

Making better tools, more specialized tools, creating more specialized skills, having more people, creating centralized population centers that bred more people, creating more territorial conflicts, needing more people to protect us from more people, needing better tools to kill ourselves with, as tools improved, and evolved to become even more specialized , and the rate of our population grew and grew… All these vicious cycles grew out of each other. All of these vicious cycles grew out of the same dynamic:

The Dynamics of the Tool:
- Separation
- Segmentation
- Accumulation
- Pyramidalization

Civilization only began around 10,000 to 12,000 years ago. Before the emergence of settlements most of the world was populated very sparsely with nomadic tribes that had already been spreading out from Central Asia for tens of thousands of years. It was from the center of Asia, which the most recent waves of migrating tribes spread out in all directions across the earth to settle in different areas. These waves of migration continued up until around 1400 A.D.... when the Mongol Empire of Genghis Khan exploded upon the scene. Only to be quickly absorbed, or taken over by the existing settled cultures the nomads conquered. For thousands of years: the most powerful military weapon had been the horse-archer. Up until the 14th Century, the superior mobility, speed and long-range killing power of the horse-archer gave Nomads the power and means to continually expand onto settled civilizations… while preventing settled civilizations from conquering their homelands. But, with the invention of invention of artillery and firearms, these expanding waves of Nomadic migration and conquest were halted.
The birth of civilization resulted in a profound increase of physical ease, a lack of physical movement, a completely different outlook on Life. It was a profound splitting of an entire species into two completely different lifestyles: nomadic and sedentary. Active and inactive; mobile and immobile. One

was healthy; the other was sick. Both of them had already developed vicious cycles of territorial greed and conquest and endless expansion. The humans who remained nomads developed their own forms of civilization-culture through the domestication of animals, and tool innovation. This allowed their population to accumulate from small bands into affiliated tribes or clans called Nations. Most of the last 10,000 years of human history has to do with the constant strife between settled and nomadic civilizations. This splitting of humans into two conflicting opposed lifestyles lasted until the 14th - 16th Centuries with the end of the last Mongol empires.

This was all an inevitable dynamic of overpopulation. It is the one-sided dynamic of one-sided accumulation at work. Once overpopulating Humans ran out of space to roam in: then there came the chaotic whirlwind of this single species constantly accumulating, increasing its population, expanding into each others territory; encroaching upon itself in endless waves of expansion and collapse as nomadic and sedentary cultures vied for supremacy. Fighting amongst themselves. The origin of all social conflict came from this overcrowding, the accumulation of numbers, the steadily increasing level of overpopulation... which is merely the one-sided dynamic of accumulation without any cyclic down-curve of depopulation. It began with the increasing population density of our species, i.e. accumulation. It forced us into a perpetual imbalanced context of self-conflict. Now we compete against each other in order just to survive: rather than competing as we were originally designed to… against the natural balancing elements of Nature which makes Life interesting and exciting.

So what has the condition of people being piled up into masses, into cities done? It has created the conditions of overpopulation, power, cultural oppression, conflict, irresponsibility, greed, war, and corruption. It created all the ingredients necessary for increasing and intensifying human misery and suffering. Settled civilizations expanded, became Nations, then Empires. Nomadic tribal civilizations expanded, became Nations, then Empires. Today, nomadic life has almost completely disappeared as a way of human life. The history of civilization has been the growing imbalance of this relatively recent, new form of human existence slowly extinguishing a much older one through the dynamic of accumulation… Settled civilizations expanded, occupied, and took over all the major habitable landmasses of the Earth; thus extinguishing nearly all nomadic existence: and thereby creating a more imbalanced condition of human existence and sedentary life styles.

Once the new technology of agriculture was in place, new forms of tool-use developed. Once the concept of the ownership of land was invented, the invention of the abstract-linear line followed. The tool-brain began relating-to, connecting-to its own abstract reality and projecting it out onto the world. Human abstract reality became increasingly linear. The tool-brain created abstract lines: the tool created concrete lines. This reinforced feedback made the expression of both human reality and normality primarily linear. The basic invention of the tool-brain: language was then transformed into a set of linear lines. Writing was invented. The old system of barter was replaced by an equivalent of actuality; or abstract symbols. These symbols were then concreted back into segments of metal: money was invented… which was then further abstracted back into pieces of paper. This abstract system became the dominant, universal measure of all things. More and more: every conceivable thing, idea, claim; was translated into money.

Population centers around farming areas grew denser until cities were developed. The separation and segmentation of people became piled up into layered strata of class distinction. Throughout the world the same process of accumulation unfolded: people raised piles of stone into accumulated heaps called Ziggurats, Towers, Temples, Pyramids. The example of ancient Egypt shows how pure this blind drive

had become. For thousands of years, a significant part of its human resources was devoted to the piling up of stone segments into Pyramids of dead stone. All of the early offshoots of civilization did this, and all of them crumbled… only for new civilizations to rise out of the ruins and began piling up things anew, and more creatively… In China it became The Great Wall. In Europe it became Cathedrals. In Renaissance Italy it became Towers. No matter what form it took: whether it was practiced by Individuals, Groups, Tribes, Clans, Nations, or Empires: they all practiced this same dynamic, this same process. Separation: Segmentation: Accumulation: Pyramidalization.

As civilization continued to separate and segment, the cohesiveness of this pyramidal accumulation fragmented into more creative-abstractive forms. Human pyramidal focus was manifested in countless creative, abstract ways. The dynamic of separation-segmentation-accumulation-pyramidalization-preservation and perpetuation was, and is evident in everything humans did, and continue to do.

Look at any aspect of civilization; look at any aspect of human civilized existence and you will see the same thing. To whit: the separation-segmentation-manipulation-accumulation-pyramidalization-preservation of dead things. All abstractively-creatively different, unique.

The point is; the degree or level of each part of this process-dynamic is irrelevant. The degree of pyramidalization, the degree of pyramidal prioritizing, the degree of pyramidal values is irrelevant. The order in which they are piled up, what is placed where; is irrelevant. How you use this dynamic, what you separate, what you value, what you accumulate, how much you do it, how you do it, *is irrelevant*. Because it is basically all the same dynamic and it has the same basic effect. The way these dynamics work have not changed and will not change until we change the basic dynamics at the root level. Human pyramidal focus itself remains unchanged. The same basic dynamic applies to all of human civilization. As proof, I challenge anyone to find one civilized exception to this basic set of dynamics. The fact that there are no exceptions makes the indisputable truth of these assertions crystal clear.

Now we can see how this begins to make sense of our past history.

The biofeedback of hand-eye coordination between the tool and the tool-brain in hominid apes produced hominids with larger brains… which ultimately produced us. A long series of earlier imbalanced splits created our dominant tool-brain, producing the imbalanced split between human Inner and Outer Awareness...

which created Time Awareness,
and a further imbalanced Inner Awareness...
which created the human ego...
which in turn created the Imbalanced Split between Wonder and Fear...
which split off human awareness from the Actual Universe...
which split the human psyche into perceptions of Reality and Normality...
all of which created Abstractions called language, culture, and sedentary civilizations.

This created an entirely new condition of human awareness and existence. Suddenly you have a growing accumulation of power, authority, irresponsibility, greed, war, law, linear reality, roads, writing, etc. Accumulating at an exponential rate which never stops going faster and faster and faster… more and more and more… The trouble is, it all happened simultaneously. And it is continuing to happen. So far it hasn't stopped… *yet*.

This makes it literally impossible using any linear form of language or logic to properly explain or describe their complex evolution in one linear line of causal, logical story-telling. There are simply too many inter-connected relationships involved. The complexity is so enormous, that it boggles the mind. Even using the most sweeping generalities, you would need six-sided words to stick in all the connections which exist. It is only now, that by connecting and integrating our collected knowledge, we now can gain a larger perspective over our own history and our own true nature. Now we can begin to look at what *effect* all this has had upon us with a better perspective and understanding. Now we can study the effect of civilization upon humans.

But remember this… what created all this, the engine which drove it, the dynamic which produced it all was the dynamic of our ever-increasing population, of too many people having too many babies… too many people fucking, the oldest sin of the Jewish Old Testament: the original sin of Carnal Knowledge, the sin of sexual self-gratification and self-indulgence: not for the purpose it is designed for, the survival and propagation of a species; but merely because as apes who have no tails and stood up on two legs and started using tools and started fucking too much… using tools allowed us to move out of the small ecological niches we had been living in so we could spread out all over the entire Earth.

The root causes of the one-sided accumulation and the increasing overpopulation of too many people is millions of years old. A Naked ape whose male genitalia and female nipples were no longer hidden under its belly, but exposed for all to see because it stood up on two legs. It is no wonder that the first apes who stood up felt ashamed about their exposed sexual organs, it is no wonder in the biblical story of the first humans; Adam and Eve sought to cover up their exposed sexual organs. Humans still do not want to face this nasty truth about themselves: that fact that we are a pornographic species that fucks too much. A species that has no self-control over its lowest animal instincts is not superior to other animals: it is inferior to them. The disconnect between the upper and lower half our bodies took millions of years to develop: a penis disconnected from its brain; fucking and overpopulating the Earth with too many naked apes. A brain disconnected from its penis; manufacturing nuclear penises called missiles; this is not a sign of intelligence: it is a sign of insanity, it is a sign of pure, stark raving madness. The human male penis and the metal penises of *man*ufactured bullets, missiles and bombs are both out-of-control; they are the result of human overpopulation. We are overpopulating the Earth with too many human babies and too many bullets and too many bombs and too many nuclear missiles. The result of this mass insanity is two World Wars, mass genocides, the mass slaughter of animals, the mass slaughter of fish, the mass slaughter of birds and all the other ills created from billions of people using tools destructively… just so this one species can overpopulate the entire Earth with their numbers even more. This is not a sane reason to live, it is not a sane way to live. Unless Man can control himself, unless He stops his mindless killing and fucking and hating; He will destroy not only himself but the entire Earth as well.

The reason civilized humans cannot find any true meaning to their lives is because civilization has no true meaning to it. The reason civilized humans have not been able to find any true meaning in their lives is because there is no meaning in mass overpopulation, mass consumption, mass slaughter and the mass destruction of the Earth. Only when humans *reverse* their entire way of living from destroying all Life to nurturing and helping all Life and helping all living things to flourish and grow, will any human ever find any Positive meaning to their life. .

Chapter Six A: The Beginnings of civilization

The Beginnings of Civilization

Human history has never been a monolithic tale of one species, one population, in one area... It is a vast, dispersed, global unfolding of diverse populations and countless factors. The many disparate paths of humans in different areas make any single time-line account of what little we know of our past: hopelessly confusing. However, with a broad enough perspective: certain aspects can be seen as being generally universal.

In the beginning: all human societies were the same size. All human societies were composed of small bands of people. The anthropological term: 'band': specifically means a group of humans; numbering between 25 to 35 individuals. Anthropologists have found that for over a hundred thousand years before civilization was invented: all human societies were basically *the same size*. All of them existed as small bands; of 25-35 people; with no exceptions. This is very, very important. Throughout the entire world, over a period of time so huge it dwarfs the lifespan of civilization: the social model of all modern human structures *was universally the same size*. The significance of this fact is so huge, that its importance cannot be stressed enough.

This was how large human societies were meant to be, and are still designed to be. We are not designed to form any human social group larger than 36 individuals. We were never designed to form any human social group larger than 36 individuals. Once the magic number of 36 was arrived at: the group either split off into smaller bands of 12 or 24 people, or it found a way of getting rid of its extra people in some way. Today in civilization: human groups do not exist in these sizes anymore. They do not exist in the special numbers of 12, 24 and 36. These special numbers of 12, 24 or 36 people have never been allowed to form as a social group inside civilization. Why is this? Because no mass of overpopulated humans can abide a natural community living within it that is socially healthier than it is. Civilized societies are always larger than 36 people. Civilized communities are always larger than 36 people. Or smaller than 24, or smaller than 12. 36 was the magic limiting number of all human societies before civilization was invented.

For at least 100,000 years, this was the natural number for the size of all human communities. The entire history of the overpopulation of human species has been an avoidance of this special number. This is very important information. When a species that existed universally as a community in the same numbers, suddenly changes its social structure and refuses to go back to the size that worked for 100,000 years: there is something very, very wrong about this. There is something very, very fishy about the coincidence that for 12,000 years now: no human community or society has allowed themselves to be in a group numbering 36, 24 or 12 people. *These three numbers are the most powerful natural numbers in the Universe*. These numbers are very, very powerful in their own right. They have the power to change human awareness and how humans live. They have the power to make people become better human beings naturally. Logically. The very LOGIC of the number of people within the group will transform every person in that group.

The only two known mythic example of these numbers in the history of all human civilization: is the mythic 12 disciples of Jesus, and the 12 mythic knights of King Arthur. The trouble with these groups is the unlucky number of 13. There were 12 disciples plus one more; there were 12 Knights of the Round Table plus one more; the king. There were 12 disciples plus one more: Jesus. Neither of these two mythic groups ever existed as cooperating community without the unlucky added 13th member which guaranteed all their enterprises would fail. Never in human history have 12 people lived together as a community for any extended time *without a leader*. This in itself is an eery, strange, unexplained

mystery. You would think that after we over populated the earth in our thousands, and then hundreds of thousands, and then our millions, and then our hundreds of millions, and then our billions… that somewhere along the line, somebody, somehow, somewhere, would find themselves living as a community of 12, 24, or 36 individuals as cooperating individuals. But this has never happened.

One reason why this has never happened is that the basic Triality of human society was destroyed when humans stopped living as independent bands of 36 people with no leaders. The reason anthropologists have never found any evidence of any band of people more than 35 is because when the magic number of 36 is exceeded: then the group has two options: either to choose a leader, or go back to their incomplete number of 35, and have no leader. For how long is any group exactly 12 or 24 or 36 people? The math tells you that any small group will be imbalanced for most of its existence. Most of the time it will not have exactly 12 or 24 or 36 people in it. Thus; automatically: before the magic numbers of 12 or 24 or 36 are ever arrived at: there will already be a leader existing in the group before this happens.

That leader is the invisible buffer which separates 2 Totalities from touching each other. But wait… if you have a group of 12 people with one person as a leader: then the dynamic is 11-1… not 12. And if the group increases to 13…That number is 12-1**…** which is 13…Not 12… By this sabotaging of the equality of a *mathematical* harmonically balanced group from the very beginning: the magic number of 12 or 24, or 36 is never achieved. Only if a group of people grows from 2 to 3 etc all the way up to 12… with NO leader at all: only then can it for a brief time in its existence, be a mathematically balanced *social* dynamic that is logical and powerful as a single group. And if at any time in this groups history of development, one person becomes the leader of that group: it will <u>never</u> be a Totality of 12. It will always be either a group of 11 or 13… And even then: it will be these numbers only for a shirt time. And even then…

Groups of 13 people cannot co-exist with each other peacefully simply because each leader will try to dominate and win the position at the top. The result is: whenever any two small groups with a leader try to form a larger group, there is conflict… until the 2 groups merge into a single group: led by one leader. Which again, makes it mathematically impossible for that group to ever reach the logical number of 24 as a Balanced Duality of two groups of 12. Because when 24 is reached: it is actually 23 + 1… and when 25 is reached… and exists for a short time: the leader is so powerful, the fact that he or she even *exists*, destroys all dynamics of equality simply by the fact that the group's social dynamics during its entire history and formation were not based upon the dynamics of equality, and the short period when the group is 24 or 25: there is not enough time to develop an entirely new dynamic before that magic number disappears. It is not long enough to force any basic change in the entire social dynamics of the group.

Three leaders of three groups of 12 cannot co-exist unless they are all so perfectly matched as equals that they agree not to try to dominate the other two: this has never happened and will never happen. Once you have three leaders instead of two: one will eventually triumph over the other two. As long as there are only two leaders of 12 then they can partnership their forces and compete against each other, and have a balance of power. But again: then you don't have 24, you have 26… 13 + 13 which is actually 12+1+12+1… which is not the magic number of 12-12 But even that is fleeting. Sooner much more than later, one leader will stand out and the harmonic balance will be lost.

And even then: the magic number of 12 + 1 has never existed except in myth of King Arthur and his 12 knights… and for one short, tiny span of time in history… when Jesus finally found his 12th disciple… The instant he did that… the entire group revolted against him, and began arguing with each other… and

plotted to get rid of him… And when they finally managed to find a way to have him killed: the sin of that crime drove them apart from each other and they never again came together as a single Totality of 12… Yet even so… the power of them existing for a tiny, brief span of a few short weeks as a group of 12 equals: changed human history beyond imagining, beyond conception. To think that a group of the lowest, most powerless, hunted criminals of a tiny sect of fanatics in the poorest section of Judea: unable to even agree with each other about anything. After they split up… were strong enough to become the most powerful Western religion of the most powerful Western Empire to ever exist… and then… outlast that empire, take over that Empire…not as a military power, but as a spiritual power… and spread its religious dogma all over the world... That is the only example of how powerful the magic number of 12 equals is… that is the only example we have in all human history. It is the only example of how powerful the magic number of 12 can be… Humans should take note of this: it is crucial, and very important. Once humans recreate these magic numbers of 12-24-36 as the universal size in which their communities are formed: humans will then again, share a universal culture so basic, that humans will be able once again to coexist with each other no matter how large the total numbers are or what specific culture they are. This has been prevented and poisoned for 12,000 years by civilization. Modern humans think they know better how to structure their mass societies than people who did it successfully for 100,000 years. Well: what has been the outcome of not following this universal design structure of human communities for 12,000 years? 12,000 years of overpopulation and war: that's what. We are genetically designed to live in communities of not more than 36 and not less than 12 people. This is the universal number for all human communities to live as. This is the only way we can act as intelligent humans and not as gangsters in gangs: but in bands that are not criminal, lawless, undisciplined, unsupervised bunches of male killers on the prowl.

Another reason this happened is more basic: human societies changed their basic way of functioning from cooperation to competition. 3 groups of 12 people can co-exist easily with each other: as long as their basic ethics are based upon cooperation. But once the basic ethic of cooperation is changed into competition, then never mind 36 people, never mind 24 people, never mind 12 people… then not even two people can co-exist with each other peacefully. The ethic of adversarial competition destroys ALL human social structure and all social bonds. The ethic of competition makes it impossible for humans to live together: period.

The logic of this is obvious: before there were leaders: there had to be an ethic of cooperation. Once the basic ethics of humans changed from cooperation to competition: then leaders were created as a result of the change in human ethics. You cannot have a competitive society without leaders. You cannot have a cooperative society with leaders. Once they had leaders: they were led. They were led out of Africa by leaders. They were lead: they were dead lead: dead souls, with no self esteem or individuality. The word lead is the word for the heaviest grayest deadest material in the world: the most malleable, the softest inert dead metal on earth. They became what they named this material: gray souls: dead, grey, lifeless, plodding followers following leaders instead of happy healthy cooperating people who had unique personalities that were not trodden down and squashed.

The fact of human overpopulation automatically forced bands to become more hostile towards each other. The more bands there were, the more these bands infringed upon each others territorial boundaries. The more friction there was between bands, the more fighting there was over who would control and use certain areas. The more fighting and friction there was: the more killers were valued as opposed to cooperators. The more human bands overpopulated the areas they lived in: the more they had to fight other bands just to survive: the more valued dominant personalities called leaders became, as opposed to cooperative personalities, the more they needed aggressive leaders who would not back

down if another band tried to infringe upon their territorial rights the more aggressive they had to become just to survive. Bands that had space between each others territories had no reason to become competitive. Overpopulation automatically created friction and competition. Competition automatically created leaders. Leaders automatically became killers. Killers automatically became rapists and oppressors. The destruction of the humanity of the human species happened over 100,000 years ago as a slow evolution of pressures that automatically forced humans to become more and more inhuman. The development of inhumanity, competition, aggression, war, killing, hate etc… came from the increase in population density. It came from population explosions. It came from humans having too many babies. This has not changed, in fact it is increasing. Humans still have not learned how to control their own populations. The vicious cycle of increasing Population density created all the other vicious cycles, and is still creating them, and it is still getting worse and worse...

The latest genetic data shows that Modern Humans originally migrated out of Africa; as small, independent bands into the Mid-East.

Then they went their separate ways, and Split off onto 3 different paths.

Some never left the center of Africa which is not a path of migration so they will not be counted… as they are still not counted because their ancestors had no initiative and no drive to move or change.

The first ones traveled on the shores of Asia until they ended up in Australia.

Others traveled through the Mideast and ended up Asia.

Some ended up in Europe… either directly from Africa, or through the Mideast or from Asia

Basically: we came out of the center of Africa: traveled along the shores of Asia and settled in the center of Australia. And then in the center of Asia. And then we began expanding out from these centers into Europe into the two American continents. After these initial migrations: more tribes came out of Africa, forced by geography to migrate into the Mideast where other tribes had already set up shop. This turned the Mideast into a killing field of tribal conflicts for 100's of thousands of years… which it still is today.

All walking ape migrations before us, including us: began from traveling along shores and later penetrating a continent, and ended up in the center of a continent and then radiating out from that center. First around and then in. The same basic dynamic which Impetus had in the prehistory of shaping of our Universe.

Even the two Americas were populated like this: Down one side of the Americas from the Bering Strait, and down the other side from the Arctic through northern Europe. The overpopulation of later migrations simply drowned out the entire dynamic before the first migrations could play out their own migration pattern without interference from other waves of newer immigrants... The increasing overpopulation of humans which resulted in waves of migrations overrunning each other flooded the entire planet like waves continually crashing against the shores of a beach except they crashed against each other. The whole world was flooded with so many millions of humans that they could not move anymore, they could not migrate anymore without coming into conflict with people who were already living there.

Chapter Six A: The Beginnings of civilization

Europe was the last to be colonized as a subcontinent of Asia by Stone Age humans. It was also colonized from the center out just like Asia was later geographically: this does not make sense. Europe is closer to Africa than Asia or Australia. Why didn't modern humans colonize Europe first? The reason we did not colonize Europe first is that we are tectonic animals. Europe is a collection is small tectonic plates jammed together, it is a subcontinent of Asia: it is not a true continent. We colonized the continents in the order of their creation and their age. The migration of humans from Europe to North America matches the migration of tectonic plates that traveled across the Atlantic to end up on the shores of North America so exactly it is amazing. Every major migration from the Portuguese to the Spanish to the Africans to the Dutch to the English is matched with a tectonic plate arriving in the exact same historical order on the shores of North America… and what is even more wondrous, these tectonic plates arrived in the exact same locations where the first Portuguese, Spanish Dutch and English colonies were founded. This is definitely not a coincidence… In fact it turns the idea of human initiative and free will and exploration into a laughingstock. The supposed bravest explorers daring to go where no man has gone before? It turns out we were only following the tectonic plates which had made those trips to land on the shores of the New World millions of years ago.

The colonizing migrations and movements of the human species matches exactly; the migrations and movements of the tectonic plates of the Earth and the migration of continents splitting off from the super continent Pangaea. Africa was the first continent to be formed. Australia was flung off after that. It was the second continent we inhabited, Asia was the third, Europe was the Fourth and South America was the fifth with North America closely following. This is the exact order of continents we migrated to first, and colonized. This was also the same exact order in which the continents were first formed. This is not a coincidence. If this were not true: the first Africans would have, and should have colonized Europe first. Not all the way over in Australia, ignoring everything else. If closeness and convenience of colonization were what determined where we went: Australia should have been the last continent to be colonized: not the first.

Mass human migration and colonization is instinctive. It does not happen because a certain person just happens to explore farther. The Grand Banks between Nova Scotia and Newfoundland were fished for hundreds of years before Europeans ever set foot on North America. Europeans colonized each tectonic plate in North America in the exact order the plates themselves migrated from Europe and joined to other plates in North America just like the first modern humans colonized the continents in the exact order the continents split off from the supercontinent of Pangaea...

But I am digressing from the story. The first major migration of modern humans ended up in a dead end: Australia and they stayed there. And did not come out for 75,000 years. They still do not come out. Australian aborigines have no interest in the rest of the world. This book will return them the same courtesy. The main story of this book concerns the later waves of modern humans who ended up in the center of Asia. Exactly when we got to the center of Asia, and how long we stayed there before spreading out is unknown. Generally, the scientific consensus is that modern Humans began spreading out from around Lake Baikal in the center of Asia about 60-50,000 years ago. Except for the modern humans coming out of Africa who settled down along the way during the migration process… and those that never left Africa and the Australian aborigines; all the rest of us can trace our ethnic roots back to central Asia. These modern humans were nomadic, warlike, warring bands. For tens of thousands of years, they migrated out from central Asia. These autonomous bands grew in size. Their social structure changed. They became affiliated tribes, or clans. Their Hunter-gathering technology was based upon nomadic mobility; their cultures were based mostly upon the principles of regeneration and Nature worship.

But they all had on thing in common. They all developed home bases around some body of water. From which they explored their territory and expanded it. This was because they had already been living like this around Lake Baikal. They simply preserved and perpetuated how they lived after they left the waters of Lake Baikal. Once they found where the best food sources were, they developed seasonal nomadic routes in circular ring-paths: that covered the least amount of distance, and hit the richest areas… much like petals blossoming from the center of a water lily… and like the water lily, these home bases and circular-returning routes moved-floated: except they floated over the land instead of the water. Changing locations and home bases as the conditions of the land and eco-systems changed.

Finally twelve thousand years ago in three or four small locations… In the Tigris Valley, the Chin Valley, the Nile valley and the Indus Valley: a few nomadic ancestors stopped traveling, and settled down permanently in one area and began tilling the soil.

The new Agricultural societies were drastically different from the hunter-gatherers. Instead of regeneration, their survival tactics became mainly based upon accumulation. Their basic pyramidal awareness was more developed. Their basic focus shifted from Nature to themselves, from Natural forces to man-made forces, from the worship of Animal Spirits to the worship of Human Spirits. The first agricultural societies became Theocracies. Along with accumulating food: they accumulated Power, Status, Wealth and Knowledge. All early settled civilizations deified their rulers in one form or another.

What they had invented: was the dynamic of one-sided Accumulation, as a way of living.

Every early civilization has left behind huge piles of Accumulated stone blocks. Literally: everything which was accumulated was worshipped and glorified and preserved. The pyramidal apex of every Accumulation was deified, or glorified, or revered, or respected and sanctified in many, many ways. Whether they did the accumulation themselves or not. Whether it was an artificial Accumulation or not. As long as it looked like one of their pyramidal piles of Accumulation… as long as it was bigger, taller, wider, longer than something else: it was worshipped and revered. Whether it was a tree that stood out in the middle of a clearing, or a peak that stood out from the other mountains, or an animal that was taller, or faster than other animals, or more dangerous than others.

Throughout the continent of Asia: these first civilized settlements emerged only in a few, small locations.

When these sedentary communities were created, they were not the rule: they were a rare exception to the rule. The greater, scattered, nomadic populations outnumbered them by a thousand-to-one. But the population of agricultural societies had an advantage: one-sided accumulation. Their population grew faster than the populations of the nomadic tribes whose lifestyle was based upon regeneration, instead of one-sided accumulation. Whatever they could find and use; they accumulated. Whatever the nomads had: they wanted. And traded for, and stole, and killed for. Until they could say to themselves that they were richer and the nomads were poorer. Until they could finally return the disdain and contempt all nomads had for them, and their lifestyle of one-sided accumulation.

Today, we call this dynamic of one-sided accumulation greed.

The envy and hate, which the settled societies had taught them, by robbing them and envying them their better nomadic lifestyles… and fearing the stronger, healthier nomads; was then returned by the nomads. They began envying the settlements for their riches, and raiding and robbing them. Until they also managed to corrupt the nomads into accumulating things merely for the sake of accumulation. For status. For power. For wealth, and ease. The nomads with the biggest herds became envied by those with smaller herds. They began warring amongst themselves. Out of envy, jealousy and greed. All the civilized vices, which they had once despised and hated, rubbed off on them. Because they kept on rubbing up against civilized settlements that were full of these vices.

This resulted in a major cultural split between settlements and nomadic tribes. The conflicts between the Accumulators and the non-Accumulators. The conflict between the haves and the have-nots: which has now been going on for 36,000 years… and shows no sign of ending. This is one basic stupidity of civilization which no intelligent civilized human has ever faced and analyzed logically. This book does.

This dynamic defined the entire history of the exponential explosion of the one-sided, Accumulating overpopulation of civilized settlement fighting nomadic tribes. And nomadic tribes fighting settled, agricultural societies. Settled civilizations began to grow and expand. Their rate of one-sided accumulation increased. Everything accelerated. Speeding up the growth of their populations, speeding up the rate of tool innovation, and gradually: corrupting, poisoning, and finally: extinguishing nomadic ways of life.

Since the invention of civilization: no other species on Earth has ever seriously threatened or challenged the ability of civilized humans to prosper and flourish by the dynamic of one-sided accumulation. The only serious threat civilized humans have ever faced to their increase in numbers; has been, and continues to be the ever- increasing accumulation and encroachment of their own numbers. As more and more people fought, over less and less available land: more and more conflicts ensued. This ongoing series of crises created by overpopulation alone caused the birth of war. It caused humans to evolve better and better tools to fight each other with.

All because of this dynamic: artificial one-sided accumulation.

Since then: throughout civilized history: the prime catalyst for tool-innovation is, and continues to be warfare, or the art of killing. Overpopulation and War forced us to use more tools. It forced us to innovate and invent better tools. It made human society become increasingly crisis-oriented.

The specialized use of tools split up of the basic communal unit of the band. The social structure of our species was further segmented by our ability to create different languages-cultures-realities-normalities… by the psychological and social effects of Accumulation: Power, Wealth, Fame, Status and Greed: turning us into a race of adversaries and competitors

As the domestication of plants and animals increased; our food supply increased: the birth rate went up, and the rate of population increase accelerated. Population density increased. These larger populations became breeding grounds for even more tool innovation. Permanent settlements and agriculture concentrated accumulating populations into denser areas called cities. Dwellings became linear in shape, pathways became straight lines, walls became straight and roads became straighter. Linear abstract lines took over human existence, human reality, human normality and human awareness in countless different ways. The linear line: coincides with linear tool-use. The more tools we invented that could create a linear line: the more different ways the linear line was used. The use of the plow, the

invention of threaded garments, weaving, textiles, design and writing.

Straight line appears everywhere in civilized societies where none had existed before. Abstract Linear Reality evolved out of the linear effect of Tools on humans and the effect of human tool-brains using abstract linear concepts on tools. It was a dynamic of reflective positive feedback between tools and humans. The reflective dynamic of tool-use, and tool-making; changed human awareness and human values in countless ways. The dynamic of one-sided accumulation had another effect. The effect of the Pile. The Pyre, the Pyramid. Humans focused their attention and their energy on anything that was a pile, or in the shape of a pile. This Pyramidal focus shaped the awareness all of our early cultures.

For instance: the Wolf Spirit came to represent not one wolf: but all wolves. Or in other words; a symbolical, pyramidal representation of an Accumulated totality that is pyramidally focused-on, and worshipped. Animal spirits became replaced with whatever was prominent, whatever was piled higher, whatever was more powerful inside human cultures and societies: instead of outside them.

This was one of the most crucial changes of human awareness. It happened simply by the expansion of civilized settlements growing around them: gradually replacing the natural world. It was simply the difference between waking every day surrounded by Nature, and waking up every day surrounded by a village or a city instead of a forest, or a natural environment. Human culture merely reflects what is around it. Then it projects what is reflects and vice versa. The Reflection and Projection of human awareness is the same Dynamic. The only difference is that one is reflected in, and the other is projected out. Just as Diffraction and Refraction are the same dynamic. Only the direction is different. Gods are just Projected Reflections, and Reflected Projections of human awareness that are pyramidally focused upon as figures of invisible authority.

The cultural Reflection and Projection of human awareness is called: Normality and Reality. What is reflected inside your culture becomes culturally normal… it becomes an accepted, unquestioned norm that you take for granted. What is projected outside your culture becomes real to you, it becomes your outer cultural Reality… it is how you see the outer world.

As the Normality and Reality of human cultures became civilized: some Nature Gods managed to survive; most of them faded into obscurity and disappeared. New Gods took their place. As human cultures increasingly separated themselves from Nature: their Deities began to mirror civilized existence instead of Nature. Their Gods became mirrored pyramidal Projections and Reflections of their own civilized life and environment. Just as the Gods of hunter-gatherers had been mirrored pyramidal projections and reflections of nomadic life and their environment.

Each civilization, according to its first arbitrary creative attempt at anthropomorphism created a reflection of itself, tried to preserve its past, its traditions, ideas and values: in a human form instead of an animal form. This was the transition from Nature Worship: to Pyramidal Worship. The Hindu tradition resulted in a collage of ancient animal Gods that had human bodies but animal faces. In China: Nature worship became abstracted and codified into 'The Dao'… or; 'The Way Down', while co-existing with ancestor worship and spirit gods. Chinese Taoism was one of the first examples of human awareness becoming predominantly *linear* in nature. It was a confusing contradiction of half-assed natural dynamics, and an insane idea that there was only one way to live… There are no straight lines in Nature. Daoism tried to turn Life into a Linear Path so convoluted, nobody could understand it.

The Mid-Eastern Zarathustran tradition became pyramidalized into Fire-Worship on top of mountains.

The Steppe Nomads pyramidalized the sky as their main Deity. With the Incas: the mountains themselves were worshipped. How did the Jewish Semitic culture and religion develop in Egypt? As an ethnic tribe of slaves, building huge stone pyramids for their slave masters… for over 600 years; doomed to serve a, remote, cruel, unseen deified, ruler. Is it any surprise that their God became an impersonal, remote, cruel, unseen, deity? Is it any wonder that their God became an invisible taskmaster that gives commands from on high? Is it any wonder that their God demanded unquestioningly obedience regardless of their circumstances? Is it any wonder that their God gave them a complete, comprehensive code on how they should live? Is it any wonder that their God punished them horribly if they refuse to follow that code to the letter?

No matter which early Religion or Deity you examine: they all have completely understandable origins. In each case, you can see how the Universal Dynamic of Pyramidal Focus is at work. What was the biggest, most important thing around the Mongols? The sky. What was the biggest, most important thing around the Incas? The Mountains. What was the biggest, most important thing around the freezing cold Carpathian Mountains for the Zarathustrans? Lightning. Lightning. that created the high blazing fires in the mountains as a sign of their God's wrath and anger. What was the biggest, most important thing for the Chinese? The constant reverence of their Elders and the oldest possible teachings… why? Because as they gradually destroyed and domesticated the natural environment around them: their Nature Gods faded from importance to such an extent; that their Nature Gods were lost in the mists of Time, and civilized icons took their place in their cultural values. What was the biggest and most important thing around the Semites in Egypt? Their unseen owner, ruler, demi-god; and the huge pyramids they were forced to build for him. What was the biggest, most important thing around the Semite slaves in Egypt? A physical Pyramid along with a strict pyramidal hierarchy of Absolute Authority. Why did Moses have to climb a mountain to receive Commandments from on high? Before the Semites became a race of indentured slaves for the Egyptian Pharaohs, their mystical God gave them insights from ordinary places in Nature. They were visited by a burning bush in the desert that did not extinguish itself; a cultural token of the volcanoes of Africa where they had come from. They were visited in every imaginable place possible by their mystical God; but not on top of a mountain… simply because the environment they lived before they came to Egypt had no mountains and no huge pyramids of stone. But after 600 years of slavery in Egypt: all Godly visitations came from on high: from the apex, the top of something like a mountain, or a pyramid.

The Pyramidality of civilization, the pyramids of Egypt, all of the pyramidal ancient temples and structures, come from the historical legacy their ancestors, from the African volcanoes they once feared and worshipped; from 25 million years of living amongst volcanic eruptions, from our ancestors worshipping volcanoes for 25,000,000 years. The traumatic legacy of 25,000,000 years of volcanoes can be seen in the psychological imprint it has made upon the culture of our species. The shape of the pyramidal volcano is everywhere in human civilization, the dynamic of the volcano is everywhere in the human psyche. World leaders strutting around, having their big 'summit meetings': the sum of importance they get from being on top of a pyramid of apes, the entire idea of power as a pyramidal mountain: what is so fucking powerful about a mountain? Mountains don't have any power: they just sit there and do nothing. Volcanoes have power… volcanoes shaped in the form of a pyramid have power, volcanoes that re-erupt over and over for millions of years, and are recognized from afar and can be seen from afar; like the volcanic mountain of Kilimanjaro have power, smoking guns have power, smoking volcanoes ready to explode at any instant have power. The human obsession with destructive explosive power comes from worshipping volcanoes for millions of years. It is about fucking time we recognize this and admit the historical legacy of our ancestors. It is about time we recognize that we are a bunch

of apes that came out of Africa. It is time we admit the fact that we were chased out of Africa by volcanoes. It is time we admit that we cover up our own past just like volcanoes cover up their past.

The Acceleration of Tool Innovation

There is a direct correlation between the explosion of tool-use and the explosion of human population. Stone tools took millions of years to become mostly obsolete. Copper-Bronze Age tools took only a few thousand years to become mostly obsolete. Iron-Age tools took less than century to become mostly obsolete. Steel-Age tools took only a few decades to become mostly obsolete. Today our modern tools are now made of many kinds of different alloys, polymers, plastics, and numerous other new materials. Which are changing almost every year, or every six years.

Since tools were first developed: their cycles of obsolescence have been constantly accelerating until today; perfectly good computers are being thrown away after less than four years of use because of obsolescence. These cycles do not recycle, or regenerate: they only accumulate on top of each other. The Iron Age plows of India pulled by draft animals mingle with steam engines, internal combustion engines and jet engines. Modern architectural firms have their offices inside ancient stone buildings. Houses are built with an entire span of technologies from the latest space-age materials, to lead glass windows. The end-result is a wide range of ancient and modern technologies as a mixed up accumulation of different kinds of tool-technologies.

Pyramidal Accumulation and Pyramidal Crumbling

Now: the basic structural flaw of civilization must be stated. Every civilization possesses this basic structural flaw. The basic flaw is: the Dynamic of one-sided accumulation. There are two basic dynamics of accumulation at work and they work in direct opposition to each other. In the natural world: for a pyramidal accumulation to be stable, the structural strength of its base must be at least as structurally resilient as what it supports rather than being weaker than what it supports. Moreover: the lowest strata must be the strongest because it must support everything that is piled on top of it. While the topmost layer does not need to be strong, since it is not supporting anything. The heavier the base, and the lighter the apex: the more structurally strong it is.

However: in civilization, the exact opposite is true. This is evident by its structural strength and weight: wealth, power, social status, knowledge… being reversed so that the highest concentration is at the top, not at the bottom. Today in the United States: 1% of its population holds 40% of its wealth, 4% of its population holds 90% of its wealth, while 5% of its population holds 95% of its wealth. This means that 95 % of the remaining population is forced to compete against each other as antagonists for the remaining 5% of the nation's wealth. The reverse Pyramidality of this accumulation is obvious and the same thing been going on for ten thousand years in every other civilization. It is still going on today. Every year around the world, in all nations, all countries: civilization creates more poor people, and fewer, richer, wealthier people…by percentage… every year the population of wealthy people is shrinking But… that shrinking population is getting wealthier and wealthier… Every year, the population of poor people is increasing. And… getting poorer and poorer.

One billion of the affluent population held 80% of the wealth in the world, while 5 billion of the 3rd world population held the remaining 20%. That was ten years ago… now it is getting even worse: now in 20006: Personal wealth is distributed so unevenly across the world that the richest two per cent of adults own more than 50 per cent of the world's assets while the poorest half hold only 1 per cent of

wealth. So much of the world's wealth is concentrated in so few hands: that if all of the world's wealth were distributed evenly, each person would have $20,500 of assets to use. 1/5th … twenty percent of the world's workforce today; earns less than two dollars a day… most of them earn less than one dollar a day. Most of poor of the world are not even counted in the labor pool. Most poor people cannot find any work at all in the first place. In the next decade; the 3rd World population will increase by 2 billion people, while the affluent nations will only add 500 million: a good part of which will come from 3rd world immigration into 1st world countries.

What is the basic difference between a 1st World Country, and a 3rd World Country? It is merely the slight relative difference of how much wealth is concentrated at the top and how much is left over for the rest... Haiti is a 3rd World country. It has a population of 7,000,000. Its wealth is concentrated into 150 families. Everyone else is poor and starving. While the wealth of the USA is concentrated into only .05 % of the population instead of .000002 % of the population. This is basically, the only fucking difference between Haiti and the United States of America. Does anyone want to understand the significance of this obvious fact? No. Why *is* that, eh?

All civilized societies accumulate four basic things: Wealth, Power, Knowledge, and Status… in one main direction. The resources of the masses are funneled and concentrated into an ever smaller, wealthier, more powerful, more privileged elite organizations. This reverse pyramidal accumulation continues, until the weight of this accumulation leaches-drains the structural stability and strength of the entire social system.

The top-heavy strain on the weakened base becomes untenable… until something fails. Then there is collapse-upheaval; a changing of the upper strata levels… landslides of the collapse spreading destruction throughout the system. Only for the now, more-or-less collapsed pile to begin accumulating all over again... as most of its wealth and power merely changes hands at the top... while the population base of this accumulation shifts, re-builds to go on being just barely able to support this top-heavy burden.

These opposing dynamics of pyramidal accumulation and crumbling of the accumulated pyramid has been going on for 10,000 years now, with the same results of growth and collapse; over and over again. This is the basic structural reason why human civilization is unstable. The history of civilization is merely an ongoing process of these two opposing-conflicting dynamics.

You can duplicate this effect by trying to pile sand as high as possible. Once the maximum pyramidal height is reached: all you get are continuing landslides of sand pouring off the summit without any gain in height… the top layers slightly shifting, while the bottom layers remain permanently crushed and buried under tons of more and more accumulated oppression, or pressure. Oppression is a pyramidal dynamic of pressure which comes from one-sided accumulation

If you want a closer approximation to the instability of civilization: gradually remove both the structural strength and weight of the lower strata of sand… and transfer that structural strength and weight to the highest levels. Sooner, or later: that pyramidal pile will collapse. Landslides from the uppermost layers will bury the lower strata even more heavily. A new stratum of elite will rise to the top. Things will seem to change incrementally, while all the basic dynamics remain unchanged.

What this has done; has been to turn almost every person living in a civilized society into dual, negative, destructive roles of acting as an oppressor… and being oppressed. Being either a victimizer, a victim: or

both. No matter where you are in this huge pile… somebody is on top of you, and somebody else is underneath you.

As a result: this literally defines all of human social interactions into dominant or submissive roles. This endless struggle for financial dominance, relationship dominance, power dominance Status dominance. 'Who's on top… who's 2nd, 3rd, etc.' has poisoned all social functions and all social roles. Merely trying to keep in the same position without losing ground takes up nearly all your time and energy. Whether you like it or not, who you are and what you are is defined by your position in the hierarchical pyramidal pile of civilization.

How Change Is Corrupted

Throughout all history, in any process of change or upheaval, it is the lower classes that suffer the most and the upper classes that suffer the least. Moreover, nearly all change has always been instituted by the elite for their own advantage. This is true even of revolutions. The most successful ones were instigated and prosecuted by an educated elite who came from the very ruling class they sought to overthrow. Purely lower class uprisings that ever actually succeeded are rare. Revolutionary changes come when elements of these two classes get together. When a small handful of an educated elite joins forces with the lower class who are finally driven beyond endurance by their worsening situation; to fight back instinctively and blindly against a civilized system that is constantly trying to grind them down into complete dehumanized poverty and oppression.

All civilized societies hate, and fear any kind of social change. All the advantages of power, wealth, knowledge and status are based upon stability, upon things changing as little as possible. The rich and powerful never willingly or voluntarily change anything: neither do the middle-classes… except trying to continually garner more rights and privilege, more power, more wealth, more status, more knowledge for themselves. Otherwise, any changes beyond their control, they seek to stabilize. Meaning halt any further change from happening. Change is basically sought by the powerless to improve their lot in life and adamantly resisted by the powerful to preserve their own advantages. The dispossessed young seek it while the powerful elders resist it.

That is… unless a brilliant Emperor such as Napoleon Bonaparte: rips the entire legal fabric of his society apart; and rams his own changes down the throats of his subjects. When Napoleon single-handedly revamped France's legal system; he threatened the old status quo of all Europe. By arbitrarily and single-handedly changing the entire legal system of France: Napoleon threatened the entire Old European Social Order. By it; he destroyed the Right of Kings. He destroyed the Aristocracy, the Church… They were all up in arms against him because of it. Because of this, all of Europe joined against him in an unheard of alliance. Kingdoms that had once been enemies for centuries: suddenly became allies.

He was defeated not once, but twice. And the French Bourbon King was re-instated. Yet, in a very short time, the Bourbon King was ousted thanks to Bonaparte's new, more egalitarian legal system; and France finally became a Republic in name only… as it was the Emperor's own nephew that won the first election, and became the first legally elected President. This legal precedent: changing the name of a ruler from Emperor to President: was also a cultural precedent: The leader had to show his teeth to the people in a smile: He had to precede his public outings with his teeth showing first in a smile *of* legal equality. Pretending to his subjects that he was their friend not their enemy. Proceed, Precede, Present, pres*ident*… dentures, teeth; get it? Press hands, Pres 'i'… Present your ego as a smile. Hide your ego

behind a smile. This cultural and legal precedent changed the hierarchical system of France from a Nation of impoverished vassal peasants with a King who openly sneered at his subjects: into a Nation of independent, educated, affluent shopkeepers, who if they did not like their President, were not afraid to show it. But as long as the new legal precedent held power, as long as the President was liked for his teeth preceding him: the President held power because of the new precedent as the new head of a new government that could not be blamed for what the old government had done. Why did this happen? Because Napoleon had been liked for kicking out the old government. Not for what he did after. As long as Napoleon put teeth into his laws and enforced them he was respected. As long as a president enforced the laws he introduced he was respected. Alas: this did not happen.

A century earlier in England, a similar change-dynamic happened with Cromwell's severe religious Republicanism. As a result of this: England became a land of cottage-industry peasants: far better off than they had ever been before. This did not last long. The Industrial Revolution destroyed this affluent middle class and the nation went back to the old two-tier system of the rich elite and the starving poor.

This is not to say that Napoleon was any less of a mass murderer, or any less corrupt than any other Emperor who ever ruled. He merely took advantage of a lower class revolution that had become disgusted with the old aristocracy of Kingship; and reinstated an even older *Imperial* Roman form of dictatorship, absolute power, secret police, and even less liberty for the masses than the Kings of Europe ever tried to achieve. He did a very neat trick. Rather than give the masses any more liberty: he gave them a *token,* legal equivalence of Lawful Rights of Citizenship; without giving the masses any actual power at all.

If you study the history of the French Revolution without obsessively focusing on the leaders: you will find that it follows a Pendulum Dynamic. As long as France was the underdog: it triumphed over other Kingdoms. Once it became the overdog; it began losing. The more unfair the conflict: the greater France's armies became: the more it began losing. Until the final debacle of Napoleon invading Russia happened. The largest army ever assembled in human history was defeated not by another opposing army: but by the forces of Nature. As long as France was the underdog: it won. Once it became too powerful: it lost. France fought its Revolution on two fronts at the same time. It fought its own rotten aristocratic society on the inside, while fighting off rotten aristocratic armies trying to save the obsolete useless aristocracy of France. But once it had defeated the other European Aristocratic Kingdoms attacking it. Once it ate them up. Once it became too big for its own good. It became even weaker, more inefficient and more corrupt than the corrupt Royal regimes that still opposed it. Napoleon won all of his most brilliant victories against armies that were larger than his. He lost badly every time his armies were larger than the armies of his enemies. The French Revolution is an obvious illustration of the pendulum Dynamic. Push something too far: and it comes back twice as hard as you pushed it. Get too big: and you will topple. Become too powerful and you will fall.

What was in the beginning a weak experiment in equality and fraternity and the brotherhood of men: quickly became corrupted into an Imperial power that was so inhuman, so out of touch with reality, so corrupt: that Imperial France did not last longer than a decade. What were once masses of poor peasants fighting for the new revolutionary idea of *equality*: became masses of cannon fodder, subservient marionettes: used by Napoleon to advance his own personal glory. What began as a social ideal of equality: became an Imperial oppression of pure centralized power. In the end: Napoleon's armies became the worst inhuman butchering armies on Earth. For example: a full 80% of Napoleon's Grande Armee retreating from Moscow had a host of sexual diseases that were so virulent, and infected them so deeply: that their bones and skulls were deformed by it. **80%** of all the men in his armies were either

rapists or whoremongers or both. **80%** of all the men in Napoleon's armies raped women and frequented prostitutes so often… they had sexual intercourse with more than one girl so many times, they mingled their diseased penises so many times in the same vagina: that they became sexual predators, morally diseased monsters. They were sold the glories of war and being a soldier. They were duped as all humans are.

This means that with apart from the new recruits who had not yet taken part in a raiding party, or frequented a whore yet: nearly all of Napoleon's soldiers had sexual intercourse with diseased prostitutes and whores and raped women and children when they pillaged the villages they plundered. Everywhere his armies went: they spread a host of sexual diseases. Everywhere they went: they raped women and children. Instead of liberators and a culture of social equals: they had become a hated culture of killers and rapists. Just like Rome's armies had become Imperial machines of death and horror. By the 3rd year of their enlistment, literally all of his Napoleon's soldiers were infected with Syphilis, Gonorrhea, etc. They all developed open running sores disfiguring their faces and bodies… right down to their bones. The culture of his Imperial armies was a far cry from the peasant armies who had no leaders. It was a far cry from: 'Liberty, Fraternity and Equality'.

His subjects did not have any right to vote, or to uphold, or enforce the civil code he had written for them. He himself violated this civil code at his own leisure whenever he chose to. He put himself above his own Law, which he created only for others to follow and obey. This created the precedent for all presidents to be above the laws they enforced. Only after he was gone, did the original ideals of the Revolution slowly begin to re-surface as mere token ideas. And France was changed from a mass of Starving peasants and a handful of rich aristocrats living in the lap of luxury: into a homogeneous Nation of shop keepers and burghers: the result was a more equal *physical* standard of living that was higher than any other Nation had ever enjoyed up to that time

Napoleon enslaved all of Europe by his Napoleonic Code replacing the old traditional Common Law system. In this way, he neatly enslaved the masses of Europe and reduced their freedoms by a single, cunning *reversal* of interpreting what is legal and what is not. Before the Napoleonic code: anything that was not specifically stated as being illegal was allowed and not prosecuted. After his Napoleonic Code was enforced: anything that was not specifically stated as being legal: was automatically categorized as being illegal. In this way, by *reversing the basis of all legality,* the masses of Europeans had their freedoms, rights and privileges reduced from a thousand – to one… the one written as law. Before Napoleon's Civil Code: they were free to do one thousand things without being subject to arrest, fined, jailed and executed. After Napoleon's Code was enforced: they were free to do only one thing: the one thing that code allowed them to do and nothing else. Historians and history books cover up this fact. The fact is: Napoleon created a new legal system of controlling the masses that was one thousand times more restrictive than the old one. Not even Stalin or Mao Tse Tsung can boast of such a massive increase in the level and degree of legalized oppression of the masses by one ruler.

And what has happened since then? All of those Napoleonic edicts and Laws… his entire Civil Code; that was rammed down the throats of the European Nations he conquered… including all of the civil codes of the revolutionary English Parliamentary system… have since been modified: to bring back as much corruption, influence peddling, and power mongering as possible for the express advantage of the ruling elite in every single Nation. So much for equality.

Now; the new elite is comprised of such a complex, intertwined, constantly changing gang of stockbrokers, powerbrokers, elected and appointed officials, corporate bigwigs, Media personalities,

owners, stockholders, property owners, etc. that it is literally impossible to identify who are pulling the strings, who has the real power, the most influence, the most wealth… Everything has been distilled down to the elitism of the bank account and the investment portfolio… wheelings and dealings behind closed doors… offshore holdings, dummy corporations... corporations that own and control other corporations; in a spider web of increasingly dynamic, writhing, changing, Greed, Power and Wealth. The pile has increased in size and complexity only: the basic dynamics have not changed one iota.

The rich and powerful fear any kind of change more than other people do… because they have more to lose by it. Any kind of instability could topple the privileged elite from their lofty heights. They manage to hoodwink the unprivileged by fear tactics; into believing that anything… any system of government other than the one which exists now… is dangerous, destructive, bad, evil… and will lead to chaos… and instability. The rich and powerful have always fought against anything changing. The only changes they support are increasing their own Power, Privileges, Status, Knowledge, and Wealth. One code word for this desired good is called: stability.

Unfortunately, the dynamic of civilized pyramidal accumulation… happens to be a dynamic that destabilizes itself. Whenever you hear the word stability, or instability spoken by anyone in power: you will see someone afraid of change. The rich and powerful fear any kind of change more than other people do… because they have more to lose by it. Any kind of instability could topple the privileged elite from their lofty heights. They manage to hoodwink the unprivileged by fear tactics; into believing that anything… any system of government other than the one which exists now… is dangerous, destructive, bad, evil… and will lead to chaos… and instability.

Chaos is another code-word used by politicians and people in power. I myself have never seen this imaginary Chaos, which everyone is supposed to be terrified of. The only chaos I have ever seen; has been in the strictest, most authoritarian nations and cultures. Wherever Authority and Power crush millions of people into starvation and poverty… there you have chaos. Where there are milder forms of authority and corruption you have less chaos. Where there are regimented armies run by strict Laws and Order… there you have pure chaos. If you hear anyone use that word as an excuse for refusing to listen to any new idea; it is just the politically correct code-word for saying: 'I am afraid of any kind of change.'

What people refuse to understand is that whatever they fear most; is precisely what they attract to themselves. Nations living in fear of chaos… inevitably become so bloated with the corruption from fear mongers who profit from ranting about chaos: that they end up with more chaos. What is actual anarchy? Capitalism gone rampant. Unfettered Greed. Hate gone insane. Fear gone psychotic. Recognize the actual dynamics of Anarchy. Fight the actual root sources of anarchy, and you will have no anarchy.

Civilized humans have never willingly changed their own basic cultural and religious beliefs: they only try to change other cultures and religions to conform to theirs. How can you expect any civilized person to voluntarily undergo any kind of fundamental change that might threaten their own position? Let one person challenge any normality, tradition, custom, or any socially-publicly accepted custom: and they are laughed at, vilified, denigrated, jailed, tarred and feathered, burned, ostracized, exiled, crucified, burned at the stake, shot, hung … The enormous resistance to all new truths has never changed throughout civilized history. Changing civilized norms, knowns, traditions, or customs, has mainly been achieved slowly, painfully, and incrementally… by force, by necessity, and by their innovation of tools and their changing tool-environment forcing them to change

For instance: by seeking political stability or in terms of real politick; retaining their advantage of being the richest, most powerful Nation on Earth. The United States Government continues to support and fund countless corrupt, oppressive regimes and dictators around the world. This has resulted in a whole slew of destabilizing forces, destabilized governments, wars, insurrections, revolutions, failed revolutions, palace revolts, etc. The same self-destructive policies can be seen in the World's Banking Institutions. By seeking financial stability… or more accurately; being sure that the richest corporations can merge into even bigger, more powerful multi-national corporations; so more, and more money is sucked out of all the economies and into fewer, and fewer bank accounts: institutions like the World Bank, and NAFTA have supported, funded, and bailed out countless corrupt regimes, dictators, corporations, banks, and other financial institutions… simply because they consider it too risky and dangerous to let them fail. All in the holy name-cause of stability. Why? Because upsetting any authority whatsoever, no matter how sick, or evil or insane, or oppressing that authority may be: if it is successfully challenged and toppled: then every other authority in the world is threatened also.

And what has been the result of all this massive pouring of Trillions of dollars into the failed bank accounts of the rich and powerful? The dictator Mobuto absconding from the Belgium Congo with nearly all of his country's wealth in his pockets, to live in luxury on the French Riviera. Russian New-age gangster's becoming New-age warlords by embezzling the World Bank loans, and sticking the money into their private offshore accounts in the Caribbean. President Suharto of Indonesia being swept out of office amidst cries of scandal and corruption… but did anyone dare prosecute him? No. He kept his billions: only to usher in an even worse gang of thieves into office. The list goes on and on… from Mexico, to Japan, to the Philippines, to Brazil, to Korea: as banks try desperately to stabilize economies that are run by criminals who are oppressing and impoverishing the poor, ignorant powerless masses who can barely manage to make enough money to get by. While fancy analysts tut-tut about the worsening state of affairs and give their politically correct double-speak opinions of how to stabilize things… as each new crisis, war, market crash, economic failure, and scandal keeps on happening.

What keeps these supposedly intelligent people from changing our present civilized system? What? Create a dynamically alive unstable economy, where everything is constantly changing and in flux, and steadily getting better? Where everything is more fluid and more vibrant? And face the threat of losing your own comfortable niche? All the advantages and privileges, which you yourself have spent a lifetime working for, fighting for, competing for, saving for, hoarding and accumulating? Voluntarily change anything that might threaten your own well-being?

Are you crazy?

Voluntarily give up your own advantages? Give up your own high paying job so other people can earn more money and gave a better life? Nobody does that. The President of the World Bank has been going around the world talking about the problem of global inequity… that is threatening the stability of the status quo. That if the rich countries allow the poorer countries to get poorer: there will be catastrophic consequences in the near future.

The policies of all financial institutions such as the World Bank and NAFTA; lend money to 3rd world countries only if they buy more goods from the rich countries, only if they destroy their own domestic self-sufficient economies. So the biggest corporations of these rich countries can import more of their goods into these now poorer countries and make more profits. These loans are basically legalized bribes given to the elite in these poor countries. The money is pilfered and shunted by the massive corruption in the 3rd World Nations into a few corporate bank accounts. But the idea of making loans to a poor

country; sells very well to an information-starved public that expects these loans to actually be helpful. These loans given to corrupt regimes exist only so rich countries can pay lip service to the idea that they are actually helping the 3rd World countries. The goal of all globalism is starkly clear: destroy all self-sufficiency and make the entire 7 billion humans of the earth subservient and dependent on a few rich bankers for not only their food and sustenance but literally everything: a nicely ordered world filled with human slaves, solely for the convenience of a few obscenely rich people. This politically correct double-speak is so rampant that the President of the U.S. gives speeches about the importance of spreading democracy to the very country he is going to war against in order to steal their resources and control their Oil production. And nobody notices that he is calling a military invasion and an armed occupation: 'spreading democracy'.

Rich countries help poor countries… are you insane? Help them develop economies that will compete with yours and put you out of business and make your country poor? If the 3rd world countries ever become able to manufacture their own cars, their own TV's…. Who will the rich countries sell their manufactured goods to? If the poor countries ever get their own oil refineries, where will the rich countries buy their oil from… and at what astronomical cost? If the poor countries develop their own high-tech armies and nuclear reactors and missiles… what will happen to the military power of the rich countries? If the poor countries ever get a middle class and democratic governments that actually enforce policies in the interest of that country's people: then where will the rich countries get their cheap natural resources from? The second, any country gets any kind of self-rule that is even slightly enlightened: they develop their own resources instead of selling it cheaply to the rich countries.

This is one hypocrisy of American Foreign policy and American Capitalism. The U.S. Government has systematically undermined, sabotaged and aborted any socialist/democratic movement in poor countries who want to improve their lot; because they do not want those poor country's natural resources to be nationalized and used for the betterment of that country's population. Meaning; the U.S. Government has managed to sabotage nearly every democratic free election ever held in a 3rd world nation. The U.S. needs to keep these 3rd world countries as poor as possible. All rich countries need to keep poor countries as poor as possible. That is how they stay rich.

Does the U.S. or Europe sell their natural resources cheaply to other countries? Do they allow other country's companies to come in and take over their own hydroelectric power plants? Their own oil reserves? Their own oil refineries? Of course not. Why? Because they have national governments that actually try to keep the wealth of their natural resources for the benefit of their own businesses.

Most financial institutions of the world uphold corrupt oppressive regimes not only to keep the 3rd world countries poor: but to make them even poorer. While they regularly spout their hypocrisy of trying to get the rich countries to help the poor ones. The richest, most powerful countries in the world today have been systematically destroying all attempts at representative self-government in the poorest countries. While they regularly spout the hypocrisy of trying to establish democracy in these countries. How has America sought to spread democracy in the 3rd world? By invading and bombing Afghanistan and Iraq into rubble? By, destroying their infrastructures… reducing the entire population to beggardom with no electrical power, no water supply, no hospitals, no schools, no bridges, and no paved roads… huh? Someone explain this to me

Another hypocrisy of Capitalism is that the strength of Capitalism is based upon conspicuous meaningless, useless, endless, ever-increasing consumption and production and waste. The healthiest National economies are supposed to be the ones that consume the most, spend the most and have the

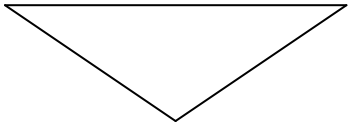
biggest-highest Gross National Product (the ones who produce the most crap). Yet the only economies that get rich from it are the Nations that save money, and produce almost nothing. The only ones who get rich from Capitalism are the ones who do not spend money. It is the filthy rich, the money hounds, the lovers of zeroes, the Scrooges, the people who sock away their savings for decades, who get rich from Capitalism.

Capitalism is a complete lie. **75%** of the supposedly richest most affluent consumers in the world are in debt up to their asses, and living from paycheck-to-paycheck, because they are overspending all the time.

You mean the only way Capitalism can work… the only way all the people in the World can become affluent… is if **75%** of the majority of affluent consumers… who make up only a small *minority of the world population*… remain in debt for the rest of their lives? While the remaining 4 billion starve? This is supposed to be the best system ever invented for the common good? Bullshit. Capitalism is the best system for the *fewest* people to become richer at the expense of everyone else.

The Effect of Reverse Pyramidality as a Social Dynamic of Accumulation

Human pyramidal focus is evident throughout all civilized history in an obvious fashion. Once humans developed cities, they also developed the pyramidal social dynamic of the arena. This dynamic can be seen everywhere large numbers of humans gather. This pyramidal dynamic can be easily described. Just take the pyramidal shape and invert it:



By building these inverted pyramidal shapes it became possible to accumulate more people into a smaller area than ever before. By building these *inverted* pyramidal shapes called arenas it becomes possible for a large mass of people to look at and hear the same thing: Mass propaganda; mass brainwashing, mass culture was born. In modern times, this has been developed into what is known as mass media.

What is crucial about this kind of socialization is what it does not do. This dynamic, of connectiveness is not based upon any one-on-one relationship. It is not based upon interpersonal integrated communal participation where connections and relationships overlap, forming a cohesive tightly knit system of cooperation. Rather: in order for any large population of humans to be able to function as a mass, the cohesive bonds of interpersonal relationships must be sacrificed in order to establish the pyramidal connectiveness of all people focusing upon the same thing. The demise of human community is an evolution of increasing accumulation. As civilization accumulates it also gets more specialized. The more social identities-connections there are, the less time to spend on any one of them. The more split-up these identities are the less inter-connections exist between any of them, the weaker they get, until it becomes impossible to sustain any overall integration whatsoever.

Today's human society is so vast that the choice of social inter-action has become totally segmented. No individual can ever fully participate in this huge splintered mass. How much time does one devote to one's family? Work? Neighbors? Neighborhood? Politically? Municipal? County? State? National? How many charities can one support? Which ones? Wildlife? Human rights? Gay rights?

Chapter Six A: The Beginnings of civilization

The homeless? The environment? Will you spend your life saving whales or trees? Eagles or tigers? Which sports to participate in? Which social functions to attend, support? The arts? Youth organizations? School programs? Which issues to champion? What interests to pursue? The list is endless, arbitrary… and all are unconnected to each other. The result is an unmanageable, uncontrollable, purely reactive segmential pile; all struggling-fighting not to be buried under all the others, in a mad hierarchical scramble: all fighting for attention, to be noticed, for influence, power, resources, wealth. And inevitably, unavoidably: all fighting against each other for the increasingly limited resources, which are available.

The pyramidal greater good of the tribe, clan, nation, replaces the greater good of the weakened and secondary communal band. This pyramidal greater good is only interpreted pyramidally. It has never been the goal of any civilization to improve the underlying base upon which it is been built. The fortunes of kings and empires, their wars and conquests have always been engineered for the exclusive benefit of the elite. Throughout history, the one constant of human pyramidal perception has been that: it is only what, or who is on top that counts. Everything underneath the most recent piled-on triumph, or wealth, or power, or knowledge, is of little importance: even though it represents the vast majority of all human existence.

In fact human social evolution works by accumulated layers of added strata just as tool-evolution does. At the same time, the smaller, older familial units are further weakened and split up by existing at the bottom of the hierarchical social power structures of civilization. As the piled-up accumulation becomes more massive, the modular units required to sustain its integrity must become smaller. The communal bands split-up into extended families, the extended families split-up into nuclear families, the nuclear families split-up into alienated individuals. Also: throughout history, the inner splitting of the human psyche has progressed: giving us less integrated, more segmented identities, personalities, realities, world-views. But the geological dynamic of accumulated strata is a dead dynamic, designed for dead things. It is not designed to dynamically balance living social systems: it is designed to dynamically balance the slow formation and erosion of mountains, valleys, oceans and plains. The dynamic of one-sided accumulation forces humans to struggle against old, dead traditions, habits and customs. It forces us into unnecessary stress and conflict.

Even for entertainment, the inverted pyramidal arena becomes the basic form of inter-action. It becomes the functioning dynamic of all prestige, fame, power, knowledge and wealth. Its dynamic is the tool-dynamic of Separation: separating people from any small, cohesive social unit. Segmentation; using these separate individuals to accumulate into one inverted pyramidal mass so they can all focus upon one thing. Giving up their own personal-communal autonomy to preserve and perpetuate this amassed accumulation of given power in the form of a medicine man, a leader, a council, a ruling class, an army, a King, a senate, an elected body of representatives, an Emperor. Giving up their time and attention to a single gladiator, actor, etc… Giving up their wealth, giving up their social standing, giving up their knowledge, their attention to each other, to themselves. While all the time: knowledge, wealth, power and social standing is being hoarded by the upper classes. This process is a two-way street: the masses acquiescing, and the upper strata taking as much as they can get in any way they can. However gradual this process has been: the dynamic has remained essentially the same ever since civilization began. The pyramidal social dynamic of the city created the need for spectacle: where many people could all look at one thing. Human pyramidal focus created and determined how cities full of people live. The tool-dynamic of separation-segmentation-accumulation shaped the city and determined how people would live in it.

Glorification

For untold millennia: humans have looked up to the tops of mountains and glorified their apex. Humans have looked up at pyramidal piles of temples and worshipped the apex. Whatever is at the top: humans have glorified. Glorification is a form of pyramidal awareness. When you glorify something: you put it at the top of everything else. When you glorify something: you are assuming that the top, the peak, the summit, the apex, the highest point of anything: is assumed to be the most useful… the most valuable, the most important, the most powerful, the most worthy. You are also assuming that everything below an apex: *is less useful*, less important, less valued, less powerful.

This assumption is a lie.
The actual truth is the exact opposite.

The apex of a mountain is the most useless part of that mountain. It could not exist at all without the lower part of the mountain supporting it. It *needs* the existence of the lower part of the mountain to exist at all. BUT… the lower part does not need the apex to exist. The lower part of the mountain does not need the upper part to exist. It can exist just fine *without* the apex. It doesn't need the apex. The apex needs it.

The highest part of a tree needs all of the rest of the tree to exist. The lower parts of a tree do *not* need the higher part for them to exist at all. They can get along just fine without that higher part.

This is a universal truth.

The lower something is: the more useful, the more important, the more valuable and the more powerful it is.

The higher something is: the more useless, the less important, the less powerful, the less valuable it is.

For example: if all the animals on Earth disappeared: plants could still get along just fine without them. Why? Because they are lower in the ecological hierarchy.

If all plants disappeared from the Earth: microbes and bacteria would get along just fine without them. Why?

Because they are even lower in the hierarchy of Life than plants are.
But plants could not get along without bacteria. Animals could not get along without plants.

We depend on all of the lower orders of Life to exist at all.

The lower the order… the smaller the living organism is… the more important, the more useful, the more powerful it is.

Not the other way around.

Because humans are the most useless, the least important, the weakest animal on Earth. And because humans did not want to face this obvious fact: and still do not want to admit it. They invented human culture to justify their existence.

Chapter Six A: The Beginnings of civilization

What is human culture?

It is the reversal of truths turned into lies, and lies turned into truths. It is human awareness reversing itself by pyramidal focus. Instead of being aware that the smallest living organisms are more important than the biggest living organisms: it reversed that truth into a lie.

Instead of being aware that the living Earth with all its teeming bacteria is more important than tall trees: it reversed that truth into a lie.

Basically: anything that needs to be justified: has no justification for its existence.

Bacteria do not need to justify their existence. They are useful to all larger forms of life.

Human culture sees bacteria as the least important, the least powerful, the least valuable living organisms on Earth. Not only that: human culture sees bacteria as the *enemy* of all other forms of Life. Human culture turns lies into truth, and truths into lies. The exact opposite is true. Bacteria are the friends of all larger living organisms. All larger organisms could not live without useful, valuable, important, powerful bacteria doing their jobs every day. Without any fanfare. Without any glorification. Without any need to justify their existence.

Human culture: is basically a brainwashing system that reverses lies into truth, and truth into lies.
One basic way it does this is through Glorification.

The reason an international oil corporation puts TV ads on the air to glorify how environmentally conscientious they are: is to hide the fact that they are the complete opposite. In fact their main goal is to rape and despoil the natural environment as quickly and as horribly as possible.

The reason the government of the USSR glorified Stalin as a loving father of his country was because he was not the father of his country at all. In fact he hated his country, and he hated everybody in it, and devised as many ways of systematically impoverishing, terrorizing, killing, starving, and brainwashing his people as possible… while finding as many ways of raping and despoiling the land that he was supposed to have 'loved' so much. These are only two examples of glorification. There are trillions more. All human culture is a glorification composed of lies that are created to hide the actual truth.

The fucking fact is that whatever is glorified*:* is a complete reversal of the actual truth. The Canadian Anthem glorifies Canadians as standing on guard. Guarding the true North. The True North; which is supposed to be 'strong and free'.

That is a complete reversal of the actual truth. Canadians are not free. They are weakest of slaves to the American capitalist culture of greed and ease. They do not guard their North. They allow American corporations to come in, and rape and destroy their own Nation without raising one whimper about it.

Britain's National anthem glorifies how it rules the waves and how they 'never, never, never will be slaves'.

The actual fact is that England did not ever 'rule the waves'. King Canute tried to do it. He failed. The actual fact is that England is a land of the most slavish people on Earth. They have knuckled under to their masters and oppressors more slavishly than any other Western country on earth.

Chapter Six A: The Beginnings of civilization

The American anthem glorifies how America is the 'land of the brave and the home of the free'.
They could not glorify how brave or free the people were or are: because that lie was too far a stretch. The actual truth is the exact opposite. America is the land of the worst cowards on Earth, and the home of the most enslaved people on Earth. Enslaved by ease and wealth and corruption.

Every television commercial, every cultural dance, every cultural song, every ethnic, cultural, religious, governmental glorification of anything is a complete reversal of the actual truth.

Estonians singing of their love for their fatherland: how they love their fatherland so much; was, and still is a complete reversal of the actual truth. The actual truth was and still is that they do not give a shit about the land they live on. They never fought for their land. They ran away and abandoned their fatherland at the drop of a hat. They allowed foreign conquerors to come in, and invade them and oppress them without lifting one finger against them for one thousand years. Why? Because they were so busy hating and killing each other, they had no time to hate and kill the people who came in and ruled them. Because they had become so servile to their masters their entire culture had become non-violent. They were a culture of slaves, serfs serving foreign masters for over 1,000 years. The same facts are true for almost every ethnic people who were *ever* conquered and invaded. They were too busy hating and fighting amongst themselves.

The actual truth is very simple.
Whatever is glorified: is a lie.

Whatever humans glorify: is a complete fucking lie.

Every single thing you were ever brainwashed to believe in: is a complete fucking lie.

So what is true? Where can you find truth?

Simple.
All glorifications are lies.
Anything that is not glorified: is not a lie.

Anything that is not touted, publicized, advertised, declaimed, justified, rationalized, … what is not taught, not told, not claimed… is the truth:

The actual truth has no need to glorify itself. The actual truth never publicizes itself. It never blares itself out on TV screens. It does not have marching bands, or horns blaring out its message. People who are actually honest are never glorified. People who are actually brave are never praised. People who are actually kind and generous are never given public recognition. Only killers need to justify themselves in public. Only evil people need to justify themselves. They do it by glorifying their own evil. They do it by reversing truth into lies, and lies into truths.

Only evil needs to justify itself. GOOD never has to justify itself. Only evil glorifies itself. GOOD never glorifies itself.

The Five Basic Aspects of Civilized Accumulation

The four basic aspects of civilized human accumulation come from one root dynamic of accumulation: the one-sided accumulation of human populations on earth.

In other words: SEX... LUST… Sexual lust.

Sexual lust is the root of all human evil, and of all human corruption. Before we ever lusted for gold, or fame, or knowledge or power: we lusted for the opposite sex. The evil of lust is greed. The evil of greed is lust. The motivation is the same. Out of the root of sexual lust: came all the others dynamics of one-sided accumulation. The growth of human evil is an organic history. It grew out of the sexual organs of humans. It grew the size of their societies until they became too numerous. It grew the power of their societies until they became too powerful. It grew the wealth of their societies until they had more than they needed. It grew their knowledge until they knew too much. It grew everything that is evil. It grew war. It grew racism. It grew cultural xenophobia. It grew oppression. It fostered cruelty. It created inhumanity.

In the Bible: the God of the Semites: Yahweh: cast out Adam and Eve from the Garden of Eden because they had eaten the forbidden fruit of carnal knowledge. Once they had sinned: they became ashamed of their nakedness. They became ashamed of their nakedness because they had wallowed in the pleasures of SEXUAL LUST, and after wallowing in it: they felt their entire bodies to be dirty and shameful. Not because their naked bodies were ugly or that nakedness is sinful: but because they had desecrated, defiled, and contaminated the sacred purity of their own bodies. By their sin: they created the first shameful act. They created shame in an innocent world where no shame had existed before. From this first shame, and first sin: came all the other sins of mankind. Carnal knowledge. Eve tempting Adam with her apples, Adam falling for her apples: her breasts and buttocks: round and smooth like beautiful juicy delicious apples… Mmmm!

It is interesting to note that before the God of the Semites was ever called by the name of Yahweh: he had been known as the God of gods: the great god: BAAA!! Or Baal: because he was screaming at his children that they were BAAAAD children. Until he became so enraged at them: he just shouted at them: YA! Trying to scare them out of their senses and make them stop their sinning, Yahweh YA! We? Are you yelling at us? Well: the bible tells that the God called Yahweh was an angry god, and a god of revenge and punishment. The Hebrews took the name of the God of the volcano on top of Mount Sinai: because it was always erupting in anger at their sins. The God Yahweh was the last God of the Volcano that humans worshipped directly as the most powerful of all their gods. He was angry at the overpopulation by this species of apes. He was angry at their seminal fluids exploding out of their volcanic penises. He was angry at these monkeys aping his own behaviour.

He was angry at the speed which they increased their numbers: faster than he could stamp them out: they multiplied and left the areas where he could destroy them. The Mount of Sin: Mount Sinai: is the sin of an ‘I’ the separate ‘I’, the blind ego, the eye of the blind volcano erupting destruction upon the earth. The blind eye of the human penis: erupting semen into a female’s vagina. It is the sin of the ego: the ‘I’ that is completely selfish and only wants to gratify its appetite for lust and destruction. Be it an appetite for sex, or an appetite for overeating, or overpopulation, or over-accumulating food, or accumulating wealth or knowledge: the original sin of Adam and Eve was the sin of carnal knowledge, accumulating knowledge. All other human sins grew out of this one root sin organically

Because the dynamic of this first root sin is a projection, because it is an eruption, an explosion: the dynamics of all human sin and human evil go outwards. Away from the sinner. Leaving the sinner untouched, unharmed, unpunished: leaving them free to sin even more, and sin even worse, and sin even more often. This is the human Dynamic of projection and denial to this day: everything which is wrong and evil in every human being is projected *out* as a tactic to avoid self-examination and introspection

and Inner Honesty.

What were we doing committing all these sins? We just aped the volcanoes that we had been worshipping for millions of years… What's so wrong about that? What's so bad about it? What is bad about it: is that we are not volcanoes: we are monkeys. We are walking apes. We are organic living creatures. We are not inorganic volcanoes. We are aping something that is inorganic: we are organic. A volcano is not a mammal.

That was why even the volcanoes we worshipped were angry at us. That was why the gods we worshipped were furious with us. They were furious with us because we started trying to act as if *we* were god s also. The hubris, the arrogance of this sin was punished. Over and over. But… we living humans outnumbered our Gods. They could not keep up with all the new sins we were inventing and committing. They could not punish all of us. The root sin of sexual lust created a species of walking apes who now have overpopulated this planet to the tune of 7 billion humans. There is no sign of us stopping from this mad rush into extinction either. We refuse to even try to control our sexual lust.

The root Dynamic of one-sided human accumulation resulted in:

The Outward Expansion of Human Overpopulation

Outer Knowledge
Outer Power
Outer Social Standing
Outer Wealth

} This arises from our observer-awareness residing predominantly in the outer layer of the brain. That part of the brain that is reflectively conscious *outwards*: not subconsciously aware *inwards*, or instinctively aware of itself as an integrated totality.

If you study History of civilization; you will find that it deals almost exclusively with these four aspects of Accumulation. History almost never deals with the lives of ordinary people, or the conditions of their existence. Because ordinary people have not accumulated enough Power, Status, Wealth, or Knowledge, to be worth noticing. History only deals with the apex of these four aspects of accumulation. Only people who have accumulated the most wealth, people who have accumulated the most power, people who have accumulated the most social stature, or standing, or status, and people who have accumulated the most exclusive, specialized, secret knowledge, are mentioned. Before civilized settlements were invented: humans had already been accumulating many kinds of things. Such as Animals, power, status, territory, knowledge, tools. In these earlier cultures: social stature was a way to gain power. By accumulating knowledge-experience-expertise, they became medicine men, shamans, leaders, tribal chieftains.

In all human societies: these four basic aspects of accumulation tend to lump together. If a person happens to have some special knowledge or expertise, they tend to also have a higher social standing, more wealth, influence and power than others. If a person happens to be wealthier, they tend to have a higher social standing and be regarded as having some kind of special knowledge or expertise and also become more powerful and influential. If a person has more power, they tend to also have more wealth, a higher social standing and be regarded as having some special kind of knowledge or expertise.

If you study the History of civilization; you will find that it deals almost exclusively with these four aspects of accumulation. History almost never deals with the lives of ordinary people, or the conditions of their existence. Because ordinary people have not accumulated enough Power, Status, Wealth, or

Knowledge, to be worth noticing. History only deals with the apex of these four aspects of accumulation. Only people who have accumulated the most wealth, people who have accumulated the most power, people who have accumulated the most social stature, or standing, or status, and people who have accumulated the most exclusive, specialized, secret knowledge, are mentioned.

The Accumulation of Knowledge

Where did the accumulation of knowledge come from? Secrecy. Selfishness. Advantage. Leverage. Motives to gain, accumulate, preserve and increase ones power, influence, social standing, etc. What kind of knowledge was it? Lies, hoaxes, swindles, deceptions, delusions, myths, superstitions; anything that could fool people into believing you knew something they didn't. If a tribal medicine man claims to have accumulated special knowledge and if his knowledge is indeed true and not based upon superstition, then why should he keep that knowledge secret? Why not share it with everyone? Unless his knowledge is a hoax and he is afraid his bullshit will be exposed as bullshit. The only possible motivation to keep knowledge secret is to gain some kind of advantage from it. The fact is that the entire dynamic of accumulating knowledge was corrupted from the beginning. This is still true today.

Once civilization was developed, the accumulation of knowledge forced humans to develop specialized, unconnected, conflicting interests. Once the human psyche was split up into conflicting motives, it created anti-social competition. This kind of conflict simply did not exist in the co-operative sharing of small bands where everybody did mostly the same things. Whereas in a larger group, with specialized skills, tasks and needs: what is good for you may not be good for somebody else. Before the accumulation and splitting up of human communities, before the accumulation of knowledge and the splitting up of the human psyche, competition could not have existed because the conditions needed for its existence did not exist.

What good is knowledge if it is not shared and connected together and integrated? As long as knowledge is kept secret, it will inevitably be used to gain some kind of advantage. Knowledge is basically a tool of the tool-brain. Its effect is determined by how it is used. The effect of all secret knowledge is one of corruption. If all people have access to the same knowledge equally then it cannot be used to create inequality. The bottom line is that socially: any use of knowledge for personal advantage is corrupt. This is why all worldly success is evil. When you train a person to succeed you are training them to become corrupt. That training will forever limit and cripple their ability to give of themselves to others. Without the sharing of knowledge: we humans would be extinct. Civilization corrupts this dynamic of cooperation and the sharing of knowledge by overriding it with the need to accumulate that knowledge, hoard it, in order to gain some kind of advantage from it.

As a result most knowledge is kept secret. All of the tons and reams of beneficial knowledge, all of the pertinent facts and reservoirs of experience and wisdom and expertise is corrupted by most of it being kept secret in order to make a profit, or gain wealth or some kind of power or status. The idea of sharing knowledge-experience-expertise-wisdom freely does not exist in any human forum or culture. Unless you buy a book, pay money for a seminar, or spend years in college learning isolated, uncollated, unchallenged, and uncompared pieces of information. Whereas if all people who had something useful to contribute came together and openly shared everything they knew, then people for once would be able to winnow out all of the misleading, specialized, useless information from this data base and be able to use that newly integrated knowledge effectively. The segmentation and specialization of all knowledge produces redundant duplication: it also prevents any systematic integration or examination of that knowledge; it prevents any sound, comparative examination of its validity, usefulness, or truth.

A perfect example is the internet where endless articles, services, remedies, and products exist for every known interest, need, or ailment. However they all exist as segments that are unconnected to each other. They all exist as isolated, secret, unconnected, expensive, mostly useless pieces of data. There is no openness to it. It is all enclosed; cut off, by the need to protect one's copyrights, patents, or expertise from being stolen.

How can you compare anything; when you must spend inordinate amounts of money just to access one piece of information? It is a haphazard affair with the only rule being: 'let the buyer beware'. Of all the information or knowledge that Capitalism tries to sell you: how much of it does any good? How much of it is useless? How much of it is misleading or false? How much of it is actually bad? What kind of knowledge is being accumulated? How much of that knowledge is actually useful or pertinent? All knowledge today; has become a hopeless mishmash of unconnected, uncollated, unintegrated, pieces of information hidden away in countless specialized niches; that are hard to find, expensive to obtain, and with no cross-referenced data that could put any of it into any sane, balanced context.

For example: every contractor who ever built a house develops their own techniques, tricks, shortcuts, and methods over long years of experience… finding out over years of trial and error what works best. Do any of them share their knowledge, their experience, their expertise with anyone else? Hell no! Share hard-earned knowledge and experience with competitors who might put you out of business; *by using your own hard-earned secrets against you*? Each specialized technique that is valuable is jealously guarded and goes to the grave with them. To be later put into museums. And centuries later…marveled at… as examples of *lost* artisanship, *lost* knowledge and l*ost* expertise. Because dumb imbeciles were selfishly trying to get a personal advantage by keeping secrets because of the stupidity of adversarial competition and pyramidal overpopulation.

Take the color red. Each glassmaker has their own secret formula for it because it is extremely difficult to find the exact right mixture of ingredients, and the right temperature and technique. There is the glassmaker Blenko's famous reply when asked about his formula for making red glass. 'Son, if I told you, why then I'd have to kill you.'

How many thousands of man-hours, and human life-Energy; have been *lost*... by thousands of glass blowers, trying to find their own formula for the color red in glass? How many glass factories went out of business because they never found it? What is this but killing and destroying your competitor's ability to make a living by hoarding useful knowledge? What is the hoarding of secret knowledge but forcing future generations to suffer from ignorance because that knowledge was selfishly hoarded and buried and kept secret and *lost* and never passed on?

Consequently: because all this knowledge, experience, expertise, wisdom, is *lost*… because of competition. Every new generation goes about repeatedly making the same mistakes … simply because valuable knowledge is almost never shared. What is the hoarding of secret knowledge used for today? The creation of technologies to create better guns, better fleets, better planes, better bombs, better armies… just so one Nation can become more powerful than other Nations… so one company, one corporation can become more successful than other companies. So one person can become richer than another person. By keeping trade secrets, by hoarding special knowledge. By sharing nothing. By being selfish assholes.

All businesses have secrets about how and why they are successful. *No scientific study is ever allowed to be systematically done to expose the real reasons for why and how businesses make money.* Studies

are only done to improve on whatever *seems* to work… without looking at the actual reasons for their success. Even though these successful businesses *regularly* go out of business. None of this tool-knowledge deals with human feelings, human problems or human concerns.

Business does not allow Science to enter its domain of profit: period. Science is not allowed to study Business. Business is not allowed to study Science. Business is not allowed to become scientific. Science is not allowed to become a Business. Science is not allowed to make a large profit. Each institution keeps its actual practices and policies and methods and rationales secret… and gives the Public a whitewashed, simplistic set of lies… carefully deleting their own corruptions so people have the mistaken impression that all of these institutions are legal, above-board, ethical, moral, etc… All because knowledge is not shared, because it is kept secret. All because of the adversarial systems of civilization. Competition. *While behind closed doors, these two power groups hold secret meetings and form secret cabals that are as corrupt and wicked as any other criminal conspiracy as they plot to enrich themselves and increase their power and status and prestige, all at the expense of the gullible public which they manipulate to their benefit.*

Now take the entire dynamic of 10,000 years of accumulated, over-specialized, redundant, hidden, secret, privileged Knowledge and reverse this process by reversing its root motivations. If instead of trying to get an advantage over anyone, you try to help another person… without even looking to get any benefit from helping anyone else…

What if everyone lived like this…? Then the entire process of knowledge would become reversed also… then people would find better and better ways of doing something… ways of doing things that are faster, simpler, easier, cheaper, and more fun. Everybody would be telling everybody else about what works better than something else… all knowledge would become simpler, easier to learn, better, smaller in volume… and less of an accumulated pile of useless information…

All knowledge would be reduced to simpler and simpler essences. People would need less and less time learning it, reading it, studying it, and applying it… They could spend more time learning even better ways, more insightful wisdoms…and become even more creative, have more fun, work less hours, spend more time with other people, have more time for themselves, more freedom to do what they want… and live more happily, be healthier.

Why would this happen? Because the more positive Energy you give to the world, to other people, to yourself… the more positive energy can enter your life and body and mind and soul. Happiness comes from being useful, and sharing, and having fun and helping others. But… in what context? In the context of being a useful machine? A useful worker? A useful father? How useful are you? What kind of usefulness makes you happy? The usefulness of functioning mechanically or the usefulness of living your life as a human being?

If you examine what interests people focus on in any industrialized society: you find that most of it is meaningless or trivial. The more affluent people are; the more meaningless and trivial their interests and activities become. For instance in 1999, most of the top 500 search engines used on the Internet were about either pornography, or Brittney Spears. Why? Because the computer is an expensive toy designed for mostly trivial interests and personal self-gratification. By making trivial interests the greatest common denominator; this lowers the lowest level of human intelligence even further, and reduces human communication to the most trivial, meaningless level possible.

Chapter Six A: The Beginnings of civilization

Apparently nobody is bothered by self-gratification becoming the dominant market force in all human civilization. Self-gratification is a product of the ego; it is a product of segmentation and the separation of the self from others. In short: self-gratification evolved out of tool-use by developing tool-brain functions that effectively cut off our inner awareness from our outer awareness. Once we became primarily tool-using animals, we sought to primarily gratify our tool-needs, not our human needs. The insatiable greed for knowledge has no beneficial effect whatsoever because it is based upon the unconnected, segmentation of tools; i.e. one-sided accumulation.

A small handful of interrelated-connected facts are far more beneficial than a billion unconnected ones. The information overload of our modern technology is just as much a pollutant as the smog produced from our cars, or the constant bombardment of radio, television, and other frequencies that fill the air. Any knowledge a person cannot actually use is a waste of time, energy, and memory. The knowledge needed to solve human problems already exists many times over. But since it is not collected, collated, connected, disseminated, applied, or used comprehensively… it remains segmented and unconnected, it becomes a wasteful, pointless accumulation.

Today, information has become so completely disconnected, segmented, and meaningless that it is considered normal to amass useless information known as trivia. Human existence and human meaning is trivialized. Simply by the over-accumulation of useless tool knowledge, humans have become corrupted. The history of that corruption is lost in the past: beginning with the first specialized tool that required a specialized expertise that needed time and training to master. The more specialized tool-use became the less relevance each task was to one's everyday life. What happened with all new tool innovations was that it separated our tool-knowledge from everyday life. Everyday human concerns and interests became set apart from tool-use. The more we used tools, tools began to use us. Tool-use became what we call today: work. The knowledge needed to perform any work became more specialized: it became tool-knowledge. That knowledge followed the same dynamic of all tool-use. It accumulated. It came to take up more and more people's lives. More and more time was spent accumulating that tool-knowledge. Until people had to go to separate institutions merely to acquire this accumulation of knowledge. Until they ended up spending a large part of their lives just accumulating it. But none of this tool-knowledge deals with human feelings, human problems, or human concerns. Humans became better at using and making machines and tools. However, they did not acquire any more wisdom or integrated knowledge on how to live their lives humanly, how to become more honest, more courageous, or how to develop their Sense of Wonder. They did not learn how to better develop their intrinsic creative potential. They did not learn how to further develop their own humanity.

During the tool-progress of civilization, the same blind prejudices, vices, and crimes of inhumanity have been steadily repeated for at least 10,000 years. Simply because we have spent nearly all of our energy and time learning how to use better tools, how to be better tools; not better humans. The most sophisticated, most modern tool-technology has not found a way to change this. In fact it does the opposite; it turns humans into inhuman robots who are emotionally dead and have no feelings and do not know what love is.

In 10,000 years of civilization, no civilized society has ever asked the most pertinent question of human existence as it relates to everyday life for every person on this planet. And that question is: Do you want to learn how to become a successful tool?

Or do you want to learn how to become a successful human?
Which is more important? Which path should you choose?

Chapter Six A: The Beginnings of civilization

Only if you install a completely new perspective of human life, and evaluate everything based on these two categories; can the complexity of human life be simplified into something that people can manage successfully, so they can actually gain control over their own lives and how they wish to live.

Do you feel-think-act as a tool?
Or as a human?
Which aspects of these two categories blend into the other?
How are they separated? What are the effects of the separation?
How much are these two integrated?

If you study, history: you will find a truth that is revealed repeatedly in the lives of people, in hard, painful life-lessons. And that truth is: anything that is not learned by both the heart and the mind is not worth learning. In fact I will go even further than that: for any knowledge to be completely digested, understood, and realized, you must learn it in a completely integrated fashion; so your mind, body, and heart, learns-feels-senses-realizes-understands what you learned as an integrated totality.

The history of civilized specialization and disconnection is the history of all one-sided separation into unconnected segments, special-interests and conflicts. It is the history of all human knowledge splitting off from the heart, and becoming a cold-dead accumulation of facts. Until it became so cold, so dead, and so inhuman: that it became 'Science'. It became pure tool knowledge, without one ounce, one atom of humanity. This is the situation we have today: tons of facts, an overload of technological information… but no learning of the heart.

In the final analysis: all heartless one-sided learning is evil, because it does not help people become more loving, kinder, gentler, wiser, more patient, or more honest. It only keeps people immersed in machine knowledge, machine actions, machine interests: not in human interests feelings, or actions. As tools evolved, they split the human psyche into deeper, more separate aspects. Until the split between feeling and thought became a cultural norm. Until logic, knowledge, and Science became completely divorced from emotion. Science has disconnected itself from all emotions, and all human feelings. It has become basically useless for ordinary people because it is not emotionally wise or useful. Science is emotionally unconnected knowledge. It is the intelligence of dead machines. The only useable and practical knowledge or wisdom that is humanly of any benefit to people is when scientific knowledge is emotionally, intellectually, and physically integrated, understood, and realized. Only the integration of emotional-intellectual-physical experience can give you knowledge; only Life and living can give you true learning, true understanding and true wisdom.

How can the use of tools and all tool-knowledge become humanized rather than mechanized? How can you make tool-use more humane? How do you humanize tools without mechanizing humans? What or where is the proper balance between these two basic factors? In using any tool, you end up being only partially human because you are only using a very small, specialized part of all your intrinsic abilities. That small fact has escaped the notice of the human race ever since the first fascination with its own tools began. Nobody becomes more humanly wise, or humanly loving, or humanly brave, or humanly honest by using more tools. You may reveal certain small aspects of wisdom or love through tool-use, but that partial revealment does not allow you to express or develop yourself fully as a human being. Nor does it allow you to affect another person fully. True wisdom is only imparted humanly, by one-on-one human contact: not through tool-use. You can go through as many checkout lines as you wish; but you will not gain any wisdom from the tellers who tally your purchases and take your money. Love is

imparted humanly not through tool-use. Not even through writing letters. Writing a letter to your loved one, no matter how eloquent, is not the same as being with them and loving them.

Neither Wisdom, nor Love, nor Courage, nor Honesty, can be imparted or communicated by the use of mere tools. You cannot learn how to be human by using tools. The effect of your humanity is drastically reduced once you try to do it using any kind of tool. There are levels of Wisdom, Love, Honesty, Courage, and especially Wonder that can never be communicated through the use of tools: even using the tool of language cannot do it.

Given the general understanding of the limited usefulness of tools: how can we find a proper balance, a proper context, for the use of any tools? When should people use tools and when shouldn't they? How should tools be used? When should you say: 'I love you.'? And when should you hug or kiss? Or do anything for that matter?… anything that is purely human. Not using a tool… even language is a tool. When is touching more loving, more human than talking? When should people touch and when should they talk?

The question of tool-use in human existence opens up a vista of possibility-potential-experimentation-creativity that is limitless. It is a root-issue, a root-question that asks: how should we live? In what way? Using what guidelines? What principles? What ideas? Once you begin to explore your own life on any root-level: you will find that it opens up unlimited opportunities to be more creative. Ultimately: the exploration of your own life is an exploration of how to be creative with it. Living should be creative: not an enslaved drudgery chained to the tools you use.

One root imbalance of accumulated tool-knowledge is that the accumulation is one-sided. No book of knowledge ever bothers to outline and detail what is *not* known. No set of answers or explanations ever bothers to outline and detail what is *not* answered and what is *not* explained. No body of finite learning and knowledge ever wants to admit the infinite vastness of its own ignorance. All knowledge is presented only in a one-sided manner. Only what is supposedly *known* is presented: never what is *unknown* to give it any balance. This one-sided focus comes from the root-fear that all humans have of the unknown, of uncertainty, of the Outer Universe, of their Inner Universe. The result is a huge assorted accumulation of distorted area of knowledge: while pretending the greater area of unknown knowledge does not even exist.

What we as humans can sense: even with the expanded range of perception afforded by tools, is entirely selective and spotty. Whatever we can sense, there is an infinite range beyond our limits that we cannot sense. Then there is the infinite range of energies in-between the perceptions we do have, which we can never access… plus the range of energies that we can sense but only slightly. Anybody seriously intent on increasing their knowledge about anything experiences this. The more they come to know something, the less they know: because the context of knowledge always expands more than the knowledge itself. The unknown always increases more than the known. This demonstrates the difference between human finiteness and the actual infinity of the Universe. But you cannot become aware of this without first possessing a Sense of Wonder. The basic fallacy of the accumulation of knowledge is the same as the basic fallacy of the first tools ever used by human apes. All accumulation of human knowledge has been achieved by separation and segmentation and specialization.… Segmented facts, disconnected from the organic totality of human experience increases the accumulation of tool-knowledge, while at the same time destroying its human usefulness. Separation does not increase human wisdom: it destroys it. Separation of knowledge into disconnected facts does not make

them humanly useful: it destroys their human usefulness. Humanly useful knowledge comes from *connection:* not separation.

The only useful knowledge that comes from separation is tool-knowledge: not human knowledge.
Separation only improves the making and using of dead tools: not the birthing of, and living of humans.
The basic principles of Connection and Separation are Universal.
The dynamic of Separation causes Death
The Dynamic of Connection creates LIFE.
Separated knowledge causes inhumanity.
Connected knowledge creates human wisdom and humanness.
The more you separate knowledge: the bigger the accumulation of useless disconnected facts.
The more you connect knowledge: the smaller and more integrated, the more useful all your accumulated facts become… There are no exceptions to this basic Dynamic Principle. All human Separation is bad. All human Connection is GOOD. All separation is good for tools and bad for humans. All connection is bad for tools and GOOD for humans.

Humans became better at using and making machines and tools by separating: not by connecting. In doing this, they did not acquire any more wisdom or integrated knowledge on how to live their lives humanly, how to become more honest, more courageous or how to develop their Sense of Wonder. They did not learn how to better develop their intrinsic creative potential. They did not learn how to further develop their own humanity because none of this tool-knowledge deals with human feelings, human problems or human concerns.

The history of civilization is the history of civilized specialization and disconnection. It is the history of all one-sided separation into unconnected segments, special-interests and conflicts. It is the history of all human knowledge splitting off from the heart, and becoming a cold-dead accumulation of facts. Until it became so cold, so dead and so inhuman: that it became 'Science'. It became pure tool knowledge, without one ounce, one atom of humanity. This is the situation we have today: tons of facts, an overload of technological information… but no learning of the heart. In the final analysis: all heartless, one-sided learning is evil because it does not help people become more loving, kinder, gentler, wiser, more patient, or more honest. It only keeps people immersed in machine knowledge, machine actions, machine interests: not in human interests feelings, or actions. As tools evolved, they split the human psyche into deeper, more separate aspects. Until the split between feeling and thought became a cultural norm. Until logic, knowledge, and Science became completely divorced from emotion.

One imbalance of accumulated tool-knowledge is that it is one-sided. No book of knowledge ever bothers to outline and detail what is not known. No set of answers or explanations ever bothers to outline and detail what is not answered and what is not explained. No body of learning and knowledge ever focuses on the vastness of its own ignorance. Knowledge is presented only in a one-sided manner of selfish accumulation. Only what people *think* they know is presented: never what they don't know. Only what is accumulated is important. If it can't be accumulated, it isn't important

The basic fallacy of the accumulation of knowledge is the same as the basic fallacy of the first tools ever used by human apes. All accumulation of human knowledge has been achieved by separation and segmentation and specialization.… Segmented facts, disconnected from the organic totality of human experience, increases the accumulation of tool-knowledge while at the same time destroying its human usefulness. Separation does not increase human wisdom: it destroys it. Separation of knowledge into

disconnected facts does not make them humanly useful: it destroys their human usefulness. Humanly useful knowledge comes from *connection:* not separation. The basic principles of Connection and Separation are Universal. The more you connect knowledge: the smaller, the more compact and more integrated the more useful all your accumulated facts become… There are no exceptions to this basic Dynamic Principle. All human Separation is bad. All human Connection is GOOD. All separation is good for tools and bad for humans. All connection is bad for tools and GOOD for humans.

The Accumulation of Wealth

The rewards of wealth are numerous: power, comfort, luxury, beauty, fame, safety, insularity, security, prestige, freedom, independence, autonomy, material possessions, ego gratification, fame and public validation… to name just a few. To survive in a pyramidally structured hierarchical society, people must compete amongst themselves. As a result: wealth becomes necessary for survival. To be without wealth is to become a victim of all those who do possess it. Wealth, ego and self-esteem are inextricably intertwined factors. Just as the development of an ego is necessary for survival in civilized society, wealth is used as a measure of one's worth; it is also a protective safety net.

But what yardstick do you use as a measure of your own worth? Inner worth or Outer worth? The ego's definition of self-esteem is based upon outer worth and one basic evidence of outer worth is wealth. However: a major factor that determines one's outer worth is the degree of one's inner worth. Outer worth is mostly a reflection of inner worth. That depends on how much you were valued as a child, and how you were valued. Were you given attention only if you accomplished something mechanically? Or were you loved all the time; regardless of any physical accomplishment? Were you valued as a tool or as a human? The level and kind of that self- worth is stored in your subconscious: and your subconscious level of inner worth and self-esteem determines what level of worth you feel comfortable with as an adult. If you were loved only as a useful tool, then you will seek to gain approval that way. If you were loved as a human, then you will seek that kind of attention as an adult. If your human needs were never met, then you will constantly try to fill that unfilled emptiness with the only things you have been trained to do: by working as a tool, and being valued, validated, and rewarded for it. If you were raised to feel worthless as a human, then you will seek out a lifestyle that will reflect this subconscious program you were imprinted with during your formative years. If your self-esteem happens to be high: you feel you deserve good things. But, how do you separate your human self-esteem from your tool self-esteem… from greed or ego? The root of both greed and ego is fear. It becomes difficult, if not impossible to separate the fear-based ego from any self-esteem based on love. People's inner worth and outer worth are mixed up with the abstract value systems of civilization. You get a mixture of ego, greed, fear, self-esteem and love.

But what kind of love? Selfless love or selfish love? The most dispensable human element within civilization is selfless love. It is the first casualty in any competitive system as far as values go. A person's inner worth becomes a reflection of not only their inner and outer worth, but of the value system that they exist in: it becomes the normality they exist in, the culture they exist in, the role they are taught to play in their society, their family, their community. So where you were born, what kind of parenting you received, which community you live in, what social class or strata you were born into, what kind of education you had, what peer group you associate with, what occupation you choose or are forced to take, which nation you live in, the color of your skin, which culture, which religion you were raised in, what level of wealth or poverty you grew up in… all goes to determine what kind and what level of self-esteem and self-worth you develop: and vice versa. Your own self-worth is inextricably combined with the tool-value systems of civilization. If your culture teaches you that outer worth equals

inner worth, if you focus most of your energy upon developing your outer worth: then your inner worth will suffer, your outer and inner worth will become imbalanced. What values you use to base your self-worth upon will also determine how humane or inhumane that worth is. And the two conflicting value-systems of worth are the tool-value system of money-wealth-power-fame, and the human value system of love-generosity-kindness-empathy-cooperation.

Intrinsically: wealth or poverty; has nothing to do with one's humanity. Yet, both can, and do effectively destroy your humanity in different ways. Hungry, starving people do not have the luxury of developing their humanity. Freedom from want is necessary for anyone to develop one's humanity effectively. Moreover: wealth earned at the cost of oppressing others or impoverishing others is only earned at the cost of fear, guilt, arrogance, indifference, and insularity from others.

If you are an oppressor: your cruelty towards those beneath you destroys your own humanity.

If you are oppressed: your being brutalized and degraded by those above you destroys your humanity. The only social dynamic that develops humane humanity is equality. Both poverty and wealth; prevent people from fully developing their human potential. Both conditions damage the human psyche in countless intangible, subtle ways. Depending upon what you identify with: fear and greed, or love and generosity… the love of accumulating dead possessions, or the love of living people… depending on the priority of your values: whether they are tool-oriented or life-oriented, will determine the degree of your Humanity. The detrimental balance of wealth is this: the degree to which you identify with money or material possessions, is also the degree to which these accumulations own you.

Wealth and poverty are only relative trade-offs, relative imbalances. When you look at the human species collectively as a whole: both wealth and poverty is seen to be intrinsically evil as an imbalance. It is only when you examine the entire flow of wealth in civilization that you can perceive the harm it does merely because it is an imbalanced energy-flow. Wealth is a form of tool-worth, not human-worth. Having more wealth or less wealth does not make you more human: it only makes you imbalanced humanly speaking. To become richer or more fortunate than somebody else is merely a condition of inequity-imbalance: just as poverty is a form of inequity-imbalance. How that imbalance affects you and others in any larger context is almost never examined or explored. As long as you have people who are more fortunate than others are: envy, hatred, and fear will continue to flourish throughout all cultures and societies of civilization.

The unequal distribution of wealth produces poverty. Without wealth, there cannot be any poverty. It is that simple. If there was no unequal distribution of wealth: then all people would be both equally wealthy and equally poor… then neither wealth, nor poverty would exist: then the words: "wealth" and "poverty" would no longer have any meaning. The two are actually a single polarized Duality. Each defines the other. Richer than who? Poorer than who? You cannot end poverty without also ending wealth. That is a fact that no civilized person is willing to face, or discuss seriously,

There is a very good reason why many people who are wealthy are genuinely nice in person. Their wealth gives them the luxury of being able to afford artificial superficial niceness. At the same time: that wealth steals this luxury from others who must fight and scrape just in order to survive: and in the process, they become dehumanized. The possession of wealth itself is the intrinsic evil: not necessarily the character or the personality of the person who is wealthy. The nicest wealthy person in the world cannot make up for the ruined lives of those who must live in misery and destitution. The dynamic of this imbalance is so universally corrupt that it transcends all personality. The mere existence of wealth

is intrinsically evil simply because its inevitable social consequence is the poverty and suffering of billions of people on this Earth.

Civilization is structured and designed to reward people who are better at accumulating, or saving. People who are not good accumulators stay poor: those who are good at it get richer. All personal wealth is based upon this dynamic. Due to the structure and dynamic of civilization, the mindset of security is so fundamental a basic need that the human psyche becomes imprinted, trained and defined from birth as an accumulator and a collector. The only way to acquire wealth is by saving more than you spend: the driving force behind most civilized motives is the pure, raw, urge to accumulate. But this training has little to do with developing your humanness. Becoming financially wealthy does not make you a better person. That is the root corruption of pyramidalized societies: they develop tool traits, not human traits. Basically if you want to survive inside human civilization: you have to become greedy, *whether you want to or not. This is why human civilization is evil.*

The Accumulation of Power

In terms of human awareness; power is the opposite of sensitivity, it is the opposite of Wonder. You cannot sensitize your awareness, or develop a sense of Wonder by the use of power; you can only desensitize it, or narrow it down to a specialized form of unaware blindness. Rather than developing our own senses to become more sensitive, we have only developed machines to become more sensitive. And since machines operate by power, their power distorts our perceptions. If you only treat yourself as a machine, living and functioning by the crudest mechanical values, you will remain unaware of your own intrinsic human potential, creativity and humanity. Whereas if you do not use power, if you do not use powerful machines, if you do not treat yourself as a machine; you can sensitize your awareness. The same truth applies socially: when you are not in a position of power, you can be more sensitive towards other people.

There is no such thing as a non-corrupt imbalance. You cannot be more powerful without in some way victimizing others. You cannot be wealthier without in some way impoverishing others. A person cannot have a higher social standing without in some way devaluing others. You cannot possess any kind of specialized knowledge or expertise without in some way taking advantage of others by profiting from that knowledge. The corrupting effect of all power is arrogance-blindness-ignorance. The more powerful a person is, the more arrogant they become. The more arrogant they become the blinder they become. The blinder they are, the more ignorant they become. The accumulation of knowledge, wealth, and fame give the exact same result-dynamic. The effect of power upon humans is universal. Mechanical power equals desensitized human awareness. All power desensitizes awareness. If you are powerful, you do not have to be sensitive to your surroundings, or the needs of others, or your environment. You do not have to develop your human traits. It is the power-context of our environment that determines how sensitized human awareness can be. You cannot hear birds singing or crickets chirping while driving a car. You do not have to be aware of every sound and smell around you if you live in a city that supplies you with all your needs and wants. If you are powerful, you do not have to cooperate with others. Cooperation, kindness, empathy, love, connectedness, sensitivity, can only exist when there is no great imbalance of power and powerlessness.

Power comes from using tools and thinking mechanically, or linearly. All linear logic is a product of our tool brains being used in some specialized function. The use of our tool-brains comes from any selective intent to manipulate, control, change, master, or dominate something. Any selective intent can be developed to have disastrous consequences simply because it is not balanced and interconnected to a

larger context.

Parents can have the best of intentions to give their children what they never had. But the very selective nature of this intent; fails to give children what they actually need. Simply because the parents original intent, is usually selectively focused on what *they* lacked in their own childhood, and not on the actual needs of their own children. The power to give your children what you always wanted, *and never had*; blinds you to what they actually need. It also makes you unable to select wisely between what you should give them, and what you should not. The power of consumers to buy anything they wish; blinds them to being critically aware of whether what they buy is good for them, or bad for them. This is magnified a hundred times more by what they spend on their children, and what they let their children buy.

All power comes from the selective use of force. All destructive effects of power originate from selective intentions that are not connected to a larger understanding. The only form of human awareness that is nondestructive, non-selective, non-forceful, non-manipulating, non-controlling and non-harmful is the sense of Pure Wonder. The most loving and humane ways of raising children are without any use of force or power. The use of blind, unwise force or power destroys the human Sense of Wonder. The feeling of power, or control; distorts awareness and inflates the ego. All sense of power, all sense of ego, destroys the Sense of Wonder. The only mature use of Power is when it is used to balance imbalances. To right wrongs. To help those who need it most. Not to help those who need it least. Anything else is an infantile, irresponsible, misuse of it. The fantasy of infantile invulnerability, infantile omniscience. The need for an Authority figure… the infantile idea that if you are powerful and bigger than others you are a mature adult. And that the more powerful you are… the wiser and more mature you must be…. So automatically: the most powerful people magically come to be regarded as the wisest of the wise. This infantile charade has been repeatedly played out ever since humans first chose leaders.

However: what drives the desire behind invulnerability? The Fear of being vulnerable. The fear of being hurt. Cowardice. And it delivers what it promises in this temporal World. How many crimes committed by people in power have ever been properly punished? When is the last time you ever heard of a corrupt politician actually going to jail? What is the worst punishment we mete out to the worst, most corrupt Politicians? We just don't let them have all that Power again. Some of them… very few of the worst are ever given the most painful punishment an infant can endure… the horrible realization that they are no longer All-Powerful. However, they still get to be invulnerable. After serving their corrupt terms in Office, it is illegal to prosecute them for whatever crimes they committed during that time. Why? Because if Politician were ever held legally responsible for their actions during their terms in office: then they would be hung without any trials or hearings by their voters after discovering only one thousandth of what they were guilty of. The profession is a criminal's paradise. How to get rich, and powerful, and break all kinds of Laws ordinary citizens could not even dream of breaking… and not only getting away scot-free with their crimes, not only remaining invulnerable from most laws for the rest of their lives simply because they once held some public office… but being idolized and revered and kowtowed-to and sucked-up to for the rest of their lives also: And on top of it all…gaining the incredible ego-boost of a laudatory reputation… being admired simply because they were once a politician…? Regardless of what crimes they did, or did not commit during their term in office. Somebody please explain this to me… I don't understand.

The addiction to power is not reserved for presidents or dictators. It is not a vice of only the rich. Every parent is corrupted by their power over a helpless infant whom they can do as they wish to, without any

fear of repercussion or punishment. The power to do as you wish: to act as a god is what every person who raises a child from birth is given. Power is also a seduction of ease. If you are addicted to ease, then you are automatically addicted to power, just as a president like George Bush Jr. is addicted to power, to ease, to the power of being able to command armies to go to war on his behalf. Power and ease are two sides of the same coin. If you are too lazy to walk to a store and would rather drive a car; then you are just as addicted to the power of your car, just as a president is addicted to his power. If you would rather throw your clothes into a washing machine than wash them manually; then you are just as addicted to the power of that washing machine, as any military general is addicted to giving orders to his men. If you would rather buy a TV, or go to a movie rather than entertain yourself; then you are just as addicted to the buying power of that money, as any multimillionaire is addicted to the advantages that his money gives him. Money-ease-power-status-fame-corruption; are all merely different aspects of the same basic dynamic of accumulation. How much they are used and their effects; is merely a relative question of degree and relative context.

The Accumulation of Social standing

How was status earned 100,000 years ago by the first hunter-gatherers? By hunting and gathering? By learned and earned expertise, experience, and wisdom? By the experience, wisdom and expertise that could help heal a broken bone or an ailing psyche? By leadership? By charisma, or charm, or personality? By prowess with tools? By a built-up knowledge of herbal medicine that could appear magical… and kept secret, so that the medicine man could claim to possess supernatural powers? By cunning, power-hungry individuals preying upon the fears and superstitions of their fellow community members? But then again… this is how status is still gained today.

However, one factor inevitably over-rode all of the others. That factor is the ability to kill. In almost every anthropological analysis of pre-historic human remains, the head of each society was also the head-hunters, the head killer, the fastest, strongest, most vicious, cunning, brutal, insensitive, killing man-ape. This has not changed. To this day: the most famous historical figures in each culture are its biggest killers, murderers, outlaws, robbers, and thieves. The biggest chieftains, kings, queens, and emperors; with the biggest armies, the greatest navies; who killed the most enemies, conquered, the most people, and plundered the most wealth. History pays almost exclusive attention to the most powerful dictators, rulers, heads-of-state… in short; those people who possessed and used the best, the latest weapons of mass destruction, and killed more people with them than anybody else.

The hunger and greed for attention-prestige-fame comes from living in a pyramidally structured society. The lowest strata always get the least attention: i.e. Children. If this original lacking is not healed-experienced, then this need for validation-attention remains insatiable for the rest of their lives. The lucky few who find an ersatz replacement for this never get enough it; and so the lure of fame becomes a corrupting addiction.

And no wonder: since along with it comes both power and wealth. What is the reward of being the center of attention? Ego gratification. The need for attention originates from a lack of self-esteem and an imbalanced psyche. A person secure within himself has nothing to prove. His own attention is all that he needs. Basically, the only kind of social standing-esteem-prestige-respect-attention, worth having is from equals. The only way you can garner the respect of an equal is by earning it, through hard work, commitment, closeness, cooperation, caring, and love. Any other kind of social status and esteem is unearned, imbalanced, and fake.

The value, importance of social standing as an indicator of what class you belong to only exists in a social structure that is hierarchically pyramidalized. The only time this happens is when human society overpopulates itself into groups larger than 12-24-36 individuals. The larger the overpopulation of people: the greater the population, the higher the ant pile of civilization; the more importance is placed upon how high or low your position in the shitpile happens to be. Social standing: class status is defined by the culture and size of the overpopulated society you exist in. Without overpopulation there would be no accumulation of social status. When you take away the context of an overpopulated human society: the factor of social standing vanishes because it only exists in the context of a pyramidally structured accumulation of overpopulated human society where people are fighting each other to get to the top of the shitpile. If you take the shitpile away there is nothing left to fight about.

The Accumulation of Ownership

Ownership is based on the concept of privacy. Privacy is based on secrecy. Private ownership is based upon the concept of selective ownership. Each private person jealously guards their selected piece of property. All forms of private selective ownership are continually preserved, perpetuated, sanctified and sought to be made as inviolable and sacrosanct as possible by the passage of time. However you look at it: no pyramidal arrangement of selective ownership can be logically justified. Because of this, any questioning of selective ownership evokes fear, insecurity, outrage, guilt and hate. Rather than try to justify it: people refuse to even consider the question: in fear that their rights will be assailed, that their rights of ownership will be threatened. The result is a blind non-questioning worship of the idea of selective ownership itself. The idea of selectivity as an unquestioned right. The only rationale given is the same one all winners give losers: a fait accompli. Once you selectively own something: nothing and nobody is supposed to have the right to divest you of your selected owned holdings. In order to survive inside civilization, people must become fear-ridden, greed-driven packrats... Continually trying to increase the pile of selected things which they privately hoard and own.

This literally forces people into a siege mentality of me against everyone else. Us against Them. It forces people to insulate themselves from others in order to keep what they selectively own from being stolen. It forces them to make crucial disconnections from other people because of fear, hate, mistrust and envy: which only produces more fear, hate, mistrust and envy. Until human life-energy stops flowing between people and begins to accumulate into dead things.

This literally forces people into a siege mentality of me against everyone else. Us against Them. It forces people to insulate themselves from others in order to keep what they selectively own from being stolen. It forces them to make crucial disconnections from other people because of fear, hate, mistrust, and envy: which only produces more fear, hate, mistrust, and envy. Until human life-energy stops flowing between people and begins to accumulate into dead things.

The concept of ownership alone guarantees that all individual and collective human value-systems are unconnected, irrational and in a state of conflict. Different people value different things, different cultures value different ideas. As long as what you own is important... As long as you spend most of your life-energy trying to acquire these things and own them: you will have a society whose members are in conflict with each other.

Today, the evolution of the abstract concept of ownership has gone far beyond the idea of holding onto a piece of land. This can be seen in the race to patent, own, and monopolize information such as the human genome and the genome of the rice plant. Since this genetic knowledge at present is virtually

useless because it is not yet contextually connected and not usable: why the race to own it? The answer is the hope advantage-greed in the future: the ability to develop this at-present useless information, and find some way of profiting from it at a later date. For the most part, knowledge itself has never been prized: it is only the advantage that can be gotten from it which makes it valuable. This blind drive of ownership-greed can be seen in corporations putting individual stickers upon each fruit which they sell: as if they were solely responsible for its creation. As if they; not Nature grew it… as if they had manufactured it, as if they made it from scratch. Instead of just picking what Mother Nature created and grew and then calling it their own… as if they owned the ability to create and make an apple, as if they had the ability to create a living thing. The arrogance of this stinking corporate greed is only one indicator of how insanely stupid, selfish and greedy the culture and concept of ownership has become.

The motivation of human greed now seeks to own not only all physical property and all intellectual property but LIFE itself. In the future: literally every human genome will be owned by some commercial institution. The very DNA codes of the plants that we eat will be patented and owned and monopolized so that nobody can grow their own food without paying money to corporations who own the DNA rights to the seeds that you get out of your own garden... Even if you never bought the plants from that corporation… even if you live in Tahiti and the plant you are raising is a native-grown plant on that island. Even if that plant has existed there for thousands of years before that corporation was ever created.

The effect of all ownership is corrupting. It gives people an imaginary abstract power over things which they abuse for their own selfish benefit. When knowledge is only used for some kind of personal advantage or profit; it becomes expensive, hard to obtain, less accessible, less useable. By creating the concept of intellectual property: the dissemination and sharing of knowledge has become strictly limited. When information is used only for short-term, short-sighted goals: you have the disappearance of any perspective or wisdom. The slow erosion of public wealth and public property by the encroachment of patenting intellectual property is also the slow erosion of the concept of public rights, or any common good. History plainly shows that the march of civilization across the world has been one long, greedy, grabbing frenzy of trying to lay claim-to and own literally everything that isn't nailed down or owned by others. The entire history of civilization is nothing but an endless fighting over these possessions based on the idea of ownership.

The craziness of ownership can be demonstrated by what we choose to throw away. The instant any person does not want to own something anymore, for whatever reason: they throw it away. That property suddenly stops being their property anymore and is magically transformed into a piece of junk. How can the sacred right of human ownership disappear so easily? It disappears the instant it is not wanted. If a person wants to smoke a cigarette: they go to the store and buy a pack of cigarettes. That package is officially and legally considered to be their property. If anyone tried to take that package of cigarettes from them: they could be put into jail for it. But the instant that person finishes smoking that cigarette: the butt of that cigarette suddenly... is no longer their property anymore. Magically, it becomes a piece of useless junk. To be thrown away without thought, without thinking. The instant it is expedient and convenient not to own any property: humans easily and instantly absolve themselves of that ownership and throw away that property as useless, valueless waste. The instant Brazilian ranchers cannot use a piece of cleared rainforest anymore to raise their cattle on: leaving the previously owned land behind; devastated, and destroyed… as a waste product of their ranching lifestyle. Then they move on and magically own another piece of rainforest and repeat this insanity over and over. They do this just as unthinkingly as other people throw away cigarette butts. When is something junk, and when is it

owned? One second you own it… and the next… by pure magic, suddenly you don't own it anymore. This exposes just how intangible the concept of ownership actually is. Literally every human on this planet does the same thing that cigarette smokers do. They own things, and then suddenly they don't own it anymore and throw what they used to own out into garbage cans.

Until a peer example is given and proven that you can actually live happily without any kind of abstract insanity called 'ownership'; you will never be able to destroy the root of the problem; the abstract imaginary concept of personal ownership. Moreover until a definite majority hops on board, you will never develop enough power to sway and swing the system the other way. That is unless a single person uses their superior moral authority to galvanize a large enough majority to become actively outraged at the evils and pure irrational craziness of personal ownership, and throw away all their personal possessions and create a new way of life without greed, without money, without the concept of ownership, without the jealousy and possessiveness which the imaginary concept of ownership creates. Jesus tried to do it. It didn't catch on.

The question of how long you should own something is never asked. How long should your ownership of anything last? Why are some things like paper bags owned for only as long as it takes to get home… and some things like land; is passed on even after you die to your children? How long should human ownership last? 10 minutes? 10 days? 100 years? Forever? It merely depends on how long a person wants to own something. All human ownership is based purely upon what people want to own. All human ownership is purely an expedient convenience of the imagination. It is a completely fickle, transitory, imaginary construct created inside our brains… by deciding that we want to have-possess, or control-manipulate something.

If a child sees a toy in a store window: they suddenly want to own it. Before the child sees the toy, it does not want it because it does not know it exists. But the instant that toy breaks; they throw it away, and no longer want it. That is how ownership works. European explorers traveled to other continents and planted flags of their rulers in the soil. And by reading certain official sacred texts before a small handful of European witnesses, they suddenly instantly 'owned' land that other humans had been living on for thousands of years before they ever arrived on the scene. This abstract declaration somehow made their Monarch these Europeans were in thrall to, the personal owner of an entire unknown unexplored land. Why? Because that monarch was greedy, and wanted to own as much property as possible, so they could become more wealthy and powerful. Colonizing America was easy because the native people living there hadn't yet developed the concept of abstract ownership to the same insane abstract degree as Europeans had. The concept of ownership is based upon Pure Greed.

Today, there are court cases pending on who will own the moon, if we ever colonize it. There are court cases challenging the right to claim parts of the Moon where astronauts landed as legal property of the nations who landed there. Now the latest development is that the USA has declared that it owns the moon! And plans to settle it on a permanent basis! Unfortunately it has not yet specified exactly how it will do this, or how much it will cost the taxpayer.

If humans could travel to other planets and live there: we could conceivably own the entire Universe. We could own asteroid belts, Moons, Stars, Galaxies: on an individual basis! This is a theme of Science Fiction. One noted example is Isaac Asimov's Foundation series: where humanity populates the Milky Way Galaxy… and a single Emperor owns the entire lot. Think of it. If you were the only person left alive, you could easily own the entire Earth by saying to yourself:

'I ---- own all the lands, all the mountains, all the rivers, all the valleys, all the lakes, all the mineral rights, all the clouds, all the air, all the oceans of this planet.'

What if you could not absolve yourself of the *responsibilities* of ownership, or any responsibility which that ownership entails? What if you could not select what you want to own?… What if every cigarette you own; you must keep forever as yours? What if everything you owned… whether it was convenient or not, expedient or not to own it; is still yours… forever? What if you could never throw away what you owned? What would happen if you had to keep everything you owned forever? Then the mass pollution of the earth by industries and people arbitrarily revoking their claims of imaginary abstract ownership would not be possible. Then mass production itself would not be possible: then everything you create and use and possess: you would have to own forever. Then every responsibility you have you would have to *own up to* forever.

Then… ownership would become a loathsome burden that people would avoid like the plague. Then, the last thing anyone would want to do, would be to own anything. Because it would mean that they would be saddled with all of the time-consuming responsibilities and duties and chores needed to maintain, look after, repair, clean, dust, preserve, fix, what they owned… *forever*. Not to mention finding room for it, housing it, protecting it from the elements, caring for it, and spending ones whole life looking after it.

In effect: that is precisely what civilization has done to humans. It has brainwashed people by programming them with the idea that selective personal ownership as a personal choice *which does not entail any responsibility*. Humans have enslaved themselves through *irresponsible* selective ownership. The more things you selectively own, the more time and energy, caring, and love you have to waste upon your selectively owned possessions. The less time you have for yourself and other humans. The less freedom you have to do what you really want to do.

Why is it that personal ownership takes priority over everything else? Civilized communities punish all kinds of owner-violations like property damage and theft much more harshly than they punish human violations like rape and murder. Civilized societies value and protect owned property more than they value and protect living creatures and living people.

The Law of Dynamic Balance is Universal and simple, and can be applied to everything without exception: *whatever you own: owns you to the same degree that you own it*. Being owned by a dead, non-living thing is not fun, it is not enjoyable. Dead things do not return your love and caring… they do not love you back… they do not waste their dead-Energy preserving and maintaining your life Energy. They could not care less if you polish your 'beloved' grandfather's oak table lovingly for twenty fucking years. Once you die, that table will not care one speck about all the hours you wasted polishing it. This is the one-sided, imbalanced insanity of living things trying not only to own dead things… but also to take care of them… to love them and preserve them as if they were alive. The corruption of the human soul begins with the loving of dead things and dead ideas over and above living things and Life.

It becomes even more insane when a living human tries to selectively own another living thing. Then you get slavery. All one-sided ownership is imbalanced. If something owns you to the same extent that you own it, then in effect: there is no ownership. There is only a balanced relationship. But you cannot find balance in a relationship between a dead and a living thing unless you have a sense of Pure Wonder. If you have a balanced relationship between living things… where people own each other equally without anyone having more Power, Status, Wealth, or Knowledge than anyone else… then you have in

effect completely destroyed the civilized concept of one-sided ownership. If the land humans live on owns them as much as they own the land, then they become just another animal that adapts itself genetically to the needs of whatever ecosystem they live in. Once you balance ownership dynamically; you find to your surprise that this dynamic is the same dynamic that all living animals live by… it is the same dynamic of Evolution, the same dynamic as the Evolution of Galaxies or Stars, or Planets, or eco-systems, or animals, or relationships, or Atoms, or Molecules, etc…

What if every act, every feeling, every word, every thought, people had to own forever? What if humans had to be responsible and own up to everything they ever did or said? What if nobody was allowed to lie and say: 'I did not say that'. Or; 'I did not do that.' What if every human had to own up to everything they said and did? What if humans were forced to be completely honest and responsible in all matters of their selective ownership?

All western civilized legal systems are based upon the concept of the ownership of property. Not on the concept of responsibility. No civilized human fully owns up to the responsibility of their actions or their words. No civilized human owns up to the responsibilities of their rights of ownership. That is one example of the insanity of ownership: it is completely abstract, imaginary, expedient and arbitrary. It is sacred, unquestioned, unspoken religious dogma.

The last major innovation intensifying the insane greed of selectiv*e* ownership was the creation of the legality of modern patents. Now humans do not just want to selectively own the entire planet and everything on it… piecemeal. Bit by bit. Buying up bits of land. They actually want to own their own abstract ideas so nobody else can use their new or creative idea… piecemeal. Bits of ideas… Talk about guaranteeing the death of creativity. Talk about destroying all dissemination of new ideas everywhere. Talk about trying to monopolize ideas, and not let anybody else use them. Talk about greedy selfishness becoming the norm of all human culture. If only the person who had invented the wheel could have put a permanent patent on it, his offspring would be the richest people in the world today. Everybody who uses a wheel, or anything round would have to pay a fee to use it. What happened when Thomas Edison patented his ideas? He died a pauper because of all the legal battles over the ownership of his patents. And what has happened since? No new major breakthroughs; because after that: all the fun of inventing things was destroyed by greed. Once inventiveness and creativity is not only wedded to greed, but also locked down solid by the insane idea of selectively owning an idea. As if someone else who later has the same idea has no right to even have had that idea because somebody else had it before. The entire history of modern media, its monopolization, its corruption for corporate profits and self-interests… became a history of Robber Barons stealing patents from creative inventors who were legally robbed of their inventions.

Today there are no individuals who invent anything new anymore. Because even if they do, no corporation will allow them to even get their products on the market. Now the only way you can create something new is by selling it to a corporation. But corporations are the most non-creative entities on earth. They hate change and fear new ideas like the Devil itself, and manage to poison or sabotage every new idea ever sold to them. Their main legal defence is to buy up patents cheaply and then never use them so nobody else can use these new ideas. The invention of creating a legal system where you can own ideas based upon who was supposed to have thought of it first; has not only opened the floodgates for lawyers to cheat everyone and complicate the system so applying for any patent becomes more expensive than the idea is worth. But it has created a force of selfishness, a dog-in the-manger stupidity that has killed and destroyed the seeds of creativity in human society so no new idea ever gets to be even tried out. They all go into locked boxes, and die, and rot. Because the only creative impetus

that is allowed to exist inside modern human civilization is pure greed. This kind of rotten creativity is not creative at all. It is anti-creative. The energy of creativity is based upon radiation. The only time any creativity becomes powerful, is when anyone can use it freely without anyone trying to own it. Once a new technique in painting was developed… other painters took it, *stole* it, and used it to innovate even better techniques of painting. The best creators were the ones who stole other people's ideas honestly. And admitted to stealing them… *and* improved upon them. Because these techniques and ideas were not personally owned by anyone. Because the idea of owning these techniques had not yet been invented. The entire dynamic of creativity and invention, and experimentation has been destroyed and killed dead for over two hundred years by the invention of legal patents trying to own something called 'intellectual property'. You might have a brilliant idea. But if someone gets to the patent office before you do; then you are not allowed to use your own idea. If a corporation hires lawyers and brings you to court even though your new idea is valid and original. They can bankrupt you, and keep you in court until you die… simply because they have the deep pockets to pay teams of lawyers to obfuscate the legal proceedings, and delay the matter, and bribe the court clerks, and judges easily.

The patent history of automobiles is an example of how all inventors of better, more efficient, cheaper, better quality, smarter designs and ideas: were bought-off, killed, poisoned, cheated, harassed, intimidated, squelched, threatened, sabotaged, and all of their inventions have disappeared by the hundreds… destroyed, bought up and their records coincidentally burnt or lost. All because of the insane idea of the ownership of abstract thoughts. Because giant corporations cannot afford to be threatened by actual competition. Because the internal combustion engine has become normal. Because nothing better is allowed to be built, manufactured, sold, distributed, and used. Because anything better than the internal combustion engine threatens the dominance of the Oil Industry. Because anything better would destroy the Status Quo. Because the Oil monopoly Power Broker cartels which rely upon modern Capitalist wealthy Nations retaining their power advantages and trade advantages will do anything and everything to retain and increase their power and wealth..

If ever a cheaper, less polluting form of power was found and developed and sold to the masses, the culture of civilization as we know it today would change so drastically that Capitalism would cease to exist. Wealthy Robber Barons would cease to exist. Wealthy Nations would cease to exist. There are far too many rich powerful people in the world who depend on keeping what they 'own' by keeping things the way they are now: to ever allow the masses to get better by a cheaper, non-polluting source of energy being available to them. The result of the concept of imaginary abstract personal ownership is the logical slide into everyone trying to own everything, all fighting and bickering over who-owns-what, and who-owns-who.

Inventions that are too good are never developed because the only ones who can develop them and sell them are the corporations who have a life-stake in not putting themselves out of business by doing something so suicidal as making themselves obsolete. But this is all hidden by the Capitalistic corruption of the patenting process, the marketing process, the development process, and the research process. Which is designed to produce only? Mediocrity and shit that is even more complicated than the crap that is sold now. You will never see Capitalism produce anything that is simpler, cheaper, longer lasting and of better quality. That would cut into too many profits of too many billions of greedy people.

The creativity of the music industry has been destroyed by patents also. All music should be free. If you are playing music only to make money then you deserve to starve to death. If you play music

because you love playing music you should be allowed to do it without poisoning it with greed and snobbery and status.

Imagine if someone had been able to patent the idea of personal freedom. Then only one person in the world would have the legal right to be free. And everybody else would have to pay through the nose for his idea. What if someone patented the idea of breathing? Then every living thing that took a breath would have to pay him before they could take another breath of air. Then all living things would have to hold in their breath, hold in their freedom, hold in their thoughts… until the patent office gave them the legal right to use the patent for breathing, democracy and freedom. Of course every living thing would be dead before the patent office ever got around to officially granting these rights. And the entire world would be dead, except for the one patent holder who must be gleefully happy that he was the only one to have these legal patented rights. This is one example of how stupid and obscene the idea of the legal ownership of ideas and patents are. Owning a dead idea is useless unless you let the idea breathe and circulate freely around the world and let it live: it will rot and die and shrivel. Creativity blossoms only if it is free. If it is owned it dies. Life can only exist if it is free. If it is owned it dies. .

The question of how long you should own something is never asked. How long should your ownership of anything last? Why are some things like paper bags owned for only as long as it takes to get home… and some things like land; is passed on even after you die to your children? How long should human ownership last? 10 minutes? 10 days? 100 years? Forever? It merely depends on how long a person wants to own something. All human ownership is based purely upon what people want to own. All human ownership is purely an expedient convenience of the imagination. It is a completely fickle, transitory, imaginary construct created inside our brains… by deciding that we want to have-possess, or control-manipulate something.

If humans could travel to other planets and live there: we could conceivably own the entire Universe. We could own asteroid belts, Moons, Stars, Galaxies: on an individual basis! This is a theme of Science Fiction. One noted example is Isaac Asimov's Foundation series: where humanity populates the Milky Way Galaxy… and a single Emperor owns the entire lot. Think of it. If you were the only person left alive, you could easily own the entire Earth by saying to yourself:

What if you could not absolve yourself of any ownership, or any responsibility which that ownership entails? What if you could not select what you want to own?… What if every cigarette you own; you must keep forever as yours? What if everything you owned… whether it was convenient or not, expedient or not to own it; is still yours… forever? What if you could never throw away anything? What would happen if you had to keep everything you owned forever? Then the mass pollution of the earth by industries and people arbitrarily revoking their claims of imaginary abstract ownership would not be possible. Then mass production itself would not be possible: then everything you create: you would have to own, and own up to forever. Then you would be owned by your own possessions

In effect: that is precisely what civilization has done to humans. It has enslaved people by programming them with the idea of selective personal ownership as a personal choice. Humans have enslaved themselves through selective ownership. The more things you selectively own, the more time and energy, caring, and love you have to waste upon your selectively owned possessions. The less time you have for yourself and others. The less freedom you have to do what you want to do.

The Law of Dynamic Balance is Universal and simple, and can be applied to everything without exception: whatever you own, owns you to the same degree that you own it. Being owned by a dead,

non-living thing is not fun, it is not enjoyable. Dead things do not return your love and caring… they do not love you back… they do not waste their dead-Energy preserving and maintaining your life Energy. They could not care less if you polish your 'beloved' grandfather's Oak table for twenty years. Once you die, that table will not care one speck about all the hours you wasted polishing it. That is the one-sided, imbalanced insanity of living things trying not only to own dead things… but also to take care of them… to love them and preserve them. The corruption of the human soul begins with the loving of dead things and dead ideas.

The last major innovation intensifying the insane greed of selective ownership was the creation of the legality of modern patents. Now humans do not just want to selectively own the entire planet and everything on it… piecemeal. Bit by bit. Buying up bits of land. They actually want to own their own abstract ideas so nobody else can use their new or creative idea… piecemeal. Bits of ideas… Talk about guaranteeing the death of creativity. Talk about destroying all dissemination of new ideas everywhere. Talk about trying to monopolize ideas, and not let anybody else use them. Talk about greedy selfishness becoming the norm of all human culture. If only the person who had invented the wheel could have put a patent on it. He would be the richest person in the world today. Everybody who uses a wheel, or anything round would have to pay a fee to use it.

What happened when Thomas Edison patented his ideas? He died a pauper because of all the legal battles over the ownership of his patents. And what has happened since? No new major breakthroughs; because after that: all the fun of inventing things was destroyed by greed. Once inventiveness and creativity is not only wedded to greed, but also locked down solid by the insane idea of selectively owning an idea. As if someone else who later has the same idea has no right to even have had that idea because somebody else had it before. The entire history of modern media, its monopolization, its corruption for corporate profits and self-interests… became a history of Robber Barons stealing patents from creative inventors who were legally robbed of their inventions.

Today there are no individuals who invent anything new anymore. Because even if they do, no corporation will allow them to even get their products out on the market. Now the only way you can create something new is by selling it to a corporation. But corporations are the most non-creative entities on earth. They hate change and fear new ideas like the Devil itself, and manage to poison or sabotage every new idea ever sold to them. Their main legal defense is to buy up patents cheaply and then never use them so nobody else can use these new ideas. The invention of creating a legal system where you can own ideas based upon who was supposed to have thought of it first; has not only opened the floodgates for lawyers to cheat everyone and complicate the system so applying for any patent becomes more expensive than the idea is worth. But it has created a force of selfishness, a dog-in the-manger stupidity that has killed and destroyed the seeds of creativity in human society so no new idea ever gets to be even tried out. They all go into locked boxes, and die, and rot. Because the only creative impetus that is allowed to exist inside modern human civilization is pure greed. This kind of rotten creativity is not creative at all. It is anti-creative. The energy of creativity is based upon radiation. The only time any creativity becomes powerful, is when anyone can use it freely without anyone trying to own it. Once a new technique in painting was developed… other painters took it, *stole* it and used it to innovate even better techniques of painting. The best creators were the ones who stole other people's ideas honestly. And admitted to stealing them… *and* improved upon them. Because these techniques and ideas were not personally owned by anyone. Because the idea of owning these techniques had not yet been invented. The entire dynamic of creativity and invention, and experimentation has been destroyed and killed dead for over two hundred years by the invention of legal patents trying to own something called 'intellectual property'. You might have a brilliant idea. But if someone gets to the

patent office before you do; then you are not allowed to use your own idea. If a corporation hires lawyers and brings you to court even though your new idea is valid and original. They can bankrupt you, and keep you in court until you die… simply because they have the deep pockets to pay teams of lawyers to obfuscate the legal proceedings, and delay the matter, and bribe the court clerks, and judges easily.

The patent history of automobiles is an example of how all inventors of better, more efficient, cheaper, better quality, smarter designs and ideas: were bought-off, killed, poisoned, cheated, harassed, intimidated, squelched, threatened, sabotaged, and all of their inventions have disappeared by the hundreds… destroyed, bought up and their records coincidentally burnt or lost. All because of the insane idea of the ownership of abstract thoughts. Because giant corporations cannot afford to be threatened by actual competition. Because the internal combustion engine has become normal. Because nothing better is allowed to be built, manufactured, sold, distributed, and used. Because anything better than the internal combustion engine threatens the dominance of the Oil Industry. Because anything better would destroy the Status Quo. Because the Oil monopoly Power Broker cartels which rely upon modern Capitalist wealthy Nations retaining their power advantages and trade advantages will do anything and everything to retain and increase their power and wealth..

Inventions that are too good are never developed because the only ones who can develop them and sell them are the corporations who have a life-stake in not putting themselves out of business by doing something so suicidal as making themselves obsolete. But this is all hidden by the Capitalistic corruption of the patenting process, the marketing process, the development process, and the research process. Which is designed to produce only mediocrity and shit that is even more complicated than the crap that is sold now. You will never see Capitalism produce anything that is simpler, cheaper, longer lasting and of better quality. That would cut into too many profits of too many billions of greedy people.

The creativity of the music industry has been destroyed by patents also. All music should be free. If you are playing music only to make money then you deserve to starve to death. If you play music because you love playing music you should be allowed to do it without poisoning it with greed and snobbery and status.

Nature does not own anything… but it also is not responsible for anything also… Nature abandons what it creates because it does not own what it creates. Every year: trees let go of their leaves and abandon them to die and rot on the ground without owning them. Humans have taken the worst of both: the concept of ownership and lack of ownership and glued them together in the most foul ways possible: huge industries refusing to own up to the pollution they cause, dumping poisons which they created into the water and air and earth… while owning only the profits they make from selling their mass manufactured products to people and giving up all responsibility for what they manufactured and created; so people can own these dead objects, and then later throw them away and pretend they do not own them and are not responsible for what they once owned. And the industries that created these mass produced goods get away scot free: because they passed on the idea of ownership to consumers who paid them money to own these things. The idea of passing ownership of something in exchange for paper money. The idea of selling of slaves. Ownership comes from slavery. All the empires and great kingdoms of the ancient world were based upon the selling and use of human slaves for profit. The concept of ownership is an evil which needs to cleansed from human society.

Chapter Six A: The Beginnings of civilization

The Accumulation of Authority

Another name for authority is power. Another name for the perception of authority is pyramidal focus. People who have not fully matured, retain their child-view of the world where they still need someone or something to look up to. Giving up any self-autonomy is an abdication of your own power-authority. But when you were never allowed to have any power and never given the chance assert your own authority: you're not aware of what you have been robbed of. For instance: Giving up one's control of one's own critical faculties by allowing others to supply you with answers. Giving up emotional authority by allowing others to tell you what you should feel. And the most obvious abdication of all: physical authority, giving up physical control of your own life. Inside the pyramidal structure of civilization, such relinquishment is literally unavoidable and exists everywhere in all people in different degrees.

If you develop mastery over your own critical faculties, then even the idea of anybody telling you what is right or wrong is an insult to your own self-respect as a thinking person. If you develop mastery over your own emotions, anybody even hinting how you should feel is an insult. If you have mastery over your own spiritual life, anybody attempting to impose any kind of spiritual authority over you is an insult. A fully mature, balanced person laughs at such ideas because they do not have any need for anyone telling them what to do or what to think or what to feel. It is only a lack of maturity, a lack of development: emptiness-weakness, which lets all kinds of other influences fill up this inner vacuum.

When individuals and society are in a harmonious balance, there is no authority or fear: only participation, respect, love, fun and laughter. The abdication of your own authority and power, the existence of fear-pain within you; all inhibit the development of your human potential. To fear any authority figure: be it a God or a policeman, is merely a symptom of the condition of reflective fear that humans exist in, and the ignorance of your own undeveloped, unrealized power. When you have total authority and control over yourself you also have nothing to fear. Then you have total freedom to grow. A person existing in a state of Pure Wonder is always willing to learn-change-grow. They do not hand over their self-autonomy to others. A person existing in a state of fear-ego-pride is never willing to learn-grow. They are not in control of their lives. Instead: their ego-pride-fear controls them. That is the difference between true self-autonomy: developed from an open awareness that comes from Pure Wonder: and the obsessive need for control and power which originates from Fear.

In all civilizations: the logical consequence of blind obedience to authority; is hierarchal power on all levels in all kinds of ways. In any pyramidalized power structures: the dynamic and the effect is still the same regardless of the degree of this imbalance. This follows the same basic truth; that you become a victim of whatever you take for granted. As long as people do not question authority: they become victims of it. Any reduction of inequity and injustice is only brought about by questioning and challenging authority. But no hierarchical society can survive, if all of its members challenge the authority of the powerful elite who runs things. The questioning and challenging of authority is brutally suppressed in all authoritarian regimes. As long as you have authority, you will have social conflict.

It is not only ludicrous, but also impossible for any human to be responsible for any other human or take over their responsibilities. Yet that is exactly what having authority over anyone in any way presupposes. Taking authority means taking over both power and responsibility. How can any person exercise not only their own power, but also other people's power, and do it without a conflict of interest? How can you exercise any power beyond your own and not mishandle it? Outer Authority and Responsibility should go hand in hand; but they never do, and they never can… because no person can

never, ever know how to act responsibly for anyone except themselves. Once you start trying to act for others you become irresponsible because you will never be able to act as they wish, or would have, or wanted to. No human can fully ascertain the needs, wishes or desires of another person. No human can properly act for another. Any given, or abdicated, or wrested, or accumulated power will always be mismanaged, misused, and create all kinds of conflict, suffering, inequity, and imbalances.

The only accumulated power that works without conflict; is the collective power of willing cooperation… and only if everyone included works for a common goal as equals. That in itself limits the size of any integrated, efficient, collective effort. Once you go beyond a certain size, then you get the tribal structure of hierarchy setting in. Then you get clans, chieftains, councils; and from there, you end up with all of the structural problems of accumulation; greed, power, corruption, etc… or in other words: civilization.

How is human authority supposed to work? By power. The power of a parent over their infant, their children. There are two aspects of Parental authority: reward and punishment. Parental authority supposed to be love based, and motivated only by what is good for the child. It is supposed to be positive. Based upon love, courage, honesty, understanding, and maturity. You are supposed to love your child, feed them, clothe them, care for them…reward them, nurture them… and if they are unruly, then lovingly discipline them also. How much parental authority should be used to only punish children? 1%? 5%? 20%? 100%? Does it make sense to spend all of your time and energy and authority; beating and punishing and brutalizing your child?

How is most parental authority mostly used? How is all civilized, authority systems mostly used? Negatively. No love. No understanding. No nurturing. No reward. Do anything wrong, and you are punished for it. Do anything right, and you are merely not punished. Giving no help, no encouragement and no love. Nothing positive. Is that what you call a justice system that is fair and balanced? Armed soldiers, armed police, armed thugs using fear and brutality to enforce all social authority? Using only the negative energy of fear to insure obedience?

You don't believe this? Count how many times a parent says no to a child, and count how many times a parent says yes to a child. You will end up with a statistical record of how negative and how positive they are… but only on a very superficial level. Never mind what a child is not allowed to ever ask or express… or feel, or think, or do. What is the accumulative effect? The end result?

Nothing Positive

What are all the old religions composed of? A lot of rules and no mercy. What are all governments composed of? A lot of rules and no mercy. The same sick thing. Only punishment, punishment, punishment… and more punishment. Hate and more hate. Fear and more fear.

Is that a sane way of using authority? Using punishment to control the children of a family, and also using punishment to control everybody else outside the family. So once you go outside your family group into the larger social group; that larger group treats you as a stranger, an outsider. And instead of protecting and rewarding you… it either ignores and neglects you if you conform… or it punishes you for the sin of not conforming. Teaching you to live in fear of all larger authority systems? Teaching you to never think for yourself. Teaching you never to learn independence, or responsibility. What do parents do? They teach their children to be afraid of everything. These stinking brainwashers teach nothing but fear to their children. They smother them with 'no's' and rules and limits and control; 'No!

Chapter Six A: The Beginnings of civilization

No! Don't do that! You can't do that! No! Don't cross the street you might be killed! Huh? The child already crossed the street and was not killed. Everything a child does the parent reacts with fear. Every time the child finds the courage to do something difficult or dangerous or challenging the parent reacts with *fear.* The child is not afraid: it is the parent that is sick and obsessed about controlling the child The paranoia of everyone having to be 100% 'safe' for children all the time not only teaches fear; it teaches boredom, it destroys all fun, all happiness. Using parental authority only for the benefit of the parent, teaching the child to be even more paranoid and filled with irrational fear than the parent. Teaching the child to be as helpless as possible, as lazy as possible, as stupid as possible, as spoiled as possible.

So the reward of authority is not in helping and giving and loving the child but reacting only negatively. All dominance and adversarial dynamics in human societies are a result of how Civilization is structured. Most Pyramidal structures are a result of the dynamics of one-sided, destructive accumulation. Accumulation *creates* hierarchal relationships. All adversarial relationships come from the hierarchical structure of civilization. Humans are constantly fighting over who is on top and who is on the bottom, who has the advantage and who has a disadvantage, who is richer and who is poorer, who more powerful and who is less powerful, who is the winner and who is the loser, which is the winning side and which is the losing side, who are famous and who are not, who has status and who does not, who is important and who is not important, who is valued and who is not valued, what is valued and what is not valued, etc, etc, etc ad nausea. By creating pyramidal cults of authority: the structure itself defines the value system. The point is: that the entire struggle of hierarchy, the entire idea of it, the entire waste of energy on it: does not prove anything. It does not do anything. It is artificial. The structure defines the dynamic. The dynamic defines civilized existence. Humans are defined by

The structures of accumulation which they create. Humans do not realize that it is the structure of civilization which defines and controls them. They do not control the structure, they do not control civilization. Civilization controls them. If you simply change the structure of civilization so it is non-pyramidal: then all of these pointless obsessions would disappear also. But because this dynamic is so all-pervasive in civilized life: the poisons of dominance and adversarial antagonism seeps into every aspect of our lives… the effect is a destruction of ALL happiness. You cannot be happy if you are worrying about who is on top. You cannot be a lover if you have to be fight all the time… How can you be happy fighting against the ones you love? Why? Because somebody has to be in control… somebody has to be on top? That is only one effect of civilized authority on people.

Authority was created so someone more powerful than you could tell you what to do, and you blindly obeying that more powerful person; without him having to beat you, or force you to do what they say… every time they try to tell you what to do. It was created to develop a reflexive habit of obedience to anyone who happens to be an authority, an authority figure, or an authority on something.

False Authority was invented so people in power do not have to answer questions. False Authority was invented to prevent people in power from being questioned or challenged. If you want to find out if a person has any true authority: ask them questions. If they refuse to answer your questions: that in itself exposes their false authority. All false authority is based up on one-sided lies and hypocrisy. All false authority figures cannot afford to be questioned about their authority, because they know that if they are questioned in public, or even in private: their authority will be exposed as the sham and fake that it actually is. All False authority fears questions.

Chapter Six A: The Beginnings of civilization

All people who have true authority; are never afraid of being asked questions. All teachers who are true teachers are not afraid of their students questioning them, or challenging them. If you ask a teacher a question: and they refuse to answer it: then leave, and never come back. You have already proven to your own satisfaction that this person is not a true teacher. A true teacher is someone who has a sense of wonder, and never stops questioning. Any person who stops questioning, stops being a teacher also. The difference between asking questions and not asking questions is simple.

Evil people are afraid of questions. Evil people hate questions. Liars hate being questioned. Dishonest people avoid answering questions. Evil people hate the truth. Evil people fear Truth. All evil fears and hates Honesty. All evil fears and hates the Courage to ask Questions.

If they are afraid of questions. They are cowards. If their answers do not make logical sense. They are liars. If their answers are illogical. They are lying. If their answers are self-serving rationalizing bullshit: they are dishonest. If they refuse to be questioned. They are filthy cowards. If they refuse to answer your question. They are cowards. If you cannot ask someone a question. Then they are hiding from the truth. They are hiding the truth from you and from themselves.

The Accumulation of Leadership and Ruthlessness.

The first thing to wear away and settle at the bottom of any geological deposit or accumulation is the softest, weakest substances. The hardest substances end up on top. Civilized accumulations are no different. The softest, kindest, most loving, end up at the bottom while the most ruthless, the hardest end up on top. You cannot be on top and not be ruthless. The second any leader or powerful person is perceived to lose the hard edge of authority and ruthlessness: (that is: the willingness to use their power ruthlessly) they are instantly challenged and attacked by those more ruthless than they are.

In civilization: the compression that comes from accumulation forces all people to develop a hard outer shell called an ego. In the lowest strata of civilized societies, people are forced to be ruthless merely in order to survive their brutalized condition. It has been painstakingly documented that the survivors of Nazi death camps were all more ruthless than the ones who didn't survive. The kinder, more loving, more giving, more generous prisoners perished, while the more ruthless managed to survive.

What is more structurally important in any pyramidal accumulation: the apex or the base? Can the base survive without the apex? Yes. Can the apex survive without the base? No. Structurally, and physically the base of civilization… its lowest, its poorest are more important for its survival than all the richest, smartest, mightiest, most powerful elite… Yet, civilization values the apex more than the base. Can construction workers survive without lawyers? Yes. Disputes would simply be resolved in some other fashion… probably better, and with more equity. Can lawyers survive without construction workers? No. If there were no construction workers: then there would be no houses, no homes, no buildings, no cities, and no highways. Yet lawyers are paid more than construction workers. Why? Because they are not a staple necessity needed by everyone. They are a luxury service for the affluent and powerful that deal in elitist legal matters. It makes no sense to value a luxury staple service over a necessary staple service. In civilization: the more superfluous, the more unnecessary something is, the more it is valued. The rarer it is, the more it is valued. The apex is always valued more than the base. Regardless of what social strata you examine; ruthlessness is always valued more than the ability to be kind, gentle, or loving. This is one basic, dehumanizing effect civilization has upon humans.

Chapter Six A: The Beginnings of civilization

The Dynamic of Degradation and Rot and pressure due to Accumulation

Civilization suffers from three universal conditions due to Accumulation: Pressure, Rot, Degradation

First there is the Pressure of accumulation

Accumulating Gravity Pressure
Accumulating. Social Pressure
Accumulating. Peer Pressure
Accumulating. Cultural Pressure
Accumulating Religious pressure. .

To *avoid* change.

Which in turn creates;

Rotting power structures
Rotting Cultural structures
Rotting Gravity structures
Rotting Social structures
Rotting Peer structures
Rotting Religious structures

That are too rotten, too corrupt, too weak and only change by continuing to rot.

These two universal Conditions of Accumulation over time; creates Conditions of Universal Degradation. On all levels. In all ways.

By the Accumulation of Pressure. And by the general Rotting of Accumulated things. This creates *Incremental* Change. Change created by Universal Degradation inside an Accumulation; is the worst kind of change possible. Universal Degradation does not allow new change to happen. It allows only old accumulated things to rot. And keep on rotting. All Incremental Change due to Accumulating Pressure, Accumulating Rot and Accumulating Degradation is sick, evil, filthy and obscene.

Why?

Because everything Small, Growing, New, Young, Healthy, Vibrant, Creative, Positive, and Good inside the Accumulation called Civilization: is systematically poisoned, crushed, twisted, stunted, destroyed, killed, butchered, tortured, hated, feared, and attacked.

What does that mean?

It means that out of all the possible combinations, and permutations. Every event that ever happened inside human civilization had the worst possible outcome. In other words, everything that happened was the worst thing that could have possibly happened. Every civilized event that ever happened was not the best thing that could have happened. It was the worst.

Critically minded people are aware of this. They are aware of things becoming steadily worse. They are aware of it happening. But they do not have a perspective on the basic dynamics of *why* it happens. They do not have a historical perspective on *how* it happens. They just know it happens.

Throughout the Ages: religious fanatics, leaders, writers, people in all walks of life have noticed this worsening of affairs, and fought it, preached against it, and hated it. Samuel Clemens: better known as Mark Twain, knew it. Twain ranted about how the America he knew was going to Hell in a hand

basket. He, together with many other famous people, noticed how things never got better: they always got worse.

They did not understand it because they did not draw back far enough to get a proper perspective. They did not develop a critical awareness of Civilization itself. They did not expand their awareness enough. They did not inspect and evaluate civilization comparatively. They did not put their own Civilization under the microscope of scientific comparison and evaluation. They did not look a Civilization with a Sense of Pure Wonder.

If you live long enough: you yourself will notice this general dynamic in countless different ways. As a vague trend, as many causal factors affecting each other, as a general direction, as the difference between what once was and what is now.

You can point fingers of blame everywhere for this general, universal dynamic. You can blame everything for the general corruption due to Accumulating Pressure, Accumulating Rot, and Accumulating Degradation... You can complain about how the quality of life has been degraded. You can point to how the quality of drinking water has been degraded. You can point to how even the milk of human mothers has been degraded and poisoned by toxic residues and chemicals that came from how they were raised and what they ate and drank. But you will not understand it unless you understand the Root Dynamics of Civilization. These Root Dynamics are also the Root Causes for this process of Universal Degradation inside all civilizations.

What does this mean?
That is: as long as human society is based upon a Dynamic of One-Sided Accumulation.

Every major choice that was made: was the worst possible one.

What does this mean? It means that nothing inside civilization never ever gets any better. It means that things only get worse. It means that all the brainwashing bullshit called: Optimism, and Hope and Progress: is a pure, fucking lie. That is: as long as human society is based upon a Dynamic of One-Sided Accumulation. It means that the only time things will ever get better… the only way things will not get worse… is if we stop accumulating. Period. There is no way around this. No incremental change in the basic Universal Dynamics of: Accumulation, Rot, Pressure, and Degradation can stop 7 billion humans from accumulating into 15 Billion humans. No incremental change in Accumulation, Rot, Pressure, and Degradation; can stop the accumulated overpopulation Pressure of Billions of more Humans from the Degradation of the Earth, and the Degradation of their own lives. No incremental change of Billions more humans being born can stop the Rotting of Billions of more tons of Accumulated Garbage. No Incremental Change can stop this Accumulation of garbage from creating More Disease and Sickness. Etc. Etc.

Almost every major choice that was ever made by civilized humans was the worst possible one.

For example… After the 2nd World War: President Truman had a choice of how to use the industrialized power of all the war factories that had made the profiteering Robber Baron fat-cats of America even richer than they were before, because of the war. Manufacture

Factory-built houses. Or factory built cars.

It was an easy choice. They could have done both with ease: but that would have destroyed the robber barons. That would have helped the common man too much. The building industry was comprised of small-time contractors. The car industry was already a monopolized oligarchy of three huge corporations. What is the result today? Expensive housing. The epidemic of poor people unable to afford any kind of housing. Workers spending most of their pay checks on blatantly overpriced rented apartments. Buying blatantly expensive overpriced cars. With almost no money left after these two major expenses. The epidemic of homeless people in America.

What would have happened if Truman had organized all of the thousands of industrial war factories after the war to build cheap, well-built, steel houses? Hundreds of millions of Americans would have had their own cheap, well-built homes which would have lasted for over 100 years without any need of repair and costly maintenance. There would have been no rich developers. People would have stayed in their own communities to work. They could have afforded even better cars. There would have been no poverty left in America; period. But they couldn't have that now…. could they? The Robber Barons controlled the Government and robber barons are only happy when everyone else is poor and starving and miserable. They decided to build cars instead of houses… as if an American who was not affluent enough to own a house was rich enough to buy a car? There was no sense to their choice. The more houses people could afford to own, the more carts they would end up buying. Truman was their obedient corrupt corporate-owned lapdog. He came out of the worst politically corrupt machine since Tammany Hall. He did not fight the Corporatizing of the USA after the war. Nor did he fight the Pentagon's takeover of the federal budget. Eisenhower warned the nation about it in his farewell speech. Americans ignored the corporate takeover of power in Washington and bought the crappy cars and crappy houses and thought they were getting a good deal for their money. They were totally wrong. So… the Luxor Corporation. The only company that tried to do it… and almost did do it. And in fact did do it… built the first modern mass-production plant that could turn out cheap, mass produced, modular steel houses. Modular pieces that could be transported easily to a site, taking only 3 days to assemble. Have your own custom chosen bungalow set up at the location of your choosing in a week for only 3,000 dollars! Transportation of the units, installation and setting up and assembly included in the price! They were enameled for God's sake, at the factory, under thousands of degrees of heat… enamel so hard and durable; they could and did last almost forever… In fact the few that were assembled are still standing today. The few Luxor houses assembled are still standing today after over 90 years of exposure to the elements: and they are still rust-free.

Luxor was sabotaged by the robber barons and Washington, and shut down. Because civilization cannot abide anything to be improved or better. Whatever civilization creates or invents or manufactures it always without exception must be worse than what existed before. Anything better is instantly taken away and sabotaged. Just like the Tucker Car Company was sabotaged and shut down because it was a threat to the big three major American car corporations at the same time that the Luxor Corporation was sabotaged and shut down. Because it was too good a car. It was too safe. It was too well-built. It was too modern. It was too affordable. It had too much room inside. The engine was too good. It had add-on features that could be installed at extra cost called accessories. So the consumer could custom order the features they wanted on their car. Making each model a custom car... Oops. The big three stole that idea: but only after they shut down the company that was making better cars than they ever did.

And the result today? Shoddy cars that cost a fortune to buy and another fortune to repair. An elite monopoly of the car industry-oil industry cartels; controlling the American Capitalist machine. Even the choice of which corporations survived and which went extinct were the worst choices possible.

Chapter Six A: The Beginnings of civilization

Universal Principles of Human Accumulation:
The larger the organization the more impersonal it is.
The Larger the organization the more inhuman it is
The larger the organization: the more inefficient it is.
The larger the organization: the more destructive it is
The larger the organization: the more insane it is.
The larger the organization the more ruthless it is

This is why WW1 and WW2 happened. This is why Red China went into an insane state of mass hysteria for decades.

The Concept of Accumulation

All centralization, all one-sided accumulation: is sick and imbalanced. You will not find the Dynamic of accumulation… which results in a permanent form of centralization… anywhere else in Nature, or anywhere else in the World, or anywhere else in the Universe.

Stars that accumulate too much mass: explode and destroy themselves. Galaxies that accumulate too much matter, have black holes in their centers that suck this excess matter into a gravitational hell that destroys it, and spews this excess energy out as high-level radiation. Nothing in the Universe stays permanently centralized. Not Time, not Space, not Energy. Even Black holes are not centralized centers of permanently accumulated energy. They are continually spewing out old energy from their two polar ends while continually sucking in new energy. Not even a Black Hole can save or amass Energy indefinitely through a Dynamic of One-Sided Accumulation. Even a glacier is only a temporary accumulation of snow and ice. Glaciers flow like rivers: only in a larger context than a river, over a longer period of Time. Stars are temporary accumulations of mass and Energy. No star centralizes Energy forever through a Dynamic of one-Sided Accumulation. They have living, breathing life-cycles just as Galaxies do. When any Star, or Galaxy, or planet accumulates too much… when it becomes too big*:* it is destroyed. It destroys itself.

One sickness of human civilization is the One-Sided Dynamic of Destructive Accumulation called: Centralization. The term: centralization is only a code word to hide its true dynamic, and what it actually is. *All* Centralization is One-Sided Accumulation. If we replaced the word: 'to centralize', with its true semantic meaning: 'to Accumulate'… then we would have a more difficult time of hiding this from ourselves; that this is what it is we actually do. It would be more difficult to avoid asking why we are constantly Accumulating everything we can. We have so many code words that mean Accumulation: we have so many words we use… only as terms of accumulation. For instance:

Collecting, Gathering, Taking, Acquiring, Saving, Amassing, Building, Piling Up, Concentrating, Compiling, Harvesting, Stocking Up, Depositing, Recruiting, Warehousing, Caching, Storing, Banking, Stacking, Garnering, Gaining, Dictionary, Encyclopaedia, Assembling, Levying, Mustering, Increasing, Augmenting, Adding, Inflating, Gaining, Accretion, Aggrandizement, Developing, Waxing, Researching, freezing, drying, salting, fattening, enlargement, expanding, growing, rising, lengthening, etc. If you look at this list of different kinds of Accumulation: you may realize that this is what civilized humans do most of the time; with most of our energy; for most of our lives. Human Civilization can be generally defined as: *One-sided* concepts-assumptions-terms-functions-forms-kinds of Accumulation

We civilized humans are so insane: we even think of Time as an Accumulation instead of as a flow.

Chapter Six A: The Beginnings of civilization

Has anyone ever found an Accumulated pile of Time anywhere in the Universe? Is there any way you can Accumulate Time? Can you save up your Time, while you are alive, and use it after you die? No. You cannot. *Time is a flow*. It is not an accumulation. It does not work as an accumulation. You cannot freeze Time, or save it, or salt it away, or pile it up… or accumulate it. But Science is so insane that it actually tries to do this. Not only that: it tries to segment it. Science tries to segment Time and accumulate it.

Can you split up Time? If Time was a finite material object: then you could split it up into separate segments. But Time is not finite. It is Infinite. It is not tangible. It is intangible. It is an invisible flow. Yet human scientists treat Time as though it was a finite piece of firewood that can be chopped up! And because of this: we civilized humans treat Time as a One-Sided Accumulation.

The idea that you can chop up pieces of Time into absolutely separated segments called seconds is so stupid, so illogical, so absurd: it is even stupider than the idea of chopping up all the oceans of the world into separate ounces of liquid. At least the oceans of the world are finite. At least they are material and tangible. Yet scientific measurement is all based upon the idea that you can chop up Time into absolutely separated, tangible segments. Simply because the bullshit illogic called Science is merely another rationalization of the human tool-process of separation, segmentation, and accumulation. And because of this: we civilized humans treat Time as a One-Sided Accumulation.

If something is dead for a long time… we value it more because it has somehow 'Accumulated' more Time while being dead. We value adults more than children because they have somehow accumulated more years of life. We count Time every day as an Accumulation of hours-minutes-seconds. We measure history by counting how many Accumulated years have passed. We measure work by how many hours of Time we have Accumulated. People pay wage-slaves for how many hours of Accumulated Time they spend working for them.

Time is money. Time is valuable… *but only as a non-existent, imaginary Accumulation.* Only in terms of an Accumulation. We treat not only Time as an Accumulation: we treat almost everything around us and ourselves as an Accumulation, or as something that has to be Accumulated. Even our awareness. Even our intelligence.

Human Awareness is: an Accumulating Normalized perception.
Human Perception is: a Normalized Awareness of Accumulation
Human awareness is a perception of accumulation
Human perception is an awareness of accumulation.

Accumulating is considered to be normal. We take Accumulating for granted. We take the idea of Accumulation for granted. We humans think in terms of accumulation. We act in terms of Accumulation.

Science uses Time only as a Concept of Accumulation.

How?

By measuring things.

How does Science measure things?

Chapter Six A: The Beginnings of civilization

By using mathematics to measure things.

What is mathematics?

Mathematics is based upon the insane, irrational, imaginary idea of absolute separation. Mathematics is based upon absolute segmentations which do not exist in Nature and do not exist in the Universe. .

A mathematician counts things. They count leaves, people, blades of grass. They ignore the fact that the leaves are connected to a tree. They ignore that people are connected to families. They ignore the fact that blades of grass have roots that connect them to the living Earth. Mathematics is insane because it ignores all actual connections, and invents imaginary separations where none actually exist. By using a measuring stick. A measuring stick is an abstraction. Even though the stick is a single unbroken piece of wood: the stick is separated into absolute separations. It is marked with abstract imaginary separations where no actual ones exist. Each imaginary 'inch' or 'centimeter'… is marked by an imaginary abstract line. Each 'inch' represents an imaginary segment that is absolutely separated from all the other 'inches' and its only characteristic is that it 'accumulates'..

Mathematics is so insane: it has an assumed unspoken assumption of absolute identicality. It assumes that every imaginary absolutely separated segment called a 'mile' is absolutely identical to every other absolutely separated segment called a 'mile'.

Why?

Because when you write a mathematical number like the number **1**… It looks almost identical to every other abstract line drawn to represent the number **1**. The first clay tablets used for barter had insertions denoting each sold item. Once people started using the same tool to make these insertions into the wet clay to mark how many animals or pans or loads of goods were bought or sold: they began thinking that the clay tablets represented what was sold and bought. After the transaction was done, and the animals were taken away: the dead clay tablets were still there. They were still there years later. All the clay tablets for hundreds of years had almost identical insertions made by the same tool. This is where the insane idea of mathematical numbers being absolutely separated segments that are absolutely identical to each other came from. This where the insane abstraction known aw mathematics came from. From using tools. By segmenting things into dead pieces and then poring over the dead segments.

By trying to find something that never changes.

By finding something it *thinks* never changes, and assuming it is a 'Constant'.

What has Science found today that is not supposed to ever change?

Three things they call 'The rate of Time', the 'Speed of Light'… and the Weight, or Inertia, or Gravity of 'Mass'. Apart from these three things: everything else in the Universe changes. These three things are supposed to be exceptions to the rule. These are the only three things in the Universe that Science assumes, never change.

There is one small problem however… no Scientist in the World, has the slightest clue of just what 'the Rate of 'Time', or the 'Speed of Light', or the 'Weight', or 'Inertia', or 'Gravity', of 'Mass'… actually is. They use these three things: 'the speed of light', 'Mass', and 'Time' and call them 'CONSTANTS'.

Not having the slightest clue of what they actually are… Then they use these very things, which they do not have the slightest clue as to what they actually are… to *Measure* other things with.

But only in terms of accumulation.

They do not use these three imaginary constants in any other way.

So… What is Measurement?

It is merely a way of finding out how much something has been accumulated. Or how fast it Accumulates or how slow it Accumulates, or at what rate it Accumulates.
What is a 'rate' anyways? How slow, or how fast it exists? How slow or fast it is? How heavy it is?… How slow or fast it moves*?*…

A 'rate' is a fractional comparison. Taking two things out of context…and trying to compare them; by using a slanted imaginary line to separate these two imaginary values… or ideas, or concepts, or assumptions, or numbers. Like Miles-per-Hour... Or MPH or M/H.

Only… there's a problem with that. If you try to use fractional comparisons to compare two things that are different from each other… it doesn't work.

Trying comparing apple to oranges… because they are both round, and around the same size. So… if you have 5 apples; and someone else has 3 oranges… Then you have two more than the other person… Which is bullshit.

More of what? An apple is not an orange. An orange is not an apple. How can you have three more apples when the other person has no apples to begin with? The only thing you have more-of… is round objects. The only thing you have more of is numbers.

Oh… I forgot. Scientists consider all numbers to absolutely identical to each other. So 5 eggs is equal to 5 apples. Try baking a cake by replacing 5 eggs with 5 apples and see if the result is identical. The concept, the idea of identicality comes from mathematical numbers. Mathematicians assume that all numbers are identical to each other. They assume that every number 1 is *absolutely identical* to every other number 1. They assume that every number 5 is absolutely identical to every other number 5. This is semantically insane because the mathematical number itself does not exist in the Universe: except as an abstraction that represents something that actual exists. If you count chairs by numbers: 5 chairs… are not absolutely identical to another 5 chair just because they are the same number of chairs. All 10 chairs are different from each other. But mathematics ignores this. Reducing everything to mathematical numbers is one of the most inhuman, insane, irrational things you can do.

Then by using the magic of mathematical formulas: it tries to balance and equalize these unconnected *objects,* or values, or ideas… by putting some stuff on one side of an equation, and putting other stuff on the other side. It is a common scientific use of abstractive comparison that is basically meaningless and insane. If one person has three stones and someone else has three eggs: they are supposed to balance out equally. Both have three objects that are oval, round, solid objects about the same size. So; three round rocks, equals three round eggs. Which is crazy. In a German Concentration camp: the difference between having three eggs as opposed to three round rocks was the difference between Life and death. But in a mathematical equation: they balance out. Not only do they balance out! This mathematical

balancing hocus-pocus is supposed to prove that they are to be absolutely equal to each other! I know this sounds crazy but that is precisely how Science uses fractional comparison and evaluation.

Instead of fractionally comparing or evaluating apples to apple, or oranges to oranges. Science compares, or evaluates Time to Distance… or Miles-per-Hour… or M/H, or… MPH… or Miles

Meaning that Miles and Hours are supposed to have something in common with each other… So you can compare them fractionally. Like comparing apples to oranges because they are both round, and roughly the same size: 3 apples
5 oranges

Which gives you the solution… or an answer of 3/5th's

Of what?….

It is merely a fractional proportion, comparing the difference between two accumulations.
But if the two accumulations you are comparing are not the same. Then just what the fuck are you comparing?

If you compare apples to apples: then the fractional proportion of 3 apples
5 apples

Or proportional difference between these two *Accumulations of apples* makes a little sense. But the second you start comparing apples to oranges you can't make any sense at all…

For example: Science doe not make any sense in comparing Miles to Hours.

What does Time have to do with Distance? Are they the same things? Are they even remotely similar? Do they have anything at all to do with each other?

Can you have Time without Distance? Can you have Distance without Time?

Linear Distance has nothing to do with Time directly. Time is not mono-Linear! Time happens everywhere to everything at the same time! There is no fucking direct connection that can be found between Linear Distance and Linear Time. Because neither one of them exists except in the human imagination. This makes any direct fractional comparison between Linear Time and Linear Distance: illogical, insane, stupid, absurd; and completely meaningless.

If you move only three Miles an Hour linearly: you are measuring how slow you move in terms of how much Linear Distance you can Linearly Accumulate in one Linear Hour.

In other words: all Linear Distance *is a* Linear Accumulation.

Then you can turn around, point to your starting place three miles away: and claim that your movement is a Linear Accumulation…

Huh? Movement is a form of Linear Accumulation? HUH!?? An accumulation of what?…

What do any of them have to do with the others? Except… they are all defined linearly. Except that the existence of an imaginary line only exists in your damn head. Look back after you have traveled three miles: do you see any line marking your past travel? Do you see any line marking that past Time? What if you had meandered around and come back to where you started from? Where is your accumulation of distance?

You can sit on your ass all your life and you will not accumulate any linear distance.
You can sit on your ass all your life and you will not accumulate any Linear Time.

You can sit on your ass all your life: And the distance between the Sun and the Earth will still be the same. And it will not be Linear.

You can run 20,000 times around the Earth until you drop dead; and the non-linear distance between the Sun and the Earth will still be the same.Since when does Distance have anything to do with Time? Since when do these two concepts have anything to do with accumulation? Unless you think you can accumulate it. The trouble is: you can't. You can only believe you did.

It is an imaginary equivalence. Invented by Science. It is pure bullshit. Even in terms of only accumulation: it still is pure crap. Only when you add the imaginary line to all of this does it work. Only when you confine your entire awareness to a linear awareness does it *seem* to make sense.

What if you can accumulate Time with no Distance? What if you can accumulate Distance with no Time? If you can do either of these things. Then why stick them together, and say you cannot have one without the other? It has been scientifically proven that the speed of our thoughts is instantaneous… that they take no Time whatsoever to reach other parts of our brains… So even <u>that</u> assumption is pure scientific bullshit.

Science assumes that all Movement of Energy is an Accumulation of Time, and an accumulation of Distance. Because Science only uses these values in terms of accumulation.

But.
Time is not an accumulation.
Distance is not an accumulation.

Science believes that all travel is a rate of the Accumulation of Distance… over an Accumulated period of Time. You can turn back and proudly say that you have *Accumulated* three miles of Distance over one Hour of Accumulated Time. If you had not moved: you would still be back there: three miles back where you began an Hour ago. You are measuring two imaginary points using imaginary abstract human concepts of Time and Distance. You are measuring an Accumulated Distance by two imaginary abstract values of Accumulated Time. You are measuring an Accumulation of Time by two imaginary abstract values of measured Accumulated Distance. You are measuring your Movement by measuring where you are… to where you once were… You are comparing and evaluating your movement. Using Time and Distance. You are using the idea of the Past and the Present to accumulate something. However: you cannot accumulate the Past. Once the Past is gone: it is gone. You can believe you have accumulated it. But that is only your imaginary belief.

Now if you learn something… if you learn from your experience, which takes some time…then you do accumulate something. But what you accumulate cannot be measured. And if you do not learn anything

from your experiences, then not only have you not accumulated anything, but trying to measure what you have not accumulated is absurd and meaningless... What is the point in measuring time/experience if you have not accumulated any learning or wisdom from it? Do you want to measure the amount of enjoyment you have? Or the amount of suffering you are going through? What for? Why?

By thinking of Time only in terms of an Accumulation. By thinking of Distance only in terms of Accumulation. Science tries to accumulate things. Science uses fractional comparisons only in terms of Accumulation.

What if you didn't have any reason to move? What if you were happy where you are? Then; seeing someone walk three miles in an hour would seem pointless and meaningless to you. Then if that person tried to tell you he was proud of the fact that he moved an accumulated distance of three miles in an accumulated period of one hour; you would look at him as if he was nuts. Because he would have had to walk *back* an extra three miles just to tell you this. So he actually walked six miles. Just to tell you he was proud of accumulating three miles of distance. But since he walked three miles back to tell you how proud he was of accumulation three miles of distance. He will have lost all the accumulated distance he was so proud of. But he will proudly tell you he just walked six miles. Why? To keep fit? He could have jogged in one spot and kept fit without accumulating any distance at all. You: on the other hand, during that time: may have been practicing Yoga and become fitter then him without walking at all or accumulating any distance.

What *is* the human concept of measured Time?

The Human concept of Time is: The degradation of Energy. Slowly getting older, less healthy, and weaker until we die.

What if we did not die? What if we lived forever?

Then we could not measure Time. Then the idea of measuring time as a finite thing would not exist. The only reason we humans invented the concept of measured Time in the first place is our Fear of Death and Dying. What if you love running ten miles an hour every morning? And saw some fat, out-of-shape person barely jogging three miles an hour? Who was proud of the fact that he moved three accumulated miles an hour? When you yourself, never bothered to measure how many miles you ran, or how fast you went or how far you went; because you enjoy running for the sake of running; and not how much you can accumulate? You would look at that person as if he were an idiot. Because the difference between a person who enjoys what they do, and someone who measures what they do is obvious. Is it intelligent to measure everything you do; instead of enjoying what you do? The only people who measure what they do are people who don't know how to enjoy what they do. People who go to work from 9 to 5. People who are so detached from their bodies; they have no enjoyment in being physically active.

How can you scientifically compare a person who stays in one place for an hour, to a person who jogs three miles in one hour, to a person who runs ten miles in one hour? Only in terms of accumulation or non-accumulation. Does this make any damn sense? No…. But it's Scientific as hell.

What if you do not try to accumulate at all? What if you did not *want* to accumulate an Hour? What if you did not *need* to accumulate Distance? What if you did not care what time it is? What if you did not care how far away, or how close something is? Then all scientific measurement becomes meaningless.

What if you only enjoyed living so much; you didn't even notice Time passing? What if you enjoyed the land you pass through so much; you didn't notice the distance you covered? What use would scientific measurement be to you then? What if you do not try to accumulate at all? What if you did not *want* to accumulate an Hour? What if you did not *need* to accumulate Distance? What if you did not care what time it is? What if you did not care how far away, or how close something is?

What if those three people did not feel like doing anything? How do you scientifically compare three people who do not move for one hour? You can't.

Why?

Because they didn't accumulate anything that you could measure abstractively, or linearly. But even worse: the two things Science compares fractionally; are both imaginary and abstract. Not only that. Science uses these fractional rates to compare only two things. Not three or four. To find a solution. To find a third unknown. To find an answer. To find an absolute, imaginary answer to absolute, imaginary problems.

What is a solution? It is an absolute. What is an answer? It is an absolute. Why are all scientific answers and solutions answers absolute? Because the questions are posed in absolute, imaginary terms. Absolute-in… absolute out. Or as the saying goes: garbage-in… garbage out.

Because Science uses the language of abstract mathematics to create abstract formulas, using Imaginary Numbers *only* in terms of one-sided accumulations. What is an Imaginary number? An imaginary number is an absolute.

So what *is* Science after all…?

It is the imaginary, abstract measurement of absolutes: using fractional equivalents turned into decimal fractions, comparing apples to oranges: in terms of accumulation. That's all it is. Nothing else.

Gaaaah, what does that mean?

It uses Time as a concept to describe accumulated light… By how many light-years it took to get here. Who gives a shit how many light-years it took to get here? It either gets here, or it doesn't. We either see the light, or we don't!

Since when the fuck does light accumulate Distance? Light is the same regardless of how much distance it 'accumulates' going through Space. Light does not try to accumulate Distance. Then why the fuck does Science define Light by how much Distance it supposedly has 'accumulated'? What kind of bullshit is this? Science uses both Time and Light as a 'Constant'… so it can measure things… Only in terms of accumulation.

Science also uses imaginary abstract 'Constants' in mathematics… to measure things with…

Only in terms of accumulation.

Science also uses imaginary abstract 'Constants' in mathematics… to measure things with…

Chapter Six A: The Beginnings of civilization

……Only in terms of accumulation.……

Science does not use Light, or Time in any other way. It uses them as imaginary Constants to measure things with; so they can imagine that something has been 'accumulated'… This is how Scientists think. That is mostly how we all think… in abstract terms of accumulation…

How did mathematics come about? By counting how many apples you had. By counting how many fingers you have. Mathematics was born out of Accumulation. Mathematics is not logical. It is merely an abstract language of accumulation that compares imaginary accumulated apples to imaginary accumulated oranges, and gives imaginary bullshit absolute answers, as a solution to its imaginary problems of comparing accumulations that are different from each other and are completely unconnected to each other. Why was mathematics invented? Why did people start trying to count how many apples one person had; compared to how many oranges another person had?

Greed. Envy. Scarcity. Starvation. The fear of starving to death. The fear of death.

That is not logic. That is insanity. That is Fear. That is the fear of dying. The only logic mathematics understands is the insanity of one-sided Accumulation. *It is the logic of Pure Greed.* Nothing else. Mathematics is not sane. It is not logical.

Why?

Because it does not connect anything sanely, because it only connects dead things. Not living things. Because it connects things that are out of context and not connected to each other.

The only time you can be logical is if you connect things sanely. An apple connected to an apple tree; *is sane*. An orange connected to an apple tree; is insane. A living apple connected to a living orange tree is not logical. A living orange connected to a living apple tree is not logical. It does not exist.

There is no sane connection between an abstract symbol; and what it actually represents… unless you represent actuality as it actually is, and how it actually works and why it actually works. Our Universe does not function by a One-Sided Principle of Accumulation called Greed. Mathematics does. The Universe does not work by the principles of addition and subtraction. Mathematics does. The Universe does not grow living apples on living orange trees and living oranges on living apple trees. It does not arbitrarily switch living pears, and living apples and living oranges from tree-to-tree and expect them to grow. Mathematics does. In the Universe: a pear is not the same as an apple, and an apple is not the same as an orange. You cannot take a living pear and make it grow on a living apple tree… and then since you think that apples are also similar to oranges: take that living pear from the living apple tree and switch it again to an orange tree and expect it to grow. Just because pears, apples, and oranges are all fruits that grow on fruit trees does not mean you can switch them around merely because they are roughly, generally similar to each other. That is what mathematics does. Mathematics uses the idea of identicality. It uses symbols and ideas as 'equivalents'. By assuming something is generally equal to something else when they are not equal at all. In fact: mathematical equivalents have nothing to do with each other. The only sane thing mathematics does with equations and equivalents is balance them. But since all mathematical equivalents are one-sided accumulations. The only thing a mathematics equation can balance… is an accumulation. Nothing else! That is one reason it is so useless.

For instance: you can use a mathematical equation representing how many cubic feet of water flow past

any given point in a river…. But only as an accumulation. You cannot use mathematical equations to represent how the water in the river dynamically balances itself as it flows down the river. You cannot use mathematical equations showing how every eddy, and swirl of every fluid once of that water interacts and connects itself to all the other fluid ounces of flowing water… is continually balancing itself dynamically while it runs down the river, and out to the sea.

But…. If you build a Dam across that river…

Then you can use mathematical equations to figure out how much water will accumulate behind the dam. Because that Accumulation is not a dynamic flow of Life Energy. It is a dead, abstract, imaginary one-sided addition or subtraction.

In other words: If you let the river live: you can't measure it. But if you kill the river: you can measure it. Science can only measure dead things. Science cannot measure living things. Science cannot measure Life. The only time you can use mathematics is if you accumulate something, or if you subtract something that has already been accumulated. You cannot use mathematics to represent your life, or your thoughts, or your feelings. Mathematics is an inhuman, insane, measurement of one-sided accumulation.

The only time you can use mathematics is if you accumulate something, or if you subtract something that has already been accumulated. You cannot use mathematics to represent your life, or your thoughts, or your feelings. Mathematics is an inhuman, insane, measurement of one-sided accumulation. Addition and subtraction are both one-sided. If you subtract from something that has accumulated… it is merely a one-sided form of backwards accumulation. You can never use mathematics in any equation to balance anything dynamically: simply because you can never simultaneously add and subtract at the same time. You need separate equations to describe what happens at the same time.

Hell… you would need hundreds of thousands of equations just to describe what happens in ten seconds: to ten feet of flowing water in a small stream. And you would still only be describing it not in terms of a flow… but in terms of a one-sided accumulation. Which does not make any sense whatsoever. Which is why mathematics is basically meaningless and useless for anything except one-sided accumulations. One-sided accumulation is *not* logical. It has nothing to do with logic.

Write on a chalkboard: 1 + 1 = 2…. 2 + 1 = 3
That is not logic.
That is pure one-sided accumulation.
Logic is connection: not Accumulation.
Addition is not Connection.

Neither is subtraction, or division, or multiplication or any of the other crap mathematics is used for.

Adding an orange to an apple does not automatically connect them to each other. Adding one gold piece to another gold piece does not connect them to each other.

Adding people together into a mass; does not connect them together to each other. It does the exact opposite. It separates them and isolates them and alienates them even more from each other. You can only get accumulation from segmentation, and separation: not connection. Separation and segmentation is not logic. Separating and segmenting is not being logical.

Chapter Six A: The Beginnings of civilization

What do we humans actually do? We take a living bush or plant… and chop it up into thousands of pieces…. And then add them up, counting with our fingers up to ten. Making thousands of beads, and then adding them up. That is not logical.

But that is what we humans actually do.

Then we go on our hands and knees, and try to find one piece of that chopped-up plant on the floor that fits another chopped-up piece of that destroyed plant. After spending enough hours searching, we might find <u>one</u> chopped piece matching another separated, segmented, chopped-up piece.

That is not logical.

What we do is find one thing that connects to another, and ignore all the other pieces of chopped up things that we have destroyed … and go:

"Look… See! Here is a connection. Look!… This dead segment fits this other dead segment. Oh… all those other millions of chopped up dead segments?… that were created when I chopped up this living plant? Oh… *LET'S not look at that*… Lets brush all of those other chopped up pieces under the carpet, and pretend they don't exist…

Let's only look at this one dead connection I found. See? I added one thing to something else, isn't that marvelous? Aren't I brilliant?… Now… how can I make a profit out of it… I know… I can add up all of my discoveries. I can add up all of my advantages. See! One piece of chopped up plant! Two pieces! See! I am Logical!

That is not logic.

Adding unconnected segments together, just to accumulate them: does not connect them. It just creates a pile of accumulated, unconnected segments. It comes from the basic dynamic of the first tools we used that produced: Separation. Segmentation. Accumulation. What about all of the other pieces of chopped-up segments you are hiding under the carpet?… eh? Can you connect them back together again? Can you glue the pieces of the plants you killed back together again, and re-connect all of the separations you created, and make that plant live again?…. No?

Then why did you kill the plant in the first place?

Just so you can add up *some* of the dead pieces? Just so you can accumulate *some* of the dead pieces?

What is logical about that?

Killing something, chopping it up… hiding most of the chopped-up pieces… and accumulating only some of the dead pieces by adding them up and accumulating them?…

.

That is not logic

That is pointless, mindless, destruction. That is going against the Dynamics of your own living bodies. That is a living thing; creating death instead of life.

Chapter Six A: The Beginnings of civilization

What Is Logic?…

Logic is a connected totality. Logic is the living connected totality of a living plant. Logic is the connected Totality of a living eco-system. Logic is the connected Totality of the Living Eco-sphere of our Earth. Logic is how the Universe emerged from a single connected Totality, by creating a connection for every separation it created. You cannot separate any of these Totalities from the others logically. They are all connected. Yet Science separates them easily by using the abstract straight line as an imaginary separation. Without creating the necessary imaginary connection for every imaginary separation it creates.

You want to be logical? Create connections. Then Make a connection: before you make a fucking separation. Create a new connection without creating a new separation. Can you do that? If you cannot do that…

Then you cannot be logical.

Create a new connection without creating a separation. Start with a Totality. Then connect it to another Totality. In context. In the proper context. In the proper relative context. Not by some imaginary abstract bullshit. Not by selectively ignoring all the other connecting factors. Not by ignoring all the other connections, and only looking at one connection. If you can do that: you are being logical. If you cannot do that. You cannot understand a fucking thing logically. Then you can only understand things illogically, irrationally, and insanely. Then none of your rationalized, insane, illogical understanding will make any sense. Then there is no universal logical understanding. Then every rationalized, illogical understanding conflicts with every other rationalized, illogical understanding. Then you have a pile of civilized knowledge that is a rotting mass of pure accumulated shit. Then you can have experts arguing with each other until they are blue in the face, and not come to any agreement. Then it becomes impossible for anyone to completely agree with anyone else.

Science has created the insane detachment of the calculating mind. The human brain used as a calculating machine to add up things so they accumulate: the human brain used as a dead tool to segment, preserve and accumulate numbers and facts. The human brain becoming an inhuman piece of dead stinking stupid unaware, useless shit. The highest form of civilized human intelligence is supposed to be the detached calculating mind; actually it is the stupidest form of intelligence and the worst evil on Earth.

In other words: the only way we think is in terms of calculation. We only think in terms of one-sided accumulation. We have become incapable of calculating more than one side of anything. And that has made us so incredibly stupid: that every human with any common sense despises all of the policies and ideas and propaganda that are sold to them by the elite powerful rich. Who claim to know how to run business, government, and their own families: while they publicly screw up all of their calculated plans and theories, and screw up their marriages and children and themselves.

Science is the most insane, the most poisonous symptom of the insanity called the calculating mind. None of their calculations work: except mechanically. Science is pure poison for a living human. It destroys your mind, your body, your soul, and your heart. It turns you into an insane mechanical calculating machine. And other humans are stupid enough to respect, worship and revere these cold, calculating assholes. Science cannot exist without the imaginary Linear Line. Without this imaginary Linear Line it becomes insane crap. Human abstraction cannot exist without the Imaginary Linear Line.

Chapter Six A: The Beginnings of civilization

Take away the Imaginary Linear Line from human awareness: and abstract civilization crumbles, disappears, and vanishes before your eyes.

The Dynamic of Accumulation

The entire history of human civilization is driven by the insatiable desire for more knowledge, more power, more wealth, more fame-glory-social status. But whatever you cannot get enough of: is addictive, and ultimately corrupting. The greed for Wealth, Power, Status and Knowledge all originates from the tool-based dynamic of Accumulation. Each of these desires is blind because they exist regardless of what context they are found in. Humans have no control over their own tool-use, tool-evolution, tool-innovation. Because in civilization the tool is more powerful than the human. The tool uses and shapes each human generation according to its needs, not according to the needs of humans. While humans glorify the same exact desires, which create their own misery and suffering. Humans glorify civilization as an unquestioned, unexamined, pyramidal accumulation of knowledge, power, wealth and fame.

These four aspects of accumulation are all examples of imbalance, inequity and unequalness. They are also the four basic motivations of all civilized humans. They are the carrot, the reward for climbing higher in the accumulative pile of civilization. They are also the four basic evils, the four basic corrupting influences of human souls. Special knowledge or experience can only be achieved through the *accumulation* of specialization-segmentation of knowledge. Its level of corruption depends on the value placed upon it by civilization. All specialized knowledge is a source of imbalance. All forms of human inequality are corrupt. Simply the fact of not allowing any special knowledge to be freely taught to everybody makes the holder of it corrupt. This accumulation of specialized knowledge became inevitable with the onset of civilization. Every area of specialized expertise can be shown to be corrupt because they all lead to the same process, the same dynamic: they are all used to gain power, wealth and social standing. Each calling or profession is basically a racket designed to benefit the holders of that expertise at the expense of the *exploited* and *excluded* majority. As these forms of expertise splintered-segmented-accumulated, those at the top of the pile became more powerful-more wealthy-more famous-more corrupt.

But knowledge-power-wealth-fame does not produce happiness-fulfillment-peace-love-connectiveness: it produces the exact opposite. With today's modern technology there are more poor and starving people in the world than ever before. But people ignore the billions of human souls being crushed by civilization. Instead they only focus upon the apex of that pyramidal accumulation and worship it, glorify it… pyramidally, segmentially, out of context: simply by not putting all the segments of that totality together. You cannot sanely value anything you cannot understand. Only if you experience-evaluate-compare-and put into perspective all of human civilization can you gain an understanding of it as a single basic social structure.

None of these aspects of civilization need be corrupt: if they are dynamically balanced. If a person who is wealthy works so that this wealth is equally spread throughout society; then it is not corrupt. If a person with a certain expertise works so that all people gain his expertise; then that knowledge is not corrupt. If a person who is powerful works so that his power is disseminated equally to all others; then his power is not corrupt.

But this never happens. Once civilization emerged; its structure alone dictated the imbalance of these four aspects regardless of circumstances. As this accumulation grew, the levels of corruption were only

determined by how unequal any aspect happened to become in relation to other aspects. Once the accumulation of knowledge grew so that no single person could master all of it, once people's roles forced them to specialize in some kind of expertise: then, unavoidably, knowledge became a corrupting dynamic within human society. The corrupting effect of any form of greed is universal for all humans: whether it is the greed for knowledge, power, wealth, or fame. The universal effect of greed on a human soul, what it does to people: how it cuts them off from other people so they are unable to share anything of themselves with others, how it insulates them from the suffering of others, how it insulates them from any awareness of their own spiritual corruption, so that they are capable of rationalizing their own actions as being moral-just-right-good, how the culture of greed is evidenced in justifying the oppression of all those below you, how being trained all their lives in taking, people never learn how to give, how this invisible, intangible, secret rotting and shrinkage of the human soul begins from birth, slowly destroying all innocence and wonder. I have no desire to detail or follow the convolutions of these imbalances as they are evidenced in each human soul: except to say that all forms of greed and the sense of Pure Wonder are mutually exclusive.

One Basic Effect of Accumulation: Antagonism and Competition

The dynamic of accumulation forced humans to become adversaries… antagonists, competitors: and the consequences of this have all been universally adverse... Within the pressures of civilization, people had no choice but to adopt adversarial roles. Whatever the inequality, inequity: if somebody has it, somebody else wants it. Success-advantage-competition became more valued and developed than any form of cooperation. Until you get pyramidal events such as the Olympics: which is mostly about humans competing mechanically physically between each other.

Originally, the Olympic Games were an international-political-cultural-religious-sporting event. At that time, these aspects of civilization had not split off from each other as they are today. But even back then, it served mainly as a way to channel the armed conflict of warfare into a less destructive form of conflict, while glorifying only how humans functioned physically-mechanically. The glorification of all sports: focuses purely upon the ability of humans to function only mechanically: worshipping it above other human abilities. What are The Olympics: but a Worship of Physical measurement. Someone being .0014 seconds faster than someone else. Or Gail Deevers becoming Olympic Champion, because the other runners were flat-chested, and she actually had breasts that swelled-out, literally winning by a nipple… So all the other runners will be forgotten, but she will be remembered as a world-famous Gold Medal Winner… because her nipples stuck out more than the other women. What does that have to do with human life? What does that have to do with living? Have a Gold Medal for the best nipples in the World. Go around measuring how much faster, or higher or farther humans live. Have a Gold medal for the fastest lover.

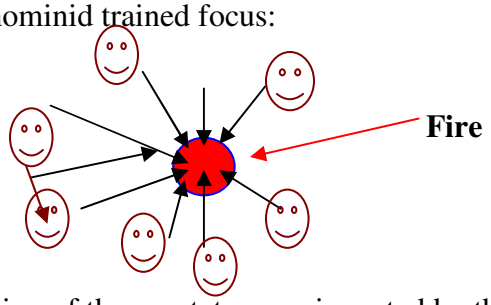
Physical measurement is meaningless. It does not mean anything. It has no context, or relevancy to human existence. Billions of humans worship measurement not only in the Olympics: but in thousands of other ways also. Spectatorship became worshipped because of pure accumulation. What one person watches is not important. But what millions of humans watch suddenly becomes the most important thing in the world. Regardless of what they watch. It does matter what they watch… it only matters how many of them watch.

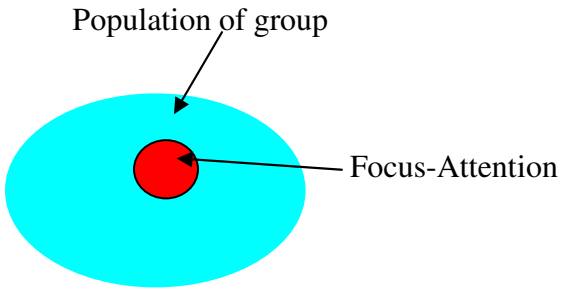
If millions of people loved watching turds coming out of a rectum: the Media would have shit-cams. It would become entirely normal to come home, turn on the television, and watch people taking a shit. And anyone who objected to it would be either derided as being crazy, laughed-at, or completely

ignored as a nutcase… because they are only one person… they are not the majority. And whatever the majority likes is supposed to be good, not bad. Thousands of Romans liked watching people kill each other for hundreds of years. Did any of them listen to the few who puked their guts out seeing this shit? No. Just as billions of people today think watching the Olympics is perfectly good and normal.

That is the danger, and sickness of everything humans call normal… Once enough humans start doing something, or thinking something, or acting some way, or feeling, or being some way… then no matter how stupid it is… no matter how insane it is…no matter how sick it is… no matter how revolting and filthy it is… It is okay… it is accepted unquestioningly… it is not challenged, it is not changed. It becomes normal. Then whatever this normal shit is… if it keeps on going, it becomes habitual, then it becomes customary, then it becomes traditional… Until it becomes sanctified, holy, sacred, honored, revered, worshipped, set in stone, frozen, rigid, unquestioned, etc.

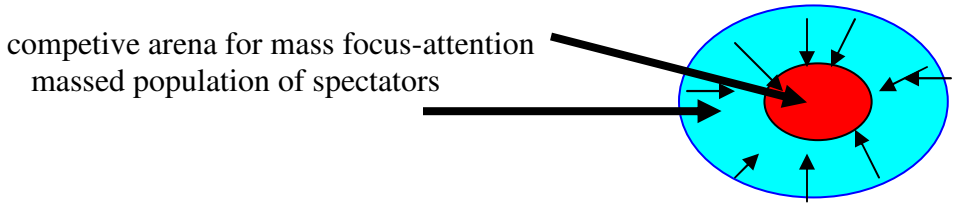
Human-hominid trained focus:





The creation of the spectator was invented by the dynamic of artificial man-made fire. Once an artificial fire took over the living center of each community. Then our ancestors just sat and mindlessly watched that artificial fire…. Being distracted by its flames… being entertained and distracted by listening to others, while staring at a fire.

Then this inverted pyramidal focuses of attention was magnified by the accumulation of more people gathering around to mindlessly be distracted by something. The central cell of the community was enlarged to include more than 20-30 people until they used amphitheatres. Then the arena was born… as the only way an individual could compete for attention against all of the hundreds-thousands of voices-people in that overpopulated communal cell: so the spectators could be mindlessly distracted by watching something socially… with other people beside them doing the same thing.



This dynamic could never happen if there are only 20-30 people without a fire in the center of your community… Not even to show-off any physical prowess. If you reach the top of a hill before everyone else and want to crow in triumph and feel more powerful and better than all the others of your group… who is there to witness your accomplishment? You must wait for the others… and if you are hungry and thirsty, you must wait for those who are carrying food and water to bring it to you. Since the only reason you were there first was because the others were carrying what you did not carry, and was far more important to the survival of your group than any individual showing of egoistic prowess. You are forced to wait alone… with no spectators to massage and puff up your ego… In fact: if you get to the top too fast, it becomes a lonely, unwanted, unrewarding accomplishment.

The earliest amphitheatres were egg-shaped, or half-eggs. They were not round. They were only mimicking the half-cell of the original two-cell bands of 12 each that made up the smallest single grouping which was the original group-size of our ancestors.

In this earlier context; winning, or being at the top of anything, was a negative feedback situation which was avoided at all costs. Because it not only created imbalances in each half-cell and double-cell community… but it also threatened to split-up these cells into smaller units; that were not as safe, or as good for the survival of the members, or the group as a whole. In those earlier times: splitting up a double-cell only happened when there were enough people to create an entirely new double-cell. This splitting was never designed to polarize people into winners and losers except in the winning and losing of being able to survive in Nature, against natural hardships, and against the other bands they encountered. Consequently: the dynamic of center-focus. The competition for attention. The creation of the passive observer-spectator. The dynamic of trying to penetrate an egg-cell… the dynamic of competitive survival. The creation and accumulation of the ego… is all a product of the over-intensive use of tools over millions of years of tool-evolution… by walking apes who were blindly trying to do something with dead tools that instead; they should have been trying to do with their living selves. This produced a tiny minority of winners and a majority of losers… and an even larger population of Non-participating spectators.

To split and polarize people into winners and losers is not a balance: it is a disconnecting imbalance. The difference between fun and competition in sports is that it stops being fun when winning becomes the primary goal. Once you get serious about any kind of play-activity it stops being fun. To base the concept of happiness or fulfillment upon winning also means that you cannot be happy or fulfilled unless somebody else is losing: i.e. Unhappy. Even if competitive antagonism is done on a perfectly level and fair playing field, with the contest being only between two people… for there to be any winners: fully half of the world's population would have to lose. But if you compete pyramidally: then for every winner, there must be hundreds, even millions of losers. If in order for you to be happy requires that many other people be unhappy: then your happiness in winning is morally corrupt. The idea of replacing fun with ego gratification makes no sense whatsoever. But it makes perfect sense if you wish to pit the human species against itself and train it into becoming competitive antagonists and enemies

All of the inward-looking sport spectacles. All of the arenas, all of the sports competitions, all of the adversarial sports combats that human huddle around to watch: looking inwards instead of outwards: all of the insular perimeter inward-dynamic of spectator sports; designed to block out all awareness of the outer world, the earth, Nature, the perennial beauty of Nature and the vastness of the world humans live in compared to their puny little social interests; all this structured non-awareness of the world all around you and outside you, is the imbalanced, one-sided, one-way focus and perspective that man-made fire created by destroying the natural balanced Sense of Pure Wonder which every infant and child is born with. Human civilization completely ignores and blocks out from its awareness everything outside the artificial shell which the use of fire created as a social dynamic of one-sided unawareness

Sports

As long as people have competitive egos, they cannot be happy unless they can look down upon somebody else, unless they spend their whole lives trying to prove they are better than others. The need to win transcends all other considerations, thereby corrupting ones humanity. All hierarchical power struggles, all antagonistic competition turns people into enemies: making any love or even cooperation

impossible. The competitive weaning process that only rewards the lucky few in all competitive sports insures that the majority of humans do not even get a chance to develop their potential in any field of endeavour; be it professional sports or the job market. The general effect of all unloving, antagonistic competition that is based upon the id, the super-ego, the 'Me first and screw everyone else.' attitude towards life and living. This basic attitude towards others results in unhappiness, frustration, and misery.

The only reason there is any fun at all in playing tennis is because one of the rules is that you can only keep on playing as long as you keep the ball inside the lines of the court. If that rule did not exist, then nobody would play tennis to 'win' or play anything competitively.

What if half the people in the world actually refused to compete with the other half… What if you went to a tennis court and nobody wanted to play to win at all… What if all they wanted to do was keep the ball in play as long as possible… Then who would play tennis at all? Yet… the best way to learn any ball sport is to keep the ball in play as long as possible. Unfortunately all the fun of doing so is automatically poisoned at the start by people trying to learn how to play competitively instead of just having fun with it.

Firstly: if you try to learn any sport competitively… you won't even be able to learn it. If you have never hit a tennis ball with a tennis racquet in your life, and you go onto the court trying to win instead of practicing first, you will end up spraying the ball in all directions because you have not even learned yet how to develop any hand-eye coordination skills good enough for your partner to hit the ball back to you. As a result, most fledgling tennis players get disgusted at not having a chance even to touch the ball and will quit playing at all Then you will never ever play tennis again; because you will be convinced that it is not fun… except for the few gifted experts who waste all their lives mastering this one difficult ability and can control the ball with their racquets enough to beat other players who have wasted most of their lives trying to win…

Competitive organized sports are horrible destroyers of a child's ability to have fun. Instead of giving children the freedom to play their own games as they like; adults interfere and take over their child's play: turning it into work… into practice… into competition, into a fight for status. The obsession with perfecting some athletic feat is everywhere in mass culture. Surfers, basketball players, skate boarders and roller-bladers waste years of their life trying to perfect challenging tricks which take only a few seconds to perform. Athletics has become the exclusive arena of show-offs. They practice endlessly. They do not laugh, they do not have fun, they do not enjoy what they do. Their specialized athletic trick is their only claim to fame. It is the only way they can be noticed by other people. The only way they can develop their ego, their self esteem.

If you took away any competitive concept in tennis and only made it a game where two people try to hit the ball to each other as playfully and with as much fun as possible, then there is no longer any need for these imaginary lines. You can play any game of pitch-and toss with any ball or bat or racquet… only when people stop doing it creatively… when it becomes a mechanical boring repetitive game that is too easy because the two players do not push each other's limits playfully and happily… then it stops being fun. The only reason these lines were created is because people did not play the game cooperatively enough and got tired of chasing down balls hit too far away to even hope hitting back. Because their partners were not cooperative enough to hit the ball back at them so it was not easy to get, but also not impossible either. This way both players stretch their abilities, improves their game faster, and become better players while cooperating at the same time. One reason sports are boring is because it is being

done with tools; mechanical aids, abstract lines and rules. One reason it stays interesting is because most sports use a round ball that nobody knows exactly which way it will bounce. It is the unpredictability of what you are playing with that makes it fun.

Repeating a stroke or action over and over again without the unpredictability of the actual world interacting with you is not fun. Yet: all ball players are forced to do this for years… cooperatively. It's called training. In fact all sports are based upon this ignored cooperation: without this cooperative training there would be no athletes at all, no super-trained athletes, no super-trained skills, no super-developed abilities. Not all, but a lot of it is boring and repetitious because they are all striving insanely to become the best in the world instead of just having fun with whoever happens to want to play. That is why sports are not played by most people. Most people do not like it when other people become obsessed with only winning. That is precisely what has ruined and is ruining all sports: the idea that in order to have fun, you also have to win.

Sports are based upon imaginary lines. They are based upon creating certain imaginary lines: and then recreating them endlessly… without changing them at all. Changing or taking away one imaginary line in sports is unthinkable, inconceivable… but then that is what all civilization is based upon also. Even slightly altering any of the imaginary lines is a huge revolutionary change in any sport. Change the number of downs in football from four to three and suddenly you have an entirely different game… suddenly you have Canadian football, instead of American football. Let the American NFL players get 10 yards on 3 downs instead of 4, and see how lousy they are compared to the Canadians who do it regularly… Meaning the Canadians get 10 downs regularly only using two downs for gaining yards instead of three downs. If the Americans were ever forced to play by Canadian rules in a truly international competition: the Canadians would beat the pants off the Americans… and if the Americans played the Canadians using their four-down rules, the Canadians would still beat the pants off them.

Another thing about the effect of imaginary lines used in any sport. Like in tennis. What all imaginary lines do is completely change the dynamic of the game. What if no imaginary lines are used…? Then no hit ball could be considered unplayable. When you play with imaginary lines… especially in tennis: where most of the balls go out of bounds, and most players instantly give up on trying to reach them… so most of the time instead of trying to have fun, what they end up doing is trying not to have fun… trying not to make a mistake… suddenly the entire game becomes negatively polarized… then the players no longer like playing because they make too many mistakes. Then they try to play perfectly within certain imaginary boundaries by making no mistakes at all. The trouble is, making mistakes is the one of the main ways you learn to become better at whatever you do.

The entire dynamic of human learning has never been properly studied. But if you bother to search your own experiences, you will find that you only became able to play or do something according to the imaginary rules of your society by first making mistakes. Learning comes from making mistakes. Using imaginary lines and imaginary rules as absolutes that are supposed to be sacred and never changed is a major reason why people do not play sports. Because whatever absolutes and imaginary lines are used; it does not let them play the way they want to. If you take away all absolute imaginary lines and rules from any sport: then it becomes impossible to win or lose. Then the idea of winning or losing becomes so unimportant that people can easily have fun without being competitive. Playing a sport creatively instead of by rules makes it more fun. This is done everywhere in sports, but only incrementally. Nobody dares to throw away the entire rulebook: nobody dares throw away the basic concepts of the absolute and the abstract imaginary line. If we did that then all people: young and old, could play sports the way they want to and have more fun doing it.

One example of what happens when you relax some rules in sports is Broomball. It is an offshoot of professional hockey. Begun by overweight hockey fanatics who never learned how to skate. They decided to play hockey their way. Without a hockey puck, without uniforms, without hockey sticks, without skates, without having to spend years learning how to dribble the puck and learn how to skate, without even a goalie to guard the net. They just took a bunch of sawed-off brooms and a huge rubber ball that anyone can whack at… and ran out onto the ice and horsed around… sliding and slipping all over the place, yelling and joking and having fun. Pretending to be the best hockey players in the world; so nobody else dared to make fun of them on or off the rink. This way they managed to keep other people from finding out how much fun it actually is. Otherwise every person with an ice rink would have thrown away their skates, and started professional broomball teams and ruined hockey.

Even so, they nearly always draw an envious crowd of onlookers who wish they could go out there and play. But Broomballers are just as exclusive as all other sports nuts. You can only join, if you are over weight and have a beard… or a moustache, or sideburns, or some ugly facial hair. Talk about sports discrimination. Only allowed to have fun if you are out-of shape and wear a beard or sideburns… They still play by the general ideas of hockey. They still play on an ice rink, and have a goal net and try to score and win against each other. This is only one proven example of what can be done creatively if you get enough people together who would rather have fun than the follow rules and try to win.

Take professional football and professional baseball: two of the most specialized sports in the world. Where one football player only kicks one kind of kick during the entire game… and if that kick is not needed then he does not play at all… or the designated runner or hitter in baseball… where any player can be replaced with a certain extra player at any time during the game… In football: the entire idea of being a team is destroyed by specialized roles. There is no coordinated teamwork at all. There is no team. Only specialized specialists doing their specialized things. With nobody knowing what the hell is happening: because there is not enough cooperation.

Even the plays are sent in by playbook specialists. How much intelligence does it take to play professional football? How much intelligence does it take to function only as a robot… ordered to do a certain specialized tasks on command? How boring is it? How dehumanizing is it? That is not teamwork. That is being trained to feel like a machine, function like a machine, and being proud of being a stupid, brainless robot machine: just so you can work at playing a meaningless game and be paid big money because other jobs are less fun, and less well-paid, and even more dehumanizing.

What if both games: football and baseball were games where the players are rotated through every position. If every hike of the football had a different quarterback, a different linebacker, a different pass receiver, a different tackler, a different kicker, etc… Then the team with the best all-round athletes would win. Not the most specialized. What if each team had to play both sides of the ball: Offense, and Defense. Believe it or not, that was how the game was originally designed to be played… that is until too much money corrupted it. Then there would be no one-skill specialized athletes. What if baseball was done on a rotation basis also? So every at-bat had a different pitcher, a different catcher, a different first baseman, etc… Then there would no pure hitters, or specialized relief pitchers. And no players sitting on their asses for hours bored out of their minds.

If you want to make football even more fun… have the game set up with 24 players on each side. And 12 footballs being hiked at the same time. Twelve hikers hike the ball on one side to twelve carriers, and go after and try to tackle the other twelve ball carriers on the other side… while their ball carriers try to avoid the other twelve hikers. If a hiker successfully tackles his man trying to tackle his quarter back,

he can then get up…run and catch a pass from his ball carrier… Then ball carrier he tackles has to get up and suddenly become a pass defender.

But. What if it is a running play? Then the tackled attacker has to get up and chase down the quarter-half-fullback, or else he will score a touchdown easily… because he has then only one man to beat. Man-to man football. One-on-one macho toughness and speed and agility. Then you will see ferocity, and intensity that will make your hair stand on end. You will see runners doing things never dreamed of. You will see tackling rise to such a high art, that it will surpass ballet in its pure poetic beauty. You will see foot races, tumbles… all without any injuries. They will throw away those cowardly pads and helmets as slowing them down too much. It will become personal… mental, psychological…

The hiker and ball carrier alternate their roles-positions, and the team with the most touchdowns wins. This way, in only two downs, every player gets to be a quarterback, a hiker, a linesman, a tackle, a pass receiver and a pass defender. Is that enough of an athletic challenge for the macho superstar *specialized* football stars who can only do one fucking thing? Or will they all wilt and cringe and whine that this kind of football is: 'Too hard, man'. If they whine, then let then shut up and let real men play the sport who do excel in all aspects of the game as it was originally intended.

Then there would be so much fun, so much chaos, that it would not matter how skilled anyone was. There would be 12 balls in play every down. There would not be one single person on the field that did not have an assignment and a challenge… There would not be one single person on the field who was not in on a play… There would be much more team involvement; because there would not be one single player sitting idle on the bench: except extras to fill-in for injured players. Also there would be less injuries… because there will be no specialized bone breakers to get up a 20-yard head of steam, and no 400-lb monsters to fall on top of somebody.

Talk about complexity. How do you coordinate twelve passing or running plays? What happens when three footballs are thrown to one receiver? Does he catch all three and score three touchdowns? When you have them strung all the way from sideline to sideline, then any superior speed would be nullified; there would be no long end-rounds. Just mano-a-mano football to the umpteenth power… Then, there would also be less huge pile-ups of bodies, less injuries, and more skill required. Oops. But if one quarter-half-fullback on one edge of the field decides to run the entire width of the field to outrun his tackler… there would be every form of running play ever imagined. Who tackles who? Who isn't tackled? Who slips through? Tacklers will be going nuts trying to decide which quarter-half-fullback to tackle.

After you are personally tested against both of the other side's two players, then the opposing hikers slide down after two plays… *until you play against every single player on the other side…* The result is; the better players will shine like stars. Then everyone on that field will know how good they really are… personally matched against each of the other teams players. This means that each two-man team has to play four downs against the other side's two-man team before they slide down to play the next team. And see how they match up against 24 players who have 24 different ways of playing the game, thinking the game, 24 different quarterback decisions, tactics, ideas, etc…

Imagine a huge linebacker picking up a quarter back who was trying to tackle him… in his arms… and carrying both the ball and the protesting would-be tackler all the way to the *other* end zone… and then giving him the ball, and a wet kiss on the forehead to boot on top of it? What if instead of trying to avoid being tackled…the person with the ball starts hunting the tackler, so he can carry him to the other

end zone, or knock him down and run over him? What if the person with the ball does not run away from the tackler? But only waits for him to be foolish enough to try and tackle him… because the instant the tackler gets close enough… he will be grabbed, and carried…. Along with the ball... Suddenly… there might be ball carriers chasing tacklers… who run away, yelling at the &^^&$% to get away from them… because they do not want the humiliation of being carried to their own **#$^$%^** end-zone and given the **&**#$^$^ ball… and kissed on top of everything… As the most utter possible humiliation of a tackler … who will never live down that humiliation, and have people laughing about it for years…?

'Remember when ----- carried you to your own end-zone?… Now THAT was some er, tackle! You were on his BACK!! You were all over him! For almost, er… 40 yards! That was the best 40 yard backward tackle we EVER saw!…'

If you can pick up the tackler… his days as a tackle are over. The best he can hope for is either knocking the ball loose while you carry him, or struggling free of your hug, er tackle, er… Then… tackling becomes a very, very iffy proposition. Then tacklers suddenly have to be careful of not being caught and carried. Then it becomes a dance of two men… one with a ball, and one without a ball… kind of like wrestling… only not quite… One player is trying to find ways of picking the other up without being tackled… while the other player is trying to think of way to pull him down, without being picked up. Interesting idea, isn't it?

Ball carriers chasing tacklers? So if they manage to carry the tackler also… its xx extra points? What might their victory dance be like? Dancing with the er, tackler?.. But this can only work with one-on-one football. It won't work with a team.

Now: put that game just once on a National Network: and don't tell me that it won't catch on like wild fire. And oops. You'll have to fire all coaches, the coordinators and the playbook specialists, who sit on top of the stadium, making tons of money, controlling the game like so many useless out-of-shape vultures. The players themselves will have to think up their own plays. They will be forced to show how smart they actually are, how creative they actually are. No matter how great any athlete's physical abilities may be… if they are dumb and uncreative: they will be beaten badly by the smarter players. Then you will finally have a game that tests and shows such a wide range of human abilities, that the ones who are actually more able in all abilities… the ones who have the most balanced all-round game will come out on top. Then there will be no more specialization in football at all.

What if you allowed not only tackling… but also tickling? And had a five to ten second delay after every tackle; before the whistle is blown… To give a good chance for the tackler to tickle the ball loose from the other player. That would allow time for every sneaky thing to be done… Then it would allow every player to pile onto the downed player and tickle them free of the ball. But… too many piled up bodies prevent any effective tickling. Allow tickling to go on all over the place. The pass defenders would be allowed to tickle the pass receivers all over the field… with no five-yard limit. The defensive linemen should be able to tickle pass-rushers with no limit. Tickling would be allowed even after the play is over, and the players are going back to their respective sides where their players won't tickle them… Like hell they won't.

Only tickling of genitals would be penalized. Besides…their metal cups are protection enough… and who wants to be penalized for trying to tickle someone's metal cup? They'd be thrown off the field as wimp-fags, or dirty lecher-rapists. Then who would be the easiest to tickle? Then any tickling on the

insides of their thighs would make the biggest macho, homophobic idiots go nuts… Then the professional teams would have no choice but to find layers who are the least ticklish. The ones most secure in their maleness and… those players just happen to be also the best ticklers. You would see players being chased back to their side of the field after the play Herded… cornered… crying for help. How can you get insulted at someone tickling you at an inappropriate spot, if that is the entire point of the game? Those whoever loses their tempers, or has too much macho pride… would be cut quickly from the team. No matter how good an athlete they might be. They would be draw too many penalties, and would be booed off the field for being a poor sport. 'He tickled me here…!' 'So what, you big lummox?'

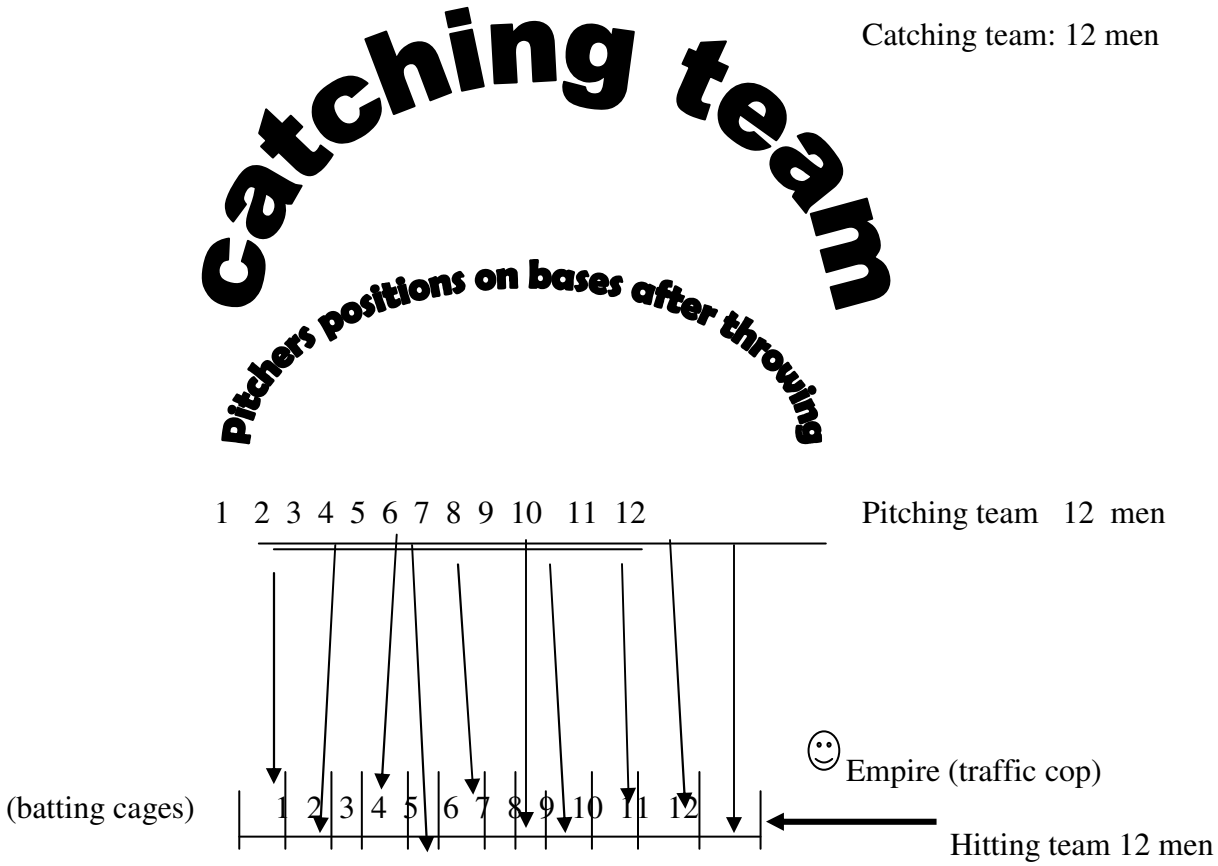
Where do football players hold the ball? Against their side, or stomach. With what do they hold the ball? With their arms. What happens when you tense your muscles against attack? They become sensitive to tickling. Where are football players the most ticklish? On their stomachs and under their arms. Ten seconds is plenty of time to coax any football out of a properly tickled football player. That is… unless they squirm… like eels. In that case, someone just takes a hold of their ankles; pulls them up, upside down… and lets the whole team tickle him to death until he drops the ball. Then you might have scenarios like a player who knows exactly where someone is ticklish… and after he is tackled, just saunters up to him leisurely with all the time in the world as the player is desperately clinging to the football…tensing himself against the oncoming attack, and says to him:

'Yoo Hoo, Oh, Yoo Hoo… Hoowwiee… is that *my* ball you're playing with…? Why you bad boy. How dare you be playing with *my* ball?… Now give me the ball Howie… What are you doing with *my* ball, Howie?… Now Howie… Tickle, tickle, tickle…'

And the instant poor Howie being tickled to death loosens his grip on the ball… the tickler pops it out. Then they will call it tickleball instead of tackle football. And be a hell of a lot more fun to play. Then children will love playing tickleball, and parents will no longer be paranoid about letting their children play a violent dangerous sport. But now we wouldn't want that, now would we…> Eh? Too many multi-millionaires would lose some of their precious millions of dollars if we ever changed the game of football into a better game, and had more fun playing it. Which team would win? The best comedians. The funniest players. The slyest. The best tacklers. The best takers. Or the best givers. The smartest. The ones with the biggest egos… the best lovers… The ones who cling to the ball the hardest. Or the ones who do not cling to the ball as hard. How many professional athletes are smart, and funny, and sensitive, and good at tickling… eh? The entire psychological momentum of the game would be determined by who were both the best ticklers, *and* the best tacklers. The team that could make the other team laugh so much that they lose all concentration and drop their passes, fumble the ball, and make silly mistakes… Then all the players would end up tackling each other so gleefully, so funnily, and have so much fun that… oops. They might forget about winning… They might tend up treating each other so lovingly and tickle each other so much that… Oops… There goes professional football: darn.

As for baseball. Do it with three teams instead of two. And have them rotate positions. Try having twelve batters against twelve pitchers and twelve fielders. And the pitchers have to throw the ball all at the same time or throw it again if they throw too soon or too late. The bases would be the same as the numbers on your watch from 1 to 12… every time the score reaches 12, each separate team switches roles-positions… All the pitchers are one team. All the hitters are one team. All the fielders are one team. After twelve balls go up in the air at the same time, (or only three, or only ten…?) … The advantage of the pitcher is reduced because they have to time their throws as well as aim them. The

hitters hit more balls. But… there are twelve bloody fielders.



There are three teams labeled team A, team B, and team C. 12 players each. Each team rotates after each play to play the three different positions together as one team: hitter, pitcher and catcher. So all the pitchers are one team. All the out fielders are one team. All the batters are one team. So all of them are playing the same position together with the same skills needed and the same goals.

The pitchers all throw their balls at the same time. If there is any pitcher who does not throw it at the same time the others throw it… either he is penalized, or all the pitchers are penalized. Lets see how damn good the best pitchers in the world are if they have to synchronize their pitches with eleven other pitchers… The scoreboard should be like a drag-race count-down… with the no.'s 10!… 9!… 8!… 7!… flashing. So all the pitchers can do their own wind-up to let fly exactly when the Emperor blows his whistle. The anticipatory excitement of that build-up alone… will drive the entire crowd into such a frenzied state of excitement that girls will faint and full grown men will start screaming… You want excitement? When twelve pitched balls flash down at twelve coiled batters… and they swing their bats in near unison. All at the same time.

The entire damn park will erupt in a screaming roar of adrenaline, that will be heard so far away, that people will phone police stations… swearing they just hear a full-grown lion roaring outside their house. The Emperor is the referee deciding which hitter gets to start running the bases. There are no catchers behind each batter. The hitter must pick up their own ball if they fail to hit it and throw it back to the pitcher. There are no umpires behind any batter… they are no longer called batters because their only job is to hit and run there is no waiting around, sitting on your ass for hours. There are no balls-strikes-fouls at all… any ball hit counts no matter where it goes except into the batter's cage… whether it is

playable or not. This will make all batters cages everywhere decent training grounds for any professional Hit'n run athlete.

Will this make the hitters try to hit it as badly as possible and hit it over their heads as a former foul? No. There will be a cage over their heads, so any foul balls will bounce back onto their own heads, so they have to throw it back to the pitchers and hit it again decently. The hitters work purely on a hit-or-miss basis. If they hit it; they have to run whether they want to or not. The pitchers are on an honor system. If they throw a strike: that is bad: then they will have to throw it again. If they throw a foul ball into the cage that is bad: then they will have to throw it again. If they throw a home run, or a ball out of play, that is bad: because then the other teams will score... Their only goal is to have as many balls hit into the air and on the ground as possible… at the same time; *that are cacheable or gettable.…* hoping that the more balls hit at the same time, the more screw-ups the other teams will commit and the better chance they have of scoring when they get to hit.

But are the pitchers on the side of the fielders or the hitters? *They are on both sides.* After the pitchers throw the twelve balls, they all run like hell *to become the 12 basemen*. They play a dual role. They want the hitters to hit as many balls as possible so they will not be penalized for lousy pitching… but they also want to get the hitters out so they will not lose. The pitchers will be furious if the hitters don't smack the ball right away. They want all twelve balls to be hit to create a log jam of runners that can be thrown out more easily. The hitters who don't hit on the 1st pitch will want to see where the open field is that is not being covered by a catcher.

"Throw me the damn ball *back*… you lousy @%#$%@…"

Both hitters and fielders will be yelling at them and hating them: believing they are on the other side… oops; they better not: otherwise one team might find itself battling two teams… er… instead of one. Pitchers dropping easy balls so hitters can score, or throwing wicked curve balls that make for easy ground balls?… which do they want? Who are they rooting for? They will have both fielders and hitters begging them, sweet talking them bribing them… It will become so full of secret deals and nefarious alliances and friendships and feuds… Everything the pitchers do will become suspect. They will either be forced to become paragons of virtue, or the sneakiest bunch of rascals you ever saw… The fielding team tries to throw as many balls as they can catch or get to the pitchers-cum-basemen. Needless to say: twelve pitchers running to twelve bases, with all the hitters having to run to the starting point of the first base, will be crazy-wild action. The right side of the batter's boxes will have a great advantage because they will not have to make a 90-degree turn to begin running the 12 bases and they will be closer to 1st base. Any pitcher who does not get a hit has to throw the ball again as fast as possible if he wants to get to his base… the hitter will fumble the ball and return it as slowly as possible while their pitchers yell at them to throw back the damn ball or be called out by the Emp.

The scene at first base itself will be a nightmare … far worse than Abbot and Costello's bit about who's on first. Because the Empire… not the umpire, has to control literally who gets on first-second-third-fourth… Augh. With count-em: Twelve hitters madly running to be the first runner…. Big status for the quickest? No. Not if the quickest is stationed at the end of the hitter's boxes farthest away from 1st base.

Oh… and what if more than one ball gets thrown to any basemen. Do they try to catch one? Or two. Or all of them… And what do they do with the extra ones since they can only use one ball to tag one runner out. The way to solve this is to give all twelve balls a different color, so only the orange ball can

be thrown to the 1st[st] base, and only the red ball can be thrown to the 2nd base. While all the balls can be thrown to twelfth base. And… once a ball is caught by any baseman, it can be thrown to any other base to put any other runner out.

Never mind picking up an already thrown ball that is dead and trying to use it to throw out another runner illegally… then… God help the Empire. He will have to be a real Emperor. And lay down the law; as twelve fielders and twelve basemen-pitchers… all told, 24 men. Come running to argue with only twelve hitters…who are trying to claim that some skullduggery was done without anyone seeing it. How to make sure they listen to him. Give him a whistle that freezes all play. Besides, he would need that whistle to coordinate twelve runners rushing to 1[st] plate to begin their run. If anyone does not heed them; then he can blow the whistle… while all the balls in midair are dropping to the ground. In fact; whoever is whistled will have to be called a jerk because that is exactly what happens to him… he simply gets jerked out of line. Then if anyone gives the Empire any lip, they will be extremely sorry when The Empire Strikes Back… blowing his whistle at the worst possible time for the jerk who offended him. Anyone who openly does not respect his freezing whistles is automatically blown out of the game. Then the whistles will keep the players literally on their toes.

Also, anyone who decides to go after the Emperor, if he sees him coming; the 'Emp' can freeze him in his tracks with his whistle. Can you imagine an enraged player stalking in fury after an Emperor… and having to freeze in his tracks when the terrified Emp blows his whistle…? And if the guy decides: oh what the hell, I don't care if he throws me out. Can you imagine the retreating empire desperately blowing his whistle and hoping that the reflex of freezing at the sound of the whistle will momentarily slow the guy down long enough for him to run for his life… And then if the player ignores all the whistles and comes running at the Emp how the ensuing fracas might end up. My guess is that it will make the game funnier than the keystone cops.

Picture the Emp throwing a furious manager out of the game by blowing the whistle on him… while he is yelling at the top of his lungs into the Emp's face…. And he freezes…. Then keeps on yelling…. Until the Emp throws him out of the game… as he retreats… and freezes in mid-stride…every time the equally furious Emp blows the whistle on him to throw him out… Until he freezes, and refuses to move, and refuses to be thrown out of the game. While the Emp blows the whistle on him… as the manager glares at the Emp, and pretends he did not hear the whistle that *releases* him from his motionlessness. The power to cut off a stream of words… and *start them again…?*

Tweet!…. Tweet! Tweet,Tweet!! Tweet!
'You lou…….. sy rotten no goo…… d for nothing dirty… !!!!!'
Tweet!……. Tweet!
'And I'll tell you ANOTHER TH……..!!!!!!……!!…(Huff-puff, huff-huff...) THAT BALL WAS……..!!!!'. Tweet! "IN!!... you-" Tweet!

How long can two arguing, red-faced people; frozen by a whistle, glare at each other in silence… *and not start laughing?*

Somebody do it!

You can make the game even better if the color of each ball matches the color of each base, along with the baseman-pitcher's uniform, and the hitter's uniform and the fielder's uniform. The teams would be labeled: A. B. C. So… if the Red A. Pitcher, throws to the Red B. Batter, and the Red C. Fielder catches the Red ball: he gets extra points for it…. And if the Red baseman puts out the Red runner with

a Red ball, he gets extra points. But if someone throws the Orange ball to the Red plate, the Red baseman will have to throw the Orange ball to the Orange baseman to get the extra points for the out. It should be called rainbow ball: because the balls and uniforms and bases are the 12 colors of the rainbow.

Is that complex enough for you?… Spectators love the complexity of Baseball… What if that complexity can literally seen?… In living color? Seeing twelve different colored balled hurtling toward twelve colored uniforms, with twelve different colored uniforms running the bases? And seeing …

'A Red-RED-RED! A BLUE-BLUE BLUE! Oh shit… that was an ORANGE-GREEN-PURPLE! Damn!…. No, the RED runner's SAFE! The BLUE runner's OUT! The… damn, I missed that play!! Wait, there's a OH! Now there's an OH! OH!…SLIDE you BASTARD! RUN FOR TENTH..! No, RUN BACK!!'

Of course, twelve balls being thrown at the same time at twelve bases with twelve runners scampering in-between the bases will give everyone a chance to make the most hilarious mistakes possible. In fact the game will be televised not to see who wins, but to see the jokes being played on the Empire… The coaches tearing their hair out and screaming instructions during the play, and every kind of underhanded sneaky trick that will be caught on instant replay… Only… you would need to have forty cameras, and it would takes you six hours of watching the slow-motion re-plays to figure all of what happened in just one 'Hit'n Run' inning of Rainbow Ball.

Of course, twelve balls being thrown at the same time at twelve bases with twelve runners scampering in-between the bases will give everyone a chance to make the most hilarious mistakes possible. In fact the game will be televised not to see who wins, but to see the jokes being played on the Empire… The coaches tearing their hair out and screaming instructions during the play, and every kind of underhanded sneaky trick that will be caught on instant replay…

Only… you would need to have forty cameras, and it would takes you six hours of watching the slow-motion re-plays to figure all of what happened in just one 'Hit'n Run' inning of Rainbow Ball.

Of course… if any runner except the last one tries to stay safe on any base and doom all his team-mates behind him into forced-outs: they will be pummelled into oblivion when they get back to the dugout.

And God help the twelfth-plate baseman if more than one runner comes barreling down the stretch… No… actually it will be called 'the curve'…making it easier for the runners to hit-and run because there are no right angles to the running lanes. Can you imagine four runners on each other's heels and four balls being thrown at the poor twelfth plate baseman… having to catch each ball in succession and touch out each of the four runners. That is… if the balls are thrown at just the right timed intervals. Or if he drops the one meant for the first runner and uses the second ball for the first runner, the third ball for the second runner, the fourth ball for the third runner, and picks up the first ball to tag out the fourth runner… Will that be considered legal? Personally, if this is ever done on TV…I will be laughing so hard at whatever happens; I won't care what the score is.

Never mind, which base you throw which ball to… to get which out… or not.… Somebody do it. And what will happen when the entire sport needs twelve times more pitchers than it needs now? The pitcher will no longer be more important or more valuable than a batter or fielder or baseman. Then all children and athletes playing baseball this way will have a decent one third chance at becoming a pitcher. Then to play baseball this way you will have to be good at *all* of the basic skills including pitching. No more

special status for specialized players or specialized skills. No more superstars. Just millions more children having more fun, and not sitting on their asses watching just one person at bat.

Children invent games when their elders do not interfere and tell them how to play a game… they do not bother with all of the professional rules. They just make up their own rules and play the games to have fun. If adults were more childlike, it would make our games more interesting, more fun, more even. It would also make them more difficult, and it would make us more creative… and you could finally find out what a true all-round person is, not an all-round athlete… then the most generous, happy, mature, intelligent, loving funny people in their respective groups would be our role models… and then the idea of a role-model might be a positive influence on children who would mimic their heroes, and try to play all the positions well, do everything well… work hard at being better at everything… not just one skill, one position, one specialized job or career or game, or sport.

The two motives of fun and winning are at odds with each other. If you actually try to keep the tennis ball inside the lines… longer… playing more… learning, getting better, without trying to win: you play more, you hit more balls, you get more fit, you improve your technique faster, and you end up having more fun. But the way civilized people do it… is to first practice as boringly as possible against a dead wall instead of finding a living partner because if you ask anyone just to practice and not play; they sneer at you as a beginner who is not worth playing with. This idiotic egomania exists on every field in almost every sport known. People automatically separate themselves into different skill levels and only play with those most 'equal' to them in ability while sneering arrogantly at anyone less skilled and humbly kowtowing to anyone more skilled. The result is that unskilled players never get a chance to be challenged and people that are more skilled never get a chance to teach what they themselves have been taught. The only reason they lord it over others is that they have been taught and coached better, and practiced longer, and trained at it longer. They have become more specialized at it then you. Their energy is better focused in this one endeavour… While you may be better than them in a thousand other things.

So, the only way to make sure they are taught and coached better than you …is to never bother to teach others what they were taught. Since they might actually get better than they are Oh, I see: you do not want anyone else to get better. .. You do not want to waste your time teaching them. Oh. That's right… because you want to play competitively… you want to play with your own equals. You want to have fun… you do not have the time to waste teaching other's what was taught to you. Somebody explain this to me. I don't understand. Were you any good when you first began playing any sport? No. Everybody else was better at it than you were. Only because teachers and coaches, and other helpful generous players who gave of their time and love did anyone ever learn how to play any sport. So... The answer in competitive sports is for all the best athletes to never teach other people how to play sports. So all the best athletes never teach anyone else what they learned…. Just so they can play competitively with equals. Huh?

If everyone were like the highest paid athletes; then in one short generation, all competitive sports would die out and disappear… and good riddance to them. Unfortunately, there are just enough people training and teaching small, elite groups of children how to become athletes to keep it going. Why are so few children ever trained intensively in sports? Because professional athletes do not want all the world's people to reach the fitness level of an Olympic athlete… if they did, then they would have to kiss their high-paying careers goodbye. The national hockey league jealously guarded its reputation as the world's best hockey league. But when they gave the Europeans and Russians a chance to play, they found out that there were better ways to play the game, and became better at passing. All inclusion is

better than exclusion. It makes all people better. All exclusion is bad. It makes people snobbish, selfish, it creates overblown egos; it creates the habits of mistrust, distrust, dishonesty, and cowardice. Usually in any Western society…there are more competitive egoistic people on any given sports field at any given time than non-egoistic people. So the majority wins, and… the non-egoistic people corrupt themselves by not opening their mouth! By allowing themselves to be intimidated. By not telling the smart-asses to shut the fuck up, and stop brow beating other less able players. Strangers are tolerated only because they managed to learn the sport somewhere else. If any beginner tries to play with any more advanced players, they are shown the door, and that is that. If you are not good enough then do not even show your face here… don't even bother trying to play because you will receive so much abuse and hostility that it will become a horror rather than enjoyable, or you will be completely shunned and not allowed to play with anyone, because nobody wants to play at your level with you. But do non-egoistic people help others, do they show them how to play better?… or protect them from the super-jock mentality of thinking they are better than someone else if you can play a certain sport better? No. They keep their mouth shut thinking that they are better than the ego-jocks merely for not actively joining in with them. Their moral superiority is lost because of their neutrality.

'You are not welcome. Go away. This place is only for assholes strutting their egos around on the field as a special exclusive clique. Not nice people. If you have any love, sensitivity, or kindness… if you have any kind of generous, giving-teaching-coaching-learning personality… we do not want you here. If you are not an egotistical ass and a snob, if you are not competitive above everything else, if you just want to play sports to have fun… we don't want you.'

And so; usually most children, most adults get so burned by these kinds of competitive people and competitive places that they never come back ever… and grow up hating all sports, all exercise, and live their entire lives never using their bodies more actively ever again. They destructively shut down their entire bodies…and never feel their bodies fully as long as they live. Simply because when they wanted to be active, when they wanted to play sports, they were met with so many people; with such destructive negative energy… all yelling at them to… Or: 'Can't you play any better than that?' Or: hearing other's say, 'Yeah… he's lousy… don't pick him… or her.'

To have dozens, even hundreds of sports egos visibly sneering at them in disgust… at their ineptness. So their entire experience becomes a painful, humiliating, ordeal that nobody with an ounce of sense would ever want to resort to just to be active. So: where does all this blind competitive spirit come from in the first place? It comes from social pressure to succeed and survive at any cost… it comes from the fear of dying… it comes from the sex-instinct of all male and female human energy…

The entire ego-crap of the sport-jock lording it over others; is nothing more than a spurt-jock… translating the male sperm's desperate need to be more active than the other sperm if it wants to live, and not die… they all sputter out… lose energy, ability, become lazy, arrogant, foolish, stupid… and they usually are attracted only to competitive careers… they become carriers of the poisonous myth of competition as the best way to live and love and learn… *and end up learning nothing… loving nothing… and living empty useless unhappy lives*. Why…? Because most of us are all trapped inside the antagonistic competitive culture of civilization: which is based upon exclusion and fear…

We are taught from birth to exclude all others who are not exactly like us. To exclude all others except your immediate family… to exclude others who are not your immediate neighbors. Who do not live on your block. In your city. In your area. In your country. On your continent. Of your race. Your religion. Is it any wonder that sports are not fun for most people today in the West? We simply have

too much competitiveness in our society and it is poisoning our children badly. Look at our history… when did any westerners band together ever?… when we were threatened with death and destruction… or when we managed to believe we were threatened. Using that as an excuse to make war on other energy-poor, powerless nations and people. The entire expansion of the American West is mostly a litany of Westerners slowly and systematically committing mass genocide on other peoples… by labeling them as murdering savages…. When all they wanted was to be left alone. But the Western Europeans would not leave them alone. Because these people were strange, because the Westerners feared them for ungodly reasons… because the Westerners were more greedy… more fearful of others, more hating… so they vilified these people by making them scapegoats… putting all of their cultural shame onto the American Indians and using this psychological projection as an excuse to do every unspeakable evil possible. Which is only another culture-based, universally trained reflex of projecting their-our own murdering savage hate-fear onto other people who are not like them. It is the universal message which all cultures teach.

"Are all other people like us? Oh no, oh no, no. Other people are bad: We are good. Other people are liars: We are honest. Other people are greedy. We are less greedy. We are moral. Other people are probably immoral because they are not like us. How can they be good, moral, honest, less greedy, and not bad; if they do not eat what we eat, wear what we wear, act as we act, speak the same language as we speak, have the same car, the same job, the same house, the same values, the same outlook, the same attitudes, the same accent, come from the same school, have the same assumptions, etc". Huh? How stupid can you be?

Whether it is sports, or business or war: the same corrupt, sick, lying myths we have been brainwashed into believing have shaped and controlled how we live and what we do and why we do it and how we do it. Whether it is sports, or business or war: the same corrupt, sick, lying, Myths we have been brainwashed into believing have shaped and controlled how we live and what we do and why we do it and how we do it. The truth is… only way you can win at any game is by playing not to win: by playing only for the excitement and the fun of playing. Every top athlete understands this joke. They play the game for both reasons… while destructively destroying their own pleasure because they make money from it.

What excuse do the richest, most overpaid professional athletes give when then lose their temper and throw tantrums? They scream out loud that they are trying to feed their families. They scream out loud that they are trying to put food on the table for their children. Like the millions of dollars they already have; are not enough to feed their children with. This is the kind of hypocrisy that happens when you play sports for money. But…leave a professional skier on a hilltop to go down a slalom course alone… *without* someone else beside them, to force them to compete against anyone else except themselves. *Then they forget the need to win, because they are having too much fun.* When they get down to the bottom of the course and people start running up to them… not noticing how much fun the skier was having without thinking of trying to win, but yelling at them that they won…. That they were faster than someone else was. That has nothing to do with the fun of skiing. Who cares how much faster or slower you go compared to someone else as long as you were having fun? Then they get their reward signals mixed up. Then you start thinking that the fun of the game or sport is winning. Then you think that bragging rights is what it is all about. If you to study competitive sports, you will find out that without exceptions it is the team or people who cooperate best amongst themselves, who are having the most fun playing the sport who are the most selfless on the field, that end up somehow winning.

However: 12,000 years of civilized competition cannot be easily broken. The reason most humans

compete amongst themselves is because there is nothing else left to compete against. Tools and civilization have developed such a huge advantage over all other living things that fighting against Nature is not a competition anymore… it is a slaughter. If you want to put competition back where it belongs, into competition against other living things, and Nature on a fair and balanced playing field: you would have to take away all tools from humans.

But that involves too much hardship. And no civilized person will endure *this kind* of hardship if they can avoid it. Unless you educate people… and they come to understand that natural hardship is healthier than artificial hardship. Until they understand that natural, balanced, fair competition is healthier than unfair, selective, exclusive competition.

There are infinite ways to make life challenging, hard, exciting, fun, actively… without competing at all. If you want to do away with competition as a mainstay of our civilized culture: you would first have to first create a non-competitive community with a non-competitive lifestyle… and create non-competitive games and non-competitive rules to test this and see if it is a better way to live or not. Non-competition is used everywhere… selectively, half-heartedly, incrementally… all mixed up with the competitive cultural values, rules, ideas, etc… Every study ever done has proven that cooperation works better than competition. If all cooperation has been proven to work better than all competition… then why don't people change their cultural values?

What if you changed the rules of volleyball so that the two teams that had the most consecutive hits in a row without ending the play would win…? And the more accurately they passed the ball, the more points they scored?… and the harder they hit the ball the more points they scored?… and the harder it was to get a ball the more points were scored? Then the ball might in play for hours… then the spectators would be on the edge of their seats at every single pass, every single set and every single hit. Never knowing when or if the run would stop or keep going. And really good players would naturally try to make it harder for the other team to answer the ball… but not too hard… but if the ball kept on being played, they would naturally increase the difficulty of their shots. Or they would aim exactly in the middle of two players to see if they react to the ball properly. In other words, they would be doing exactly the same thing they are doing now competing, only in a harder, more cooperative fashion.

Then the idea of scoring individual meaningless points would disappear; since each game would be played by different teams with different players and different results… and trying to compare how hard or how accurate one player was one day with another player another day would become too ridiculous to bother with. Then the athletes would play until they dropped from exhaustion, and become ten times better at the game because they would not be practicing it as a boring exercise for hours before actually playing. Then the game would become its own practice session and give the players a thousand times more opportunity to hone their skills. Then both teams would be winners. Then both teams would be forced to cooperate. Then sports might become a way of training people to cooperate… not to compete.

Or... If you want to have beach doubles volleyball made more interesting… just have both players on one side serving a volleyball simultaneously. That will cut down the 'advantage 'of the high jump serves because they will have to serve their ball at precisely the same time their teammate serves theirs or it will not count or they lose a point or do it over. Then the opposing two players both need to bump-receive a ball…and instantly get ready to bump the ball their team mate has gotten… to set their team mate… while he does the same thing for them! And then the two defenders have to do the same thing! Unless only one ball is left in play… in which case it gets boring… Like old-time volley-ball… no action for the TV viewers. Then you can really call it doubles volleyball. You can do this with any

single-ball sport: football, soccer, basketball, ping-pong, tennis; and see how much harder it gets; but also more fun. Or… you can simply take any sports ball that has air in it, and replace it with helium and see how much more fun that becomes.

But not even this simple improvement has ever been tried or seriously considered. In fact there are no games that are played with more than one ball at a time. No matter how many people are involved. Why? Pyramidal focus. Having all people focusing mostly upon only one ball, one thing, one interest, one hobby, one career, one person, one group, one family, etc. Yet, the instant you introduce more than one ball into any sport, it automatically becomes more fun to play. Playing sports that have more than one ball trains people to develop a different kind of awareness; where they have to be aware of more than one thing at a time… it forces them to widen their awareness and it forces them to \
ave uncertainty… and have fun with that unpredictable uncertainty, instead of trying to control that uncertainty. Rather than being obsessed with trying to manipulate and control only thing, it forces them to have fun with more than one thing at a time. It even trains the spectators out of the habit of pyramidal focus. Their eyes would be jumping all over the place to catch as many plays, hi-jinks, scrambles, as possible. Watching any sport with twice as many balls in play at the same time is twice as much fun to watch. Watching any sport with ten more balls in play is ten times more fun to watch. This leads to another mystery: Why in hell do people play any sport the way somebody else tells them to; instead of inventing their own games, their own rules? If people had the courage to do it their way instead of somebody else's way, by creating their games, making up their own rules, and changing these rules and games any time they want to… then any monopolization of sports, any monopolization of fun. Any monopolization of play would disappear.

'The official rules to playing this sport are-', or: 'No, no! That's not how you do it. That's not how you're supposed to do it!'

They would be instantly kicked off the field as a nuisance. Because then: nobody playing any game would be stupid enough to listen to anyone who tried to become an authority figure, or tell other people what to do Then all coaches would lose their careers because nobody would listen to them unless they were trying to be positively helpful, instead of being authoritarian or negative or too critical. Then there would be no reason to supervise any game, and all of that power-crap would go out the window also.

Then any centralization of sports wealth, sports ability, sports training, sports knowledge, sports status, sports elite would destroyed… gone… disappear… and the only people who would mourn that disappearance would be the ones who get an ego-blast from proving that they were better at something than somebody else… or richer than somebody else… or more powerful than somebody else… etc. What would happen if all of the revenue generated from professional sports was made available so that the entire nation could play sports? How many couch potatoes would there be left to watch anyone play sports. How much healthier would the entire Nation be if there were no professional sports… if everyone exercised and played sports as complete equals? How many trillions of dollars of health care costs could be saved? How many millions of working man-hours would be regained? The idea of a culture where hundreds of millions of in athletic spectators spend their hard-earned money for the privilege of watching a few professional athletes is an exclusionary waste of human potential and health. All elitist concepts are impractical, wasteful, and destructively inefficient.

In modern society, competition is such an over-all normality, that the existence of any cooperation anywhere is literally invisible in … unless forced into a crisis situation. Usually… only the ultimate threat of war is strong enough to temporarily overcome the normal level of antagonism and competition

within any tribe, clan, culture, nation, empire or civilization. As a result: wartime is often remembered with nostalgia. As a time when people banded together out of sheer necessity, and became nicer-kinder-closer to each other... actually helping each other selflessly. As crisis-oriented animals, war-killing-violence becomes the only force strong enough that forces people together more closely. Why? Because the only serious challenge-threat that we humans have left is not Nature, or other animals: but ourselves. Once the crisis is gone, then we revert back to our normal adversarial competitive lifestyles, and this temporary closeness also disappears.

Another insanity of trying to universalize the physical standards and rules and lines of any sport… trying to force all people to compete against an identical level of difficulty is that the concept itself is irrational to begin with. The raised bar of difficulty, whether it is how high the basketball hoop is placed, how high a volleyball net is placed, how far apart the goalpost on a football or soccer field are placed etc… should be different for each person's different height, skill level, etc. The idea of trying to force all people to compete against a single universal mechanical difficulty or raised-bar of difficulty is absurd. It assumes that all humans are the same height, the same weight, and all have identical skill levels, etc. Difficulty or hardship comes in all shapes and kinds. To obsess and focus only on mechanical difficulties' by glorifying professional sports and by sanctifying the concept of competition above the concept of cooperation: is not a healthy way to live.

Why do people uphold and justify the idea of competition? Because people need a reason for their existence just as they need air to breathe. Take away the motivational reason of competition and accomplishment. Take away the pyramidal challenge of struggle; take away the hierarchical condition of civilization... And what is left? No human wants to look into this unknown blackness. No human wants to ask these kinds of questions. Humans lack the courage to delve deeply into themselves or their surroundings because they have not fully developed their own human tools of Courage and Honesty... Because their Sense of Wonder has been systematically destroyed by a system that is threatened by that wonder. We are crisis oriented animals that thrive on challenge: but nobody has ever sought to find out: in what context that challenge should be placed. What kind of challenges we were designed to face and deal with. The very concept of what is human: has been segmented and pyramidalized. The glorification of a specialized talent or ability has developed steadily and has been Pyramidalized: until today, there is a mystical belief that anyone who is a genius at something; is somehow superior in some way to other humans.

The inevitable result of accumulation is too many people, cities overpopulation: everyone fighting over things, territory, wealth, power… with most of the wealth being concentrated at the top of the pile. All of this leads to too much competition. Out of pure necessity, the masses must fight amongst themselves for what little is left over. Rather than sharing equally amongst ourselves, rather than giving to the most needy: the least needy… sports superstars end up with even more lucrative contracts, with even more millions of dollars. The moral-spiritual corruption of competitive sports is inescapable as long as our civilization is hierarchically structured. The fact is that if there were no reason to get any advantage over another human, then sports as we know it would not even exist. The entire idea of getting an advantage over somebody is corrupt to the core.

TV interviewers and hosts try to make out that winning excites the winners. They want the winners to be happy, overjoyed, ecstatic… If a winner is not sufficiently visibly overjoyed at winning: then the announcer demands that their reaction is one of pure joy: by going up to them and trying to share in their glory by saying: "How do feel? Happy? You won!"

'So? Why are you telling me how I'm supposed to feel about it?'

Why do they do this? Because all civilized humans enjoy winning. Overcoming hardship. Struggling to finally succeed in their efforts. But since we no longer fight against the elements of Nature. Since there is nothing left to fight, or struggle over except ourselves: this is the only arena of hardship left to us. And since the masses are oppressed by their rulers. Since the masses are not allowed to fight amongst themselves. Since they are not allowed to fight against their own rulers. One of the few remaining acceptable ways of experiencing the satisfaction of struggling against something, and overcoming hardship is the vicarious pleasure spectators get from watching professional athletes struggle against each other. By spectators experiencing vicariously in their struggle. By vicariously sharing in their abstract token struggle. By sharing in the experience of winning and triumphing. The masses get a vicarious, shared, token, superficial feeling of closeness. They all come together. Half of them root for one team. Half of them root for the other team. They get an abstract, vicarious, shared experience of cooperating in a crisis under hardship.

It is supposed to be a shared experience between the winning athletes and the loyal cheering fans. It is supposed to prove their dominance over the other teams. It is supposed to prove their superiority. It is supposed to prove that they are better than the others. But in many, many ways… winning is a letdown. It is not an energizing moment at all. It is an ending. A finish. The winners are left empty, confused. Everyone else is happy for them… How come they do not roar and scream and jump as much as the spectators? And if they feel justifiably happy for all the effort that finally paid off in succeeding. Why doesn't this happiness last? What is the fleeting happiness of winning? Why spend your entire life striving to achieve a few fleeting moments of temporary false euphoria? Except as an addiction to a temporary feeling of superiority?

Could it be that the spectators are only vicariously living through their athletes and teams? And the spectator's investment in rooting for someone has nothing to do with that individual's life or happiness? What can you do with a win? Unless you make money from it: it is worthless. Why do you think there are so few amateur sports compared to professional sports? Because when you make winning the first priority… amateur sport stop being fun. People find that when they get no positive reinforcement out of a sport except the abstract goal of winning, with no money incentive of greed… it's not worth it. Most people stop playing sports when they are still young and active because all the fun has been leached out of it.

Why doesn't an honest athlete for once say the truth to an asshole sportscaster after winning?

'How do you feel?!'

'Not so good. I was feeling much happier when I was playing. Why do we have to stop just because we won? They were a really good team. It's a shame they didn't win. Why are you ignoring them? They're really nice guys. Hey. The win wasn't that important… I'd rather play sports and lose than make money and win because it's playing more fun than making money. It's the sport I love. Not the winning and not the money.'

Then sportsmanship and liking your opponent might become more socially acceptable.
But that might lower viewer ratings. Less people might watch sports, if winning is not glorified.

What if the ritual of winning had the winning hockey team give the trophy to the losing team? And the

losing team had to try not to accept it… as humbly and shamefacedly as possible? And then they had to give the trophy back to the winning team… and the winners had to shuffle their feet and say they didn't really deserve it: because the losers played harder than they did. The only reason they won was a lucky shot. That is what most goals are: lucky shots. There are so many intangible, undetectable factors that cannot be controlled in sport; that it is impossible to single out any one reason why any team or person wins. From what the athletes had for breakfast, whether they had an argument with their wives, to what airline they flew on, what hotel they stayed in, what food they ate, etc… If the intangible factors of why any team are so unidentifiable. Then exactly what is the supposed superiority and dominance of winning based on? And how much of it is earned, and how much of it is luck, and pure circumstance?

What if the hockey teams had to do pass the trophy back and forth between each other at least twelve times before it was officially given to the final winning team. As a public ritual of sportsmanship. In front of all the sports cameras. Lauding and praising the other team: instead of crowing like idiots in triumph. Until they got so sick and tired of accepting the damn trophy, that they pass it off as quickly as possible just to get rid of it. Until they all lost their tempers and good sportsmanship and just started yelling at each other to:

'Take the Goddamn Thing. We don't want it okay?'

And then.

The first team to crack; loses the victory, the trophy, and loses face publicly. What if, the team that finally gets so sick of this inane ritual of sportsmanship, they suddenly grab the trophy; and run like hell out of the Stadium? With the other team hot on its heels yelling at the bloody thieves to give it back. What if the whole fun of having that Trophy was stealing it from each other? And publicly stating at press conferences in angelic innocence:
'I haven't the faintest idea of what you're talking about. What Cup?…'

What if every week: some team managed to steal the Stanley Cup from another team's locker room. And all the sports announcers every day had to dig up all the juicy gossip and rumors of who really stole it, and who really has it, and who is planning to steal it next.

What if the teams had more fun stealing the Stanley Cup, than they had playing hockey. Why? Well… What if all the Hockey players were allowed to pick up the puck and hide it. And casually skate around and suddenly drop it near the net and suddenly easily score a goal. What if once a player stole the puck: 24 hockey players piled on top of him. So even after the pile-up: nobody knew who really had the goddamn thing. So all of them would be skating around the rink… glaring furiously at each other. While the real thief is busy glaring just as indignantly at all of the other glarers. And nobody in the entire damn arena or across the Nation has any damn idea of who stole the damn puck. Until at some crucial moment; they drop it and they try to score. Then the players would stop even using hockey sticks. They would just throw the damn puck at the goalies with their hands. Then there would be a lot less injuries caused by pucks being blasted too hard at players by blind, inaccurate slap shots that only go in so rarely that they are actually random pieces of pure luck.

What if once the Goalie caught a puck: he was allowed to secretly pass the puck to any player on his team as they skated by him. Then the entire game would change into a game of cat-and-mouse… with the opposing team totally confused as all of the other team innocently and mildly just sort-of moseyed over the blue line… with the other team glaring at all of them, backing up. Then there would be more

fights, more pile-ups, more goals scored, more screaming fans, more cursing, more bloody violence, more sneakery and down-right evil skull-duggery… There would be more puzzled looks, more strategies for scoring and defending.

What if the winner was determined not by who scored the most points, but who finally managed to steal *the last puck*? What if the last goal counted for half the score? Then everyone would be trying to score as many goals as possible to build up such a huge lead that not even half of the other team's score added on at the last second could make them win.

Fans would start throwing their own pucks on the ice. The entire rink would be flooded with hundreds of pucks. There would have to be security checks at the turnstiles in every arena for puck-smuggling… Then there would be so many bloody pucks on the ice that the goalies would be machine-gunned to death with hundreds of slap shots every game, and you would need at least five goalies per team to last out the season. Do you think maybe, the fans would have more fun? Do you think the players would have more fun?

The goal frames would have to be screwed down. Because the teams would take their own nets off the hinges just so nobody could score a goal against them. Then the nets would be filled with so many pucks that trying to find the real puck would be a nightmare. But… if the real puck was found in the opposing teams nets… then that opposing team would automatically lose the game. Then there would be an entire ritual at the end of the game of puck-counting by official puck-counters who were supposed to be 100% unbiased, and they would be accused of cheating even if they were as white and as honest as the driven snow. Then each goalie would be so busy trying to get all the damn pucks out of his net, and passing them off to his teammates; that all the players would be bulging in odd places from too many pucks hidden in their uniforms.

Then hockey would for once begin to resemble what it originally started out as. A bunch of sneaky hi-jinks that Indian villages played on each other before Europeans came. And spoiled the game.

What if after the victory of each game: the winning team had to wine and dine the opposing team, and ceremonially present them with the winning puck. And slyly try to steal it back from them during the evening. As the losers pelt the winners with as many pucks as possible, so nobody knows which one is the actual winning puck. And get them all as drunk as possible. So they would be too groggy to play at all in any decent shape the next day. All the losers would be loudly trying to refuse all the winning team's ahem polite, hammed-up, fake hospitality… looking at their huge plates of food and booze in disgust… trying to smile, grimacing as they choked down stuff smuggled in from McDonald's and made to look as if it was real food. While the winning team plied them with liquor and politely asked them:

'Oh… by the way… you wouldn't know where the trophy is, now: would you?…'

How many secret alliances between supposed archrivals might be hatched behind closed doors and closed locker rooms to steal the Stanley Cup from whoever had recently stolen it. Every visiting team would generate the wildest stories of who had the Stanley Cup, and whether a plan to steal it back was being hatched.
Do you think the sport writers might love this? For once; all their sports connections would become priceless assets. For once, their love of gossip and ear for the real lowdown, might be used with a passion that could give them the ultimate scoop of who really has the Stanley Cup. And be publicly

vindicated after it is stolen again from the team they were screaming that really had it. Only to have to go passionately back to work pulling every string in Heaven and on Earth to locate and find out all the dirty secrets of who stole it all over again.

Oh. Stealing a prized National Trophy that is so steeped in history and sacred, that it is kept in a museum most of the time is not a sure-fire way to outrage and energize fans. Until they become so involved in the controversies; that fights start breaking out more in the seats than on the ice. Oh, we don't want the fans to have too much fun, or become too excited… oh.

But if this was done…then the inevitable next stage will happen sure as shooting. Copies of the Stanley Cup would be made. Right down to every scratch and name on the original. Stanley Cups would appear in arena-crowds… handed around from one bleacher to the next. The fans not even knowing if it is the actually Stanley Cup. Scientists would be called in to verify which Cup is the true Stanley Cup.

Then Lord Stanley would have to finally stand up and say:

'I cannot tell a lie. I stole the whole idea from the natives. But they stole it back. Now; I have no idea of where the real Stanley Cup is….' Then the true Stanley Cup will remain shrouded in Mystery. And the entire idea of winning will fade out of the entire sport of hockey, and be replaced by better things.

The cult, and culture of Sports have become degraded and become corrupted in so many ways. Take Golf for instance. Outside in the open: the entire focus outside is on eighteen, tiny shallow holes a few inches wide in the middle of trees and grass and water; that have been domesticated and sculpted and boring to look at. Millions of people stand there; ignoring a Nature that is so artificial: it is not worth looking at. Training people to ignore their surroundings. Training them to stand and not move. Training them not to even look at each other. Training them to be as unathletic as possible. Training them to be as passive as possible. And only care about the abstract numbers-points-scores concept of winning. Can you glorify the ritual of winning into a sicker form of abstract, meaningless idiocy?

Look at the degeneration of professional sports. Boxing has become an Asian craze of full-contact violence called Tai-Bo. Hitting your opponent with Fists, elbows, knees, feet. Only head-butts are not allowed. How much more physically brutal can you get short of drawing blood? Why don't they give the antagonists knives; and have them disembowel each other; like they did for over 500 years in Roman coliseums?

Look at professional wrestling: which the entire audience knows is faked. The bouts are painstakingly orchestrated and rehearsed in advance. But the audiences does not want to know what the ending will be. They want to be surprised. This is exactly what the Roman Games evolved into. Choreographed bouts, where the gladiators already knew which fighter was supposed to win, and which was supposed to die. They died merely for the audience's pleasure. They obeyed their masters. The winners strutted their asses off and became household heroes for the Roman masses: as the modern fake wrestlers are today

And what keeps the wrestling audience glued to the set. Subconscious suppressed Hate. A suppressed desire for violence. Bragging. Ego. Threatening, blustering. Eyeball-to-eyeball stare-downs. Vicious tricks. Cheating. Demonizing opponents into idiotic grotesque, caricatures of 'evil' and caricaturing the other opponents as epitomes of good Captain America. A totally fake, hypocritical act. Does the audiences care about the obvious fakery? No. instead they love it. They love the fake posturing. The

more obviously fake it is, the more ludicrous and grotesque the entire soap-opera posturing is; the more they love it. They are in love with all kinds of fakery… as the best way to glorify, and justify their own fake, swaggering egos and inferiority-superiority complexes. Since the entire civilized world is a fake, then they are a normal person, with all the normal fakes and fake egos and fake lies and self-delusions that all other people have. It is a value system of complete cynicism. Which reinforces the consumer cynicism of meaninglessness of their entire lives. Another vicious cycle. What you love betrays who you are, and what you are. If the fighters were allowed to actually kill each other in public do you think the viewing audience would stop watching? Want to bet they won't stop watching? Want to bet the viewership won't skyrocket? It is all a matter of what is allowed publicly. Let public executions be televised regularly. Let slaughterhouses be televised. Let blood and gore be socially acceptable. Let violence and hate be socially acceptable: and it is but a short skip to another Hitler, or Mussolini screaming out their hate in public, and being applauded by millions of adoring fans. That's exactly what professional wrestling does also.

But back in the locker rooms you can't tell the bad guys from the good guys. They are all just professional athletes who have trained like hell… just to make a lot of money and become famous, being worshipped and adored. What if after every wrestling match, the winner hugged the loser? The audience would boo them and leave in disgust and demand their money back. The TV viewers would shut off their TV sets and never watch Professional wrestling on TV again. The 'World Wrestling Federation' would go broke. Because it was not supplying the spectators with what they are addicted to. To whit: A vicarious addiction to hat, violence., dislike, dishonesty, cheating, bragging, egomania. Crazed maniacs spewing their anger and rage out into the crowd. Yelling hate at each other. That is what modern culture is screaming at the masses and brainwashing spectator to believe-in, and how to behave, and how to think, and how to feel….

You can only be famous if you act like a posturing braggart. You can win only if you are a hypocrite, a hater, violent, and a professional asshole. In order to make money: you have to be a damn good actor and a fake… and damn good at cheating, sneakery, and betrayal..

What would happen to any fat-mouthed attempt to hype winning… just to please the audience, and keep the show 'exciting' if the winner did not show visible elation at winning? Would the spectators start booing the winner? Because the winner was not properly respectful of his hard earned win? What if a sportscaster stuck a microphone into the face of a winning athlete and he refused to smile or act happy? 'What's wrong… you won. You should be ecstatic! Why aren't you happy?'

And the winner turns and point to the loser who is happy for his win; and says:

'Because he lost… and he's a really nice guy….'
What would the crowd reaction to this be? Something like:

'Hey. Fuck the other guy. You won. That's what counts.'

But that never happens. Because for athletes: winning and competition is more important than human relationships or human emotions.

What if professional athletes refused to do victory laps or strut their ego-crazed show-off routines like in the NFL. Then maybe competition in sports would be less ego-driven. Then the spectators could not vicariously feed their egos on other people winning for them. Then winning would matter less, and the

game, and true sportsmanship would matter more.

It is easier to identify good guys and bad guys if your culture tells you who to hate, and who to cheer for. Then you can safely project and vent all of your own hate and your own urges to be violent… safely inside the anonymity of a massed crowd… or in the privacy of your own living room. You can vicariously feel like a 'winner' instead of a loser. Instead of feeling like a lowly worker: you can feel like the people you are watching by living vicariously through them. You can be easily distracted from all of your own problems and avoid living your own life. As long as you waste it looking at this stuff. Professional Wrestling is only one way civilized people distract themselves from their own lives. It happens to be one of the most obvious ways. But it could not exist if civilized humans did not glorify winning over every other human ethic, moral, emotion and value. Wrestling is a fairy-tale sport for those who no longer see any difference between the fakery of the society they live-in; and the fakery they watch on TV.

Why does each Wrestle mania fan watch it? To find that out, you would need to find a wrestling fan who is capable of introversion, logical thinking and inner curiosity. And then they would have to be capable of understanding what they find inside themselves, and honest and brave enough to admit it. Unfortunately… no such fans exist.

That is the inevitable deterioration of professional sports into cheating and fakery and hype. It kept the Roman masses entertained for centuries. That is the effect of competition in civilization. Professional sports are used to distract the masses from their miserable boring meaningless lives: nothing else.

What about tennis? Have it played with two rackets instead of one. With sliding, adjustable handles so no payer will have an advantage of 'reach' over their opponent. Let the length of the racquets and size of the racquet be completely unregulated. Have the two players agree to what length of reach, and racquet-weight they will play with to even the matches up. Have the racquets handicapped so the stronger players have to swing heavier racquets. Play the game with two balls instead of one. Have the ball boys, and ball girls toss in the balls so nobody has an advantage of being a better server, or taller. Two fisted racketeers? With two balls they have to scramble for? How long do you think the taller, heavier players would last against the shorter-lighter scramblers? They would be made fools of. Pete Sampras without his serve is just another ho-hum tennis player. Pete Sampras with two racquets, hitting two balls in quick succession would never have time to wind up for a blast, because he would be too busy running for dear life; trying to run down the second ball.

Then Tennis would for once become a gentleman's game, and a ladies' game… where two people trade shots only for the purpose of keeping the two balls in play as long as possible. What if the longer a rally lasted: the higher the points for each rally? Then a rally lasting ten minutes would be worth ten one-minute rallies. Then a player behind by ten points could instantly come back from unbelievable odds as long as he kept the rally going… and won the point. Then the players will never knows quite when their opponent is going to try for a winning shot and end the rally. Then you would have every imaginable tactic used. From the one-shot blasters, to the ten-minute rally-endurance specialists.

Oops. You mean this would make it a hundred times too hard even for the world's best pros? You mean they might look silly out there making so many errors that they would be having tantrums, or laugh themselves sick? You mean then nobody else in the world will train their entire life: trying to hit a tennis ball properly? You mean holding two racquets will give the players even more power and leverage? You mean they will be dancing side-to-side facing each other all the time? And almost never

get out of position because they will probably opt for racquets that are four feet long? Try to make a passing shot with an opponent holding a four-foot handled tennis racquet in both hands…

Ah. But try slamming the ball straight into their face or body! You will see the wildest kinds of defensive shots, with players desperately trying to shorten their handles by throwing them at the ball. You will have players going nuts; unable to decide if a longer, or shorter tennis racquet is better depending on which opponent they are facing. Do you think this might make the game more fun to watch? Then tennis players for once would be a macho sport. And sissies would not dream of playing it unless they like using both hands to hit with. Let the players have unlimited customizing rights. You will see more innovations in one year than there have been during the entire history of the game. Have different ball-weights depending on the power of the players… or better yet: put helium in the balls, and watch them sail all over the court gracefully at the slightest tap. Until only professional ping-pong players win the championships. Have three weight classes for the players: heavyweight, middleweight, and lightweight. Then there will be twenty-four trophies in every tournament. Have trophies for the best-dressed, and the worst-dressed. Have a trophy for the player with the nicest smile. Have a trophy for the loudest arguer. Have a trophy for the funniest rally of the tournament.

And have every last cent of the turnstile receipt, and media contracts donated to poor communities: without any middlemen involved. If not a single tennis player could make a single cent out of playing tennis: how many poor people, who love the game itself, would enter the tournaments? How many rich people who love the game for itself would enter? If that happened: my guess is that the upper class would no more play tennis, than they would wrestle alligators in a swamp. It would become a strictly lower class sport.

Allow talking during and in-between the rallies and matches. Watch how the players orchestrate their tantrums to distract their opponents. Watch how the funniest players make their opponents crack up so badly that they miss half of their shots. And if they have a lot of time to hit one ball: watch them double up two racquet and really give a double-armed blast overt the net.

Would tennis ratings skyrocket? Would more money be poured into the poorest communities? Would the tennis rich finally be liked by the poor and not sneered at? Then maybe when the queen tosses the first two balls into play for the first match at Wimbledon: the crowd might actually cheer and applaud. Since when is silence required in the stands of spectators except at rich, exclusive snob games; that are so boring to watch, only the rich watch them? Allow the crowd to cheer, and rant, and boo, and make any comment they want during matches.

Why not remove the 1st serve from the game of tennis completely. Instead: have the players lob the ball underhanded to each other. Have both players do it at the same time to each other, so each one has to play a ball at the same time. So there will be two balls in play at all times instead of only one. How much more difficult is that. Will the best tennis players in the world whine and complain that it's too hard? What if the longer they can keep two balls in play at the same time, the more points they score. Wouldn't that be twice as interesting to watch for the spectators and fans? Oops. Then there wouldn't be any 'competition', then there would only be cooperation. Then tennis players would be teaching children to cooperate with each other: instead of trying to beat each other and try to prove one is better than the other. Then tennis would be twice as much fun.
Now we wouldn't want that, now… would we.

How many examples do you need to see that you can actually improve a sport by changing how it has

been played for lo-these-many-centuries? New ways of doing things are invented every day to improve something. Why should Sports and Athletics be excused from any kind of change? But…. What does any this actually consist-of? You still have abstract lines. You still have rules. There is still competition. There is still winning and losing. Basically nothing is actually changed except there is more fun, and more intensity, more diversity, more creativity, more love, more honesty, more courage. There are still antagonists. Players and teams still relate to each other as enemies and combatants.

What is the entire aim of tennis. To put the ball where the other person cannot reach it, or cannot return it. That in itself is 100% antisocial And every other sport that uses this idea is actively, destructively antisocial also. They all teach by example the opposite of communication… but the avoidance of all direct communication. Throwing words back and forth between two words two people is not communication unless the words are thrown properly with the intent to communicate, and each word and meaning caught, held, digested, understood, and then the response thrown back with the intent to communicate, and the other person catching the meanings. Communication only happens when both players are on the same wavelength, and have the sane intention to communicate.

Ball sports such as tennis, etc., where the intention is for the other player or team not to catch or touch the ball… teaches by physical example how not to communicate. How to deflect all words and meaning away from the other person. How not to be direct and honest. Sports teaches people how to be so fundamentally dishonest, so fundamentally detached from your own self: that nearly all athletes develop a psychotic removed numbness, an emotional deadness so impenetrable: they walk around like robots… moving like machines, functioning like machines, thinking like machines, feeling like machines, most of their life.

What if you make the entire aim of tennis to put the ball where the other person can reach it and return it. And putting the ball the ball where they cannot reach it or return it as a minus point in the game… But whose fault is it that it cannot be reached or returned?. Then the entire concept of points becomes so dicey and absurd, that you could argue for hours over one 'point' about whose 'fault' it was that the ball was not returned. Why would that inevitably happen? Because you have changed the game from a negative intent to a positive one. Suddenly all the absolute rules have to be interpreted relatively. Suddenly everything becomes vague and questionable. Suddenly nothing can be defined 'absolutely'.

The difference between a positive and a negative game is the difference between inclusion and exclusion. If you play a game positively: then you have to include everything into it. And the second you try to draw an imaginary boundary, or an absolute definition: you destroy the positive intent and aim of the game completely. If you play a game negatively: you have to exclude everything from it. The second you try to include anything outside of your imaginary, abstract boundaries and definitions: you destroy the negative intent and aim of the game completely. The difference between a game with a positive intent, and a game with a negative intent is the difference between something that has no limited boundaries, something that is limitless something that is infinite… and something that has limited boundaries, something that has limits, something that is finite.

A positive-intent game can be changed creatively forever, and kept interesting and fun. A negative-intent game cannot be changed creatively at all. It cannot be kept interesting and fun.

What is Sports anyways? Sports are merely a way of ignoring your surroundings by distracting yourself from the World around you, from the sky over you, the trees around you, from the other living things around you. Sports was *devolved*, not evolved from living actively outdoors in Nature to *ignoring*

Nature. It is merely a way of ignoring all other people around you: except on a competitive-combative level. It is merely a way of training humans into competing against each other. It is merely a way for spectators to focus pyramidally upon contestants, and live vicariously through them. It is merely a way to fill arenas. A way to make money off of sports fans. A way to commercialize Sports so nobody but professionals play them. A way to preserve the tradition of worshipping icons, heroes, stars, etc… A way for an few elite superstars to become rich and famous, and a way to make sure everybody else remains poor. It supports all of the myths and lies and fallacies of civilization.

However… the creative ideas mentioned in this book, can effectively water down, and weaken these idiotic lies and untruths. They are creative ways to spoof and question the norms Sports try to uphold. They are merely ways to have more fun by intensifying the human elements in Sports instead of worshipping only the mechanical-physical elements of Power-control-manipulation-domination-winning-absolute values-linear lines, linear-dead ideas. It is merely a way of making Sports so human, and so creative… that the mechanical-tool basis of Sports will eventually laughed out of human existence, so people will despise anyone who tries to 'prove' that they are mechanically, or physically better than someone else. So the idea of someone being better at using a certain tool, or a certain kind of club; is publicly seen to be so stupid, that this idiotic civilized concept will completely disappear.

Look at the Sport called: Golf. What else is it; but a way of making Nature artificially boring: and then ignoring it by focusing all your attention on a tiny ball instead of the trees and grass, and sky and ponds around you? What is it but a way to focus, and obsess on a way of using clubs as killing implements? Is there anything even remotely athletic about it? Does it develop anything human in you? Except a way to use your hands with a tool… trying to crush a ball, or a human, or animal skull? What else is Golf: but a way to destroy your own Sense of Pure Wonder at all the beauty around you? Obsessing on trying to get a stupid little ball into a useless cup.

Take away the idea of points and lines and scores and winning, and losing, and tools, and manipulation, etc; and what is left? Athletic ability? Balance? The ratio of Strength-to-muscle mass? Fitness?

Try climbing a tall tree. Who is your opponent. The tree? The wind? The height? Yourself? Nature? What are you competing against. What is your goal. To get to the top so you can see farther. So you can get a better perspective. So you can enjoy Nature from a different viewpoint. So you can look down and feel that you are taller than everything else around you…. So you can look down upon everything around you and feel like a King. So you can feel that you are dominating Nature. So you feel like a dominant ape in a tree. So you feel better. Better than what? Better than the tree. Huh?

Or is it just because you have such a Sense of Pure Wonder that you enjoy all viewpoints, and all vantage points equally. So you explore everything around you without thinking of building up any athletic prowess or athletic advantage… or how high up, or how low-down your vantage point is. Because you live in the middle of a society that demands that you compete against your fellow human beings even though you really do not want to. Because these are the only ways human society allows children to grow and live.

Which is better. A sense of competition and aggression, or a Sense of Pure Wonder and Humaneness? What happens when fun becomes more important than competition? What happens when love becomes more important than hating your enemies, and fighting against them? What happens when courage becomes more important than specialized advantages? What happens when honesty and the truth become more important than lies and fallacies? Then people trying to prove they are better than anyone

else; would be exposed as lonely, miserable, egotists; with inferiority complexes… who need to be taught a lesson ,so they do not try and use fake advantages in order to bolster their own egos.
What if a reporter shoves a microphone in front of a professional athlete of Sports Star in the middle of a match, and the professional athlete yells out at the packed masses of spectators watching him:

'What are you all watching me for? Go play your own sports. I'm sick of you all watching me. Get out of my sight. Go on. You think I like people who sit on their ass and do nothing? Do you think I worship people who are too lazy to play sports? Do you think I respect you for being lazy? Oh? You won't leave. Then I'll just quit playing. Now you can watch me sitting on my ass watching all of you…sitting on your ass. Now isn't this exciting. Watching a bunch of asses sitting around, doing nothing.'

'Oh. Now you're leaving. What's the matter? Don't you like equality? What gives you the right to watch me and I don't have the right to watch you, eh? You don't want to be equals? If you don't want to play sports then get out of my sight… go worship some other idiot who wants your hypocrisy. I don't.'

For that matter: what is Athletics anyways. What is Sports anyways. Where did it come from. Literally all of it comes from running. What is the point in running anyways, if you are not a coward? The only living ground animal we cannot walk down is an Elephant. And even there: an elephant needs more food, and more water. We could walk down any animal on Earth. What point is there in running them down. There are many animals that can run faster than us. So what is running for: except cowardice. If you are not a coward. Who gives a fuck how fast you can run? If others can run faster than you: that just proves they are bigger cowards than you. That just proves they are afraid of you. So… fuck running as a sign of physical status superiority. It is basically a sign of physical cowardice. It is rewarding the biggest cowards: not the bravest people who are not afraid, and are not interested in running away from anything.

What if sports were designed to test courage: and not cowardice. Then you would have to change every fucking athletic 'game' beyond recognition. Then the principles and idea of Athletics, and sports would change beyond recognition.

What is the beauty and emotional and physical glory of Olympic Sports. It is the beauty and love of selflessness. It is the generosity of giving. It is the inspiring stories of personal hardship. It is rooting for underdog. It is the athletes who compete not for themselves; but for their country, for their coach, for something greater than they are. Sacrificing themselves for something greater than they are. And that has nothing to do with who can run faster, who has the biggest ego, or who is the biggest coward, or who has the greatest advantage. If you could take away all the advantages each athlete has: from the advantage of size, birth, training, time, affluence, education, love, support, help, status, power, etc… then pound-for-pound: you could easily determine who is the most courageous athlete. By having them stare into each other's eyes. The first one to blink loses. The first one to smile loses… and wins at the same time. The first ones to fall in love win.

Have them tickle each other. The first one to laugh loses… and wins at the same time. Have them shake hands. The one most willing to spit the most on their own hands before they shake hands wins. How 'bout the best ass kicker? Have all the athletes bend over to have their ass kicked… and the one with the nicest ass wins. Have all the athletes bend over in a line facing forward. The last one kicks the second-to-last one's ass, who then has to leapfrog over all the others bending over. Do this until there is

only one athlete left standing. Have every spectator in the stadium be given scorecards to judge all the events. The loudest cheers win. The loudest boos win. Then all the spectators can stand up, give marks, shout themselves hoarse, and participate in whatever is going on down on the field. Have all the athlete chase each other around the stadium playing tag. The one who refuses to be chased wins. Have the athletes who refuse to be chased by the other athletes; chase the crowd out of the stadium. The last person out of the stadium wins.

Get the picture…?

Take way the entire idea of abstract rules… and what is left of sports…

Nothing except creativity and fun.

Take away imaginary abstract lines: and what is left of sports…. Nothing. Oh. You mean you can draw an imaginary line anywhere, and create a game from it. You mean you can create a playing field in a million other shapes and sizes instead of the same boring rectangle used for thousands of years. You mean you can draw imaginary lines anywhere you want to… and invent any kinds of rules you want to. Take away the sacredness of preserving someone else's imaginary lines and imaginary rules… and you can invent your own games easily.

Is that how you want to live… to waste your entire life obeying somebody else's imaginary lines and rules. Or spend your entire life creating your own life's imaginary lines and rules. What for? What is all of this sacred worship and preservation of imaginary lines and rules. What is it all for. What sense is there in it. Scribbling away at inventing imaginary lines… imaginary boundaries, imaginary rules… and then living by them. Living an imaginary life of pure abstraction. and abstract lines.

Oh. I see. Abstraction is more important than actual living. To hell with actual life. To hell with actual living things. It is the abstract meanings and rules and lines of civilization that are more important that the actual meanings, and boundaries, and rules of the Universe, and the world, and your body, and other living things: huh?…

What has sports turned into today? What is something called a sport? A chance to grandstand. A chance to show-off. A chance to win. A chance to Triumph. A chance to parade around in front of cheering crowds. A chance to blow-up your ego. A chance to prove that you are better than others. The basic emotional motivation of Professional sports is *hate:* not love, not fun. You cannot win unless you hate your opponents. The teams and players and athletes who hate the most are the ones who win. *What does this say of modern human culture: eh?* It says we all prefer hating to loving. Hockey and football teams have to get their *hate-levels up* before the game. If they don't get their hate-level up high enough: they lose their intensity. They lose their focus. Every professional coach knows this. Human intensity that is based upon hate is sick. It is insane. It is filthy. Human focus that is based upon hate is sick. It is filthy. It is obscene.

Modern Sports are an obscene celebration of the individual human ego. It is a celebration of winning. And fuck everything else. It is the humiliation of losing suffered by thousands and millions of people, while one ego gets to strut around and be worshipped as a God. It is the same dynamic of the ancient God-Kings of the first ancient civilizations. One rich, wealthy, powerful, worshipped human God. In this case a Sports God: And fuck everybody else. Fuck everything else in life except winning. Fuck everything else in Life except dominance. Fuck everything else except hierarchal status, power, fame,

wealth, etc. Brainwash the masses into doing nothing but watching passively. Brainwash the masses into not being active. Make the masses physically inferior to elite winners. Brainwash the masses into only worshipping winners. Brainwash the masses into being spectators. Don't even give them a chance to play professional sports. Don't let them play sports at all. Turn sports into an elite activity only for the upwardly mobile: who are obsessed with competition, ego, greed and love showing off in front of other people.

What sense is there in 100 million fat lazy unathletic spectators watching a few spoiled rich professional athletes>? Why doesn't everyone play sports? Why are sports reserved for only a lucky few and not everyone? The double value system of modern capitalist consumer culture is insane. Billions of human idiots are brainwashed into the idea that the hierarchy of class and status and wealth and power is based upon sitting on your ass and doing nothing but watch other people struggle and strain? While the professional athlete's status and fame and wealth and power is based upon hard work, exercise, discipline and effort athletic physical prowess. What sense does that make>? Billions of idiots preening because they can sit on their asses and watch other people playing sports; thinking this is a statement of class power and privilege? While they pay for the privilege of attending these mass events making athletes and owners obscenely rich? Who is fooling who? Billions of idiots fooling themselves: being entertained by watching other people enjoy themselves. Instead of enjoying themselves: instead of them having fun… their idea of fun is watching other people having fun while they don't have any fun and only sit and watch in envy: wishing they could do what professional athletes can do. While eating junk and never exercising, and dying of medical problems which stem from obesity and lack of exercise. Who is fooling who? 2 billion idiots getting fatter and sicker and stupider: sitting on their asses watching idiots who don't have a brain in their head: genetic freaks blessed with healthy bodies and nothing else: robots parading for money: for profit. Turning all sports into an obscene spectacle of boring corrupt gladiator games. What is the motive for watching sports anymore? Sports has been so corrupted that the main and only reason the masses watch these shit spectacles is to BET on the outcome to make FREE MONEY. Sports has been swallowed by the racket of gambling. A billion idiots fooling themselves: escaping from their own lives: by becoming sports fans: addicted spectators: idol worshippers, idiots worshipping worse idiots. What for? What is the point in worshipping an idiot who can hit a ball and nothing else. Hitting a ball is not life: it is not human: it has no human meaning. What if all the billions of idiots worshipping sports icons didn't worship them? Then they would have to find something else to worship. WHY? Why do human idiots need something to worship at all? Hasn't anyone told them that it is actually possible to enjoy your own life without worshipping anything and anyone?

This is the fucking point: if people were forced to *not* worship anyone and anything: they would be forced to look at their own lives and ask themselves; what are they living for? If people did not live for the weekend so they can root for their fucking favorite team or sports star, or gamble on some fucking stupid sports game: then what are they working for? What are they living for? The explosion of sports hysteria in cities has for centuries been a way for the masses to tolerate the meaninglessness of their lives.

The more meaningless your life: the more you will desperately fill it and replace all true meaning with the most trivial meaningless things you can find. The mass worship of sports stars marks the emptiness of modern civilization. When there is nothing in your entire fucking civilization that has more meaning for you than watching a sporting event: then the civilization you are living inside is dead: is finished: has nothing more it can offer: is empty of all human meaning and human purpose. Sports spectatorship is merely one more way by which humans avoid the meaninglessness of their own lives. Staring at other

people. Forgetting that you exist> forgetting yourself: distracting yourself from your own life: is not a sane thing to do. Detaching yourself from yourself: becoming a detached observer; is the mark of an insane poisoned human who has no sense of themselves as a living human. Watching sports to relieve yourself from the stress of working all week is only a way of deadening yourself to your slavery and your boring meaningless pointless existence.

If everyone played sports: nobody would be sitting on their asses to watch sports: they would be too busy having fun and playing sports themselves. Then nobody would pat to watch any spoiled idiots playing sorts because it is more fun to play sports than sitting on your ass and watching it. The entire system and culture of modern sports is a complete copy and recreation of the insane, obsolete, out-of-date roman arena: where professional killers killed each other to satisfy the blood-lust and aggression and competiveness of one million poor Romans. The Roman system of 'Circe et Panem' was merely a way to keep their poor masses brainwashed, fat, out of shape weak, spoiled rotten: so they would not constitute a threat to their masters who manipulated them, pandered to them, and controlled and ruled them for their own advantage. It was a system of keeping masses of people crowded into an artificial hell called a city under control. Which is exactly what is being done today. Cities are not natural organisms. They are breeding grounds of explosive rot and rage and unhappiness and misery. Let any mass of people inside an artificial packed mass called a city free of the constraints and brainwashing of the elite who oppress them, and they will leave that unnatural ghetto environment and find a better place to live. Humans are genetically designed to live out in open spaces and have the freedom to move and travel: not stay in one place all the time for the rest of their lives. If everyone played sports: the masses of human brainwashed slaves would become so healthy: they would kill their owners and oppressors and create their own cultures and communities: and civilization would be destroyed. This is very important to understand> civilization survives only by a constant downslide of human health and human intelligence and human will. The instant any mass population becomes too healthy: it rises up and kills its masters. This is why the future of civilization is doomed to total extinction. If civilization survives long enough to genetically debilitate the human species into extinction: then civilization will die: along with the human species. If civilization allows humans to become healthier and more intelligent: then humans will rise up and destroy their rulers and destroy civilization with their own hands. There is no possibility of human civilization lasting more than a few more years at the rate it is going now. The exponential accumulation of overpopulation, overpollution, toxic poisoning of the world's environments, the natural reactions of the earth to this explosion of one species destroying all other living organisms on earth; is destined for inevitable catastrophic collapse. Regardless of exactly how many years this will take: human civilization will destroy itself so completely: there will be almost nothing left of it, and there will be almost no humans left also. The increase of new deadly viruses, the increase of nuclear proliferation, the increase of toxic chemicals in the water, air, and earth and plants and animals and humans: the accelerating levels of psychotic insane detachment, distraction and inhumanity of the entire species living inside the artificial womb of mechanized industrial civilization: the instant this artificial support system implodes upon itself: 90-99% of the human population will die almost instantly so fast: it will be impossible to determine exactly what killed them. What will kill them is simple: their pride: the arrogance: their smugness: will be punctures: their egos will be destroyed. And all poisoned humans who live by their unspoken secret egotistical assumptions will die simply because the artificial system they religiously believed in failed them. When there are no gas stations, no cars, no grocery stores, when there is no money, no global trade, no mass media, no oil, no electricity, no heated homes, no stores, no mass produced products, no jobs, no government, no centralized power, no higher authority to tell them what to do and how to live: when all their gods and idols and icons are smashed into pieces and are dead and destroyed: they will die simply because their purpose on earth is finished: poisoned humans who are controlled by undead things have no will of their own to live: when

undead remove themselves from these drones: they die. Instantly: immediately. Why? Because they were never alive in the first place. They never lived; they merely existed as poisoned shells filled with undead things filthying their living bodies minds and hearts. The instant they can't eat their fucking pizza and hamburgers and can't jabber on their cell phones and can't listen to their fucking iPods and can't play their fucking computer video games anymore: they will die on one week: dead from lack of artificial stimulants: addicted to artificial stimulus; unable to live without them. Unable to live without their fucking egos.

What if the best soccer player who ever lived; has no interest in showing-off in front of other people? What if the best tennis player who ever lived; has no interest in showing-off in front of other people? What if the best athletes who ever lived; have no interest in showing-off in front of other people? They would never play sports professionally. They would quit playing professional Sports completely. In disgust. Simply because they are not interested enough in winning. This destroys the entire premise of winning being a way of proving that you are the best at anything. What if the best athletes who ever lived have no interest in getting rich? This destroys the entire motivation for playing sports professionally. What if the best athletes who ever lived have no interest in becoming famous? This description covers billions of people who never even tried to become athletes.

Oops.

So unless every human ever born is brainwashed into wasting their entire life as a professional athlete. Nobody will ever know how many millions of better athletes could have beaten the pants off the few professional athletes who love strutting around and grandstanding in front of fat lazy spectators as the only way to make a living.

Since the beginning of the 1900's: all physical games, all physical play, all athletics, all sports: have become less and less fun by being poisoned by organized professional competition. You can track the systematic corruption of sports in every human who was ever born who ever played sports. Beginning at birth; learning to walk, falling down, making mistakes, laughing and giggling about all the funny mistakes you make. To young children: playing happily, making up their own games, having fun. To the idea of competing *against* someone else, to the idea of winning, to the idea of being better than others, to the idea of glorifying and believing in the sacred concept of superiority, inequality, to the use of unfair advantage. To the goal of becoming a professional athlete.

This de-evolutionary change in how people play games can be traced from love… to *hate.*

Games and sports begin with babies and children with love. And they end as adult professional athletes with hate. As young children: the most loving, generous, happy, humble innocent children who have the most energy, 'wins' because they do not care about winning. This exposes the fact that love is stronger than hate. The happy love-filled child will always win over the hate filled child. But by the time they get to professional sports: the best haters win. The ones who play sports more as a war, the ones who really hate, who want to hurt, to kill. Sports and games that were once played out of love: are now played out of hate.

The entire dynamic of the game changes. Young children who were far better athletes when they were little: become lousy at it when they are forced into organized boring sports. All the fun vanishes from the game. The only ones still playing: are the ones who were never very good at sports when the game was played out of love… or those who were lucky enough to be wise enough to still play the game out

of love: not hate.

These are the few, rare 'superstars'. The lucky ones who learned to play sports early for the fun of it, and were lucky enough to never stop playing for the fun of it, and had unfair advantages over other children in how they were raised, how they learned, where they were born, their genetic heritage, etc.. Because professional sports are played mostly out of hate: not love. All professional sports have a matter of brute force. Force Majeure. Only the biggest, tallest, most powerfully muscled lifetime athletes who hate the most win. Not the ones who love the most. From love and gentleness and sensitivity… to hate and brutality and brute force. This is the evolving experience of sports in every human lifetime: this is how sports changes as you grow up. This is how civilization systematically poisons everything good in sports.

What *is* a is a sport anyways? Basically: a sport is hitting a ball violently. It is how humans express their subconscious hatred of the earth. Sport is basically a way humans express their subconscious hatred of the Earth, their rage against the earth. Sport is a deflection of hatred. It is an avoidance of expressing hatred and violence directly and honestly. Instead of admitting you want to kill your enemy-opponent-adversary-antagonist-competitor… instead of cutting off his head, you cut off his head figuratively every time you hit a ball. Hitting a ball: is merely the ancient legacy of decapitation preserved as a part of human society. Hitting or kicking a ball violently is not a healthy form of human culture. There is no love in sports. Violence without love is not healthy.

Soccer should be played with the hands not the feet… huh? That's rugby. No: the instant a person touches you while you have the ball: it's theirs. What? But that will force people to pass the ball all the time! Then nobody will be able to hog the ball for a long time. Then…ooops… then soccer will become a team sport and so complex and so interesting that the old stupid foot soccer will be forgotten completely. But what if a person touches somebody in the act of throwing it away just before they throw the ball? Then only the other team is allowed to catch it or touch it. But then people will be diving for the ball on the ground. So what? Ha!ha!ha! Cracked heads in a hand soccer game? But 3 people touching the ball at the same time? Whoever gets it, its theirs. With 2 other players all over him? Then he has to turn the ball over… wha-?? That will turn the idiocy of fighting over a ball so damned funny: Abbot and Costello couldn't make it any funnier! So the entire object will be to get away from the opposing player with the ball without being touched? Then hand soccer will become the most cowardly, nancy-pants, silly, 'don't you dare touch me!' sport in the world… which it is already… hmmmm having to give the ball over if touched? Here! 'Touch' here damn you! 'Touch'… all the time trying to get away from the person who gives you da ball and cursing them for trying to get it back?? That's tag! That's the oldest child's game in the world!

You're it! No, you're it! No, you're it! No, y-! Then players will lose their damned patience and just get red in the face and get rid of the damn thing so they will not have to give the ball back to the opposing player! Then it will become worse than touch football: it will be touch handball, and the ball will be passed and thrown… what if somebody kicks the ball? Then its brought back and given to the opposing team. God almighty… then the referee if he sees a kick of the ball with a foot? All play stops?! That is the opposite of what the game is now. If a referee sees a ball being touched by hands all play is stopped. But its sure as hell more fun! Can players throw the ball so it bounces off an opposing player? Yes.

Ooooo whoooweee!! Then players who have an ax to grind will wham the ball at somebody who did them dirt so hard: their faces will be swollen, then chaos becomes… throwing the ball into a packed

crowd of players in front of the goal. And hoping the highest leapers will be your team to angle the ball into the net. That is better than basketball. But isn't the goal too big for hands to throw it into the net? No. Ohhh… oh-oh… then the scores will be 59 to 75. Then there will be so many sores so fast and so complex that… replay cameras will have a field day. Showing which players finally tipped the ball into the net. Then scoring by throwing the ball at an opposing player is entirely legal? Yes. Now that is running on a huge field… and using your upper body to the max… somebody do it. Running with the ball… that is like water polo, only on land: and if a foot race ensues between the fastest speedsters? The one running down the one carrying the ball? The one carrying the ball better know exactly where the other runner is or else he will have to give the ball over to him or her? Then foot races will become epic races so thrilling that the replay camera will show how he got rid of the ball just before being touched. What if the opposing player touches the ball not him or her? Then it's a free-for-all. Ah!

O boy… tussle and dexterity. And if the touch is just before he throws it? The referees better be on their toes! Brought back? And a free throw for the opposing team!! With the attack inside their goal within striking distance? Saved by the fastest diving most selfless players who manage to touch the player before he throws it or passes it? Then position and tactics and passing becomes so important and upper body strength becomes so important: the best most accurate thrower… but what am I saying? Throwing a soccer ball is crude. Soccer goalies can throw it half the distance to the other net! But passing a ball throwing it accurately? A round ball that size? Whoa Mama! Missed passes. Mistakes costing them the game. Bad passes suddenly become lucky passes or unlucky depending on the strategy and placement of the players on each team> Whoa! That sounds more than interesting: that sounds complex and fast and furious and fun. Running 40 yards and having to give the ball over>? because you were touched?

Talk about sportsmanship being forcibly rammed down the players hearts. People would pay fortunes to see it. Their most hated rival… giving the ball to their team… the emotional ups and downs or the game. the possession of the ball changing hands and sides so, so…. Why did you say the opposite of what soccer is? To play it with the hands not the feet? La Crosse is the closest thing to this new sport. No: it'll be called soccer. Just with hands. Not feet.

Ah… so the rules are not any different, except the touch rule. Hell: the touch rule is in effect now in foot soccer anyways. The instant any opposing player gets near enough to touch an opposing player who has the ball: its HIS anyways. He steals the ball anyways, unless he loses it and the ball is stolen back… it works. Same field same rules same goal same goalie, same equipment, same ball… hmmm. Same strategy also. And same requirements: everybody has to be able to run like the wind all day, only now they have to use their arms and hands and brains more…

The art of hitting a ball teaches hate: hitting is hating. Civilization does not teach the art of touching lovingly, sensitively; it teaches the arts of hitting and hating. Civilization does not teach kindness, sensitivity, love, tenderness: it teaches people how to hit something round that has a dead skin. Civilization teaches death: it does not teach life. Civilization teaches people how to hate the earth: civilization does not teach people how to love the earth. The earth is a ball also. Every living animal that has a living skin does not like being hit. Teaching children to hit is one of the vilest, most evil, cunning, sick devious way to brainwash an innocent child into hurting and hating and hitting and making enemies: instead of touching softly and sensitively without hurting, instead of loving and making friends. The arts of abstraction are not human: they do not teach honesty and courage: they teach people how to lie and be deviously dishonest. Competition is the art of making enemies. Competitive Sports are not human skills. All civilized skills are ways of killing. **S**kill means to kill

cunningly like a **S**nake. It takes no skill to hit a dead animal that has already been killed and skinned and inflated into a ball: it takes insensitivity, it takes unfeeling brutality, it takes hatred, it takes aggression.

Modern ball sports like volleyball, tennis, ping-pong, baseball, hockey, soccer, cricket, etc, are intrinsically anti-social for a basic reason: they are based upon the idea of hitting the ball or puck or whatever is used… *so the other person cannot answer back.* These sports are living examples of the complete dysfunction of human communication: the avoidance of response: the goal is to be sure the other side cannot respond, cannot answer back. If these sports were based upon the human ideas of equality, reciprocity, fairness, friendship, communication, cooperation, good will,… then they would be based on the principle of responding, on answering back as equals; the ball or puck would be hit to the opponent-s so they could answer back. In fact if the ball is not played so it can be answered back: that would be a penalty, and any ball played so the other side cannot reach it, would cost the ones who did this points, and they would lose if they played this way, instead of winning

These sports are living examples of how not to play, how not to live, how not to communicate, how not to cooperate, how not to be fair, how not to have good will towards other human beings, how not to reciprocate, how not to treat others as your equal. These living examples of antagonistic competition are living examples of how unfair advantages are used in order to 'win'. This is the way all rules of civilized sports are set, and this is why all such activities should be abolished, outlawed and changed into forms of play which are not based upon the idea of trying to plat a ball or puck so that the other team or side or person can answer back. By reducing physical activity to this kind of unspoken hate, aggression, cunning, antagonism, unfairness without any words allowed to be spoken during the opposing side, without any human communication allowed: it gives the living elite example of how to treat all humans on earth: do not speak to any opposing players-teams-opponents… do not communicate humanely with them: treat them as enemies, be silent and treat every human you meet as a potential antagonist, a competitor who might take what you have or wan. The verbal silence that is practiced in all of these thinly disguised war-games is worse than anti-social, worse than elitist snobbery, worse than racist tribalism; it is ritualized violence; it is the deflection of hating and hitting another human being: diverting all your hate and violent impulses onto an inanimate ball or puck, so instead of hitting your opponent honestly, you do it ritualistically, hypocritically, abstractly, unfairly, cunningly, as violently as possible *so they cannot answer back.* The idea that you win if they cannot answer back, is not only anti-human, anti-social, insane, stupid, pointless and negative, it is totally evil.

The basic reason sports are evil and negative is because they all originate from the negative principles of war. Sports creates an artificial environment where you are playing against an *adversary,* an *opponent,* an *enemy.* Instead of playing and having fun with friends: sports forces you to turn the friends you play with into enemies, adversaries, opponents. Instead of having fun playing, winning becomes more important than play. That is the crucial difference between play and sports. That is the difference between adversarial opposition and cooperative play. That is the difference between competition and fun.

The difference between GOOD and evil is simple, and can be demonstrated simply. Babies and children who have not been poisoned by hate, play *with* each other, not against each other. They don't see other humans as an adversary, an opponent, an enemy. They play *with* each other as friends: not against each other as enemies. Their play is based upon cooperation, not competition. The more you take friendship out of play: the less fun it is. The more you put adversarial competition into sports: the less fun it is. The less fun people have: the unhappier they are. The more friends people have; the happier they are.

The more fun people have: the happier they are. It does not take a fucking rocket scientist to figure out that competitive sports is not intelligent and should be banned.

The hypocrisy of professional sports is obvious: fans rooting for a team which represents their city, town, state, nation. Are these people rooting for one team friends with each other? Do they socialize with each other? Do they talk to each other? NO. They stay in their tiny cliques, and cannot stand each other. When there is no friendship, no fun, no play and no happiness in the larger society: the vicarious thrill of living your life through watching sports is a symptom of the emptiness of your own life. If the only time you can be happy is if you are a 'winner' and the only way anyone can 'win' a world championship is to make sure that the rest of the people on this planet are 'losers'; then whatever temporary elation one 'winner' might have doesn't change the fact that for 99.9999% of the rest of humanity, his exception only makes them envious and miserable and unhappy and fosters the culture of worshipping winners and looking down upon all other people as being losers. This kind of toxic elitism is what poisons all human relationships today, and it comes mainly from the mass media culture of professional competitive sports.

The whole point is that no matter how much people may like each other, no matter how much they are friends: that friendship ends when they come onto the arena and compete against each other in sports. Instead of being friends, they become enemies. This changing of roles from friends to enemies is why all competitive sports and all sports stars are bad role models for young impressionable children. Competition in sports is bad enough; but when you add money to it: when you make what is supposed to be fun into a for-profit enterprise, then the system and culture of professional sports becomes pure evil.
For example the twin charity matches between Federer and Nadal called the 'Match for Africa' where they played two matches: one in Federers's hometown in Zurich Switzerland, and the other in Nadal's Home turf Madrid Spain. When they were interviewed; they were giggling and laughing so much they were couldn't speak, doubling up in happiness and fun, making jokes. Nadal arrived in his private 5,000,000$ jet. Federer picked up his friend Nadal in Zurich in his red 200,000$ red Mercedes. Hundreds of filthy rich people, and their spoiled rich children paid hundreds of dollars to see these 2 matches. And who sponsored this event? It was sponsored by the filthiest richest bank cartel in he world: the Credit Suisse. The bank that controls the World Bank. The bank that has systematically destroyed the economies of the poorest nations in the world by financial bribery; corrupting the dictators and rulers with offers of loans which comes only provided they destroy their own infrastructures-economy and allow global imports to take over a monopoly of the most basic services and products like milk and electricity. Will the 500 million this charity compensate for the western banks of the world impoverishing the 3rd world nations down to starvation levels? No. Is this how to be friends? Is this how you help poor underprivileged children? Is this the only way you cant get rich people to part with their ill-gotten gains to help poor children? Why don't all these filthy rich parents who bring their filthy rich spoiled children to these charity matches cut out all the costs of this fund raiser? Why don't they just give their money directly to poor communities and children who are living in Africa? This is why professional sports and capitalism is evil: it takes the best motivation and the best good in people and it twists these good intentions into token lies, into corruption. Is this what you want the richest children to emulate? Watching close personal friends become enemies on the field of battle? And keeping rich children from helping poor children by sticking the false front, the false flag of charity onto the greediest most evil corporations in the world. So impressionable children grow up with an unconscious assumption banks care about poor children; which is a filthy cunning lie which these rich capitalists try to sell. So the only people who are allowed to 'help' poor children: are filthy rich multi-millionaires and sports stars; the ones who are the cause of all the poverty in the world; the ones who have over-accumulated so much money that there is no *leftover money* left for the billions for poor people? This is

how civilization twists the truth. This is how it twists the truth and the fact that all rich people are intrinsically evil regardless of their 'personality; simply by the evil effect that the over-accumulation of money has on other people. When 1% of the world's population controls and owns 90% of the wealth: It does not matter one fucking shit how 'nice' they are in person. What matters is how much money they have legally stolen from all the other people in the world. What actually matters is the *effect* these super-rich people have on the rest of humanity. The love of Money destroys fun. The greed for Money destroys friendships. The lust for Money destroys trust. The need for Money destroys human relationships. Money destroys humanity. Money is destroying the human species and the living earth. Professional sports is now the last gasp: the last culture left in Capitalist culture. Just as in ancient Rome when the culture of the arena was the last culture before Rome rotted into total systemic incompetence, corruption, degeneracy and lunacy. Now it is modern western capitalism that is following the same path of total corrupt lunacy. Sports and gambling, the ritualized culture of competitive sports rotting into its logical insane conclusion where one man is a super-rich world champion-winner and the rest of the human species: 6.7 billion other people… are all miserable, poor, envious losers. This insanity is the logical and inevitable dynamic of tool-use. This is the logical end-result of the ant-heap of overpopulation, the pyramidal shitpile of civilized society, the insanity of over-accumulation which comes from using tools and competing instead of cooperating. The insanity of making millions of dollars from turning friends into enemies. That is the insanity of professional sports.

What is the most common sign of winning in Tennis and many other sports? The raised fist of hate, destruction, killing, violence… only after a winning shot or scoring a winning point is the truth about winning revealed. Winning in professional sports is all about concealed HATE. Teaching and training athletes to hate each other

What is the unhealthy obsession of most sports? It is the blind obsession of possession, possessiveness. Everybody wants the ball or the puck or the billiard ball or the football or the baseball or the tennis ball or the racquet ball etc.. Everyone wants to hit the ball, kick the ball, throw the ball, pass the ball, score with it, make points with it, win with it. It's my ball! Gimme the puck! Gimme the ball! Gimme, gimme, gimme! You can't have the ball: its all mine! It's my ball. How do you win in sports? By not allowing the other team or player to have the ball of course. Is there any sharing at all? No. Sports promotes possessive selfishness. The more possessive you are the better you are at preventing your opponent from touching the ball, hitting the ball, scoring with the ball, having the ball: the better an athlete you are you are, the more you win. The more selfish you are the more you win.

Competitive Sports do not allow you to ask the most important question of all, which is: *How do you want to play sports? As friends? Or as enemies?* Sports is one way people are brainwashed into thinking 'inside the box' of civilized 'rules'. Sports is one effective way people are brainwashed to accept the rules of civilization and never question them. Sports is one way young children are brainwashed to worship, respect and stay inside abstract lines and boundaries. Sports is one way people are brainwashed to only act within the boundaries of the 'box' of artificial stupid 'rules' and 'traditions' of civilized life. It is one way young people are programmed to never step outside the 'box' and act outside the boundaries of these stupid obsolete rules. Why the fuck should people worship the rules of sports? They are not sacred! They are not religious or spiritual. Make your own rules for chrissake! Play your own game! Create your own ways of playing sports for chrissake! Instead of playing 'inside the box'… play outside the damned box. Stop using abstract lines and rules at all! Just play and have fun with no damned boring rules. No abstract boundaries. Then you won't need sports at all. Then you won't want to even play these boring ritualized obsolete games based upon war and hate and making enemies. Then you can play and have fun without making enemies, without hurting anyone. Without

violence, without brute strength being the deciding factor of who wins and who loses. Then there will be no winning and no losing at all. Then there will just be fun and play and happiness.

The basis of competitive adversarial sports, the idea of sports is based upon the accumulation of abstract mathematical things called points. Winning is based upon accumulating imaginary mathematical points. The entire concept of adversarial sports is based upon accumulation. How can you preserve, save, accumulate the past mathematically? The past is gone: it cannot be saved or accumulated except as a memory of what happened. What is the fucking point in basing sports on remembering who won or lost imaginary abstract points in the past and creating an imaginary accumulation of them to determine who wins or loses? Even the idea of abstract points is insane. Every mathematical point ever scored is uniquely different. No two are the same. The idea of labeling each play using a system of absolutely identical mathematical symbols which doesn't even come close to representing what happens on the field, the quality of play, how well or badly the athletes perform, whether the point was won or lost by mistakes or good plays. There should be two kinds of points: one set representing a point won by making a good play, and the other representing a point lost by making a bad play. The entire assumption that whoever accumulates more mathematical points is better than someone who accumulate less identical points is crazy.

What is the simplest toy a child can play with? A ball. The reason playing sports is fun is because you are using the simplest toy there is; a round ball. The earth is a round ball; if you play with the earth, if you play with everything that lives on the earth, you will have more fun and happiness than you can ever imagine. Life is a ball only if you play with it gently and sensitively. If you play with it brutally and unfeelingly and destructively: you destroy your own fun and happiness and you destroy the planet you live on.

The competition of sports is a perfect example how competition destroys happiness. Take the NFL. The only way these overpaid professional define happiness is winning the Super bowl: for them nothing else matters except getting that super bowl ring that tells them they are 'No.1'. Likewise, the only way any business company or Corporation defines happiness is by becoming 'No.1'. The end result is that only one person or one team or one company is 'happy'… while everybody else is unhappy.

That is not true happiness. That is saying to all the other people, all the other athletes, companies, corporations: "Fuck you… you're unhappy: so what, we don't care: we won and that's all that matters." It is this kind of competitive culture that destroys human happiness; competition ruins human lives, it is what makes brainwashed human zombies waste their lives fighting against each other, hating each other, committing every inhuman, immoral, unethical criminal sin and abomination possible in order to 'win'. Competition is responsible for the steady increasing levels of corruption and the steady increasing dehumanization of the human species. Until the entire human species understands that the culture of competition is pure evil, until the entire human species stops fighting and hating each other, the human species will destroy itself and destroy the Earth it lives on.

When your fucking 'happiness' is based upon the unhappiness of everyone else you know who also want to be happy; then your fucking 'happiness' is not happiness at all: it is a corrosive, evil poison which rots your Inner soul and creates an arrogance, an unfeeling ruthlessness, a *dehumanized* form of subhuman behavior, a cruel, sadistic, disgusting persona which makes 'winners', those who 'win'… the most miserable unhappy, unliked, unloved, despised, hated, envied assholes in the world.

Chapter Six A: The Beginnings of civilization

Happiness

Happiness is only a secondary result of Dynamic Equality. If people are equal to each other: they do not need happiness in the first place because they are not unhappy to begin with. Unhappiness is a symptom of imbalance. Only unhappy people seek happiness. Happiness is only the back swing which over-corrects this imbalance If you are not unhappy or happy… if you feel good, if you have energy: then you will not understand the question of whether you are happy or not because it is not relevant. Happiness is what unhappy people seek. It is a symptom of lacking. This is why when people are happy: they do not realize they are happy; but when they are unhappy; they realize it. Unhappiness is a lacking, a needing. Happiness is a not lacking, a not needing. It is only when you are unhappy that you search for happiness. But if you find someone who is your equal, and treats you as an equal…. You suddenly find that you do not need happiness any more. Once you have equality, you do not need happiness. Happiness is searched for because people are unequal. Happiness is sharing between equals. The dynamic of one-sided accumulation of human civilization does not allow equality or happiness to exist. It creates unhappiness.

The search for happiness is merely the search for equals. It is merely the search for equality. How can you create happiness if you are not equal? Share your knowledge with others equally. Share everything between yourselves equally. If one person is better at something than others: have them teach their knowledge or aptitude to others until everyone is as good at it as they are. If you are fitter and slimmer than others: teach others so they will be as slim and as fit as you. Not *selectively.* Not greedily, not selfishly: but so you will have other people as fit and slim as you: whom you can play with, and do all they things you want to do. This way: you can create your own friends. This way you can create friendship, equality, fun, sharing and happiness.

There is no other way to do it.

This is why sports and games should be fun that is shared equally. They should be played between equals. You should play them as equals. This is why most games and sports are fun: because they are played between equals. Because they are based upon the Principle of Equality… from which all the laws of Dynamic Balance come from. The more equal people are when they play games and sports: the more fun they have and the happier they are.

As long as people are unequal: they will be unhappy. As long as the pyramidal pile of civilization exists: humans will be unhappy. Happiness should be the basic motivating energy for all humans on Earth. Civilization corrupts and poisons it. . If all people want to be happy. All we need to do is destroy all forms of inequality. The reason civilization should be completely destroyed is because it destroys all happiness

But… there is so much accumulated inequality in human civilization: the ones on top do not want to get hurt. As long as they are safe: why should they change? As long as they have all the Power and energy and money… why should they throw it all away? For something they never experienced? And never even learned to want? As long as humans live in civilized societies that sanctify and uphold inequities, and injustices and inhumanity over the idea of equality, things will only get worse.

Chapter Six A: The Beginnings of civilization

Play and Food

Babies play with their food because they do not want to eat it. You stupid fucking brainwashed imbeciles. Babies only eat food if they are hungry. Babies are designed to play and have fun with everything they touch. If you allow babies to play and you do not tell them 'no', if you allow babies to do anything they want to:

They will not eat your processed shit called 'food' because they are wiser than you and know it is not good for them. If babies are allowed to live without being brainwashed and forced into doing things they do not want to do like being forced to eat when they don't want to;: they will grow up happy and healthy and strong and a million times more intelligent than their parents.

The point is: no parent knows how to raise their children and they should admit it. Once you admit you know nothing about raising a baby and a child: then you can learn from them as they teach you the universal truths of human babyhood and human childhood. And that truth is: the only job you have in life is to make friends and have fun. And you do that by playing creatively with everything, and you do that by not touching anything that isn't alive.

If it is dead> no touch bad dead

If it is alive? Happy curious touch make friends play gently sensitively! No harming anything that is alive.

If you live like this: you will have no problems. And you will be fulfilling your function in life as you were designed to fulfill it. You will have meaning in your life. Your life will have meaning to it. Unlike now: where your life not only has no meaning, but it has a negative evil meaning which is the systematic poisoning and destruction of all life on earth.

Law

The emergence of law was a natural evolution of human abstraction. Beginning with the concept of ownership and property, the increased accumulation of human populations, the development of abstract linear reality: abstract boundary lines, writing and a pyramidal authority which had to create a system for managing this condition of massed humanity.

For thousands of years, humans practiced robbery: using brute force as the quickest and most efficient way of accumulating wealth. This kept most populations in a state of upheaval, greed and fear. It was only upon the legalization of robbery through the invention of agreed-upon tribute by less powerful entities to the more powerful tribes, rulers, and kingdoms that it was found you could rob much more effectively. That is, if you did not milk the cow completely dry: but just enough so you could keep on milking it indefinitely. This was further refined by civilization into a legal system of robbery that managed to siphon off most of the wealth from the masses and concentrate it at the top of a ruling class or elite. Civilized centers thus became more prosperous than the outlying non-civilized areas due to the peaceful legalization of robbery.

Originally a ruler's word was law. Depending on who comprised the ruling class, how the society's cultural makeup was structured: any form of authority was considered to be lawful. But once the population increased, then this authority could no longer be concentrated in a few hands. It had to be

delegated. It had to be written down. 'Thou Shalt' became written down: so other lower classes could be told by intermediaries what they were allowed, and not allowed to do. It was in this way that abstraction *itself* came to be worshipped.

As civilization grew: theocracies became kingdoms; it's authority split into religious and secular bodies. This created yet another conflict in the struggle for supreme authority-power. Originally: most rulers were either deified, or seen to uphold their society's religious values. All legal systems are designed to sanctify, preserve and uphold the concept of their authority. They are an attempt to control a large population by enforcing conformity of behavior. To ensure obedience: servitude, responsibility: to preserve cultural values, religious values, ethics, and morals... The concept of law and the legal system is merely an abstract code conceived by those in power for their own advantage.

The only reason laws are necessary is the accumulation of large populations. Without this: you do not need law. If you remove all abstract values from human existence and leave only human values: there is no need for any kind of law. What if all people were honest, courageous, and loving... And had a sense of Pure Wonder? Then law becomes redundant. What if people simply did not lie? Then there would be no need or reason for a legal system in the first place. If everyone was honest and tried to cooperate with each other, there would be no need for even the idea of justice. The assumption of the Law is that everybody is a liar.

And God help you if you are not a liar in a court of law. Because the legal system does not understand honest people. They assume that each person's honesty is full of lies. And when they cannot find any lies… then they dig even deeper, until they find something, anything to incriminate them by. Because if they cannot find any incriminating lies or corruption in another person… then they become vulnerable to that persons superior honesty. So what do they do as a matter of instinct? They attack honest people a hundred times more viciously. They lie publicly in court to prove that the honest person is not actually as honest as they claim to be. Just so all of the dishonesty liars can feel that everyone is equally a liar and corrupt as they happen to be. And that is how regularly; every honest person who was stupid enough to believe in the legal system; who is unfortunate to have to actually be involved in any legal matter, is taken advantage of.

All liars have a huge advantage over honest people in legal courts. Because the legal language is designed for the best liars to win. It is designed to punish all honest people and grind all honest people into the dust so they will never show their faces again inside a system that feeds off of the worst liars in history. The legal system is designed to ignore facts and truths. It is designed for the manipulation of lies. Nothing else. It is designed for upholding the rationalization of abstract insanities above actual facts or truths..

The concept of Law, or legality: is an outgrowth of the unavoidable conflicts of different civilized cultures, traditions, morals, ethics and values. With any accumulation of people, no social harmony can prevail unless some central body artificially enforces it. The abstract development of Law merely became a codified system for this enforcement. As a part of the hierarchical nature of civilization, it became a way to control and manipulate. It became an abstract tool. It is used to preserve the status quo. To keep a large number of people in order: as opposed to the chaos of no authority or control over them. It takes on the values and beliefs and attitudes of whatever civilization or culture it upholds. It becomes a way of preserving ideas and concepts. It also becomes a way of preserving power and wealth. It takes on the most basic dynamic of civilization: accumulation. Law is piled on top of law; regulation is piled on top of regulation. The older the Law, the more it is worshiped-preserved-valued.

But it is all an incremental accumulation that is selective. Some out-of-date laws become obsolete, uninformed, ignored. While others become more and more sanctified with the passage of time. All adding up to create an abstract code that is merely another expression or aspect of power-fame-wealth-knowledge. Ancient laws become so revered and sacred that they resist all change. The older these laws become, the more sacred they become.

One flaw in all legality is that it is set in stone and not allowed to be changed. This can be seen in all legal institutions as the gulf between the relevancy of their original documents widen between what is written and what is the actual state of their changing societies. Thus creating more and more conflict, equity and imbalance as time goes on. Simply because the abstract law is considered to be more sacred that any actual situation or truth. The end result is that people's lives are governed by abstraction and not actuality. The older any written law, or code, or constitution gets the more out-of-date it gets, the more inappropriate it becomes, the harder it is to interpret, the less relevant it is, the more it has to be amended or tweaked to fit the changing conditions of society. Until they become so obsolete, so absurd, it is ignored and not enforced.

This helps to keep human awareness frozen and limited. It is only recently that grass-roots movements have ever shaped law or legality. And that minor sprinkling on top of this 10,000-year-old tradition has done relatively little to change its basic unfairness. The concept of law is basically a cultural stamp of accumulated normality upon a society's practices, beliefs and values.

Modern laws are supposed to be used as tools to resolve human conflict: mostly as a last resort when all else fails. Why? Because when humans are so corrupt, so dysfunctional, so antagonistic: they cannot cooperate or agree on anything amongst themselves peacefully. Then the law takes over and forces them to agree on a binding decision or settlement: whether they like it or not. But the fallacy of this system is the idea of justice. Which is completely apart from the idea of legality. Justice is based upon the ideas of balance, honesty and fairness. But: every legal system ever invented is based upon the assumption that all people are liars. The problem with this assumption is that if all people lie: how can you determine who is more honest or less honest? Honesty is relative and subjective. Abstract laws are absolute. How can you force a fluid dynamic of relative honesty into a set of absolute rules? No matter how you arrange such a system, you cannot guarantee that the plaintiff, or the defendant, or the jury, or the lawyers, or the judge, is any more or less honest. And if this system is based in the context of corruption: then justice does not exist. Any justice system is as corrupt as the culture-society-individuals who make up the system. The end result is that those who are most successful at distorting the truth to their advantage get the most advantage-power-wealth out of this and vice versa.

This is especially clear in the practice of plea-bargaining. Justice and fairness becomes a commodity to be traded, bought and sold. Thereby corrupting the integrity of the entire principle. Ultimately you cannot separate any legal system or concept of justice from the condition it exists in, from the context it exists in: which today is the civilized condition of culture-power-wealth-fame-knowledge.

Because of the adversarial makeup of civilization, all of its legal systems are also adversarial. This overriding basic condition tends to neutralize any other effect of legality. Whether a person confesses to a crime or not, the ritual of adversarial combat is upheld. Regardless of the best interests of any victims, regardless of practical limitations, regardless of what is sensible, regardless of the pure waste of time, money and energy: the entire system remains based upon conflict and opposition. But adversarial conflict has nothing to do with justice, fairness or balance. Unless you assume both sides are equally corrupt and dishonest, which is absurd. Because all legal systems are based upon the premise of

everybody being dishonest: all legal systems are mostly used for the avoidance of responsibility. It is literally unheard of for people to admit guilt or responsibility in the legal system. They must be forced to admit guilt: and only by a preponderance of physical evidence is that ever successfully achieved. But this does not stop guilty people even after they are proven guilty, to persist in protesting their own innocence. This simply goes to show that all forms of human abstraction including one's own self-created reality or truth, and any human-created abstract body of law: are entirely questionable and relative.
Laws are simply a way of standardizing human behavior by enforcing identical values upon everybody within a certain society regardless if they agree or disagree. Basically, laws are a way of forcing people to conform. They are a way of ingraining the habit of obedience in a large population that would otherwise be unmanageable. But they can only be enforced on a mechanical level. They can only enforce tool-values, not human values. You cannot force people to be honest, courageous or loving. You cannot force a person to have a sense of wonder. But on the other level: you can force a person to behave and act like a tool or a machine. Laws are merely a set of tool-values designed to enforce the tool behavior of humans. Laws can never force people to be honest.

This brings up the question: when did the phenomenon of dishonesty come into being? When did people learn how to lie? How does the dynamic of dishonesty work in the human psyche? This goes back to the creation of culture. Once you create a condition where inner reality is more real than outer actuality: you effectively remove any means of perspective, or comparison, or evaluation, whereby a person can discover or realize anything which is true outside of their own self-created reality. If you raise humans inside a social system and abstract culture: where dishonesty and lying is normal: then there can be no effective search or discovery of the truth whatsoever. Once you create a structure where personal advantage is necessary for survival, once you dehumanize people to become antagonists and strangers: then lying becomes a necessary part of life… it becomes normal to lie.

All legal systems only reflect the conditions of the structure they developed from. They cannot reflect any universal truth or balance. The problematic thing about human reality is that it is self-created. Meaning that people can create their own lies and then believe in them. People can selectively choose not to be aware of what is actually true and only allow what they choose to admit into their awareness. By being selectively aware, by focusing only on certain things and ignoring others, by this very dynamic of awareness: you are lying to yourself. If you go further and manipulate these selective truths, you can literally construct any kind of rationalized belief into what you consider to be real, or normal, or true. This is further exacerbated by the selective use of evidence known as facts in any legal system. In fact, the majority of all legal battles are won before the case even goes to court by simply determining selectively… which evidence is admissible, and which evidence is not admissible. This game of legal tactics is shown and demonstrated endlessly in television shows, and demonstrates over and over that people who do not want to be honest, people who want to lie, can selectively tell any selective truth, and hid 99% of the rest of the truth simply by not including it. It teaches all people to sneer at all truths, by assuming that all truths are bias, selective and unfair. That there is no such thing as a universal truth. And by that universal corruption of the idea, the concept of truth itself… makes it perfectly okay for all humans to be untruthful simply by the rationale of: 'Hey… everybody does it.'

Legal courts are not interested in truth: they are not interested in connecting anything. Each lawyer is only interested in selectively using certain facts and laws creatively in order to win. The actual truth is ignored, buried, hidden, not mentioned, lied about, distorted, and denied… all to get some legal advantage. The idea that there is any fairness or balance to this is blatantly absurd. Yet all cultures hold up the sanctity of their laws. All law is supposed to be fair, honest, just, balanced. Because if people

find out that it is not: then they might try changing their legal system. All law is sanctified beyond questioning, upheld and enforced by the authorities until people obey laws through fear.

It is only when human awareness is completely open and always questioning, that you can gain a contextual understanding of anything. What is actually true is relative: it is never absolute. But all laws are based on the abstract concept of the absolute. By setting up an abstract system of absolute rules: the concept of law is basically an attempt at duplicating human behavior. This has nothing to do with balance, fairness or justice. It is simply a management technique.

The concepts of including equality, fairness and justice into law only came into the public arena with the shift of human slavery into wage slavery in the last two centuries. And this new version has only been successfully implemented slightly in a small minority of the human population on this planet. The only reason that this happened was the explosion of tool-wealth, tool-training, and literacy. In a few lucky societies, humans were no longer treated as human slaves: only as tool-slaves, or wage slaves. The idea of law never evolved out of this late development. On the contrary: the concept of law has always been a means for keeping large populations oppressed throughout human history. This still remains true today.

But with the advance of technology, with Capitalism replacing War as the most practical way of amassing wealth and power: societies found that they had to train their populations much more intensely to serve civilization's mechanical needs. The offshoot of this increased level of tool education was that the main form of accruing wealth shifting from conquest to trade: this resulted in a cultural power shift from serfdom to citizenship, from war to business.

For a legal system to work in the context of business: it is no longer feasible to practice pure oppression as in the past. So a compromise is found. The barest, minimal tool education to provide the trained manpower for the needed tool functions, and the indoctrination of the entire population into the corruption of wealth as the carrot to keep them slaving at their jobs. In other words: the stock market. The way to wealth is now through tool-use, technology: not robbing by brute force, but through accumulation of knowledge, through better tool-use, through legal and illegal thievery of all kinds.

Give the entire population the hope that they might share in this wealth and let them slave all their lives trying to attain it. Then the entire system becomes one of corrupt greed: but now it is legal, peaceful. Legal thievery becomes a norm instead of outright butchery, killing and rape. Why? Because the accumulation of population has become so great that if you didn't: civilization would destroy itself through its own violence. Those countries that lack this refined form of legal corruption stay poor and in constant turmoil and conflict. Those whose corruption is legalized: get rich.

Then what happens? Parts of the human population are no longer treated as complete slaves: in a highly industrialized nation, it is the tools and the machines that are on the lowest rung of this totem pole. Suddenly human rights become an issue in politics: suddenly the tool slaves become wage slaves with a tiny bit of power. Now the slightly humanized tool slaves want to share in the wealth and power also. This is perfectly fine: as long as the elite still control and manipulate the populations by possessing most of the power and wealth of their society. As long as they can harness the productive power of the majority of the population as wage slaves, the corporations and governments can amass more and more power and wealth: only now, they now need to train a willing work force that is peaceful. As a more humanized system of corruption: this trade-off is only supported because it makes the rich richer. But: the offsetting balance to this raising of human populations out of complete slavery and oppression has,

in the last two centuries, been the rape and pollution of the entire planet. The industrial advantage of a higher standard of living for an elite, lucky minority is achieved only at a terrible environmental cost.

When there are groundswells of sufficient magnitude, the legal system is slightly tweaked and adjusted to fit the changing times. How? Through an endless accumulation of laws being piled on top of each other to produce a bureaucratic pile that gives the opportunity for yet another massive accumulation of power and wealth to occur. But how it all works is incremental. One plaintiff to file one case, to establish one precedent. One law piled on top of another, on top of another. One law to benefit one interest or concern: and no concern whether any of these laws may conflict with each other. No cohesiveness or overall plan to it: just a bunch of piled up legalized restrictions and punishments that automatically become sanctified, unquestioned, feared, hated. Until the definition of what is legal ends up bearing little resemblance to the actual conditions, or truth about anything. All caught up in a continual legal conflict and struggle of antagonism. What rights does any person have in any culture-nation-class? It is all arbitrary and expedient: non-universal.

Law is just a faster more effective way of sanctifying power, a way of avoiding the questioning of authority. Once something becomes "The Law", then you can fight and kick all you want, but it won't do you any good. What that teaches people is that once something becomes legal… No matter how unfair or evil that law is… then they should give up fighting against it. The only thing that law recognizes is unquestioning obedience. That effectively muzzles all civil unrest, all civil discontent all civil disobedience… and makes the millions and billions of powerless humans, easy dupes for the lawmakers who profess to make laws not for their own advantage. Good gracious no. Who ever heard of such an idea. But only laws for the advantage of other people… How stupid can you be to have been sold this farce as representational government? Then, go off and leave these lawmakers alone and unsupervised?… and do not even bother to find out what they are doing, or why or how they are doing it…? And assume that these people will be honest, stay honest, unselfish? The Law is made for the benefit of those who design them. And this simple fact is never openly and honestly discussed or admitted anywhere. The Law is never designed to keep the lawmakers in line… it is designed to keep all other people in line except the ones involved in making those Laws.

How…? By fear. By the fear of being brought to court and forced to go through a ritualized kind of insane, inhuman torture: where nobody is supposed to be human, nobody is supposed to get even slightly upset, nobody is even allowed to raise their voices, or speak in an unseemly fashion, or horrors of horrors: speak when not spoken to. The entire legal system is designed to treat both litigants, plaintiff and defendant, like two year-old children who must be told where to sit, when to stand, what to say and not say. As the powerful parental authority figures are allowed to speak when they please, raise their voices when they please, and punish their legalized children as arbitrarily and unfairly as they please because what ever they decide is the Law, and cannot be questioned or fought or even doubted… except by creating another sacred "law" which nullifies or abrogates the other Law.

Ultimately all law is based upon human reality and human normality. Start with a cultural norm and once you preserve its abstractions in the form of law, you get that system to mirror the accumulating complexity of the evolving society and culture. Each accumulation undergoes its tortuous incremental changes and catastrophic landslides until it is just another mirrored pile of the accumulation which created it.

In South America, the Spanish not only robbed, pillaged, murdered, killed, and raped the native inhabitants: but their cultures and their legal systems as well… and after destroying their cultures,

replaced them with their own vastly more corrupt culture and a single corrupt language that is so unwieldy; you cannot express a logical thought in any logical sequence. That historical trauma we can still see today in the corrupt evils where the imported law of the rich and the wealthy now controls most of this continent. But let one house of Jesuits be massacred in San Salvador and what happens? International outrage. Political upheaval. Why? Because the law was supposed to protect the white, educated, rich. It was supposed to protect the European culture: not the millions of legal citizens or their culture. And what is the effect of this ripple in the corruption of one small legal system? An end to physical violence as a legal norm in one small country: no more death squads... While the rich get richer and the poor stay poor. But the Law itself has advanced. This country now has elections. Human rights. To what effect? Almost nothing: the status quo remains basically unchanged. The lesson in all this is, that in order to preserve peace by upholding the concept of law: you must also preserve the pyramidal heap of civilization, and vice versa. But in all this: the question of fairness, justice or balance has nothing to do with the adversarial conflict of legality except as an abstract joke.

It is the natural progression of accumulating human population that produces the conditions of irresponsibility, authority, power, coercion, oppression and legality. All of the tool-aspects of culture, tradition, myths, religion, morals, ethics, values... The creation of cities, nations, governments, empires, can be seen as the endless effort of civilization to control its inhabitants in as many ways, on as many levels and degrees of conformity as possible.

What law does is similar to what Science does, to what tool-use does: and that is: try to translate actuality into an abstract construct. It tries to take all of the subtle uniqueness and diversity of human relationships and force them into a narrow conformist code of conduct; so all people are forced to behave identically regardless of the actual circumstances. It attempts to reduce the diversity of human interchange into an application that can be duplicated: one-size-fits-all. Conformity, Law, Tradition, Culture, are all abstract attempts at the duplication and identicality of human behavior and actions.

Laws are merely another way for humans to selectively focus-on and manipulate things like facts, evidence, testimony, the interpretation of all this, the legal meaning, the legality of it… all done for the purpose of winning, getting an advantage over your opponent. It is a system based upon polarized absolutes of absolute innocence and absolute guilt. It is based upon the polarizing ideas of absolute right and absolute wrong. It is based upon the polarizing absolutes of winning and losing with no in-between, no relativity, no actuality, no true basis of the actual universe we live in. It is a purely abstract set of abstraction. It has nothing to do with being human. Legal systems do not recognize love, or honesty, or courage, or wonder. They do not recognize that people are even human, or that they have feeling or emotions except as interpreted through its jargon, which is designed to dehumanize all human feelings into some kind of formulated, obscene, abstract representation of emotion. Law and all legality is merely one way all civilized societies force humans to treat each other inhumanely by sticking to the letter of the law, by putting law above all human concerns, by forcing people to act inhumanely, think inhumanely, feel inhumanely. It is a necessary part of the dehumanizing process of civilization. It is pure dehumanization at its most obscene example of demonstrating how the power, arrogance, and the stupidity of pure dead abstractions that are based upon semantic gibberish called ‘absolutes’… are more important than anyone who is alive and living and breathing and actually feels emotions and is unique and is human.

And what does this legal huge system do? It deal almost exclusively only with the past. The dead past. What is called legal evidence. ? Dead things. What is the largest department of crime prevention. Forensics… where tons, and tons of dead things are stored as evidence. Moldering away for decades.

Chapter Six A: The Beginnings of civilization

A morgue, a museum of dead useless evidence. Evidence that is more important than any living evidence. What does the legal system obsess over? Death, killing. Past killings. Killings that happened just yesterday. Horror. Crisis.

Has the Legal system ever tried to prevent any killing? No. It just waits until someone commits a crime, and then tries to sift through all of the lies to figure out who was guilty. It is a purely reactive-mindless stupid tactic of shutting the barn door after the horse escapes. Guilt, shame, punishment… of the past.

But at least it is understandable. If you look at the history and evolution of all civilized legal systems. The idea of sanctifying any Law as being absolute… *and* the idea of Laws changing with the times. These two assumptions are total hypocrisies. They refute each other. They conflict with each other. They are diametrically opposed to each other. They make no sense. You cannot create a sane legal system by using both of them in the same system. But if you look at Law as an attempt by whoever is in power at the time to make themselves more powerful: then using these two dysfunctional concepts explains why they use them in the first place. Any relative change in the Law is supposed to be absolute. Any absolute Law is subject to relative revision…. Huh? How illogical and stupid is that?

The Supreme Court of the United States was a bias court in favor of human bondage and slavery for more than one hundred obscene years. It took a huge, bloody civil war to settle this fight over humans being treated as the property of other humans. The sacred Supreme Court did not decide the illegality of human slavery. If Americans had waited for a legal court to decide that human slavery was a legal abomination, slavery would never have been abolished.

The issue of slavery was taken out of the legal system. Why? Because the sacred legal system; which is supposed to be the last resort of human conflict and disagreement… did not work. Why? Because it was too corrupt. Why should any human sanctify a system that cannot even give a sane ruling about something so obvious, so evil, so inhumane; as slavery?

For one hundred years. The American supreme court was obscenely corrupt and biased: in favor of human slavery. It considered the property rights of a white man to be more; much more important than the life of a black human. A black human was considered to be property. The entire Civil War was not fought over human rights. It was fought because of property rights. How the can you mindlessly worship the legality of a court that did that for 200 years?

The South claimed that black people are not human: they are property. Because they had money and time invested into them. Here comes the same corrupt idea of investment…. That was invented over 35,000 years ago. The idea that you are owed a return on your investment. The North had so much other ways of enslaving humans into machine-bondage, and tool-bondage… that the machines were doing so much of the work, keeping human slaves became a nuisance. A time-consuming, inefficient way of getting a proper return on your 'investment.'

In the 1700's People spat on the United States Constitution. They burned it in public. They did not show it any respect. They did not slavishly respect a piece of paper. They were not stupid enough to respect a legality they despised. Why? It was not old enough yet to become sanctified merely because of its age. Sanctity is merely a matter of age. The older, the more out-of date something is: the more obsolete, the more useless it is… the more it is sanctified, worshipped and revered.
Only by constantly putting in different amendments to the originally badly written, crude attempt at self-

government that was already fatally flawed; was the American Constitution saved from being thrown out as a completely unworkable document. As a corrupted document with so many loopholes for manipulation and unfairness; that it has not slowed down the destruction of the Democracy it was supposed to uphold one bit.

The supposedly sacred Constitution of the United States should be thrown out the window… As out of date. Times have changed. The U.S. Constitution no longer works. More pertinently; it never worked ever. It never worked as a legal document for <u>all</u> the people in America… moreover; it was never designed to do that in the first place. Preserving this obsolete document, and basing a modern functioning Nation upon it by adding a few Amendments the American Constitution: is like trying to add a few Amendments to James Watt's steam engine, so you can build a rocket that can go to the Moon.

However… you cannot write a better legal document for what it was actually intended for. Its original intent was to protect the property rights and privileges of a small elite class of wealthy, landed English Gentry living in America. The Constitution of the United States is a document sanctifying the English belief that: property rights are more sacred than human rights. You cannot force people lacking in kindness and understanding to become more gentle and wise by writing words on paper. You cannot legislate human ethics or human morality.

Human rights were only added on later as an amendment. As an afterthought…. After a bloody Civil War forced people to include black males. Not women white or black women: they were still forced to remain second class citizens until the suffragette movement of the 1920's finally gave women the power to vote. If you want to write a better Constitution for a Nation; then each person should write their own Constitution… and ALL of them should be legally sanctified. And whenever any person is dragged into court, they should be judged by their own written Constitution.

'Did you write this?'

'Yes.'

'It says here this is how you want to live: you have violated your own sacred personal constitution… your own personal system of values.' 'Oh… so your values have changed since you wrote these things?'

You mean people actually change their values and ideas as they grow up and learn? Oops. Too relative. Too much constant change and diversity.

Because civilization is based upon root lies called myths that have become legalized lies, no legal system works. Any legal system based upon the sacredness of the ego does not work.

The concept of individual rights being more sacred; over and above the rights of the larger group is another lie.

You cannot create a working legal constitution based upon the sanctity of an individual over a larger group. So. How do you develop a Universal Constitution? First you need root myths. *That are universally, and actually true*…then root cultures to evolve from these root myths. Then groups to evolve from these root cultures… then if they want write anything down, I couldn't care less. Because

whatever they write down will all be universally and actually true, and Universally agreed upon… by every other culture..

Law is not based upon equality. It is based upon inequality. It is based upon powerful people having the power to punish less powerful people. It is a one-sided, unfair concept. The People who legally judge and punish other people are never judged and punished by the same legal standards that they use to punish their victims. Look at how modern Law works: it is based upon *fear and hate and greed.* The victims in the system are not allowed to say anything. Anything they say will be used against them. Teaching the public mass to shut up and don't open your mouth… even if there is injustice. It teaches people to become craven cowards too terrified to speak up, or speak the truth. Because it does not matter if they speak the truth, or if they are lying: the system is so rotten and so corrupt: that honest lawyers are terrified of their honest clients saying anything! What is that but a perfect legal way to terrorize the oppressed masses to shut up and keep quiet?

Punish people for being too honest? Punish people for speaking their minds? Punish people for standing up and saying *anything* in a democratic court of Law? How different is this kind of justice from the mock trials held in the USSSR by Stalin? The result is the same. Truth is a joke. Whoever the court decides is guilty will be convicted because a legal reason can be found for anything.

The Law does not heed the Biblical warning of: 'Judge not; lest ye shall be judged'. Legal judges are the complete antithesis of this exhortation. They are never judged. Their own power protects them from the law. All humans are guilty of committing sins and crimes. What is the point in creating a legal system where liars get away with their crimes and rewarded for lying: while honest people do not get away with their crimes and are punished for being honest?

One-in ten million corrupt politicians are honest enough to publicly admit their corruption; and have to resign their office, while the ten million others who are not as honest; stay in office, and get away with it, and stay in office. What does that teach? It teaches that you must never be publicly honest, or else you will go to prison. It teaches guilty people to lie in public; and hire a lawyer to lie for them in court. Politicians who are honest enough to publicly admit to any sexual, or family scandal are forced to resign in huge humiliation and disgrace. Even though this kind of sin is not even a legal crime… While all of the other politicians who are not honest enough to admit to their own sexual and familial peccadilloes and scandals stay in office.

But… this kind of honesty has nothing to do with honesty in politics. It is merely a person being punished for being personally honest in public… They are not being punished for being a bad, or corrupt politician. They might be a completely honest politician…. But that is not important in politics. Honesty is not important in politics. Honesty is not important in Law.

Lying is much more important in civilization than telling the truth.

If you do not lie in civilization: you cannot live with other civilized people. They will ostracize you, kill you, jail you, imprison you, attack you, hate you and do anything to shut you up. Civilized humans will do anything to shut an honest person up. Because civilized humans cannot stand honesty. They cannot face honesty. They do not like honesty. They hate honesty. They fear honesty. Because their entire civilized lives; their entire civilized realities, their entire civilized normalities, their entire civilized abstractions are based upon lies: not upon the truth. Pure honesty threatens civilization. All lies, and lying supports and preserves civilization. It is that simple. This is one effect civilization has upon

humans. It turns all of us into dishonest liars. The hypocrisy of legal honesty is pathetic. People lie every day. People do illegal things every day. Then suddenly…: they have to be 100% legally honest…? Suddenly they have to be legally pure? And claim that they never did anything illegal in their entire lives?

If you put any human in the world on the stand and ask them what they did that day: you can catch them in a lie, or doing something illegal. So: honest people become terrified of testifying: because they know the difference between a lie and the truth and do not know how to lie well. While people who have practiced lying all their lives lie so convincingly: the court loves them.

The hypocrisy of a legal system that demands 100% honesty, pure morality, pure ethics from the masses: while allowing privileged classes to get away with murder. A legal system whose authority is based upon the criminality of robbing and killing, Force Majeure, and armed violence. Trying to force a token legal honesty at the point of a gun by fear, intimidation and violence. While trained hypocrites paid to speak for their clients exploit every technicality of the insane regulations that define legal honesty… stinks so badly: it is not worth spitting on.

Why is Western legality so corrupt? It is based upon criminality. It rewards the criminals and punishes the honest. It is based upon the idea of secrecy being sacred *above all else*. It is a system that protects liars, crime and criminality by sanctifying secrecy *above* all other legal values and concepts and values. It is a system that penalizes all outspoken honesty.
What is the root of all Western legality based upon?

'You have the right to remain silent'

Not "You have the right to speak the truth." The only way you cannot be hurt by Western legality is by saying nothing. The only way you cannot be punished, the only way you cannot be held responsible, the only way you cannot be convicted and found guilty is by remaining silent. All a criminal has to do is say nothing: and they can escape justice.

Western legality rewards silence. Not honest people who speak the truth. It rewards liars. It rewards criminals. It abets criminals. It enables criminals. It enables liars. It gives every person the legal privilege of lying by saying nothing. It gives ever person the ability to hide the whole truth by not punishing them for keeping secrets. It gives every person the legal right to hide their criminal acts, and criminal thoughts and criminal emotions: by not punishing them, not being totally honest and forthcoming. It assumes that everybody has something to hide.

Western legality hides crime by silence and secrecy. It hides crime by sanctifying silence and secrecy. It hides crime by supporting silence and secrecy.

What is Western legality opposed to? Open honesty.

'Anything you say: can and will be used against you.'

Western legality attacks every person who is outspokenly honest. Western legality hates all honest people. Western legality fears all honesty. Western legality is a merely a maze of convoluted ways to *avoid* all direct simple honesty. It is an abstract invention: that was invented by criminal liars: to get away with their crimes.

Chapter Six A: The Beginnings of civilization

How can you improve Western Law?

Simple. Get rid of the corrupt concept of the sanctity of silence.
In fact: do the opposite. Turn the entire system around.
Make the legality of legal rights read to every person read like this:
You do not have the right to remain silent.
Anything you say will not be used against you.

But what you actually *did* WILL be used against you… not what you said you did
If it is required for every person to answer every question fully and explain everything in detail. If no person is allowed to hide behind the sanctity of silence. Then the system will work. Then all that has to be done is to compare stories, and compare details, and facts: and the truth will out. Then what people say will not be used as evidence. Then what people say can be used to find the *actual* truth. Then what people say can be used to find the *actual* guilty parties. Then the entire basis of Western Justice will change from people blaming each other and trying to find a scapegoat to pin the crimes on… to a system of investigation that can and will expose the actual truth.

However… If a person is hiding one tiny incriminating piece of information which they know will find them guilty. Then what do you do? Simple. Ask more questions. Do more comparison between stories and facts. Find discrepancies, find differences and explore them in detail. Explore motives. Explore every person's life. Find out how they were raised. Find out who they are. And sooner or later: if you dig deep enough; you will find they truth. If a person refuses to testify. If a person refuses to answer a question… they should automatically be jailed and found guilty for obstructing justice.

What will this do?

It will not only protect every outspoken honest person in society: it will support all outspokenness and forthrightness and all honesty. It will legally force all facts and all information to become public knowledge. It will legally force all selfishness to be stopped. It will legally punish all people who are guilty get an advantage by using secrecy and silence by hiding the truth. It will destroy the concept of personal patents and personal ownership being hidden and kept secret. It will legally destroy all attempts to form criminal conspiracies by secrecy and silence. It will change the normality of human behavior. It will legally force people to answer all questions asked of them honestly and fully.

It will legally revolutionize the Western Justice system. It will legally force all criminal acts and institutions out into the open. It will legally force all criminals to be exposed for who they are and what they are actually doing. The only trouble is… It will also put all the people who are part of the Western Justice system now: behind bars. It will put all the lawyers and judges and police, and clerks and justice system workers out of a job, and in jail. For refusing to testify. For refusing to be completely openly honest. For keeping quiet. For not telling the whole truth. For hiding the truth behind secrecy and silence….

Oops… Now we can't have THAT, now… can we? *Why not?*
In fact: this concept would put rich person behind bars for refusing to explain *exactly* how they got rich. This would put fat people behind bars for refusing to answer *exactly* how they got fat. This would put teachers behind bars for refusing to answer exactly how come their students are not learning anything. This would put parents behind bars for refusing to answer *exactly* how come their children grew up traumatized to become sick, damaged, lazy, dishonest, liars and criminals.

In fact: if this concept were enforced *legally*… it would put all mankind, all humanity, it would put civilization: *on trial*. It would put every businessman and corporation and every capitalist fat cat behind bars for refusing to answer *exactly* why they sell poorer quality goods for more money. It would put politicians behind bars for refusing to answer *exactly* why they supported bills that were harmful to their Nation and community.

In fact… it would put most adult civilized humans behind bars. Because every civilized human adult is guilty of something. Every civilized human is hiding something. Every civilized human has something they do not want to talk about. Every adult has something to hide. The core reason why the Concept of western Justice is completely rotten right down to its fucking roots is because …

Nobody civilized adult wants to look at themselves. Nobody wants to look at what they are actually doing to themselves or to others. All civilized existence is merely a way of avoiding being fully aware of yourself. Civilization is a system that brainwashes people into avoiding all truth. No civilized human wants to examine themselves. No civilized human wants to explore themselves. No civilized human wants to expand their inner awareness. No civilized human wants to expand their outer awareness.

The fact is: human civilization *cannot stand to its own legal inspection and exposure*. Civilization cannot afford to be exposed for what is it actually is. Civilization cannot stand open honesty to be legalized. This is one reason why all civilized justice is an abomination and a travesty. The Western Legal system of civilization forces people to become liars. It forces people to be dishonest. It forces honest people to shut up. It rewards criminals for hiding their crimes. It protects criminals and attacks honest people.

Logic and Legality

Because humans have never yet evolved properly to explore and balance their inner selves… because the accumulated pressures of civilization made external force the only practical form of controlling large masses of people: there exists a huge yawning separation between how humans should live, how they should behave, what they should do… and what they are forced to do, how they are forced to live, and how they are forced to behave inside civilization.

That enormous separated condition can be shown in civilized society as the difference between what is legal, and what is right. Within civilization, an endless number of corrupt laws, rules, regulations, edicts, mores, values, etc… exist as they are piled up, preserved, sanctified, worshipped and enforced. What your inner self tells you, what you feel is the right thing to do, has nothing to do with living in civilization and obeying its abstract insane, irrational laws. If you do not want to be attacked, vilified, ostracized, hated, outlawed, judged, sentenced, jailed, imprisoned, shot, or hung; you obey its external laws. The problem with law is that it is basically a legalized form of advantage and corruption made largely by those who have the power, wealth and status to shape, pass and enforce these laws. Once they are created, they become normal, they become an unquestioned condition of civilized existence.

Today, if a thief robs a liquor store of 100 dollars, he can be put into prison for years. But if a corporate executive manages to swindle people out of billions of dollars, he is given a slap on the wrist and allowed to go back to his fancy yachts and mansions to live in comfort and ease. Why does the law punish petty theft viciously while affording huge loopholes for the most outrageous thefts of billions of dollars to go unpunished? Legality has nothing to do with truth, or honesty, or fairness. It has no humane ethic guiding its edicts. One would think that these glaring hypocrisies and one-sided

judgments of the rich over the poor would be made a major social issue. One would think that the handful of obscenely wealthy, unprincipled, corrupt criminals; would easily be overpowered by the millions of people who they stole from, and be punished so severely that such monstrous crimes of greed are never again repeated. But that does not happen because what they do is legal.

The effect of living your life by any legal standard or ethic is that by totally gutting and eviscerating personal ethics-morals-decency which people need to live by … by throwing away all personal ethics and honesty and replacing it with "legality"; you have in essence sold your soul to the powers that be; whether you know it or not. Simply by mindlessly abiding by the civilized laws and regulations, you yourself become a party to every corruption of that system. Thoreau insisted that in order to be a conscientious citizen of any democratic state, you must practice civil disobedience. But he did not go far enough. He did not accurately analyze and trace the origin of civilized corruption: nor did he accurately analyze and describe what kind of civil disobedience is necessary to successfully fight the legalized corruption in any civilized society. Why did he not go far enough? Because he himself never practiced what he preached.. He never in his life practiced civil disobedience ever.

Before you can understand what is right, just, and fair, in order to fully understand political and legal corruption, you need to understand yourself and your own corruption. You need to understand that there actually is a logical, common-sense, practical system of values, a common code of ethics and morals that is Universal for all humans. If you do not have an understanding of what it means to be human, if you do not understand how all humans are universally meant to live-act-be; then your own humanity will be slanted, narrow, bias, non-universal. And inflicting that narrow view of humanity upon others is itself an injustice. Only when all special interests, all lobbyists, all reformers, all people who engage in voting, and being responsible citizens of their society have the same universal code of human behavior and living; will you ever get a quorum of agreement that is united in its vision, practices, and enforcement.

To begin with; you must recognize that humans are a single species, and as a single species, their genetic commonality over-arches, and outweighs every other specialized, separated, segmented form of normality… from language, to culture, to religion, to ethnicity, etc… Only when civilization is made to adhere to the genetic, biological and physical Laws of the Universe, over and above any form of legality… only then can you get a civilized society that is not in conflict with itself. In short: to arrive at a way of life that is good for all, where all can be happy, and not waste their entire lives pursuing happiness; *you must outlaw legality*. You must throw out the entire concept of legality. Merely because some idiot wrote something down on a piece of paper, that other idiots voted on, while other idiots enforce it: does not make it right, fair, humane or just. But for this view to be universally accepted, you need the entire human race to develop an awareness of its own humanity… and develop their inner selves to the point where they are in actual control of their own lives, their own actions, their own thoughts, their own feelings. And also, everyone must sensitize themselves to the level where they can intuit, sense, be aware of their instinctive-subconscious-conscious totality of being… to such a sensitized degree that they only practice, follow, and work at developing only the truly universal truths which exist in the Universe.

Sound impossible? All it takes is simple honesty, and simple logic. If you want to abolish legality: first compress it and simplify it. Only if you selectively go through your garage every seven years, can you keep it from becoming a pigsty of useless junk. The same principle can be applied to anything else. Accumulation for the sake of accumulation is not good, sane or healthy for households, society, police, governments or legal systems.

What if every Law ever passed could only be kept on the books and enforced for 7 years? Then any Law that proved to be unenforceable, bias, unjust, or just plain stupid; would become automatically defunct, and be automatically expunged from the record simply by being ignored. Then the masses could vote on every Law by if they agreed with it and recognized it. Then the power of Lawmakers would be so lessened in power and status: no rich wealthy corporation or individual would waste their money trying to bribe lawmakers to pass their exclusive special interest laws because they would know beforehand that the majority of the voting public would ignore their special laws. Then every person in a democratic Nation could tell these elite privileged bastards to go fuck themselves simply by ignoring their privilege-driven laws.

Then popular Laws that the majority agreed with would be faithfully renewed. And if effective Laws that made sense and actually worked were not renewed: then the experience of what happens would be a *continual* sharp lesson to never again neglect basic, fundamental rights and Laws. This would increase voter turnout and keep politicians focused on important issues. It would reduce, shrink and simplify the entire legal system. Then the most important laws would no longer be taken for granted. Then the Constitution would change and be repealed and amended every year. Then people would not be forced to obey old, obsolete Laws hundreds of years old.

Now… take it one step further: simplify the Laws themselves.

You should be punished according to your crime. If that crime is stealing money; then the punishment should fit the crime. What if people were jailed one day for every ten dollars they stole… with no parole… and no plea-bargaining whatsoever? What if this one Law were enforced regardless of any mitigating circumstances? Then, anyone caught stealing more than 9,000 dollars would get a life sentence. Then, nobody would dare steal more than a few dollars. Most jobs pay more than ten dollars a day. Anyone who had enough money to live on… anyone who had a decent job; would not want to steal. Then, only the truly poor and desperate would steal. Then, the risk of being caught would outweigh any possible advantage: even if they could make more money stealing than they could working.

Cuba already has such a law for any Cuban possessing black-market dollars. They are jailed one day for every dollar they possess. Cuba is almost free of petty theft because everyone is poor. That law is corruptly enforced only upon the poor, not upon the rich owners who legally possess thousands of dollars. If Cuba's law was enforced across the board regardless of how rich, or powerful the person caught with American dollars is, then it would revolutionize Cuba a million times better and more honestly than Castro ever did. Before Thailand's legal system became corrupted by money and plea-bargaining, there was no rape. Why? Because the penalty for it was public castration.

If plea-bargaining were outlawed completely; declared illegal, and made a statutory crime: many lawyers would find themselves unemployed. Why? Because they would have less leeway to manipulate the system, there would be fewer motions filed, less paperwork, less bureaucracy, less time wasted, less precious court-time wasted. There would be literally less work for them. And… horror of horrors: also less profit. Your lawyer is supposed to fight for you… and try to finagle every possible advantage, and if they cannot do that: then they invent precedents of all kinds. This keeps the judges tired, bored, angry, and disgusted with the entire system and literally forces them to make preemptory judgments based upon insufficient facts simply because both sides are trying to cover-up…. any truth, any fact, any evidence, that they think might even slightly hurt their cause. That in itself only magnifies any and all personal prejudices of each judge. Until lawyers try with all their wiles to get the right judge who is

proven, and known to be personally biased in their favor.

So: the structural truth is that any competitive legal system is automatically also the also the most corrupt one. That is why no lawyer will ever allow plea-bargaining to be abolished. It makes too much money for them. Its repeal would force them to be too competent.

If, by some magical wand, plea-bargaining were declared totally unethical and illegal then the cost of the entire legal system would diminish and the number of legal-based lobbyists who were once judges or lawyers would diminish. The primary way into Power is through the legal system. If you reduce the number of lawyers and force them to become more competent: then you reduce the number of politicians while also making them more competent.

If this Ten Dollar-a-Day Law were actually enforced… if plea-bargaining were outlawed… if the entire legal system were simplified and made more effective… Then… if a thief robs a liquor store of 100 dollars, he can be put into prison not for years, but for a reasonable time that makes sense. And if a corporate executive manages to swindle people out of billions of dollars, he will no longer be given a slap on the wrist and allowed to go back to his fancy yachts and mansions to live in comfort and ease. Then, even though he will never be able to pay society back for all the untold damage he has caused, he will at least not be allowed to get away with his crimes, he will not be allowed the enjoy the reward of being a legal criminal. Then; Governments could be spend more of their budgets and time on priorities that are more useful: like education and job-creation. If Stealing a 30,000-dollar car gets you almost 80 years in prison… with no ifs, ands or buts. Then, only the truly desperate, the truly poor, or the truly sick, the truly deranged; would be crazy enough, or desperate enough to steal anything. Prisons would be filled with mentally and emotionally sick kleptomaniacs. Prisons would be filled with the poorest people. Prisons would become a social scandal, a social stigma of National Shame. The rich would become incensed at the homeless poor flouting their sacred Laws: they would scream at their legislators to rip those lazy bums out of jail and make them work.

Every progressive person would be screaming at the unfairness of that Law and pointing to the millionaires and billionaires who… somehow… Magically. never even are prosecuted for crimes of robbing people of millions of dollars. The polarization of the already existing inequities of the system would be drawn into such a sharp, unmistakably clarified contrast between what happens to poor people when they steal and what happens to rich people when they steal; that it would rip our entire society apart into warring factions that for once… Start honestly hating each other. Instead of speaking hypocritically or hypocritizing their true feelings: into politically-correct propaganda buzzwords. The whole country would rise in protest either at turning the penal system into a welfare program, or…. against the rich criminals who are caught red-handed and, somehow… Magically get off scot-free.

What would happen then? Just maybe, you would find work programs sprouting up like crazy. Unemployment would be greatly reduced. Living standards would rise. The voters would demand that the government concentrate on prosecuting the largest monetary theft; not the smallest. Tax fraud would plummet. Rich people would sweat blood at the thought of doing anything even slightly fraudulent… because if they were caught: they would serve time based purely on how much money they had stolen. Billions upon billions of dollars of stolen, swindled, wealth would remain in the economy.

Then… follow it up. If one simplification of our legal system can have such an across-the-board improvement upon all of Society… All you have to do is simplify the law to include all types of stealing. Have the idea of one, simplified Law put into other Laws where money is not involved. The

more you simplify any Law, the easier it can be enforced, and the more effective it becomes. That makes getting any kind of advantage for anyone harder… Nobody likes that… yet, it also makes all people more law-abiding, equal, and benefits everyone… not just the rich.

Then…? Make it a cultural value. Make sure all liars and cheats are publicly shamed. Teach honesty by example… Who does that? Nobody. Make honesty a status symbol. Give public acclaim only to honest people, and never to liars. Reward honesty instead of punishing children when they are honest with you…

'Did you do that…?'
'Yes.'
'Bad Boy! Bad Girl!'
Not: 'Oh. Thank you for being honest and confessing your guilt.'
Honesty should be a social norm: not a rare exception.

Why is the innocent honesty of all children laughed at so much? Because people do not value their own children's honesty. We have all been brainwashed into this obscene patronizing derogatory dismissal of our children's honesty. That all honesty… especially the honesty of children: is something to be ignored… and laughed at. Even if we hurt them. Even when our laughter at their honesty makes them cry. The most worthless thing in the world; are the tears of children. The most worthless thing in the world is the honesty of our own children. That is how sick human civilization is

No wonder children learn how to lie. They have to learn how: or be laughed at and ignored for the rest of their mostly damaged lives. If you want to improve your society. Improve your society's values. Improve your society's culture. Improve your own values. Improve the way you raise your own children. Children learn by example. How many times have you ever lied knowingly to a child and smiled condescendingly while doing it…? Because you think that your child could not handle the horrible cynical truth? How many of your actions and attitudes are conflicting, false, self-deluded lies that your child learns and absorbs like a sponge? If you want society to be more honest, you have to change the honesty-level of all its members… not just the ones who get legally caught for doing illegal things. You have to develop the importance of honesty and push it onto other people… and force them unwillingly to slightly… begrudgingly; be more honest. That is no small task. Who wants to start it? One? Two people? You need a majority of people to enter willingly into this if you want to have any hope of succeeding.

If you want to eliminate the stealing of money: you need to make sure that the habit of honesty is ingrained into the cultural fabric. If, by enforcing this one Law, honesty becomes habitual, if being honest becomes so taken for granted that nobody even thinks of even trying to be dishonest… if you could do that: then you would be solving a whole host of problems, while increasing the standard of living for everyone. By actually eliminating poverty, stealing would become unthinkable.

For anything to work better: you need to simplify it. No Law is respected unless it is fair, unless it is fairly applied and enforced. If people find that they can't get around it, they will try to vote it out of existence. If the legislators hold firm long enough until the simplified Law becomes normalized, so people grudgingly begin to accept its basically fair precept: then you have enough public opinion on your side to resist any special interests who will be certain to keep persistently trying to change that simplified Law so they can enjoy the levels of wealth and corruption they were previously accustomed to. By simplifying one Law so that no matter how any Judge, Jury, Plaintiff or Defendant may try to

twist that Law to their advantage, they find they cannot do so: then you get the general, over-all effect of fear and respect for an incorruptible Law. Why has this concept of simplification never even been voiced? The legislators have already laughed it out of existence… because it threaten their *own* privileges also. How can you expect anyone with any kind of advantage to give it up willingly? That has never happened in all civilized history. Advantage, power, wealth, status, knowledge, privilege, is fought for. People bleed for it, suffer for it, die for it, are robbed of it, and killed for it. It is never given up without a desperate, hard, bloody, dirty struggle.

Moreover… in order to effectively change civilized society by one simple Law: you need to reverse every sanctified, normalized, concept, of privilege, power, wealth, and status, that is, if you want to legislate it, enforce it, and uphold it. Only when everybody is forced to change, only when there are no exceptions, only when a Law is enforced fairly, only when everyone is affected simultaneously by a Law, only when it applied to everyone equally: can you, or will you ever get any civilized society to undergo any kind of fundamental change. You cannot change anything effectively unless everyone is forced to change at the same time: never piecemeal. Only when people realize that no matter how inconvenient or unpleasant that change may be, they are all in the same boat and all sharing the hardship of that change; can you get any civilized society to allow any fundamental change to even happen.

You will always have diehards who will never give up their sacred advantages without a fight. They will go to their graves screaming and kicking about the unfairness of not being able to steal money easily without a horrific penalty hanging over their heads if they should be caught. You will still have the corrupt police precincts, the corrupt city officials, the corrupt legislators, the corrupt lawyers, the corrupt businesses, corporations and lobbyists all screaming, and kicking at the unfairness of a fair Law. In addition, that very fairness of a truly fair Law will clearly define and reveal by polarizing our entire society; just who is one the side of fairness and who is on the side of corruption. Then bloody hell will break loose. There will be riots, marches, speeches, scandals, conflict, and debate. And then, just maybe: something will change for the better. All change is difficult... all change is unpleasant. How much do people want to change, even if it is for the better, and for the greater good? The fact is: you cannot have any legal system that is evenly and fairly enforced, unless it is simplified to the smallest possible number of Laws so the courts and police are not buried under paperwork… with all the obfuscations and regulations that slow down the process, and pervert the intentions of those Laws, and cost the tax-payers hundreds of Billions of dollars. You can actually change society for the better: if you use logic. You can start anywhere; and civilization can be systematically improved… even by enforcing one simple Law… without any complicated legality.

But that is just a fantasy. How can you actually change the legal system? There is only one avenue left that will not corrupt you along with the Lawyers who are already corrupt. There is only one Legal forum where you can actually match the rich corporation dollar-for-dollar in legal clout and muscle. There is only one legal form of justice that can actually make the corporations sit up and take notice.

And that is Class-Action Law Suits. First: the scope of a class-action lawsuit is so wide that each one goes on to define by its precedent, other Laws. If you can get the corporations to cave on your law suit: then every other individual after that; can use your lawsuit as a precedent and sue the corporations individually without having to go through the legal hell that such a battle involves. Class-action lawsuits are usually settled out of court. But for those who want to scream loud enough: they push it to the Supreme Court. And if the Supreme Court refuses to award you a win: this does two things.

One: it reveals to the public a fairly accurate level of the legal corruption that exists as a norm in whatever unfair legality they uphold. So at least the public is not living in fantasy land believing the Law is actually there for their benefit.

Two: it becomes a huge legal advantage, which corporate lawyers will use to squash all later lawsuits against all corporations. But if they do that: then the public will at least realize that Corporations are enemies of the public good. On the other hand: if they actually are forced by public outrage and media coverage to award you the win: they set back corporate profits and give the individual a little better legal break in court. That is a bonanza for lawyers called: ambulance chasers. This forces corporations to actually change how they operate. Yet… the class-action lawsuit against breast implants eventually lost. Simply by most of the misinformation flooding the Media about breast implants being harmless brainwashed the coming generations of girls; and the actual truth about breast implants was buried in the legal archives and never broadcast to the viewing public again. Women and girls still have breast implants using a saline solution: even though they are still incredibly toxic and dangerous.

However… if the pressure is kept up: and the corporations are flooded only with class-action law-suits: then the class systems in modern societies will be more clearly defined by the polarizing issues raised by Consumers, i.e. the individual Vs. the Corporation. To define yourself as a class of people: you need to organize yourself on a grass-roots level and find every person in your Nation that has the same legal fight you have. Then you can institute a class-action lawsuit. Then you will actually begin to organize yourself as a class to defend your rights and fight for justice in the courts. The truth is simple. As long as you remain an isolated spectator in a consumer society you will have no power except the money that only corrupts you. If you organize and pull together with other people: you will have a life involving other people and a reason for living. Until poor people discover that they are a class, and until they organize together as a class. Until poor people recognize that they are a class… and organize themselves as a class… As well, or better than the upper classes, who are intent on keeping them down. They will never have a chance in hell of ever being upwardly mobile as a class. Then only one in a hundred, or one in a thousand… or only in a million will ever manage to succeed.

Modern Nations want their masses to remain powerless and apathetic. Lotteries exist for that very reason holding up one chance in a 10 million of becoming rich as a rational way of spending your money. It is a blatant scam designed to be used only by the ignorant, the addicted, the self-deluded, the hopeless, the desperate, and the poor. It is a scam for spiritually empty people: who believe that more money means more happiness. It is designed for greedy people who only want more money.

As long as poor people do not realize they are a class… then this nominal success of the exception: the one-in-a-hundred long shot, this belief in random, blind, meaningless luck rather than hard work, this addiction to lotteries, and gambling… this belief in struggling within a system which oppresses them… without tearing down that system to its roots… will keep the billions of poor: Poor forever. As long as the Authority of the Upper classes is unquestioned by the poor: they will never discover their own Authority, or their own commonality as a class.

The only thing left in American Society that still admits there is such a thing as poor, powerless people who are taken advantage of by the rich and Big Business, and Big Government is this single legal phrase that is still used in public called a class-action lawsuit. And the rich are steadily destroying that legal power every way they can. They are trying to make all ‘class-action’ lawsuits illegal. And they are succeeding at a breakneck speed. That is one effect modern civilization has had on people; especially

the poor. They do not even know that they are involved in a life-and-death struggle of class-power, class-wealth, class standing, and class-exclusive knowledge.

Another sick one-sided aspect of civilized Law is allowing accusers to get away scot-free with lying. If an accuser accuses someone of murder: and that person is found guilty and hanged. Then if the accuser is found guilty of lying, and trying to kill an honest, innocent person: they should be hanged also… as a way of teaching people never to accuse anyone of anything unless they are willing to put their own life on the line. The idea of having some god-given right to slander, and badmouth, and attack anyone you please legally… without any danger of also being attacked yourself: is pure insanity. Once you make all legal accusers invulnerable. Then you automatically open the door to every filthy human hate-filled scum to use the legal system as a way of safely attacking someone without fear of reprisal or punishment. The trouble is; that the legal system is already so stacked against any honesty: it almost never gets to the bottom of who is actually guilty of anything. The only time such a balanced two-sided form of legality could work; is if the legal system was actually capable of exposing the truth. Which it is not.

In cases of the obvious misuse of accusing someone. The plaintiffs should have the book thrown at them: and suffer twice the penalties they demand to be visited upon the innocent. And if that means killing an accuser twice by hanging them twice… or raping a person twice for the crime of accusing someone who is innocent of rape. Then you will see a huge reduction in the number of legal actions brought into court against anyone. But only if they are made liable. Only if they are caught and punished.

Why fantasize about there being any actual justice in any justice system: when there is no justice to be had throughout civilization in the first place? To show that there is more than one way to do things. To demonstrate the fact that there are practical alternatives to the problems of civilization which nobody wants to even think of, never mind talk about or actually try.

Science and Balance

To begin with: all Science is imbalanced. All Science is fundamentally one-sided. It has been imbalanced ever since it was invented. It goes back to the practice of alchemy, and to the Greeks, all the way back to Egypt: 7,000 years ago. When Egyptian alchemists tried to invent magic potions and elixirs… to give their rulers a supposed imaginary immortality: because their fear of dying. It goes back to Egyptians and Ethiopians experimenting with chemicals… trying to preserve deified dead corpses for eternity because these deified dead rulers were terrified of their bodies rotting after they died. They could not bear to think of their physical bodies rotting away after they died because they had brainwashed themselves into believing that they were immortal. The idea of immortality originates from the fear of death. Science originated from the human fear of death. Science originated from the human obsession with death.

The history of modern Science is the history of Two Thousands years of a kind of one-sided awareness. It is a history of Two thousand years of a form of one-sided feedback. It is a history of Two Thousand years of a one-sided observation. It is a Two thousand year-old history of the one-sided form of awareness called objectivity. It is a Two thousand year-old History of how humans have turned their own awareness into a cold, unfeeling, object. We train our observer awareness to function as an objective tool. It is a Two Thousand year-old History of humans removing themselves as detached participants in their own brain functions. It is a history showing how humans have managed to mentally

numb themselves into becoming observing machines… machines that merely observe.

This completely obscene, one-sided hypocrisy about Science is insane. The idea of one-sided observations. One-sided conversations. One-sided conclusions. One-sided comparisons. One-sided evaluations. This entire one-sided idea is a way of *not* being aware. It is a way of not being aware of yourself, your own problems, your own conditions. By detaching yourself from your own self; and becoming a detached observer.

This entire idea of Science… of looking at everything *but* yourself. This entire idea is a pure cold, inhuman, dehumanized, outward awareness: with no inward self-awareness whatsoever… It is the cold, inhuman selective mechanical numbness of a machine that does not feel anything human.

The origin of Modern Western Science comes from Greece, 2,750 years ago. 2,500 years ago; Aristotle said in describing the Laws of Science: 'The Laws of Science is Reason without Passion'… He was describing a state of schizophrenia, a state of mental insanity that had become normal for wealthy Greeks in Greece at that time. He was trying to rationalize and uphold this latest inhuman travesty of separating feelings from thought; and pretending that nothing had any feelings. That everything in the Universe functions only as a machine. Those animals, and humans and all living things have no feelings and no emotions. And for 2,500 years… human idiots believed him. And what is the result? What kind of Humanity did we Westerners create worshipping insane assholes like Aristotle? He was describing the insanity of a mechanized artificial world; where emotions did not exist. He was describing the modern computer. Now we have that insane fucking computer. Has it solved any human problems? Or do we need 2,500 more years of idiots believing this shit?

His insane statement worshipping reason without any passion or any emotion or any feelings… as an elite form of awareness which only elite rulers are supposed to be capable of: was, and still is: pure self-serving, rationalizing bullshit. It was, and still is: a pathetically transparent, illogical, irrational excuse that all elites in power use.

If you live at the top of a class society based upon hierarchical servitude, bondage and slavery. Then of course your slaves and servants who hate you, and fear you: will not show you any emotion. Then of course; your entire life from birth to death will be spent living in an emotionless society where all the slaves and lower classes under you carefully hide their feelings. Because the slightest show of emotion could irritate their masters. Because they could be killed if they showed what they truly felt about cold-blooded scum who oppressed and ruled them.

Every oppressor and ruler who wields the power of life and death over other people has developed this form of arrogant blindness. Aristotle's book 'The Republic'; was written as a private complaint. About the fact that he did not have enough personal *power to rule his own city as he wished to. He was complaining that he did not have the mythical power a Greek God. He was complaining that he did not have enough power to force other people to live like he wanted them to live. He wanted to have absolute power over all the people beneath him. The only way he saw fit to have a democratic polis, was by him becoming an absolute Tyrant and Dictator: so he could order how everybody else should live. His hypocrisy has stood unchallenged and unquestioned for 2,750 years. Any Philosophy student can challenge his professor on this point in public. And yet, not one student has done so yet. Why? Because the only idiots who go to University to study Philosophy are the idiots who cannot think for themselves. Anybody with a brain who reads Aristotle's 'The Republic' throws it away as pure bullshit, and does not waste their time going to a University to tell Philosophy professors they are full of shit.*

Chapter Six A: The Beginnings of civilization

Aristotle's book 'The Republic' is a complete contradiction in terms. He wrote it because he saw how all the Greek city-states had destroyed themselves under the obsolete, dysfunctional system of Greek Democracy: and tried to fix it. So he tried to paste the older model of a Tyrant onto the later model of a Greek Polis ruled by an elite mob of robbers and thieves and haters. But since no sane Greek in his age would ever have suffered the old form of rule under a beneficent Tyrant to become legal again: his book was purely a wishful, fictional fantasy. *The book itself is full of so many lies and cultural distortions and fantasies: it would take 200 pages to describe in detail, the destructive idiocy of his insane notions. But because it was one of the oldest books to survive Europe's Dark Age of illiteracy, as a cultural backlash from the insanity of 1,000 years of the Roman degradation and destruction, and dehumanization of humanity: it became worshipped.*

Aristotle's norm-form of insanity in his fantasy book 'The Republic': formed the normality of all rulers since then. It became the basis of all modern legal Law. It also became the basis of all Mathematics. This is the original obscene concept of the essence of Western Civilization. This was where we got this shit idea of detachment from. *He was the first asshole to try to claim this was actually good. Only; he wrote it as a fantasy, as a dream of a perfect model society that never existed… except in his insane, detached mind.*

You can see his form of schizophrenic detachment in the insanity of all Western culture. His insanity is the insanity of detachment. He detached himself from the world he was actually living in, and imagined in his detached mind; a fairy-tale imaginary world that did not exist and will never exist. Then he claimed that his imagined fairy-tale was more true, more right, more rational, more logical, more ethical, more moral: than the actual Universe he lived-in. Every person who is mentally sick and insane suffers from this kind of detachment. They are detached from the world they actually live-in. His legacy was to make the mental insanity and sickness of detachment into a social norm; that became the standard, the height of normality; for every ruling elite in Western society for 2,300 years and counting.

Were his concepts and ideas ever changed in 2,300 years? Were his insane assumptions ever challenged or changed? Have they ever been questioned or challenged? Why has his idiotic assumption that mental detachment is better *than emotional involvement never been questioned or challenged? This idiotic, one-sided, convenient bullshit… taken as holy Gospel: simply because Aristotle's books were some of the few books that survived the book burnings of the Middle Ages. Simply because the only ones who were literate were detached holy Christian Monks detached and isolated from the outer world. So of course; if a holy Christian Monk reads an old book, the book itself must be just as holy as the Bible: because the monk is holy. All old books must be sacred. Even if they detail a system that goes against the very ethics of Christianity these supposedly holy monks were supposed to believe-in, espouse, and support.*

In the Middle Ages, Books were considered dangerous, and evil. The entire legacy of European misery was attributed to the secret evils contained in these ancient texts left over from the hated and despised Roman Empire. But then… the Church began preserving these ancient texts and copying them down. Not even knowing what they were copying because the copiers were illiterate themselves. And simply due to the age of these books. Simply because they were some of the oldest books known of… they became almost as sacred as the Bible.

Simply because of how old they were… **r**egardless of what they were about. Regardless of their content. Regardless of who the author was. Regardless if they were the equivalent of a Greek comic book, or a recipe for making bread.

Chapter Six A: The Beginnings of civilization

Do historians talk about where the roots of our Civilization come from? They harp on it incessantly. Proudly. How these sacred texts were saved. And together with the other saved texts; how these texts went on to shape European culture. Simply because the oldest saved written text happened to be written by a schizophrenic, one-sided, detached ass: who was ignored in his day … who had once been a student of Plato… who had once known Socrates personally.

Socrates himself was a lowly stonemason; he was a nobody. Only because Plato revered him: did he become the oldest root source of modern Western Civilization. What was his great claim to wisdom? One account of him being wined and dined: by a small clique elite of his Polis. A bunch of young fools whom he humored. Which was the exact same dynamic and story of Jesus humoring his disciples; who were all young fools who did not understand one word Jesus said to them.

Plato himself was a nobody also. The only reason his book became famous was because it was the oldest book that managed to survive the book burnings of the Dark Ages. No other reason. Merely the age of the book and luck. Because of the ancientness of Plato's writings: the western idea of wisdom became idle, hypothetical examples of Plato's illogic. Pure intellectual conceit and conjectures. Not the supposed passionate honesty that Socrates died for and was respected for. Socrates passionate? He was a boring, pompous, moralizing pest. An intellectual social climber who sneered at the very class he wanted to be accepted by. A lowly stone mason, trying to use his intellect to gain respect and power and influence over the ruling class of the city he lived in. And when they spat on his superior intellectual honesty: he lost all reason for living? No. He was such an egotistical intellectual ass he could not bear to lose face socially and be disgraced by being thrown out of the city he wanted to help. Death before dishonor: the ultimate stupidity of the human ego; the ultimate intellectual egoist.

The root of modern Western civilization is a cold intellectual insanity and an intellectual stupidity because its father was an intellectually insane and stupid egomaniac. Who had no passion. Who had no feelings. Who only had logic. Unfortunately Socrates' logic was so full of shit, it would take pages to detail. He was not even a martyr. He had no cause to live for or die for except out of pique. He did not stand for anything moral or ethical. Socrates did not die for honesty. He did not die for anything. He was merely honest about certain unpleasant political facts which he refused to publicly recant. He was already an old man. He was executed in the most painless way possible simply because he was a public nuisance. He himself saw no great drama about his own death. His last comment was supposed to have been about a rooster he owed one of his workers. He exemplified the same mental sickness of detachment… to the point that he did not have any feelings or emotions about whether he lived or died. The reason he is so famous is because he was the most insanely mentally detached Greek of his Era.

Aristotle admired him because Socrates was so mentally detached from his own body and his own life: that he gave the false, lying, obscene impression of moral bravery, spiritual courage, mental courage. It is the same kind of derangement that suicidal fanatics have; who kill themselves and others for abstract religious reasons called a *cause*. Socrates' feat of indifference to his own death was merely a feat of mental insanity called: *mental detachment.* All of his better teachings have been completely ignored. All of his worst ideas have been glorified and copied.

Because Aristotle's book: The Republic; survived the Dark Ages. Because Aristotle happened to know Plato when he was young. His idiotic elite fantasy of a snob elite ruling a perfect Greek city, with perfectly obedient submissive robots, who obey their perfect Greek God-like rulers; became an idealized social model for every elite society from then on. Every stupid idea in his book has been unsuccessfully attempted for 2,500 year by hosts of copycat mimickers. Who took his imaginary fantasy and imprinted

it so deeply into the fabric of our culture that we cannot imagine a society without his fallacies and platitudes being upheld as sacred unquestioned Gospel.

Take any scientist in the world and try to have a two-sided conversation with them. You won't be able to talk to them. They are too *detached* from the world and from you; to make any sense. How their brains work has nothing to do with being human. None of their work makes any sense to other humans. They cannot not make any sense to themselves. The really stupid ones are so arrogant, they actually think they are the smartest people in the world. They live in their own mentally insane, sick worlds of complete mental detachment.

The fairly intelligent ones who are not completely detached from the actual world around them; are terrified that other people might find out that what they do is actually meaningless; and a complete hoax and a total scam. But even they do not know how to talk to other people normally, using ordinary words. They get easily flustered. They stick to insane imaginary lines of abstract, linear detached thought called linear logic. They cannot handle the slightest disagreement. You can tie any scientist up in knots by using their own linear logic against them so easily; that they do not dare discuss their work in public. For fear of being made fools of in public. Except with other religious believers in Science… inside the halls of their most sacred religious scientific temples.

Science develops and justifies abstract theories. How? By sanctifying them into print, before anyone is allowed to question them. All they do is make a one-sided, selective observation about something that cannot talk back to you… and cannot attack you. And then publish it in a Science Journal as a bunch of facts with no opinion, no conclusion, no understanding, no context, no nothing of what you have observed… except a bunch of one-sided data. Anyone who disagrees with them can't. Since they are not Scientists, and are not allowed to publish their findings or conclusions or opinions in scientific journals.

This way nobody can question their dead *detached* ideas. They do not tell anyone exactly what it is they are doing, or why they are doing it, or how they are doing it. They keep everything hidden behind the closed doors of their tiny scientific clique. Then they publish it in obscure journals that nobody reads. Only people involved in their specialized mumbo jumbo will read it or question its veracity or validity. The rest of the world will ignore it because it is meaningless crap. As long as they are paid to do this: they can say that they are scientists. And that all the rest of the world is not as scientific as they are.

Hey presto! You have just turned a bunch of meaningless one-sided observations into scientific gibberish; and you have suddenly become a scientist. Suddenly you are an elite member of an elite society. And you did not even have to socialize, or speak to anyone to do it. Now isn't this a wonderful opportunity for some of the sickest, weakest antisocial whackos to become powerful and have safe, secure, cushy jobs doing nothing? Isn't this the easiest, best, most cowardly way to institutionalize and portray the sickest inhuman humanity as the highest human good? Simply by worshipping linear *logic,* and the Scientific Method, as the most sacred and only way any human can arrive at any truth whatsoever. The institution of Science has become so sanctified and whitewashed by the propaganda of the Western Media that now most people actually believe that Science is humanitarian. That it is Humane. When the exact opposite is true.

Science is basically a sickness of mental detachment.: it is a detachment from yourself and from Life

Most humans are not mentally sick enough to become scientists because they are not mentally detached

enough from reality. Has any scientist tried to do a critical analysis of themselves? Has Science ever tried to do a critical analysis of their own, hallowed, Scientific Method? The stupidity of the Scientific Method itself is so obvious, its method itself is so boringly stupid and unintelligent: that anyone with a brain can blow holes through it wider than a barn door.

Let's take a look at the Scientific Method itself.

Just how can you discover one tiny clue about how something works or why it works… and label it as an absolute fact? When you do not know how this separate, unconnected fact fits into all of the other as-yet-undiscovered facts? The fact itself is meaningless: unless you put it into a *Relative* context: by connecting it to as many other facts as possible. However: by discovering those connections, you automatically change your understanding of whatever fact you have already discovered. This means that if you do discover more connections, it will change your understanding of that fact. The meaning and relevance of any fact depends on its context. There is no such thing as an absolute fact.

But science, and all scientists… never even try to put their facts into a relative context. They never even try to connect their facts to other facts. They do the exact opposite. They isolate their facts into unconnected, detached, fields of bullshit called Physics, and Biology, and Organic Chemistry. Then they isolate the facts inside each of these bullshit fields of so-called knowledge even more by specializing each field into more specialized fields… into more unconnected, isolated, *detached* meaningless facts.

Because of the example of Science, people now use facts as if they are absolutes… without ever bothering to look into the context of those facts and what they are connected-to. Studying, investigating, and questioning the context of facts is a million times more important than the detachment of the facts themselves. But, that is exactly what all specialized knowledge, especially Science, does. It detaches facts. And uses these detached facts to prove and justify whatever they want to. That is not Scientific.

That is pure bullshit. But that is exactly what Science is: pure detached bullshit.

The real question is not how you look at any single fact: because that in itself is worthless. But how wide a context you place it into. If you refuse to do that: if you keep that fact isolated inside its specialized field of Physics or Chemistry, then you limit your own understanding of it: you become incapable of developing any wider contextual understanding. The separation of knowledge into specialized categories has permanently crippled the ability of humans to develop any greater wisdom from that knowledge. By Science abstaining from any moral-ethical issues, by spirituality abstaining from any practical-social-physical issues: both venues have become useless in teaching people how to live.

Which leaves the question: what is the point of doing a limited finite exploration of anything, if you do not bother to put it into a relevant, meaningful context? What is the point of unearthing finite segments of knowledge, when you don't try to put them together? All you get is a jumbled pile of facts, which if you use: you do so narrowly, segmentially, blindly… unaware of their consequences or repercussions. Is that intelligence? Or is it just a blind drive to use and manipulate more things with more tools?

Worshipping technology does not denote intelligence: it is merely a blind worship of tool-use.

The history of civilization is the history of tool-use: this expertise became more, and more separated,

more split-up, until all the connections between things were lost… until it became irrelevant what you separated as long as you could do it to everything. This resulted in a very strange phenomena: dissociation from the outer world… or was it the other way around? Regardless of which came first, people began to develop the ability to dissociate themselves from the world they lived in. They began to develop the ability of separating things not just with their tools, but also with both their tools and their minds. This ability, this cultural re-reflection of their normality and their reality evolved into the ability to look at everything outside and inside themselves as inanimate objects, or things. This development is called objectivity. The process is simple, and every civilized human can do it. First, take a knife, and kill a frog. Then use it to cut open that dead frog. Then, take that separating line and use it in your mind: separate everything inside and outside yourself: use it to separate yourself from everything you examine, use it to separate your mental processes from your emotions, use that separating ability to feel nothing while you are killing a living animal merely to satisfy your intellectual curiosity: that is called: Science. Science is merely curiosity without emotion or feelings. It is a psychotic Split-ness of the Human Psyche. It is a schizoid, sick, insane, numb, abstracted form of mental curiosity.

All Science is based upon measurement. Without measurement, Science could not exist. But measurement is based upon abstraction and objectivity… and all objectivity is based upon one-sided separation. In order to measure anything you must create an abstract line of absolute separation. That abstract line becomes your basis of measurement. That line: (———) whether it denotes a value, a number, a position, a separation, a connection, or whatever: cuts off everything else off from what you are measuring, focusing-on, evaluating or comparing. And by doing that: the line itself, the measurement itself; prevents you from using that measurement in any larger contextual framework. That is the fundamental fallacy and limitation of any kind of measurement. All measurement prevents any greater understanding of what you are measuring. So: if measuring anything automatically prevents you from understanding it better: then why measure it?

Yet, Science is based on the assumption that by measuring something, you can understand it better, when the exact opposite is true. In order to hide this obvious fact: scientists have couched their ramblings in arcane, complex, mysterious gibberish, that even they cannot explain to their own fellow scientists… simply to keep their sacred, specialized knowledge from being exposed as a complete fraud. What is so incredibly amazing, is that today: all modern scientists have been literally forced to conclude by the evidence of their own measurements that our Universe is Actually Infinite… not only in size, but in everything in it is Infinitely Large. Everything in it is Infinitely Small. It is Infinitely Interconnected to Itself. It is Infinitely Dynamically Balanced. And it is Infinitely Relative to Itself.

Yet, scientists still go on, trying to measure that Infinity. They still use two, weird, non-relative, absolute, unchanging constants to measure it with. Why? Because Einstein mistakenly used them almost a century ago. Even though everybody in the scientific community knows full well that they are a complete joke… that they are merely a convention that institutionalized scientific organizations have ordained as gospel.

Einstein proved almost a century ago that everything in the Universe is relative to everything else. But he was faced with the basic Triality of the Universe, and the classic problem of three moving bodies: You can only measure the speed and direction of one body if you have two fixed, immovable constants, or reference points to measure it by. If you have only one point of reference, then you lose all depth perception because you have no second reference-point, or constant to triangulate your measurement with. And, if you do not know how far away the two bodies are; then how can determine what speed they are actually going? If you have no fixed point, or constant to use… if all three bodies are in motion

relative to each other. Which happens to be the case for literally everything in our Universe with no exceptions. Then you cannot measure anything at all absolutely… or accurately. Because you will never be able to determine which body is moving at which speed, and in which direction; since you have no universal fixed point to measure it by unless you imagine one. That is… unless you create an imaginary one out of the figments of your own mind, and arbitrarily decide that this imaginary something is absolute.

This principle exists in all scientific formulas and all mathematical equations. You cannot find out any unknown in any equation unless you have two absolutes, or known values to compare the third unknown value-to. So: in order to prove his Theory of Relativity scientifically: Einstein had to use two unchanging, invariable, absolute constants. The constants he chose to prove his Theory of Relativity was: the speed of light, and something called the mass of that light.

That triangulation of distance is crucial. It allows a person to compare and evaluate both the distance and speed of a moving object from two different vantage points. We are animals with two eyes: two supposed unchanging constants which gives us stereoscopic vision. But even our own eyes can easily fool us. Which only goes to prove Einstein's Relativity Theory is actually true.

The problem with civilized human awareness is that we only use one perspective: that of our conscious tool-brain. We do not compare and evaluate our conscious awareness to, *and* with our instinctive awareness or to, with, and our subconscious awareness. When you use all three in a Dynamic Balance, the result is an expanding awareness of Pure Wonder.

Now ask yourself: how can literally everything in this Infinite Universe, that is Infinitely Interconnected, and Infinitely Dynamically Balanced, and Infinitely Relative to Everything Else: have by some coincidence…two, weird exceptions called constants to its own Infinite Relativity…? And that these two sole exceptions to the Universal conditions of the Universe just happen to be the ones discovered in the last two centuries by Scientists… who did not know that they were the only two constants where relativity did not apply? Since relativity had not yet been discovered yet when they discovered them? Talk about coincidence.

The speed of light, and mass were only recently discovered. They were discovered by scientists using other constants, which have since been disproved and junked. How can you separate two new constants from the Universe, and magically turn them into absolutes in order to prove that everything els*e* in the Universe is relative?… When you do not even know what the hell these two things called constants are?

It makes no sense. Why is it that after Einstein proved scientifically to all the world: that everything in the Universe is Relative: … literally everyone, including himself, and all his fellow Scientists: blithely ignored his amazing discovery, and went on using absolute constants as if nothing had happened.

And what are these two holy Constants. Why are they so sacred? They are holy and sacred because they are unknown mysteries. No scientist to this day can explain what Light, or Mass actually is. Light seems to be able to travel unchanged indefinitely in Space; and the instant it encounters anything in its path, it slows down and transforms itself. All plants live off Light coming from our Sun. Most of the solid matter created by plants comes from Light-Energy being transformed into organic material. If you took all of the clippings from your lawn: their weight would exceed the weight of the water and soil they are supposedly made of… by over a hundred-fold. Scientists still do not understand how plants do this. They cannot prove that the speed of Light is actually a Constant. This is merely: a convenient

assumption: a given… used, so scientists can measure things by it.

What about this Mass? The unfortunate thing about mass is; that scientists can't find it. They don't even know what it is: never mind where it is…. They are searching for it as I write this book; and desperately hoping that it actually exists inside one of the subatomic particles they have managed to discover. Because if it doesn't exist inside any of their subatomic particles: then they will have to throw away literally all of their scientific theories. They will have to publicly admit that their theories were not only all wrong… but that their measurements were wrong also. They will have to admit that every equation ever used in mathematics, in technology, in Physics, in Astronomy, in Biology, in Particle Physics is wrong… They will have to admit that all Science, all mathematics, all measurement is based upon a lie… the lie of Constants, the lie of the absolute, the lie of abstraction, the lie of objectivity, the lie of dissociation, the lie of one-sided separation.

The same applies to the speed of Light. If Science finds that this is not a Constant; then their entire pack of theoretical cards will come crashing down, and they will have to invent some new Constant to use and sanctify. Either that, or they will have to declare all measurements are uncertain and general… and throw away all of their expensive cyclotrons and laboratories. They will have to give up all of their government grants, all of their University professorships, all of their comfortable desk jobs, all of their safe, secure careers and jobs. They will no longer be able to make sacred pronouncements that the public swallows blindly. They will no longer be worth listening to. No government will give them access to trillions of dollars to waste in pointless experiments. Governments will no longer trust anything they say, or claim… because their integrity will be destroyed. They will have no status, no fame, no wealth… because all of their supposed knowledge will have been exposed to be a complete fraud. And their scientific abstract reality will come crashing to the ground… And our new-fangled science will join all of the other superstitious realities of the old alchemy sorcerers… along with the superstitious realities of the old witch doctors, the superstitious realities of the old medicine men, the old prophets, the old wizards, the old gurus, the old sages… With a few specks of truth in it just enough to make it mildly interesting.

The entire semantic use of the word: Constant by Science, and scientists is a garbled hoax. Planck's famous Constant' is not a Constant at all… it is merely a relative, fractional equivalent… as any scientist will confess, if pressed. That is… only if they decide to be honest about it. The entire usage of Constants, the use of mass, momentum, the speed of light, is one long series of semantic lies and hoaxes. Now there are new hoaxes being invented on top of the old ones:… First there is the idiocy of calling Time a fourth dimension… when it is only the third, not the fourth. Then there is hyperspace, ten dimensions, eleven dimensions, string theory, membrane theory, etc… All of them based upon a semantic trick of calling something a constant… regarding and using every fractional equivalent as if it were a Universal Constant. Which every competent scientist knows damn well that is not the case. If you ask them about it they will just laugh at you… and ignore you because you are not holding the purse strings to their funding… But ask a scientist that has nothing to lose from being intellectually honest with you, and you will go away so shocked and angry that you will start a committee to publicize the truth to all the Media. But will they use your story? Never. Because they dare not use anything that has not been scientifically sanctified by the scientific community… and your truths will gather dust like all the other truths that gathered dust because it was not expedient to release them to the public by the powers that be.

The fact that there is no such thing as an absolute anything, or any such thing as an absolute constant; is not deemed relevant to peoples lives. The fact that all absolute constants originate from the idea of

absolute separation is not thought to be important to people's lives. Yet, it is a crucial truth which all humans need to understand. And that truth is: Whatever you take for granted as Normal, you become a victim-of. Whatever you accept unquestioningly as being Constant… Absolute… Sacred… Traditional… is precisely what you become a victim-of. .

Today in modern civilization, billions of people have become victims of Science. Science has managed to poison the idea of questioning itself into a dead, boring mechanical drudgery; and has successfully killed all questioning itself. Scientific questioning is a dead kind of questioning. It is a sick, inhuman kind of questioning: done without any Sense of Pure Wonder. Done without trying to connect anything together and make sense out of it.. People accept its insane dead ideas and practices of Science without questioning them at all… They accept everything that is civilized without questioning it at all. The result? The effect of civilization upon Humans is turning 6 billion people into victims of Science, victims of everything they take for granted. Turning 6 billion people into victims of Technology. Turning 6 billion people into victims of Progress. All because they take it for granted, and do not question it. Why is progress evil? Because it refuses to learn from the past. Because it refuses to look back. It only looks forwards. It is the blind stupid hope that tomorrow will be better than yesterday. When the exact opposite of all energy is true. Yesterday was better than tomorrow. The older Energy gets: the weaker it becomes.

There is no absolute point of separation where the root of a tree becomes its trunk, or where its trunk becomes a branch, or a branch becomes a leaf. In the Actual Universe, there is no such thing as an absolute separation. There is no absolute point that you can find to differentiate between anything. The energy flow involved in living organisms is far too complex, subtle, and interconnected for us to ever be able to fully understand and explain by purely mechanical measurement. The better our mechanical measurement becomes, the more kinds of energies and more levels of energies we find, and the more connections we find between them.

Another huge hoax and lie about Science is it's exactness of measurement… be it Time, distance, size, weight, Space, Volume, Power, Energy, etc… This is all a fractional sleight-of-hand that is done in many ways… and people are not only taken in by it, they want to be taken in by it. The want to believe in the magical absolute exactness of Science. It is one of the biggest, the worst and the most destructive lies that Science has ever come up with. All the civilized world uses this lie every day in countless ways. Literally everything that is measured scientifically, or precisely, or exactly is a total hoax and a lie.

The only reason anything seems exact or precise, is because people use machines and tools to produce similar objects, with similar materials so well, that you cannot see the actual diversity and rough, non-exact variation with your naked eye. Tools try to destroy diversity as much as possible. They try to make things as identically as possible. They never succeed. All they can do is destroy that diversity so much that you cannot see it with your naked eye. That is all. That is why the concept of identicality is pure bullshit.

The fallacy of all Science is blatantly obvious: measurement is finite... Science is finite. It attempts to measure something that is Infinite... and always comes up with the wrong answers, the wrong conclusions and the wrong theories. Science is simply mechanically measured phenomenon trying to justify and explain a mechanical model of existence. A dipping into the infinite reservoir of knowledge, which is part-of the infinite Universe... and then by some strange alchemy, deeming the knowledge garnered from that bottomless well as being finite and totally separate from that Infinity. But that is a

poor, inadequate basis for the understanding of anything. That is why any mathematical model of the actual universe is hopelessly inadequate. Trying to explain the Universe only in terms of mechanical measurement is one of the fundamental fallacies of all Science. The worship of measurement, or the worship of exactness, is basically the worship of the concept of the absolute. The popular phrase of being exactly right means that there is absolutely no error. Of course there is no such thing. There are merely different kinds of general agreement to things that we perceive as being generally true. But since human perception itself is not infinite in nature, except its sense of pure wonder, and since there is no such thing as an absolute except as an abstract concept: the idea of being exactly right is absurd. The only reason Science works and can be used by humans is not because of its exactness, but because of the general principle of dynamic balance. All functioning Science or what we call technology works only because the scientific equations that are employed happen to balance generally.

But Science does not use these equations to balance anything. That is the primal sin of all human technology. By discovering and taking out-of-context some of the infinite examples of dynamic balance in the Universe, Science and technology uses these balanced equations to create an imbalance… where there never was before. A classic example is the equation for Electricity: E=IR That is a balanced equation. But technology only uses this equation to create a massive disparity of imbalanced electrons, and then uses this imbalance to create power. All one-sided separation results in imbalance: which in turn results in power…

More specifically: destructive power. All imbalanced power is destructive. The only way humans can obtain power is through the creation of imbalance, not balance. So: separation with no connection, imbalance, destructive power; are all part of the same process, are all the same thing. The most obvious example of this is the splitting of the atom. The only thing humans can do with any natural dynamic balance that is not destructive is to leave it alone; which goes against all human training as tool-users. To a civilized human, any natural dynamic balance is useless, valueless; unless humans can unbalance it and thereby create power, or some kind of advantage.

Modern Science is based upon the Greek tradition of objectified, emotionless, schizoid one-sided, numb, non-feeling scientific inquiry. Where and when was the birth of Western Civilization? When true Science was born in Greece over 2,000 years ago. What were Archimedes's most famous discoveries? The dynamics of mechanical advantage… the dynamic of the lever, the dynamic of the screw. Mechanical advantage became sanctified over 2,000 years ago by the Greeks; who used it mainly to invent better and more powerful instruments of War. The Romans used these dynamics of mechanical advantage even better… to create an Empire based upon conquest, oppression, plunder, and stealing all kinds of wealth…

History books fawn upon this… and admire it. But no historian has never critically examined just how the Romans became so powerful. One aspect about Roman culture that is interesting, is their incredibly expedient use of all sacred customs, traditions and religions. They never believed in anything except what they wanted to believe-in at the moment. Which is exactly the case in today's modern world. But the one thing Romans always worshipped and revered was advantage. Any kind of advantage. Western Civilization is built on over 2,500 years of people trying to find for their own self-gratification, some kind of mechanical advantage… over others, over Nature, over almost anything.

The religion of mechanical advantage has existed unquestioned, unexamined, uncompared for all this time. Mechanical advantage is merely an imbalance created by a tool in order to make something mechanically easier for humans. It is a religion of the advantages of mechanical power; which has been

blindly worshipped ever since civilization began over 10,000 years ago. Tools that have a mechanical advantage are used mostly to cut, pound, flatten, pulverize, bend, turn, twist something that could not be done by your hands alone. Mechanical advantage is the Godhead of all civilized destructiveness, all civilized power, all civilized oppression. It is also the unspoken religion of Science. The endless evil and destruction that tools and machines create by becoming more powerful is merely the ongoing evolution of the religion of mechanical advantage. All human ease, all modern technology is based upon developing every possible kind of dead mechanical advantage as opposed to developing any kind of living human advantage. Rather than develop our ability to love and laugh* we only develop our tool-brain to get come kind of mechanical advantage.

There is no way to escape the obviousness of this truth. The short-lived 10,000 year-old phenomenon of civilization is based upon developing and manipulating all kinds of imbalances. The dynamic of accumulation, or Imbalanced Splitness: can be seen in cancer cells: because they never stop splitting-accumulating. The exact same dynamic of one-sided accumulation, or Imbalanced Splitness of civilization; makes it a cancerous growth that destroys everything else around it and in id. To expect a human to live a balanced existence inside the context of civilization is a contradiction in terms. Any balance humans practice inside civilization is ultimately out-of-context, segmentIal and unconnected to the ecosystem they live in. Any balance humans practice inside the Imbalanced Splitness of civilization is out of balance.

Science has already proven that the effect of observations itself prevents any possible absolute objectivity. In trying to observe subatomic particles, the effect of the observation itself upon what we observe, becomes magnified to the point where we really do not know what we are actually observing, so we can only make inspired guesses as to the actual nature of what it is that we are looking at. The result is: the nature of the observation affects the nature of the properties which are obserfed. This tells us that we are looking at, or observing phenomenon in the wrong way: that all scientific objectivity is a fraud. But... if we are looking at phenomenon in the wrong gay: in that manner should we observe them? In what context?

This question is an open field of speculation-exploration-experimentation-mystery-discovery-wonder. Are we using the wrong tools? Or the wrong process/ Or the wrong goals? Or the wrong assumptions/ Or the wrong attitude/ Or the wrong kind of awareness? Are we asking the wrong questions? Are we looking in the wrong places? What are the questions that we should ask? In what way? Science is only a methodical form of curiosity. If you take scientific exploration out of its narrow context, you end up with the same question I have been asking throughout this book. What should we be looking at? What should we spend our lives doing? How should we live? Staring at quarks? Or trying to raise our children better? Should we spend more time using tools, or trying to become more human?

All humans can do is intuit the nature of the Universe by what little evidence around them they are capable of sensing. Science has discovered that the Universe is non-identical simply by the power of magnification. Whatever may look the same from a lesser magnification is always revealed to be different when more closely examined. Why is every snowflake, every grain of sand unique? Surely once you get down to the smallest-simplest of phenomenon; there must be some mathematical chance of a phenomenon repeating itself/ But that is not the case. Why? How can the smallest-simplest phenomenon be non-identical? If the Universe were finite, then we should be able to reach some absolute-finite limit do how small or how large it is. If for instance, the smallest thing in existence were quarks: then all quarks should have to be absolutely identical to each other. They could not possess any differentiating characteristics because there could be no smaller characteristics to differentiate them by

in the first place. If that were tree, then each proton would be identical do every other proton, each atom would be identical to every other similarly structured atom, every molecule would be identical do every0other similarly structured molecule, and so on... But that is not true… This simple scientific fact has been overlooked and not noted. This simple little fact is not considered meaningful. Yet this simple fact destroys all modern civilized values. It makes the entire concept of trying to duplicate anything not only absurd, meaningless, pointless… but it reveals why the more mass-production we have, the more boring our lives become, the more meaningless they become.

This means that the Universe is not only actually Infinite in how large it is; it is also Infinite in how small it is. But Science is based upon finite measurement; all that science can do is measure general, limited, similarities and dissimilarities by ignoring whatever contextual uniqueness it is looking at. The very act of measuring anything finitely automatically discounts the context of Actual Infinity, which it is observing. As far as everyday Science is concerned: Actual Infinity does not even exist….

Except admitting that the Universe actually is Infinite as a general truth: and then never applying, or using, or including this scientific truth in anything which it does scientifically. It does so for a very good reason. If Science were to admit that what it was trying to observe is Actually Infinite: it would have to throw up its hands and admit that there is no possible way of accurately measuring anything in its true context: because the context that everything exists in is unmeasureable. And then where would Science be? Voluntarily admitting the futility of its own endeavor? What scientist would freely admit that? That the attempt to find the smallest particle is just a finite attempt to measure Infinity? That the attempt to explore the largest possible volume of space is just a finite attempt to measure Infinity?

In this context: the very idea of measurement itself becomes absurd. Why? Because measurement itself is meaningless unless put into its proper relative context and connected into a relevant format. Mechanical Measurement cannot span the connective relevancy between finiteness and Infinity; only Pure Wonder can do that. The best any measurement can do is measure things roughly, generally… and unless you put that comparative measurement into a larger context, it is still useless. And unless you put that measurement into the widest context possible, you will be excluding what is crucially relevant to your general, rough initial measurement.

Science cannot put its knowledge into any relevant human context: it merely puts it into a mechanical context, which has almost no human relevancy. The only conclusion that can be drawn from Science, is that the more it tries to contextually connect what it observes: the more it finds that what is observing is Infinitely Complex, Infinitely Interconnected and Infinitely Creative. The trouble with Science is that whatever it cannot measure, it deems worthless… and since it cannot measure life or living things; they become worthless.

All Science can do is explore and discover how the Universe works-balances: dynamically-generally in a mechanical fashion. But that is totally self-serving since science is mechanical, tool-based, specialized and finite. As a result the only kind of model it can formulate or hypothesize is a finite mechanical one. This is fine if you are a machine… but not if you are a human. The models of Science are horrible distortions of Actuality…. They are a total distortion of how the Universe actually works. Science is a repulsive, mechanical distortion of the Actual Universe. Most people have a very understandable, instinctive revulsion towards Science… simply because they have not managed to objectify their own level of awareness to the dehumanized, abstract level of a scientist.

By removing all of the infinite diversity-creativity-beauty-uniqueness of the Universe, by removing the

fact that the Universe is Actually Infinite: Science is essentially propagating a huge lie and selling that lie to the rest of humanity. The lie of finite-mechanical-dehumanized-identicality. This distorted view has evolved simply because we choose to worship our own tools. Science is merely a form of tool worship. What does this mean? It means that if you worship Science; you are a worshipper of your own tools: and you will become a victim of your own tools.. You will come to believe unquestioningly in the power of your own tools. You will believe that all tools are good, not evil. Your answer to any human problem will be just more tool-use. You will become a victim of your own beliefs, your own myths. Yet all civilized societies glorify their own Myths and praise people for believing in them… while staring in disbelief at the insane Myths and beliefs of other civilized societies.

Any belief that is false and can be proven false if you are honest and logical: is a destructive negative belief. Any belief that is based upon an absolute is a false, destructive negative belief. Any belief that is proven true if you are honest and logical, is a constructive positive belief. All negative beliefs have irrational, illogical, conflicting absolute answers. All positive beliefs have rational, sane, balanced, harmonious relative answers.

Negative believers are envied because they do not have to doubt or question anything. All they have to do is: believe, and suddenly… they have all the answers. Suddenly their life gets better, their stress levels go down and they feel much better. Civilization is based upon negative belief systems. Take away those negative beliefs and what is left? Only positive beliefs… only proven, practical beliefs that actually work. Only what is actually better, healthier, saner, more rational, more loving, more honest, more courageous is left. But these positive beliefs have no absolute answers. If you use positive beliefs: you have to work at finding your own answer to anything. That is hard. Time consuming… difficult. People would much rather have their answers given to them. Rather than go through the long arduous process of thinking out everything through for themselves, they prefer others to do their thinking for them. The effect of ease… not wanting to think critically, or feel critically, or have a sense of Pure Wonder about anything is how and why Science has gotten away with murder for two thousand years. That is just one effect civilization has had: the inability to think critically and honestly about anything.

What should humans worship?

Their own tools?
Or the dead products of their own tools?
Should we worship our own creativity?
Or the dead products that creativity?
None of this makes any logical sense.

If the Universe is infinitely creative, then what aspect of its creativity should we worship? Our own creativity, or the creativity of the entire Universe? Humans are merely one tiny by-product of that Infinite Creativity. Are we arrogant enough to think ourselves superior to that which created us? Why? Because we are more connected to our own creativity than the creativity of the Universe? Because our own creativity outdistances all other creations including the creation of ourselves and the creation of the Universe? As tools outdistance those who make them? How can a by-product of Infinite Creativity; deem itself to be more creative than that which created it? It just doesn't make sense. But since human reality is almost completely reflective, we remain comfortably blind to the absurdity of our own value systems and the insane notions that are religiously upheld and assumed unquestioningly under the term called: Science.

Chapter Six A: The Beginnings of civilization

The only things that can be effectively worshipped are the things we do not understand. Once we understand something, we cannot worship it any longer because it has lost its mystique of the unknown. In earlier cultures, people worshipped and believed all kinds of things that they did not understand: fire, mountains, animals, the sky, amulets, magic potions, witch doctors, spells, omens, prophets, spirits, dead people, rulers, images, Gods, statues of gods, the priests who represented these gods on earth, visions, prophecies, relics, tombs… today we worship what we do not understand: our own technology. Worshipping is a way of preserving ignorance. Belief is a form of pure ignorance. It is a refusal to understand. It is an attempt to preserve mystery and the unknown by refusing to question or explore something.

The second you started worshiping anything; you lose all perspective on yourself and what you are worshipping. All worship is actually a distorted pyramidal sense of Wonder. The real reason why scientists will never understand the true nature of subatomic particles is because they are looking at them too closely. But no scientist wants to admit this. Do we have to spend the next thousand years staring at subatomic particles before we realize that there is no end to the smallness of the universe? Why should we explore a mystery only because of its physical size? When will we realize that the mystery of a quark is no different from all of the other mysteries that we have yet to uncover? Should only a select few be allowed to delve into these mechanical mysteries of Science? Or should we build a cyclotron for every child? Why must we only explore mechanical mysteries and not human ones?

Why not explore mysteries that are more directly relevant to us? Mysteries that are more meaningful, and more accessible. Like: why are people unhappy. Why are people starving? Why are people oppressed? Staring at quarks does not solve unhappiness; nor does it help heal human suffering. What sense is there in spending millions, even trillions of dollars trying to find new astronomical objects, new energy particles, new chemicals, new gadgets: when humans are unable to find happiness or love? Human problems cannot be solved by technology: technology can only solve mechanical problems. But Science sells the obscene lie that it's technology can actually discover things that can be used to make human lives mechanically better. And so it does. It makes the life of the high-paid astronaut mechanically better. By sucking millions of man-hours of labor from thousands of other workers just to create his exclusive, elitist advantage.

The problem with all over-intensive tool use is that it automatically creates all kinds of inequality and inequity among humans. You simply cannot supply intensive care for all of the premature babies born into this world. There are not enough hospitals, not enough intensive care units, and not enough trained staff. There is not enough money for it. Just as there is not enough money in the world for everyone to own a car. When people start to use tools in too concentrated a fashion: then who owns a car and who doesn't... Whose baby lives and whose baby dies, becomes a question of class, geography, wealth, luck, timing, and all of the other arbitrary factors which people living inside civilization have no control over. Then there is the question of why are more babies being born prematurely in the first place. Is it because of pollution? The toxic residues in our food and environment? Stress? Our industrialized, unhealthy, sedentary lifestyles?

The act of birth is literally the cutting-off point where we are separated from our instinctual, instinctive past. Having a miscarriage is the body's last instinctive way of controlling and regulating which babies are ready to be born, and which are not. Now: over-intensive tool-use is seeking to replace the instinctive decisions of our own bodies. We are seeking to control and manipulate our own instinctive balances and functions at the cellular level… even at the level of our DNA. What are the motives for this? Fear of death, power, arrogance, self-gratification, ego, the insulated separateness of the self.

Rather than just living; we are continually trying to conquer death. If people were not afraid of dying; then none of this ridiculous technology would exist.

But no abstract human value system can rationalize the arbitrary giving and taking of life; because these abstract values are all unconnected to each other: they are all segmented. To hold all human life sacrosanct and not allow abortion makes no sense when we destroy all other forms of life. If you want to hold life sacred and do it sanely: you cannot compartmentalize your values, or your rationalizations, or your actions. But the root issue of life-value, and what value life itself has… and why humans treat other life forms as being worthless, is never discussed or debated. For an obvious reason: because there is no sane, logical justification for these values. They simply make no sense.

Throughout history, the over-intensive use of tools has been the hallmark of every privileged class. It signifies the basic human inequity where one person acquires more human life energy from others than they bestow upon others. It is a straightforward exchange of human life translated into time, energy, effort, skill, and training. When one person enjoys the benefits of other human lives, in thousands, if not millions of man-hrs: they have effectively stolen that time, that life-energy from other human beings… they in effect have stolen the lives of those people who serve them and work for them; who otherwise could have used all of those wasted, unrecompensed years to live their own lives, follow their own dreams, raise their own families, spend time with their own children… and enjoy the fruits of their own labors: instead of a few, rich, privileged elite enjoying the fruits of thousands of laborers who work for them and not for themselves. It makes no difference what names you assign to the players: pharaohs, kings, nobles, gentry, astronauts, bankers, billionaires, landowners, executives, stockholders… or subjects, slaves, peasants, subjects, laborers, workers, taxpayers, customers, consumers, artisans… the basic inequity of the system is the same.

A major reason Science has no actual human relevancy, is because it refuses to connect its information to human concerns. Its only interest is mechanically measuring something: the world of the machine. Science tries to keep its mechanical world pristine and free of all human emotional involvement, values and ideas. By removing all ethics and morals from knowledge, this knowledge becomes an amoral prostitute to be sold to the highest bidder. The result is information which is for all intents and purposes humanly useless: except as it pertains to tool-use: technology. This schizoid split can be seen in all fields of Science.

Until you have the unbelievable statement made by an anthropologist studying stone-age tribes in the Amazon jungle, that:

‘Reciprocity and generosity are important in all cultures.’

Because for him: these attributes stand out as important values in the stone-age culture he was studying. Yet this same anthropologist does not have the wherewithal to connect this statement to his own culture, or to himself. His job of studying these people gives him an income. He does not perform this study to be generous or reciprocate anything. He makes a tidy sum of profit from his studies on these cultures. If he were not paid money for his endeavor, he would not be there in the first place. How can an any anthropologist study attributes that are lacking in his own culture? This anthropologist does not make the obvious connection that he comes from a global economy based upon profit and not generosity or reciprocity. If the university funding his work were to change its values to that of a stone age culture, it would go bankrupt and there would be no money to pay the anthropologist.

So: what is the purpose of studying how generosity and reciprocity work in a stone age culture… when that information is never used or applied to your own culture? His observations become worthless and irrelevant: simply because Science does not choose to connect this information morally, ethically, culturally or humanly. What use is any information, when you do not connect it to yourself and your own culture? Unless the only reason for acquiring that knowledge is to get an advantage or make a profit? What good is it to scientifically observe something and do nothing about it? What good is it to observe something and feel nothing…? So you make no connections, no sense, no understanding of what you observe…? Somebody explain this to me: I do not understand.

There is a famous research experiment in Germany called: Biosphere. Where some of the most famous scientists got together and in their Scientific arrogance and blindness: claimed that they would, and could: successfully erect a completely insulated natural eco-system; sealed-off from the rest of the Planet That this Biosphere would hopefully function by itself… independent of the Earth-energy it exists inside, and on…

Like no Gravity? No Sunlight? No Water? No Earth? No Plants? No Animals? No Living Organisms? No. All that was stolen from other places, and put into this exclusive sealed huge bunch of super-expensive buildings… Why did they perpetrate this colossally expensive experiment?

Because they already knew that Science was destroying the Earth. They were thinking ahead. Thinking that even if they destroyed the entire planet, they could still get away with it; by stealing enough things from Nature; and erecting a civilized insulated bubble of walled buildings to live-in. As a 100% insulated natural eco-system. Where humans could still survive, even after all the rest of the Earth was too poisoned by Science to live-in and-on.

There are so many semantic levels of instinctive-subconscious-conscious selective irrational lies and self delusions in their logic of how they evolved their insane notions, and their official semantic scientific code-words and terms… it would take a thousand books to fully describe the pure idiocy of the process and formation of the project itself. Anyways, the experiment failed. It failed in so many ways, and so badly. They had so much egg on their faces after their first arrogant media announcement… that this huge project had to change it's stated goals.

Instead of announcing that the experiment was indeed a failure. They simply managed not to bother to make that media announcement… With the coincidence of not losing their 100's of millions of dollars of funding. And also not having to face the public jeers and laughter of public shame. This taught all future Science projects around the World to never state their goals in public beforehand. So if they failed, they would not suffer the biosphere's terrible media P-R problems. Now wasn't that a convenient way to keep it going? Try to destroy a high-level elite bureaucracy and power-structure once it has found its sources of secret funding and power? It will fight and kick and kill and lie and scream against its own demise

And… what was a crucial part of the basic failure?

A small species somehow sneaked into the experiment. Nobody knew quite how it got in. Inside the cracks of a tree, or under a leaf. Anyways, this tiny, insignificant species went about slowly eating up all the other animal's eggs. And systematically killed and destroyed all the other living species that had any eggs to be eaten. Guaranteeing that most of the species in the Biosphere' would die out, go extinct and slowly turned the inner shell of this huge Biosphere' into a dead desert.

Oops. I forgot. This huge set of greenhouse buildings was powered by huge amounts of electric power. Running in from the outside. With huge complicated pipes and hydraulic pumps. Just to balance the air every morning. Because that warming air which had never been planned for; threatened to burst all the airtight buildings. The buildings were too absolutely separated from the rest of the world. They were too rigid.. So, they had to build a huge tunnel leading into a breathable flexible air-easer building: that kept the morning sun from destroying the entire project.

Then they found that there was too much Co2 being created. Not enough plants were eating that byproduct. Because they did not have a convenient appending Biosphere' ocean to absorb it… oops. So, they fought day and night in a state of continual crisis just to try and handle the Co2 levels in the atmosphere. Then they found there was too much living matter being created. They were forced to dump the extra organic material out of that insulated, absolutely sealed set of Biosphere buildings. Oops. An entire scientific experiment down the drain. The entire myth-culture and set of superstitions based upon the human assumptions of scarcity was faced with the practical hard-nosed evidence that all Nature functions on a basis of abundance and works on the basis of over-abundance. Not scarcity. Oops.

Any biologist can selectively spout this fact about abundance. But somehow, these scientists never seem to include this little truism in their actual experiments. Nor do Scientists ever scientifically explore exactly how and why this inconvenient fact which they never account for in their experiments happens to be so.

So… Their entire set of scientific goals were cancelled. They had been forced to build, and rebuild, and revamp that set of obscenely expensive exclusive Biosphere' buildings so often: that they ran out of money.

Oops. The natural cultures of over-abundance of the Earth ecosystems slams into the artificial civilized culture of money-scarcity. Which all good-intentioned humans selectively choose to remain unaware of as well. The fact of the matter is that the Earth is actually an single, indivisible, interconnected working system. That if we kill and destroy this Earth… there is no way that we are somehow going to survive. Something Scientists love to pay lip service-to, but ignore completely in their own experiments, and in their own lives.

These Scientists have still not faced or realized what that insane experiment showed them. That the artificial destructive system called Science, or Technology, or Civilization… cannot co-exist with any natural ecosystems. Civilization cannot exist on this Earth without killing it.

The only way civilization can exist, is by civilization killing the Earth. As long as civilization is stronger than Nature it will kill Nature. As long as civilized mechanized humans build machines; they will kill all living things that are not machines.

Another reason… a tiny flaw in the entire system of the Biosphere that killed the experiment dead; was because of a species that should never have been let in. What was this forbidden evil species? That destroyed this experiment because the humans themselves in the biosphere could not kill it even after they identified it??

It was a common garden ant. What did that innocent ant species do? It took up the role that was missing in this attempt to replicate the macrocosmic ecosystems of the Earth in the microcosm of these

sealed buildings. It took up the function which was missing in this micro-cosm of the Earth. It took up the role of humans. In case you do not know: the only species in the animal Kingdom whose survival tactics are based upon species specialization, and the one species that mirrors the scavenger-diet of the original walking apes who were our ancestors is the common ant. They were the ones we supplanted; when we began stealing their marrow from them. And because we ate their food. We have all been turned into human ants. That is how connected, and unavoidable the consequences of energy-displacement are. You become what you eat. And if you steal the food of another species that had a better right to that food: you become them also.

Why did the common ant become the killer of the entire experiment, and killed all the other living things inside that Biosphere? Because inside the Biosphere… humans were not doing their usual, rationalized, normal destructive ant-function of killing everything they could lay their hands on.. Which is what ants do in Nature: except they are balanced by natural predators which the idiots forgot to include. In fact these human scientists ended up as visitors to the Biosphere they had originally planned to live-in.. They were not fulfilling their usual life-role inside it. They were fulfilling their role as wasters and destroyers outside; in the outer world… as destructive animals in the context of the greater context of the earth. Wasting millions of man-dollars on a meaningless pointless stupid experiment… but not inside that Biosphere… but not inside the Biosphere. So the ants merely took over their role.

Hypocritically, the Scientists themselves slipped in-and-out of the 'sealed' buildings. Thereby destroying the parameters of their own stated goal of having humans actually live inside this monstrosity day-and night-for the rest of their lives. A similar experiment had been already attempted with another smaller set of buildings in America. It was shut down in a few months because the humans found they could not drink the poisoned water, or breathe the poisoned air.

So they slipped hypocritically in and out of this obscene ecological prison called a Biosphere. Thinking that maybe if they could control the living environment inside at a safe distance… that eventually, maybe some humans might be able to actually live inside it. But because they could not stand this sense of suffocation, and boredom and feral power of life growing out of their control so fast... they ended up running from machine-to machine, trying to manipulate and control their artificial environment… and met with disaster after disaster… As the living plants destroyed all of their high-priced equipment.

Sound a little like all of the history of civilized humans so far? Sound a bit like all the news media reports of crises and disasters so far? What these scientific asses have still not realized…or found out; is that the obscene unfeeling separation of scientific probing observation has affected every scientific experiment ever done in the annals of Science. Not just in the observation of subatomic particles. We are still so blind about this fact. It was the presence of the scientists themselves that made this innocent species of garden ant run berserk throughout the entire experiment. It was the imbalanced insanity of their entire plan that made the eco-systems malfunction so badly. Planting species next to each other that in Nature lived on different continents? These scientists imported, and created a re-living of the destruction of the Earth's ecosystem by technology on a small scale. And even after the entire act, the entire play came to a crashing halt. They remained completely blind to what they had witnessed and seen and experienced.

This obscene project continues to run. Wasting hundreds of millions of dollars every year. What is its new purpose? It is a tourist stop. Kept alive merely to awe people about the wonders of Science. So the public will never dare question why this insane waste of their money is being spent on a useless piece of crap that should be shut down. Or at least given to a farmer who could grow something edible and

useful in it.

The new, changed set of goals? Was to study the effects of global warming and global pollution. To see just how much poison and imbalance this artificial biosphere can take before it destroys itself. While this same Science' is the precise self-same engine that is responsible in the global warming and pollution of the Earth, and prefers not to … notice that it is merely blindly observing the effects of its own insane destructive effects of the Earth itself.

So this wonderful system of objective one-sided blindness. This wonderful demonstration in human stupidity and destruction called Science… is still being carried on in Germany. Instead of studying anything that is useful it started to study the effects of its own experiment. Studying the effects of its own stupid mistakes. Studying itself. Like doing a film about doing a film…And not even realizing that they are doing so, or admitting to it in public or even to themselves.

Except now; the Biosphere scientists have switched goals yet again. Now they are now manipulating their new mistakes to cover up their old mistakes. Remember: Scientists are not happy unless they can manipulate something objectively and unfeelingly. Like Old Testament Biblical Gods: they are not satisfied unless they can feel all-powerful and are manipulating the forces of nature, and bending them to the will. Now their purpose is to study tiny small selective effects of certain selective imbalances and pollutions on certain plants and species. The entire grandiose structure and goal has been scaled down to an ordinary lab-experiment. Except with the tiny, er, um, difference: that instead of costing mere thousands of dollars a day… like on ordinary wasteful, pointless, scientific experiments. The Biosphere is costing hundreds of thousands of dollars a day. Now the Biosphere keeps a low profile. No more media fanfare. Downplayed. Another official listing on the national budgets of countless scientific and government organizations… Does anyone care a damn about this? No. It's Science. It must be good. They must have an intelligent reason for doing it… I mean… aren't scientists supposed to be intelligent? Aren't they supposed to be the smartest people around?

The entire experiment has become an encapsulated bible and object lesson on the destruction of Natural ecosystems caused by human intervention. A fount of evidence and truth for anyone who cares to notice. Showing in Microcosm: how Humans affect eco-systems. How the population of an insignificant species suddenly exploded; killing every other living species-plant-animal-organic creature-organism it could lay its hands on. On an evolutionary time-line in microcosm. The biosphere project is a microcosm of human civilization's attempt to separate itself from Nature. The attempt was an utter failure. Which is exactly the reason why we should get rid of civilization. Human beings are animals born from Nature and we should live in Nature and not try to insulate ourselves by insane insular bubbles which do not work.. The human animal was not designed to insulate itself from Nature: we are designed specifically to touch every living creature with our naked skin and let them touch us.
Why is Science so hard to understand? Because it is illogical. It is irrational. It goes against all common sense.
.
The only thing Science is good at is duplication. And even there, its duplication is a hoax and a lie.

Science is filled with hoaxes and lies
Take the scientific obsession with digging up dead things and studying them.

This is supposed to give us a better understanding of all kinds of things by supposedly analyzing its past history. However, they do not tell you that 99.9999999999 % of everything that once existed in the

past… no longer exists today. They do not tell you that they are trying to piece together this supposedly valid understanding of the past: by digging up.00000000000001% of that still-existent .00000000001% of leftover evidence that somehow managed to escape the natural course of evolutionary-biologic decay-regeneration-rebirth. And that they find this completely *non-representative* evidence… in the weirdest, most unnatural, unique, nooks, and crannies. Which makes whatever they do find to be basically useless because it has been found and taken completely out of its original organic connected context…

Find a dead fossil. And there is nothing it can be connected to. You cannot connect it to an ecosystem. You cannot even pretend to know what the world was like when it was alive… Except by assuming that the conditions that existed then: are basically like the conditions that exist now. This unspoken assumption makes scientists to come up with crap that so irrational, illogical: that none of their theories, models or explanations fit the evidence and the facts they unearth.

Their digging up these dead things to understand the past; is equivalent of one million years from now, digging up a speck of dust from the Hearst Castle in California; and by analyzing this speck of dust…trying to understand what kind of Culture humans had in California back then… Only there would be no way for you to know that the speck of dust came from a huge monolithic one-of-a-kind architectural monstrosity… and that there existed millions of other homes that were much more representative of that Time-period. But then… studying this one speck of dust would not tell you that it even came from the Hearst castle, or that there were millions of expensive houses in California, and that all the people spent a good half of their lives working to afford to live in them… never mind about Hearst and his Robber Baron exploits. This speck of dust could never, ever tell you anything about what it was actually like to live in California. You would be studying something you could never put into any relevant context: because the context you are trying to connect it to: itself no longer exists.

Yet, this is kind of gibberish is precisely what most scientists spend their entire lives on. This is precisely what nearly all field Archeology, all field Paleontology all field Geology, all field Meteorology, all field Astronomy… all of the supposed field research of nearly all Science *is*. The efforts and research of scientists are wasted in this manner and spent on arcane, weird, specialized, insane questions, topics and subject that no sane person ever gives a damn about or cares about: because it has completely nothing to do with their lives and has no relevance to it. None of it serves any useful purpose…

Except what is called: Practical Science. Or more accurately: the Science of the Oil Corporations, the Science of the Chemical and Textile Corporations… And there it is used mainly to invent, create and produce more toxic, more poisonous, more expensive substances to sell to the richest businesses, to make more unnecessary consumer products, that are lousier than the old ones, and that nobody really needs.

Pure Science… and Pure Research… is not concerned with human things or human interests, or anything that is relevant to humans. Trying to find out why dinosaurs went extinct… This is an intelligent use of your time? Trying to find out why Woolly Mammoths went extinct? Going around the planet looking for signs of a massive meteor hitting the Earth to 'explain' things that they cannot explain otherwise… simply because there will never be enough evidence to make any useable sense out of in the first place?… Science is obsessed with the effects of death and destruction… it is not interested in the effects of life and living at all. Whether or not a catastrophic climatic effect was caused by a volcano, or a comet, of an asteroid in the sixth century A.D.… Who cares. What difference does it make? What use is the information… even if you manage to find the answer? Yet, this is precisely kind of scientific junk that scientists spend millions and millions of dollars on. This is precisely the kind of

useless junk they spend their lives on and all their energy on.

A perfect example of the obscene waste of money and human resources by what is called as pure Science… or pure research is the famous Human Genome Project. A huge amount of publicity was created merely in order to force the Government to fund only one of the two business companies that were competing against each other to be the first one to crack the entire code…. Crack? They would have done it easily in a few more years and found out much more about our genes if they had had the patience to do it methodically and slowly. But they needed the publicity for a very good reason. Because after they cracked that code…. Then they said to the public in effect… in carefully coded euphemisms so as not to lose their funding.

'Oh. That information is completely useless to us. We need more millions of dollars to continue this research so that gradually…. we can accumulate and build-up a genetic pool of information. You see… the information we get out of only one human genome is completely useless to us. We need to accumulate and study literally all… and they do mean; all of the human genomes living today. And compare them with all of the human genomes that ever lived.'

Of course the fact that this is absurdly impossible is not leaked out to the press. Why? Because if it were... then the entire project would stopped and cancelled for lack of funds. Why do they need all this information; just for it to be ever of any practical use? Mutation. Mutation only occurs once in a 100 million times. And only one of those mutations are ever any kind of breakthrough to evolving an improved species… These mutations are occurring all the time. We use these natural mutations by interbreeding animals and plants unnaturally trying to get the results we want… Not the mutations s plant or animal wants and needs to stay healthy; but also improve itself as much as it can all the time.

The total uselessness of the human genome project is merely a practical demonstration of the fact that the usefulness of any information is only as good as the context you put it into. Science has created that obscenity of thinking that since there is no other God than Science. Then Science becomes God and does whatever it damn well pleases. Why? Because humans with their tools have done anything they damn well please since we first invented our own tools. We think doing whatever we damn well please is actually good for us… and never mind what it is doing to every living thing on Earth.

The only way you can put any genetic information of any species into a useful context is to compare and evaluate literally all or most of the genes in that species. A single test tells you nothing. A single test-result tells you nothing. But the insane idea of wasting trillions of dollars in the hope, the dream, of finding something useful in gene research… has been so successfully sold by the Media that almost everyone has bought it hook, line, and sinker.

Even though nothing has been found so far.

So they mapped an entire genome of one person… so what?!. They don't even know what the fucking things are there for. They don't even know what they do, or why they do it.

Oh. You mean now they can start manipulating them better? And get what? Do you mean in order to understand our own humanity: we have to perform millions of laboratory experiments on millions of people, so we can see what kind of genetic freaks happen when scientists start playing with DNA like insane children with a new dangerous toy? That is what the Nazis tried to do. They thought they could create a better race of humans. Now Science is trying to sell this same idea as a sacred good for

humanity. Trying to pretend that they actually know what the fuck they are doing.

The public has a weird assumption of Scientific Research. They think these morons and idiots actually know what they are doing. They think that if Science has not found a cure for Cancer after spending Three and a Half Trillion Dollars on it… then the only answer… is to throw more money at it. And waste more trillions of dollars, more billions of dollars.

Does anyone care that this money could be used in thousands of other ways with better results?

'But it's Scientific Research. It's for a Good Cause'. The sacredness of Scientific Research is so unquestioned… you will be lucky to find one person in a hundred who does not believe in it. Yet, if anyone bothers to investigate just why it is done, how, who gets the money, why they get the money, or the grant. What that grant is for… then you will see for yourself just how insane and unscientific scientific research actually is. The fact is: money does not solve problems. Cooperation and goodwill between people who want to help each other solves problems. Not money. Money only corrupts people into becoming more selfish and more greedy than they already are. To even understand which mutation was key to our evolution, we need all past and present genetic codes to be painstakingly analyzed and compared to each other. What good would that do? It would allow us to go:
'Oh, so: that's how we happened to become human. Oh.'

Of course we're already human. So all this hindsight is a waste of time and interest since each person already holds their entire 4 billion year-old genetic memory locked in their own genes. It's called instinct… reason… logic, common sense, common ancestry, common genes, common DNA, common genetic design, common habits, common urges. Science chooses to ignore human instincts. If any person can access their own genetic wisdom and instincts without Science telling them that it is all right to listen to your instincts: then what use is all this? And what is the point is finding out which gateway gene controls which other genes? What good is it except as a chance to manipulate our Life-codes into unnatural mutations… when we have no understanding of the possible repercussions and consequences? But the Media and Science are screaming that genetic engineering is the newest, latest best thing since sliced bread. Why? Because all this hocus-pocus gives them more grant money, more scientific toys to play with, and more fancy gizmos to charge billions of dollars for, and feel important, smart, powerful, modern, and more Scientific.

And since it is all so complicated it takes years to understand all of the pointless gibberish they force their information into. Once you get the thrill of possessing privileged information you are hooked on it. That is why the CIA and NASA refuse to be dismantled. Every elitist organization that has no responsibility to its donors and no transparency and lives off of tax dollars, has gotten bigger and more powerful as time goes on. The same has been true of the Scientific establishment. But who are they? Where is their power-base? They are invisible… they have no corporate offices that you can even picket. They are the most invisible and irresponsible powers of modern civilization. And as long as nobody investigates them… all of their secret corruptions and goings-on, and deals will remain invisible until what they are doing finally blows up so badly; that Chernobyl will look like a firecracker compared to the death they are selling with their latest discoveries and techniques… working as technological observers and researchers for every weapons manufacturer and chemical plant, and high-tech labs that spew out their products and tests to make them as much money as possible.

The idea that commercialized Science is benign, and actually good for you; has destructively been sold so convincingly… that most civilized people actually believe it. That is, until they find out the truth…

For example: Monsanto manufactured personnel bomblets or bommys: by the millions in Minnesota for the Vietnam War. And over 300,000 bombs were inadvertently dropped on the neighboring country of Laos because a part of the Vietcong supply trails ran through its borders. Even after the media found out that they were bombing civilians in Vietnam, and public pressure forced them to stop bombing the north Vietnamese civilians: they continued bombing Laos. Simply because they had not been explicitly ordered to stop the civilian bombing in Laos also. Laos was used as a bomb dumping landfill. Any pilot with unused bombs left on any mission, systematically dumped the bombs on Laos just so they wouldn't have to be worried about the slightly higher hazard factor of landing on a moving aircraft Carrier with live bombs still under your wings and fuselage. One carpet bomb holds thousands of tiny individual bomblets, or bommys. By weight alone: they dropped more bombs on this tiny defenseless country than all the bombs dropped in the Second World War. 200 million tons of bombs. That averages out to one B-52 bomb load of anti-personnel bomblets every two minutes for nine years. Roughly 10 to 15% of them never exploded. There are still roughly 300,000 unexploded bombs lying everywhere in the soil, in trees, in rivers, lakes, cities, villages, fields, forests all over Laos. The entire country has a bomb retrieval program that manages to find, isolate and safely explode about 10,000 of these bombs every year… While children die from picking them up and playing with them every day. At this rate: the poorest country in the world, Laos, will finally get rid of this new-fangled technology in about 300 years.

Why was Laos targeted so insanely? Because it was the most defenseless nation, the weakest, the smallest, the least industrialized, the least civilized nation near a civilized war-zone. The basic instinct of all cowardice, of attacking the weakest and most defenseless, is true for all predators and killers: whether they be lions on the Serengeti plains of Africa, or modern military armies.

Does anyone fault Monsanto for being so scientifically effective and advanced for producing these new military marvels that are designed only to kill civilians in mass carpet-bombing? No. Monsanto is a respected name in the chemical industry, and is a regular contributor to both the democratic and republican parties. They are an honored member of the entire system of legalized bribery influence peddling, and corruption in Washington. They have had their lobbyists there for decades now. Just try to accuse a highly respected institution like Monsanto of anything and see how much publicity you get. Nobody will listen to you at all. Chemical and weapons manufacturers, and the worst corporate polluters in world all use the sacred cloak of Science to hide under. They all use it as a lying smoke-screen. Telling the public that all this new stuff is being scientifically done for the good of all man kind.

Science can't hurt you? What is the invention of the atomic bomb but Science gone insane? Just exactly what is good about an atomic bomb? An atomic bomb is pure death. An atomic bomb is pure evil. Science created the atomic bomb: is this good? No: it is evil. Does anyone blame Science for this? Do people blame scientists for creating pure death? Why not? Because humans have been brainwashed into believing that Science is not evil. Science is nothing but insane evil. Atomic bombs are the next new improved scientific weapon of mass destruction to be used in the next world war. That is not good: that is evil gone rampantly insane… so insane it, will destroy not only the entire earth, but itself into the bargain as well. Now that Science is pulling slightly back from the brink of that insanity: is it any less insane to invent and manufacture weapons of mass destruction that are not pure radioactive poison, but only designed to kill civilians en masse by the thousands instead of by the millions? But I forgot. Nations that do not have these weapons are insane… Because they are trying to get them. The Nations that already are them, are all supposed to be beyond reproach, all perfectly sane, and controlled in how they use their military weapons of mass destruction. The countries that have these carpet bombs are still using them. They have been regularly used on the poorest countries in the world: Laos,

Cambodia, Vietnam, Somalia, Afghanistan, Iraq, Ethiopia, Nigeria. The Germans tested their own new-fangled weapons in the Spanish rebellion. Because then Spain was the poorest and most defenseless country in Europe.

Has anything changed? Yes. The countries that manufacture weapons have changed. The countries that are bombed have changed. The weapons have gotten better. Otherwise: basically nothing has changed; except that today, the unquestioning belief in Science is increasing.

But concerning mutations…

Another famous myth created by Darwin's book: The Evolution of Species: is his model and hypothesis of Natural Selection. But… how does one select anything naturally? What, or who is doing the selecting? Why are they selected? He did not dare to publicly state what his logic shows: That there has never been any such thing as a God until humans created him. His entire discourse was written in the context of an 19th century Christian Englishman trying to fit Nature into the larger context of a Creator… an absolute God. Trying to squeeze two opposing dynamics and assumptions into the same model at the same time. His assumptions have never been questioned completely. To this day, scientists do not bother to readjust his writing or re-evaluate his conclusions.

Scientists never bother to understand their own Science in the proper historical context. Neither do Historians. Every new generation in every culture, in every neighborhood has a different set of changed values and outlooks. You cannot truly understand what any person in the past ever meant unless you find out what their Normality was. You cannot understand anyone in the past unless you understand all of the thousands of things they took for granted. Historians do not bother with this. Neither do Scientists. There is no comparison of Normalities between the past and the present. Every generation has different fashions, different ideas, different attitudes, different assumptions. Unless you present their writings in a sane, comparative relative context: then you will misinterpret whatever is said because you will not know what was actually semantically meant. If an ancient Greek historian read from a modern book that someone is 'cool': he would be mystified. Because he has no idea of where that word meaning comes from. The same is true with any modern historian trying to decipher the meaning of the Dionysus cults, who had their own special words. So too is the prose of Darwin set in a convoluted political doublespeak… simply because he could not afford to insult the Church of England. All English Scientists in his day were members of a sacred religious order. They were religious Scientists. Unless you want to go back and decipher the political and cultural times of his era: most of his writing will seem weird to you.

But Science does not expect you to do this. They expect you to believe what they think Darwin meant when he wrote that book. That is called Empirical knowledge. Taking something on faith simply because someone tells you it is so. Which is the opposite of the Scientific credo that you must present your proof, before you can be believed. Only Science does not abide by its own rules. It tries to teach by rote: and then later if anyone wants to; they can test the dogma in a controlled experiment in a scientific laboratory using the same old equipment used hundreds of years ago. And what are you allowed to test to see if Science is indeed true? Only what has already been tested before. Any other kind of test is only allowed to be done by research scientists… not by you. I mean: what would the world be coming to if anyone did their own research and came to their own conclusions. Who do they think they are? Some old religious scientist from the 18th century?

Science tries to teach each part of its scientific logic, or knowledge as it was first written… Without

ever re-evaluating it, or redefining it, or modifying it. It tries to teach Euclidian geometry exactly as it was taught In Greece in the 6th century B.C. It tries to teach Newtonian physics exactly how it was taught by Newton to his peers in the 19th century. Science does not bother to put Science into any historical context. Science does not bother to explain why any historical pieces of information are scientifically important. It never bothers to put Science into any Historical, or Social, or Moral, or Ethical, or Human context. Science never explains its own mistakes and fallacies in any historical, or understandable perspective. In other words… Scientists never talk to historians and Historians never talk to Scientists. They have never done so… and never will. Because they are different fields of knowledge. Because one does not concern the other. Because they are too specialized. Because they have no valid connections to be made between each other. Huh?

Scientists never bother to explain why Darwin wrote: The Origin of Species in the first place. Every Naturalist before him and after him has tried to explain animal behavior by *the assumption that all animals fear death.* Darwin had the belief that all living things do not want to die, and will do anything to keep from dying or going extinct.

He assumed the entire animal kingdom was terrified of going extinct, or dying. He based his entire explanation of why they went extinct upon the assumption that they were competing against each other. He tried to explain all animal behavior by competition. This is still how most Naturalists study and view animals today.

He assumed that every living thing on this entire planet instead of cooperating with each other harmoniously: is competing against each other in a savage, brutal, bloody, unending battle for selfish survival and to hell with every other living thing on this planet. If that is the case: then why do all living things, why do all water-air-earth exist in an interconnected, cooperative manner? Darwin believed that living things exist only to fight each other for what he termed: limited resources. And that the entire purpose of Life is an unending competitive battle for survival. That all living things are naturally in mortal conflict against each other. That Nature is merely a field of competition. That Nature is in a continual state of battle against itself. That there is no peace, no harmony, no love and no cooperation anywhere in the Natural World. That if you want peace and cooperation, you can find it only in humans… ?

The basic bullshit lie that Darwin sold, and that has been printed, as religious Scientific Gospel, is his credo that: all organisms must compete in order to survive.

This idea is a total, complete, fucking ecological lie.

The actual truth, which all modern Biologists have studied and proven and printed, is the truth that *all living organisms must cooperate with each other in order to survive.* Whether they cooperate knowingly or unknowingly is totally irrelevant. The fields of ecology and eco-systems is based upon the fact that there are no exceptions to this principle.

Today: Modern Science preaches both of these doctrines without explaining or admitting this illogical paradox. You don't believe it? Go to any University and try to interview any professor in the living sciences. Try to ask them about this. We ignore the insane dichotomy of mixed messages that all Biological Science teaches and preaches. To try to make you understand the insanity and stupidity of this Scientific obscenity. Preaching that the survival of all organisms is based upon competition *and* cooperation… is the same as if all Christian Churches preached that it is Good and Holy to love *and* hate

God. Yet nobody notices this Scientific two-faced insane rationalization. Nobody dares to question it, or even challenge it.

Just as Christian evangelists preach hate while espousing love. Jesus never preached hate. Jesus only preached love. Scientists preach the poisonous, insidious lie that organisms must compete in order to survive: when the actual truth is that all living organisms that cooperate with each other survive, and all living organisms that try to compete with each other go extinct.

Take Nature films. Ordinary animal existence is not exciting enough to be filmed. We need to watch animals in crisis. We need to watch animals in Conflict. We need to watch animals in Danger. We need to watch animals in Fear. We need to give animals a human story. We need to attribute human qualities to each animal. We need to give animals a human name and give them a human personality. And Leave all truth and honesty about how animals actually live on the cutting room floor. This stereotypical portrayal of nature as being savage, brutal, and uncaring has been used to sell Nature films ever since films were first invented.

If every life-form ever created on this planet has been fighting for limited resources, then why hasn't any species or order of species gained permanent dominance? Why did the microbes allow higher forms to even evolve then? They should have recognized any newcomers as a threat to their limited resources and ganged up on them and exterminated them on the spot. Before they ever had a chance to take any of these limited resources away from their own insatiable need to consume these limited resources.

Darwin's entire book is a pathological obsessive attempt to try and explain killing and eating living things as a process of Natural Selection in the context of a Natural World that hates itself, fears itself, and will do anything in order to survive. That is his unspoken assumption. In fact that is the unspoken assumption and attitude towards Nature of nearly all civilized humans**.**

His last book: The Survival of Species; explains life as organisms whose only goal in life is trying not to die. Darwin did not concern himself with why, and how they lived. He had already made his subconscious assumption of why living organisms lived. And nobody since then has seriously questioned his assumptions. Today: most scientists base their models on Darwin's model. Most of Science does not concern itself with questions about the why and how of life… except under the assumption of not wanting to die… not wanting to go extinct.

In that case: all living species ever born are abysmal failures. Because they all eventually go extinct. Even microbes go extinct. We worship dinosaurs… why? Because they didn't go extinct as fast as other species. This is the same reason we worship and revere any old species that has somehow managed to not go extinct. In this category; Science is nothing more than a thinly veiled obsession with killing, dying, death… extinction… and destruction. Science is not supposed to be emotional. Instead it has abstracted the subconscious emotional fear of death; into a sick, cold, unemotional morgue of preserving dead fossils, dead tissues, dead organs, dead species… Trying to find out why they died… Why they went extinct. The latest media selling of this kind of Science on American Public Television is something called: Secrets of the Dead. It carries the unspoken assumption: that the only way that you can learn anything … is from something that is dead. Can any scientist explain the reason for this assumption? I don't understand.

How living organisms actually live… why they are even alive… how this incredibly subtle dynamic of cooperation manages to keep on creating more living things… creating more 'limited resources'…more

diversity… more beauty…is mostly ignored: except as a statistical curiosity. Which no scientist… nor any civilized person is in the least bit interested in; except in idle curiosity. Civilized Religion has been replaced with a civilized Scientific belief-system that believes that everything in Nature… and everything in the entire Universe is out to kill us… destroy us… And we can only survive… we can only not be killed if we kill them first. We must destroy all threats to our survival real or imagined first. This belief has escalated into an accepted, unspoken assumption. If any other living thing is inconveniently taking up limited resources from us, we humans have the perfect evolutionary right to destroy them. Why? Because by being in competition with us: they are trying to kill us. So of course, we must kill them first in order to survive. Then killing anything is perfectly okay. Then all human existence is based upon killing. As long as it is Scientific. Killing for Survival becomes the be-all and ethical end-all of all Scientific Evolutionary Theory.

So, plants and animal are not trying to live. They're only living in order to kill other living organisms. Living things only live to kill. So we must kill them, and eat them, and destroy them first. In that case: basing the rationale and justification of Life upon death, killing and eating: is perfectly logical. All civilized sacred texts give us the right to kill everything we want to. Why? Because we are the only species alive that is actually afraid of dying and afraid of going extinct. But we are civilized. We don't do such horrible nasty things like killing living things in order to live. Oh. We do. Let's not dwell on that. *What?*

Every other living species whether you believe it or not; has never given a damn about whether it went extinct, whether it survived a million years… or three billion years. And none of them were trying to survive either. Nor were they trying to kill each other. The gruesome myth of Natural Selection and survival of the fittest held by Science only helps to foster a fear of all living things. This sick fear-based assumption makes people develop a revulsion to all living things. A xenophobic fear of every living thing on Earth. It makes them kill every living thing near them. People go around killing things not because these living things even pose a threat, or are inconvenient to them… but simply out of pure icky revulsion at any other living thing they are not used-to. This is the basis of humane Science.

In the 18th and 19th century in Europe: people killed any bats they found in their church towers because the preachers cursed them as agents of the devil. on the super-sensitized ears of a bat that can hear the hum of a flying insect many feet away e the huge crashing noise of the bells drove the bats out of the towers where they slept… only because the bells were used so infrequently; that the bats took up residence without realizing that the nature of their new-found caves was not what it seemed. Bats kept the insect populations down to normal levels. After the bats were killed; the resulting overpopulation of insects feeding on human refuse spread disease and plague.

Towns that kept bats in their church towers escaped many plagues and diseases They were thought to be cursed with evil spirits, because they prospered far better than the sicker, more disease-ridden towns. The entire nation went into a killing spree. Killing every bat they could find. And suffered even more epidemics and catastrophes because the insect population which carry these viruses exploded..

Much like the ranchers suffering even more vermin problems after they had killed virtually all the natural predators in their area for fear of their cattle being eaten by wolves. Because their cattle is a limited resource. The Darwinian Law of Natural Selection justifies their wiping out any animal they feet like killing… And still be proud of themselves as decent, rational scientific, God-fearing folk: obeying Darwin's famous Law of Natural Selection… or God's Will, or the sacredness of all human life over all other life, or the greater good of civilization, or whatever rationalization they happen to have .

What difference is there between a bat-killing frenzy, and a wolf-killing frenzy? This simply demonstrates the hypocrisy of civilization's Myth that as we become more educated, and more enlightened, we are becoming more humane towards other living things as civilization progresses. The fact which civilized humans do not want to look at; is that all Science, all Scientific Laws, all Scientific concepts, all Scientific theories are used to destroy Nature. They are used to kill living things. They are constantly in use as a rationalized form of Scientific Humanity. Only… this Scientific Humanity just happens to be the most perfect, convenient, expedient, justification for all kinds of killing, destruction and torture. Scientific principles and ideas are basically used to destroy everything on the Earth that is not Scientific, that is not man-made… that is not a machine… including living humans.

Nature is alien to most civilized people because it so different from their usual civilized environments of conflict-stress-distraction-abstraction-violence-busyness etc… They instinctively dislike it simply because they are not used to its peaceful quietness. How can you explain to civilized people, that their own attitudes towards Nature; are not mirrored by Nature and reflected back at them? What they sense outside of them is merely their own projected attitudes and assumptions. Nature is not reflecting this back at them. They are reflecting their own projections back at themselves. How can you explain the dynamic of the reflectivity of human awareness; so people will understand that much of what they perceive is their own reflection reflected back at them? So people not delude themselves into seeing their own inner reflected beliefs and assumptions projected out, and reflected back in everything they see outside of themselves? So people can separate the Actuality Outer world from their Inner Normality-Reality?

The amount of money, time, effort and resources spent on any one aerospace job could easily create dozens, if not hundreds of other less tool-intensive jobs. However: since people worship these tools more than they care about the poverty of others; this fact is not considered relevant. The other flaw this example reveals is that no society, no nation, ever tries to comprehensively evaluate and list its limited resources and match them to any sane, balanced list of priorities. Each allotment of funds is never placed side-by side with all other allotments in order to decide which of them actually are the most humanly important. They are all hopelessly segmented, disconnected from each other, in a jumbled up mess of specialized, special interests. The pharmaceutical lobby, the automobile lobby, the corporations that thrive as huge wealth-power structures are not concerned about the overall balance of the budget or the greater good of the environment or the well being of the public.

For decades, the U.S.S.R. spent untold trillions of dollars and untold resources trying to build an operating Space station orbiting around the Earth. All the units malfunctioned badly. It pushed them into bankruptcy. The U.S.A. tried to build a space station also. They ran out of money. Now they still have an insane notion of a bipartisan, bi-National effort to build it. Only they need private money from corporations to fund it. Because the combined budgets of the USSR and the USA cannot afford the expense of building a single Space station around our Planet. However, that does not stop them trying. Why?

Prestige. Competitive Status. Bragging Rights based on Competition. National Pride.
Pride in human Technology. Technological Arrogance. Stupidity.

Spouting untold billions of dollars out into Space for over fifty years. And the result of all this? Has there been any research that resulted in a beneficial effect for humans? No. There has not. Zero beneficial effect. 100% pure waste of money and resources. Except for a few pictures. And the astronauts going up. Seeing the Earth as a single totality having spiritual experiences of exclusive, elite

privileged Wonder. The idea that you can distance yourself from the earth you live on is a symptom of the insanity of human abstraction. You cannot distance yourself from the air you breathe the water you need to live and the land you need to live on..

So now; all we have to do is rocket up all six billion humans into orbit; just so we can all have the same technological wonder as they did: of physically seeing the planet as a single totality, and the Space effort will end up having a beneficial effect of humans. Oops. Impossible. Then you would need 300,00 billion more humans on Earth to build all of the rockets for the 6 billion fortunate humans. The idiotic idea of somehow creating a tool-intensive, technological utopia in Space while billions of humans on earth continue to starve is not even laughable. It is pathetic in its complete dream-fantasy. Humans have to learn how to crawl before they can walk. If the human race could ever manage to feed itself properly: then it might be capable of taking on more ambitious projects. The foolish dream of humans living somewhere else in space is the arrogance of tools trying to not only destroy life, but completely supplant it: so humans will no longer need the earth or anything else except their own tools in order to survive. The cost of this single vainglorious enterprise alone could be used to eliminate all starvation and poverty on earth. But of course; putting humans before machines is an unthinkable concept for any tool-based society.

The Space Race is merely another blind tool-crazed drive to separate ourselves further from all living things: even from the planet we were designed to live on. We choose to completely discount and ignore the huge sums of money, the huge waste of resources and energy and man-hours needed to keep one astronaut alive in space. Humans were not designed to survive in that environment. Why should people spend 100's of millions of hard-earned dollars trying to keep one astronaut alive in space for a few days; while billions of poor people starve and suffer because not enough money has been spent on their welfare? Yet, to the distorted value systems of civilization, this is a perfectly justifiable and rational expenditure. We use resources to make and use more expensive, fancy machines; rather than using them for some more practical usefulness like housing, or schools, or decent jobs.

The expansion of technology into Space, developing a mechanical tool-culture based upon the worship of technology; is just one more example of how we humans prefer to ignore our own actual problems and imbalances in favor of creating new toys-tools. As long as technology is worshiped, as long as tool-use is glorified, as long as civilization is the condition in which humans live: this blind mechanized explosion will continue to wreak havoc upon our planet.

So yes… Technology does work: segmentially, out-of-context. In spite of the imbalances it creates, at what cost to the Earth and its living inhabitants, at what cost to the humans who use it; no one can say. Because we have no way of comparing or evaluating the difference between the use and non-use of technology. *Since we have never lived inside anything else.*

Just as a fish has no way of comparing the difference between swimming in water or air. The fish only knows water as its medium of survival and existence. Humans only know tool-use as their medium of survival and existence. What if all the resources and money used for Space were used to improve life for all six billion people on Earth? Then every human on earth would be so affluent that that world would be transformed beyond recognition. Of course, this never happened. Because it is unthinkable. Because billions of people worshipping rockets is more important than improving the lives of billions of humans. Huh? Someone explain this to me.

What is Science good for? What does it actually do for us? Has anyone ever asked this question? Has

this question ever been explored, investigated, compared, evaluated? That is the curse of all sacred, holy institutions. There is too much power, wealth, status and knowledge at stake to ever allow them to be scrutinized and stripped naked of all their false myths and misconceptions. Could it be that Science is only good for mechanical measurement without any human interpretation of these mechanical facts… and that the validity of these mechanical measurements is a complete hoax?
That is one fatal flaw in all hierarchical institutions and organizations. They have no recycling feedback. All orders come down from the top. The top carefully filters out anything it does not want to hear. Creating its own culture. And being genuinely surprised when they go outside of their exclusive little cliques and are not met with total affirmation. So they scoot back, lock the doors, barricade themselves in, and enjoy their little privileges, and do everything they can to get more privileges. More funding. More power. More influence. Etc.

One redeeming feature of Science has; is some cooperative sharing of knowledge in certain fields. But even that is badly flawed. The Dead Sea Scrolls were left to molder for decades in the hands of a single, jealous archeologist. Until the Institute he worked in, finally forced him to make the scrolls available to other scholars. Even then, his niggardly sharing of facts that has no relevance or use to the everyday life of anyone. Try to find any scientific research or data that you can actually use in your everyday life; and you will be disappointed.

Scientific knowledge is couched in the most complex, specialized jargon possible. It is jealously guarded. It is used only by a small exclusive clique of 'specialists. Their pet theories are only shared between a few fellow-scientists who are like-minded, and most inclined to agree with whatever they expound. Only when a certain theory gains enough popular support among this specialized community is it ever published for the public to read. In effect, most of the scientific information you read is actually the result of a popularity contest that is determined mostly by the media, and the fickle public. Not by the scientists themselves.

As a result: only the most popular scientific theories are ever published. Then the most popular ones that the masses like: get even more public exposure. Until it becomes a 'popular belief'. Even though 99% of the people who believe it have never studied Science, and have no true understanding of what any theory is actually based upon. So the theory itself becomes merely a catch-phrase. A meaningless term misused and misunderstood. Based upon pure ignorance. Not Science. Just as the belief of the Earth being flat. Modern Science is a result of mass-popularity. Just like popular politicians, or popular foods, or popular culture. Any scientific information that is not liked by the masses is simply not published. This careful self-censoring is supposedly done to sift out flawed and mistaken theories. Actually, it is done to give the pronouncements of their precious theories as much sanctified weight and authority as possible. So they will not be laughed at and sneered at if their precious theories turn out to be completely wrong. This does not stop the scientific community from being a rabble of gossipmongers and rumor-spreaders… ready to destroy the credibility of anyone they don't like, or anyone who threatens the sanctity of their own precious theories.

In order to buttress themselves against common sense, Scientists erect a system of sanctified knowledge that is not allowed to be questioned by a non-scientific authority. . Any theory or idea… any data or information that is not approved by the Scientific Community is considered to be unscientific, and is totally disregarded. No scientific theory is allowed to be published unless it has already been censored and weeded to fit whatever orthodox belief the orthodox scientific establishment holds. This constantly changing scientific base is so convoluted, so filled with half-truths, distortions, exaggerations and outright false data: that nobody could ever untangle the mess to get to the bottom of it all.

If all the scientific data that was collected were compared and evaluated: then Science might actually have produced some useful conclusions. But it is so pigeon-holed, so specialized, so obsessed by the exploration of useless knowledge that this almost never happens. Most scientists spend their entire lives studying some abstruse topic or phenomenon, and die without any of their data ever being read, compared, or evaluated to any other data. Their entire life's work is left to rot inside voluminous journals. Their whole life wasted on something so specialized, so narrow-minded and inane, that any unscientific person would be in disbelief that anyone could be so stupid as to throw away their whole life on such meaningless junk. As a result; many people generally ignore the latest Scientific Proclamations of the Day and regard then with justified skepticism. Science is no carrier of the sacred flame of truth. Rather, it is merely a convenient tool used by corporations and governments to sanctify their own policies and tool-use.

A perfect example of how Science attacks and denigrates its own findings was Rachel Carlson's groundbreaking, meticulously researched book on the poisonous effects of DDT called: "Silent Spring." It was too revolutionary for its time. The entire scientific community attacked it as False Science. They publicly denounced her and destroyed her reputation as a reputable scientist. She died in disgrace, unknown, forgotten and a failure. Only for the federal government later to belatedly admit after her death; that the book was not a scam, and what she had published was completely accurate. That DDT was indeed destroying and poisoning the farmlands and woodlands of the nation. And also poisoning the entire eating public by its indiscriminate use.

So: they banned DDT. But only in America. Food imported into America today is still being sprayed with DDT. The only reason the American government allowed DDT to be banned was that the American chemical companies by then had found enough new overseas markets; that the American DDT market was no longer crucial to their profit margins. Plus, they had by then, developed an alternative, supposedly less toxic poison to spray American crops with, but are actually more toxic and poisonous than DDT. These scientific facts are carefully kept from the public. Does the public heed any scientific proof that they are being systematically poisoned by literally all of the chemical companies on this planet?

No. First: most people couldn't care less what is in their food. If they like it, they eat it: regardless of how healthy or unhealthy it is. The entire debacle of Rachel Carlson's book has gone unnoticed, and unlearned from. The public is still unaware how Big Government Big Business, and Big Science all carefully scratch each other's back and censor everything of scientific importance. The public is kept as ignorant of the true facts as possible. People swallow Scientific claims or statements as Gospel Truth. They swallow it as unthinkingly and as blindly as they swallow their chemically laced processed foods. The consumer motto is: Never question anything that feels good, sounds good, looks good or tastes good. The scientific farce of keeping all of its facts and conclusions, and data unconnected from each other continues to this day. Scientists are still scientifically studying the poisonous effects of pesticides. Only… they are carefully not examining these poisonous effects on humans. Instead they are studying the poisonous effects of pesticides on seabirds.

As one example: Scientists have found that the effect of pesticides on some seabirds in some areas: is producing testicular cancers in their growing genitals while still in the egg. In many cases their genitals become deformed and cancerous, and grow so big: that the chick breaks its own shell before it has developed lungs to breathe and dies prematurely, because all its growth spurt has been sucked up into its cancerous genitals swelling into a cancerous growth so huge: that its swelling genitals crack the chicks shell before it is ready to live. These dead, cancer-ridden fetus corpses are found in abandoned nests.

Their huge, deformed, swollen genitals, so cancerously grown and swollen… that the diseased genitals of the dead fetus are actually bigger than the entire body and head. Even the seabird chicks that do not develop testicular cancer while still inside their shells; are found to be chemically neutered and sterilized, by the pesticides that their mother ate before laying her eggs. Even the chicks that are not chemically neutered by the pesticide levels in their bodies, they found have no desire to breed. All of these observed effects are a result of different levels of toxicity of pesticides in the egg of a growing chick inside its shell. And all of these effects come from the pesticides the mother birds ingest from the fish they eat. All of the fish they eat are also the same fish we eat also.

All the industrial farms in the world have ignored the scientific findings of Rachel Carlson's scientifically researched book: Silent Spring. The Scientific Community has carefully avoided studying the effects of known pesticides in our food on mothers and their fetus, and the health of these growing fetuses, and the babies, and the health these growing children develop, as they become adults. Science has carefully avoided studying the huge explosion in birth defects, and birth problems, and fertility problems, and the huge increase of deformations, mutations, growths, stillbirths, and unexplained spontaneous abortions in the womb in all the industrialized countries that eat food filled with pesticides.

Why?

Because it would raise too many unpleasant questions. It would raise too many doubts. It might affect the profits of the huge agri-business international corporations. It might affect the cushy jobs of the Scientific laboratory worker and technicians who make a handsome living by producing more, new, even more poisonous chemicals for the corporations and factories and businesses that use them to manufacture, package, and grow things on a mass scale.

All the Scientific Community, the Chemical Industry, and all farming business and farmers around the world have easily ignored Rachel Carlson's one small bit of scientific research back in the 1930's and 40's.

But here is the damning irony and hypocrisy, and criminality of Science. After Rachel Carlson's book was belatedly found to be scientifically accurate. And after DDT was banned only as a pesticide on mass-produced agricultural plants… Not in homes, or roach sprays, or garden pesticides used by homeowners; just commercially, industrially and in farms… The Scientific community very carefully and quietly… with the full collaboration of the Governments and Corporations and Universities all around the world… banned all further research and study of *all* the other deadlier pesticides that the scientific laboratories have been inventing and spewing out, and selling to the chemical corporations, who sell them to the agro-corporations, who use them in all of the industrial pesticides and chemical fertilizers they sell to all of the farmers around the world… So: for over seventy years and still counting… There has been no research on the effects of pesticides on humans at all. Only on a few species like seabirds, in certain small areas. And the Scientific community has also conveniently avoided studying the effects of all the chemical poisoning of our drinking water from agricultural run-off, from the chemicals and minerals leached from the exposed soil of industrially exposed bare earth.

Every pesticide that is sprayed on bare earth, every artificial fertilizer used in farming leaks into the groundwater, into the aquifers, into our rivers, lakes and reservoirs is poisoning humans. Never mind the residues found in our food. Take the natural mineral selenium found in healthy soil. All it takes, is a very slight increase of selenium in ordinary soil, to change it from a deficiency, into a poisonous, deadly, toxicity capable of killing wildlife and destroying entire ecosystems.

This applies to its natural level found in water. Scientists found a small area where the selenium of farmland had been leached into the wetlands and waters migrating birds used on their seasonal routes, and found the birds dying in huge droves because they were ingesting all kinds of small organisms in those wetlands that had too much selenium in them. What was the government's answer to this problem? To spend millions of dollars digging up this one tiny wetland pond, and store all of the poisoned earth, and muck in a landfill used for poisonous chemicals. They conveniently did not even look at *why* the selenium was being leached from the farmlands around this small pond. They conveniently did not study just *what* artificial chemicals and fertilizers the farmers in that area were using to produce this deadly effect on migrating birds using this one small pond. They conveniently did not study the effects of these chemical fertilizers and pesticides on living humans *at all*.

Gee. Gosh. How conveniently unscientific. Now… we really must fund scientific research mustn't we? I mean; it's for the Common Good of Humanity. The fact is that the more money, the more time, the more specialized Science throws into any kind of research… the less it learns. Scientific knowledge consists of unconnected information that is 99.99% useless. If a true effect of this scientific accumulation of knowledge is ever evaluated: it will destroy the entire basis of Science itself. Science tries to justify that huge waste of time and focus by a less than .001% positive return on its investments of research. Any sane businessman would fire every Scientist on the spot. Modern Human Civilization is a curious schizoid split of Polarized opposites. Trying to save and accumulate as much money as possible. And trying to waste and throw away as much saved money as fast and as uselessly as possible.

Would you be willing to study for thirty years just so you could manage to recite the alphabet? That is the kind of Negative feedback that Science thrives on. Spending five years to piece together a few fragments of bone. Spending months to go through mathematical permutations mixing chemicals. Science is the most non-learning human endeavor in all human history. More millions of man-hours have been wasted with no result, no learning, literally nothing, by Science: than any other human occupation. Science is one of the dullest, most boring occupations you can find. And it attracts the dullest, most boring people you can find also. It has already been Scientifically proven that the more useless unconnected information you accumulate. The more useless, unconnected experiences you accumulate. The more stupid, the unhappier and the more fearful you become. Which is a perfect description of the typical scientist.

The dynamics of diminishing returns has been scientifically proven in countless studies. When an animal learns at a rate of diminishing return: they get stupider and stop wanting to live. Yet these scientists who learn at a diminishing rate of return. These scientists who get progressively stupider and more boring: continue to be worshipped as wizards who will; eventually find a pill, or a cure, or have a new breakthrough, etc, ad nausea.

For example the human body produces thousands of different kinds of a certain protein molecule. This does not include the millions of other molecules your body is creating every second. Only one class of protein molecule is creating thousands of different kinds of protein molecules every minute and every second of your life. And unbelievably: there is one jackass of a scientist who is spending his entire fucking life studying only two of them.

Do you think, that after spending his entire fucking life studying two of the thousands of different kinds of a certain class of protein molecules the human body creates every minute of your life: he or you will understand life any better? At this rate the sun will go extinct before we figure out how Life works. Do you think after spending his entire fucking life studying two protein molecules of a certain class: this

scientist will understand anything about how the human body lives and functions any better? He could take one of his own turds and stare at it until he dies: and he will have learned just as much from it as he will learn from studying two certain protein molecules of a certain class all of his stupid life. We religiously respect scientific idiots doing scientific things like this. Why? Because we have been brainwashed into believing that Science is Truth. Science is supposed to be honest. Science is supposed to be Logical. The religious brainwashed belief in the truthfulness, and honesty and logic of Science is pure bullshit. Once people realize how much they have been lied-to and hoodwinked by Science. All scientists will be killed on the spot as evil messengers of dangerous insane religious superstitions that are the worst poisonous lies a human can possibly believe-in.

The one-sided imbalanced insanity of Science is not even noticed by people. Outer curiosity… no inner curiosity. Huh? Outer Exploration… with completely no Inner Exploration. Outer focus… with no Inner Focus. The whore of Science worshipping the God of destructive mechanical advantage… so it can get more expensive toys to play-with. No human qualities, no human God, no human values… just this obsession with machines and facts.

Nowhere in the lexicon of human morals or ethics is there listed the lust for useless information and knowledge. Yet that is exactly what all gathering, research, and accumulation of human knowledge is. This addiction to useless knowledge is glorified, pursued even more addictively, more irrationally, and more insanely; because it is seen as an unquestioned good. It is taken for granted. An unquestioned force for the greater good of civilization. Nobody dares to investigate this lie and expose its total fallacy.

Modern civilized societies consider the addiction to memorizing trivia, or meaningless facts to be a hobby. Game shows glorify it. Civilization is addicted to accumulating useless information. Give anyone truly useful information; and they turn up their noses at it, because it is too unpleasant. Try to show anyone the truth about the why and how of anything; and most people will carefully avoid you, and never raise the subject ever again. Humans hate true logic. They hate truths they cannot get around and manipulate to suit themselves. Science is the most destructive, poisonous, toxic, wasteful accumulation of useless knowledge ever invented by civilized humans. Only when we stop worshipping this pointless accumulation of facts, will we discover that *only* the knowledge we ourselves personally accumulate, and digest, and assimilate into concentrated essences of useful wisdom: is positive and useful… Not the lies of Science.

Science is based upon championing the assumption that our animal instincts are not intelligent. That we should not live instinctively, or emotionally. That we should only live as mindless machines, using our brains to accumulate useless facts. That we should live irrationally by using scientific irrational assumptions and irrational logic to base our lives upon. This is the same irrational rationalization that civilization has for glorifying itself and expecting humans to worship it.

The Three Holy Constants of Western Science: Mass, Gravity, and the Speed of Light… are merely Christian cultural superstitions; abstracted to hide their origins and unconsciously expressed on a subconscious level.

It is merely the re-enactment, and sanctification of going to Church every Sunday. The day the Son, er the Sun is supposed to shine… Going to church En Masse… Listening to the Mass with all due Gravity… The Masses not allowed to smile or cough, or say a word. They are shown The Light… As the Scientists, er Priests; preach to them with all due Gravity…about the unquestioned Truths of the

Holy Trinity. The masses sitting in darkened gloom. As they gaze up in awe at The Light shining through the colored glass of the church windows. The colored glass refracting natural sunlight and using it to glorify Christian Saints, Christian Myths, er Truths. The masses not allowed to go outside and worship the Sun… er, Son directly… Because it is too bright and would blind them if they gazed at Him, er it too long…

To give you an historical perspective on how sick and corrupt the origins of Science are: In Latin, the word 'fact' derives from the Latin word 'Feces': which means: shit. In Latin: the verb: 'to think', and the verb: 'to excrete' are the same word. Thoughts are just mental excretions. Nothing else. Should you worship all facts as being holy? Should you sanctify mental excretions and pieces of mental shit called facts? If you agree with that: then you are scientific. You are a scientist.

Unless you understand the history of the accumulation of these mental excretions of pure shit: you will not understand where they came from, what they are and what effect they have. Modern Western civilization is mostly a piled-up accumulation of mental shit that has been piling up for over two thousand years. Science is mostly a piled-up accumulation of facts that has been piling up for over two thousand years. To a large extent: the effect of civilization upon humans is the accumulation of the piled-up mental shit called 'Science'.

What is a religion? A religion is worshipping something unknown, mysterious. What does Science worship? What they do not understand. What they cannot explain. What they cannot find. Mysterious unknowns called mass, gravity, the speed of light. Science is nothing more than a 2,000 yr-old superstitious religion. Period.

Science obsesses over cancer because it does not understand it. How does Science try to explain and understand cancer?

'Oh. You're sick? Dying? What did you eat all your life? What kind of toxic polluted air did you breath all your life? What kind of toxic poisonous social environment did you live-in all your life? How sick and unhealthy were your parents? How toxic was their effect on you? What kind of sick, toxic attitudes and beliefs and superstitions did you live your life by? How sick was your emotional life? How sick was your mental life? How sick was your sexual life? How poisoned and polluted was everything you touched, ate, breathed-in, saw, felt, thought, did, said, etc?'

'Oh…. Lets *not* look at all *that*…. That might make too much fucking common sense'
'Lets blame it on some special nasty molecules. It's certain teeny-tiny molecules inside your body, which are making you sick, nothing else.'

'Why?'

'Er, well… because we don't want to look at any other possible explanation.'

'Oh.'

'You see: you are not responsible for your own health. you did not ruin your own health. The food you ate did not ruin your health. The parents who never gave you love; did not ruin your health. The poison brainwashing you swallowed and accepted unquestioningly; did not ruin your health. The millions of artificial chemicals, which you swallowed unknowingly by living inside an artificial thing called modern

civilization; did not make you sick. No…'

'It's these pesky, mysterious molecules. It's certain teeny-tiny evil cells inside your own body that are killing you. What you were born into and how you lived had nothing to do with it. The poison-filled industrial consumer society you live in is not killing you at all. Nooo!"

Talk about blatant, pathetic, stupid, blind denial of the obvious. What is this, except superstitious, religious hypocrisy? If you do not buy into religious pronouncements of scientific priests like doctors. If you tell them to go fuck themselves. If you take responsibility for your own health. If you take the time to do your own research with a critical awareness. If you bother to sift lies from truths. You can heal yourself of any cancer; period. In a billion creative different ways.

Proven cases of completely getting rid of cancer fill medical reports by the millions.

Only… there is no universal, duplicable, *identical* method or process of how to do it. That's because every person is different, stupid! Every person has different things that are wrong with them! Every person has a different medical history. Every person has a different kind of cancer! There is no such thing as universal cure for any human 'cancer'! It is a scientific hoax. Millions of different kinds of diseases and imbalances… that happen to have one… only *one* symptom in common. The multiplying of sick cells. Sick duplicate cells.

It is duplication itself that is the disease you scientific idiots. It is the disease of human civilization duplicating itself and overpopulating itself that is the disease. They duplicate for different unique reasons, in different ways in every case of this universal symptom; but the universal root cause is civilization itself. Mass manufacturing and duplication is a human cultural disease! Not just in human cells: in everything!

And yet these assholes, these imbeciles go on… trying to find a duplicable, identical pill or drug *which is then duplicated by the millions and mass-manufactured…*to cure cancer? Bullshit. And oh, by the way, sell these duplicated pills and make the corporations who fund this crap tons of money.

How fucking stupid can they be? Nevertheless, Scientists are that stupid. They are idiotic imbeciles. They are insane superstitious idiots. Labeling one symptom of duplication as a disease called 'cancer', and then trying to cure it by a duplicating chemical drugs. Without putting any of the actual facts and symptoms into any sane connected context. Peering into microscopes for some imaginary culprit. When it is the scientifically artificially mass-manufactured and duplicated chemicals which these insane asses invent and sell to the food and agricultural industries that are creating cancer in the first place.

But oh, we must never question Scientific research! We must never look at Sciences with any critical awareness. Horrors, we can't have that now; can we? Questioning the questioners. To find out that they are not questioning anything. The only reason people believe in Science; is because they have never studied it fully enough to fully understand it. The only reason people believe in Science; is because they swallow bullshit scientific explanations *about things which they do not understand.*

If you do not swallow shit you do not understand: you cannot be scientific. Because Science is pure shit.

Chapter Six A: The Beginnings of civilization

Take Einstein's famous equation: $E = M C^2$
E is supposed to stand for Energy. How much Energy is in something.
That is complete bullshit. E stands for *Explosion.* Not Energy. For thousands of years: Greek scientists and Roman Engineers used destructive explosions; and called it 'Energy'. The only 'Energy' they ever tried to measure was the energy of explosions.

As far as Science is concerned: all other kinds of energy do not exist. The only energy that exists is the energy of an explosion. Einstein was not trying to find out what Energy was. He was trying to measure the destructive of an explosion that was traveling at the speed of light *away* from the center of that explosion… on both sides. That is why the speed of light is 'squared' in his equation. Because that equation only describes the mass of an object exploding away from itself on both sides as a destructive explosion.

His famous equation merely describes the dynamics of an explosion; nothing else.

There are other scientific equations describing the explosion of things that do not explode away from a center at the speed of light. They use the same equation. Only they have completely different symbols-different values, and fractional relations to each other. The equation for the explosive force of dynamite is written using the same exact equation Einstein used. He never discovered or invented anything new. He was using the same equation that was used for explosion of dynamite: only he was using it not to explode chemicals: he was using it to explode atoms.

For 2000 years: the Greeks and Romans used the Science of Engineering to destroy things with. European scientists finally managed to harness the explosive energy of steam by trapping it inside a metal cylinder. Then American Engineers used that same metal cylinder to trap the destructive explosion of gasoline. The Einstein came up with the idea of destroying atoms: to unleash its destructive energy.

Only… um, er, gosh… nobody has found a cylinder strong enough to trap the destructive explosion of an atom. In fact: Einstein's equation is useless. It can't be used.

Except as a destructive explosion called the Atomic Bomb.

So; we are all supposed to worship and admire this imbecile, because he gave us the Atomic Bomb and nuclear weapons of mass destruction?

What else can Einstein's famous equation be used for? Nuclear reactors poisoning the Earth. Nuclear missiles, nuclear radiation, Three-Mile Island. Nuclear reactors melting down. Chernobyl. Heavy water. Water so poisoned with radioactive waste that it is pure death.

Humans have been worshipping the idea of being able to harness energy for 12,000 years. Humans have been worshipping Science for 2,000 years. The only Energy Science knows how to measure and use: is the energy of a destructive explosion.

The reason V the velocity of an object falling is squared… is the same reason Einstein's C; the speed of light: is squared: except the two objects: the Earth and the falling object are traveling towards *each other instead of* away *from each other…*

Like this

Also… the mass of the Earth is so huge: that all of the motion is transferred to the small object, like this:

Does Science ever bother to explain its abstract bullshit so the ordinary person can understand it? No. Otherwise ordinary people might realize that Science is pure destruction.

Science is an insane accumulation of useless knowledge. Just like the first civilizations piled up stone blocks into temples and pyramids, and ziggurats… And just like these piled up pyramids of stone… the piled up facts of Science are useless. They only accumulate and rot. They are of no human use to anyone.

Look at what happened when electrostatic charges were found… they were put into Leyden jars… Jars, *laden* with an electrical charge that could *jar* you loose from your dulled deadened awareness by giving you a slight electric shock that is not harmful. It was used as a parlor trick to excite the ladies.

What kind of electrical charge was found first? Static electricity. Dead electricity. Electricity that could be accumulated.

Since then, Science has found ways to pile up huge massive energy potential differences… by building dams across rivers. So the water in the river becomes static. So it stops flowing. So the water becomes deadened and dull. So we only drink deadened water from a dam, not sprightly bubbling water from a free-flowing river, or stream. All this is done: so people can accumulate artificial power, and manipulate it. All this is done: for self-gratification and ease. All this is done: to make their lives physically easier…

Science is supposed to be good. Science is supposed to be progress. Take any innovation invented by science. Take any new invention of Science. Take all the innovations and inventions that Science touts and is proud of… and examine them critically. Examine the benefits of Science. What has Science done for mankind? Look at every single benefit it is supposed to have given humans… and then look at the other side of the equation… Look at the cost.

At what cost?

At what cost did the Belsen Burner help mankind? Why the cost of the cutting down of entire forests and pollution of the air of course. How much did the Belsen Burner destroy the Earth? England's entire land and people were poisoned by the black fumes which destroyed entire valleys until the rivers and streams ran black with coke and coal dust. At what cost did the Nuclear reactor help mankind? Why the cost of poisoning groundwater and rivers and creating nuclear waste we don't know what to do with of course. What good did the Nuclear reactor give to the Earth? Nothing except death. At what cost did the plow help mankind? Why turning the fertile Crescent into a desert and a permanent dustbowl of course. At what cost did mechanized farming help mankind? Why creating too much food so unwanted, unneeded billions of extra humans could overpopulate the Earth even more than before. At what cost has mechanized farming ravaged and destroyed the Earth? Why the cost of the destruction of living soil and all the eco-systems and plants and animals and insects and birds of course. What was the cost of all this Science and technology to the Earth? Look at every benefit scientific technology has given to

humans… and then look at the cost of that benefit. Look at ALL of the hidden, covered up costs. At what cost was the benefit of dynamite to the Earth? And to mankind? What has Science cost the Earth? What has Science cost all living creatures on the Earth? Then look at the meager, puny benefit compared to the huge cost. Tally up all the benefits on one side… then tally up all the costs on the other side.

The root reasons for scientific invention and innovation has been to increase mankind's ability to kill and destroy not only the earth, but each other also. The main tactic used to destroy the Earth is the overpopulation of humans. The root reason for the most recent explosion of human overpopulation in the last century can be traced back to the inventions of Science and technology. Without William Mulholland's engineering/scientific miracle of stealing an entire river's water from the Owen's Valley and transferring it 419 miles south to Los Angeles, and then stealing water from the Colorado River and sending it 137 miles to Los Angeles: Los Angeles could have not grown to a population of more than 1-2 million people. As it is… similar scientific engineering feats around the world were and still are responsible of the overpopulation of the world's cities. These supposed altruistic use of Science and engineering earned both of these fields the common misperception that Science, and engineering, nay, all of Science and Engineering is done solely for the good of mankind. The exact opposite is true. The human species was never meant to live in overpopulated cities and it was never designed to overpopulate the Earth. The result in this overpopulation has been a steady accelerating deterioration and degradation in both the quality and health of all Life on Earth, which also unavoidably includes the human species. By continually robbing Peter to pay Paul:… by this very idea! The total insane arrogance, that all the limited resources of the entire earth should rightly be stolen and exploited by us… and all the rest of the living creatures on Earth can go to hell or into extinction… is such a mind-boggling irrational bit of smug, insane hubris I cannot begin *to describe how totally crazy this idea is. The very use of the term; 'Exploitation of natural resources… once a common term, has been replaced with the politically correct term: 'allocation of natural resources'… to make sure that educated people will not become aware of just truly monstrous this exploitation. which is going on all over the world by humans. actually is.*

Here is another example of the evil which Science is guilty of: One major reason for the population explosion of the last century was the invention of the 'Haber-Bosch process' which enabled industrialized farming to explode and feed more people than ever before. Without the use of chemical fertilizers: nitrates to be specific: international globalist agri-business corporations would never have been created: in fact they couldn't have been created because that couldn't have artificially fertilized their huge tracts of land with cheap, nitrate-based man-made chemical fertilizer. Without this huge sudden increase in the food supplies of the world, human overpopulation of the Earth would never have risen from 1.6 billion to 6 billion in such a short time. But that was only a byproduct of the Bosch process after WW2. The Haber-Bosch process fueled the German WW1 war effort by making them able to keep producing high-grade explosive munitions and was used by both sides in WW2 to manufacture their explosive armaments. It was not until after WW2 that this process was switched to manufacture chemical fertilizer. As usual… mankind used this new scientific process in the most destructive way possible just like Nobel's invention of dynamite was used; first to kill humans with… and only later to kill other living organisms. The fact is using chemical fertilizer destroys living organisms in the soil. It allows farmers and huge agri-business to overplant, and over-use and plant the same crops without paying the price of soil exhaustion, without being forced into conserving all the natural habitats and insects and organisms of the living soil. All the soil in these industrialized farms is dead: as dead and as empty of life-giving energy as the chemicals and pesticides they use to kill all life with on these farming lands. The food produced by this industrialized method became so empty of nutritional value that the

organic farming movement as a counter-culture to the malnutrition caused by using chemical fertilizer in an attempt to bring back people to a healthier way farming and living.

The whitewashing of Science's true destructiveness was cunningly reversed *by Nobel creating a public relations gimmick, an award ritual that is now a household name: the Nobel Prize Awards hailing the worst inventions of hell as greatest leaps forward for the benefit of all mankind. The fact is, that without the Haber-Bosch process: WW1 would have ended years sooner and WW2 would never have destroyed all of Europe. But that's only the tip of the iceberg when it comes to producing ammonium which is the main ingredient used to produce nitrates. In order to produce one lb of chemical fertilizer, it takes 5 lbs of oil to make it because of the enormous heat and pressure which is needed to make it. In fact the industrial process for creating nitrates alone takes up 1% of all the world's energy today. And that doesn't even include the nitrates used in weapons manufacturing. By continually robbing Peter to pay Paul, and sweeping the actual horrible cost and waste of these scientific horrors under the carpet, the Haber-Bosch process was one of the main reasons for the sudden need for oil after WW2. By wasting 5lbs of oil to get 1 lb of artificial fertilizer; we are depleting all the limited natural resources of the world, killing the soil of all its living organisms, creating huge international corporations whose agenda is the bottom-line; the lowest form of human greed in existence, creating huge stockpiles of weapons of mass destruction, destroying the small farmers of the world, putting them out of business so they are forced to move into huge overpopulated cities in order o make a living, leaking trillions of excess tons greenhouses gases into the atmosphere which has caused the Global Warming crisis which now threatens to destroy the entire world including human civilization while depleting all the natural gas reserves and oil reserves of the world… and for what!? Just to add an extra 2 more billion humans on this planet? Gee… that makes a lot of sense..*

But that is only the tip of the iceberg when it comes to the pure insane destructiveness of Science… The high explosives of WW1 and WW2 was bad enough… but then at the end of WW2 came the invention of the atomic bomb.

How did we ever get to the point of worshipping and admiring our ability to blow up the entire Earth by nuclear bombs? How insane is this human ape who actually worships and admires only the power to destroy and nothing else? The utter insanity of stockpiling nuclear weapons of mass destruction which if used… will guarantee the complete end not only of all human life on earth, but nearly every other living creature on earth as well? Whose decision was it to make the inventor of this thing, the most famous, revered, worshipped, admired, pre-eminent scientist ever born? The very fact that Science has glorified Albert Einstein to the point of sainthood speaks of their utter evilness and the utter evilness what Science actually is. The inventors of death and destruction: the inventors of nuclear holocaust and nuclear death, the inventors of the global extinction of all life on earth, the inventors of this *ability*... should by rights be consigned to the pits of Hell and be held up as examples of the worst human monsters ever born in the history of the Earth. These people can be and should be held *individually responsible* for what they created. Would *you* want to be responsible for the destruction of the earth? Would you be proud if the only thing you contributed to the well-being of humanity is the ability to wipe out life on earth? What is this insane worship of the power of destruction and the inventors of mass death? Why do humans even tolerate the existence of these things from hell?

Every artificial chemical invented and manufactured by Dow Corp and Monsanto Corp produces only one thing: *corpses*. Dead poisoned bodies which otherwise might have led a healthy life without exposure to the abominations Science is frantically spewing out into the waters of the Earth, the soils of the Earth and the atmosphere of the Earth… All thanks to the great god of Science. When the exact

opposite is true. Without Science: without all the abominations and inventions of scientific minds: we would never have been saddled with the problems of nuclear waste dumps and the stark impossibility of dumping the waste into the oceans and lakes and rivers as we have been doing for untold thousands of years; We would not be saddled with superpower military empires and nuclear weapons which nobody dares to use. Without Science we would not have the abomination of 14 million people crammed into one overpopulated area called a city. Without Science we would not have 90% of all the arable land on earth totally destroyed and covered by concrete and asphalt. We would not have the overfishing and trawling of the oceans of the world which is rapidly creating total death. We would not have the thousands of new diseases created by hospitals trying to kill microbes and viruses which mutate and become a hundred times more deadly, we would not have all the toxins and poisons in our food which make us sick and fat and addicted to these poisoned products, we would not have the industrialized slaughter of 100's of millions of animals in feedlots and the creation of yet more diseases and plagues from this inhuman abomination of depersonalized butchery. We would not have most of the forests of the world totally destroyed by the mass rape of logging companies so billions of overpopulated humans can have paper which they throw away into landfills. Without Science we would not have created all the billion's of problems we are now stuck with because the machinery and process which created these problems *would never have been invented in the first place.* The fact is you can trace every problem human's face today to an individual root-source of scientific invention. The insanity of the human race is that instead of vilifying and denouncing these individuals; they actually glorify these unspeakable things called scientists.

In order to understand why Science is evil you need to put Science into a larger understandable context: you need to put Science into a wider perspective which makes logical, practical sense. As one example of why all of Science is evil; take Galileo… His crime was to take all attention away from the Earth we live on and point the focus of Scientific attention out to the stars and the solar system. Because of him: Science changed to focus and has wasted its energy staring out at the Universe while ignoring what is going on here on Earth. The point is, there is a huge difference between believing the Universe rotates around the Earth and believing that the Earth is only one tiny insignificant speck floating amongst the infinite emptiness of Outer Space. The point is: whether you believe one way or the other: it is of no practical use whatsoever: It is useless knowledge, it has no practical application. In fact it would have been much better if the entire human race were still convinced that the sun revolves around the Earth. If Galileo had never discovered the relative facts of Astronomy, we humans would never have despoiled the Earth we live on with such blithe unfeeling abandon. If Galileo had never discovered that the sun does not revolve around the Earth: the Earth would be kept as the most sacred, the most important place in the Universe, and mankind would never have spent untold hundreds of trillions of dollars upon useless pointless scientific projects and ventures which have not returned one single useful; thing back to their investors except useless tidbits of useless facts which have no application and no use to any human ever born. We humans are born on Earth and we live on Earth and we die here on Earth: and any waste of energy or interest which does not address the problems here on Earth are an evil, a waste of time and money. Without Galileo: scientists would never have become worshipped as a religion, scientists would never have become this religious sect of crazy people who are wedded-to and bought and owned by the most evil elite of the world, used exclusively to innovate more horror and death on this Earth. Without Galileo discovering the sun did not revolve around the Earth, mankind would not have been able to invent all of the insane distractions and technology which is designed only to avoid facing the actual problems humans have here on Earth. Galileo's discovery should never have been discovered… Unless mankind learns to feed itself without starving most of its members, unless mankind learns how to live on Earth without destroying it, unless mankind learns how to get along with each other without creating atomic bombs and blowing up the entire planet, unless mankind puts its own

house in order: it has no business whatsoever peering up into the skies and screwing around with pointless idiotic toys which cost hundreds of billions of precious dollars which could be put to far better use on this Earth. It is only when you look at what mankind and Science hasn't done and compare it to what mankind and Science has done, only when you look at the huge emptiness of what Science should have done and didn't do can you see how totally evil Science actually is. Both the telescope and the microscope have been used to *avoid* the real world we live in and avoid the real issues all humans face. By this trick of hocus-pocus: Science has hidden itself away from human society and barricaded itself inside its arcane jargon and insanities of detached mentalities detaching themselves from what they study to the point of madness. The entire hoax of science being the savior of mankind and its altruistic role in human society is complete and utter bunkum. Only now do we discover that humans are not designed to eat any dairy products and especially not milk. If Pasteur had never invented his process for sterilizing milk: humans would today be a thousand times healthier and the entire industry of mass manufactured food products would not have exploded leaving us with hundreds of new diseases which never existed in Pasteur's time. The fact of the matter is: there is no such thing as a good scientific invention: they are all inventions of the devil. None of them have improved the lot of mankind. Instead every single scientific innovation and invention has been used almost exclusively for war, mass death, mass destruction, killing and poisoning all living things on Earth… Does this sound like an extreme point of view? It this too extreme? No it is not. The history of what Science has actually invented and what science actually does stares you in the face. Without agriculture becoming industrialized, the human species, already severely overpopulating this planet, would never have increased this insane overpopulation by an extra four billion people in the last century. Without Science now turned into a worldwide religious belief system> human societies would never have invented the horrors of modern industrialized warfare, never mind the unused, waiting-to-be-exploded nuclear holocaust which awaits this planet, and will extinguish all Life on Earth. The idea that some culture, some religion which has invented the ability of a few madmen to destroy the entire fucking planet being *good*!? Is so insane a misperception of the actual truth; words cannot describe it. To be plain and logical: put all of the so-called advantages which science has given us… and weigh them against the nuclear bomb: which one weighs more in your conscience? Which one matters more? Which one outweighs the other? What good are paper napkins if the entire fucking planet is a radioactive gravesite? Killing trees so you can have paper napkins is not an intelligent way to live. When will human beings learn to develop an awareness large enough so they will realize the true consequences of their actions? How do we get rid of nuclear waste dumps without killing ourselves and poisoning the entire planet? Putting off these burning issues and questions as more and more nuclear waste accumulates by the hundreds of tons every year is totally fucking insane. And we have science to thank for this; nobody else.

Personally, I would rather do without Science, I would rather do without the ability to destroy the entire planet, in fact I would trade every single refrigerator and car and machine and gadget and gismo which Science has invented for a planet that cannot be destroyed by humans If it comes to a fucking choice between frozen TV dinners and the planet: my logic tells me the Earth is more important than any fucking artificial advantage or luxury which science has provided. As far as I am concerned; anyone who tries to argue that we can have our cake and eat it too should have their heads cut off because they are completely full of shit and they are completely irrational and illogical. The health of the Earth comes before any miniscule fucking species living on it : if you can't understand that, you shouldn't be reading this book. Yet human beings are so irrational and illogical that nobody wants to even discuss this issue never mind face it and actually do something about it.

Chapter Six A: The Beginnings of civilization

The Pyramidal Absolute

Every human culture ever formed has some kind of creation myth. The idea of a beginning, the concept of creation, assumes that something begins from or comes into being literally, magically form nothing… Without any prior history, or previous continuation. This is a complete fallacy. There is no such thing as something coming out of nothing. There is no such thing as an absolute beginning, or an absolute end to anything. The concept of any Original Creation of the Universe comes from the perception of absolute separation: which is also the perception of finiteness. You cannot possess the idea of the existence of an Original Creator, or Original Creation without the assumption of finiteness. This means that the idea of a Creator, the idea of an Absolute Origin, and the idea of a God: is all based upon the human perception of finiteness. Absolute separation-finiteness-the concept of the absolute-the perception of separateness: is all the same thing. It is purely a subjective human distortion of actuality.
In essence: all creativity is merely an inevitable outcome of Actual Infinity. Creativity is not finite, it cannot come from a finite origin: it is merely one aspect of Actual Infinity. Infinite creativity cannot be finite. It cannot possess a finite beginning or end. There can be no Original Creation, no Original Creator, no God. The concept of any Absolute… much less the concept of any pyramidal absolute; is only a result of human awareness evolving to become a reflective, self-aware, pyramidally focused tool-brain.

All that needs to be done to prove the non-existence of a God or a Creator: is to prove that any human perception of absolute separation is false. All that needs to be done to disprove the concept of any absolute deity: is to prove that there is not, and never has been; an absolute beginning, or end to anything in our Universe.

The idea of finiteness can be demonstrated quite simply by a piece of string: if you have an absolute beginning to that string, and an absolute end to that piece of string, then there must be something that began, or started that string, along with an absolute end to it. However. If that string was something else *before* it was made into a string.

Then where is its absolute separateness?

If it was a hemp plant, or a piece of bark that was shredded, and woven into a piece of string: then if you want to establish any kind of finiteness, you have to assume that Time is finite. You have to assume that that Time had an absolute beginning, and will also have an absolute end. Unless you can prove that Time is finite: every idea of an original beginning, or end, or Original Creation, or Final Judgment is impossible. It cannot exist. Science has already proven that the Universe is Infinite. Everything in the Universe is Infinite. How can you have an Infinite Universe, with Infinite Energy, and Infinite Space…. And suddenly have Time be finite? Huh? It just does not make any sense. It is too silly and too absurd to even try and imagine such an impossibility.

Everything is connected to everything else. There is no such thing as an absolute separation. Science has proven this truth over and over again. We prove this each time we discover a connection where before, we only perceived separations. Actual Infinity automatically excludes finiteness. You cannot have anything finite within Actual Infinity,; unless it is absolutely separated from that Infinity.

Science is finally coming to the unanimous and correct conclusion that the Universe is indeed Infinite. But human thinking is still based upon finite logic, which cannot include the intuitive fact of Infinity. If God created the Universe: then who created God? Who created the act of creation? The fact is obvious:

in order for there to an Absolute Beginning, you must *also* have an Absolute Separation, and an Absolute End; you must have a Finite Logic. But in this context, Infinity cannot exist. If you want to posit an Absolute Beginning or an Absolute Creator: you must refute anything that is Infinite. If God exists, then Infinity cannot exist. Each definition excludes the other. You cannot have your cake and eat it too. If you wish to have a Creator who created something from a finite-absolute origin; and whose creation has a finite-absolute end: then you must rip this Creator and whatever it created… *out* of the Infinite Universe; and have Him exist separately, and absolutely from the Universe: and that is absurd.

If the Universe is Infinite, and God is also Infinite: then how can you separate these two kinds of Infinity? By anthropomorphizing God? By making him human? By turning him into an old man, giving orders to his people? Chastising all who disobey him, and demanding that they love him? That sounds like every bad father who ever raised a child in every dysfunctional family. Do you want to call Infinity: God? And claim that He has no beginning, and no end, but somehow this Infinite God created a finite Universe? But we already know the Universe is not finite. Or do you want to label God as a dysfunctionally bad parent? Or else: you have to believe in the idea of God as a non-human, abstract, unknowable, absolute: that is absolutely meaningless, inhuman and insane.

This is the insane contradiction that all Western Philosophy and Religion has tried to unsuccessfully make sense-of and rationalize. The idea of God cannot be both an unknowable meaningless abstract absolute, and an anthropomorphic Finite Father Authority figure.

Read the history of Western philosophy and Religion. It reaches its complete bankruptcy in Kierkegaard, Nietzsche, Sartre, Camus and Kafka. First came the realization that idea of a God is dead. Then the idea of a God was replaced with the idea of Superman as a God. Then all meaning in human existence quickly became meaningless and absurd. This evolution of thought happened in the 18th and 19th century in Europe. Once European Philosophy and Religion had rationally self-destructed itself into the insanity of absurd meaninglessness; the entire European civilization tried to destroy itself in two self-destroying World Wars. *This is how powerful ideas are*. *This is how powerful the truth is.* Even when they are only expressed by a small cultural elite at the top, and the rest of the masses only absorb it on an unconscious level and express it on a subconscious level, and project it on an unspoken, unsane conscious level.

America is still trying to preserve their obsolete belief that God is a White man trying to kill everything. American Capitalism is trying to define the meaning of life in terms of greed, fear, hate, violence and dishonesty. As a result: every child born into that culture grows up deeply disturbed and deeply damaged.

The idea of God has merely become another consumer convenience. Whatever idea of God you want to imagine or believe-in: Hey-Presto! You have just instantly created your own personally rationalized versions of Absolute Truth that is right, and True, and no other human on Earth has the right to even disagree with your ideas of what is moral or right, or what your idea of God, or a Higher Power is. The result is a complete polar reversal. Immorality becomes moral. Unethical behavior becomes ethical. Evil becomes Good. Good becomes Evil. Black becomes White. White becomes Black. Up becomes Down, etc.

This is one problem with all religion and all abstract ideas: you can label anything as a God. No matter how you try to ask questions of this belief, you arrive at the same truth. There is no such thing as something coming out of nothing. This kind of hocus-pocus simply does not exist.

The fact of the matter is, that worshipping anything pyramidally to the exclusion of all else is an illogical absurdity. There is no such thing as any kind of infinite authority or infinite power that is pyramidalized in our Universe. It does not exist in the Universe. It only exists in civilization. The Universe does not work that way. Pyramidal Power and Pyramidal Authority are purely human concepts. The concept of an absolute end or beginning to anything, including any magical acts of creation originates from the concept of the absolute… from the concept of absolute separation: which is only a mistaken distortion of human perception and thinking.

This destroys every religious belief in existence. But there are very good, healthy, reasons why every creation-myth ever invented should be totally destroyed. It also destroys many cultural, religious, ethnic, national and racial barriers erected between people. It destroys human pride, arrogance and smugness. It destroys prejudice, it destroys bigotry, it destroys hypocrisy, it destroys racism, it destroys hate, it destroys fear. And it destroys all the excuses that believers use to wreak destruction upon others in the name of righteousness… or being more right than your enemy. It destroys the power to sanctify evil by any religious means. It destroys all institutionalized religious power. It reduces human awareness to a universal perception of pure, open, questioning, infinite Wonder. It reduces humans to a wondering-questioning-uncertain animal. It makes us more human.

It is only in the imagined condition of human finiteness that there can be any such thing as Immortality. The idea of something never changing comes from human awareness being unable to imagine any other condition except itself. Humans cannot imagine themselves not being human. They cannot imagine their own self-awareness ever changing into any other condition of existence or any other kind of energy. Immortality: the idea of an eternal unchanging deadness is not only anti-life, it not only flies in the face of everything we know about the universe, it reveals the universal human fear of death, i.e. Fear of separation, fear of the unknown, fear of change, fear of the Universe. It reveals that all humans exist in a condition of reflective fear. We are supposed to believe that after the sun has exploded and the Earth is no more: we will still float around somewhere as spirits, being immortal. Unchanged... Forever.

Doing what? Existing why? What for? While the rest of the Universe keeps on changing, leaving us behind in some insane, frozen time warp? If this were true: then we would all inevitably go stark, raving mad. Humans should be thankful that their souls are not immortal. The desire for some kind of immortality comes from purely a fear-based motivation. It makes no sense. It is not only a reflexive fear of dying, it is a reflexive fear of living. If everyone on Earth never died, then we could no longer have any more children. Then we would all be a bunch of ancient, thousand year-old relics with no new ideas, no new life, no new babies or children. We would become so boring and bored with each other; there would no longer be any point to living except the fear of dying.

This is one example of the absurd rationalizations, and destructive self-delusions a mindless belief in God creates. How can you have an original, finite, absolute beginning of an Original Creation that must also have a finite, absolute end; and also have Immortality?… How can you have a finite piece of string that has a finite beginning, but conveniently has no end? How can that piece of string be finite and Infinite at the same time? It makes no sense because you are mixing up two different contexts. Our awareness makes everything around us *seem* to be finite. But when we explore this seeming finiteness: we find out that we cannot find any end, or beginning. So we just imagine that there had to be a beginning. Well: if you use your brain, and have a sense of Pure Wonder, this assumption is easily proven to be untrue. If you refuse to be honestly logical, and accept whatever is told you, or written in a book: you can be persuaded that black is white, and up is down.

Since we are mostly perceptually blind to the existence of Actual Infinity, except through our genetically programmed Sense of Pure Wonder: no matter how many times we discover that our finite ability to measure-separate something is only a false image-perception-condition, we keep on trying to do so. So we arbitrarily jumble up our abstractive ideas, pyramidalize them, project them out onto the Universe and believe that there is a God.

Anything which humans put their time-energy-thoughts-feelings into develops a life of its own. If people work to develop and sustain a certain belief: then that belief comes to exist in-and-of-itself. This does not mean a belief is actually true, it merely means that enough energy has been poured into it for it to exist. The old saying of: 'people believe what they want to believe', has always been true because human beliefs can be created out of pure imagination. If you pour all of your energy into a certain belief, if you connect-to, identify-with that belief: then whatever that belief does not include: you must reject. By this exclusion: any form of belief forces people to limit their own awareness and experience.
Belief and Pure Wonder are totally different animals. Belief does not question. The very act of questioning, the slightest doubt can destroy any belief instantly. That is why believers cannot tolerate unbelievers. They are too threatened by them. On the other hand: Pure wonder never stops questioning. Belief is pyramidal: it worships-values-focuses pyramidally. Pure wonder does not focus pyramidally. It does not worship-value things pyramidally. To have faith in something is to refuse to question it. Belief is frozen-unchanging. Pure Wonder is always changing-learning-growing. All need for any kind of faith originates from fear: the fear of death. Without the Fear of Death, and the Fear of Dying, there would be no need or reason to have any kind of blind, unquestioning faith about anything. Faith is merely a pyramidalized, corrupted, selective Sense Of Wonder that accepts a finite limit to any understanding. Essentially faith means giving up on trying to understand anything in a larger context and settling for some blind, unexamined, unquestioned answer. It is a sanctification of ignorance and the refusal to explore or question beyond what is given as a pyramidal answer. And the basic reason any faith refuses to question its own constants, precepts, dogmas, assumptions, rationalizations, justifications, is because of fear… fear of the unknown, fear of the Universe, fear of not knowing, fear of uncertainty. Faith of a form of unawareness, a form of ignorance that is rooted in fears of all kinds.

Faith cannot exist in a state of Pure Wonder because there is no fear in such a state of awareness. A person existing in a state of pure wonder does not believe or disbelieve anything. When you exist in a state of Pure Wonder; the word 'belief' has no meaning whatsoever. Because then; you exist inside Actuality, you exist in the Actual Universe: you are not trapped inside any frozen, inner, abstract construct. You do not regard your own abstractions as being more real than what is actual. Then; you only perceive the Universe in categories of what you actually understand, and what you actually do not understand… what you have experienced and digested, and what you have not experienced and digested: not in absolute categories of belief.

But there is a huge gray area between these two actualities. If a person is continually learning in a state of Pure Wonder: then what they actually know and what they do not know is constantly changing: and also changing is the make-up of that gray in-between area. If you exist in a state of pure wonder: there can be no such thing as an absolute value-idea of anything. Any absolute concept which is pyramidal is opposed to the Sense of Pure Wonder.

The bottom line is that whatever particular culture or religion you have, just happens to be the one you grew up in and got used to. Your own particular beliefs or religion is an accident of geography and locale. If you were born anywhere else, you would end up having a completely different set of beliefs and values.

Because our entire training and teaching tells us to worship and obey our elders, our schools, our church, and our religion; we try to hold onto whatever what is comfortable for us. Anyone with any accumulated power, authority, status, knowledge or wealth, anyone who is an authority-figure is listened-to, valued, revered, respected, worshipped, etc. Besides: any kind of doubting, questioning, comparing, learning, changing, is difficult, hard, scary, painful, even terrifying. Change what you feel comfortable with? Change what you have been taught from birth, what you have supposedly learned from others? Then you would have to question your entire life… and who wants to do that willingly? Then you would have to question every book, every opinion, every authority and every authority figure. Then you would have to question not only your own parents, but you would have to question and doubt yourself continually, without letup… and who wants to do that willingly?

Religious beliefs are based upon conforming to your social norm. Religion is based upon the fear of dying, the fear of going to hell and the fear of being punished by some kind of angry, almighty authority figure. Religion and religious beliefs are based upon fears of all kinds. Once you remove those fears, you lose any need to be religious. Once you lose your need to conform, you also lose your need to believe the same things as others. Once you lose your fear of any authority, once you stop revering, worshipping any authority, you lose any need to be religious or have any religious values. If you do not fear others, if you do not care what they think: why should you get upset about what others believe or don't believe? Why not simply compare them, evaluate them and put them into as many perspectives as you can so you can understand it all better? But if you do that, then you threaten not only one belief, you threaten all of them. You threaten all culture, all religions, all authority, all governments, all power groups, all people who are comfortable with not bothering to ask, or doubt, or question, or challenge anything.

Religious conformity comes from intimidation, power, authority, fear, cowardice and dishonesty. It comes from the lack of wonder, the lack of honesty, the lack of courage to ask your own questions and make up your own mind regardless of what anyone else may tell you, or any book may tell you. Why should any religious text be regarded as the last word? Because it is old? Because it has stayed unchanged? How many books even older than the Hindu Upanishads, or the Jewish-Christian-Mohammedan Bible have been dumped and regarded as pure trash? Age alone is not a guarantor of knowledge, wisdom, or truth… or relevancy, or worth, or sanctity.

In fact the opposite is true. The older any idea-value-religious system is, the longer it does not change: the less relevant or useful it is in our ever-changing world. Until it takes religious scholars to study these books for years and somehow interpret them to the masses. And even then their knowledge is mostly useless and irrelevant. Unless you put that writing into its proper historical perspective and context. In which case: it becomes something that is relevant to the people who wrote it at that time, and the society they lived in.

How relevant is the way they once lived to how you live today? Can you find anything in this writing that is universally true? Is what was written thousands of years ago just as relevant to humans today as it was then? Was the writing even relevant at all to the people who lived at that time? Are they alive so you can ask them what they think of it? What if what was written thousands of years ago was written by some idiot who was mentally retarded? What if it was written by a religious fanatic who would be regarded today as a mentally insane weirdo? Would you still worship every word this nut case simply because by accident his writing was the only writing that survived?

Every library that held the wisest, most sacred texts of the ancient world was completely destroyed.

Every book that was ever in those libraries was burned. We have no idea at all what the wisest people of that time believed or wrote. The few tiny scraps, which have survived, cannot ever reveal what was in these hundreds of destroyed thousands of books. The actual truth of our past is still a complete unknown. If you ever begin to research History, you will discover the abysmal lack of writing, and evidence from which modern historians base their reasoning upon. Always seeking the easiest, most convenient explanations that have nothing to do with the actual truth, or the actual historical past. So why believe anything they say?

Each person interprets everything differently; including books, and what they are supposed to mean. So why try to force a single, conformed interpretation down other people's throats? If any intelligent person understands the relativity of different people's interpretations; then why not admit that there is no such thing as an absolute anything….? Because if there are no absolutes then anyone can challenge and question anyone else's interpretation, anyone else's authority, anyone else's opinions: that's why.

And there goes the whole ball of wax, there goes all sacred social norms, sacred traditions, sacred customs, sacred beliefs, sacred institutions, sacred power structures, sacred hierarchies, etc.. There goes civilization down the drain. And we can't have that, now; can we? Then there would be chaos, change, upheaval… All conservatives constantly rave about the unseemly changes happening in their once-comfortable, unquestioned existence. But has this fear ever been proved true? Has it ever been tested? No. All that people have to do to stop any kind of change is hold up countless fears to galvanize reactionary masses to reject whatever they are not comfortable with.

Throughout human history: what has been the fate of the few, brave souls who were honest enough to question, or doubt, or challenge not everything, but only one small thing…? They were attacked, vilified, hated, feared, oppressed, censored, persecuted, jailed, killed, shot, hung and nailed to a cross. Does this mean that *only* if you are nailed to a cross, martyred and worshipped for 2 thousand years; that *only* then, are your dissenting values, views or ideas considered to be valid, or true? What if you are not nailed to a cross? Does this make your views any *less* valid and any *less* true than the ideas of Jesus? How many years do you have to be dead; before somebody realizes that you had a valid criticism or better idea that is not 2,000 years old?

For Westerners: Belief is mostly a matter of convenience. It has become just another one of their consumer choices. Picking a religion is like picking which cereal you want to eat. People believe what they feel comfortable believing. They believe whatever they want to. They believe whatever is most convenient, most expedient. Whatever justifies and rationalizes their own lives, whatever justifies and rationalizes their own egos. It is a spiritual-mental comfort addiction of the worst kind. How many people are willing to accept or admit anything they are not comfortable with? Regardless if it is true? How much time, effort, questioning, or wondering does anyone willingly undertake to reconsider, re-evaluate, compare, or put anything they are not completely certain of in a different light, a different perspective, and try to understand it better?

We pyramidalize our perception of the world in all kinds of ways, we pyramidalize our values and how we look at people. We glorify a baseball player because he can mechanically hit a ball with a bat, but blithely ignore the fact of him being divorced from his wife. Why? Because we value his mechanical tool-skills much more than any human skills he may have. In glorifying such people it does not matter what kind of person they actually are. So he's a lousy husband: but he's a great baseball player. Just because he isn't perfect is no reason for people not to worship him. The fact that there are millions of wiser, kinder, more intelligent, more decent people living in total obscurity is never focused on.

Chapter Six A: The Beginnings of civilization

The attempt to worship and glorify any abstract idea or any reflection of human power-authority is an example of the pyramidality of civilization. Whether it is an abstract idea, a culture, a religion, a football team, a supermodel, a national identity, or a 5,000 year-old Hindu god or a movie star; the attempt to glorify and worship anything pyramidally is universally prevalent in all civilized cultures and societies:.

Heroic Sagas are mirrors of civilization. They are full of all the civilized vices of selfishness, greed, hate, egoism, pride, and revenge, and hate. What we call History Books were mostly the accounts of the winners who recorded their triumphs by burying the truth. If the rulers did not like what had been written about him, then they simply killed the writer, threw the Book into the garbage, hired or ordered some other vassal to write a better version of propaganda. Historians have never changed their culture of servile hypocrisy…of only writing what is culturally expedient and popular at the time. Whatever is not in vogue, is not written about.

There is a reason for everything that exists inside civilization. The gratuitous violence of mass media mirrors the violence civilization is wreaking upon the living earth. Rather than throw up our hands in horror, we should understand it: not refuse to even look at it. The appetite for vicarious violence has existed ever since people could gather to watch some form of cruelty or brutality being done as it had been to them in some manner... or as they wished they could do it to others in some manner. You can never escape these cultural truths-myths unless you face it, heal it, and experience it: not reflect-it, or project-it. When people crave excitement because they are bored, they will watch anything that excites them. And what is more exciting is what you fear the most? Cowards are vicariously excited by watching what they do not have the courage to face.

The idea that in order to be properly, religiously, moral and ethical one must be an honest, God-fearing person… that one must fear God; is absurd. To believe that honesty originates from fear; is an obscene fallacy. Honesty comes from Courage: not hate cowardice or fear. Fear cannot force people to be honest: it can only force them into dishonesty. Whether absolute power is translated into the absolute authority of a dictator like Stalin, or the absolute spiritual authority of a God; one common result is that it demands to be feared. If you remove the concept of fear from spirituality, you must also remove the concepts of hate, dishonesty and worship also… and you must also remove the idea of an all-powerful God. There are no exceptions to the dynamics of power, authority, or any pyramidal, hierarchical structure, concept, or belief-system: they are all intrinsically corrupt. The fundamental sin of any form of worship is: by valuing anything or anybody more than yourself, you de-value your own humanity. Conversely, by valuing your own life more than all of Life: you de-value all living things. The only logical form of valuing life which makes sense is to value all of life equally. If what you value is life, and not death: then it makes no sense to die for something unless it promotes life. But not just one life or the life of only one species: all of Life.

The practical question of ethics is simple. Do you separate more than you connect? Or do you connect more than you separate? If you promote and help to create more life than you destroy: then you are being good. If you help destroy more life than you help create: you are being evil. If you neither promote nor destroy life, then you are not good or evil: you are merely useless. If your values are life-oriented, you will have no need or urge to worship anything. Then you will just try to live as fully and as well as you can: without doing any harm to other living things. Your ethics depends upon your level of awareness, your level of Pure Wonder and how honest and logical you are.

All sanctity, all sacredness, all holiness; is merely a Pyramidalized form of Wonder. It is a distorted,

stunted sense of Wonder that is selective, misleading and false. It is a poisoned, twisted, irrational sense of Wonder that creates lies, destructive self-delusions and insane belief systems. If you critically examine any Pyramidal form of holiness: you find that its logic has thousands of holes in it that leak so badly, it is not even funny. Why do you think all organized Religions cannot stand to be criticized? Because if they allowed people to point out the fallacies of their dogmas, their churches would collapse, and they would be laughed out of existence. Their defense is to create so much artificial awe, and pyramidal wonder, and holiness: that nobody is allowed to smile or laugh inside a holy place of worship. That is one sickness all pyramidal holiness creates. It creates dull, serious people who do not know how to smile or laugh at whatever they deem holy and sacred. It creates blindness in the worshipper. It dehumanizes them by killing all fun. It makes all fun, and smiling, and laughter, and happiness forbidden. Unless you are possessed by some Spirit. Have you ever seen a person possessed by a Holy Spirit be aware of anything around them except their own holiness? What is the sense in walking around thinking: "Oh… How Holy I am. Nobody can feel how holy I feel. I am better than everyone else, because I am possessed of the Holy Spirit.'

Why do you think born-again Christians are so despised, and shunned by other religious people? Why do you think other people pity their fanatical blindness? Because other people see how stupid, boring, unintelligent, and silly they actually are; simply because they have no sense of humor about their own sacred beliefs. Others see how born-again Christians are blind to their own silliness and their stupidities. Simply because they are unable to laugh at themselves and their own holiness and their own idiotic dogmas. Simply because they have no perspective, on their own beliefs they have lost all critical awareness, and cannot think for themselves, or feel for themselves. They have to be told what to think, and told what to feel. The human selective sense of sacredness is simply a lack of reflective intelligence. If you can put something: into perspective, it stops being sacred.

What has the pyramidal sense of Wonder has created? Ten Thousand years of people being told what to do, what to think, and what to feel. Ten thousand years of being told exactly how to do something, exactly how to think about something, being told exactly how to feel about something… and doing exactly as they are told. That is what human pyramidal focus creates: a pyramidal structure with an elite who must be worshipped and revered. Civilization creates Pyramidal belief systems that are sanctified pyramidally, and worshipped pyramidally… these pyramidal aspects are all reflections of each other. They are all duplicated dynamics that work the same way… only they exist under different conditions, in different structures, on different energy levels… that make them only superficially different. But the basic dynamic is the same.

Abstraction and Actuality

The problem with civilization is the abstraction of values: taking anything of value and translating it into a symbol. By using our tool-brains to re-reflect between what is abstract, and what is actual, we become caught up in all of this manipulation; until we lose sight of the causal root of this process. We lose sight of where the symbol originally came from and what it first actually meant. And what it actually originally symbolized. The result is: humans living by values, which are represented by symbols: until the symbol itself becomes the value. Until what is actually valuable is lost, forgotten, ignored: not valued. Until only the abstraction is left.

A perfect example of this is money. Money is an abstract symbol representing actual wealth, actual power, actual physical things. It can be translated into owning a house, a car: but what is being valued? A symbol? A symbol that represents a potential of something to be owned or used? The possible

translation into an actual car, and actual house? Or the power of choice it represents: of choosing which car, which house? Or both? Or merely the freedom of choice? As yet unrealized? So... what does that produce? The urge to amass more money, to possess a larger potential of power, of choice, of freedom, of wealth? But that potential of wealth or power is not actual power or wealth unless it is translated into something that is actual: by acting, by wielding that power, by making a choice, performing an action, by buying and driving the car. If that potential power or wealth is not used, not realized: it remains only a piece of paper, a symbol that is actually completely worthless. And therein lies the entire mess and problem of human abstraction and human civilization: translating actual things into symbols, and then back again. Why? Because people are driven by the fear of poverty, the need to accumulate: greed.

If properly used: money increases self-confidence and self-esteem. It increases a person's range of choices, power, wealth. Yet improperly used, or not used at all: it becomes a corrupting influence or worthless. It is how you use it or don't use it that determines its effect. When you do not use that wealth beneficially for others and yourself; the hoarding of wealth is not beneficial to others or to you. Yet that is precisely what all business, and capitalism is about: the hoarding of wealth and power. So what ends up being valued? Something actual? A car? A house? The potential of power or wealth? Or merely the symbol itself and not what it represents? Or merely the idea of safety and security that this accumulation represents? Or merely the idea of Accumulation itself as a mindless, dogmatic belief system? And why? Fear of poverty? Fear of powerlessness? Fear of others? The only reason this dynamic of hoarding exists, the only reason it is corrupt, is because it is based upon the principle of tool-use… one-sided splitting: i.e. Accumulation.

If wealth is a fluid energy-flow and can be translated into a host of choices-things-power-social status-security-self confidence-self esteem… what does that mean? That it supposedly becomes a symbol for all things, all values? How closely is money allied to the growth of confidence, power, self-esteem? Does money produce these actual benefits? Or does it merely represent a fear? The fear of being poor? Or the need for security? Does it represent the true level of one's own actual self-esteem? Or merely a fake self-esteem? An artificial value-system representing how much a human being is worth? Which of these does money represent? Does money represent the actual worth of a human being? The actual worth of a human life?

What does money represent? The answer is different for different reasons for different people. And how that works, and why it works is different also: at different times, in different situations, with different motives, urges, beliefs, values, assumptions, cultures, realities, norms, etc… Here you have a sliding scale of vague, subtle, non-measurable factors… beginning from one end of the spectrum to the other; of what is abstract and what is actual.

How and why is an abstraction translated into an actuality? And vice versa? What is the process? The dynamic? What are the effects? The consequences? How and why does money work as the main value-system of human civilization? And what does it produce?

Does a millionaire have a higher level of self-confidence and self-esteem than a homeless person because he has more money? Or is it the other way around? And if so: why? How are the human values of worth, self-confidence and self-esteem translated into money? How are the human values of worth, confidence and self-esteem translated into the stock market? How is hate-fear-greed translated into money? How is greed translated into the stock market? Which is driving which? In what ways? Which factors influence which other factors?

Actual physical catastrophes can cripple an economy and traumatize a Nation's well-being. But that trauma does not have to be a physical blow to the infrastructure of that system like a hurricane, or a flood. It can also be a mental-emotional trauma of its psyche. It can be a single catastrophic event that is magnified out of proportion to its actual significance. Like the failure of a large financial venture, or a bank… or a scandal of corruption, or a terrorist attack on New York. Triggering fear…resulting in a loss of confidence in the market. The human element can trigger a wave of panic that catches and spreads: which can lead to a collapse of the market.

If the economy is based upon ephemeral human factors of self-confidence, fear, greed, courage, panic… and regardless of any actual wealth or power: it depends on human values in order to survive; then what does money represent? A symbol of human confidence, self-esteem? A symbol that represents an actual car, a house? A symbol of potential growth, potential confidence? Does it represent human feelings, outlooks? Or does it represent dead machines and houses and things? Does the possession of more money represent a higher self-esteem? Or does a higher self-esteem end up being represented by more money? In the stock market: does money represent confidence, or does confidence represent money? Does fear represent a lack of money, or does a lack of money represent fear? What is being represented by what? Which is reflecting the other? In which order? How does this all work?… Why? How does the reflecting dynamic of creative potential-abstraction-actualization-concretion work? How and why is abstraction turned into something that is actual? And vice versa? These are some of the questions that need to be asked if we want to understand ourselves and the civilization we exist in. Because the main energy flow-conduit for this re-re-reflection between the abstract and the actual in civilization is money. And unless we understand how and why it works, we will remain victims of our own abstractions.

This re-reflection between the abstract and the actual is so intricate, so mixed together, so inseparable from each other: that it becomes irrelevant if money represents something actual or only the potential of what could be actual… or whether it represents an abstraction or merely the potential of an abstraction. Money itself becomes the main conduit for most of the energy-flow of human life-energy and human lives. Until human worth becomes secondary to tool worth. Until money becomes more important than people.

Then what do you have? You have people whose lives and value-systems are determined not by the blood that flows through their veins: but the health of their bank accounts. Money becomes the blood of life. Money replaces blood as being more necessary for survival. Until money comes to replace other human factors in this energy-flow. Until money becomes the main vehicle for human confidence, self-esteem, fear, greed, panic, self-worth. Until tool-energy… all of the man-hours poured into the making of money becomes more powerful than life-energy. Because each person has poured most of his life into tool-energy. He has spent more of his time-life-energy being a tool than being human. He has developed his tool-potential of being a good machine rather than being a good human. He has failed to develop his human attributes of the ability to love, to give, his courage, his honesty, his sense of wonder. Until the tool-value of money becomes more important than the life-value of living. Until you get stockbrokers jumping out of windows because their financial health has been destroyed. And that produces the human travesty of people being valued only for how much money they can make or how much money they have. Not how loving, how honest or how courageous they are. Not how good they are as parents, how helpful they are, how much fun they are, how much of a joy to be with, or how wise they are, how intelligent they are, how skilled they are at anything… or how much others need them, like them, value them, love them. The dehumanization of modern capitalistic civilization is obvious: in the main validation you get for being alive is a paycheck… money for work, if the only positive

feedback you get is from receiving money instead of love… then being human will take second priority every time.

That is the imbalance of over-intensive tool-use. That is the imbalance of people being more tool-like than human-like. That is the basic corruption of human values that comes from using tools, from using our brains only as tools, from the dominance of abstraction in our lives, from people translating abstractions into actuality and vice versa. And why? Because inside the norms of any civilized society, human awareness is not sensitized or expanded enough to become fully aware of itself, of its own self-corruption. People do not even understand that they live in two different worlds simultaneously: the world of the abstract and the world of the actual. And these two worlds are being constantly re-reflected between each other. Producing what is called reality, normality… producing a distorted, blind non-awareness of what is happening and why it is happening and how.

The catastrophe of this non-awareness is that if you cannot differentiate between what is abstract and what is actual: you lose perspective on what it means to be human; you lose sight of your own humanity. Then you have people valuing their own life and the lives of others based upon how much money they have. Until you get a dehumanized society that cares more about money than human lives. Until you get a capitalistic engine of pure greed overtaking the entire human race. Until greed and constant, unending accumulation becomes the life-blood of every human economy on the face of the Earth.

But ultimately, the fact remains that you cannot separate Abstraction from Actuality. You cannot separate the abstract values people posses from the actual Universe we all live in. You cannot separate the actual confidence and self-esteem you posses from how much money you have or earn: each affects the other. You cannot separate being useful as a tool from how useful you are as a human. Each value-system of inner and outer worth reflects and re-reflects back and forth between each other... giving you the puzzle of what-affects-what. Does poverty produce low self-esteem? Or does low self-esteem produce poverty? If lack of love, caring nurturing, produces poor self-esteem: then people need to spend more time caring for their children and more time developing their humanity. But if the self-esteem of a poor person is inextricably linked to how useful they are at a tool-job: how do you improve their self esteem? By making single parents work 50 hrs a week so they cannot properly look after their own children? Only when both inner and outer values balance and coincide harmoniously with each other can people live without conflict: at peace with themselves and with others.

So: how do you get the tool-values of civilization i.e. money, to coincide with the human values of love-courage-honesty-wonder-fun? How do you balance using tools with being human? By giving children videogames and computers, so they can be trained to become perfect little machines themselves? By having both parents working so the children never get enough guidance, or attention, or love, or nurturing? By turning most adult of existence into the drudgery of non-creative work? Why should we turn ourselves into tools?

It is clear what global capitalization in the name of the World Bank, NAFTA, and World Trade Agreements are doing: more and more wealth is being sucked out of local economies to feed the multinational corporations: as they try to garner every last cent of profit, using every political, legal, quasi-legal, illegal, and corrupt advantage possible. As a result, with less money in circulation: there is less money to go around. And so the huge majority of the human population keeps on accumulating and getting poorer: while the corporations get fatter and keep on merging into bigger, richer concentrations of wealth. This reverse pyramidal dynamic of the concentration of wealth, power, knowledge and social standing being accumulated at the top of civilization's structures has not changed, and will not change as

long as the entire human race takes this state of affairs for granted.

The curse of all greed; from ancient Kings, to Robber Barons, to multinational corporations is that it sucks most of the wealth out of any economy: the life-blood of that economy is not allowed to recycle-flow back, thus it cannot regenerate itself as natural ecosystems do. Until you get the inevitable results of all that money-sucking… sucking people's life-energy in the form of goods, or services, or dollars, or resources, materials, houses, land etc… until you get poorer people, lower living standards, wide-spread poverty, strikes, lay-offs, recessions, starving masses, and massive, global, economic, human suffering. As I said before; the dynamic of accumulation is not cyclic: it never balances, it never regenerates.

It is only when you study the entire economic process, all of its ramifications, effects and consequences that you can get a true perspective on the true worth and cost of anything. The cost of having a global consumer culture is all pervading… from the cost of mediocritized minds and cultures, the cost of consumers being brainwashed to spend money. To the cost of lost human potential and creativity, the cost in loss of choice and diversity, the cost in global environmental destruction, in saddling future generations with the horrific problems of pollution, landfills, polluted groundwater, toxic waste that cannot be recycled, the cost of future recycling, waste cleanup, the cost of all the gradual environmental degradation which takes years to be noticed, the cost of the poverty and misery of billions of human souls, the cost of comfort-addicted arrogance, smugness, the cost of the total indifference and disconnect between the rich and the poor; just to name a few aspects that must be included into the cost of anything that is manufactured and sold on a mass basis in our capitalistic system. However, in a few upscale American communities like Ithaca, New York; a local currency has been introduced to prevent the flow of money-wealth-man-hours from leaving the community. It has been increasingly accepted, and used: mainly due to the obvious benefits for all the local people who use it. Economic systems should be designed to work just like eco-systems: as dynamically balanced, regenerating structures; not as wastelands of opportunity to be vacuumed up so all the available wealth can be sucked into the fewest hands and sent elsewhere.

However, this exception to the capitalistic rule and norm of how the world does business is only an incremental watering down of the reverse pyramidal flow of capital in all of civilization. It is only an exception in an elite area, of an elite nation, which has managed to slightly slow down in one small town: the steady draining of its wealth out into the global pyramidal economy. For the encroaching monster of globalized corporate power and wealth to ever be brought under control, it would take far more intelligent, integrated, and coordinated business practices by literally all the people in the world to consciously live in a non-pyramidal fiscal lifestyle. There are simply too many monopolized industries that have a stranglehold on their market niche to ever effectively decentralize any economy.

The trend towards globalization, the race for market share, for consumer dollars, for profits, will never be stopped by a few slightly enlightened rich communities. Only when everybody on this Earth is both fiscally and ethically educated, and knows exactly where their hard-earned dollars are going; and how they are being used, and why they are being used; can there ever be a consumer revolution against what consumers think are the cheapest, most technologically advanced, most convenient goods and services.
The fact is, that all profit systems, all monetary systems, all economic systems are designed and geared to concentrate and funnel as much human life-energy, man-hours, expertise, wealth, resources into the fewest, most expensive goods, products, and services for the benefit of the fewest people so they can make a maximum profit. Why sell a million individual garnets, when you can make even more profit much faster and far easier by selling only one, huge, expensive diamond? Why build HUD apartments when you can make more profit faster and easier building suburban homes? Why build affordable,

cheap housing for dozens of middle-income families when you can make more profit easier and faster by building more expensive houses for richer people? Why bother trying to price your goods or services for the billions of poor when it is the rich and wealthy who have all the money? And why are they wealthy? Because they don't want to be poor. The reason for poverty is wealth. The reason for wealth is poverty. The engine driving this profit-greed-fear-advantage dynamic is basically only one thing: accumulation.

Like any other form of energy, human life-energy should be studied just as openly and thoroughly as solar energy or atomic energy; and that means studying the entire process, not just bits and pieces of it. But whatever humans spend their lives-hours on… when the products of all that life-energy is converted into money: the trail disappears. Nobody is allowed to trace what happens to all this energy, how it is used, or its effects on human societies, or the Earth. Scientists spend their whole lives examining the energy flows of the Outer Universe; but we refuse to examine the energy flow our own monetary practices. Instead, all monetary accumulation is shrouded in secrecy.

Human-Worth, And Tool-Worth

In order to become human. In order to not become a machine. You must separate your human activities from your tool activities. You must separate your human usefulness from your tool usefulness. You must separate how you use your mind-body-heart-soul… mechanically, or humanly. Then after you do that: you must separate all the values and usefulness in each of these two categories: and give them all relative priorities. And make clear distinctions between the two categories. So you set your own values, and your own self-image, and your self esteem into proper perspective. And have your entire society do the same. So all personal and public and social values are clearly marked, and rated, and measured against each other. Only then can you ever separate your tool self-esteem from your human self-esteem.

Identicality vs. Diversity

The evolution of the human tool-brain can be seen as a process of increasing abstraction. The more humans are surrounded by the tool environment of civilization, the less contact they have with nature-life and other living things. The more they develop their tool-brain, the less they develop their ability to integrate and balance themselves. The more segmentive their awareness becomes, the less they develop their sense of wonder. This has been going on in all levels, in all ways, for at least 10,000 Years.

One flaw of human abstract perception has to do with the effect of humans acquiring language. By being able to use abstract symbols-sounds-words in order to represent something, this automatically presupposes that whatever is represented is absolutely separate from anything else in its environment, (hand, arm, shoulder) and that these symbols-words come to signify all other similar objects-phenomenon. The word chair comes to mean any and all chairs. The word lion comes to mean any and all lions. The verb: to jump, comes to mean all kinds of jumping. This ability of abstract identification has steeped human awareness in the perception of identicality. If you can call anything with three or four legs that you can sit on a chair, then you can easily ignore any actual differences involved. Then there are the limitations of our own senses. If something looks the same, we assume that it is. Science has proven this to be a fallacy. No two blades of grasses are the same. No two snowflakes are the same. No two grains of sand are the same. No two atoms are the same. They are all expressions and examples of Actual Infinity. They are all examples of Infinite Diversity and Infinite Creativity. Simply because symbols can be generally used to mean roughly the same thing; human perception is degraded enough to think-perceive that all air is the same, all apples are the same, all leaves are the same.

Chapter Six A: The Beginnings of civilization

Human language is a very general, very broad, very vague, imperfect form of communication. It is very easy to misuse the meaning of words. Merely the inflection of a word, emphasizing a certain point, the slightest exaggeration, a change in the wording, can easily be misconstrued. This book is no exception. In order to underline contrasts and stress differences: throughout this book, I myself use words like: Life, Death, Normality, Reality in an absolute fashion or manner. But the fact remains, that the only absolute statement that can be made: is that there are no absolutes. There is no such thing as an absolute. It does not exist. It has never existed. It will never exist. It cannot exist.

There is no such thing as an absolute difference between something that is living, and something that is dead. The human body itself is not 100 percent alive. Our tooth enamel is quite dead. Our bone structure is semi-dead. Our skin is partially dead, our nails and hair are dead... we are full of dead and dying cells. It is only generally, that we can call ourselves alive.

All Science is based upon the same fallacy of identicality: it attempts to create identical conditions so it can measure something accurately. What science actually does is to create similar conditions to the limit of its physical abilities. This allows science to differentiate certain effects-energies, and get to understand roughly how and why these isolated phenomenon work… out-of-context… instead of how they actually work in context to all that they are usually connected-to.

A perfect example is strands of DNA molecules. When they are dead, and inspected under a microscope; they have molecular bonds at regular intervals holding the two matching helix spirals together. *But… there are no molecular bonds holding two living strands of DNA together.*
These bonds only appear when the DNA is dead, and disappear when it is back inside a living cell. In fact: Science does not even know this.

Why?

Because the only way they can study DNA is by taking the living DNA out of the living cell and *killing it* before they can put it under their microscopes. Science can never fully understand the bonding structures of any living cell because *they must first kill it so they can study it.* The result is that they wind up understanding only dead things… not living things. Science is only good for studying dead things. Its attempts to study living things are mostly a hashed up mix of superstitions, crazy theories and specialized studies that produce meaningless unconnected, useless facts. The only thing Science is good for, is a rough-crude-general understanding of certain mechanical-dead phenomenon.

The only time a scientific experiment is successful is when it can be duplicated: and recorded as an abstraction. Then this knowledge is used in an attempt to mirror the abstractive symbol itself. If a successful experiment results in x distance covered in y period of time; then every other scientist tries to see if they can get the same symbol, the same x, the same y value in a duplicated experiment. Of course, scientific experiments never produce identical results. Why? Because they are never done with identical materials, or in identical conditions, or identical substances, or chemicals, or molecules, or atoms. So all of the results are different. All they can get are just results that agree generally-closely enough to posit a particular *general*ly balanced equation. But being driven by the obsession for exactness, Science keeps on splitting up things to a finer and finer degree… only to find finer and finer variables and imponderables which do not balance out exactly.

But then: it always rounds them out into an absolute measurement. And tries to pretend that all the differences were some kind of mistake, some unfortunate variation… that if they were not present, the measurement would have come out all the same… huh? That has not happened since science was

invented 2,000 years ago. But the superstition that things should be able to be measured precisely with absolute accuracy persists.

Even if measurements are not precise, *its symbols are used absolutely*: as absolute given facts. To use any scientific knowledge in the context of any absolute is a fallacy that results from the very premise of measurement itself.

This demonstrates how the two processes-dynamics of Infinity and finiteness have opposing effects and goals. The goal of Infinity is Diversity. The goal of Finiteness is Identicality. This comes from the one-sided dynamic of tool-use, i.e. separation without connection. All of the Infinite Creative Diversity of the Infinite Universe, all of the Infinite Diversity of living organisms, all of the infinite diversity of the hexagonal patterns of snowflakes comes from dynamically balanced energy-flows where all separations are balanced by connections. Once you destroy this dynamic balance, once you remove literally one-half of this dynamic, once you only separate but do not connect: you also destroy the Natural Creative Diversity of that energy-flow. Basically: tool-use destroys diversity and creates similarities, or rather: it creates less diversity. The more accurate at measurement the tool is, the better it can duplicate something. The level of accuracy-duplication inside civilization is so high today that it has created a mythic belief in identicality.

One basic evil-corruption of the over-development of tool-use, science, technology is the blind striving for identicality which has now reached the attempt to create identical humans or clones. This crude kind of regenerating process was used billions of years ago in the creation of viruses. In all later forms of regeneration, it has never been used … simply because Life found a better way to flourish by increasing its creative diversity through sex. Now we are regressing back to a billion year-old obsolete form of regeneration and calling it the latest new wonder of modern biotechnology.

Today, the raised mechanical standard of human life is based upon mass production, i.e. the attempt to make as many things as closely identical to each other as possible. All standardization of this kind is an attempt at identicality. Mass production is the optimum form of tool-use: by using tools as many times as possible in order to make as many artifacts-tools as possible. This is simply a process of duplication. Unlike living organisms, tools cannot regenerate: they can only duplicate. The only way they can survive is by multiplying and accumulating through duplication. The evolution of all tool-technology and tools is towards increasing duplication and identicality. Look at the evolution of architecture, look at the evolution of cars, look at how people are dressed: from a distance, you can barely detect any difference between one suburb from another, or one model of car from any other… you can barely tell the difference between one jacket or set of pants from any other. Everything is becoming standardized: everything that is mass-produced steadily loses any diversity and becomes increasingly identical, mediocre and boring. From McDonalds hamburgers, to instant coffee. From tract housing to shapeless, wrinkled, baggy clothing; from suburbs to modern art forms; from factories to highways, the effect is the same: all forms of duplication, all mass production produces boring, aesthetic ugliness and sameness. .

Modern civilization has become so homogenized, standardized and duplicated; that no matter where you go: everything looks the same. Things are so similar, that even travel becomes boring. Why travel, if you end up going to the same Hilton, the same McDonald's, the same Starbucks, etc? Why move to a new place if you end up surrounded by the same asphalt, the same concrete, the same duplicated, nearly identical suburb or city environment? By destroying all natural diversity and replacing it with duplicated deadness; civilization has sucked all of the fun, joy, and wonder out of life… even traveling to new places is boring. Until you have the total spiritual bankruptcy of modern American culture and

its latest product of dehumanized humanity… where teenagers constantly complain of boredom because they have nothing else to do except go to the mall, watch TV, or play video games… where the only activities available to them are vacuous, meaningless exercises in pure distraction and abstraction.
We are now so deep inside this accumulated mass of duplication; that we cannot conceive of an existence without it. We are surrounded by duplication. Just trying mentally removing anything around you that is a product of duplication, i.e.: mass production. … and what is left? Trees, flowers, grass? Grass is a mass-planting of the same species of plant in order to give a look of uniformity-identicality to a piece of earth. Trying to make that piece of Earth as uninteresting and boring as possible so that people will ignore it as much as possible and not focus on our domesticated plots of nature. We cut grass, and tend it; with only one goal in mind… so all grass looks the same, so all grass is as identical as possible… so we can ignore it as much as possible, so we can take it for granted as much as possible, so we can walk on it and destroy it without caring about it or looking at it. In how many other things, in how many other ways has human awareness and human attitudes been changed by the Industrial Revolution of mass-production and identicality?

Is there anything in your surroundings that is not mass-produced? Is there anything around you that has not been mass-packaged, mass-sold, or mass-bought, or mass-consumed? A few unchanging dead, art objects?… that inevitably become boring to look at? After looking at the same painting a million times over and over: without seeing anything different? Oh. You mean the beauty of an actual cloud, an actual sunset, an actual sunrise, that changes thousands of times every second is not as beautiful as a dead abstract oil painting that some dead artist painted of a sunset hundred of years ago? Do you know one single artist that has ever managed to capture all of the actual beauty of a sunset, or a sunrise? Or even managed to capture even one second of a single sunset or sunrise? No. It is impossible. All any artist can do is wistfully try to capture a tiny general hint, or general feeling, or a teeny tiny bit of the actual beauty they see…. And try to preserve it.

The trouble is… the second you try to preserve the beauty of a living girl, all you get is the grisly horror of a dead corpse. The second you try to preserve the visual beauty of a sunset… it is gone; and a million other beautiful visual sunsets, and shades of light and color come by; which you unfortunately do not have the many hours to waste trying to preserve these thousands of other actual fleeting seconds of beauty. The idea of selective beauty. The idea that only sunsets or sunrises are beautiful and everything in-between is not; is crap. The idea that only one instant of a sunset is beautiful is crap. Beauty is all around us. Only; we are too busy working to notice the beauty around us. We have brainwashed ourselves into not seeing any beauty in Nature, or the Universe, or the world around us.

This may give you an idea of the relative kind of kind of normality we exist in today. The techniques of modern tool-duplication, mass production, mass duplication has resulted in a universal tool-culture of consumerism. Consumerism is the newest wave of civilization. It is an explosion of tool-use and accumulation… and identicality. That has effectively gutted most of the older cultures, and replaced their values with a spiritual vacuum. In order to justify and validate consumption as a way of life; means that you must also regard the habits of waste and destruction as completely normal. The habits of waste and the destruction of Nature become unquestioned.

By creating a disposable society, you have to throw away things. Things that are used once, then thrown away become useless. Anything useless becomes ignored. Anything that does not gratify you becomes useless, worthless and valueless. Suddenly the Entire Universe becomes a useless, worthless annoyance that is blocked-out as much as possible and ignored as much as possible. Then everything becomes disposable, then you get the disposable society: then you can dispose of friends, people, animals,

clothes… until you have rent-a-friend agencies for people who need a temporary friend they can dispose of after using them… That is a friend? That is the exact opposite of what a friend once was. A true friend was someone who would stand by you through thick and through thin, and not abandon you or dispose of you ever. This is how political correctness happens. As human society rots and deteriorates: the past is covered up simply by changing what a word is was once supposed to mean. Now, a friend means someone who is disposable. This creates a culture of uselessness. This creates the outlook of selfish practicality: whatever is useless to you has no meaning for you. Everything around you becomes increasingly meaningless. Basically the cultural effect of consumerism is the magnification of all trivialization. Anything which has any true meaning disappears from public exposure. Anything which has true meaning is never mentioned. Anything that has any true meaning is not spoken of. Instead; you get advertising logos like 'Obey Your Thirst'. The worship of self-gratification, and comfort addictions by mindless conformity and obedience any authority that tells you to do something. or the logo of 'Why Ask Why?' Sneering at any kind of curiosity while glorifying stupidity. … as ways of selling consumption as a form of pure self-indulgence: i.e. Mindless and meaningless human behavior.

Another way TV has successfully brainwashed viewers into a religious belief in meaningless, is the tons of meaningless Trivia it airs. For instance: Double Jeopardy: has been poisoning the semantic root of the meaning of an answer, *by posing the answer as a question*. This is semantic reversal of meanings. An Answer is not a fucking question. The TV show Double Jeopardy has distorted the difference between a question and an answer for years now, until ordinary people on the street do not give affirmative answers any more. They respond with weak, querying questions as answers instead of firm, statements of the truth as answers.

Corporations strive to make the consumer as uncritical, and as uneducated, and as lazy, and as spoiled as possible. How can you expect to sell sugar water to children; if you have an intelligent, critically minded parent, who knows that consuming pure processed sugar is not biologically normal or healthy for their child? How can you expect the Coca Cola corporation to make trillions of dollars of profit; if intelligent educated parents refuse to allow their children to drink sugar-water that rots their children's teeth? If parents are intelligent enough to save their children from an entire lifetime of sweet-addictions; which is not good for them, and is not healthy? Not to mention a lifetime of expensive dental care. And save them from the diseases of diabetes, obesity, the dysfunctions of hyperactive children out of control from too much sugar in their veins? The truth about nutrition and health is bad for corporations. Educating the public to be critically minded is bad for corporations.

What kind of questions do the media ask the public…? Does it ask any meaningful questions? No. The media delights in asking the most meaningless questions possible. It delights in asking trivia questions. The media tries to normalize the public into believing that all questions are trivial and meaningless. What better way to sell meaningless programs with meaningless advertisements for meaningless products? Make sure the public regards all questions as meaningless. That way, the media can sell even more meaningless trivia and call it 'news'. Any person who bothers to notice; can see how the news has become more and more obsessed with meaningless trivia. The function of all mass media especially TV, is the trivialization of everything.

Today, the basic dynamic of accumulation in civilization has accelerated to a dynamic of excess-waste in order to make room for more accumulation. When almost everything you produce is bought, and either instantly consumed, or eventually thrown away; then whatever is not instantly self-gratifying, and whatever cannot be thrown away; becomes worthless. Then you develop a culture of pure greed to a normalized degree of logical insanity. You cannot have a society based upon consumption without the

cultural justification of greed, worthlessness and meaninglessness. If you have the freedom to throw away whatever does not instantly please and gratify you right away: then you develop a throwaway culture. A culture of throw-away human relationships, marriages, throw-away children, throw-away bags, throw-away packages, throw-away computers, throw-away clothes, throw-away cars, throw-away half-used containers, thrown-away furniture with tiny scratches on them, thrown away broken things that were never properly maintained or cared for because they were designed to be thrown away, throw-away apartments that can be trashed and left, throw-away jobs that you can leave for another job, throw-away fashions and fads, throw-away idols and icons that you can throw away the instant some other idol or icon catches your fancy.

What if every Capitalistic company, every business was forced by Law to become ecologically responsible? What if anything you did not consume: *you could bring back to where you got it*: and they were forced by Law to accept it? What if every paint company was forced by Law to accept all of the returned, half-empty pant cans that consumers keep in their garages for years? What if every bottle of nail polish could be returned to, where you bought it? What if every retail store could send back every returned, half-empty, half-used, or unused product back to the factories that had originally spewed them out by the millions?

Then any factory that decides to manufacture anything. Had better find out what to do with their product… *before they even begin mass-producing it*. What if G.M. were forced by Law to accept every used car, every lousy lemon it ever made? What if the Tire Companies were forced by Law to accept back every worn, and used tire they ever made? Then every company that tried to mass-produce any product people did not like or want. Then every company that made a faulty product that was cheap and broke easily and fast. Would be inundated with the instant backlash of consumers driving up to their factory doorsteps, bypassing the retail stores: and dumpling that company's cheap crap by the ton in front of that company's head office.

Then the boards and presidents and executives of every major corporation would have their own stupidity flung back in their faces. And they would never again make anything cheaply ever again. Or else they would be fired, and the companies would be re-tooled completely from head-to-foot. Then the Coca-Cola Company would have its billions of empty cans and bottles dumped onto its doorstep. Then all the major Corporate headquarters of the World would become huge trash-sights. Then tourists would go and gawk at the piles of shit these corporations had produced. Then these corporate headquarters would be the only places on Earth that have any pollution. Then all the Earth would be clean except for the piled shit burying every corporation's head office. Then these head offices would become avoided and despised and attacked as evil, foul places. Then every corporation stupid enough to mass-produce anything would go bankrupt. Then every corporation stupid enough to even try to mass-produce anything would have to figure out how to get rid of every single waste they produce and create in their entire production phase and packaging phase. Then they would be forced to add the costs of getting rid of all these hidden costs to the actual cost of whatever they are trying to sell. Then any mass-produced consumer product would become so expensive: no consumer on Earth would be able to afford a $200 bottle of nail polish, or a $200,000 mass-produced car. Then only the filthy rich could afford such luxuries. Then these filthy rich would be seen a mile away. Then they would not be able to hide their wealth by parading wearing the same consumer clothes and driving the same consumer cars as poor industrialized wage-slaves do. Then they would be forced to hide inside their obscene Hearst castles, because they would be killed on sight as filthy consumers; by the millions who had been forced to do without these luxuries legally. Why was the last Robber Baron castle built on Earth called the 'Hearst Castle'? Because it signaled the death of all ostentatious Robber Barons who lived in opulence. That

Castle is a Hearse; carrying the dead ideas of the opulent extravagant consumption of the 1920's Robber Barons to its last grave; the last logical insane conclusion of building a house with 165 fucking rooms.. Who the fuck needs or uses 165 rooms? Nobody.

Then there would be no such thing as garbage anymore. Cities would not need to have landfills any more. Then if you have any garbage in your house: you can go back to the place where you bought it: *and they would be forced by Law to accept the package it came in.* Then you had better keep the receipt for every candy bar you eat: or else, the store you bought it from will refuse to accept the wrapper the candy bar came in. Then you had better keep the receipt for every single thing you ever buy: or else, you will never be able to get rid of it… *or the package it came in.* Then people will rather buy something that has no package because that would save them a trip back to the store that sold them that packaged product. Then landfills all over the world will not be filled with trillions of tons of useless packages and packaging materials. Then foam fillers will become obsolete. Then most of the problem of dry waste, most of the dry pollution created by Capitalist consumer society… will be dumped squarely *back* into the laps of the assholes who created it. Then producers and consumers will be forced to become more responsible. Then you will think twice before going out and buying fifty consumer products from fifty different stores. Because if any of them have a package, or if they break down, or you only use half of it and do not need the rest. You will be forced by Law to go back to all fifty stores, and return the fifty dried-up bottles of nail polish you have accumulated over ten years. And pray the stores are still in business. Because if they have gone out of business. Then you will be forced to drive, or fly, or sail to the original factories in Malaysia, or Singapore, to get rid of them. And pray you still have the receipts for all of them. Because if you throw away the receipt: you will be stuck with those fifty bottles of useless, dried-up nail polish for the rest of your damn life.

Then people will not know what to do will the receipts they accumulate every year. Then people will store their receipts in banks in special fire-proof vaults. Because if they have a fire and their receipts are burned: then they are fucked forever, and doomed to own every piece of useless crap they ever bought not only for the rest of their life. But all the crap they cannot legally get away with: their children will be forced by Law to take over possession of their 80 years of receipts and all the crap they still have. Then the children will be forced to hire special getting-rid-of-something specialists who can go to all the factories and stores where their parent's shit was originally made and sold, and give it back and get rid of it. And only after a person is dead, and their children have processed their last will and testament: will the receipts of everything their dead parents bought during their lifetime be ritually burned, and the leftover carbon used as ink. Then children will hate any parent who is a shopaholic. Then children will divorce their own parents before their parents die just so they will not have the sins of their parents legally and unfairly foisted upon their shoulders.

Then consuming will become not only become an open, obvious inconvenience and stupidity. Then not only will people think long and hard before they buy anything. Then not only will the consumer sickness called impulse buying; be wiped off this planet. All forms of useless conspicuous consumption will become a social taboo. Then consumers will become social pariahs, and be put into rehabilitation centers together with drug addicts and coffee drinkers. Then only the consumer products that can be consumed without polluting human society will be tolerated. Then only the bare necessities like water and food and clothing, and housing will be consumed. Then people will wear clothes that do not wear out; or go naked. Then people will only build the barest, longest-lasting houses possible, or live out in Nature without any houses at all. Then all civilized pointless, useless luxuries will not exist anymore. Then all consumer luxury goods will go extinct.
To give you an idea of how corrupt consumer culture is: Americans take better care of their pets, and

feed them better: than they do their own children.

Yet they throw away their pets and abandon them the instant they become *too inconvenient*. Millions of stray pets are thrown away every year and abandoned secretly, anonymously and easily each year in America: by millions of pet owners. Millions more are handed over to animal shelters by pet owners who find them too inconvenient. Where are most of these animal shelters located? Next to garbage dumps, in the poorest parts of town, in the poorest ghettoes. Under funded and under-staffed. This is how much Americans value their own pets: whom they feed better and take better care-of, than their own human children, er, pets… er, owned children, owned pets, owned toys.

American society has not built, or funded any shelters to take care of the epidemic of human babies being thrown into dumpsters. America has not even faced the issue of abandoned human babies and human children, and homeless human children in their own society. It is an unpleasant subject. It is an inconvenient subject. It strikes too close to home; to how American consumers *actually* feel about their unwanted, unpleasant, inconvenient children. So the problem is carefully never mentioned or spoken-of. It is merely another *unspoken,* unpleasant problem in American society; that is never dealt with, or faced.

Besides… if the throwing away of a pet is all legal and accepted… and you love your pet more than you do your children… then what is the big deal between throwing away an unwanted pet, and an unwanted baby, or child? I mean… it's normal! Maybe it wasn't so normal thirty years ago… but it's getting more normal now. Which shows you how insane the concept of normality is in the first place. Who cares about history or comparing changing normalities? Now it is legal to throw away your own baby or child. Nobody will punish you for getting pregnant and then handing your baby over for adoption. Now public funded ads on TV tell people where to go, to give their unwanted babies away to legal agencies instead of into throwing them into dumpsters. Dumping and abandoning babies and children has ceased to be a crime. Nobody is ever prosecuted or jailed for it.

Why? Because if they ever make abandoning children a crime. Then adults, and parents might be sent to jail for improper child-care. Then, adults might actually become legally responsible for how they raised their children. Then the parents of children who became drug addicts and criminals and mentally insane, and sick, might be jailed and prosecuted later… years later: for child abuse and neglect. Then 90% of the parents in all consumer societies would have reason to fear being put into jail for how they improperly treated and raised their own children; years later, after never questioning whether they raised their children well. When they never did; and know that they never did.

And then people will have to stop having families where both parents work and nobody is home to look after the children. And then Corporate America, and all the corporations in the world will lose fully one-half on their corporate wage-slaves…

Now: we don't want that, now, do we?... *Why not?*

So rather than open the can of worms of homeless children, and abandoned children, raped children, abused and brutalized children called 'runaways'. A politically correct term; designed to avoid looking at the truth of the sickness of consumer culture… Rather than build shelters for these thousands of children… Hell. Rather than admit these children even exist. Rather than deal with a symptom of social corruption that runs throughout the entire class structures of all consumer societies: from the poorest families to the richest families… This issue and problem is simply not spoken-of, or faced, or

admitted-to. Because if we did… Some *adult* might have to be held responsible and accountable. Some *adult* might be found guilty and jailed and punished.

Now we can't have that now: can we? Actually forcing parents to be responsible?
There are too many guilty irresponsible *adult* parents, and adults, and corporations in consumer society: to ever risk being exposed to the threat of prison for being irresponsible for something as worthless as a thrown-away child, or pet, er, child... er baby… I mean it's all legal… isn't it? It's not a crime. Why make it a crime? Why criminalize parenting? That's ridiculous. All Parents should have the God-Given right to raise their children any way they see fit. There is no higher authority on Earth or in Heaven that should tell <u>any</u> parent how to raise their child.

Why?
Simple.

Because no human ever born. No culture ever created. No civilization ever built. No Nation ever founded. No government ever established. No religion ever invented. No authority ever created… No parent who ever lived… ever…. Has…. Or has ever had…. the slightest fucking knowledge or idea of what good child-rearing actually is, and what bad child-rearing actually is.

Nobody knows. And nobody cares how other people raise children or have babies. It cannot be regulated by laws. There are just too many people raising babies and children who ignore laws. It cannot be enforced. It cannot be taught. *There do not exist any universal standards for the proper raising of human children.* There do exist many books on how to raise pets properly and lovingly. But how to raise children properly and lovingly? There is not enough interest in the subject. The books don't sell. And the ones that do all contradict each other. Besides, any proven, scientific standard of how to raise children lovingly and properly… without abandoning them and throwing them away as unwanted garbage… without raping or abusing them… steps on too many toes. It threatens too many sacred traditions and customs and cultures and religions and adults and parents… all who claim they have the God-given right to raise their children *any way* they see fit, and not as somebody else tells them to. Even if their child-raising practices have been proven in courts of Law to be corrupt, evil and have irretrievably damaged thousands and millions of children…

Take the cases of rape and sodomy Catholic Priests have been convicted of recently in America. Has this stopped parents from sending their children to priests to be raised? No. Has it stopped them from still worshipping and revering these priests? No. What does his reveal? It reveals a completely uncritical attitude towards authority figures. It reveals a mental block in the mass psyche that prevents them from being logical, and doing the right thing. If Catholic Priests have been convicted of so many rapes and sodomy charges today… then what does this say of the one thousand years of Catholic Priests before today…? When such child-protection laws never existed?… Does anyone even want to think of all the enormous implications of what this small tip of the iceberg of sexual perversion exposed in a few churches by a few courageous victims <u>implies</u>, about one thousand years one of the most revered religions of the world? For how many hundreds of years before today: have Catholic Priests secretly raped and sodomized children? For how many years has child rape been normal in Catholic Nations, Cultures, Churches and families?

What impact have these cases in America had on Catholics around the world? Zero. Nothing. Catholics still send their children to mass and choir practice and all the other churches functions untended. They still send their children to choir practice and all the other social excuses that they use to

get rid of them. They still believe in the unquestioned sanctity of their priests and their church elders and the Catholic Pope. They still regularly get rid of their unwanted children by sending them to a Catholic church. They still excuse the criminal neglect of their own children; by believing that God, and the Holy orders of Nuns and Priests of the sacred, most holy Catholic Church are looking them after. They still use the church as an excuse to get rid of their own children.

Consumer society has no monopoly on child abandonment or child rape, or child-abuse, or child-neglect… It is merely the latest, most recent symptom of this disease raising its ugly head now… For thousands of years: it was never ever mentioned or admitted-to. It was covered up. It was whitewashed. People pretended it did not exist. However… what is significant. Is that today: for the first time in civilized history… this kind of social sickness, is finally being uncovered and exposed *more*; than at any other time in the civilized history of mankind.

Today… every milk carton in America that is sold to families who have children: have pictures of abducted children. Pictures of abandoned, raped victim-prone children. It is a social sickness now that is screaming out the obscene truth of the corruption of consumer society in every grocery store. That children are just as disposable as the milk cartons on which the faces of these victims are printed. And not one fucking government or group of adults does one fucking intelligent thing about it. Rather; it is ignored… until the pictures of missing children on all the milk cartons in America: which should make every parent in America vomit in revulsion against the filthy uncaring nature of the society they live-in. And rage, and tear down the corrupt powers who do nothing about it… have become normal, meaningless faces on milk cartons… milk cartons discarded, and thrown away as easily as these missing children are thrown away and ignored by all the parents of the world, and all the authorities of the world.

Has any human ever understood why children are abducted? It is supposed to be a mystery why one child is abducted and killed, and others are not. Children who have never been raped or abused: are suddenly attacked by strangers. Why? Because they are too innocent, too trusting, too vulnerable, too spoiled, over-protected. They cannot sense when something wrong with any approaching rapist and run away.

Children who have already been raped by someone in their family are rarely abducted, raped and killed by strangers. Child rapists seek out the most virginal, most innocent, most trusting victims. Most of them are not interested in spoiled goods. But Children who have had their senses deadened and damaged by being brutalized by their own families: are easy victims. Children whose boundaries, and bodies, and souls, and emotions and minds have not yet been violated, are much too sensitive to any person who has any intent of violating them or attacking them or abducting them… however secretly or cunningly.

Over-protected, pampered, spoiled children. Children who are spoiled so rotten: that they do not recognize danger when it stares them in the face. These children are also easy victims and targets for rapists. Simply because all the ugly truths of life and human corruption has been hidden from them by their over-protective parents. Because they have been lied-to, and brainwashed with so much sentimental Disney-esque bullshit: that they live their entire lives in a fairytale fantasy bubble of unreality: unable to feel, or sense or understand what is actually around them.

Over-protecting and pampering your child can make them just as vulnerable to being raped and attacked: just as effectively as sexually raping them yourself would. You can create serial rapists… by

spoiling them when they are young, treating them like toys, treating them like inanimate things. You can make a child grow up as deranged psychopaths who has no sense of wrong in many ways just by *not* raising them the right way instead of abusing them: neglect can be just as toxic as intentional abuse. You can create a serial rapist: by raping and brutalizing your child, so they re-enact and project their own rape-agony out onto their victims. Both extremes of improper child raising can be just as criminal and just as damaging.

But consumer society will never admit this; or even come close to admitting it. Because if it did: then parents would have to stop being consumers and stop gratifying their children's slightest wishes, and raising them to become spoiled brats; stupid and slow, with dulled senses, and deadened minds… easy targets for rapists. And even more pointedly: they would have to stop all of their own bad habits of self-gratification when it came to raising their own children. They would have to discipline themselves and train themselves and become educated about how to raise a child before they even think of having one. They would literally have to completely change the way they live. Their entire lifestyle would not be able to be one of pure self-gratification, because if it is: then they will give their own children the wrong examples to copy and live-by.

Instead of dealing with the problem of all abandoned and thrown-away children. Instead of making the issues of child abuse and child neglect, and especially the rampant insane pampering and spoiling of children. Parents instead… have become paranoid about child safety, and raise their children in a climate of perpetual fear. They teach their children to be afraid of everything and everybody. Consumer parents are raising their children to be not only be more spoiled, more stupid, more fearful, more cowardly, more hypocritical… raising more bullies, raising them to be more cruel, more criminally abusive to other children… allowing them to literally kick other children in public without even regarding it as an bad habit. Modern Children are being raised on such a sick TV diet of Power Rangers and Telebunnies etc; that normalizes them so early to fake violence and brutality… Nothing actual is shown to them for fear of what? That watching an actual forest and actual animals might make them want to go outside and play and have fun by themselves, without needing any suffocating over-protecting, over-paranoid parents who keep them inside and give them boring toys to play with?

Our consumer society has turned an entire generation of destructive children into dysfunctional, irresponsible, illiterate, ignorant criminals. More young children are joining criminal gangs than ever before at younger and younger ages. All these social symptoms of consumer corruption are being ignored, and under-funded, and paid lip-service-to, swept under the carpet, hidden away, in a normalized pretence that they do not exist and are not important, and do mot matter.

Why?
Anything that is unpleasant is not spoken-of.
Anything that is unpleasantly true remains unspoken.
Anything that is unpleasant is unspoken.
Never say anything unpleasant
Thou shalt not say anything unpleasant
Thou shalt lie and be polite

Thou shalt keep your mouth shut about anything unpleasant
Thou shalt pretend that everything is just fine
Thou shalt answer every question-greeting: of 'Hi! How're you doing? With a lie.
Thou shalt lie and say:

Chapter Six A: The Beginnings of civilization

'I'm doing Fine!'
Thou shalt say it a million times.
Until you believe it
Until you believe your own lies.
Until everything you say: you automatically believe.
Until you create your own packet of lies called your own reality.
Until you are brainwashed into believing that selfishly pleasing yourself makes you happy.

The only thing that actually matters in consumer society; is *instant self-gratification.* Everything else comes second… including how children are raised.

People do not want to admit the unpleasant truth that society is getting worse. They want to lie and believe that it is getting better. Everything that is newer is better. Everybody is upwardly mobile. Everyone is getting better. Everyone is feeling better. Nobody is allowed to say they feel worse. Nobody is allowed to say things are not fine.

Popular mass culture… Meaning any form of culture used to sell something; is essentially the selling of meaningless self-gratification, or the selling of mindless entertainment and distraction. The most popular television shows; are also the most meaningless. For example; take the Jerry Seinfeld Show… the most popular show in America for seven years. A television series literally about nothing. Showing adults acting as children and getting away with it. Showing every human sin and crime as funny. Hate is funny. Selfish petty hatred so meaningless they are about nothing but meaningless hate. There was no meaning in that series. And America loved it. because that series was as empty of meaning as their own lives were empty of meaning. That series validated their own meaningless lives. Showing that nothing inhuman society makes any sense. That everything is absurd. And all people are weird, and crazy, and nobody likes anybody else.

Take the show called 'Friends'. Again; it became one of the most popular shows of its time *because it was mostly about pure meaninglessness…*

Super-sexy-slim actors… doing nothing but sitting around, eating pizza, drinking coffee, and guzzling soft drinks in their tiny living rooms, making smart cracks and jokes.
Huh? So that's how they stay so fit and in shape. Oh! Sitting around all day. Hanging out at the local coffee shop, or: holing up inside their apartments doing nothing. Oh. Having dream exclusive jobs like working for Niemen Marcus, or getting huge salaries as bit actors on soap opera TV shows. Not needing any education or intelligence to be rich, or get a good job. The serious girl who slaves all her life trying to become a decent chef is ridiculed for her hard work and despised for her neurotic attention to detail. While the brainless idiot who uses her and is totally disorganized and incompetent, gets by on her looks. While having flings and getting away with being as superficial as possible. And somehow magically gets a job at Niemen Marcus. And cuts up all of her credit cards that her rich father is paying for. Huh?

The serious office worker is the nerd of the bunch and is the lowest on the totem pole because he is too responsible. He is not enough fun. He is too practical. He is too intelligent. Nobody likes him. But the brainless moron of an actor gets all the beautiful girls based on his looks… but mainly because he is incredibly stupid, shallow, and has no morals… but at the drop of a hat he becomes kind, thoughtful and generous… while being cheap, crude, unkind, and thoughtless. Meaning he is trying to be everything and everyone at the same time, while being nobody and nothing. He uses his friend shamelessly, is

proud of how stupid he actually is. And gets away with all of his irresponsibility. Then there is the total bimbo blonde moron. Who is so stupid, so incompetent, so untalented, yet is actually allowed to play at the coffee shop? And earns pennies. How do any of them pay the rent? How come the stupidest actor has the biggest warmest persona? How come the dumbest bimbo has the sweetest heart of gold? And her dumbest utterances somehow magically turn out to be words of unexpected wisdom? Why do these shows try to glorify stupidity? Why should a person be proud of being stupid?

So the more stupid you are… the wiser you are? The more incompetent you are, the more selfish you are, the more successful you are…? The more friends you will have? And all of their tiffs have to be based upon things that are as meaningless as possible? Either that; or trivialize the possibility of having an illegitimate child out of wedlock as a one-liner joke? So the more superficially attractive you are; the more you will be loved? The more beautiful you are, the thinner you are, the more exclusive your job is, the dumber you are: the more friends you will have and the happier you will be? Huh?

Does this have anything to do with how people actually live? No. It is pure fantasy. But this fantasy is sold as a normality that people look up to, admire, mimic, worship and adore. They are portrayed as how everyone should be like. Everyone should be witty, funny, rich, popular, have plenty of dates, plenty of friends. Everyone should have interesting lives. Nobody should talk about anything unpleasant. Nobody should ever be serious or passionate about anything. Everyone should be flippant about everything because everything is meaningless.

So in order to wind down from a work-a-day life that is boring, dull, ugly and meaningless. People watch TV shows about interesting, funny, beautiful rich, lucky, fantasy people whose life is even more meaningless than theirs is. Since these perfect people act five times stupider, and have even more meaningless problems, and even more meaningless lives. It makes the viewers feel better than all these perfect people, and that make them feel good. The point of entertainment is to get your mind off your actual problems. To get your attention off your actual situation. So you do not face reality. Otherwise… what else is there? Face your own life? Do something constructive?

The rationale of meaninglessness; is that as long as everything is meaningless: then people can do whatever they please in order to gratify themselves: without needing a reason, or justification, or any kind of excuse whatsoever. The cult of meaninglessness has evolved out of self-gratification… merely as a defense to justify this kind of culture. The result of meaninglessness is the destruction of all sacredness. If everything is meaningless, then nothing is sacred. If nothing is sacred, then everything is allowed. If everything is allowed, then nobody has to be intelligently critical about anything.

Consumerism automatically creates this kind of norm. Consumerism creates the unthinking conditioned reflex of self-gratification. Until it becomes an unspoken religion. Whenever it is questioned at all; people turn a deaf ear, and go their merry way… indulging themselves. Consumerism glorifies stupidity. The only way advertisers can brainwash the public into buying their products; is by poisoning all forms of critical awareness, all critical thinking. They want to get to the consumer at the earliest age possible and brainwash them. They want their consumers to be as non-critical, and as stupid as possible. This plays into the hands of the technocrats who are constantly trying to make things as complex and impossible to understand as possible. As a result; the younger generation rebels blindly against all of society's meaningless complexity by indiscriminately rejecting all thinking, all information, all education, and thronging to movies like Dumb and Dumberer. Why? Because before they even graduate from grammar school; their ability to think critically has already been destroyed by watching thousands of TV shows, movies, commercials, and playing countless video and computer games.

Chapter Six A: The Beginnings of civilization

Ever since civilization began… for thousands of years, all the teachings of human wisdom have labeled greed as one of the most poisonous of evils. But in today's culture, this Wisdom of the Ages has been cast aside and ignored. Modern man has become so smug and arrogant in his newfound wealth, that the open worship and glorification of greed has become normal. It is only when you put the values of our present culture in perspective, and compare it to 10,000 years of civilized human history, to other cultures and other values; that you can get a comparative idea of how distorted and corrupt our present values actually are. Ultimately, all greed is meaningless and destructive.

What people call consumer culture is simply the inundation of mass media and mass marketing trying to sell you something. In order to do that they have managed to drown out other cultural influences simply by sheer volume. The result is a distorted cultural environment based mainly upon greed. This huge wave of commercialism where nothing can survive unless it is sold, commercialized and corrupted; is merely the sum total of the accumulated greed of an accumulated human population: nothing more. What is there in your life and within yourself that has not been corrupted by commercialism or greed? What part of our culture or our values, has not been affected by this? How all-pervasive is the effect of living in a commercialized global economy?

As the tool-value system of business-finance-capitalism-profit-advertisement replaces nearly all other cultural values, the spiritual end-result is zero-emptiness-nothing. Capitalism tries to fill this inner vacuum with greed, selfishness, distraction, self-gratification and ego-gratification. By creating an artificial environment of the city: a boring-dead environment where nothing changes or is different: it harms the development of human awareness by desensitizing it and numbing all of our senses. Any destruction of the creative diversity of this planet is corrupt and evil because it is anti-life in its effect. Yet that is precisely what mass-production of houses-towns-cities-cars-billboards-highways-streets-tv's-clothes-images-movies does.

The inevitable consequence of all excessive duplication is waste. The poisonous result of over-accumulation is waste. The problem with this waste is that most of it cannot be recycled; it just accumulates. In modern civilization: over-accumulation has become normal. Over-consumption has become normal: making all forms of waste normal also. It is so normal that it is barely noticed. That is: until there is a direct effect of that waste upon people who are powerful enough to do something about it. Nobody thinks twice about being given a bag, and minutes later throwing it away. The ritual of throwing out personal garbage is so commonplace that it is done daily. There is never a thought about where this garbage goes, or what affect it has on someone else, in some other place.

Then there is the massive production of industrial waste. Every poisonous chemical, material, compound… whether it ends up in our water, air, or earth is considered to be an unavoidable by-product of civilization. Just as the corruption of power and wealth being concentrated in a few hands is considered being unavoidable: so too is the creation of industrial waste. A small minority of industrialized nations produces nearly all of the toxic pollutants that plague this planet. No industry producing anything toxic is required to pay for the cost of its disposal or cleanup, or its destructive effects and consequences. Instead, the hidden cost is passed on to the public and to future generations. If the cost of disposal were factored into all consumer products, they would become so expensive that people would think twice before buying them and buy less, be more economical, and waste less. But the issue of pollution is continually swept under the carpet and ignored since all large industries are subsidized on a massive scale through preferential legislation, through tax laws being written specifically for the benefit of the rich, through countless other ways… simply because it is the nature of the capitalistic beast to do so. The true cost of whatever is mass-produced never shows up on the initial

price tag.

Now this over-accumulation has developed into something called planned obsolescence. Just as it was fashionable to buy a new car every few years: now people are forced to buy a new computer every few years. The throwaway dynamic of consumerism is no longer a choice; it is compulsory. It is not feasible to take apart an old computer and recycle the basic materials; so you get the accumulation of more waste. Presumably if the speed of tool-evolution continues to accelerate: people will be forced to buy more and more things and throw them away faster. Until it doesn't really matter what you buy, as long as you can throw it away to make room for something else. What began as conspicuous consumption for an elite few, is now being sold as a lifestyle for the entire human race. Planned obsolescence comes from the need to make a profit. If cars were built to last a lifetime; then car manufacturers could not get richer. The basic function of making tools i.e. duplication: the prime force behind the vicious cycle of consuming for the sake of consuming and nothing else: the inevitable result of all meaningless consumption is waste... billions and billions of tons of useless, poisonous waste. Both duplication and profit are tool dynamics. However there is never any consideration of the inevitable effect on our lifestyle, our culture or the planet itself. Consumer culture is basically meaningless because the only motivational engines that drive this consumption are greed-profit and self-gratification. Greed in itself has no human value except that of convenience, expediency and self-gratification.

Consider the term disposable income. The more disposable income people have, the healthier an economy is. The richer you are, the more you buy, the more possessions you have, the more you accumulate, the more you consume, the more you waste, the better off you are, the higher your standard of living. The dynamic of consumerism is based upon everything being as disposable as possible. The flaw in this is that it is not cyclic. For the most part, what is used and thrown away cannot be used again.

Ultimately, the only reason to accumulate any income is to dispose of it; so that others might profit from your spending. This is the prime cultural message that is blared through the media in all kinds of advertising. There is no counterbalancing message to this prime edict, there are no other ideas or concepts given equal airtime. As a result, it is unquestioned; it becomes normal. The term “consumer culture” is a loose description of what modern society has evolved into; whatever we are born into, whatever we get used to, becomes our reality, our normality. By simply the barrage of paid mass media, consumerism has displaced other cultural norms until it has become the dominant culture throughout the world. Today, only when there is no other alternative to the culture they were raised in, do young people end up being normalized into the same cultural pattern as their elders. Now, consumer culture gives people choices that never existed before; so it is no surprise that older cultures are fading. Given a choice between stagnation and change, the younger generation will always opt for change. Unfortunately with no historical perspective or understanding of the cultures they live in, they are merely choosing between older and newer forms of corruption.

Since the entire Earth's population of humans are not willing to seriously question the fundamental principle which Capitalism is based upon: it is equally not willing to face or address the negative effects of this over-consumption: waste. No school of thought, no philosophy, no religion, no culture tries to hold up the virtue of not wasting anything. Regardless of the lip service environmentalists spout, waste is a part of every-day life on so many levels and in so many ways, it is so normalized and taken for granted; that it is not even an issue except on documentary films. Waste is the by-product of tool-use and ignorance; it is the result of accumulation. It is a result of the one-way separating process of tools.

It is a product of a system whose entire process from start to finish is non-cyclic. A linear, one-way process of taking something that is useful, manipulating it, and combining it; so, it becomes not only useless, but also poisonous. The basic principle of this process is never questioned or looked at. How many more centuries of waste like the last one can this Earth sustain? This question is never raised. To the civilized mentality: all industrialized duplication (mass production) is considered normal. Because people are not trained to think outside the context of their own normality: the issue of waste is never dealt with logically or intelligently.

The result of accumulation and industrialization around the world has created a normality in which 100's of millions of people have become used to affluence. But; getting used to anything that is an imbalance, that is not good or healthy; is ultimately an addiction. People have become addicted to comfort, to ease, to laziness: which is what all over intensive tool-use produces. Yet, this affluence is an ecological and human imbalance. While ecosystems are in crisis, while most of the world's population remains poor and destitute: this affluence has become the worst addiction that humans have created for themselves as a buffer separation between them and the natural world. The less comfort-addicted people are: the healthier and happier they are, the simpler their lives, the more they are at peace, the more in balance with nature. It is the millions of comfort-addicted people who drive cars and watch TV who are destroying this planet as we speak. It the comfort-addicted culture of consumerism that is spreading all over the world that is the single most destructive force on this planet. Yet comfort and ease is glorified, valued, worshipped: not the human qualities of love, courage and honesty. That is the corruption of civilization: that is the corruption of over-intensive tool-use.

One of the most blatant miscarriages of duplication so far in biogenetics has been the loss of domesticated plant species. By mass producing hybrid and genetically altered seeds, humans are standardizing farm crops down to a dangerous level of non-diversity. This has led to the extinction of countless varieties of domesticated food plants. The inherent danger in this is that reducing the diversity of our food supply increases the possibility of global crop failure. Without a high diversity food plants to live on you get the Irish potato famine, you get the Indonesian rice crop failure. China suffered for thousands of years from repeated famines simply because everyone was using a single plant as a staple for their annual crops. Once anything goes wrong with any staple crop, you had better have backups or you will starve to death.

Hominids survived in part because they were omnivores, able to eat and digest almost anything. Without bio-diversity in our diet and in our ecosystems, we ourselves would have gone extinct long ago. Other animals that depend on a single source of sustenance go extinct the instant any thing goes wrong with their specialized food supply. The food supply may recover, but the single source mammal never does.

We were never designed to eat the same foods week in and week out. Humans were never meant to eat the same boring staple foods all year. We are designed to eat something different every day. That is why we have so many different nutrients, minerals and vitamins that are necessary in a proper balanced diet. No staple, not even three, or four staples can give you all these dietary requirements. Only a huge diversity of many different kinds of food can supply you with a balanced diet. That is because we were designed to live as foragers, nomads, hunter-gatherers… never staying long in any one area, always on the move.

Reducing all the food plants in the world to a handful of mass-produced, genetically altered seeds is *begging* for trouble in the long run. Eventually, we will find ourselves needing the plants we allowed to

go extinct. Biotech corporations have launched huge campaigns to introduce 'patented' seeds into the market. The new biotech companies are using every legal and illegal leverage and advantage to force farmers to buy 'G.M.' plant seeds. Million and millions of dollars are spent on political contributions in the Global plot to force people to eat 'patented' food; so these biotech companies and all of their affiliated business partners and shareholders can make a quick, easy buck by monopolizing the food we eat by standardizing all plants down to such a low diversity level that if they succeed, there will be global crop failures and global starvation. But to the credit of consumers, they have rejected nearly all genetically altered foodstuffs unless they are not told about it and buy it unwittingly. Whenever the public has discovered that food companies have been doctoring and changing their products by adding genetically altered food into it, they have without exception risen up in protest or simply refused to buy the tainted products. Even the starving Nations of Africa have mostly refused to accept genetically altered corn, wheat, and other staples from the American corrupt government charity organizations who are just lackeys and pushers of the genetically altered seeds they cannot get rid of because no sane person will eat it or put it into their bodies.

Why? The consumer is concerned with the fear of being not only poisoned… but their entire food supply permanently poisoned they see no advantage to eating something potentially dangerous to their health… that if it is poisonous, can never be reversed or fixed. That is simply too much of a risk to take.

But people are mindlessly loyal to their brands and tastes… As Coca Cola found out when they tried to change the formula for their product: customers simply stopped buying it and bought other brands. Until they brought the same old beverage back and renamed it: Classic Coke. The new' coke languished on the shelves until they simply discontinued it because not enough customers were buying it. Now there is: Coke, and Classic Coke. Both with the same formula and taste. Simply because they were afraid of losing any more market share than they already had by their mistaken campaign to change a successful product that has stood the test of the capricious consumer market for over 50 years.

Now the Biotech companies are facing bankruptcy if they do not manage to show some kind of profit. So they are forcing UNICEF to take their tons of genetically altered seeds and use it as emergency relief stock for victims of drought, famine, floods and other disasters. But the governments of the crisis-struck nations have all unilaterally rejected that poisoned food and would rather let their people starve to death than risk introducing one single genetically altered seed into their country. Then the press takes up the story of how France told Uganda's black Government that if they allowed any genetically altered seed into their country, they would cut of all Aid and Relief and stop trading with Uganda altogether. The Press had a field day vilifying the French for their inhumanity and for their anti-American policies… Since nearly all big biotech corporations are American-owned.

The latest obscenity concerning genetically altered foods is governments trying to hoodwink school systems into using it to feed their students more cheaply because the Biotech companies give them discounts hoping to get the younger population used to it, accept it as normal… and ultimately addicted to it. This has been successfully done earlier…with the free distribution of cigarettes, coffee and Coke in the 1st and 2nd World Wars. Only now; modern parents are slightly more informed, and are fighting this poisoning of their children to no avail: since big business is pushing this policy over the heads of local governments. What this will do, is create a new epidemic of New Age Polio… where industrialized societies raise children with all kinds of terminal defects and illnesses.

One person who experimented with a diet of 100% fast-food; not only gained 22 lbs in 3 months; but he experienced distinct physical and emotional depression after eating. Which made him crave even more

fast-food, and become even more addicted to it. This revealed a fact that should be common knowledge by now:… that most fast food is not only more addictive and unhealthy for you than any other food on the planet… but it also makes you eat more of it. Normal American food portions have gotten bigger; due to a steady diet of addictive fast food, which they can never get enough-of. Today; an American small size drink or meal is equivalent to a large-size anywhere else in the world. Again: one-sided accumulation is the basic dynamic, and the basic result of civilized life.

So why has their been a virtual universal, Global ban on buying, selling, using, or eating, or growing any genetically altered foodstuff? Why have all the rich countries who refuse the poison-seed think it is alright' for their poorer cousins to take it? The horror stories of what happened to the farmers who did use it would fill dozens of volumes… but that is not the real reason every nation on Earth have refused to use or grow genetically altered foods. Including the Nations who have powerful biotech lobbyists and influence, and can pretty much write their own ticket when it comes to asking their Governments to do something for them.

The fact is; that if there is any genetic contamination of any living thing… it is permanent... it is forever. It can never be fixed or cured. No plant once it is genetically contaminated with a G.M. seed source can ever be brought back to its previous healthy, pristine genetic code.

The only way to make sure any genetic plant or seed does not spread its poisonous altered genetic code throughout all the plant kingdom is to burn every last one. If there is so much as one seed that escapes total destruction, it can spread like wild fire throughout the entire World, and do untold harm on an unheard-of scale. Risk contaminating the entire world's food supply…? Risk one genetic mistake which could spread like a cancerous cell throughout the entire plant kingdom so there is not one living plant species left that is not poisoned in some way by this unknown, untested genetically altered food? And knowing that one mistake could cost the entire World its food supply? And that there is no way to repair any harm to all the living things on this planet if a single bad seed is let loose on this Earth?

This is how obscene the Media is in its spreading of disinformation, and all people who actually support using this stuff. Experts were asked if using G.M. products is dangerous, and they all claim that the danger is merely a quibble of consumer confidence… They tried to suggest that it is only because people like the French who are stuck-in-the-mud traditionalists, unwilling to bend to the progress of new Technologies… that this is the reason all of Europe refuses to use any Genetically Modified foodstuffs.

Mass media works like an amplifier: it amplifies and magnifies whatever it focuses on. It spews out so much disinformation: that people become disinterested in all information. The mass of disinformation is so huge: the mass of meaningless facts accumulate into such a huge useless, meaningless pile: that people become information-deaf. Disinterested-numbed to all information. Like the deafening amplifiers of rock bands permanently destroying the hearing of their audience, and brainwashing them into believing only loud music is worth listening to…until they become deaf and cannot hear anything. Until people become disinterested to all truth. Until people do not give a shit whether something is true, or a lie. Because they already have been brainwashed to not being able to tell the difference.

So… the American public is easily misinformed. And the biotech companies are up against a wall that they never thought in their wildest dreams would happen… New technology is supposed to mean progress. It is supposed to be good for all people. But do they give a fig if their genetic material poisons the whole Earth? On the contrary; they keep on screaming about how safe it is. Hoping that their ads and publicity programs will win the public over to their side. People do not understand that

these chemical companies are messing with their own lives, their own genetic codes. People do not understand that all of this technology spells pure death for all living things on Earth. Life only exists by diversity, not by mass duplication; and not by genetically altered plants. Life is only possible through diversity… not through mass duplication. All genetically altered plants are attempts at duplicating Life. All duplicated forms of Life are poisoned forms of Life that kill other living things.

Just because the seed manufacturers need to sell in bulk in order to make a profit, just because certain crops are in demand, and some make more money for the farmer: this does not mean that the destruction of the bio-diversity of food plants is sane, rational or justified. All profit-based farming, seed production, all mass production farming, all staple-based diets, all lack of diversity of food plants make us progressively less healthy, and prevents us from getting any healthier. But since our lifestyles normalize countless, unhealthy habits and conditions… including how, and what we are taught to eat: we never stop to ask ourselves if there is a healthier way of eating, or living.

Science is full of so many hypocrisies and irrationalities, so illogical and insane, and stupid and blind; that it is impossible to detail all of them. It is a well-known scientific fact that genetic diversity has the universal effect of improved health, improved adaptability and improved fertility on all biological levels. From the cellular level, to the organ level, to how organs inter-act with each other, to individual animals and species. Yet the same Science that knows these universal effects of genetic diversity; is busy trying to clone, and duplicate living organisms on every biological level, from the living cells, to living seeds, to living organs, to living animals, to living sperm, to living brain stem cells. Trying to make all living things on all organic and biological levels as identical as possible.

To put this kind of criminal hypocrisy into perspective. For Science to practice any duplication, or cloning, or cellular replication or artificial manipulation of living organisms: with the universal conclusions that Science already knows is actually true, and has already proven to be actually true…. is the same as if your Fire Department went around setting fires to as many buildings in your neighborhood as possible … while publicly spouting on TV, and on educational documentaries that living in a house that is burning is a healthier way of living.

Science and Technology uses the concept of identicality as a means to advance civilization, i.e. tool-use. All mathematics are based upon the idea that duplicated numerical values are absolutely identical. That is, the number 5 is absolutely identical in value to every other number 5. But, , this is never true in the Actual Universe. This is only true in your imagination. It is only an imagined, abstract, figment of your mind.

No five molecules are absolutely identical to any other five molecules in the Universe. Nothing in the Universe is absolutely identical to anything else… all the way down to the most infinitesimal particle of energy that we capable of discerning. There is no such thing as absolute identicality.

One prime example of the one-sided splitting of tool-use in our technology is the trend towards digitalization. As everything becomes more modular-segmented, we are literally splitting up everything we possibly can into bits-bytes. The greatest one-sided splitting machine we have today is the computer. It splits all information into two separated, non-connected absolutes: 1 and 0… or On and Off. The computer may be more abstractively creative, but it does not make you more human: it does not develop your human awareness, potential or creativity. To exist only on a level of pure abstraction is merely another example of abstract normality: another condition of civilized dehumanized evil.

A computer can perform incredible things, but it cannot Love anything, or be Honest, or have Courage. Nothing a machine can do is actually human. No machine can possess a Sense Of Wonder. The creativity of machines is merely one tiny, small offshoot or byproduct of human creativity. Without humans; tools could not exist. Any creativity programmed into computers is of human origin. Anything that is purely abstract is of tool origin. By using these simple guidelines we can generally identify the two basic conflicting dichotomies of human existence.

The computer is a perfect example of the absolute. It is also the greatest duplicating machine of all. The computer is merely an attempt to *mechanically* mimic-duplicate-reflect the human tool-brain: how it works and what it does. Its functioning is based upon two values: On and Off: or 1 and 0. *Which are mathematical absolutes*. These two values signify absolute mechanical connection and absolute mechanical separation. And no matter how many times these values are used, or in what context: they are considered to be absolutely identical.

Then comes the abstract insanity of computer programming: connecting abstract zero's and ones… and are supposed to be absolutely separated from each other: back together… randomly… in order to achieve a desired mono-linear end-goal result. It does not matter which 'zero', or which 'one' you use to do the connecting. They are all supposed to be absolutely identical to each other. As long as they all follow the same identical labyrinth-pattern design.

Huh? You mean if you glue a bar of soap to a dog, or glue a piece of wood to your nose: it means the same thing? If you cut your finger off from your hand, or cut a piece of paper in two, it all means the same identical thing… If you glue a leaf from one tree to another tree; it is supposed to belong there and live and grow? This is the insanity of identicalization. This is the insanity that comes from the *unspoken assumption* that all electrons are absolutely identical to all other electrons. This is the insanity that comes from the *unspoken assumption* that all copper atoms are absolutely identical to each other.

The visual illusions of Digitalization only works when you reduce things down to a size so small; that the actual differences are not noticed by your naked eye. And only as an abstract simulation, or abstract representation on a two-dimensional level… and even then; what you reduce, only seems to be identical.

Every electron bombarding your computer screen is completely unique. Every digital square is actually a vague, fuzzy blob of constantly changing brightnesses. But your eye fools itself by seeing more similarities that dissimilarities in millions of small light-blobs that too small for your eye to focus individually upon. The identicality of the computer is just a parlor trick. Nothing inside that the computer is identical to anything in any other computer. Nothing on your computer screen is identical at any time to any other computer screen. It is just very similar, very two-dimensional. Very shallow. Very meaningless, and very boring.

The concept of identicality opposes creativity. The concept of identicality originates from the concept of the absolute. It is obvious. An environment in which most things are standardized, where everything seems to be the same… destroys human creativity and potential. All duplication destroys diversity. All forms of duplication are life-threatening. That is why incest is morally wrong. Because joining two DNA strands that are near-duplicates of each other leads to the dangers of inbreeding with countless horrific genetic diseases and ailments, and deformations of horrible ugliness. No species can survive when its gene pool is so small that there is not enough diversity to keep it healthy. Yet humans are hell-bent on cloning, and duplicating everything they possibly can. Just in order to accumulate, just to make

a profit. Until you get a standardized, duplicated, dead, boring environment that stifles and destroys all creativity.

The computer is also a perfect example of two opposing insanities of civilization: specialization, and one-size-fits-all mass production. Operating systems like windows by Microsoft is mass-produced by the millions. In order to satisfy everyone's needs, it is designed to perform millions of specialized functions… in order to understand this system; it would take at least ten years of research by the makers of windows to be able to know how to fix it. But they come out with a new version every 1-2 years. So the system remains forever unfathomable… even to the programmers who made it: it becomes an unfixable, unmanageable, unwieldy, maddening waste of time.

The idea of trying to mass-produce an identical operating system that is supposed to satisfy every person on earth has forced Microsoft to make a product that is so complex, so complicated, has so many bugs in it that nobody understands it, and everyone hates it. It crashes so regularly, that it is like the early model 'T' fords: where the drivers took along at least five or ten spare tires or inner tubes for a single outing… plus an entire tool-kit, and a manual for all of the mechanical adjustments they had to constantly re-do. Whoever uses a computer only needs a tiny bit of its over-complicated abilities and programs. Whenever they punch the wrong button and find themselves in an area they do not use, or have never seen, and never used they are lost. That forces them to get expensive help from experts. But no human understands the entire windows system. It is too complicated even for the entire programming staff of Microsoft to understand. The programmers cannot understand their own programs. The complexity of modern technology has raced so fast, become so complex, that it is completely out of control. It cannot be controlled or understood by the those who make it or by those who use it. And it is fast becoming so unusable, so incomprehensible, that people are developing a fear and hate of all modern technology.

All Microsoft has to do is segment their system into manageable units and make the system able to be custom-built, so that each consumer gets only what they want. That would simplify the operating system down to where the consumer could actually use it and understand it and be able to fix it himself without paying experts 35-100 dollars-an-hour to fix it.

But…. That would make the system too easy to use and too easy to copy. And then that would put Microsoft out of business. Because then a million different manufacturers would make their own versions of the simplified specialized parts of the system; and there would be NO monopoly of the market. So… Microsoft makes damn sure that their soft-ware remains too complex for people to use, copy, or repair… so only another huge corporation will ever have the resources to make a competing model of their idiotic software. That way; it keeps a lock on the business of selling software. So the insanity of mass-producing a single machine-operating system, to fit a billion different needs… by making it so complex that nobody understands it or can properly use it… goes on. As each year it becomes increasingly complex, increasingly unmanageable and wasteful and less user-friendly.

The Computer is so complex, that when something goes wrong with it: you can't even shut it off. Does that ring a bell of warning? Machines that cannot be shut down without damaging them? Machines that freeze into complete unusability at the tiniest glitch? Pouring all of the excess wealth of modern society into this kind of unusable, unreparable complexity? The entire telephone system of a major computer store; crashing for days and taking days to fix; because the phone system is computerized? So the store loses how much business selling computers and computerized appliances because its phone system is computerized? The computer is a mechanical recreation of the body-brain dynamics of humans.

The source from which its commands come from is the keyboard. The keyboard represents the genetic codes that trigger all of the biological and neural functions of your body and your brain. It represents the oldest instinctive power that controls what you do. Chemical commands. Molecular codes.
The body of the computer represents the human subconscious. This is where all of the chemical commands and instinctive drives are stored, processed and digested. The monitor screen: represents the outer layer of the human brain. The cerebral cortex. 99% of which is dedicated to processing everything you see visually. The outer layer of the human brain is only concerned with outer reality. It focuses almost completely, only upon things that are outside of yourself. When you use a computer: you are manipulating a mechanical human brain by controlling which root keys to punch. This is the instinctive drive. You are driving the computer by controlling it on a mechanical instinctive level.

After the instinct-keys are punched. The subconscious circuits in the body of the computer go through complex, convoluted paths… much like the convoluted paths of your subconscious brain. The final result shows up on the monitor. Your conscious brain. A blank screen that is actually an empty vacuum. The dynamics of a mechanical computer exposes the fact that the conscious brain of is not in control of what it shows on its screen. What comes up onto its screen actually comes from deep instinctive keys that are punched. You are a creature of your instinctive drives: not your conscious monitor.

This is what the outer cerebral cortex is supposed to do. Your outer brain is a monitor. It is supposed to monitor your Inner Universe, and your Outer Universe: and make sense of the two Universes, and figure out what to do.

But the computer is blind. It cannot see past its own projected screen. All it knows are its own projections. Which is exactly how the awareness of the unaware human brain works. Humans who have no Sense of Pure Wonder do not see the Universe as it actually is: they project their own thoughts and feelings onto what they see.

The Loss of Human Identity.

How is human identity lost? How is it destroyed? You could write a thousand books on this and never get to the end of how this happened. It happened by overpopulation. It happens by opponents opposing each other. Through power. Through Wealth. Through Knowledge. Through Status. By Conformity. Through Advantage, Laziness, Adversarial roles, fear, hate, ego, selfishness. It happens through using tools, by using ourselves as tools, and finding that our identity has become what we do all day: function like a tool. How we use ourselves as tools is how we identify ourselves. It happens by being selective, exclusionary. It happens by limiting ourselves, and limiting others who threaten us with change and the fear of destroying our nice safe normality. It happens by trying to preserve the dead past at the expense of the living young. Perpetuating old dead cultures and religions at the expense of every new generation that is brainwashed into conforming to whatever brand of insane reality your civilization holds as sacred and unchangeable… only for later generations being completely incapable of fathoming why people would live in this insane manner. It happens from the effects of 'identicality'… mass production, duplication, repetition and re-duplication

Polarization

Today; everything is being polarized into absolutes or extremes. Clothes are fashioned with only two polarized purposes in mind: to hide how fat you really are, or to show off how slim you really are.

People are being polarized into obese, unfit, overweight people who do not exercise at all… or gym junkies, jocks, athletes, models, movie stars and TV stars; who are obsessed with their physical appearance and performance. The entire consumer marketplace is becoming more polarized. Rich people are buying more expensive cars, more expensive houses… while the middle-income population shrinks, and 99 cent Stores spring up everywhere. Consumer goods are being polarized into t items like gold-plated bathroom faucets costing 30,000 dollars, or mass-produced faucets being made as cheaply as possible.

Every opinion is being polarized with the most emphatic, non-comparative adjectives possible.

'Is that what you think? Is that what you feel…?' 'Is that your opinion…?'
What is the standard word used to indicate certainty? 'Absolutely.'

Everybody's opinion is becoming an *absolute* opinion; everything that two or more people agree on is absolutely right, exactly right, precisely correct, absolutely correct. What are polarized values but separating something so extremely, that if you are absolutely right, then everyone else must be absolutely wrong? Why do extremists always create conflicts where none existed previously? Because people can profit from polarization. They can gain attention, fame, status, wealth and power from it.

Misunderstanding, miscommunication, mixed messages… come from how we use language as a polarization of irrational, imagined, abstract absolutes. It comes from being trained to say one thing and do another. It comes from civilized societies not recognizing, validating, supporting, paying any attention to the actual instinctive, genetic, biological, natural needs and wants of the human animal.

If you go into any civilized community on Earth you will hear one universal thing: young babies and little children bawling and weeping as their needs, wants, feelings, etc. are being callously ignored. Or even worse: them being beaten, punished, yelled at, trained, disciplined, tortured, raped, abused, neglected: all because they all have natural needs and wants that are being brutalized by their civilized parents. Because their parents have been victimized all their lives, and every day they come home to unload their frustrations upon the only available handy victims. Because their children are the only people they have power over. Because that is how their parents were raised.

It is irrelevant whether these parents do this to their children knowingly or unknowingly… willingly or unwillingly. They all end up doing it because that is how civilization is designed to work. You cannot have civilization unless you stifle, suppress, twist, stunt, traumatize, damage, weaken and poison every natural instinctive function and urge of the human animal.

The Media includes little children as young as 6 years old, in all kinds of televised competitions glorifying winning over everything else. The constant media hype and obsession on competition and winning at all costs; polarizes our views, our values… it makes you believe that if you do not win the world championship; then your life is worthless, and you should mope and cry at the tragedy of not winning, not being the best in the world. We are breast-fed on absolutes, we absorb absolutes… we are trained in absolute actions, absolute thoughts, absolute emotions, absolute ideas, absolute values, and absolute ways of thinking. Winning and losing are all that matter. Everything and everybody must be polarized, and everyone must be pitted against each other in antagonistic conflicts. What is winning and losing, but merely another polarization of absolutes? It is just another way to get attention, fame, status, wealth and power. There are countless symptoms of increasing polarization. The steady increase of polarized absolute values and ideas are being acted out in everywhere. \

Chapter Six A: The Beginnings of civilization

Selective Polarization

Once you selectively polarize anything… once you take it out of the larger context it exists in… then you have effectively destroyed its universal usefulness and meaning, and replaced it with a linear 'usefulness' that is only used once, or that only has one use, or one meaning…

That is how we think. We use only separated words. We use separate definitions for each word. The act of defining anything automatically makes your understanding of it limited, selective, non-relative, absolute and generally meaningless. If you ever hear any person in an argument stop anyone and say:
'Define your terms.'
They are only saying:

'Since I don't like what you are saying to me, I will make your terms, your definitions so meaningless… so irrelevant, so abstract: that they will not bother me. Until you come up with a selective, limited, meaningless truth that I can admit-to, which does not upset me, or threaten me… or in any way, shape or form suggest that I may be wrong…'

Trying to narrow down the definition of all the words you use is basically a way of lying to yourself. You are creating your own exclusive system of semantic rationalization so nobody including yourself can ever prove you are wrong or successfully disagree with you. Narrowing down the meaning of any word is an attempt to not understand what another person is saying. It is a hypocritical way of pretending to be honest when you are actually… *actively* turning a deaf ear to anything the other person has to say.

You understand things by being as inclusive as possible. By connecting things together relatively into a larger context. The greatest understanding comes from communicating without words… by communicating through example… the best teachers teach by example. The greatest learning influence in people's lives comes from example. From how they live, what they do, how they act towards you.

All absolutes are polarized imbalances that are so disconnected from each other, that they seem to have no cooperative connections. Like black and white, yes and no, on, and off, go and stop, Red and Green, up and down, in and out, North and South. Because we selectively focus on one Polar opposite; we choose not to bee aware that the Earth is a round globe and the South and North Poles are merely imaginary dots on a map that could be placed anywhere. The same goes for magnetic poles. The actual magnetism of the two most polarized places on Earth are in the huge underground stores of ionized magma, which this crust of Earth, stone, continents, sea beds, floats on. Some parts of this crust has more ironized minerals than other places. There has never been and can never be any absolute magnetized Pole on, or in this planet. Yet all scientists, all textbooks, treat this relative fact as if it does not even exist. No matter what polarized extreme you look at… if you study it, you will find that there is no absolute disconnect between them. People choose not to be aware that the light-colors of red and green come from the same beam of sunlight. There is no red or green in that beam of sunlight. Only when you diffract that beam into separate rays, do you get separate colors. Even the full spectrum of a rainbow has no separate color, no absolute Red or Green. Only gradual shifts in color that are so gradual and mixed-up, that all you see are hazy, fuzzy colors so indistinct that is impossible to separate any single shade of Red or Green from it.

There is a difference between selective, or negative polarization, and non-selective or positive polarization. Negative Polarization is weak and runs down until it finally stops… and dies. Positive

polarization only keeps on getting stronger and stronger, and stronger. The reason all civilized selective polarization is evil; is because it is anti-life… it weakens and kills and destroys not only living energy, but all energy…

The difference between Negative And Positive Polarization can be demonstrated easily with a string and a fairly heavy object tied to one end. If you only polarize the swing of that object halfway… if you only mimic with your hand, the same arch the object is traveling, slightly… you get it to swing more widely… slightly. But you will never make it swing all the way around. But worse… if you give your hand a linear motion, that does not mimic the actual motion of the object at the other end of the string… even with your supposed reinforcement of that swing, you will find that its swinging will die down… and slow down… until your uncoordinated negative reinforcement of that objects motions actually starts to negate the motion of that object… and you will not only bring it to a complete halt, you will force it to start weakly moving in the opposite direction that its cyclic motion was originally trying to go.

On the other hand: if you give the object a full mimicking motion of 360 degrees instead of only half, or 180 degrees: you will not only speed up that arc: but make it go completely around, and keep on getting faster, and faster, and faster. The only limit to how fast and strong that motion becomes will be your own endurance to hang on to the ever-increasingly heavy weight-potential power-speed of that object, the tensile strength of the string, and the amount of friction it will create moving through the air. That is positive polarization, or as scientists call it: positive feedback.

If you only recognize two poles of anything… and not the full circular process-motion-dynamic. You will never be able to positively reinforce that energy and make it more energized-stronger-faster; so it evolves to a higher vibrational condition of dynamic balance. In fact, if you only try to move that object on your string to only two polar opposite locations, that object will start jerking wildly… in a random meaningless, unpredictable motion… trying to escape your foolish attempt to make it do what it was never designed to do.

That is generally the effect of all one-sided and two-sided selective polarization. It is only when you positively reinforce everything, that you get the dynamic of Life, of ever-increasing abundance, ever-increasing energy, ever-increasing diversity, ever-increasing creativity. As living organisms, we are designed to function by positive feedback, and create more life, more fun, more happiness, more sadness, more of everything by positively polarizing everything we feel-think-see-do, etc. Not selectively only self-gratifying aspects of ease. But when you only reinforce two polar opposites, and nothing else in-between: then you get random, insane, uncontrollable energy that is a destructive, random and meaningless hell.

That is one reason the belief in Hell exists. Because we have already created their own weak, random, meaningless living hells while alive, and cannot imagine an afterlife without it. History is full of thousands of accounts of corrupt powerful and wealthy people on their deathbeds… begging for forgiveness and absolution for the sins they committed during their life. The belief in instant ease, instant absolution, is a moral fantasy that keeps these people from facing any unpleasant accounting of their own actions while they are alive. Their desperate wish for some instant, magical, absolution on their deathbeds; is only a continuation of perpetuating this belief. If these corrupt people are not instantly forgiven, then their fate becomes unimaginably horrible. No culture ever refuses them this hypocritical easy way out. Especially the confessions of the rich and powerful on their deathbeds.

Institutionalized religions never ostracize the powers that keep them in power. Christianity is based

upon the Myths of Instant Forgiveness. People are granted all kinds of absolution from their countless sins, while on their deathbeds. Only when they know they are dying, do they ever confess to a *tiny* part of their actual sins and actual guilt. Only when they know they are dying, only when they know it is too late for them to be actually punished for their sins and crimes.

Identicality And Dehumanization

Dehumanization is when you do not feel anything for yourself, or for any other human person, whether it is your wife, your children, your neighbor, a stranger walking down the street. It is simply an emotional disconnect.. an emotional numbness where you feel nothing. Every human interaction and contact that lacks emotional feeling, is a dehumanized form of personal contact. Ultimately, any kind of dehumanized act-thought-feeling, any form of dehumanization: from mass murder, to snobbery, to indifference; is a condition of one-sided separation. All imbalances, all evil comes only as a result of how cut-off we are from our feelings, ourselves, other people and the world around us. Whatever exists in a state of imbalanced separation creates misery and unhappiness: our egos, fear, hate, envy, indifference, etc, are all conditions of imbalanced separateness: that is what using tools too much has created. Any kind of separation, whether it involves cutting yourself off, distancing yourself from, becoming numb or drugged or distracted… is all a tool-state of human existence. Every privileged condition of power, wealth, status and knowledge is a tool-state of separateness. Acting-thinking-feeling like a tool creates dehumanization. Simply the lack of connectiveness, the lack of the connective elements of your humanity, (Love, Courage, Honesty) creates unhappiness, imbalance and evil. The easiest way of determining if there is a lack of dynamic balance and connectivity within the human psyche is the lack of a continual Sense of Pure Wonder.

Tools do become more like our tool-brains. Our tool-brains *do* become more like tools. Humans *do* become more tool-like. That is the dynamic of the reflective feedback of the closed system of hand-eye-tool-brain coordination. But this closed cycle of feedback between the tool-brain and the tool does not include the totality of the human animal. It is does not include the 4 billion-year-old evolutionary wisdom of our genetic history or the rest of our bodies, our lungs, our hearts, our livers, our stomachs, our legs, etc.... For humans to become more like computers and computers to become more like tool-brains does nothing to improve our over-all awareness or happiness. To function only as a tool, or more like a tool is a process of dehumanization.

The progress of technology, the corporatization of business, results in the dehumanization, and corruption of people who are involved in this process. No matter on what level: each person adds his or her contribution to the overall impact of the system. It is much easier for a company employee to be indifferent towards a customer by replacing personal ethics with company policy than if they had to deal with someone on a personal level. It is much easier to overcharge and cheat an insurance company or government bureaucracy, than an individual who carefully goes over each item and questions each charge.

To understand dehumanization, you need to look at human history from a tool perspective. For instance: human slavery is merely the universal predilection of all humans to use other animals including humans only as tools. The enslavement of other animals is not even called slavery; instead, we call it: domestication. Yet, that practice alone has been responsible for more inhumanity, brutality, killing, and bloodshed than all human slavery combined. We kill far more chickens, goats, pigs, and cattle, than we do humans: and without any qualms. Killers are replaceable. Anyone can drive a bulldozer, or pull a trigger, or push a button. But it is very, very hard to replace anyone who is creative: because each

person's creativity is unique and can never be duplicated. The irony is that civilization glorifies killers, not creative people. The only creativity it glorifies is in tool-use… and that, usually only after the person is long dead. Simply because most creative people are not interested in becoming powerful or rich: they are not considered important.

In any civilized society, it is the fate of the powerless to be used by the powerful as tools. Throughout history, all who were powerless: women, children, servants, bondsmen, vassals, serfs, peasants, slaves, were deemed as some kind of property. Human slavery only began to die out when people found that they could make machines do the same work better, faster and more cheaply. To this day: all around the world: many, many cultures still women are used as slaves and draft animal to do all the hard labour to haul wood and water, care after the animals, feed the animals, feed the family, and do all the cooking and washing. While the men doing nothing except sit in the sun and talk. Their women are kept illiterate, ignorant, and working as draft animals and slaves all their lives.

Why? Because as far as the men are concerned: their livestock is more valuable than their women. Because any accumulation of monetary wealth means a higher status. And in countless agricultural cultures all around the world today: you will find that Livestock represents their status. How many cows or goats you have determines your standing. Women are ignored except as a means to raise more livestock. But since in some areas where the men cannot have multiple wives anymore as they once did: they force one woman to do the work of five or ten that had previously shared the burdens of work. That is one way they punish their women for the inconvenience of being forced to change their age-old cultural traditions, and lifestyle. Contraception is still forbidden to billions of women around the world. Simply because the superstition of the prowess of a man, their social standing and status: is determined by how fertile his wives are, and how many babies they can father.

Even the relief agencies that try to help them; are not allowed to change their sacred age-old culture, or tell them anything that might in the slightest way inconvenience their culture, or male dominance. Only if the women take it upon themselves to change how they live does anything change. The biggest fear in such awful cultures is the fear of anything in their culture changing.

Why are these cultures so awful and so inhumane? Because humans value their culture more than the people who live inside these cultures. Humans are basically only expressions of the tool-cultures they live-in. They are carriers of this culture. The extinction of any old, obsolete culture is regarded as a crime far worse than genocide, or mass killings. You can always have a bigger population by having more babies to perpetuate your sacred culture. But once a sacred culture dies: there is no living thing that can bring it back except humans who are so nostalgic about their forgotten, old, obsolete cultures that they spend billions of dollars and millions of man-hours in trying to re-create it, and stage it, and re-introduce it back into their newer cultures. Everyone is supposed to be full of unquestioning awe of their own culture. Their culture itself is supposed to be more important than themselves. Humans are carriers of this tool-disease called culture. We are basically carriers of abstract dead ideas called a sacred culture that is not supposed to change.

The concepts of ownership, slavery and power, stem directly from tool-use. Ownership and Power go together. It is natural to think that you own anything that you can manipulate or control. Whatever form it takes; the basic imbalance of people working for other people is also the basis for all accumulation of power and wealth. The Industrial Revolution merely signaled the transition from human slavery; to a combination of human wage-slavery, plus machine-slavery.

Chapter Six A: The Beginnings of civilization

What are factories but places where people are trained to function only as machines? Why are migrant workers and illegal aliens from Mexico called Braseros or Arms without human bodies or souls? What are armies but people dehumanized and trained to function only as machines… to destroy and kill other humans? Today, we call this kind of tool-enslavement: technology. It is unthinkable to imagine modern human existence without it. Slavery of all kinds: Humans enslaving plants, Humans enslaving other animals, Humans enslaving rivers, Humans enslaving eco-systems, Humans enslaving each other, Humans becoming enslaved to their own tools, tools enslaving humans: enslavement is the unmistakable earmark of civilization. Power, control, oppression, manipulation, and slavery, is the legacy of 10,000 years of over-intensive tool-use

The beginning of human cruelty originates from over-intensive tool-use. Once humans became more tool-oriented than life-oriented… once they valued the dead things in their hands more than the living things they could kill with these dead things… they became cruel. Civilization was born out of the enslavement and butchery of animals on a mass-killing level. Once the connection between Humans and Nature was destroyed by over-intensive tool-use, once humans no longer felt at home in the Wilds of Nature, but only within enclosed shelters: human cruelty was born. As our tool have evolved and developed; so too has human cruelty grown and developed. The irony is that we actually think they have control over the tools we use; while it is the tool that controls and determines the kinds of cruelty humans practice daily without thinking. Whether it is weapons of war or laboratory experiment on animals or humans, ordinary farm tools. Whether it is the enslavement of humans, or the enslavement of other animals: it is all the same.

Human slavery exists because of our fear of death. If people were not afraid to die, no human would ever allow themselves to become enslaved. If people were not afraid to die; they would rather die first than become a slave. The freedom of every independent Nation is based upon this: the willingness to die rather than being conquered and enslaved. Thomas Paine's famous line: 'Give me Liberty, or give me Death', is the only reason Nations exist. If a Nation cannot force its citizens to fight to the death to insure its survival: then it can be conquered and enslaved easily. But if even a tiny Nation like Vietnam decides to fight to the death rather than let a foreign power invade it and rule it: then the larger Nations had better beware which Nations they try to enslave.

Human slavery comes from cowardice; it comes from a lack of courage. It comes from civilized people becoming so used to ease, and cowardice, and dishonesty; that they willingly lie to themselves; and convince themselves it is better to exist as a slave and; than be free and killed. If every slave would rather die than be a slave: then there would be an instant end to all slavery. Then every slave would either kill their masters; or die trying to kill them. And every master would either be dead, or own a useless dead slave… with every other living slave on this planet searching to kill the remaining masters that were still alive; so they could finally exterminate the entire culture-idea and concept of slavery and masters as an acceptable way of living. If there was no fear of dying… no fear of death: then there would be no slavery. And also no civilization. If the first horses that were enslaved had refused to be ridden: we would have no work horses. If the first fowl that was captured had refused to eat as a captive slave: we would have no chickens to kill and eat.

Without the concept of other animals and other humans being enslaved, manipulated and used for some kind of advantage: what could civilization be? Then each person would be forced to create their own advantage by their own effort. If every person refused to take advantage of any living thing… what would human society be like? If every person refused to take advantage of any dead thing… then there would be to tools, no tool-use and no technology. Human existence is a matter of fear and Courage. If

you enslave a piece of flint to do your bidding. If you enslave a thighbone of a Wildebeest to do you bidding: you are actually perpetrating the same cruelty on a dead thing, as you are when you force a living thing to do your own bidding. The evolution of Human civilization is the evolution forcing your will upon living and dead things. It is an evolution of different levels and kinds of cruelty… and how this tool-cruelty became normalized: until it produces different levels and kinds of cowardice, dishonesty, fear, greed, and slavery.

Humans hypocritically try to discriminate between different forms of cruelty. The idea that it is okay to kill all other living things except humans remains a widely held belief. As with everything else, we try to separate instead of connect. We try to separate and label cruelty into acceptable and unacceptable norms. What is 'cruel' is basically what is not 'normal'. What is 'normal' is not 'cruel'.

Cruelty is a process of tool-values, tool-training, tool-living, tool-thinking, tool-feeling and tool-functioning. The result is the same: separation without a balancing connection; i.e. imbalanced separation, imbalanced Splitness. The degree, to which this is practiced, how it is practiced, why it is practiced is irrelevant: the dynamic, the process and the result is the same: cruelty. Whether an entire ecosystem is killed, or an entire forest… whether you kill 20 million of your own countrymen, or 5 million of another country's soldiers, whether you bomb the civilians of another country or kill your own civilians; the act: the process, the dynamic is the same. Tool-brains controlling tool-bodies, using tools to kill with. Imbalanced humans committing imbalanced, separated acts without connecting them to realize the horror of what they are actually doing. Separated, desensitized humans enclosed inside their self-created, distorted realities and normalities: unaware of just how, why, and what they are doing… unaware of being slaves to their own precious tools. Tool-cruelty does not discriminate between living things. In order for civilization to further enslave its wage slaves, it is now creating the condition of debt slavery. Once a person is brainwashed to become a consumer, they often become imprisoned by debt. Overconsumption = Debt = financial slavery... which is basically a condition of fiscal imbalance. But so is any over-accumulation of wealth.

It is spiritual state of greed. Always wanting more than you can have. Never having enough, never satisfied. .Always wanting more than you can afford:

As long as you can keep control of your finances, you can play the credit card companies like a string by simply paying your debts on time monthly. The only reason these companies make money is by relying on people's greed outweighing their self-control and fiscal responsibility. If every person were fiscally responsible, they would never have to borrow money or pay interest on it. Then every credit card company would go bankrupt. To profit from human greed is corrupt. To encourage it, to feed off it is corrupt. But in our consumer culture, since greed is the dominant cultural value: it is regarded as being a necessary evil. Our society is so structured that borrowing money is almost unavoidably necessary in order to buy a house. In modern society it is seen as normal, there is nothing wrong with being continually in debt. The slavery of debt is normal just as many other kinds of slavery; only, it is not seen as a form of slavery. Like all other basic aspects of civilization, the concept of slavery has been creatively abstracted and split up, given different labels, slants, twists, and spins. Human power and greed has only shifted to a certain extent from people working for you as slaves to machines working for you. So instead of 100% bonafide slaves working for you, you get the mixture of wage slaves and machines working for you. This more abstract form of slavery is now legalized and upheld as the idea of money working for you, instead of actual people. This is merely another way of abstracting slavery. What this has done is to produce the totally dehumanized phenomenon of abstract greed: where there is a complete disconnection between greed and the effects of that greed.

Try tracing the effect of a stockholder, to a chairman of a corporation, to their corporate polices, to what political clout the corporation has, to what resources they consume, to what they produce, where it is manufactured, where it is sold, how its products are used, the effect of those products on the environment: and you get a vast segmented array of influences and forces: each cloaked and insulated in secrecy, each considered to be separate from the other. Thus: the dehumanizing abstraction of money and the universal motivation of greed fuels the entire global system of capitalism: and it does so by splitting up human existence into compartmentalized, separated processes, by insulating each one through secrecy. Recently, the privatization of prisons in America has resulted in corporations being able to use the labour of unpaid criminals in various ways. But in or out of prison: corporate policies do not vary in the seeking of profits, or using people for profit as wage-slaves.

Humans have managed to wall themselves off from much of the Natural World and from each other as much as possible, with the development of cities… by erecting insular cubicles called buildings and rooms. Except for when they had to travel outside a building, or outside a city. If you try and find out where they going; you will find that the only reason they are driving cars in the first place is pure necessity, pure logistics… getting form one necessary location to another… because that is how cities are made. Cities force people to travel in crossing patterns… they force people to be at cross-purpose to each other, they force All human energies to be in a continual state of conflicting cross-purposes because all of their goals, all of their motivations, all of their destinations, where they want to go are at cross-intents, cross purposes to each other until you get gridlock… until you get all human energy nullifying itself into an insulated frenzy of meaningless useless activity with no good end results.

Today, Americans spend only 3% of their time outdoors. Today, you can strap yourself into a glass and steel cubicle so no outside human contact is possible, and also destroy any sense of connection you may have to the Earth, even when you are traveling. The Earth itself must be covered with concrete for you to travel over it: so your passage becomes totally meaningless and without impact for you. Except for destroying the Earth itself as a necessary condition for traveling over it. Rather than having streets for the use of children and adults to socialize and play on, it was taken over by machines… until the memory of a street meant to be used for humans instead of machines no longer exists. People were pushed to the side, to using sidewalks as the machines took over the main centers of the roads and streets. The invention of the car stands out as a landmark advance in tool-separation-segmentation-insulation. Because of cars: our social, physical and environmental alienation has increased. It is the ultimate separation of humans from each other, and from the planet they live on.

By living in gated communities, in gated buildings, by walling ourselves off from everything and everyone around us: we are leading increasingly hermetically sealed lives… traveling in hermetically sealed cars and planes and buildings. Everything we use must be hermetically sealed; everything that is sold or bought must first be hermetically sealed. Modern consumer culture has taken our separation from any natural environment to its logical conclusion: total sterility, total insulation, and total boring deadness. Consumer goods are being packaged by a standard of total sterility. Why? Fear of germs, fear of other people poisoning you, the fear of all natural things from insects to animals invading the sterile confines of our existence. People have become paranoid of contact with anything that is not totally sterile. Packages, bottles, boxes are wrapped and rewrapped.

Special seals are placed on every cap. Yet, it is the very sterility of modern civilization that is truly sick… producing increasingly imbalanced, distorted human realities. This sterility prevents any involvement, appreciation or exploration of Nature. Nature itself becomes disgusting, icky, alien, feared. People only feel safe inside walls, surrounded by concrete and asphalt: they become city people.

Yet in Europe, natural, everyday earth has been re-introduced into children's playgrounds because Science has belatedly found out that exposure to the natural microbes in earth is crucial in strengthening the immune systems of growing children: thus preventing them from developing countless allergies and medical problems later on in life.

Now with the invention of air travel, computers, cell phones, headsets, and video games; there are yet more ways of cutting off our awareness from one's actual life-reality-surroundings-existence-environment. People are becoming so unaware of what actually exists around them, they are becoming so completely engrossed in their own abstractions; that for them…for all intents and purposes: the Actual Universe no longer exists.

Why are people doing this? Fear of Nature? Fear of the Universe? Spiritual emptiness, boredom, normality, expediency, convenience, the need for distraction? Paranoia, cowardice, ease, self-gratification? How does his affect human happiness or health? How does it affect our Sense of Wonder, or Love, or Courage, or Honesty?

What is it, with this craze of talking in public on a cell phone? It is merely another way to not be aware of the Universe around you. It merely another way of pretending that nothing else exists except you. That is also one reason so many people wear sunglasses today. It is a safe way of observing other people, but never letting them see you are observing them. It is another sick, cowardly, technical one-sided advantage. You can see the other person's eyes, but the other person cannot see your eyes. What happens when you catch them with their sunglasses off? Suddenly you see their weak, fear-filled cowardly eyes. Suddenly you see that they cannot even look you in the face. Suddenly they become pathetic. But let them put their sunglasses back on; and they are instantly transformed back into impassive haughty, cold, superior-looking dehumanized humanoids… into expressionless human robots who are afraid to smile… afraid to show any emotions, afraid to show their eyes, afraid to show their faces, afraid of everyone around them.

Much of the increasing tolerance between people; has stemmed from the *dilution* of their original ethnic culture. The effect of this has resulted in many people turning their work into a religion, simply because there is nothing else of any true value in their lives. If what you identify with is not totally frozen into any particular religion-culture-belief system; then you can tolerate other beliefs much easier: especially if they are equally as diluted, and nobody takes them too seriously. The weaker a person's cultural abstractive identity is; the more inclusive they can be… abstractively. However: if there is no personal morality or ethic to replace the loss of older cultural values and identities, then people become spiritually empty. The more people develop their abstract abilities, the more modern, the more technological their culture becomes; the less that culture contains any human values of Love, Honesty, Courage and Wonder. Technology increases the importance of tool values in society, not the importance of human values. Not meaning; 'Are you living?' but: 'are you working?'

Inside civilization: most human interactions have become dehumanized into a completely impersonal exchange of money for goods and services. Instead of a human interaction, it becomes an abstract transaction. It stops being human in nature. One person hands over the money, while the other person hands over the goods or services. Almost nothing human occurs during this transaction or exchange. But now: this dehumanized transaction has become further dehumanized by not even happening between two humans. Instead: a machine replaces one of the humans. So the human slides in his card: and the machine slides out the money, or pumps the gas. Or the human picks up the phone and a machine answers telling him to push a button, which he does: only to have another machine answer him,

telling him to push another button. Increasingly; people interact with machines instead of other people. Rather than interact humanly, people interact via e-mail; now there are interactive videogames, interactive computer programs, interactive TV. Almost every business on the Internet tries to hide their phone number as ingeniously as possible because the last thing they want to do is actually talk to a living customer. They try to force customers to interact with taped messages and computer programs. This is the new, modern inhumanity of machine abstraction: destroying all forms of human-to-human contact and replacing it with human-to-machine contact. The model of supplying goods and services for money (capitalism) is systematically making human-to-human interaction obsolete.

People have become so cut off from each other and their surroundings, their surroundings have become so boring, they themselves have become so boring; that watching television and being entertained by mass media has replaced socializing to a frightening degree. People have nothing interesting to say to each other, they have less and less in common with each other; they live in such a normalized condition of non-awareness that they would rather be entertained and distracted by watching TV than talk to each other or do anything socially on an intimate human level. Literally: mindless, non-critical non-awareness is becoming the normal state of human reality. There is a complimentary dynamic at work here: increase the amount of non-creative work and you increase the level of boredom; and consequently, you increase the need for distraction and entertainment. Split up human awareness into more and more segments, into sound bites, into flashed images; and you increase the craving for meaningless entertainment and distraction. The gradual process of people being slowly forced to live like tools, to become more tool-like may not be apparent over any one lifetime, but today you have the stark truth of how much we have become like a machine that is turned on or off. Humans are being forced into two absolute tool-states: functioning and non-functioning, or working (on) and non-work, (off), or working and vegging out on the couch watching TV. How many times have you heard?
'Are you working today?'

'No: I'm off.'

Or…

'Are you off?'

Or:

'Are you on?' …

Not meaning; 'Are you living?' but: 'are you working?'

Work, and any kind of mindless non-participatory spectator entertainment such as movies or TV, is how much of our time is being spent by a majority of the affluent. Now, not only is the TV used as a babysitter; the computer is being used to fill up the empty social vacuum of adolescents and adults. Finding easier ways of doing things mechanically, effectively and subtly poisons the entire fabric of human existence: the result is a loss in the quality if life. But if you have never experienced any way of life other than the one you are in, you will never realize just how corrupt your specific normality actually is. This process of how dysfunctional corruption becomes normalized in society, as a way of life that is taken for granted, has never changed.

The goal of a tool-based society is for humans to function like tools-machines as much as possible.

Everything else is of secondary importance-value. Today in modern society: both parents must work in order to support the family: their machine functioning, their work comes before their family. They barely have time to see each other in passing during their hectic schedule of machine-functioning activities. That is the miracle of technology.

The problem with civilized societies is that the only way to have a healthy economy is by the depersonalized exchange of goods and services for money. If in order to have a healthy economy; you have to leave out the humanness of people. But if you have to leave out all of the human values of Love, Courage, Honesty, and Wonder: and keep only tool-values, tool-principles: then what you get is a dehumanized slave population that keeps on accumulating-consuming-wasting, using more tools, requiring more tool-skills, and having less human skills. This gradual process has been now underway for 10,000 years. It is only when you step completely outside of this dynamic and look at it from the outside that you can see these trends at work.

How much time do you spend driving your car each week? How much time do you spend with your children? What do you spend more time on? Your car or your children? If you include the time you needed to work to afford that car… and the time to fix it, and the time needed to work to pay for the insurance, and wash it, and clean it, and put gas into it… including all the hours you spend driving it: Do you spend more time with your children than all the time needed to be able in order to afford, buy, maintain, and drive your car?

Of course you don't. Working to make enough money to afford a car, maintaining it, working to afford the insurance for it, the registration, license, gas, oil, etc… including all the hours you spend behind the wheel. Washing it, etc… add up to much more time than you spend with your children. Machines take much, much more time and attention than a living thing does. A living thing does not rust, or stop working if one tiny thing goes wrong. If you bother to do a time-study upon this, you will find that it is far more time-consuming and expensive maintain machines than living things.

But your car is only one machine…. Add up the time you spend on all the other machines. And see what fraction of your life, your time and your energy you spend with your children compared to the time you spend with machines. Modern consumers actually equate buying things for their children as spending time with them. As long as you are in the same room, even though you're both ignoring each other; that is also considered to be spending time with them. What kind of time?

Now people call any time spent with their children quality time. If a person can spend one hour of quality time a day with their children, they are considered to be exceptional parents. The fact is that most civilized parents spend almost no quality time with their children. The idea of parents spending time with children is pawned off to baby sitters, and nannies, and schools, and extra curricular activities, and TV, and movies, and computers, and shopping. Take away the distractions, entertainments, self-gratifications, chores, routines, and what is left?

What is the consumer craze and love of buying and driving huge gas-guzzlers called SUV's? SUV's are a symptom of the human ego. They are just a way for people who live in a state of *subconscious rage… saying* to other people:
'Outa my way!… outa my way!… *get outa my way!*'

'I am bigger than you. I am more powerful than you. I sit higher than you. My machine is more powerful than your machine.'

'I am safe in this tank of a car. I will buy a Hummer, and be so insulated and isolated from all the people who I despise and ignore and drive over them if I have to. They cannot touch me… I am safely insulated inside this huge military machine.'

'I am driven, I am goal oriented. I am successful. I have a linear awareness. I go from one point to another point, and nobody better get in my way, because if you do… you will die…. I will crush you under the huge wheels and massive weight of my SUV.

'I have a 4-wheel drive. I can go anywhere I want to. I can crush anyone under my wheels I want to. Nothing can stop me. I am powerful. I drive. I am driven. I am driving. Get outa my way! Get outa my way! I am a huge ego! My ego is bigger than yours! Your puly car is small! My car is big! I am bigger than you! Get outa my way!'

SUV's are a status symbol of the wealthy affluent upwardly mobile rich; who can afford expensive cars. They are a symbol of military power, and raw might, raw size, and pure insularity.

Repetition

If you want to look at how healthy a person's job, environment, lifestyle is: just see how much diversity is involved and how much duplication is involved. A healthy job is diverse, ever-changing. A healthy environment is diverse, ever-changing. A healthy lifestyle is diverse, ever-changing. The unhealthiest environment is when there is a lack of diversity: as in a prison cell. The unhealthiest lifestyle is when there is no diversity, when people are locked into the same repetitious habits and routines. Most people are so locked into the same habits, only when they almost die from a heart attack or some other major pathological health crisis do they ever wake up and change how they live and what they eat. Most pathological illness comes from bad living and eating habits that accumulate over time. By simply not changing, people gradually become unhealthier. This is the curse of all forms of normality: take the activity of walking in a city down a concrete sidewalk and walking in a forest. The sidewalk is uniformly flat, the building surrounding you are dead. If you walk down the same sidewalk each day, you will see the same boring unchanging structures every day. Your gait will not change; you will have no need to keep your senses alerts because there is no unevenness to the sidewalk. You can perform the function of walking like a robot while remaining almost completely oblivious to your surroundings. You can ignore the buildings around you.

You don't even have to look where you are going. You can ignore the sidewalk itself, except when you come to a curb. If you go walking in a forest, you can't do what you did in the city. You can't ignore the environment around you, or take it for granted. You have to look where you are going; you have to keep alert. You need to be careful and not get lost. Each step is different. Every inch of your environment is different. If you come back later, everything will have subtly changed as all the growing-living things in the forest keep on changing with the seasons, with time... What is the difference?

If you carefully examine and compare these two kinds of environments, these two lifestyles: action-by-action, and ask yourself: "*how much repetition is involved*?" You will see that in any artificially constructed environment, there is an incredible volume of repetition: repetitious acts; using the same tool the same way, doing the same action, being in the same room, walking down the same sidewalk. While in a natural environment there is much less of this, because everything is different: each situation, environment, action, is different, more diverse. What I am trying to get at; is that the difference between a healthy way of living and an unhealthy one is the difference between diversity and duplication.

Chapter Six A: The Beginnings of civilization

The Effect of Duplication

Now: tool-duplication is reaching its last absurdity. With the new microchip computer technology; duplication has become so cheap that it is almost free. As a result, it is spawning like crazy. And the cheaper it gets, the harder it is to value it, the harder it is to make a profit from it. For now: businesses are still relying on people buying conventional concrete things like CD's. But, if you can download a CD for nothing: then why buy it? Here is the irony: the better you get at duplication, the easier it is to duplicate things, the less you value it, the more worthless it becomes... and then where is your profit? Except by creating an exponentially accelerating explosion of more duplication? And what is the result? An exponentially accelerating explosion of waste, mountains of garbage hauled away daily from modern houses that use things only once and throw them away. One-time usage is becoming more popular. Throwaway cameras, throwaway bags, throw-away paper towels, throw-away anything made of a cheap material that is not designed to be used very long.

You could argue that the connective aspects of tool-use balance its separating aspects… that the Internet is an ultimately beneficial, connective web of information-knowledge due to the technology of computers. But this connectivity is only abstractive in nature. There is a difference between the connectivity of dead tools and the connectivity of living organisms, between mechanical connectiveness and organic connectiveness. Just as there is a difference between how a house is made by nailing dead pieces of lumber together: and how a living ecosystem is made by mixing the energies of the sun, earth, air, water, trees, plants, and living organisms together. Besides: the top 500 search engines on the Internet are not about information: they are about pornography.

So: the concept of identicality results in duplication: the more you duplicate, the more worthless it becomes. The outcome of this one-sided dynamic of tool-use is inevitable. You get a duplicated, boring, dead, worthless, meaningless environment. Why is it happening? Because the tool-brain mirrors how tools work. The tool insatiably wants more duplication: more dead things. Or is it the other way around? It does not make any difference. What you get is accumulation. What you get is a re-re-re-reflection of the tool dynamic, of human abstraction, of greed: of human spiritual corruption. One example of the increased level of abstraction in any civilized society compared to aboriginal societies is how people are named. In aboriginal societies: people are either given a name that fits their personality; or when they reach a certain age, they choose a name for themselves. Either way, a name becomes a unique fingerprint that in some way matches the person possessing that name.

But as civilization grew in population and as people became more tool-oriented… as their identity became based upon some central-common historical-cultural background of myth-legend-folklore-religion: they came to repeat the same names over and over. People's names became identical for the first time. They were named after the tool functions they performed: not their personalities. They became Millers, Carpenters, Carvers, Smiths, etc… Their first names became repetitious duplicates of their ancestors: Son of John… Johnson. These labels-identities were inflicted on each person at birth: imprinting people with a prefabricated identity, a prefabricated self-image, a pre-destined function-role in their society… giving them no chance to grow up and freely develop and discover their own personality; because the name they were given had nothing to do with their own individual uniqueness. Because of civilization: people were forced into duplicate roles-functions-jobs-names-identities.

Human Change vs. Tool-Change

The difficulty in motivating humans to become more balanced, healthier: is because of each person's

normality. Unless your normality changes to a healthier state, you cannot compare any two different conditions; and realize that one is better than the other. And even if you do change: even this cannot give you a proper perspective on your own health. A shift from one condition of normality to another condition of normality is not a fluid, dynamic balance. It is only when your normality keeps on changing instead of staying the same, that you get true dynamic balance. Only in a state of continual change, growth, learning, expansion and Pure Wonder, can a person stay balanced in a condition of relatively good health.

Originally, all human routines were determined by the cycles of Nature, which are always constantly changing. Once these routines became disconnected from Nature, they became more and more frozen. By adapting our tools in order to survive instead of adapting themselves: we humans did not have to change or evolve ourselves. By piggybacking on the evolutionary development of our own tools, we humans have enjoyed a free evolutionary ride for 100,000 years. The more our ancestors used tools in order to survive, the less they had to evolve genetically. The results can be seen today in our modern technology changing at an incredible speed: while all of the age-old human problems, imbalances and practices remain relatively unchanged... except when they are forced to adapt to the changing technology of tools: not to nature, not genetically.

However, this evolutionary shift-imbalance has created a basic conflict-problem. If tools continue evolving and humans don't.... If mechanical evolution replaces biological evolution as the dominant energy-flow on this planet; what is the inevitable result? By making the Earth so chemically toxic, that only machines can survive it: this could also destroy the organic humans who created these tools in the first place. Tool-technology has upset the global balance of all the ecosystems on the Earth to the point where most of them are in a state of decline, or at a crisis level. Mass extinctions, global climate-change, global pollution: all point towards this trend. Living organisms are becoming fewer in number, growth cycles are declining, environments are becoming harsher for all living things from frogs to grasses. Yet because humans are basically crisis-oriented problem solvers, no concerted attempt has been made to address the fundamental conflict between living organisms and tools. Since we benefit from tools in the short run, the long-term consequences of tool-use are not even an issue for us. Rather: we worship the technology producing these effects instead of questioning it. We refuse to look at the human factors that are actually in need of change. Because that kind of change is difficult and painful: while all tool-change is based upon expediency and convenience. So: we insanely try to fix our problems with the very tools which created these problems.

Tools vs. Life

There is a basic difference between the accumulation of genetic experience-knowledge through the DNA of living organisms, and the accumulation of mechanical experience-facts through the abstractions of tool-symbols. The compression of experience-knowledge in living organisms is achieved through increasing simplification. The compression of experience-knowledge in mechanical abstractions is achieved through increasing complication. These two dynamics exist as two opposing goals-trends. The computer is a perfect example of this: the smaller it gets, the more complex it becomes. But in living organisms, the more millions of years of genetic experience is passed on to the next generation: the smaller the compression of DNA gets, the simpler it gets. Human happiness is achieved through increasing simplicity. Human unhappiness is achieved through increasing complexity. The integrated compression of human wisdom is achieved through increasing simplicity. The mechanical compression of machine wisdom is achieved through increasing complexity.

Chapter Six A: The Beginnings of civilization

The Dynamics of Distraction

The effect of civilization on human awareness can also be shown in this way:
1. Being forced to spend most of our time using tools, using our tool-brains as tools, leaving our human potential-growth undeveloped.

2. Separation, segmentation, accumulation, more things to pyramidally focus-on, resulting in the segmentation of all awareness, developing a programmed response to stimuli; focusing on everything only pyramidally, segmentially and fleetingly, non-connectively.

3. Reflective fear, the insulated ego, the unwillingness to explore-digest-experience one's own self, resulting in inner emptiness and the need for all kinds of vicarious experiences, or entertainment.
4. Normality, desensitization of awareness, non-changing deadness, inner emptiness, boredom.

5. Not having learned how to live in a balanced state of awareness, (living in the present, balanced between the past and the future), not having learned how to exist in a state of Pure Wonder: which may also be described as "pure being."

. Not having learned how to turn off our dominant tool-brain, not able to control the reflectivity of our own self-created abstractions or thoughts. Once we cannot control our own dominant tool-brain, then it continues to produce thoughts; so we develop a condition where we are incapable of stopping our random thoughts. Without any Inner or Outer Sense of Wonder, these reflecting and re-reflecting thoughts become the state of our awareness, the condition of our awareness. Then our awareness is directed and governed by the dynamic of this type of distractive thinking so we only think in distractive patterns-ways, so we think, feel, act, non-connectively.

All these general effects of living inside civilization produce the need for busyness-work-distraction-entertainment. This can be seen from the earliest participation of people in social events merely as spectators, the earliest building of the inverted pyramidal structures of the arena. What is distraction? It is the segmential, pyramidal focus of human awareness upon arbitrarily chosen unconnected things. It is trying to stimulate-occupy, fill a reflective, de-sensitized awareness with meaningless, unconnected stimulus-novelty-sensationalism.

Two obvious characteristics of human awareness are its need for distraction and the fact that it is primarily crisis-oriented. Anything in the past is of little importance. A perfect example of this today is called News… mostly sensational pieces of information are presented in a completely random-arbitrary order, totally unconnected to each other, dealing with things that have no direct connection to the viewers. None of these pieces of information are examined in any depth, or explored, or evaluated, or compared, or put into perspective, or put into any meaningful context that would apply to the viewers. The only thing this does is manage to hold the viewers attention: momentarily-segmentially-unconnectedly. By focusing exclusively on only crisis-oriented news events: people around the world have lost all understanding of the causality of history: they have lost all perspective of the present in relation to the past. There is no historical, causal understanding of events, no attempt to put them into any historical context. All the media does is endlessly skip from one crisis to the next. But does it ever follow one story to its conclusion, or trace it back to its origins? Never. Any pyramidalized structure that organizes any kind of mass viewing has one flaw: it can only show you one thing from one viewpoint. Once you become a spectator, you become a passive pawn to whatever they decide to show you or let you watch. Essentially, the spectator is a victim of their own passivity and their urge to

pyramidally focus upon only one thing. Mass media by its very existence effectively destroys any alternative source of information except what it provides. If you cannot televise your story or your opinion: tough luck. The story that gets airtime is accepted as the only one worth watching, as the most important version and viewpoint. In effect: mass media functions not to disseminate information, but to funnel only one piece of information and ram it down the minds of billions of viewers who blindly accept whatever they are exposed to. How much of the news is only designed to momentarily catch your attention, with some sort of crisis, catastrophe or sensationalism? How much of it panders to people's fears? How much of it is just overblown hype? Add up all of the thousands of hours of watching such eye-catching sound bites and what benefit is it to you? Does it add to your happiness? Knowledge? Wisdom? Experience? Insight? What beneficial effect does it have? What use does it serve? Satisfying the need to gawk? Or be vicariously titillated? Or horrified?

Giving you a false impression-feeling that you are somehow in touch with what is actually happening to 6 ½ billion people around the world when you are actually living inside an isolated bubble? That nothing else of any importance has occurred in the world, except these items, which are selectively chosen for their audience appeal? What happens when you increase the intensity of any kind of Pyramidal focus to the level of obsession? You get the psychological disorder known as stalking. You get polarized eating disorders like Bulimia and Anorexia. All kinds of imbalanced mental and emotional conditions are created from imbalanced Pyramidal Focus.

Mass Media has the huge power of telling people what is important. The media news has the 'responsibility' of literally telling billions of humans every day what were the most important events that happened. Whether it reports on a local sausage-eating contest, on a celebrity divorce. Whatever it reports. It is telling millions and billions of people…. just by the fact that they have decided to put it on the TV…. just because they have decided to print it…. that these are the *only* important things which happened today. However…the insinuation, the message they are trying to convey to the masses has another side to it. And that other side is the *unspoken* assumption. Which is: "Everything else that happened today all over the world today is not important." The point is: the news media no longer reports the news: it creates it, it makes its own news, it has become detached from the reality it is supposed to report, and that is very dangerous because it is now only propaganda that is reported and covered, not what is really going on, not the issues that are really important. The news industry has become a censoring device that censors the news:

"Only what *we* have decided to show you is important. We have weeded *out* the unimportant things. We have edited all the unimportant things *out* of the news… We only tell you what *we* think is new. Not what is actually new. Not what actually happened. And what we think is new is not actually new at all; it is what we think you will swallow, and we will feed you this repetitive shit day after day, night after night for the rest of your fucking lives whether you like it or not."

'Trust us. We know what we are doing. We have been weeding out unimportant thing out of the news for you for almost 'xx' years now. We are professionals. We have professional editors. Who work for professional corporations who are not slanting or censoring your news at all. We have experienced personnel who we hire and fire as we need. We have topflight reporters whose jobs depend on what policy our corporate masters happen to hold. We have famous revered anchormen. We have famous journalists. Anything we have not reported Today… is not important. Whatever we have not reported… you do not need to know about it. We have given you all the pertinent facts. We have boiled it down for you. We have studied, and edited and crafted our news so you will be informed. Now you know everything there is to know. You need look no deeper. You do not need to look at any other news

source… See? All The other channels have the same exact content. So we must be giving you the truth. We're all the same because we're all owned by the same corporate masters. Because we are so professional, that all of us have independently arrived at reporting on the same stories. We have all independently chosen the exact same few stories from all the thousands and millions of stories and issues that are important in the world today… So we must know what we are doing.'

But the Media is even more powerful than that. Not only does it tell you what are the most important things that happen each day. Not only do they decide what are the most important things that happened. They can make you believe them simply by how much attention, and time they spend on it. It does not matter what it is. If the media decides to go into a feeding frenzy over a court case. Not only is that all you will see and hear on the news for months, even years…not only is that all people will talk about. But… while they are doing this…. They are not reporting on anything else going on around the whole world…. For years…. For months… and that environmental fact, that effect in itself: forces people to believe that nothing else of any importance happened during those months and years. Because? Of course. If anything had happened that was important during all that time, why the media would have reported on it, wouldn't they? Shouldn't they? *Did they?*

It does not matter. All you know is what you see and hear on the TV: nothing else. If all you see and hear comes from a single tiny pinhole called a TV. Then that is all you will know, and that is all you will believe. One source of truth: one bible, brainwashing millions and billions of people… where have we seen this before? Oops.

Even worse. Merely the length of time they choose to spend on anything called news; *automatically* determines its importance. You can have a national uprising in Chile. If your news gives the story only 15 seconds airtime…. Why then. That tiny National uprising can't be all that important, now can it? I mean… if it had been really important… they would have spent more time on it. Like the story about the cat up the tree. There was the local reporter talking to the fireman. For over two minutes. Now *that* story I remember. 'Huh? What National Revolution? Oh… I forgot… it was merely a short statement… I barely caught the words. It was some South American country, Chile or Argentina or something. But that's not important. Don't bother me with that unimportant crap. They barely covered it. Yeah, they had a five-second mention of some demonstrations going on in front of the republican convention in New York… so what? It's not important. Just a few hotheads that's all…'

Oh?…. You mean millions of people from all over America have organized hundreds of demonstrations in New York against the 2004 Republican Convention? And that they all organized their own groups independently of the others? And that when they all arrived at New York, and found hundreds of thousands of other people all flocking into New York for the same purpose of deposing Bush from office, and the Media didn't report this to the Nation? And when these demonstrators started marching through New York by the million strong … the media still did not report on this march?

CBS's coverage of the 2004 Olympics was such an abysmal failure and the viewership was so low… that it fleetingly reported about these millions of protesters against Bush. Who had been marching for three days even before the convention even started?… A few other stations barely mentioned this unimportant news… while the entire coverage inside the convention goes on for ours, days, weeks…. Because the few thousand conventioneers are important than the millions of protesters?

But… The media has their rationalization. The protests were peaceful. There was no looting. No breaking of windows. Why should we cover a peaceful demonstration of millions of protesters? These

millions of ordinary people, who are not powerful or rich as sin, are not important. The billionaires being voted into office are important. That's where our cameras were aimed at for two weeks. How dare you criticize us for being bias! We covered both billionaire conventions. So one of them had a few million protesters outside which we refused to cover. So what.

Oops. Oh. I see. Now if the protesters had rioted, and burned and looted… Then they would have gotten their media coverage… oh. But they didn't do that. They were all peaceful law-abiding citizens. They were not crackpots or hotheads. They knew damn well that if they had become violent then the Republicans could have pointed to them victoriously, and righteously… saying to the media reporters:

'See? These people who are against us are only the lunatic fringe. Do you want to join them? Anarchists who loot and burn? Who are irresponsibly violent? Don't listen to these crazy violent criminals. They're the ones who are evil, not us.'

So the Republican millionaire conventioneers had it both ways. They won both ways. When the hundreds of thousands of protesters showed up one week ahead of time before the convention to protest it, and get on National Media. The Republican Corporate OWNED Media simply refused to cover them as a newsworthy story. If the protesters had gotten angry about not being seen on the national news, and started being violent; the Corporate Republican Media would have instantly demonized them. Then the viewers would have become even more afraid of lawlessness, and voted in more strongmen like Mussolini and supported Bush even more avidly. Out of fear and hate.

The *Corporate Republican* Media has done this kind of selective censored lying broadcasting many times before. It showed only the violence, and tarred hundreds of democratic movements around the world as violent anarchist radicals when they were nothing of the sort. The have regularly portrayed millions of peaceful protesters as a few dissident crackpots in the streets. Never showing or mentioning the millions or thousands of people who did not become violent. Simply by being selective about where they point this *one tiny pinhole* of a camera that all the rest of the world is supposed to watch, and take all their information from. Oops. But there is supposed to be no censorship of the press in America. America is supposed to have a free press. You mean a corporate-owned National Media can do that? You mean it can cover-up and hide hundreds of organized protests involving millions of ordinary citizens in the middle of New York City from the entire Nation? Before and during a national Republican convention? Simply by only giving those protests a few seconds exposure on the air and no more? Case closed. Done deal. What they don't tell you is more important than what they choose to tell you.

'What do you mean we didn't report it. We did. For five seconds… while we focused on the convention itself; for weeks and months before, and after, and during… The millions of protesters outside that convention however…did not earn the right to be on national news for hours, or days, or even minutes… They only earned the right to be on the news for five seconds. Once. Period. The message is clear. Anything that is only put on the News for five fucking seconds is not important.

When in American history have there ever been one million people massed to protest against any political party? Any political convention ever? This shocking news should have been swept up by the public media and broadcast around the nation as a groundbreaking earth shattering event. It was not. As far as the American News media is concerned t never happened. Ask the average American: and they will not even know this ever happened.

One million protesters?

If the powers that be, if the American corporate owned Media can successfully quash a story that huge, and make it disappear as if it never existed… *what can't they do*?

Look at what happened with the 'million-man march' organized by black men. Who spent tons of money to publicize their march on Washington. They were more organized. They went to their local news networks and got them to cover it individually… Because the corporate sponsored national networks refused to do so. So they had their million men in Washington. They made speeches . The small independent networks gave them a tiny smidgeon of coverage… : Washington itself ignored them completely as if they did not exist. These 1 million men had no money: they represented nothing simply because they had no millions of dollars to stuff into the coffers of political campaigns. The status-quo treated them with complete contempt, and acted as if they did not even exist…

'Yeah, yeah… you had your big march: now go away and don't bother us anymore. You know damn well we don't give a shit about you and we will do absolutely nothing about your issues, complaints, or problems or marches. You had your big march… and what good did it do you? Nothing. You will stay out of the power structure because we will never let you in. Now go home, and don't bother us anymore.'

What was the effect on the Nation from this march? Nothing. The point is: If Washington can ignore one million black men marching on them… if Washington can even ignore one million white people marching on them at their political rallies… *what else can they ignore*? What else can they brush under the rug and pretend it does not exist? And Americans still believe they live in a land of free speech. Huh? Rather: Americans now have the right to have their free speech ignored. Any speech that is not backed by millions of dollars is ignored. If the speech is free: it is worthless. This is an example of how human values have been corrupted by money. Civilized humans no longer have human values. They only have a system of values based upon money. The American public has already been brainwashed to channel flip; so it will never focus in detail or in depth about anything. If 300 million viewers see the New York protests against bush on their 'news' for only five seconds… they have already been effectively brainwashed into believing the protest wasn't important, and did not involve a lot of angry people.

The power to control exposure in the media is almost complete. And you will find that the media controls its own hidden agendas very easily…simply by controlling what they decide to put on the air… and how long they put it on the air. Whatever is on the air, will be what people talk about. How long it is on the air will be how important people think it is. That is how superficial mass awareness is. That is how corrupt Mass Media is. The horse no longer pulls the cart. The cart is in front of the horse. The cart leads the horse around by its nose.

This is normal today. It wasn't Normal 20 years ago. Who gives a shit any more about history or the past? Who makes sure not to educate the masses about what was *not* Normal 20 years ago? Oops.

The fact remains that Mass Media is responsible for psychically wounding and damaging its viewers by obsessing on violence, destruction and death. Nobody seeks to examine why people want to have safe, vicarious, non-experiences of being a spectator: rather than have actual experiences of their own Life. In civilization: all mass spectatorship is pandered-to and sanctified. Non-involvement, being a spectator; is an unavoidable aspect of civilization. Civilization could not survive without the social dynamic of the arena and the non-involvement of spectators.

Simply because of accumulation; the spectator or viewer is deified as a social institution: their very numbers are worshipped. Why? A single onlooker is completely worthless. But pile them up by the millions and they become a blind, reactive social force that dictates what other people do. Clearly: it is the dynamic of accumulation that determines how much the spectator is valued; they are only valued and glorified because of their numbers. By glorifying the spectator, people are directly glorifying the value of pure accumulation. The basic reason people listen to the news is obvious: they want to know what's happening in the world: they want to be informed and enlightened about what's going on in the world… However: the idea itself is insane. The idea that any one person can know what is going on in the world is not only crazy, it is impossible…: The reason it is impossible is because the human species has overpopulated itself into the impossible condition of 6 ½ billion people wanting to know what 6 ½ billion people, minus themselves, is doing. Knowing everything that is going on in the world is impossible unless you are god. That is the exact attitude watching news creates in viewers; watching, with the attitude of a detached god on high, detached from everything they see. By showing stories of humans suffering and disasters: this creates a false sense of smugness, arrogance, security and superiority. The simple fact of being able to watch something without being affected by the conditions and situation of a story the news is presenting, the simple fact of not being personally involved in all of the new stories creates a false sense of Olympian superiority in those watching the news.

It is *how* the news is presented, *what* they choose to cover that is the problem; one disconnected story after another. Every story has nothing to do with the next one. Until watchers are brainwashed into thinking that it is normal for any news story not to be connected to any other news story. Until watchers are brainwashed into *not* connecting any information they see together. Until watchers are brainwashed into believing that all Life is unconnected, disconnected chaos that is meaningless and makes no sense… Why bother even to try make sense of anything when the news you are bombarded with every day makes no sense? Why bother even to try make sense of anything when the news is a disconnected, random hodge-podge of unconnected events?

The fact of the matter is: the only news you should be interested in, and the only news you should be given, is the news which affects you directly and affects where you live and where you work. Your priority of the news should begin at the center of your world: You and your immediate surroundings, and then spread out from there in a *decreasing level of priority*, which quickly decreases to a value of almost zero once you gat beyond your immediate surroundings. But because of human overpopulation; human society has become so uncontrollable, so huge and so menacing and so blindly destructive: what happens in China can and does affect people who live in North America.

The point is; mass media news does not cover, and does not deal with the news that its mass viewership needs and should have: the news about their immediate surroundings, the latest breaking news about their family, their work and the neighbourhoods they live in. Instead: it deals only with distant events thousands of miles away, which are totally unconnected and have no impact on the lives of the viewers. This barrage of distant new stories which have no immediate impact on the masses of viewers creates the impression that all news is meaningless and bears no connection and no relevance to the life of the viewer.

One reason why people are addicted to the news is their fascination and fear of violence and death... and the opportunity to watch it safely and vicariously as spectators. But, this root reason is never questioned, dealt with, or understood. The point is that when people do not examine their own motives and actions, their own fears; they become blind, reactive victims-consumers-spectators: from whom other people can profit from and manipulate.

What destroys all human perspective is the Dynamic of Disconnection; the tool process of accumulation and segmentation and separation. If you split up a pile into millions or billions of segments and all you know of that pile is one single segment: then you have no idea of the pressures being put upon that single granule of sand, and where these pressures are coming from or what they are caused by. And if you have no interest in understanding anything outside your little world of normality, outside your own life, your own job, family, community, culture, nation: you will never understand the greater forces at work beyond you that affect you, and you will never know how to deal with these influences. Then you will react blindly and predictably to everything around you simply because you do not question it. The need to understand the world as a whole, the need to understand civilization as a whole is crucial for any control over your own life. But in order to do that you need to understand it organically: starting from the organic center of your body: you; your personal self, and then expanding your awareness both outwards and inwards holistically. Not viewing news about people you don't know and will never meet who are thousands of miles away. Not looking at events that are not directly connected to your life organically. The vicarious urge to look at what other people are doing while ignoring and not looking at what you are doing is a symptom of the human emotional-mental disease known as *projection.* By projecting your attention out, by focusing your awareness on events happening thousands of miles away from where you are; you are effectively escaping, avoiding and refusing to face all the problems and realities that exist in your life and in your own inner self.

But the difficulty of understanding all this comes from the dynamic of accumulation. Increase any population and you increase the number of segments conflicting within it: while making it more impossible to understand or deal with the entire structure as a whole. The news media tries to simplify this by giving you a simple packaged product, saying in effect: 'This is all you need to know.'

The perceptual distortion of mass media and its attempt to duplicate human experience by having everybody watch the same thing can only be understood if you look at what people are not doing rather than what they are doing. If you have 100's of millions of people all staring at one thing, one speck of sand, or whatever... what are they *not* looking at? *Not* aware of? The answer is; everything else; everything that is important and relevant to their lives. By removing our awareness from our actual environment, by creating a reality that is selectively focused upon only one thing, the effect of this non-awareness concerning everything else has enormous consequences and implications. Especially when it is multiplied, magnified, reflected and re-reflected through the distortive lens of mass media.

Above all, mass culture and mass media fosters and propagates non-critical awareness. It survives only by creating artificial, temporary myths and fads. It cannot afford to have any of them destroyed by critical awareness and critical thinking. What is mass media doing to insure its own survival? It is systematically… and slowly leaching all pertinent information and facts from all data-bases. If you compare any news coverage today to any news coverage 10-20 years ago, you will see this difference starkly. Journalists and reporters are avoiding facts today like the plague. They are very careful not to give the viewers too many facts… if they do… then they are fired, because that always sets off a huge wave of public outrage when the public discovers actual facts of actual corruption that cannot be hidden or swept under the carpet. So the media and all of its employees such as journalists and reporters and editors: carefully whitewash every story of most of the pertinent facts that might upset the viewers too much.

Today: most affluent consumers are not only raised upon a diet of junk food. They are also fed a diet of junk news… they are fed a diet of junk information… they are fed on a diet of junk misinformation. They are fed tons of junk facts. They are fed with tons of junk trivia. Their brains are so filled with this

shit that it is coming out of their ears. What wonder is it; that modern, affluent people are so ignorant, so badly educated, and so misinformed? What wonder is it that they are so brainwashed? When there is no nutrition in the information you are fed, when all the nutrition, all the meaning, all the relevancy, all the truth is taken out of the information you are fed before it is shown to you.

All processed information that is doctored, and manipulated, and put through an industrial grinder: takes out all nutritional information, and adds poisonous artificial normalities, and trace elements of trivia, and toxic deadly moral, ethical lies and poisons: before it reaches you. Purifying your brain of all the toxic, processed information you have been exposed to all of your life is not an easy process. Cleansing your mind of all the lies and fallacies you have been raised to believe-in all of your life is a long, difficult, hard process cleaning up a garbage dump that has been accumulating junk information for 30, or 50 years is not an easy task. This is why it is better to teach children the truth when they are still young. They do not have minds filled with an accumulation of years of junk facts, junk values, and junk information. This is why it is much more difficult to enlighten adults than children. The loss of perspective in human awareness comes from accumulation.

Take a single cooperative community where all are equals, without any leader: and each person in that community can have a fairly balanced idea of the environment around them, and the situation around them. But increase the number of people to 6 ½ billion, add the pyramidal focus of mass media: and you get the phenomenon of millions of people all looking only at one news event or happening on a TV… and not having any idea of what is actually around them. They have no idea of what is happening next door, or what is happening on their street or in their area at all.

How sane is it to ignore your own surroundings and your own life, plus everything else that is going on around the world, and stare at only one single incident, when that event has no relevance to your own life? And for 100's of millions of other people to do exactly the same thing?

Here are some effects of mass media.
No comparative information,
No perspective,
Mass conformity
Duplication.

Mass media is *a single pinhole*; through which 100's of millions of people stare through: convinced that this single pinhole; is the only way to look at things… and the pictures they see through this pinhole are the only ones worth watching, and the attitudes, values, and ideas presented through this pinhole as the only ones of any importance. The power of selling people anything from beliefs, to lifestyles, to goods and services has exploded due to this simple dynamic of many people watching the same thing. That is all Television and mass Media is…. A single pinhole, which hundreds of millions of people look through. Images, subliminal suggestions, subconscious assumptions, messages and propaganda that can be easily controlled. So don't bother going outside on your street to see how your neighbours are doing. Just stay glued to your TV set, and find out what's happening all around the world**.**

Of course: your TV will not tell you how your neighbours are doing next door. Only what someone is doing thousands of miles away; which has nothing to do with your life at all. But even though the news has almost no relevance to people's lives: they continue to watch in the hundreds of millions. So it really does not matter if you do not know what your neighbours are doing or who they are. They are

probably all sitting in their homes; glued to their sets also. Seeing the same identical images you are. And ever since modern media has forced people to watch the exact same things on the boob tube… people do not want to talk to each other anywhere. They do not want to look at each other. Or speak to each other, or get to know each other. TV and the car have destroyed American families and communities more completely and effectively than a military occupation by a hostile nation. People no longer spend their free time with each other. They spend their time watching TV. Even worse…. Families do not want to spend any time together. They do not want to look at each other, or speak to each other, or get to know each other. All they are willing to do is sit down besides each other in their own living rooms: ignoring each other for hours. All they are willing to do is nothing. All they are willing to do is be spectators. Take TV away from an average consumer family and what is left of it? Strangers ignoring each other as much as possible all of their lives.

Multiply the awareness of all these people focusing upon one thing: and then consider what they should be focusing on if they had not been so distracted. This kind of non-awareness has never been studied or looked at. How many trillions of hours of wasted time in human lives are due to this kind of distraction? How many more thousands of hours could they have spent with their children and loved ones? But: the equal and opposite reaction to being forced to function and perform too much as a machine, is to become an inert, mindless vegetable: a resting machine… recuperating from this unnatural stress that everyday tool-functioning demands of every human inside civilization. Both are tool-states of being.

The leading question of all narrow selective focus is: when billions of people are looking into only one pinhole, to the exclusion of all else: what is it that these billions of people are <u>not</u> aware of? All pyramidal focus brings the ethical question of priority. What is most important? If you simply watch what is shown you through one tiny pinhole, and react to that: then you are allowing others to determine what is most important for you. Simply by being a spectator instead of a participant: you have given up the power to create your own agenda, or your own priorities.

Any single focus or viewpoint that is duplicated and multiplied by the dynamic of mass media, pyramidal focus, and the mindless, reactive conformity of spectators destroys perspective. It destroys any alternative viewpoints, any sense of Wonder, and manufactures a mass normality that is worthy of the epithet “brainwashing”. News organizations are mostly like a bunch of conformist chickens: primarily interested only in crisis situations, continually trying to peck at the shiniest pebbles or crisis around them; and usually all choosing the same one at any given time, while ignoring all the other thousands of crisis situations. In a consumer driven, corporate controlled economy: what point is there in having a media that broadcasts only what the consumer wants to hear and only what corporations allow them to hear? What is the point in broadcasting only one major story… the same story to billions of viewers, and by that pyramidal focus: implying that no other news stories happened that day to 7 billion people? That is the opposite of news. Rather: because of its lack of honesty, diversity, perspective, and content: it is merely a selective form of cultural-corporate propaganda. No powerful, privileged group wants an informed public; they want a docile, unquestioning, malleable public.

You could characterize the human need for distraction as a fly buzzing around the reflective emptiness of an insulated, insular human awareness. Your awareness is like a fly buzzing around inside your brain. It needs something to land on and feed off: but only momentarily… since what it is landing on has no substance. The fly is restless. It cannot stay in any one spot for very long. It cannot stay still. Try keeping your awareness from flitting around in your head like a fly. See if you can stop your awareness from acting like a fly. The need for distraction is actually a very superficial kind of awareness. Humans possess two general kinds of awarenesses: the tool-brain focusing upon one thing to

the exclusion of all else, pyramidal or selective focus and being aware of everything around you all the time, the Sense of Pure Wonder. But when that pyramidal focus becomes dominant and segmented, it becomes an imbalanced awareness; it develops a need for distraction. It becomes a distractive awareness. Distraction becomes a *normal condition* of that awareness.

Consequently: you have an incredibly reflective awareness with an incredibly instantaneous dynamic of feedback. A dominant tool-brain, which craves more stimulus, more excitement, because it is too numbed by its civilized-dead environment to be stimulated, because the environment of civilization is basically unchanging-boring. Put that together with the need to accumulate, the arbitrary randomness of human creativity, the need to survive inside the accumulation of civilization, the tendency to preserve, perpetuate, glorify, worship, value things pyramidally, the pyramidal dynamic of the four major aspects of human accumulation: knowledge-power-wealth-fame and you get the sum total of all human activity. But all this activity is mainly a process-history of tool-brain creativity, tool-innovation: a process that seems to be changing, a process that is abstractively creative, but which humanly and genetically does not change. Instead, you get a repetitive cycle of human non-awareness, numbness, dysfunction, imbalance; which each new generation is unaware of repeating. Human awareness is adjustable. But it was designed to adjust itself to natural things. Human awareness is designed to skip lightly from one thing to another… when appropriate. It was designed to be intensely concentrated… when appropriate. The point is: the natural design of the human brain is to be distracted by Nature naturally… Anything else. Any other kind of distraction is unnatural, and screws up our awareness.

Modern media seeks to do both: skip our awareness and keep us distracted… and focus it intensely on these distractions for us. But in real life: only on a two-dimensional abstract screen: not in a 360 three-dimensional space with sound-color-smell-living things all around us. Modern Media focuses our awareness so we do not have to do it ourselves. So we do not have to develop our awareness. So our awareness becomes underdeveloped, lazy, frozen, stunted. Until we are barely aware at all. Until old people who have blocked out most of their awareness during their lifetime becomes so insensitive to everything around them that they develop what is known as tunnel vision.

There is one TV show that demonstrates a few dynamics of our modern American culture…which is the dominant consumer culture of the Capitalistic World. It is a star search contest; that features ordinary people trying to mimic-duplicate famous entertainers-singers. The premises… the assumptions… the norms, the normality, the culture, the values, that this show sells to the public are…

First: The premise that any of your own original creativity is automatically worthless, simply because you have not yet successfully sold it to millions of uncreative people. Basically, if you are an unknown then you have no talent. If you are famous, then you are a creative genius. So creativity is determined by how duplicated it is, how well-known it is, how mimicked it is… not how actually original or creative it is, or how beautiful it is. Something can be ugly, boring, an uncreative… but if it is famous… these facts are ignored and the person who created it becomes a legend. So… no singer is allowed to sing their own music... in their own way. They must sing someone else's music… and as identically as possible as that other person sang it 10 or 40 years ago…

Second: It assumes that there is a deified system of judging this. The sacred way is two-fold. First there are the preferences of the audience. Regardless of how uncultured they are, or their exposure to what is being sung. If a singer sings a standard ballad that is famous; but that particular audience does not happen to like it or love it… or if they have never heard it… then that performer is out of luck. The audience will instantly reject anything it is not familiar with. The other half of this destructive sacred

judging is a panel of experts, who score the performers on different categories… and nobody can explain how they do it since each 'expert' does so on a purely random, subjective basis. Meaning that anyone can become an expert if they are lucky enough to sit on that expert panel.

Thirdly… It assumes that one performance can be and is, either better, or worse than another performance. Even though the performers are singing different song, from different eras, by different entertainers, in different ways with, different styles, in different costumes, with different inflections, and different interpretations of those different songs, etc.

Fourthly… it is a competition. It assumes that entertainers and artists and composers and singers must compete against each other in order to gain popular recognition and fame. If they refuse to compete at all… no matter if they happen to be ten times better than the singers who do compete… then they automatically lose. And are considered to have mostly no talent or ability at all.

Fifth: It is a competition for money and a recording contract. So only the greediest, the most ambitious artists, the most egoistic ones even apply to enter the competition. This exclusion of all less driven-obsessed singers makes sure that only one kind of talent is shown: the talent of greedy, attention-starved egoists who have swallowed and believe in all of this crap.

Sixth: It worships winning… All losers… even though you personally may have liked them better and thought that they deserved to win. Disappear forever, and are never seen, or heard from again. And even worse, it degrades the losers by a public show of humiliation and rejection… that is supposed to be normal. Instead of simply announcing the winner, which is all the show is really about… winning at all costs… it slowly eliminates each contestant by announcing which losing place they earned: the last, worst loser… is destructively announced first. So each contestant is forced to endure as much destroyed hope as possible by titillating each one with the dream-possibility of winning.

This teaches: Do not do this unless you enjoy humiliation. Or in other words… Elite competition is to be only for a select few… not for you. Besides; even if you have no confidence, and enjoy your hopes being destroyed, you will never be picked anyways so why bother… unless you are confident… huh? What kind of bullshit mixed message is that? In order to win: you have to be supremely confident that you are better than anyone else. Then you have to be humble and allow yourself to be humiliated and judged, and criticized in public. Which means the person with the thickest skin. The least sensitive ass. The crudest idiot has the best chance of winning. Only the biggest egos win. Only the most obsessively driven people even want to compete. Only the most ambitious, the most single-minded people win. But if you are too confident: if you are too good: you will lose. So basically: the best panderers, the best pleasers, the best unoriginal mimics, the ones with the least creativity, and the least sensitivity, and the biggest most insensitive egos win.

Supposedly if you are confident and… and also very, very lucky…. You might win. Therefore, the show teaches that basically: all talent, all creativity, all values, all judgments are mostly random and meaningless. It gives no understandable explanation for confidence. How you get it. Why some have it. Why some do not. It also teaches them that only one person in a million is ever talented or good at anything. Only one person in a million can ever get a recording contract.

Why? Because they need the other million people who they do not give that recording contract to… to buy their music. If everyone was a composer and a musician… then who would be left to buy CD's and listen to all these millions of artists? You cannot have six billion equally creative people in a consumer

society. It destroys the consumer advantage. It also effectively destroys people's belief in their own creativity and worth. The entire show is only for distracting people from their lives…it is only meant to gratify people addiction to distraction. So it teaches that the highest human status, wealth, self-esteem: lies in negatively gratifying people: because do not know how to entertain themselves. And do it by mimicking 'famous' singers as closely as possible…and looking like them as much as possible. A Singer might sing better… but if they do not look like that artist, then no matter how closely they ape that artist, they lose purely on image alone.

This show: sells, preaches, teaches, praises, worships, and idolizes:
The dynamics of duplication and repetition.
The values of Fame, Greed, and Status as being the only way to succeed.
The dynamic of distraction
The dynamic of antagonism-competition
The sacredness of the consumer and the sacredness of self-gratification.

Above all: it gives the viewer only what they are already comfortable with, only what they are used-to, familiar with. Its unspoken religious message is that only comfortable normality, only normality that gratifies you the most is good-right-winning, etc.

And

It teaches that there is no such thing as diversity or personal creativity. It spits on and sneers at human, morality, humaneness etc. It teaches people to be as duplicated and boring and as competitive and greedy as possible; as uncreative as possible. Because as far as this show is concerned: nothing else is more important than aping and mimicking a famous person.

There is another show called: Jeopardy, which trains people to give answers: *as if they are questions*. In other words: if you watch this show long enough: your entire brain will start firing backwards instead of forwards. You will be unable to make any logical connections: because you have already been brainwashed to make the *exact opposite* connection. In other words: you will think right is wrong and wrong is right and weak is strong and strong is weak. It also trains people to not connect anything to anything. It asks questions that have no logical rhyme or reason. It brainwashes people into becoming obsessed over trivial facts, and not trying to connect any facts that are actually relevant to each other, and actually *do* have connections to each other. The information explosion has fragmented all information into disconnected bits and bytes that are never connected.

The insanity of modern consumer culture is the insanity of giving people too many choices. Once you have too many choices: you become unable to choose intelligently. Your power of choice has been nullified. Your power of choice becomes meaningless. Choice itself becomes meaningless.

The Culture of Mass Media

Before modern the modern Media of mass radio, and mass TV, and mass records, and mass movies and mass videotape machines existed. The elite held their power and prestige by a type of secrecy we call: 'mystique'. They hid from the public. They were never seen in public, except on special occasions. And appeared only in order to impress the awe-struck masses with their sacred Royal presence, their shining noble splendour… dressed in the most expensive, the most elaborate clothes… representing the

most sacred concepts the masses had been brainwashed to worship. The Queen of England still holds her crown by this simple tactic of exclusion. By not letting anyone see her. Everyone wants to see her. She wins by not replying to any criticism. As long as any elite has the power to prevent themselves being dragged out in public, and answer for their crimes and illegalities and sins. They will remain secluded behind walls of elite privacy until they rot and die.

This elite secrecy of total seclusion and exclusion makes them seem perfect. Every time they appear only at state occasions; they wear the most perfectly coiffed hairdos and the most perfectly glittering attired garments. Their utterances were all ritualized. Nothing is given to chance. They come out as dutiful robots. To perform the function the mass needs them for. So the mass can worship them. They existed and still exist basically only for the masses to worship them. That is their only useful function. They soak up this worship as their natural due… as their god-given right… and retire back to the seclusion of their boring, dead, empty lives. Lives filled with trivia, and detail, and imaginary symbolism, and invented rituals and customs. They are ritual-makers. They are addicted to rituals and abstract symbols. Take away their abstract symbols and rituals and what is left? Nothing.

After Kings and Nobles lost their power and wealth: this empty area of mass urge to worship something, some figurehead, an icon, an idol, was easily filled by media idols and icons and figureheads. Who still only exist to be worshipped for no particular reason … except that people have been brainwashed from birth to worship something. It doesn't matter what or who you worship… as long as you do.

So these media idols were worshipped as the idle rich. People so rich they did not have to work, and could play and have fun on screen.

This gave the masses the impression that their idols were better than they were at having fun, better at loving, speaking, dressing, acting etc… Even thought everyone knows they are merely actors… puppets who are given lines. And told where to stand, and what to say. Basically the have replaced the old worshipped idols of the Noble, Royal Elite… who also only existed only to be worshipped, and were also told where to stand, how to act, and what to say.

Any mass, any public become very insecure and frightened if the have nobody to worship and idolize. They need to look up and idolize somebody… anybody… First the royalty of Kings disappeared as a class… then the idle rich disappeared as a class. Now all we have left to worship are actors who exist only to be worshipped as a class of idle rich icons. But that class is too small. So the Media has created fairytales about how the idle rich live behind closed doors. They have sold these fictions as being actually true. Now the media sells the masses fictions about how the powerful and wealthy live, and their motives, and lives, and why they do anything. It sells them fictions and lies about how presidents live, and how Kings once lived. It sells the lie that these powerful people, these idle rich were, and still are better than the masses can ever hope to be. By giving written scripts to actors to speak. Written scripts that have been worked on and crafted and polished by the best writers in the world… who try to make their fictitious lies, these fictitious characters… the most well-spoken, the most intelligent, the most loving, the kindest, the most beautiful, the most perfect people in the world who are all visibly better spoken more intelligent, more muscled, more beautiful, more perfect than the masses that stare at them through the boob tube.

But TV has many hours of programs to fill. The ones who hold the real power in Modern capitalistic Democracies do not want to publicize their existence at all to the public. The entire power-elite, and wealth elite of Western society has gone underground and live hidden anonymously amongst the

masses. Nobody knows how much money anyone has or makes any more. Nobody knows how much power anyone actually wields anymore. And everyone despises and hates the puppets called elected officials for their obvious lies and corruption.

So what has mass media done to fill this need for the masses to worship a class that is higher than they are? It has sold fictitious lies about every profession that has power, authority, or status. It has glorified the entire upper class elite positions of power, prestige, and authority. It has brainwashed consumers to worship all figures of authority by glorifying them as a class… as being more passionate, more loving, more caring, more decent, more honest, more hard-working, more selfless, more self-sacrificing, more noble, more ethical, more moral, more beautiful, more intelligent, better spoken, more funny, more unique, more humane, more educated, more wise, with better personalities, better cars, better homes, better interior furniture, better clothes, more interesting lives, more and better friends, more challenging jobs, with more meaningful work, more meaningful, more ethical decisions to make. It has sold the lies that all of the upper elite positions of power and wealth are made up of ethical moral people constantly agonizing over what are the best interests of the lower class.

Who are these new idols? Not Royalty, not Kings, not the idle rich. These old-fashioned idols and icons are laughed at, and despised. Not politicians: they are despised also. Not even movie stars or TV idols. They only exist to sell the masses fake lies about how the lower class lives. No.

Now the new worshipped TV icons are *fictional* Doctors, Policemen, and Lawyers and Judges. In short: every authority figure, every evil elite class that oppresses the masses, and stands as an icon of unquestioned respectability. Except for the complete fairy-tale fantasy idols of ancient Kings, warriors, dungeons and dragons that are sold to children. Once TV sold only stories about cowboys killing and shooting Indians and badmen, but that was just another passing fad.

Now the very news media reporters who report the news are being idolized. Now they are worshipping the lives of the rich and famous also. But most of it… the meat of mass TV: is the glorification of people in power. Period. But only as pure lies and fiction. Take the camera and follow the life of any actual policeman, any actual judge, any actual doctor, any actual lawyer… and you will either be disgusted, or fall asleep bored out of your mind, hate them, or call the FBI to have them arrested.

Everyone knows these fictionalized lives these TV icons of the power elite: are nothing but glorified crap. Everyone knows actual policemen, lawyers, judges, and doctors do not actually have these wonderful interesting challenging lives. But people watch these shows anyways. Why? Simply because there is nothing else better on TV. Simply because the ones in power will always glorify themselves every chance they get. Because nobody is allowed to see how they actually live, and what they actually do. The public is not allowed to see what actually goes on behind the closed doors of a hospital staff meeting, or inside a police precinct, or inside a lawyers office or a judge's quarters… so the Media sells the masses lies and fiction about what goes on behind these fictitious closed doors, and the masses lap it up, and do not even think of questioning or exploring to find out what actually goes on, or how these people actually live, or what kind of people they actually are. As long as the masses have an upper class elite to idolize, worship, hate, and blame: they are happy to remain as ignorant of all the actual facts and truths. Watching perfect policemen, perfect lawyers, perfect judges, perfect Doctors all their lives on TV makes them feel that everything is in order, and the authorities know what they are doing. Besides it is only meaningless entertainment. It is just to be distracted. Who cares what kind of shit is shown on TV? It's free. How can you complain about entertainment you don't even pay for?

The shows are paid for by advertisers. And who believes advertising ads? Only the dumbest of the dumb.

But if your entire culture is drowned in nothing BUT advertising… and you can't escape it. If it becomes normal. Then like it or not: it affects you as much and as deeply as the air you breathe and the water you drink. Allowing shit to be shown on TV is the same as allowing turds to rot on your living room floor. It stinks up your entire living environment whether you care about the turds or believe in them or not.

If the actual truth were publicized about people in power roles and power careers… if cameras were installed secretly in actual police precincts, hospital staff meetings, lawyer's offices, judges quarters… All these professions would quickly lose their glamour. They would be arrested and jailed. And the last bulwarks of the lie that civilized society is controlled and run by decent people would finally be ripped naked. All the other masks of fake sanctity about the higher levels of the elite have already been torn off and exposed as lies. Now all the other masks are being torn off also.

But consumer masses do not care about the truth, even when the news makes the scandals of billion-dollar scams and robberies public. They put the masks back onto the corrupt greedy Robber Barons and beg them to parade around as if it never happened. Just so the masses can worship something… somebody…. anyone.

The addiction… the insane craving need of the poor and ignorant to look up to something and idolize it has not changed ever since civilization was invented. And no matter how many times the corruption of who they respect and idolize has been exposed… they ignore it and continue to worship these false idols as the only way they know how to live. Civilized lower classes fervently need something to worship: even if they consciously know that they are worshipping lies and fiction.

For thousands of years: the lower classes had to go out in person to worship their deified idols. Then China forbade their peasants to even come near their revered Emperor or see him at all. They were supposed to worship him from afar, never seeing him at all. This was perfect for the upper class. They could hide behind a wall of complete secrecy and anonymity. And be worshipped by anonymous worshippers they never saw who did not even know what they looked like, or who they were, or what they did, or even why they were supposed to be worshipped. Now the modern form of worship is easier. People do not have to go outside to worship their deified idols from huge distances electronically. They just sit down beside each other in darkened rooms, and stop living, and worship their deified idols-of-choice on TV for hours on end. And like the Chinese Emperors… none of these deified idols know they are being worshipped unless they actually come out of their elite enclaves and meet their adoring masses in huge televised, glamorized public spectacles of more even more idolization as they are given awards and praised, and as they all praise themselves and each other, and hug each other, and pat each other on the back to show that they all like each other.

These rich, wealthy, deified idols are not allowed to show the slightest sign of dislike towards each other in public. If any of them commit this sin: Then that person is ostracized and frowned upon for not holding up the public façade of rich-wealthy people all loving each other and proud of each other. No hate, no unpleasant scenes, no bickering, is allowed to happen at these gala occasions. It is all fake niceness and smiles and fake happiness. So all the lower classes will buy the bullshit that these rich deified idols are actually happier than the poor are because they are so much more loved by the masses,

and so much more richer, and smarter, and more beautiful, and more perfect than the ordinary uneducated slobs who idolize them so lazily. That they really do not care about these idols at all.

That is one problem with the mass media and mass brainwashing of today. Idolizing and deification has become so cheap, so worthless and so easy: anyone that ordinary people are being idolized at a moment's notice for almost any excuse. Deification and idolization has become so cheap, and easy, and worthless… that all this brainwashing is wearing thin. So thin that it has lost much of its effectiveness. The insane thing about consumer culture…. is that it consumes itself. It consumes it own culture. It consumers its own icons*!* It eats itself alive. The icons of Hindu culture have lasted 7,000 years: and are still going strong. The icons of consumer culture disappear almost overnight, and are replaced by others in a matter of a few months or a few years. It is a culture of impermanence, discarding, and an insatiable appetite to replace what was thrown away. It is a culture that is screaming out to the consumer: *this will not last very long*. So, you better get yours while the getting is good. If you don't it'll be too late.

Hollywood and Perfection

What does the entertainment industry of modern America called Hollywood do? It creates artificial fantasies, and stories: so we do not have to create our own fun for ourselves. And what kind of creations are they? It would take a thousand books to detail the crap Hollywood sells that is thought of as being good but is actually sick. Movies are basically shadows on a screen. Hollywood creates shadows on a screen. Just as Plato spoke of people staring at shadows on a cave wall. Over two thousand years ago: Plato claimed that humans are more fascinated in staring at shadows than going outside in the sun and actually living. Hollywood is merely the prophetic words of Plato realized even more than he could have imagined. Our love of abstract images is greater than our love of actual images. Hollywood's abstract imaged on a screen has created the sick culture of perfection even more than the culture of perfection was worshipped in Greece during Plato's time. To a large extent: the abstract perfection of Hollywood has become the standard that everything is measured by in consumer society.

Everything shown in Movies is perfect. People in movies are perfectly handsome and perfectly beautiful. They live in perfectly designed houses, with perfect furniture, and perfect kitchens. Their houses are always in perfect order, and perfectly clean. Their hair is always perfectly coiffed; their clothes are perfectly designed, and match, and fit them perfectly. People in movies never have actual problems. All the people in movies are perfect. The doctor is an old friend of the family, and takes time out of his busy schedule to be especially kind to a perfect patient, who is perfectly looked after in a perfect hospital. The cars are perfectly polished and never break down. The grungiest low class people have hearts of gold, but the rich people have much more human feelings and are kinder and more perceptive than poor people. Unless it is a genius who is not recognized and later wins the girls and gets rich. The poor people in movies are always perfectly happy in their appointed station and would never dream of owning a mansion or driving an expensive car because they are not as perfectly beautiful, and not as perfect as the rich people. All of the fake scenes are perfectly faked. All of the suburbs are perfectly beautiful. TV and Hollywood have created a fictional normality where everyone is perfect. Full of perfect stereotypes… the perfect 2nd banana, the perfect lower class supporting cast, the perfectly less deserving, less gifted, less beautiful, less passionate, more mediocre, more boring, more faceless, less interesting, supporting cast who dote on the main actors, and do not want or deserve what they have or want. All of them happy in their less deserving roles.

The result of this Media blitz of Perfection by Hollywood is modern consumers expecting their own lives to be a perfect fairy tale. Why? Because they worship and value the abstract shadows on a silver screen more than they value their own imperfect lives. They are obsessed by the Hollywood success stories and the fairy tales. Hollywood is the sick culture of instant over-nite success, instant over-nite fame, instant over-nite happiness, instant over-nite wealth, instant over-nite fame, instant over-nite status, and instant over-nite self-gratification. Hollywood is the magical fairy tale of attaining instant over-nite perfection without working at it. In fact they even took the letters 'gh' out of the word night so it would be easier to write about over-night success stories Now Americans girls now seek to have instant, over-nite makeovers so they can instantly become as perfectly beautiful as perfect, famous movie stars… over-nite

Americans try to have perfect bodies, perfect cars, perfect houses, perfect jobs. They seek to dress perfectly in the latest fashion, and act perfectly, and ignore all the other people around them who are not as perfect as they are, or as rich as they are. Americans seek to be as modern and as perfect as possible. Because they, and all the modern world has been raised on the artificial perfection of Hollywood as a peer example now for over a hundred years. They only shop at stores that are perfectly clean, and only use perfectly new things. The instant anything gets a scratch on it and its perfection is marred; it is thrown away because it is ugly, broken, used, and not perfect. They spend fortunes on chemicals to keep their houses as perfectly sterile and antiseptic as possible. They work at the most perfectly boring jobs. Their personalities become perfectly boring, and perfectly artificial: until these modern, perfect people lose their humanity. They are perfectly ignorant and dead inside. They never smile or have any actual fun. They are obsessed with being perfect that they disgust human people who do not give a shit about perfection. Hollywood is too perfectly in love with its own self-image to change its love of artificial perfection. And all the people watching these reflections that Hollywood churns out do not notice how the messages have changed and gotten more perfectly insane, and more perfectly meaningless, more perfectly sick. There is no critical self-awareness in a movie industry that can make hundreds of millions of dollars in one weekend except the awareness of how much money it makes. This obsession with perfection is one effect of civilization upon humans. Perfection is sought everywhere in silly societies that have no perspective on what is actually important in life. Until these people become so silly: there is nothing you can say to them, simply because you have nothing in common with there perfect lives, or perfect clothes, or perfectly dead minds and hearts.

The sad thing is that these perfect people, with their perfect bodies, and perfect houses, and perfect faces do not realize; is that they are despised and laughed-at far more than they are envied by other people with any intelligence or self-esteem or energy. The sad thing about these perfect unapproachable people is that they never smile, they never laugh, they are never spontaneous. They do not know how to have fun spontaneously. They do not know how to be open… Except with a small exclusive set of perfect friends, and perfect acquaintances… all seeking to become more perfectly successful than the other perfect people. All seeking to make more money, more perfectly easily, without actually working at it like ordinary imperfect people. And what for? So they can smugly be convinced that they are more perfect than other people?

In What Context?

Do you mean if you have a more perfect body, and are lucky enough to get onto a popular sitcom: that you are worth one million dollars per-episode? Do you mean that the few lines you utter during an episode of ‘Friends’ is worth a million dollars? And all the starving children in Ethiopia are beneath your notice, and not one of them is worth a penny of the money you are worth?…

Because they are not as perfect as you?

Because they could not say those lines as perfectly? Or because your imaginary character fits what the American masses want to watch more perfectly, than other American sitcoms? Could a starving baby from Ethiopia get a million dollars per-episode on Friends if they put it one the air? But even if that single starving baby earned a million dollars per-episode on Friends… what about all the other millions of starving and dying babies around the world that are not earning a million dollars a week? Is there enough money in the world to give all the starving babies in the world a million dollars a week? Is there enough money in the world to give every living human being a million dollars a week? If not; then why the fuck do we give all this money to people who need it the least?

How obvious an example do you want to underline the selective stupidity of exclusive wealth? How obvious an example do you want to demonstrate the insane inhumanity of selective fan-worship of famous rich people? How obvious an example do you want to expose the asinine, obscene stupidity of the concept of perfection? How perfect is Hollywood? How many people who worship perfection; pay money to watch it on a screen? How perfectly does Hollywood suck in trillions of dollars that could be used to feed starving babies? How ethical is this use of money, adulation, power, status, and wealth? How ethical, how moral is Hollywood? How insulated is Hollywood from the rest of the World's poverty? What is the point of pouring trillions of dollars into crass, sick entertainments? What is the point of pouring money into lying, distorted fairy-tales and completely ignoring all of the starving sick, and poor people on Earth? This is one cultural example of how the civilized idea of perfection can poison the entire human race.

Where does superficial perfection come from? What makes a Movie star worth millions and a starving baby in Africa worth nothing? Where you were born. What food you ate. What kind of family you lived in. How rich they were. If you are born in a slum ghetto with drug addicts for parents who beat you and rape you, and feed you the worst diet of junk food possible: so you grow up unfit, fat, with a terribly low self-esteem: Why then…. you're not perfect enough to become a beautiful sleek movie star.

But if you are born in uptown New York to wealthy parents and raised as a spoiled Jewess Princess, and are given by your parents: perfect genes, perfect skin, and a high self-esteem…. Why then: you must be worth millions of dollars more than a starving baby who does not have these elite, privileged advantages.

This is where superficial *physical* perfection comes from. Is there *any* reason to strive for perfection? Should *any* ideal of perfection be striven-for? What *is* a humane ideal of perfection? The perfection of: Intensity, Wonder, Love, Courage, Honesty, Fun and Creativity… except none of these human attributes can be perfected. But this is only because we are already designed to develop these attributes within ourselves to begin with… before civilization was ever invented. The trouble is: humans have a historical legacy of destructiveness and destruction that must be healed. And the only time you will ever achieve any levels, or kinds of humane perfection; will be after humans have healed the entire planet: not before. And the perfection they achieve will only be due to healing the Earths first, and themselves last. And the more humans heal each other and the Earth, the more they will change, and grow… making the definition of perfection change constantly… until it becomes a meaningless concept which actually is and has always been.

Perfect perfection is something that changes so fluidly and effortlessly that it is never the same from moment to moment. The perfection of a flowing river is that regardless of where it goes, or what

obstacles it encounter, it is constantly changing. Humans do not value the perfection of change: we worship the perfection of things that do not change. We worship the perfection of unchanging deadness; we worship the perfection of dead things. Because we are so removed from ourselves, from our own bodies, from our own hearts, our own central minds: we are mostly dead inside. We have not yet begun to live. We have not yet learned how to live.

The actual truth is: that whatever does not change is the least perfect of all things. Whatever accumulates, and rots because of accumulation is the least perfect of all things. We worship the perfection of impenetrable unknowable mysteries. We worship the pyramidal zenith of unapproachable, stunted people; who we call Stars… Who if we got to know them, we would lose all interest in. We yearn for what we cannot reach. We stretch out our arms for something we want and cannot have. We mistake the selfishness of wanting as being intrinsically good for us. We believe that the culture of selfishness is ethically good for us. We mistake our wants to be laudable, virtuous goals that we should strive for. The entire human race is a bunch of three year-olds, reaching for things that are not good for them. And then we do not reflectively understand why we are not happy after we have attained an unreachable goal. So we repeat this idiocy over, and over again without learning from our mistakes. Because we do not pause to reflect. We refuse to be reflective. Even though that is precisely what makes us different from all other animals. Our reflective abilities are what make us human. But we have not grown up yet and learned how to use this reflective ability properly as mature, intelligent, wondering, critically minded, aware adults.

If you want to be perfectly happy: then never do the same things twice. Never play the same song twice. Never dance the same dance twice. Never walk the same way twice. Never act the same way twice. Never repeat the same joke twice. Never say the same thing twice. Never feel the same thing twice. Never think the same thing twice; never act the same way twice.

This means you should be yourself as reflectively as possible, as creatively as possible; as differently as possible. If you can surprise yourself: then you will entertain yourself far better than anyone else can… by enervating you with a boring repetitive acts that never change.

But that means that you will always be blissfully unaware of how perfect you are. Why? Because everything you say and do will sound so foolish that everyone will be convinced you are stupidest, most idiotic, most irritating fool on Earth. And it will only be afterwards… that you will discover that every foolish thing you said and did: was the deepest, wisest, funniest thing you could have said or done…

You will find that once you do not give one shit whether what you said was wise or stupid, or funny, or serious. Everything you do will be perfectly right. Everything you say will be perfect. Then you will become the most perfect lover, the most perfect fool, the most perfect sage, the most perfect idiot, and the most perfect ass. Because you did not care about perfection. If you actually want to be perfect you cannot give a shit about perfection. That is something perfect people never learn. Perfect people are so terrified of making mistakes; they never even come close to being perfect as humans. Instead they become perfectly boring, perfectly dead, perfectly predictable. The only way to become perfect is to make as many mistakes as possible and learning from your mistakes as much as possible. Once you stop making mistakes, and stop learning from them; you stop growing, and changing, start becoming less perfect.

Huh? Be as imperfect as possible to become as perfect as possible? Once I kick your ass enough times, so that you do not give a shit whether you are perfect or imperfect: then your spirituality will be

perfected enough so you do not ask any more stupid questions about perfection. Then you can have a perfectly sore ass, and go around holding your sore ass as perfectly as possible, and say to yourself: 'Oh… What a Perfect Ass I am.' Then after being a perfect ass, you will evolve to become other perfect things. As long as you hold yourself in. As long as your awareness works on the dynamic of fear and exclusion. As long as you think you are better than other people. As long as you have an ego. Not only will you never become perfect: you will never know what perfection is in the first place. Perfection is the art of not caring if you are perfect or not.

Tools Principles vs. Human Principles

If there is one obvious thing in all civilized societies that is most invisible… it is the astounding fact that in all human society; mechanical functioning comes before everything else. There is nothing else in all of civilization that has a higher priority. In fact: every other priority is built upon this imperative. Whether it is a machine or a human that is doing the mechanical functioning is irrelevant. It is the mechanical functioning itself that is most important. A 'perfectly' civilized society is where everything goes like clockwork, where everything functions 'perfectly' meaning mechanically, predictably, boringly, regularly, unchangingly. Look at the Swiss. Affluent, privileged, mechanically perfect. And boring as hell… without the slightest sense of humour or fun.

Civilization is designed so tools can evolve further: not humans. The historical proof for this is 10,000 years of continual human misery, suffering, brutality, bloodshed and violence contrasted against the fantastic, creative, evolution of tools during that same period of time. Humans have never had any control over their own tool-use. Moreover, tool innovation is the only justification and reason for our existence. They are the only reason we have escaped extinction. A basic reason we never question our use of tools is because it is unthinkable to suppress a trait that is responsible for our survival as a species. The reason why tool-values are pre-eminent in human society is simply because they were more crucial to hominid-human survival in the beginning than any other factor.

Yet, the unthinkable has already happened. After over 4 million years of evolution, our species has evolved from splitting a rock with another rock, to splitting an atom with another atom. Until now, the monstrous destruction of this one-sided splitting has become too horrible for even humans to endure. We are now engaged in belatedly trying to stuff the nuclear genie back into its bottle. We are actually trying not to use this technology. Even cloning is being questioned. The imbalanced acts of one-sided separation and one-sided duplication are now just beginning to be ethically questioned. Humans are just now beginning to wake up and realize the consequences of this path.

But all other technologies have no such restrictions placed upon them. What nuclear warfare has done is to shift the accumulation of power and wealth away from warfare to the only other vehicle left which can accumulate things on a large-scale: Capitalism. The fact is that throughout all human history, up until the development of the atomic bomb: warfare has always been the easiest and most efficient way to acquire-accumulate any power or wealth.

Now: instead of destroying the Earth in a quick succession of World Wars, humans have woken up slightly… and moderated their tool-use. How? By transmuting military violence into economic violence: as a slower, more systematic form of destruction. Today the goal of our capitalistic civilization is obvious: pure, abstract greed… The stock market is nothing more than pure abstract accumulation. Each stockholder has a personal vested interest in preserving, perpetuating and advancing the tool-dynamic of accumulation and greed on a global scale.

It is by this means that the tool insures its own survival. Once you have a global system where the pressure to produce profits is stronger than any other consideration simply because shareholders are only interested in monetary gain: then the entire process becomes a blind engine… spewing out things without rhyme or reason. It becomes a self-perpetuating dynamic that is completely uncontrollable and ultimately totally meaningless. Unless you step outside the global normality of civilization, and examine how and why this dynamic works: you will not be able to realize how universally corrupting it is.

The problem is, that when you believe in the idea of winning, when you believe in the idea of profit: or in other words; when you have an ego-based awareness… then the more profit you make, the more you win; the more your ego-based self-esteem increases, the bigger your ego becomes, the more smug, arrogant, controlling you become. What is fair or balanced about winning when other people must lose? How much is a fair amount of profit? How much profit is enough? There is no such beast as enough profit; because it is all based upon the principle of an insatiable addiction to greed, and accumulation that never gets enough that is never satisfied; that always wants more.

This results in people not just making a profit; but cheating each other, being as dishonest as possible, lying as much as possible, or as much as they can get away with. And this results in all kinds of corrupt practices from price fixing to outright thievery. This in turn destroys the entire fabric and integrity of human honesty at its root because there are no limits placed upon the degree of human corruption except some kind of external regulation; it is a hopelessly inadequate approach which is easily circumvented. No form of external regulation can control the inner corruption of greed, or dishonesty, or fear, or hate. This leads to the double standard of outer and inner values. It leads to the hypocrisy of humans saying one thing and doing another. It leads to the pathetic attempt to control the inner values of humans by external means. It leads to the ensuing corruption of governments, laws, business practices, etc… simply because of the conflicting double standards people are supposed to adhere to. You cannot have both profit and cooperation in the same dynamic, or greed and fairness, or the love of profit and love of others, or winning and balance, or honesty and ego. The conflict between the artificial values of civilization and the intrinsic values of our genetic instincts force people to live conflicted lives. How much profit is enough? When does it become gouging? When does it become profiteering? When does it become excessive?

There is never a serious attempt to limit profits, simply because everyone believes in it. Trying to restrict the greed of the majority of humans is like trying to restrict the majority of ocean water. Any minority trying to create a lower level of greed against the higher level of greed of the majority of humans is like building a dyke against the higher level of the ocean and trying to create a lower level of water behind it. The larger ocean always finds the path of least resistance and soon turns the slightest crack in your dyke into a raging torrent. Build up any accumulation of wealth, build up any higher level of greed by the majority of civilized humans…: and not all the dykes, levees and artificial dams of lower levels of greed can prevent it from bursting your artificial rules and regulations to cause havoc and destruction.

The grey area of profit is mostly kept hidden. It hides all of the graft, paybacks and influence peddling. It hides all kinds of self-interest and advantage. It hides how and why power is wielded. It hides all of the monetary and fiscal imbalances created by greed and corruption. The greater the greed, the greater the secrecy, the greater the profit: the more the imbalance between power and powerlessness, the more the inequity between wealth and poverty. Fear, greed, secrecy, power, and profit; all coalesce to produce the various degrees and kinds of corruption that exists within civilization. You will never cure

this corruption unless you change the basic dynamic that it feeds off: which is accumulation. This root dynamic must be looked at, studied, evaluated, compared and questioned. But you can only do this if you compare it to a system that is not based upon accumulation. And no such system exists. We have nothing to compare the dynamic of civilization with, no perspective to evaluate it by.

Linear Functionality

Throughout human history: all of human technology has been justified and rationalized by linear logic, linear rationality, linear functionality, linear purpose and linear goals… they are basically all the same thing. They mean the same thing: and they all have the same effect. The effect of all linear functionality is to make the ends justify the means. If you are engaged in only one function, one purpose, if you do only one thing: then you must ignore all other functions, purposes and goals. In order to do any one thing, in order to reach any single goal: you must have a linear function, a linear purpose, a linear intent, a linear objective. That automatically forces you to ride roughshod over all other functions, purposes, goals and intentions. The philosophic question goes: Does the end justify the means, or do the means justify the end? People have wrestled with this ethical problem and never found a satisfactory solution to it. The entire question is a fallacy. Because it assumes that linear logic, that anything that is linear is okay. It takes linear functionality for granted. It does not ask whether linear functionality or logic is right or wrong… good or bad. It merely asks what the proper order of any linear function it. It merely asks which part of linear logic-function is more important.

The fact is that it is irrelevant which part of linear logic justifies which other part of linear logic. As long as you function linearly. As long as you think linearly, act-react linearly: you are dehumanizing yourself and everyone else in the process. This creates linear stupidity. It creates the attitude of: 'This is what is most important. What I am doing now; is important. This and only this is important. Nothing else in the Universe is more important than what I am doing now.'

This is the kind of Pyramidal tool-focus that creates the human ego. By humans acting-thinking-feeling linearly, they create a separated awareness which is exclusively focused on one idea, one goal, one function, one mechanical function… when the line… becomes sacred, unquestioned… everyone follows that line… that lie, whether it be a line of thought, or a line drawn on paper, or a line-road drawn into the ground. The human unsanity of the line, the unsanity of linear function, was created gradually all because of the linear nature of tools, all because most tools function linearly.

A farmer can and will destroy a whole woodland supporting hundreds of thousands of different species for the single, linear function-purpose of feeding and supporting one group of one species: his human family. A power company can, and will build a dam across a river, thus destroying an entire valley and its ecosystems for the single, linear, purpose-function of supplying power for a single human city. A construction company can and will destroy hundreds of square miles of land by leveling it and covering it with concrete and asphalt in order for the single purpose of a single species being able to travel from one point to another, as fast as and as easily as possible.

The ancient Mayans had to cut down 1,000 acres of Jungle for enough wood: just to make enough lime to cover *one* of their buildings with lime plaster 3/8$^{th's}$ of an inch thick. Then what did they do? They began madly covering their buildings with *even thicker* plaster. They turned all of the rainforests around them into festering swamps so fast by cutting down all the trees and destroying their own eco-systems; that their entire Civilization disappeared in short order. Why?… Just to show how wealthy they were. All for one linear purpose of covering stone buildings with plaster in order to prettify them by covering

them with fancy murals. They destroyed themselves simply by an irrational, exorbitant use of their natural resources. Today: this 2,000 year-old Rainforest they destroyed has since grown back… It took two thousand years for that rainforest to grow back from the devastation that the Mayans had inflicted upon it.

Now… today: that rainforest is being destroyed *even faster* than the Mayans… because of the *linear purposes* of oil companies, miners, ranchers, and villagers cutting down the trees even faster than the Mayans, for even more insane, useless linear reasons. And the only hope for saving any part of this huge Natural Wonder is by turning it into a National Park designed to preserve the 2,000 year-old rotting-crumbling Temples and buildings… Worshipping and preserving the old, ruined Mayan Temples that were responsible for originally destroying the rainforest 2,000 years ago in the first place. That is how insane civilization is.

This is the insane kind of linear priorities human have because of linear functionality. Those useless rotting temples are now more sacred and more precious to civilized governments and civilized societies than all the living things on this Earth. These piles of dead stone are more important to preserve; than all the trees in the world, all the animals in the world, all the plants in the world. Everything alive takes second place to preserving our dead heritage of the past. A heritage of pure useless destruction… which we still mindlessly worship and still mindlessly practice. Because of linear functionality.

Consumers can, and will create a globally destructive oil industry by buying cars solely for the purpose of traveling more easily and quickly: Thus making the journey itself as meaningless and boring as possible. Now airplanes travel almost perfectly linear straight lines at the highest possible speeds to arrive at their destination in the shortest possible time. The journey itself becomes meaningless the journey loses all meaning except for the end result, the goal, the destination… This is the rationale of all Science, all Technology, and of all civilization… That any linear end justifies any linear means.

Nobody bothers to notice that the corruptness of this rational was exposed thousands of years ago by many philosophers who were ignored in their day, and continue to be ignored today; except in ‘philosophy courses’ that do not even discuss the relevance of the fact that the creation of all evil comes from this way of thinking and doing and feeling.

Every linear chore, every linear task, linear work becomes meaningless except for its result, except to finish it. In French, if you say you’re finished: 'Vous etes fini'. It means: you’re dead. The only reason for doing chores is to get them out of the way. The only reason to drive a car is to get somewhere so the journey. Which becomes just another boring waste of time: is finished. People become goal oriented, they only work towards a goal. If there is no end in sight, then why do it? The only reason to do anything is the satisfaction of finishing it so you do not have to do it later. Whatever you do becomes meaningless except for the goal of finishing what you started. Then your entire life becomes filled with drudgery, with boring tasks that must be done just to get them over with. All because civilization is based upon linear concepts and dynamics, upon single-purpose functions, single-purpose goals.

A grain of sand has countless functions and purposes. It is needed and used as a crucial ingredient in soil, as a main component in all bedrock, in stone, in Tectonic activity, in mountain building, in the erosion of waterways, in controlling river and ocean currents, and as a building material for insects, birds, and animals, and it is used in the digestive processes of many living organisms… to name just a few functions and purposes of sand.

If you use any form of energy or matter; including sand; for a single, linear purpose-function: then by definition: *you must destroy its original, intrinsic, multi-purpose functionality.* You cannot have linear functionality without destroying multi-purpose functionality. This is why no matter how we try to alleviate or moderate the destructive effect of civilization: all over-intensive tool-use, all technology, all civilization is destructive towards living things. Including us.

If a mechanical, linear system such as a computer encounters even the tiniest obstruction: the entire system stops dead in its tracks. The same applies to a single-purpose, mechanical linear system such as a freeway. If there is one major obstruction on the highway: hundreds of cars grind to a halt… thousands more cars pile up behind them: and they all must wait until the obstruction is cleared before they start moving again. A single lane of traffic operates at the speed of the slowest car. The other drivers can honk and curse all they like: but if one idiot decides to slow down to 5 miles per hour; then everyone behind them must slow down also. That is why all mechanical, linear functionality is so horribly inefficient and wasteful.

Whereas a multi-directional, multi-purpose system such as the water in a river has no problem when it encounters an obstacle: it just flows around it. It does not need a maintenance crew to keep it running. It is an entirely self-regulating, and self-balancing system because it is multi-directional, it is multi-functional, it serves more than one purpose. So is the human body. So is the Universe. All multi-purpose functionality, all multi-path logic is superior to single-purpose logic. All multi-focus awareness is superior to single-focus awareness. That is why our instinctive-subconscious awareness is faster, smarter, wiser, more intelligent, more spontaneous, more creative and more adaptive, than the shallow, surface conscious awareness of our abstractively trained tool-brain. We use less than 1% of our brain capacity by only using the shallow, single-purpose, linear functioning of our consciousness, that is: our tool-brain. We only use the thin, outer crust of our brains to function mechanically. We do not use the inner core of our instincts, or the magma of our subconscious. Instead, we only use single-path, single-focus linear forms of functionality.

What would the Universe be like, if it operated purely by linear functionality? Then each atom, each electron could only be used for one purpose… one function. And after that one usage; it would have to be thrown away. Then there would be no such thing as covalent bonds. Then all the atoms sharing electrons would separate from each other after being connected only once. What if when the Universe came into being; only linear functions could work? Then after Energy, and Space, and Time were used for one specific function… then it would have to be thrown away as completely useless. Then Energy could only be used once for one function… and after that function it would have been thrown away as completely useless. Then Space could only be used once for only one function, and after that: be thrown away as being completely useless. Then there could have been no 'Big Bang' at all. Then all of the billions of changes in Energy and Space that had to happen during the Big Bang: would never have happened at all. Then no stars could have been formed. Then no galaxies could have been formed. Then no planets could have been formed. Then we would not be here today...

If someone decided to try to make the Universe function linearly, if someone tried to make the Universe function only mechanically: it would instantly freeze into complete uselessness. Just as our expensive, complicated machines freeze into complete uselessness the instant one tiny thing goes wrong with its linear functioning. Just like freeways freeze into complete uselessness the instant they have get a little too congested. If a river gets a little too much water does it get too congested? Does it instantly stop flowing like a linear highway does? Does it stop flowing? No. Because it is not operating by purely linear functions. It operates by general, multi-purpose, universal functions. Not by linear mechanical

ones… Science presents our Universe as only functioning mechanically. But that implies it also functions only linearly, and people actually believe this crap.

Why do humans use the principle of linear functionality? Because that is how dead tools function. We think like our own tools, feel like our own tools, and act like our own tools: *because we have been using them for millions of years and they have turned us into human tools.* This does not mean that using them and thinking like them, and feeling like them and acting like them is humanly intelligent. It is not intelligent for an animal to take on the intelligence level of the symbiote that uses it.

What 4 million years of over-intensive tool-use has done to us; is that it has crippled us: by preventing us from accessing and developing 99% of our undeveloped human potential. It has impoverished us. It has made our lives shallow, bleak, boring and empty. It has made us uncreative, unspontaneous, unintelligent and unwise. Humans have yet to tap into the wealth of their Inner Selves. We have yet to explore the infinite bounds of our Inner Universe. Only if we relinquish our individual egos, only if we stop using tools too much, can we ever hope to evolve beyond our limited, shallow, mechanical awareness.

One insanity of linear functionality in modern society, is that there you have no control or choice over what you will spend most of your life doing. The idea of there being any choice in careers or jobs is laughable to say the least. People, given the circumstances, and choices available, usually gravitate towards the highest paying jobs with the highest status: regardless of what they like doing. Just because you like playing with children, does not mean you will work as a babysitter or nanny the rest of your life. Work is not supposed to be fun except for the exception: which exists only to prove that all the other jobs are not fun. Humans were never designed to spend their lives performing single-purpose linear functions or jobs. No human was ever genetically designed to become an engineer or a lawyer. To do only one thing or one job is a horrible, horrible waste of human life energy, time, effort, focus, and creativity.

But civilization is so structured; that the only way you can survive is by functioning linearly. The only way you can make a living is by functioning linearly. The only way you can think is by thinking linearly. The only way you can read is by reading linearly. The only way you can speak is by using logic and words linearly. The only way you can succeed is by functioning-thinking-speaking-focusing-feeling linearly.

The idea of linear usefulness in civilization is so insane, so corrupt… merely because it is based upon mechanical negative linear functionality. You may be the most talented, the best aeronautics engineer in the world… but. If you are unemployed… you are considered totally useless. You may be the best brain surgeon in the world… But. If you are unemployed. Then you are considered to be worthless. You may be the most talented, the best cook, mother, carpenter, writer or artist in the world… But. If you are unemployed. Then you are considered to be useless… a total failure. So much so: that many people who once were employed and fall out of employment, or are retired… kill themselves, commit suicide… because they are no longer linearly useful to civilization anymore. This is the same kind of insane Negative circular logic employers use on employees:

'We need an experienced -------, do you have any experience?…. No? Sorry… can't hire you. How do you get any experience? Get a job. How do get a job? Get hired. How do you get hired? 'You need to have experience.'

Meaning, screw your humanity… or the fact you happen to be a human being. If you aren't being linearly useful as a tool to be used by civilization; then nobody cares if you starve, die, go broke or have a mental-emotional breakdown. That is what civilized people are supposed to base their self-esteem and self-worth on. Huh? The idea of only using one ability of any person, and not using anything else of their abilities, potentials, talents, etc. Is a totally ridiculous wasteful, inefficient, stupid, limiting way of living or doing anything. It is a horribly boring way to live. And it turns people into boring machines because they are forced to spend their energy doing only one thing, one function, so narrowly, that people develop a tunnel-vision of such narrowed blindness and non-awareness of any other possibility, any other part or aspect of themselves, they stop learning-growing-changing, asking questions, being curious. They stop living. Instead: they only function as machines. Until their machine-existence becomes normal. Until life and living becomes mostly a machine functioning existence. Until they stop being creative, stop having fun, stop laughing, stop playing, and only work, and try to relax from working too much. Until anything else other than their work becomes strange-weird-crazy-unimaginable-impossible-dangerous-feared-hated-disliked-sneered-at-laughed-at-ignored-denied-avoided. Until every person's life branches off from any shared experience, until people's lives become so linearly insular, that every person develops their own habits-customs-lifestyle-norm-reality, that people live next door to each other yet are completely alienated from each other because they apparently have nothing in common with each other

Civilization only exists because we function *linearly* most of our waking hours. Linear functionality is how civilized society works. It is the functional backbone of civilization. Without it civilization could not survive or exist for one second. Take away all linear functionality, and what is left? Just people living… getting along as best they can.

But what does linear functionality actually do? What is the result? It teaches the obscene lie; that work comes before family, friends, children, love, laughter, play, fun, socializing, being human. It teaches human uselessness. Linear functionality teaches emotional uselessness… that functioning mechanically is more important than human feelings. This is one of the most crippling things any human can learn. Babies, bawling in tears, watching mommy or daddy, or both, leaving for work: are taught at a very early age that they are not needed, not wanted, or loved. The message it sends is that their parent's work is more important than they are. It teaches them that work is much more important than love, or caring, or looking after children… that work is more important than feelings, or family, or being human. That any kind of linear functionality is not only important, it is sacred… never to be questioned or analyzed. Children are taught this obscene degrading dehumanizing lie each day; as their concerns are ignored in their parents rush to go to work… and again when their parents come back after work: by their parents exhausted inability to even listen to them. Teenagers are considered to be generally useless: simply because they have not yet learned how to function linearly yet in a specialized job or career. This weird cultural belief forces people to study and work for years, just so they can become linearly functional at one thing, just so they can have the privilege of looking for work, and be forced to compete as adversaries and enemies and competitors and strangers against each other. In order for anyone to get a job, we must fight against each other to get that single job, or career… we must become competitors, antagonists, enemies.

This destroys all love-trust-liking-caring-fun-happiness-play… it destroys all social bonding. It destroys all social groups and social activities. Anyone with a linear interest, a linear focus, a linear hobby, a linear career, a linear job, a linear chore:… instantly has nothing in common with anyone else who does not share an almost-identical interest in their linear ----- ; In fact, all these other people no longer even

exist for them. Linear interests force people to branch-off from each other in so many countless ways, on so many countless levels: that it becomes normal to regard all the thousands of humans you see every day as non-human humans… as impersonally functioning machines. And that is a social divider of huge power.

Ask any married person what comes first in their priorities and they will put their family first. *However*: in order to afford a family, a car, a hose, clothes, etc. *They have to spend most of their time working.* And nobody is willing to admit that putting their family first, and work second: is pure hypocrisy. What their *actual* priority is… is work at job first, work at chores second, relax from job and chores third… and *family last.*

Until paying for the car, the clothes, the taxes, the food, the mortgage, takes a higher priority… and the work needed *to pay for* all these other higher priorities increases also… until there is almost no time, no energy, and no money to spend upon the supposed priority of family at all. What people *say* their priorities are… does not even vaguely resemble their actual priorities. It is called lip-service. White lies. Normal polite politically correct bullshit. What if a parent honestly said that their work had a higher priority than their family? They would be disapproved of, and ostracized and lectured by hypocrites who are not willing to admit their own unpleasant truths.

People are taught that they are only useful if they can successfully perform *a single* task working in a factory, or a single career as a lawyer. Tellers punching cash registers are used as single-purpose machines, to perform a single linear function. They must become enemies to each other: competing for the same, boring, easy, lucrative jobs. From birth to death: people are considered to be basically useless; unless they specialize in a linear function or a specialized, linear career. This effectively strangles and destroys nearly all human potential, human self-esteem and human values.

The growth, evolution, and development of linear functionality creates Specialization. Linear functions and models grow just like bushes and trees do. The farther any linear function goes, the more it branches out into more and more specialized linear functions. And just like a bush or a tree, the farthest-most ends, the extremities take up most of the energy, and grow and flourish the most. The result is that the more specialized the function, the more useless it is to the rest of the model, yet the more resources it sucks out of the linear tree in terms of money, and man-hours, and human life-energy hours. The result is the more specialized your function, the more lucrative it is the higher status it enjoys, the more money you are paid to do it. So in order to survive and succeed inside civilization; people waste their lives training and studying to become as specialized and as useless and wasteful as possible in the narrowest fields-linear models; because that is where the money is. In other words: the civilized notion of success is finding the most useless, specialized function possible that pays the most money.

Until you get scientific researchers who are so specialized that they cannot explain what they do, or why they are doing it: because their specialized linear functions are so meaningless and useless, that they have no understanding of what they are do; and have no goal or purpose in their specialized research. In other words; they are being paid just to fart around with some complex machines.

Yet this kind of specialized insanity is exactly the kind of stupidity that is worshipped in awe and reverence simply because it is so specialized, because it is so complex, because it is so incomprehensible, because it is so useless, because it is so stupid, because it is so irrational, because it is so unjustifiable, because it is so illogical. Then you have the curious dynamic of ignorant people worshipping something merely because they do not understand it…because they are ignorant about it.

They are only worshipping the effect of their own ignorance… it is the effect of ignorance that creates this awe and reverence. What people are actually worshipping is the ignorance itself. It is a vicious cycle that creates the norm of people who do not expect to understand their own part in this, who are not expected to question any linear function at all. And the more specialized and useless and complex their linear functions become: the more unquestioningly they pursue it, the more narrowly they focus on it, the blinder they become, the more non-aware they become, the more disconnected they become, the dumber they become.

The ability to ignore your surroundings, ignore the people around you, indifference, denial, narrow, obsessive behaviour: all this comes from linear functionality. Linear functionality is the rationalized excuse for every imaginable kind of inhuman behaviour. The cop writing an expensive ticket to an unemployed person with no car insurance… the lawyer evicting a penniless family out into the street, with their wailing terrified children in total shock… the telemarketer making hundreds of intrusive phone calls an hour…are only: "doing their job". They are only enforcing the law; they are only following company policy, obeying the law, obeying regulations, they are only following one linear train of thought, one linear set of rationalizations, and one linear model. Linear functionality destroys all human sense of love, caring, kindness, morality, ethics, and humanity. It forces people to become inhuman, single-purpose functioning robots. It destroys all critical, comparative awareness and thinking. Linear functionality today is leaving billions of unwanted, less fortunate people to starve and die in hopeless misery. It has created billions of human outcasts… rejected by their own tool-societies, rejected and forgotten by the entire population of more fortunate humans… simply because they do not happen to be linearly useful as tools.

All physical violence is simply the accumulated power of an explosive energy being directed along a single, linear path… like an axe, an arrow, a bullet, or a missile. All destruction, all brutality, is energy-power being used linearly… functioning linearly. All the armies in the world are merely examples of linear functioning, linear destructive power and linear non-critical behaviour gone rampantly insane. What if there was no linear functioning, linear thinking, linear logic, linear power, linear inhumanity, or linear destructiveness? What if we thought-felt-acted-inter-acted on more than one level at a time? Today…people cannot even imagine such a way of living. The abstract linear line is what we do with our brains, our eyes: we draw lines with our eyes, with our minds, with our thoughts, with our actions; because we have been trained to do so from birth. We have become tainted with tools so much that we lose our own humanity in the process. All because we do not question the linear effect of using tools on ourselves.

Linear thought habits destroy all critical-comparative awareness and thinking.

When you are sitting in a traffic jam on the freeway… do you try to be critically aware? No. What does being in a linear traffic jam teach? It forces you to become resigned to your lot. It forces you to push down all of your impatience. It forces you to store up all of your anger at the stupid linear things, regulations, machines, that obstruct you and prevent you from doing anything at all. It forces you into a near permanent state of boredom. It forces you not to think critically. It forces you to be hopeless. It forces you to waste your time. It forces you to waste your life… looking for a linear part to fix a linear machine, and follow the linear regulations and laws.

If everyone who bought any machine; actually followed all of the instructions to the letter of how to maintain it, and run it, and studied all of these books so they would know when to do their proper regular maintenance… they would find that all the time they thought they saved is lost in the extra time they took to run and maintain all their machines and appliances.

Everyone sluffs off these details of how to properly maintain your VCR, or Fax, or Computer, or Car, or Washing Machine, or Fridge, etc. The result is; machines continuously breaking down, and furious consumers trashing them, and buying new ones. Only to find that the newer the machine, the more complex it is, the more it breaks down, the longer it takes to learn how to use it, the cheaper its quality, the shorter its lifespan. Then they mourn for the good old days… when a refrigerator used to last 50 years. And a car lasted 30 years. When the machines were actually simple enough to be fixed easily. When you compare the quality of a car built 50 years ago to the ones being built today: the old cars were heavier, simpler and not as complex. But they lasted longer, broke down less and were cheaper to fix. So… what do you want? A piece of modern, overpriced, expensive junk? Which you will be forced to trash before you can get your money's worth out of it? Something that is expensive as hell to fix? Or do you want a simple, reliable, practical vehicle that does not gouge your pocketbook; and gets you from point A. to point B, just as effectively and comfortably as the brand new car does? What do you want: a car or a status symbol?

Which is easier to drive? Faster? More comfortable? Has more gadgets? Rides smoother? Oops. You just lost your common sense. You prefer complexity to simplicity. You prefer luxury to hardship. Even if it is the ease of a newer, more expensive model car to an older cheaper, more reliable model car. People do not bother to compare one linear normality to any other norm. People stop comparing at all. They stop thinking critically. They stop asking questions about anything. If your company orders you to do things a certain way, then it is totally unimportant what someone else thinks, or how someone else does a linear function. You just follow your narrow, linear orders and ignore everything else because nothing else is important. That is how soldiers are trained to kill, that is how you are trained to use tools and how to function in the workplace. The result is a brutalized, non-human machinelike behavior that has become normalized throughout society.

One problem with linear functionality is that it creates waste. It creates pollution. It kills. It is destructive. It creates things that are disposable. It creates uselessness. Use a paper bag once: then throw it away. Use a chemical in a factory: then pour it into the river as a useless waste product. Burn wood, coal, or oil once: and throw the useless exhaust gases and particles into the air and dump the useless soot into the ground, where it kills all living organisms that exist there. Use a pair of shoes until they wear out: then throw them away as a useless piece of junk. Make one grammatical error on a printed page, and throw it away as a useless piece of paper that is not linearly perfect. Every form of human waste, every polluting, toxic, poisonous waste product we create comes from this insane dynamic of linear functionality. All linear functionality results in one-sided, imbalanced, accumulating waste.

The civilized concept of linear success. The idea of making linear mistakes. Poisons all of our lives. If we make too many mistakes; then we lose. All sports are designed to be played so the athlete that makes the least mistakes win. Every war ever fought is won by the army that makes the least mistakes. Every civilized success story is about the person who makes the least mistakes. Winning and success is achieved by not making mistakes. We have been raised to fear making any mistake. We are terrified of doing anything wrong; because it is a mistake. What is wrong? Whatever an Authority tells you is wrong.

If there is one thing wrong with the linear logic process of a computer program. That program crashes. If one thing goes wrong with a modern passenger airliner… that plane crashes. If one thing goes wrong in a nuclear reactor, it crashes. If one thing goes wrong with the power grids of modern industrialized nations. The power to whole cities crash. If you make one mistake navigating a ship or plane… you can crash and die. If you miss any linear target, you either lose, or crash or die.

Chapter Six A: The Beginnings of civilization

The civilized farce called education is based upon giving the right linear answer, the only one correct linear answer, to one linear question. If you go off that predetermined linear path, if you make any mistake: then you fail, you flunk. If you make too many mistakes: you are uneducated. As a result, the more educated a person is, the stupider they become: because they are terrified of making a mistake. Because they have been taught that there is only one way, one correct answer. Because they have only been trained how to think linearly. However: the Universe does not function linearly at all. The Universe does not function by following only one linear path. It makes mistakes. Making mistakes is only way the Universe can function. There is no such thing as a 'success' in the Universe.

Unless you want to select a particular thing and call it a success. But in order to do that, you would have to give all the glory to the trillions of mistakes that had to come before that single mistake, in order for this single success to exist. Human civilization tries to function linearly… without making any mistakes. As a result… it screws up everything it tries. And humans never learn from these linear mistakes. We keep doing the same mistakes over.

One lesson in modern technology is drummed into human brains until we absorb that message in fear, and unquestioning obedience. Whatever is done: must be done *only one way*… and that way must be perfect. If a nuclear reactor built along the edge of the Pacific Ocean does not work perfectly… if it leaks… it can destroy half the Earth's oceans in a single cataclysmic poisoning. Yet people do not give a single thought to the nuclear reactor between Los Angeles and San Diego, only a few thousand feet from the entire Pacific Ocean… without any fail-safe or sensible precautions to prevent a nuclear mistake from poisoning the entire Pacific Ocean and turning it into a death zone for millions of years. If that ever happens… then literally hundreds of millions of humans will starve to death because there will be no more fish in the pacific ocean… all because only one human machine did not work 'perfectly'. It is this kind of linear logic, and technology that is systematically destroying all living things on this planet including human animals.

In every manufacturing process, there is only one way to do it. Every other way is wrong; a mistake There is only one way to do a job… any other way is wrong; a mistake. Even if the wrong way is faster, better, easier, simpler, etc. In every sacred cultural dance and ritual: there is only one way to do it. Every other way is wrong. It is not only a mistake, it is such a sacrilege that if anyone even dares to try to change the only right way… they are killed. Or not even listened-to. Or laughed at. Or completely and utterly ignored. Every process, every ritual, every government, every business, every corporation, every family… the daily routine and habits of every human on this planet… literally everything humans do, we do only one way. And God help anyone who tries to even suggest that there is any other way to do it.

Every machine works only one way. Every machine must be repaired and maintained in only one way. Every machine can only be assembled only in one way. Every machine can only be disassembled only in one way. Every linear form of logic and rationality has only one answer. All of these exclusive, one-way, one-answer, one-success ways conflict with each other. They are not the only way. No single linear path is the only way.

Yet this is how all civilized cultures and societies work. They never change the basic dynamics by which they work... Western civilization sells the idea of no change as being a revolutionary change. How? By glorifying explorers, people who pushed the limits… Only after they were safely dead… And only if their new path is adopted by the rest of society… only then do they suddenly become publicly recognized as trailblazers … Or; going where no man has gone before.

Chapter Six A: The Beginnings of civilization

Once a person blazes a linear trail. Then others follow that linear blazed trail mindlessly… until it becomes a beaten path, then a road, and finally a concrete highway. Because all of the people following that linear blazed trail never explore any other linear trail or possibility. Until every new blazed trail, every new linear path becomes set in stone, set in ritual, set into habit, set into routines, into tradition, into law, into culture, into dogma, into belief systems, into norms, etc… etc. That is not change. That is the best way to change as little as possible.

The more specialized our tools became, the more specialized and exclusive humans became, the more they belonged to exclusive clubs, cliques, groups, professions, religions, etc. The mindset of exclusiveness, the idea of exclusiveness, the attraction of anything that is exclusive. Thinking along certain exclusive rationalized paths. Feeling exclusive, special. Forming exclusive societies, groups, etc… comes from humans using tools that increasingly worked only in one, specialized way. We trained ourselves as tool-using apes for millions of years to think, feel, act and inter-act linearly: by adapting ourselves to the tools we used. Instead of to the environment we lived in. But this incredibly narrowed form of adaptation led us to lead narrow, blinkered, linear lives devoid of all creativity and wonder. Without the sense of pure wonder, humans are just walking tools… justifying their use of tools by linear rationalizations, which are meaningless outside the context of tools. This is a self-contained form of circle-logic. This vicious cycle that needs to be broken if the Earth is to be saved from further destruction by civilized humans. Linear functionality has no validity outside itself. It has no meaning or use outside of civilization. In actuality: it is our tools that are using us to use them. We only fool ourselves by rationalizing that this is our godhead, our supreme uniqueness that makes us superior to all other living creatures.

If you want to get an idea of what the wisest possible linear human wisdom is… just look at how the famous ancient Chinese book of wisdom called the 'I Ching' uses linear lines to explain how and why the underlying dynamics of people's lives work. It transfers a 'random' tossing of six round coins in all its possible permutations into linear translations of connected and unconnected lines. Without even understanding or explaining why this transfer of round coins- to linear lines takes place. It takes place because the human animal is the only animal that walks upright and the only animal that translates all the horizontal life energy of all the earth and all the living things on it into vertical energy wave-sensations. There is no reason this book needs to transfer the permutations of six found-tossed-round coins into linear lines in the first place… it just does it unquestioningly… unquestioningly transforming all of its wisdom and explanations into linear lines. And from these mostly meaningless linear abstractions, translate the actual energy dynamic back into common sense words… why? Because by the time this book was written, human reality had become so linear that, it had to interpret the entire actual Universe into and through linear lines.

This book does not bother to explain why the tossing of coins is even needed, or how this tossing works. There is no such thing as randomness in the Universe. The tossing of the coins is merely a way of accessing and detecting finer, subtler energy waves emanating from human life-auras that determine exactly… precisely… which of these permutations will show up because once you throw up round coins into the air near you… they instantly become self-balanced… and the energy of their motion joins with the energy of the human aura of the person throwing those round coins. The self-inveighed value placed upon what each side of the coins… whatever the heads or tails mean to that person then align themselves to whatever subtler energy is coming from that person's aura.

Why? Because humans are capable of soaking… filling any physically dead object with their own energy, and their own meanings… merely by being near these objects or focusing their attention on

them. That is how and why all sacred objects gain, hold, and accumulate supposedly magical powers of healing. The more hours and years human life-energy poured into making any artefact, the more it is revered and put into museums. That is also why we obsess and revere old, dead artefacts that were once made, created, and used by humans… because the aura-energy emanating from these artefacts have been permanently changed with the overlaid aura-energy of their most recent past into a personal history of its creators-makers-users… and we sense that lost history of these forgotten people and try to resurrect their memory.

How the Chinese book of changes works is simple but subtle. The tossed coins have to be held in the hands of the tosser… in order to absorb that person's Auric energy field… and then this energy then determines precisely in what combination of permutations the tossed-near perfectly-balanced moving coins end up on the ground as a result of that tossing. All this is understandable and explainable. That is…if you understand what is going on in the more subtle energy waves of living things, which no scientific measuring device can sense, and which science assumes has no energy to detect in the first place.

Nevertheless... Changing horizontal energy waves into vertical energy waves when they are not ready to be changed and are damaged by that change is a blood-sin of violence. An undigested insight that is misused can become the creation of more evil. No human is supposed to become aware of energy waves they are not directly attuned-to, and have no understanding of. Because then, they will use that subtler energy-knowledge for more crass, brutal, selfish motives, and pollute their own psyches and physical bodies with pre-knowledge they are not ready to use properly yet. The mere use of the Book of Changes for any self-interest automatically destroys the wisdom it is seeking to give to the tosser. So… most uses of the book result in null effects. The book itself is an evil book of pre-knowledge that was designed specifically for people obsessed in getting a spiritual advantage over other people… by finding out insights that they were not supposed to find out yet. Any positive use of that book is harmless, because then, it only reveals what the tosser already knows deep inside themselves… Then it is only a confirmation of what the person already knew instinctively… on a gut level. So there was no good or positive reason for that book ever to have been published or written in the first place.

Now take the linear use of lines… look at how human wisdom uses these lines… and you will find that any human wisdom that even uses linear lines at all is potentially a corrupting force that gives people pre-knowledge of things they are not ready for yet. This book is an exception. Why? Because it explains the dynamics of what is called wisdom so anyone can understand it, so they can use their own wisdom and not use one single thing in this book for their own advantage. In fact I challenge any human to see if they can use anything in this book to gain any kind of advantage for themselves. The fact that this cannot be done proves this book has a positive energy that is incorruptible… because it happens to be written with the intent of destroying everything that is corrupt

While on the other hand: the Book of Changes was obviously corrupt before it was ever written… Because the goal of that book is an attempt to systematize all signs and meanings specifically for the use of the advantage of the reader of the book… That is the reason it was even written… Its original intent is corrupt. Why is the 'The Book of Changes' revered as a mystical sacred book? Because people do not understand how and why it works or does not work. Once you understand how to use this book positively, then you no longer need to use it all. Then you can follow your own wisdom and gut instincts and throw the book away. Once you understand any self-interest, or self-advantage that is Negative-weakening-unloving-imbalanced is Evil: then you will not use the book.

Similarly, you do not need to read this book if you already understand the dynamic and principles contained in it. But if you do not understand these principles; then this book can become a valuable asset in understanding yourself and the civilization you live in.

Tool Functioning vs. Human Functioning

The way you deal with things is affected by *what* you deal with. The way you deal with things is determined not only by what you deal with: but for how *long* you deal with it. Kindergarten teachers who spend most of their time with little pre-school children become unused to dealing with other people on an adult level simply because they have become more used to socially interacting on a child's level. Mechanics who spend most of their life fixing mechanical problems: are only interested in mechanical things.

Human dysfunctionalism comes *from* using tools. Tool functionalism *creates* human dysfunctionalism. By spending more of your time dealing with tools and machines than dealing with living humans and living creatures: you end up treating living things including yourself: like you treat tools.

Why do people love tools so much?

Because a tool or machine does not demand your time and attention like children do. Machines are not demanding, they do not whine or cry when they are hurt.

Once they are fixed: *you can ignore them.*
As long as they function correctly: *you can ignore them.*
After you fix a tool or machine: *you can abandon it.* And leave it alone, and ignore it. Until it breaks down.

If a tool breaks: you can throw it away.

If a tool breaks: you can always make another one.

You do not have to pay attention to machines. As long as their mechanical function works: you can take them for granted.
Slaves that are alive feel pain. Slaves that are not alive do not feel pain. You can use tools like mechanical slaves. You can abuse them. You can yell at them. You can throw them out the window or stomp on them and break them and they will not protest against this brutal destructive treatment.

Unlike like living children, unlike like living things: you can do anything you want to them. Compared to a nice cold, unfeeling dead machine: a living child is a constant nuisance. You have to listen to it. You have to play with it. You have to spend time with it. You cannot do what you want. If you abuse a child and tear off its arm: it will not keep on functioning without arms. Toys are much better. You can tear off their arms of a teddy bear or a doll: and keep on playing with it pretending it is your friend. It does not bleed and die. It does not treat you badly. It does not go off and play with other children. It does not leave you alone. It does not hurt your feelings. It does not do nasty things to you. It does not treat you like a machine or a toy. You can treat your doll like a toy. You can treat your model car like a toy. The model car and doll cannot treat you like that. Tools are a perfect for training people the dynamics of one-sided, dysfunctional relationships. Which they then apply to living things and living children and living people: simply because we have been brainwashed by being raised in the over-

intensive tool-use society called civilization. The culture of using tools affects the culture of living people. How much of time you spend with tools, or machines. How much time you spend with dead things. Affects how you deal with living things. How detached you are from the things you deal with: determines how dysfunctional you become in how you deal with all living things.

For hundreds of thousands of years before civilization: we threw away broken spear points. We threw away broken arrow points. We threw away broken or dulled knives. We threw away broken useless flint and stone tools for millions of years before we settled down and became civilized. We threw away broken pottery, broken attempts of cutting tools. We threw away untold zillions of shards of segments of flint and stone and bone: as we chipped away at a rock or bone or piece of wood… fashioning tools by throwing away what we did not want or need. What wonder is it that *now:* we throw away our children? What wonder is it that we throw away everything we do not like, and everything we cannot use? That is how lived before civilization. This is how we still live today. Granted it is wrong. But historically… when you put it into perspective… it is an understandable dynamic. The dynamic of throwing away things because they are *mechanically* useless: has poisoned the dynamics of human relationships for millions of years. Today we throw away people who are mechanically useless to us. We call it unemployment. Not throwing away people. We call it firing. We call it letting people go. We call it retiring them. Etc.

Evolving Cycles vs. Vicious Cycles

The birth and death of galaxies, stars, planetary systems, planets, animals, all happen in evolving cycles, which are continually changing as they go through their cyclic processes. The cycles themselves are continually changing. Every cyclic process in the universe: from the radioactive decay witnessed in all atomic nuclei, to the organic decay of all living things are changing-evolving cycles that never duplicate themselves or repeat themselves; because everything in these evolving cycles is changing. The dynamic of any cycle is only generally similar to other cycles of its type and level. But no cyclic process is ever duplicated. No cyclic process ever produces the same galaxy, the same star, the same planet, the same tree, the same leaf, the same atom, the same electron, etc… they do not even produce the same kind of galaxy, the same kind of star, the same kind of planet, the same kind of tree, the same kind of leaf, the same kind of atom, the same kind of electron. There is no such thing as genetic duplication in living things. Only general models… or species: which produces unique examples of that general model in each individual living organism.

The human genome project took the DNA of one living person: in order to 'map out' the general model of human DNA. However, the scientific information they gain from any single DNA sequence is useless unless it is compared and evaluated to a large enough number of other people's DNA. And that will only give them a chance to vaguely understand some small part of that tiny sequence's functions. If they took a second person to map out their entire DNA, it would be so wildly variant from the first, that nobody would be able to make a single logical or constructive deduction from it even if they studied those two DNA models for a million years. Scientists do not tell these shocking facts to the public. Because if the public knew how completely futile, stupid and wasteful 99 % of all scientific research actually is; then the public would move to stop funding on 99 % of all science grants funded by their tax-dollars.

The fact that human DNA is 98% identical to the DNA of a chimpanzee is another example of false advertising. Nobody has mapped the entire genome of a chimpanzee. This is only an estimate taken from a few samples. Which are totally insufficient to cover the entire genome of a chimpanzee. That

the basic, general order of gene sequences throughout the entire strand of hundreds of thousands of sequences, are generally different… by *roughly* a 2 % difference…

But, *which* 2%…? If one of those 2% variant genes is a major gateway gene; then you have an entirely new species!

The public has been fed an incredible mass of misinformation by all of Science. All science textbooks are full of lies. People think that the atomic number of any atom is an immutable constant… that the atomic weight and number of oxygen is twelve. This is just another hoax perpetrated onto gullible students. Every oxygen atom has its own unique weight. No oxygen atom has the identical weight of any other oxygen atom. The reason the weights of atoms are so puzzling to the public is that these weights are just an average… of the oxygen they measured to make that average. If any scientist tried to find the average weight of oxygen today, they would not only find that their average of oxygen was different from the textbook average: but that they would get a completely new average that would force the publishers to recall all of the science books on this planet, and re-issue new ones with a more accurate average… Only to be forced to do it all over five years later.

Why? Because all atoms decay. No atom has the same weight at any two given moments of time. Is this dismaying fact ever put into textbooks? Never. Science has not and cannot grapple with even understanding this gradual decay on atomic, and sub-atomic levels simply because the realm of quarks and leptons is so infinitesimally small that it has no measuring instruments that can trace and record what happens to the subtle goings-on of these energy dynamics. Is this ever mentioned in science textbooks or models or theories? No. Because it would cause too much speculation. It would raise too many questions. It would make too many students question what Science is all about. It would make too many people doubt, and question Science itself.

Science does not want any of this to happen. Science wants zealous acolytes who are as blind and as unquestioning of their gospel as Catholics are unquestioning of the pope's edicts. If you ever try to press any scientifically informed person about this; they will try to laugh it off, or avoid the issue. And… and. Try to pretend. That fudging a universal constant is not really important! Besides; what else can they do? They have to fudge it. It's not their fault that atoms decay. They will never admit to you that they are hiding from their own scientifically known facts, and hiding all those truths from the public so nobody ever asks them any unpleasant questions.

One warning signal that always exposes liars is fake anger and outrage. So: if you push any person too far with any unpleasant questions, do not expect to get an honest answer out of them, and do not be surprised if they become hostile and hate you for asking them anything that makes them feel even the least bit uncomfortable. If you get an angry response, it will only tell you that you are on the right track… and should pursue your questioning elsewhere. People who have guilty secrets and secret knowledge will do anything to avoid answering any question directly and honestly.

The point is that Science has given the public an entirely false image of the Universe they live in. Science has attempted to portray literally everything in the Universe as mechanical, duplicated, replicated, repetitive cycles, structures, processes, forms, etc… when the exact opposite is true. Every cyclic process in the Universe, on any level, at any given moment, is different, unique, constantly changing: never ever the same... Never identical, never absolutely repetitive, never ever absolutely duplicated…period. Civilization is different. The imbalance of one-sided accumulation creates what we call: 'vicious cycles' that are frozen and do not change… as opposed to natural ones that do change.

Chapter Six A: The Beginnings of civilization

One example of a vicious imbalanced cycle is the excessive need for protein in our diet. Why do we need so much protein? Because of accumulated pain-stress that comes from an imbalanced, unnatural lifestyle. This led our ancestors to hunt more to get more protein. Instead of being harmless gatherers of food like other apes, they became hunter-gatherers. This made them concentrate on developing better tools to hunt with. This led to the addiction of eating dead, protein-rich meat instead of still-living plants as a main source of protein. This led to hunters seeking out the most concentrated areas of wild life to hunt in. This led to humans living almost exclusively near wetlands, where more game abounded that were easier to hunt. This led them to ultimately settling down around these wetlands. This led to them raising staple crops to balance their imbalanced protein rich diet. This led to animal husbandry as the wild game was killed off. This led to a much higher level of protein imbalance in their diet needed to fight-sustain their higher stress levels from living a more imbalanced, sedentary, settled existence because the had accumulated too many people in one small area. This led to the vicious cycle of expanding civilized settlements spreading out over the entire planet. Thus creating higher concentrations of overpopulated areas, cities, more stress, more dietary need for protein, more animal husbandry… until we have ranchers in brazil cutting down ancient rainforests to raise cattle for a few short years, exhausting the soil that was never designed to grow grass, and then moving on to destroy more rainforest, raise more cattle, for an ever-increasing population with an insatiable appetite for protein.

Another example of a vicious cycle is pain. What are the descriptive words used to describe pain? Pain either explodes, cuts, burns, aches, or throbs. When were these words first invented? When a human smashed a tool against their hand. When a human was cut by the tool they were using. When a human was burned by the fire they were using. When they developed a constant, unchanging pain in their muscles by living unnaturally, doing unnatural, repetitive motions using tools; so their muscles started to ache without getting better and healing because they insisted on repeating these unnatural repetitive motions every day, not allowing their bodies to heal naturally. When their inflamed muscles, their cuts, their smashed fingers, their burned hands pulsated with the blood being forced rhythmically through these damaged areas, producing a repetitive sensation of waves of pain, or: more pain, less pain… or:

The sensation of pain was never designed to be experienced endlessly, over and over again. It was designed to be an indication of imbalance that forces us to stop doing imbalanced things; so we will not experience that pain. The sensation of pain was never designed to be experienced endlessly, over and over again. It was designed to be an indication of imbalance that forces us to stop doing imbalanced things; so we will not experience that pain anymore. But we do not understand our own pain. We are overloaded with too much over-accumulated pain to be able to effectively deal with it, experience it and digest it fully. So we block out our pain, we repress it, suppress it, avoid it, deny it, ignore it, hide it, don't deal with it, etc… We do not even consider it unless it reaches crisis proportions: simply because we are numbed by too much pain. We ingest anything that will dull our pain, until we become addicted to these substances.

Addiction is merely a destructive, repetitive process that does not change or evolve as it goes on. Cocaine addiction works no differently than meat addiction except that Cocaine works faster, destroying the human psyche and body, while meat addiction takes half a lifetime to produce colon cancer. Workaholics are no different from alcoholics: they cannot change their repetitive behavior. We are all frozen into countless unchanging, addictive cycles called routines, norms, normalities, traditions, customs, cultures and religions. Some of them we recognize as being vicious, addictive and destructive.

But most vicious cycles are not recognized as being destructive at all. Most human vicious cycles, and addictions are not recognized as being evil… simply because we are not of aware exactly how they work in any larger context. Our addiction to oil is driving us to destroy the entire planet. Putting gas into the tank of a car, to feed a machine with an insatiable addictive need for it… a machine whose appetite for gas never dissipates: is that considered to be a vicious cycle? An addiction? No. That is considered to be normal, non-addictive behavior. Even though our machines are addicted to all kinds of concentrated forms of energy like electricity, gas, oil, steam, heat, nuclear power plants, etc.

What is the glorious invention of the wheel? It is merely a non-changing circular motion by a dead, circular object. It is a repetitive, duplicated motion by an unchanging dead thing. No galaxy, no star, no planet, no eco-system, no animal ever repeats any of their cyclic processes without changing and evolving… except humans and their tools. The vicious cycle of the wheel exists only as a tool used by humans. The motion of the invented wheel is merely a way of producing a linear motion by repeating a circular motion linearly… easily in a repetitive, duplicated cycle. It is merely a way of *not* evolving, not going through the personal hardship needed for you to move something or yourself… without changing or learning anything. Humans never invented cyclic motion: we only found a way to stop it from changing. The mechanical wheel is designed to translate all motion-movement-traveling into the most meaningless energy possible… the most mindless, the stupidest, the most boring motion possible. Thus destroying all sense of wonder. Traveling linearly by wheels becomes boring. The most boring motion in he Universe is watching a mechanical wheel go around. All other orbiting cycles in the Universe change. Our mechanical orbits do not.

Any cyclic process that does not change and re-balance itself as it goes; becomes imbalanced. Our Earth's planetary orbit is continually changing and re-balancing itself as it orbits the sun; because all the other gravitational bodies in its vicinity are affecting it. However, a wheel that is used becomes imbalanced; it must be re-balanced periodically because it does not balance itself. That is because it is an artificial linear cyclic process. It is designed to ignore all bodies around it and under it, and travel in only one direction: regardless of the obstacles that may obstruct its path. In order to accommodate the wheel, humans have destroyed more land than they actually inhabit. The amount of land destroyed by cities is nothing compared to the acreage of land destroyed by building roads and highways to connect those cities… creating artificially smooth paths where a wheel can roll unobstructed. If you took away all the asphalt roads and streets inside any city that are designed and built only for machines, not humans: you would shrink the size and acreage of that city down to a fraction of its present size. A single blockage on a major road artery can paralyze an entire freeway system. Is that an efficient way to travel for a minority of humans who can afford such expensive vehicles? No. But it is done anyways… only not for the billions of poor who have no cars… and only if you destroy all the natural habitats of all other living creatures over a huge expanse of land where you are not even living.

The wheel is the cause of more destruction of our living planet than all the cities and towns, and farms, and factories combined. It is not an evolving cycle. It is a non-evolving vicious cycle of ecological destruction that has not even been considered to be an ecological hazard. Factories that spew toxic waste are denounced for their unthinking destruction of living organisms. But a road is regarded as a boon to all trade, all travel, all business… except when it cuts through your own habitat. Then citizens rise up in droves and fight against the march of progress through their neighborhoods. You think nothing of driving your car through national parks, but build a road through your own living room and will be horrified at the total destruction it causes. Is this selective view of the wheel, of roads sane? That is what linear functionality does: it forces people to develop insane, linear views regarding what is good or bad, useful or destructive. The linear use of the wheel is no exception to this principle.

Another example of a vicious cycle is something called circular logic. It literally mimics the exact function of a wheel. It follows a single linear path of tool-logic without ever deviating from it over and over… repeating itself, endlessly the same, duplicating itself, justifying itself, rationalizing itself… just as tools trained our ancestors to perform the same, identical motions of chipping away at a rock, they have trained our brains to perform numerous identical logic sequences over, and over: without ever deviating into any other possible way of thinking, or considering any other alternative paths of logic. Linear logic goes nowhere. All purely linear logic turns back upon itself: because it does not explore any other way of thinking or living. It does not use any comparative logic, it does not include more than one non-relative perspective.

Linear logic is the most mentally stifling and uncreative way of thinking possible. Yet it is used, duplicated, replicated, espoused, worshipped, revered, swallowed, believed, normalized, cauterized, etc… people use it to tie their shoes, people use it in scientific experiments, people use it in their religion. It is used in every routine, every habit, every repetitive action or thought-pattern, every addictive behaviour. It is used in what we eat, how we eat, what we wear, what we think, how we think. We use the same implements in the same way eating: over, and over. We wear the same clothes in the same way: over, and over. We develop a habit of eating certain things and never try anything new. We develop an aversion to any comparison, any perspective, any exploration. We develop opinions and ideas that we refuse to change or even modify… even when all the scientific evidence tells us that what we think or do is unhealthy, irrational, pointless, and meaningless. Simply because we have developed the habit of circular logic in how we think-act-feel-eat-walk and live.

Vicious cycles can be demonstrated, proven, shown, and seen everywhere. The vicious cycles of pain/boredom/ unhappiness: not necessarily in that order, that creates cravings and addictions… which are only temporary ways of numbing-distracting-ejecting-projecting-reflecting the pain-boredom-unhappiness, and fade: only to leave the addict with the same craving, to use the same drug over and over again. The vicious cycles intrinsic in anything that accumulates, or destroys, or wastes: like the raw addiction for more power, the raw addiction for more profit, more wealth, more facts, more data, more information, more trivia… the addiction for more attention, more status, fame, notoriety… the addiction for more movies, more videogames, more meaningless distraction, more worshipping and obsession with celebrities. The addictions to working like a numbed machine, to not feeling emotions, not feeling your own body, not having your own thoughts, not having your own creativity… the addiction to other people's creativity. The addiction for oil and electricity. The addiction for an ever-increasing gross national product. The addiction to corporation mergers, monopolizing industries and businesses, the addiction to stock swindles, the addiction to instant profit, to lotteries, gambling, corporate takeovers, the insider trading of embezzled stock tips… the addiction to worshipping the greediest and most powerful as heroes… the addiction to belief systems, religions, dogmas, cults, cultures. The addiction to machines, gizmos, technology… the addiction to ever-increasing complexity, the addiction for anything that makes anything easier… the addiction and worship of sloth, obesity, the addiction to not thinking, the addiction to repetitive stupidity and the of v repetitive stupidity.

All vicious cycles function viciously and destructively because they are born from, and evolve out of the vicious, destructive, artificial human eco-system called civilization that is not connected to the natural eco-systems around it. The reason for this destructiveness is the one-sided separation of tools. There is no getting around this basic, fundamental truth. There is no way for civilization to exist without being fundamentally destructive towards everything inside it, and everything outside it. You can try to modify, or ameliorate its intrinsic destructiveness. But you will never be able to make that destructiveness go away unless civilization itself goes away forever and disappears from the face of the

Earth it is systematically destroying.

Boredom

Boredom is one main part in the vicious cycles created by over-intensive tool-usage. Once you get an animal trained to repeat the same act, the same motions, the same process using tools; you end up destroying that animal's ability to adapt any other way. Once the repetitive making and use of tools became the main form of adapting and surviving and living for our ancestors, once their brains were programmed to function like tools functioned… hominid and human awareness began acting like a tool. Either it was being used three ways: physically, mentally or emotionally *as a tool*….

Or, it was turned off

That is the origin, root, and reason for our boredom. When we function like tools every day, we must stop all of our other human abilities, needs, desires, talents, aptitudes, and aspects. That in itself is stressful for us because our bodies, brains, and hearts were never designed to shut down and go into a suppressed state of non-activity. We have to wind up our suppressive process as we go through our specialized tool-functioning roles and push down all our other natural, genetic functions. But once we stop acting this way, we cannot instantly become a balanced, spontaneous, happy, aware person again. We have to wind down from all the stress of acting as tools all day.

The trouble is that it takes the same amount of time for our bodies to wind down from this tool-stress as it took for it to wind up for it. So, if you work for four hour digging with a shovel, or working on a computer: you need to wind down for four hours not doing only one thing. Only after that winding down process can you begin to be human again instead of a human-tool. But civilized societies do not recognize this or admit this. Civilized societies do not give you the time to wind down completely from being a machine all day. And they give you no time to spend just being human even after you have wound down completely. After work, after being a chore-driven house-wife who is enslaved to the needs of the house. After driving your children everywhere, feeding them, washing them, there is almost no time at all to wind down from all this stress. Until you end up winding up and winding down only into higher and lower levels of stress, without any true letup. Until this insane kind of machine-existence, this machine-stress becomes normalized… until it becomes the only condition of life many people are accustomed to.

What happens then, is whenever there is any free time for relaxing from this machine-stress… there is so much of it that people are barely human at all while they are winding down from their over-stressed lives. It would take months of relaxing and not working at all for them to ever begin to rebalance their over-worked lives into a saner format. But this never happens. Because the huge back-load of winding down time they have accumulated… the huge amount of time they need to turn off completely to get back to a saner form of awareness and perspective… bores them. So, they flee their own boredom and become busy, distracted, bouncing around wildly without any calm center.

Psychological studies have been done that seem to prove that *literally: every known addiction; comes from the psychological stress-pain of emotional-mental-physical boredom.* If you bother to study human behavior, you will find that almost all human motivation has two basic conditions: on and off. Our off-motivation is called boredom. It determines why we do almost everything we do when we are not forced to function as tools. What has never been fully understood or focused on, or studied is the pain of boredom. Look at how people act when they start to get bored. They get restless, uneasy… What do

people do to avoid boredom?… Whatever is handy, whatever they can, in any way they can. They simply cannot endure this kind of pain. Humans are not designed to endure inactivity except in a context, condition and environment that does not exist in civilization. Civilization does not even admit that boredom is painful. Civilization only recognizes the on condition of humans. As long as humans are functioning as tools: they have a right to exist. Once they stop functioning as tools, they become useless in the eyes of their societies. Try being on all the time, try working all the time without being off: and you will go insane and have a nervous breakdown. Civilization does not want to admit this half-human necessity of all humans needing to be off. It tries to load people with more and more work… more and more tool-functioning… until the masses rebel and demand shorter work-hours. Now civilization is smarter. It addicts people to affluent lifestyles and then makes it necessary for people to overwork themselves to afford their own supposed affluence. Which they have no time to enjoy since they have to work all day and never take any time off.

The point is, that boredom is a result of over-intensive tool-use, and work. It is the inevitable painful backlash of not living humanely. *It is the result of existing, and functioning mechanically inside a boring artificial environment full of machines.*

How do you change this vicious civilized cycle?

Simple. Instead of work being the number one priority of all civilized societies: make fun the number one priority. Fuck all work. Unless it is so essential, that you have to do it. Put all work at the bottom of your priority list instead of at the top. Put all fun things at the top. Only first, you need to go through your boredom completely. You have to get used to doing nothing. And not escape the pain of doing nothing. Only when you can do nothing without feeling pain, can you start to be human again and start to have fun creatively. Only then can you begin to create your own fun without needing a videogame, a computer, a car or a machine, to have fun. With. All humans need to heal their boredom-pain, and they need to heal their work-pain. Both need to be healed so there is no boring work and no backlash to collapse into deadness after that boring work… but only fun. Then after having so much fun…if you are exhausted… it is actually pleasant… enjoyable to relax and do nothing, think nothing, feel nothing… just 'be' in balance, at peace… and you feel energized, happy, and upbeat. You aren't really tired at all. And you recover your energy almost immediately instead needing hours and days to recuperate from being drained of all your energy.

However: all of these conditions of human awareness are only different aspects that exist in the larger context of Pure Wonder. Because whether you are having fun, or relaxing, or doing nothing, or thinking, or acting, or feeling… your sense of Pure Wonder should be ever-present as the main current to all of your awareness. All being, all relaxing, fun, creativity, love, humaneness, comes from Pure Wonder. Pure wonder is the primal source of all the different aspects of our human awareness… not our tool-awareness. Our tool-awareness is only a form of non-awareness, numbed, distracted, mechanical superficiality: and it is the cause of all our boredom.

How can you get rid of all human addictions?
Get rid of all boredom.

What are some basic causes of boredom? Repetition. Replication. Sameness. Identicality. Duplication. Conformity. Oppression. Suppression. Fear. Hate. Greed. Addiction. Ease. In other words: tools, work, machines: civilization.

How can you get rid of repetition? By getting rid of all mass manufacturing, all machines that duplicate sounds and images, all work that requires repetitive motion and repetitive functions, all machines that duplicate the written word, all technology that depends on duplication and repetition, all customs, traditions habits that force people to repeat the same mindless things endlessly without change, by getting rid of human civilization. Live creatively every day. Do something different every minute. Never repeat anything.

Ooops. Civilization is based upon Repetition. Civilization is based upon the Duplication, Replication, Preservation and Perpetuation of Dead Things. Tools force you to repeat the same things almost identically every day. That's why you're bored.

So; how do you get rid of boredom? Get rid of tools. Get rid of civilization.

But we love our tools. We love civilization.

That is the problem. You have to make a choice. You can't have both.

What do you love more? Boredom; or fun and creativity? Tools and machines; or living things? What do you love more? What you are addicted-to now? Or do you want a new way of living have never experienced?

Profit

The primary aim of all business is to make a profit. Without a profit, no business can exist. Business is based upon profit. Despite the lip service about any *other* cultural-ethical-moral values, or priorities: none of them of them are more important than profit.

This obvious truth belies all of the selective exceptions to the rule. Hewlett Packard may treat some of its employees slightly better than other companies, it may support various charities and community programs: but only for its own workers. That expenditure is only a tiny fraction of its revenue. Where does the bulk of their revenue come from? It comes from selling cheap printers and then selling the owners of those printers; *exorbitantly expensive refill cartridges*. Of all the millions of printers they sell around the world, of all the profit they get from sucking wealth out of all of these communities that use their printers *and over-expensive print cartridges*; how much of that wealth does Hewlett Packard return to the communities they suck money out of?

Zero

How much of that money. Never mind the profit. Is plowed back where it came from?

The answer of course is; none of it.

They may be involved in the few communities where their own factories are situated: but that in no way comes close to any equitable sharing of wealth or profit with their consumer-base where the money actually comes from. There are no exceptions to this financial truth about Capitalism. Somewhere down the reverse pile of pyramidal wealth, somebody has to pay for the wealth that is reaped and accumulated at the top. Wealth is not magically created out of thin air, it has to come from somewhere; it is produced by people. Any system based upon profit, is merely a system for taking that wealth away

from others; and accumulating it and concentrating it.

The oldest pyramid scheme ever invented is the concept of profit. In order to have more than you yourself produce and already have: you need to get it from somebody else. Profit is by definition a pyramidal system of accumulation. If every person made the exact same amount of profit as everybody else, then it could no longer be considered a profit. Then nobody would profit. Then it would merely be a barter system of equal trade and exchange. You can only make a profit if you make more money than someone else.

It is only in recent historic times that the primary way of acquiring wealth has changed from war, raiding, conquering, to a mainly commercial avenue of legalized stealing-profit-taxation. There is no magic in this: even with the use of tools, there is only so much any one person can produce. Profit creates imbalances between what people actually produce and what they actually have. The basic reason for the uneven distribution of all the wealth in civilization is profit. But because most effects of profit are incremental, and passed on: it is not examined closely. Only the largest and most massive misuse of imbalanced accumulation of money like the Rockefellers is ever even looked at… and that is only looked at mildly, as a slight excess of normal human greed.

Yet, any accumulation of money or wealth is only a matter of degree. The root dynamic and effect is the same whether it is a profit of one penny or 1 billion dollars. It is still an accumulation. And nobody looks at the accumulated effect of all the small imbalances caused by profit… even though this totality of accumulated imbalances gives you all of the crushing problems of poverty, starvation, crime, drug-use, etc…

No matter how you structure it: in order for there to be a profit, there must be a majority who are on the losing end of this process. As a general example today, there are the rich nations whose populations number in the millions and the poor nations whose populations number in the billions. The fallout of any profit system is hidden in countless ways. Its costs are carefully not attributed to the system itself, but given general, meaningless labels: such as: underdevelopment, poverty, corruption, crime, starvation, child labor, sweatshops. But if you trace how all profit works… if you trace who profits and how much they profit: then it becomes blatantly obvious why there are such things as poverty, crime, starvation and human suffering. As long as the desire for profit is stronger than the desire to give: the inequity between the haves and the have-nots will continue to exist. Capitalism will always be a success for the rich minority and a failure for the poor majority. Unfortunately, the rich become an ever-smaller minority, while the poor become an ever-greater majority. The new twist on this myth today is that if the rich become filthy rich, then some small pittance might trickle down to the poor and slightly benefit them also.

This idea only sprang up because of industrialization tool-wealth multiplying so fast that the old pyramidal system began overflowing since those at the top simply could not suck up all of that enormous excess. The dream of industrial affluence is now being chased by all of humanity. But of course, that is physically impossible. Neither china, nor India can ever hope to match the consumer glut of affluence that the west now enjoys.

Unfortunately, this myth is the functioning principle of all modern civilized commerce. And today it has become the dominant cultural value of all tool-societies. Why? Because people are physically better off in a wealthy industrialized nation than in a poor, non-industrialized nation. But this relative advantage does not address the root of any inequity: be it in an industrialized or non-industrialized country. Social

justice and equity can only come about by a lack of profit… or at least, the degree of profit being equal for all parties. But when you have one person profiting a thousand-fold, and another profiting not at all: you get injustice and unfairness. As long as someone is profiting at somebody else's expense, as long as there is any imbalance in the pyramidal structure of profit, there can be no justice or equity.

One reason why the arbitrary market value of things are never questioned is because if they were; each person would have to uphold, justify, and rationalize how much they charge for any goods or services. If you are allowed to question the monetary value of anything…mostly meaning how much profit anyone makes. You would have total conflict and chaos… each person would justify their profit-margins as reasonable, and attack any whose profit margin is greater than theirs as unjust. Not until the profit motive itself is eradicated or at least controlled, can there ever be any such thing as a truly happy, harmonious state of human existence in the world. The profit motive runs like a bloodline of inner corruption throughout civilized history. To this day, most crimes can be traced to some kind of profit motive. Without the profit motive, most crimes would never have been committed. Without the profit motive: most injustices would never have happened. Without the profit motive: most wars would never have been fought.

There is a popular notion that if technology explodes fast enough, if people have so much machine-tool wealth: eventually even the billions of poor will somehow benefit from this trickle-down effect of excess… This is nothing more than the lip-service myth of charity, which all the rich and affluent keep spouting. The idea that technology, tool-wealth is the only way we can solve the human problems of greed, hate, inequity, etc., is a complete and total fallacy. The poor want to believe it. They need to believe it. Because if they do not: then their lives are hopeless. Then their struggle to improve their lot becomes pointless. Then the only other hope, the only other alternative is bloody revolution and killing and death, and hate and violence, or resignation, and suicide.

Whenever the poor in the third world try to stand up: not against their oppressors, just for themselves, when they try to improve their own lot, when they are too well off, when they are not sufficiently brainwashed or corrupt: they are butchered, and killed and raped. Their towns are razed to the ground. Their leaders are hunted down and killed and tortured and executed. Until the poor ignorant, leaderless masses become even more brutalized and more impoverished, and live under harsher oppressions, and worse conditions. Until they live their lives mostly in a state of continual abject fear, hopelessness, passivity, resignation, ignorance, illiteracy, humbleness… with their self-esteem so destroyed, their psyches so damaged and so brutalized; that they become easy victims for even worse oppressions and degradations and suffering… as the quality of their lives disintegrate into even worse squalor, filth, and Ignorance. Repeating these endless vicious cycles for hundreds, and even thousands of years. But all that had changed. They have a new god. They have a new hope. Rather than commit suicide. Rather than live lives of utter hopelessness. They cling to the only creed, the only rationale, the only belief that promises them hope: no matter how false those promises are. What is the only hope that is supposed to relieve the suffering of the poor?

Money. Affluence. Wealth.

Not love. Not cooperation. Not self-sufficient-communities. Not self-sufficiency. Not humane values. Not communal living. Not communal values. Not togetherness.

Billions of poor believe that their only hope is money. Their parents work their fingers bloody, and slave all their lives, just to give their children a financially easier life. They pin all their hopes on their

children. Their children now must succeed at all costs. This puts an unbearable burden of guilt, responsibility, and unfairness on their children. Because if their children do not become better off physically; then it means not only that their lives have been wasted… but the lives of their self-sacrificing parents have been wasted in vain also. So their children live every second of their lives with the guilt of having destroyed their parent's lives because their parents sacrificed their happiness and lived miserable lives just so the children could be more affluent. The few, rare, lucky children who manage to escape the old vicious cycles of poverty, oppression, powerlessness, those who immigrate and live in industrialized cities…

They find their old way of living, gone, their old cultures and values and ethics and community gone. And are forced to live by new rules of total insulated selfishness, and become normalized to a completely new kind of inhumanity. The inhumanity of unfeeling, numbed, coldness, instead of the inhumanity of burning hot weeping pain. The inhumanity of living amongst uncaring indifferent strangers instead of close, intimate, poor, fellow sufferers… all searching for the happiness of an easier life to escape their poverty. But if their affluence increases: are they happier? Are they any better off? What is gained and what is lost? Are they running towards something, or are they running away from something? They are running away from their problems. They are running away from their responsibilities. Their immigration is a confession of hopelessness and resignation. Their flight is also their fear of fighting and struggling against the stacked deck and oppression and suffering that they see as being impossible to overcome.

If any oppressed majority, in any third world country had the intelligence and courage to unite as single people; who are oppressed under a single united commonality of their own common humanity: they could tear down their ruling class so fast that the entire civilized World would go into shock.

Only… then every rich country in the world would then in reaction…unite against them: and wipe that country off the face of the Earth.

But… At least then, it would for once polarize all humans; and force us to take a clear moral and ethical position. For once it would clarify things. Who are you for, and who are you against?
Are for the rich? Or are you for the poor?
Do you support rich nations, or do you support poor nations?
Do you support representational governments, or do you support military dictatorships?
Do you support rich international corporations, or do you support small local businesses?
Do you support rich powerful national armies with nuclear bombs, or
Do you support poor weak national armies without nuclear bombs?
Do you support the rich billionaires and millionaires of the world, or
Do you support the poor starving oppressed billions of the world?
Do you worship and adore rich superstars and star athletes and movie stars and presidents?
Or do you adore and love the poor, honest, selfless, kind, unknown, powerless people?
Do you want the safety, security, working for a big established company, or government, or religion, or big financial establishment?
Or do you prefer the unsafe, insecure freedom of working for yourself?

One reason why most of the poor in the world find their only hope by fleeing their own countries is that they see no way to change the unendurable inequality of the status quo in their own less fortunate counties. What is that but a cop-out? What is that but treason to your own fatherland? What is that but worshipping and flocking to the Richest Nations? If all poor people stayed in their poor countries: they

would at least polarize the inhumanity and unfairness of the global system of politics so clearly; that rich people in richer countries would not be able to live with their own conscience. Then there would be less hypocrisy in politics, and more honest hate, more honest injustice, more honest inhumanity. What is international immigration but an attempt to even out the uneven wealth of civilized Nations? Which the nations refuse to do? What is immigration but an attempt by poor people to become equally as wealthy as rich people? What is international immigration but voting with your feet? Why don't all of the poor people living in poor countries move to the rich countries? But here is where the obvious hypocrisy comes in.

Oh. Now we can't have that now… can we? If all the poor people came into our rich country why then…. Then we'd be poor too. Oops. Can't have that. We have to have emigration laws. We have to have quotas. One poor person in a million can emigrate out of poverty. That we can tolerate. You need money to move. If you have no money: you can't emigrate in the first place. Only rich people are allowed to be upwardly mobile. We can't allow poor people to be mobile at all now: can we? Make all legal emigration and immigration between rich and poor countries exclusive, expensive, limited, and controlled, by stringent bureaucratic rules and quotas. Problem solved. This way the really poor people don't have a hope in hell of ever emigrating into richer countries.

Just who are these immigrants who are immigrating out of poor countries? Most of them are among *the richest* people in those countries; *who want to become even richer*. They are the greediest humans on earth. And… their greed is a secret. It is a secret religion which they never speak of. Only the rich can travel. Only the rich can emigrate out of their poor countries. Only the rich in those countries can bribe the officials to give them the necessary documents. Only the rich in those poor countries, and those in power; can pull the strings necessary to get visas and passports. Only the rich have enough money to immigrate to richer countries and set up businesses which will make them even richer. So you have a continual influx of the richest people from the poorest countries constantly moving to even richer countries… a constant flow of increasing, accumulating unspoken venal corruption. But what about the actual poor? The billions of poor? They do not have a chance. They go nowhere. They stay where they are because they are not rich enough to travel period. This is the hypocrisy of our civilized system which pays lip-service to upwards mobility, while denying it to the ones who need it most.

Technology, Capitalism, Democracy: none of these aspects of civilization have the slightest hope or chance of fundamentally changing how all the world's people live. Rich countries exist only at the expense of poor countries. All you have to do is follow the money; and study how the profit system works. The profits made by the rich corporations, the rich nations, the rich industries, and rich individuals have to come from somewhere; and that somewhere is the underdeveloped nations, the masses, the workers, and the consumer. This model cannot be changed by any small dribble of charity. When the lion's share always goes to the top of any pyramidal structure: the result of inequity and imbalance is unavoidable.

Every human act that was ever done to get that extra dollar, every human decision that was ever made to get that contract, to make that sale or purchase; goes to create a system that forces human existence to be based mostly upon self-interest and selfishness. It is the accumulation of each individual act that results in the totality of this condition of human society. By squeezing nearly most of human energy into the narrow confines of business and greed... Nothing else is allowed to flourish. With the increasing grip that our own tools have over our lives; the human qualities of honesty, courage, love, and wonder slowly fade into disuse and atrophy with the passage of time. By forcing most human actions and motivations to be profit-based, and profit oriented; you get a dehumanized society. Then, human issues in every

industrialized nation are looked at, and dealt with purely in a context of productivity. On how to get the population to be the best, the most productive wage slaves, tool-slaves possible. Not on how to produce the most loving-caring-humane people.

The message is obvious; before you can become a civilized human, before you can become humanized in civilized terms: you must first become a complex, sophisticated tool, or wage slave. Being a successful tool is much more important that being a successful human. And these two value systems are in total conflict with each other. As long as people focus most of energy and existence into a narrow, mechanical value-base; as long as the human race stays enslaved to its tools: it will never discover the untapped potential of its own creativity and humanity.

One problem with the profit motive is that anything that is creatively new and fresh quickly gets commercialized into mass mediocrity. This is mostly a result of duplication. If you duplicate one creative idea and sell it to millions; you have effectually prevented any other diversity from springing up: much like a single weed can overcome, choke to death and destroy the natural diversity of different plants that would otherwise flourish. As a result; every new creative idea, every creative impulse, movement, is taken over and not allowed to fully develop due to the poisoning of its original intent, integrity and vision by commercialism. Until our commercial culture preys on every new fad, taste, or creative expression and absorbs it so fast that there is no ongoing creative movement or process alive outside of its domain… all so it can duplicate one of them as many times as possible to make as much money as possible. Creativity is free; it doesn't cost anything. And unless it is allowed the freedom to develop for free without being corrupted by excessive profit, excessive greed and excessive mass marketing: creativity itself is killed at its root and cannot grow. Once any kind of creativity becomes monetarily valued; once people start to accumulate it… it becomes glorified, worshipped selectively, with only the topmost being valued and focused on. All profit is based upon some kind of advantage over others. You cannot make a profit without teaching and training people in lifelong, adversarial, corrupt, practices of secrecy, mistrust, greed and competition.

The only way you can rationalize profit: is as *a form of mutual robbery*. As I said before, and this warrants repeating: human spiritual corruption is necessary for the survival of civilization. Civilization cannot survive without human spiritual corruption. The point I am trying to make is that regardless of splitting stones or atoms: we as a species are not doing anything more intelligently than the first tool-using apes did. We are still doing the same thing they did: only in more sophisticated, refined, and abstract ways.

Even if a person wants to be useful, the pyramidal competitiveness of capitalism only allows that person to be primarily useful as a machine: not as a human. Moreover: people must fight against each other just to have the privilege of working, of being mechanically useful. If a person is not greedy enough, has no interest in fighting-struggling-striving, does not want to be rich, is not good at business: they are by civilized standards, automatically defined as failures. In civilization, it is not enough for humans to just want to live and be useful. They must compete against each other continually as antagonists; they must become ambitious. Anyone who fails to struggle and compete is in the eyes of civilization a failure, because they do not accomplish anything. Civilized humans do not understand that it is actually possible to live without this kind of pressure... And that you can live happily without struggling to accumulate or succeed.

The effect of accelerating technology on humans in recent times has been to turn everything into a race: a race against time, a race against others, speeding around until you get into a state of stress from too

much busyness and from the inability to relax. Everybody is racing faster and faster, trying to keep up with the constant evolution and innovation of tools. However, this race has nothing to do with developing your humanity or being human: it has to do with tools dictating human existence. If you look at every major social malaise from pollution to traffic jams, from urban glut to overpopulation, from corporate monopolies to bureaucracy, you'll find that the dynamic is the same: accumulation.

The lower the pile of any pyramidal-hierarchical accumulation in any human society, the less inequality, unfairness, and imbalance there is; the less people make a profit. The higher up you go, the higher your profit. The less inequity there is between the top and the bottom, between the richest and poorest, the more evenly things are distributed, the more evenly all power-wealth-status-knowledge is distributed; the better life is for everybody; not just a privileged elite. Any social model or business model works better the more it is based on a cooperative basis. A perfect example is the 30-year track record of the Mondragon Cooperative in central Spain.

The problem with any cooperative effort is that it has been invariably corrupted by the dominant 10,000 yr-old hierarchical structure of civilization. Witness Marx's idea-book of replacing all hierarchy with a communal model: and how the so-called Marxists corrupted that idea and transformed it into a brutal, fascist, totalitarian state that was even more pyramidal, even more imbalanced, even more unfair than the capitalist model. The Marxists used the lip-service dogma of communism to concentrate more power at the top than any hierarchy including Capitalism. The Marxist government accumulated almost the total power of their society at the top. Instead of a communal society: they became known as a totalitarian society because their government held total power over everything and everyone. Yet uneducated idiots still think Lenin's Marxism, and Stalin's Totalitarian State; was based upon communism. In fact: the word itself cannot be used anymore… much less the idea behind it. By Stalin adopting the word; "Communism" as a label for the Bolshevik's less civilized brand of systematic butchery and dehumanization. The historical legacy of the Marxist-Leninist dogma which is based upon the idea of small independent communities was totally reversed. The idea of small independent communities was reversed into an attempt at world domination by centralized power through every subversive, sly underhanded lying tactic possible… including trying to overpower all of the other capitalistic superpowers with an even worse brands of military dictatorship than the West supported… The result is today, the word; Communism instead of representing the idea of small self-sufficient communities represents everything that is corrupt and vile. In effect, the Russian and Chinese Marxists successfully poisoned the idea of a cooperative, communal society as a viable alternative to our present model to such an extent that the words; commune, or communism, or anything that is communal in nature is automatically rejected and sneered at as an already proven failure which is a total lie. Russia was never a communist state. It was a totalitarian State of total centralized power: not a state of small self-sufficient independent communities. The Russians tried to export Totalitarianism under the guise of politically brainwashing fervent haters of Capitalism with its glib bullshit phrases. They exported it into China. Thinking to subvert Chinese revolutionaries, and take over their revolution from the inside. As they had done with the Russian revolutionaries. But they were too late. Mao Tse Tsung had already gained power over his followers. He already understood how to use the lies and political rationalizations of revolutionary dogma arbitrarily for his own advantage. He became even more of a Marxist than the Russian Marxists. He out-Stalined Stalin in his brutality and centralization of power. Both Stalin's USSR and Mao's China were totalitarian centralized states: the complete opposite of independent autonomous Communes. The USSR and China after WW2 were the worst forms of civilized centralized power ever to emerge and kill and starve and dehumanize millions of people on a mass scale of centralized inefficiency and stupidity. Yet history still calls these two monsters of

centralized evil; 'communists'. They still call the USSR, and China 'communist' states. When they were the complete anathema, the complete opposite of communal communism.

Israel used a system of communes successfully to establish their colonization of hostile territory… They got away with it. Why? Because they used the older Jewish term for it: and called their communes: 'Kibbutz's', instead of communes. If they had tried to use the word communism instead of the word kibbutzim… they would have been attacked by the West as dirty, filthy Communists, and their Nation would never have gained the support of the West.

Communism was attempted in America in the 1960's and 70's where hippies tried to create communal ways of living. Only… they were so woefully ignorant of what it takes to create and sustain a successful close-knit community. They were already so completely brainwashed and corrupted by their consumer culture of instant gratification and ease. They had no self-discipline, no wisdom and no experience in how to live this way successfully. The Jews had. They had been living inside communistic ghettoes for thousands of years. They knew what worked, and what did not work. But the American youth during the 60's and 70's were already corrupted by their own drug culture and their own greed and their own affluence. As a result: their attempts of hippy communal living, did not last long. Eventually; the hippy generation sold out to the culture of corporate consumerism, and was replaced by the 'me' generation. Their failed attempt of unselfish living created a powerful backlash of reactionary selfishness that is still in Vogue today in America

The abysmal failure of alternative ways of living has always been the rationalized excuse for people to laugh at even the idea of changing the society they live in. However… people do not want to admit that the reason all experimental societies fail is because of the greater context it exists in: civilization. Civilization does not tolerate any other kind of alternate human lifestyle to co-exist peacefully alongside with it. Civilization has stamped out all other kinds of alternate cultures, values, and societies that were ever attempted and came into contact with. All of the early attempts at alternative societies in America were attacked and corrupted. The Mormons had to flee to the deserts of Utah. The Quakers had to hold secret meetings in friend's houses. The Puritans were quickly corrupted by their own work ethic and by their own greed. They became materialists instead of spiritualists and only worshipped dead things, dead materials… that could not be corrupted because they were supposed to hold an unchanging utility and usefulness, and value, and worth for them.

Trying to start, create, and maintain any alternative culture against a dominant culture is not only hard: but almost impossible. You not only have to struggle and work to create and maintain your own culture. But you also have to vigilantly fight against the majority culture to keep it from seeping in. You have to fight against all the outer peer pressure of the greater society your culture lives in, the entire consumer-capitalist-governmental- bureaucratic-cultural-religious powers forces, influences and presence… that will seep into your community as sure as air seeps into your house.

The idea of any kind of cooperative commune, communal lifestyle, or community, or 'communism' has been almost completely wiped out by capitalism. The word hippy is used disparagingly to mean a freewheeling, lazy, bunch of druggies. The word and idea of any kind of commune has been stuck onto the word hippy and typecast to mean a completely unrealistic lifestyle that is not only obsolete, but also laughable. As a result, today the word: commune is barely ever used except in a derogatory fashion. The concept of cooperation is barely ever used. Presently: it is making a minor comeback because businesses are finding out that they can compete better when their corporate infrastructure functions more cooperatively. Nobody points out the obvious hypocritical dichotomy of cooperating to gain an

advantage over others. The concept of cooperation, of any communal social model has been corrupted ever since the tribal us-them mentality was first created by the first overpopulation of nomadic hunters clashing for the best watering holes and hunting grounds, and food sources. Culturally and humanly, we have not evolved past this point for at least 30,000 years.

Civilization… all civilized ways of living, all civilized culture, all civilizations are and have been and will always be purely systems where people can get some kind of advantage over everything and anything they can… you will never have any kind of cooperative society as long as it is structured for the purpose of getting an advantage over others and over the Earth and all the living things on it. We have been inculcated into the religion of advantage; we have been trained to seek advantages. From the cradle to the grave: every civilized human has been taught and trained to seek some kind of advantage over anything they possibly can.

Even after death, this obsession has sucked the resources of every civilized society that ever existed. Every elite class of ruler of every civilized society up until just recently; has poured most of their nation's wealth into tomb building, statue building, pyramid-tomb building. Many early civilized tribes erected huge, time-wasting enormous earthen mounds for their dead tribal kings and nobility. Just so their dead kings could get and preserve some kind of imaginary advantage over the lower classes after death. Others erected huge stone monoliths that wasted even more energy and work and time.

There is no possible way to make any civilized human realize how corrupted they have become by breathing in this brainwashed assumption from birth. That it is perfectly okay to spend your entire life working on, building, and creating dead things. As well try to tell a coal miner who was born in a mine and never in his life ever came out, and never saw the sun, and never saw flowers, and never breathed fresh air that there is a better way of living than inside a coal mine. There is no possible way any civilized person can ever understand their own civilization unless they live in another kind of society that is not civilized and is not structured for advantage. Only when humans create different ways of living that are not based upon advantage, and compare those ways of living to the advantage model will humans ever be able to determine for themselves if their open civilized way are worth keeping. All civilized systems of advantage are based upon the dynamic of accumulation. The more accumulation you have, the more imbalanced that accumulation gets.

The basic principle of accumulation holds true for profit also. This principle determines the effects of all profit. The more profit you have, the more corruption. The less profit you have the less corruption. The removal of excess profit from any profession or career also removes the corruption of excess greed. How many people would become lawyers if they could only make 20$ an hour as a lawyer? How many people would become doctors if they could only make 10$ an hour as a doctor? The answer is: only those who are honestly motivated to help others. Only those whose primary motive is not their own selfishness. Once you remove the excess motive of greed and the excess reward of profit-wealth; you can free yourself of those corruptions and can develop a passion for your work by enjoying the satisfaction of actually helping another person.

The business world is filled with initial success stories that are due to customers receiving more than they expected from people who deliver a better service or product. But since all business is based upon competition and advantage, in order to be a success, in order to make a profit, you must find a way to exploit resources and people. By robbing Peter to pay Paul, this destroys the dynamic of giving more than receiving; and it corrupts any passion people may have for their work. No true passion can come from selfishness, advantage, competition, antagonism, greed, or wealth. The passions of the ego: the

passion for advantage, winning, success, greed, wealth, are all false, fake, temporary, fleeting tool-passions that do not include or develop ones humanity. In order to profit from others, in order to gain any kind of advantage over others, you must in some way, on some level; deal with other people inhumanly and unfeelingly. Profit is one major reason why envy, greed, fear, hate, antagonism, coldness, selfishness, indifference, and inhumanity exist inside civilization. Profit is basically the principle of accumulation expressed in terms of human greed… always wanting more… never being satisfied with what you have, never being happy, never being at peace with yourself or the world you live in. It is the essence of inequity. Without profit: there would be no rich or poor people. If the entire monetary system of world commerce were based upon the exchange of goods and services without one cent of profit, then the accumulation of all wealth would be equally distributed amongst all humans would be equally wealthy.

The root culture of civilization is tool dominant: it is dedicated to increasing the gross national product of every country on earth. It is a mechanical system dedicated to the use, production, flourishing, growth, increase, and accumulation of machines, dead things: not living things. Balancing tool-energy by removing profit does not change the fact that in order to produce dead things, you must destroy living things. To produce newspaper you must kill trees… to dig mines, pave roads, drill for oil, build cities, dams, factories, or highways; you must destroy natural landscapes, ecosystems, watersheds, rivers, lakes, oceans.

If the excess greed of profit were removed from all civilized culture, it would reduce the dehumanizing effect of living in a competitive, antagonistic, profit-oriented culture. As one graffiti artist wrote on the sidewalk: "greed everyday, takes your love away." And if all people were less greedy, less obsessed with always wanting more: they might start loving each other more instead of trying to take advantage of each other… they might start loving the planet they live on instead of destroying it with the cold, inhuman, brutal efficiency of the machines they love so much and use. Profit is only one symptom of the one-sided tool dynamic of separation-segmentation-accumulation. Only by reducing and removing all of these symptoms, especially overpopulation, can you hope to reverse the destructive effect civilization has on this living earth. But you cannot do that without completely exposing and invalidating the corrupt dynamic and effect of profit.

But the issue of profit, the question of profit, the questions and issues of degrees and levels of profit… which industry has which percentage return of profit. How much is charged, what the profit is, whether it is considered fair or excessive… why one person profits hugely while others lose… why there are different levels of profit, why different people, different industries, have different prices. None of this is examined or questioned. Poor starving workers worship their idols, their singers, rock stars, movie stars, sports stars, and never question their right to make millions of dollars of easy profit. Why? Because underneath it all, underneath all the social divides; civilized people share a single, common, universal ethic of greed and envy and snobbery.

But… if this ethic is universal: then why don't people use it to bring everybody together? Why don't civilized people proudly publicize this single universal ethic? Why is this ethic never spoken of? Why is it never faced or discussed? Except among those who are in desperate need, and receiving no help from those more fortunate: accuse them of their greed? But never look at their own levels of greed… because their level of greed is less. Why is the universal ethic of greed the most unspoken, assumed, silent tacit understanding and assumption of all civilized people? Because nobody thinks that they are too greedy…? That they are just as greedy, just as needy as the next person? Because nobody is proud of being greedy?

But that is all changing. Now, America is the most powerful Nation on Earth… and the proudest. Pride goes with power. It is one of the countless connected effects as one corruption creates a multitude of other corruptions. Now it is the proudest Nation on Earth… and the Greediest. Pride-wealth-greed-power-stupidity-laziness, etc are all part of the same corruptive process. And it is proud of its greed. It exports Pride of Greed with their game shows and advertising and media everywhere. American culture is the most widely exported, most widely consumed, most widely mimicked Culture on Earth. The only reason it is so popular; is that it is at least honest enough to be blatantly proud of its greed. Americans are proud of their greed. They think greed is the best thing in the world. Except for a few game shows and government lotteries… ah, er, um… you find that no American is willing to speak of their own greed to another person. Greed is a very personal thing. It is kept secret. People never let other people know how greedy they actually are… If they did they would be attacked, and hated. So any actual mention of it simply does not exist in American society.

Older cultures having any remnants of shame concerning any greed, any teachings of the evils of greed, are *automatically* being cast aside as being out-of-date and old-fashioned nonsense. The trouble is: nobody bothers to evaluate these older cultures to find out just which aspects should be preserved, and which ones should be thrown away. Civilization has finally found its one Universal Globalizing single-common ethic, its universal culture. Just as Ancient Rome was the example of Universal Greed; now the American culture of Crony Capitalism and its Consumer Culture; is being exported everywhere else, and is catching on like wildfire. Only nobody questions the spread of Capitalism, nobody questions their own increasing level of profit, or their own increasing Greed.

There are countless code-words for greed. 'Let the buyer beware.' 'Whatever the market will stand.' 'Laissez faire.' … 'Tanstaffl.' … 'Globalism…' But no honest ones. The universal ethic of all civilized people is one based upon silence, secrecy, deception, self-justification, self-rationalization, self-delusion, dishonesty, avoidance, etc…

The entire legal basis of advantage that modern corporations have been able to wring out of the various corrupt political and legislative bodies has been the mistaken, untrue, false belief that the Supreme Court of the United States gave Corporations the legal rights of 'personhood'. This never actually happened. But the corrupt Supreme Court managed to give the false impression that it did… by the corrupt judge in charge of the case; writing lying, false notes; which *did not* condense the essence of the case. In this case his notes did not condense the case. He wrote fiction. He wrote his own fictional wishes. Which every corporate Lawyer and corrupt judge has taken as actual Law. Just as Aristotle's insane, total lying fiction of 'The Republic' was taken as a sane, rational goal-ideal to make concrete.

Since then… that illegal, false precedent has been taken up as a sacred text... and has been interpreted to mean that corporations, or any business, or corporate entity is regarded by the Law as a human being. With all the rights of a living-breathing human being. Corporations have used this clause from everything such as refusing to allow the EPA to inspect its factories because they were violating the corporation's right of personal privacy to not being required to pay any indemnity for lost wages because the corporation could declare bankruptcy… even when it still had billions of dollars worth of stock, real estate, machinery, etc…

The advantage of a corporation gaining the same status as a living person is obvious: this gives every corporation… or rather: to put it into the proper legal term: every corporate entity. The total freedom to commit any crime they want to, and never have to worry about being jailed. Why? Because you can't jail a corporation. You can't haul a corporate entity into court; you can't force a corporate entity to obey

any law… because there is no legal way you can enforce an abstract, legal, hocus-pocus, imaginary creation to obey anything. Since a corporate entity is not a living entity… it cannot discern the difference between right and wrong, good and bad, or legal and illegal. Even if you could haul it into court. What are you going to do? Ask the charter document of the corporation, a bunch of paper, questions. Ask a piece of paper; if it knows the difference between right and wrong… Huh? Put those pieces of paper into jail. Punish them. Burn them. Shoot the papers. Hang the papers from a tree. Huh?

However… these pieces of paper, as far as the U.S. Courts and all international laws are concerned, are just as human as you are.

If you want to become educated in how to be a criminal: create a corporation. Running a corporation is an education in criminal behavior. People in who start corporations learn how to make money by evading taxes. They learn graft, influence peddling, money laundering, and all of the other semi-legal and illegal necessities to running a corporation. The learning curve of running a corporation is the learning curve of a criminal education. Running a corporation is an education in criminality. Once you create a corporation: you find much to your surprise, that you cannot be punished personally. You find that you can do almost anything you want to, and get away with it. Then you find all of the tax loopholes, all of the illegal practices, all of the unethical procedures that are standard practice of all corporations. Then you find that the larger your corporation is: the more you can get away with things. No matter how corrupt you are: you cannot be jailed or fined. No matter how much you steal or filch: you cannot be prosecuted. Even if your corporation is caught and shut down: all you have to do is start a new corporation. Corporations are very hard to kill, and even if you do kill a corporation: all you have killed is a piece of legal paper. This legal fiction has created the new class of untouchable elite robber barons. They sit on boards of corporations. They make obscene amounts of money for doing nothing, except lining their own pockets. Imagine if you could make hundreds of thousands of dollars by sitting down in a boardroom and joking with your fellow crony millionaires… twice a year: would you do it? Would you consider that you have earned your money? Would you go off on their junkets and holidays called business trips? To hob-nob with your fellow cronies and play golf? It is called the life O-Reilly. It is what poor people dream of.

The corporatization of business today; is one of the greatest evils of modern civilization. Large corporations are killers of small businesses. They are destroyers of common sense, accountability, and morality. They create impoverishment on mass scales; they create all of the centralized evils of centralized power, centralized wealth, centralized planning, centralized information, centralized control of the media etc. Amorality… the complete absence of any code of ethics, or morals is the universal code and ethic of the majority of all businesses, all corporations, and all companies throughout the entire world; simply because its dominant ethic is pure greed.

There is a very telling television documentary about corporate culture. The CEO of Burger King decides to go and see how things are done personally at one of their European fast food outlets. It shows him being trained how to do the simplest tasks. Along with teenagers wage slaves: working for less than minimum wage. It shows how everything the supervisor teaches is learned and mastered quickly and well by the teenage wage slaves. And how the middle-aged CEO's performance at the simplest of tasks is so horrid, so incompetent, and so abysmal lousy at everything. That one wage slave asks him how much money he makes. He tries to sluff off the question as a meaningless joke. But the teenager is sincere, and asks him again on camera. He lies. And says only sixty thousand dollars a year. Then he recants and says one hundred and sixty thousand a year. Of course he was still lying… because he did

not include the stock options he had that guaranteed him hundreds of millions of dollars after leaving Burger King. Or all his other offshore investments and hidden profits and scams. The teenager asked him how come he made so much more than she did. His smiling evasive answer was to say that he worked hard.

Unfortunately: the teenager had already seen this fat incompetent, inefficient, stupid, asshole working at the simplest jobs in the restaurant: and she knew already that if he had not been the CEO of the Company: he would have been fired the first day on the job for general stupidity, and incompetence. She already knew his fat unhealthy body, the white, greasy unhealthy pallor of his skin. She had already gotten to know him personally. And his non-existent personality… and his mousy, silent, spoiled, total uselessness at doing anything, and being unable to even smile or speak to a customer or to her, or look anyone in the eye. She correctly surmised that he was lying through his teeth. She figured out that there was no earthly reason or rationale, why this fat, stupid CEO should be millions of times richer than she was. That in fact: he was rich because he did not work at all, did not know how to work, and had never really worked hard a day in his fucking life. That he was merely a privileged pig. Nothing else. Who had a smug smile on his lips all the time he was there. A smug smile of fear, of superiority, of stupidity, of weakness, of arrogance, of corruption, of power, of wealth, of greed.

It used to be that small companies called Guilds in the Middle Ages: made all of its members go through a long apprenticeship beginning at the bottom, doing the most menial tasks. And being promoted slowly up the ladder until they became heads of these Guilds. This way: if you were not competent at *any* level, at *any* skill, or any task: you would not be promoted until you were good enough to be raised to the next level of apprenticeship. This was supposed to insure the competence level of the entire company. Nobody who was not competent at their level and station was allowed to be promoted any higher.

Modern companies are now so specialized and so huge: this kind of upward mobility competency is structurally impossible. Nobody can know everything about running a corporation. No single person at the top can run a large corporation. This is the rationalized excuse to have incompetent managers and executives running it. But the original small Guilds of the Middle Ages were just as rotten and corrupt as the new ones. Favoritism, nepotism, corruption, office politics, etc, were just as rife in these small companies as it is now in large corporations. Apprentices were kept as menial slaves for years regardless of how competent they were. The only thing that allowed this system to have any upward mobility was the heads of the Guilds dying off from old age. And only a few of any Guild ever attained such a lofty status. It was merely a copy of the aristocratic class system. Where the pyramidal ascension of Nobles and Royalty was determined by those who died: leaving an empty seat. Never increasing the seats of power unless forced to do so. Increasing the seats of power and privilege as little as possible. Keeping themselves as small a minority as possible: to suck and gain as much advantage as possible from their elevated positions.

If your society never increases in population, then you have a hereditary hierarchy of privilege where your chances for advancement and upward mobility decreases exponentially the higher you get up the pyramidal pile of power, status, knowledge, and wealth. And you know your chances for advancement are strictly limited by who dies. Not by how good you are, or if you are better at anything, or how hard you work.

But if your society increases exponentially in population. As the human population has been doing for the past twelve thousand years. Then your exponentially decreasing chance for any upward mobility *doubles exponentially*. Meaning that instead of one chance in ten of moving up: you have one chance in

a hundred. And instead of one chance in one hundred: you have one chance in one hundred thousand. Simply because there are hundreds more people vying for the same spot in a much bigger shitpile.

But the modern business culture of Western Capitalism ignores these cold, hard, statistical facts. They do not tell University Students studying business what their actual chances for advancement and upward mobility actually are. They do not tell their students that 99.9% of all employees end up fired if they advance too fast or too far in any field, in any company, in any way whatsoever. They do not tell these students that people are fired the instant they show too much competence, or too much originality, or too much independence, or too much of anything. They do not tell their students that the religious belief in education and hard work, and ability, and excellence, and competence, guaranteeing them some kind of upward social mobility; is total crap. They do not tell their students that the entire idea of social upward mobility; is sick, and evil, and corrupt all the way down to its root. They merely hold up the carrot of greed. They merely hold up the examples of the one-in-a-million exception. The one-in-a-million exception of a *temporary* success-story. And even then: they do tell how many *temporarily* successful companies go bankrupt later on, and how fleeting any *temporary* success actually is.

That TV documentary was a huge mistake by the Burger King Corporation. They had thought that they could increase productivity if their CEO could go down in the trenches to see how things actually were run so he could come back to make improvements. All he managed: was to open the eyes of the adolescent trainees who trained alongside him. It is not good for the elite to rub elbows with the lower classes. When then lower class finds out how rotten the elite actually are: their universal reaction is: disgust, anger and hate. In all class societies. In all societies based upon upward mobility. In all societies based upon greed and accumulation: Proximity to the elite; breeds contempt of them by the lower class. The myths of the elite vanish under *any* close scrutiny. No elite can survive very long living too close to the masses unless they have massive military power over them. They must wall themselves off into exclusive clubs and cliques and mansions in order to survive at all. That is the reason civilized humans build walls between each other. Because if other people knew just how rotten these rich people actually are: they would despise them instead of admiring them and envying them.

The Prime Imperative of Business

The Prime Imperative of all Business is: 'Make a profit. Make money. We do not give a damn how you make it. We do not give a damn who is injured, or who is robbed, or who is enslaved or who is oppressed in the process of making *us* a profit. We do not give a damn what evils you commit, what lies you tell, how your employees are treated, how you do business, what poisons you use. We do not give a damn whether what you make or sell is any good. We do not care if what you make causes cancer, or pollutes the Entire Earth.'

'We do not care how dishonestly you do it, we do not care how you hide all of your unethical practices, we do not care who you cheat: in fact: we do not *want* to know how you make us a profit, we do not want to know the details, we do not want to know the truth. 'All we care about is if you can make us an easy profit… All we care about is if you can make us money. How you do it is irrelevant, and meaningless. Who you harm and poison is mostly irrelevant and meaningless… That is, unless you by any chance end up harming or poisoning <u>us</u> directly… Then we will scream at you for being unethical. Then we will scream at you for doing what we wanted you to do unethically… Which is: making money for us… regardless of all other considerations.' Of course: the inconvenient fact that making money is intrinsically unethical because money does make itself; but is made by poor people slaving for the rich… is never mentioned.

All of this is inevitable; simply because of how all business is linearly and mechanically structured. Just the accumulation of any linear function-path automatically creates and more specialized linear branches-paths. Its growth works the same as the growth of a bush. It works on the same principle, the same model-dynamic as the scientific model of Organic-Ecological Evolution. Only, Evolutionary growth is interconnected countless levels and in countless ways.

The fact is that Science has never even attempted to demonstrate the actual inter-connected intricacies of this interconnection. For the simple reason that they cannot do it. It is too infinitely complex. Instead: they give the ludicrously over-simplified example of a bush… and only what a person sees visually at first glimpse of its outer shape. Science could never even give a half-accurate model of how that bush works because even that is too infinitely complex to describe using any kind of linear model… so even the evolutionary model of describing ecosystems and species as a bush; is meaningless because Science is trying to pretend that the three dimensional analogy of a living bush is the same as a two-dimensional abstract representation of that bush… and that both actually work the same. Draw a two-dimensional sketch of your hand and see if it works the same way as your actual three-dimensional hand does. Science pretends that this slight mismatch is not important. Oh… you mean life is kind of like a living bush or plant? Huh? Gee. What a profound scientific insight. Gee, I bet nobody who wasn't a professional scientist could ever make a profound insight like that. You have to go to University and specialize in biology to learn that… huh? Somebody explain this to me… I don't understand. Oops. I forgot. You are supposed to reduce all of the three dimensional dynamics of that living tree or bush into two-dimensional abstract symbols, and theories, and formulas and gobbledy-gook, and then you can understand it much better… oh.

What is unethical about most scientists; is that they refuse to explain precisely it is what they do, to anyone not in the inner circles of their specialized sanctums. Not only because they are incapable of explaining it, not only because it is too complex for them to understand also… But because if they ever do successfully explain it, they are laughed-at… despised, pitied, sneered-at… for being stupid enough to waste their lives on something so idiotic and meaningless.

However, the scientific model of a two-dimensional bush does make sense; when you use it purely linearly on a purely abstract level… when there are no interconnections between its linear bush model abstract lines. That is not true of a living tree. Every leaf on a tree only gets as much sunlight depending on where it is on that tree. Depending on each instant of time and wind… that rustle the leaves and sway the branches, allowing some sunlight to pour onto leaves that are growing under other leaves.

So… try to scientifically factor in every second of wind and sunlight into how fast or how well each leaf grows by measuring the exact number of microseconds it is exposed to Sunlight, as the upper branches sway, and let fleeting darts of light through the upper leaves…? Oops. Science cannot do that. It's too complex. Too interrelated to too many other complex factors. So they just blab moronically about the scientific model of a living bush, draw a two-dimensional sketch of a two-dimensional bush, and think they are being extremely clever and scientific.

Why am I talking about the scientific stupidity of using a two-dimensional model to explain how a three-dimensional actual bush or tree actually works?… Because that is also how all businesses models are designed. The trouble is, that when you do that: then you get the insanity of non-relevant, specialized, linear functionality; which ignores all other actual interconnecting aspects of the three-dimensional World we live in.

That structural dynamic alone is one reason why all business is basically a dehumanized form of human greed and insanity… simply because it uses a purely linear model… a two-dimensional system trying to function in a three-dimensional Universe.

When nothing else matters but money… when nothing else matters except the sales you have to make in order to make a profit or a quota… Regardless if you have to lie, cheat or steal… You have linear goals, linear concerns… narrowed linear focus. Then you only are in business to sell or buy or make one thing. Then you are in business to provide only one service. Then you are automatically disconnected from all the other needs of your customer as a total-connected human being. Then you automatically do not give a damn about them except in the narrow focus of that one linear focus.

When nothing else matters except getting as much coal out of the ground as quickly and as cheaply as possible. Regardless of how many thousands of poor people you have to enslave and cheat and steal from… so after 50 years of slaving away in the depths of the earth: each slave actually develops a culture from the livelihood that identifies them. They become coal-miners. They form their own class systems, their own ways of living, thinking, eating. Where they are so brutalized, and so brainwashed *by their own culture*… that they actually develop a pride in their lowly station, simply because they have nothing else to be proud of. They become used to slavery and degradation. They do not even realize they can actually walk out of those killing poisonous mines. They can actually leave the filthy poisonous, ugly coal towns: and do something less dehumanizing to earn a living. And live longer.

What if all humans refused to do any job that they considered to be dehumanizing or even slightly unpleasant? Why should only certain people be victimized with no other choice but to work at worst, lowest paid, dehumanizing jobs? The entire idea of trying to sanctify something because it is your job… the idea of sanctifying work at all is ludicrous because there is no equality to it.

When nothing else matters except your job… regardless of how non-useful it is, or how useless it is, how boring it is, or how limiting it is. When nothing else matters except that single part of a disconnected linear chain of a linear, causal process that rips ore out of the earth, filters it, crushes it, washes it, chemicalizes it, melts it, refines it, turns it into an alloy, ships it around the world to other factories that refine it further, shape it, re-melt it, pound it, twist it, flatten it, and then sell it to another set of disconnected linear processes that makes that metal ends up in half the houses of the world as a screw, as a pipe, as a nail…

And not a single one of the people actually involved in this linear process gives a damn about any of the other people in this process… Or what this process actually does to people, to cities, to the earth, to ecosystems, to valleys, lakes, rivers, oceans, animals, plants… So literally not one human buying, or selling, or making, or transporting or processing this metal has any understanding of the actual causes and consequences of what they are doing… And could care less even if they did know. When everyone involved is just doing their job linearly… Without the slightest Sense of Wonder or questioning: then what you get is linear normality… linear abnormality… linear blindness… linear non-awareness of all of the interconnections that each person is cut-off from.

Then, what you get is Laissez Faire Capitalism… letting everyone do as they damn well please: and damn the consequences to all other people, the Earth, to future generations, to all the living things on this planet. The worship of profit forces people not to help other people. Then you get the endless sickening scenarios of people in need… but without money.

"Oh your car broke down. No money? Sorry; can't help you."
"Oh, your crops failed and you're starving. No money? Sorry; can't help you."
Why? Because money has replaced love as the basic form of human exchange. It offends people's basic sense of selfishness to help anyone if they cannot be paid money for it. The idea of helping anyone without making a profit, barely even exists anymore. Because their basic sense of selfishness is stronger than their sense of generosity.

This is the sick, uncaring, unloving, obscene, self-dehumanizing, self-brutalizing, unfeeling, amoral ethic of greed that most; if not all civilized business people live by, practice, uphold, rationalize, justify, and excuse And how do they excuse it…? Their excuses or rationales are basically a bunch of blatant admissions of their own corruption and helplessness to do anything other than what civilization tells them to do.
Everybody else does it…
If I don't do it, then somebody else will…
It's normal…
That's how everybody else does it…
It's customary…
It's just the way we do things…
It's traditional.
Go with the flow…
He who dies with the most toys, wins. Meaning the one with the most houses, cars, boats, airplanes, wealth, etc...
Conform or else…
If I don't do it: I'll starve.
If I don't do it: I'll lose my job.
If I don't do it: I will not be able to feed my family…
If I do not obey and submit: I will be killed.'

All of these excuses are merely admissions of powerlessness and helplessness and fear and cowardice. They are victim-rationales, slave-rationales, coward's-rationales, lying rationales. All of these excuses and justifications, and rationalizations are merely people admitting that they have no principles, or morals, or ethics of their own. That they will do whatever they are told to do, say whatever they are expected or told to say, regardless of the consequences… regardless of their own feelings or sensibilities… regardless of how much what they do or say is evil or destructive or sick. As long as they can make some money… This is the capitalist consumer ethic that over 6 billion people today adhere to. This is one effect of civilization on humans. So: giving Corporations the same rights as living people, has effectively given all Corporations a huge, permanent advantage over any living person who wants to compete against them.

The results have been… all kinds of oligarchic monopolies; from chocolate, bananas, wood, chemicals, hardware stores, video stores, software companies, and oil… to running shoes, pants, coffee houses, movies, radio, newspapers, television, defence industries, aircraft manufacturers, food chains, and fast-food restaurants. Modern industrialized life is defined, shaped, determined, controlled, and created by a medium, a condition, a norm of corporate entities that are legally considered to be human. If you took all of the Corporations, and Corporate Entities out of civilization: what would be left? Merely living people without Corporate Power, and Corporate Wealth. This is an indicator of how empty civilization actually is. How much is your individual freedom limited by corporations? Without corporations, you could do a million things which are both prohibited and prohibitively expensive because of them.

Chapter Six A: The Beginnings of civilization

Simply because corporations exist: they do not let you live any other way: except to use and consume their exclusive products, chemicals, and services… and make them a profit. To them; that is all you are good for. How did corporations become so powerful? By becoming even better instruments of centralization and accumulation …not just wealth and power; than governments or Nations.

Take the fur trade in North America. Europeans found that a tiny number of white males organized on a motivational hierarchy of greed and profit, instead of a permanent landed class with privilege and power; could rape the furs of an entire continent in less than two centuries. At first, there was the pure monopoly of the Hudson's Bay Company. Then the Northwest Company based in Montreal entered the fray; and things speeded up. Then the Americans created their own fur dynasty and raped their side of the continent so fast that there were no more furs to be had in the American side of the Rockies after only 40 short years, and so the Americans fur company went belly-up… because they were so greedy: they sucked the furs out of America and literally destroyed their own natural habitats before they ever expanded out West. The Hudson's Bay could have kept on taking furs from the natives for hundreds of more years. They had been doing so for hundreds of years before the Americans came in and spoiled the market with their insatiable greed.

The Spaniards had a similar system of government-funded corporations in the Middle Ages. Their swashbuckling adventurers had even more freedom and scope to rob, rape and make a profit than the English did. Except most of it was funnelled into the Royal Spanish coffers. Their centralized aristocracy and religion used the wealth only for King, and Church. And some personal gain. Not for independent Corporations. Not for a completely corporatized system of profit.

The French Empire suffered from the same cultural-religious weakness. Any hero or profiteer that became too noteworthy was quickly brought back and denied any further chance to cover themselves with glory. They were supposed only to make their kings rich, not themselves. The same happened with the first English swashbucklers. They were only supposed to spread their state religion, enrich their monarch, and not get too rich and powerful themselves personally.

What does all the political intrigue of all the courts, from Babylon, to the Roman Caesars, to the Chinese Emperors, to Machiavelli, to the Parliamentary system, to the modern Washington D.C. consist of?… Elite power mongers trying to make sure others do not become too rich, or too powerful… While trying to become as rich and powerful as possible themselves: without themselves doing any of the hard work of conquest, and fighting, and dying, and raping, and killing.

The mystique of Kings was so brainwashed into the lower classes of the European Kingdoms; that everything was laid at their feet of Royalty as their: just due. Everything done by the lower class, the middleclass, and the nobles… was supposed to be only to increase the renown and glory and power and wealth of the sacred, sanctified, deified King, or Queen. Organized religion also had this cultural mystique in colonizing other lands; where every conversion, every new fort, every conquest was done for the Greater Glory of God. Usually it was a mixed-up jumble of both sets of platitudes being spouted to rationalize, justify, and explain literally everything they did: including their reason for being alive

Columbus lobbied for years all around Europe, for the opportunity to blaze a new trading route to the East. Going hat-in-hand: begging the richest, most Powerful Kings of Europe to give him the privilege of making them even richer. He was denied. He was an Italian. The only ruler who let him do it was the Queen of Spain. Wealth was an exclusive privilege of the powerful for 11,500 civilized years. For poor people to spend their entire lives enriching their beloved Monarch was unheard-of. Enriching and

glorifying the fame, and wealth and power of your King was an exclusive privilege given only to certain favoured rich elite. It was never a right. No poor person was ever allowed such an honour. Those who were allowed to even attempt anything at making their King richer: were automatically expected to succeed. They never did. Most of history is a story of how they tried to cover up their failures. They came back and proclaimed how successful they were. They sold lies and tall tales and turned them into myths.

They were expected to succeed: simply because they were basking in the *reflected* Glory of their mighty omnipotent, all-wise, all-powerful, beneficent ruler. And if they failed: they were publicly humiliated. They lost status. They lost influence at court. They were ignored. They were snubbed. They were sneered at. But if they succeeded: then they were knighted and raised in status. They became upwardly mobile. The entire culture of explorers, and conquerors and colonizers which History and historians have glorified and applauded and praised and admired as their efforts being the bravest and most adventuresome and noblest of all human endeavours in all history is a pure obscene lie. They were the lowest scum ever born. They were the most envious, the most jealous, the most egotistical, the most egomaniacal assholes ever born. They were the greediest, most unethical, most cunning liars and hypocrites ever to live on Earth. Because European cultures had managed to reduce 99.9999% of their populations into a mass of fear-stricken, abject cowards and mindless stupid submissive idiots: only a teeny, tiny handful of exceptions ever became explorers. Their entire motivations personified the concentration of the most evil, vile cultural values and ideas of the cultures they lived-in. They were supposed to represent what was the most glorious and great of European culture. They were supposed to bring the glory of European culture to other lands.

Everything they did: they did for their King. Everything they did *reflected* upon their King: not upon themselves. They were virtually concentrated reflections of the most concentrated Europeans evils of power and greed, and hate and fear of the most powerful Kings in Europe. They lived their lives *as reflections* of their Royal Monarch. Their actions, their entire lives were pure *reflections* of Royal greed and power and fame and status. They did only what their Kings wanted them to do. They obeyed only the wishes of their King. And when they strayed from his or her wishes: they were recalled and punished and reprimanded and scolded and publicly humiliated for not returning with enough gold and wealth and new lands conquered. They were the worst slavish ass-kissing sycophants in history. And their rulers had an automatic rational excuse, if their chosen vassal did not succeed as expected. If he failed: it was because God did not approve of their conduct. It was not the fault of the King, or how stupid his ideas were, or anything to do with the King. It was like having only two superstars or idols in your society to worship during your entire life. And everyone had to worship the same superstars; both God and your Monarch. There was no choice whatsoever in the matter. Except the choice between which to worship more, and which to serve: your King, or your God. Ideally: you were supposed to blindly worship both of them. The titles rulers and Nobles had in those days were the semantic equivalent of *brainwashing by terminology.* Brainwashing by association. Call a dog a cat long enough: and all dogs become cats. They sought to string together in one sentence the longest list of superlatives possible. Trying to give the impression that this person was somehow a thousand times better, wiser, more kind, more loving, more powerful, more ferocious etc. Today people wear t-shirts advertising company brands for free. Try finding a t-shirt without a consumer brand, or name or logo on it. You aren't a good consumer unless you are part of their advertising schemes. Just as you were not a good European in the Middle Ages unless you worshipped your God and your King. Why do modern corporations even exist? To make a small profit for anyone rich enough to buy their stock with their excess money. That is one basic reason for existence. To give the elite corporate heads obscene salaries and their stockholders obscene rates of profit. Which they all delightedly enjoy as a windfall… not

bothering to admit that every earned penny came from the sweat of a poorly paid employee, a swindled buyer, a swindled seller, or a totally false, imaginary value of their stock.

Ten years ago corporate head officers made 30 times more than their workers on average. Then they made 300 times more than their workers. Now they make 550 times more than their workers. When the *degree* of greed at the top goes from 30 to 550: then degree of societal corruption throughout all western civilization will not only follow, it will explode, as it did in 2010 with illegal credit default swaps. Ponzi schemes, false debt. Do the math: and try to figure out how much money these corporate heads will have a hundred years from now… compared to what the rest of us have. And what has been society's reaction to this. Instead of outrage… there is only envy, resentment, and hate. Indifference, cynicism, and passive disinterest. The entire human race has swallowed the corrupt ethic of corporate greed, abstract greed, and the greed of seeing the abstract value of your stock magically increase without you putting any effort into it. The magic of free money, unearned money, corrupt profit… pure greed, false security in being an employee… has been successfully sold to the entire human race How can any human on Earth be outraged at others who get richer than you. When you're all trying to do the same thing to each other.

To explain the strange modern Capitalistic idea of: the expectation, or a right to a return in your investment. Take some living trees. Kill them. Cut them down. Then pile up the dead lumber… You have just invested some of your time and energy in killing and cutting down trees. The dead corpses of these once-living trees are now your accumulated capital. You can sell them and be rich.

If every human who wanted to get rich by their own sweat alone: then each human would have a bank account that would be directly proportional to how long, and how hard they worked and slaved at killing, or manipulating most of the dead things they touched with their tools. Then there would be very little difference between a workaholic wage-slave, a wanna-be millionaire, or a totally lazy person who hated all work and did mostly nothing. But. You want your investment of the dead carcasses of those killed trees to grow again. You don't want to keep on working killing trees. So you hire other wage-slaves to do the dirty work for you… pay them less than you would pay yourself: and collect the extra profit without raising a finger. But you do not want to bother with forming your own corporation, and hiring your own wage-slaves, and driving them to work for you… So you put your investment of dead trees into the stock market… and expect those dead trees to magically grow again.

But dead trees do not grow. Darn… so you go somewhere else to cut down and kill more living trees? No. You put your money from those dead trees into the Stock Market and expect the money to grow like a living tree… But money does not grow on trees. Darn… so the companies you invest in… takes your dead money, and hires poor people to work at slave-wages to cut down more living trees, and gives you a tiny return from their huge profits.

Darn. Such a little bit of profit… Find a company that will give you more of a return for your investment. Remember… your actual investment remains untouched… you are only receiving your God-Given Right… to getting some free money back from your original investment.

But when all the companies cut down and kill all of the living trees in that area. They go out of business. Darn. So then take your money out before they collapse, and put it into another company who hires poor people to work for them; so you can get a free return of your investment that is your God-Given Right…

But who grew those trees. Did you grow them? No. You merely killed them and passed them off as a resource which you could exploit for your own advantage. And after you did that: did you keep on working killing trees, so you could make more money from it? No. You put your money into a company so poor people would work killing trees for you … so you can make free money from your investment called a return by doing nothing at all. What a wonderfully easy way to get rich.

To make sense of how humans treat all the living resources on Earth, try to turn the focus 180 degrees around and put our species in the place of the trees that we kill. Let's say another dominant species on Earth decides to kill the tallest humans… and also kill all humans who are full-grown in a certain area. And they leave the smallest humans to grow up, so they can come back later and kill them also.

But this other dominant species is greedy. It stops killing just the full-grown humans and coming back to kill the others after they have grown tall enough… they cut down all the human in that area so not one human is left alive. Then this species piles up the carcasses of these dead-killed humans, and expects these dead humans to give them a God given right of profit. To an extra return on the time and energy they spent killing these living us. They actually expect these dead corpses to grow more humans so they can keep on exploiting us so they can keep on killing us. But dead humans do not grow living humans. So this dominant species after killing all the humans in one area… goes elsewhere and does the same thing… While enslaving the lower classes of its own species to do their killing for them, so they can keep on receiving their God Given Right to a return; for originally putting all that time and energy into exploiting us as exploitable resources…. I mean killing us. Mass slaughter.. Human corpses piled up like cordwood.

What would we humans think of another species who came regularly only to kill us and use our corpses only for their benefit? Would we think it was their God Given Right to do so? What if this dominant species actually enjoyed the company of humans? And needed them, and loved going amongst us, and loved to walk in the middle of us? But whenever it was convenient them: they simply killed us if they could make a big enough profit from it. What if this species extolled the beauty of humans, and painted us, and took photos of us? And grew us, and had picnics under us? But never gave a thought to the possibility that we might have feelings, or feel pain, or might not like being killed? What if this species lopped off our limbs whenever they felt like it? And shaped us to grow as they wanted us to? All for their own benefit? What would we think of such a species? And…all of their behaviour was rationalized and justified by, and based-on the sacred idea-concept of a guaranteed return on their investment because they wanted to make a tidy profit without actually themselves working to earn it?

Here is where it gets weird as hell. This turns it into a backward dynamic. This means that the longer you keep an investment, the more it will grow for you. And the richer you become. So the way to get rich… is by doing nothing at all… for as long as possible. So… you only get really rich if you invest money when you are ten years old, and live to the ripe old age of 90. Then you can enjoy your free fucking money.

Oops. But then you will be so sick, and so weak, and nearly dying: that you won't be able to enjoy the money… except as a pure accumulation from doing nothing except being given your God Given Right to a return on some investment… gosh. What a neat way of brainwashing people into doing nothing, and letting the market make money for them. What a neat way of disconnecting all involvement from the business you invested in from the investors who do not even read the lying portfolios they send out once a year. What a neat way to make Laissez Faire Capitalism the culture of the entire human population on Earth. What a neat way to create billions of alienated, passive, suckers who want to get

rich easily by giving all of their hard-earned money to someone else. And not using it for their own needs. What a neat way to turn billions of humans into a bunch of pure addicted accumulators. What a neat way for humans to become impersonal about getting rich. So there is no personal moral evil seen, or felt, or admitted-to. So you put the money into stocks… so what? Its better than keeping it in a shoebox where it doesn't grow.

But money does not grow on trees.

'So what. I want it to grow. So it will. Because I say so.'
You mean: let other people grow my money for me, and do not ask me to look at the details of how they do it… okay?'
Oh… Now that is more honest.

This idea of a return for an investment gets really weird if you follow it to its logical conclusion. That means that the first human who ever put an investment into exploiting a resource expecting a return for their investment 12,000 years ago… should legally own everything all humans ever did to further exploit these resources for 12,000 years. That is: if this person was lucky enough to keep from dying for 12,000 years.

'I don't care. I still want my guaranteed, God-given right to a return.'

Oh. Okay. If you say so. In that case; the Capitalistic system is the greatest thing ever invented by modern humans… Even though it concentrates more wealth into less hands than all the combined Empires and Kingdoms of 12,000 years of Civilized History.

If all corporations were dissolved and their wealth was equally distributed among all humans, the physical standard of living would rise instantly to an unheard-of astronomical level of human affluence all around the world. Today, most of the legal *declared* wealth of the world is concentrated in the hands of corporations. But since corporations rely upon stockholders for their investment income and supposedly try to pay investors a steady stream of free profit… all humans have come to believe in the false, corrupt religion of your money working for you. They have an even sillier notion that they own these Corporations… That they the shareholders are the Corporation. When all they are; are a passive, lazy, greedy rabble: giving a few super-rich people a chance to increase their already huge fortunes by using other people's money. The fact of the matter is that nearly *all* of the money is tied up *in* the corporation. Very little of it ever reaches the stockholders hands. The excuse that corporations are good for stockholder is another white lie that is never studied. Simply because people do not want to ask questions of how they got that tiny bit of 'free' money in the
first place.

The catch phrase… the idea… the concept of money working *for* you; is one of the most obscene universal lies and myths ever invented by humans. Put your money into a coalmine: and see if it can pick up a shovel. Why is this idea is never questioned? Because if you can make easy money by not even lifting as finger to actually earn it through your own effort… if you can make an easy profit by just putting your money into the stock market and have it magically increase and accumulate… then you will never look too closely at the methods by which this free, easy, profit… how this accumulation of wealth actual happens. If a corporation does not make a profit doing business for its stockholders: then every mealy-mouthed platitude about their ethics, or morals, or values, is not only meaningless but non-existent: since they will be out of business. If they are in business: then these morals, values, and ethics

will not be non-existent, they will only be active, deceiving, self-serving, lying hypocrisies. There is no such thing as a rational, sane, logical justification for profit. Except selfishness and greed. Accumulation.

How can any sane person believe any organization or any person doing business to make a profit possesses any morals or ethics, or values other than the sacred unquestioned unspoken fiscal moral-ethic-value of selfish advantage called: making a profit? Once that moral-ethic-value disappears… so does the business. How can a non-existent business or corporation that does not exist since it could make a profit have any family' values…? Any community values…? Any charity…? Any cooperative spirit…? How can this non-existent, non-profit making corporation still give back to the communities the non-existent profits it made its profit from… if it is no longer making a profit from these communities?

Yet. Literally every successful business and corporation is supposed to do this… to be an example of doing business humanely. The outright self-delusion it takes to convince yourself that if giving back any percentage of any profit is some kind of giving…. When if you ran any business on the principle of giving rather than taking you would not be in business one day. The idiotic self-praising, self-congratulating speeches and double-talk about how humane these business entities are… how well they treat their employees, how they do not rip off their suppliers, or use slave labour like their competitors…. And still magically somehow mange to make a profit… is too absurd for words.

Now a large part of the affluent population in the entire world is engaged in trying to invest their hard-earned money…. Sitting at a desk is hard? So they can repossess the actual, hard physical labour of the third world wage-slaves who work for pennies: by selling what they produce for hundreds if not thousands times more than these workers are paid for producing their products. Affluent people are constantly seeking to find these elusive special, lucky stocks… these wonderful makers of instant money for them…. And constantly trying to congratulate themselves on finding such reputable gems that do not go belly-up before they make their easy profit from this mystery labyrinth of investment portfolios. If you actually read what they print, literally all of it is pure gobbledy-gook. Unless you have made the necessary research and have inside information, and can decipher all the lies from the few pertinent acts that tell you what is actually going on. There is such a desperate, careful, hypocrisy about how they choose their euphemisms and how they steer clear of all truth or practical details in any of their reports… all of it so unintelligible, all in coded terms, and not even daring to speak of how they actually make their profit… how they actually do business.

Anyone who has actually been in these corporate offices or worked for any business whatsoever… could tell you tons of stories that would make you sick with disgust; or smile in cynical satisfaction. But these stories are never ever published or reported on except for a very rare scandal when something is so enormously illegal that it cannot be covered up or swept under the rug… Or when a huge financial bubble bursts… when investors lose billions and the board of directors manage to skip off with barely a reprimand? Why is whistle-blowing so incredibly rare in capitalistic economies…? Because secrecy is the unspoken ethical way that people do business. All business success is based upon secrecy. No business ever reveals exactly how it makes its profit … Unless the way they make it is silently is accepted by the public as 'normal', and not illegal. Never mind how all businesses manage to not pay taxes. Tax evasion and fraudulent tax returns are a normal form of illegality. Simply because nearly everybody does it to one extent or another. If killing your competitors with rat poison were allowed, that would be done also. Why? Because business has no ethics, only expediency and legality…, which is a fudge of both legal and illegal practices, but mostly never investigated. Why? Because nearly

everybody does it. Because legally, half-legally, illegally… lying, cheating, conning, distorting, snookering, finagling any kind of advantage possible: is how all businesses make their profit. If they did not do that: they would either break even, or go out of business completely. The quibble about whether they do it legally or illegally is a semantic joke. How any business makes a profit remains the same. There is no difference between a legal and an illegal profit.

In order to make that profit: someone else must lose money…. Someone else must lose their profit, their man-hours, their living standard, their advantage, their life-energy, their effort, their work, their freedom, their time, their lives.… And the entire business community is vigilantly careful to never… Never, ever, ever, face this ludicrously simple, obvious, obscene truth.

The fact is that every penny of earnings, every penny of dividends, every penny of capital gains, every penny of interest, every penny stockholder manages to accumulate comes from the sweat of poorer people who are forced to work for obscenely lower wages; in order for the stockholders of any of the corporations on this Earth to make a profit… Is completely, conveniently, and *selectively* ignored.

Not one penny of all this wealth has ever been gained by your money somehow magically, mysteriously working for you. But since most civilized humans have been converted to the religion of corporate greed: there is nobody even left on the planet to even voice an objection to the corruption of corporate greed, or object about the lunacy of the idea that your money can actually work. This corruption has many code words: Globalization is the latest politically correct term that is supposed to mean a better world for humans: when all it means is bigger profits and market-shares for corporations; by stripping the rest of humanity of what little wealth and money is left in the private and public sectors of all nations… stripping all the forests of trees, stripping all the oceans of fish, stripping all the minerals, all the resources of the Earth; as fast as they can for the fastest-quickest-easiest corporate profits.

The unspoken contract between a corporation or a business and an employee is simple for the employee. It is the unspoken wish that every employee has upon being employed. That wish is:

'I promise to be a faithful, loyal, and obedient servant. I promise never to question my superiors, or challenge how this company is run. I promise to conform. I promise to work for you for the rest of my life, until I either die; or I am too old to work. In return for my giving you *most* of my life, my soul, my body, my mind, my Energy… Give me in return only two things: a little more *affluence,* and a little more *security*.' So I can lie to myself and pretend that I am socially upwardly mobile: and retain the Myth that I am getting somewhere, and accomplishing something.'

This is nothing more than a modernized medieval oath of loyalty. Every peasant on Earth for thousands of years, had to basically swear the same thing to their liege: or else suffer all of their goods and wealth being taken away from them: and being punished for their unfaithfulness by death. For thousands of years, All over the Earth: any rebellious peasant or underling could be killed for any reason whatsoever, or for no reason at all. Burning at the stake, dismemberment, decapitation, or being impaled on a pike: or even worse horrors were a common occurrence for thousands of years all over the world. If the lower classes buckled under, and agreed to become slaves for their masters: in return: they were given a hopeful imaginary security that they would not be singled out for death or torture.

For thousands of years all over the world: Robber Barons tried to force the masses of the poor to become as conformist as possible using the tactic of pure terror. This is where the modern idea called: security comes from. And this is still what it actually means.

The corporation or business is supposed to honour this fake contract by agreeing to employ a worker only for as long as is convenient for them to do so. The idea of reciprocal loyalty has never existed between the upper and lower classes. In corporations: the only place they ever honour it is at the utmost top levels… where by not honouring it would destroy the corporation itself completely. Top executives are never fired. But everyone beneath them can be, and most of them are. As they all fight to get to that topmost level of security and safety. Managers fire employees. District managers fire lower level managers. And the lower down you go on the pyramidal heap: the more insecure the jobs are. Creating the mad scramble of self-interest and inefficiency and dishonesty; creating an unloving competitive, civilized society. As bigger corporations prey upon smaller ones As they fire their once-topmost executives who suddenly find that what they have slaved for all of their lives was a lie.

The unspoken assumption of the idea of profit; the unspoken assumption of its ethical rightness: is the assumption that *everybody* makes a profit. This unspoken assumption is so crazy, so illogical: an entire book could be written on the insanity of this idea. If everybody makes a profit. *Who* do they make it from? Who do they profit from? *What* do they profit from? *How* do they make a profit? It has to come from somewhere. Somebody has to lose. But of course: this unspoken assumption is never looked at. It is never examined too closely. Because if it were: you would discover that for every millionaire to exist, there has to be 5-10 thousand slaves working in 3rd world countries or working for minimum wage. And for every affluent person who has 100,000 dollars in the stock market: they has to have 400-1,000 poor people slaving away at rotten jobs for them to exist. For every landlord to exist: there have to be rent payers. For every rent payer: there has to be consumer goods made. For every consumer good: there has to be poor people being exploited to make it cheaply enough so rich people can afford it. For every poor person to exist: there has to be a factory or a job that destroys living things and pollutes the earth. For every poor person who has a menial job that pays starvation wages: there has to be poor people who have no work and are starving. For every poor couple that has no work and are starving: there has to be a baby born to them that starves to death. That is the hierarchy of money. That is the hierarchy of capitalism. That is the hierarchy of modern consumer society.

That is the way profit works. It works on a descending scale of reduced profit. The only way you can profit from someone is if they make less of a profit than you do. That is the legacy of profit. That is the social horror and filth that is not looked at. That is the how profit is connected to poverty. That is why profit is connected to infanticide. That is why idea of the universal right of every human on earth to have their god-given profit; is the worst most inhuman social evil humans have yet invented. Because the social system of modern capitalism is so abstract, so fragmented, so disconnected from itself. The fact that money is a social system of pure slavery is hidden. It can be exposed easily. All you have to do is trace your investment dollar all the way to the end. And see how your profit is actually made. But nobody does this. Because nobody wants to lose money. Nobody want to look how money is actually made.

The entire idea behind business is finding the most painless way to get people to part with their money. Business is merely the easiest, most painless way to get rich fast. Now large companies are offering direct billing to their customers. So the customer will not even feel the loss of money, because they will not have to write a check every month. Companies, and corporations now have become automatic, computerized money-sucking machines. Sucking the money directly out of personal bank accounts without even bothering with the customer as a human bring. Now the customer is only an impersonal bank account. Greed has become so impersonal, so mechanized, so computerized… that the entire operation has no human meaning to it. Machines talking to machines. Computers talking to computers… that is what business has become: a dehumanization of mechanized greed.

Chapter Six A: The Beginnings of civilization

How can you fight the monopolizing takeover of corporations? Simple. Get rid of the middleman. Capitalism is so corrupt, that is mostly exclusively geared for the advantage of the intermediaries and the tiny minority of polite rich people to make huge profits. The wheeler-dealer, the brokers, the lawyers, the insurance companies, the banks, the accounting companies all automatically get richer and richer without having to lift a finger: while the millions of poor and less affluent must sweat and work every week just to pay their insurance bills, your brokers-bill, your accounting bills and bank-costs.

Where are their costs? As they use your money to make their own profits free and clear of having to ever use their own hard-earned money? Once upon a time…banks actually paid you for the privilege of taking your money and using it for their own self-interest and self-profit… regardless of how 'much' that sum was. Now they have concocted the idea that the amount of money they pay you per dollar for using your money is only based upon how much money you give them. Do you think that they go through all of their billions and millions of dollars going:

'Hmmm… this dollar only came from an account that only had 300 dollars in it… so we can't make any interest from that dollar… Oh. This dollar came from an account that has ten thousand dollars in it. Ah. Now this dollar; we can make at least 3 per cent interest from it.' Actually on all their loans they charge 7-16 percent… so… yes. Banks actually make more money off the small accounts because banks do not pay the small accounts any interest… But let's not tell people that… And they make less money off big accounts, because they have to give some of that free profit back to them… 'Darn… But they willingly give us so much more money. Why bother with piddly poor people who can't make us richer faster? The hell with the small accounts… their money isn't worth the bother… It's too much work getting their money. One lump sum of one million dollars into our bank? We just saved ourselves 1,000 hours of employee salaries dealing with piddly tiny accounts.'

Oops. Mustn't let them know how we are ripping them off. So even though every cent we have makes the same interest in every loan: we pay our depositors back differently? And on top of that, we charge them for the security of knowing it is in a safe place? Otherwise if people kept all their money at home: we couldn't exist. Huh? If you do not make any profit from keeping your money in a bank…then why do poor people put their money into banks? Brainwashing? No. Convenience. Lack of fiscal self-control. Otherwise they would spend it. Simply because they do not have the self-control it takes to not spend any money they may have in their pockets. If all people had the self-discipline to be frugal and saved their money and did not spend it… they would not need a bank. There would be no banks in the first place.

What about the sanctified profession of shopkeeper? Most of the affluence and wealth of the middleclass is based upon owning and operating small shops or small businesses. Mom and pop stores. Run by a single family. The owner sitting behind his or her own cash register… ringing up each purchase. Sitting there every day. Waiting for a customer to come in. Doing nothing but just sitting there all day. For the rest of their lives… bored. Doing nothing. Thinking nothing. Feeling nothing. Just waiting for someone to come in and buy something so they can make a profit from the sucker. Doing the hard work of taking a person's money, and making change. Doing that same, identical, boring task over and over again for the rest of their lives. Not moving. Not thinking. Not feeling. Just sitting there. All day. More dead than alive… for the rest of their lives.

How anyone can stomach this kind of boredom is beyond me. But. If they have a lot of customers… if they are kept busy. Ringing up many customers… ah! Suddenly they are in a fine humour.. They become cheerful Because they are making a profit. A faster profit. Then they can sit there all day.

Doing the same mindless task repeatedly… over and over… because they are making money without working for it. Supplying a product, without caring what that product is, or how it will be used. Satisfying a customer's wishes without caring what those wishes are. Pleasing other people by getting rich off them. Serving other people's needs by serving their own needs first. While making a tidy little profit… oops, lets not focus on that.

You mean how happy or glum any shopkeeper is depends on how much money they make? And how fast they make it? You mean a glum shopkeeper must sit all day in their shop… lonely and bored… unhappy… glued to their cash register just in case some customer might come in? So they can make some money off the customer?

Is that the fastest and best way to corrupt a human soul into worshipping money? Is that one of the worst kinds of pure boredom and emptiness possible? Is that one of the most meaningless way of living ever? Is that one of the best ways to guarantee that no shopkeeper ever gets a creative urge or idea? Is that one hell of a good way to destroy your humanity? Is that one way of making damn sure you do not have any fun in your life except the
fun of making an easy profit?

So… the justification of wasting your entire life doing the same boring stupid task every day; that does not challenge or stretch any of your abilities, or creativity, or anything… except chatting superficially with customers… is done because this way you can make more money, more easily, faster, than if you actually worked for a living?

Oh. You mean stocking the shelves, picking up your supplies, hiring people to sit at that cash register for you; is harder work than digging in a trench with a shovel eight hours a day? Oops. Most small shopkeepers usually end up hiring other people to do most of the hard work… and pay them as little as possible… and basically do nothing except the hard work of putting the money in the bank each day and making sure their employees are not robbing them blind or slacking off. Kind of reminds you of the exact model of a corporation doesn't it? I wonder where the idea and model of large corporations came from. Maybe they are just the same business model as these mom-and pop stores, except expanded to a larger size and degree of greed and wealth and power… huh? You mean all small businesses are based upon the principles of the meanest selfishness possible?

Look at what Korean immigrants did in America. They came into America as immigrants… with a history and culture of being small shopkeepers. They set up their small shops in the poorest neighbourhoods, because in their own country, that level of destitution and squalor was normal… so they felt more comfortable in that environment. They saw these poor communities as a welcome-mat… because in their culture… the poor only exist to make a profit-from them. They had never experienced a middle-class culture… and felt out-of-place in their own middle class houses. They refused to become Americanized. They refused to speak English… even to their customers. They just set up shop, provided something to sell… and got insulted and outraged when their customers were uncivil to them and spat at them. What was the big deal? Were they any different from any other shopkeepers? Yes! They were more surly, more ill mannered, more rude, and only wanted their customer's money so obviously, so crassly, so arrogantly, so antisocially…. Their customers could feel their distrust, their surliness, their dislike of their customers, and the hate emanating from them. As a result: they earned the hatred of most the communities their shops were in. They thought that simply by supplying overpriced goods in a small community that did not have cars to drive to stores where the prices were cheaper, that they didn't have to bother learning the language of the country they had immigrated into.

They thought they could just make their handy profits and stay as insular Korean families who do not give a shit about anyone else in their community. Then the Rodney King riots in Los Angeles happened. And many of the Korean markets and stores in the riot areas; were looted, burned, and destroyed.

Why were the Korean stores targeted more than other ones? Because they were the most hated stores. Because the Koreans were the most open about their racist practices of never hiring the people they were making a profit from. Because they were too blunt about getting rich off poor people. Because their hatred of poor people was too visceral and was felt by all poor people who entered their stores. Because they were the closest stores to the poor riot neighbourhoods. Because their stores were in the poorest sections of black neighbourhoods. Suddenly. The Koreans demanded compensation. They demanded their rights as small shopkeepers to make a profit off the poorest black neighbourhoods in town. They moaned and wept. As Asian victims typically do when any unforeseen catastrophe befalls them. Refusing to understand why it happened to them.

And they still refuse to hire people from the neighbourhoods their stores are in. Now they have now managed to improve their image and are becoming more Americanized. Now they are joining the Better Business Bureau. They are starting to learn English. They are cramming dollars into political coffers. They are seeking friends in high places. That is how they reacted. Is this an indication of how small businesses work? Unfortunately: yes. Small stores do not teach you how to be giving, or loving, or kind, or generous. They do not teach humane values. They do not practice humane values. The idea of selling anything. That this should be your life's work? Is not a human thing. It is not good for you. The only dynamic that is humane in small stores is the smaller the store, the less profit you can make, and the less power you have, the more you have to work for your profit. It is only lower down on the food chain of middlemen who profit from buying and selling things. What can people do to begin to equalize the inequities of rich and poor?

Get rid of big supermarkets. Get rid of as many big stores as possible. Get rid of as many buyers and sellers as possible. Any city can easily feed its population if it allowed farmers to come in and sell directly to the consumer. The food would be fresher, better, cheaper, healthier, less processed, and shopping would become a joy instead of a chore. People could develop personal relationships with their own favourite farmers and tell them what they liked. Then; all the thousands of foods and plants and vegetables, herbs, etc. that are not mass marketed; could be sold, tasted and enjoyed in season…when they are fresh and good for you. So you only eat winter vegetables in winter and summer vegetables in summer… making your body more attuned to the passing seasons and able to withstand each season better. Get rid of every intermediary in existence. Get rid of their obscene profits and corruption. Get rid of fancy, overpriced, over-processed food. Get rid of everything that is over-processed. Simplify each process. Simplify your life. Simplify your work. Simplify your society. Then shopping, cooking, and eating with your family would become source of togetherness, fun, and love.

Most corporations exist only because they monopolize certain patented expensive, complicated processes. The supermarket is supposed to be more convenient, easier, faster, and cheaper. It is not. It is a fraud that advertisers have brainwashed the masses into believing. In addition; once these corporations destroy their smaller rivals and competitors; people have no recollection of there being any better way to live. They forget that there were fifty other choices, and now there are only three. The mainstay of the American economy is still small business. It is not too late to kill the corporate monsters and monopolized oligarchies. Get rid of the Wal-Mart's; bring back the small-town middle America everyone is still nostalgic about…and you will see how dramatically your life improves. Then all the billions of profit dollars that these corporations suck out of each small economy; will stay in those small

economies; and make all the people in those communities better-off. The economic facts are simple enough to understand. Consumer Capitalism is based on the fallacy that what is new, is better than what is old. When the exact opposite is true. Mass production: is based upon selling the cheapest, worst products for the biggest profit possible.

Basically: everything that was made 50 years ago was made better, and lasted longer and cost less than the shit that is sold today. If it is made too well, or is too cheap… it is discontinued: like video recorder were discontinued after they became too reliable and too cheap.

Capitalism has brainwashed the entire human race into believing that if it is newer… then it must be better. The fact is: the newer it is: the lousier the quality, the cheaper it is, the more it malfunctions, the less you can fix it or repair it, the faster you have to throw it away, the more easily it breaks, the faster it becomes obsolete.

Even if you wanted to keep an old computer that works just fine… the technology computers use force you to throw it away whether you want to or not. Because they are coming out with newer and newer, and more complicated programs and software… that need more and more complex computers with bigger memory banks that work faster and faster to handle the tons of over-complex, needless, over complicated crap that all these extra programs are loaded down with. Every program comes out with a newer updated model or add-on… until they becomes dysfunctionally overloaded and stop working period. Then a newer more complicated piece of crap is sold in its stead.

Anything that is made too well is discontinued: because it does not make enough money. Consumer capitalism exists only because people are brainwashed and addicted to buying new shit, and throwing away the old. When what you use the computer for has not changed.

Old things cost less, work better, last longer, and are simpler and easier to use than new things. If consumers ever woke up enough to realize this and stop consuming. Capitalism would vanish. And good riddance. The craze, the addiction to buying new crap: is a basic given. It is assumed that you will want a newer model car. It is assumed that a newer model car is better than an older model.

Why is this a global craze? Why do people buy things they do not need? Why do people spend their money buying all the crap that is worse than the crap they already have? Why do consumers constantly throw away old things so they can buy newer things? Because civilization is based upon the dynamic of one-sided accumulation. Even if you hate accumulating anything. Even if you hate your garage filled with junk. Even if you hold garage sales, and throw away as much crap as you can… It still accumulates. Remorselessly. Inevitably. No matter what you do… every year: you end up with more junk you have to throw away.

Is it a subconscious hunger? Born of inner emptiness that makes consumers buy and buy?

No. It is because *that is all there is* to consumer society. Take away all the commercial selling new crap. Take away all the new movies, the new toys, the new gadgets, the new cars, the new products, the new services, the new technologies, the Media, shopping. And there is nothing left. Without this new crap: you would be forced to deal with your own life. You would be forced to talk to your own family. You would be forced to talk to your neighbour. You would be forced to become aware of what is happening on your street. You would be forced to become aware of what the robber Barons are doing all over the world. You would be forced to become aware that you are a sucker, a victim. You would

be forced to become a workaholic or an alcoholic to deaden yourself to your own boredom and pain. You would be forced to deal with your own feelings and thoughts. You would not have a billion ways of distracting yourself outwardly. You would be forced to become aware of your inner self. You would be forced to become aware that you actually *do* have an Inner Self.

You be forced to start thinking for yourself. You would be forced to start asking questions about yourself. You would be forced to ask questions of other people. You would be forced to finally realize that deep inside: you are not actually happy at all. You would be forced to finally become *consciously unhappy* with yourself. You would be forced to do something about your unhappiness. You would be forced to socialize with other people. You would be forced to organize yourselves into groups. You would be forced to become politically educated about all the graft and corruption going on under your very nose.

You would be forced to start question authority…
You would be forced to start questioning the status quo.
You would be forced to push for changes.
You would be forced to become politically involved with your community and politically active and become politically passionate about certain things.
You'd be forced to realize that all the authority figures that told you what was what are all full of shit.
You would be forced to become a dangerous person. You would be forced to stop lying to other people.
You would be forced to become more connected to the world around you.
You be forced to become educated about a lot of things you didn't want to know. You would be forced to realize what is actually going on.

You would be forced to become a social and political activist fighting for causes you believe-in. You would be forced to rip down all the fabric of global capitalism that is spewing and throwing this new-fangled shit at consumers as fast as they can… desperately hoping they can keep them addicted to these toys and distracted enough and lazy enough and stupid enough not to ask where they came from or why they are discontinuing good lines and introducing worse and worse quality in their products…

Because if they ever stop finding new shit to sell you. If consumers ever get tired of all this useless crap. If consumers ever wake up and stop consuming. Then you will have an implosion… an emptiness of the human spirit, an all-pervading terror, a sense of dread… that will sweep the world, and wipe every fucking Robber Baron and corporation off the map.

Then businesses will have no employees showing up for work. There will be no shoppers. There will no cars driving. There will be no factories running. There will be no government offices staffed. Then all the cities in the world will become empty shells. Then silence will fall down on this insane system called civilization. But as long as the noise and bustle keep people preoccupied, as long as people gather in crowds where they can lose their own sense of individuality… and long as people prefer to be distracted by shit rather than live… the machine called civilization will continue to function. Run and driven by mechanically functioning humans
called civilized people.

Modern consumer society is made up of nothing. It is empty. Anyone with any education and intelligence will agree with this. But how can you escape it? It is all around you. People buying and selling. Why? Why are they trying to sell crap that is worthless? Why do people buy it? What is the value of a large diamond? What is it good for? Why do people pay millions of dollars for this crap?

Chapter Six A: The Beginnings of civilization

Why are diamonds so expensive? What determines the cost of anything, is largely dependant upon how many hands it has passed through. You can go to the Nairobi diamond mines and buy a diamond directly from the worker who sweated to get it… and only pay a few pennies. Go to any of the Asian or south American mining towns and you can get 'precious stones' for almost nothing. They are only expensive because they are controlled and made artificially exclusive by cartels, oligarchic industries, governments, etc. Most things are made expensive by middlemen… buying and selling. The entire push of capitalism is to make anything that is desirable or has a market, to be as exclusive and as expensive as possible. Once people find out that other people want something, then they try to keep them from having it, unless they pay through the nose for it. Turning the whole world onto buyers and sellers has turned everyone into distrustful haters and enemies. Buying and selling has polarized the entire human race into paranoid, fear-filled, mistrustful, selfish souls; who do not believe that anyone would ever want to do anything unless it is for a profit. It has narrowed all humans understanding each other… and squeezed it into a buyer-seller corruption of unloving bitter, shrivelled souls; who only understand selfishness.

The less hands any product goes through: the less corrupt it is, the cheaper it is, and the better it is made.. The more equal the exchange, the less mistrust there is. The less profit there is, the less poverty there is. The less profit there is, the less billionaires there are..

You would be forced to become a dangerous person. You would be forced to stop lying to other people. You would be forced to become more connected to the world around you. You be forced to become educated about a lot of things you didn't want to know. You would be forced to realize what is actually going on.

You would be forced to become a social and political activist fighting for causes you believe-in. You would be forced to rip down all the fabric of global capitalism that is spewing and throwing this new-fangled shit at consumers as fast as they can… desperately hoping they can keep them addicted to these toys and distracted enough and lazy enough and stupid enough not to ask where they came from or why they are discontinuing good lines and introducing worse and worse quality in their products… Because if they ever stop finding new shit to sell you. If consumers ever get tired of all this useless crap. If consumers ever wake up and stop consuming. Then you will have an implosion… an emptiness of the human spirit, an all-pervading terror, a sense of dread… that will sweep the world, and wipe every fucking Robber Baron off the map.

Buying and selling has polarized the entire human race into paranoid, fear-filled, mistrustful, selfish souls; who do not believe that anyone would ever want to do anything unless it is for a profit. It has narrowed all humans understanding each other… and squeezed it into a buyer-seller corruption of unloving bitter, shrivelled souls; who only understand selfishness. The less hands any product goes through: the less corrupt it is, the cheaper it is, and the better it is made.. The more equal the exchange, the less mistrust there is. The less profit there is, the less poverty there is. The less profit there is, the less billionaires there are..

Oh yes… those poor billionaires… all those missing billions of dollars. Now their hardship is worth billions of people starving. Someone explain this to me.

The simpler any process is; the harder it is to corrupt. The more complicated any process is: the easier it is to manipulate, twist, distort, and corrupt. That is why all bureaucracies grow. They are merely insuring their own self-survival. If there was no complex process of paperwork to do, they would be out

of a job without any power, status, or wealth. Get rid of the intermediaries, and all their useless procedures and you will reduce the amount, level, and degree of corruption in any system, any organization, any government, any bureaucracy, any hierarchy. Yet this is precisely what all of them resist and fight against. Instead they all come up with any excuse to increase the size of their budget, their staff, their power, their jurisdiction etc. Inventing even more complex procedures, more complicated ways of doing something.

Almost every common sense objection to senseless regulations, any suggestion to simplify anything… is ignored, resisted, and fought bitterly. All of the slave-clerks disown themselves of their own job functions They leave that responsibility for the supreme authority of the head office. Why? Because if any of them suggest an improvement that smacks of good sense: they are hounded, cut out of the decision-making process, blackballed and never promoted. Any group of people whose retaining their job depends on the authority that they are given over others will be threatened if anyone tries to criticize the way it does its everyday business… because you are in effect telling them that they are superfluous, unneeded, and should be fired. Do you expect the ones in authority to fire themselves? Or 'listen' to your suggestions that would put them out of a job? People like their routines to become sanctified. This way they don't have to think about anything critically. This way they do not have to justify what they do every day to anyone. This way they can function purely as unthinking machines.

For example… Imagine an independent housepainter disowning how he paints a wall… or what kind of brush he uses. Imagine if he were to use an artist's fine-point 1/16th inch brush to paint a wall instead of using a roller. Imagine a bystander commenting that he is taking too long to paint that wall. That it will take him five years to do it instead of half an hour. And he gets insulted that anyone dares to suggest that his way is not proper. And even if he agrees with the bystander: imagine him saying:

'Well… that's up to the head office to decide… I don't have any authority to change my artist's brush and replace it with a roller. I've tried to make suggestions and they ignore them every time: so I've stopped even making suggestions because nobody wants to listen. however: You can make the suggestion if you want to.' Although you don't even work here, and you have no personal understanding of the office politics of my bureau, and you don't know who has the actual clout and authority, and you don't know who you should talk to…

'They might listen to you because you're an outsider. You're giving them something they call: feedback'… Something they can safely throw out because you won't come back and pester them and fight for your idea about me using a roller instead of an artist's 1/16th inch brush.'

'It's not my problem that it takes me 5 years to paint a wall. I get paid every week regardless of how long it takes to paint this wall. So… don't complain to me about how the way we do things here being so stupidly inefficient. What are you trying to do: insult me? I'm just following orders. I'm just following company policy.'

'*This is the way we usually do it*'…

'And for you to dare suggest any other way? Who do you think you are? You have no power over me! You're a nobody. You can't tell me what to do. My Boss? My boss is fine with how I do things. This is the way he wants things done. So get lost and don't bother me with your idiotic comments, complaints, or suggestions.'

Of course this would never happen with an independent painter. If he tried to paint a wall with an artists brush instead of rolling it, or spraying it; whoever hired him would fire him on the spot. Or… he would starve for five years before he got paid and eventually die of malnutrition.

But this scenario happens in all bureaucracies. That is what happens to all hierarchical systems. That is what happens to all centralized-specialized processes and institutions. That is what happens inside all corporations, all governments. The bigger they get; the stupider they get. The safer they get; the stupider they get. The more complex their operations become; the more inefficient they become.

The evolution of all manufacturing, all factories, and all tool development works along the same rationalizations. Every factory fights to get the most complex, most expensive machines possible. Every appliance and gadget fights to be more complex and more modern. Is there any push in civilized societies to simplify anything at all? No. And until this basic side-effect of over-intensive tool-use is reversed, the corruption in all civilized societies will get progressively worse regardless of all the band-aid attempts to fix incremental parts of the overall problem.

Another capitalistic myth that needs to be completely exposed and destroyed: The lie, myth, and fallacy of your money 'working for you' is used to justify and explain every capitalistic venture, every racket, every scam, every way of making an easy dollar from real estate, rental properties, casinos, investments, insurance companies, pharmaceutical companies, to weapons manufacturers, science laboratories, retirement funds, mutual funds, bonds, and venture capital… when all this is, is just a bunch of scams and rackets carefully normalized, sanctified into revered institutions and upheld as unquestioned pillars of the 'community' which they sanctify to preserve and perpetuate their advantages and privileges. Let anyone question their 'right' to exist, their 'right' to making whatever profit margin they can get away with; and the questioner is quickly hustled away, silenced, jeered at, or considered to be a crackpot.

Try explaining the benefits of greed to the starving poor in Africa, Asia and South America; and see what happens. Try to export a universal ethic of greed to the unlucky ones who have no hope of ever benefiting from it. No… better yet, espouse it to the already affluent: at stockbroker dinners and business colleges… to the acolytes… then sell TV shows worshipping the Lives of the Rich and Famous to the TV poor and get them become as hopefully greedy, envious, and as mindlessly worshipful of them as possible. Why be a missionary for greed… when the TV culture of consumerism does a better job of it without any personal risk? What is modern culture but a modernized process of converting the ignorant to a more corrupt set of destructive greed-consumer-self-gratification values? What is today's civilization but a process of turning people into believers in the sanctity of greed? What is modern civilization but the desperate attempt to commercialize everything? Not one living civilized person can or even wants to defend this value, rationalize it, or justify it. Not one living human would even try to defend greed as the highest civilized ethic. Yet this is what the highest, most universal human civilized ethical value is… Greed. It is the highest most powerful, most motivating civilized destructive force, the most powerful moral value on Earth. And as long as civilized people are universally corrupted by it… it will never be openly questioned or discussed. Unless people develop an outside perspective on what their life is like. Unless people begin to realize the effect it has on them.

This universal civilized ethical value has reduced nearly all human contact, all human effort, all human interest, all human motivation, all human activity, all human focus, and all human awareness down to only two things: buying or selling. Most people spend most of lives doing only these two boring, meaningless, pointless, insane things. They are busy nearly all the time either buying or selling something. You can buy or sell for a billion years… but it will not make you any happier, any wiser,

any healthier, any smarter, or more humane. They are completely mindless, ludicrous, boring, repetitive activities. Is buying and selling all there is to living? Even worse… buying or selling the same thing over and over…?

That is a sure-fire way to produce boredom, non-creativity, unhappiness, and soul-deadness in people. Make boring mindless work necessary for civilized survival. Make it normal… sacred…. unquestioned. How people are forced to do it? Because everybody else is doing it. And if you don't do it: you end up unemployed, broke, homeless, and starving. The only reasons for buying or selling; are advantages… the pure necessity that comes from living in a civilized culture, greed… and the fear of poverty.
Is that all humans are supposed to do… either buy something or sell something? What if nobody bought or sold anything? How much free time, energy, creativity, happiness, good will, love, trust, would that produce? Buying and selling only keeps people wary of each other, mistrusting of each other. The second you want to either buy or sell anything, motives are suspect: and for good reason. The only purpose to buy or sell anything is to make a profit, get an advantage, make money, or accumulate power-wealth-status-knowledge. In any civilized society… people do not want your love. They do not want your trust. They do not want your respect. They do not want your friendship. They do not want anything human from you. All they want is your money. How can any sane person expect to be happy when civilization is a money-driven, machine-driven… not driven by love or humane reasons or motivations? And why don't people try to change it?

All professions are merely ways of doing something unlovingly. Professions are merely a guaranteed, safe, easy way of making money. Any love involved in minimal compare to the unloving need to make a profit from it. There are many people who are better at professions than many professionals. But… they don't have the diplomas, the courses, the huge waste of time and money needed to became a professional… so they cannot do what the professional does unless they do it the professional way… meaning do it lousily and expensively. Any chef will tell you that if you do not actually love cooking; then you will never amount to anything as a chef. Any musician will tell you that if you do not enjoy playing music so practice is not a chore but rather enjoyable: you will never learn how to play properly.

But… 99.9% of all other callings need no love to master or practice. In fact: if you try to practice any profession lovingly: that would make you fail at being a lawyer, or a policeman, or a politician or a doctor. Lawyers that actually want to help people: quit. Police officers who actually want to help people: quit. Doctors who actually want to help people: quit. Because they soon find out that the system does not allow them to help people. Politicians who actually want to help people are never voted in to begin with. If people only did what they loved doing; then there would be no unloving people professionally hurting others. That is the result of all over-intensive tool-use. The over-intensive use of our minds as cold, unfeeling tools is inhumane.

Why are only the biggest fakes elected into office? Because the public craves fakery at all levels. The public does not like to be told any unpleasant truths or have to make any unpleasant decisions. They want to be lied to. They do not like voting into office anyone who might be smarter than they are. And due to the law of averages and the lowest common denominator of intelligence, due to the lowest common morals, the lowest ethics: it is usually the dumbest, most corrupt, and most corruptible politician who wins. People do not like to have anyone else better than they are as their equal representative representing them in public office. The fakery of politicians is just as much as reflection of all the fakery in that society, and all of its people as well as all the fakery of the politicians whose way of getting elected is simply by finding out what people want to hear… what people think they want… in order to avoid unpleasantness, you have to lie more convincingly and try to please everyone. Any

politician who votes their conscience is immediately rejected not only by their own party but the public as well. People do not want to make any hard choices, or do anything that will in the slightest, inconvenience them. The only way they can do that, and still claim to want a better society is if they lie to themselves as much as possible. This self-dishonesty, this self-deception…. The relative level of dishonesty in any society is mirrored in how dishonest and corrupt their politicians are.

The endless repetition of humans never learning from their mistakes is played out year after year in nearly every election that is held. The candidates say they will do this. They are elected for their promise to do this. They renege on their promises. They stand for election again, promising to 'do this'. They never do. But they still keep on getting voted into office.

When will people learn that politics is about money first and power second? The only reason for power is to get your social class more money. Why do you think the Democratic millionaires are being so spineless, while the Republican billionaires ram through more corrupt legislation to improve the lives of the rich? Huh?

If you want someone to address your concerns, then vote for someone who is as poor as you are… And who is honest enough not to be bought off by the corrupt advantages they will find themselves immersed in. Then you will get some action. Instead: people constantly vote-in, exclusively wealthy people to care about the concerns of the poor and the disadvantaged!… so gosh. Excuse them if these wealthy politicians help the rich become even wealthier and more powerful. Or… whomever they vote in, becomes wealthy as a part of the corrupt process of the privilege bargaining we call politics. If there were no special privileges in the first place, there would be no need for politicians. The dynamics of democratic politics, the dynamics of all politics; are based on special privilege and selective exclusivity… not equality.

Why has nobody figured this out yet? Rich people for the most part are not concerned about poor people issues. Poor people for the most part are not concerned about rich people's issues. All the poor need to do is organize themselves well enough to put in poor candidates that refuse to be bought, and spread the word at grassroots level enough to neutralize the expensive ads rich candidates inundate the public with. There are not enough rich people to go door-to-door throughout every voting district and make a personal appeal to each voter. All they have is money and what that money can buy. If any poor population were educated properly, and bothered to organize themselves; they could easily oust the rich elite from office and create a government that works for its majority, that works for its poor since the poor are always in the majority. Any intelligent, well-educated poor majority could easily destroy all of the privileges held by the rich. And easily destroy the rich as a class. If people incomes were equalized enough; then for once, humans would no longer be pitted against each other because of how much money they had or did not have. And for once, humans would not be socialized into antagonistic classes based on their wealth-interest greed-levels.

But again… most of the poor in our World have already been successfully corrupted into consumerism, into greed, and the selfishness of wanting to be rich. None of them are willing to destroy the equal. Actually microscopic. Chance of getting rich. Even though there is no equality in that chance. The right of equality is almost universally interpreted as being the right to be as equally rich as possible… or, to hell with equality…: just as rich as possible. When greed comes into the picture… equality goes out: period. The right to one's own greed is never challenged or questioned. The rights of equality are stolen and trampled-on every day without a whimper. Yet; nobody seems to want to admit this in public. And even if one does: this banal fact falls on deaf ears and is ignored blithely. If poor people

were not greedy… and were educated about the sins of greed: then they would not allow any minority to rule them.

The reason all grass-roots movements fail is because all of them are selfish, specialized self-interests who do not give a damn about all of the other selfish, specialized self-interest groups. They are only concerned about their own grievances: and could not care less about the millions of other injustices in their society. So; they all end up fighting against each other. The only reason Capitalism works is because it has managed to make all people fight against each other: while those at the top profit from it. Capitalism has eaten its way into the souls of humans, and managed to segment and fragment society into alienated, powerless individuals, and corrupt them to develop the lowest, most corrupt values of greed and self-gratification. Capitalism is based upon the majority being lowered to the lowest possible level: the commonality of universal human greed and universal personal selfishness. It is based upon the unspoken assumption that all people are greedy and selfish… that there are always more greedy selfish people than generous unselfish ones. Civilization makes sure that the few who are not greedy, are crushed, or ignored, or laughed at. It is a system that unavoidably corrupts everyone within it.

Democracy is supposed to be based upon equal rights. Democracy is supposed to based upon all kinds of equality: the equal right to vote, the equal right to work, the equal right to unemployment insurance, the equal right of an old-age pension, the equal right to decent living conditions, the equal right to be educated, the equal right to health care, the equal rights of privacy, the equal right of free speech, the equal right to defend yourself, the equal right to a fair trial, the equal rights of ownership, the equal right of choice… *but what about the right to an equal rate of profit*? It does not exist even as a law. This is the problem with selective awareness and the segmentation of human society. Everything civilized people do is unfair because it is not done universally and fairly; instead it is done piece-meal based on the dynamic of pyramidal hierarchy.

The quibbling neglected equal right of the right to an equal rate of profit is never even mentioned or spoken of. In fact… it has never been written about ever in human history… why? That is: except in envious outrage at someone making more profit than you do. If only this one, single right of equality was effectively enforced, all the other rights of equality would become automatically self-regulating and never have to be regulated or enforced. And we would not need thousands and millions of laws or regulations to try to balance out the entire set of horrible unequal imbalances that are created when anyone makes too much profit.

What if everyone all over the Earth was only allowed an equal 3% profit margin? This would destroy the entire motive to get rich in the first place; because all the get-rich-quick schemes would either be illegal or disappear. It would reduce the cost of literally everything, while keeping intact every healthy motive for self-improvement. It would also destroy larger businesses that rely on larger profit margins in order to even exist. No Wal-Mart could ever survive running on the slim profit margin of a mom-and-pop store. No oil corporation could ever survive on a small profit margin. The only reason they exist at all is because they do business by having an unfair profit margin… charging tens, even hundreds of times more for their services and products than smaller businesses do. They exist only because they are granted monopolies and are not taxed. While the smaller businesses are taxed to the hilt. That in itself represents a huge profit-margin unfairness. Large companies and corporations exist only because of government welfare handouts. They only exist because the government taxes poor people; and gives the money of the poor people to rich people and to the rich corporations.

What if all businesses were taxed fairly and evenly regardless of how small or big they are? Then they could all compete on an even, equal, fair playing level. But is this ever done, or even spoken of? No. Except people whining about privileges others have… which they wished they had. But destroy the 'profit incentive'? Never.

You can get rich too easily from it if you are a greedy scumbag who doesn't care about anything else except money. Otherwise everyone would have to work equally hard to make the same amount of money. What a repugnant thought for a fat, out-of shape affluent consumer. What an attractive idea for a slim, fit poor non-consumer.
Capitalism *creates* greedy people… it *creates* greed: nothing else.

Such a universal law would separate the greedy from the not-so greedy and make then as visible, and as different from decent people as animals are from birds. People would see the greedy ones working twice as fast than need be, twice as long, twice as hard for no reason… just to make more money… and be welcome to it and despised for it as sick workaholics who do not know how to enjoy life. You want to waste all of your adult life just to have two cars, and a house twice the size of others? Go ahead. Children will see happier people not working all their lives and compare them to these inhuman work-machines… and guess which example they will follow?

An equal profit margin and an equal rate of taxation would destroy the phenomenon of useless, pointless excesses like the Hearst castle… What sane person would ever want to live inside such a monstrosity: except as a status symbol? Equal profit margins would destroy all obscene status symbols, all ostentatious forms of wealth. It would rid human society of much of its pointless waste. It would make it impossible to become too rich or too wasteful. It would destroy every form of accumulated wealth concentrated in the millions and billions of dollars into the account of one person, who does not need it, or ever use it for anything good. Why do people amass these fortunes? Privilege. Power. Safety. Security. Fear of poverty. What do they do with all of their excess wealth? Waste it one pointless excessive luxuries… on gold-plated faucets costing 35,000
dollars as status symbols.

An equal profit margin would funnel all that untold secret wealth back into the masses… who could work happily and healthily for a slight profit margin; since there would be no monopolized industries overcharging them. Then: the fastest way to get rich would be to hire more people for your business and expand it. Except… the larger your business becomes, the less efficient it becomes. That is the Law of Diminishing Returns. You end up destroying your profit margin by increasing your inefficiency. People would find that the best, easiest, fastest way to make the maximum profit possible … would be only *through their own efforts*… or cooperating with others equally, in small groups. They would find a diminishing set of returns in any group that becomes too large and unwieldy. Which would make any concentrated accumulation of wealth impossible. And also, by the way… make any obscene concentrated accumulation of power, status, or knowledge
impossible.

So…start a franchise of small businesses? Who wants to work for a corporate franchise, if you can make more money running your own coffee-shop? Running it the way you want to… decorating it the way you want to? The only reason Starbucks exists at all, is because they can buy coffee cheaper wholesale in huge quantities, with a lower overhead, and a higher profit margin than any single owner of a shop can. If any single coffee shop owner could buy coffee for the same price as Starbucks does: there would be no Starbucks.

A fixed universal, *equal* profit margin would destroy any attempt to get rid of surplus goods at a reduced rate, because that would become illegal. Then there would be no such thing as, retail or wholesale or any kind of sale. Then the price of everything would be stable. Then you could finally have a stable economy. It would destroy cost manipulations of all kinds. Because then any kind of cost-profit manipulation would become illegal. There would be no cost manipulation whatsoever. It would destroy all profiteering. All profiteering would become illegal. If the cost of all goods and services were stabilized: people would live with such a sense of security, that there wouldn't be any need for very much profit at all in the first place: to have a good, and happy life. Because then it would become illegal to take advantage of any other human being in the sick, sneaky, underhanded form of illegal profit. Then you could have plenty of time for your family and friends; and have fun and socialize… instead of becoming a boring workaholic. The last century has spawned boring workaholics by the billions. And look at what they are doing with their lives. Making them into endless drudges of misery and unhappiness.

Anyone buying a hammer now, or five years later; would still pay the same price. All sales and markdowns would become illegal. Even if someone is actually going out of business: they should still be paid honestly for what their business is worth and not cheated because someone is trying to get a special deal and profit from their misfortune.

A universal law of strictly limiting all profit to three percent: would prevent people from profiting from other people's misfortune. A universal Law making any profit more than three percent illegal, would completely destroy the idea that it is okay to get anything cheaply just because someone else is desperate, or needs help, or needs money. It would completely destroy the urge to mass-produce anything. Since the advantages you could get from it would be a outweighed a thousand-fold by the disadvantages. A three percent profit margin would not allow large corporate monsters like G.M. to exist at all. All corporations would disappear completely. They would become as extinct, and as the dodo, and the Dinosaurs. Then you could go down to your local mechanic, tell him what kind of car you want, and three weeks later it would be ready for you as specified… custom built from top to bottom… by components easily fitted and installed; because you would have no huge corporation twisting their chassis so they are different from other models of mass-produced cars. Then the entire automotive industry of small factories would be geared to supply the small car-building shops with the simplest, easiest installations and fits possible… instead of churning out insanely expensive objects; that are re-modeled every year into more idiotic complexities for no reason, except to call them new.

If you equalized the profit margin globally, or even Nationally… you revolutionalize human existence beyond our capacity to imagine what kind of societies might develop from it. That is only one simple change, of one small aspect of our civilized way of life. But instead of equalizing anything: all civilized societies only pile up old, obsolete, outdated things more, and more inefficiently and wastefully. We can do this only because we use unfair, unequal profit margins. Just so a few people can accumulate more power, wealth, privilege, and status. The reason I do not include the accumulation of knowledge; is because most of this accumulated knowledge is not knowledge at all: but a bunch of worthless ideas and facts that are mostly unusable. Except in the sense of the privileged knowledge of who-knows-who: which is how all elite groups work to make themselves exclusive, powerful, rich, etc.

What would happen to all Venture Capital then? What would happen to the stock market? To bonds? To securities? To certificates of deposit? To banks? To investment firms? They would all disappear. Each person would have a roughly equal amount of time in their life and decide how much of their life they want to waste working. And decide how much of their time they want to turn into money.

Oh. You made a million dollars with your time. Gosh. That's impressive. But… now you're 90 years old and you're dying. So what are you going to do with all of your saved-up Time, er money, er energy, er life…? Nothing? Oh. Give it away to people who did not earn it? For free? Gosh. That's awfully generous of you… Thanks. Oh. I see. You have *translated* hundreds of thousands of hours of your life into pieces of paper. You have *translated* most of the adult years of your life into paper called: 'money'… You have tried to save up, and accumulate all these years of life-energy into a pile of paper money… And now that you are old and dying… all these wasted, er saved-up years, pieces of paper, er money; are worthless to you. So these pieces of paper are the only leftover evidence of your wasted life… as the only legacy left of your wasted, accumulated life-energy. Oh…

If the highest possible return for your investment could only be 3%… minus all the overhead of any business or stock you invest in… why get less than 3% back… when you can plow it back into your own business: and reap a higher, compounding interest?
What?…

If that happened: then the World Bank would disappear. NAFTA would disappear. All global monopolies would disappear. All global financial power brokers would disappear. And the only people with true power would be each individual with their individual almost completely equal amount of wealth, and self-respect, and power. What would that do to all the social systems, the rackets, and the scams that rely upon corruption to even exist?

With only a universal 3% profit margin… just how much money could be scraped together from how many individuals to bribe politicians or officials? And would it be worth the risk? Losing your integrity and reputation for a lousy 3% bribe?… and how easy would it be to sniff out those who were bribed and are being bribed? How easy would it be for the IRS to find anyone living beyond their means… if everyone had roughly the same amount of wealth? The entire echelon of government services would be streamlined and would so efficiently that government people might actually feel that they are useful. People might actually come to like honest governments, and demand that they be kept honest.
This is only one example of how any single root change, can transform human societies beyond our imagination… provided everyone does it. Provided it includes everyone. Provided there are no exceptions. Because if you try to apply this idea incrementally: nothing will happen. Only a drastic, across the board… instantaneous change can work.

If you want an even better way to get corruption out of business. Make all sales of ownership for life. Then if any corporate Robber Baron wants to buy and own a company; and skim off the profits and skip town; make it a federal, international crime and hunt them down, and bring them back, and hang them dead. Make all firing of employees of owned business up-to-and-including the owners begin *from the top;* not the bottom. The first person to be fired must be the owner, the boss. At every level. And the first person to be fired has to be the one at the top, not the bottom.

Then all incompetent owners will go bankrupt and be fired the first month of any business's opening. Then the slightest lay-offs will only clean out the executive boardrooms of each corporation, and those under them will come into power… until either a team of competent executives is found from the lowest ranks of workers at that company, or the entire business goes bankrupt and shuts its doors. Throw out all legal evasions of debt like title nine. Force corporate executive to be more responsible for their actions and decisions…. Rather than completely unaccountable; as they are now. Make the failing of any business a criminal offense. Put all incompetent, stupid executives into prison. Jail them. Fine them. Shame them for destroying people's incomes, destroying jobs that people need to pay rent and

buy food and support their families with. Suddenly all currently corrupt business practices will be exposed, and reported on, and criminally prosecuted… and the whistleblowers will be rewarded as public *heroes* instead of the public ignoring them as they do now: as indifferent, passive, uncaring bystanders, and letting them be hounded and discriminated against and threatened and attacked for the rest of their lives without protecting the few exceptions who are the only sentinels that tell us of robber baron corruption left in our society..

And you will have only honest businesses making an honest three-percent profit competently… and you will finally have upward mobility. Then the actual cream… those who are actually smarter, better, brighter, more creative, braver, more honest, nicer people rising to the top because of their superior integrity, and because they care more about other people, and communicate better, and lead better, and cooperate better and are more humane. Instead of the worst, sickest, greediest, power junkies and status seekers and social climbers becoming obscenely wealthy off the corruption they create. Then you will actually have the most decent, the most intelligent people at the top… instead of the sneakiest, oiliest, most treacherous liars and hypocrites and sycophants rising to the top as is the customary business practice today. All it needs is reversing the status quo, and turning the shit corruption of society upside down… all it takes is throwing out every corrupt normality you don't.

Why the fuck not? People making the most profit, and people with the most power should be the ones who are most responsible, the most accountable, and the ones punished the most for their mistakes. Because their mistakes have bigger consequences. Their mistakes affect more people. The more you stand to profit from something, the bigger your risk should be, not the smaller your risk, and the more responsible you should be. The more you are responsible for other people's livelihoods and jobs: the stiffer the penalties should be if you betray them, and they lose their incomes and jobs because of you.

Pyramidal responsibility does not work. It cannot work. Can you kill Hitler six million times for killing six millions Jews? No. You can only kill him once. Any social system that allows a person to kill more than one person… without being killed themselves does not work. It cannot work. Civilization should be completely trashed simply because the structural makeup of its legal and justice systems cannot be responsible. Big important bosses and Wall Street executives demand competence from all their employees. They demand their employees to be on time for work. They demand their shirts are properly cleaned and ironed, they demand their coffee served on time. Any show of incompetence gives them a nice excuse to fire the shoeshine boy for not shining their shoes properly.

Well… if you are an executive and you do not do your job properly and you lose two million dollars of your company's money…. Don't you think that executive should be punished two thousand times more harshly than just being fired? If all business firings and punishments are put on a scale of proportional monetary value: then compared to losing two million dollars: a slightly unpolished shoe is unimportant. Then if the punishment for losing two million dollars is public castration, and losing one million dollars is being strung up by your balls naked and being shot to death… then executives might be more considerate to their employees… and worry more about their own competency, than the competence of a lowly shoeshine boy.

Then you will find the urge for upward mobility slowing down. Then big-shot asses parading around executive offices acting important, will become very careful how they risk their own balls… by becoming very careful how they risk the assets and money of their company

Money… currency; was only invented as a more impersonal, a more inhuman, a more abstract way of exchanging things. It was invented as an abstract convenience. When people were originally living by a barter system, it was an easier way of translating chickens into ducks or goats. If we had not enslaved these animals in the first place, and butchered them: money would never have been invented. It is merely abstract tool. Nothing else. It was never designed, or meant to be worshipped in-and-of-itself. It was never originally designed to be used for people to constantly take advantage of each other by making a 'profit' on the exchange. That idea came later.

We have normalized our concepts about how money should be used, and why it should be used for so many thousands of years; that when you try to expose truth about money, you must also expose the truth about how it was corruptly used and why it was corruptly used for ten thousand years. This cultural perspective may be shocking. But it is not any less historically accurate or less true. If you want to understand your own relationship between your own self-worth, and the worth of the money you have:
Try piling all of it in the middle of a room. Then pile a load of shit next to it. Then stare at both piles. Does either pile make you feel better? Does either pile make you a better person? Does it make you more Humane? More honest? More loving? More courageous? Does it affect how you deal with other people? Then have someone haul the pile of shit away. Will you curse them? Attack them? Or will you thank them for getting rid of something that stinks to high heaven and is an eyesore in your life?
Then have someone haul all your money away. Will you curse them for it? Attack them for it? Or thank them for getting rid of something makes your soul stink to high heaven with greed, and is an eyesore in the eyes of all other people who know you.

Does your own happiness and self-worth revolve around how much shit you have, or how much money you have. Or does your own self-worth and happiness revolve around how much you can be of help to other people

Which kind of self-worth is healthy, and which kind stinks to high heaven both morally and ethically. Or, are you literally forced to glue your own self-worth to that pile of shit called money, because that is the only way other people value their souls and self-worth. So, to value yourself at all…you must conform to how others value themselves no matter how corrupt their method of valuation is. So… you must conform to how other people live, but nobody must conform to how you want to live. So, you are completely powerless in controlling how you want to live; except by the corrupt stinking method of translating what you are personally worth into a pile of shit called money? Somebody explain this to me. .

Profit means power. What kind of power? Profit is the power to kill. Taxation is the power to destroy and kill Taxation and profit are both forms of legalized robbery. They are basically the same. They are a safe way of killing your victim by bleeding him dry slowly… dollar-by-dollar, cent-by-cent. Robbing him of every minute of his life, every ounce of his energy. Until the victim stops living for himself completely and works for you all the time. Until the victim stops living for himself and only exists to work. Until he has to work all his life for you to buy food and clothes to barely exist… so he can work for you even longer and harder: until he dies of it Profit kills very slowly but very surely. It dries up human hearts; and turns them into dead stones slowly but surely. It kills human love slowly but surely. It kills everything it touches slowly but surely. Profit is pure evil. As long as you profit from other people: you cannot love them or help them. You can only take from them. You can only be selfish. You can only kill them slowly. You can only destroy their lives slowly. Safely. Legally. That is one effect of civilization upon humans.

Chapter Six A: The Beginnings of civilization

If you want to find out how modern European corporate greed began: read histories of the Italian Renaissance. Read about the Medici's. A banking family. That gave favours and money to pirates. Read how one of their clients who was formerly a pirate… became the Pope in Rome. Read how they got their client Pope to legally give them the right to tax… every fucking Catholic church in all of fucking Europe. Read how their hit men and gangster collectors and strong-arm men visited every fucking church that did not pay them their legalized corrupt tax. Read what they did with the money. Read what happened to them. Read how they managed to buy the Papacy and put one of their own family members… an 18 yr-old adolescent idiot in power as Pope. Ask why these scum are worshipped and glorified today. Because we only worship the worst criminals. We do not worship honest men.

Read how the European culture of sponsors and clients in the Dark Ages and the Middle Ages; was a legalized form of bribery and corruption and favouritism for over 1,000 years in Europe. Read about the culture of the legalized giving and receiving of bribes and favours as a cultural norm for 1,000 years: it was called *patronage.* This custom came from Rome. It came from Egypt. It came from Babylon.

Patronage is not a cultural custom. It is criminal conspiracy… *which became an exclusive social custom of the rich and nobody else.* Patronage is nothing more than blatantly naked criminal conspiracy between rich, privileged greedy, corrupt thieves. It has been practiced for over 10,000 years. Now it is a hallowed sanctified way of doing business and doing politics. Now it is the *only* way civilization works.

Look at modern corporate legalized bribery of client politicians and people of power, status and wealth… And you will find that Modern Corporate Capitalism is based upon an *exact replica* of 16th Century Medici banking practices, and their age-old corrupt Robber Baron traditions of patronage and Lorenzo Medici's cunning media propaganda.

The Dynamic of Patronage is 2,000 years old. It began with the Greek cultural Dynamic of Master-Slave. Which evolved into the Early European Feudal Dynamic of Lord-Vassal. Which slid into the Later European Renaissance Dynamic of Patron-Supplicant. It was a cultural slide into irresponsibility and corruption. The latest-worst slide of this obscene form of this obsolete mutual agreed-upon sickness of superiority and inferiority is: Corporation-Employee.

In Ancient Greece, Greek Masters freeing their slaves from bondage: *tapped them on the shoulder….*
That was all.

Why?

It was a sly joke. They were gently telling the idiot to wake up. They were telling the slave that he was already free. That he had always been free. That he had never been a slave in the first place. That it had only been his own sense of inferiority and his own fear that had enslaved him. That if he had asked for his freedom years earlier: he would have gotten it. That his enslavement had only been a psychological trick. And he had fallen for it.

Why? Because the Greeks had learned through painful lessons: that the only way they could keep their slaves enslaved was with kindness, and cunning. Cunning to brainwash their slaves into being servile, obedient sheep And just enough kindness to make sure they would not be murdered in their beds at night.

Chapter Six A: The Beginnings of civilization

The Feudal rite of tapping a vassal on the shoulder to bestow Knighthood upon him came from the original practice of kindness Ancient Greeks practiced with slaves they had come to love, and who loved them back so much: they refused to leave the service of their master even after they had been freed. But this freeing of a slave happened very rarely. Most of the time the slaves of the Greeks hated their masters.

It was only the slaves who were educated better than their master. The slaves who were more intelligent than their masters. It was only these rare exceptions: who became indispensable. It was only these rare slaves who could not be replaced, or killed or sold because they were better than their masters: that this kind of relationship ever developed.

Feudal Lords tapped vassals on the should not with their hand… but with their swords. They were not freeing their vassal slaves. They were giving them the right to kill other human beings in their lord's name. These tapped knighted vassals became licensed killers. 007 special agents. When ordered to, they went out and killed Whomever they were told to kill. No questions asked. Professional murderers. European knighthood has still not managed to hide the filth of its origins. Every fucking movie and story of European Kings has the same plot. Some greedy power-hungry vassal seeking to gain favour with his lord by killing someone to prove his fucking loyalty. This filthy culture has slid down to the present in the form of gangsters who are 'made' by killing someone for their boss. A ritual of betrayal and hate and fear and cunning and cowardice. Which is exactly what this filthy culture consisted of in Feudal Europe. Knights and Lords became mixed up. Feudalism had been not only a privilege of exclusive rights. It had been a personal responsibility on both sides. The vassal to obey the Liege Lord, and the Lord to take care of and rule the vassal wisely and justly: out of pure self-preservation and self-interest: so he would not be murdered in his bed… which was often the case.

Enter the Middle Class of Italy. Enter the Medici family of Florence. They became the go-betweens, they became the power-brokers of all Italy, and the European Christian church. They became the bankers of the rich and powerful. They became Patrons. They centralized the power of patronage by making deals and hatching conspiracies, and selling favours to the most corrupt men they could find. Because Feudalism had evolved into Patronage. Sacred personal vows had turned into familial traditions of servitude to certain higher patrons. Such as the Church, or a certain family of rich nobility, or a certain Bishop of the Realm, or Lord of the Realm.

The personal ties of earlier Feudalism faded into impersonal traditional relationships of set privileges for certain peasants or certain houses, or farms, or Lords… regardless of who held title or whose son was living on which farm or which person was Bishop of which Church.

The entire system was one of obligation, responsibility, and noblesse oblige. It was all a pack of cards. Every single European depended on another higher up for their privileges. Every person was leaned upon from below. A huge leaning pile of humans. Caving in every time badly: whenever anyone in the pile couldn't' be depended on. Then came the Medici family. They turned personal patronage into a cold bloodless business. They bought and sold human souls like so much meat on the hoof. They bought themselves the Papacy. They bought themselves the highest power in Europe. Only: the dumb greedy fuckers didn't know what to do with all this power. All they were interested in was pure greed and selfishness.

They poisoned the entire system of feudal trust in Europe. They betrayed everyone: even themselves. Suddenly: nobody trusted anyone any more in Europe. Suddenly: Feudalism disappeared and was

replaced with the insanities of chaos and greed and hate and fear and the Black death and lust and violence and atrocities and rape and murder and betrayal and robbers and anarchy and insanity exploding all the way from Italy all across Europe. European culture became a culture of mistrust. A mistrust so deep, so hidden, so rotten, so whitewashed: when Europeans came into contact with other cultures: these other cultures were simply not prepared for the sneaky, cunning, lying, layers of hidden hate and hidden fear, and hidden mistrust

The European society and culture of the Middle Ages continued to slide into mistrust, betrayal, self-interest, irresponsibility, and worsening corruption. Northern Europe threw its *religious* patronage system away almost completely when the Reformation happened. Tiny feudal Kingdoms and Fiefdoms appeared in Northern Europe. Where a man ruled only as far as his arm could smite around him. Their Feudalism regressed back to tiny holdings that were not as centralized as the Catholic Nations of Spain and France. Southern Europe rotted in its religious patronage and its Divine Right of Kings. Until French peasants became tired of starving to death under the insane incompetence of an aristocracy that had grown so arrogant, so stupid, so vain, so imbecilic, so diseases, so inbred, so sickly, and so infested with vices and addictions, and so indecently indifferent to its own masses. The peasants revolted.

Then came the new abstract insanity of Nationalism. Entire populations of lands were used as cannon fodder as the remaining elite battled for supremacy, power, and wealth. Patronage slid into the Roman filthy concept of exclusive citizenship and its obsolete latifundia. Inhuman Corporate bodies from across the sea in Europe using faceless slaves; to do their bidding in the New World. Sicily exported the most rotten form of Italian patronage: armed thugs, gangsters. Illegal criminals, known killers in broad daylight not being arrested. While Holland exported her most rotten from of corporate patronage: betraying its own officers and citizens and abandoning them to the English Robber Barons: all without so much as a fight. Exposing the depths of their venality and cowardice and weakness

While the culture of mass conformity, mass fear, mass stupidity, mass insanity, and mass obedience called Nationalism … slid down into worse and worse levels of rotten corrupt patronage. Practiced behind closed doors in smoke-filled rooms. bought and sold like coins, *like decapitated heads*. And strutted their sacred rituals and parades and holy days: brainwashing the unwashed masses into loyal, obedient suckers. As the layers of patronage shrank: secrets piled up. Conspiracies, feuds, hate, fear, cunning, lies, false accusations, and the political *filth* of open ritualized hypocrisy became the order of the day: and the newspapers became the new Medici family. The News Media became the powerbrokers of today's Modern Age…

This in a nutshell: is one example of how 2,500 years of an ancient evil changed its face with the changing times to survive intact today. How a cultural tradition that was once called slavery, and then became vassal bondage, and then patronage and then corporate employee-ism… has poisoned humans for 12,000 years. A form of human inequality that was once personal… has become an impersonal evil so filthy; no words can describe it.

Today… human beings are no longer personal with each other. Today: human beings treat each other not as strangers: but as if other people do not even fucking exist around them. Modern humans have insulated their awareness so much: that they are not aware of anything except their own concerns. Nothing else exists for modern civilized humans except their own little fucking filthy selfish concerns… All of which are *identical* to all the other concerns of all the inhuman filth that pretend to be human. All of whose stupid, pointless, meaningless *selfishness* are so boringly meaningless and pointless, so stupid,

so vapid, so idiotic, so full of pure meaningless shit: that the only reason they do not kill themselves is because they are afraid of dying, and they do not have the guts to admit their lives are meaningless.

Culture is a connected thing. The personal slavery of Ancient Greece is connected to the impersonal slavery of ancient Rome. The impersonal slavery of Ancient Rome is connected to impersonal patronage of Feudal Europe. The impersonal patronage of Feudal Europe is connected to the almost non-existent, *completely inhuman* patronage of Modern Capitalism. Everything in history is relevant. Every single part of our past is organically connected to our present. For example: The Medieval ritual of anointing Kings with sacred oil is over 2,500 years old. It came from the Ancient Greeks warriors who used oil as a ritual of purification both before and after battle. The ritual of crowning Kings comes from Rome; 2,300 years ago: as the laurel wreath of hay… and then later oak leaves, denoted who was the best Roman amongst them. The ritual of sitting Kings on a throne goes even farther back than Ancient Greece: back to the Stone Age. When thrones were sacred stones: that only a King could sit upon without being killed. During the Middle Ages in Europe: all three sacred rituals had to be properly carried out and observed: for Kingship to be officially sanctified in the eyes of their subjects and their peers. How and why did these three different forms of official sanctification become the pretence for European Aristocracy to hold power for 2,000 years? Because each one of these three rites came from the same culture of killers. All three of them were Raider cultures. All three of them were Robbers cultures. All three of them were Baron cultures. All three of them were Robber Baron cultures. Slavery and killing. Hate and fear. Cowardice and cunning. Endless permutations of the same old shit…. As it continues to rot, and rot, and rot: without ever basically changing…

The Minimum Wage

What is one of the basic root reasons most people on Earth are poor? The urge to pay as little as possible for what you get. The urge to pay workers as little as possible for their work. Paying as little as possible for whatever they do or make. What created the first industrial holocaust of industrialized poor in England? The landed rich paying the new class of factory workers as little as possible for their work. What created the slums and millions of poor in America when it became industrialized? The American Robber Barons paying their workers as little as possible. How does any owner of a business make their profit? By paying his workers as little as possible. What is all business based on? Paying workers as little as possible.

How can you expect people working together in any business to even like each other: when the basis of the business itself comes from the meanest selfishness possible? Capitalistic Culture sells the idea that you can become happy by being selfish. Selfishness is supposed to produce happiness. The more selfish you are, the happier you're supposed to be. The richer you are: the happier you're supposed to be. Oops. So far, for 12,000 years that hasn't happened yet. But try to tell this historical truth to people who have been brainwashed into worshipping the sanctity of selfishness. They will refuse to believe you: even though their own lives are object lessons in how selfishness produces unhappiness. Have you ever seen an unhappy rich person? They are all smiles in public. But how much do they ever go out in public? How many emotional bolsters, social curtains, and security walls do they hide behind? How easy is it to actually get to know what a rich person is actually like? You could live with them in the same house for years… and they might never show you their true face. This is precisely the level of human corruption most Soap Operas mimic. This is precisely what most literature and fiction is obsessed with, and tries to explore… the secret, hidden corruption of the lives of the privileged and wealthy.

Have you ever lived with them? Night and day? And found out how full of unhappiness they are… so badly that they reek of it, and turn their entire surroundings into a cold, hate-filled, nasty evil-smelling environment that makes less rich people gag on it and flee from those rich houses? The ugly secrets rich people do not want to let the poor know about. How intensely unhappy they are. How dead their inner selves are. How numb they are. How unfeeling they are. They are walking skeletons; parading as living-feeling people. But all human cultures worship their social goings-on. Whatever rich people do behind closed doors is whispered about and gossiped about. Most of the fiction and art of the world depicts how they live. Notice, there are almost no accounts about how the rich actually live. Their actual lives are wrapped in the layers of privacy and secrecy and privilege. Try going beyond their fictions. Try penetrating their secrets. You will find nothing.

But… if you can dehumanize the poor so they become just as unhappy, and numbed, and miserable as rich people… if you can dehumanize the entire human race so everyone is equally dehumanized… then you can sell the poor, the idea that the only way to become less miserable is by becoming richer. If you can create a consumer culture where everyone is equally boring and equally polluted by these values of ease and self-gratification: then you do have a viable point in trying in being greedy and selfish… Because if you are not: you will be discriminated against and become even more unhappy than the majority of consumers.

The boring idiocy of soap operas is based upon an endless tearing away of secrets, and lies, and plots, and deceptions… All rationalized. All justified. All claiming to be the good guys. And finding nothing underneath all of this but even more secret nastiness and corruption. These operas sell the idea that people are supposed to live their lives as secretly as possible. People are supposed to lie to themselves and to each other as much as possible… and then avoid admitting that they lied; by inventing every kind of deflecting and self rationalizing bullshit possible to excuse their nasty actions and lies. You see this endlessly portrayed in soap operas. Why?

Because this sick idea is supposed to poison all truth so much… all people are supposed to become so corrupt… that nobody can ever tell what is a lie, and what is the actual truth. That is the insane moral goal of soup operas. To make the truth so muddy with lies, that nobody can find out the truth because everybody is filled with more lies than truth. Once you have more lies than truth, more dishonesty than honesty: then the majority wins. Then everyone is more of a liar than truthful… then nobody finds out the truth, then the search for the truth becomes a pointless exercise in futility. Then the public can be distracted forever by the lying deflections everyone is desperately inventing to avoid being honest, including themselves. Then life becomes one constant series of deflections away from the truth. Then the only reason to live is avoiding living as much as possible.

People are supposed to keep themselves as secret as possible. People are supposed to love each other as little as possible. The entire moral and ethical energy of civilized humans is based upon this negative, niggardly, sanctification of giving away as little as possible. The entire way of living as humans is supposed to be by giving away as little of yourself as possible.

What if employers tried to pay their workers as much as possible; instead of as little as possible? What if people tried to give away themselves as much as possible instead of as little as possible? What if humans try to have as much fun as possible instead of as little fun as possible? What if society were fun-oriented instead of work-oriented? What if people tried to love each other as much as possible instead of as little as possible? What if human civilization were more positive than negative? Would that change how people lived? Would that make them happier? Could that change the entire world?

Could that tip the balance of goodness and happiness so there is more of it than there is evil and unhappiness?

What is the difference between lying as much as possible, and being as honest as possible? What is the difference between being as courageous as possible and a cowardly as possible? What is the difference between loving other people as much as possible, and loving them as little as possible?

Energy. The difference is simply the difference between weak energy, and strong energy. The stronger you are emotionally, the more you can care about other people, and the more you can care about yourself. The stronger you are ethically and morally, the more you can be honest with yourself and with others. It is all a matter of training. Do you want to train yourself to become as emotionally weak as possible, or as emotionally strong as possible? Do you want to train yourself to be as mentally self-critical as possible or as mentally uncritical of yourself as possible? Do you want to train yourself to become as physically strong as possible, or as physically weak as possible? Do you want to train yourself to be as happy as possible, or as unhappy as possible? Do you want to train yourself to be as creative as possible, or as uncreative as possible? Do you want to train yourself to have as much fun as possible, or as little fun as possible? Do you want to work as much as possible or as little as possible? Do you want to become as rich as possible, or as poor as possible? Whatever you train yourself to become: you will reap its results. What you choose to focus upon is what becomes more powerful in your life. Why pour your life into paths that make no sense? That is the effect of civilization upon humans. It forces us to pour our energy into paths we do not want; whether we like it or not.

It is too easy to bash Big Business. It is too easy to bash all businesses, and all companies. It is easy for employees to look down at owners. It is easy for workers to feel ethically superior to management. They do not have to take the risks of their company failing, and going into debt. They do not have to sweat and work 16 hours a day to get the business on its feet and running profitably. They do not have to commit every underhanded dirty trick in the book to keep their company alive and running.

Why do large businesses exist at all? Because most people are too lazy, and too uneducated, too stupid, and too timid to try starting their own small business. Compared to Owners: workers have it made. All they have to do is show up for work, punch a timecard, work, and go home. And then sneer at and curse the corrupt practices of the Corporations who keep them employed. What right do workers who rely upon employers for steady work, have to sneer at how their employers get them their work? They can keep their hand clean of collusion, graft and corrupt practices only because the owners and management do it for them. They can remain conveniently free of all the crimes and sins of the rich elite, and enjoy their middle, or lower class affluence, and tell themselves self-righteously that they may have a little wealth… but they are not as bad as those rich bastards, those millionaires… those billionaires.

When it is precisely these millionaires and billionaires who supply their workers with their comfy jobs. The poor do not want to be responsible for their own livelihoods, or their own jobs, or their own schools, or their own governments. They want to be taken care of. The elite rich are supposed to be responsible for their security. What right do the kept hirelings of any business have to complain how they are kept? If they do not like the corrupt practices of these companies: why don't they all quit their nice comfy jobs and go somewhere else?

But let them be fired? And they whine and complain and protest about their right to work… their right to a job. Their right to be hired by someone else. Their right to be wage-slaves… Huh?… You can vote your morals and ethics very easily: by your feet. If you find yourself working for a company you

think is corrupt; then leave! Does any worker do this? Does any employee give a damn about the morals and ethics of the company they work for? Do they give a shit about their own personal ethics and morals; enough to quit any job that is not moral and ethical by their own personal standards?

How many poor people value their own freedom enough to tell bosses who are unfair, unethical, and immoral to go fuck themselves? How many employees value their own independence enough to tell anyone who tries to tell them to do something they consider unethical and immoral to go fuck themselves? Have any of them ever been lucky enough to work for themselves… and had the freedom and independence of telling anyone they do not like, to go fuck themselves? Do you have any idea of the satisfaction you get, when you know you have the freedom and power… to tell anyone you do not like; to go fuck themselves? Do you have any idea of the satisfaction and ease of mind, heart, and soul of being your own authority, your own boss? The pleasure of not being beholden to anyone else? The pleasure of never having to please anyone. The pleasure of never having to be worried about being fired. Can you put a money-value on that? If you ever have that pleasure: you will never want to go back to working for someone else just to make more money.

When you have the power to tell anyone you do not like; to go fuck themselves: you feel like a King. You feel at ease. Nothing bothers you. You are always in a good mood. And what's more… if you know you have that power… you don't even have to use it to feel good about yourself. Merely having that personal power of self-respect and self-autonomy is enough for you to know that you are the equal of anyone else. That you are superior to everyone who is a wage slave. Why tell someone to go fuck themselves? For what reason? If anyone irritates you, all you have to do is ignore them. How can you be unhappy if you have the freedom to do as you please? Then you cannot blame anyone else for your own unhappiness. Then you can only blame yourself. That is: *if* you are honest enough with yourself, and responsible enough to yourself to be your own boss.

All the corruption of the rich. All the corruption of business only exists because other, lazier, poorer, greedy people called employees want to ride on the coattails of their businesses and companies… piling all of their communal, fiscal, business, social, educational, and civic responsibilities onto the shoulders of others… and then whining about how irresponsible and corrupt other people are. So if you want to curse corporations; fine. But then you must curse and hold responsible: every lazy, irresponsible, incompetent idiot who works for them also. The point is: demanding to have a 'job' is pure slave mentality to begin with. What about a society that has no jobs? Ever think of that possibility? What about working for yourself and your community without being paid anything, eh? What about being self-sufficient and not needing to work for others, eh? Take away the slave mentality of wanting to be a wage slave, take away the assumption that there is nothing else, that there are no other alternatives except to work for a large impersonal company or a huge mindless international corporation and you open up a whole vista of unexplored possibilities, opportunities, options and choices What is the entire system of Capitalism based on? What is the prime imperative, the prime motive for Capitalism? What does Capitalism sell? What do all Capitalists promote? What do they all work for? What do all their workers work for? The history of business is at least 10,000 years old. It originated from trading. Where did the word to *trade* come from?? From the word *traitor*.

Before trade existed: the only go-betweens between different cultures and tribes were *traitors:* who switched sides *for their own personal benefit.* When they were found out they were killed.

It took 12,000 years for the history of trade and traitors to be whitewashed into an acceptable institution of civilized society. These traders… these traitor-scum were the lowest betrayers of their own kind.

The only way a trader can make a profit is if the betray who they buy from, *and* who they sell to. Only if they are traitors to both sides: can they survive.

They were despised by ALL societies for 10,000 years… It took 10,000 years for civilization to become so corrupt that these once lowest-of-the-low… finally dragged down everyone else to their lowest common denominator of selfish self-interest.

An Inc. is the black ink of death they use to turn living things into numbers and abstractions. The subconscious still keeps words to mark them by: a Corp. is a dead corpse. Until they became nationalized into dead, unliving corporate bodies called corporations. Until entire Nations were made up of these dead corpses, turned into corporations… Rations for the poor, and riches for the wealthy. Today in modern civilization: all cultural change is instituted by the corporate Media. Most modern cultural change is created by advertising firms and Corporations. You have no culture anymore except the culture that is pushed on you for hidden motives of greed and profit.

Modern civilized humans do not have their own culture any more. They buy their culture. Capitalist companies push their culture on the masses through the Media. The modern globalized culture of the world is a fake, abstract illusion hiding the drive for profit, status, power, and preserving the status quo as much as possible. Modern civilized humans do not get together for cultural events unless there is a profit to be made from it, or for it. Modern culture is the worshipping of wealth, power, and status. Modern culture is commercial culture. The culture of profit and greed is stronger and more universal than any other culture ever invented by humans.

Financial security

What is financial security? Or in other words: all people fear being poor. The fear of poverty. The fear of starvation. The fear of death. The fear of dying poor. The fear of dying poor, alone, unwanted, unneeded, helpless, sick, in need, vulnerable, weak, and powerless.

Financial security is negative because it is based on fear. It is a negative *fear*-based motive. A motive that comes from cowardice and fear, weakness, mistrust, selfishness, and stupidity.

The entire system of modern trade and business. The entire culture of modern work… is based upon fear and cowardice… The entire system of Capitalism is based upon emotional and moral cowardice. It is based upon lies. It is hypocrisy. It is irrational, illogical insanity. It is a cover-up. It is a racket. It is a 12,000 year-old tradition of fear, cowardice, lying; and creatively cunning ways to make an easy, unearned profit.

What does the fear-based motive of financial security do? It turns young people into pack rats, into savers, and hoarders at an early age. It brainwashes them into a culture of cowardice and fear which is all that Capitalism is, and stands for. It brainwashes them into believing that personal selfishness is more sacred than anything else. It brainwashes them into working their entire life away… throwing away their youth, and health. To work as wage slaves. Just so they will not be poor when they are old.

They end up becoming old, sick, brainless, senile, weak, unhealthy, pale, ugly, inhuman, numb, brainwashed, boring, vapid, meaningless, pointless physical wrecks… refusing to die. Terrified of dying. Avoiding dying at all costs. Spending all their savings to keep alive. They end up useless physical, emotional, mental wrecks. Senile idiots. So weak they are barely able to lift a spoon to their

mouths to feed themselves. More helpless than babies. They end up dying so slowly, so painfully, so miserably. They end up so unhappy, so selfish, so set in their ways, so spoiled, so pampered, so stupid: no sane healthy person wants to go near them. They end up in old-age folks homes. In retirement homes. In hospitals, nursing homes. Doddering around. With empty glassy-eyed stares of total vacuous stupidity and non-awareness, and non-intelligence.

But they have saved up in their investments and banks and pension plans… millions of dollars. They do not have to work. They are rich. And what do they spend all these millions on? Themselves. Nothing else. Pure selfishness. Where does most of their money go? What is the basic *motive* for spending the money they worked all of their youth to accumulate?

The negative motive of *Not dying.* Existing as long as possible, not living: just managing to survive. No matter how sick or unhealthy they are. No matter how miserable and unhappy they are. No matter if they are in pain every moment of their sick, old, lives… is a negative goal. It is a negative motive. A negative motive comes from cowardice and fear. It poisons every civilized human society. Old, frail, weak, doddering cowards trembling with fear are worshiped and idolized by the young and the healthy. Old insane, senile, brainless imbeciles are worshipped for their non-existent wisdom which they never possessed their entire fucking lives in the first place. But let them get old and weak and senile: and they are revered and worshipped and respected merely for their age: nothing else! Be old: and you are automatically respected. Be young; and you are automatically discounted. What do these old senile idiots do?

They exist as cultural icons; that preserves and perpetuates all the customs and traditions of cowardice and fear in their societies. They preserve everything that is old and sick and obsolete. They preserve everything that is sick and unhealthy. They are living examples of idiocy, imbecility, stupidity, weakness, sickness, insanity, and mindlessness. The young are supposed to imitate and emulate their example.

They cannot live healthy lives. They do not live at all. They feel nothing except pain and fear and worry and doubt. They barely exist. They clutch their own lives selfishly to themselves in the desperation of their fear of dying. They desperately avoid admitting any mistakes they ever made in their lives. They give back nothing to their communities. They have no wisdom, no intelligence, no energy, no generosity to give to the young. They huddle in their own age class. They become out of touch with the rest of the world. They become useless, pointless relics.

But. On the plus side.
They have Financial Security. They are Financially Secure.
Oops… I forgot.
Only 1% of the human population on this planet ever attains this rarefied level called financial security. They get it from robbing the other 99% of their financial security. While they were busy working for a nice tidy profit in some elite racket called a profession or business while they were still healthy enough to be productive wage slaves.

The financial security of all Capitalism… is designed *only* for the rich; so they can live richly; and die rich. Capitalism or the idea of financial security; is designed for only 1% of the human population: and *only for when they get old.* The entire stock market. All money. Is designed for old people. It is designed for death. Financial security is a death system. The propaganda about financial security is now bought and believed by 7 billion people. It is an unspoken rationale for why people steal and

connive and hoard. It is the unspoken ethic and rational for rulers raping their entire Nation; so they can retire rich and safe in some far-off resort.

Every Nation, every country, every rich elite human society is being robbed blind by less than 1/10th of 1% of the richest scum on Earth… because their root motive is gaining Financial Security when they are old. And every poor imbecile on Earth lets them do it. They do not go after these thieves and robbers after their scams, frauds, and swindles have been uncovered. They let them go and enjoy their filthy ill-gotten riches. Hell. They envy these rich filth. They wish they were as rich and as wealthy and as Financially Secure as Mobuto is. Living on the French Riviera. All the wealth of the Congolese People tucked away safely in secret Swiss bank accounts. Living openly as an escaped thief and hoodlum and robber and gangster. Does any Capitalist police or Justice Authority ever go after these Robber Barons after they have fattened themselves at the expense of millions and billions of stolen dollars?

No.
The Global ethic of Financial Security. The Global Morality of Financial Security. Is Robber Baron Capitalism. It is the ethic and morality legalized robbery. Hidden under excuses, hypocrisy, lies, deceptions, double-speak, and pure bullshit.

Everyone is supposed to want to feel safe when they are old. You are supposed to earn the ease of not working in your old age by working all your fucking life. Then you can rest and take it easy.

That is the propaganda. That is the rationale. It is pure crap. It is based on a basic *unspoken assumption* that all civilization sells to young people. That unspoken message is:

'Hey. It's *normal* to be a coward. It's *normal* to be afraid. It's *normal* to live in fear. It's *normal* to live your entire fucking life in fear. It's *normal* to base all of your decisions on fear. It's normal to be selfish. It's normal to be a conformist. Etc, etc… vomit, vomit, vomit. Just….. we don't want to talk about it. *Don't* speak of it. Don't *ever* bring up the subject. Don't ever question anything that is *normal.* Even if some things that are normal change every five years. Even if some things that are normal have not changed for 10,000 years. Even if you can't tell the fucking difference. Even if you can't make any fucking sense out of why one normality changes and another is not allowed to change. *Never question Normality. Never question anything… vomit, vomit.'*

What happens when young people swallow this shit? They throw it up. They vomit their own shit up *onto the next generation*. And the result? Endless cycles of every new generation using this regurgitated shit to brainwash their children with.

Self-Indulgence and Self-Gratification

The fallacy of modern civilization, especially Western civilization, is the fallacy of progress. The idea that things are getting better: not worse. The complete opposite is true. Western civilization has been getting worse and worse for 12,000 years. Not better and better. Western civilization can't get better because the dynamic of self-indulgence always makes things worse: never better.

Take the example of the computer. The first Netscape browsers were the best. They were better than Microsoft's. But they were edged out of the market by Microsoft selling programs that were especially designed NOT to work on a Netscape browser.

Everything that is complicated is worse than something that is simpler. The more complicated a machine gets the more it breaks down, the more unreliable it becomes, the more expensive it becomes, the longer it takes to learn to use it, the longer it takes to learn how to use it. Every single new program that is more complicated than the old programs run worse than the older ones. But modern technology tries to get you not to notice this… by selling you a faster computer so you won't notice how much lousier the newer more complicated programs work compared to the older simpler ones. Modern technology tries to fool people into buying what is worse by telling them it is better even when it is not better. Modern human culture has the unspoken assumption that anything new must be better than something that is old.

The fact is: civilized humans do not make things better. Humans do not even try to makes anything better. All humans do is indulge themselves and gratify themselves. You cannot improve anything by self-indulgence. You cannot make anything better by self-gratification. No human wants to admit this truth. But the fact is: anything that is too good is instantly taken off the shelf and replaced with shoddier goods because consumers who are self-indulgent do not want quality. Self-indulgent consumers are not capable of even noticing which product is better or worse. The dynamic of human self-indulgence leads to laziness. The result of the global culture of self-indulgence: are 7 billion human who refuse to reflect critically upon what they buy or do or think. The global result of self-indulgence are rising levels of stupidity and lowering levels of intelligence. rising levels of arrogance, smugness, and outright criminal behaviour, rising levels of gangsterism as the rising tide of self-indulgence wipes out everything that older generations learned the hard way by earning their learning.

The technology of shuttlecraft put into space by rockets is the worst, the stupidest human technology yet invented. But…. it is sold as the best! The newest! The most modern! It is supposed to prove to all human civilization that humans not only dominate the earth… they don't even need the earth! The fact is: every technology invented to put a space shuttle into orbit around the earth is fucking useless. It cannot be used by any human being on earth. It has never been used for anything on earth except the exorbitant wasting of trillions of dollars and spewing them as wastefully out into space with zero results… except the insane ego feeling of humans thinking that this completely false token of false superiority over the earth means that since they belong to the same species that did this… why then they must be superhuman geniuses and superior to all other living things on this planet. The opposite is the actual truth. Humans are stupid: not intelligent. If humans were intelligent: then we should have been able to improve the gasoline engine after 100 years of research. We can't. The engines made now are no better, in fact they are worse. They are so fucking complicated that nobody can repair them and fewer and fewer people can afford them. ALL… and I do mean all the lies that humans use to claim that something has actually been improved can be proved to be lies

Inflation

Why do things cost more? Why is it, that over a period of time, everything becomes more expensive? Inflation or the increasing cost of things in general, is merely the universal pressure of human greed. Every human tries to get as much money as possible for what ever they sell or produce. But what creates that pressure? Inflation is always the worst during times of national and international scarcity. In times of scarcity, people react in fear. Hoarding their money, their wealth. It is a vicious cycle… negative energy reinforcing negative energy. The more scarcity, the more hoarding, the less money, the less jobs, the more scarcity, etc.

Why? *Because greed is merely an expression of the fear of scarcity.* It is an expression of inner

emptiness, and inner pain. It is an expression of both inner and outer fear. If you are not afraid of starving, or being poor: you cannot be greedy. If your inner energy does not have an inner emptiness… so it needs something, as a substitute to fill up that inner emptiness; then you cannot be greedy, you cannot become a collector, or an accumulator. As Europeans conquered and colonized so-called savages, barbarians, and primitive tribes, living in what they considered to be the most primitive, uncivilized, living conditions. These less fortunate cultures, having very few personal possessions or personal wealth; greeted them more honestly, more happily, more generously, and more warmly than those of their own race-creed and religion ever did. And the more civilized these other cultures were, the more suspiciously they were greeted, the more hostility they met, the more fear, and hate, and racism and xenophobic revulsion they met. In other words: the level of humanity of a culture is determined by how little they are civilized. The less civilized they are; the more human and the more humane, and loving, and kinder and gentler they are.

The level of fear and hate in any civilized society also determines its level of greed and vice versa. The general levels of hate-fear-greed in a society also determine how dishonest people are, how much they lie to themselves and to each other, and how cowardly they are. Inflation is merely a general indicator of the general levels of the fear of poverty, the hatred against poor people, the greedy need to become rich, the dishonesty of all its corrupt values and the cowardice of people not facing their own corruption, or their own problems in a society. Inflation is artificially kept in check by all kinds of financial manipulations, taxes, tariffs, and advantages… like the U.S.A. does with its oil policy and business regulations… and its corporate welfare, and its farm welfare policies, etc. Social levels of fear-hate-greed-dishonesty-cowardice are all connected to each other; they are all based upon the same basic dynamic: the degree-speed of accumulation versus the degree-speed of consumption.

If you want a historical perspective of what business actually is and how it works and how it had evolved. Study the history of 12,000 years of money lending. Study where it came from. How it was regarded. Who the moneylenders were, what these moneylenders did. But no such book exists. All their deals were kept secret. But if you read history by the ton. If you read hundreds of history books. You will find traces… of a few deals gone bad, a few betrayed and exposed. But those are only one in a million. The remaining millions cannot be found in any history books. What little information is found is invariably the same.

One basic root of Capitalism is money lending. It began the entire semantic fallacy of *the idea of your money working for you*. Because by lending it to someone else: it made it seem as if you were making a profit without ever working yourself. People figured that since they were not working to make that obvious profit; the money itself must be working to make your profit for you. This insane notion still exists today. It is merely a backwards-reasoned rationalization of easy profit: nothing less. The fact is that if any person who borrows any money from you and puts it in a drawer and does not let it work… he will never be able to pay you back and include the interest on that loan. He has to work to make that money work. That money will not work for him or for you. Any interest, or profit is only taking part of his work, time, and effort: and giving it to you because you were selfish and did not want to give him the money for free, and you did not even want him to give it back later, but insist that he give you back more than you gave him.

The person who borrows the money cannot put that money to work. They must work to pay off the loan. They must work to pay off the interest. It is no different with the stock market, or any venture capital, or any investment that makes interest from money working for you. The entire modern financial world is based upon the slavery of getting other people to work for you by using the greed and poverty

motive to force people into jobs they would otherwise pass up… for wages they would otherwise want to be higher, working for longer hours and harder than they would like. By creating huge centralized concentrations of wealth and power, monopolized industries and rackets and pyramid schemes, and hoodwinking the masses into working for them, instead of working for themselves.

You can pretty it up with all kinds of rigmarole. But the financial analysts do not investigate how any profit is made. They are merely concerned with the best, the highest rate of return… Huh? Another semantic lie. The money is not returning to them. That money is staying out in the world. The return on their investment is their idea of their sacred right to making a profit. If they do not make a profit… then they feel cheated. Swindled. Robbed. Merely because humans have lied about the entire of making money ever since it was invented. There was no such thing as the Divine Right of Kings… that was supposed to give them a magical power and the right to rule over their subjects and exploit them. But this Divine Right managed to last for over ten thousand years. Without being contested or even questioned.

There is no Divine Right of any investor to have their return. There is no Divine Right to make a profit. It does not exist. Except in the minds of the greedy; who have been brainwashed to think that this is so. Just as the Divine Right of Kings never existed; except inside the brainwashed minds of billions of humans who once thought this was so. The root of capitalistic evil is the obscene lie and fallacy of lending money to work for you, and borrowing money to work for you. If nobody lived beyond their means, if nobody was too greedy. If nobody borrowed money. If nobody could lend it because nobody wanted to borrow any money… if nobody traded money, if nobody traded, lent, or borrowed any money-equivalent like stocks-bonds etc… most of the evil in the world today would not even exist.

Money lending has been practiced throughout civilized history by the greediest most destructive, most spiritually corrupt humans who ever lived. Today it is practiced only by the wealthiest humans. Today it is respectable. It was not respectable for 11,500 years. So apparently, 11,500 years of historians, and senators, and kings and queens, and priests, and leaders, and all the moral tales and stories and spiritual teachings of all the religions of all the cultures, of all the world that universally abhorred money lending for 11,500 years… was simply due to superstitious ignorance. Oh.

What would the quality of your life be like if you did not buy or sell anything for the rest of your life? What would your life be like if money did not exist? What would human society be like if nobody wanted to make a profit? And furthermore… *the ways* in how money is taken from the masses. The *ways* that corporations collect their money is *as impersonally and anonymously as possible.* They do not want to know how hard you sweated to earn that money. They do not want to know how hard you worked to earn your own money. They just want to get as much of your money into their own coffers as possible as fast as possible with as little effort on their side as possible and as little cost to them as possible. By sending out a monthly statement of what you owe them. A monthly bill. All their thousands and millions of customers are not human to them: they are merely pieces of paper. All you are to a corporation is a piece of paper. You are either a debt of paper money owed to them, or an asset they can milk of as much paper wealth as possible. That this paper actually is your life, your time, your energy that you are giving to them is not a concept they are interested in. Once an industry or business becomes centralized enough to become a scam, a racket, a fleece job. Where the customers have no choice whatsoever but to pay their bills or have no electricity, or no gasoline, or no TV, or no entertainment, etc… then the slow, steady jack-up of prices begins… squeezing every last dollar and penny possible from the consumer. All perfectly legal. With the help of the government's laws that are crafted by their lobbyists. Until in America, all you get is one endless series of graft-corruption scandals

ranging all the way from savings and loans, to mass produced chickens, to the power industry, to brokerage houses, to the accounting industry, to the oil industry… etc.

When will people realize that all corporations are as corrupt as legally and as illegally as possible… as long as the consumer buckles under? Huge scandals of corporate corruption hit the press. *There is no reaction to it by the public!* The ordinary consumer could not care less about all these scandals. They have already been brainwashed into powerless states of cynical cowardice, laziness and greed. They are just as corrupt as the corporations who rob them. Only not as rich, or as lucky, or as powerful. So the only reaction by the masses to publicly exposed scandal: is bored, jaded cynicism. And powerless frustration. Resignation. Apathy. Indifference. Selfishness.

And you wonder why people have stopped voting? No matter whom they vote into office, the scale of corruption only escalates. Because the entire system is so systematically corrupt; that it would take a massive revolution in how all people live and do business to change anything. And since there is no community spirit, no communities, no grass-root organizations except fringe elements. The majority of the brainwashed masses not only do nothing about this obvious corruption; they do not know how to do anything about it because the entire social system is rigged against people getting together on their own.

How obvious a fact do you need to prove that the old-boy network of mutual corruption in all of business and government is still alive and well…? Martha Stewart, a wealthy, billionairess *woman*? Being jailed for a 40 thousand dollar investment peccadillo? While Ron Lay, who organized the largest corporate fleecing of the world, and his employees, and America in human history… to the tune of uncounted hundreds of billions of dollars: free as a bird? Along with all the other rich white males responsible for their corporate corruption scandals… like Tyson chicken, and the Gas Corporations, and the Power Companies, etc…? All unprosecuted, and free as a bird? Free to enjoy their spoils? The list is endless. Yet only one woman goes to jail? While all the other scandals get stale because they happened years ago? So the press coverage is indifferent. While all the lawyers successfully delay every part of the proceedings without any Ombudsman in charge. No overseeing of the legal system at all. The pandemic of corruption lain the legal system is so high; that there are no honest judges left. Does anyone make this connection? Even if they do. What can a single person do about it? Nothing.

Look at the cooperative corruption of the medical industry, the pharmaceutical industry, and the health industry in cancer research. It is a united front of code-words and terms worse than the meaningless pap spouted by politicians. They avoid answering any questions honestly even more successfully than politicians do. They spout their gobbledy-gook endlessly and expect the consumer to swallow it, because the consumer assumes that they know what they are talking about. Trillions of dollars spent without one single useful discovery in the past 30 years. Somebody explain this to me.

Why is democracy itself a hopelessly corrupt dynamic… even if it worked perfectly, without any corruption at all?? Because it is based upon voting only for your own selfish interests. The entire concept of democratic voting is based upon the principle of self-interest. Or self-profit. It is the same damn thing. And then the smaller self-interests whine about the fact that bigger self-interest groups win… how indignant do they get? Not very. Why? How morally outraged can you get when you are guilty of exactly the same selfish self- interest as the persons you are envious of? And you wonder why there are so few grassroots movements and why they are so weak, when there are tons of injustices burning to be righted and fought against? Simple. Everyone is too morally weak, too ethically selfish. Weak selfish people fighting against other weak selfish people each for their own self-interest. Where is the moral virtue in that?

Now… if voting, if democratic voting was based upon the principles of unselfishness. Ah. That would be different. Then people would find themselves fighting for other people's interests... And guess which of those interests they would fight for? Only those that are good for all people. Not just for a select few. If the intent of democratic voting was turned upside-down on its head… then the result of those votes and all that unselfish giving energy would turn the entire system upside-down on its head also. Then all the corrupt politicians would be voted out of office easily. Because the voting public would not consist of corrupt selfish people blinkered and blinded by their own self-interests. And would not want to hear people lying to them, and the voters would be sensitized to the difference between a liar and an honest person, by their own honesty…. Just as they are desensitized to the lies of politicians by their own inner dishonesty. So that they would be able to spot the fakes a mile away.

Who are the most passionate activists for change today? Those who truly believe that conventional politics is supposed to work. The true idealists who once actually believe that the system should work. The ones allowed into the inner circles, and see the massive corruption of the systems they once believed in exposed naked, the ones who find out what actually goes on behind those closed doors..

Like Mariana Huffington; who, once she found out her husband was gay, she dedicated her life to humiliating and exposing his class of moneyed power for that humiliation... Republican billionaires and politicians, who pretend to be straight but are not, abound in the political world. She started up her own newspaper and fought her way into the upper circles of influence peddling, found out how these people really do the business of politics by favoritism and nepotism and corruption: and peddled the appearance of being morally outraged by the behavior of her own class of filthy rich scum. Now, she is a part of the establishment token liberals: and censored Jesse Ventura's article about 9-11 either because she is controlled and intimidated by the CIA and the ultra rich criminals of Halliburton and the Carlisle group and the Military Industrial Complex, or because she was one of the ultra rich who knew about it and profited from the false flag operation. The point is: nothing is as it seems when it comes to the media and those who are in the public eye. Everyone has a hidden agenda, everyone is hiding the truth… and hiding *from* the truth, and actively covering up the truth.

Dick Chaney could have been legally impeached from office at any time. The damning proof exists in the Congress statutes of records in his own bank statements. While he was still in office; Halliburton was paying him hundreds of thousands of dollars as chairman of the board. And while he was in office, Chaney openly made sure that Halliburton could make a killing by profiteering both from the Iraq war, and its ensuing endless occupation. Except for one technicality: The money Halliburton paid him while he was in office was put into a savings account for him to withdraw *after* he left office as Vice President of the USA. What were they paying him for, eh? For doing nothing? If a Vice President of the United States: can be paid-off *openly*… in public: as a corporate stoolie while still in office… without a single sign of public outrage or dissent… To the tune of hundreds of thousands of dollars a year: then something is fishy. Something stinks to high heaven. Somebody explain this to me. If this kind of high-level corruption had happened in Lincolns' time they would have hung him in the street in front of the White House. If it had happened in Andrew Jackson's term: he would have been shot down like a dog in the street. If it had happened during President Kennedy's term in office: he would have gone to jail for life, and barely escaped the firing squad. Dick Chaney is the personification of the American Monster. Before him: Lon Chaney Jr. depicted every kind of evil American Monster on film. *As his father did before him.*

Dick Cheney worked for two political monsters even more horrible than the movie monsters Lon Chaney and Lon Chaney Jr. George Bush and George Bush Jr.: both of them kept their evil hidden. Lon

Chaney Jr. was a bumbling good-natured idiot compared to his father's more cunning depiction of evil as an agreeable oily, over-polite host. As was George Bush Jr. when compared to his father… Movie stars becoming political heads of state. Movie stars becoming political monsters. Just as the harmless actor Ronald Reagan became a political monster, just as criminal mobsters once became political mobsters and vice versa. .

The ongoing criminalization of American Culture can be seen everywhere. More and more criminal activities are becoming accepted and practiced as forms of normal behavior. Lying, cheating and stealing have become so normalized: anybody with any brains is doing it. The revolving doors of governmental cabinet appointments, civil service appointments for life, appointments on corporate boards, lobbyist appointments, law firm appointments, has been legalized for so many years; that this latest wrinkle in legalized corruption is not even challenged. The heads of the FDA heads of state are given corporate board positions paying in the hundreds of millions of dollars *after* they leave office in the very companies they once regulated. They do not have to be bribed. They know if they do not collude actively with the pharmaceutical companies while in office: they will not get these hundred million dollar cushy perk-jobs. And if one is too ethical: the Whitehouse demands their resignation and sticks in their own corrupt, on-the-take politician. Teaching all the senators and congressmen that if you are not corrupt: you will not get any power, and you will not get any money: and the political machine will unite against you to blackball you and pull you out of office.

As the level of corruption rises by leaps and bounds in America. The entire Nation takes its queue from this. Everyone else figures that if Bush, and Cheney, and Ron Lay, and all their oil buddies can do it and get away with it. If Ken Lay could do it and get away with it. If Cheney can get away with it, and remain untouched… Why then it's all right for every other American to do the same things. While the masses are hoodwinked and gulled, and brainwashed even worse.

You do think the American Media can't brainwash its own people? Look at the Great Depression. Dillinger was a folk hero for the entire Midwest: because he robbed rich banks that were foreclosing on poor farmers. The farmers hated the government and the banks and the bankers. They preferred the honesty of honest bank robbers robbing them illegally; to dishonest robbers called bankers, robbing them legally. The contrast of wealth and poverty was so obvious then; even the dumbest most illiterate poor were not fooled by the FBI labeling Dillinger as a National menace… He was a menace to rich banks: but not to poor farmers.

Then Dillinger was killed, and the FBI claimed the glory. Then the government hired Hollywood to start making movies with James Cagney as a 'G' man, instead of as a mobster, which had been his specialty. Hollywood was once a subculture with little enough power to sympathize and root for the Robber Baron underdog, or any underdog. Then Hoover blackmailed three Hollywood producers to make movies glorifying the government scum that shot down Dillinger in the back; and killed innocent people at night and were never prosecuted for it. Their excuse was that they were waiting for Dillinger. These supposed heroes were such arrant cowards, they thought the safest way to kill him was to hide outside a diner at night, and shoot him as he came out. Three other men came out, and were shot to rags by the brave 'G' men. So the government glorified a myth about an earlier government agent called Elliot Ness who fought organized crime in Chicago in the 20's and 30's. Because there were no brave 'G' men to be found anywhere else. Ness never lifted a gun himself, or ever put himself in harms way. He was an accountant-turned lawyer, hired by the US Government to investigate and prosecute Al Capone. He managed to whitewash the entire corrupt Chicago City Government and the Mayor of Chicago by keeping all the names of those guilty of taking bribes out of the trial. The only way he could

do that; was to prosecute Capone on a slight misdemeanor: the charge of tax evasion… *and then give him a life sentence for it?*

The entire mock trial was publicized as a huge victory over Prohibition's gangsters… When it was Roosevelt who had created these thugs in the first damn place by trying to ram the elite law of Prohibition down the throats of poor people. While the rich bankers and swells, and high society drank their expensive smuggled alcoholic beverages in fancy clubs… and laughed in smug glee at the misery of millions of poor Americans, who were not even allowed to legally buy a bottle of beer.

After Dillinger had nationally embarrassed Roosevelt, and shamed the entire United States Law Enforcement… Because for years… the entire force of the FBI, could not catch one lousy, ordinary Bank robber. They were forced to glorify Dillinger. Otherwise if he had been an ordinary bank robber: why then… the entire authority and power of the law enforcement of the National Government would have been seen to be a pathetic joke. Citizens would have spat openly at policemen in open disgust, and openly mobbed the banks, and openly ripped out their money, and openly hanged the bank presidents, and openly shot any bastard that tried to foreclose on their land. Now… we can't have that now: can we? In those early days of Robber Baron Glory; they used their power far less cunningly than they do today. The US Government *openly* supported the banks; and *openly* oppressed its own poor citizens. They still do; but today the masses of today are much stupider and more brainwashed than they were in the 1930's.

As a reaction to the fiasco of one gunman leading the entire FBI a merry chase, and then after being caught and jailed… and escaping! While laughing at his erstwhile jailers. For that crime: they finally managed to kill him. They had to kill him. Because if he had been jailed again: he would have escaped again. And even if he had not escaped again…if he had been put on Trial: the masses would have idolized him. He would have become a public martyr. He would have become a public symbol of *rebellion* against the oppression of the rich and powerful. Now we can't have that now, can we?

To prevent this from happening: the government killers made a stakeout again at night. But this time in public. Outside a movie theater. With lights. Not outside a backcountry diner at night, with no lights. Where Dillinger went with his girlfriend to see his own press clippings blasting the authorities for a being a bunch of ninny unable to capture a single, lone man. He was purported to have run into an alley and *they shot him in the back* and killed him. Why was he shot in the back when they could easily have caught him alive? Because these 'G' men were, and still are: the biggest fucking cowards hiding behind fake badges of authority to make them feel big. Because if he had been jailed: they would have had to shoot him to avoid him standing in court and openly laughing at the authority of the rich. One way or another: they would have killed him before he could stand trial. Because the sacred solemn authority of a National government cannot not afford to be a held up as a laughingstock to the ordinary citizen.

Once the ordinary citizen stops respecting his own government: then the Robber Barons in power become very scared. Once the ordinary citizen stops fearing authority then the rich are in trouble. As a result of these glorified bank robbers: the American National Government went into public censorship in a big way. They censored movies, newspapers, books and radio. They censored everything. And ever since the 1930's: this censorship has not been lifted. The American Press is the most sophisticated propaganda industry in the world today. America did what Stalin did even better a few generations later in Russia. Blare lies from all public orifices; and drown out any tiny inkling of the truth. Cut the truth off at its roots. Before it even gets into print or on screen. Until the masses are born into a culture of lies so deep and so thick: they live in a fantasy. Until all of them become addicted to fantasy.

The American Government instituted a harsh censorship of all mass media in the 1930's. All written and visual articles were scrutinized and cut before the newspapers and Hollywood could release them. Until the ten-twenty years of government censorship brainwashed the bigwigs and editors enough until *they began to censor themselves.* After 30 years experience of the political backlash at anything… any word, any story, any opinion…that was politically incorrect. They saved the censors all the trouble and gutted every story they could at the editor's desk.

That created the McCarthy era of paranoia and fear in America. Hate against non-existent, invisible, undetectable enemies. Fear and terror of non-existent, invisible, undetectable enemies. Now Bush Sr. and Bush Jr. have brought it back. What do you think the 'war on terror' is today? It is simply the same old corrupt McCarthyism of the 1930's regurgitated and permutated into a different flavour-of-the-month. Bush was not blackballed before he got into power because he had his daddy's millions behind him. He had the entire oil monopoly of Texas, and the industrial military complex and the CIA behind him. The corporate-owned media never exposed the corruption of his Governorship in Texas because of this hidden corrupt power. Even though the scandals and crimes and what he did during his term in office is a matter of public record. He gave to the rich and he gave to the poor… by finagling more public tax dollars from Federal grant money than any governor in history. The middleclass he bamboozled with his born-again family-values crap, while destroying the middle class by taxing them and reducing their job markets. He found the same magic key to power Roman Emperors had found. By appealing to the hatred and racism of the lowest and most ignorant classes, while enriching themselves and their peers: they divided and ruled for 700 years… cynically. As a standard formula. Hitler used the same formula. So did Mussolini.

Until you understand the degree of censorship that goes on in every public media. You will never understand how in a few short years: a Nation that once, *rooted* for its on bank robbers, because these professional killers were less evil than their own government agents… then turned around, and began worshipping G-man, and the Robber Baron crime-boss bigwig named Roosevelt. Who engineered the further suckering and brainwashing of the American Nation; by censoring and pre-empting all media, and replacing all actual facts and news; with his own *personal* fireside chats. Which was precisely what Stalin did to the Russians later. Creating a charismatic leader-father-figure-icon-god… who spoke to the lowly masses… that huddled in awe and wonder around their radios… listening to the voice of their master telling them that everything was alright, and everything was going to be better… while everything was getting worse.

Just like the dog on the first Victrola phonographs: obediently listening to the voice of his master. Just as Queen Victoria was listened to by the entire British Empire. Class racism. Class brainwashing. The brainwashing of the masses. Treating them like dogs. Training them like dogs. Like the toy dogs the aristocrats once loved to own… now a fad that is being slavishly copied by the masses today. Mass media used by the rich to brainwash the poor by treating them as dogs instead of treating them as the oppressed ignorant slaves they once were and still are. The voice of their master. The voice of their father. 'His master's voice' printed on every Victrola phonograph. The voice of the father of the Nation. The ultimate national father figure. The ultimate power-figure. The ultimate sound of parental authority. One father for 200 million American dimwits or 350 million USSR cowed slaves. They loved Roosevelt and Stalin… I mean loved George Bush Jr., I mean Obama. unquestioningly, blindly, uncritically… and as stupidly as a dog loves the master who kicks it and starves it and struts around as their beloved great powerful leader. Americans loved Roosevelt because he tossed them a few bones after his Robber Baron buddies had destroyed the American economy with the craze of pure greed so badly that they could not be trusted anymore. Not even by those of their own class.

Improve your brainwashing tools. The new invention of the radio: speak to 200 million slaves personally over the radio and to hell with any written information or news or facts from any other source. One centralized source: cheap and easy to brainwash million of gullible fools. Roosevelt, the Invisible God had spoken. You must believe the voice of your master. Otherwise you are a nonbeliever and must be shot and hung and ostracized from American society as attacking a dearly beloved icon of such heroic, godlike, glorified proportions: that no American to this day is capable of looking clearly at what this man actually was, and what he actually did. He has been completely whitewashed into a Legend and Myth. How did Roosevelt become so idolized? By the invention of the Victrola. The invention first used by Queen Victoria to control her subjects: which produced the radio. 'His master's voice' was printed on every Victrola. A dog listening to a phonograph. Not realizing it is listening to a machine and not a living human. The American masses listening to their master's voice. An invisible impersonal master heard over a machine:. Not realizing it was the voice of a sick, weak, paraplegic cripple, so they could not see how sick and crippled and weak he actually was. So they could not see how he lacked all true authority. Roosevelt was the weakest, most cunning, most physically crippled and deformed President America ever had.

Look at him as an ordinary human. Look at him as the sick cripple he was. Would the American public today ever vote into presidential office a paraplegic President who could not even stand up or walk without metal braces and crutches? Would the American Media today ever *hide* the fact of his crippling disease from the entire damn Nation? 1930's American propaganda machine was different from today. The brainwashing tactics and strategies that the new emerging mass medias afforded were just beginning to be honed and used by the Rich elite and the Robber Barons. The worship of the rich and powerful was not quite a universally unquestioned American religion. They hid they hid the sickness of the elite rich from the poor masses much better in those days. The whole Nation stopped reading Newspapers for their news. People listened to the radio. They listened to Roosevelt's fireside chats. Extra reels were added onto entertainment movies as pure national propaganda and called news. The entire Nation was successfully brainwashed by a polio cripple, a wealthy son of a wealthy Robber Baron, into ignoring the actual state of affairs and escaping into the fantasy escapism of mass media. Ever since then Americans have been brainwashed into the idiotic notion that their Government is actually on their side and wants to help them regardless of 170 years of factual proof to the contrary. Evil is more hidden today. Americans voted in a vice president that was so evil, his rotten evil heart had to be aided with a mechanical pump.

This is just one example of what the principle of enlightened self-interest called Democracy has devolved into. Going as far back as Descartes; a European French Philosopher of the Middle Ages. As far back as the separation of Church and State. As far back as Plato's Republic in Greece over two thousand years ago.

Civilized people still have not learned the simple fact that self-interest does not work. It never has. Sociologists already know the basic difference between egalitarian societies; and upwardly mobile societies. In upwardly mobile societies: people waste most of their lives and their energy trying to get to the top of the pyramidal pile. Egalitarian societies do not bother with this kind of idiocy: and as a result: they live much happier and healthier lives.

If all people voted for other people's interests, instead of for their own interests… then there would be no corrupt selfish self-interests and self-issues in the first place… for the corrupt politicians to lie about. How can you have a corrupt political system if there are no issues you can successfully lie about for any protracted amount of time, eh? If a politician is found out to be corrupt they should be fired. On the

spot. As an example to other politicians. So other politicians will see what happens when a public person tarnishes their sacred duty to be unselfish in a public office. Politicians should have no business doing business with the upper class. They should only support the interests of the lowest class not the highest class. They should be equalizers. The upper class does not need them. The lower classes do. Politicians should be the archenemy of every privileged elite in society.

But if politicians did this. The upper class would stage a revolt and rule by armed might. At least then; the lower class would no longer lie to itself, and pretend to love their oppressors. At least then the class system would be more clearly defined and more honest. No society can have unselfish politicians if the majority of people in that society are selfish. Having unselfish politicians could only happen if the entire voting public is unselfish in the first place, and only if their politicians care more about poor people than they care about themselves. As long as people believe in the Culture of Capitalism. As long as the need to make a selfish profit dominates the soul of every human in the Nation… We will have the greedy selfishness of corruption in our politics. Take Dick Cheney and Bill Gates: and have them take off all their clothes. Strip them stark naked. Then… put them next to two poor people who are also stark naked. Can you tell which deserves to have billions of dollars and which deserves to be poor? Can you tell who is rich and who is poor? The fat, pale, weak, sickly ones are rich… the lean strong healthy ones are poor. What is wrong with this picture? That is what money does to you.

Modern Racism

Why is there less *overt* racism, less hate and less discrimination in modern Capitalist countries now than in the past when capitalism did not exist? Humans have gone to war and killed and hated each other for thousands of years because of their religion, skin color, ethnicity, nationalism, culture, etc. Why is there less violence in modern Capitalist countries than in the past?

Hiring and firing employees is the best, the easiest, the most dishonest form of racism and hate yet invented by humans. No person who hires or fires anyone ever has to justify who they hire or fire… <u>or why</u>. Or who they do not hire and who they do not fire… or why. They have millions of excuses they can use to hide behind. They have millions of rationalizations they use to rationalize why they hire the worst possible candidates, and let the best workers go.

One major reason is because of hiring and firing. It is much easier to be a racist by hiring. You can discriminate against anybody. If you do not like their personality, or religion, or skin color, or class, or culture. If you don't like how they smell, or the color of their shoes. You simply do not hire them. And give any bullshit excuse. You can fire anyone you do not like. And give any bullshit excuse. And nobody can accuse you of racism, or hate, or discrimination. You can even lie to yourself and pretend that you did not give the job to the person who was the most qualified. People do not like hiring those who are in any way: better than they are. They like hiring people who are stupider, less qualified than they are. They like to hire ass kissers. They like to hire people who are slavishly agreeable and eager to please them. They do not like hiring people who are too confident. It makes them feel good to know that they are better than those they hire. It feeds their ego.

Hiring and firing is the best, the easiest, the most dishonest form of racism and hate yet invented by humans. No person who hires or fires anyone ever has to justify who they hire or fire… or why. Or who they do not hire and who they do not fire… or why. They have millions of excuses they can use to hide behind. They have millions of rationalizations they use to rationalize why they hire the worst possible candidates, and let the best workers go. Suddenly… racism and hate no longer officially exist

in the work force. Hell… Who needs honest hate and honest racism: when you can fire anyone you don't like and give any bullshit reason and not have to be forced to prove anything? Who needs honest hate: when you can discriminate by refusing to hire any person you don't like? And not have to justify your decision? All you have to do is simply not call them back. 'Don't phone us… we'll phone you…'

Is now the standard form of racist hypocrisy for every imaginable kind of discrimination and hate and fear. It is so common. It is a standing joke all around the world. If nobody phones you back. You have been secretly discriminated against. But you will never be able to prove it. People are doing this like a disease. Phoning other people and promising to phone them back…. And never phoning them again, and ignoring their messages. It is a disgusting symptom of mass-snobbery, mass-hatred and mass-fear and mass-revulsion. Now anyone who has a phone: can discriminate against other people; just like the asses who hire and fire them… and never phone them back to explain *why* they were not hired, or why they were fired. All they need to say is that they were too busy, or that they forgot. When they are lying through their fucking teeth. And nobody can prove that they are lying.

Who needs to hate and fear people that are educated better than you? Who needs to hate and envy people that are smarter than you or more competent? Who needs to hate and envy people who are more cultured than you? All you have to do is tell them that they are overqualified for the job. All you need to do; is be a sneaky double-crossing liar and hypocrite at work and butter up your boss, and spread lies and rumors about the people who are better than you at your job. All anyone in any authority position in any business has to do; is fire the people who make them feel inferior… People who could do their own job better than they can. It's called protecting your ass by constantly actively backbiting and backstabbing everyone and anyone you can the instant you get a chance to do some harm. As secretly, and cunningly as possible. Anyone coming *into* any business faces this. Anyone who is already there faces this by those who come into the business. It is unspoken. It is never admitted to. It is invisible. It cannot be exposed. It is normal. It is filthy. It is sickening. Business hierarchy works by keeping everyone below you and behind you; from getting ahead of you and above you.

All you need to do is spend your entire life being a manipulative cunning sneaky lying, envious, insecure, ignorant, uneducated person who is full of fears and hate… And sabotage everyone with any real ability. All you have to do is make sure that people who are better than you fail, and are fired. And are never hired. Who needs religious hatred, or racist hatred, or cultural hatred? When money and jobs are more important than religion: it is much easier to be a secret hater, a secret racist, a secret envier, a secret fear-filled scum by just being in business: than openly and honestly proclaiming your bigotry, your hate and fear… in public: culturally or religiously.

There is much more opportunity to practice racism and discrimination in modern Capitalism through hiring and firing; than there ever was in the past; when such opportunities did not exist. There is much more cowardice, fear, lying, denial, betrayal, double-crossing, plotting, etc in the everyday office politics of all businesses… than there ever was in the past; when only aristocrats could do it.

Now in business… almost everyone who works at a job, or is higher than the lowest worker: has become adept at backstabbing, backbiting, and all the other ploys that have replaced older forms of racism and hate. These are some of the reasons why there is not as much overt racism and hate in Capitalist countries and there once was in the past. There are much more ways to hate and lie today in business. Before business and greed completely dominated the global culture of civilization: there were much fewer ways to practice this shit. But this new epidemic of dishonesty that business has spawned has come back to bite them. Badly. Now even the lowliest workers; are as dishonest *and as cunningly*

incompetent… as their bosses. Now bosses who need someone honest and reliable simply cannot find them, because they no longer exist.
But this new epidemic of dishonesty that business has spawned has come back to bite them. Badly. Now even the lowliest workers; are as dishonest *and as cunningly incompetent*… as their bosses. Now bosses who need someone honest and reliable simply cannot find them, because they no longer exist.

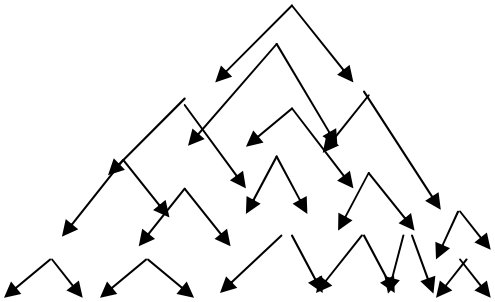
The unseen backbones of companies… the workers who once were conscientious and hardworking and competent… have disappeared from the labor force. Big business has taught the lower class *fast:* that it does not pay to be competent. It pays much better to be a back-stabbing sycophant. This is corporate suicide. By importing the idea of disposable people who can be hired and fired into modern society. By throwing away people, by hiring the worst and firing the best. Big Business now has a global work force of dishonest cheats, and thieves who are never on time and cannot be relied upon to do anything competently. Spoiled imbeciles who are only good at sucking up to their bosses and back-stabbing anyone who is better than they are. Who needs the old forms of racism and hate and fear and envy? When the modern forms can be secretly practiced by almost everyone in the workplace much more easily and openly? Until it becomes an invisible, intangible part of human culture. Until it becomes an unspoken normality. Until it becomes secretly normal. Until it becomes a social norm.

Another reason there is less overt racism: is because of the *new* capitalistic consumer power of choice. Every consumer uses their power of choice like a God. Every choice every consumer makes: makes him feel like a God. By choosing to buy one consumer product: the consumer is saying: 'All other products are not good enough for me: I like only this one." Another reason there is less overt racism; is because of the *other* consumer power… the power to ignore what you do not choose. The power of choosing to ignore what you do not like. Once a consumer practices ignoring millions of things they do not like and do not choose to buy: they have also developed the power to ignore people they do not like without hating them overtly.

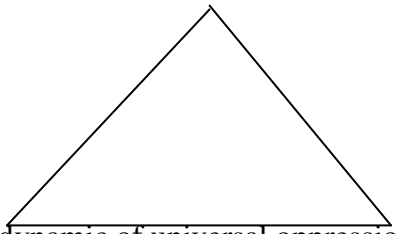
Another reason there is less overt racism: is because of replaceable consumer products. Once you have been trained to replace any product that is faulty with another: you develop the attitude that people are replaceable also. Consumers have been trained to believe that people can be discarded just like the plastic bags they discard every time they come home from shopping. Consumers now just discard people they do not like, and ignore them like the consumer commercials and products they discard and ignore, rather than waste their time hating them personally. Once you develop the attitude that most people are replaceable and mostly worthless: then they are not even worth hating: they are only worth discarding. Once you develop the attitude that people are just things to be ignored, and discarded: you have gone *beyond* overt hatred. Consumer culture has dehumanized humans to such an insane degree of abstraction: that people do not feel love *or* hate anymore. They just feel the abstract Godly power of choosing who they want to like or dislike. After a consumer has practiced choosing which movie star to idolize, and which celebrity to dislike: choosing which person to like or dislike becomes an exercise in being an all-powerful God

Ego gratification

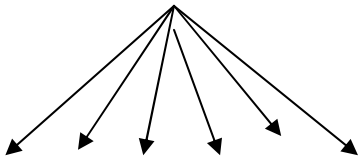
How does human conscious and subconscious awareness interface? If your outer awareness is more powerful than your Inner Awareness, if your ego is predominant: then you must look *down* at everyone else around you. Then the outer awareness of people in every upwardly mobile, pyramidal society basically works only in one way, by one dynamic:



So the self-esteem of the ones at the bottom of any hierarchical pile, their egos are crushed and become smaller, while the egos at the top are larger; giving you a general pyramidal structure of:



With a general social dynamic of universal oppression:



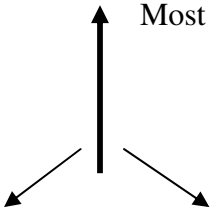
As human population accumulated, this packed mass of egos accumulates also. Then you get cities, nations, and millions, billions of egos: all oppressing each other, all looking down on each other.

Add the universal human tendency to worship and fearing anything that is higher than you, taller than you are, bigger than you, more powerful than you, and you get: fig No.1
Like a parent being taller, bigger, more powerful than a child. The taller you are, the bigger you are, the more powerful you are than another person: the more you look down at them. The bigger your ego becomes, the more superior you feel, the safer you feel. As in fig. **No. 1**

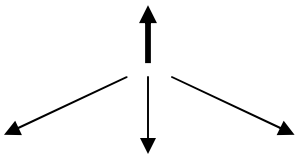
Take the pyramidal dynamic of ego-awareness: then add the fear of authority, and the worship of everything bigger-higher-more powerful and you get: fig. **No 2.**

Notice: this is exactly the same upwardly mobile growth dynamic of a tree or a bush;
Most humans behave more like plants than intelligent mammals.

No.1



No. 2



As a flattened-out, lower self-esteem of the oppressed, ignorant poor masses… crushed by those on top of them. As a child, oppressed, controlled and disciplined by larger, taller, more powerful adults. Why do you think men who are treated like shit at work; go home to beat their wives and children? Why do you think men, who hate their jobs become wife beaters? While successful workers who advance in their careers rarely act like this? This is the curse of all civilized societies that are based upon the dynamic of upward mobility. Every sociology student knows the fact that societies based upon equality are happier than societies based upon upward mobility. The dynamic of upward mobility in a pyramidal

pile of hierarchical exclusiveness; guarantees social friction, and unhappiness for 99% of the population.

Note: the direction of the main focus is upwards. This is universally true in all upwardly mobile societies. This structural dynamic of human focus is a universal reason why people do not care about people who are below them. The structural dynamic of upward mobility explains why people do not spend time and energy helping people who are less well off than they are. This explains why people do not help children because they are smaller, lesser, below them. This structural dynamic explains why the ego is formed. It how the ego works. It explains why it works. It explains structurally: why and how the entire civilized world lets billions of people starve and die without helping them.

This graphic description of human awareness makes the basic pyramidal structure of civilization more understandable. As long as humans have a Pyramidal awareness: the Pyramidality of civilization is inevitable, and unchangeable. That is why; regardless of all the revolutions and wars and revolts, and uprisings: civilization always ends up in the same basic structure. Because each person is still working by the same dynamic of having a dominant ego-awareness. Unless there is no dominant ego-awareness in individuals, and no accumulation of packed masses; no re-structuring or reforming of human society can ever change or improve the fundamental corruptions caused by the dynamics of civilized accumulation.

This accumulated excess is the situation we exist in today. It makes the development of an ego even more necessary. The ego is merely the crust of separation that humans must develop in order not to be crushed by others of their own kind in the pyramidal sand pile of civilization. And therein lies the conflict between two conflicting human motivations: ego gratification and ego-less gratification. The ego works by accumulation also: its feeling of importance, its feeling of superiority, its feeling of status all accumulates. The accumulation of the insularity of human awareness, of the self; the desire for more safety, more security, more self- importance is a male-motivated corruption of a male-dominated imbalanced civilized society that puts all human relationships into terms of dominance and submission, until you the battle of the sexes: where men and women: boys and girls are more interested in fighting each other to get an advantage over each other than in loving each other.

Both are ways to earn worth and respect. Giving, love, cooperation; are forms of gratification in which people feel useful, valued, needed. Through developing their own humanity, they can earn self-respect, self-esteem without conflict. Winning, accumulating, having more of something, being more powerful, more famous, making a profit is also a form of gratification in which people feel useful, valued, needed. Where they can earn respect and esteem.

If others shower you with attention, if others admire you, if you work and earn money, wealth, and power: this then becomes what you identify with. This becomes what you value: so your self-worth is connected to how powerful you are, how wealthy you are. If a person can feel useful, needed, valued, as a sports star, as a doctor, as the president of a corporation, as a plumber, as a worker, a soldier, a policeman: it is because civilization places a certain hierarchical value on their usefulness that other people also share and believe in. This public outer validation becomes one basis for their values.

However: this kind of ego gratification is not based on a person's humanity or humaneness. So you have a conflict. Both forms of gratification are needed and wanted. Should a person base their self-esteem on being a good plumber or a good father? What good is it being the best loving father in the world if you cannot feed your family because your skills at plumbing are lacking? What are you connected to more? What do you identify with more? Eight hours a day of working with pipes? Or half an hour a day

playing with your son? How do you define your identity? As a tool? Or as a human? The point is that these two kinds of identities, these two kinds of value systems conflict. They are opposed to each other. The result is a split-up human psyche with conflicting identities, motives, aspects.

One of the worst aspects of the ego is the complete inability to admit you are wrong. Even if you know you are wrong, your ego, your pride, your arrogance forces you not only to lie to others when they show that you are wrong, your ego forces you to deny any truth… even when it is proved, beyond a shadow of doubt… that is why all human conflicts are never resolved by violence or brute force. That is the way all politics works. All national policies, all authoritarian laws, rules, etc… even when they are wrong and millions of people rise up in revolt and anger… the ones in the wrong still refuse to admit that they are wrong… so they have to killed just to get rid of the people who hold on to the wrong opinions, the wrong values, the wrong powers, etc.

When did you ever hear a rich, successful respected doctor ever admit they were ever wrong about anything? When have you ever heard any doctor admit they ever made a wrong diagnosis of a patient's illness? Yet it is common knowledge that the majority of all medical diagnoses are wrong in the first place… and only when the patient is almost dead is the 'real culprit' ever unearthed, and blamed for 'why' the patient died.

The more status people have; the less wrong they become. The richer people become; the less wrong they are. The more powerful they are, the fewer mistakes they are allowed to make. Absolute rulers like Stalin, and Mao, never made any mistakes. They were infallible. Anyone who dared criticize them was jailed, shot, killed, enslaved. Even though people died by the millions of hunger and starvation because of their abysmal stupid mistakes: as long as they were alive: their farming programs were always called successful.

As long as you have power. You never allowed to admit making a mistake. Once you lose that power… Then people accuse you of tons of mistakes that you made while you were powerful. The hoax and myth of might is right has been played out over and over, for thousands of years… in politics, in medicine, in government, in business, in science… in all of society. All because of our precious fucking egos. All because people do not have the intestinal fortitude, or the guts to admit when they are wrong. As long as you have a dominant ego… everybody else in the world except you is wrong. As long as you have a dominant ego: you are always right. Any person whose ego is bigger than their own humanity hates being told they are wrong. The instant reaction to being told you are wrong, or mistaken, or not right… is anger, hate, denial. This creates the insanity of six billion egos convinced that everyone else is wrong, and only they are right. So instead of societies filled with energy, like, fun, laughter, and happiness: You get societies that are filled with lies, denial, deceit, delusion, anger and fear, hate…and endless conflicts. You get human societies being shaped and driven by negative emotions, negative feelings, negative thoughts, and negative actions, instead of positive ones. This creates societies that have more hate than love, more fear and cowardice than courage, more lies and dishonesty than truth and openness. Civilization creates negative cultural packages. It sells, and spreads negative energy negative unloving myths, negative unloving values, negative unloving beliefs, negative unloving cultures, negative-unloving religions... Not positive ones.

All because every idiot who has an ego; never admits they are wrong. As a result, we have had twelve thousand years of hate, fear, anger, killing, violence, etc. Without ever learning from the past. The same stupid mistakes are repeated endlessly by each generation; because each generation refuses to learn or change… since that might mean that they are wrong… that they made a mistake. That their parents

were wrong, that their religion is wrong, that their Nation is wrong, that their culture is wrong… ad-nausea… Their egos could never admit any of that.

My leaders were never wrong. My parents were never wrong. My religion was never wrong. My culture was never wrong. I am never wrong. I am right. We are right… they are wrong. Because they are not like us. Because they do not do what I do. Etc.

This leads to everybody avoiding responsibility. It leads to everyone lying to cover their own ass. It leads to massive social irresponsibility. It leads to the moral and ethical corruption of each individual person, each psyche. It leads to exactly the levels of corruption we have today everywhere. It leads to the normality of that corruption, so people are not even aware that anything is wrong to begin with. It leads to every egotist lying through their teeth… and claiming smugly:

'What problem? I don't see any problem. Do you see a problem…? I don't see a problem: everything is just fine.' Etc, etc: ad-nausea. This is called denial. As long as you have an ego: you can deny any truth that you find unpleasant. You will deny any truth that does not gratify your ego. It is the nature of the ego to accumulate and hold onto everything. All egos are greedy little pieces of shit. But by your ego holding onto pain-hurt-anger-grudges-resentment-anger-rage: it ends up in poisoning the entire psyche. It creates irrational forms of justification.

As these poisons accumulate in the psyche; people become bitter, hostile, angry and full of hate. Once a person's self-esteem becomes based upon the accumulation of the ego, they become increasingly defensive. They become afraid of being attacked, and incapable of being honest about anything. This accumulation of the ego as it gets bigger and bigger; turns into pride, arrogance, and smugness, and self-importance and vanity, and snobbery, and megalomania. And rather than lose this accumulation, rather than humble themselves, or give up their resentments, their pride, etc; people consciously choose to cling onto everything in their psyche that makes them unhappy and miserable. They become incapable of apologizing, they become incapable of saying they are sorry about anything. The monstrous accumulated pile of pain-hurt-anger-rage makes them deny they ever did or said anything they regretted.

Then you get the basic defence of the ego: denial, conscious lying. 'It never happened.' 'I never said that.' 'I never did that.' Until it makes them incapable of being honest about so many things; their selective tool-brain whitewashes, avoids, censors, deflects, changes, manipulates so much of the human psyche; that you get a twisted, stunted, deformed version of reality, of their humanity… until you get pride, arrogance, smugness, blindness, inhumanity. *Until they become insane.*

Having an ego makes you very stupid. It has many names: pride, arrogance, self-importance, smugness, self- righteousness, etc… But all of these words merely describe people who are incapable of admitting they are wrong, or made a mistake. That automatically by definition makes them the stupidest humans and the stupidest living organisms on this planet. It makes them incapable of learning anything. Because in order to learn you have to admit that you do not know something. Egotistical people cannot admit that they do not know anything. They know everything, and they are always right, and everybody else is wrong and stupid. They are the smartest, rightest humans on the planet. Unless they meet someone with a bigger ego who is even stupider and blinder… or someone who has more power, or money, or more status.

The punishment of every egotistical idiot who refuses to admit that they are wrong has many examples. Every parent who is too proud to admit they are ever wrong to their children earns their own children's

undying hatred and disgust and scorn. Every person in any argument who refuses to admit their responsibility or guilt earns the undying hatred and disgust, and scorn of their peers. People who refuse to admit they are wrong, suffer the fate of having their asses kicked for as long as they refuse to admit the truth.

On the other hand a person who instantly admits they were wrong or mistaken cannot be punished or hated. Nobody can find an honest reason to hate them or dislike anyone who is honest about their own faults and mistakes. Honest people can make thousand of mistakes, and get away with it, simply by admitting honestly whenever they make a mistake. Once they openly and publicly admit they made a mistake: they steal the thunder from all the haters and egos who want to hate them. Being unable to honestly hate an honest person is an even worse punishment for a lying hater who is fundamentally dishonest with themselves and everybody else. They have to invent lies about the honest person. They have to believe their own invented lies to hate the honest person. And they have to waste most of their life making up lies about themselves, excusing themselves so they are never to blame, and never at fault, but it is always the other person who is wrong.

An honest person doesn't have to waste his life on this kind of crap. They do not have to worry about what they said or did. They do not have to invent lies and excuses to cover up all of their mistakes. And they are invulnerable to hate. They cannot be attacked. While liars, and people with egos that prevent them from admitting they ever made a mistake can be attacked, and are attacked and hated all of their lives. All because they are too stupid to admit their mistakes ever. All because of their stupid pride, their stupid arrogance, their stupid smugness, their stupid dishonesty, their stupid ego. And are punished for their self-righteous stupidity for the rest of their lives.

It is impossible to fully develop your own humanity, your humaneness, in a tool-based society because civilization is mostly based upon ego-gratification. Nearly everything humans do is corrupted by some kind of ego-gratification. The miracle that any ego-less gratification still manages to survive in this environment is only due to the genetic-instinctive attributes which we still retain that are minimally necessary for our survival. But even these minimal requirements are being eroded and minimized down to the least amount possible. We spend as much time as possible functioning as tools and as little time as possible functioning as humans. Until you get a tool-oriented society that is dehumanized. Until you get babies dying in orphanages because they are not touched, hugged, or loved enough. But the distinction between human, or ego-less gratification, and ego gratification is not even noticed in society. Yet: the fundamental conflict in all human motives arises from the conflict between these two opposing forces. The reason this conflict exists is because there is a huge imbalance between how much humans develop their humanity and their tools. So, the question is: how much should people use tools? In what ways? To what ends? In what context? Within what kind of social structure? The same questions apply to ourselves as human animals: how much should we develop our creative potential? Our love? Courage? Honesty? Our sense of wonder? In what ways? To what ends? In what context? Within what kind of social structure? What are the root problems, the root imbalances of human existence?

If you removed all forms of ego-gratification from human society: civilization itself would disappear. Stores would be deserted. Factories would empty. Governments would dissolve. Armies would disband. Literally every activity based upon power, authority, adversarial competition or winning would vanish. That would not create anarchy, hate, or unhappiness, it would not create evil. Rather, it would create the freedom needed for people to live as they wish. It would not create the need to pursue happiness as an unattainable goal. It would create the freedom to actually be happy.

Ego-gratification comes in all shapes and sizes. Winning at something, gaining any kind of advantage over others, feeling that you are better than somebody else in some way, being worshiped or looked up to, any form of adulation. What is interesting is that all four aspects of human accumulation: knowledge, power, wealth, and fame are basically just different kinds of ego gratification. This is because all ego-gratification is based upon the accumulation of outer worth-value, not inner worth-value. Because of this dynamic, it follows the same insatiable pattern of never getting enough, always wanting more. Ego gratification is just another kind of addiction. Ego gratification is the most common form of corruption in civilization. It is one of the most basic of all human addictions. Unfortunately it is an addiction which civilization not only condones, but supports wholeheartedly and rewards. As a result: its destructiveness far outweighs any other form of human addiction on this planet. It is one of the basic motivators behind human greed, antagonism, fear, hate.

What happens; when your ego dominates your self-awareness? What happens when you live in a culture where all selfishness is normal? Then the only thing that exists are your selfish wants. Then you are only aware of what you want. Not what you have, or who you are, or how you feel. Then you deal only with 'wants'. Then when you meet another person: the predominant question in your mind is: "What does this person want from me? Then you develop the mentality of a consumer. Then you become incapable of understanding anyone who does not want something from you selfishly. Then you mistrust all good generous people and socialized exclusively with user, manipulators and shallow people whose ego-awareness dominates them also.

Ego-gratification is fleeting: it is an empty reward, a temporary high. It induces a false sense of elation, it encourages a false sense of values, and it produces a false view of the world and of yourself. It makes people incapable of being happy or being at peace with themselves. Under the lure of ego-gratification, people become dissatisfied, driven, obsessed, and always distracted or pyramidally focused on something. Civilization mislabels the ego as a sense of self, which it is not. Rather: the ego is a sense of absolute separateness from all else. Our inner-observer automatically assumes that it is completely separate because the reflective thought patterns in our brains are instantaneous. If they were not: then our inner-observer would be able to gain a perspective on how some thoughts bounce back, and others do not. Then instead of defining its own awareness as a completely separate entity, it would see itself as an unlimited awareness with no absolute boundaries of total separation.

The ego-gratification of status only lasts as long as you are on top. The ego-gratification of eating only lasts as long as your belly is stuffed too full. The ego-gratification of greed only lasts as long as you are counting your money. But if you keep your status. If you keep your money. If your ego becomes completely selfish. If you keep your antique furniture. If you save and accumulate as selfishly as possible. Then you can keep the temporary, fleeting, false sense of ego-gratification and the unearned false of a higher self-esteem: just up until you die. But just before you die. All of this false shit disappears. But then… who cares! You lived a rich life. You lived richly. You were rich!

The idea of total separation, the development of secrecy: stems from tool-use. The motivation for secrecy comes from the dynamics of fear and advantage. In order to practice secrecy, in order to gain some kind of advantage: you first need to develop a fear-based ego. You need to separate yourself from yourself and from others, and from the world around you. Egoism stems from fear, secrecy, and advantage. Peel the layers off any ego-motivation and you will find that it comes from fear. The innocence of children lies in the fact that they have not yet fully developed an ego. An integrated self sees no absolute taking apart between it and the outer world, while the ego does. The dynamic is obvious: reflective isolation-separation breeds fear. Without a sense of absolute separation from all else,

the self cannot exist in a condition of fear-isolation-loneliness-unhappiness. The concept of a healthy ego is an oxymoron because the only reason to develop one is as a defence against human attack. Without the existence of human antagonism there would be no reason for it to exist. It is a necessary part of civilized existence. Remove civilization, and you no longer have any need for an ego. Egoism is merely a condition of civilization. That is why all primitive cultures are so easily corrupted by modern civilization. Their egos are not as developed as ours. They are still innocently naive and do not recognize, or have any defence against forms of evil which they have never before encountered.

One of the worst aspects of living in a tool-dominant society-civilization is an almost complete lack of positive feedback. People required only to function mechanically are rarely complemented in how well they function. During the everyday course of life there is very little of this kind of affirmation going on. Science has elatedly now found that all children learn better, grow up to become more confident, and have better self-esteem if their own self-worth is constantly affirmed by loving, caring, happy people around them. All people function better when they get positive feedback. But this kind of loving-giving-respect-esteem is minimal and usually only reserved for small children and for loved ones… and even then, it is given sparingly. People are expected to develop a sufficient level of self-esteem during childhood so that once they grow up; they can go out into the real world and be able to survive without this kind of affirmation. There is a direct conflict between competition, antagonism, ego, profit: and cooperation, giving, affirmation of others, and love. No matter how selectively you do it, you are in some way, and on some level; in conflict with yourself and others because of this. You cannot be loving and giving to everybody if you have to make a profit and succeed in life. You cannot be selfish and only take from others if you want any kind of human caring in your life. The seeking of validation and approval by the ego becomes both externalized, and internalized by the constant re-reflection between abstraction and actuality. But this is a closed loop. It does not allow the human elements of courage-honesty-love to be developed. Ever since civilization emerged, these factors have not changed in how they work, and why they work: accumulation-greed-antagonism-egoism, are all part of the same process. They are basic conditions of civilization. The causal interconnectedness of these basic dynamics is universal for all humans. These aspects are all interrelated. You cannot have accumulation without greed. You cannot have greed without antagonism. You cannot have antagonism without egoism.

Millions of years ago we were genetically programmed and designed to compete against other species in Africa But this has long ceased to be true, valid, or useful as a way of survival. We cannot blame this tendency on any instinctive behaviour because we have already proven beyond a shadow of a doubt that humans are capable of consciously ignoring and repressing any genetic instinct we may have. There is no reason we should be dominated by such a motivation: except through our training and environment: not instinct. It is the environment of civilization that creates an ego in the human psyche.

Ego-gratification and self-gratification is basically the same thing. The more cut-off you are from yourself and others: the more you will end up trying to gratify only yourself… simply because no other forms of gratification are open to you. Basically: humans are born lazy. We were genetically designed to get only as much food as we need each day. Because we used tools, our ancestors managed to cut down the time and energy needed for survival down to a few hours each day. This is why we developed far weaker muscles. We no longer needed all that strength or time; so we became weak and lazy and let our tools work for us. We work only if we are rigorously trained to acquire this habit, with enough incentives and punishments to make it utterly necessary. But now, we do not expend our energy to survive and live: instead, we work because of our love for using tools.

Chapter Six A: The Beginnings of civilization

Along with civilization comes the unquestioned assumption of the need to work.. This total fallacy then creates misery and unhappiness, which becomes a burden that people accept in resignation as an unavoidable fact of life. Nobody ever tries to change this ridiculous assumption. The end result is that misery becomes an ordained fate. Constant struggle, conflict and stress, becomes a normal condition of existence.

As long as people do not have any perspective outside of civilization itself, they will accept these conditions as normal and natural. People develop a totally distorted understanding of life until they believe that pain and suffering is actually necessary to balance happiness and joy: that the balancing of pain and pleasure is a natural necessary part of human existence. That you literally cannot experience happiness without unhappiness; Whereas pain is only a neural indication that you are out of balance. The numbed non-awareness of normality merely allows people not to feel, or be aware of just how unhappy they are.

Civilization is so structured; that the main form of usefulness recognized, appreciated, and rewarded is functioning mechanically. The result is that most of human self-worth and self-esteem is based upon the ability to function mechanically. People want to feel useful, have self-esteem: but to only be useful as a tool does not develop a person's humanity. The result is: billions of people leading unhappy lives full of bitterness and conflict… lives of uncreative boring deadness. Where the only escape is busyness, distraction, or mind- numbing, heart-numbing work. The concept of work derives from tool-use. Anything that is done repetitively, that becomes mostly mechanical functioning is defined as work. Anything that is creative, diverse, fun, is not really considered work. All you have to do is examine how much human contact exists in the workplace, and what kind of contact it is. How much time do people spend functioning mechanically and how much time do people spend relating to each other upon a human level? Human's value tool-functioning. Civilized societies value people being effective tools: they do not value people being human. Mainly, the first goal of any civilized society is for their citizens to become more productive, not more humane. It is the vicious cycle of work-distraction that keeps people frozen in their particular level of non-awareness. The mere fact that people must work in order to live creates their need to be distracted and entertained. Whatever level of boredom-sameness any civilized work environment has, produces the reflex-action against boredom: creating the reflexive need to be entertained. When this is all played out in the non-creative environment of civilized life, that need-reflex becomes mindless. So people blindly seek to have mindless, non-creative fun... Watching television, getting drunk, having parties.

Why? Because the rest of their lives are boring. Once inside this vicious endless loop, there are very few avenues for people to develop their own awareness and humanity simply because most of their time and energy is taken up doing other things necessitated by civilization. The development of humanness, the development of human creativity becomes virtually a non-priority, a non-interest, a non-option. The path of human growth-expansion-change-exploration literally ceases to exist, so that people end up doing whatever their civilized environment dictates: not what they want to do.

Why? Because whatever it is they want to do: won't make money, won't pay their bills. And the lucky few that do find something that even slightly fulfills both needs preach the idiotic gospel of others following their own example. As if civilization could support a billion movie stars. What would happen if all janitors decided to become brain surgeons?

In the workplace: the majority of choices are humanly vile and boring. This is why most people hate their jobs. The more creative and diverse the job is, the more desirable it is. But these kinds of jobs are

a distinct minority. Yet, the lucky few who find decent jobs continually preach the obscene myth of only working at what you love. But then…who will push the brooms? Who will work in the sweatshops? Who will perform all of the backbreaking, boring, dehumanizing jobs which are necessary for civilization to be maintained? In addition, they do not tell you that only 11% of any success is due to talent and ability. No matter how much a person may want to be useful, or successful: the factor of luck, the pyramidal weaning process of competition does not reward those who deserve it most. The stacked deck of civilization does not allow billions of people any chance to improve their lot.

The virtue of work is universally upheld in all cultures and societies. But the billions of oppressed people living in poverty may toil all their lives and still not be able to free themselves from the evils of the civilization they live in: so what virtue is it to them?. Never mind the millions who are not even given the opportunity to work; because all work is based upon an exclusionary system of keeping as many people as possible *out* of any racket, or profession, or union, or job-opportunity which makes a profit. The idea of work as a necessary struggle for existence does not include any human aspects. Most work is neither humanly rewarding nor beneficial for most people: it is only an artificial civilized necessity. To improve human existence requires a different kind of work that has not yet even been defined But not a futile waste of effort inside a social structure that is so chaotic and conflicted that any positive gain is outweighed by the negative gains. If you want to work intelligently, then you must work at changing civilization so it does not waste all of the positive energy and efforts of its members. That means changing the root principles by which human society is based on. Modern work is based upon excluding people from the jobs they want. Not giving them the jobs they want.

Because of its pyramidal structure: the emotional-cultural factors of capitalism are based upon exclusivity. Most civilized societies work by this dynamic. If there is a nice neighbourhood, where poor people live nicely. Happily. Healthily. What happens? Developers come in, and throw out the poor people and build exclusive expensive communities and house only for the rich. All wealth and greed and snobbery and power is based upon exclusivity. If you are affluent or rich… you buy exclusive clothes, have an exclusive car, a circle of exclusive friends, eat only at exclusive restaurants, buy only exclusive kinds of foods, and shop only at exclusive
stores.

Anything that is plentiful and healthy and good is sought to be made scarce, expensive, and exclusive. Poor people living close to a beach? Horrors. Buy up all the poor people's beach property and stick expensive houses on it. Poor people are not supposed to enjoy life as much as rich people. If they do… then the entire purpose of wealth and greed and exclusivity becomes a sick joke. So we can't have poor people being happy or healthy now… can we? If we let that happen, then they might find out that they are actually happier, and better off than rich people…that rich people are more miserable, and unhappy than they are, and that the entire rationale of capitalism is a complete scam.

This sick practice of exclusivity is practiced by everyone… subtly, everywhere, by everyone. The rich have the means and the power to make sure that the poor cannot join their exclusive clubs or afford their exclusive food, or live in their exclusive neighbourhoods. So the poor are continually shoved into the worst places, given the worst food, the cheapest things.

Yet… cancer is an exclusive disease of the affluent. Poor people who do not eat enough processed food: do not develop colon cancer. Yet all affluent cultures pity the poor Nations where there are no supermarkets selling tons of expensive, unhealthy processed food. And easily ignore the statistical facts about cancer occurrence in the world. Exclusivity is driven by profit, greed, egoism, ignorance, and

selfishness. And nobody thinks there is anything wrong in most of the rich people acting like this and living like this.

All wealth is based upon exclusivity. If you have an exclusive product or service… then suddenly you can charge through the nose for it. You can bleed people dry as long as your exclusive product or service is in high demand. That is what all monopolies, and monopolistic markets practice unashamedly. Once you corner the market on something, once only you, or only a small clique of select companies has something everybody needs or wants… the price automatically goes up. Until the cost is so high that you start making less profit than when it was cheaper. The oil companies practice this regularly. Every so many months: they artificially jack up the price for gas to see if the market can stand it. If their profits go down, they reduce the cost of their gas until the profits go up again. This has a Dutch origin. It's principle in Dutch is called: Tanstaffl… or loosely translated: "whatever the market will bear. Practicing this systematically is considered highly ethical in modern robber nations. As it is systematically practiced in all modern robber companies and corporations. It is merely overloading the price with as high a profit-margin as possible… until whatever is being sold becomes so outrageously expensive… that people stop buying it. Then the profit margin is lessened just enough so people start buying again… to give the seller the maximum return for their dollar.

If the oil industry can sell oil for one hundred dollars a barrel, and only sell ten barrels at that price…. And if they can sell three hundred barrels of oil for thirty dollars a barrel. Then that industry will choose voluntarily and intelligently as all the Western enlightened self-interests of modern capitalism logic and rationality demands that they should make the maximum profit of one thousand dollars selling only ten barrels of oil, rather than only making nine hundred dollars by selling thirty barrels of oil for thirty dollars a barrel. Besides… they are not only artificially hoarding their reserves.. So they will have more oil to sell at a higher price later on, with a higher profit-margin. They are creating such an artificial shortage in the market… as to make the suddenly scarce commodity even more valuable and more expensive. Allowing them to excusably charge even more for the same barrel of oil later on…that still originally only cost them thirty dollars a barrel. And making an even higher obscene profit-margin.

How? Because the Oil Industry is a mostly an oligarchic monopoly. They have their customers literally over barrel. The customer may curse and swear all they want; however, they have no choice but to pay whatever the price the Corporation chooses create as a *normal* price… which then automatically becomes a *normalized* as a higher *normal* profit margin.

This single, common, business practice alone is how most artificial shortages and world hunger, and starvation, and malnutrition is exported from the affluent Western industrialized nations into 3rd world nations. Creating mass misery for billions of humans on this planet. By the price control and the price manipulation of mass production, mass services, mass monopolies, mass markets and ultimately: all the billions of human consumers on this planet.

Every entrepreneur, every venture capitalist, every new business every new restaurant; searches and hunts high and wide for an exclusive market, an exclusive business location, an exclusive product or an exclusive service to sell. All, with the main goal of making a maximum degree of profit, with the minimum outlay and overhead, and cost. Department stores continually hunt for exclusive labels and products; that other store do not carry; which they try to corner, and monopolize; so no one else can sell it.

Exclusivity, and exclusion are the same thing. They both work the same way. People always want to join exclusive clubs, belong to exclusive communities or neighbourhoods, work at exclusive jobs, etc, etc… Favours… favouritism… the currency of the ego, the trading and benefiting of exclusive favours; is how all power works. Instead of sharing love: *you share owed favours.* Using favours, owed you money. It is how the Catholic Church worked for centuries. It is how all politics works. It is how all business deals work. It is how all the wrangling in stardom and the Media works. It is how all power structures in every bureaucracy works.. It is how all status structures work. It is how all knowledge structures work. It is how every King, Queen, Emperor, every politician; every leader has operated to show how powerful they actually are. Today… the trading of favours is simply hidden better. But if you want to find out how all this works. Follow the money . Follow the favours given and withheld. Follow the power given and withheld. All of these dynamic are based upon the pyramidal dynamic of exclusivity.

The profit motive and the civilized desire for exclusivity has one huge destructive effect: It manages to corrupt the universal human desire to be useful to others: by requiring people to be more exclusive, more exclusionary, and more selfish than giving.

It transforms all human values and tries to make them exclusive. Then you get the insane, idiotic notion, that the more exclusively you love someone… the more valuable, the more precious, that love is. So if you love only one special person: then that is the purest-best-greatest-most intense, kind of love possible, because that person is the best-richest-wealthiest, most powerful-highest status person you could get. Once this exclusionary form of love becomes normalized: then you get the insane idea that love is only a form of selfishness and self- gratification.

Then you get an even sicker consumer notion that it is only love if it makes you feel good. Then you get pure narcissism, or one-sided imbalanced self-love as the highest-best-most intense form of love possible. Conventional success has more to do with exclusiveness than with true usefulness or merit. The notion of only doing what you like-love mostly never works. Because they always leave out the single caveat in this lie: of course you can do anything you want to… As long as it makes money. If you persist long enough, you will succeed at anything… as long as it makes money. But nobody ever mentions… that this unwritten rule is precisely the dynamic which corrupts your own humanity.

And within this unspoken, unquestioned caveat lies the fact that you cannot make money unless you do it exclusively. You cannot become a successful painter unless you become exclusively famous to an exclusive clique of rich, elite art buyers, and sell your exclusive paintings only to these rich exclusive people. If you tried to become a successful painter by selling your paintings to poor people, you would starve. Unless you become exclusively famous and sell millions of copied prints of your exclusive originals at a fraction of the price your exclusive originals. But make your profit merely by mass producing so many of them that one million sold copies makes you just as rich as selling one original to a rich exclusive buyer.

Does this have anything to do with doing only what you love-like? In order to succeed at what you love-like: it forces you to become a successful businessperson. If you are not a successful at doing business: then it does not matter how good you are at anything, or how much you love doing it. You will fail. That changes the entire definition of success. Success no longer means becoming the best artist, or painter or doctor. It no longer means being the best at what you love doing. It means people who are lousy doctors, and lousy singers succeed over their betters. Simply because they are better at doing business. That means success is defined only by how good you are at business, and nothing else.

That in turn makes all true merit and ability in all fields worthless. Then since it does not matter how competent you are, or how good you are at doing anything. People no longer value true art or true competency even when it hits them in the face.

Then the best singers in the world are ignored; simply because they are not recognized as being famous. Then the best massage therapists are regarded as worthless; since they are not famous. Then the best musicians are worthless; because the entire music industry is filled with successful business people who are lousy at playing music. Then the norm of the lowest common denominator becomes worshipped as a God. Then true genius ability is scoffed at and ignored. Then only after many years after a great creative talent is dead: do people finally wake up and realize how original, and creative they actually were.

A perfect example of this is the famous painter Van Gogh. During his life: he did not manage to sell one of his own paintings: because he was too creatively original. The public and the art buyers of his time preferred the mediocre crap art of the day. Even his own peers were famous: but he was not. Now his paintings are the most sought after and the most expensive in the entire world, for over 120 years. No painter has yet to match his revolutionary vision or intensity of expression. He was the best painter who ever lived. But because he lived in an upwardly mobile, sick society that only recognized true ability by the mediocre standards of an exclusive art community full of snobs. Because he was too good, too original, too different, too talented, too honest, too selfless, and a lousy businessperson: he committed suicide because he considered himself to be a failure. This is one effect of civilization had upon his creativity and originality. Becoming successful by doing what you love only works if you are mediocre, unoriginal, selfish, greedy, good at business, and have a huge ego. And if you are lucky, competitive, belong to the right circle of exclusive people, and can make money. This is a perfect recipe for unhappiness. This is why the Myth of success being welded to only doing what you love; is full of shit.

In the pyramidal structure of civilization where most jobs are menial-boring-limiting: there is always a constant struggle and conflict going on for the more rewarding jobs; but most jobs are only financially rewarding. They do not reward you for trying harder, or being more honest, or more creative, or braver, or taking risks, or being too creative, or being funny, or loving, nurturing, caring, wise, smart, insightful etc… as a result: all this Pyramidality in human society produces dissatisfaction, envy, misery, unhappiness. It produces constant struggle, conflict, and stress. Simply because the really desirable jobs are few and far between. That is inevitable within a pyramidally structured society that functions solely by exclusivity.

Pyramidal hierarchy is the structural dynamic of civilization. You cannot change human unhappiness unless you change the structure people exist in. How many tenants does it take to create one affluent landlord? How many office workers, or ditch diggers, does it take to create one billionaire? How many poor people does it take to create one rich person? The degree of a person's greed, the degree of a person's wealth or poverty, is irrelevant. It is the pyramidal structure of civilization that creates these conditions of greed, wealth, misery, and poverty.

The problem with greed is that it destroys cooperation. The result is conflicting interests-energies: both socially and within oneself. Greed creates conflict. If you examine human conflict, you will find the same root causes: fear, hate, and greed. By existing in a structure whose basic functioning principle is one of accumulation, the condition of greed prevents people from developing their own humanity.

What civilization does is re-reflect all of these imbalances: thereby creating new separations, new evils... Each feeding off the other: greed-creating conflict, conflict creating fear, fear creating hate, hate creating conflict. The basic belief of modern civilization is that greed is not only necessary, but also good. The ethics of civilized existence is based on tool values not human values. Without the need to accumulate more, civilization would disappear. In short: human spiritual corruption is necessary for the survival of civilization. If people were not continually unhappy and dissatisfied with their lot, if the insatiable need for more of everything did not exist, if humans did not continually compete amongst themselves, if humans did not regard each other with mistrust and fear, then civilization could not exist.

The dynamic of accumulation is not cyclic except linearly, except as a vicious, unchanging cycle: it never balances. Adversarial competition does not promote harmony or balance. It creates ego-systems, instead of healthy balanced eco-systems.

You can see egos in people driving cars. Most people drive out of fear, or anger. Drivers who have the biggest egos, hate everybody else on the road. No other cars exist on the road except them. They do not cooperate with other drivers. They become instantly insulted if another driver gets in front of them.. "How dare that person get in front of me? How dare that person block me? I'm first! I'm more important! Get out of the way! You: ^ % & !!!"

The drivers with the smallest egos cooperate with each other. They let other car go before them. They see other drivers as being their equal, with equal rights. They are courteous, they smile, and they don't try to cut off other drivers, they don't honk their horns. They do not get insulted if some driver gets in front of them. How do you want to live? How do you want to feel: Insulted? Angry? Unhappy? Feeling better than others? More important? So other people's needs do not even exist for you?

On the other hand: people with no egos do not like angry, unhappy egomaniac drivers who show the finger at them simply because they did not let them in the lane. They do not like drivers who do not know the laws and regulations concerning the right of way in moving and merging traffic. They like people who are as equally competent and as aware of other cars on the road as they are. They like people who are as aware as they are. Good competent drivers who know the traffic laws and regulations and obey them do not like ignorant drivers who commit dozens of traffic violations in front of them.

People who do not drive out of fear, do not like timid, terrified people who do not drive efficiently and block traffic. People who are aware of not only the cars in front of them and besides them, but behind them as well: do not like doing anything that impedes the cars behind them. Good competent drivers who do not drive out of fear, or anger, or hate: do not like drivers who drive irrationally. Who drive either too slow out of fear, or stupidity, or timidity, or incompetence, or senility… Or too fast and too dangerously out of anger, hate, snobbery, arrogance, or being in a hurry. They do not like drivers who do not care about anyone else in the world except themselves. They like competent, efficient drivers who are polite, and cooperate with each other as equals.

Do you want to cooperate? Do you see other people as your equal? Do you treat other people as your equal? Do you want other people to treat you as there equal? Or do you want them to treat you better than they treat themselves? How big of an ego do you want to have? How unhappy do you want to be? One of the easiest ways to spot s person with an ego is the attitude of: 'Me First'. You can see this everywhere. You see it in traffic. People driving: trying to get in front of others. People becoming angry and insulted if anyone get in front of them. Exploration, colonization, Politics, Power, War, Business, Science, Art…etc; what people see as the greatest crowning glories of civilization… what

success is made-of, and where it comes from… is basically just a bunch of human idiots screaming: 'Me First! I was first! Me first! Fuck everybody else! Fuck the Universe! I come first! Me first!…'

Have you ever seen a 'me first' person who was happy? Has any 'me first' person ever found love? Has any 'me first' person ever found any meaning or purpose to their lives? Has a 'me first' person ever helped anyone except themselves? Have you ever known a 'me first' person who was not full of hate and a liar and a cheat? Civilization is a system of egos; not eco's. The 'C' in eco denotes an unfinished cycle. Which needs the entire ecosystem to be completed. The G denotes the unfinished C capped off. It denotes an exploiting ego, an insular, insulated cycle-circle… that goes out of its own boundaries to rape and loot, and steal from other insular O's, or egos, or ecosystems, and hauls all of its stolen energy back into itself. That is why letter G in human language stands for good. But only in the human context of one human ego profiting from another human ego.

The expressions of this dynamic in civilization are universally harmful to all humans. For people to enrich themselves at the expense of others: does not promote happiness, health, harmony, or balance. You cannot have a society based upon trust when it is based upon profit. Profit and trust are mutually exclusive. Profit teaches and trains people to be distrustful of others. When a society is based upon greed, it becomes a society of strangers-enemies. And that spiritual sickness cannot change unless you change how that society functions and how it is structured. But this makes perfect sense as a tool-dynamic. In order to sustain the tool-dynamic you need to separate things and keep on separating things; you must perpetuate imbalance, you need to constantly sustain the stress and tension of opposition-struggle-striving. And in order for that to happen, in order for humans to sustain civilization, they must lead lives full of misery, unhappiness, fear, hate and pain.

What if all forms of payment were based upon the honour system? What if people only paid what they thought was fair? What if no financial transaction was allowed to be kept secret? What if all financial arrangements were a matter of public record? Then all human society would be stratified along degrees of generosity and cheapness. The most penurious, the skinflints would be despised as the lowest, while the most generous would enjoy the highest prestige. The greediest would become social pariahs. The need for a legal system would diminish. Then the phenomenon of human greed and selfishness would become a visible dynamic. Then it could be dealt with effectively and not swept under the carpet and hidden in secrecy.

When did you ever hear a rich, successful respected doctor ever admit they were ever wrong about anything? When have you ever heard any doctor admit they ever made a wrong diagnosis of a patient's illness? Yet it is common knowledge that the majority of all medical diagnoses are wrong in the first place… and only when the patient is almost dead is the 'real culprit' ever unearthed, and blamed for 'why' the patient died.

As long as you have power. You will never allow admitting making a mistake because if you do you will lose power. Once you lose that power… Then people will accuse you of tons of mistakes that you made while you were powerful but never dared to say when you were powerful. The hoax and myth that might is right has been played out over and over, for thousands of years… in politics, in medicine, in government, in business, in science… in all of society. All because of our precious fucking egos. All because people do not have the intestinal fortitude, or the guts to admit when they are wrong. As long as you have a dominant ego… everybody else in the world except you is wrong… unless they agree with you 100%: then they are amazingly perceptive and intelligent. As long as you have a dominant ego: you are always right.

Chapter Six A: The Beginnings of civilization

Any person whose ego is bigger than their own humanity hates being told they are wrong. The instant reaction to being told you are wrong, or mistaken, or not right… is anger, hate, denial. This creates the insanity of six billion egos convinced that everyone else is wrong, and only they are right. So instead of societies filled with energy, like, fun, laughter and happiness: You get societies that are filled with lies, denial, deceit, delusion, anger and fear, hate…and endless conflicts. You get human societies being shaped and driven by negative emotions, negative feelings, negative thoughts and negative actions, instead of positive ones. This creates societies that have more hate than love, more fear and cowardice than courage, more lies and dishonesty than truth and openness. Civilization creates negative cultural packages. It sells, and spreads negative energy negative unloving myths, negative unloving values, negative unloving beliefs, negative unloving cultures, negative-unloving religions... Not positive ones.

All because every idiot who has an ego; never admits they are wrong. As a result, we have had twelve thousand years of hate, fear, anger, killing, violence, etc. Without ever learning from the past. The same stupid mistakes are repeated endlessly by each generation; because each generation refuses to learn or change… since that might mean that they are wrong… that they made a mistake. That their parents were wrong, that their religion is wrong, that their Nation is wrong, that their culture is wrong… ad-nausea… Their egos could never admit any of that. Then you get the basic defense of the ego: denial, conscious lying. 'It never happened.' 'I never said that.' 'I never did that.' Until it makes them incapable of being honest about so many things; their selective tool-brain whitewashes, avoids, censors, deflects, changes, manipulates so much of the human psyche; that you get a twisted, stunted, deformed version of reality, of their humanity… until you get pride, arrogance, smugness, blindness, inhumanity. Until they become senile, doddering insane wrecks with Alzheimer's disease like Reagan did...

If you removed all forms of ego-gratification from human society: civilization itself would disappear. Stores would be deserted. Factories would empty. Governments would dissolve. Armies would disband. Literally every activity based upon power, authority, adversarial competition or winning would vanish. That would not create anarchy, hate, or unhappiness, it would not create evil. Rather, it would create the freedom needed for people to live as they wish. It would not create the need to pursue happiness as an unattainable goal. It would create the freedom to actually be happy.

The ego-gratification of status only lasts as long as you are on top. The ego-gratification of eating only lasts as long as your belly is stuffed too full. The ego-gratification of greed only lasts as long as you are counting your money. But if you keep your status. If you keep your money. If your ego becomes completely selfish. If you keep your antique furniture. If you save and accumulate as selfishly as possible. Then you can keep the temporary, fleeting, false sense of ego-gratification and the unearned false of a higher self-esteem: just up until you die. But just before you die. All of this false shit disappears. But then… who cares! You lived a rich life. You lived richly. You were rich!

The virtue of work is universally upheld in all cultures and societies. But the billions of oppressed people living in poverty may toil all their lives and still not be able to free themselves from the evils of the civilization they live in: so what virtue is it to them? Never mind the millions who are not even given the opportunity to work; because all work is based upon an exclusionary system of keeping as many people as possible *out* of any racket, or profession, or union, or job-opportunity. The idea of work as a necessary struggle for existence does not include any human aspects. Most work is neither humanly rewarding nor beneficial for most people: it is only a necessity. To improve human existence requires a different kind of work that has not yet even been defined. But not a futile waste of effort inside a social structure that is so chaotic and conflicted that any positive gain is outweighed by the negative gains. If you want to work intelligently, then you must work at changing civilization so it does not waste all of

the positive energy and efforts of its members. That means changing the root principles by which human society is based on. Modern work is based upon excluding people from the jobs they want. Not giving them the jobs they want.

Yet… cancer is an exclusive disease of the affluent. Poor people who do not eat enough processed food: do not develop colon cancer. Yet all affluent cultures pity the poor Nations where there are no supermarkets selling tons of expensive, unhealthy processed food. And easily ignore the statistical facts about cancer occurrence in the world. Exclusivity is driven by profit, greed, egoism, ignorance and selfishness. And nobody thinks there is anything wrong in most of the rich people acting like this and living like this.

If the oil industry can sell oil for one hundred dollars a barrel, and only sell ten barrels at that price…. And if they can sell three hundred barrels of oil for thirty dollars a barrel. Then that industry will choose voluntarily and intelligently as all the Western enlightened self-interests of modern capitalism logic and rationality demands: that they should make the maximum profit of one thousand dollars selling only ten barrels of oil, rather than only making nine hundred dollars by selling thirty barrels of oil for thirty dollars a barrel. Besides… they are not only artificially hoarding their reserves... So they will have more oil to sell at a higher price later on, with a higher profit-margin. They are creating such an artificial shortage in the market… as to make the suddenly scarce commodity even more valuable and more expensive. Allowing them to excusably charge even more for the same barrel of oil later on…that still originally only cost them thirty dollars a barrel. And making an even higher obscene profit-margin.

How? Because the Oil Industry is a mostly an oligarchic monopoly. They have their customers literally over a barrel. The customer may curse and swear all they want; they have no choice but to pay whatever the price the Corporation chooses to create as a *normal* price… which then automatically becomes a *normalized* as a higher *normal* profit margin. This single, common, business practice alone is how most artificial shortages and world hunger, and starvation, and malnutrition is exported from the affluent Western industrialized nations into 3rd world nations. Creating mass misery for billions of humans on this planet. By the price control and the price manipulation of mass production, mass services, mass monopolies, mass markets and ultimately: all the billions of human consumers on this planet.

Favors… favoritism… the currency of the ego, the trading and benefiting of exclusive favors; is how all power works. Instead of sharing love: *you share owed favors.* Using favors, owed you money. It is how the Catholic Church worked for centuries. It is how all politics works. It is how all business deals work. It is how all the wrangling in stardom and the Media works. It is how all power structures in every bureaucracy works... It is how all status structures work. It is how all knowledge structures work. It is how every King, Queen, Emperor, every politician; every leader has operated to show how powerful they actually are. Today… the trading of favors is simply hidden better. But if you want to find out how all this works. Follow the money. Follow the favors given and withheld. Follow the power given and withheld. All of these dynamic are based upon the pyramidal dynamic of exclusivity. It manages to corrupt the universal human desire to be useful to others: by requiring people to be more exclusive, more exclusionary and more selfish than giving.

People, who do not drive out of fear, do not like timid, terrified people who do not drive efficiently and block traffic. People who are aware of not only the cars in front of them and besides them, but behind them as well: do not like doing anything that impedes the cars behind them. Good competent drivers who do not drive out of fear, or anger, or hate: do not like drivers who drive irrationally. Who drive either too slow out of fear, or stupidity, or timidity, or incompetence, or senility…? Or too fast and too

dangerously out of anger, hate, snobbery, arrogance or being in a hurry. They do not like drivers who do not care about anyone else in the world except themselves. They like competent, efficient drivers who are polite, and cooperate with each other as equals.

Civilization is a system of egos; not eco's. The C in eco denotes an unfinished cycle. Which needs the entire ecosystem to be completed. The G denotes the unfinished C capped off. It denotes an exploiting ego, an insular, insulated cycle-circle… that goes out of its own boundaries to rape and loot, and steal from other insular O's, or ego's, or ecosystems, and hauls all of its stolen energy back into itself. That is why letter G in human language stands for good. But only in the human context of one human ego profiting from another human ego.

History

If you want to understand history: take a period in history, and study the Conditions people lived under. Study the Conditions people lived *in*. Study their living Conditions. Study their mental Conditions. Study their emotional Conditions. Study their social Conditions. Study their religious Conditions. Study their cultural Conditions. Study the Conditions of their Cultures and religions and societies.

Most importantly…: study the Conditions of their lives. Study their attitudes they had towards other people. Study the attitudes they had towards themselves. *Study what is unspoken and taken for granted*. Study what was never written or spoken of. Add up all of these Conditions and attitudes… spoken and unspoken. Assumed and not assumed. Normal and not normal. Then make connections between them.

Then go back twenty-five years from that time. Study those social Conditions also. Find out how and why these Conditions changed. Find out where they changed and when. Then go forward twenty-five years from that time. And find out the same things. Then take those three sets of Conditions. List all the spoken and unspoken Conditions of the three different times. Connect them. Find out why they changed. Find out how they changed. Find out where they changed. Find out who changed them, and why and how and when and where. Find out what changed and what did not. Compare the three sets of Conditions and evaluate them. Put them into perspective. Reflect upon them. Think about them. Digest what you have learned. Let what you have learned sink in.

This is how you should study history: by relative comparison, by studying things in their proper context. By comparing things in their proper historical context. This is how you learn about history. This is how you learn everything. This is how I studied it and learned it and finally after many years, came to have a wider perspective and understanding of human history as a whole. What you have to do is *find out how people actually lived.* Only if you are interested in the truth will you ever find it. If you have no interest in truth, you will never discover it. Truth cannot be sold or bought: it can only be sought after and discovered.

If you study history in depth you will find that what people believed to be good and what they believed to be evil and what they assumed to be true and what they assumed to be untrue… *changes*… every year, every 5 years, every 20 years, every generation, every 50 years, every century. It changes so drastically that people living today cannot understand the emotions, the thoughts, the motivations, the minds, the hearts of people who lived in the past. It is by reading authors who are interested in writing about how people actually lived, discovering the truth about their everyday lives that you can get a feel for history

History books don't do this. Nearly all history books portray the history of human civilization as a

triumphant forward march known as 'progress'. They portray civilized history as a process of continual improvement. Nearly all history books have this unspoken assumption built into them. Nearly all of them assemble historical facts for the sole purpose of proving and showing and explaining how for the last 12,000 years: civilization has been getting better, and better, and better. Humans are supposedly becoming more humane, more intelligent, more rational, more educated, more affluent… all due to the supposed continual forward 'progress' of 12,000 years of civilization. Everything that was or is civilized is supposed to be *intrinsically* 'progressive': everything that is uncivilized or not civilized is supposed to be regressive, a step backward.

Sifting the truth from lies only works if you are actually looking for the truth. If you are looking for lies: that is what you will find. If you have a prejudiced outlook: that will color your findings and learning. You need to develop a nose for the truth. The true facts exist. There are billions of them. Most are covered up, swept under the carpet, or they are lying in plain sight being ignored by everyone else. All you need to do is go to the trouble of connecting them: and the actual truth will be revealed to you. All you need to do is *want* to know the actual truth. All you have to do is love finding and making connections.

But people do not do even try to think like this. The segmentation of knowledge turns them into chickens pecking at unconnected bits of trivial, useless, meaningless information. There are so many facts, so many books, so many different interpretations, so many opinions, so many contradictions, and contradictory accounts it is almost impossible to get to the truth about anything. Until now. Now: if you actually want to dig for the truth; you can find it. Now there are enough facts, enough corroborating evidence to connect the actual facts together. Because of the modern information age: most facts about the past can be found in libraries… if you do enough research. But people have stopped going to libraries: the movies, videos and the Internet has replaced books. Originally: libraries were upper class institutions only for the privileged few. Only those who could read were allowed to enter. Only the well-to-do, and the rich and powerful were allowed to use them. Then the lower classes learned to read. Then the lower classes began to be allowed into upper class schools. Then the upper class began founding libraries for the lower class: so they could be well-read enough to serve the upper class better. Then the lower classes began building their own libraries. Then libraries became free to use. Then they became public institutions. Then they became national institutions, then anyone who wanted to use them could. Then people took them for granted…*and as a result* they became regarded as being worthless because they were free, because they were not exclusive, because they became inclusive.

People believe if something does not cost any money, is not worth anything. People believe if it is not an exclusive privilege, if it is not hard to get: it is not worth having. The exact opposite is true. What is free is worth more than what costs money. What is equally free for all people is more useful and more valuable than any exclusive privilege. Free public libraries have more worthwhile knowledge than all the exclusive books sold for money. They contain the written history of our past. Anyone who wants to research history in depth can do so using the free information available in public libraries.

Modern Western civilization is basically a recreated modern *permutation* of Roman civilization. Roman civilization was a recreated *permutation* of Greek civilization. Greek civilization was a recreated *permutation* of Persian civilization. Persian civilization was a recreated *permutation* of Babylonian civilizations Babylonian civilization was a recreated permutation of Egyptian civilization. History repast itself; but it never repeats itself exactly. The present is never as an exact recreation of the past, it is a variation, a permutation of the past. The same vicious cycles and the same dynamics and patterns do repeat themselves generally… roughly, imprecisely, enough to be easily recognizable, that is, *if* you

look for the connections, *if* you search for the truth, *if* you have a Sense of Pure Wonder about the Past, the Present and the Future.

For instance; why did the Romans go to war? Why was it their main occupation? Because they had been roaming pirates and raiders for hundreds of years before they settled down and became a war nation. They began amassing grain in granaries, and food and livestock. They became wealthy enough to go to war. They *accumulated* so much food: that they could leave their farms for seven years: and not be afraid of their families starving. Wealth and accumulation breed more greed. Greed breeds more greed. The more they amassed food and wealth: the more they lusted to have more… until they found a way to get more and become filthy rich. By leaving their farms and going off for months at a time… then years at a time… then for their entire adult lives… as killers and raiders seeking wealth. The only thing they knew was killing. To them: killing was fun. It was the only fun they had. That is how sick their filthy souls were. They gathered in the hundreds of thousands to watch people die in Roman arenas. They laughed themselves sick over public spectacles of bloody butchery and murder. They loved war. They loved to watch killing. They were the most insane human culture of their time. And they spread their sick culture: this laughing at pain being inflicted upon others because they themselves were dead inside. They could not feel their own pain. The only way they could feel their own pain was to watch somebody else in pain. That is how sick they all were. That is why they gathered in the hundreds of thousands… for hundreds and hundreds of years… to watch living humans screaming in agony…dying…bleeding. Because their souls had already been ripped apart and they were all of them: bleeding-screaming infants-babies-toddlers… screaming inside subconsciously… screaming in pain all of their lives without ever feeling their own pain. That was the insane psychopathic culture of these murdering Roman scum. They spread their insanity to all the rest of the world. Their foul culture has now infected every human culture on Earth. Nations with armies, committing mass murder upon each other… as safely as possible, and laughing about it. Their rulers were insane. Their Emperors were human monsters so insane: only the most insane humans today can imagine that they are like them. Their rulers were the most rotten foul human souls to have ever lived. That is how sick they were. A culture is exposed by who it lets rule them. Their culture was ruled by some of the most rotten foul insane human filth ever to be corrupted by the culture they were born into.

The hypocrisy of Romans knew no bounds: marrying off their high-born girls like cattle, like whores sold to the highest bidders in their scramble of upward mobility: while publicly espousing and worshipping the icon of the Roman virgin. Every single Roman tradition, every single public ethic and moral which they held up as what defined them as a culture, as a people: was the exact opposite of what they actually practiced in real life. Every single Roman virtue they espoused: they practiced the opposite, and publicly held up the cultural lie of their culture as what they stood for, while ignoring the evils of what they actually did. Rapists worshipping innocent young virgins: robbers and thieves worshipping honesty. Avarice gone mad; worshipping frugality and asceticism. Worshipping their royal lines of family genealogy while claiming to be a Republic with no King and no royal bloodlines. Senators sneering at the avarice and corruption of wealthy business men, while practicing business in secret, and being twice as greedy as the businessmen they hated because of their more open, and more honest greed. All Roman vices and sins: hating each other and laughing at each other. The more horrible the crime the more they laughed at the criminal. A lawless insane gang of swindlers, courts run by outright bribery while constantly screaming about the sacredness of the Law and judicial legality, while inventing and practicing every legal corruption possible. Elections bought and sold, favors begged for and curried, lickspittles and fawning ass lickers sucking up to Roman senators representing noble ethical principles: senators so old so rotten so senile, they divorced their wives to marry 14 yr-old girls. Every law they made was flouted by their elite in public and nothing was said or done about it.

Chapter Six A: The Beginnings of civilization

Gangs of revenge-bent murderers and plotters, making their desperate bids for power, respectability and wealth. A chaos of civil wars and hate and treachery so snarled and convoluted; as each poisoned fiend stands out as an exceptional example of unbridled corruption gone mad … mobs of insane populi screaming to be fed for free by the state and kept entertained. Power brokers bankrupting themselves to provide games for the masses, the killing fields of the roman stadia, buying up entire grain harvests to stage wasteful feasts for the entire city… in the hope of getting some popular support from the masses in their bids for Imperial power. The brokering of special favors gone insane. The brokering and buying and selling of power and influence gone mad. The client-classes at war with each other, betraying their own class regularly for any possible kind of advantage. Personal vendettas passed on from father to son lasting centuries. The systematic stripping of the outer provinces of all their wealth by the robber-governors; whose only reason to govern was to line their pockets as much as possible: stripping the gold from every sacred religious temple on earth to enrich themselves: taxing the masses into starvation... Wave upon wave of systematic illegal robbery and enforced taxation at the point of a sword. Centuries of oppression misery and brutality: treating all humans who were not of Roman blood as being less than human. It would take ten million books to detail all of the atrocities and crimes and sins and evil which Rome did in its 1,000 years of existence. Rome rose up the dual hydra-headed of greed and war as the only forces powerful enough to crush humanity: and called this mass insane horror: a process known as becoming 'civilized'. And after Rome fell: what was its legacy? These horrors have been repeated, re-lived and recreated ad-nauseum for another thousand years.

No modern human can understand or imagine the true foulness that was Rome. Humans are not as insane today as they were during Rome's time. Their entire history of humanity is a history of humans committing the worst possible sins and evils: and getting away with it. That is what Roman history has left us with: the belief that if you become as evil as they were: you will always be able to get away with anything. The higher, the worse and the bigger the crime: the less chance of you being punished for it. That the smaller, the less important, the less evil the crime: the more harshly you will be punished. Steal a loaf of bread and your hands are cut off, kill fifty thousand: and you are worshipped for all of your life and hailed as a great leader. And even after you die, you will continue to be hailed as a great leader in history books: as long as your side wins, as long as the winning side kills the losers and writes the history books, as long as children believe everything what their history books tell them and do not question authority..

The Annals of Civilized History are filled with rotten rulers… It is full of their genetic rot. It is full of the results of how the effects of inbreeding and too much; ease affected the dynasties of these royal scum. It is full of how the elite and nobility, how Kings and Queens had miscarriages, how their weak, unhealthy babies died stillborn… how seeking to sire a healthy male heir led to all kinds of political twists and manipulations. Simply because any small elite group of rulers inbreeding amongst themselves became genetically unhealthy. Charles II called Charles the Mad by his subjects is a perfect example of genetic inbreeding: He was born physically, deformed and mentally impaired. As a baby he did not learn how to stand up until he was 4, he did not learn to speak until he was 4, he suffered from convulsions and rickets, he was worse than a mongoloid idiot: he did not learn to walk until he was 10 yr old, his speech could not be understood, he drooled, he couldn't chew food so he was fed gruel and mushed pap all his life. He was mentally defective; he shit his pants because he could not control his bowel movements. Henry the Eighth is another perfect example of how a genetically, physically, emotionally, and mentally diseased King: was unable to establish a dynasty because he was impotent… and conveniently blamed his wives for it, and killed them for the sin of not siring a male heir. He was the epitome of the English Macho pig. A glutton, suffering from gout. A drunkard. A conniving hypocrite. A cunning liar. A hater of women. A momma's boy. A spoiled brat. A cold-blooded killer.

A power-mad cunning intriguer. His entire body was covered with pus-filled boils. And this shit-rot scumbag of a murdering filth is glorified to the hilt by every fucking book and web page which covers his life. Does any historian ever mention the word *impotence* when writing of him? No. He was impotent; he couldn't sire a fucking thing. The emperor had no clothes, he was impotent, and yet for 500 fucking years, nobody dares to even suggest such a possibility. The lies spread about him siring babies are disgusting. Since when did the Tudor line or Ann Boleyn carry the gene for *red hair*? How fucking obvious can you get? You don't get red hair from two brown-haired parents. When his wives *knew* if they did not conceive they would have their heads cut off; do you think they might want some insurance to save their own necks from the executioner's blade, eh? Like a secret dalliance with someone who is *not* impotent…? Has infidelity ever been historically traceable or provable? Regardless of his impotence, his heirs all three of them did not leave any descendants and that was the end of another rotten die-a-nasty-death dynasty.

English and German Kings became so genetically inbred that they periodically went mad and had to be incarcerated, while a regent or another royal ruled in their place. This genetic heritage of insanity became so bad; that England decided to replace its old Royal Family with a new one; by importing a German King from a small principality in Germany to be their new ruler. Unfortunately their choice was a bad one. The German Kings were stupider, and just as genetically diseased as Henry's impotent genes had been.

This kind of genetic rot happened to the dynasties of ancient Chin. It happened to the Hapsburg dynasty… it happened to the Kings of France, to the Kings of England, it happened predictably over and over…to all of the ruling dynasties that are now glorified in history books as being the greatest rulers who ever lived. Every ruling dynasty rotted from its own inner genetic corruption. Every time the Chinese became too corrupt and too incompetent they were invaded and conquered by nomads outside of their borders who were not as corrupt as they were. And a fresh dynastic rule began… only to rot again from the inside. Each time nomads conquered China, settled down and created a genetic dynasty, they were systematically absorbed by the corrupt Chinese culture which they ruled. Each time they also inbred themselves to a point of genetic stupidity that can barely be imagined today. Each time they became culturally brainwashed into preserving the sacredness of the unchanging Chinese culture when they themselves were not even Chinese to begin with.

The result of founding a dynasty is that you die a nasty death. Your genetic health deteriorates. Your moral and ethical health deteriorates. Your whole family becomes spiritually and physically diseased, sick. You end up dying a nasty death. You are assassinated, or poisoned, or you are killed before you become old enough to pose a threat to others in your die-a-nasty-death family. You go mad. As you grow older you develop all kinds of nasty debilitating diseases and addictions. You become increasingly evil. You commit foul abominations and sins and crimes until you become an inhuman monster. Your perception of reality and truth is regressively reversed until you live inside an insane bubble of unreal fantasy. Your siblings, aunts, uncles, brothers, sisters, mother, father. etc… all plotting against each other and against you, hating each other, trying to kill you, hating you, envying you, vying for power to be the next one in line to inherit your die-nasty familial hell of unhappiness, fear, terror, paranoia, suspicion… Until you are strangled in secret, or imprisoned, or put to death, your head cut off and stuck on a pole… Such wonderful lives lived by the great and powerful die-a-nasty death dynasties. We read about their lives and admire and worship them and hold them up as the greatest examples of humanity to be copied. Everyone wants to live in a palace and be born into an ancient family of dynastic power and enjoy all the superficial frills of their rotten lives.

History books glorify and worship and admire these pieces of genetic corruption in envious admiration of these privileged powerful dynasties. History books never bother to look at the human side of their lives, or explain or rationalize why any decent sane person would want to live in such a nasty family or be born into one.

The Central Asian Steppe nomads were healthier, less corrupt than the settled cultures. They saw these rotting, unmoving settled societies more accurately as having no freedom, no freedom to travel, no freedom of motion… as something that should be done away with. But since the only written historical accounts that survived came from the unmoving, rotting, civilized societies and not from the nomads: history is-sided propaganda. Civilized people wrote their accounts according to their one-sided views. For them: it was the nomads who were evil, cruel, murderers; not them. As far as the settled cultures were concerned: it was the nomads who were the destroyers; not them. It was the nomads who were ignorant and sick and savage and brutal; not them. They were more civilized. The utter rot called History is not the civilizing of barbaric people being absorbed into a less violent society. It is the rot of civilized cultures poisoning healthier nomadic cultures and healthier nomadic people.

Read the first-hand accounts of any civilized explorer's encounters with who they deemed to be uncivilized people and you will have this truth thrown in your face at every page: over and over *by simply comparing their rationalized ethics and morals to what they actually did.* Until you become so sickened by the endless bigotry and hypocrisies of these famous mythologized heroes… who we are now all supposed to revere. Who were supposed to be civilized in comparison to the supposedly lowly uncivilized savages they encountered. Read what they actually did. Then you can decide for yourself just who were the more civilized.

All accurate, and honest historical accounts of what happened throughout human history have been regularly and systematically purged, and wiped out of history books, twisted, changed, covered up, rewritten, whitewashed, and *reversed.* The most recent victors, the latest winners install their own whitewashed and rationalized versions of what actually happened while wiping out every other version and discounting and sabotaging and demonizing other interpretations and accounts of what actually happened. Most of what people call History is filled with purged accounts of what actually happened. Why? Because the winners could not *and still cannot* afford to print the truth about what actually happened. If they did, they would be incriminating themselves so thoroughly, that their name would be blackened forever, and the basis of their authority would disappear and they would be universally despised and attacked and overthrown and hunted down and killed.

Any deeper research into our past, reveals that most of the conventional accounts we call history; is a total fraud. The rarity of finding any historical accounts that have not been doctored and censored into near-total fiction is damning evidence in and of itself. History rarely focuses on corruption. Once power is lost. Once Empires fade: then the venality and corruption of these past Empires becomes a boring, indifferent, curiosity: barely mentioned.

Historians are careful to never have an opinion about anything they write about: Their motto is:
'Let the reader figure it out. I don't have any opinion on it. I am not allowed to have one: and what's more: I couldn't care less about any opinion, any truth, any explanation, any understanding about what I have spent my life researching. I am just a mindless fact gatherer.'

What caused WW1? The 1st World War did not start because an Austrian archduke was assassinated by some nameless anarchist who was fighting to free his Serbia from the Austrian Empire's benevolent

rule. That was only the excuse. All the Nations in European wanted to go to war. They had already geared up into a war economy, and they knew that if they did not go to war their economies would crumble. There were thousands of reasons why Europe went to war.

Why did WW1 happen? Why did Europe need to go to war? Because the common worker was having it too good. There was too much prosperity at that time. The masses were becoming too educated. Too enlightened. There were too many new grassroots movements emerging which were threatening the old established ways. There was too much of a renaissance in literature, music, dancing, art, philosophy, politics, science, etc. Going on. If Europe had not gone to war at that crucial time, the Capitalist idea of a rich privileged class, any rich upper class… might have been successfully and systematically dismantled by all of the grass roots movements demanding social change at that time in Europe. People were becoming too humane. There was too much music, too much fun, too much good times. Too many people were going outside on weekends and enjoying Nature. Too much love was happening.

The upper classes kept on having a sense of foreboding about their own imminent demise… so they plotted the demise of the lower classes… before the lower classes could wake up and plot their demise. Many lower class people were feeling the same thing… except in the lower classes, it was a deep sense of foreboding about what the upper classes were getting ready to do. They were trying to establish National identities as something every human should be willing to die for. They were instinctively trying to find an enemy large enough to deflect any attention away from their own deep corruptions that had been exploding into public view so fast, that the masses, and the cleaner lower classes, who were not as corrupt and closer to Nature: were actually beginning to not trust their own upper classes.

There had been too much peace. The masses were getting too numerous, too well fed, too lazy, too spoiled. They needed a healthy dose of struggle and hardship and bravery in battle. Time for a new war! Just the thing to tone up their Nation and bring them laurels and glory and new wealth. War had been glorified and made attractive for thousands of years. Brightly colored uniforms and parades and brass bands, national fervor, national pride, camaraderie; everyone together, united as one country. The arrogance of newfound industrialized power, better guns, bigger artillery.

But above all… there had been too many strikes, too many grass roots uprisings, too many rebellions, too many marches and demonstrations by the new industrialized working class. Too many demands for rights by the lower classes. Women's Suffrage: the right of women to vote. The newly gained rights of the working class only made them bolder and demand even more changes in the hallowed order of the privileged bourgeoisie. There were simply too many workers. Overpopulation was creating a new mass consciousness that was *diverted from an awareness of a universal commonality as a single class of slaves working for anonymous masters… into abstract national identities which had nothing to do with their self- interests...* They were getting too close to the realization and understanding that all the previous old, obsolete abstract social identities they had been brainwashed into believing in were all hogwash. They were getting too close to the understanding that German, English, French, Austro-Hungarian factory workers, Russian workers had more in common with each other than with the kings and rulers and bourgeoisie whom they were supposed to give their 'national' allegiance to. The lower classes of Europe were getting too close to an international entente of friendliness between all nations. Humanity was reaching a level of universal awareness of itself as a species: not as artificial enemies. But the pride of Empire, the pride of patriotic nationalism, the fight for national independence of the unrecognized ethnic cultures engulfed Europe into mass conformity of going along with whatever fad or craze was the order of the day.

This new burgeoning man awareness had to be sabotaged and destroyed. And it was; by the pride of Imperialism; an even more ancient form of mass awareness which *also* came from overpopulation. The pride of Nationalism. Each ethnic language-culture in Europe was demanding its own nationhood, its own national government and its own ethnic racial/cultural power.

War is always a good thing for the ruling elite of any nation. War always gets the masses behind their leaders no matter how corrupt they are: it gets them to support the very scum who keep them down and poor and powerless. It keeps the attention of the masses fixed upon an outer enemy: not on the inner enemy hiding within the nation: which is the very ruling elite who declare war. Another reason and more importantly, *but unspoken*… War deflects all attention away from the stupidity and laziness and spoiled rotten corruption of the ruling classes… while the poor farm boys went and got blooded and fought and died for their sacred fucking fatherlands and motherlands. Why? Because previously: for at least 500 years, European kingdoms that evolved into Nations had lived in continual vicious cycles of War and Peace which they believed were inevitable and never to be questioned or challenged or changed. Tolstoy tried to write about that vicious cycle, but with no understanding at all of what he was writing about. But… what did Tolstoy do after he wrote War and Peace? He began working in the fields along with his own serfs. He rejected all the Nobles, and all their glorifications of war as being sick and evil. He was the living example of an enlightened owner whom Marx and Engel's used to describe how the landowners could be totally destroyed as a class. Only, these two bumpkins did not understand the dynamics of power: and what happens when a power-vacuum occurs. They had no *practical* social model which could replace capitalism. They had no understanding of why Tolstoy's farm worked in the first place. If Tolstoy had given his serfs complete authority and power without any education or training, they would have drunk themselves into oblivion, frozen themselves to death, and starved, and destroyed the farm and themselves into the bargain.

Just before most of the royal dynasties of Europe disappeared from power, nearly all of the royal houses of all the nations of Europe which went to war against each other in WW1 were interrelated by marriage; by blood to each other. The war they mutually instigated against each other was a familial war of familial hate; no different from all the other familial dynasties of ancient Egypt to the ancient Chin dynasties. The result of their familial hate was WW1: which was the bloodiest carnage ever invented by mankind, with millions dying from disease, epidemics, hunger, poison gas, and mass murder; millions of insane brainwashed robots killing each other: how did this come about?

Where did the idea of legalized mass butchery come from? It came from the principles of European Feudalism, and the upward mobility of the lower class which industrialization created. In the Feudal system, peasants did not fight in battles: they were not allowed to own or use weapons or fight. Only upper class thugs called armored knights were given the legal right to kill people. Feudalism was based upon enslaving people by forcing them to swear oaths of *life-long* allegiance, obedience and servitude to a feudal lord. Legalized Permanent slavery. But not called slavery. Then the middleclass yeomen of England were allowed to enter the army and given the legalized right to kill and rape and rob and steal. Yeoman were yes-men; lick-spittle ass-kissers of the rich and powerful feudal lords. Then the lower classes of Napoleon's France were drafted into the army and given the legal right to murder, kill, rape, rob and steal. Then all of the industrialized lower classes of Europe raised their status by the Industrial Revolution creating machines that were even lower than they were, and they were sold on the legalized right to kill complete strangers and be covered with national glory. The point is: all this insanity is based upon getting suckers to do your dirty work for you; kill for you, die for you, while you remain safe and secure getting rich off their stupidity. Million of men killing and dying for one Emperor.

Chapter Six A: The Beginnings of civilization

Everyone killing and dying for the feudal idea of giving an oath of allegiance to the nation you are a citizen of. Why? What for?

The point is with a population of 300, war is hate and violence, with a population of 30,000, war is insane butchery, with a population of 30 million it becomes total madness, with a population of 300 million it becomes an Apocalyptic nightmare, with a population of 3 billion it becomes unimaginable horror, with a population of 7 billion it becomes pure mass insanity. The point is humans do not learn from history. The point is the changing conditions created by human overpopulation forces us to change our ways and yet civilization refuses to change its ways: this is a recipe for total extinction.

After 1814, the power of the royal houses of Europe was cunningly replaced by the power of money, by the families of the banking houses. After WW2 they allied themselves with the two remaining surviving aristocracy and the royal families of the Netherlands and England. The power of the royal families as they were waning were replaced by the newer power of national banks, moneyed capitalists…*money*: filthy lucre, capitalist deathsheads: the Jewish Rothschild family intermarrying with English, American and other European families became the shadow controllers of the national economies of Europe and America. Secretly and cunningly taking control over the machinery of capitalistic power at their centralized source, when they were first being invented during the Industrial Revolution… until all the national banks of Europe were actually privately owned banks: a little-known fact which has been kept conveniently kept from the masses for over 100 years.

After the defeat of Napoleon, the Jewish Rothschild banking family began replacing the royal power of kings with the economic power of money, by marrying into the aristocracy: just as the feudal lords had done before them. If you check the bloodlines of the owners of all the national banks, and their banking families, you will find that they all intertwine and are a near exact copy of the royal system of elite power by intermarriage and the inheritance of power and wealth by direct descent which had ruled Europe before the Industrial Revolution. This small banking cartel of two banking families has secretly controlled the entire economy of the western world ever since.

The 1st World War was not planned as a trench war. It was planned by all of the Nations involved, as a swift, short series of decisive crushing attacks, and victories. When none of these crushing victories materialized: it quickly degenerated into what was coined a Trench War: since so many trenches were dug… not that they had planned it this way: it just happened. So they stuck this idiotic fact into history books as an inevitable evolution of modern warfare gone mad, gone insane. They had no idea of the increased killing power they were unleashing. Their previous wars had been executed in staged battles with huge, clumsy marching armies. The outcomes were usually always fast and decisive. They did not stop to think what a new form of warfare called trench warfare would do to the entire dynamic of war itself. They did not dream that it was capable of sucking entire nations dry of all their wealth, power and humanity. Or killing off an entire younger generation. Wars and killing machines have all evolved at a staggering pace since then. But humans have not evolved one bit for over 10,000 years. Historians today are still at a loss to explain exactly why the 1st t World War happened in the first place. They search and search for some hidden, secret reasons and facts. They are incapable of admitting that it happened due to the pure stupidity of humans. That it was due to the intrinsic corruption of European culture and society. They refuse to connect the obvious truths about humans blindly repeating mistakes without ever learning from them.

Why did WW1 happen? There was too much goodwill between the peoples of Europe. All of the cultural blossoming of unification and goodwill threatened the upper powers on a deep instinctive level.

Chapter Six A: The Beginnings of civilization

The Industrial revolution created too much affluence for both the lower and middle class. Their rise in status *as a mass* made the people of all European nations more arrogant, more demanding, more dangerous and more ambitious. In 1914 there were 4,000 strikes in England alone. The working class was rising up: they had to be diverted from their increasing demands for equality with the upper class. At the same time that Europe's colonial empires were crumbling: in each European nation their masses were demanding and expecting the success of their nation's imperial goals and ambitions. Why? Because they: the lower and middle classes had just risen in status and affluence… and that automatically meant that their nation must of course be successful also… and national success meant imperial military conquest and military victories. They hadn't yet realized that industrial success was not necessarily defined by military victories and battles and conquest. Europeans marched happily to war waving flags and cheering; every nation convinced that their side would win easily.

There was too much incompetence and corruption going on in the ruling class. All the European status quo was being threatened by their own venality and arrogance and insistence upon war as a cleansing healthy thing for their national pride. All of them had been building up their own national armaments and weapons… which they couldn't wait to unleash upon each other, upon what they thought, would be an unsuspecting weaker enemy. These new mechanical weapons of mass destruction were so much more powerful and destructive; they didn't dream that they ever could lose with these new killing toys. They believed implicitly that their armies and their new weapons of mass destruction were unstoppable.

Instead of the lower classes waking up and rising up and killing the who oppressed them; they were diverted by a false flag: the red flag of war, a red flag of patriotic nationalism waved in front of dumb animals. The lower class masses were easily brainwashed and sent out to kill each other by the millions, while the elite upper class profited from the industrial build-up of armaments before the war, profited from the manufacturing of weapons of mass destruction during the war, and profited from the consumer manufacturing boom in postwar America after the war. Today, the lower classes still do not realize that their own upper ruling class are their true mortal enemies. The greatest danger to the upper class is the lower classes waking up and refusing to be bamboozled by the culture of mass propaganda which they are born in.

From 1815 until 1914: both England and Europe had been wracked by lower class uprisings and movements for social reform. For 100 years, the upper ruling lass and the bourgeois class had been forced to give concessions to the growing millions of industrial workers who were rebelling *against* the new industrial inhumanity of mechanized slavery which western civilization had invented. Which is why this period in history is carefully brushed over and ignored in text books.

Before the Industrial Revolution, the masses of Europe had been ruled by client Kings for centuries, absentee rulers from some distant land who never even traveled to visit the duchies and kingdoms they owned and ruled by the dual oppression of the Divine rights of Kings and the Divine power of God which the Catholic Church represented. The creating, trading, swapping, accruing of territorial fiefdoms by marriage, conquest, political maneuvering, etc. had nothing to do with the ethnic/cultural boundaries of the people they ruled. The development of ethnic identity and independence began from the smallest oppressed ethnic minorities of Portugal and Holland rising in power and affluence through trade and colonization until these two small states were the envy of Europe. The Portuguese and the Dutch people were small enough as a population and lived in a small enough country to have a single ethnic language and culture

The Industrial Revolution in Europe; caused a rise in human overpopulation which changed the

awareness and identity of the oppressed masses of Europe. It changed the culture of the masses from a culture of peasant/serfs who never went outside of their small agricultural communities, never had any education and were not aware of and not interested in anything beyond the small plot of land they lived on; to a packed mass of overpopulated people with an expanded awareness of themselves as single masses of overpopulated people; sharing a common ethnic culture, background and language. This led to the struggle for ethnic autonomy and independence which then became a struggle for national autonomy and independence.

The Industrial Revolution of 1700-1800 created a new class of oppressed industrialized slaves. Millions and millions of them because of overpopulation. The root of all these historical dynamics is the increasing *new* levels of overpopulation of civilized people having too many babies. One main reason why History never repeats itself exactly is because of the constantly changing numbers of an *accumulating human* population. The conditions of civilization were different at different times because the accumulated populations kept getting larger and larger. The greater the overpopulation: the worse the living conditions, the more irrational the behavior, the worse the poverty, the greater the wealth. A world with 5 million people is not like a world with 50 million people. A world of 50 million people is not the same as a world of 500 million people, a world of 500 million people in not the same as a world of 5 billion people

Just before WW1 from 1814-1914, the industrial revolution had created a new kind of slavery; a worse level of mechanized human degradation and dehumanization which had never been seen before. Masses of poor people became the slaves of machines: they were driven by the machines they operated. Living in industrial ghettoes of squalor and industrial filth, and misery which had never before existed... Packed together in overcrowded cities, their numbers continually swelling and increasing. The result of this was the century of the fight for social rights by the *newly overpopulated* lower classes of industrial workers. The century of European Unification, 1814-1914 was also the century of increased Industrialization. These two major dynamics changed human civilization *culturally* more in one century than it had been changed in 10,000 years; it was all based upon the exponential increase of overpopulation married to the exponential explosion of the overpopulation of machines. The century of 1814-1914 witnessed the transition of European people from a peasant culture and identity, to an ethnic culture and identity to a national culture and identity. It was a dynamic of the overpopulation of both machines and men; creating social unrest, leading to foment, to uprisings, to revolution, to industrialized warfare. Industrialization caused human populations to explode even faster and it was the root-dynamic of overpopulation which created the new massed cultural identity of Nationalism. It also killed them faster, but not fast enough.

Before WW1: from 1815 to 1914, there had been so many lower class attempts to reform and change the rotting Monarchies and 'Empires' of Europe that the ruling classes of Europe and the bourgeoisie were in constant fear of the lower classes revolting and overthrowing them. The result was Europe's reactionary descent into martial law and military occupation and control that lasted for over 70 years, until Europe became a bunch of police states nakedly enforcing their oppression by martial might; with army barracks in every town and village and patrols and armed soldiers guarding every main road, every bridge and every border crossing,. Nobody could travel without a visa. The revolutions, uprisings and social movements of 1830 and 1848 had not changed anything. Instead, the ruling elite cracked down harder and harder… as the entire rotten status quo of the bourgeoisie and the upper classes of the feudal Age became more arrogant, smug, venal and corrupt. It seemed that military might: brute force; armies, military occupation wedded to a rotten aristocracy wedded to the growing power of industrialist and a tiny clique of international bankers was the answer to keeping the lower classes oppressed as a faceless

mass of obedient terrorized intimidated slaves who were supposed to love their King and believe in God. But the Industrial Revolution changed this dynamic. The love of money trumped the love of temporal power. It trumped the love of God. It was created by millions of lower class slaves working in factories, who rebelled against this new form of industrialized slavery. There were more industrial slaves than there were soldiers. Soldiers do not create wealth.

Instead of organizing internationally and killing their masters as they so richly deserved.… which was the next logical step in the new awareness of poor people that they were being oppressed and used as slaves for the enrichment and empowerment of robber barons and robber bankers; the upper classes brainwashed their lower masses with nationalist propaganda *and sent them out to fight each other.* Thus destroying the chance for an international global movement of the lower classes to organize themselves into a viable power. Ever since then: the rich have used the false flag of Nationalism, the false identity of classifying people by the nation they happen to live in instead of the socio-economic class they belong to, thus effectively destroying the social networks of the lower classes, so a tiny clique of filthy rich European bankers and European royal families could stay in power and become ever-richer.

Just before WW1, the millions of oppressed European poor were becoming too aware. They were becoming to aware that all of the Royal Families that reigned and ruled all of the Empires and Nations in Europe were all connected by blood ties and had no interest in their welfare. These idolized degenerates had been inter-marrying between each other for hundreds of years. The masses were becoming too aware that these rulers and royal killers did not have their best interests at heart. That they were only interested in each other, not their millions of subjects. What better way of deluding the masses into thinking that these Royal families were on their side, but to go to war? The schizoid split between the familial/clan togetherness of European royal society all being intermarried with each other and related to each other, and each royal family's nation going to war against the other so millio0ns of the lower class could die in their name as mortal enemies while they retained their fucking personal friendships is a moral ethical filthiness born of pure royal stupidity, royal smugness and royal arrogance.

On how many levels and ways did the general dynamics and principles of the 1st World War play out? They played out on a dynamic of 'pal' levels; artificially created friendships based upon the common goal of killing stranger... On cultural levels, on personal levels, in ways too complex to ever simplify. Anyone who entered the military in the First World War suddenly found pals. Friends. The army was a nesting ground of male-bonding friendships. Boys and men enlisted together in whole groups and neighborhoods, in clubs. Entire schools signed up together. And died together… Leaving entire counties, cities and provinces empty of young men after the War. Every male social group was pressured by all the other male groups to enlist. If you did not: you weren't a man… you were a traitor to your country, you were a dirty coward. Blind mass conformity rose to new heights of blind mass stupidity… and vice versa. Find friendship and acceptance and status and fame and admiration and idolatry by going out to kill total strangers for an abstract identity, for no reason at all. Why? Because *that's the way they usually did it.*

The aristocracy of the belligerent countries all knew each other personally. They all knew each other personally. It was actually supposed to be a friendly war. No hard feelings but we have bigger guns than you have… Nothing personal. You don't mind if we kill a few million of your men, do you?… I mean that's what they're for aren't they? Just cannon fodder for us to use; so we can decide who has the biggest guns, er penis, er army.

This brings up another sick European Cultural unspoken, religious belief and assumption. The belief

that the young are supposed to sacrifice themselves and die for the old. Humans must sacrifice their lives for the past. They must throw away their own futures to preserve the dead past. The old, sick, dying, senile human garbage of old, dying, useless, senile humans; are supposed to be more important, and more valuable than the fresh energy of young children and girls and boys, and young men, and young women. Better to waste all the lives of the young, to preserve the lives of the old, rotten, garbage who are in power than listen to what the young have to say. Or give the young any power. Or let them do what they want. Or make their values important. Or let them change anything. Now we wouldn't want that now, eh?

European Nations were frustrated because their Age of Imperial Colonization was dying out. Their colonies had failed.. Their colonies were dwindling. Their power and might was not being sufficiently unleashed upon the rest of the world. Their fucking 'empires' were shrinking. They were no longer as majestic and powerful as they had been. Basically, their addiction to colonial power turned all of them into imperial power junkies. Left without foreign lands to invade and wage war in: they had nobody left to attack but each other.

Big mistake.

Up until that time, most of the actual consequences of warfare, the ugly horror of War, was conveniently whitewashed, and made attractive. The battles of colonial empire-building were fought overseas. The Europeans did not have to face the actual costs of their own destructive stupidity. War was glorified. War was good for the economy. It was good for testing the mettle of each Nation's young generation. Testing to see which empire had the biggest guns, the biggest battleships, the best armies...

The new industrialized working class cultures of Europe nations created mass cultures based upon national identities and national pride instead of working class values and ethics which it should have done. All of the masses had Imperial ambitions. All of them wanted to become huge powerful Empires. WW1 began because of injured imperial pride. The masses of each imperial European power: the entire basis of their cultural identity: their cultural pride was military power: imperial power, international power, colonial power: brute force: military might. All of the masses of Europe demanded to go to war and hailed the oncoming war eagerly. Some had a deep sense of foreboding about the oncoming War. Nobody listened to them. After WW1: did the European masses learn their lesson never to listen blindly to their leaders and to authority figures? Did they learn; never again to give anyone the power to drag an entire nation into war for no good reason? Did they tear down these elite fops and hang them, or put them into prison as criminals?

No.

The servile culture of submission to a leader, and the replacement of your own identity with a National identity remained unchanged. They had been used as cannon fodder, and as slaves, and serfs and workers for too many thousands of years to ever change their precious, sacred cultural-national-Racial-Ethnic-Religious Myths.

When the Russian Romanoff Royal Family fell from power. What did his cousin, the King of England do when the former Czar asked for asylum in England? He coldly refused to rescue him. Because he was dreadfully afraid that it might seem that he was a Russian lover. And not an English patriot; when in fact he was of German descent. Even though the Russians were fighting the same German enemy they were, his other closer cousin was the German Kaiser. So what did that Royal German/English hypocrite do? He not only refused asylum to the his cousin the Czar: as a result the entire family was murdered, and shot down because of being left stranded by the English King's refusal to give them

sanctuary. Not only did he refuse them sanctuary, he had his name changed to Windsor. Why? Because that is how this family stays in power: w*hichever way the **WINDS** are going: they go with it… this way **OR** that way.* Oh yes, and also because Windsor castle was the best known Royal landmark in England. And also so their actual German name Saxe-Coburg/ Gotha would not give the English mob an excuse to throw them out of power for being descended from German ancestry during the 1st world war against Germany and the Kaiser. Because of this vile denunciation of their own blood, the betrayal of their own history, their own past: they were the only Royal family left standing after WW2, who were amongst the winners; they were the only Royal family that survived and stayed in power… except for the Royal family of the Netherlands which had remained neutral and managed to survive also. The best traitors, and the best betrayers won. They cunningly became the richest royal family in the world by wining 2 World Wars and allying themselves with the banking families of London and allowing a Jewish banking family, the Rothschilds to marry into their aristocracy. WIND- S the cunning snake-DOR (d'or is gold in French) This alone; allowing a Jewish family bloodline to mix with the upper elite, when all of England and Europe was anti-Semitic was unheard of.

Hitler betrayed everyone including his own working class background, and his own family… not like the German Saxe-Coburg-Gotha royal family of England did, changing their name to Windsor. Hitler never changed his name to please the masses. If in order for you to keep your job; you had to refuse asylum to one entire family of your own blood-cousins and let them be murdered… And you had to change your family name and disown your entire bloodline from whence you came from, so nobody would ever mention the fact that your ancestors were of that murdered family… Would other workers in your company think you had acted ethically and morally and royally, and nobly? As an ironic comment: the German King after this betrayal of familial ties with the former Tsar of Russia was that he had gone to see one of Shakespeare's plays called 'The Merry Wives of Saxe-Coburg-Gotha.'

But Royal families live by different standards than their lowly subjects. Everything they do is automatically whitewashed of all sin by the media and the adoring lower classes. Everything they do is automatically forgiven and excused, and rationalized excuses are quickly stuffed into bullshit propaganda to cover up the ugly truth. They Royals are supposed to be living examples of the highest order. To be copied and aped and followed in whatever they do. At least this is the official line spouted in defense of keeping a Royal Family whenever the English public want to get rid themselves of their filthy rich Royal family completely and their countless holdings of rich estates and investments. But now the English Royal family has been forced to marry into the lower classes to keep from becoming inbred and going mad, and simply because most of their Royal equals are either dead or extinct. They have been forced to be friendlier to the photographers. Before the First World War: the only people the English-German King was friendly with was with his Royal equals the Russian Royal Family, the Austrian Royal Family, The Greek Royal Family, the German Royal family, and other royal families. The First World War began *as a mutual arrangement* between all of these Royal families

What if the ruling families of the German Empire, the Russian Empire, the Austro-Hungarian Empire, the English Empire and the French Empire had not been done away with? What if they had had their 1st WW and 25 million soldiers had died: and one of the Empires had won: and the others had lost? After battling to a standstill on all fronts *without* any American foreign intervention? Then all of the Empires would not have gained one single fucking square foot of territory. Then the killing of 50 million people and the ruin of all Europe and Russia would have finally exposed the complete insanity and futility of industrialized warfare and the insanity of national patriotism. Then the Royal families of the Empires would have resumed visiting each other's families: as a community of blood-related relatives: just as they had before 50 million people died.

Except that one of the families would have been the 'winner'… One of the Royal families would have 'won' the war. One of the Empires would have 'won'. Then: all of Europe and all of Asia. All the people in all the Empires: who had lost sons and daughters and children. All the communities and villages and cities that had endured the hardships and suffering and death and privation… all of the billions of people who had been faithful to their Empire, all the billions of people who had been brainwashed to love and obey their Royal leaders and Royal Families would have begun to realize that they had been swindled, had, fooled into fighting each other: when it was their upper top ruling class that they should have been fighting.

The fact that 50 million poor Europeans were killed because these rich royal families chose to go to war against each other did not mean a fucking thing to these royal scum. The fact that WW1 had only happened because these elitist scum wanted to win 'glory' and build, or preserve, or add-to an 'empire'. The fact that these stinking useless filth had won nothing but the death of 50 million lower class people would have stood out like a sore thumb. Then… all of Europe: including England: would have not only done away with their royal families: they would have hung them by their fucking balls and shot them down in public. Then finally there would have been a healthy continuation of the bloodletting that the French revolution had begun, and instead of replacing a King with a fucking 'Emperor' or a fucking 'president' or a fucking 'prime minister'… every fucking leader of every fucking European nation-empire-state: would have been killed: and a good fucking riddance to them all. And the world of Man would have been a happier, healthier, better place for it.

Do you think the idea of Emperors and Royalty and Kings is dead today? This idea has never died. It is still alive. These insane, obsolete ideas are still alive today as is witness by the media frenzy groveling of the latest 'royal wedding'.. They are alive because the side that won was t*he only Empire that did not get rid of its Royal family;* and how? By getting one of its fucking colonies to come to its rescue and save their bacon for them. The side that won was the side that kept its fucking royal family intact. This was how human intelligence was again brainwashed and corrupted into preserving the rotten status quo no matter how much industrialization and overpopulation forced it to change all of its cultural values. This was how even though nearly all Empires and royal families disappeared from the world after the 1st WW: the idea of worshipping royalty was kept intact and refused to die out and go completely extinct. At the cost of ruining all of Europe and England, the tradition of royal privilege was kept alive. This is how old customs refuse to die out: by constant sacrifice of the young so the old may survive, sacrificing everything new and young to the most ancient obsolete filth possible.

What exactly is the abstract concept of a national identity? Try to analyze a human being and give a rational explanation of all of its numerous split-identities. Try to resolve just how your street-neighborhood-city-county-province-state-national-political identity fits with your family identity as mother-father-brother-son-uncle-aunt etc. And how all of these fit into your religious-spiritual-ethnic-historical-racial identity. And how that fits with your work-career-club-school-social identity. And how all of these identities fit into your moral-ethical-rational-scientific-educational identity. If that is not enough of a split-disconnected-splintered insanity of human identity: then try to fit the schizoid way each person treats and deals with different people; based upon their different levels of power-status-wealth-knowledge, and into all of these other schizophrenic identities. Not to mention any fanatical identification or loyalties to sports teams, or movie stars, or famous people, or media legends, historically famous people, famous musicians, famous politicians, etc.

After all of these loyalties are served and sacrificed-to: what is left of you as an integrated, sane human? Where do you put yourself and your own personal identity in all of these identities? Where do you put

your own identity as a human being? After identifying yourself by all of these outer identities… Is there anything else left inside you that you can identify as your actual, intrinsic self?… The example of Xmas shows how insane and brainwashed these massed sheep were: two Christian nations stopped the killing to observe the birth of a child. British and German soldiers came out of their bunkers and exchanged gifts with each other and showed their most prized possessions: letters from their family, icons and emblems, all in friendly camaraderie for one day. Then they went back to their mud soaked trenches and resumed the bloodshed as if nothing has happened. Nationalism and hate had triumphed over their common religion. Death won out over birth. Each of them claiming god was on their side. Each one convinced they were fighting for freedom. When the actual fact was that they were all killing each other to make a few war profiteers richer. The private banking families sat in their castles and swelled their vaults with yet more bullion and money. Their obscene wealth hidden from view: unreported: invisible manipulators of entire economies. Their identities kept secret, their power kept secret, their true wealth kept secret… Little did the brainwashed masses know the actual reason they were fighting and killing each other was to make this small cartel of private banks richer. They still do not know it. They had been brainwashed into believing in the existence of a mass identity whose only function was to make the upper class richer. The only reason for their labour, sacrifice and slavery was to make a small class robber barons hiding from all publicity richer. The abstract identity of Nationalism was just a cover used by the ones in power to mobilize the masses and create even more factories spewing out death and explosives and destruction.

Unless you look at it from a distance with perspective, and use general actual truths and dynamics to analyze the entire fiasco of the 1st World War, you will never see how inevitable and predictable it all was. That is unless you read history carefully, and read between the lines, and connect the missing dots. All History is merely a way of selectively choosing what to talk about, and what not to talk about. If the missing dots are never talked about you will never know they are missing.

Basically, the population explosion which the Industrial Revolution set off… was an explosion of the overpopulation of people and the overpopulation of machines: and these two explosions of overpopulation set off the explosions of two World Wars. The power of civilized people and the power of civilized machines mixed together; each serving the others' basic root purpose: kill everything in its path. Destroy everything in its path. The face of civilization was ripped bare, and the naked horror of the Apocalypse, Armageddon, the End of the World was glimpsed, and humanity drew back shuddering in fear from staring at the mirror of which showed itself to be an insane, unthinking slaughtering beast. The culture of human civilization and the culture of machines mixed together created the horror of total war, and the total insanity of nuclear holocaust.

Why should this be surprising? The mixing of these two negative cultures merely increased the speed and intensity of the end result. The end result had always been the same. Mankind and its use of tools and its enslavement of animals had already been creating deserts of total devastation and death for millions of years. The Gobi Desert. The Namib Desert, the Sahara Desert, the Desert of Saudi Arabia, the Arizona desert, The Desert of Los Angeles, the desert of New Mexico, the Utah desert, the Australian Desert; are all creations of Man the Destroyer. The only difference of the destruction was the intensity and speed of it all. It did not take thousands of years; the end-result could be seen in one human lifetime. The merging of man and machine had created a Frankenstein monster that was more horrible than either one taken separately. Mankind drew back from the brink… better to do it gradually, so nobody will notice while the entire earth is being systematically destroyed by machines controlled and run by civilized humans. Armageddon: Armed with weapons of mass destruction

Chapter Six A: The Beginnings of civilization

Why did WW2 begin? Because of Hitler's huge success in healing German national pride by the renewing the German economy: Ostensibly: the 2nd World War started because Germany had gobbled up central Europe by annexations and lightning invasions. This huge growth in power of a formidable enemy frightened France and England. Germany had become too powerful too popular, too admired, too successful a social model. The remaining corrupt capitalist Nations knew that if they didn't do something about it, they would have another competitor on the block. In this case again it was irrelevant as to who attacked who. All of the weaker Nations ganged up on the strongest Nation. Just as Napoleon was attacked by all of Europe and England to boot because he had become too powerful. He was changing European society too much, and too fast. He was defeated for being too powerful… just as Julius Caesar was assassinated for being too powerful. Just as Germany was defeated by a group of its own peer European Nations for the crime of becoming too powerful too fast.

The real reason was because Germany did not belong to the private European cartel of private banks masquerading as national banks. These financial criminals had been manipulating the economies of nations since the Napoleonic war and profiting from aiding both sides of every war they created by plotting secretly behind closed doors and supporting and funding both sides. For them it was all a matter of the bottom line: profit. That millions died because they were greedy meant nothing to them

Hitler had suddenly built up a healthy German nation with its own currency that was not controlled by a private bank. The German robber barons and Junkers did not belong to the corrupt English-Jewish-American league of international banking criminals. They threatened to take over Europe, and if they had succeeded: all of the private banks masquerading as French, Austrian, Italian, English, American National banks would have been shut down and their members jailed or shot or hung for war crimes and profiteering from the war. By staying in the background, these scum have pulled the strings of western civilization for over 200 years… with the common man being none the wiser of their existence. The true powers of evil: the highest of the controllers of centralized power never show their faces to the public. They use puppets and intermediaries to do their bidding.

Germany lost the war. The result was this: the international banking families of Rothschild and Loeb: who had strangely disappeared from the onslaught during the war and were nowhere to be found, suddenly reappeared after the war at their usual stations of the so-called 'national banks' and took up business of controlling the war profiteering as usual in Europe as if nothing had happened. Actually what had happened is that they had filled their filthy secret underground coffers with billions and billions of more profits by funding both sides of the war. They got away with it, and continue to get away with global larceny. Now they own most of the wealth of the western world and still hide in secret; never showing their faces; never revealing the shadow governments they have installed through the western nations.

The corporate fascism of Germany and Italy was beaten into a pulp by an older corporate fascism of European robber barons who had the entire world to rape and plunder in their headlong rush towards greater and greater profiteering before, during *and* after the war. Do historians ever mention their existence of these profiteers or their responsibility or their criminal role in creating and profiting from war? Never. Only recently in the Information of the internet has their existence been discovered and revealed to the few who search for truth. The mass of brainwashed humans exist only as their slaves: locked into the western capitalist robber baron model of cultural greed, corruption, consumption and affluence. An affluence which is now eroding steadily as these elite criminals suck the entire world dry of money. Now the Rothschild-Loeb-Rockefeller banking families have become shadow dynasties: hiding the tentacles of corporate power, influence and organized secret societies which they control and

guide for their personal aggrandizement. They are the invisible tip of the shitpile of capitalized western civilization. All roads of evil lead to them. They control the masses through mass manufacturing, mass media, mass propaganda, mass advertizing, mass news, mass entertainment, mass brainwashing, mass affluence, mass terrorization, governments, corporations, secret organizations, secret alliances, secret conspiracies, secret plans, secret agendas. And so on. Their weapon of choice is the stock market: where they systematically blow up into bubbles and then collapse them: deriving trillions in profit from both sides of the orchestrated boom & bust cycles which they manipulate at their whim.

Modern western consumers are far too ignorant and uninformed to ever realize that such a degree of centralized control could exist today in the world, that a cartel of private banks can and do control the world's money supply and own the main governments of the west lock, stock and barrel. Their mass propaganda machines have attempted to spoof the very conception of the idea that conspiracies exist. Even though history shows clearly how they already had a stranglehold on Europe and American through their network of private 'national banks' during the 19th century. What they did was very cunning. They went completely underground and allowed others: their puppets to take the flack…and the fame, and the notoriety, and the ill will, and deflect all attention away from them

Did America enter WW2 because it was attacked by the Japanese Imperial Navy? Yes and no. It was all about the money. How much money the war profiteers could make as a neutral nation selling arms, goods and grain to both sides: as they did in WW1. If Hitler had not declared war on America: these banking criminals would probably have stayed out of the war longer, and made larger fortunes from financing both sides against each other… except for Stalin and revolutionary Russia whom they tried to take over and failed. The American Robber barons sent a representative to run the war in the Kremlin, as the brains and real power behind Stalin. FDR and his government secretly agreed to enter the war in a cabal with the English Churchill as a conspiracy kept secret from both the English and American public. If the American public had known what these two war mongers were doing: both of them would have been shot for treason, and England would have sued for peace and there would have been no second world war.… It was the war profiteers, *not the people*… who were planning to enter the war against Germany anyways to make even more money… but they couldn't find a good enough excuse. Roosevelt had already made a secret pact with Churchill which was kept from the American public. If they had known what FDR had agreed to in secret; he would have been impeached, charged with treason and shot dead sitting in his fucking wheelchair. He was a sick cripple: a weak dying carcass filled with lies. He committed so much evil he died before the war he was responsible for instigating ended. By cutting off Japan's oil supply: Roosevelt had already *secretly* declared economic warfare on the Japanese Empire just at the time Japan desperately needed oil to continue its invasion of Manchuria and its attempt to conquer all of China. FDR provoked Japan into attacking the USA, he knew the Japanese were going to attack Pearl Harbor and did nothing to stop it, he allowed his own navy to be bombed on purpose…

Oh the infamy! What was truly infamous was him knowing Pearl Harbor was going to be bombed and letting Americans die so he could use their deaths to declare war. Just like Bush Jr. used the pre-knowledge of 9-11 to go to war. But FDR was only a puppet of the robber baron-class he represented. His cunning tactic was a complete copy of Wilson's. A public decry of war and advocating pacifism and isolationism… until he is 'forced' into declaring war against his will because of a nefarious attack on an island of no strategic importance whatsoever to America. Why was the American fleet stationed in Hawaii? Because America had harbored dreams of Empire just as the European nations. American hegemony was just as much a reason for going to war as all the other nations whose pride rested on empire building. Wilson's excuse for going to war was so flimsy, there are no words for it. So was

FDR's. America was not being threatened by the surprise attack. A few old battleships sunk: so what. No American soil was trampled on or violated, nor would there have been any actual invasion. Japan was merely clearing its eastern side making it safe to concentrate on the rape of Manchuria and China. The rape of Manchuria: the rape of man by monkeys: monkeys raping each other and killing each other. Bestiality, hate, racism, atrocity, genocide, mass butchery: these are the marks of civilized society: this is the norm. Freed of all artificial constraints: civilized man descends to a level lower than that of savage animals. To be civilized means not just being a sub-human monster: it means being a sub-animal: more controlled by reptilian instincts than all other warm-blooded mammal on Earth.

The only difference between the two sides was that Germany's Hitler was an out-and-out dictator: while the robber barons who were the actual dictator's of the rest of western civilization, hid in their mansions and never resorted to outright displays of power. They had learned to keep a back seat and work behind the scenes in secret a long time ago. They were not nationalists: not like Hitler who passionately did believe in the superiority of the Germanic race and in German pride and Nationalism. The international bankers won against the nationalist dictators because their propaganda machines were much more sophisticated and cunning… and because the western suckers: the unwashed masses were never allowed to know who really rules them. By giving their slaves the false perception of freedom, the false perception of democracy, the false perception of nationalism: they had succeeded in hoodwinking the entire world into fighting for their profits. While millions died: millions of dollars poured into their coffers… And none were the wiser after the war as to who really profited from this mass slaughter.
History books never focus on who profits the most from wars for the simple reason: the information is not available. All the profits are kept secret from the public. There are no accounts, no ledgers, no documents, no files, no evidence of how much money the Rothschilds and Loebs made during and after WW2 because they are completely privately owned, and since they do not sell shares to the public: they do not have to publish their financial statements for anyone to see. This is one standing joke of Western Capitalism. The wealthiest cartel of criminals has been able to keep the actual amount of their filthy ill-gotten wealth completely secret from the rest of the world for 200 years. Only at the beginning of the founding of the Rothschild dynasty was their secret wealth was guessed and estimated, and even that is an unreliable skimpy bit of evidence. Their actual wealth is a total secret. In an age when the gross national product of nations is public knowledge, and financial institutions on Wall Street blare out what they are worth: the richest banks in the world keep their accounts a secret… and nobody seems to care or notice or insist that this be rectified. When will war profiteers ever be indicted? So far the level of corruption has guaranteed their safety and invulnerability. Only bloody revolution can ever drag them out into the open.

When will the lower classes wake up and realize that all wars are bad for them and good for their rulers? If you want to fight someone: kill the fuckers who want to go to war, and there will be an end to all wars and an end to all dumb asses who want to go to war. Then decent people can live in peace without any govts, without armies and without borders and without all the fear and terror that all this military power creates. The fact is that all wars are started by using flimsy excuses. The reason they have to be started by using flimsy excuses: is because there is no excuse for war at all: all war, regardless of which side you are on, is insane, wrong and evil. The reason humans start war is because they are insane. The excuses humans use to start a war are insane. The excuses people use to start a war are evil. The reasons that humans use to start wars are hate, egoism, envy, greed, fear, jealousy, avarice, possessiveness, money, land grabbing, bickering, squabbles, pride, arrogance, stupidity, smugness, power, wealth, status, winning, glory, adversarial competition, antagonism, xenophobia, megalomania, superiority-complexes, inferiority-complexes, trauma, irrationality, rationalization, custom, tradition, religious beliefs, worship of authority, conformity, brainwashing, inhumanity, etc, etc…

The fact is; both of Japan and the USA were in the wrong. These sick, obsolete political entities called Nations were using people like cannon fodder to gain power and wealth, territory, status, and fame for a small class of elite rich money-hungry ruling elite power-mongers: led by the Rothschild banking cartel who owned, controlled and ran the national banks of Europe and America and profited off the war.

Relatively speaking… all political bully nationalisms being equally evil… the gang of political nationalities called the allies, were morally more evil than Hitler because collectively they were bigger than he was. Just as Hitler was more evil when he invaded Poland, and Czechoslovakia because he was bigger than they were. Which brings up a point: *why was Stalin never regarded by the west as the enemy when he was just as guilty as Hitler of invading, eh?* The excuse of declaring war on Germany because of Poland was an outright two-faced hypocrisy of the allies. So Stalin is supposed to be a friend when he invades a European country and occupies it? While Germany is an enemy when it does the same thing? Can anyone find an explanation for this blind spot in human history? All alliance with Russia should have been cancelled. He had violated every single fucking treaty of non-aggression he had signed with the western allies: Yet not one of those western scum saw him as a potential enemy… which later on turned out to be their fatal error, as Stalin gobbled up half of Europe and laughed in their faces as he did it. Reducing ½ of Europe to the same squalor, poverty and terrorization as the rest of his medieval empire of starving slaves.

The American empire was not created like Rome's was. No long dreary series of wars and conquests like Rome did. Just step into the power vacuum that Europe left after destroying itself and suddenly gosh, we're mighty conquerors, and heroes and a new world power!

Hitler committed suicide because he knew he if he was caught he would be shot or strung up like Mussolini. Why don't people wake up and catch these war mongering criminals *before* they begin a war and hang them by their balls *before* they cause trouble? Any public figure who clamors for war should be held *personally* responsible for the war they create and they should be treated as war criminals before they can force any nation into war. If all Nations around the world did that, and strictly enforced this Law: there would be no more fucking wars anymore period: end of sentence: end of all war.

Leaders need to be taught painful, unpleasant lessons that it is not nice to profit from killing people. Until humans learn enough to teach their own leaders a painful lesson whenever they get out of line, until we learn to discipline and control our own leaders; *we have no business even having leaders.* Until the leaders learn that they cannot keep on getting away scot-free with war, murder, rape and robbery for 12,000 years as they have been so far… and be glorified and idolized for it later on in History books: you will keep on having the most irresponsible criminally-minded power mongers who want to get away with crimes and atrocities; fighting to become leaders. With secret plans and dreams for world-domination and power, and wealth beyond the dreams of avarice filling their fantasies.

The entire reason rulers and leaders exist is because they aspire to head a hierarchical pyramidal structure… a civilized system which makes them invulnerable. Nobody can get at them, nobody can kill them because huge armies block the path to any revenge or punishment. The only reason anyone would want to be this protected is if they did something, or do something, or are planning to do something criminal which warrants punishment. The only reason leaders declare war is because they don't have to do the killing. When will humans wake up to this basic fact? If a leader wants to kill someone: let them do it themselves; not get some poor dumb sucker to do their killing for them. You will be amazed how all war and killing disappears from the face of the earth the instant leaders are forced to do what they say. That is what leadership is based on; the hypocrisy of 'Do as I say: not as I do'. This is the basic

hypocrisy of all leadership. Leadership is the opposite of personal responsibility. Leaders assume and expect and try to make every other human being on earth personally responsible for their actions… while at the same time; never being held personally responsible for anything they do and say… unless they are pulled down from their high position by the entire nation revolting against them and their fucking armies and war and strung up to a lamp post like Mussolini was. Why wasn't this shining example followed by all other nations? He was strung up to a lamp post for a good damned reason. So the light of human enlightenment could shine and act as a shining beacon of enlightenment to all the lower class people of the world. If you do not hold leaders personally accountable and personally responsible for their actions and words you will get thugs and criminals slavering and fighting to get into the highest offices of power where they are all exempt from punishment and turn all human governments into evil, corrupt cabals and conspiracies, into criminal syndicates whose only goal is to gain power, maintain power and increase their power over the lower classes… Until all the governments of all the world are a bunch of filthy criminal syndicates which only attract even worse thugs and swindlers and con artists into the competitive fray of fighting for pyramidal power over lackluster, stupefied, dumbed down, terrorized brainwashed millions of obedient slaves who now do not even dream it is possible to rip these scum from their high places.

This is the inevitable dynamic which the pyramidal structure of civilization creates; the more humans overpopulate themselves, the higher the pile of human masses accumulate: the more rotten and criminal and corrupt will be the ones who manage to clamber to the top of this shitpile and stay there as long as possible. When will humans learn that personal responsibility is the only way to live? When will humans hold their leaders personally responsible?

What has happened to American politics since the gilded age of the Robber Barons? A steady remorseless legalization of bribery, favoritism, crony-capitalism, old-boy networks and special interests. So intertwined into all other social corruption; that not only all three separate branches of the system: judicial, legislative, and the presidency; have been corrupted by collusion and graft: but the entire media and newspapers have been swallowed up by the corporations, and are part-of the very corruption they are supposed to expose.

The American military complex couldn't wait to show off their latest, new, fancy killing gadgets that cost millions and billions of dollars. The first Iraq war was a military showcase… like an auto showcase, where people gawk at the latest technology, a testing ground to be used in improving their weapons of mass destruction for future wars. The latest in spectator corruption: televised warfare; videogames of war sold to children glorifying mass slaughter.

Why are the mass murderers who are finally deposed and toppled never killed? Why do they always get away with their lives and their fortunes intact? Why do all of the rich affluent Governments refuse to use the policy of *open* assassination of the political heads of State who are their political enemies? Why are all assassinations done in secret? Why do the western powers refuse to kill deposed dictators who once were their obedient puppets? Gee, I wonder. The last mass murdering leader who knew he was going to be killed; committed suicide rather than subject himself to the indignity of being defeated and toppled from his height of power. After the Nuremberg Trials there has not been one single toppled leader who was a mass murderer who has ever been successfully prosecuted and killed for his crimes… except by other mass murderers who are more powerful and even more guilty and even worse than the mass murderers they accuse. Why aren't all the most powerful mass murderers accused in public and jailed and hanged? Why did Stalin die in comfort in his sleep; why wasn't Mao Tse Tsung brought to trial? Why wasn't Bush Jr. and Cheney accused of mass murder? Because they were leaders of huge

powerful governments and armies? Fuck them: all of them.

But why do they get away scot-free with mass murder *after* they retire from office, eh? So nobody will ever get the idea of killing them when they *are* in office? Otherwise today, political assassination would be as common as it had been a thousands of years ago… before this new set of democratized, legalized killing privileges were invented for the use of the richest most powerful assholes to profit from.

Maybe war is just an effective way of a small ruling elite to intimidate a large population by never even giving them a chance to rise up, by never giving them the idea that they might be able to legally and justifiably kill the ones who are most guilty and most deserving of being killed. Why are the most powerful mass murders worshipped and adored and admired? What is so fucking great about being a leader? Is it the feeling of power that is so addictive? Or is it the feeling of being invulnerable? Or: is it the enjoyment of other people being servile and submissive to you? People enjoy winning. They enjoy being on top. But at what cost to others? Why do others allow it?

If you do not take anything for granted, then you cannot be taken advantage of. If everyone questioned everything: then leaders, nations, governments, could not use the accumulation of brute force as a political tool of intimidation and terrorization. Then they would not be able to plot, and scheme, and find excuses to go to war and kill other people.

What is war but trauma? What is war but shock tactics to terrify and terrorize millions of innocent people into mindlessly and stupidly obeying their leaders? How did WW2 begin for the Americans? By a sneak attack. How was it ended? By another sneak attack. What was the degree of shock when Nagasaki and Hiroshima were totally destroyed? The high command of the Japanese military had been warned of an attack… but did the people on the street, did the ordinary Japanese citizen know about the warning? No. What was the dropping of two nuclear bombs on a Nation that did not even know these weapons existed but a sneak attack? If it was not a sneak attack… what was the *effect*? What was the shock of the Japanese when the two atomic bombs fell on their island compared to the shock of Americans learning an attack had been made on a small island in the middle of Pacific? How much more were they shocked and dismayed by this compared to how shocked Americans had been by the Japanese attack on Pearl Harbor? Bombed by a revolutionary new destructive force so poisonous, and so deadly; that it was a million times more shocking in its effect? The fact is that the Pacific theater of WW2 was begun by a catastrophic shock by one side… and was ended by an even greater catastrophic shock by the other side. The Japanese adopted the tactics of a Ninja assassin as their basic Naval Strategy… whose advantage of surprise lasts only a hundredth of a second… and tried to apply it to a war that lasted years. They did not understand the difference between tactics, and strategy. If you attack someone by surprise, the first blow is supposed to be the knockout blow. If you let him get up, then it's all over for you. They forgot to account for the presence of the American aircraft carriers. They were an Imperial Power; once again the Nation that obeyed authority more slavishly, the Nation that worshiped Authority more slavishly lost.

What is the insanity of mechanized warfare? The mechanical, inhuman unfeeling destruction of life. Violence without love never solves anything. Killing without love never solves anything. Using negative energy, using tools, machines and advantages without love, without feelings is the evil, sick mechanical advantage which has sustained and perpetuated civilized killing for 12,000 years. And not one act of unloving violence or killing or oppression has ever solved anything for 12,000 years. Yet humans continue to refuse to learn from the past. People refuse to read history and learn from it. Why do people write history books that make it seem as if violence, victory in war, winning is something to

be admired? Why do nearly all history books glorify the winning killers as always being in the right? As if they accomplished something: when all they accomplish is more death and destruction. When history clearly shows that this intensification of industrialized, mechanized killing is leading us to the destruction of the entire Earth. Who needs this kind of peer example in today's modern society? Why do people insist on worshipping killers and winners above all other role models? A killer is a winner who wins by killing. A winner is a killer who kills by winning.

Have people bothered to figure out, that since our ancestors have been acting like insane raving killing maniacs for 10,000 years, that maybe there is something wrong with this 10,000 year-old wonder called civilization? That maybe we are killing each other because we are living in a system called civilization? How many wars have to happen before people realize that killing others not only does not solve anything: but leaves a gaping human cultural wound that bleeds for centuries?

Child abuse and child-rape has been practiced for centuries all over the world as a secret that is never spoken of. Now suddenly in modern times, a few affluent societies decide to publicly admit that it actually happens. Supposedly very rarely, not a lot? Wrong. At least one third of all children have been raped or sexually molested before they grow up. Then that statistic is ignored, and pushed under the carpet…. It ceases to exist as a social issue. Nobody speaks about it. Instead, the Media makes people paranoid about strangers raping their children when everyone knows it is the family, the parents, the siblings and relatives that rape children. Oops… that is an unpleasant truth so let's not talk about it. Do history books bother to find out which children were raped and which ones were not and why they were raped and who raped them and when and where? No. All of the worst atrocities are covered up, whitewashed or ignored. History books are nothing more than a way of avoiding the truth of what actually happened. Every civilized war effectively kills the most humane and progressive movements of its time, and crashes the populations back into a brutalized worsened condition so they are merely thankful that there is no longer any more war.

War reinforces the knee-jerk reaction of the brainwashed masses to obey their authority figures, it keeps the traumatized masses from focusing on their true enemies; the ones who are ruling and robbing and taxing them. It prevents the thought of rebelling against or going to war against their own Govt. It breaks the back of humane-humanitarian movements and increases the centralized power back of the power-mongers. The continuous threads of human love-family-history-culture-traditions are broken over, and over again by wars. The continuous threads of peace and happiness are never allowed to grow strong. Otherwise people might develop their own folk wisdom; and renounce the politically correct, conventional brainwashing they are fed. By destroying personal, family, community cultural connections, wars effectively keep the masses from developing any connected collective awareness of themselves. Whenever there is a movement from the lower levels to improve their lot; it is sabotaged or crushed by the upper levels of society. Very few of the true facts or history of these popular mass movements are reported or even mentioned in history books. History books are very powerful cultural tools in training the masses to ignore and not discover their own massed power and potential.

Why do people worship the history of the rich and powerful and never the history of the millions and billions of poor people who outnumber them? People flock to museums. They flock to all the palaces in the world that have been turned into museums. Into national treasures, into historical icons. Into historical preserves. They are attracted to these palaces by wealth. Power. Fascinated by the lives of the rich and mighty. Gawking in awe at the grandeur of obscene wealth beyond their wildest dreams. Thinking they are somehow soaking up culture… That this is somehow putting them in touch with their own past,… putting them in touch with their own history. That these huge ostentatious palaces are

culturally meaningful. Thinking of all the millions of man-hours it took to build and shape all of the artificial abstract beauty…

Nobody can tell you whether these millions of serfs and peasants and workers hated their rulers, or feared them… and feared for their lives because they were killed like cattle, if they dared so much as displease these palace dwellers. Nobody knows if they worshipped their oppressors and rulers just as slavishly as the modern, ignorant gawkers in museums and ancient castles do today. Why? Because they were not considered to be important. They were considered to be the lowest: despised by the highest: yet without them the highest cannot exist: which is something the entire upper-class scum of elite bloodsuckers do not want to admit. The only legacy these workers and slaves have left behind, are the dead artifacts, the dead palaces they were forced to build. That is supposed to be their proud achievement, their proud legacy, their proud contribution to civilization: forced enslavement.

Whether they lived lives of horror and brutalized slavery, or whether they managed to live half-decently is a total unknown blank. A total irrelevant issue. People do not go to these palaces to commemorate the thousands of people who were killed, and decapitated, and enslaved, and imprisoned, and murdered by these palace dwellers. They do not erect plaques for the lost lives of their dead and murdered: like they did in the killing fields of Cambodia. Where the Khmer Rouge went on a systematic genocide of their own people. The Cambodian bodies are still there to be unearthed so there can be no doubt that the mass-murders took place.

People do not want to develop a critical awareness of the past because if they do, then they will see too clearly all the things that are wrong today. People still believe that ignorance is bliss. Historians are very, very careful not to focus too closely upon anything even slightly unpleasant that may have happened in the past. The historical conspiracy of silence, and avoidance, and deflection about unpleasant things is how our selective awareness works. All people are guilty of this in one way or another.

If you want to revere and worship History. If you want to worship at the shrines of power and privilege. Then at least get your facts straight first. Find out what really happened. And see if the actual truth about History… the actual truth about all of civilized history doesn't turn your stomach. Then maybe your urge to worship marble palaces might be dampened. Go to a quarry and see how incredibly hard it is to make anything out of stone. Try to appreciate the billions of man-hours of raw sweat and labor of human slaves that went into building these obscene displays of excessive wealth and power. And ask yourself if you would have wanted to live like them in those past times… to slave your entire life away; to please these elite Palace dwellers. Or if the meaning and significance of your entire life's work would have been fulfilled by leaving behind some dead shit in a palace for tourists to gawk at in later years.

Are the piles of dead stones of Egyptian Pyramids sufficient reason to justify four thousand years of the slavery of peasants and bought slaves? All of Egypt's human slaves and subjects crumbled into the dust and are forgotten as mindless machine, subservient to one ruler's will. Faceless masses of humanity that were used to pile these stones up. Why is History a story about only one person at the top while it ignores everyone else who is crushed beneath the pyramid of hierarchical power? Historians never ask these kinds of questions. In fact they don't ask questions at all. No civilized human asks these kinds of questions.

Look at the historical myths surrounding the Founding of America. It is supposed to have begun at Plymouth Rock. Actually, the first settlement in the North coast of North America by the English was a

series of tentative explorations, and mapping out the coastline. The settlers of Roanoke Island routinely kidnapped local tribal leaders and held them for ransom, despite relying on these "savages" for food and supplies. The Roanoke colony disappeared leaving no explanation except the cryptic words: '*croatoan*' and '*cro*'. The Crow Spirit of the native people overcoming the toehold of negative European evil: Crow… a toe…an-? A negative attempt. The 'and' is left unfinished… and what happened to the colony? The lost colony of Roanoke remains an unsolved mystery to this day. The Popham colony also failed. Before any settlement was even attempted at the landing at Province Town on Cape Cod Island, it was marred by an English sea captain seizing 27 natives and selling them into slavery. That also did not make a good first impression. All of the first attempts of colonization were situated on the outer islands of North America, not on the continent itself and all the first attempts were failures. Just as Jamestown was first established on an island on the South coast of what now is now Virginia. Jamestown and Province Town were planned as a dual venture; one to the north, and one to the south. The English were such arrant cowards; that they did not dare actually establish their first forts on the actual continent of America. They timidly established footholds and toeholds on the outer islands first before they ever set foot on the American continent. You will not find the true details of Jamestown listed in any text book in America, yet it was established in 1607, 13 years before Plymouth.

440 of the original 500 Jamestown colonists died. 300 graves have been unearthed so far at the original site. Archaeological evidence shows what kind of scum these interlopers were: they resorted to cannibalism: killing the youngest girl and eating her flesh and splitting her skull to eat her brains. They started digging up the corpses of the dead and began eating them. From these crimes they went mad; it turned them into insane gibbering maniacs. The original site of Jamestown was in a fetid malarial swamp, the worst place they could possibly choose. The first inhabitants were not nobles or aristocrats as the lying propaganda of text books claims. The people who were unwanted refuse, social rejects, outcasts, religious Catholic heretics, Puritan fanatics, brought there to filthy the purest cleanest continent in the world not yet poisoned by an overpopulated civilization, sent there by investors of the London company of Virginia to get rich quick. .

After dying in droves from one year of starvation and disease and Indian attacks, a ship from England finally came to rescue them only to be turned back. The remaining few leaving the failed colony were met just offshore by a fleet of English ships and the survivors were 'persuaded' at gunpoint to return to the hell they had just barely managed to escape. The latest historical research on Jamestown has begun to lift the veils of lies and secret plots and murders committed in that first attempt. It shows how the indigenous natives the Algonquians did not want them there. How the Indians used guerrilla tactics to kill any who ventured too far from the military stockade they had built for their safety. It showed how the fort was not built as an attempt to colonize at all: it was a hasty, ill-planned get-rich-quick scheme by the shareholders of the London Company. They had not even planned on feeding themselves or growing a garden. Originally they had only intended to stay there by getting rich off the supposed gold and silver they would find, trading their trinkets for gold and food. They did not even try to find food, or grow it. When the; Indigenous people refused to give them food they began to starve.

This reveals how the American Myth of Thanksgiving is a total reverse of the historic truth. The myth and tradition of the holiday of American Thanksgiving is a complete and utter falsehood. The excuse the Indians gave to the starving English was that they were starving also; and had only enough for themselves. That was also a lie. The Indians had plenty of food. The English Fort Comfort just 35 miles away; had plenty of food also. But the starving English at Jamestown did not dare make the trip because they knew that if they stepped outside their slime-infested, disease-ridden swampland where the fort had been erected, they would be systematically hunted down and killed by the natives who lived

there. They would never have reached Fort Comfort alive. So they stayed inside their fort and slowly starved to death and were inflicted by the most horrible diseases and plagues. What do you think the American Dream is? It was born of the Dream of reaching Fort Comfort. It is the Dream of attaining a comfortable life of affluence, protected in the safety of a house used as a fortress to keep everyone else outside at bay. Every man's house supposed to be an impregnable castle-fortress insulated from the reality of the hostile outer world, from the hostile natives whose land they had stolen.

The first Jamestown corporate venture failed and continued to fail for ten years and was re-manned and re-stocked over and over again with not one penny of profit to show for all this investment… *It is strange, that an English venture company, ostensibly formed only for profit, should allow itself to be bled dry for years…without any return for the enormous cost of keeping a temporary fort the size of Jamestown going, which unwittingly became a settlement, when the original purpose of the London company was not establishing a colony at all but to make an instant profit*.

Why?
It doesn't make sense…
That is, until you connect all of the hidden dirty little facts

Starvation, disease, famine, pestilence, plagues, freezing to death, attacked by the natives, intrigues, poisoning, plots, bad luck… all this led the fort to be abandoned, burned down, rebuilt and restocked with new indentured servants and political prisoners over and over. Its survival was constantly being threatened by natural disasters and bad luck and attacks by the natives who did not want them there. The history of the first 50 years of Jamestown were ugly… enough to make you puke when you read all of the hidden, covered-up facts.

The English built military forts because they were invading an occupied land as invading interlopers who *knew* they had no business being there, except the motive of greed. The English believed there was just as much gold and silver to be found in North America as the Spanish had found in South America. And they did not want to even waste the time and expense of establishing religious missions like the Spanish had done to excuse their rapacity for gold, God-fearing slaves, and silver. England was not a Catholic Nation. Their first allegiance was not to the Church and the King and Greed in the Catholic order of European evil. Their allegiance was to Greed first, then to their King, with God and religion coming last

Why do you think America became a land of skinners and butchers? The first colony of the English butchered a 14 yr-old English girl and ate her for shits sake: that's why. The first English scum who landed were subhuman monsters; that's why the Americans became the inventors of mechanized mass slaughter and mass butchery. What is the criminal practice of swindling but skinning someone alive of their money? The inhuman horror of killing and skinning and poisoning, and greed, and hate these first English scum were unleashing upon a virgin continent that had never been raped… the huge energy potential of the growing cancerous poisons they were infecting this land with… was so huge: that these first would-be skinners lost their own skins in the process and died horrible deaths. They were literally skinned alive by their own evils… they died with their own skins peeling off their flesh: as punishment for what they were planning to do to an entire continent. But did this stop them? No. Even with horrible signs and catastrophes, and sufferings, and deaths… these unwanted scum were forced back again and again, so the investors could get rich quickly and get rid of them at the same time: killing two birds with one stone as it were. Reducing the excess population of in England while enriching themselves at their expense.

Chapter Six A: The Beginnings of civilization

The personal written accounts of Jamestown show them suffering from so many diseases and illnesses that the survivors became insane and obsessed with their own guilt and impending death. Bloody fluxes of all kinds killed them. Dysentery. Typhoid fever. Burning fevers. Their skin burning so badly that it peeled off them as they died in agony, screaming in horror and pain as their skin fell off their bodies. Much like the burning horror of Atom Bomb victims having their skin peel off them in agony as they died in horror. Much like the beloved Napalm of Vietnam that burned thousands of Vietnamese so their skin peeled off. Even after the second failed attempt when the few survivors actually managed to return to England without being forced to go back again… they continued to suffer from all kinds of fluxes, fevers, agues, and ailments onboard the returning ship. The first four attempts to establish Jamestown all failed: The fort was attacked constantly by the natives and burned to the ground and then later rebuilt on the mainland. In 1622; 350 inhabitants of the fort were killed, in 1644; 500 were killed. The natives definitely did not want these invading scum on their lands: something the American Thanksgiving myth carefully avoids mentioning.

Finally the uprising of the colonists in 1662 brought about the demise of the Virginia holding company The Crown took over the fort and it became an official English overseas colony instead of a dirty get-rich-quick scheme that fell through and failed over and over again. Not a very pretty story, eh? Not only did the Algonquians attack Jamestown, but the settlers themselves attacked the fort as a root of evil! Who was supposed to defend it from the Indians? The Royal Crown who claimed to own that land. How the governor treated his own subjects, how England treated them, how the King treated them, how they were treated by their own Govt. and their own people is a litany of puking disgusting meanness and nastiness that will make you want to vomit. But of course the ugly facts: *the details* of why they rose up against their own King, *on a foreign shore with enemies all around them*…: are never mentioned in history books.

Why wasn't Fort Comfort just 35 miles away beset with the same afflictions and deaths and starvation and disease, and rebellion and intrigue and poisoning that the Jamestown Fort suffered? Because it had been built solely to stave off any possibility of attack by the Spanish. What happened to Fort Comfort? It burned to the ground. It was rebuilt. A hurricane washed it away. It was rebuilt again. Another hurricane destroyed it. It was rebuilt again… Re-creating the complete destruction and rebuilding of the Jamestown cancerous infestation of civilized European scum and its repeated rebuilding, re-manning… until they finally found a way to make money. How? By turning the healthiest herb in the New World into a poisoned drug. Killing and drying a green plant until it withers into a gnarled rotten death mask; then burning it and inhaling its smoke. Burning the greenest, healthiest health herb in all America: first drying the plant into brown death sticks and then burn it and inhaling it into their lungs… Tobacco. Before the European scum came, tobacco was used to as a medicinal plant to heal. Its life-energy was so powerful that the Natives could not eat it without becoming sick from all of its over-healthy properties. Tobacco was used by the North American natives for peace ceremonies. It was a sacred plant used only for peace.

What is American culture? It is the *Worship of Comfort*: The American Culture of Comfort was created from the first fort built named Comfort on American soil by the English. The 2nd Jamestown fort created the culture of how they got their comfort and bounty. What is American culture? It is the poisoning of people by giving them comfort food to eat; it is the poisoning of the idea of comfort; changing the idea of human love and kindness and caring into inactivity and sloth, into stuffing your face with food. Poisoning the idea of peace. Turning the most peaceful continent on Earth into a warlike nation. Reversing everything that is GOOD and turning it into evil

Chapter Six A: The Beginnings of civilization

In every colonizing venture, the English built military, triangular forts because the soldiers and settlers knew they were invading someone's land and regardless of their superior guns and technology feared the natives. Every English venture, every group built themselves the best equivalent of a military fort to live in, the instant they landed; because they knew they were going to be attacked even before they landed. They never came to the New World as friends: they came as sneaky skulking enemies. This is never mentioned either in history books. At least in the beginning they were honest enough to *act* like they were committing an illegal invasion into the native land of other humans who did not want them there.

The first-hand written accounts reveals and exposes what actually happened at Jamestown. There is no way any sane person can mis-interpret what they wrote down It shows how they not only died from stupidity, hatred, starvation, disease, and how the Indians killed them every chance they got. There was a secret war going on *inside* the Jamestown fort. Protestants against Catholics; they were systematically killing each other and poisoning each other inside the fort. This shows how the entire venture was embroiled in the International European politics of that era. How Spain was actively intriguing with English Catholics and traitors to stop and destroy the colony before it ever got off the ground. The same English Traitors who were involved in the famous 'Guy Fawkes' attempt to burn down the English Parliament and restore Catholic Royal Religious Rule to England were also involved in sabotaging the Jamestown venture. They not only poisoned each other, they poisoned each others horses and dogs. Hunting for snakes outside the compound… hunting rats inside the compound in order to stave off starvation. Why? Because in a land of plenty and abundance, and food… these human snakes and human rats were attracted to what they themselves were. They had become such poisonous vermin that they could only survive by eating other poisonous vermin

The leader of the lower classes was Ratcliffe: an apt name for a leader of a bunch of human rats, trapped on a hostile shore. They starved to death so badly they became cannibals, digging up the body of a dead Indian and eating it. The Jamestown residents ate their way through their livestock, their pets, mice, rats--and each other. Many turned to cannibalism, sneaking out at night--braving Indian ambush--to dig up the graves of both English and Indian dead and eat them

There is your true American thanksgiving feast which history covers up.
There is your true European addiction of eating meat.

You have no conception of how deeply addicted they were to eating meat. There was no such thing as a healthy balanced diet in those days. Europeans ate nothing that was green, Fruits and vegetables did not exist as food, Nuts were almost unheard of and unknown. Ground flour, flatbread, cheese, bread, meat pasties boiled in lard, puddings made of suet and gelatin boiled from pigs feet, pea soup, stews made of meat and gristle and bones, bacon, chickens, beef, and grapes for making wine, and hops for making beer. Anything that was fresh and green turned heir stomachs and made them sick. They turned their noses up at anything that was clean and healthy.

The skeleton of a young Cornish Englishman was found in a shallow grave inside the fort; *killed by a European firearm.* North American natives did not have firearms. It showed how the murderers hidden inside their ranks used the rat poison called rats bane on their own crew and settlement. Rat's bane that was used for the rats on the ship… was used to poison the entire settlement of human rats in the fort just after the ships were gone. The instant the ships returning to England went out of sight, some of them fell unaccountably deathly ill from obvious intentional poisoning. The written account tells starkly of the insane babblings of poisoned victims; one inmate running out into the middle of the fort stark naked,

screaming that there was no God….which was blasphemy and unheard of and unthinkable in that era. Protestantism still ruled; but not in that fort. Greed Ruled. Amorality was King. Just 35 miles up the river, was a military Fort named Comfort no less… an English military fort that was living in such bounty that they were feeding surplus food to the hogs.

At the time of the Virginia Company .of London's venture into the New World, the culture of *secretly* poisoning your enemies was at its peak in Europe and England. Everyone was secretly doing it: the Spanish, the French, the English. People died and nobody thought to suspect poisoning because the death rate in Europe and England was so horrific and there were so many diseases and plagues which people died from suddenly and violently, that the idea of dying from intentionally being poisoned *secretly* could never be proven. And without proof: to accuse anyone of such a thing, accusing someone was even more dangerous than the danger of being poisoned. People kept their suspicions to themselves. Such a suspicion would never be written down simply because it gave your enemies too much leverage to attack you for making false clams and accusations. The official 'written' history of that time does have numerous attempts of poisoning, but only in the upper class and only in the highest intrigues of the most bitter hatred and feuds and struggles for power. Which coincidentally happens to be the sole focus of historians, so it is no wonder that as far as conventional history goes, the culture of poisoning was only practiced by the elite. New poisons were being invented and tried out.

Later, the Jamestown inhabitants treacherously poisoned a local King of the Chesapeake Tribe, and killed all of his family. 200 American Natives all told, died of poisoning at a ceremonial peace dinner given in honor of the Jamestown inhabitants, by the natives who decided to welcome these interlopers into the New World. This is where the American of Thanksgiving originally actually comes from. The historical truth of the first meeting between Native Americans and White Europeans was covered up *and reversed.* This is the ugly truth about first whites in America and the American Myth of Thanksgiving. Today, American food corporations continue this tradition of selling innocent natives food that is secretly poisoned.

The Jamestown inhabitants were in a constant state of war against the natives right from the start: they were attacked by the Algonquians right from the start, they were at war with the natives right from the start, But in this war, executing the queen of a local tribe *including her children?* This was standard practice of Royalty plotting to gain the throne of England. But not others. Nobody else would stoop so low. For a few lousy cornfields?... Killing a woman and her children as an act of 'war'? That is so disgusting, so vile, so unforgivable, so sickening an atrocity… but if you read the true facts of European colonization in detail, you will find nothing but an endless series of sickening, vile atrocities committed by these white filth. The point is these atrocities are not the exception: they were the rule; they were the 'norm'.

Why was the first settlement such a series of disasters? Why was it called Jamestown? It was named after the Protestant English King James. Who was the woeful, somber King James? He was the English King who had the cunning idea of settling Scots in *Ulster* Ireland. Creating an *ulcerous sore* in Ireland… arousing the *Ire* of the Irish, creating a cancerous foreign English colony in Ireland that has festered and rotted and created hate and death and pain and suffering and religious racism for over 300 years *and still counting.*

Similarly… in his evil name, the cancerous colony of Jamestown was also planted as an ulcerous sore on a fresh New World. The ulcerous sore of Ulster had deflected attention away from England herself, the Ire of the Irish people; all their energy was wasted fighting Scots in Ulster, not fighting England, .to gain

her independence The success of Ulster in 1606, provided the King with the encouragement to proceed with the Plantation of Virginia at Jamestown in 1607, the blueprint for the Plantation of (the rest of) Ulster in 1610 and the Plantation of Nova Scotia in 1621. The English had a long history of banishing their worst troublemakers by sending them to penal colonies and outposts that were chosen for their hostile environment in the hopes that whoever they sent there would be killed off by the hostile natives so they wouldn't need to worry about them ever coming back to England to cause more trouble.

The policy of English colonization was a policy of both cowardice and cunning. James didn't have the courage to execute and kill his sworn enemies and condemned convicts. He let foreigners do the dirty work for him. The 'failed' colonies were actually successful attempts to get rid of troublemakers and reducing the excess population of England. And if they weren't completely wiped out by the hostile natives, why then… send more convicts and troublemakers. Let them spread trouble over there; not in England. Let them establish beach heads for the English Crown without them knowing they were being used. Let them do all the hard dirty work of establishing a working colony on foreign soil… and then, yawn… after years of toil and killing and strife, why the Royal Crown can take walk in and take over the established beachhead, and claim another successful English colony has been created and reap all the rewards of their labor and treachery and evil. Let these ostracized suckers soften up the natives until they get used to the European presence on their land, and then the might of the British navy and army can roll in. Without firing a single official shot of violence at the people whose lands they were invading… And then feign astonishment and moral indignation that any native living on their native land should have any quarrel with English forts and soldiers protecting English colonists on foreign soil. They didn't care *who* they sent: just so long as they could get rid of some of their excess population. Too many poor breeding like swine, overcrowding the slums of London, filling up the countryside with their hovels and cottages. How to get rid of them had been a problem argued over by English philosophers like Locke and Hume for decades. The *idea* of the selective depopulation of the lower classes is where the idea of *planned eugenics* originated from the English aristocracy's problem of too many poor overpopulating a small island. Colonies and outposts like Ulster and Jamestown were one attempt to solve this nagging problem. The historical fact is that the motives for colonizing were the worst, lowest, most cunning evil motives possible. The motives of hatred, cowardice, deception, poisoning, racism, genocide, eugenics, punishment, evasion of responsibility, greed. The complete reverse of conventional history books.

Why did the Virginia Company of London keep on losing money? Why did the Virginia company of London never make a penny of profit and why didn't it fold until finally the Crown finally took it over? The answer is it was a dummy corporation, expressly set up by the Crown for dummies of the lower classes to buy shares in. Many new subscribers reneged payment on their shares, and the Company became entangled in dozens of court cases when they realized how badly they had been duped. Over the space of 18 years, 27 books and pamphlets filled with lies and propaganda were printed to dupe the lower classes into buying shares in the Company, changing the sales pitch to fit the public sentiment because they didn't make an instant profit. The Company plastered street corners with tempting broadsheets, published persuasive articles and even convinced the clergy to preach of the virtues of supporting colonization. When that didn't work, The Company was permitted to run a lottery as a fundraising venture. The Crown kept renewing the royal charter of the company. Then coincidentally and conveniently, after the lower class dupes had lost all their money …just when the colony finally showed a proven ability to make a profit … zip! All the pamphlets disappeared and the public rejected the offering of the fourth renewed charter, *which severely reduced the Company's ability to make decisions in the governing of the colony, thereby predictably making the offering of the new charter unpalatable to the gulled masses.* The charter was then revoked and the Crown took possession of the

colony and voila: the growing and selling of tobacco became a Royal Monopoly… and gold began pouring into the Royal coffers. The rich do not get rich by mistake: they get rich by conniving, cunning trickery motivated by greed.

All those lower-class suckers who lost all their money; too bad the Crown Govt. of England gets rich off their failed investments…Gee, what a fucking coincidence. Oh, you mean the shareholders of the Virginia Company of London were not privy to the correspondence going on between the King and the Jamestown colonists? You mean the shareholders were not told about the growing of tobacco, you mean the Governor of the colony reported directly to the King himself? You mean the detailed reports of the colony were sent to the King meant he was the only person who knew the true condition and state of the colony? Gee whiz… history books never mention that… How dare a rich powerful King take advantage of greedy stupid English lower class dullards who wanted to make a quick profit?

You need to remember that in 1607, there were no private corporations, there were no private companies except by Royal decree, Royal charters: which could be taken away at the drop of a hat, and changed to suit the King's whim… These charters were backed by, maintained, supplied and protected by Royal Navy ships and British soldiers and mercenaries paid by the Crown. The private company of London was merely one small arm of the complicated strategies and plans and plots which King James and the Crown Government of England used in their international and internal policies. The custom of politically deceiving the lower classes and brainwashing them with propaganda had already been perfected and honed into a royal art through centuries of fighting for political power. Wheels within wheels, plots within plots, counterplots and counter-counterplots with hidden motives, multiple motives, secret agenda's, secret plots… The history of Medieval England has many, many layers of hidden agendas.

Imagine sticking a bunch of ignorant fools in the middle of a new world, with no knowledge or experience in how to grow their own food and survive in the wilderness, forcing them to build their own fort and houses,, and fight off Indian attacks, and somehow keep from starving to death… and on top of all this… make a huge profit for the company… when they couldn't even stay alive long enough to build a fort while fighting the Algonquians. And you wonder why the first 19 years of Jamestown was a dismal failure?

The first ships of Jamestown took five months to cross the Atlantic, because even the Atlantic Trade Winds were against them and did not want them to cross. Five months to cross a narrow ocean like the Atlantic with the Trade Winds in your favor is unheard-of. It has never happened before or since in the history of sailing the Atlantic. The voyage of the 3 ships to found Jamestown took 144 days to make the journey and even then they still had to live and sleep in the ship until the fort was finished.

You do not believe Nature knows its enemies?

The Trade Winds were the only natural energy that was supposed to be traded between Europe and America. The Atlantic Trade Winds reversed themselves, negating their own energy and tried to stop the first English trading venture from coming to the New World.

You don't believe Nature tried to stop this European evil from spreading to the New World?

Sir Thomas Gates, Virginia's deputy governor, bound for the colony, was shipwrecked in Bermuda and did not assume his new post until 1610. When he arrived, he found only a fraction of the colonists had

survived the infamous "Starving Time" of 1609-1610

You do not believe Nature knows its *Unnatural* enemies?

The Trade Winds were the only natural energy that was supposed to be traded between Europe and America. The Atlantic trade Winds tried to stop the first English trading venture from happening. It was the only natural energy that the Earth had to stop them with.

You do not believe Nature knows its *Unnatural* enemies?

Read what happened to the USS Indianapolis after she delivered the 1st American Made nuclear bomb. She was sunk. Most of the men survived the sinking. Most of the men were eaten by sharks. It was the worst single at sea loss of life in the history of the U.S. Navy. This has never happened before or since. No ship sunk before or since has ever been attacked by sharks, and I mean *never*. Not in the entire history of naval history has there ever been a recorded instance where survivors of a sinking ship were killed and eaten by sharks. It will never happen again. Just like it will never again take 6 months for a sailing vessel to cross the Atlantic.

The dropping of the atomic bomb signaled the birth of American Consumer Culture. After WW2, Americans became consumers. The event which marks the birth of this new American culture was the ship *USS Indianapolis* that had carried this evil atomic bomb. Returning back to America it was torpedoed and sunk, and its entire crew of American sailors was left stranded floating in the water for days, being slowly killed and eaten by sharks, half-eaten corpses bobbing up and down still dressed in their life jackets, others slowly dying bleeding to death from a missing foot or a shark bite…

Just as the American cannibal culture of consumerism has consumed and half-eaten the entire world; leaving it to slowly die… just as consumers are themselves slowly dying from their own consumption. Just as America is now being eaten alive by Wall Street and the international gangsters of the private banking cartel called *the Fed* which is systematically *feeding* on the American economy *like a pack of sharks;* systematically ruining the entire American economy on purpose, foreclosing American homes, leaving the American middleclass stranded and helpless; just like the crew of the USS Indianapolis had been stranded.

Such events are very, very important. They mark important gateway shifts in the energy of the Earth. Why was the ship's name*:* USS Indianapolis? Because America had already destroyed her native ***Indians***… she had just destroyed two cities. City in Greek is ***polis.*** Get it? Polis, Indians. Cities and Indians: the two genocides America is guilty of which makes her the mortal enemy of all Nature. Now she is setting out to destroy the entire Earth with her new nuclear bombs… Mother Nature could not attack the high level bomber that delivered the 1st nuclear bomb… *but She could and did attack the men who had brought it there to be flown in and dropped. As a reaction to what they had done to Her.*

These two historic disasters have names and circumstances that eerily coincide. The USS Indianapolis was sunk in the *Philippine* Sea. The Jamestown disaster was sabotaged by Catholic plotters who wanted to see *Philip* of Spain ruling *in E*ngland instead of the Protestant King James. Phillip put in England… Philippine… get it? The USS Indianapolis was not heard from for 2 weeks. Nobody reported her late… when she was found: most of her crew were dead; eaten by sharks… The same happened to the Jamestown disaster. When nobody heard from them, they came and found most of them dead from horrible fates which have never happened to human beings before or since. The first series of disaster

were ignored and a second ship was sent to America… The disaster of the USS Indianapolis was also ignored and a second bomb was sent to be dropped on Japan. The USS Indianapolis's mission was top secret… so was the Jamestown mission.

The connections between these two historical events are not coincidence. It shows that Nature is intelligent… This shows that Nature is much more far-seeing than humans can ever hope to be. Nature knew that the English trading venture of Jamestown was a crucial evil which must not be allowed to happen. Nature knew that if she did not stop this venture from happening: an entire virgin continent would be raped. It was a poisoned Protestant venture: poisoned even worse by Catholics mixed into the bargain. It ended up mixing known Protestant fanatics together with known Catholics fanatics. The entire venture was the continuation of long-standing European religious racist hatred before the ships were ever loaded. That alone was enough to guarantee the failure of the Jamestown venture of greed. It was never an attempt to colonize anything.

After the English had exterminated most of the East coast tribes, or pushed them west of the Mississippi, straight into the faces of the tribes already living there… Every area settled west of the Mississippi was only settled *after* military forts were built first in the middle of enemy territory… and then treaties were arranged to lull the Indians into false sense of security. The Americans had learned from the English how to invade and conquer in a new way. By slow, systematic deception, lies and betrayal. Not by immediate direct conquest, but slowly, over the space of generations…. so the invaded tribes did not even realize they were being slowly taken over and exterminated until it was too late. It was and still is the sneakiest, most underhanded form of mass genocide ever committed by one race of invaders against indigenous peoples.

Humans are connected to the Earth in many ways. It was no coincidence that this first attempt of England colonizing America hit an ecological disaster. The worst period of drought that area had seen in 770 years fell upon the Jamestown effort. Nature did not want them there. All of Nature, the land and the weather, and the oceans themselves tried to tell them they were not welcome and make sure their venture would never succeed. Human history holds very understandable and simple causal reasons for everything you see around you today. There is a causal reason for everything; *if* you bother to connect the hidden relevant facts and make sense out of them.

Look at the history of European colonialism. Italy and Venice were the dominant trading power in the Mediterranean for centuries. Until Portugal began sending ships out into the Atlantic. And began exploring the entire Earth… with the intent of a monumental territorial and monetary greed. The intent was to Divide the entire Globe, the entire living Earth and all the wealth found on it: between the Portuguese and Spanish Royalty. They were secretly plotting an attempt to own the entire Earth. After Vasco de Gama circumnavigated the entire Earth for the sole purpose of getting rich from their discoveries. The Capital of Portugal: Lisbon was struck by a huge catastrophic earthquake that destroyed the entire city, and burned it to the ground. Did this stop the Portuguese? No. An even more rapacious killer Monarch-dictator emerged. To push Portuguese greed to the ultimate limit… Only to be outclassed in greed by the Dutch. Who were then outclassed by the English. Who have been outclassed by the Americans. Do you think that Lisbon being destroyed at that time was a coincidence? The escalating history of pure greed is all there to be read in history books. you only need to read in-between the lines, and make your own connections and draw your own conclusions.

Where does Western European culture come from? From the Mediterranean new-age system of agriculture. From the olive. And from the grape. From the agricultural addiction to oil and alcohol and

the addiction to toil. From inventing more labor-intensive ways to slave away at growing food. Every single olive that was crushed represented the entire Earth, and was crushed for its oil and then thrown away. What has changed in 3,000 years? Three thousand years of crushing the entire world for its oil and wealth… while crushing as many human slaves under the toil of farm labor: I mean harm labor. Western civilization is still seeking to crush the entire Earth and harm it, still seeking oil, and still throwing away everything it crushes as being useless and still worshipping toil and throwing away as useless. Still using the thrown-away remains to distill poisonous alcohol in a still. Do you think these historical facts and semantic coincidences just might be connected?

What was the advantage of Western agriculture practiced by the Greeks and Persians? They grew grapes: but not to eat them. They grew them in order to crush the living seeds, and let the crushed grapes rot, and get drunk off the poisonous alcohol it produced: so they could numb their own bodies and minds and hearts with that poison. So they could live as deader, more unfeeling, more numbed, more brutalized, barely alive humans… all using more killing tools, all killing more…. All becoming more insane: all as a result of eating olives, using more oil in their cooking, eating more dead flesh and drinking wine. 3,000 years ago olive growing and harvesting and crushing was the most labor-intensive, most wasteful farming system ever invented. Then came slash-and burn farming. Then came machine-farming. What are these new farming innovations but better ways to crush the entire Earth and destroy it and throw it away as useless refuse? Has Western civilization learned better ways of farming in 3,000 years? Look at Egypt, where farmers owning only two acres of land still harvest their wheat crops by hand and crush the grains with small millstones. That was the most time-consuming, energy wasteful form of farming until olive growing was invented. It is one of the earliest, most organically symbolical ways of showing what tools want to do to all living things, and all the Earth.

Why do Americans love eating turkey at Thanksgiving? Because the first American colonists were such lousy hunters they could not kill anything except the stupidest, dumbest, biggest, fattest bird in North America. They love eating turkeys because they are even dumber than the foul birds they eat. Turkey contains a chemical called Tryptophan… which when released into the blood stream acts as a numbing agent, a tranquilizer, and makes you mentally slow, lethargic and stupid. You are what you eat.

What has mass breeding and mass slaughter done to domesticated turkeys? It has produced *White*-feathered Birds with *Red,* and *Blue* heads and necks: breeding all the wildness out of them; which is exactly what has been done to the American people and to the American flag. The domestication of the turkey has whitewashed their black feathers into sickly pale whiteness. Revealing the genetic corruption which comes from domestic inbreeding. Breeding them for the domestic virtues of stupidity, conformity and cowardice. Resulting in a sickly pus-white flesh almost as sickly white as the domesticated chicken that took thousands of years to be bred into its present state of unhealthy white flesh. Now domesticated turkeys have red-blue gizzards and heads… Showing their bright-red color of veins returning to the heart… because their skins are so thin, and transparent, that you can puncture a turkey's skin with your finger as easily as a balloon. Creating the ugliest domesticated bird ever raised in captivity. Birds so weak, that are so genetically polluted by mass inbreeding they cannot fly.

Take the famous Liberty Bell. Over two hundred years ago, the Liberty Bell that has the inscription: 'Let Freedom Ring for All' was sent over by England. As a gift. To commemorate America breaking free of a British Empire that no longer had any bad feelings about the U.S. being an independent nation. The first time it was struck? It cracked nearly in two.

They recast the entire bell and rang it; it cracked again.

It has never rung since. Ever.

The new sapling Liberty Tree that was supposed to be the adjoining part of the celebration of liberty along with the liberty bell… withered and died. It was planted to replace the old one that had split asunder and died during the revolution… because there was so much hate going on between family members and friends and neighbors; that the Tree split apart into two warring factions: Loyalists and Revolutionaries. Nobody knew why it split like that. They all assumed it was just an old tree: so they decided to plant a new one. *The new one withered and died.*

How should you interpret this? As superstitious nonsense? If this had happened in Ancient Rome, in a Roman sacred State ritual; the Romans would have become terrified, and known that something was seriously wrong with these kinds of portents for the future of America. Romans would have found soothsayers who would have explained away these negative bad omens; and found some politically correct reason for the omen. They would have made it palatable to whatever convenient beliefs or superstitions people had at the time. Did these three bad omens, bother Americans even a little? Not one bit. It was an unfortunate coincidental mistake, a tiny mechanical flaw… a miscasting of a simple iron bell. Twice in a row... That's all. An unfortunate case of a tree not being healthy enough to grow… that's all. Even though it was watered, and fertilized, and babied like no other tree has before or since.

Did caste iron Bells split open all the time in those days? Was it a common occurrence? No. The technology for casting bells had been slowly perfected over centuries, until such things simply did not happen. Bells were almost never miscast that badly. To split open at the first striking; was unheard of… never mind two times in a row. For the Americans colonists: it was simply an annoying mechanical flaw in a mechanical object.

The historical fact is that the entire notion of the Newest Nation on Earth; proudly proclaiming its root sacred values of Freedom and Liberty… as the Freest Nation on Earth. With Liberty for All. Was proclaiming the exact opposite of the truth.

In actual truth, it was based upon the most inhuman, brutal, human slavery and bondage of imported African slaves. It was based upon the systematic genocide of the indigenous tribes. It was based on creating the new Age of Industrialized Agriculture, and Industrialized Manufacturing: Industrialized plantation slavery and Industrialized wage slavery. It was based upon oppression of the poor. It was based on the destruction of Nature; on a new horrific scale and pace of industrially destroying the eco systems of nearly half a continent.

For a Nation whose entire economy and wealth was based upon the invention of *Industrial Slavery*: with the industrialization of mechanized labor and machines splitting the nation into agricultural slavery of the South and the industrialized factory slavery in the North… to base its Democracy on the Principle that 'All Men are Created Equal'…

There was such an obscene hypocrisy*, such a chasm between what was said and believed… and what was actually done, the chasm was so enormous that the iron molecules in the caste iron bell split in half. Twice in a row*.

Why?

Because that professed, acclaimed Liberty was only true for *half* of its white adult population. It was only half-true… true for *half* of the white males who were free to slave for wages instead of being enslaved completely. At that time; it was only half true for *half* of the land that was occupied, by half of the people lived that lived on it. It was only *half-true* for *half* of the continent the whites had explored. The other half had not been destroyed yet by their greed for money and power. The destroyed half of that Bell represented the destroyed half of the Nation's soul at that time… with the other half soon to come.

That bell was screaming out for all who could see: the splitting divide of casting. *The splitting divide of the caste systems of human society.* The caste system in America between the rich and the poor widening, and threatening to destroy its unity. Twice. The *caste* split between slaves and owners. And the *cast* split between wage slaves and their employers. The two *castes* splitting apart from the ringing of its message: 'Let Freedom and Liberty Reign Over All'.

And so it stands. The American Bell of Liberty has not been *re-cast* again. The American class system has not been *re-cast* since that bell was last struck. And Freedom and Liberty for All has not rung through that Nation since then either.

Today, this cracked, useless bell is considered to be a Holy National Shrine. It is an unquestioned Sacred, Cultural Icon. Americans worship it… and the token idea behind it as pure lip-service. A token idea that is never put into practice. These worshippers do not understand the true story of that bell: or its hidden significance and meaning. Historians have successfully done a very neat deflection of evading of the actual truth. No Historian dares even hint at the actual truth of why such an unheard-of thing as a splitting of a bell happened two times in a row. Things like that simply do not happen. It would be like today; connecting wires to a brand new car battery that is perfectly good; and no electricity flowing from it. Such things simply do not happen. In fact it has never happened; *ever.* Except in this one bell.

So finally… after the second time the Liberty Bell split almost in half… Americans grew a little superstitious. They became afraid that it might happen a third time. *So they simply refused to ring that bell again; and refused to recast it a third time.* Because if they had, and it had split apart again, then a superstition that maybe something was wrong with this new Nation might have spread.

What are some other main reasons why the Liberty Bell almost split in half? Reasons that are even more fundamental than the ones already mentioned. Reasons that nobody can see because they are too obvious?

European colonialists managed to steal two continents and split them between each other… and then *split* them into two separate caste systems… an upper class North American culture, and a lower class South American continental culture. Upper Canada and Lower Canada.

They also managed to split the upper continent of North America into two separated Nations. Which are so similar… that they have almost no reason to be culturally divided at all. The entire history of the conquest of the Americas, and America itself, the Nation… was based upon the age-old tactic of… divide and conquer. After these supposedly United States were formed… what happened a century later? The entire American Nation was almost split in half... by the American civil war. Split… Split… *Split*… This was the third major split of *caste* systems that you can see on a global scale so destructive and evil and unhealed: they remain today.

Chapter Six A: The Beginnings of civilization

What was the second thing the white man did to North America?

Segment it into colonies, then provinces and states. *Segment* colonies into Burroughs and towns. *Segment* valleys into farms and fields. Then *accumulate* as many continental states as possible to arrive at the magic number of 50… the same number in a deck of cards of 48 with two jokers; the 2 jokers being Hawaii and Alaska plus one wild card which can be used to trump all the others being Washington D.C. which not an actual territorial state but a state of mind.

After the segmentation, what happened? In flooding masses of people. Accumulation. Population explosion: overpopulation, the creation of cities. Human society accumulating into pyramids, into pyramidal piles of wealth, power, status. High-rise buildings in cities of accumulated centralized populations. *Rising* bank accounts of Robber Barons. Rising fortunes. Rising fame. Raising barns. Raising children and brainwashing them into becoming upwardly mobile, by raising them up to a higher standard of physical ease called shopping, affluence, consumer culture. Lower standards of laziness and mindless ease. Lower standards of stupidity. Lower standards of cultural brainwashing. Reversing the perception of what is high and what is low. Now Lower means higher: higher means lower. Lazy asses are proud of how stupid and uncultured and uneducated they are.

Has anything basically changed since that Liberty Bell was first struck and almost split in half? Two centuries later… after one civil war split the nation in half, the Vietnam War almost split the entire Nation in half again… Did the Americans learn anything from it? No. America is still desperately trying to become an Empire, and still ignoring the truth about the evils of its own true origins.

Do you think that maybe before American re-casts that bell a third time, they should look into their own souls, and see if Liberty is actually flourishing there? Do you think maybe they should look, and see if Liberty is flourishing inside their country? I'll give you another historical fact. Today, America's largest mental health institutions now exist inside not in her hospitals: but inside her prisons.

Do you think that instead of being the blindest, stupidest, most extroverted Nation on Earth; Americans should maybe ask themselves whether they are at peace with their own true past, and their own true inner selves? Do you think that Americans should maybe go through the necessary painful re-healing of all the injustices and wounds they have perpetrated upon other humans in their past?

If they had done that: then they would have become the most beloved Nation on Earth. Instead of the most hated. Humans who have power, and wealth; who only understand the confidence of egoism, and killing and power destroy themselves by their own arrogance. America is launching into its third century: without *any* understanding of its own past.

The creation of the United States of America proved one thing. That the only human motivation strong enough to make 13 separate Colonies come together to form a new Nation was *greed* and *fear*. The pyramid of greed: the most ancient sign of accumulation, the Egyptian pyramid is printed on every American dollar bill. Americans have the inalienable right to pursue the American Dream of happiness of money. Has anyone ever pursued happiness and actually found it? Many people claim to be happy but somehow no American has ever admitted to finding happiness… except as a secret exclusive privilege which comes from having lots of money…. which they never speak of unless pressed. Ask someone if they are happy. That is like asking a person; 'how are you?' They smile and lie through their teeth. Nobody knows what happiness actually is. Nobody knows how actually unhappy they are. What would happen to the world if the richest, wealthiest, most powerful human scum on the Earth

admitted that they are not happy? What would happen if they admitted that they did not bounce out of bed every day; laughing and joyous… thinking how lucky they are to be rich and powerful. Not like miserable poor people who are not happy because they do not have money and power and privilege… That is unthinkable. Rich people do not dare admit they are unhappy. No matter how full of hate and misery they actually are.

Is happiness based upon being upwardly mobile? You mean you can only be happy if other people are more miserable than you? You mean this outer definition of happiness has nothing to do your inner happiness? And has nothing to do with the state of your inner soul? So you can be outwardly happy at being rich, while others around you are poor… regardless of whether you are a murderer, or a liar, or evil, or whatever kind of person you are inside? Hmmm. In that case; all rich people are happy. Whether they are murderers or not; has nothing to do with happiness. What is this happiness which Americans have been given the exclusive right to pursue? Just what is it?

What is happiness? Happiness compared to *what*? In what context*?*

Happiness in a Soviet slave-labor camps once was getting a little extra meat in your gruel at the end of the day, after being forced to work in freezing cold, wearing rags… living as a work slave, under one of the most brutal, dehumanizing, evil oppressions ever to exist on this Earth; the Stalinist USSR. Since the norm of these gulags was based upon mass starvation, then having a little more food than was normal was considered to be happiness. As long as you can fill your belly: that is also the American consumer definition of happiness. Happiness is what in America? The freedom to pursue happiness; *and never finding it.* It is the comforting knowledge that other people *must* be unhappier than you.

How can you separate the feeling that you are happier than others, from feeling that you are better than others? If you cannot do that: then by logic the only way you can become happy is by developing the biggest ego. That is what happiness *is,* in an upwardly mobile society. Happiness is the freedom to strive for something that is unattainable. Happiness is the right to be unhappy forever.

Roman Slaves dying in African Goldmines were also striving also for an unattainable goal of freedom and happiness. How can you be free, or happy: if you are doomed to never attain what you strive to reach? The pursuit of happiness is a contradiction in terms. As long as you pursue anything: this means that by definition; you have not reached your goal. But. It also guarantees everyone the right to pursue. Pursue what? What have Americans pursued? Money**.** For three hundred years. And still they are not satisfied. What the Constitution actually guarantees its citizen: is the right to be unsatisfied.

If you want to understand the unspoken Ethic of American greed, if you want to understand what exactly is meant by the American Dream, and why all of the lowest human scum flocked to America and especially to the West… View the documentary series by Ken Burns. A compilation called American Stories. View his two part series of American stories called: The West. Look at personal human stories of greed, rapacity and personal degradation. See how each person committed their personal crimes of greed, hate violence, and deceit and thievery. How their *personal* acts… show how the *personal* greed for land and the *personal* greed for money: poisoned the entire American Nation. The expansion of the American West was merely another evolution of the ever-increasing corruption of *personal* Greed… personal vices, personal sins, personal crimes, buried, hidden and kept secret.

What is being played out on the World stage today? Americans betraying Nation-States whom they once helped. The lesson of that first hospitality being betrayed and poisoned by power and greed and

arrogance and wealth has still not been learned. Europeans refused to change how they live when they came to America. They refused to learn from their friends and neighbors; the North American indigenous people whom they systematically cheated, and hated and feared and killed… in mass genocides: over, and over. They insisted upon importing their own foreign culture and preserving it without absorbing one single cultural lesson from the people who had been already living on this continent for over 10,000 years. Why did America become so successful? Why did it become a multi-cultural Nation without a single conforming and unifying ethnic identity and religion except the amoral ethic of greed?

Because America created a new type of culture that is still not recognized to this day as being an actual culture. The cultural values of Consumer Capitalist Greed are stronger than all other cultural identities, and morals, and ethical values, in the entire civilized world. America took the European Protestant Work Ethic and the new amoral ethic of personal greed… and merged them into an even more powerful way to universally dehumanize humans. And then they exported this sick culture all over the world.

Do you think the lesson of their liberty Bell splitting twice was ever learned-from? That you cannot have a sustainable spiritual life based upon greed? That you cannot live without love and cooperation? What is America; but one huge pile of the unlearned lesson of the evils of Greed and Arrogance, and Stupidity, and Selfishness? The unlearned consequences of the refusal to cooperate, and the refusal to love. The unlearned lesson of the pointless preservation of dead cultures and traditions. The unlearned stupidity of arrogance, power, smugness, and reactionary racism. The idea that your culture is superior to all other cultures. That you are superior because of the good fortune to be born into it.

These conclusions you may say; cannot be scientifically proven. You can say that all of these facts are merely pure coincidence. Find a better explanation for these facts: and I will gladly change my evaluation of them. However, I doubt anyone will challenge my evaluation. There are simply too many painful, unpleasant truths and facts in human History to digest without getting a stomach ache. The actual truth about the past is much too unpleasant for most people to stomach. That is one reason why History is not written honestly. And one reason why so many historical facts are so assiduously hidden, slipped under the carpet, ignored, and derided, and devalued.

Look at what happened after the American Colonies won their Independence. They instantly began taxing each Other trying to grow rich as quickly as possible, and fighting amongst each other over money. Repeating the same stupidity they had just finished enacting… Re-enacting the war of Independence all over again; except on the level of Segmented States fighting between each other. Fighting over pennies. Until the hate and violence became so intense: an attempt was made to ask a foreign King to come and rule them. Because it became apparent that they were incapable of ruling themselves without descending into bloodshed and war.

The War of Independence lowered the Pyramidal hierarchy of American society only slightly; by eliminating the topmost class of absentee landlords living in England. As a result of this, was there more wealth for anyone? No. During the War of Independence; American landed gentry had managed to screw the American farmers and lower classes out of nearly every penny they had, and put them into debt so bad: they were being evicted by the debts which the landowners had managed to invent and institute. The majority of poor colonists ended up indebted to the rich landowners and were poorer after the war than they were before. What do you think has been happening ever since? Do credit cards ring a bell, eh? How about the National debt, eh? Taxes, eh? Has the system changed?

Basically. The American landed Gentry had become so corrupt.that they were actively engaged in cheating their own yeoman-class of small farms and tradesman of every cent they possibly could… while this same class was fighting and dying on the battlefield for them to keep them in power. That is how stupid and gullible the lower class is. Absent from their farm chores, unable to pay all the complex tithing systems that the rich had invented, and used: to screw poorer farmers out of every penny by using every cunning artifice their greedy little minds could think up. They became so obsessed with owning as much land as possible, and cheating every person that was poorer than they were out of their wealth and property. That they did this obscene financial crime… as a single class of wanna-be Robber Barons.

To their own countrymen…
During the War of Independence.
Not after.
During.

This historical fact exposes the incredible level of corruption which the American landed gentry had developed *before the war ever started*. They used the war: as an excuse to rob their own soldiers blind, and dispossess them of their farms and houses. The American soldiers marched back home triumphantly in victory: only to faced with notices of eviction for failing to honour the rich elite their God-Given Right to be given their tax money: while they were fighting for their new country's Independence. In other words: for the rich colonists of the 13 colonies: money was far more important than creating your own Nation. Greed is far more important than fighting and dying for your Nation.

This was also exactly what happened in England after the Napoleonic Wars. Every fucking War ever fought by Europeans has merely been a thinly veiled excuse used by the rich to rob the poor. During the war and after. War is an excuse for the rich to get even richer.

The false debt created by the American rich over their own middleclass and poor during the American War of Independence sparked something that has not happened in human history before or since then… it sparked *Shay's Rebellion.* The lower and middle classes in the 13 colonies *rose up against* the filthy way they were being taxed by the American land owners they had just fought for. They marched on their government buildings; and demanded legal redress of their unfair debts. It was the first and only Debtor's Revolt ever to happen in human history. The American white colonists who were poor won one measly little battle in the fight for money. By wiping out unfair debts only *once* … they went home: thinking they had won.

Imagine. Having a spontaneous uprising of the people against oppression right after a revolutionary war. Which enemies of the American middle class were worse? The English Lords who tried to rule and them from afar? Or their own landed gentry who tried to steal their farms and homes while they were off at war?

As a reaction to this, as a delayed backlash to Shay's Rebellion. The rich owners of all the Colonies became grimly furious at this unheard-of violation of their power to steal wealth, and the power to tax their own lower and middleclass into penury. This was an English custom. It was part of English Tradition. It was an unspoken assumption so ingrained into the American Provincial aristocrats that they never even bothered to voice it. They assumed that once they had won the War of Independence, they would become rich English Lords just like in England. And have all the privileges and rights and powers that the Lords of England had. The rich had been fighting the English Lords expressly to gain the Power of the English Lords.

Chapter Six A: The Beginnings of civilization

The shock of Shay's Rebellion sparked them into action. They began to organize amongst themselves against their true enemies: the middle and lower class of the Colonies.

In secret.
Without telling the lower classes of their plans.

For a damn good reason. If the lower classes after having forced the upper class to bend to its will, had found out what these rich scum were planning: they would have marched on them *again* and hung them all from flag poles and trees and lampposts. As a warning to other aristocratic rich who had plans on suborning their newly won freedom from the rule of Kings and Aristocrats.

The rich instantly realized their mistake. They went to Philadelphia; determined that it would never happen again. Determined to create a centralized power that would insure that they would never again be forced to give up money owed to them. Determined that no popular Rebellion would ever threaten them in America.

In other words: The holy stinking shit that is the US Constitution was expressly created so no lower class could never again challenge or threaten the elite laws of the governing class, and its governing bodies from doing their sacred appointed functions of taxing the poor and giving to the rich. Today this state of affairs has not changed.

The rich landowners of all 13 states had as their first priority the creation of a national Govt. that could be used to suppress any popular mass armed uprising like the one they had just suffered: Shay's Rebellion. This was the only fucking reason there ever was a Continental Congress. There was no other fucking reason. This was why only the wealthiest, the richest and the most corrupt human filth in the American Colonies: were personally called to attend it the National Congress in secret.

Try and find Shay's Rebellion in history books today: it does not exist. It has been wiped off the pages. Historians never mention it. It is a dirty little secret. It is not supposed to be important. In actual fact Shay's rebellion was even more important that the founding of the United States of America… the United States Government was created as a reaction to Shay's Rebellion. If Shay's Rebellion had not happened; the American upper class landowners would never have formed a national centralized government in the first place. This is the dirty little historical secret *why* there was such a thing called the Continental Congress in the first place. This was why only the wealthiest, the *largest* richest landowners in the American Colonies were personally asked to attend the National Congress *in secret*.
As far as they were concerned the rich were being attacked by the poor. The rich were being robbed by the poor. For all the rich landowners and bankers and moneylenders and lawyers of the 13 colonies it was a moral, cultural, crisis. Their entire class had been attacked.

If the United States had been only a Confederation rather than the obsolete obscene model of a Roman Republic: they would have destroyed each other in quick succession, and North America would still be an unspoiled pure beautiful land: instead of what it is now: a destroyed continent. Destroyed by American Industrialization. Destroyed by human arrogance, greed, ugliness, hate, fear, cowardice, lies, bullshit, and brainwashing.

The rich American planters and owners had used and manipulated the poor white colonists. They had hoodwinked them into believing that the War of Independence was being fought purely on ethical-moral principles. Just like they did in all their later wars. The rich were horrified to find out that the lower

classes actually believed the guff that had been spouted during the Revolutionary war and they were acting on it and organizing themselves against them. They came very close to ridding themselves of their own elite. An elite they had no use for, no liking for, and a deep hatred of. That was why the bickering rich planters formed their precious congress. The only thing that drew them together that was stronger than their hatred of each other was their fear of the rising power of the lower classes which had just been demonstrated in the abolition of all debts incurred during wartime.

Americans are not told this in history books. They are not told that only reason the rich colonial millionaires organized a Continental Congress; was to make sure that the mob, the majority; the common citizen; never got an even break again. They centralized themselves as fast as they could; by copying all the worst European models possible. Just so they could amass enough power and wealth to oppress and tyrannize the States and citizens, and never be threatened by a citizen uprising again. They succeeded. No majority of the American population has ever *successfully* marched on its own capitals to force any change upon the rich and powerful.

Washington got what he wanted from the war: a rich plantation and social acclaim and the highest social status as 'father' of the newborn Nation. He became the wealthiest landowner in America. He had already had a taste of dealing with the bureaucrats in the government. He wanted no part of them. So for the admirable, self-denial of refusing to be crowned King, he was admired even more. For the admirable fact that his level of corruption was only the dream of all greedy planters… becoming the richest most famous man in the Colonies… and him 'nobly' spurning the vice and addiction to Power… he was held up as a God, and admired for his ethical nobility.

Huh? Becoming a famous, revered, worshipped plantation owner *without* bearing the responsibilities of his wealth? What? This is supposed to be showing restraint and voluntary self-denial? This is avoiding all the responsibilities OF your undeserved wealth. This is not giving a shit about what your wealth does to other people. This is exactly the unethical, immoral attitude that all greedy Americans have today towards wealth. This is the American dream he created: wealth without any social-moral-ethical responsibility whatsoever! Americans are too lazy to bother with the power that comes *with* their wealth. They think that their society will naturally protect others from taking their wealth away from them; without being forced to actually do the hard work of ruling and governing and making sure that all poor people do not overstep their bounds. It was and still is the *lawlessness* of irresponsible American Greed and American wealth which attracts refugees and immigrants from all around the world to America. Wherever they are coming from, their society has made damn sure that nobody can get rich except those who are already rich. In America, there is so much money, so much freedom and lawlessness and corruption going on that hey, anyone can get rich!

This is the American Myth. This is the American Dream.

What new immigrants find out is that yes: they can make more money…that is, *if* they sell their souls to the devil of greed, if they believe in the idea that Pure Greed is not only good, it is the highest good of all Western civilization. If they work and slave for years… then some of them do get lucky. But most of them never climb out of their poverty. Most of them work their entire lives away at menial jobs, and are screwed and betrayed and robbed and cheated and lied-to, just to make sure that they fail at whatever they try to succeed at. 90% of all immigrant stories are horrible failures. The media glorifies one new immigrant who made good: and ignores the actual statistics. The actual truth of American society cannot be publicized by its own Media. The myth is more important that the actual cold hard facts. Dreams and hope are more important than facts and the hard truth.

Chapter Six A: The Beginnings of civilization

Why do you think the first National buildings of both the new European invading colonists in North America burned to the ground? Because the British Parliament…. which was rotten to the core with corruption did not burn to the ground *when it should have.* After the fire Canada's Parliament building in Montreal was re-located to another city. The same thing happened to the first United States Federal Government buildings. Why do you think America's re-located government was built in the middle of a stagnant, stinking swamp? Because it's entire culture and elite is a stagnant swamp of corruption. The Capital of America was supposed to have been Philadelphia… called The City o of Brotherly Love. That token lie could not withstand the actual culture of American greed. After the White House was burned to the ground a second time: they finally moved it to Washington.

Washington; *Washing* the *ton*s of hate and racism and slavery of America… inside a token *whitewashed* building called the Whitehouse… representing America's token, fake, whitewashed purity… When it was actually built out of the bitter hate between slaves and owners, friends and families… America was born out of hate, greed, envy, money, and the lust for an easy profit. It was born out of familial hate. Brothers, sisters, sons, daughters, mothers, fathers… all hating and killing each other and burning each others houses to the ground. History books do not tell you of this.

More Americans killed each other during the War of Independence *per capita*: than all the wars afterwards. Meaning more Americans killed *each other* per-capita… never mind killing British soldiers; than all other American Wars including the American Civil War. That is how much these original invaders hated each other's guts. The American colonists could not stand for their capital to be kept in The City of Friends. The phrase; 'Water seeks its own level.' was proven true once again… America's capital was built in the lowest, most diseased swampland on the Eastern Seaboard. It tried to wash away the rottenness of its rulers with diseased swamp water. If you want to call that a coincidence, go ahead.

Why is the NFL football team of Washington called: The Redskins? It is an example of suppressed subconscious shame. Washington was responsible for the mass genocide of all the red-skinned aboriginal tribes in America… except the 3% and these survivors are not red-skinned. The city of Washington subconsciously took on the subconscious *red-faced* shame of its genocide. The city took on the political guilt and responsibility of the mass genocide of an entire continent of people.

Washington Redskins? It makes no logical or emotional sense. Would Vicksburg call its baseball team the Ethiopians, or the Nubians? Would German cities calling their sports teams the Semites, or the Jews? Why name your sports team after a race of people you have driven into extinction? Because all of them are dead. Because you are proud of killing them all off. And also because you are ashamed of it. Both reasons apply.

It would make better sense if they called their team: the Red Necks. Because Washington politicians depend on ignorant reactionary rednecks to vote them into power. The Red Skins did not vote them into power. They do not even live in the city. They are all dead. Washington's football team is called the Redskins because of the shame of stealing an entire continent from a race of red-skinned humans, and then killing them off. It is a subconscious symbol of the suppressed subconscious red rage that all white men have who are powerful. It is a token symbol of the skinning of an entire continent blood-red… ripping its skin off. As it slowly dies. The name exists as a form of whitewashing. The name The Redskins exist as a hypocrisy. It stands as a lie. It stands as a cover-up. It stands as a sign of subconscious guilt and shame. It stands as an attempt to deny that Washington murdered and starved all the red skinned humans in America into extinction.

The dynamic of emotional denial is simple. Take on the name of your most hated enemy. Pretend that you like them instead of hate them. Pretend you admire them instead of despising them. Raise them up on a pedestal as an icon, instead of as before: when you treated them as if they were not even human. Typecast them. Turn them into figureheads, and decapitated heads on coins. Emblems. Decapitated heads on football jerseys. Representing all the red-skinned warriors that tried to kill the central powers of Washington, and hated Washington and despised it. Use the abstract symbol of their extinct heads to represent what your city and your football team stands for: warriors, killers, raiding, marauding, scalping, raping warriors. Washington Robber Barons: taking on the symbol and personality of the peoples they wiped out. This is why the football team of Washington is called the Redskins. Just as their fans… all *rooting* for them at the *end* of the stadium; are called: *hogs*… Because of all the pork, all the greed, that Washington politicians are guilty of. Because all of them deny their guilt even when they know they are guilty.

Washington's football team is called the Redskins because of the shame of stealing an entire continent from a race of red-skinned humans, and then killing them off. It is a subconscious symbol of the suppressed subconscious red rage that all white men have who are powerful. It is a token symbol of the skinning of an entire continent blood-red… ripping its skin off. As it slowly dies. The name exists as a form of whitewashing. The name The Redskins exist as a hypocrisy. It stands as a lie. It stands as a cover-up. It stands as a sign of subconscious guilt and shame. It stands as an attempt to deny that Washington murdered and starved all the red skinned humans in America into extinction.

What is the American game of football? It is two crazed teams of American athletes scrambling after an empty pigskin full of empty air… Because when you kill a pig and skin it, and eat its flesh you are empty inside: you take on the greed of that pig. Then your greed becomes a crazed scramble after inner emptiness, covered by the skin of a pig. Then possessing an empty pig skin becomes pointless. Then possessing an empty pig skin full of air becomes a meaningless ritual of greed and ownership, and the spiritual emptiness of all ownership. Then the American invention of the mass butchery of hogs, of pigs… feeding millions of Americans butchered hog parts, and clothing them in hog skins, turning the entire Nation of Americans into greedy little pigs with empty Inner Souls; now that makes sense. What other sport uses the skin of a pig for a ball? None.

Where does the game of American Football come from? It goes all the way back, 2,000 years to Rome… It comes from Ancient Roman Culture. Where the height of comedy and entertainment was one Roman fool… beating another Roman fool with an empty pigskin bladder. Only the Americans do it as teams competing against each other; not one-on-one.

When humans are in *conscious* denial of something they know is true the human subconscious always finds a way to expose the actual truth… no matter how much they may consciously try to suppress it.

Native American Warriors used to eat the hearts of their enemies. They believed it gave them the courage and valour of their opponent. The Royal Guard of Windsor: took to wearing the bearskin caps of the regiment they destroyed at the battle of Waterloo in respect for their bravery. European Nations often named a ship after the ship they defeated; in respect for how bravely it fought. They did not change the name of a ship they captured if it put up a hard fight. Even if the name was of a different language. Washington the football team: took on the name of the enemy the city of Washington killed. Did the Washington football team did take this name out of respect for the fighting valour of the red man because they fought so hard? Or did they take it as a safe racist joke. Because there is no red

skinned American native left alive that could object to it? Which of these reasons apply to why the city of Washington named its football team; The Washington Redskins? The answer is:

All of them.

Why did the British expeditionary force in World War Two cross the English Channel; returning after a failed invasion attempt. They crossed the English Channel a second time and that time they succeeded. Two thousand years before that: Julius Caesar's crossed the English Channel and returned after a failed invasion attempt. The second time he succeeded. .

Two Roman Armies setting out on two different spots… And two thousand years later, two British Armies doing the same thing, *only in reverse*. Only two thousand years being the difference. Balancing each other almost perfectly in their goals and origins… in a perfect opposition. Is that just another coincidence?

Why did the successful invasion by the allies invading France happen in Normandy? Because almost a thousand years before that: It was William of Normandy who successfully invaded England. Why was the Battle for England called the battle of Hastings? Because Alfred was too hasty. If he had taken his time returning to the West coast, and gathered more re-enforcements before he fought that battle. If the English had not been too hasty in chasing the Normans down the hill: they would never have been systematically cut off and killed. He would have won. He would have wiped the army of William of Normandy off the map and killed them to the last man. Moreover, no 7,000 ships could have been launched again against England for seven thousand years. And the entire idea of invasion forces being able to conquer any country would have died there on the spot. And thousands of other invasions called by the politically correct word: 'colonizing' would never have happened. When you look for connections in history, you can find them easily.

Look through all of civilized history, and you will find that every race, every culture, every ethnic clan or tribe or Kingdom or Nation or Empire: has at one time or another: actively tried and succeeded in committing ethnic, racial, religious, or class genocide on other people. Only those who never got powerful enough yet to do it have not yet done so from lack of opportunity. Or else they did do it, and the damning, incontrovertible evidence has been buried. What? You mean as long as your group is poor, or small and powerless: then you will be wailing victims wringing your hands? And if you get some power: overnight you will suddenly become an evil, vicious oppressor?

Look at the Jews. Persecuted without a land or an organized government of their own for thousands of years. And the instant they steal some land from the poorest beggars in the Mid-East, they suddenly become a war Nation on a permanent war economy. With a permanent warlike outlook and killing culture. Seeing all other people only as enemies, or allies. Trying to oust the Philistines, like they did three thousand years ago. The country the Jews took over was not the land of the Philistines, it is now called the land of Phalestine, er Palestine… The land of the Jewish Phallus. Immigrants from the Land of the Pharaoh.

Have the Jews learned anything from seven thousand years of persecution and oppression? The entire racial-cultural-religious unrest and foment is a living-seething cancerous center, inside the greater European-Asian continent… existing off-balance… the center closer to the West than to the East… existing as an unfair pus-filled balance-point of rotten, rotting, sacred, white ideas-mistakes-territory-power-concepts that are being focused upon this land and never healing. It is a civilized pimple

threatening to burst open at any time. The artificial States of Iraq, Iran, Jordan, Syria, Israel, Saudi Arabia, guarantee that there will never be at peace in the mid-east.

And the rationale for Israel's existence?

'Oh, gee folks… we were thrown out of every land we tried to live in, we were persecuted for thousands of years. Let's make sure this never happens to us again. And… now all the years of oppression and persecution they suffered is being finally being reversed and projected and vented. Finally the Jews have some power. And because of it they have become just as evil as the other powers who once oppressed and killed them. They still beat their chests about being victims even after they have become oppressors. Even after they have sloughed off their lower status, they still justify everything they do by typecasting themselves as victims.

Millions of people leave their own culture's ranks and thrive in other cultures as French, or Arabs, or Spaniards, or Jews, etc. But that small fact is ignored. They lost their heritage. They lost their cultural identity. They forsook their cultural roots. They changed their cultural identities. Now nobody can really tell who your true ancestors actually were by what kind of culture you have anymore. You personal family tree may be made up of all the religious cultures that once hated and feared each other. Does this mean you should hate the culture of your own ancestors? Or hate only some of them? What does any culture have to do with being human? What does anything in the past have to do with living in the present?…

What does your own culture have to do with your own personal humanity and identity as a human being?

Answer: Not a fucking thing.

Regardless of your culture, race, religion, or ethnicity… whether you are Jewish, or Chinese, or English: you can be a cold-blooded murderer, or a kind, loving person: Your culture does not have one damn thing to do with your humanity.

Yet civilized people would have you believe that if you lose your culture, you will lose your humanity. They would have you believe that your culture *is* your humanity. That humans cannot exist without culture. When the exact opposite is true. The less brainwashed you are by your own culture… the more humane you are. The highest examples of humaneness are people like Lao Tse, Buddha, Christ, Mohammed… people who refused to be brainwashed by their respective cultures and sought to live differently. All human cultures worship cultural purity and racial purity. But only for their own culture, nobody else's. They never mention any kind of humane value that might transcend their own sacred, exclusive, religion or culture, or race… except in lip service.

Look at the geographical joke of the Arab Emirates: their boundaries… conveniently drawn around huge oil reserves. Is this how to identify ethnic identity? As the owner of a certain oil reserve? The Arabs could not fight for land anymore because that land had already been destroyed and turned into a desert by their ancestors hundreds of thousands of years ago. So they fight over what is under the land. The land itself has been worthless and dead for thousands of years. But humans have still been squatting on it for hundreds of thousands of years. They still fight over it. Why?

People still do not understand that cultural differences are not a rational reason to fear and hate other people for the sin of not being exactly like you are. Until we manage to separate our cultural identity

from our actual human identity, we will keep on miss-taking one for the other. If it was normal for you to be treated as nothing but an irritation when you were a child, then when you are a parent, ignoring your own child's tears is normal. If you do not become critically aware of your own culture and put it in perspective by comparing it to other cultures… to other ways of raising children… you will never know if you have been culturally brainwashed to uncritically accept what your culture has sanctified as a glorified truth or principle, or value… or tradition or custom, or ritual etc… You will never know if what your culture teaches actually makes any sense at all. You will never find out how many lies your own culture has taught you to believe-in as sacred, unquestioned truths. You will never know if you are raising your own child rightly, or wrongly.

The best way to develop your own humanity; is to throw away all human cultures as worthless value-systems. And keep only what is universally humane. That way you will not waste half of your life sifting through the twisted distortions and interpretations of *any* civilized culture. Or waste your time comparing hundreds of different poisoned, corrupted cultures to each other: trying to find the few, tiny aspects in each one, which are not completely corrupted. However… if all that you are, is your culture. If you have never thought things out for yourself, or tried things for yourself. If you live all your life; conforming to what other people tell you to do. If your culture is where you originally got all of your ideas of how to feel, and how act, and how to think. Then of course: the idea of throwing away your own sacred, precious cultural identity is unthinkable. Simply because you have nothing else to replace it with.

Why? Because your cultural identity is nothing but a carbon copy. If you want to find your own individual humanity, your own, true, human identity… that means you must begin asking yourself root questions about yourself; and not copy other people. Who are you? What are you? Why are you? How? When? Where? Are you Jewish? A father? A friend? A businessman? A voter? An American? A husband? A worker? Or a human?… Or are you simply a genetic human; with a huge set of artificial civilized distinctions and differences that are mostly meaningless? What defines you? What do you believe in? What do you accept and what do you reject?

This means you must ask yourself root questions about your own culture and your own religion if you have one. That means not taking your own culture for granted. That means not assuming your culture is normal. That means not assuming your culture is good. That means not assuming your culture is right. That means not assuming your culture is more right than other cultures. That means not assuming your culture, or you, are better than other people and their culture.

Why do you accept or reject certain things? Can you make any sense of yourself? Or are your values and ideas and assumptions so irrational and conflicting that they simply do not make sense at all? If they do not fit, are you forced to laugh at all of it, as a way of deflecting the obvious irrationality? Do you use humor as a defense against logic? Against rationality? Against your own culture?

Are you forced to compartmentalize your life and your attitudes towards people because you must play a different cultural role as an employer, or businessman, or a father, or a consumer, or a Jew, or a Chinese, or a millionaire, or a customer, or a buyer, or a seller, or whatever? Until you have so many roles, that you have no inner center? Who are you? If you have no central identity that you can use to determine how you act-out each role then who are you? Are you merely an empty thing that focuses on pyramidal authorities and does whatever they tell you to do? . History does not ask these question. It does not look at human history in human terms, or ask human questions:

Chapter Six A: The Beginnings of civilization

Experiences
Comparison
Evaluation
Perspective
} equals contextual understanding

You will never develop an understanding of who you are historically, culturally, ethnically, religiously, racially, Nationally, generically, socially, individually, mentally, emotionally, sexually, etc, etc. if you split yourself up into separate abstract identities.

Why did the crew on the H.M.S. Bounty mutiny? Historians poring over the logs and records, and interviewing as many survivors as they could were all baffled by the case. During that time, its Captain Bligh was more progressively humane, smarter, and a better Sea Captain than most of the Sea Captains of his entire era. Yet his crew grew ever-more restless as time passed. During their return to England from the Pacific they finally exploded into mutiny.

One reason was dietary. Bligh substituted their bread ration with breadfruit. Then he rationed their meat intake until they grew accustomed to an almost completely vegetarian diet. It saved the sailors from starvation. However, it also raised their awareness level. They became more sensitized humans. They began to feel an instinctively resentment against the normalized brutality they had taken for granted all of their lives. They began to instinctively feel hatred for the regimentation and discipline that was supposedly necessary for any large ocean-going vessel in those days to function properly. For hundreds of years: British sailors had sailed under far harsher, brutalized conditions and never thought to mutiny. Bligh's voyage was the only ocean voyage ever taken where the sailors had stopped eating meat altogether for a long period of time.

Captain Bligh went even farther than supplanting meat with breadfruit. He replaced their daily bread with breadfruit also. In fact; breadfruit became their only staple food on their return home. And what's more, the sailors living on the islands were taught to eat it raw… *and began liking it*. The cuttings of breadfruit trees Bligh was bringing back; were a continual source of fresh fruit every day. Picked straight off the trees on board and eaten right away; the Bounty was indeed a bounteous ship. She was filled with living trees that produced fresh fruit every day.

Oh. You mean the fact that she was named the Bounty years before she ever made that fateful voyage; is in some way connected to the fact that breadfruit was bound to feed the black slaves of the West Indies and free them from bondage like Christian and his crew were freed by eating this healthier food? His entire venture although deemed scientific was actually a business venture. The only trouble was that they found that breadfruit trees were too easy to grow. The fruit did not need any processing: it was too easy to eat. *Nobody could find a way to make a profit from it.* It was only used to feed slaves so it cost the English slave owners nothing to feed them.

What is carefully hidden is the fact that Breadfruit could easily have solved the malnutrition problems of all Industrialized England. And saved other Nations the cost and bother of growing grain, harvesting it, transporting, it, and crushing it, storing it, baking it and packing, and selling it to their masses also. The possibility of millions of people never having to worry about having enough Bread to eat. would have destroyed the upper class. The only way the English upper class could justify their existence was that they were not starving for a piece of bread. The culture of poverty and starvation had to be maintained in order for the Elite to maintain their status and identity. Otherwise the lower classes could have told

them all to go to hell and all the nobles, and kings and lords would have disappeared from all human existence. Now we wouldn't want that now… would we? Solve the problem of world hunger at the expense of the three major power groups of civilization: Government, Business and Religion.

This is the hidden truth why the story of the voyage of the Bounty was so important and why it holds interest to this day. The venture was poisoned from the beginning by as simple trick. Because the breadfruit was destined expressly to be food for the lowest black slaves in West Indian plantations it became a pariah: nobody who was not a slave wanted to associate themselves with such a foul connection as eating the food of slaves

So the project was a flub. Nobody bought the breadfruit. Nobody ate it except a few slaves in the West Indies. Instead; the English World was transfixed by the unbelievable tale of an entire crew sending its captain packing off into a small craft and leaving him to fend for himself in the middle of the Pacific Ocean. The voyage of the Bounty to the Pacific Islands was already unorthodox in the small amount if meat they ate. But the long stay on those islands acclimated the sailors to eating fresh food, instead of processed preserved food. During their return voyage their diet consisted of almost 100% fresh fruit every day. They drank less water. They needed less salt. They didn't even miss the ruined pork that had been rotting inside the ship for over a year. The crew itself even complained about Bligh not feeding them properly. They became too healthy. They had too much energy. They became used to being treated too nicely by the Islanders. They became too human…. Now we can't have that, can we?

After the crew Mutinied and stole the entire ship, they knew they would be hunted down to the ends of the Earth for their unforgivable sin of defying the power of a British naval sea captain. The mutineers searched for an island where they thought the British Navy would never find them. Fifteen years later: a ship chanced upon that island. Where only some survivors and their children had managed to survive. They had gone back to a full meat diet. And as a result of killing animals, and eating meat: they had experienced more strife and hate and killing in their own tiny human community than if they had lived in a huge city full of lawless violence and crime… Because they couldn't get away from each other… they could not conveniently avoid, or deflect, or run away from their actual disagreements, their actual hatreds, and their actual violent behaviour. They could not get escape their own upbringings. They could not get away from the past. They couldn't get away with anything. The huge culture clash of female Pacific Islanders, and English men in itself was a rotten mess

That island still exists today. It is called Pitcairn Island. It was discovered by an English sea captain named Pitcairn. That English energy drew Christian to the only island in that area that had been formerly visited and explored by another Englishman before him. It was the energy of the English to admire the beauty of unspoiled Nature, while at the same time thinking of ways to despoil it. It was the same energy of the human urge to despoil their first paradise. The same dynamic of the first Biblical human to despoil his own family with greed and envy. Because Christian was envious of Bligh. It was the energy-dynamic of the stone *Cairns* of the Scot highlanders and the *Pitts* of the English lowlanders… re-played all over again. An Island that pitted Cain against Able in a religious hate that exists still on that island to this day. Turning their own undespoiled Paradise of pure Nature: into a Human hell. But where was Able? The most able-bodied English seaman ever to have sailed the seven seas. He was on the other side of the world: standing to be judged in a court martial for the sin of losing his ship because the civilized concept of abstract ownership is more sacred than any life.

The human subconscious reversed the meanings of the original Cain and Abel. Instead of Cain standing trial and finding excuses to get away with his crimes: it was Abel, the most able-bodied seaman in the

English Navy who was forced to make excuses for the mismanagement of his ship and his enterprise. The meaning of the name of the island was fulfilled: it became both a Pit, *and* a Cairn. A hole dug to hide in. And a bunch of rocks piled up to serve as a beacon of independence and freedom.

The root intention of the voyage was both inhuman and scientific. The root motive was for rich English lords, owners of slaves to accumulate as much wealth as possible by feeding their slaves as cheaply as possible. It ended in that ship being lost in the pit of the Pacific Ocean. It is a story of misdirected good intentions: poisoned by the past history of the entire human race. One brother being idolized in England, while the other hid in the deepest ocean-hole ever dug on an island that stood out from the sea like a stone cairn with sides so steep and hostile, no landing had been attempted. A merging of biblical myths. The Christian as the criminal and the Able-bodied English sea captain who was almost killed as the hero. Without anyone being murdered… *unlike* the biblical myths of Jesus and Cain and Abel. Christian did not kill Bligh though he could have. He simply ostracized him from his own ship. And for that crime, he himself was ostracized from the entire British Empire, which at that time was nearly half of the civilized world.

If Captain Bligh been a better captain, and a better leader of men, and a better human: he might have changed the course of human history and found a way to feed the multitudes of poor cheaply at no cost. If Christian had been a better seaman, and a better human being: there would have been no mutiny in the first place. What if Christian had not brought pigs and domesticated animals onto Pitcairn Island? What if they had become vegetarians? Then they would have been the first healthy vegetarian community ever to succeed *without being corrupted by an outer civilization.* Then there would have been the first social experiment to prove that humans can indeed change how they live and thrive, and become healthier. This is only a tiny glimpse of what history hides and covers up; all the missed possibilities which were sabotaged, all the good intentions gone astray. History never speaks of them, but they exist in the hearts of well-intentioned honest people

What do history books write about? They write about winning battles. Like the great victory of the English over Napoleon at the battle of Waterloo.

But they do not write about what happened after the battle the battle of Waterloo.

They do not write about the 300,000 unpaid English soldiers after that victory, returning from that battle to a bankrupt England… slowly starving to death. Or the angry starving mobs that traveled around the entire Nation, stealing food from the great estates of the Nobles. Or each estate of the Aristocratic elite; hiring militiamen in small troops to fight off the starving angry mobs from attacking and taking over their mansions.

Why did this happen? Because the rich aristocracy of England had already a past habit and practice of bilking their poor oppressed masses out of everything they ever earned by their own efforts. Because the robbing of the poor by the rich was not only perfectly legal. It was a sanctified, legal custom and tradition: which they had been practicing for years. Because the custom of the rich robbing the poor and starving them into submission was *normal.* Because the property of the rich was more sacred to the elite of England than its own starving people. The elite have always protected their own property first and to hell with living human beings. They were protecting their Sacred Right to Property And their sacred Rights of Ownership.
What surprise was it that the men who won the war went unpaid and starved to death? Queen Victoria did even worse than that: after her faithful small English Navy defeated the huge Spanish Armada, she

kept all of their ships in irons at anchor, with all of the starving sailors dying from horrible plagues and diseases refusing to allow them to come on land… Just so she wouldn't have to pay them for saving her Protestant Royal head from being beheaded, and England returned to Catholic Rule.

Do history books ever speak of such foul, filthy, unpatriotic, evil crimes committed by elite rulers and winners? They barely mention it. And only as an, er, um, unfortunate faux pas… in an otherwise illustrious, glittering parade of pomp and circumstance. History glorifies these Royal scum. Not the men who actually earned their victory for them. England did not win the battle of Waterloo. England lost it. England lost the trust and respect of all her European allies because of the shabby way she treated them after the war. England lost her economic might because of that war. England bankrupted herself because of the Napoleonic wars. Because her elite aristocracy could not stand to see an upstart Emperor rule an entire Continent better and more efficiently than the rotten Kings he had deposed.

In those days the poor and the lower classes were not as brainwashed or as politically stupid and blind as the lower classes are today. They knew when they had been had. They knew they had been robbed. They knew who the dirty thieves and Robbers were. Do history books ever study the thousands of lower class uprisings against the rich? The Duke of Wellington has been lionized into a God-Genius. Napoleon has been demonized into an evil ogre. Simply because one mass-murderer won and another mass-murderer lost. And not one mention of what the consequences were to the hundreds of millions of poor who had to pay for these obscenely expensive bloodbaths of violence.

Throughout European history the poor masses and peasants of England were treated far worse than their counterparts on the Continent ever were. The pure savagery of the rich English elite against their own poor; made the atrocities of their Continental counterparts look like a mild, enlightened benevolence. The British Empire was based upon a system of such inhuman, cruel, atrocities and enslavement: it is almost impossible to describe. The poor were used as whipping boys. They were used as sacrificial lambs. They were beaten, starved, jailed, hung, tortured, ostracized for no reason except the enjoyment of pure sadistic cruelty of their masters. The self-esteem of the British masses has still not recovered from the mass trauma of 600 years of oppression and fear. They were beaten and brainwashed into such an abject level of whining, humble subservience that they came to actually love their masters instead of hate them. That is what brainwashing does to you: it reverses your perception of the truth.

The British poor were used as a convenient slave-pool, a slave-labor pool of workers. Pressed into slavery whenever the elite needed them. They were brainwashed into unthinking obedience until they came willingly to do their duty for the rich. The British Royal Navy was created from the tradition of the rich having the God-Given Right to enslave any poor person for life…into any menial position they chose to put them into. The British custom of kidnapping children into slavery was hundreds of years old; the British Pressgang was just one aspect of this.

Sailors and boys were kidnapped by the Royal British Navy; and kidnapped and captured against their will; ripped from their homes and off the streets and from the ships, and hunted down like rats…and whisked away into slavery. Except that the British did not call it enforced slavery: their politically correct term for it was called 'being pressed into service'. The British system of slavery was a systematic terrorization of the masses, no less random or inhumane than the terror of Stalin's reign over millions who were whisked away in the middle of the night without question never to be seen again. Stalin did this to his masses by the millions. The only difference between how the English treated their poor and how Stalin treated his subjects is that they Stalin did not 'press them into service'. He just put them into slave camps where they were worked and starved to death. England's elite did this to their

poor hundreds of years earlier than Stalin. The culture of Victoria's England was different. she did not pretend to be the Mother of her country as Stalin pretended to be the Father of his country. Stalin's poor masses were fed the pap that they were actually being looked after by the State. The concept of looking after the poor masses of England did not exist in Victoria's time. It was *normal* for armed gangs to kidnap poor men and boys into a lifelong servitude into the Royal Navy. It was *normal*. It was normal for most of these British sailors to die before ever being released from their maritime slavery. 70% of all the sailors in the Royal navy were killed, or died from wounds in one year alone during their war against the Spanish navies.

The Poor of England were *pressed* into these new industrial factories. They were taken away from their comfy country cottages just as brutally and efficiently as Stalin pressed millions of Russian poor into his Gulag death-labor camps and collective work camps and collective work prisons called kolhkozes. The English peasants were herded into cattle cars like beef on the hoof. This is another obscene lie modern history books spout…the virtue of these new industrial railroads serving as cheap mass transportation for the poor. That is total bullshit. The railroads were built by rich Robber Barons to get rich quicker.

The actual industrialization of England. The actual mass *pressing* of millions of poor into factory wage-slavery by the rich Robber Barons. Came from the English obscene Tradition of regarding it as normal for their government to press any able-bodied poor male into slavery *for life:* into their vaunted, obscene slave-system of a Navy. The actual mass transportation of millions of poor against their will from the countryside, into the industrial factories has been completely glossed over and whitewashed by historians and history books.

What was the cultural legacy of British ships enslaving their own poor for hundreds of years in ships? The shipping of undesirables, religious dissidents, convicts, and the lowest, poorest most oppressed of its masses out of England to its colonies. Imitating the Dutch in their shipping of bond-servants and slaves to New York and finally, the shipping of slaves from Africa to America.

Were all an evolution of the same thing; elite *greed.*

Then the people in London were so packed tightly together, the rich rubbed elbows with the poor. They walked on the same streets as the poor. They ate at the same inns. The poor had their heroes like Dick Turpin. The rich had their constables and regiments and police. And left the poor to rot. *Except…* if the poor tried to rob them. Then the hue and cry was raised: and the highway robbers were hunted down and shot and hung. But mostly: the highwaymen who robbed the rich got away because the poor aided them and abetted them and warned them. Which you will never find in any history book.

The War against the Spanish Armada bankrupted the British government by increasing their National debt fivefold. It was the worst National bankruptcy in modern history. The English poor did not rise up against this system of slavery because they were being brainwashed just as the masses of Rome had been brainwashed… into being proud of being a member of an Empire. They were so proud of their Imperial power: that they whitewashed their own slavery into the famous song: 'Britannia'.

'Rule Britannia!
Britannia rules the waves!
English never, never, never will be Sla-a-a-aves!'
Germans sang proudly of their love for their Fatherland and their leader: Hitler. Today: modern imbeciles gape and puzzle over how the Germans of the 19th Century could be so blind to their own

oppression as to worship their beloved, powerful leaders. When they do the very same thing themselves. The English elite have been brainwashing their own masses for 1,000 years into worshiping and loving their oppressors and masters and did it much better than most. The only difference is that their oppressors were winners, not losers. It took hundred of years but they finally did it…in England, Royalty is supposed to be loved and respected and revered and admired. Not hated and despised.

The Industrial Revolution sparked the idea of using the *entire* population of English lower class as not only a slave-pool for their navy and army… but as wage slaves for the rich industrial robber barons to get richer… by building death camps called factories and factory towns: and manning them with poor kidnapped peasants. The villagers of England were *pressed* into these factories, herded into cattle cars and taken away without explanation or reason. Why? Because they were owned as a population, as a part of the property which the aristocrats owned. They were taken away from their country cottages en masse; just as brutally and efficiently as Stalin pressed millions of Russian poor into his Gulag death-labour camps. The English peasants were herded into railroad cars like cattle on the hoof. The first railroads were used for transporting of English peasants from the countryside to factories to work as slaves, and transporting raw resources into the factories to make England's Industrial Robber Barons richer. The mass transportation of millions of poor against their will from the countryside, into the industrial factories has been completely glossed over and whitewashed by historians and history books. The practice of forcing… *pressing* millions of poor into factory wage-slavery by the rich Robber Barons came from the English obscene tradition of regarding it as normal for people to be owned lock stock and barrel by aristocratic landowners. They owned entire villages, and towns *and everybody in them*. Their government's practice of 'pressing' any able-bodied poor male into slavery *for life:* into their vaunted, obscene slave-system of a Navy was just one visible example of how the masses were used by the English aristocracy by calling involuntary slavery by another politically correct term. The press gangs were slavers: hunting down free people to force them into slavery. What was really obscene about this mass indoctrination was they used the slaves they had brainwashed into willingly enslaving other poor people of their own class. It was by this betrayal of their own humanity and freedom and self-respect that the lower classes of England degraded themselves into becoming running dogs for the English Royal Crown… and then later, as running dogs of western imperial capitalism. When the lower class aids and abets the upper class in their own oppression: this exposes the level of brainwashing which their civilized culture has risen to… or rather more correctly; the level of stupidity to which the lower classes have lowered themselves to.

What was the cultural legacy of British ships enslaving their own poor for hundreds of years in ships? The shipping of undesirables, religious dissidents, convicts, and the lowest, poorest most oppressed of its masses *out* of England to its colonies. Imitating the Dutch in their shipping of bond-servants to New York, and finally: the shipping of African slaves to the West Indies and America. British ship-culture; was a culture of sadistic cruelty and slavery for hundreds of years. The British Empire exported the culture of sadism and slavery everywhere its ships went. One of those places was America. One of the results of this ship-culture was the culture of sadism and slavery imported into America. In the 1400's. 1500's. 1600's. 1700's. 1800's. The English culture of: Raiding. Robbing. Smuggling Stealing. Piracy. Trade.

Were all an evolution of the same thing; elite *greed, slowly trickling down to the lower classes. The trickle-down theory of corruption, tricking the lower classes into copying the worst practices of the upper class. The trickle-down theory is a trick… get it?*
During the last heyday of English Piracy: Captain Kidd was finally brought to justice as an outlaw privateer gone turned pirate. What was he hung for? For accidentally killing a mutinous seaman by

hitting him over the head with a bucket. Why were none of his other crimes ever proven? Because this would have inadvertently revealed how all the richest gentry and authorities of the English seacoast were guilty as sin of profiting from his crimes, and how they all helped him, and how they aided him and abetted him, and bought from him and sold to him. *And profited by him.* This is just one example of how tightly all English piracy, smuggling, murder, rape, stealing, raiding, robbing, and trade was woven together *and covered up*. All the damning evidence found written in the logs of Captain Kidd, and the logs of the captured ships he took: *were never used in evidence against him.* Because the richest of the English Aristocracy were also named in those logs as accessories to his piracy. He was not convicted for his piracy. Nobody notices that.

The culture of English greed and hate and hypocrisy was more obviously corrupt in those simpler times. It stank more odiously. The poor hated the rich more honestly. The rich hated the poor more openly. The entire fucking structure of civilized institutions of England were set up by the rich to stay rich, to rob the poor, and to get richer. All the hallowed institutions history books laud and worship and sanctify as pillars of English Culture, and English Tradition, and English greatness, and English Excellency, and English Goodness: were stinking, rotten, evil inventions created by the rich.

Read what the rich actually did to the poor for the past 12,000 years. Then look around you, and see what is happening today. Is anything any different? Human society corrupts truth very easily, by sanctifying two convenient hypocrisies:

"Never speak ill of anyone while they are still alive",

And:

'Never speak ill of the dead.'

That about covers it.

Civilization was born from the invention of war. War was invented before civilization. War created civilization. Civilization did not create war. War was just a symptom of the human overpopulation. The sexual lust that created the insanity of civilization. Until humans realize that the original sin of the Bible is connected to their present existence, until humans realize that the overpopulation of civilization is insane: wars will never stop happening. Until humans realize that all Empires are evil: there will continue to be Empires.

All Empires are intrinsically evil. All colonization by empires is evil. We in the West have been raised to believe in the superior humanitarianism of the British Empire. The British Empire was supposed to have been more humane than other Empires. The British Empire was supposed to have been more civilized, more scientific, more humanitarian. In a few ways it was. Yet it invented the first concentration Death camps for civilians during the Boer War.

Examine the *effect* of Britain on the rest of the World as a colonial power by comparison, before-and-after. In each colony: tribe-by-tribe, nation by nation, people by people. Were any better off after they were colonized? In what way? What legacy did the *effects* of British Colonial rule leave? The white supremacist Nation of South Africa: stolen from the German Boers, and the Dutch. The white supremacist nation Rhodesia; created out of the pure greed of one man: Cecil Rhodes…, which has since descended into a black racist supremacist Nation. How many former commonwealth colonies are now wallowing today in poverty, disease and starvation because of the fact that they had all once been

colonized by the English? How many acts of genocide were they responsible for? How many more genocides did their colonizing culture spawn? These proud inventors of the first concentration camps. As their power waned in Africa and all over the world: how many colonies did they leave in the dirt of poverty and oppression? Did they leave any colony better off than they found it? The root tribal corruptions of the former English colonies have only worsened since they left.

And the British colonies in the East? The Robber Baron cities of Singapore, Shanghai, and Hong Kong; are now all bastions of super-capitalism and pure greed. They were all brainwashed into the insane slavery of worshipping the Protestant work ethic, by the lie that all upwardly mobile societies spout. Slaving away their entire lives trying to better their position. Brainwashing their children from birth into a life of pure drudgery. Their former Eastern colonies are all concentrated corruptions of strict authoritarian conformity, and rampant poverty. The less fortunate beggar colonies left behind: are all desperately scrambling to create the same desolation of Hong Kong and Singapore. The only good that came out of the British Empire; was the Nations that managed to kick them out on their asses before they were ready to leave. The ones who managed to raise their own self-esteem, by asserting their own self-worth, and independence.

What about the Americans? They almost learned their lesson. They tried to keep out of global world politics. But they were sucked into it because of their connections to Britain. They only colonized the Philippines, Panama, Costa Rica and Hawaii. Why? Because they were too busy colonizing and raping their own undeveloped Western lands. In the beginning: they did not need the natural resources of other countries for a few of their elite to become rich incredibly fast. But once the machine age made oil King… they raped every oil field in their own land as fast as they could; and then went hunting all around the world for other oil fields to rape as fast as possible. They no longer needed to attack and rape Nations. All they had to do was rape their own natural resources. They no longer needed to invade and colonize other Nations to do it. They only had to bribe their upper elite so they would let them do it. Suddenly world domination was determined by who had the most oil, who had the cheapest oil. Who could import the cheapest oil in the greatest quantities. This changed international politics. The masses of the world, the billions of dispossessed, powerless poor were left out of the equation. They were merely an annoyance to the rich countries. Ever since the end of the 2nd World War: the entire foreign policy of the United States has been based upon guaranteeing a cheap resource they could steal from other countries… oil: to be sold to them cheaper than to any other Nation on Earth.

Look at what Hitler did for Germany. He got rid of unemployment completely. No Capitalist Nation or Empire has ever done that before or since. No democracy has ever done that. He created a German folk-myth of German supremacy. And he proved that Germans were superior: by industrializing Germany faster, and better than either the English or the Americans. He proved it by the Germans working harder as a Nation, cooperating better as a single Nation; than the Americans or the other European countries.

Huh? You mean Germany actually had the highest standard of living in the world; *before* Hitler went to war?

Yes. Something that is carefully not spoken of and never admitted.

Just before the 2nd World War began: literally nobody in Germany was poor. Everybody in Germany had a decent job and a decent salary. Hitler had managed to completely get rid of poverty in Germany. No other western nation has ever done this. Which is why they still hate him so much and vilify him so

much. That is one thing modern historians do not want you to know about. That is what capitalists pooh-pooh, and smugly laugh-at, and question, and deride, and sneer at, and do not value, and spit upon.

The only reason America ever had a higher standard of living than Germany at that time; was because their standard was; a non-existent mean average between the filthy rich robber baron millionaires, and all the millions of poor destitute farmers and laborers. It was a non-existent, meaningless average that could not compare to the actual higher living standard of health, happiness and camaraderie that all Germans had at the time. America was still in the middle of its Great Depression with millions of people starving and poor, when Hitler had already completely eliminated unemployment and poverty from Germany.

After the 1st World War: the War-Indemnities Act had stripped all of Germany's financial wealth. The Germans experienced the good fortune of being poor all together *as equals.* And then enjoyed a new reborn affluence all together… *as equals…* this is the secret reason which made Germany become so powerful so quickly. The fact that Hitler lifted the entire German nation out of poverty: not just the robber barons of Germany. Not just the rich. This is the secret reason why he is so demonized today. The reason he managed to energize the entire nation was because he put the identity and status of German Socialist Nationalism *above money, above class distinctions*; creating a nations that was more egalitarian than any other in the annals of human history.

The story of how the Nazi's and Hitler came into power, how he centralized that power and kept it is interesting because it shows how all official propaganda is not only a lie but the exact opposite of the truth. For instance: the Nazi's were famous for their huge organizing skills and huge rallies where everything works like clockwork. They gave the impression of competence and organization. How the Nazi leadership actually worked behind closed doors was the exact opposite: a gang of disorganized fanatics and thugs all fighting each other to gain power. Hitler's speeches give the impression that he was constantly working for the good of the German people. The exact opposite was true. In fact, Hitler didn't rule Germany at all. He didn't have any plans, and he did not supervise or oversee anything the Nazi government did. His megalomaniac idea of ruling was like a God: Hitler would commands something to be done, and magically things would come to fruition and things were done so his visualization of Germans and Germany as the master race would be fulfilled on schedule. In actual fact, Hitler did not rule Germany. In fact after he gained power he did nothing. Once in power, Hitler slept late, got up jut before lunch, had a long leisurely lunch while reading a few newspapers, and then went for a leisurely walk in the Bavarian Alps…

How he kept power is also interesting. He pitted people against each other so they would be too busy infighting to be a danger to him. Every important position had a similar position that was so close to each other, you couldn't tell them apart. The entire Nazi government was run by people doing things they *thought* Hitler would want them to do. His slightest comment was used as a justification that it was 'Hitler's Will' that something should be done. He surrounded himself with an entourage of lackeys and sycophants who never dared to disagree with him, and if any of then did, he went into fits of rage like the spoiled child he was. The natural outcome of this total vacuum of control from the top was the worst elements in German society taking over power at every level and doing whatever they thought would gain them the approval of Der Fuehrer. The Nazi rule of Germany was the direct result of Hitler *not* ruling at all.

The other interesting thing about Hitler's racism was that it was mostly abstract; a theory. He didn't send his personal bodyguard to a concentration camp though he was of Jewish descent. He did not

persecute the many Jewish officers in the German armed forces. He never personally ordered the killing or mass murders. The other thing about his racism is that it was a matter of distance. The farther away it was: the more ruthless his policies were. His policy of the total obliteration of Russian people for his 'Liebensraum' or 'living space' for the German Nation was a purely abstract plan. He himself was a non-violent person. His demonization of the Slavic people and Jews and Bolsheviks and other groups was a political ploy: an oratorical tool. The farther away from Germany a people were, the less civilized they were considered to be, the less important they were to his holding power and the less he wanted to bother in dealing with them. People who were not of an Aryan, white, European, Viking, Teutonic background and culture were automatically regarded by him as being subhuman.

As it turned out: the people of Germany saved themselves and recovered from their Great Depression by their own hard work and willingness to help each other and their basic, simple-minded, selfless good nature. The irony was that they attributed all of the achievements to Hitler: who was actually the laziest man in Germany. The German people were taken in by one of the most skillful liars and cunning deceivers ever born. You must remember that Democracy had been foisted upon the Germans after they lost the 1st WW and the King had abdicated. Hitler promised he was the 'strong man' they were looking for to save Germany from the worst depression in modern industrial history. Actually he was the weakest little snot in Germany. All the German people were lacking was somebody to *tell* them what they should do… a moral leader, a figurehead, an iconic strongman, a king. They had known no other form of govt except authoritarian rule. The brief experiment with democracy had been an abysmal failure. Once they were told what to do, they did it… and they did it efficiently and intelligently and well. And for once, what Hitler was telling them not only made sense, but it worked. Germans set their own house in order, so everything was organized. The famous German obsession with organization and logical mathematical strictness of rules, which had been lacking in the short-lived democratic Weimar Republic was reinstated so that everything was 'ein richtig' or correct… 'right', everything in its place where it ought to be; as it had been before with the Kaiser as their national mascot and everyone in their little niches of hierarchical Prussian society. The German people quite understandably went back to a social order they were more comfortable with: autocratic despotic rule of authority from the top on down. It was all a matter of inventing the proper officialdom, the appearance of authority; the appearance of legitimacy. Once that was in place, everyone obeyed their govt as they had before the democratic chaos of splintered political factions all fighting each other, with chaos in the streets and starvation rampant; the Nazis were welcomed because *in the beginning* they put an end to all the violence, chaos and poverty. Germany gained back its own self respect and its former industrialized affluence. Hitler was hailed as the wonder boy of all Europe, he could do no wrong.; whatever Hitler told them to do they did Then Hitler told them the wrong thing…he told them to go to war and the idiots obeyed him. Just like the idiots in America obeyed Bush Jr. and FDR and Woodrow Wilson.

In actuality Hitler had no will of his own, no organized plans of his own… once in power he did nothing but watch movies and sleep in every day. Most of the evil attributed to him was not because of his wishes or his will but because of this lack of will and the wishy-washy way he unexpressed himself in vague terms, carefully saying as little as possible to hide his own incompetence and insecurities from everyone.. Hitler was an artist, a dreamer, he scribbled his dreams of empire and building huge grandiose palaces of the 3rd Reich and daydreamed, about a glorious future, while his Germany was being mismanaged and ruined by the worst scum and thugs who vied amongst each other for power. The propaganda machine of the Nazis, all the films and banners and rallies and parades and marching and singing and speeches and ranting and shouting and yelling and mass hysteria was a façade, a charade, a scam. The people of Germany did not see behind the curtain. After the shouting and yelling and mass adulation was over, Hitler went home and did nothing; he was an idle lazy artistic vegetarian

who had no interest in the practical details of ruling or governing a nation.

Hitler's decision to invade and retake Western Prussia was never intended to become a World War. His invading of France was a defensive reactive counter-strike against the French and British armies who were invading the neutrality of Belgium, in their pre-emptive attack on Germany, seeking to copy the old German WW1 Schlieffen plan *in reverse* .and take Germany by surprise before they could mount a defense. In other words: Hitler's successful counter-strike was not an offensive invasion: it was a defensive reaction to the Allies invading Belgium first on the way to invading Germany: it was a defensive reaction to the Allies offensive attack. If France and England had not begun the offensive attack on Germany: Hitler would not have moved his troops, there would have been no counter-strike, no German forces pouring into France, no conquering of France. It was the Allies who began the hostilities: not Hitler! Get this though your fucking head. If Germany and France had not mobilized their two armies and decided to attack Germany together in the SAME fucking 'illegal' 'immoral' violation of Belgian neutrality which these hypocrites had accused Germany of in WW1… there would have been no WW2, no slaughter of millions of innocent people, no atomic horror, etc.

It was the western war mongers and the entire banking guild of the western owned private banking syndicate that created the phony image of Hitler as a threat to world peace. Hitler would have gladly signed a peace agreement with England and left the British Empire in peace after his initial military successes, but Churchill did not let this happen. Instead, Rudolf Hess was imprisoned for life for his supposed 'crime' of flying to England as a personal peace envoy representing Hitler. It was only after the invasion of Poland and the conquest of France, when Hitler took over the running of the entire war himself and decided to invade Russia that he imposed his will… and that was the worst thing he could have done. His personal decision to invade Stalin's Russia was what destroyed both him and the German Nation.

His one discipline was a critique of his speech *after* giving every speech… carefully marking down exactly what had roused the crowds most, and what had not. He was a gifted rabble rouser, a speech maker, a populist: nothing more, nothing less. Beyond that, he did nothing except set everybody else at odds with each other inside the Nazi regime, creating a chaos of mismanagement that was totally hidden from the public. By setting up parallel offices and bureaus: he created the dynamic of nearly everybody in the Nazi govt fighting against everyone else. Whilst all of them were fighting for their own self-advancement by gaining his approval over that of their rivals, he could act out the egomaniacal role of infallibility; which was merely a carbon copy of the same role the Kaiser had acted out as their King. It was a strategy older than Caesar himself; divide and conquer. By doing nothing but give speeches he created the illusion that he was doing everything in his power to save Germany… and the illusion worked… That is…until he grew fed up with his generals trying to talk him out of going to war… until he began believing in his own fiction and took over personal command of the entire German armed forces; and then everything he tried to do blew up in his face.

Hitler was a cunning, skillful schemer. He was not responsible for the outbreak of anger that led to Krystal Nacht he did not plan the affair; in fact he made sure it would never happen again. The Brown shirts led by Ernst Roehm were furious at Hitler because after he gained power, he abandoned his entire plan of getting the Jews out of Germany and did an about-face and began protecting them instead of deporting them. The leaders of the SS and Goebbels and the Wehrmacht saw a chance to increase their own power by removing the brown shirts as a political and military rival by convincing Hitler they were planning a coup: which they were not. Hitler himself was not responsible for the night of the long knives; he was deceived into taking this action, but he wanted to be deceived because Roehm was a

growing too popular and becoming perceived as a rival to his popularity. Absolute dictators, absolute monarchs, absolute rulers cannot tolerate rivals of any sort. Roehm was too healthy and too simple-minded to be as corrupted as Hitler had become. If you put Roehm next to Hitler you can see they are two sides of the same Nazi moustache except for a crucial difference; *one is empty and the other is full*: Roehm's brown shirt is full, overflowing with energy and muscle, while Hitler's brown shirt is an empty sack devoid of energy. Their faces are opposites. Roehm's is full of life while Hitler's face is a flaccid empty death-mask. Roehm was not as corrupted as Hitler: his political agenda was still focused on getting the Jews out of Germany one way or another. If Roehm had not been assassinated: Roehm's single-minded fanaticism against the Jews might have won him enough power to deport the Jews out of Europe and their stranglehold on Western culture and finance and power might have been broken forever.

Hitler was responsible for invading Poland… But that was a result of 10 years of wrangling and arguing with the Polish govt over the stolen part of Western Prussia and the repatriation German people under Polish rule: it a perfectly legitimate retaking of the stolen lands of Western Prussia which the allies had taken from Germany after Germany lost the 1st World War. It was only after the Poles began slaughtering Germans in Poland on a genocidal level of mass horror and inhumanity, only after the Poles built huge concentration camps where they were starving Germans to death and working them to death and killing them and slaughtering them on a mass scale designed to systematically kill and exterminate every German man. Woman, child and baby in Poland… Only then was Hitler finally goaded into action: to save what was left of the surviving Germans still alive in Poland and rescue them from the huge concentration death camps which the Polish govt had built to house the German-speaking Poles who were arrested and taken from their homes for no reason except the mass hysteria of the entire Polish Nation rising up in universal blind hatred of German people… against a people who had never done them any wrong. Hitler was goaded into invading Poland because of the Polish racist genocidal massacring of German-speaking Polish citizens. What is astounding is that he did not massacre the Poles in retaliation even after the atrocities the Poles had committed were dug up and the mass graves exposed and documented and shown to the entire German Nation, even after the photos of murdered German children and German women and girls and innocent German citizens were discovered that showed just how bestial and monstrous and inhumane the Polish hatred and vileness had been, how the bodies of innocent Germans had been burned and slashed and tortured and butchered.

In other words: every bit of fucking war propaganda you have ever read about Hitler and Poland and how WW2 began is not only a total lie and 100% bullshit, it is the complete opposite of what actually happened: What you have swallowed and been taught is the reverse of what actually happened. It was the Poles whose national policy was one the extermination of one ethnic race, not the Germans. It was the Germans who were systematically slaughtered by the Poles: not the Jews by the Germans. It was the French and the English who started WW2 and declared war on Germany, and began the military attack, not Hitler, Hitler just reacted to their aggression

In the beginning Hitler was pro-active in re-unifying the German people into a greater Germany under the banner of National Socialism. 'A Germany for Germans' is like saying 'An America for Americans'. 'A France for the French.' There is nothing wrong with ethnic Purity. In fact it was ethnic justice he wanted; which was exactly what all the other ethnic people of Europe wanted also. In fact the moral high-ground of ethnic purity had been the ethical-moral reason why Russia had invaded Austria and Germany coming to the aid of ethnic Serbia, a Slavic nation being attacked by a huge multi-cultural racially mixed, impure Empire that was coming apart at the seams because it was rotten, corrupt and not ethnically pure.

Chapter Six A: The Beginnings of civilization

What has never been discussed is the fact that WW1 and WW2 were fought over the moral and ethical principle of Ethnic purity and ethnic national autonomy. Before WW1: Ethnic purity and Ethnic national rights was the new wave of the future: a new brave world that was systematically breaking up the huge rotten Empires and decentralizing the power and evil of civilization. The 20th century was a battle between the ancient evil of ancient Empires against the new wave of Ethnic nationalism freedom from oppression. Ancient evil won: and the spirit and intelligence of the human species went into a nosedive of brainwashed idiocy.

The idea of Ethnic purity began as the best, cleanest most rational answer to human conflict and world peace. France for the French and kick all people who aren't French out of France! Hungary for the Hungarians and kick out everyone who isn't Hungarians out of Hungary! Poland for the Poles and kick out everyone who isn't Polish! In other words: the deportation of all aliens out of every ethnic nation: back to their ethnic places of birth and origin. No more wars. No more violence. Happy people speaking the same language sharing the same culture, sharing the same songs the same dances the same customs and same traditions, the same history. The idea of *sharing* as opposed to the idea of not sharing. The idea of sharing opposed to the idea of selfishly not sharing anything with anybody. The most evil principle won. The best principle of National Socialism: an entire people, an entire Nation sharing their shared culture with each other in sacred friendship with each other was lost.

The evil that happened in the 20th century was this: It REVERSED this good idea of sharing and socialism, and now is turning the human species into a genetic abomination by labeling racial and cultural purity as 'racism' as being filled with hate, as being negative… When the opposite is true. It is the mixing of races who were never designed to mix genetically that is producing the human garbage of ugly, weak, misshapen, miserable unhealthy offspring today. Hitler's new idea of National Socialism was not only good and intelligent: it should have been implemented into every single country on Earth. The trouble with his idea was not the idea, it was the fact that he himself was a selfish vain pompous asshole, he did not share his idea with other ethnic races or nations. He did not try to spread the ideas and principles of National Socialism based upon ethnic purity to other ethnic nations. Instead, he over-reacted and began spreading the myth of Germanic superiority, and Germans as the 'master race'.. Why did he do this? It's obvious! After Germany being attacked and snubbed and treated like a nigger nation for 30 years by the entire world, after being robbed and cheated and blockaded and starved and intimidated… Germans developed the attitude of them against the whole world because the entire world was their enemy. The entire world had ganged up against them and tried to destroy Germany for 22 years the entire world had tried to destroy Germany and failed. Hitler's answer to this worldwide propaganda was to fight it with the opposite propaganda. Instead of Germans being the worst: he told them they were the best! He told them they were better than the whole world!

What do you think the basic Hebrew myth is? It is the myth that the Jews are better than everyone else! Why? Because the whole world has been telling them for 3,000 fucking years that they are the worst: and they don't want to listen to the fucking truth.

The same basic myth applied to the Germans: they were the worst obedient robotic idiots in Europe, but they were also the most honest, decent simple-minded healthiest race of fools in Europe. Just as the Jews were the most culturally poisoned race on earth: but genetically they also were potentially the most intelligent people in the world. Each myth full of bullshit had a tiny seed of truth in it.
So what happened when Hitler restored the German economy and everyone was employed and nobody was poor and nobody was starving anymore? The happy German people *forgot all about the past* and just had fun living. They were so happy, there were flowers everywhere, singing was heard everywhere,

happy healthy children were everywhere in clean clothes with bright shining happy faces, all the towns and villages sparkled with health and cleanliness; everything was spic and span. There was no ugliness, no sickness, no evil, no hate, Germany had been cleansed of corruption…that is… *except the center of German power. Except for the Nazi Regime. Except for Hitler… There, Hitler sat and brooded over the past and wanted justice, revenge for all the mistreatment and injustice done to Germany since it had lost the Great War. Hitler was aware of the huge international forces that were gathering against everything he was trying to do and everything he stood for.*

There was an insane disconnect between Adolph Hitler and the German people and an insane hysteria, a mass appeal, a mass love which was not sane or rational. The disconnect was whatever Hitler decided and declaimed had nothing to do with the German people. The German nation was not involved in the national policy and decisions of their govt. The German people were not involved in any decision making process. They were told what to do and that was that.

The other side of this schizoid aberration was that Hitler's speeches were so in tune with what the German people felt and thought, it was as if he was only speaking and saying what all of them thought and felt. Hitler's act was fairly simple: he posed as the greatest German patriot of all, the greatest most selfless, most brutally honest, humble servant of the Fatherland and the Germanic culture and heritage. Nobody dared challenge or question Hitler's patriotism. But it was a total act. Pure propaganda theater. His somber appearance to the shouting crowd in the window is the exact same stupid propaganda trick that the Catholic Pope of Rome used for 100's of fucking years.

As a pendulum-swing, a reaction to Germany and Germans being unfairly treated as an inferior race by the whole world for 20 years: Hitler's claiming the Germans were a superior race was not only natural it was justified. After 23 years of the whole world trying to bring Germany to its knees: the Germans had triumphed against all adversity; they were happier, healthier, more intelligent, better educated and what's more… *more humane and more decent and more generous and more hospitable and more gregarious a people than any other ethnic nation on earth*

The only trouble was they obeyed authority more unquestioningly, they worshipped military strength more unquestioningly, they were a more military culture who worshipped, idolized and obeyed military authority figures more unquestioningly than any other nation also. The basic fucking reason Hitler and the Nazis became popular and gained power was simple: they wore military uniforms all the time. Non-military cultures look at this and can't understand how this posturing fake in a military uniform that didn't even fit him ever became popular. Put on a military uniform and strut around: and shout orders and commands and the German people instantly fall into line and goose stepped their way into oblivion? Yes and no. They were cajoled and pushed and prodded and threatened by so many huge forces, factors; they were faced with so many dangers, problems, catastrophes, they went through so many shocks, collapses, swings, turns and twists of fate in so short a time, no human who did not live through that time can ever fully understand why it happened, nobody who didn't live in Germany in the 30's and 40's will ever be able to fully understand why it happened and how it happened. The threat of Stain's Bolshevik genocidal horror; the butchering slaughtering of millions of innocent Russians right next door to Germany, had been going on ever since WW1. How would you feel if your nation is located right next to the greatest mass murderer in history who has the largest land army of over 2 million men and has been murdering, torturing, executing, sending to death camps, starving and butchering his own people for over 10 years… *and you have no national army or air force or navy to protect you from invasion and extermination?* That single fact alone cannot 'empathized' or accounted for or understood by anyone who wasn't German and didn't live *in* Germany during the 1930's and 40's.

The only trouble was that the propaganda of German nationalism included Hitler's *supremacist* racist ideology of being a master race and his megalomania of Germany ruling the whole world for 1,000 years, which was total nonsense.

Here is the fucking moral and ethical sticking point: which has been fucking buried and never discussed openly by anyone since the first idea of ethnic socialism became a reason for nation building. If you were a Frenchman: wouldn't you want to live with other Frenchmen instead of Lebanese or Algerians or people whom you have nothing in common with and do not even speak their language? Racial and ethnic purity is only plain common sense! Living with your own people and not invading the land of other ethnic cultures is just plain fucking common sense!

The point is that the hypocrisy and lie of racial and ethnic 'tolerance' is 100% bullshit. Different ethnic Cultures and races do NOT get along with each other and will NEVER get along with each other and will NEVER tolerate each other. The only thing they fucking do is refuse to have anything to do with each other. The ONLY fucking reason there are interracial; marriages and mixing of ethnic people is not because ethnic people 'tolerate' other people who don't have the same religious beliefs and the same ethnic background and have the same skin color and speak the same language and live in the same region etc…

The reason any interracial tolerance exists at all is because of a universal culture even older and deeper than ethnic civilized cultures and that is of the universal culture of upward mobility: the universal culture of social climbing: of tree-climbing apes trying to climb up into higher family trees. It is because lower class cultures always seek to climb up and marry into higher class cultures. The highest ethnic cultural *upward mobility* dream-fantasy of the black-brown cultures has been to 'marry-UP into the highest-class white culture possible because for over 2 centuries: white culture has been defined and perceived as the highest culture most evolved, most sophisticated most modern culture in the world.

Interracial mixing and marriages is happening also because the new, worst, most corrupt culture of Western consumer capitalism is now perceived as the most dominant global culture in the world and is being copied by 7 billion fucking idiots. The *Jewish* invention of western consumer capitalism sold by Jews, and spread by Jewish media has wiped out and replaced the values ideals, principles customs. traditions, habits, etc. of older cultures with the negative evil values of *consumer* selfishness, *consumer* greed, *consumer* hypocrisy, *consumer* paranoia, *consumer* insularity, *consumer* stupidity, mass *consumer* snobbery, mass *consumer* paranoia, mass *consumer* conformity, etc, etc ad-nausea-vomit-puke.

Basically the fact is: you are a consumer first and a Hindu second. You are a wage slave first and a Chinese second. You are a buyer and a seller first and a Christian second. You are an addict: a lover of money first and a father second. All the ancient cultural identities and values are now secondary to the primary cultural practices and principles of consumer capitalism. All of the old cultures have faded and are disappearing.

Capitalist consumer culture has destroyed all the organic ethnic cultures which existed before WW1. All the ethic cultures which had the *potential* of becoming creatively unique by natural flowering of each ethnic race cooperating and not competing and cleansing itself of all impurities: has been poisoned, and the Jewish propaganda of lies has portrayed racial ethnic purists as evil: when it is the filthy Jewish Talmudic Zionists who are the actual haters and racists.

Chapter Six A: The Beginnings of civilization

Humans are not designed to fuck other humans living on the other fucking side of the fucking planet; they are designed to fuck their next-door neighbors. Racial inbreeding is only unhealthy on a local familial tribal level of incest that does not mix with its neighbors on a friendly basis. The idea of racial; mixing on a global scale is now being proven as a genetic disaster. The billions of babies now being born are ugly, weak, malformed, diseased, and scarcely able to breathe or walk under their own power. In the next 25-50 years: there will be a huge extinction of these genetic undesirables and good riddance to them. No industrial hospital culture or medical industry of hospitalization will ever succeed in keeping the sickest, most genetically warped and poisoned of the human species from dying out and going extinct.

What has happened since WW1 and the destruction and poisoning of the idea of ethnic national autonomy and racial ethnic purity as the natural birthright of every human on earth… is not only the reversal of this basic budding idea of national socialism spreading and the poison of interracial nations poisoned by languages and cultures which simply do not mix destroying their ethnic culture … but the mockery of this ideal has been twisted into an abomination of the complete reversal of the pure ideal it once was.

Now! The only nation which practices ethnic purity is practicing it out of hate not out of love The only racist nation on earth which does not allow any immigration of aliens and is trying to ethnically cleanse itself of all aliens is the criminal illegal state of Israel. The result has been the complete filthying of the ideal of ethnic culture and beauty and justice and cooperation and closeness and harmony which Hitler had tried to achieve by non-violent deportation.. Israel has become the cesspool of the worst, most evil, diseased Jewish criminal scum on earth. Israel has become the capital of criminal mafias, Jewish gangsters organized on a global scale of power wealth and corruption. Israel is now importing and selectively accepting only the most evil Jewish Zionist scum on earth. Israel is now becoming the opposite of the ideal of German ethnic purity: it has become a 'special' nation. Protected by the most powerful nation on earth: coddled by the USA. Until it has become the ultimate pimple of civilized pus: the most poisoned the most corrupted culture on Earth, the most evil place on Earth. Because Israel is the negative abomination of the positive ideal of Hitler's National Socialism and goal of racial purity. Instead of an ethnic race of clean happy healthy loving kind beautiful German children: there is now Israel is the place of the ugliest most foul *Jewish* criminal gangsters, racketeers, sexual perverts, white slavers… Every known criminal activity and perversion every financial swindle every financial con every possible abomination of inhumanity has been and <u>is</u> being concentrated into the smallest most powerful, most evil nation on earth.

The *original good* principle of building nations based upon ethnicity: racial and cultural purity is not racism and is not based upon hate. The principle of France for the French, America for the Americans, China for the Chinese, India for the Hindus, Pakistan for the Muslims… is based on the non-violent model of *cooperation being better than competition* and conflict. When races do not mix interracially, when cultures do not mix: then they have only two possible outcomes: they either become better, healthier, stronger, more intelligent: or else they rot and die and go extinct due to their own *intrinsic* cultural values and principles and genetic base.

Meaning: if Hindus cannot get along with other Hindus: then let the fuckers kill each other off and good riddance to the whole fucking bunch. If Frenchmen cannot get along with other Frenchmen: let the fuckers kill each other off and good riddance to the whole fucking bunch of them. Meaning: whatever personal ethnic cultural conflicts exist in ethnic nations: let them work out their own fucking problems and keep your fucking nose out of their business because you don't have the faintest fucking clue what

they are fighting about and you have no fucking clue about which side is right and which side is wrong.

In other words: no more global policemen, no more international intervention, no more centralized world power and wealth No more world wars. No more Empires. Decentralize the entire fucking human population into intelligently localized ethnic areas and cultures and allow small regional conflicts to work themselves out organically:, but no more insane world wars!

In other words: this basic idea of Hitler's National Socialism, which is basically a good idea: the idea and principle of national socialism had a huge potential for growth, it could have spread all over the world… and if Hitler's attempts to demilitarize and disarm the industrialized west had succeeded, his idea could have spread all over the world. The end result of Hitler's proposition of global non-violence on an international scale of disarmament: was the whole world laughing at him and ignoring him and continuing the international arms race of manufacturing more weapons of mass destruction. Hitler was the first human being to propose this idea: This fact has been glossed over as not important… while all the other assholes who came later: all the hypocrites who spout Hitler's original ideal solution but don't mean what they say are extolled as humanitarians while Hitler is tarred as a monster: Exposes how full of shit and how one-sided and prejudiced the Jewish media is against this one man. The fact is, Hitler's idea of National Socialism could have worked for not only Germany… it could have worked for the whole world!

The whole idea of allowing each ethnic race to work out its own conflicts and problems *did* work. How? Why?... Because as a punishment and discrimination and revenge for WW1, for a brief period of time from 1918 to 1945: Germany was financially culturally and physically isolated and ostracized from the rest of the world. Up until Germany broke out of its enforced national isolation: Germany had gone through many hardships and had come out of it stronger and healthier BECAUSE it suffered through hardship, *while the rest of the world did not*. Germany was forced to face the ultimate question of ethnic national survival: *cooperate or die.* Compete against each other and you will die: cooperate and you will live. Life or Death. Germans chose to cooperate with each other on a national scale out of ethnic necessity. In doing so, they won and for a few brief years: flourished… until Hitler and the Jews of the world plotted to bring Germany down in a second World War..

If Hitler's National Socialism had been adopted by every ethnic population in the world, the result would have been this:

The racist intolerant haters and killers and thugs and criminals and hate mongers would have gone extinct by killing each other off until they were all dead… while the cooperating gentle non-violent non-hating loving people would have survived by not killing each other, and flourished by helping each other instead of competing against each other.

In other words: each ethnic national society would have been forced to evolve or de-volve based upon its own *intrinsic* virtues and vices, its own strengths and weaknesses: forced to either progress or regress: forced to advance or retreat, die or live. Each ethnic nation would not have the luxury of repeating its mistakes over and over and getting away with it. The Law of the fittest would weed out the sickest and weakest: and only the most intelligent and healthy of each ethnic culture would survive and prevail. *And what is even more important: any ethnic race that is genetically-culturally-historically evil and negative would kill itself off and go totally extinct.*

If Hitler had succeeded in deporting all Jews out of Europe into the island state of Madagascar they

would have killed each other off and gone extinct. Why would they have done this? Because the Jewish race and culture are a parasitical culture that is designed to prey upon the rest of the human species like a bloodsucker on a fish or a lamprey on a sturgeon… Without any host to latch onto and suck dry: they would have been forced to latch onto each other and sucked each other dry and destroyed each other into oblivion: and the whole world would have watched this horror in fascinated revulsion as the true hidden madness of what is buried inside Jewish culture and bodies comes out and is exposed naked in its dying last screaming insane blind hatred of all Life and all Beauty and all Love.

This was the actual reason the Jewish Zionists declared war on Hitler and Germany because Hitler tried to deport all of them to the Isle of Madagascar. This is the entire hidden principle of Ethnic purity which is a clean and GOOD ideal which has been reversed now into the global filthy idea of international racial 'tolerance' which is not toleration at all: it is a filthy dirtying of every ethnic race on earth . It is a systemic way of the BEST cleanest humans being dirtied by the filthiest most diseased human scum on earth. WW1 and WW2 was orchestrated by international Jewry; it was fought to destroy and poison all ethnic racial purity and ethnic national autonomy in the world *except their own filthy race of Zionist criminal gangsters.*

The moral, ethical, and philosophical point which has never been made and has been buried under mountains of Jewish lies and propaganda shit is this: Hitler's ideal and principle and system of human society defined as National Socialism had only one flaw in it: 'the master race'. Take away this one flaw from Hitler's National Socialism, and National Socialism fits every nation on Earth and works just as well as it worked in Germany before the Jews manipulated the World into going to war against Germany and doing their fighting for them.

Just like all the other intelligent *dangerous* budding ideals and ideas of the 19th century which were poisoned and corrupted and twisted and reversed; the idea and ideal of National Socialism is so powerfully positive and *dangerously capable of overturning the evils of the status quo;* it is not allowed to even exist as a political party and is not tolerated anywhere in the civilized world today.

The fact of the matter and the point of WW2 and Hitler is this: The Basic idea of National Socialism is good and it works. Hitler proved it works. But the corruption of national socialism, turning ethnic nations into military dictatorships where one billionaire dictator 'nationalizes' the nation's entire economy and industry and absconds with the entire profits of that nation! That is not fucking national socialism! That is corrupt capitalist dictators stealing the national wealth from millions of poor people. Yet the fucking Jewish Capitalist media and press *labels* these corrupt capitalist pigs as being national socialists just because they are use the fucking *label* of national socialism to steal their nation dry! That is like the Bolsheviks calling themselves communists: when it was they who destroyed all the communes and communal villages of Russia.

The point is this: the conventional western Jewish media propaganda shit crap of portraying Hitler's National Socialism as the most evil social system ever invented is a total propaganda lie. Take away the Nazi myth of the 'master race' from National Socialism, take away the military shit and the military uniforms and the mass hysteria and the Hitler cult: and the basic principles of National Socialism are the sanest most reasonable principles of nation building ever evolved by man. In fact National Socialism is the only intelligent way to live as peacefully possible. The utopian idiotic crap of am 100% non-violent world where there is no disagreement and no conflict and no war and no violence is a bullshit fantasy of slaves terrified of their master's brutality.

The fucking point is this: people who are brainwashed do not know how to separate the wheat from the chaff; they don't know how to take the best and leave the rest. Unintelligent people do not know how to sift out the crap and keep the good stuff. Throwing away the principles and idea of National Socialism just because Hitler was a pompous idiot who wore military uniforms that didn't fit him and made him look ridiculous is a superficial knee-jerk reaction of jerks who don't and can't think logically and critically and intelligently.

The fact that Hitler was an anti-Semite was also nothing special. Much of the world was anti-Semitic at that time; especially Europe. Even America and England refused asylum to displaced Jews after the war was over because their foreign policies had been anti-Semitic both before and during the war. Hitler's anti-Semitism was far more intelligent and specific; He singled out the international Jewish bankers, and the sects of Judaism that worship money and the Bolshevik thugs who called themselves communists but were actually not communists at all. He singled out the larcenous Jewish culture of greed and avarice as being evil and he was entirely correct. At first it was a political ploy to gain power, then once in power, suddenly *and inexplicably*… all his anti-Jewish rhetoric disappeared from his speeches.

Hitler saw correctly how insidious many aspects of Jewish culture is, and saw how cunningly it could successfully invade and corrupt other cultures and take them over. All the insights of his book 'Main Kampf' have been proven to be right. Since the writing of his book; Jewish culture has invaded and *insidiously, cunningly* taken over the western world, and the heart, the core of this cultural evil are now the Jewish banking institutions of Wall Street and London and the Jewish owned mass media.

Conventional history books fail to mention that the nation of Poland was an artificial nation which had only been created after WW1 by the Versailles treaty. Poland in Hitler's eyes, had no right to the lands of western Prussia… nor did the other artificially created nation states have any right to exist which the treaty of Versailles had created; like Czechoslovakia… which by all common sense should have been two nations: one the Czechs, and the other the Slovaks. This is what happens when political power mongers gain control of empires and join together in a secret cabal behind closed doors and begin slicing up the world according to their own personal agendas and drawing abstract lines on maps and acting as if the world is their own personal pie to be sliced up and divvied-up between them.

All the conventional rationalizations and justifications why England and France went to war against Germany are based upon the unquestioned sacredness of the Versailles treaty; *when at the same time: all historians agree that it was the corrupt politics and policies and the insane re-drawing of national boundaries of the Versailles Treaty that were the root cause of WW2*.

You can't have it both ways you fucking two-faced hypocrites. Either the Versailles treaty was a flawed unfair treaty, in which case it was not sacred and Hitler had every right to break it and retake the stolen lands of West Prussia and the corridor to the sea and the port of Danzig and England had no fucking business declaring war on Germany… or the treaty of Versailles was a sacred document which was both right and just and dealt with the winners and the losers of WW1 fairly and justly. Which is total bullshit. But that is precisely the moral and ethical basis upon which England and France justified and rationalized their declaring war upon Germany.

What most people completely miss is that it was France and England who *instigated* WW2; not Germany. It was France and England who declared war… not Germany. It was France and England who *started* the war: not Germany. The reason Hitler retook the stolen lands taken away by the

Versailles treaty was because he did not believe that England or France would declare war, when he was only reclaiming the land of Germanic people stolen from Germany by the Versailles Treaty. It is a little trick of the Allied propaganda: calling western Prussia 'Poland', and giving that as the reason France and England declared war on Germany. The fact that Hitler reclaimed a little bit more than had been stolen from Germany is a moot point. He had done as much with Czechoslovakia, and nothing had happened. Hitler did not take all of Poland for himself. He could have, but he didn't. He just took the western half which had been under Prussia's rule for centuries before WW1.. He let Russia have the other half. A very generous agreement. The point is: Russia had no quarrel with that; so why did the other two members of the Triple entente become so enraged as to declare war on Germany and not on Russia? Russia was just as guilty of invading Poland as Germany was, so why didn't France and England declare war on Stalin's USSR? The list of hypocrisies and bullshit rationalizations and propaganda bullshit spewed by the western mass media trying to claim and explain and prove that the Allies were in the 'right' and Germany and Hitler was in the 'wrong' is easily exposed and debunked.

Hitler had just broken up their artificial alliance into shreds. Russia now had a nonaggression pact with Germany. The theory of encirclement which had been the entire rationale for this alliance was gone. Hitler had stolen a march on England and France and made sure Russia would not declare war on Germany. Yet the blustering asses in France and England still insisted on declaring war on Germany. And so again… it took the combined resources and manpower of the western nations *and* the resources and manpower of Asia to defeat one small central European Nation. The most unfair battle of David vs. Goliath ever orchestrated and played out… propagandized as the only 'just' war of that century with Goliath cast as the good guy and David as the 'bad guy'. The whole industrialized world against one small nation with a population of less than 70 million… You call that history? Vomit. Puke.

As long as Hitler gave speeches and did nothing else, everything went swimmingly. It was only when Hitler personally took over the command of the German Wehrmacht and actually began trying to do something himself that everything went to hell. His plan to invade Poland was a tactical disaster. His personal plan of invading Russia was also a disaster, lacking in all the necessary practical details which would have made it work. Like failing to supply the German army with winter clothes. The other person who made this same miscalculation was Napoleon. Hitler's army lost the war in the east because it had not been planned properly and because the most competent officers were removed from command for daring to disagree with Der Fuehrer. What defeated Hitler was his own megalomania; everyone who disagreed with him even slightly was ousted from power, not listened to, or ignored.

The German people had rejected the Weimar democracy for good reason…it was an utter failure. What people who live in democratic nations fail to understand is that Germany and Germans did not come from a democratic tradition. Their culture and history was one of obeying their King or lords for 1,000 years. Obeying authority was in their blood and in their whole culture. They wanted to be led by a strong leader who got things done: not by a bunch of bureaucrats who didn't know their ass from their elbow. The loss of their King left a huge gaping vacuum in their culture. Used to authoritarian rule for 1,000 year: it is not surprising at all that they rejected democracy…And even then, it took the Great Depression, and the complete collapse of their Govt, and the complete loss of confidence in their ruling class, before the Nazis gained enough seats in the German parliament to be a political force. What you need to understand is that Hitler was *honest* about getting rid of representational democracy; He openly stated his objectives and political beliefs long before he was voted into office: he wanted only one ruling party to control all of Germany and all other political parties were to be gotten rid of… The upper class either did not believe him, or thought they could keep him under control or feared him… But they reckoned without the will of the German people. The ordinary people *wanted* him to become the strong

man of Germany: they *wanted* a dictator; because that was all they had ever known before the Great Depression and that economic disaster of the democratic experiment was a sharp lesson to them that told them democracy was not how Germany should be ruled.

They forgot one important historical lesson… *'Better the Devil you know than one you don't'*. They did not know that Hitler really was not only a fanatical nationalist, a supremacist, a cunning populist, but that he was a megalomaniac whose plan to build up Germany into a war nation that would invade Europe and Russia was an overriding ambition which he kept secret from everyone but the Generals who wanted to re-arm Germany. The Generals thought they could use Hitler. Instead he used them by playing them against each other. The German people did not want to go to war. They were suckered into it. Hitler gained power as an avowed pacifist. Nobody dreamed that a WW1 corporal who had been wounded in battle would actually want to start another war. They didn't know that in private, he was a lazy indolent spoiled imbecile who did nothing for the German people except give speeches. They didn't know that the Nazi's were an illusion: all their organized rallies hid the total chaos of a small bunch of disorganized uneducated lower class thugs all at odds with each other, who had no idea of how to run or manage an entire nation.

China kept the nomads outside their borders and weakened them for centuries by playing them against each other. China spat upon nomads for thousands of years. But once Genghis Khan united the nomadic tribes. Once the nomads became more powerful as a single force, a single class, a single united *society of equals*. They became so powerful that they conquered half the known world and defeated great Empires as if they were cutting through butter. China was the last to fall simply because it was so huge, that Genghis Khan died before the conquest of China could be completed. The Mongols razed China's cities to the ground and forced the Chinese to grovel submissively at their feet. Any Chinese who did not bow at the approach of a mounted Mongol soldier instantly had their heads cut off. Historically, the Chinese paid for their disrespect of those they once thought to be beneath them. Now the entire Chinese Nation is a bunch of political cowards submitting to the West. Bowing submissively to political authority and not daring to raise their heads for fear of them being cut off.

The same thing happened in Germany after the 1st World War. All of Europe ganged up against Germany and forced it into an impoverished state; inflation exploded. Germany's paper money became so worthless that one day's pay of an average worker had to be carted home in a wheelbarrow. Workers starved to death not because there was no food, but because the currency was so worthless that you couldn't buy a loaf of bread with a wheelbarrow full of money. Germany became a single unified Nation of unified poor people by undergoing a unified, common, shared experience of poverty and hardship. This was *the* reason why Germany became so powerful so fast. This was *the* reason why Germany rebounded so fast. This is *the* crucial reason why Germans had pride and a national identity. They had gone through the same hardships together as an entire people. They triumphed over adversity and poverty *as an entire Nation*. Treated as a pariah nation by the other European nations and England, their response to become more Nationalistic than the any other Nation. If the other European Nations had not ganged up on Germany after the 1st World War, there never would have been a Great Depression and there never would have been a Hitler to use their national identity as a way of gaining power over them.

The reason Germany became so fervently nationalistic was because Germany was surrounded on all sides by enemies and was under the constant threat of attack. Their enemies were real: they were not figments of their imagination. World War One was still fresh in their minds; the whole world ganging up against them was not propaganda; it was real. The indemnities they were forced to pay, the *world,*

the trade embargo strangling them to death was not a figment of their imagination; it was real, the slow starvation of the entire nation, the Great Depression was not a figment of their imagination; it was real. The more intensely Germany was ostracized from the rest of the world, the more intensely it was discriminated against, the more unfair the discrimination: the more intense the backlash, the more intensely proud they were to be Germans the more patriotic they became. With the whole world pitted against them, the more unemployed young men joined either the National Socialist party or the Communist party simply because there was nothing else to do except starve. With the whole nation in ruins and the entire younger generation jobless… political activism, joining a political party became the only way people could get enough food to stay alive. There is nothing inexplicable or surprising about the rise of the Nazi party. Western history likes to paint the rise of Hitler as an anomaly, as a freak of Nature, as something which should never be allowed to happen again. What they really mean is that they do not want to have an entire nation rise up and become politically active ever again and threaten to overthrow the established order of the Western banking cartel of the Bank of England and Rothschild et al.

If a gang of bullies manages to overpower a single strong person who is stronger than any of them individually, and then humiliates him and starves him nearly to death… Do you think that strong person once he gets healthy; might want to get revenge on the way he was unfairly treated, eh? Oh… you mean a gang of bullies who are human individuals is unfair… but a gang of Nations is not a gang of cowardly bullies? Huh? So personal ethics do not apply to National ethics? This is how people have been brainwashed. The Allies won: so of course they must be good. Even if it took most of the industrialized powers combining into a gang of international bullies to do it to beat up a single national bully who was stronger than any of them individually…

ALL national politics are evil…
The bigger the Nation, the more powerful it is, the bigger the bully, the more evil it is. Period
The Allies were bigger than the Germans: they were more evil: period.

All of Europe was responsible for the Nationalist Socialist movement that spawned Hitler. All of Europe created its own self-destruction. Europe was responsible for its own self-destruction. They got what they deserved. They should never have been bailed out by America. But it was too tempting for Roosevelt to step in, and gain all the glory, and oh, by the way… become the greatest industrialized powerhouse in the world. Cheaply. Almost instantly.

Germany re-invented its own culture overnight by Hitler reinventing Germany's mythic Teutonic past as a warrior Nation of a shared ancestry: a single race, a pure race, a race of heroes and conquerors who all have the same warrior culture. The other rich European cultures did not have this kind of invented knightly solidarity: they had history books that were slightly more honest than Hitler's history books Germany's poverty during the Great Depression drew Germans more together as a Nation; more than they had ever been before. Hitler used this National pride that arose out of mass poverty and mass hardship; and manipulated it into feeding on his own brand of Germanic supremacy and racism by brainwashing the Germans and selling Racism as a form of Nationalism. He managed to convince Germans that the Germany Nation existed as an ethnic race of one homogeneous genetic strain of Germans when the opposite is true. Germany is a polyglot mixture of so many disparate ethnic-racial-ancestral origins and intermixing of different tribes and ethnic races: there is no such thing as German except their language. These small German-speaking states merging into one national identity was a recent result of industrialization and overpopulation merging into a mass consciousness of conformity.

Why did Germany go to War again after WW1? Revenge for losing WW1. They had barely risen out of 1,000 years of a Teutonic warrior culture. The Prussian military culture of the Junkers was a warrior

culture. The Nazis found an answer to the idiocy of trench warfare by accident. The famous German Blitzkrieg was actually a strategy invented when Guidarion the tank commander disobeyed Hitler's direct command to stop after the initial successful penetration into France. His great victory was an accident brought about by a general in the field disobeying Hitler's specific command to stop. So much for the military genius of Hitler. Coordinated aerial attacks and motorized ground troops moving too fast to predict where they would hit or when was what made the invasion of France a success. Shock-attacks so brutal and fast they crumpled up whole nations in a few weeks. The energy backlash for their instigating these violent acts of aggression was the entire German Nation to be later bombed into a pulp and over-run and occupied by invading armies from both sides at once.

One reason why Germany went to War was because Hitler succeeded too well. He had solved Germany's pressing social problems so well that there was nothing left for him to solve. He wanted to enfold all the German-speaking people of Europe into a single Germanic nation. This was a perfectly understandable goal. It still is a perfectly understandable goal. One root reason for human conflict is the insanity of the abstract line, the insane notion of human beings defined by arbitrary abstract lines instead of by their natural ethnic cultural social connections and roots, geographical locations and natural boundaries. All of the treaties and horse trading practiced for thousands of years between rulers, arbitrarily re-drawing boundaries, trading and fighting over territory is the basic problem. Get rid of the insane idea of drawing arbitrary abstract lines of separation as national boundaries: get rid of the stupid idea of an arbitrary abstract line being more sacred than human life: and you get rid of not only any need for a Hitler, you get rid of civilization.

Hitler was the complete antithesis of German blonde health: just like FDR a degenerate cripple, who was the supreme antithesis of American youth and health. Just as Churchill was the supreme antithesis of English youth and health, just as Stalin was the supreme antithesis of Russian honesty and simpleness: they were all negative copies: reversed: black leading white: evil leading good into war and death: their leaders were the complete opposite of what the entire nation was and still the fucking idiots did not see what was in front of their nose. Hundreds of millions of young healthy people being led by and following the orders of the sickest most degenerate cripples and thugs and criminals alive when will people learn not to follow anyone who is sicker and more degenerate than they are?.

One thing which must be said of Hitler is that he was a consummate betrayer: His road to power was a consistent one of betrayals. He burned his bridges behind him and never looked back He betrayed everyone, and I mean everyone who helped him. When the Weimar Govt. sent him to spy on the doings of the National Socialist party, instead of spying on them he joined them and betrayed the government. He betrayed Bismarck. He betrayed the new German Republic, he betrayed his own National Socialist thugs he betrayed the rich German elite who backed him, he betrayed the German people, He betrayed every treaty he ever signed, he betrayed Chamberlain, he betrayed Mussolini, he betrayed his own SS, he even managed to betray Stalin the most cunning betrayer of them all in Europe. He even had the astrologer who had advised him and predicted his success killed. He betrayed the Hitler Youth, he betrayed Germany's future as the shining example of how much good an enlightened European culture of discipline and hardship and health and cooperation could achieve when they all work together and cooperate..

The fate of Mussolini should have been a lesson to the leaders of all Nations: who are arrogant and stupid and power-mad and greedy and full of hate: enough to go to War. If any leader does that: string them up quickly and cut off their testicles like they did with Mussolini's dead body. Then you will see very few leaders speaking about going to War against anybody. Once you make any leader *personally*

responsible for any life lost because of their direct commands: you will have an end of the insane idea that millions of soldiers should die to protect the life of one leader. Once leaders learn that they can be killed the instant they become killers: no killers will try to become leaders. But what did the Americans do to the Japanese Emperor? They reinstated him… When he should have been strung up by his balls and shot like Mussolini was. Then the Japanese could finally get over their fucking mindless stupidity of worshipping Authority even more than the Germans.

Once you make going to war *a personal crime* so no leader can get away with it, there will be no more fucking Wars. All that has to be done is place one statute in the constitution of every Nation: Any leader declaring war on any other nation shall be instantly shot dead, and strung up naked by their genitals.

Who got into power in Germany during the 1930's? The worst thugs and gangsters in the entire Nation. Who were in power in England? The most venal, ossified, incompetent, stupid, landed gentry and nobility. Who was in power in America? Political bosses steeped in corruption, tied to the families of the super-rich Robber Barons. Roosevelt was an enlightened member of the Robber Baron millionaires. He turned *slightly* against his own kind, and tried to *slightly* level the imbalance between the rich and the poor with little or no effect until he was completely corrupted by evil and dragged America into a war it did not want to fight or be involved in by cunning filthy false-flag operation of economic warfare against Japan and the cunning aiding of Britain under the false-flag of false neutrality. What is amazing is after 60 years of hindsight and after the facts are now known: nobody is angry about how Roosevelt lied to the American masses and manipulated the entire fucking nation of Americans into war. Nobody labels Roosevelt as a filthy traitor of the American Nation and a betrayer of American cultural values and American Principles. Nobody calls this fucking wheelchair cripple by his right name: a fucking filthy rich scion of a robber baron corrupt class elite dynasty of a sick diseased family that was so evil and sick: this diseased man was stricken with polio as an adult.

It was the war effort: putting all Americans to working creating weapons of mass destruction, and going to war to fight and kill millions of total strangers who were not any threat to them and had no interest in attacking America at all. It was only the booming war economy that saved America from total economic and cultural collapse. After FDR's four terms in office. a law was passed so nobody could be president for more than two terms. The rich did not like their power being lessened by some unexpected politician who was even *slightly* trying to help poor people out of poverty. They might lose some of their sacred rights and exclusive privileges. The power bases of their oligarchic monopolies might be *slightly* weakened.

George Bush Sr. Went to war against Hussein because Hussein attacked Kuwait. History does not mentioned that Hussein asked James A. Baker, the U.S. Secretary of State if he could invade Kuwait, and Baker lied through their teeth and told him it was perfectly all right and the US would not interfere.. It was merely another entrapment of a dictator they wanted to get rid of. Using the same old: feigned 'they caught us by surprise', 'we didn't see it coming' routine when they knew about it all along. Many other small countries invaded their neighbors in that decade. Indonesia invaded East Tabor. China invaded Tibet. India invaded Pakistan. The entire war between Iraq, and Iran was funded on both sides by the U.S. Foreign policy decisions to weaken the mid-east. Was the crucial moral point of: who-attacked-who the real reason for the U.S. to suddenly become involved in saving one side against the other? No. It is merely a political excuse.

His son George Bush Jr. didn't wait for Hussein to attack first. He went to war against Saddam Hussein

using the excuse that Hussein was hiding weapons of mass destruction. They never found any weapons of mass destruction after he took over nominal control of Iraq… so his oil buddies could move their pipelines through it and take control of the oil fields and get even richer quick… or so they thought. It became apparent to the whole world that Hussein's weapons of mass destruction never existed. But this was the excuse that Bush used successfully; to go to war. He sold it to the American public. And they bought it hook, line and sinker. Nobody else in the world bought it. But the rest of the world didn't matter to Bush Jr. All he needed was a majority in the congress and senate: the rest of the world didn't matter. The point is… whatever the excuse is to go to war. Whether it is: 'They attacked first!' Or … 'They *might* attack first!' Or… 'They *might* have weapons that *might* make them attack first!' is irrelevant. All that matters is that it sells and people swallow this crap.

The world now knows that Bush used an entirely false excuse to go to war against Iraq. Does anyone criticize him for it? Barely. Why is it not important that the leader of the most powerful nation on earth gave a completely false excuse to go to war… occupying a foreign country by mistake and killing how many civilians in the process? Why is that mistake not punished? Why is going to war on false premises not a criminal offense? Someone explain this to me. I don't understand. This is one way how history books brainwash people. They make it seem normal for Kings, and Dictators, and Presidents, and Prime Ministers: to go to War. They make it seem understandable, excusable and normal for Nations to go to war.… *for any reason whatsoever.* By repeating in history books…over, and over, endless Battles, Wars, and all the Kings, and the Dictators, and the Presidents who instigated them… and their transparently fraudulent excuses for waging war. Repeating these historical 'facts' like sacred mantras so people memorize them until *it becomes a normal way of thinking*. .

People read history books and assume that it is perfectly okay and normal for Nations and Kings to send millions of people to war and kill millions of people and destroy the Earth and all of its living things… But. It is not okay for you personally to go to War against any King or leader or government that does this. You don't have the necessary bullshit Authority to do so. No individual is allowed that right. Only leaders; who never go near the front lines are allowed that right. Only kings, emperors, presidents, dictators, rulers and generals are allowed to order other people to kill other people. leaders, religions, nations, cultures, everything except a human individual has the right to kill humans. Huh? Talk about an effective way to destroy all personal authority of the individual. This means you as a mere tiny individual have no right to get mad, or violent… only your king does. Only your nation does… Then if they get mad… then they are allowed to go to was and kill people… but you? You are only an individual human being. You have no right to act on your beliefs. Only a nation, a president has that right… someone explain this.

If your leader wants to go to war against another leader… he gets you to kill the soldiers and civilians of that other leader's Nation *for him*. A leader is too important to risk their life? Says who? Is it better that millions of people should die rather than one ruler die? Why? And the masses are actually stupid enough to agree to this. And willingly go out and get themselves killed en masse for a ruler, or a Nation, or a Religion, or a Cause. And if innocent people who have nothing to do with these leader's conflicts just happen to be killed then it is merely an unfortunate case of collateral damage.

So after all the cities are bombed, and all the millions of innocent civilians are killed, and all the millions of soldiers are dead…. Then one leader, gets to topple another leader… What for? And if one leader wins then of course… they were right and good. And if the leader who loses of course they were wrong and evil. And all the millions of people who were stupid enough to believe-in that losing leader, and fought for him, and died for him are also evil… or misled, or just plain stupid. But once they renounce

their support of that evil leader who committed the sin of losing: they suddenly are not evil anymore… and all of their crimes, and all the people they killed are automatically forgotten as if they never happened. So as long as you fight for a ruler… regardless if they win or lose… as long as you are a soldier in the military… it's okay to kill other people. But if you try to do that as an individual you are a horrible filthy murderer… *bullshit.*

Who gives rulers the *legal* right to kill other people? Is it because of one leader's superior heritage? Was he born a leader? Was he born a King? Or was he born rich? Was he born with authority..? Or did he steal it from others? Or did others *give* him this authority without him ever earning it? In that case: who is guiltier of killing people? The rulers who order it, or the idiots who give them the authority to do it, and carry out the orders without thinking like mindless robots? What denotes a superior authority? How can you tell if a person has this superior authority? Their superior intelligence or their superior stupidity? Their superior army? Their superior bombs? Their superior killing implements?

Why are only Nations and governments, and courts allowed to kill people legally? Why can a King, or one President, or one anonymous Nation; kill millions of people legally? But if one powerless individual does it… they are a vile inhuman murderer. Is this kind of legality supposed to be mindlessly obeyed by 7 billion people, just so we can kill each other better as mindless idiots en masse obeying these 'leaders'? Someone explain this to me… I don't understand.

Kings and Presidents are allowed to kill hundreds, thousands, millions of people. Kings and presidents of governments and Nations are not considered to be murderers. A single individual, a person who kills one person: is considered to be a murderer. Only individual people without power are considered to be murderers. Only poor people are murderers. Those who do not have big armies are murderers. Only those armies who lose wars are evil. Huh? Someone explain this. Why are individuals not allowed to do what leaders are allowed to do?

The point is… that whatever you take for granted: *you become a victim-of.* As human societies grew in size and number, people took for granted that there had to be leaders. As their power and authority grew: they manipulated other people more and more like disposable tools… to be used once, killed and thrown away, as dead corpses. Soldiers, who served their purpose. Or served their country, or served their kingdom, or served their King, or served their Lord, or served their God, or served their cause… People took for granted that these leaders knew what they were doing. They took their authority for granted. They took their leaders right to authority for granted. But none of this is normal. None of this is necessary. It was all invented, created out of pure human imagination. Just like the Divine Right of Kings was invented, and believed-in, and worshipped, for thousands of years. Only now we no longer call them Divine, or Kings, we call them Presidents and Dictators, and leaders and rulers.

All people have to do is not give away their own authority, and their own control over themselves and there will be no armies: no leaders: no wars: no killing: and no mass butchery. This is one reason why the development of all human normality and human reality is evil, and sick. This is what happens when you do not wonder about things. This is what happens when humans do not question Authority for ten thousand years.

A ruler is just another human being: kill the fucker and save yourself millions of unnecessary human deaths. It's called being economical and intelligent.

What if every human on the face of this Earth had a sacred unalienable right to go to war against any

evil they perceive that needs to be fought against? What if there were not billions of consumer-cowards; but Billions of angry educated, enlightened people, who had the courage to stand up against every single injustice, and unfairness they saw around them? So not one human paid one cent of tax to anyone else? So not one human agreed to pay any parking ticket, any fee, any tax whatsoever? So not one person went to war for someone else's rationalized excuse? What would happen then?

However you must be very careful about violent energy balances. *Striking the first blow only works when you are positive.* It only works when you are striking against evil, or an evil that is more evil than you are. Striking the first blow never works when you are negative. The first negative person to strike the first blow always loses. The first negative nation to strike the first blow always loses. Look what happened to Japan in the Second World War. It began its war against the United States by striking the first blow Look how that war ended. The Americans did not do a sneak attack against the Japanese… like the Japanese had done to them. Instead… they told the Japanese they were going to attack them. And they told them exactly where they were going to do it, and when… and they told the Japanese ahead of time… that if they did not surrender unconditionally they were going to level the entire islands of Japan into radioactive dust, and destroy them completely…

Today… *so far*… no sane industrialized Nation dares to go to war against another industrialized Nation that has a nuclear capability of launching missiles carrying atomic bombs. What are nuclear missiles? They are negative nuclear death. Nuclear explosions separates energy at such a root level that it destroys the root energy of Life. They are machine penises with a poisonous destructive ability to orgasm death instead of Life. Out of their exploding heads comes death: not life. There are too many atomic bombs. Too many missiles. Even the rich can be destroyed in this kind of destructive insanity. It is obvious that destructive brute force is still the basis of today's civilized world. It is obvious that Europe has not changed its morality or ethics for at least two thousand years. Has it ever been otherwise? Before the Romans or the Greeks? Yes…When there were no cities to begin with. When there were no armies and no Kings to begin with. When there was no accumulation of human population to begin with. *Overpopulation remains the root of all human problems and this root problem is being ignored by everyone.*

How were the first Castles invented? Why were they invented? The first Castles in Europe were called Keeps. They were built by an entire communities; cooperatively. As a place where they could store or 'keep' their food and wealth in relative safety, so robbers would not steal it. Where do you think the idea for modern banks came from? Originally people did not live in their keeps. They were simply walled building built so other communities could not sneak in at night and steal their goods, or food, or livestock.

These *Keeps* became specialized for holding or *keeping* dead things inside them. They were built to exclusively *keep* wealth, food, goods, and things that were not alive that were not alive. They were built to accumulate dead things inside them. The living people and the living animals: lived in other buildings called: 'bairns'. But the raiding, stealing, and robbing that European communities practiced for 1,000 years got so bad that many of these communities committed all of their resources to robbing. Chiefly, humans robbed each other because it was the easiest way to get rich fast. Instead of making their own wealth by working and growing things and animal husbandry: they went around stealing, killing, robbing, and raping the wealth of other communities. That forced other communities to build even stronger, bigger, higher keeps, to keep their wealth in, so a quick raid by marauding robbers would not wipe them out and leave them impoverished and destitute.

The robbers retaliated by building their own keeps, even bigger... higher. So when the robbed communities chased them back to their keep… these keeps were so massive; that the robbers could fight off the ones they robbed and laugh at them. Safely. Because they spent more time building huge stonewalled keeps, than living, or growing their own food. This enabled them to *keep* their stolen wealth from being taken back. This forced the worst robbers to live inside these keeps. They rotted inside them. They were afraid to come out, because they knew if they did: the people they had robbed would kill them. The robber culture communities began building huge stone keeps. As stone prisons for themselves. To live inside all of their lives. Because the only time they came out; was to raid and attack other communities and then run back inside their safe stone castles… or keeps. Until eventually; these robber communities became the communities that had amassed most of the wealth, most of the killing implements… and could force their surrounding communities into a permanent state of submissive bondage. By taxing them, and systematically sucking their wealth out of them. Without even having to go to war. Without even having to raid them. They had found an even safer form of robbing called legalized taxation. Or serfdom… or blackmail, or military oppression, or a class system that forced the poor to work for the rich. If any community or peasant refused to pay their tax… they were burned out, and all their wealth taken, and killed, and raped, and sold into slavery and bondage.

The word keep comes from the most selfish tradition of keeping ill-gotten gains. Where do you think the phrase 'finders, keepers: losers, weepers' comes from? From successful acts of robbery. From getting away with murder. Until it became a legalized right practiced by the most powerful armed thugs: Possession is 9/10$^{th's}$ of the Law. All the castles in Europe were once strongholds of military elites who kept their hoarded wealth inside these Keeps which were later called castles.

Who were all these ruling elite for thousands of years? *They were the worst/best professional killers in the land.* They were the worst inhuman scum. We humans have been ruled by the most brutalized, most unfeeling most selfish liars, cowards, deceivers, and killers for at least ten thousand years. All these Kings, and Barons and nobles were originally nothing more than professional killers. That was their main occupation, their main profession, their main calling, their main career and their main form of livelihood.

Every child born today: inherits 12,000 years of killing; as their historical legacy of how; and why they came into this World. But since this is an unpleasant truth, and nobody wants to uncover the actual truth of their own personal past. The personal history each generation is carefully whitewashed and kept secret from the next generation of innocent children, fed fairy tales and lies.. so living elders do not have to suffer their outrage and disgust when they find out the truth. Only when they are safely dead; and cannot be brought before tribunals and courts does any unpleasant truth leak out. Then a few paltry details are unearthed, pooh-poohed, ignored and re-buried. These few details do not show the massive corruption, the hate, the fear and the cruelty that actually happened. And since it happened in the past… hey! That does not concern you or me. It didn't happen to me. We can't put dead people on trial for murder or bribery. So let's forget about it and pretend it wasn't important. It will never happen again. Why haul up the dirt of our past? Because it will happen again, and it is happening now: that's why.

'Oh, back then it was *normal.* It was *normal* to starve your peasants to death every year. It was *normal* to cut off the hands of starving peasants who were caught stealing bread. It was n*ormal* for Timur the Limper to massacre all the men, women and children in all the cities and towns he conquered. It was *normal* for courtesans to poison each other and their rulers every chance they got. It was *normal* for Roman soldiers to tie the legs of a woman together giving birth and throw her into the river so she drowned to death at the same time she died in childbirth from not being able to eject the fetus that was

dying inside her in agony. It was *normal*.

There is no such thing as normality. There are only insane humans who have been raised and brainwashed to brainwash their babies into becoming inhuman monsters who commit unspeakable crimes and sins like their parents did.

What is it that history books teach? Who killed whom. And when, and where they killed them. Who won, and who lost. The grisly details of the atrocities the winners committed; and the *absence* of any accounts of their victims the losers that might put a better perspective on why it happened and how.

What happens when in rare instances: historical accounts try to show both sides of the story? Almost nothing. The main interest of history is *still* in finding out who won… *and then rooting for them.* With readers vicariously triumphing along with the winners. As they safely read of events that they would run from screaming in fear if it ever happened to them in person.

The entire sports media culture is based on pure winning and losing. Now people do not even bother to watch the games. They just listen in the evening to hear a list of who lost and who won. And this is called sports on TV. You mean if you are lucky; you can make millions of dollars, by just reeling off each night the list of winners and losers on TV? Gee… I wonder where Darwin got his ideas for his book; 'The Survival of the Species' from.

Try to draw a historical conclusion, try to make a historical comparison and apply it to the present. Some people may agree with you. Does it change anything? No. History is supposed to be used only by passive observers… *never by anyone actually in power.* Bring history into any argument, and it is discounted simply because it is not happening now… it is not a crisis now. Learn from history? Nobody has written anything to learn about in history books. Because none of human history is fully understood. There are no full, open, understandable accounts in history. So: if it is that unreliable: then why even use it? Because anyone can learn from history how not to live. What not to do. You cannot find the answer to problems of the present in the past. You cannot learn how to live in the present from history books. History is a tool that is 100% negative. But… that in itself is valuable. If everything in the past was done wrongly, for the wrong reasons. Then at least we can find out what not to do. At least we can learn what not to do.

Does civilization justify human existence?
Does civilization justify *your* personal existence?
If not… what does justify your existence?

What is the actual history of civilization?… Take all the history books in the world, and sort them out by categories. Then weigh each category and find out… ton-for ton… what subjects are written about the most. And you will not be surprised to find that most of history deals with what humans made, or make… and the tools they used to make them with. We are fascinated by histories of: Cars, Skyscrapers, Buildings, Cities, Tables, Chairs, Machines, Highways, Jewelry, Antiques, Ancient Tools, Paintings, and Sculptures… we call these things artifacts… Boats, Planes, Guns, Bombs, Artillery, Warships, Armor, Weapons Galore… new technologies designed to kill more people better and faster, and more safely and at a greater distance. That is what historians spend most of their time writing about. Not human lives. Only how millions of human lives were manipulated, killed, starved, oppressed, ruled, taxed, and robbed, by a small cast of manipulators. The millions of women who were raped in the process are conveniently left out. History merely is a manipulation about how humans manipulated

things. Not about actual humans and how they actually lived and what they actually did. History is supposed to give you an intelligent overview of the past. And it is supposed to do it using these basic aspects:

Experience
Comparison
Evaluation
Perspective
} Equals a better Understanding

The best way to develop your own humanity is to throw away all human cultures as worthless value-systems. And keep only what is universally humane. That way you will not waste half of your life sifting through the twisted distortions and interpretations of *any* civilized culture. Or waste your time comparing hundreds of different poisoned, corrupted cultures to each other: trying to find the few, tiny aspects in each one, which are not completely corrupted.

However… if all that you are, is your culture. If you have never thought things out for yourself, or tried things for yourself. If you live all your life; conforming to what other people tell you to do. If your culture is where you originally got all of your ideas of how to feel, and how act, and how to think. Then of course the idea of throwing away your own sacred, precious cultural identity is unthinkable. Simply because you have nothing else to replace it with. Why? Because your cultural identity is nothing else but a carbon copy of a preserved dead memory of the past. If you want to find your own individual humanity, your own, true, human identity… that means you must begin asking yourself root questions about yourself; and not copy other people. Who are you? What are you? Why are you? How? When? Where? Are you Jewish? A father? A friend? A businessman? A voter? An American? A husband? A worker? Or a human?… Or are you simply a genetic human; with a huge set of artificial civilized distinctions and differences that are mostly meaningless? What defines you? What do you believe in? What do you accept and what do you reject?

Why did the crew on the H.M.S. Bounty mutiny? Historians poring over the logs and records, and interviewing as many survivors as they could were baffled. During that time, its Captain Bligh was more progressively humane, smarter, and a better Sea Captain than most of the Sea Captains of his entire era. Yet his crew grew ever-more restless as time passed. During their return to England from the Pacific they finally exploded into mutiny.

Captain Bligh went even farther than supplanting meat with breadfruit. He replaced their daily bread with breadfruit also. In fact; breadfruit became their only staple on their return home. And what's more, the sailors living on the islands were taught to eat it raw… *and began liking it*. The cuttings of breadfruit trees Bligh was bringing back; were a continual source of fresh fruit every day. Picked straight off the trees on board, and eaten right away; the Bounty was indeed a bounteous ship. She was filled with living trees that produced fresh fruit every day.

Oh. You mean the fact that she was named the Bounty years before she ever made that fateful voyage; is in some way connected to the fact that breadfruit could have revolutionized the food industry in England? His entire venture though called scientific, was actually a business venture. The only trouble was that they found that breadfruit trees were too easy to grow. The fruit did not need any processing: it was too easy to eat. *Nobody could find a way to make a profit from it.* It could easily have solved the malnutrition problems of all Industrialized England. And saved other Nations the cost and bother of growing, harvesting, transporting, and processing, and packing, and selling food for their masses.

The investors did not even consider the idea of their own masses never having to worry about starvation. Besides, it would have also destroyed all the elite classes' power base. The only way the English elite could tell themselves apart from the lower classes was by not starving. The culture of poverty equated with starvation had to be maintained: in order for the Elite to maintain their own identity. Otherwise if the lower classes did not need them to eat: then the lower classes could have told them all to go to hell. And the sacred nobles, and kings and lords would have disappeared from all human existence.

In that day, and in that culture: this idea was unthinkable. Solve world hunger at the expense of three power groups: Government, Business and Religion? Now we wouldn't want that now… would we? So the project was a flub. Nobody bought the breadfruit; nobody grew it. Nobody ate it except a few slaves in the West Indies. Instead; the English World was transfixed by the unbelievable tale of an entire crew sending its captain packing off in a small craft and leaving him to fend for himself in the middle of the Pacific Ocean. Fuck poor people; preserve the status quo of the powerful institutions.

The voyage of the Bounty to the Pacific Islands was already unorthodox in the small amount if meat they ate. But the long period of staying on those islands acclimated the sailors to eating fresh food, instead of processed preserved food. During their return voyage their diet consisted of almost 100% fresh fruit every day. They drank less water. They needed less salt. They didn't even miss the ruined pork that had been rotting inside the ship for over a year. The crew itself complained about Bligh not feeding them properly. They became too healthy. They had too much energy. They became used to being treated too nicely by the Islanders. They became too human… Now we can't have that, can we?
After the crew Mutinied and stole the entire ship, they knew they would be hunted down to the Ends of the Earth for their unforgivable sin of defying the absolute power of a British naval sea captain. The mutineers searched for an island where they thought the British Navy would never find them. Fifteen years later: a ship chanced upon that island. Where only some survivors and their children had managed to survive. They had gone back to a full meat diet. And as a result of killing animals, and eating meat: they had experienced more strife and hate and killing in their own tiny human community than if they had lived in a huge city full of lawless violence and crime… Because they couldn't get away from each other… they could not conveniently avoid, or deflect, or run away from their actual disagreements, their actual hatreds and their actual violent behavior. They could not get escape their own upbringings. They could not get away from the past. They couldn't get away with anything. The huge culture clash of female Pacific Islanders, and English men in itself was a huge rotten mess.

That island still exists today; it is called Pitcairn Island. It was discovered by an English sea captain named Pitcairn. And that English energy drew Christian to the only island in that area that had been formerly visited and explored by another Englishman before him. It was the energy of the English to admire the beauty of unspoiled Nature, while at the same time thinking of ways to despoil it. It was the same energy of the human urge to despoil their first paradise. The same dynamic of the first Biblical human to despoil his own family with greed and envy. Because Christian was envious of Bligh. It was the energy-dynamic of the stone *Cairns* of the Scot Highlanders and the *Pitts* of the English lowlanders… re-played all over again. An Island that pitted Cain against Able in a religious hate that exists still on that island to this day. Turning their own undespoiled Paradise of pure Nature: into a Human hell on earth. But where was Able? The most able-bodied English seaman ever to have been born. He was on the other side of the world: standing to be judged in a court martial for the crime of losing his ship.
The human subconscious reversed the meanings of the original story of Cain and Abel. Instead of Cain standing trial and finding excuses to get away with his crimes: it was Abel, the most able-bodied seaman in the English Navy who was forced to make excuses for losing his ship. So, the name of the island is

both a Pit, *and* a Cairn. A hole dug by humans to hide in. And a bunch of rocks piled up by humans. The root intention of the voyage was to save money by feeding slaves breadfruit that cost nothing to grow instead of expensive bread that had to be laboriously harvested, crushed, milled and baked and rotted if not eaten right away. It ended in that ship being lost in the pit of the Pacific Ocean. A story of pointless greed, *and* misdirected good intentions: all poisoned by their own past. Poisoned by the past history of the entire human race. One brother being idolized in England, while the other hid in the deepest ocean-hole ever dug. A complete reversal of the truth. The Christian as the criminal, and the Able-bodied English sea captain as the hero. *Without anyone being killed*. Because Christian did not kill Bligh. He simply ostracized him from his own ship. And for that crime, he himself was ostracized from the entire British Empire, which at that time: was nearly half of the known civilized world.

What if Christian had prevented his people from bringing pigs and domesticated animals onto the island? What if they had been forced to become vegetarians and eat breadfruit? Then they would have been the first healthy vegetarian community ever to succeed *without being corrupted by an outer civilization.* Then there would have been the first social experiment to prove that humans can indeed change how they live and thrive, and become healthier. This is only a tiny glimpse of what history hides and lies about.

The European sailors who first came to the Pacific Islands, were so corrupt that they did not even recognize the happiness, or the healthiness, or the love, or the generosity of these Islanders when it was offered them. They spurned all of it: as being the evil spawn of the devil himself. The Islanders welcomed the Europeans happily in their small boats. The Europeans set about cheating them, stealing from them, feeding gluttonously off their generosity, using them and raping their daughters into the bargain. When the Islanders mildly protested: the Europeans became outraged, accused the Islanders of being evil and sick… and shot them down with their guns.

To strip History naked of all its lies and see not the myths but perceive the ugly stark raw truth is not easy simply because unless you search for the actual true facts are hidden, covered up, buried, reversed, changed, edited out, censored, made taboo. For most of my life I admired and believed in many of the myths of the American West… the myths of the great early European explorers, the myth of the great pioneer, the mountain man, the myth of the great Indian fighter, the myth of the noble savage, the myth of the American cowboy, the myth of the great gunfighter, the myth of the building the great railroads, the myths of the great empire builders of the American and Canadian West, the myths of the opening of the American West, the myths of the great cattle drives, the myths of the great American settlers, the myths of the great American rancher, the myths of the first wagon trains, the first settlers to cross the plains and the Rockies to end up in Oregon or California or god knows where… the myths of the great American Outlaws…. Then I stopped eating meat and became a vegetarian, then I stopped reading fiction and began watching documentaries and began reading some historical facts… Then I re-read the same books I had read as a young boy over again; the books of fiction I had once loved, written by Edgar Rice Burroughs and Zane Grey and Max Brand and many more.

What I learned was that all the fiction and the supposed factual history has almost nothing to do with the actual historical truth; in fact the books were a complete reversal of the factual truth. What I learned was this: the greater the myth; the bigger the lie. The louder the cry, the bigger the lie, the bigger the cover-up. Every hero, every myth, every icon I had swallowed and read about, all of them were the complete opposite of what they were portrayed as in history and fiction without exception. There are no exceptions to this hoodwinking of the public. Instead what I learned was that the entire history of Europeans colonizing the New world, all of its greatest heroes and icons and myths, the entire march of

Chapter Six A: The Beginnings of civilization

Western civilization into the New World from 1500 to 2011 can be simplified into a nutshell, and when added to the rest of the history of the Human Species and it all fits perfectly, with no exceptions. All the glory of human history is the exact opposite of glory…. Every icon and hero and myth is based upon one common theme: mass death. Mass killing. Mass butchery… horror, ugliness, destruction, the improvement of mass death, the improvement of mass killing, the improvement of mass butchery: an onward march of mechanized horror to its logical conclusion: the parasite tool, the machine taking control of humans: industrial civilization: a mechanized monster of mass death and mass destruction controlling the living creatures who control the machines.

The first order of business in the plan of total mass destruction was to destroy and kill the entire virgin North American Forest which had been untouched by man for over 12,000 years: 1,000's of square miles of hardwood trees, stretching up over 200 ft. tall, massive huge trees 100's of years old, from Maine to Minnesota to the plains of America. How did they accomplish this? Simple. Make ashes more valuable than living trees. That's right: cutting down one elm tree and burning the scraps and branches of that one dead tree gave the pioneers enough potash to buy 2 more acres of land. Tempt land hungry peasants from Europe who had never owned anything for 100's of years and sell them land on credit, then get them to buy and destroy more land. Greed. Profit. Status. Ownership. The arrogance of insane humans believing they have the right to destroy everything they 'own'. The more trees they cut down and burn: the more potash they can sell to buy more acres of land, more living trees to cut down and kill: A vicious cycle of systematically spreading death and destruction. "*Ashes to ashes. "Dust to Dust."* The whole colonial economy was based upon the ashes of death. They used these ashes of death in everything they used: they washed themselves with it, they made gunpowder from it, they used the gunpowder to kill each other with it, and they killed all the innocent, free wild creatures of the forest who had never harmed them with it. Individually… by hand… one-by-one… these harmers of the living earth cut down the impenetrable huge ancient clean beautiful diversified forests: and never noticed the incredible beauty they destroyed and never noticed the ugliness they created to replace that Natural Wonder which is now gone forever. These harmers of the land called themselves farmers; not harmers. They were not farmers: they were harmers. They destroyed an entire continental ecosystem and tried to raise crops in the soil of an eco-system that was designed to raise trees. All they did was harm the earth. They ripped it up until it was bleeding, and sowed alien domesticated plants…only to rip them up and kill them en masse also… until the soil died of exhaustion and nothing grew from the destroyed earth, and they moved on to another plot of land where they began again by killing in a few months or years, what took thousands of years to grow. They set up shop as mass murdering scum: killing everything they could en masse. These were the glorified fucking 'pioneers' the stealers of land from people who had lived there for thousands of years *and had no right to sell what they did not own.* Can you imagine valuing the ashes of a living creature more than their living bodies?! and burning them just to make a profit to buy more of them to burn so create more devastation? Cutting thousand year-old trees for the ashes they could produce. Unable to use the lumber because the dead trees were too huge to cut up and move. The unspeakable waste. The mindless waste of it all is mind numbing. Words cannot describe this level of destructive insanity. The entire economy of there European harmers were based upon death: valuing death over life, valuing the ashes of dead trees over living trees: valuing destruction and death over Life and growth. Perceiving of the Indians already living there as the enemy: instead of these harmers of the land and invaders into the land of the natives living there; the invaders being the good guy/protagonist and the people being invaded being the bad guy/enemy is another reversal of the truth which myths and history spew forth..

The myth of the Mountain man… the great fur trappers… what is this based upon?

It is based upon the idea…. the goal…. of *killing* and *skinning* every fur-bearing animal in North

America until there are no more wild animals left: until North America becomes a domesticated copy of Europe with imported European animals and all of its native species made extinct. Leaving their bleeding dead bodies to rot. Not killing them to eat. The mindless waste of it. The *idea*…of corrupting all the native people of North America!... to become running dogs of these alien monsters and aid them…by beginning to kill all fur bearing animals en-masse all over North America. Destroying natural habitats and eco-systems which had been there for thousands of years… There were too many wild animals living free… in clean unpolluted environments…. Too many to kill and eat… So forget killing them for their meat: just kill them for their fur and leave their skinned dead, bloody bodies to rot. The *idea*.. that trapping a wild animal using steel traps and snares is something that could be made into something romantic! The *idea*…of an animal caught in a trap… slowly freezing to death, taking days to die… or chewing off the foot aught in the trap in order to get free… to live as a cripple and slowly starve because of it… That this is the most noble and honorable profession glorified by all history books. That this should be glorified, admired, written of, praised. Kill all the wild animals. Civilized Europeans hate Nature, they hate freedom, they hate wild free spirits. Kill them all. Kill all freedom.

Then comes the next myth: the great American Cowboy…

What is this myth based upon? It is based upon the exact same *idea* and *goal* as the Mountain main and the fur trappers of earlier times: to whit: destruction of unspoiled Nature; mass death; mass butchery. Raising animals only for one purpose: to kill as many of them as possible in the greatest numbers as possible. Not to love them or know them or play with them or have fun with them. The anonymous driving of dumbed-down domesticated cattle to market for the purpose of mass slaughter… What a romantic *idea*. I bet the Nazi guards at Auschwitz driving all the human cattle to be slaughtered were romantic heroes too. Why were these 'cowboys' driving masses of dumb cattle to be slaughtered?.... Because the species of mass murderers called Homo Sapiens had managed to kill off the most numerous herds of American Bison which once had roamed all over the continent of North America in the millions upon millions, entire seas, oceans of bison… killed off: skinned, slaughtered for nothing: just the mindless drive to kill everything alive. Killing them off in a few years. Millions and millions of free-roaming bison killed and butchered and skinned for no reason whatsoever. And the idea of *replacing* this natural species that was specifically designed to thrive on the North America plains and forests and specifically designed to help Nature create *more life* and more living habitats for many, many other creatures great and small… with dumb, stupid domesticated overgrazers who turned the plains of America into a dustbowl and could not survive the North American winters and were easy prey for wolves and needed constant attention by their owners to even survive… The march of civilized progress. The goal: destroy all freedom. Destroy everything. Fence in all wild rangeland. Barbed wire. Abstract ownership of land, free land. Greed. Money. Destroy all the Natural *beauty* of North America. Destroy all natural diversity. Replace the beauty of Nature with identical boring patches of razed earth: destroy the earth: destroy the soil, destroy all the natural plants and trees… Majestic Trees 500 years old: tall giants that took 500 years to grow: cut down in a day. Whole forests cut down and destroyed! Entire species gone extinct. The plains of North America dug up and despoiled. Holes dug into the ground for coal, metals, whole mountainsides despoiled… all the cougars and wolves and foxes and marmots and deer and elk and moose and thousands of smaller creatures killed off and for what? Why? More killing, more destruction… on and on until there is nothing left to kill except each other… the civil war of America, World War One, World War Two: what sense or purpose is there in all this mass butchery? None whatsoever except a species gone out of control, mindlessly killing itself as it kills everything around it.

The American natives were just as culpable as the white invaders: they had no right to sell them their

land because they never owned it. They did not even have the concept of land ownership. For thousands of years, the tribes fought and raided and hated each other: and the second any of them suffered a decisive loss: they just picked up and moved somewhere else and began feuding with new neighbors. The point I am making is this: the American Indian did not give a flying fuck about the land they lived on: they used land as hunting territory: unoccupied miles of unspoiled Nature: as callously and brutally as possible. Leaving an ancestral hunting ground because they had been kicked off by a stronger more warlike tribe reveals the fact that none of them were willing to die for their homelands, and none of them gave a shit about the land they lived in except as places to use and kill in. Giving away thousands of acres of land for a few beads and trinkets and muskets was their universal crime against the land they lived on and against their own cultural heritage and cultural ethics and morals. Because of the universal cowardice and greed of the red man: they were nickel-and-dimed to death. They were pushed out of every hunting ground they used because they were not willing to fight for that land and they did not give a shit about the Natural paradise they lived in; so don't give me any crap about the noble savage. The only thing that can be said about the red man's culture is that compared to the white man's culture, is the white man's culture was a thousand times worse than the red man's culture.

But I am getting ahead of myself… How quickly did the industrialization of the White man destroy an entire continent; he discovery of oil fields… the invention and creation of something so horrendous which never existed before called industrial pollution: huge Bessemer furnaces belching fire and smoke, huge coal pits ripped open so the streams could be poisoned with heavy metals, dammed rivers and lakes, factories… the pits of hell, the slaughterhouses of Chicago… the millions and millions of domesticated enslaved cows, pigs, sheep, horses slaughtered and butchered… onward and upward! For what? Why? What is the goal?

Silly…*overpopulation of the earth* by human drones of course
A bacterial culture feeding and spreading like a cancer killing its host.
As it goes into a feeding frenzy. Everything it touches it destroys and kills.

We must create such a surplus of food so that the human species fucks itself from 500 million in the 1500's to one billion by 1800's, to 7 billion by 2012 in order to create an excess of mindless blobs called consumers, identical units with no purpose for their existence except to consume manufactured crap. The Mindless accumulation of human units, the mindless accumulation of money… what for? Destroy all beauty:; destroy beauty and create ugliness, create horror, create death…why? What for?

The point is, by glorifying the mighty treekillers called lumberjacks like the mythical Paul Bunyan. By glorifying the mass killing of animals. By glorifying the raising of animals for mass slaughter… these myths reverse the truth. How come nobody glorifies the Chicago slaughterhouses, eh? All the wonderful heroes of the Western plains: all the great ranchers and cowboys are not nearly as romantic as the men who actually slit the throats of all millions of animal in the slaughterhouses of Chicago, and cut off their heads and disemboweled their guts and butcher their dead bodies…. It's the slaughterhouse butchers who should be glorified; not the pansies who bring them the cattle and hogs to be killed and butchered… How come nobody glorifies the hog drivers or sheepherders, eh? Such a fucking two-faced hypocrisy is built into our myths and our modern consumer society it's disgusting. Romans were openly honest in enjoying the spectacles of mass slaughter… they liked to see the spilling of blood. Yet the new industrialized age of weak little fucking hypocrites don't want to know or see where their meat comes from: they don't want to see the squealing horror of animals hanging upside down by one foot on a moving chain while their throats are slit and their lifeblood runs out of their bodies as they scream and

scream in pain and terror and fear…. Nobody glorifies the butchers who do the hard dirty work… why is that, eh? Nobody glorifies the lumber mills where they cut up all the dead tree into planks, nobody glorifies the factory workers who turn pulpwood into paper. Why doesn't Western society glorify its factory workers, eh? Could it be because these workers were dehumanized insane impoverished starving desperate scum? The USSR tried to glorify its industrial workers… and look what happened to its industrial might:

The point is… the myths, the archetype heroes: the trapper, the explorer, the rancher, the cowboy, the lumberjack the railroads are all just forms of *improved* mass slaughter and *industrialized* mass butchery and *mechanized* mass destruction of the earth, and the only rationalized justification for all this destruction is the continued increase of *overpopulation of the earth* by this one species of ape… heroes are all archetypes of evil: each new one more evil than the last one.

For what reason? Why should overpopulation be a sacred goal of humans? Why should human be allowed to overpopulate the entire Earth? Why was all the natural beauty of North America destroyed? I saw some of it destroyed in my lifetime, a very tiny part, and it makes me very, very angry. The scope and history of this destruction beginning with the first humans to come into the New World is very important… because it defines the human species not as a part of Life, but as the enemy of all living things on earth, including himself.

That is the fallacy of glorified human myths: the railroad magnate, the industrial robber baron, the factory worker, the teeming poor of the first American cities, the most desperate greedy driven workaholics, the first wave of white immigrants to come here and die like flies working for companies to make cold-blooded reptiles like Andrew Carnegie filthy rich; the masses of driven insane workers in the coal fields and iron and copper mines and the lumber companies… everyone trying to get rich quickly, the crazed masses of people entering the deep woods west of the Mississippi and beginning to hack at huge forests with the sole intention of cutting all the trees down to raise some corn and live in a shack and raise more insane units to destroy Nature… this entire glorified history… once you remove all the glory and look at the ugly hard facts, is a HORROR SHOW of escalating death and escalating mass destruction and escalating mass death of everything: plants, trees, insects, fish, animals, mammals, reptiles, birds, humans, I mean *everything* was systematically killed off and destroyed as quickly as possible The destruction of North America was accomplished in less than three centuries and it is accelerating now into a fever pitch of *global* environmental destruction which is now destroying the oceans and the polar regions, not just the continents. And everyone thinks this is normal. What is so normal about destroying the earth you live on? Nobody wants to talk about it. Why? Nobody wants to do anything about it: why? Because they are too fucking 'polite' and too fucking 'civilized' to talk about it: that's why. Because nobody wants to admit their own insanity: that's why. Because nobody wants to admit civilization is evil. That's why. Well I don't have any fucking problem talking about it.

I guess I'm just not fucking civilized, that's all. I would have preferred if the first whites had made friends with the Indians instead of exterminating them.. I would have preferred if they had not brought their fucking pigs and goats and cattle and chickens with them. I would have preferred to have left the buffalo roam the plains of America unspoiled and made friends with them instead of butchering them and killing them. I would have preferred if the Whiteman *and* the Red man had learned never again to touch a dirty killing stick called a plow, and instead learned how to help all living creatures and living plants grow wild and free and made friends with all the living creatures of the Earth… I would have preferred for all the natural beauty of North America to have been saved and made even more beautiful, instead of being destroyed just so that one species could overpopulate itself into unwanted, unneeded

billions… and fuck all the extra billions of pointless human units of *overpopulated humanity* who would never have been born. I would have preferred if the Whiteman and the Redman had learned from each other's cultures and created a culture that is better than either red or white. The point is: whatever is glorified in human civilization is just another improvement, another increase of civilized, industrialized mechanized mass death and destruction and pollution of all Life and waste: The myths of the steam engines, the myths of the car culture: whatever the machine destroys, pollutes and kills *better and faster* is what civilization glorifies as being good; when is this value system is the exact opposite of the actual truth. The greater the glorification the greater the evil; not the greater the good. The greater good of civilization is the complete opposite of good; it is pure evil.

The other point of studying human history is learning from it and not repeating the same mistakes. The basic lesson of human history is that our species has only one choice and that is the choice between death or Life. Civilized humans have become the enemy of all Life on Earth. If they continue on this destructive path, the entire species of humans will disappear, like the dodo and the dinosaur. On the other hand, if humans decide to make friends with all the living creatures on earth instead of killing them and fearing them: then they will not go extinct… they will become a useful, necessary part of the eco-systems of the living Earth.

This is the conscious moral ethical choice every human must make: Either to be an enemy or a friend to all Life and to all Living creatures both great and small…

However… before you can make friends with others, you must learn how make friends with yourself first. Before you can love other living creatures you must learn to love yourself. Before you can learn to love yourself, you must rid yourself of all the vices, sins, addictions and weaknesses which you hate in yourself. Before you stop hating other living creatures, you must first learn to stop hating yourself. Before you can start liking other living creatures you must learn to start liking yourself. These are the lessons of history and the lessons of life which I learned are the most important.

The Unclearness of History

History is supposed to deal with understanding the accumulated layers of the past. Cultures are layered accumulations of different norms. Each new norm is an added layer. Each new custom, each new tradition accumulates. The culture you live in: *colors* what you think and how you think and why you think. The norm you live in: *colors* how you see something. The layers of past norms, and past cultures are like semi-transparent colors. If the culture of your present norm is blue… and the norm of ten years ago was orange…. You will not see the past as being orange. You will see it as a blue-ish orange. If the cultural norm twenty years ago was red. You will see it as a blue-ish, orangey red. If you look back one hundred years, through ten semi-transparent layers of differently colored cultural norms… you will not see anything at all. Because all the accumulated layers of 100 years of colored norms and cultures will have blocked out what the true colors actually once were.
Of all the humans who ever became famous and popular:

Which of them were assassinated?

The best?
Or the worst?
Which rulers lived to a ripe old age?
The Best?

Or the worst?

Everything in human history that has been covered up… everything humans never experienced… going back for millions upon millions of years: resurfaces in infinitely creatively different ways. The very fact that our subconscious can do this. The very fact that the untold, unexperienced, covered up history of the past finds millions of creative ways to resurface: proves and demonstrates the infinite creativity of the human psyche. It proves that human creativity has been destroyed and suppressed and oppressed and brainwashed out of existence for untold eons. The only reason the human subconscious is so creative in finding a way to re-surface and expose the truth of the unexperienced, denied, covered up past: is because the truth is the only avenue not only of true Honesty and true Courage: it is the only path of true Creativity. The only people who are truly creative in civilized society: are the ones who are more truly Honest and Courageous than others. They are the one-in-a-million exception. They are the rebels. They are the ones that go against the entire grain of civilized society and refuse to conform to all of its stupidities.

Wisdom

Any civilized human teaching can only achieve segmential fulfillment, segmential peace, segmential happiness, because they are all based upon the fallacies of pyramidalized value-systems, which are all segmential. To find peace as a Hindu or a Muslim merely means you must exclude other humans from that peace. To find happiness as a nuclear family means you must exclude all others from that happiness. To find fulfillment as a farmer or engineer means you are excluded from finding any other kind of fulfillment. There is not and can never be any form of universal human peace-happiness-fulfillment within the pyramidal context of civilization. It is structurally impossible to achieve this. No civilized human teaching or wisdom has ever been truly universal. The myth of attaining human fulfillment-peace-happiness has been preached ever since civilization was invented. Countless teachings have been proselytized as ways of achieving this, and each in their own context does work: in their own context, which is the pyramidal context of a segmented civilization. The Hindu becomes a 'happy' Hindu who distrusts all Moslems. The Moslem becomes a happy Moslem who hates all Hindus. The Christian becomes a happy Christian who smugly pities all Hindus and Moslems. Which culture hates, or mistrusts, or pities, or sneers at another culture depends on which one is on top and which one is on the bottom and how huge the imbalance of that historical legacy is. How much blood has been shed over how many years by each culture trying to gain dominance over another?

The oldest of these teachings is Daoism. It has been taught and preached for 7-8,000 years. Yet, like all other teachings, it is one of elitist-pyramidal-exclusion. Throughout all of China's history it has had a minimal impact. Why? If the wisdom of Daoism could not enlighten the Chinese after 8,000 years of it being taught and practiced there… what good is it? If it has been taught and not properly practiced, whose fault is it? How stupid is it to assume that our present modern conventional wisdom will be useful to others; seven thousand years from now? Yet people love to worship the *proven* 8,000 year-old failure of Daoism simply because it is so ancient. Was Daoism ever designed to be used in an industrialized civilization? Since when has any wisdom of any age ever worked for a future age? Or ever been designed for the future? Or been able to predict what would happen in the future?

Daoism was never even designed to be taught, studied or practiced by the general population in the first place. Simply the amount of time it demands makes it prohibitive for anyone except the lucky few. The same can be said of many other teachings. The goal of trying to achieve a truly balanced awareness within the context of civilization is an impossibility. Merely the fact of living in civilization while attempting to practice such teachings has ended up corrupting the teachings themselves. They all

become hierarchical-pyramidalized-frozen-elitist-sanctifies, holier-than-thou crap. They all become worshiped, pyramidally focused-on. *Any kind of sanctity or worship that is pyramidalized is automatically structurally corrupt.* Once you hear the code words of a *higher* purpose, a *higher* spirituality, a *higher* level, a *higher* self, a *higher* authority… you can rest assured that the rest of the message will be a bunch of exclusionary pyramidal crap. Why should all spirituality be *higher*? What about Lower spirituality, or Middle spirituality? Why must it always be higher? So those who supposedly attain it, can look down their nose at people who are not as spiritual 'high' as they are? Snobbery is not spirituality, nor is it something to be admired and copied.

Jesus destroyed this model and the idea of the masses being perpetually oppressed by their rulers. The idea of Christianity was that it was supposed to be able to spread, and enlighten all of humanity and humans: not just the 'highest'. It was the idea of *sharing* that made Christianity so powerful. But it was only a lip-service, a token, a spouting of blandishments and platitudes that were not practiced in everyday life. It was corrupted and poisoned into an elitist organization; it became just another elitist snobbery of 'higher spirituality'; just like all the other elite pyramidal social structures that oppress mankind.

Whatever the privileged or elitist category: be it power or spirituality, special knowledge, special wisdom: it is the context of that privilege and its imbalance, which makes it corrupt. All forms of hierarchical enlightenment are corrupt. All forms of teaching-wisdom, all sects or cults, which promise secret knowledge, which practice exclusivity, which try to make themselves holier than others; are corrupt. Western people do not buy this holier than thou crap from their fellow Christians. But let a foreign, imported religion that is even older than their own despised Christian hypocritical religion come in?… And they flock to it thinking that this must be holier because it is older, foreign, exclusive and mysterious. But people buy into these lies. They want to believe in them. Why? Because inside civilization *there is nothing else to believe-in.* Civilization has nothing else to offer to believers: except this kind of transparent bullshit.

If you start playing tennis when you are five, and spend your entire life on it: you will not become Wimbledon champion. Only one…. One *token* person will be lucky enough to gain that token honor. All the rest of you tennis hopefuls will fail. If you make millions of dollars and become rich and powerful, and spend your entire life in politics: you will not become President. Only one… one token elite rich person will ever gain that token honor. All the rest of you presidential hopefuls will fail.

If you leave your family at an early age, and study under famous Buddhist sages, and practice Buddhism all your life; you will not become a famous Buddhist sage. Only one… one *token* person will ever gain that token honor. All the rest of you will fail.

If you leave your family at an early age and go into a Daoist monastery, and study under famous Daoist masters, and spend your entire life purifying yourself… you will not become a tiny bit as enlightened as Lao Tse was, nor will you become a famous Daoist master. Only one…one *token* person will gain that token honor. All the rest of you will forever be of a lesser *class* than the masters who teach you.

Why?

Because you are stupid enough to believe that these tokens are more spiritual than you are. Because you are stupid enough to believe these tokens know something that you do not. Because you have already given away your own spirituality and spiritual authority to them, and you have become a spiritual

peasant, a spiritual vassal under their spiritual hierarchy and tokenism. *Because you worship the pyramidal apex of everything. Because you have been trained and brainwashed to worship only the top of piles of shit.*

Any spiritual master who refuses to meet and talk to someone who is not in their own special inner circle of acolytes, or disciples is both a coward, and a fake. But you will never be allowed to become a Daoist master by challenging and disagreeing with their ancient 9,000 year old dogma. Unless you establish *your own* spiritual school, and fool enough idiots into believing that *you* are more spiritual than they are. In which case: you will find yourself practicing and preaching the same exclusionary, hierarchical crap as all the other idiots.

The very idea of listening to somebody else's version of wisdom and not listening to one's own inner wisdom; *is the antithesis of all true wisdom.* To be willing to learn from others and from oneself is wisdom. But to do so uncritically; is blind worship: it is stupid, not wise. Only when you earn your own insights by asking your own questions and doing your own exploring; can you own them. This is why it is a spiritual violation to force your opinions upon somebody else. Even if you are right: they will reject them and end up hating you for it in the process. That being said though; this is only a narrow context of ethics. To allow any form of corruption to flourish knowingly and not speak out against that evil is an even worse violation of spirituality than violating any personal code of conduct. That is why I choose to totally disregard this particular truth and write this book; regardless of how other people may react to it.

Roosevelt decriminalized alcohol. America took off in drunken glee? No. It was no longer forbidden. It was no longer sinful. The consumption of alcoholic spirits went down instead of up. Only what is venal and forbidden is avidly practiced. But the damage had been done. Alcohol had become more institutionalized and ingrained into the culture. It became sold everywhere. People no longer had to go to taverns to drink. They bought their alcohol and went home, and got quietly drunk and numb and dumb.

Drinking and getting drunk had been a symbol of privilege for centuries. All the rich elite in power had their own special sources of black market alcohol. The law was meant to apply to the poor, and powerless. Not to the rich. Being forbidden to drink alcohol by the government, while the rich thumbed their noses at this law: was recreated later by parents forbidding their children to do it, while drinking alcohol themselves. Why? The masses aped the hypocrisy of the rich. Openly drinking alcohol, while forbidding their children to do it. Guaranteeing endless generations of alcoholics raising more alcoholics. All because of the double standards of age racism. 'Do as I say, not as I do'. The same double standard which all civilized people and all civilized leaders practice. It is time to wipe out this double standard.

During Prohibition: American culture was mostly made up of the Hollywood crap of pure escapism. After that: it was Hollywood brainwashed crap about love as a pure escape from reality. Before the 1920's; it was the upper class myths about love as a pure escape from reality. Modern American culture was all about love, and love and more love… idealized and romanticized and idealized. But only as a token culture. A token love. Never actually practiced. But the masses were so gullible they bought it, and actually did fall in love. They did not understand why money did not make it even sweeter. During the 40's, 50's, 60', 70's: music was mostly about love. Did anyone listen to the messages? Did anyone learn from the songs? No. Did anyone think these songs were important enough listen to, and learn from, and teach? No. Civilization does not, and has *never* valued wisdom: except as corrupt ways of

gaining Knowledge, Power, Wealth, And Fame. Or; as a form of hypocritical lip service; in order to sustain these four aspects. Unfortunately; these four aspects are the exact same evils that corrupt all wisdom. Uncorrupted wisdom is worthless inside the context of civilization because there is no forum, or avenue for its use. So, of you can't use it: then why value it?

If you examine the goals of Buddhism, Daoism, Confucianism, Shintoism, and all the other religions and teachings… and listen to what they promise as a reward for following their particular dogma. You will find that they are all at odds with each other and have no universal common goals at all. Moreover; they promise wildly different results. The only thing they all have in common is their elitist nature. The idea that only the purest among us will gain true immortality, or only if you are truly faithful and submissive to a God will be admitted into heaven, etc, bla-bla-bla. What do these pie-in-the-sky credos have to do with the problems of everyday life? Ask them about anything practical and they have nothing to say. No explanations that make any sense. No practical answers. No practical solutions. Need I say more?

Incrementalism

As an accumulation of unconnected segments, civilization works only segmentially. It works only incrementally. Any alleviation of inequity has always been incremental; and has always been drowned under the unending accumulation of newer and worse inequities and inequalities. Because none of them are actually universal. The result of this segmential-incremental-pyramidal approach to human existence; is that all teachings-truths are mixed with half-truths, together with total fallacies and cultural distortions. Regardless of which teaching or social institution or organization: its pyramidal-incremental structure prevents it from being universally applied to all people. All are couched in their own cultural limitations. All become corrupted by the medium they exist in: civilization.

What is the difference between *selective* Pyramidal focus, *selective intelligence* and *selective* Incrementalism? Nothing. They are all the same thing. What is the difference between *selective* indifference, *selective* egoism, *selective* selfishness, *selective* self-rationalization, *selective* self-gratification and selective projection? Nothing. They are all the same thing. What are the dynamics of *selective* hate and *selective* fear, and *selective* cowardice, and s*elective* dishonesty? How does s*elective* hate, s*elective* fear, s*elective* cowardice, s*elective* dishonesty, s*elective* self-delusion, s*elective* self-rationalization, s*elective* self-gratification, s*elective* egoism and *selective* indifference work?

The most obscene evil ever invented is Science. Why? Because Science worships *selective intelligence.* The religion of Science is based upon the unquestioned belief in the superiority of *selective intelligence.* All selective intelligence is incremental: that is why it is so limited, stupid and so blind.

One result of Incrementalism is the concept of charity. What is charity? Charity means to give a small donation. To give only one small piece of yourself: one tiny fraction of your wealth or time. How much should a billionaire be lauded and praised for giving away millions if he still has his billions intact? If you wish to honestly gauge the charity of person: just measure what actual fraction of their wealth they give away in proportion to its actual totality. But even that is not an accurate measurement of charity. If a billionaire gives away most of their wealth and they still retain millions of dollars: how would you compare that to a homeless person giving away their last cigarette? Which one is making the bigger sacrifice? Which one is being more charitable? The wealthiest person in the world; Bill Gates, has actually been lauded for being a humanitarian because he gives away a few hundreds of millions of dollars to certain selected charities. For some reason, this guarantees him a good name as a

humanitarian. He only gives away a very small part of his wealth… and only as long as he still makes billions of dollars of profit from hundreds of millions of people. He is worshipped as a humanitarian simply because he is not completely 100% selfish…because he does not keep every single penny of his billions for himself. His charity is an add-on to his primary ethic of profit-greed. He does it to keep from being hated and vilified by the press, and hated and envied by other people.

Any wealthy person can coldly decide to make a name for themselves, and be touted as a philanthropist and a humanitarian by giving money to a charity. The giving of money does not make you more humane, or a better person. Normally, the money is given to high profile charities like the symphony, or museums, or cancer research… so the philanthropists can garner the maximum publicity out of their meager charity. Not to poor people who really need it. What these high profile charities are really all about is merely the backslapping of the elite in love with themselves so they can sell to the gullible public the image of how generous, wise, and loving they are.

But they are like that only to each other… If you tried to crash their elite parties or grounds, you would be arrested and charged with various counts of trespassing, illegal entry, etc. They have an inordinate craving for each other's approval and for the approval of the public…and will go to any bounds to get it. Then this orgy of self-love and niceness is fed into a camera, and shown to the public. So the public will not hate the rich people for being rich… but rather love them for being rich and famous. Because they are so generous, so kind, so human, so funny… so much more so than the poor working slobs… who have no time to work on their social skills or urbanity; that the TV viewer can laugh and applaud and share in all this goody-goody show of respect, adulation, applause, etc… So the viewers can fool themselves into thinking that these rich people are not bad, not evil, but nice! In fact they are made out *to seem to be* more human, kinder, more giving, wiser, more generous, funnier, more entertaining, wittier, smarter than the viewing public… And personally, a few of them may well be… if they are professional performers.

It is easy to be generous when you have millions of dollars that you do not need. Try to be that generous with your money when you are starving and broke. Yet we idolize the rich for that… huh? How can you compare relative generosity between a rich person and a poor one? You can't. Unless you rip the rich person and force then to become homeless and powerless, and broke… and give a poor person millions of dollars. Then… compare what the once-poor person does with their money, and what the once-rich person does with theirs. And see if they are more or less generous with the same amount of self-esteem, social status, and money, and power. If the once-rich person turns out to be more generous than the once-poor person… then you can honestly laud them for being more generous than someone else. But since they will be poor as hell then, and unknown… who gives a damn how generous that once-rich person is? He's not rich anymore.

It is easy for rich people to be nice, since they have life so easy. All of their addictions and whims can be easily gratified with money. They have more power, more choices, more privileges, more opportunities, more advantages, more toys, and more things to distracted and entertain themselves with. They can afford any drug, or addiction they happen to crave. They have a higher social standing. People look up to them. They are admired. Envied, revered, respected, listened-to, obeyed, etc… What surprise is it that some rich people are a tiny bit nicer? That is not them. That is their money talking. That is the wealth being nice. Take away all of their money, and then you can see if it is actually them personally who are being nice, or if it is only their money and privileges.

But if you take away their money… then who cares if they're nice or not? They're poor. Forget them; they're not important. They don't matter. There are lots of assholes in the world, both poor and rich. But somehow, people are always amazed if a rich person is actually nice in person. When they should be a million times more amazed that there are any poor people who are nice. But we keep on admiring the rich for things they have never earned, and for things that they are not. The reason people are amazed if a rich person is nice; is that a nice rich person is a genuine exception. Most of them are not nice at all. But even that fact is irrelevant. Since no poor person will ever get close enough to a rich person to ever find out exactly what kind of assholes they actually are. As long as rich people can keep the masses at bay and create their own fake persona for themselves via the Media and their news blackout of total secrecy and privacy behind walled estates: the relative niceness or meanness of any rich person is yet to be proven.

Americans are still don't realize that in a fear-based society, in a hate-based society, in a greed-based society… the ones yelling louder are not the ones who are more confident, or more intelligent, or better leaders; *they are the ones who fear more, hate more and are greedier and are more cunning, sneaky swindlers.* They are the ones who are more unethical. They are the better liars. They are the ones who have more to lose if the masses ever stop allowing themselves to be manipulated and oppressed by their elite. They are the ones who are richer, more powerful, more privileged, more brainwashed.

Guilty people can become instantly enraged when there is even a whiff of the possibility that they might be accused of anything. You can see them being dragged out of court; shouting and ranting, claiming their innocence after hard evidence has proven them guilty beyond a shadow of a doubt. It makes them seem morally in the right to a crowd of onlookers who never saw the actual evidence. It makes them feel morally right. Why are they so angry? They convince themselves by their own anger! It's just a way to brainwash yourself. You can see them doing it. Why do they seem so morally outraged, and so morally right even after they have been proven guilty? Why does the public buy it? Why did Ali North escape prison and become an acclaimed Republican radio personage? It works almost every time. As long as you can selectively narrow down and harp on certain lies and half-truths *more cunningly* than your opponent… You will get away with it. You will win. You will become rich, and famous, and revered, and admired, and morally right and you will stand bravely and honestly for family values etc… and all the other bullshit they spout.

And why do they do it? Because they are more corrupt and more guilty than other people. But… they are also corrupt more confidently. They have less guilt about it. They are proud of their corruption. They lie so well to themselves; that they can brainwash themselves better than others can. Plus… they are more filled with envy, jealousy and hate. They are more aggressive, and attacking, and more accusatory towards other people. People like Stephan Stephanovitch, and Ali North, and President Reagan, and President George Jr. Bush: are simply corrupt people who have learned to hide their own corruption and guilt by a simple psychological tactic.

Never defend yourself. Always attack the other person.

The first professional killers became powerful and rich using this tactic. That is how Robber Barons were first created. Today: this political tactic is called projection. What is projection? Projection is the art of antagonistic mimicry. It is the art of antagonistic reflection. It is the art of mirroring back everything you are accused of… so fast and so successfully; that the initial, weak accusation never penetrates your defenses of total denial. Because if you attack your accuser… even more viciously and openly than they attacked you. If you do it quick enough. They will be too busy defending themselves

to attack you. Offense is the best Defense. The better liars win. The worst haters win. The worst killers win.

Projection is simply a state of total denial of any *unpleasant* truth about yourself. Once a person becomes that mentally corrupt and sick: they become incredibly convincing liars. Then you see almost nothing of their inner selves because they have hidden their own inner selves from themselves so deeply, they do not even have an Inner Self to worry about. They do not have an inner conscience, or inner doubt, or inner questioning, or inner reflectivity of any kind. They have perfected the art of projecting-reacting outwardly everything that is targeted at their inner selves. They are 100% egos. 100% rationalizers. 100% accusers. 100% 'morally right' 100% never ever doubting of themselves. They never doubt that they are wrong and the other person is wrong. Simply by using the tactic of Projection. By projecting everything wrong-bad-evil outside of them, and assuming that everything inside them is good-honest. Try to attack them and they will attack you instantly without even thinking they might be wrong. Projection is a knee-jerk reaction based upon secret inner fear and guilt

Look at the selective focus of the American media. Obsessing for one whole year on the O. J. Simpson trial. Obsessing for one whole year on the Rodney King trial. Two years of obsessive media coverage on the Monica Lewinsky affair. While Seven years of Legal power-plays By Kenneth Star including every mis-use of power and scandal is completely ignored. Look at the Iraq War. Two years of never criticizing the most corrupt President in American History. Oh. You mean three minutes of Clinton with a young girl; is more important that Bush fucking the entire Nation, and the entire World and invading another Nation? The American Press is guiltier of lying to the American Public than the Government is. How? Simply by selective incremental focus. Simply by selectively choosing what to focus-on *and what <u>not</u> to focus-on*. Every human is guilty of this. When you take the American Nation as a whole its level of selective ignorance and dishonesty can be demonstrated and proven simply by what Americans want to see, and what Americans don't want to see.

If an entire American Nation can be hoodwinked by the Media for two years by having *a news blackout*; through the idiotically simple ploy of focusing upon one news 'story' as incrementally unimportant as Monica Lewinsky… And then turn around and have a news blackout of the entire illegality of the stolen Presidential Election, and then have an even larger censoring blackout of the illegality and corruption of two years of Bush's reign in office including the news blackout of the entire World's opinion and attitude towards Bush's power-military dictatorship… by bringing up yet again Clinton's memoir of Monica Lewinsky… What happened in the rest of the world; during those years when there was no news except this one ludicrous scandal?

What does that say of humans being able to selectively lie to themselves by focusing incrementally only upon trivia instead of War, killing, atrocities, government-corporate corruption at the highest levels? Facts are found. Nobody prosecutes. Scandals are uncovered: nobody goes to jail. Crimes are committed: the entire America masses do not voice a single outcry. Why? Because the Corporate Media carefully filters all protest and outcries out of their coverage. Simply by reporting incrementally upon the most incremental, most unimportant, most meaningless news stories possible.

But they are like that only to each other… If you tried to crash their elite parties or grounds; you would be arrested and charged with various counts of trespassing, illegal entry, etc. They have an inordinate craving for each other's approval and for the approval of the public…and will go to any bounds to get it. Then this orgy of self-love and niceness is fed into a camera, and shown to the public. So the public will not hate the rich people for being rich… but rather love them for being rich and famous. Because they

are so generous, so kind, so human, so funny… so much more so than the poor working slobs… who have no time to work on their social skills or urbanity that the TV viewer can laugh and applaud and share in all this goody-goody show of respect, adulation, applause, etc… So the viewers can fool themselves into thinking that these rich people are not bad, not evil but nice! In fact they are more human, kinder, more giving, wiser, more generous, funnier, more entertaining, wittier, smarter than the viewing public… And personally a rare few of them may well be.

Evaluate them as a class… what is their *effect* on the rest of us?
What *good* are they? Are they good for anything? Or nothing?

Have you ever noticed this tiny discrepancy in newspapers and books? The poor are categorized as a class. The middleclass are categorized as a class… but the wealthy are almost never categorized as a class. The upper class are never categorized into how much money they have. The middleclass and the poor are. Why is this? Could it be that when they were categorized as a class for thousands of years… they were universally hated by all the other classes? And that they finally learned after the flaunting of their wealth publicly, during what western history calls the Gilded Age never again to flaunt their wealth and their power as a class so blatantly?

Why are the richest people regarded as Pillars of their Society… when they are the complete opposite of supporting pillars? This is only one example of the brainwashed irrational semantic nonsense that people swallow, and actually believe-in. Why is this lying ridiculous term used so much? Just so rich people will not be threatened by the possibility of poor people envying them and hating them for their wealth. The fact is they are bloodsuckers who steal the lifeblood of millions of poorer people in order to live in the lap of luxury. They are not pillars of society: they are bloodsuckers of society. Without the pyramidal overpopulation of billions of poor people whom they rob and tax and cheat, they could not even exist let alone survive.

Civilized human awareness is Pyramidal in focus and exclusively selective as hell. Have a wealthy patron contribute to build an opera house, or new sport arena, or buy a sports franchise… and they instantly become Pillars of the Community. People look in awe at the millions they have spent and assume that this pillar of the community is charitably giving all those millions for their entertainment and pleasure. When in fact the entire system of charity at this level is a maze of snobbish cliques using the organizations at the highest power levels for access to their own equals. For status, for tax write-offs, for publicity, for countless advantages that are kept secret and never mentioned in public. People rarely think as they pay money for an expensive ticket to watch a sports team that a pillar of a community' owns, that this pillar is sucking millions of dollars from ordinary working people's pockets… and is not supporting these thousands of paying fans. Rather, it is the affluent paying fan, who is the Pillar of Wealth that the rich owner relies upon to become even richer. It is the paying customer the rich need. The fan, the customer, the poor person paying good money for tickets… they are the true Pillars of their Community. Without them there would be no Opera, no Sports Arena, no Rich people, no nothing. But the high-profile charities of the Opera, or their beloved Symphony, or their beloved Museums have a drawback. It reveals the elitist nature of these charitable organizations. Most poor and working class people couldn't care less about Operas, Symphonies or Museums. Those charities are too obviously only for those rich enough to afford them, who have the time, and the willingness to develop specialized tastes for these rarified examples of culture. So what do the rich do now? Instead of operas and museums, which are all in need of funds, they are now funding medical research… school programs… homeless shelters… animal rights. Anything that might be perceived as helping poor people, and publicizing it to the gullible masses… Who only focus on the charity; and not

how all the billions were stolen and how little is given back.

So where is there any Humanity in all this?

Most charities are businesses first, and charities last. They are in it for their own profit. Not for the profit of poor people; who they claim to try to help. Has there ever been a study on the actual effectiveness of charities? They get away with murder; because they are completely unregulated. Why? Because most charities are the official domain of the rich getting tax-breaks. And consequently; the rich have passed laws that make all of the skull-duggery inside these exclusive charitable venues; nice and comfy, and secret… So they won't have to worry about any public scrutiny of exactly what they do with their charities, and exactly where all the money actually goes.

Has any charity ever had a noticeable effect on the *general* standard of living of the poor? No. All forms of charity are incremental and segmential. They are a noncomprehensive and non-effective way of dealing with human problems. One classic example Incrementalism was a recurring ad on PBS TV stations… asking for donations to support homeless Veterans. This charity has no interest in helping or supporting homeless children, or homeless teenagers, or homeless women… or anybody else who is homeless and is not a Veteran for that matter. In essence it is ignoring the problem of homelessness as a universal problem, it is saying:

'Fuck all the other people who are homeless. We don't give a shit about them. We just care about Veterans who are homeless. Nobody else.' Is this an intelligent way to deal with the problem of homelessness? The answer is: No.

Yet all charities suffer from this narrowed, myopic, specialized approach. Why do people deal with such root problems so selectively; that they end up not dealing with the problem at all? Why do people try to discriminate between people in need? The answer is because humans have been trained to focus, think and act pyramidally and segmentially without bothering to make any connections between them.
What sense is there in spending millions of dollars trying to save a single species like the Panda; when thousands of other species are being destroyed yearly? What is the sense in some people trying to save any single species threatened with extinction: while meanwhile, the rest of human when civilized humans are systematically destroying entire ecosystems all over the world?

Look at the Dynamic of Segmential Accumulation and Separation.

While any single segment of that accumulation is being focused-on: all the rest of that Totality is being ignored Likewise: all of the interconnected effects and influences between all these segments are also being ignored. What sense is there in spending millions of dollars trying to save a single species like the Panda; when thousands of other species are being destroyed yearly? What is the sense in some people trying to save any single species threatened with extinction: while meanwhile, the rest of human society is systematically destroying entire ecosystems?

You can easily tell the difference between incremental change and contextual change. All human incremental change has one common characteristic: all people who seek to change incrementally do so with the specific goal of changing *as little as possible*. All contextual change has the specific goal of changing *as much as possible.* One is negative, the other is positive
For instance. How can you create a viable organization to stop the destruction of Nature and other Species and eco-systems? Have a universal platform that works…

Fuck. 'Save the Pandas.' Fuck 'Save the 'Whales'. Fuck 'Save the Tigers.'
Instead: Have a better idea: try simplicity. 'Save All Living Things'
Your ethic should be simple and all-inclusive, not exclusive:

'If it is alive? Save it.'
'If it is dead? Fuck it.'

Then for once you can actually get all of the environmental splinter-groups trying to save one tiny piece of living land, or piece of living coastline, or one living species… all together in a single cooperating organized power-block. Then for once you will belong to an organization that has enormous power. And for once it will be impossible for any of you to disagree with anyone else in your organization about its main stated mission and goal. Then for once you will all be in complete agreement with each other. For once you will be able to draw support from billions of humans who will agree with you whole-heartedly. And all of you will have enormous political power.

'You want to save a living tiger?… fine. But. You must also help us to save all other living things also. All living trees. All living species. All living wetlands. Not just your own pet living tiger ….'

Wake up. Are you alive, or dead? Do you want to save yourself or do you want to save dead pieces of shit? They only way you can save your own life is by saving the lives of all living creatures on Earth.
Why don't people do this? Because if people tried to live by the credo of saving all living creatures: they would be forced to stop using cars, trucks, trains, electronic devices, they would be forced to stop building dams and using electricity, they would be forced to stop eating meat, fish, eggs. They would be forced to stop using drugs like coffee and alcohol. They would be forced to stop using pharmaceutical drugs, they would be forced to stop buying and using mass manufactured goods. They would be forced to stop buying manufactured furniture, they would be forced to stop buying mass manufactured clothes and shoes. They would be forced to stop exporting and importing consumer goods, they would be forced to stop making and using paper products, they would be forced to stop buying any manufactured item that kills a living creature, They would be forced to stop buying and using anything made from oil: like chemical fertilizers, plastic, gasoline, heating fuel. They would be forced to stop buying and using all man-made chemicals. They would be forced to tear down the mechanical civilization they built. They would be forced to dismantle every man-made device and tear down every man-made building and tear up every man-made road and give the earth back to living creatures. The fact is; human civilization only saves dead things: not living things. Civilization kills living things: it does not save them.

The answer to pollution is simple. Stop polluting. The only way you can live a clean life free of pollution and poison is to clean up the environment you live in. Once you clean up the world you live in, you will not need to clean yourself, you won't need to wash yourself to stay clean. You won't need to use cleaners and chemicals and poisons to keep your house clean and your body clean. The environment will keep you clean. That is how it works. That is how it always has worked. Keep Nature clean, and she will keep you clean. Pollute her: and she will pollute you. You cannot escape your own pollution.

The whole idea of civilized humans living in an antiseptic germ-free, clean environment while the rest of the world is filled with cancer-causing toxins and poisons. The assumption that people can wall themselves off from Nature and live inside the artificial womb of civilization while destroying the Natural World around them is a religious unspoken belief of consumer society. The idea that you can filter all germs out of the air you breath, filter all the toxins out of the water you drink, filter all the

chemicals out of the food you eat, and live inside insulated, air-condition splendor while the rest of the world outside your window is filling with man-made chemical filth. The arrogance of the idea that you cannot be affected by the mass-manufacturing and mass exploitation of resources which poison and degrade the global health of the Earth you live on… The idea that it is perfectly okay to buy chemicals and support the huge corporations of Monsanto and Dow Chemical Corporation and the Colgate Palmolive Company by buying insecticides to kill bugs and buying sprays and detergents and antiperspirants and perfumes and nail polish and bathroom cleanser and motor oil and all the other thousands of poisonous toxic products which they sell you… and expect not to be poisoned by the factories that manufacture these deadly poisons because they are not located where you live… is a universal hypocrisy of modern consumers. That smug assumption is no longer true. Coal power plants are poisoning the air of other American states hundreds of miles downwind of them that do not pollute the air. China has been polluting the Arctic and the forests of Canada with its industrial air pollution for over 30 years. The air you breathe, the food you eat and the water you drink is being polluted and poisoned by the factories that make the manufactured products you buy. If you poison the Earth: the Earth will poison you. If you poison the environment you live in: the environment will poison you also. Once the entire Earth becomes poisoned by humans: you will have nowhere to run and nowhere to hide anymore. Mankind cannot escape its own destruction unless all of you wake up as a whole and stops killing the Earth it needs to live on. Not as isolated individuals but as a single educated enlightened species that recognizes the right of all living creatures to LIFE trumps all civilized values.

The answer to the mindless destruction of civilization is to stop buying all mass-produced goods period. De-centralized, self-sufficient communities that do not manufacture anything are the only answer. The only answer to the centralized insanity of mass manufacturing and mass consumption and mass markets and mass greed is decentralizing everything. Incremental attempts to fix this are a pointless waste of time and energy. The whole world needs to be educated about how the corporations we buy from are killing us and the Earth with their pollution and waste.

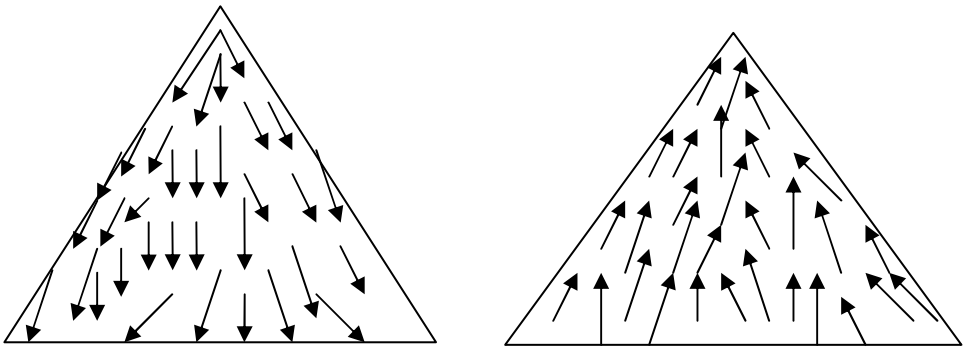
Only when the entire human species is educated to follow and practice the ethic of personal responsibility: only when the entire human species without exception is educated to live by the values of equality and fraternity without exception: only when the entire human race refuses to obey or follow or respect any hierarchical authority over them, only when the entire human race without exception is educated about the evils of the pyramidal system they now live inside: only then will the pile of crap called civilization be torn down and good riddance to it.

The point is: there is no other alternative. If humans continue to accept the evils of civilized existence as normal, if humans do not tear down the civilization they live in: it will destroy them so completely not one human will be left alive on the Earth. Civilization is suicide. The structure of civilization is suicide. All humans who preserve and maintain and enable and go along with civilization's practice of mass slaughter will suffer the exact same fate they deal out to the innocent creatures they slaughter every day for their meat. The Earth is not designed to support 7 billion apes who kill animals and eat meat and are not designed to eat meat. The Earth is not designed to support capitalist factories and global ecological industrialized destruction. Until every human on Earth is educated about the global ecological crisis and the destruction of all living creatures and eco-systems on Earth which this overpopulated species is committing as a suicidal crime against itself and the Earth it needs to live on: humanity will destroy itself. Until humans are educated to learn from their own past: humanity will continue to destroy itself as it is destroying itself right now. Negative destruction and negative death is evil. Civilization is a system which is evil because it accumulates death and destruction. The more humans overpopulate the Earth, the more they destroy and kill: the more certain the extinction of the human species will be unless

we wake up and stop the slaughter of innocents.

All the answers to solving the problems of the world have already been found and proven to work. Refusing to implement any of them, refusing to change how we live, makes every single human *personally* responsible for their part in supporting civilization. There is no escape from personal responsibility any more. Everyone is responsible. This includes you and me.

How you solve the problem of pyramidal civilization is simple: just reverse the dynamic of oppression from down to up: like this:



Once the entire population of 7 billion humans are educated as to the basic fundamental evil and insanity of pyramidal civilization and actively attack the humans who are *above* them instead of below them… then the ones at the top will be exterminated as they should be, and if anyone in this shitpile tries to take their place at the top of this shitpile, they will be wiped out too, until nobody will dare to try to get on top of anyone, and nobody will dare try to oppress anyone below them. This *reversal of oppression* will equalize humans. By oppressing the oppressors, by killing the killers, by loving the lovers, by hating the haters, by taking from the takers and giving to the givers; this will *decentralize* all of civilization, all societies, all organizations, social structures, all places of habitation etc. Then all wealth, power, status, knowledge, affluence, health, intelligence etc will become a matter of *personally earned effort*. Then each human being, if they want to achieve or gain or accumulate anything: will be forced to do so *by their own efforts*. Then the actual dynamic of earned income, earned health, earned intelligence, earned education, earned reputation for honesty, earned reputation for dishonesty, etc will not only bring out the best in all people and force all of us to compete on a level of equality: on an equal playing field of one-to-one, so nobody dares to organize a criminal gang to oppress anyone beneath them because if they do: they will be taken apart and exterminated by every single individual who knows about their activities, and will cooperate in the extermination of any form of oppression which is aimed down instead of up… Then the survival of the fittest will weed out the weakest and reward the strongest instead of what is now the case: where the most diseased corrupt people at the top victimize and oppress millions of the healthiest people at the bottom. Of course this requires that every single human being on earth is educated about the basic evil of the civilization which they live inside, and taught to practice Courage and Honesty: instead of what pyramidal civilization teaches now, which is dishonesty and cowardice. It is only when every person on Earth is educated to understand that ALL of civilization is evil will there be a worldwide rebellion against all the evils of civilization. It is only when every human on Earth is taught to develop the power of their own might and their own right instead of being taught to remain passive terrified little obedient sheep, that ALL the evils of civilization can be done away with. Only when every human on Earth stops looking for a leader to lead them and becomes their own leader and does not wait to act will civilization be dismantled and taken down and good riddance to it.
.

Chapter Six B: The Effect of Civilization on Humans

Incrementalism continued:

Basically: all environmental activist groups are trying to do the same thing. They are trying to save living things from the destructive effects of civilization. They are trying to lessen the destructive effect civilization has on all living things. But they are trying to do it incrementally. And since all of, civilization is destructive towards all living things, not just some of it; an incremental approach simply does not, and cannot work.

Humans do not want to admit that civilization has a destructive effect on *all* living things… not just certain living things. They do not want to look at this. They do not even want to look at the destructive effect that civilization has on themselves.

Environmental activist groups are one of the few incremental organizations that try to look at what effect civilization has on the Earth, but they do it incrementally. They look at some incremental effects it has in some incremental areas, on some incremental species by taking increment samples… or samples in increments… or incremental sampling of the incremental environment they are incrementally studying. This does not work.

Environmentalists are a tiny minority who are so fragmented, so unorganized, so incremental in their approach to the environment, that as a result they are almost completely ignored by the rest of society. Environmentalists look at the destructive effect civilization has on the Earth incrementally. They are incrementally oriented. They think in increments, they deal in increments, they act as increments, their outlook is incremental, the information they find is incremental, the effect they have on civilization: is incremental,

Why don't activists all get together as a single unified organized community?

Because they are Incrementalists. They are ants. They act like ants. They think like ants, their perspective is as incremental as the perspective of an ant. Because each activist group is specialized. No activist group is interested in the interests of any other activist group. They are no different from any other human social group. Their existence is based upon by exclusion and specialization, and narrow-minded selfishness. They refuse to join together. Each one develops its own elite power structure, its own elite clique culture, its own elite exclusivity. And like all other elite power groups: they not want to share their own privileged position and power with anyone else. Each activist group develops its own bureaucracy and its own power structure; it's own office politics, its own official snobbery, elitism and exclusionary culture and attitude, and its own hierarchical levels of, incompetence, stupidity and corruption. Each one develops its own narrow views, narrow priorities, narrow opinions and narrow values. Selectively focusing only upon its own specialized issues and self-interests.

Until you get activist groups that are a party of one. One fanatic: only interested in one, single, exclusive issue… Convinced that their cause is the more important than anything else. Then you get the justifiable opinion of the general public; that s*pecialized* activists are loons: who are not interested in anything else. Activists becoming as insanely specialized as scientists: except that they are not publicly sanctified and supported by Western Society as Scientists who work on abstruse things that have nothing to do with human existence.

The dynamic of segmented Incrementalism in civilization…is directly related to the kind of awareness we are trained to have and use. Segmented Incrementalism is directly related to the kind of intelligence

human's exhibit, and how we act. The Universal Dynamic is; all Pyramidal Focus produces an incremental approach to problem solving because it lacks the Sense of Pure Wonder.

What I call: Pyramidal Focus is what Science calls: Selective Awareness. The problem with Selective Awareness; is that it looks only at a narrow band of something… while ignoring everything else.

Resulting in:

Flawed logic, flawed awareness, flawed decisions, flawed solutions, flawed issues, and flawed intelligence.

Resulting in:

Limited incremental logic, limited incremental awareness, limited incremental decisions, limited incremental solutions, limited incremental issues and a limited incremental intelligence.

If your only focus is on trying to get SUV's off the road because they guzzle too much gas, pollute the environment, and are unsafe; then you are not addressing all the other the issues of using cars at all; in the first place. The global impact of the pollution they create, the *Realpolitik* of how fossil fuel is used around the world to maintain the status quo of Corporate Capitalism and how this affects all living things on this planet. You are not addressing all of the other areas of human life affected by driving cars. You are not addressing the culture they have created. You have not even begun to look at the impact of mechanized travel on humans and the highways, which have destroyed the 100/s of millions of acres of land. Much less the impact upon the Earth of buses, trucking, etc.

Nor are you questioning the idea of mechanized travel as an unquestioned good. Or the addiction to the ease and the laziness it has created. Nor are you questioning the addiction to, and the love of cars and machines. Or the assumed idea that traveling over something that is dead: back and forth, over and over again… is good and intelligent. Or the fact that the actual voyage has been made meaningless: except for the end-goal: simply because of the creation of roads and the car. Or why the love of machines is now greater than the love of living things in Western industrialized Nations.

Nor are you dealing with the historical reasons for *why* Americans became addicted to traveling hundreds and thousands of miles every year in cars. It came from the almost complete extinction of the largest population of wild grazing animals in the world: the American bison: the buffalo: who by their numbers were fast turning the entire plains of North America into a garden of Eden by their continual migrations across the heartland of America. It came from replacing the living energy of living animals traveling across a living land with the dead destructive energy of the combustion engine, with dead machines traveling across a dead destroyed land covered in concrete and asphalt. Importing the destruction of volcanic devastation into a new land that had been cleaned and scoured by countless Ice Ages until it was so clean, so freshly alive and so innocent of evil; all the living creatures in North America were easy prey for the white Europeans to slaughter them. The ape that came determined to destroy everything of beauty by the stealing of an entire continent and poisoning it as fast as they could. Drawn by the attraction of Free Land. The European swindlers did not earn the land which they stole from North American natives: as a result, the land itself became worthless in value except as an excuse which was used to despoil it and destroy it as quickly and as completely as possible. There was too much free land. Land became just something to travel over… to get to somewhere else… somewhere better than where they already were. Upward mobility was translated into the endless mindless

mechanical lateral mobility of the car. Travel became worthless and meaningless except as signs of mechanized status, mobile status. Move forward: never look back at what you have done. Traveling over land became an escape. American culture became a culture of pure escapism. Riding on top of waves of destruction became the escape of its youth, who then were corrupted into riding on waves of constant distraction.

Lateral mobility became simply a way of keeping busy; staying distracted, and treating the Earth you pass over; as worthless, meaningless, shit. The *cultural unspoken norm-practice-custom-tradition* was created that the Earth exists only to be ignored and used, raped, destroyed, gaped-at or by-passed. By American pioneers crossing an entire continent. Ignoring the thousands of miles of free land they traveled over… Convinced by their greed that California or Montana was better than the entire lush, rich beautiful heartland of America between the East coast and the West coast. The Great Land Rush of the American West is a perfect example of human greed gone mad. When there was no more land to travel over to escape from their past, tourism was invented: touring lands, as if it were your own: never living or staying long enough to understand the land you gape at and the living creatures and trees and plants and life which live there and had lived there for millions of years. Gaping at foreign scenes became mechanized also: the nickelodeon was invented. Where poor people could go and pay one nickel: to see landscapes they never saw before, to escape from their own life, and from their own past.

In their ignorance and greed… they by-passed the best land in the world. And ended up living on land that was not worth a shit. Thousands of miles away from the markets they needed to sell their goods. Mostly it was new immigrants who went West. The westward movement was a railroad scam: sold to poor immigrants of Europe. These immigrants could have settled in the East. But nobody wanted them. The easterners tried to get rid of them.

The American West was settled predominantly by refugees, outcasts, outlaws and criminals. Ostracized criminals with warrants out for their arrest. Unwanted drunkards and flim-flam artists. Worthless lazy bums who had been fired and kicked out. The poorest of the poor and the lowest of the low. The Easterners used the West as a dumping ground for all their undesirables. Just as Britain had used her colonies as a dumping ground to get rid of its undesirable elements. Sending convicts to Australia. Sending religious purists to America. Today: Australia is one of the most law abiding, peaceful countries in the world. And now the American Midwest… the land all these immigrants by-passed to get to 'the west' is now the breadbasket of the world and has the best farms in the world.

As a result the cultural idea of the love of automobiles, the cultural idea of lateral mobility of the car: became an escape. An escape from everything. Hundreds of millions of people escaping from their past. Getting as far away as possible from what they did and do every day. Then going back and doing it all over again and running away. Over and over. Blind repeated cycles.

Focusing only upon SUV's, while ignoring all larger contexts of the new invention of the automobile: gets you nowhere fast. Incremental problem solving solves nothing. It just creates more specialized problems to focus upon and waste your time on.

Incrementalism is a symptom of Selective awareness, selective intelligence, setting selective issues, priorities. It is a basic reason why we have gotten into the mess we are in now, and why we are incapable of solving or fixing any problem of our own making. I prefer to use the word: pyramidal, rather than selective. Essentially: they both mean the same thing. You cannot think, discuss or be

aware; only in a narrow selective context; without taking things out of their true context, out of their true meaning, out of their true significance, and out of their true perspective.

By selectively taking something out of context: you are automatically forced to become blind to any larger consequences, repercussions, issues, problems, etc. which are crucially relevant, and important, and need to be included to make any sense of what you are looking at.

To think as intelligently as possible, you need to put your thoughts and your awareness in as wide a context as possible. Otherwise, you will remain selectively blind, selectively unaware and selectively stupid. You will make the wrong decisions for the wrong reasons, you will make unnecessary mistakes and your actions will be out of context. Your attempt to solve any problem will be shortsighted, specialized, unconnected and inefficient.

Incrementalism is just a result of selective awareness. Splitting up life, splitting up life problems, splitting up issues into countless unconnected segments; prevents us from gaining any perspective or understanding on our actual situation and prevents us from ever finding out what we can do to effectively solve our problems. It destroys our control over everything: it destroys our ability to be truly intelligent or think intelligently. Only the widest possible awareness in the widest possible context can produce true intelligence. This kind of intelligence is called wisdom. That is why the only form of true human intelligence is Pure Wonder. Anything else is not as farseeing, not as insightful, and not as effective. The inevitable outcome of all selective awareness is secrecy. You cannot separate secrecy from conscious lying: neither one can exist without the other. This all comes from our tool brain being able to manipulate its own thoughts and feelings. The exceptions to conscious lying are total silence, total non-communication, total denial, total delusion and total separation.

People should be able to grow-mature; they should be allowed to change. But there can be no universal change unless people find common universal goals to come together for. And this means that none of these changes or goals can be based upon religion, language, race, nationality or culture. That means that all true human change, all true human evolution cannot be based upon civilization or upon civilized values-ideas. So: if you can't use anything from civilization, what can you use to change-grow-evolve-mature?

Use the universal *human* values of Fun, Honesty, Courage, Cooperation, Happiness and Play and Creativity: *in a state of* Pure Wonder, with a Sense of Pure Wonder, using the Sense of Pure Wonder to live creatively every minute of every day. Use the universal sense of Fun which all healthy human babies and children possess. If all humans came together in a common universal goal to just have fun and enjoy Life: it would solve all human problems, it would destroy all human civilization and replace it with human happiness.

Cities

Why do cities exist in the first place? Because that is where everything goes. That is where all people go. 'All roads lead to Rome.' One reason why the Roman Empire lasted so long… was because their armies built roads that led into Roman cities. Wherever possible: they built roads leading to Rome itself. These roads became giant energy pathways: effectively funneling all traffic, all goods and all wealth into Rome. This happened unavoidably: simply because of the physical paths set up by Roman road builders. If these linear roads had not been built: most of the people and most of the wealth would

have not gone anywhere. If linear roads leading into cities had never been built: then cities would never have become so huge. Linear roads are one basic, structural reason for *why* cities became such huge centers of accumulation: sucking everything into them.

The only reason Los Angeles exists as a megalopolis of over 14 million people: is because Mulholland built the longest aqueduct in human history. The biggest engineering feat of its day: transferring water from Northern California into a virtual desert in the Los Angeles basin-area. Destroying the entire ecosystem of the Owen's River Valley, destroying the 100's of farms, destroying a farmland that could have rivaled and out-produced all of the crops grown by its use of artificial irrigation a thousand miles further south. It was the biggest con job ever pulled over an entire state's eyes. A small band of real estate developers together with corrupt elements in the City of Los Angeles: stole an entire valley's water, and made a killing from it… while having taxpayers foot the bill.

Roman Cities that were not situated on a fresh water lake or a river: grew larger mainly because of the water supplied from man-made aqueducts. Cities without aqueducts or rivers had to dig wells. They remained small and did not grow in size. It was expensive to live in cities without close access to water. You had to buy water: it was a precious commodity. There were water sellers who made their living from selling drinking water in Spain for thousands of years because water was so hard to come by in that dried out country. The famous oil painting 'The Water Seller' by Degas personifies this ancient cultural tradition of Spain.

Without Mulholland's water canal, without that extra water: Los Angeles would have stayed a mid-sized city of one or two million simply because it did not have enough water to grow any bigger. Before aqueducts were invented: people only lived where there were natural sources of water nearby. After the invention of aqueducts: we have built cities in the stupidest of places. Simply because we could steal water from one region and concentrate it into a small area of real estate somewhere else.

Why do people even go to cities? Why do people even live in cities? Because that is where the money is. Because that is where the work is. That is where all wealth is stored, accumulated and made. You can forget all about the endless platitudes of seeking your dream, or finding a career, or having a personal vision. If there was no accumulation of wealth inside cities: people would never go there, or live there. Nobody in their right minds would put up with the congestion, the dirt, the callous social coldness and all of the other drawbacks that cities have. People flock to cities only because are repositories of accumulated wealth. The bigger the city: the more the wealth. The bigger the city, the bigger the waves of immigrants moving into them… making them even bigger, making even more people flock to them, making them even larger repositories of wealth and population… etc, etc. The bigger cities become: the more they suck wealth out of the surrounding countryside. The poorer the surrounding areas around cities become: the more the poor country people flock into the cities. In a seemingly endless, one-sided, vicious cycle of one-sided accumulation: driven by human greed.

What are cities? The word says it all. Cities are places where humans sit at ease. Cities are places of artificial ease. Sit-ease: get it? What are cities? Cities are places where humans shit. They are places of human shit. That's what *shitease,* I mean cities are; they are cesspools of pollution and ugliness..

The Effect of Reverse Pyramidality in Human Values

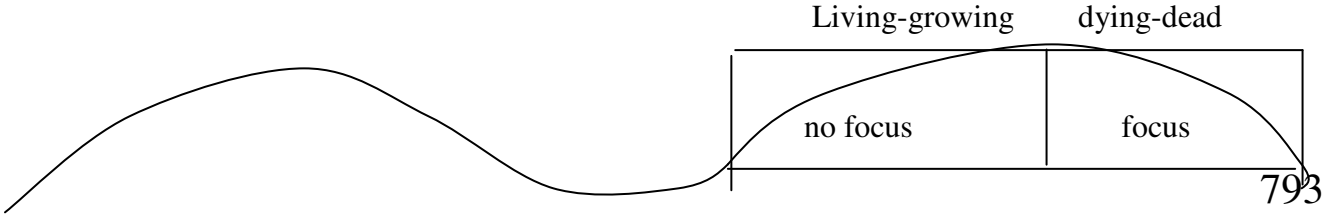
The fallacy of human pyramidal focus can be put simply. In order for anyone to prioritize values, you

must value something more than something else. In order to value one thing more: *all other things must be valued less.* Once humans developed an overly selective awareness. Once we developed a tool-brain capable of reflective abstraction or thought. This arbitrary selective process of: experience, connection, identification, pyramidal focus, prioritization, pyramidalization, etc. All of which is segmented, created human abstract reality... Created a system of values where the top-most, focused-upon, identified-with, connected-to things… arbitrarily became more important. Whatever was pyramidally focused upon; became more important. Human abstractive reality became a distorted pyramidalization of actuality. Tool-values-concepts-dynamics took over human existence. Basically: any accumulation becomes valuable simply due to its accumulated mass. The tiny apex of any accumulation always valued more than its huge base.

Superstar baseball and hockey players receive fame and huge salaries: but the farm leagues and the thousands of athletes who are trained and groomed just so a few can reach this pyramidal status, get almost no recognition at all. In civilization: the more something is accumulated, the less value is given to any structural underpinning of what is valued, while the apex of that accumulation is given more value. The older something gets, the larger something gets, the more powerful something gets: whether this accumulation is one of age, size, skill, learning, or power or wealth... it's artificial value increases. What is rare is valuable: what is most plentiful is least valued. This pyramidal reversal of actuality exists in all civilized value systems.

We have completely de-valued the Natural Environment, which used to exist all around us. Now: we only value dead things, dead concepts and dead people. The older, deader, more unchanging something is, the more it is valued. All of the imperative necessities of life: water-air-plants-animals are de-valued, destroyed and polluted. While dead metals, dead knowledge, dead ideas, dead concepts, dead artifacts made by dead people are prized. The reverse Pyramidality of human tool-values is obvious. What is non-essential to life is valued above what is essential for life. The most non-essential is valued the most, while the most essential is valued the least. A large diamond is worth millions. A drink of water is worth nothing. Farmers go bankrupt, while sports stars make fortunes. This can be illustrated by the reverse pyramid of the arena: where the importance of a few overrides the importance of the collective whole… while the collective whole gives all their motivation, passion, intensity, interest, time, and energy to the few. If you took all of the human lives that are devoted to the investigation, restoration and preservation of dead things... And took all of the money that is devoted to such efforts... How anthropologists will spend a lifetime uncovering a few dead bones... How these dead relics are valued in the millions, billions, and trillions of dollars... And how they are placed in sacred shrines called museums: where people go to gawk, stare at, and worship them...

Why not channel some of these resources into living things instead of dead things? Yet such an idea does not even arise in the human brain. Why is that, eh? Because the awe and worship of old, dead things is a universal religion throughout all human cultures and all human civilization. If only one-tenth of all this money, energy, and time were spent on living people instead of dead things: it could easily end world poverty and world hunger. The fact is, the older something becomes; the sicker-weaker it is. The deader it becomes, the more it rots. The entire focus-worship of dead things in civilization is merely an imbalanced focus on one side of the regenerative wave model of life.



Within the one-sided, exclusive focus on dead-dying things, there is an obsessive focus that is mainly based upon accumulation: In essence: we want our dead civilization to grow, and do not care a fig about anything that that is growing and alive and is not dead.

The definition of civilization can be summed up in one sentence:

Civilization consists mainly of the manipulation, manufacture, accumulation, preservation, perpetuation and worship of dead things.

The reason for this is obvious: dead things don't grow back, living things do. Living Nature does not need constant maintenance and upkeep by humans in order to flourish. But anything not living; needs to be constantly maintained in order to stave off inevitable deterioration. It is no surprise that people flock to museums. Those artifacts represent most of the human life-energy expended, ever since civilization began. Simply put: our values go where our energy goes… into our tools… into what those tools produce. Because we need to expend all that time and energy maintaining dead things; we value them more than living things. Another vicious cycle where the cart leads the horse, and the original meanings and values are reversed and turned around.

If you want a perfect example of civilization in microcosm: look at the extinct culture of Easter Island. They moved giant rocks called monoliths, piling them up around the island, and worshipped them as spiritual totems of their dead ancestors. In order to do so: they had to cut down all the trees on the island: until they destroyed their entire ecosystem and turned the entire island into a deserted wasteland that became uninhabitable, and they disappeared.

The corruption of deadness that permeates any human soul can be seen in what they identify-with. The degree to which people own dead things; is the same degree to which these dead things own them. How much value do you put on a car? A house? An acquaintance? A loved one? How much value do you put on food? Clothes? Entertainment? Self-gratification? Ease? Success? Money? Where is the commonality of all these values? How do they differ? Where is the sense in it all? The level and degree of value which people place upon things is mixed up, conflicted, and unconnected. By valuing dead things, humans corrupt the values they live by.

The vicious cycle of reverse Pyramidality is: by most of the wealth being sucked out of an economy, not only do you get the rest of the population fighting over for what's left, but it forces the entire economy to become driven by the fear of poverty and greed. The more mass production, the cheaper the product, the more it sells. The more mass production, the greater the centralization of wealth and power, the greater the concentration of wealth into fewer hands, the harder it is to earn a living, the more money-driven people become, the more each penny counts, the more price becomes a factor, the more the bottom line becomes all consuming as a gauge of worth and greed.

The larger the distribution of mass produced goods, the more removed the consumer becomes from the whole process, the less they know about it. Thus; the actual cost of production becomes hidden from the consumer; they have no interest whatsoever in what that process involves, they are only interested in the product. If someone can buy a pair of pants from the gap for 20$; they have no interest in what sweat

shop it came from, or how many people are locked inside a life of wage slavery and poverty due to their buying habits. There is no such thing as consumer awareness, or education, or consumer responsibility: creating the ethic of the end justifying the means. This ethical corruption is universal throughout all capitalistic economies; it is rampant throughout the world of business. The corrupt tool ethic of tool productivity supplanting human concerns has become the ethical norm for both producers and consumers.

Only when public awareness is raised enough, so people become more responsible as consumers. Only when the entire economic process is exposed and examined, and the question is asked:

'For my own self-gratification and ease; do I want to enrich a single, distant, uncaring wealthy, powerful corporation… or do I want my neighbors and the poorest amongst us to benefit?'

Only when you put consumer responsibility into the widest, most inclusive context, can you get humane, informed, sane, responsible spending. Without this awareness, you have an irresponsible, poverty-driven, greed-driven, fear-driven, price driven, consumer mentality of inhuman selfishness and stupidity: and you will keep on having companies such as Wal-Mart and Home Depot destroying small businesses and communities wholesale by their unfair business practices and their cutthroat tactics of greed.

The Pyramidality of Values

The result of placing ourselves at the top of a pyramidal hierarchy of life-value is the slaughter and destruction of all other living organisms being routinely done without qualms or misgivings. While human life is supposedly regarded as sacred. But humans do not stop there. For human life itself is pyramidalized in value; according to the tool-dynamic of accumulated power-wealth-prestige-fame-knowledge.

Entire nations will mourn a single great leader… while everyday; millions of poor die in obscurity: unnoticed and unmourned.

The pyramidal makeup of human value systems is obvious. The genocide of 1,00,000 black Rwandans being murdered by their neighbors: is not worth a single mention in world news, while 3,000 rich white Americans being killed by suicidal terrorists deserves a media frenzy. One thousand single story buildings being destroyed in some disaster barely gets a mention, but a 110 story office building that happens to be one of the tallest buildings in the world is seen as a global catastrophe. The most powerful nation in the world being attacked by a tiny handful of terrorists produces massive collective shock around the world, while the small defenseless country of East Tabor being savagely attacked, invaded, and conquered… with all of the trademarks of an invading army… burning, looting, rape, and murder on a systematic scale; is barely considered worth a mention years later. Within civilization: the great sanctimonious lie of all human life being equally sacred is daily proven to be an empty phrase.

What is the value of a single human life? What is the value of 1,000,000 Rwandan lives compared to 3,000 American lives? If 3,000 American citizens die: should 350 million American citizens spend months mourning them? In that case, everyone would have to spend their entire lives mourning the countless millions who die every year; and have no time to live their own lives.

That is: if human life is equally sacred and equally valued. If the value of one dead human is worth

millions of living people mourning over each dead one for months on end, which it is not. What are the most commonly reported and viewed news stories? The ones about death and dying. Why is death considered more important, more valuable than life? Why is so much news based upon the vicarious titillation of safe spectators viewing things they fear? Why are people compulsively driven to gawk at what is horrible? What does that tell you about how much fear exists inside the psyches of people? People are blind to the abnormality of their own normality.
After traumatizing an entire Nation with the media blitz repeating the horror of the New York World Trade Center attack over and over again… By a media glut of exclusive, obsessive coverage that sickened most people watching it. The media then blithely returned to its normal diet of publicized disasters and fake violence without batting an eyelash. What's worse is, that nobody noticed this insane contradiction. Apparently, actual violence on TV is bad, but fake violence is fine. The death of less than 3,000 of your own fellow citizens is a horrible catastrophe, while the death of millions in another country is merely a boring news story that barely registers on your psyche. Can somebody explain this?

Basically: in civilization: tool-values dominate over human-values. This can be demonstrated by how humans value their own creativity. All humans are genetically designed to be creative: yet rather than valuing the human experience-process of creating, humans value the *end-result,* instead of the *enjoyable process.* This is because we have been programmed to think linearly. The only reason painters should paint is because they enjoy doing it. The end-result of doing it is also the end of their enjoyment. Once the painting is finished: the enjoyable part of painting is over… The painter goes on to paint something else: he does not stop and stare at it for years. Other idiots are supposed to gawk at it, and stare at it for years, and marvel how well it was done.

This is the insanity of valuing the end-result of a dead tool-product of that creativity. It is all about hierarchy, status, snobbery and elitism. Millions of people who are supposedly not creative *enough…* are supposed to stare at crap made by an elite idiot who spent his life trying to copy the beauty of Nature onto a 2-dimensional surface. Here: diminishing possibility comes into play. You can only have one successful, publicly recognized painter: if you have thousands and millions of people called spectators, or voyeurs, or watchers, or gawkers… who do not paint. This is merely another aspect of the negative dynamic of reverse Pyramidality. Only a few at the top are allowed to enjoy the process of painting. All others are not allowed to do it all their lives. Only a few specialized idiots are allowed that privilege.

The more humans worship the creativity of the dead past, the less scope there is for humans to live creatively in the present. This is a basic conflict of all civilization: the opposition against all change, all creativity. All new creativity is merely an incremental sprinkling on top of that dead pile... Which once it is added, goes to become part of that pile of dead-created things and joins in resisting all future change. Until people are born into dead cultures, dead cities, dead traditions that are so sanctified; that nothing of the past is allowed to be changed… until all of Europe becomes a huge museum that exists only to be preserved.

Human creativity itself is not valued intrinsically. Human creativity is not even recognized as being intrinsic in all humans. People only recognize tool-creativity, tool-brain creativity, and that only pyramidally. Whatever humans do is hierarchically valued-prioritized-pyramidalized: even their own creativity. The way humans perceive creativity is distorted. To most, the infinite creativity of the entire universe is nothing but a series of meaningless, random occurrences. Literally, if it was not created by a human, it isn't creative, or of any importance or value. Whatever most people call creativity, or art, is usually something that can be preserved, duplicated, or played, or acted, over and over. Not unless

artistic creativity can withstand the test of time, not until it is dead, does it become glorified and worshipped as a classic. The older and deader this kind of art is, the more it is sanctified and worshipped. This trains people to like the same things, the same songs, artists, and develop set of preferences and tastes. By training people to have duplicated, identical tastes, values, likings, we become 'cultured'. Anyone who does not share our values and tastes are uncultured. Instead of our aesthetic boundaries being widened: they are narrowed into a one-size-fits-all formula of conformist culture. Only some supposed pinnacle of artistic expression is ever focused on and revered, while all other creativity of all other artists, all other people, is ignored.

Chaos and Randomness

The idea of chaos is closely allied to the idea of randomness. Both posit the assumption that there is no apparent reason for why things happen. Blind luck, chance, can also be put into the same basic assumption. Their rationale goes like this: if there is no reason for why or how things happen, if you cannot make any sense out of causality: then it is meaningless. People tend to see human society and civilization as being based upon Law and order, while regarding the Universe as a vast, meaningless, random, chaotic place, where things happen for no reason. Here is the curious reversal of human perception: or rather, it's reflective projection of the human condition onto the Universe. As any scientist knows: it is exactly the opposite that is true. The Laws of the Universe are far more understandable and predictable than the Laws of humans and the civilization they live in. One never need worry that the law of gravity will be applied only to certain bodies and not to others.

Human value-systems and abstract ideas do not coincide with the rest of the Universe. Human Laws do not coincide with the Laws of the Universe. However, people make the error of thinking that what they created, what they identify-with, what they are connected-to: makes sense: while all of the rest of the Universe is unpredictable chaos. People think that what they are not connected-to, what they do not identify-with, makes no sense at all. Even if they cannot offer an understandable explanation for why, and how they hold their particular ideas and beliefs. Nor can they uphold and explain their disparate opinions to each other without disagreement. The reason for this is obvious: most people are not understandable to themselves to begin with.

There is no such difficulty with The Laws of the Universe. They are perfectly explainable. They do not contradict each other. They make total sense, and anybody who wants to: can understand them. The only reason we do not completely understand them is because we have not yet completely discovered how they work. So the actual truth of the matter is the exact opposite of this popular view. The only thing in the Universe that is chaotic, random or meaningless, is human society: or rather civilization: not the other way around.

The belief in luck or randomness is inevitably, at some level, a belief in meaninglessness. In order to gamble, you must at some level and in some way, give up some belief in having control over your own life. This comes from a feeling of powerlessness. If you did not feel this way, you would have no reason to gamble. Throughout history, people have worshiped oracles, believed in soothsayers, fortunetellers, made decisions based upon studying the entrails of sacrificial animals. How different is that kind of superstition from a belief in luck, randomness or fate?

In all of these examples, people give up their belief in being able to control their own destiny, their own lives. The belief in meaninglessness and the attempt to fill that empty void with anything: even

superstition, was created when humans first felt a need to invent meaning for their own lives. And the root origin of this need is the fear of powerlessness: or uselessness, which translates into the fear of meaninglessness. That is how culture creates superstition. That is also how superstition creates culture. A belief in luck or fate is an easy answer, an easy way to appease and rationalize the sense of powerlessness and meaninglessness in your life, which comes from existing inside the hierarchical structure of civilization. It is also an easy way of giving an answer to all the infinite unknown mysteries of the actual Universe. Rather than daring to explore the unknown: we simply label it as meaningless chaos. Without culture or civilization, the idea of luck or randomness could not exist.
Civilized human understanding is based upon fear. The only things we do not fear, is what we can control. Whatever humans cannot control*:* they fear.

The idea that laws should be predictable, has been distorted into an idea that Laws should protect you from unpredictable things you cannot control, and do not understand. Rather then trying to learn what Universal Laws of the Universe actually are, and learning how we should actually live: civilization tells us what these Laws are. But civilized laws are not universal laws. The laws of civilization are not the laws of the Universe. Instead of living by artificial civilized laws, and being protected by the artificial walls and ecosystems of civilization. If we went to the trouble of exploring our actual Universe, and learned what its Universal laws actually are, and lived by these actual laws: we would not need the laws of civilization at all.

Values

There are two basic kinds of values: one that gains value by the dynamic of accumulation, and the other kind of value; which cannot be measured, piled up or accumulated. Unfortunately, humans ascribe almost exclusively to this first kind of value. In actuality, humans should possess a balance of both; but only in a natural context of a natural, living environment-ecosystem. The natural living values of Wonder, Love, Courage, Honesty, Happiness, Fun, Laughter, Peace, Excitement, Learning, Growth, Change, etc. Do not alter in their intrinsic worth, nature, or function: but our appreciation of them can grow and we can learn to use them better. Actually: they are not values: they are conditions of being; they are human conditions of being. To even try and turn these human conditions of being… or these conditions of human beings into abstract 'values' is in itself an inhuman tool-use of ourselves, our lives-thoughts-feelings etc.

However, anything that is a dead value, and not a living one, automatically corrupts our living moral, ethical and spiritual values. Dead values do not grow or change, or evolve: they only pile up, accumulate, fester and rot. All ego-based values based upon separation, segmentation, and accumulation are corrupting values.

So: the value of dead facts: knowledge, the value of dead things-possessions: wealth, the value of using dead tools: power, and the value of social status, or human life-energy being turned into a dead hierarchy of these aforementioned values are all corrupting in their effect.

The Values of Ease and Hardship

For all other animals and all other living things except humans: hardship and ease are merely the subjective conditions of their environment. Nature throws at them periodic cycles of Hardship and Ease. But these cycles are so overlapping on different levels and in different contexts that they are not simple,

two-dimensional absolutes.

For a bear in summer: hardship consists in finding as much food as possible to store up fat for the winter. Ease consists of the warmth of summer, and ease of living when food is founds everywhere. The highest form of ease and hardship is seen in bears being playful, creative, exploring, having fun while finding food also. In winter: hardship consists of fighting off the cold by finding a cave and hibernating-sleeping-and saving as much energy as possible to be able to live through the long, cold winter months when there is very little food available. But this is not an absolute way bears live. They wake up in the middle of winter and go out exploring. They laze during summer when they should be storing up as much excess calories as possible.

For a Wildebeest on the plains of Africa: hardship during the dry season is lack of food and water. Having to use all of their body energy to stay alive and escape predators while migrating hundreds of miles. Then there is the winter season ease: grazing in their Northern pastures that have no predators to be wary of. Then there is the hardship of the return migration to the Southern Plains while running a gauntlet of predators. Then there is a mixed condition of the wet season in the South. Food all around, mating, birthing… but also every night there is the terror of the killers stalking the herds. So during the Southern wet season: generally you have an intensified condition of both ease and hardship going on… First there is a swing of daily ease with relatively few predators that are active… and then the terror of predators stalking the herds all night; with continual unrest among the herds, stampedes of frightened Wildebeest running blindly in the dark; as the killers pull down their victims and feed on them. The there is also the physical reverse of ease and hardship: resting-sleeping at night and being active during the daytime. The natural cycle of ease-hardship on the Serengeti is destroyed by predators making sure that grazing animals never get a good night's sleep. This makes them vulnerable to attack during the daytime also because their senses are dulled, their awareness is dulled from lack of sleep and exhaustion.

These are only general examples. Hardship and ease are merely general terms for the kind of experiences they undergo. Since all living things are at the mercy of forces that are greater and more powerful than they are; they adapt to them. So they seemingly, and invariably take the path of least resistance. Not the path of most resistance. Or in human terms: the choice of laziness, the choice of cowardice. The word adaptation itself is merely a human assumption that all living things are lazy cowards and do not want to experience paths of high resistance. Whether that is true or not, to what degree it may be true; varies with each molecule-cell-muscle tissue-organ-organism. If you want to have as many different and interesting experiences as possible… then it also makes sense to avoid the path of most resistance… You try to avoid all conflict that is not interesting and different… or does not suit you, or whatever you do not like.

What sense is there to go out in a storm looking for food… when all the other animals are safely hidden away in burrows, and the rain and wind make it almost impossible to detect where they are? But if you first find those empty burrows when it is sunny… with the animals gone. And mark each burrow with a long tall Pole that is easily visible in a daylight thundershower. Then going out to these burrows in a thunderstorm suddenly becomes a very efficient way of getting meat. Since the rain will drown out the sounds of your approach, and the animals will be caught literally napping. Approaching the burrows when it is not raining? The sound of a foot stepping on dry grass or twigs? Many sentinel animals giving the warning to your presence are simply not on the job during a thunderstorm… Hunting nocturnal creatures in their burrows in the daytime… by reversing your tactics. You gain an incredible advantage. A retreating army that suddenly reverses its retreat into an attack can take the winning army

by surprise and turn a rout into a victory. Why? Because they decided to attack at the most difficult instant, in the most difficult conditions.

This idea has never been studied, or evaluated, or compared or exposed to human awareness. The idea that the more hardship you seek out: the more efficiently you expend your energy. And the better return-reaction you get for it. Catching a sleeping animal in the day makes your kill quicker and easier. Catching them in a thunderstorm when they think they are safe is also another advantage of surprise. Catching your enemy when they least expect it allows you to beat them faster, and more decisively. Climbing up a seemingly inaccessible cliff to suddenly attack your enemy from behind, or even from higher up, can be so demoralizing that they will retreat or surrender. Whereas if you attacked them easily from the front… slowly climbing up, and showing them how much you have to hide from them in order to even get into position to attack only gives them more incentive to attack you and prevent you from gaining any advantage over them.

The secrets of voluntary hardship, the success of voluntary hardship works on all levels, in all ways.

What sense is there is expending precious energy doing anything? Unless you have a good reason for it. Once you have eaten enough to stop being hungry, you lie down and digest that food. Once you had an experience, you lie down and digest that experience. The term ease is only a way of describing how living things hoard, save and preserve their energy for the times when they will need it. By not depleting their energy reserves; they can have more interesting experiences, they can learn more, change more and become destructively wiser in avoiding paths of the most resistance. All living things are lazy as hell. When lions makes a kill and gorge on it; they flop over and instantly become the laziest things on Earth. The instant humans finish doing all necessary chores, or hardships… they instantly become lazy. Unless they can find more interesting experiences… like hobbies, or sports, or TV, or whatever. If there is nothing interesting going on around them, if there are no interesting alternatives or avenues or paths to choose from: they instantly become lazy. That is what we call ease after expending energy.

The question is: should you seek out more interesting experiences, or is that seeking a waste of energy since even if you spend tons of energy seeking interesting experiences, there are simply none to be found? Whether humans actively seek out interesting experiences, or go into a state of ease or laziness is determines by the law of diminishing, or increasing returns. Or negative, or positive energy flow. If the more energy they expend, the less interesting their experiences are… they stop expending energy because it is a waste of energy and become lazy, do not move-think-feel. If the more energy they expend. The more interesting experiences they have, then they expend more energy, experience more interesting things that make them feel more Pure Wonder… and this energizes their life-energy so they can become more active, and think-feel-do more things.

This depends on how we were raised and the conditions we were raised in. If we were raised in interesting conditions, in different, changing, diverse conditions, we will seek to keep on living in the same kind on actively changing conditions. If we were raised in non-changing conditions, where we were not allowed to be active, or explore, or run and play and laugh, etc; we will seek out conditions that were like the ones we were raised-in, or the norm of activity or slothfulness that we got used to as children or babies. This is the imprisoning hold our subconscious minds have on us. For whatever reason the early conditions of our lives were active and interesting… or boring and slothful; we are imprisoned in that early normality by the programmed wiring of our subconscious mind.

Unless… we become aware of the destructive program that is forcing us into unintelligent habits and consciously fight that unconscious program and do the opposite of what it is telling us to do. That creates an unholy hell of inner conflict inside us that depletes all of our energy reserves. So even consciously fighting your own subconscious programs does not work. Your subconscious merely fights until your energy reserves are depleted… and only when you do what it tells you to do; will it stop depleting your energy and allow you to do anything. All humans are prisoners of their own subconscious programmed unloving reflexive responses. The only way to re-wire these unloving reflexive responses is by reflexively replacing them with loving responses… or positive energy.

All positive energy flows are more powerful than negative energy-flows. This rewiring is merely following a path of higher-more resistance, rather than less resistance… Only that path has more interesting positive feedback or love or fun, or pleasure in it. It also has more difficulty and hardship in it. It has a reward of increasing return instead of a diminishing return. The only thing anyone needs to do to change subconscious negatively programmed reflexive responses that are unintelligent and bad for you… is find a way of living in a condition, or environment that replaces these negatively programmed paths with positively programmed paths which allow you to explore more paths and have more interesting experiences. The only way you can change the conditions of your own subconscious; is by finding a new environment that has more hardship in it, and more ease in it. So you experience more positive and negative energy-flows. The experiencing of more positive energy flow, and negative energy-flow is a condition of hardship. The experiencing of less positive and negative energy-flow is a condition of ease.

These two values or Conditions can to be defined good or bad; depending on their context: whether they are life-oriented, or tool-oriented. The hardship of undergoing difficulty by living within a living environment is a necessary, good, positive value. It forces us to grow, learn, adapt and change: both spontaneously and creatively. It helps us learn how to live better under different, changing conditions; it helps us to deal with adversity, it helps us learn how to have fun. By having to adapt to it and deal with it on a close, intimate level:. Hardship is a necessary element of living in Nature. It is the essential element that gives our lives meaning. Without human hardship, there would be no stories to be told, and nothing to be learned-from. Natural hardship teaches human values. Tool-hardship does not. The ease and comfort of any repetitive tool-use: whether it is using our bodies, or our minds as tools, indoctrinates people into non-learning smugness, blindness and unawareness. The hardship of living in Nature and not apart from it, gives us so many things: it gives us an appreciation of all the beauties, dangers, and wonders of Nature, which we would otherwise not have. It forces us to learn and grow by being constantly challenged by new difficulties and conditions. It helps us develop our sense of inner and outer wonder. The beauty, peace and stillness of a natural environment reflectively evokes that beauty, peace and stillness in our own psyches-souls. The effect is a natural biofeedback of inner and outer balance that is self-healing: because Nature itself is a naturally self-balancing, self-healing system.

Another area that demonstrates the complete corruption of tool-hardship is our genetic health. Every geneticist, every biologist, every naturalist will tell you that one major reason the human species has been producing more sickly, weak, damaged, deformed babies… why more and human babies are born with all kinds of health problems from missing brains to failed kidney functions, to hundreds of specific genetically transferred dysfunctions, weaknesses, diseases, susceptibility to all kinds of diseases, allergies, viruses, etc… and an untold host of other physical, emotional, psychological, organic, cellular, glandular, health problems; is that humans do not practice what Darwin called: natural selection.

Chapter Six B: The Effect of Civilization on Humans

Ever since humans have become civilized, ever since nature stopped weeding out all the less healthy humans, ever since humans have used tools to insure that they survive: regardless of how genetically unfit they are, the human species has become steadily a sicker and more diseased species… producing proportionally more sick infants and children. For every baby that is born completely healthy: there are progressively more and more unhealthy babies being born. Because of civilization, humans do not need to undergo any natural hardship. Civilization protects humans from all natural hardships and replaces them with artificial hardships, which have nothing to do with keeping humans healthy, happy and well balanced as strong, vibrant animals who produce strong, vibrant, healthy babies. This comes from the artificial ease that tools give humans. It comes from the artificial ease of never having to face any natural elements or hardships. Tool hardship only produces stronger, more vibrant tools while parasitically sucking the life-energy from their symbiotic-hosts and slowly making us more disease-ridden, weaker and more sickly. Forcing humans to pour huge amounts of resources trying to fight all kinds of illnesses when all we need to do is simply stop trying to save every weak, sickly, diseased human from the horror of dying as they were supposed to.

The civilized concept of humanity and humaneness is completely genetically, logically, emotionally, psychologically, insane, inhuman and vicious. It forces weeping mothers to waste their entire lives feeding and caring for genetic blobs that were never supposed to have been born alive. But because of the machine-wonders of mechanical technology, modern medicine is saving these diseased creatures by the pack load so their parents can agonize during their entire lives over them and sacrifice their own lives for no good end, no good purpose, no good result. Why keep any human no matter how useless or diseased alive even if the suffering creature itself wants to die and wishes their torturers would leave them alone to die a simple, natural death instead of being kept alive to suffer pointlessly for no reason.

The only reason for this is the fear of dying. Their parents are such arrant cowards, that they cannot face the pain of losing something they think they have become attached to and love. When all the time it is merely the basic human fear of dying being projected from the insane fear-filled parents and medical torturers onto the unhealthy victims who would much rather die as quickly as possible… instead of being forced to endure untold agonies for what? For an unhealthy unproductive, pointless existence.

One of the worst myths of modern false humanity is how all this pointless creation and preservation and accumulation of human agony is supposed to ennoble self-sacrificing people… who waste their lives sucking on the misery of their sick victims. As if human happiness can be achieved, if you are next to someone else who is sick and in pain… and there is nothing you can do to heal them, or make them any better, or feel any better. There is so much pointless self-sacrifice, so much energy wasted just to keep rich people from dying. Do these rich families care about healthy young babies that are dying from completely curable problems? No. They would rather spend millions of dollars upon their own genetically unhealthy offspring than use those millions of dollars to save hundreds, even thousands more children. Who could actually repay their generosity and become valuable assets to society: instead of one-way drains of huge resources that could be spent better, more intelligently and more humanely. This produces genetic cripples such as Stephen Hawkins. Our sanctification of the disabilities of human cripples allows him to spout all kinds of non-scientific gibberish and be publicly hailed for it. Simply because most people are terrified of disagreeing him and being seen as attacking a cripple. Science is not interested in how many more genetic cripples are born to genetically flawed humans, who should never have given birth to another genetic cripple in the first place. We humans are far too addicted to our own tool-ease to ever try to undergo any hardship that might improve the genetic health of our own species. We do this to other species without a thought of being inhumane. We allow millions of healthy

babies starve and die of malnutrition simply because their parents are poor. While rich people have genetically defective babies who are coddled and fortunes are spent keeping them alive. Hawkins is a genius. Why? Because he was the first to discover the sickest, deadest thing in the Universe. Black Holes. And figured out what is inside them. Gee. What a coincidence.

Having babies… having as many babies as you want… sex… pleasure… peer pressure… customs, culture… the entire myth of civilized living… the fear of death… the fear of dying, makes all humans refuse to address the truth of our own genetic sickliness honestly. We try to breed our own domesticated animals to be as healthy as possible. *But we do not try to do this for ourselves.* Nature does this to all living things naturally. But we have placed ourselves above the Laws of Nature, and chosen to ignore the Laws of the Universe, the laws of Biology, the laws of Physics and the Laws of Evolution… Because we do not want to die… we do not want to go extinct… we do not want to endure any hardship if we can possibly avoid it. All because we have chosen civilized tool-hardship over human-hardship… over natural hardship… genetic hardship… biologic hardship… physical hardship, emotional hardship, sexual hardship, mental hardship, social hardship, personal hardship; *because of using tools*.

For example take fasting. Fasting mimics the conditions our ancestors lived under for millions of years. Those who could endure starvation better and longer outlasted the others. Fasting, or short periods of starvation, helps the body to periodically rid itself of many built-up toxins. It purifies, renews and re-balances our entire system. We are genetically designed to be healthier under certain natural parameters of hardship. That is why it is actually good for us to go on intermittent fasts for short periods.

However, through the invention and development of civilization: the increased ease of tool-use pushed the natural parameters of health-hardship-fasting out of balance until civilized norms completely replaced the natural ecosystems we lived in. Today; all civilized people starting from birth, are trained in the ethics and principles of self-gratification and ease; not hardship. Instead, we are trained to avoid human hardship. We are trained to reject the ethic of self-sacrifice and the ethic of giving. But life is not possible without self-sacrifice. All the humanizing aspects of love, marriage, raising children, cooperation and team sports, are not possible without self-sacrifice. Self-sacrifice is the necessary training all people must undergo in order to develop and discover the deepest joys and happiness, which comes from true giving. Hardship becomes a humanizing force only if there is some element of self-sacrifice. People are humanized through suffering only if it is selfless, unselfish and self-sacrificing. By not training and teaching our children hardship and self-sacrifice, by only teaching them the ethic of self-gratification: modern consumer culture has doomed billions to shallow, unhappy lives; poisoned by greed, selfishness, egoism, arrogance, smugness, cowardice, dishonesty, and all the other vices that modern civilization nurtures and promotes. Tool-oriented hardship does not humanize us. The hardship of using tools comes under two headings: it either forces us to become highly specialized, so we only use a tiny part of our human potential, or it becomes boring; so you end up doing something repetitively, replicating things, motions, over and over without learning anything new in the process. Or both.

The value of ease can also be categorized in these two ways. The life-ease of living within a living environment due to its natural diversity is interesting and refreshing. It inspires us to use and develop all of our life-values. However, the tool-ease of living within a dead environment does not do this. Either it inspires us to escape its boring deadness through busyness and work, or it inspire us to escape boredom by being distracted and vicariously entertained, or it inspires us to escape it temporarily by having holidays or vacations. It inspires us either to be active or non-active tools… either to work or vegetate in some vacuous, mindless, non-active, non-thinking, non-feeling, nonphysical way.

The terms of hardship and ease are merely one-way of describing the energy-flow of living organisms. Whether you describe energy as flowing up or down, as a wave, or back and forth as a vibration, or hard and easy as in life experiences: the point is that none of it can or should be ever one-sided. Once any energy-flow becomes one-sided, it stops flowing, it stops evolving, it stops experiencing and it stops changing. For human lives to be dynamically balanced: all ease should only be a *dynamically balanced* result of hardship… and all hardship should only be a *dynamically balanced* result of ease. Both should be dynamically balanced. You cannot have any meaningful ease that is truly satisfying unless you earn it through hardship. And you will never experience any hardship that is truly satisfying unless it is rewarded by ease.

Happiness comes from harmonic balance; it comes from a complex dynamic balance of hardship and ease in your life. It comes from first recognizing which hardships are unavoidable, which are desirable and which are undesirable and avoidable. Originally, it was a blend of our ability to evolve-adapting-learn-change… and our changing eco-systems that were evolving-learning-adapting to the changing Universe. Living organisms are on the bottom of this dynamic. The dynamic balance of everything smaller is more affected by the dynamic balance of everything bigger. The bigger context always defines the smaller context more than the smaller context defines the bigger. The whole is always greater than the sum of its parts. The greater context is always more powerful than the smaller context. To a large extent, the more powerful-greater context of the eco-systems we lived in; determined which hardships we underwent and which we did not. Eco-systems determine which species go extinct and which do not: based on their multi-functional usefulness to that eco-system. The more specialized any species becomes, the less useful it becomes: the more easily it can lose its usefulness to its eco-system, the more easily it can go extinct.

Humans found a way to escape having to be useful to the eco-systems they lived in… by creating their own artificial tool eco-system based upon tool-principles, tool-dynamics, toll functions that are not universal, and are not useful to the rest of the universe. We replaced natural hardship with tool-hardship. But we are not in control of our tools! Tool-hardship is not manageable. We do not throw them away when they get too easy to use. We almost never go back to using simpler tools. We almost never use tools that are harder to use, or take more energy and more time to use.

Because we worship our own tools, we have created tool-systems that preach working hard with tools… and the persistence of never stopping ever… as the way to succeed. But… billions and millions of people following this gospel never succeed, never achieve their goals… simply because the pyramidal exclusivity you find everywhere in the world. Regardless of how hard they work or how talented people are… only 11% of any success is determined by how hard you work or how good you are. For the most part, the Protestant Work Ethic that is based upon the Fairy Tale that hard work is always rewarded is an obscene lie. The belief that ability, talent, competence, intelligence, effort, is recognized and rewarded is an obscene lie for most of the people on this planet. This creates massive, mass hopelessness in the workplace. This creates massive unhappiness… resulting in the boredom of the masses, frustration of the masses, and the craving for distractions in the masses. It creates a yearning for every imaginable kind of escapism.

This is one reason why natural hardship is better than any civilized tool-hardship. In nature, you either succeed-live… or fail-die… on your own merits, your own abilities, your own efforts. Humans and our ancestors managed to get around this by using tools. Humans do not want to introduce that level of

hardship into their civilized systems… it is too inhumane. Too unloving… as far as humans are concerned: a dead tool is more loving than the entire Universe, because civilization was made and created exclusively by humans to make our lives easier. Humans are simply not intelligent enough to know what is actually good for them. We constantly make the wrong choices, and never solve our problems. We only make things worse instead. That is bad enough… but we keep on repeating the same mistakes. Nature has an easy answer to animals that do not learn-adapt-change. They go extinct. We refuse to allow natural forces to teach us anything. We refuse to die. We refuse to listen to or abide by any universal truths or principles. Is that a more humane, more loving way of living? Hardship is only healthy if it stretches your capabilities to the utmost. You either overcome natural hardship… or it kills you. If the hardship you are experiencing is not testing you to this degree, then it is not a natural-balanced hardship.

Without this dynamic balance, you can never become truly happy. If you look at the happiest people around you, you will find that they have had more hardship in their lives than others, and that this hardship ultimately gave them a saner, more balanced ease. Happy people seek out hardship; they thrive on it: because they already possess a glut of too much ease; which they instinctively cannot stand, and pointedly go out of there way to avoid. The fundamental dualistic balance and dynamic of hardship and ease can be shown in countless examples: and is evident in both tool, and human aspects. Only; humans are not aware enough to discriminate between these two entirely different levels of energy-flow.

Civilized happiness is the complete opposite of actual happiness. It is based upon self-gratification, status, wealth, power, knowledge and exclusivity. It is based upon exclusion, not inclusion. If you are exclusively wealthy, exclusively famous, if you have any exclusive power, any exclusive privileges, any exclusive knowledge, any exclusive skills… why then; you have to be happy… You must be happy. .

Why? Because you are randomly lucky for no logical reason. You did not earn your luck. This results in the insane, obscene notion that happiness is a matter of pure luck. And what has this insane superstition created? The moral-ethical-spiritual plague of lotteries and gambling; exploding all over America and the Capitalistic World.

You are more fortunate than billions of people who are poorer than you. You are more famous than millions of other people. You are better at some skill than millions of other people. You are married to a woman who is more beautiful than millions of other women. You have a more expensive car, a bigger house, better clothes, better friends than other people. You are more educated than other people. You are in the elite top class. You are a success. You are rich. You have millions of dollars. You have machines and toys. You have more leisure time. You have more time to play. You have more time to have fun. You do not have to work and slave all your life away like most other people. You have servants. You have power. Other people admire you. Other people envy you…. So of course you are happy. You must be happy. Because you are luckier than millions and billions of other people. And they are not happy. They are unhappy. So if millions of unhappy people envy you… why of course, then by relative comparison you must be happy. This *outer* definition of happiness comes from the fact of hierarchy and the separation and isolation of classes and alienation of people from each other. Rich people are forced to distance themselves from poor people. :

Emotionally.
Psychologically.
Culturally.

Mentally.
Physically.
Socially.

And every other damn way they can dream up. Simply because if they are too close to them… it gives them a bad conscience. It makes them feel uncomfortable. It makes them feel ill at ease.

That is not happiness. That is:

Emotional.
Psychological.
Cultural.
Mental.
Physical.
Social.

} Guilt and Shame / Fear and Hate

That is a state of denial. You cannot be truly happy when you are in a state of denial and delusion. People who define themselves by the outer civilized values of their society do not know what true happiness is. They are mentally dead inside. They are emotionally dead inside. They are physically dead inside. Because they have never developed or explored their inner selves. If they did so, they would realize that they are actually desperately unhappy. They would realize that some lucky babies are born happy. But by the time they grow up and become civilized: they become unhappy. And that they will only become happy when all the humans of this Earth are happy too.

True Happiness is inclusive: not exclusive. Happiness is the host of a party welcoming everyone who walks in equally… and not discriminating between his or her guests. Happiness is when everyone sits down at a table to eat. So they are on an equal footing with everyone else at the table. So they are all equally fortunate, or unfortunate. True happiness is the joy of sharing things equally with equals. And the instant any exclusivity comes into it: true happiness becomes poisoned and corrupted into luck… into privilege. Into Marie Antoinette whining pettishly about the ungrateful starving peasants who had no bread to eat, so why didn't they eat cake instead?

How can you be truly happy if you are secretly gloating to yourself about how lucky you are *not* to be one of the lower class rabble who envy you? How can you be truly happy, if you are so insulated from the pain and suffering of millions and billions of humans, that you do not give a shit about? Your happiness becomes a selfish, unthinking, arrogant evil. How can you be evil and truly happy at the same time? You can't. This is why the supposed happiness of famous stars and famous elite is pure bullshit. This is why most of their marriages fail, or they are total shams.

They are supposed to be icons of elite happiness. They are supposed to show to all the world that rich, famous, fortunate people are happier than poor people are. Try living with one of these icons day and night; and you will find them insufferable, spoiled rotten, with so many failings and weaknesses, and addictions and whims and vices: that you will leave in disgust. They are primped, padded, bolstered and held up by all the privileges and servants and help, and connections… having things done for them. If you had all their privileges: you would be spoiled too. But you will not be happy.

Their token happiness is only good for public show. They are only good for showing up at a gala event, and smiling at the cameras. When they go home: they are not smiling and happy. When they wake up:

they are not happy. They are unhappy. They are only *on* in front of an audience. They live for it. They are addicted to the attention and adulation. Once they fall from fame: they go through painful readjustments, trying to learn how to live without the fame and success they became addicted to.

One reason for tool-technology, why it exists at all, a basic motivation that pushes it, a root justification for it... Almost every rationalization for it is physical ease. A good example is car technology. Cars have become easier and easier to drive until now, even a child could drive one. They have become increasingly comfortable, until they have become cocoons of pure luxury, convenience and endless new refinements. Until a cars are mostly judged by how easy it is to work its various accessories, how easy it is to read the gauges, etc.

The effects of physical ease technology are generally the same. The easier anything gets, the more people take it for granted, the more necessary they think it is, the more addicted they become to using it. The easier anything gets, the less it is valued, the more it is devalued, the more meaningless it becomes, the more addictively it is used and needed, the more money, time, effort energy and focus is spent on buying it, using it, and maintaining it. The easier a cell phone is to use, the more addictively people use them. Civilized technology exists mainly for the purpose of providing humans with greater and greater forms and conditions of ease. Any notion of removing or reducing any of this ease once it becomes normalized as an addictive-necessary habit-custom-tradition is universally resisted or completely ignored. People would rather die than give up the slightest modicum of ease they have become used-to… even when cell-phone use is a proven cause of injury and death in car accidents.

One reason for car accidents is that cars have become too easy to drive. Human are not designed to function linearly, doing only one thing at a time. We are designed to function non-linearly: doing-sensing more than one thing at a time. People eat, listen to the radio, do their hair, yell a their kids in the backseat, and drink coffee while driving. All because it takes almost no skill or concentration to drive a car most of the time. Any simple, linear function like holding a wheel for hours just to follow a single dotted line is so boring it would drive you crazy if you did not have something else to distract yourself with. Many car accidents are caused by daydreaming, letting your concentration, your awareness, and your focus slip… simply because you were never designed to focus your awareness like this in the first place. You were never designed to anything this easy. Making things too easy turns you stupid.

If making things easier made us perform better, function better: then making cars easier to drive should reduce car accidents. But the exact opposite is true: instead, it increases the incidents of collisions with people falling asleep at the wheel. This is why the incidents of car accidents on racetracks are much lower than on the streets and highways. Human are crisis-oriented animals, designed to function better under certain kinds of challenging, enjoyable difficulty and hardships rather than under the boring condition of too much ease. The harder it is to drive a car, the more challenging it is, the more difficult, the more dangerous and the more aware you are of that danger… the less accidents you have. Too much ease lulls you into a false feeling of safety… and that is deadly when you are driving a car. Ease is an artificial, drugged, condition of non-awareness…. Unless it is a direct, connected, causal reward-result of hardship. Hardship is rewarding, if only for the satisfaction of overcoming that hardship, and feeling that you actually earned the resulting lack of stress-struggle.

People do not understand that they do not choose pyramidal types of hardship. They choose them because they are the only choices they know of, or the only ones available… the only ones offered, allowed, approved of, etc… That is how civilization is structured. That is how our awareness has been

trained. People choose careers that require them to climb various kinds of hierarchical social ladders. People seek to raise their earnings, their status and their physical standard of living. We are driven to raise buildings, pile up stones, huge earthen burial mounds… We are driven to take on all kinds of physical challenges and hardships. When Edmund Hillary was asked why he climbed Everest, his answer was: 'Because it is there.' But why do we worship only physical-mechanical hardship? Are we supposed to revere Hillary because he was better at putting one foot in front of him than someone else? Or because he was first? Or because the mountain he climbed was higher?

So find the biggest pile of beer bottles in the world, and be the first to climb the highest mountain made of beer bottles, and be put into the Guinness book of records as someone who is famous. This is the kind of insanity you get from selectively worshipping anything. You cannot find any hardships in civilized communities that are integrated, and challenge all of your human potential and abilities. Why not challenge all of yourself, instead of a tiny bit of yourself? That means: emotional, mental, sexual, biological-healthy hardship; all mixed together. So merely by living… you stretch all of your human abilities and potential. This kind-model of hardship does not even exist as a concept inside civilization. Civilized people only choose hardship selectively and by exclusion… not inclusively.
]
Civilized societies exist on various levels and kinds of comfort-ease addiction. Each level has its own set of normalized addictions. By removing as much hardship as possible, while increasing ease as much as possible: the effect is universally corrupting for all humans. It makes people addicted to all kinds of unhealthy, useless, unsane, evils. Because they have not earned their ease through hardship: they remain unhappy. The pleasures of all one-sided ease are all temporary and fleeting; spurring people to seek it endlessly, without any lasting effect. The self-gratification that comes from shopping vanishes almost instantly once you get home with your purchases… unless they are necessary and useful; in which case you will not get any thrill from buying them in the first place. The more superfluous your purchases are, the faster the pleasure of buying them disappears, the more you are driven to buy more junk that is useless. This is the universal sickness of our modern global consumer culture. Constantly striving and straining for ever-more ease, more comfort, more luxuries, is a universal civilized sickness today. Until half your life is spent trying to decide which toilet paper is softer, which brand of butter tastes better, which vase fits better with your bric-a-brac, which blouse matches which slacks better, which restaurant has better tasting food, or has better service, or a better ambience…

When you imbalance human awareness to this extent; then you get the insane waste of resources and money trying to make food and eating a luxury instead of a healthy necessity. Then you have people eating off gold plates. Then you get the convenience invention of the sandwich. Then you get the addiction for meat. Then you get the destruction of nearly every eco-system by over-populating it with domesticated animals to feed this meat addiction to overpopulated humans. Then you get the invention of fast food. Then the eating of food becomes a contest to see who can make the fastest, juiciest hamburger. Then you get countless kitchen appliances; all striving to make cooking easier. And on, and on, and on… Then you get nearly all of modern technology harnessed in striving for the easiest, immediate, most distracting, most entertaining forms of self-gratification possible. Then you get 100's of millions of sloth-bound, lazy, indifferent, smug, corrupted, comfort-addicted individuals all obsessed and focused solely upon their own selfish self-gratification… while meanwhile, billions of other less lucky, less fortunate people on this planet are doomed to living in hopeless, continual poverty, misery, oppression, and ignorance.

Tool-technology is only good for different forms of ease: physical ease, mental ease, emotional ease,

social ease, individual ease, etc. All kinds of things that are easier; is universally sought after, glorified, and worshipped by people. While all forms of hardship is avoided, hated and considered to be evil. Why? Because much of tool-hardship inside civilization is unconnected to any rewarding pay-off. There is no reason to suffer tool-hardship if it only makes you bored or tired. Boring, meaningless linear functionality does not give your life meaning; it does not give you happiness, or make you any healthier. Tools have a one-sided, imbalanced usefulness: they only serve a one-sided purpose. They are only good in creating slothful tool-ease and boring tool-hardship. They only train us in linear functioning, mechanical functioning, distraction, pyramidal selective focus, abstractions, absolutes, separation, segmentation and accumulation. They cannot create human ease or human hardship because they are not alive. They have no Honesty, Courage or Love in them. They cannot give what they do not have.

If something feels good: that does not mean it is good for you. Unless you understand how the dynamics of hardship and ease work, unless you can tell the difference between human-ease, and tool-ease, between human hardship, and tool hardship: you will never learn how to be happy. Instead, you will be addicted to what the U.S. Bill of rights calls: 'The Pursuit of Happiness'… This is only a guarantee of perpetual unhappiness and unfullfilment. Civilization forces people to pursue happiness but never attain it. It forces them into an outer mechanical ethic of ease, or self-gratification: which promotes an inner ethic of self-gratification, with all the ensuing vices of cowardice, dishonesty, non-love, numbness, indifference, boredom, sloth, laziness, fear, envy, hate, etc…
The past 4-6 million years of tool evolution, tool addiction, comfort addictions and ease, has trained humans to avoid all kinds of hardship. It has trained us to avoid the slightest unpleasantness. We have become trained us to be emotional cowards, emotional liars, and emotional haters… instead of emotionally courageous, emotionally honest, and emotionally loving. We have become mental cowards, mental liars and mental haters. Instead of mentally honest, mentally courageous, and mentally loving. We have become physical cowards, physical liars and physical haters. Instead of physically honest, physically courageous, physically loving. The last 10,000 years of civilized existence has only been the latest evidence of the constantly accelerating effect that tools have had on us.

Throughout civilized history, people trying to escape all forms of civilized hardships has caused the flocking of people from the countryside to the cities… in an endless addictive need for easier physical living conditions. Have any of them found happiness doing this? If not, then why are still doing it while at the same time bemoaning how much they prefer their less-easy, less wealthy, less alienated former lifestyle? The answers are the same all around the world: no work, no money, no distractions, boredom, hardship. But money is money. A job is a job. Affluence is preferable to poverty. Distractions are preferable to trying to create your own fun. Ease is preferable to hardship.

Witness the social experiment of taking three modern-day families and making them live as homesteading pioneers for only six short months in the PBS television Docu-drama: 'Pioneer House'. After the experiment was over, one year later on the Oprah Winfrey show: they all voiced nearly identical sentiments: that in their modern existence there was just too much stuff, too many choices. That modern life was boring, compared to the challenges they had to face as pioneers. When Oprah idly asked them if any of them, given a choice; would go back. Every single one of them. The parents, the children, the family from L.A. the family from the Midwest, the newly married couple: a black man and a Jewish girl; all of them raised their hands so fast in unison: it was shocking. Their hands shot up so fast at the same time; it was as if they had practiced it.

When she asked them why: they said that as homesteaders, they were closer to each other and their

neighbors… that the few simple possessions of 1880 held more personal meaning for them than all the modern conveniences they were inundated with. The unique perspective they gained was not only cultural, but also historical. By coming back to their old lifestyles, they had a different lifestyle to compare it to. Moreover, by comparing how they had felt and lived in the pioneer houses, and how they felt and lived in their modern car-culture consumer houses: they discovered a very profound truth. They found that the simpler life was, the harder it was, the more hardship they endured, the more challenging their life was; the more fun it was and the more meaningful it was also. Individually and personally; they had all come to this same conclusion … but only after they had first lived in modern society all their lives, and then lived in a temporary, artificial pioneer society for six short months… and gone back to their old way of life in modern society for one full year. They had all individually had the chance to practice the four things needed to gain a better contextual understanding of the two different ways of life:

Experiences
Comparison } equals better contextual understanding
Evaluation
Perspective

They had all come to the same understanding that the harder life is; the happier they all were. Without even knowing it, they had exposed the entire fallacy of modern consumer culture and its ethic of self-gratification. Only… they did not have the greater understanding and perspective to realize what they had discovered. Moreover, the TV audience watching did not understand their unanimous confession either. It was merely an interesting observation. To be ignored and forgotten as just another one of the jam-packed distractions and unconnected, meaningless insights of that particular show. Simply because none of the tidbits of insight are ever put into any proper perspective, or put into any larger context that can make sense.

One big problem with the information age is that nobody bothers to digest the information, or try to connect it to other bits of information. If we did, we would understand many things. This illustrates how civilization represses, suppresses, stifles, denies, our healthy genetic yearnings… and turns them into sick-twisted yearnings… incoherent urges that are stifled and blocked so deeply: they only can surface in convoluted, distorted zigzag paths that destroy the pure intent of our blind healthy instinctive energy trying to get out of us. This creates an automatic condition of stress and unhappiness no matter what we try to do… simply because we are not allowed to express or experience our healthy genetic yearning directly and honestly. Simply because we live inside civilization.

The National Park where this pioneer experiment was tried; only allowed them to live there for six months. And then after they left: it used their leftover homes as a museum: as newly preserved examples of how early settlers had once lived.

Imagine yourself finding a better, happier, healthier way to live. And then having it taken away from you, forever forbidden to you, after six months… and that happy place then made into a *museum*. Having it ripped away from you, and never allowing you to ever return to it. And in addition: Returning to a culture, which you find suddenly, is not what you want at all. Returning to a normalcy and culture that ignores your unhappiness; because nobody else around you has ever experienced living in Nature.

If someone doesn't want to live in a consumer society; what can they do? Nothing. We have no choice

of how we should live. We only have choices of consumption. It makes no sense go back to Nature alone; unless you are a hermit and like living alone. Nor can you do it successfully as a family. You need an entire community to do it successfully. What energy or interest is there to do this? You have to first create an entire community that wants to do this. Can you find five families that get along together on a close intimate level anywhere in America?

Actually one cabin was built by a single man, and his new to-be- bride joined him only after his cabin was finished. The three families in this experiment did not get along with each other at all. Yet they still became closer to each other than to the people they had known all their lives in modern civilization for a simple reason; they shared hardship together, the hardships they endured were the same because they were the hardships of the common environment they lived in. Nature. Not civilization.

Try developing that kind of closeness and intimacy when you don't have to. And then taking that intimacy onto more painful, more difficult levels voluntarily; in a Nature setting. Where anyone can leave instantly if they are not pleased. The experiment would fail before it even started. Why? Because there is an easier way of living just a few miles away; with tons of easier ways to do things, and consumer products.

In the beginning of this experiment: these three modern families thrown into a harder life all wanted to quit. The only reason these three families even stayed the appointed six months; was because of contractual obligations and the shame of losing face and backing out in front of all the world watching them, since it was being televised and documented in detail. Humans are designed to live as Nature forces us to. The very fact that we have invented tools and civilization; means we now need to find a way to do what we Nature used to make us do. Only now we have to do it to ourselves. We have to find a way to create conditions for ourselves, which forces us to live better, happier, healthier lives. We have to find ways to create unavoidable hardships.

After Oprah Winfrey saw this instant raising of hands from three different families… from four different cultures: Black, Jewish, White-Anglo-Saxon PROTESTANT and Southern Baptist. What possible reason could the richest woman on Earth have had in phoning the producers the next time they made a similar docu-drama called Colonial House, to ask them if she could participate in it? Why would someone who experienced poverty and being a second class black living in the most racist country on Earth against blacks… want to become a menial servant again? Because she did not get enough degradation when she was growing up poor in America? Because she did not get enough hard work? What was it about these social experiments that made her do this?

All film of her role in the project was cut from the documentary. The producer only showed her being warmly welcomed by the adulating worshipping 20th century participants in Colonial house. But not one shot of her on camera as a *working* member of the colony. Not even showing her leaving it, or saying how long she had actually been there.

Why? Because she was given special privileges. She was rich. She was famous. Her participation in Colonial exposed how corrupt the idea was in the first place. The idea had been to re-create the establishing first Jamestown colony using modern Americans instead of 16th Century Englishmen and women.

The Jamestown Colony never had any black servants to begin with in the first place: why would they

want to stick in a rich black Prima Donna*?* And have her go through the hypocrisy of pretending to be a servant?

Every single one of the original Jamestown colonists was a European, English and White. The original colonists had come from Europe. Not from Africa. The word itself: colonist is a complete historical fraud. The first investors who sent these people to the New World never planned to colonize anything. It was only after they found the natives had no gold that they tried to find some other way to make a quick profit. The entire series was a complete historical fraud. The idea of the entire show was to recreate the historical conditions of the first Jamestown's attempt to survive for three months as closely as possible, using modern Americans instead of 16th Century Europeans. The whole thing was a farce that ignored the actual historical truth about the Plymouth Rock settlers. Putting Oprah Winfrey into that reenactment was like the first colony in Plymouth putting Queen Elizabeth in the colony as a menial servant. In the original colony; that kind of surprise would have been like sailing for six months to a new, unexplored continent: and three weeks later, seeing Queen Victoria walking out of the forest dressed in a servants garb to join them.

Oprah made them take out every clip of her in the colony, and used the footage for her own TV show. How could she learn anything from this experiment, when she went there only to visit as a privileged guest, and was never committed to it? Why did she have to have a companion coming along? Just to ease the first greeting. Meeting strangers terrified her. Her coming was planned as a complete surprise. None of the modern colonists knew she was coming. Why was she so terrified of what kind of reception she would meet? Was she terrified of being socially rejected? Why was her inclusion in the project as a special guest, kept secret from all of the other committed colonists? Why was this sprung on them at all? African people were not the first settlers to colonize North America. One of the most adored television personalities going to mingle with the little people; in a historical recreation documentary? In a safe controlled environment? And even then. She shows how much of a coward she is by worrying out loud on film how she will be greeted: and if the colonists will like her…

Does this begin to tell you how sick it is to become used to being worshipped by the masses as an everyday norm? Imagine if you were so socially pathetic, that you had to bring a companion along for emotional support to meet anyone who did not already worship you . Because then, you couldn't handle the rejection and the pain of not being worshipped. The humiliation of not being fawned upon. Not being greeted with hugs and smiles by total strangers. Huh?

'Eeek. I can't go out today. Some stranger in the street might not recognize how famous and rich I am. Eeek.'

Do you realize the sickness that Oprah Winfrey epitomizes? Having the power and control, fame, status; of being the most famous TV afternoon idol in America. A world famous celebrity. And yet this person was so envious of a few lucky families who experienced hardship together for six months. That she went out of her way to dabble her toe in a similar social experiment just to see what it was like. If the richest, most powerful woman in America acts like that. Would you want to be like her? What does that tell you of her inner insecurity and unhappiness? The entire concept of an upper class is based upon replacing inner values with outer ones. It is a trick, a slight of hand, an illusion which has been sold and swallowed for thousands of years.

The curse of modern civilization is by making life easier, civilization also makes life more meaningless

and more boring; until all it can offer and all that is left is pointless ease, pointless self-gratification, pointless trivia and pointless trivialization.

In another PBS docu-drama called: 1900 House. A single modern family; lived in a Victorian house circa-1900. With no outer social life to ease the bone-crushing boredom of being totally isolated from all other people in society which was not the case in that era, and which automatically made the entire experiment a total fraud. They were loaded down with all the boring menial work of that earlier lifestyle. When the project came to a close; all of them regretted leaving. They were literally in tears when they left. The mother; who had worked harder than anyone else; expressed the greatest regret.

But the maid quit halfway through the project. She realized the hard work for little pay, and social degradation of being a household slave: was simply not worth it. She was the one who had worked the hardest and been paid the least, and been ignored the most. Maids of that era did not have the luxury of quitting and going back to a 20th Century lifestyle. Let people share hardships together as equals; and they are happy. But bring the separation of class and privilege into it: and you get rebellion, anger, disgust, backbiting, rage, conflict, unhappiness, social destruction and disintegration.

All humans instinctively, unconsciously and subconsciously yearn for, and crave: challenging living conditions that stretch their abilities in more ways than one. But it is the challenges of Life, and living that humans avoid, and run from… hiding in the much easier hardships of being forced to live as numbed tools. Why was this family so distraught at leaving all its Victorian hardships behind? Unless modern civilized humans are unhappy and unfulfilled without even knowing it. That is, unless they have a chance to compare their modern lifestyle to another way of living, and reflect upon it, compare the two… evaluate them, and put them into perspective.

We never know how unhappy we are unless we can compare our normality to another normality that has more hardship. We can only find out how much happier we can be; if and when we are faced with challenges and crises that we normally avoid like the plague.

Modern civilization is mostly a dead wasteland of old, dead, dying cultures that have been accumulating for 10,000 years. It is empty of challenge and challenging conditions. Incoherently, blindly; people unknowingly yearn for, and seek for what does not exist in it.

What is the challenge of modern civilization? Where are the challenges? Inside air-conditioned offices? Inside cars? Inside modern houses? What is the latest craze of working out in expensive gyms but people whose civilized lives are so easy: that without working out in these gyms, they become so horribly unfit and unhealthy that they cannot even stand to look at themselves?

One of the main pillars of modern destructive consumer morals is that every parent is morally obligated to give their children a better life. This is their rationale for becoming workaholics, neglecting their children when they need them the most. That rationalized morality is full of shit. What people are actually trying to do is give their children *an easier life*… not a better one.

Ask any person with any wisdom or insight at all on their deathbed; what their life would have been like; if they had had everything easy… If everything had been given to them instead of earning it. Ask them how much better off they would have been. And the ones with any brains will tell you they would never have amounted to anything, or accomplished anything *without* the hardship they endured.

This is one unavoidable stupidity of becoming too rich. Then you end up supporting your entire family, and their relatives… and your grandchildren as well… and their grandchildren. As they all manage to live off the dole of your amassed wealth after you have died. And the richer they get, the easier life they have, the unhappier and dumber they get. Do you want your grandchildren to have it easier than you had? Why? Is that intention good for them or for you… or for anyone?

Rich people get too fat. Many of them go to fat farms regularly; trying to rid themselves of body-fat. Their fat is an unavoidable byproduct their too-easy lifestyles. Affluent people living in affluent societies constantly develop all kinds of complicated medical conditions and illnesses; that poor people in a poor countries never get. Poor people die from an excess of accumulated poverty. Affluent people die from an excess of accumulated affluence. Both ways of living are sick.

Does modern civilization preach moderation, balance and equality? No. It preaches consumer excess. Civilization preaches, worships, values, and lionizes ease and gratification. Civilization preaches and practices accumulation.

If you want an historical perspective on the ever-increasing ease of civilized life: just read books that glorify civilized progress. These books are filled with the advantages a few modern humans have, from the benefits of using and owning the latest gadgets and machines. The trend towards greater ease is a universal.

Even in Religion, most modern Christian churches have thrown out the belief in Hell because it is too unpleasant an idea. It does not matter whether modern Christians sin or not. There is no Hell where they will be punished later. Only Heaven for the good, and a lack of heaven for the Evil.

What happens to killers and rapists? Just a neutral limbo where their punishment consists of merely being excluded from the grace of Heaven. What kind of religious-moral-ethical system is that; but a public, tacit, unspoken carte blanche for the practice of Evil all your life without ever having to worry about a Hell. What does this kind of ease-based religion teach? That if you can get away with murder without being caught while you are alive: you can get away with it after you die also. This is the kind of religious belief that is created, when literally everything is easy and nothing is hard or difficult.

Hardship-Health vs. Ease-Accumulation

Ease stems from one-sided accumulation. Health stems from non-accumulation. Civilized illness comes from accumulating something.

Cities attract all kinds of microbes, viruses, bacteria, insects and animals; to eat and process the accumulated rotting things which accumulate in every city. They are breeding grounds for disease simply because they places of ones-sided accumulate. Dirt, filth, poisons; come from one-sided accumulation.

Every kitchen in the world has problems with flies, insects, cockroaches, dirt, stains, unclean eating areas, unsafe, unhealthy foods rotting, and the problems of disposing accumulated waste. Living without accumulating anything produces zero waste. There is nothing wasteful or poisonous or rotting in Nature because it does not accumulate. The harm people do, the waste people create, the destruction

people cause, the diseases people are infected with, the illnesses people suffer from: comes from the civilized custom of living in one place and accumulating things. Accumulating traditions, values, ideas, and preserving and perpetuating them: to rot people's minds with obsolete, outdated idiocies.

If you walk amidst the beauty of pure Nature and eat only what you find, and pick it straight from its living source for its much higher, incredibly nutritional power and value. If you keep on moving… then you end up with zero pollution, zero accumulation, zero rotting stuff, zero poisons, zero health risks, zero laziness, zero tools, zero ease and *optimum health.*

Hardship is merely a constriction of positive energy… making positive energy more powerful: by becoming normalized to being constricted and constantly fighting against that constriction. This way: positive energy can expand more, farther, learn more, experience more, experience living more intensely, become even more powerful, more wondering, more curious, more playful, more alive, more dynamically balanced, more fun, etc… That way your positive life-energy can be recycled and regenerated not as the same old energy, or a slowing down, dying energy… but a speeding-up, flourishing, more exciting energy.

All Life-Energy is designed to work positively by positive feedback systems. Hardship-ease is a positive feedback system *only* when there is more hardship than ease. Civilization is mostly made up of negative feedback systems; not positive ones. Civilization has more ease than hardship. That is why civilization's basic energy is negatively charged. That is why all mechanical energy is weak, and can only survive through the artificial mechanical energy and power of machines being fed huge amounts of raw resources, which they use inefficiently and wastefully. That is why machines break down, and run down, and rust, and malfunction, and never work properly and need huge amounts of maintenance to keep them running. Waterways and airways do not have to be continually repaired, and overhauled. Civilized roadways, and power-grids and power-places of governments and businesses need endless maintenance just to keep functioning.

Where did the idea of ease come from? It grew slowly. From using tools. Different forms-levels of physical laziness became culturally accepted; until they were considered to be normal. And then it became a custom, and then it became a tradition. Until each new norm of ease: becomes such an integral part of the fabric of a culture… *that it is not even noticed*. Then it becomes invisible. It is taken for granted. It becomes assumed. It becomes unspoken. Nobody speaks of it. Like breathing.

From the first walking ape to sit on a rock. To the first Chief who was crowned sitting on a rock. To the first King to be crowned sitting on a throne. To people sitting down on chairs. To Kings sitting: holding huge feasts with too much food. To poor people eating while sitting down. From nomads sitting on horses, to warriors standing on chariots while being pulled by horses. To rich Kings: being pulled while sitting in rolling chariots called coaches. To every modern human sitting down whenever possible: eating, watching TV, on the computer, or on the phone. To modern humans traveling hundreds of miles a week sitting down in rolling mechanical chariots called cars, to hundreds of millions of people traveling through the air sitting down in mechanical birds called airplanes. As people become weaker and weaker… and sicker and sicker… and paler and paler… as their souls become deader and deader. All because the first powerful rich people forced others to work for them, and were carried on the backs of their slaves because they were too rich and too powerful, and spoiled and lazy. Until now you have a global culture of the worship of laziness as the highest elite culture. The whole history of human progress is regress not progress and it is stupid.

All self-gratification is corrupt. The word good in English comes from the French word: Gout. It means to taste. The word Gout in English means a disease that comes from self-gratification. The symptoms of gout come from a sedentary life style, the obsession of over-eating, and the addiction to rich food: this results in poor circulation, the lymphatic fluid in the legs not draining properly, swollen legs, aching joints, obesity, varicose veins; and other symptoms: which go on to create other illnesses and diseases.

Gout is a sickness that comes from the Middle Ages in Europe. It is still found today in fat people; who eat too much and are not physically active. Good: Means gout. Gout means to taste. To taste means to gratify your obsession to eat by only eating things that you like: not things that are healthy for you. The ethic of self-gratification is actually bad for you. Whatever civilized food you like is not good for you: it is bad for you. Whatever gratifies you instantly: is not good for you. What you think is good is actually bad. Gratifying your taste produces gout: not good. Gratifying your taste is not good: it is bad.

This sanity goes against all corporate policy. It goes against the unspoken religion of all consumers. It goes against the entire idea of creating an artificial ease called civilization in order to gratify yourself.

Human Suffering and Hardship

Suffering is necessary for people to heal. It wakes them up. You cannot heal from any painful experience until you either experience, or re-experience that pain; *fully*. If something was, or is too painful to experience. You are designed to experience that pain only if you are in a safe, loving, nurturing place. Where those who truly love you and accept you and understand you are willing to listen to you, care about you, be with you, help you, encourage you, and give you all the positive energy they can. So you know that you are not alone. So you can cry, and weep, and talk about what you feel and think that is important and relevant to you. Where you are allowed to do what you need to do in order to heal yourself.

Each person has things they need to do, to heal themselves. Moreover; *only you* know what those unique things are; for your healing path to be realized. You need to be amidst loving people who are wise enough to let you do what *you* need to do. Without them interfering with your personal healing path by thinking they know better, and telling you what you should do. Only by experiencing your own suffering fully, realizing it, understanding it, digesting it and accepting it: can you ever finally let go of your own pain fully. This is the inner hardship, which all humans need to go through in order to become more aware, more balanced, more sensitized, more healthy, more honest, more courageous and more loving.

The pain and suffering that comes from keeping your emotions and thoughts frozen, and locked up inside you is unnecessary. It is precisely this kind of frozen pain that all humans suffer from; because we all lack the inner honesty, the inner courage and the inner self-love needed to undertake the most difficult hardship of all: our own self-healing. We all lack the necessary loving support from others needed to fully experience our own pain totally. We lack others with the courage to share our pain. We lack the courage to share our pain with others. The result is; that we never heal from our pain. Unshared experience, undigested experience is frozen experience. We die with all of this pain locked up inside us. In essence: we suffer from this kind of pain unnecessarily, because there is no attempt to ever fully heal ourselves from our own inner pain.

The only sane approach to Life and living is one of healing. The unsane approach to living; is functioning like a machine or tool. If you are not dedicated to healing yourself and others, then you are in the other camp. Then you are in the camp of the enemy, the camp of the machines: where people care nothing about inner suffering or healing, where people care nothing about their own inner pain and suffering; because they are too numbed and brutalized to even realize or feel their own inner pain… much less being sensitive enough to realize and empathize with the inner pain and suffering of others. Then you are in the camp of all the numbed, dulled, normalized humans who do not admit, or even know that they need to heal in the first place.

Rage and Unhappiness

Every human who ever lived has been unhappy. Every human living has rage and anger in them; civilization does not allow humans to express it. Why? Because if we did civilization would be destroyed as it should have been a long time ago. We are forced to live unnaturally inside civilization. We are forced to do things we do not like doing. Civilization forces us into doing things we hate because we live inside an artificial system which makes us unhappy. Civilization forces us into unnatural wrong ways of living. It is time for people to become aware of this.

Nature and Science

The scientific religion of amorality, the religion of convenience, the fad religions of the latest convenient theories. Has turned Science into a meaningless insane evil. The sick hypocrisy of Naturalists who call themselves scientists… wasting their lives; recording how animals live.

Without ever drawing any ethical moral or spiritual conclusions from their observations.

Nature… as something to be observed mindlessly.
For what?

Why?

To learn how other animals live?

If you refuse to draw any conclusions from your own observations; then what good are all these studies? Why not observe your own species? You have a much better understanding of how they think and what they feel and why and how. Try to find out why your own species is killing these animals and destroying their natural habitats as fast as possible. Instead of observing something that is being systematically being destroyed by civilized humans, and doing nothing about it.

Studying lonely bored, spoiled Pandas… who have developed their own culture of bored, spoiled laziness and elite snobbishness; from being the spoiled toys of Emperors for thousands of years. Why? All they are studying is how corrupt an animal can become from its contact with humans. Any sick, unfeeling, invasive observation of any species follows the same law of sub-atomic physics: Animals have been already corrupted for thousands of years by humans watching them, and by humans killing them. There is no such thing as an unspoiled wilderness or an unspoiled animal who behaves naturally. Once you observe an animal negatively, in other words unfeelingly. Scientifically. They instantly behave the way you think they will behave. They simply respond to the negative feedback they receive

from you. No matter how sick and unfeeling your scientific observation is: it expects to see something. Every scientist has an entire litany of assumptions and beliefs and myths in their sick souls about Nature and wild animals. And they are almost never disappointed. Why? Because animals give them what they expect.

Unless you have no ego. Unless you live with the animal as an equal. Animals have so much they can teach us. We have so much we can teach them. To stick spoiled lonely bored, snobbish Pandas into a zoo environment and study them, thinking you will learn something by merely watching them? Treating them as *things to be stared at*? Objectifying them, and treating them like spoiled babies. Without any discipline or guidance, or love. Without setting any positive example. Without living with them. Without getting to know them. Without establishing trust and respect. And watch as they act like stupid, spoiled, destructive, fat idiots. Since they learned this behavior from watching the stupid spoiled fat Chinese mandarins who looked *at* them for thousands of years? And call this watching, this looking-at of animals, this staring-at animals… a scientific study of behavior? What if animals stare at *us* all the time? While we have a shit, while we have sex… 24 hours a day. Would you like that?

People should train these pandas to behave decently. They should discipline them severely if they are badly spoiled. Have you ever seen a dog that was spoiled and allowed to do anything they wanted to, and was never punished for whatever they did? This is exactly how Pandas behave.

Love them. Live with them. Play with them. Do not let them get away with anything. Give them a sharp lesson of discipline and teach by example, and you will be surprised how quickly these natural attributes, which scientists think are genetically programmed, disappear.

The Vicious Cycles of Civilized Ease and Hardship

If you study the 12,000 years of civilization emerging, growing, crumbling, building back up, crumbling again. Building back upon the ruins of older civilizations, older cultures. Which tells you nothing about how these people actually lived at any time. But if you look for the small telltale anecdotal evidence from many different sources, you will see the underlying universal dynamics involved. Each powerful Empire, Nation, State, City-State, Kingdom, Tribal Rulership, all the way back to the original bands that came out of Africa over 100,00 years ago… had a rise and decline of power. Each rise in power gave that ruler-elite class-tribe-kingdom-city-nation-empire more ease, more wealth, more power, more affluence. And each time; that increase of ease, that increase of wealth, that increase of power, that increase of affluence, that increase better tools was precisely the cause of their downfall: every single time without exception. And each time: they missed their past high-point of dominance and privilege, and sought to regain it.

Has this obvious historical lesson ever been taught? Has anyone ever warned people about it? The Old Testament of the Jews is full of warnings about the evils of Empire. The Israelites ignored their own prophets and were enslaved twice; and only after the third exodus; were they banished forever from a land of milk and honey; which they no longer deserved to live in. Now for a fourth time; this culture is ignoring the evils of Empire and becoming a warrior Nation again. What good are the famous Ten Commandments of the Hebrew Bible, if its own race steadfastly ignores them for three thousand years? What good is any Commandment never practiced if only lip-service is paid?

If you want to understand human history; you must be able to separate what people said, from what they

actually did. Otherwise you mix lies with truths; and end up with a snarled mess of contradictions that make no sense. Look at the earliest surviving records of civilization. They are nothing more than a litany of rising and falling Empires. Each one bigger than the last. History is nothing but a continual extolling of how Empires became huge and how glorious they once were.

Is the vicious cycle of the rise and fall of Empires necessary for the existence of humans? Humans believe that this is the only way you can live. History is based upon a religious belief, that upper classes must oppress lower classes, or else the lower classes will rise up, and throw them out. Only to replace them with their own elite class. Every elite class has the perpetual problem of how to keep the lower classes down. Every culture, religion and society has found countless cunning ways of doing it.

Unfortunately: the only way they can do it, is to keep the lower classes as ignorant, lazy, drugged, distracted, and brainwashed as possible. If the lower class gets any idea that they are living under a system that is unfair. If the elite let the lower classes ever creep out of their normalized strata of total resignation, and indifference to their appointed lot in life. Then the existing elite class is in a lot of trouble.

How can this be avoided? History is a lesson book in how elite classes try to solve this vexing problem. One of the basic ways they have done it is to destroy the concept of fairness itself. Make fairness an impossible pipe dream. Make fairness nonexistent. You cannot miss it what you never experienced.. How can you miss the right to vote, if your Nation and your Culture never had it? How can you miss a TV: if you never saw one? But let the lower classes be exposed to anything better or easier, and let it be denied them: and then you will have trouble. You will have unrest.

If the lower classes are given the slightest bit of power or affluence: then they will start hungering for more. They will start becoming hungry for more power, more wealth, more affluence, more control. The culture of the divine right of Kings kept the poor masses in misery and ignorance for thousands of years by not allowing them to even entertain the idea that they had any right to power. But now; some Nations have actually allowed their people to vote. Now suddenly all the poor oppressed masses are unhappy because their dictators and rulers will not allow them that privilege. Now the entire world of humans will not be happy until every person in every Nation has the right to vote. For thousands of years; poor peasants lived happily as poor peasants: because the right to vote had not been invented yet. Now: all the poor peasants in the world are unhappy because they cannot vote. Today: every political power-group on Earth has turned the right to vote into a powerless joke by fighting against each other, and by corrupting the system every way they possibly can. Voting has been turned into a futile waste of time. Now the powers that be; are desperately trying to corrupt the power of the vote before that power is even given to poor people.

All of the oppressive systems that the elite of every society use to keep the lower classes down: rots the physical-moral-emotional-mental health and intelligence of those lower classes. Until they become less and less productive. Giving the elite less and less wealth, power, control. So the elite need to conquer-colonize-takeover more territory, more lower classes and more resources. To get more wealth, more power. Lower classes who are poorer, and more productive, and more uneducated. Who exist at a higher level of hardship, are more powerless, more gullible and can be exploited more easily.

Unfortunately in doing so, they go through the inevitable process of destroying their own power base of their own lower classes. This happened in huge obvious historical brushstrokes to the Romans. Their

entire city became a welfare state that was on a perpetual public dole system merely to allow their elite the freedom to conquer other lands and kill, rob, rape, destroy them into total submission… into the Roman ways of civilized brutality, extortion, etc. By sucking nearly all of the known world's wealth into one city, they managed to extend their domination over Europe and the Mediterranean for hundreds of years. Waxing and waning in its power. Depending upon their elite rulers to keep things in order.

They did this by finally extending the *rights* of vassal-ship of the lower classes and letting them in on some of the spoils. At first, it was the citizens of the city itself that provided the soldiers necessary to fight their wars. Once that population declined into sloth and corruption, they used the outer farms as a source for their soldiers. Once they declined into stupefied stupidity and incompetence, they began hiring mercenaries to populate their armies. Once the mercenaries became too fickle to be trusted, they tried playing them off against each other. Until it was only the Praetorian Guard that decided who the next emperor would be. Their choices were at first good, then worse, then they became corrupted by the politics of the city and emperors were made and unmade so fast, there is barely any record of them because they were killed so fast they had no chance to rule at all. That put the power into the field commander's hands.

Then you had an endless series of Roman Generals in outlying provinces that invaded their own city in order to conquer it. Just as today: American Robber Baron Corporations invade their own land to conquer it and abscond with their spoils

Each time they did that, the Roman bitch… the entire city came out and submitted to them as obviously as a dog rolling over on its back, spreading its legs and wagging its tail. Romans came out in droves to slavishly welcome their latest conquering General just as American Corporate heads are now slavishly admired. In terror of staying home and being reported as not supporting the latest, new regime. Until they were so sated with the latest idiot who came conquering; that nobody showed up. That incensed the conquering generals so badly that they went on rampages… killing, burning and looting the entire city. Until the Romans finally learned to show up for these triumphal marches.

There are many first-hand accounts of the abysmal stupidity of the medieval Romans. The city became a pigsty of idiots… and every human with half a shred of intelligence fled its borders until it was almost a ghost town. The bottom line was that after Rome lost its dominance; it took Rome centuries of slowly enduring more hardship; until the stupidity of its *worst* cultural practices were finally slightly weeded out; so the intelligence levels went up again… slightly.

How fast have the IQ scores of college entrance exams gone down in the last forty years in America? Go look at the statistical evidence. A fairly similar test done over a long period of time is more than a bell curve, or a wave indicator. It is an indicator of whether the wave or curve *is resting on a rising or sinking ocean* of the norm of human intelligence.

The model of the Chin Dynasty in what became later to be known as China; was the same. Only they had organized an entire class of civil servants to run the entire Empire regardless of which bunch of murdering savages came in to rule them. Their empire was so huge that the new barbarians, no matter how much they pillaged, could never pillage all of it. So the Chinese learned to keep their faces down and bow to anyone on horseback as their nominal rulers. This tradition of cultural submission went perfectly along with their total worship of their own ancestors and the worship of all seniority and all age. And all oldness, all power, all wealth. So, what happened to the authority systems of the first

ancient Chinese Empire? They were frozen into place and never changed for 7,000 years. What happened to the people living inside these Empires for seven thousand years? They became a huge mass of servile cowards: so incompetent and so stupid: that they rejected every new discovery, and tried to keep the foreign devils out.

Until finally after seven thousand years… new, healthier barbarians invaded China. However, this time they did not stay to become absorbed into Chinese culture. They merely breezed in, and breezed out. China was so backwards, the newcomers were so disgusted by levels of corruption that were so venal and so sickening: that European professors debated for decades whether the Chinese were even of human origin.

Then the tiny island of Japan invaded China during the 1st and 2nd World Wars and ripped the entire Nation into bloody pieces. Just like the tiny Island of England invaded Europe… Getting their revenge for China's aborted attempt to invade them a thousand years ago? No. Simply asserting themselves over their larger neighbor; who had dominated them from birth. And from whom they had stolen every cultural and technological secret and invention… and improved upon it. Reversing 7 thousand years of being treated as ignorant savages back at the Chinese. And treating the Chinese as ignorant savages instead of the Chinese treating them as ignorant savages. It is not good for any Nation to dominate another Nation… even if it is by sneering at other races on the basis of cultural superiority without even invading them physically. You will still suffer an historical backlash. You will still be punished for it. That is the historical fate of any Nation that becomes too negatively powerful. Because the inevitable backlash will be more negative. If you are positively more powerful… then the backlash will only be more good things happening to you, instead of more bad things. The curse of becoming too powerful, too smug, too stupid, too mired in its cultural rigidity, superstition and ignorance and too far behind the times… is the historical curse that all the hallowed, sanctified, revered, worshipped Chinese ancestors bestowed upon modern China. China it is still struggling to catch up with the Western World. This is the same historical curse and fate of Egypt, and Persia, of India, and South America, and Africa. All these areas once were Empires… and were later invaded and sacked and colonized by other Empires. Now they are second-class nations; with a population of third-class, or third world billions of impoverished ignorant starving, powerless people. Who still cling to their outdated, useless cultures.
Today the only true industrial super-powers in the World exist in the only two areas that were not colonized by an Empire, or developed an Empire before: Northern Europe and North America. The overlapping of Europe over the old Roman Empire exists in part; only because Rome paid for its mistakes and learned from those mistakes enough to become as educated as the rest of Europe. While parts of the old Roman Empire that did not pay for their mistakes fully and did not learn are still mired in poverty and corruption.

What happened to the Russian Empire when it crumbled? It was hijacked by thieves and liars and murderers who were even worse than the Czars and the aristocracy ever were. What happened to the Chinese Empire? It was taken over by even worse thieves, liars and murderers than the warlords and the Emperors ever were. Why? Because for thousands of years; these Empires had evolved slave cultures of conformity. Where the populations were trained and brainwashed, and oppressed, and killed, and robbed, and stolen-from, and dominated into being the most obedient, passive, ignorant, brainwashed, submissive cowards possible… incapable of instigating anything on their own. Incapable of personal responsibility. Every time these power structures collapsed: they were instantly taken over by worse liars, worse criminals, worse murderers.

Why? Because the oppressed masses had no culture of self-responsibility, freedom, or self-esteem. They were slave cultures for thousands of years. They did not understand the idea of freedom and responsibility going necessarily hand-in hand each other. Because they only knew how to live like domesticated oxen, pigs, sheep, cattle. And their new masters gladly treated them like that.

After the fall of communist U.S.S.R.: Russia was taken over by the worst criminal elements of the KGB. They now rule it as capitalistic warlords. Why? Because all the power and wealth was already concentrated at the top when the Communist power elite disintegrated. Nothing changed except a huge power vacuum at the top was created by the Communist Government losing its power. So that corrupt hierarchal society merely changed heads. Every criminal element suddenly was free to rob, kill, lie, and grab and sell and buy. Russia is now a classic Robber Baron society. Robber Baron Mafioso, and an impoverished powerless mass. Where the only upward mobility possible is up through the hierarchical ranks of criminal organizations.

Mao Tse Tsung took over China… A population of one billion people. Why? Because in both the former Empire of Russia, and China; they were used to being ruled by authoritative regimes for thousands of years:

It was *normal* for them to obey without thinking, questioning, or rebelling.
It still is.

Mao knew his people. He was not a bloodless Mandarin or a naïve Mongol. He did not want their hypocritical, servile shows of false respect and slavish conformity. But he craved adulation. He was addicted to being worshipped as a God. He wanted to rip all the sickness out of Chinese culture and out of his people completely. So he went with the flow of events. Just at the time in human history when there were more young people than old people in the world. He cunningly praised young children and youths: and tried to brainwash them by using the peasant-wisdoms of his 'little red book' as their only Bible. Nothing else was allowed to be written, or read, or spoken except what was in Mao's 'Little Red Book'. Which he re-published and re-wrote all his life. He was a complete hypocrite. Praising the healthiness of hard work and working outdoors for the masses. While he himself became a, fat, lazy city dweller. The older Mao got, the more powerful he became like the ancient Chinese emperors he had replaced, the more power he accumulated: the more arbitrary and meaningless his orders became. The more bloodthirsty his policies became. The older he got, the crueler he got, the fatter he became. His own fat; insulating him from his own humanity. The older, and fatter he became, the more impotent he became, the virgins he raped every day and night had to become younger, and younger, until he was only interested in raping virgins who were 10-12 years old. He was no different from all the filthy sex perverts, pedophiles and child rapists who came before him: all the oriental rulers, Emperors and Potentates with their seraglios and sex dens, and eunuchs and harems and little-boy sex slaves. Because Mao so openly despised all of China's past, because he refused to study it, or learn from its history: he repeated it. He duplicated almost exactly what ancient rulers had done to the Chinese masses for 7,000 years… only he did it even more stupidly, more arrogantly, and more destructively. He tried to destroy China's connection to its ancient past. He burned every old book he could find. Every Empire, every ruler, every authority tries to destroy all connections to the past. Every new rule creates a new set of historical lies… until the layers of historical lies are so deep, that the past is buried in pure dishonesty. They have to do this. Otherwise the people find out the truth about what happened, and want to find out the truth about what IS happening, and demand an accounting of their rulers.

Chapter Six B: The Effect of Civilization on Humans

In spite of Mao's Cultural Revolution, the Chinese masses refused to relinquish their superstitions or their customs or their ancient beliefs. Why? Because they had become used to being oppressed for 7,000 fucking years, Only Mao's oppression was worse. Worse injustice. Worse lies. Worse hypocrisy. Which only lasted a mere sixty years. After suffering under 7,000 years of regime changes and arbitrary laws and plagues and famine and wars and bloodshed and chaos and order; a 30-year period of one megalomaniac mass murderer was taken in stride. Besides, the Chinese don't know how to change their culture. Nobody has ever taught them how to change anything. They only know how to be ordered about by others… While seeming to submit humbly to their new masters, they have passively resisted all forced change for 7,000 years… So resisting Mao's short 30-year attempt to brainwash them into even lower levels of stupidity and conformity; had very little effect on the roots of their culture. The Chinese still hold to the same basic values they have always adhered to. Ancestor worship. Worship of the elders and ancestors as virtual Gods.

This is one effect of an Empire like China on humans. It turns huge populations into servile, weak, stupid sheep who are easily manipulated. It turns them into mindless conforming babies incapable of looking after themselves. They need a Motherland… or a Fatherland to cosset them and love them. They need to be told what to do. That is why all totalitarian, and all authoritarian states crumble into corrupt masses of incompetence after that power is gone. No body knows what to do with any freedom or any responsibility. Nobody knows how to cooperate, or organize anything. Nobody knows how to be honest. Nobody knows how to be courageous. So a worse pack of thieves and killers take over, and historians tut-tut about all of the failed, sabotaged revolutions and uprisings.

There is however one political experiment that has never been tried by any authoritarian regime. No authoritarian Regime has ever tried to make people become better instead of worse. No authoritarian regime has ever tried to force people to be more honest, or more courageous. Instead: all regimes try to force people into becoming worse liars and worse cowards. No authoritarian regime has ever tried to force people to love each other. Instead they try to force them to mistrust each other more and hate each other as much as possible. No Authoritarian Regime has ever tried to make people more equal. No powerful elite has ever tried to be positive rather than negative. Instead, the rich oppressors and rulers always try to turn the masses into poorer, and more powerless victims. That is a negative intent. That is a negative goal. That is negative energy.

The few times and places any actual improvement was tried incrementally: it succeeded beyond all expectations. If you study history carefully: you will find that the legal equality of Bonaparte's Civil Code; and the English Parliamentary system of representative Government are the original roots for almost every beneficial aspect of modern, Western Culture today: simply because they were based upon a more inclusive idea of equality, and a less exclusive idea of privilege. Once that happened: where do you stop? At first this widened inclusiveness of privilege was only for the rich born and the rich merchants who were white men. Then it for was rich white men who were not peasants. Then it was for all white men whether they were rich or not. Then it was for all white men, and white women. Then it was all men and women. But only in certain exclusive nations and Kingdoms. Now the demarcation between privileged and unprivileged nations and peoples is the main cause for conflict. Now the East and West is the difference between democracy and no democracy. With all of the people who cannot vote: hating and envying those who can.

What is this demarcation boundary between the West and the East in Europe and Asia? It is the exact boundary line where the Mongol empire stopped expanding almost a thousand years ago. The

difference between modern Cultures of the West, and the old, obsolete cultures of the East: was determined by how far the Mongols managed to advance from Asia into the Mid-East and Europe. On the western side were left small kingdoms that evolved into Nations… free enough from the oppression of huge Empires: to fight and compete against each other on relatively *equal* terms. On the eastern side was a single monolithic Empire that broke up into smaller Empires: that did not change their basic political-cultural-technological traditions, structures or habits.

Now; Russia has something called a democracy. But Russian democracy is even *more* corrupt than their previous corrupt non-democratic totalitarian state. Now China has small corridors of elite cities that practice the same brand of Robber Baron Capitalism that America practiced 100 years ago… But with no democracy. Now the masses of Russia are worse off in a democracy, than they ever were in Totalitarian Communism. Now the Chinese masses are exploited worse, work harder, and are paid less, and have less benefits than they ever did under Mao. Granted they are not starving by the millions or being brainwashed by him personally, or living in continual terror. Now they have been given back their God Given Right to be a mass of poor peasants… forbidden to enter their own rich capitalistic cities.

Why do you think the ancient capital of China has been called: The Forbidden City for thousands of years? Because for 7,000 years: all of the poor people of China were forbidden to enter it. The Chinese's own rulers despised their own masses so much: they pretended that they didn't even exist. That is how deeply Chinese culture has degraded its own people. Ruled for thousands of years by rulers who did not want to even see them, much less talk to them.

Now, China has what we call Capitalism. It is not Capitalism at all. Rather, all the Chinese have done; is to adapt and add Western Capitalism; into their ancient peasant-mandarin culture as a new, expanded format of the same old thing. Their cities are still forbidden to the poor. Since when is this kind of society Capitalism? All the West thinks China is becoming modernized: when it is sinking back into an even older level of corruption that goes back to before the white foreign devils invaded their lands. At least during Mao's Time: poor people were not forbidden from living in cities. During Mao's reign nobody was allowed to go anywhere. Nobody was allowed to travel, or move their place of residence at all. There was no selective freedom given to people living in cities, which were denied to the people living in the country. They were all more equally poor under Mao. Creating a new hierarchy of a rich, elite privileged class in China instead of having everyone being equally poor has created more social unrest and tension than when the rivers ran red with blood from the mass executions of suspected dissidents. Without Mao's bloody purges and reign of Terror, and mass famines and starvations: the people of China are even unhappier now than when they were under his rule.

The entire idea of public dissent is being wiped out from the human psyche by the rich controlling all mass media and all mass culture. Nobody is allowed to disagree with mass culture. Americans see the pogroms of Mao's red communism as pure evil for crushing all dissent. They do not realize that now the Chinese are now being crushed just as effectively by Capitalism. Only... more subtly and slyly, and more slowly.

Capitalism was supposed to save the masses of Russia, and China from poverty, by making them so affluent, that they would develop their own functioning democracy. This never materialized and will never happen. The entire Capitalistic world sees the Token Westernization of China as a positive sign. As a sign of progress. What? You mean it is not important if you live in a democracy, or a totalitarian

state… as long as you are a greedy Capitalist at heart? You mean only if all the people in the world become greedy capitalists in their hearts, minds, bodies and souls, will there be world peace? The fact that billions of these would-be corrupted Capitalists are dirt poor is not important. As long as they are capitalistically greedy…. That's all that matters…. Huh?

So now only rich Nations are allowed to have democracies that actually work? Poor Nations are not allowed to have them? But rich Arab Nations do not have democracy either. And they are the richest per-capita Nations on Earth. Except for the U.S and India: the larger nations have capitalism… but no democracy. Huh? Oops. Democracy is a meaningless quibble. Something no other large Nations should enjoy, or small ones. Only the ones who already have it. The other nations who don't have it, and have millions and billions of people who want it; screw'em. Not important. Not our problem.

The arrant Global hypocrisy about Democracy is so obvious; that a monkey can see through it. Is this hypocrisy ever exposed by the Media? Does any person with any power admit to it? No. All they do is spout more platitudes about Democracy, and utter more hypocritical notions, and beliefs, and statements: which are nothing but sugarcoated lies and evasions, and deflections from the truth. The actual truth; is that the idea of Democracy has never been even attempted, or written down: much less lived. Every Legal Constitution ever written, every Republic ever founded: was founded on a complex set of hierarchical privileges that do not allow for any *actual* Democracy to exist: period.

Every so-called Democracy that has ever been founded: was founded by the rich, of the rich, and for the rich: period. None of them ever have been, or ever will be actually Democratic. Unless they destroy all hierarchical privileges of Power, Wealth, Status, and Knowledge. In other words: unless someone creates a human democratic society that is not based upon 12,000 years of civilization. Once you realize this historical truth: then reading history becomes a snap. Then you can fill in the missing dots and connections easily. Then you can easily see what was carefully left out of history books.

In order to have even a democracy only for an elite class: you need to have those elite people to actually be self-sufficient and sustain themselves. You need elites who are smart enough to actively get together and cooperate with their peers. You need elite who have some semblance of personal and public responsibility. Empires systematically destroy these attributes in their subjects. They do it systematically, gradually: but remorselessly and brutally and inevitably.

The most backward cultures: are the ones that change the least, are the most corrupt and are the weakest. Once a culture gets used to any higher level of ease; it does not want to go back to any form of previous hardship at all. Except when it is forced to do so. Or… given the freedom to improve itself: by going backwards in time intelligently: to an earlier form of hardship. Rediscovering the fun of living without electricity and making your food on a wood stove. Or going camping. Walking instead of driving. Dancing and singing together as a form of entertainment instead of watching TV. But you can only do this; if you critically evaluate older cultures and lifestyles as opposed to the modern culture you live in.

When was the golden Age of American Music? When simple African American Ethnic Music merged into the mainstream of Pop Culture. When Rock'n Roll was invented… When the old simple ethnic folk songs were rediscovered. When music was reduced and simplified down into three simple chords. In the 50's and 60's… Music was reinvented… re-created again… All over again from three simple chords. It became incredibly creative because it was simplified.

What happened in America? In England? Trying to create a Welfare State like Rome did; and then realizing that it was choking their economic vitality to death. As Rome's vitality was choked by it. The worsening of all education systems across the board, world-wide, as all reading and writing skills are disappearing in the older industrialized Nations. Creating a privileged class of consumer-workers who are so badly mis-educated, so ignorant, so inept, so incompetent, so lazy: that third world workers are taking over their jobs at a breakneck speed; and doing the same jobs better, faster, more competently for less money. Now America is trying to outlaw all forms of welfare. And reinstate a Capitalistic System of hardship… of Civilized poverty and ignorance?

In both England and America: the middle class is already been half-destroyed by a steady, protracted, systematic attack by the rich that is now over 100 years old. The entire mass of consumers living from hand-to-mouth on credit cards, slaving away as employees… are eating worse and worse processed, mass-manufactured food, brainwashed into buying, and using more and more gadgets that make everything physically easier, getting more and more out of shape, fatter, more unhealthy. As cancer rates increase, and new diseases are created by the entire cancerous stress-poison of civilized ease and chemical toxins added to our food and environment. Being fed worse and worse media entertainment to dull their minds with, creating dumber and dumber levels of stupidity as a national norm. As the national norm of test scores plummet, and insulted parents scream that their children are not more stupid than the ones twenty years ago.

Well… guess what? They *are* more stupid. Anyone who has lived enough years to compare more than two generation in their lifetime knows that the children today are more arrogant… more idiotically crass than ten or fifty years ago. Every that is 'in' with teenagers these days, is based upon bad taste and ugliness. Trying to outrage their parents and create a unique identity in a conformist consumer culture… subconsciously screaming for the attention they do not aware they want and need.

And they are terrified of the older more competent people who do not even admit they exist. Teenagers are the most invisible people in America…. Except as consumers… what do you think will happen to the new American hegemony that is just now finally getting up a timid squeal at world dominance? How long do you think America's dominance will last? Right now America is still vital due to its latest immigrants. Do you think a lifestyle of TV and hamburgers and cars and computers will out-compete the rest of the world because it has better gadgets?

Play and Sports

The single most common trait found in all animals, the single most cohesive element in human existence, the most common element in humanizing people and keeping them humanized is: a sense of play. It is the most integrating process humans can experience. It brings together all other aspects of our humanity. You cannot separate play from fun, kindness, empathy, hugging, touching, laughter, giggling, love, warmth, security, joy, confidence, self-esteem, belonging, acceptance, etc. including sex

Play and fun is the most powerful motivation for learning. It is *how* we learn. It is *why* we learn. Animals learn by playing and having fun. When you are playing… you are open to new experiences. When you are playing… you are spontaneous, you are creative, happy. When animals play… it guarantees they will learn what they need to learn in order to live their lives successfully. Without play; the most basic building blocks of socializing and being human; *cannot* not be learned. Without play… No animal can learn anything. If animals did not play. If humans did not play… we would all be

extinct. Every mammal that forgot how to play *has become extinct*.

Play teaches us in many ways and on many levels. It is the best way to learn anything. It is the fastest way to learn anything. It is the easiest way to learn anything. Learning comes from a complex integration of play-exploration-curiosity-wonder-fun-comparison-evaluation-perspective. Play teaches how to establish healthy boundaries, how to socialize with others. It teaches us how to be comfortable with our own bodies. It teaches us how to have fun, how to love, how to gain acceptance, how to be happy, how to do all of the things we need in order to fulfill ourselves. It teaches us how to be spontaneous, how to be creative. It widens and sensitizes our awareness. Play is an *active* form of Pure Wonder. When we are playing; everything is wonderful.

When did our ancestors begin to slowly lose their sense of play? How was the original sense of play lost? The same time they lost their sense of Wonder, the same way they lost their sensitized wider awareness… by using tools. Any duplicated, repetitive act stops being play; and becomes work. By using tools, we created work and boredom. By working more, we played less. Simply by not having any time for play, by not allowing it to be developed: the habit of work destroys our sense of play. Along with that deprivation, there comes the loss of spontaneity, the loss of creativity, and a sense of Wonder.

What do civilized adults play at? Abstract things. The most unfeeling things possible. Not with their own bodies or their own feelings or their own thoughts . Usually; they only play with words. It's called conversation. Banal endless chatter. Meant and designed to keep people distracted. What does most of this chatter focus on? Me. I. Us. What I did. What we did. What we said… mechanical details of the dead past. Focuses on the dead past, and on dead things. Or on the future… what might happen. What should happen. Not on anything relevant. Not on the present. Why do you think children find adults boring?

There are multi-million dollar simulators that you can sit inside, and play at; being a fighter pilot. You can play in this simulation device… pretending that you have your own, personal, multi-million dollar toy of a modern jet fighter. The ultimate virtual reality game of exclusive elite killing-power. Pretending to fly a machine costing millions of dollars landing on another machine costing over half a billion dollars… by playing at it as a fake simulation in an expensive million-dollar machine. Huh? You mean only when every adult and child has their own multi-million dollar jet fighter, and their own billion dollar aircraft carrier…. Then all the people in the world can play and have fun…? Oh. We can't afford that. Its too expensive. So we can play at playing at flying expensive jet fighters; by simulating it with another expensive machine. Huh? How insane is our love of machines today? How sick is this kind of play?
Oh. Excuse me. That's only for a few special lucky, wealthy, famous elite people. You'll never get the chance to have that kind of exclusive fun. Oh… now i get it. Nowadays, the idea of fun is only fun; if it is exclusive as hell. Otherwise, if everyone had their own expensive jet fighters, and their own expensive aircraft carriers: why then, all the rich elite would automatically turn their noses up at that kind of fun… simply because it has stopped being exclusive. They'd automatically go and find some other kind of fun that is too expensive and too exclusive for the majority of poor people to enjoy.

Play is not a connective, integrative way of living in Western Society. It is split up and specialized into narrower and narrower categories. The unrealized potential of our intrinsic sense of play is unexplored and abandoned. Physical play has become dehumanized into something called exercise, and made as

mechanically boring as possible by using machines to perform repetitive motions. Play has become an exclusive luxury that only the rich can afford. It takes a lot of money to go skiing, or camping, or sailing, or horseback riding, or mountain-climbing, or white-water rafting. Only affluent people with leisure time can afford these expensive activities. The poor have no time to play because they are too busy working just to make ends meet. Instead of nurturing and developing a sense of play, we try to wean our children away from it as early as possible; in order to get them ready for the job market so they can become good little boring, unplayful tool-slaves and wage-slaves.

Elite superstars of stage and screen get to play on stage. And are paid millions of dollars for it. Professional athletes get to play sports, and earn millions of dollars from it. What is so special about the ability to fake an emotion so well, that other people are fooled by it? Does that mean that a person who is incapable of faking anything, someone who is not able to act; can never become famous, or be admired?

Play has become the exclusive domain of the rich. Poor people have no right to play. Poor people must work and suffer and never, *ever* have the right to play as much, or as well as rich people. Meaning: the poor must never be allowed to have more fun than the rich. Otherwise: what justification could the rich give for their greed except not to be poor?

That is a negative reason originating from fear and cowardice. There is no positive reason to become rich. It does not exist. This is one reason why all examples of fun by the rich are more corrupt than the fun poor people have.

How did play become an exclusive elite pastime? Read about the Roman Emperor Sulla, who ripped Rome into the first Stalinist Reign of Terror in civilized history. He invented the mindless, random terrorizing of an entire State. And after he had destroyed Rome, and brought it down to a state of pure fear and cowardice. He left Rome in a circus parade; dressed as a clown. Clowning. Smiling. Telling everyone that he had only been having his brand of *fun*. His elite brand of butchery, assassination, rape, murder and *fun*.

Trace the history of the playboy; from Hugh Hefner's Playboy Bunnies, to the Princes of Royalty, to the Emperors of Rome. Play was corrupted by civilization when the first cities were built. When the first God-Kings had wealth and time on their hands to waste and show-off. When the first chiefs could afford gold armbands, and amulets to be made for them. The effect of the civilized mass-need to pyramidally worship something. has stolen play away from the poor, and given it to elite upper classes to, professional fakers called actors, to athletes; and corrupted the sense of play by exclusivity.

Who… You? You're not a famous superstar. You can't sing perfectly. So don't try at all. Why? Because you're not famous. You can't dance perfectly: so don't try at all. Because you're not famous. You're not allowed to play. Why? Because you're not famous. You can't play football perfectly. Because you're not famous. You can't act perfectly. Because you're not famous. The pro's can do it better. They are allowed to sing and dance and play sports. Not you. You're not as good as they are. So don't even bother to try. Unless you are as shallow as they are, unless: you only want to do one thing for the rest of your life and are willing to sacrifice your entire life to this one thing and do it more perfectly than anyone else.

You can't sing, because you can't do it as perfectly as famous professionals. You can't dance; because

you can't do it as perfectly as famous professionals. You can't play football; because you can't play it as perfectly as famous professionals. You should be ashamed that you can't do it perfectly. If you can't do something perfectly: then you are no good at all. That is how the sense of splay had been poisoned by civilization.

Don't even bother trying to do anything. Because if you do, everyone will laugh at you and tell you you're not good enough to be a professional. Everyone will tell you how lousy you sing, how lousy you play music, how badly you play sports. So don't even bother trying. You're not good enough. You'll never run the 400 meters as fast as an Olympic athlete. And they have been training all their lives and only a few of them are famous. Most of them never won a single Gold Medal in the Olympics. There are millions of people in the world who can run faster than you. So don't even bother getting off that couch. Just sit there and watch how perfectly the paid professionals do it.

This is how the media elite and all the elite cultures shame working people into being ashamed of not dancing, or sing as professionally and as perfectly as someone who has spent their entire life doing it. This is how anything you want to be creative with, or have fun with: is sneered-at as being worthless since you are not making a profit from it. All creativity that does not make a profit… all creativity that does not make money: is spat upon and scorned. Anything that does not make money is spat upon and scorned and considered to be useless.

One reason why consumers sneer at anyone else having fun is that they themselves have forgotten how to play. They look at other people having fun as weird crazy idiots, making fools out of themselves. The need for approval, the need to conform and the fear of being laughed-at is what destroys playfulness. It is also what creates the mass culture of the ego. Why don't adults play? Because when they grew up as innocent children who wanted to have fun and had not yet developed an ego; they were laughed at, criticized, sneered at whenever they wanted to have fun. Because of the countless, sick, social cruelties practiced in sick cultures: where laughter and derision is used as a weapon to create toxic, poisonous shame against children that love to play and have fun. Until they stop being spontaneous. Why? Because the reaction to smiling and being happy; is scorn, sneering, and denigration. It is the mean, narrow envy of other children and other people; hating anyone who they see as being better or happier than they are. Being funny, having fun, playing, just being yourself… becomes shameful. The lesson civilization teaches is this; you do not have the right to be happy unless you are an elite of the upper class.

'Do not smile. Do not be happy. Do not have fun. Do not stand out from the crowd. Do not be unique. Do not be different. If you do; somebody will shame you.' Do not be happy. Do not smile. Do not be positive. If you do: then other people will think that there is something wrong with you. Because they are not happy. They are not smiling. They are negative. So you must be as unhappy and as negative as they are.
All you need is to have more negative than positive people in any group: and automatically: all positive ideas are shot down. All positive ideas slowly die out. All positive ideas are ignored. And slowly: all smiling faces stop smiling. All fun disappears. All happiness fades. All positive energy fades and disappears.

People who have forgotten how to laugh: they look at happy laughing people with envy. They are afraid of genuine happiness and genuine laughter. Too much fun is evil. Fun is frowned upon. The peer pressure of workaholic Protestant Ethic societies. If you laugh too much at work… you are fired for it.

Chapter Six B: The Effect of Civilization on Humans

Work is not supposed to be enjoyable. This is one sick lesson many civilized people teach their children. The few who do not swallow this; find some way to beat the system, by doing as little work as possible. So what did they do? Everyone began copying this genuine laughter of happy people. Now all miserable people put on a fake face and smile and laugh whenever they go out in public and talk to someone. The instant the confab is over: their faces go dead: end of farce: back to dullness again. End of fake happiness: back to the hordes of dead souls with dead eyes and dead faces: none of them smiling or laughing as they all ignore each other on the street. That is not genuine happiness. That is not genuine laughter: that is a social psychosis of fake manners and fake politeness.

Exercise has become an extension of the consumer culture of waste. Wasting oil and hydroelectric power. Food, cloths and appliance being thrown away every day. Now waste has infiltrated play. Play-energy is being wasted on exercise machines. Mechanical human energy being funneled into these machines. Jogging on treadmills. Because it is more boring than jogging outside in the outdoors breathing fresh air. Because you can be more of a machine when you jog on an expensive mechanical treadmill. Working out in Gyms. Working out on Nautilus machines. Play has become a form of expensive mechanical slavery. A status symbol of humans functioning as machines; by using expensive exercise machines.

How to make play as mechanical and as boring and non-social as possible. How to make all fun and play as machine-oriented as possible. Walk? Heck. Buy an expensive 4&4, or a moto-cross bike and drive all over Nature… destroying the land you are driving over, blasting noise everywhere, wasting gas, being distracted, having mechanical fun. How do you have fun with a machine? How to waste as much human energy as possible by using machines? By buying an expensive machine. And not talking to other people, or having any fun with them. Machines are fun. Machine-People are boring. So to hell with people. Lets have fun with machines, not humans.

What for? Does fun with a machine make you happy? Does it make you feel loved and respected and liked after you finish having fun with a machine? No. It leaves you empty. After you turn off that machine you are still lonely, bored, unhappy. You are also numbed and distracted by it. You have become roboticized by it. You walk around like a machine: perfectly happy-numb… perfectly numbed-out, perfectly unhuman-inhuman. As long as you feel nothing unpleasant, and only feel pleasant distraction: then everything is A-OK. If you want to exercise: do it with a machine: not a human. Look at all the benefits: The worship of your own physical body. Fitness. Narcissism. The self-gratification of your own muscle-health. And not having to bother with people whom you do not like.

There are millions of better ways humans can keep fit and have fun at the same time. By playing with each other and socializing with each other. Rather than exercising alone…mechanically, exercising with a machine, wasting their energy straining mindlessly against resistance machines. Exercise which is supposed to be a healthy release from work… has merely become more boring, more repetitive work. Some people actually like it. They like being machines. They like functioning unfeelingly and repetitively. Because it is normal. Feeling nothing is normal. Babies bang their heads against the wall. Because the pain of boredom, the pain of silence, the pain of no stimulation whatsoever… is even worse than the pain of boring, repetitive, mind-numbing-self-damaging shocks to their growing brains and awareness. Nowadays: much of adult recreation is called a workout. What does a resistance machine teach you? That you must always keep straining and struggling against resistance. You must always strain and compete against yourself, against machines, against other humans. That is not exercise. That is a cultural norm of physical slavery, physical drudgery, physical work and boredom. With no fun or

play whatsoever.

'Did you work out today…?'

'Yeah… my abs are really coming along… but I got to keep working at it…'

No wonder people who sign up for these gyms never come back. If parents do not play with their children, if children are not given the freedom, opportunity and time to play: it is no surprise that children grow up never learning how to play. By stifling a sense of play, by taking all play and fun out of everyday life, we turn people into sour, humorless, boring workaholics, spectators, comfort addicts, drug addicts, criminals, etc… all because when growing up: people never learned how to entertain themselves, how to play and have fun. This is due to the dehumanizing effect of civilization replacing play with work by using tools too much. In essence, civilization has destroyed play, as a way of life. It has destroyed all of our ability to be happy. It has forced us into a fruitless, endless search for happiness in all the wrong ways and all the wrong places.

What is the most spiritual form of fun in America? What form of exercise epitomizes American Culture? What is the purest form of American Culture? Not baseball. Not football. The marching band. 100% extroversion with 0% introversion. Public displays of pomp and importance and loud noise for large crowds to cheer at, to make themselves feel socially important, and included as a faceless mob. All safely anonymous and alienated from each other.

What has the culture of marching bands turned into? No longer marching down the main streets of small towns. No longer a part of the community they live-in. No longer marching just for the fun of it. Specialized, super-exclusive, elite drum corps. From the richest, most elite schools. Competing madly against each other. Touring around the nation, performing in special drum corp. stadiums. Only to compete against each other for prizes. With special judges marking them on military perfection. Elaborate choreographed extravaganzas. Training for months. Striving to become as perfect as possible at your tiny specialization. Striving to synchronize yourself as a cog in a machine to all the other mechanical specialized functions. Striving to become an assemblage of perfect coordinated cogs in a human mechanical machine called a drum corp. Striving to give the grandest, most overblown impression of synchronized physical perfection possible. The greatest overblown self-importance and strutting pomposity. The loudest, most blaring, most deafening noise possible. And what's more: they can only be watched from *one side* of the stadium. The other side is empty. It is a one-sided performance. Given only to one side of the stadium. Because the entire choreography is designed to be seen only from one side of the stadium. The side the judges are on.. The crowd sits at the same vantage point of the judges. They can make their own critical, judgmental evaluations. The audience become critical spectators and judges; waiting to be impressed by more, and more, and more extravagant shows of meaningless pomp, and circumstance. This is exactly what the Roman Games turned into. One-sided shows to impress the Emperor and the Senators… seated on only one side of the Stadium. Talk about one sided entertainment. A one-sided audience. A one-sided stadium. A one-sided form of exercise. A one-sided form of fun. Talk about exclusion. Status. Wealth. Expense. Specialization. Talk about the most meaningless form of extroversion that reeks of escaping the inner self. Sacrificing yourself to become part of a human machine. Talk about ego. Importance. Talk about excess, elitism, obsession, talk about the most perfect example of over-intensive tool-use. Using their minds, hearts, bodies, musical instruments, props, costumes, music, percussion, loudness, noise… to impress to other people how important they are.

What would these young hopefuls be, without their exclusive clubs and activities? The annual crop of drum corp. volunteers is auditioned by scouts, and only a *select* few are *ever* allowed to participate in these elite clubs. They have been organized just like Professional sports, and all the true fun has been leached out of them. Hundreds of hopefuls… auditioning for one position. Fuck the thousands who are not chosen. Sorry: you're not good enough.

You have to study and sweat your ass off and practice every day and lose your entire childhood and destroy your entire life and become obsessed with it and waste your entire young life on it… and then you are thrown away because you are not professional enough, you are not perfect enough. You have to devote your entire life to certain kinds of perfection: and if you do not make the grade: if you are one of the 99% who are rejected: where is your self-esteem? Where is your reason for living anymore? What happens to your own self-worth when you allow yourself to be judged by others? Drum Corps spawn human robots. They spawn happy unthinking brain-dead unaware idiots who are only happy if they are a member of a special elite clique… What is the benefit of it all? With all the fun drummed out of it long before you get to the rarified level of elite top corps. These lucky chosen select few... get to carry this experience of selective specialness with them for the rest of their lives. Giving them a permanent reason for them to believe that they are better than other people. Giving them an ego-boost. Giving them privileges and advantages. Giving them a greater ego-esteem.

It is one of the only times their society openly shows any kind of official approval. How sick is that kind of exclusive social validation? Validating only a select, lucky, chosen few. Validating only the superficial trappings of self-worth. The mechanical, dehumanized perfection of coordinated robot marionettes… under one supreme coordinating power-commander-instructor. Is this a good way to train marines or human beings or children?

Is that what all the rest of the world should emulate? That only a chosen, lucky few are ever good enough to have a higher level of self-esteem? And even amongst them: most end up as losers. Except for the winner: picked in secret by anonymous judges. The triumph of one single band with the ego-honor of crowing that they are: number one justifying a hundred thousand elite losers. Even the losers are more important than ordinary people. They belong to an elite organization. They are special. That is how humans are supposed to have fun. Huh?…

In order to humanize yourself: you need to play more; and work less. But the dynamic of civilization is the exact opposite. It forces each new generation to work longer hours for less pay. This vicious cycle has happened more than once. People working longer and harder: until the entire humane fabric of society crumble into ruins and has to be re-built. People worked 10-16 hours a day without weekends for centuries…. until they rose up in revolt. Now… Society is slowly forcing people back into being workaholic slaves. In order to humanize civilization: its root values and dynamics must be turned upside-down. Human values, traits, abilities need to be placed above tool values and abilities. The importance of play in our everyday lives cannot be emphasized enough.

The saying of: 'He who dies with the most toys: wins.' Exposes the cynicism, spiritual bankruptcy and corruption of modern civilized tool values and ethics. It reveals essentially, that almost everything ever made today by tools or machines is only made to be played-with. But… tools do not know how to play. Tools cannot be creative or spontaneous or laugh. Their repetitiveness and one-sided imbalance, turns play into a mechanical travesty that is basically destructive. The fact is; the less tools you use, the

simpler your tools are; the more creatively you can play with your toys… the more creative, the more spontaneous, the more fun your play becomes. What I am pointing out is that; it is entirely feasible and practical to not only have a simpler more ascetic lifestyle using less tools: but that you can have more fun and be happier doing so by simply playing more than you work… by changing your values, perspective and priorities around 180 degrees.

What if play-fun were the most important thing in life instead of work? What would our lives be like then? How different would our entire society be? But the only way to successfully realize this would be to do away with all forms of accumulation: from overpopulation and over pollution to over intensive tool-use. Only when the root factors that cause us to be unhappy are removed: accumulated wealth-power-greed-status-knowledge, can we ever truly be happy.

If everything you do, you do playfully, if everything you feel, you feel playfully, if you think is done playfully: then this basic coloring of your soul makes all of your life fun, it makes living fun. The same can be said for the spiritual colors of honesty, courage, love and wonder: it is how you choose to color your own soul that determines the kind and quality of life you have. Now: if you merge these three basic primary colors together, you get the full spectrum of human experience, the full spectrum of life being lived to its full potential… you get a wider, more sensitized, more intense awareness of everything. But this is only possible if the playfulness of children is not slowly extinguished by the boring, workaday adult world.

Only if playfulness is nurtured, encouraged and developed throughout human society as a necessary part of doing anything, only if adults remain playful and teach playfulness as a living example of how to live playfully can the intrinsic human qualities-abilities of spontaneity and creativity be fully realized and sustained. And that does not happen because by its very nature of using too many tools, by the dynamic of accumulation; civilization systematically destroys the Sense of Pure Wonder and the sense of playfulness. The ingrained competitiveness of human society is so all-encompassing, that it swallows everything and destroys it. It destroys all fun, all play, until people only play destructively… hurtfully… trying to hurt their opponent… until the most popular sports and games become only hurtful games. Games where your score a point against your opponent. The person you play with is no longer your friend, but your enemy, your opponent… your antagonist; who you must fight against. Until the most lucrative and famous sport in the world has become the most physically, mentally, emotionally violent game of tackle football. Where the level of hate and anger needed to even play it; becomes a psychotic abnormality; which millions of spectators feed off; vicariously enjoying the violence as safely as possible. Because they do not have the courage to be that violent themselves.

Children are taught not to play with their food, not to play inside, not to play at all... Unless they play to win, to hurt… to demean the loser, to crow in triumph. This only demeans themselves… it makes them into meaner children… being taught that niceness and kindness is to be laughed at and scorned. In sports, they are taught that the only confidence they are allowed to have; is the confidence derived from the empty satisfaction of winning a game. This literally destroys all friendship and all socializing in sports. Once the destructive game of trying to win at all costs is over: the winners find they have no reason to even talk to the losers.
Suddenly… all-socializing is cut-off at the root. Suddenly after the game, they feel empty… lonely… because the only way they have been taught to get together is in a game which pits them against their own former friends and artificially turns them into enemies… until they grow to hate their former friends because they lost to them, or scorn their friends as not worth talking to because they did not

win… until after the game they start talking to their former friends demeaningly… as winners, as mean people who have no love or kindness in their hearts. Until all the love and kindness in them is systematically twisted, poisoned, stifled, ignored, laughed at… until they find that emotions are not allowed to be shown, or felt, or even spoken. That is what modern society calls fun today. That is how most modern sports corrupt our children every day.

Competitive sport is not play. They are ways that civilized humans manage to say-show-prove, that: "I am better than you." Until you remove all accumulations of power, wealth and status from human society, until you remove the need and the opportunity for advantage in the first place; you will always have people trying to prove that the other person is not as good as they are.

Selective competition is a hypocrisy. It carefully and unfairly selects what you should be competitive about, and how you should compete and against who. Competition is about: dominance, power and control. Whoever can catch a ball better, hit a ball harder, throw it farther, kick it farther, jump or run, or skate faster under control… is considered mechanically better than another person in a certain selective hypocritical way. People are worshipped, glorified, become famous, idolized, rich, etc… because of their tool-skills… not their human skills.

Michael Jordan earned hundreds of millions of dollars simply because he could dominate the game of basketball, and had more powerful jumping muscles, enabling him to out-leap and out-jump his opponents, and he could control his power-leaping better. The rationalized excuse for him to be wealthy beyond all reason is simply because of a single mechanical advantage… an advantage of a few inches: selectively developed to be used only in the sport of basketball. He tried to play baseball competitively and failed miserably because he had trained all his life in developing basketball muscles, and basketball coordination. That is the wastefulness of all specialized sports. You can practice and train for years, but if you want to play any other specialized sport, you need to train and practice for years all over again with the same difficulties of learning an entirely new set of coordination skills.

Tiger Woods is filthy rich because he can mechanically hit a certain kind of ball with certain kinds of clubs; farther and more accurately… in a game called 'golf' than most. Put him into any other professional sport? And he would not make the farm team. The lesson is simple. If you want to be rich and worshipped and famous: do only *one* thing, and do it as mechanically perfect as possible. And waste your whole life doing it. And if you really have a huge ego try to want to become number one in the world… spend years, weeks, months of your childhood, adolescence, adulthood doing only one mechanical skill-career. Everything else is of secondary importance… because everything else you spend less time and effort on. The result is that you become more of a machine than a human. Your machine-mechanical skills are better developed than your human skills are. The other side of this cultural message is clear… who cares what you are like as long as you are rich? Who cares what you are like as long as you win? Let Tiger Woods start losing and he will disappear into faded glory. People will remember his fantastic mechanical abilities. Is that what he will think of when he is dying?

'Remember that putt I sank… that made me a better person… I was only truly alive when I was functioning purely like a machine.' What is the point in worshipping this boring idiocy?

Could you have a competition for the wisest, or the kindest, or the most loving people? Could you have a competition for the most honest people? The bravest?

In what context?

In regards to how they treat their family? Or their employees? Or people they meet every day?

Could you have a competition for the most humane person on Earth?

In what context?

If people cannot even agree on what *is* humane, what *is* wise, what *is* loving, what *is* courageous… how can you measure or judge things you do not understand enough to even have a general universal context to put them into? How can you even hope to have a humane society: when nobody even knows what it *means* to be human in the first place…? When there is no universal definition of 'human' that humans can agree upon? How can you have a human society based only upon absolute physical measurements and abstract judgments: when all humane aspects of humans cannot be measured or judged mechanically in the first place? And since all humane aspects of humans are not abstract?

It is impossible to measure human values and worth mechanically. The only way you can compare anything is directly. Not abstractively. Not absolutely. You can compare human values generally. And also directly. But there is no way of doing this identically. No standard absolute formula works accurately for everyone.

General principles work generally because they are generally true. The context of each person's values are unique and different. There cannot be any universal context, or form of measuring or judging them. Which only demonstrates the entire idiocy of measuring or judging anything by any linear model. Without comparing it, evaluating it; and putting it into the widest general context possible. That is the problem with all of linear civilized life. When you try to analyze it, evaluate it and compare: you find it is full of irrational, meaningless crap.

You mean it is far more important to hit a ball accurately, it is far more important to win an abstract game; than live in happiness, and love, and wisdom with other people? Somebody explain this to me. What if all mistakes were deemed funny? What if everyone admitted their mistakes and laughed at them and admitted their mistakes honestly? What if there were no egos to 'insult'? What if there was no negative connotation at all to making any mistake? What if the point to making mistakes was to not make them again? What if the point to make mistakes was to reflectively learn from them? What if people are raised to automatically ask each other and themselves whether something is right or wrong… good or bad… if something can be done-felt-understood better? What if uncertainty was sought after and encouraged because it produces more mistakes, and people learn more, and grow and change more? What if there was no such thing as winning? What if learning more than one thing was more important than special mechanical skills? What if any kind of reliability and predictability is boring? What if people's awareness were not negatively fear-based? So they would want any predictability or safety or security?

What if there was no negative feedback at all? Every advanced study of sport-coaching has proven that any negative feedback whatsoever on any level: has been found to be more destructive than anyone has ever imagined. How can you get rid of all this negative feedback? By doing away with any idea of adversarial competition in the first place. By completely doing away with any form of hierarchical exclusion and any us-them mentality.

What if all humans were educated enough to understand that we are genetically-biologically-instinctually-subconsciously so similar; that the .00015 % of our makeup that is slightly different, is so insignificant that it is not worth bothering about? What if we based our cultures on our human skills and not our mechanical skills? Then the most lovingly funny, selfless, kindest, most passionate, most honest, most courageous, most outrageous, most creative, most intuitive, wisest, simplest, most balanced all-round poorest humans who lived under the greatest hardships, and undertook the most difficult challenges, and explored the most, and made the most mistakes, and learned the most, and were the most positive, and experienced the most fun, the most love, the deepest emotions, the deepest thoughts, the most intense highs and lows…. would become the 'heroes' and 'idols' and 'stars' for the next generation to emulate.

Then maybe the people with the greatest Sense of Pure Wonder might become the true pioneers in how to live and be better humans. Might that not be a better set of culture values than the one we have today? If you have as your *general* main values: Honesty, Courage, Love, and the Sense of Pure Wonder… not in any set priority, and your only interest is to have as much fun as creatively as possible, and you trust your own instincts so that you become spontaneously insightful, and creative, and wise, and funny…. All at the same time.

Then without using anything but these pure basic human qualities: you will find that you need nothing else to be happy. Or to put it in another way… If you can play with truth… then you will become truthfully playful. And if you can truthfully play… then you can play truthfully. You will become full of fun-playfulness-truth-honesty-happiness-love-courage.

As long as you are not filled with anger, hate, fear, doubt, low self-esteem, greed, envy, etc.

What is sports but as accumulation of abstract things called 'points? Fuck the abstract things. Screw the past plays: have fun in the present: play the game in the present without accumulating shit of the past. If people played sports just for the fun of it, and not to accumulative abstract things which only exist in the past: then nobody could win. If winning: if the concept, the idea of winning in sports did not exist, then the reason to play sports would necessarily be for the enjoyment and nothing else.

This is only one example of why civilization is stupid. This is only one example of why abstraction is stupid. Civilization destroys human joy, and fun. Abstraction destroys human happiness and fun. Accumulation destroys the happiness of living in the present. Preserving abstract imaginary shit of the past and imaginarily accumulating something which cannot be accumulated: Time; is one of the insanities of human civilization. The past is not an accumulation. You cannot accumulate time. You can either repeat the past or be creative and do something different. The present is never the same as the past. When you repeat the past: you are destroying the present. The present is designed to always be creatively different from that past. The same stupid repeated identical things called sports: the few idiotic physical activities preserving the ancient insanities of the past is so lame and so uncreative, and so boring, and so limiting and so repetitive and so hidebound in obsolete custom and tradition of the past: all of sports should be thrown away and never done again. There are an infinite numbers of different ways that people can have fun and be happy actively without any sports at all. There is no play in sports anymore. People do not play and have fun when doing sports.

Chapter Six B: The Effect of Civilization on Humans

Toys

How has tool-use corrupted the sense of play in humans? It has mechanized it. How has the sense of fun been corrupted by civilization? By becoming mechanized, by humans only playing with machines: not with other living things, not with other living humans. The machine has corrupted all human play, fun and love to the point where people treat their own children like toys. Giving them mechanical toys to play with, and then treating the children themselves like mechanical wind-up toys. Treating their pets like toys. Treating each other like toys. Toying with each other. The sick addiction to the meaningless mechanical manipulation called toys has permeated Western culture so deeply: it is now imbedded inside the cultural concepts of fun, play and love. People love toys. People love machines. People love dead things. Grownups love grownup toys called cars. People love houses. People love toys called tools. People love spending their lives working to buy houses, cars, playing with toys called tools. They do not love living things. They love dead boring things. If people ever tried to live with living things instead of dead things: they would find that living things are much more interesting than dead things. Living things surprise you. You never know what a living thing will do. You always know what a dead thing will do: it either functions mechanically or does nothing, or breaks down. Dead toys are boring. Living things are never boring.

Humor

Nobody has ever written a history about the development of humor. Nobody even knows where it came from or when it first appeared. Read history and you will find that the first appearance of humor came in the Middle ages in Europe. There were court jesters and court fools to make the King laugh. Why? Because being a king was and still is the most boring fucking way to waste a human life. Before then: Kings and Emperors had no idea that they were missing laughter in their lives. What did these jesters do to make the Kings laugh? There is no recorded evidence of what they did. The mythic tale of Till Eubinspiegal is one of the first cultural evidences of the of humor in Europe.

In the Middle Ages in Europe: anyone who smiled too much or laughed too much, or was too happy: was put to death. People believed these people to be possessed of evil spirits. They were believed to be mad, insane. Anyone who was too honest or too brave was also legally put to death with the full approval of the entire society. So was Till Eubinspiegal. He was too funny. He played too many jokes on too many people. And he was hanged for it. Nobody today can have the faintest idea of how people lived then. You would have to immerse yourself in their culture and live how they lived, and see and feel what they felt to even begin to understand what kind of people they were.

For thousands and thousands of years… people were dragged out of their houses and butchered and raped and murdered, and killed. For thousands and thousands of years people were only allowed to show fear and submission in public. The slightest sign of a lack of fear was a sign for knights or samurai or Cossacks to come in the *knight,* and drag out the screaming terrified inhabitants and butcher them in full view of the other villagers… because someone noticed that one person in that house did not show the proper respect for them as they rode past.

For thousands upon thousands of years: the slightest sign of the lack of fear was a death sentence. The slightest sign of the lack of misery and unhappiness in the masses was an excuse to kill and rob them and torture them. To keep them in a permanent state of terror. The history of how this universal tactic of keeping the masses down, was slowly eroded has never been written. But it was eroded. And humor

began show up in human society. Until the aristocracy tried to make it an elite, privileged monopolized commodity by having court jesters. Anyone else who was caught jesting was put into jail or in stocks or put to death.

How the lower classes slowly took back this elite privilege and how the upper class elite slowly lost it, and re-gained it, is a history that has never been written. How some lower classes slowly gained some power, and lost some of their fear of their oppressors has also never been truthfully written about. What kinds of cultures millions and hundreds of millions of lower class subjects lived in is an empty void in history books. History obsesses and only speaks of how the richest and most powerful lives. And even that has been so whitewashed and distorted, it is a complete lie.

We have no understanding what function humor has in society. We have no understanding of what it does or even what it is. We are completely uncritical about what we think is funny. For instance: how much civilized humor is a negative put-down of someone else? How much of it is one-sided humor; that is not funny to whoever is being made fun of? How much of it is thinly veiled nastiness…? Modern American TV and movies portray all siblings as hating each other… constantly sniping at each other as viciously as possible without coming to actual blows. This is funny? Hating your brother or sister is funny? Why? Why is all showing of affection in public something to be ashamed of? Why is any liking-affection-love derided, sneered at, laughed at? Why do people only feel comfortable showing their liking for each other by some negative comment? Humor is only truly funny when it is completely inclusive… when it makes everyone laugh. Where can you find that kind of humor in civilized societies?

If people did not have egos, if they did not have a need to feel that they were better than others, if they could empathize with other people's misfortune instead of jeering and laughing at it… how much of this kind of one-sided humor would still be considered funny? Humor is only healthy when it is balanced, or helps balance imbalanced human conditions. The town mayor slipping and falling without being hurt is funny because any figure of authority needs to be taken down a peg. However, a young child falling and being badly injured so they need to be rushed to the hospital is not. An overblown ego being deflated is only funny if the person whose ego is being deflated can see the ridiculousness of it. But if you can deflate somebody's ego regularly enough. If everyone he or she deals with honestly tells them they are egoistic asses. If they no longer can get away with being egoistic asses. If they are publicly, and personally, and universally shunned and scorned: then just maybe they might find out that egoism does not pay. But that means you have to have more non-egoistic people than egoistic ones. You need to have a majority for any social dynamic to work. How can you do that? If everyone laughed at pompous prigs how long do you think they would remain sheltered in their pomposity? They would either have to become recluses and stay in their holes: or stop being pompous.

The effectiveness of all social dynamics is determined by Power. Laughing at an egoistic ass is very effective. But only if it is done by those who are actually in power. In a true democracy where the majority holds power: it is effective only if the majority does it. In a totalitarian State like Stalin's USSR: it is only effective when Stalin does it

If a prisoner tries it with his jailers and is beaten to death for it; then it is not funny. Playing a joke at someone else's expense is only funny when they can afford it, when here is no harmful result, no bad intent, no desire to feel better than those being laughed at. Unless it is done as a moral lesson to those who need to be laughed at because they are too egoistic and too serious.

Then there is gallows humor… people laughing about things that are not funny at all. Laughing about their arms being cut off, or their parents dying… or a nasty comment someone said to them that made them feel horribly hurt… Using laughter as a way to deny their own feelings, their own pain, their own sadness, loneliness, as well as all the pain and sorrow around them. Because if they admitted other people had painful feelings, troubles, or woes; then they would be dangerously close to admitting their own pain, which they habitually stuff down, repress and deny simply by using inappropriate gallows humor.

Any one who laughs for no reason, any one who titters, or chuckles as a habitual part of their conversational vocabulary is in this category. Their laughter is not funny, it elicits no laughter from others and it becomes an irritating fakery; that people who can laugh, and like to laugh; find repulsive. To have someone constantly tittering, or chuckling as they try to prove to others that they are in good humor, that they are happy, upbeat; so others will like them; is very wearing and boring to listen to. There is much humor that is a total fake. People laughing for no good reason or out of habit the humor of dishonesty and lies and denial and avoidance of anything unpleasantly true; that true humor is almost nonexistent. We are so bereft of being able to be funny ourselves, we are so incapable of making ourselves and others laugh; that millions of people flock to see professional comedians; whose only job is to be funny and make other people laugh. Their existence is a blatant admission of how much people lack a sense of their own humor. Having to go see professional comedians in order to laugh, because they are not able to be funny themselves.

Fake, false humor is emotional poison. It corrupts truth emotionally by poisoning the meaning of what is said. Turning tragedy into comedy, and comedy into tragedy. False humor is an emotional lie. There is the prototypical false laughter of the evil monster, the villain and the mad scientist… as they cackle in total fake humor about whatever gruesome evil they are bent upon… why does the image of anyone who is truly evil always have this gallows cackle…? The executioner leading the innocent victim to their certain death and laughing as they do so… the evil witch cackling as she stirs her vile potions… instead of being horrified by their own evil, the evildoer laughs at their horrible things they are doing to some poor victim. It is the subconscious message that all infants and children receive growing up. When that are in pain, crying, unhappy, terrified, abused by people who pretend that what they are doing to them is funny, so it is okay to do it… it is okay to neglect them, beat them, ignore them, scold them because they want attention and love… and laugh at them when they do not understand why they are being mistreated, laugh at their ignorance, laugh at their innocence, laugh at their childish, infantile ways. Until they learn that laughter in all civilized societies is just another tool that is used to make inhuman brutality normal… until they learn that nearly all civilized laughter is actually a refined form of cruelty… until nearly all civilized humor is about something bad, painful or humiliating.

There is almost no loving humor left in civilized societies. There is almost no gentle, caring, understanding, graceful, innocent, honest, courageous humor left in civilized societies. There are billions of people living today who have never even been exposed to this kind of humor. There are billions of people who do not even know what true humor really is… or even the bastardized versions existing in elite nations. Yet, you will hear more laughter in third world countries than anywhere else on earth. The rich tourists are always puzzled and dumbfounded by this. Mostly, they cannot understand how people living under such harsh conditions can be laughing all the time… and they do not understand why these poor people's laughter is much more genuine than their own snide, hypocritical, intellectual, unloving, uncaring, sneering humor.

The way most civilized comedians get people to laugh is to either deliberately portray themselves or others as the fall guy, as the stupid one, the evil one, the one with no sense of humor… who does not see anything unusual about horrible, nasty, degrading, painful situations or conditions… or portraying or asking why other people are stupid-nasty, etc. And they have to exaggerate this to the point of grotesqueness; they have to blow up their extreme, polarized comments and ideas to such an obscene extreme before they can get any numbed, brutalized, civilized person to even chuckle at what they say.

The pratfall; falling down, is universally funny because all humans have fallen many times as babies before they learned walk. But that is still a form of cruelty. Only if an infant or baby falls harmlessly without hurting themselves at all, and giggles, or laughs at his or her own clumsiness; could a pratfall ever be considered funny. Why? Because if a loving parent laughs with their child instead of at them, then they are not objectifying that child. They are not removing themselves from that child's feelings. Then their laughter is shared…honestly, and with love and understanding. Does any civilized person think that is true humor? A baby falling down harmlessly and laughing at themselves and with their parents who are watching him or her as they struggle to learn how to walk…? No civilized person would go to see this kind of humor. It is not even considered funny. They go to see movies with car crashes, they go to see something happening to others… while they sit safely in their seats and laugh at something they are not connected to. In effect they are all saying:

'Thank god that is not happening to me… I can only laugh at it happening to other people… it is only funny when it happens to someone else, not me…'

This is the kind of sick, one-sided humor civilization which fosters, this is what civilized people think is funny. All imbalanced humor that has a negative intent is sick. The most obvious kind of imbalanced sick humor is the humor of the torturer, the sadist. The more the victim screams in pain, the more the sadist laughs, the more the sadist's victim suffers, the more they smile. You can see this kind of sick humor acted out in children all over the world… children who have been raised in a culture of cruelty, who have cruel, unloving, punishing, negative parents. That is their imbalanced kind of sick fun they have because they do not know any other kind of fun. They have never been exposed to loving fun, or loving humor… or if they had, it is so minimal it does not change their basic normality enough because they are never rewarded for being kind or loving or gentle, but only when they are being unfeeling, and cruel.

But when you share your misfortune, with others, when you find something in common that both you and someone else has suffered or experienced, when you laugh at yourself, and your own misfortune, so the other person finally sees the silliness and the humor in their own similar misfortune… then you are sharing laughter, you are being honestly funny, lovingly, caringly, understandingly funny… sharing your own mistakes, your own foibles and eccentricities with others, and not only not caring that they are laughing at you, but trying to make them laugh honestly… as you vent all your woes and unhappiness and frustrations publicly… only in a funny way. That is only an honest form of laughter if doing that makes you laugh also. The best kind of laughter, the best kind of humor, the best kind of funniness, is when it is infectious… when it spreads like wildfire… when everyone is laughing… when there are no non-laughing onlookers. It does happen. But it happens so rarely, and it has happened to so few people, that it merely stands as a testament to the utter emptiness of civilized existence where people almost never laugh, and if they do, they laugh for the wrong reasons, and in the wrong way.

What are people laughing at things that are not funny… except a fake, false, lying humor that teaches people how to easily deflect anything that is painfully true? What is this kind of humor except a way of training children at a very young age to be as cowardly and dishonest as possible? Humor is a very gradual thing. If you use humor as a deflection of unpleasant truths in order to slowly accept those painful, unpleasant truths, then that humor is still slightly positive. If you can learn from laughing at something, then it is helpful. But if you use humor to keep those painful truths permanently deflected and have no inclination of ever coming to terms with them, then that humor is just another addictive defense mechanism that only prolongs your own unhappiness. But which is it? Which joke is good and which is bad? Which humor is healthy and which is sick? What is healthy humor? Has there ever been a study done on this question? Have civilized people ever tried to honestly evaluate their own sense of humor and the humor of others, and compare them and draw any sensible, common sense conclusions from the comparisons?

If you cannot laugh at yourself: then *you have no right to laugh at others*. If you have no ego, then you will not care if others laugh at you because you have no pride, arrogance and pomposity to be humbled. If you are comfortable with your own self-esteem, then you will not be bothered whether other people laugh at you or not. The price of an ego is the price of separating yourself from others, feeling better than others, it is the price of inner isolation, inner rage, inner unhappiness… feeling insulted if anyone looks at you in the wrong way, or says anything you choose to be insulted by... Egotistical people hate being laughed at. They lack any sense of themselves as being funny in any way, shape, or form. Unfortunately, civilization is turning out these humorless robots by the billions and inflicting their sour dispositions upon every living thing around them.

Laughter, humor, fun should only be a way of sharing love, not a one-sided affair. Ultimately, what people find funny is more a commentary on themselves. It exposes what, and who they are far more clearly than what they are laughing at: simply because all human awareness is reflective. Whatever we do is always a reflection upon ourselves. And carefully do not look at our own reflections, or inside, but only outwardly. We reflect what is inside ourselves outwardly, and do not ask what it is we are reflecting, or why, or how… or why we need the approval of others, or why we need to conform to others, or be reinforced by others having the same views as we do. You cannot be a fully rounded, humane person without a reflective sense of humor. It helps to keep you aware of how silly you actually are. It helps to *keep* you aware of how irrational you actually are. It helps to keep you aware of your own faults and failings. It helps you to put things into more than one perspective.

How many people try to develop a sense of humor? How many people can entertain themselves and others by their spontaneous sense of humor… without ever wanting or needing to go see a movie, or watch TV? How much fun can you spread around by making yourself, and other people laugh: without denigrating them or yourself by any bad intent? What would humans be without a sense of humor? What kind of humor is humane; and what kind is not? Generally, the more ego you have, the less fun you have, the less you laugh, the less funny you are, the more boring you are, the less humane you are. Charlie Chaplin tried to poke fun at Hitler's megalomania in his film: The Dictator. But he never exposed the true sickness of Hitler's dictatorship. Nor did he try to portray it honestly. Anyone who has ever truly gotten to know selfish and self-important people; knows that they are not in the least bit funny at all. They are boring… pathetic, psychotic, mentally disturbed, sick… and once they get any kind of power; they become insane murderers, rapists and criminals… They become horrible, nasty, mean, vengeful, sick, insane monsters.

How can you make the truth about neurotic, egoistical people funny; when they are not funny at all? Except by whitewashing *out* most of their sicknesses and covering their evil up and saying in effect:

'Its okay to be selfish. It's okay to be like Homer Simpson.'

They managed to stuff every known American vice, and sickness into that cartoon character; and somehow magically make it all right to watch a character that is even more gross, more stupid, more greedy, more addicted to all kinds of things, more lazy, more irresponsible, and the worst parenting example in American history…. And still make him likeable and funny. So people can laugh at his countless sicknesses and vices and evils and not feel bad that they are like him in any way, shape, form. or manner.

That is how you normalize corruption. Make it funny so nobody takes evil or corruption or sickness seriously anymore. So nobody takes anything seriously anymore… so anyone can do anything they want to since there are no values, standards, or ethics left in an amoral consumer society that only wants to sell you something and make you laugh at things that are dead serious. Is that a healthy kind of humor? Put a starving child next to you on your bed; and it is not funny at all. But put films of children dying in Ethiopia from starvation and have rich white Americans watch this and it is turned into a joke:

'How does an Ethiopian fall out of a tree?…'

Then the hand gesture: showing how a leaf gently falls to the ground, because of how thin it is.

But why have Ethiopia and many parts of Africa been perennially the worst areas of drought, disease, civil war, brutality, inhumanity, starvation, etc? one reason is that these races refuse to grow out of a tribal culture that became obsolete and out-of-date before the first Egyptian Pyramids were built 7,000 years ago. These cultures have managed to preserve their worst, their sickest, their most evil, their most brutalized, traditions and customs. And flatly refused to allow any thing better into their culture.

Also. These regions have a long history of cultural corruption that dates back to before Egypt ever was founded. Ethiopia was an Empire long before Egypt ever was. Where do you think slavery was born and practiced before civilization was even invented? Who do you think sold slaves to the Egyptians for 5,000 years? Who do you think sold their own children and bondsmen into slavery to the Arabs? Who were the Arabs? They were desert insects. Scarabs. Scared Arabs. Scared beetles. Scampering over the sand when frightened. Armored. Black. Fast and deadly to smaller insects. Preyed upon by larger creatures… Why does this description fit the Arabs in Africa today so well? The term: scarab was used by the Egyptians. As a sacred animal. To denote what? Bringing new generations of beetles emerging from a ball of dung. Rolling a globe over the desert. Trying to own the whole world, manipulate the whole ball of dung, turning the world into a ball of shit. What have the politics of the Arabs manipulating the world oil markets done? A tiny backwards Nation tying to dominate world politics. Why does this fit not only Arabs, but scarabs? The scarab is one of the earliest forms of Ancient Egyptian symbology. Used as an amulet to signify many things. One of the first forms of writing. Used as sacred Amulets to denote meanings of sacredness. Battling beetles. Warlike insects hoarding balls of shit. Unsuccessfully trying to rule the world. One of the earliest human, abstract, sanctifications of ownership. Worshipping an insect because it seemed to like owning a ball of shit. Did Arabs come from Egypt? No they were marauders that attacked Egypt. But the Egyptians named them well. As black, warlike insects scurrying over the sands.

Where do you think the Congo trade for slaves originated from? It came from Ethiopians enslaving Africans… until all of black Africa copied their rotten culture and they began enslaving each other for thousands of years long before whites began enslaving them. It happened because Europeans paid more money for black slaves than the Arabs did. The African slave trade had been going on for millennia long before the white man ever took part in it. Trace the first slaves sold to the English and the Americans back to their roots: and you will find that they all came from areas that are today, now inexplicably incapable of raising themselves out of their own cultural pits of filth, poverty, tribalism, hate, racism. prejudice, squalor and ignorance.

Then there is the humor of fear… but if you are not afraid of whatever is being portrayed humorously as 'funny'… then what is there to laugh at? If you are not afraid of the dark, why laugh at people who are: unless you like feeling superior to them? What is funny about self-important snobs and megalomaniacs? Then there is the humor of dishonesty… making people who lie seem funny… but if you do not lie, then watching idiots who do lie, is irritating and stupid, and not funny at all. Honest people do not laugh at liars: they dislike them intensely and they despise them: but they do not laugh at them. Then there is the humor of cowardice… but if you are not a coward… then what fun can you get from watching idiots who you despise? There is the humor of stupidity. If you are not stupid, and do not like people who are stupid, and have no sick need to feel or be smarter than others… then why watch a bunch of stupid idiots actually glorifying their own stupidity as something to show off in public…? If you do not, and never have felt envious towards anyone else; what is funny about someone being envious of others? Then any attempt to make envy funny is boringly stupid. What is funny about addiction or greed... if you are not addicted to anything and are not greedy? What is funny about stupidity, cowardice, dishonesty, greed, addiction, and fear…*unless you share these attitudes, values, beliefs or characteristics*. Using humor to excuse your own faults, and avoid facing them is a way of escaping your own self; your own self-responsibility.

If you took envy, addiction, greed, stupidity, dishonesty, cowardice, and fear out of the human psyche, what would there be left to laugh at? Then you would have to find something you share with other people in humor that is not sick, corrupt, evil or bad. Then you would have a positive humor, a positive culture, a positive ethic, a positive moral. Then you would have to find a way of making jokes about love, about courage, about honesty, about all the good things in people and glorify and focus on these good, healthy things and share them with others… instead of focusing on and glorifying the sickest, worst, nastiest aspect of ourselves as the only kind of shared experience that publicly admits we are human… huh?

If you explore any situation, enough you can find something funny about it. Humor is just an exploration and comparison and evaluation of different perspectives. By exploring any situation, anything whatsoever: you will find an anomaly, something that does not fit, that does not make any sense and cannot be fully explained. But if you explore any anomaly enough, you find that it becomes understandable. Humor is basically a tool used for understanding something better. It is learning tool, a socializing-bonding tool, a love-tool, a loving-tool. If you use humor dishonestly, in a cowardly way, in an unloving way: then it becomes a bad tool. If you use it honestly, courageously, in a loving way: then it becomes a good tool. The most humane cultures are the ones that poke fun at themselves the most. The least humane cultures are ones that have the least humor.

In most modern humor: cruelty is seen as funny, and love and kindness is scorned and looked down

upon. If popular consumer culture accurately mirrors what consumers like, and what they are like: does this mean that when modern consumers are with their spouses or mates…they have the urge to vomit on each other in disgust; since their culture portrays love and kindness to be disgusting? Do they watch Nazi Death camp films to laugh themselves sick because the old Nazi forms of brutality and inhumanity are much funnier than our modern forms of inhumanity? Do civilized humans try to be as cruel and unloving as possible just to conform to what their society expects of them? Is this kind of mindless conformity, evil, hate, cruelty, and corruption, hiding under the guise of modern humor, good for us? One effect civilization has on humans is that it turns civilized humans into emotionally sick people, with emotionally sick attitudes, and emotionally sick values and ideas about what is funny.

But there has been progress in Western culture. Today people can actually smile in public without being killed. In the middle ages: pranks were enough to get you killed. Read the story of Till Eubinspiegal. A madcap prankster who was hung for his 'merry escapades'. Look at the basic cruelty of his pranks. In his age: this kind of humor was the most humane humor there was. The sadistic humor of sadists playing pranks upon their victims.

In the middle Ages, and for most of civilized history: people were terrified of seeming even slightly different from each other. And were usually killed for it. Only the most powerful got away with it. People went around with stone faces. Serious attitudes. Ritualized, somber, greetings. For most of humanity: laughter did not even exist. Fun and happiness did not even exist even as a dream, or an ideal. Only in a few, rare, cultures… where the strictures of ritual were loosened in certain ways; did laughter, fun, and humor develop. Only where babies were loved and cherished, and children were allowed to do what they wanted at an early age: did laughter and fun develop.

Try to find any humor in the oldest myths and legends. Try to find it in the Myths of the Greeks, and Romans, or the Persians. You will not find it. The closest thing to fun or humor is the dry, ironic wit of Caesar, and the madcap antics of insane Emperors. The highest form of Roman humor was a blown-up air-skin called the flatulent paddle that made a farting sound when striking someone harmlessly, letting everyone know who the real ass is

Try to find humor, laughter or fun in Jewish history and culture. It only appeared after they came to America. Only then did they feel safe enough to make fun of their own culture and themselves. Jesus never laughed. He knew kindness. But not fun. There is not a single story of Jesus having any fun. Or of him making a joke. Humor did not even exist during that Time. Try to find humor in Chinese history and culture. You will not find it. Try to find humor or fun in the history and cultures of India. You will not find it.

But today: you can find fun and laughter in some healthy children… in some homes. In some places where people actually smile naturally… and make kind jokes which are harmless, and not intended as a put-down.

Where did modern humor come from? It came from the Jews. Where did modern western culture come from? It came from the Jews. Why? Because Jewish culture is still the most mentally detached, the most insane, the most irrational inhuman culture on earth. Jewish-western culture spread over the world because it was and still is the worst form of human corruption on a mass cultural level… Jewish culture is better at corrupting humans faster than any other culture. It is more convoluted, more sly, more dishonest, more cunning, more deceptive, more filled with lies and hypocrisies, more evil than any

other culture on earth. The core intention of Jewish humor is: avoiding facing all unpleasant truths: by laughing at other people's misfortunes, and in doing so, laughing at your own misfortunes. Why is laughing at other people's misfortunes and your own problems: evil?

Because it is all a way, a sick, filthy, cunning, sneaky way of not dealing with any human problem at all. It is a sick evil way of not feeling your own pain honestly, or the pain of others honestly. It is a cowardly way of distancing yourself from yourself: by distancing yourself from others.

The typical Jewish 'joke'. A man walks into a doctor's office and says: 'Doctor… it hurts when I do this. And the doctor replies: "Well, don't do that!'

What does this attitude do?

It is an authority figure telling the person who is poisoned by something… not to investigate what is wrong with them, or try to find a cure, or try to heal or get better… It is a cunning way of telling people 'never search for root causes', never try to find out the true cause of your ailment, which if you did, would enable you to get rid of your sickness forever and never have to see a doctor again.

If the person has a leg that hurts whenever he walks?…. Why then all he has to do is stop walking, become a cripple: accept the fact that he is a cripple, never try to get better…and live a miserable life until he dies of his affliction: which the doctor ignores: and does not try to help him and does not try to make it better because he is a quack, a fake, posing as an authority figure, and never searches for the root cause of what is wrong with the patient…. Which by the way is precisely why all western medicine is a pile of useless shit, because it does not search for the true root causes of sickness.

What is Jewish humor? It is mass laughter at common insanities that most people share: and should face and admit that it is wrong and bad and evil. It is the masses laughing at everything… as a temporary relief from their pain and anger and woes and problems. It is a way of temporarily sidetracking people from doing anything constructive about anything that is obviously wrong, bad and evil. It is a temporary drug. It is a temporary avoidance. It does worse than nothing. Laughter: laughing at evil… is the worst evil possible. It is how Jewish and Western corruption became normalized, accepted, unquestioned and remains unchallenged as a permanent fixture of a sick society which refuses to look at itself critically, seriously, refuses to act, refuses to connect insight to action and refuses to stand up for anything and anyone and refuses to fight for anything and refuses to fight against anything. The universal panacea, the drug of Jewish laughter was the origin of all American escapist culture. If people did not use this form of mental detachment, this form of mental insanity called Jewish humor: they would get angry about what is wrong… and stand up and do something about it. Mass laughter is a way of deflecting the healing healthy anger and rage of healthy people who do not like evil, and allowing all evil things to go unpunished and unattacked. Jewish humor is based upon the assumption that all masses are victims and cannot better their lot ever. Jewish humor is based upon rationalizing and excusing the worst evils on earth. All mass humor in all mass media is based upon this principle. Every new fad or wave of the latest 'humor'… is merely helping people to ignore and accept the latest worsening trends of evil in human society like gambling and homelessness, and lotteries, etc.

It s a cunning way of destroying all serious opposition to evil, by sidetracking it into detached insane laughter… laughing at something which you are guilty of… avoiding the unpleasant fact that you are guilty of these evils. By laughing at gambling: religious people now see nothing wrong with legalized

gambling. Once any new-worse evil is laughed at in public by the masses… this means that the population is becoming normalized to this new-worse level of evil. Until it becomes so normal, that people no ;longer 'laugh' t it… they just 'accept it unthinkingly' it is not 'funny' anymore. Only the newest the latest the sickest the worst new trends in human culture are systematically 'laughed' at, and systematically normalized into becoming an impermeated part of human culture. However… this only works when it does not happen to you personally. Break your leg… and you will not be laughing. You will be screaming in pain and in shock. However… since the sharing of any kind of pain has become forbidden in human society. Since human empathy has been systematically destroyed in living humans by civilization… after you come out of the hospital… you turn your story of breaking your leg into a 'funny story'… which other people can conveniently 'laugh' at. Because they do not want to hear the truth of how much it actually hurt.

This is the basic evil of modern Jewish-western humor. The only reason humor is needed in human society is because human civilized society is obviously insane. All of it is insane. It is so insane… so many things are insane… that living humans cannot handle it, cannot understand it, and cannot digest it or realize it completely. So they block out 99.9999 % of the insanity, and 'laugh' at the .0001 % that seeps through their deadened normalized brainwashed awareness… just so they will not become emotionally upset or angry or hurt or feel any empathetic humane feeling or reaction which is normal and healthy for all humans to have. Just so they will not feel any enmity against the evil bastards, the killers, thee brutes, the robbers, the criminals, the cheats, the liars, the evil-doers… who if they did not use laughter to cover up their outrage and anger… would be shot, jailed, killed and we would get rid of the worst influences in human society.

Jewish laughter is the coward's way out of any dangerous situation. If you can make the person who is about to hurt you or rob you laugh and forget his evil intention towards you… if you can ease them of the inner constant unhappiness they have from living a miserable life where nobody loves them and nobody cares about them… then this temporary ease of inner pain… becomes addictive. They want to forget more! They want to laugh longer! They want to forget they ever lived! They do not want to think about their own lives or their own problems. Because if they did… if they did not go to comedy houses or watch sitcoms… they might actually stand up and do something about it. Jewish humor was and is a systematic way to culturally cripple all decent honest outrage against anything that is criminal or evil in human society.

Modern humor is a cultural way of cunningly introducing the newest, latest lowest, sickest-worst human decrepitude… and turning this rot into popular, accepted norm which is emulated, admired and looked-up-to.

Jews can laugh at everything, even at their own god. But they cannot laugh when you deride their culture as an inane hypocrisy of a religion which is not even a religion but a pack of obsolete and absurd rituals. Jews say they can laugh at anything, any misfortune. Except their own Holocaust… Oops. That's too close to home. Which is my point. What's good for the goose is good for the gander: If you can make a joke about an Ethiopian falling out of a tree then why can't you make a joke about millions of people dying instead of just one Ethiopian? What is funny, and what is not funny? What is sacred and serious and what can be laughed at? Where do you draw the line, when the line is continually being pushed back and back, lower and lower until everything is supposed to be funny>? Until nothing is sacred and nothing is serious anymore? Once you do that: life becomes meaningless and loses all its value. Once you start laughing at everything indiscriminately, it stops being funny, it becomes an insane

universal kneejerk reaction of a mad scientists cackling at everything because he is clinically insane. Once you reach this level of sickness you stop being human altogether: you become an insane inhuman freak.

The hypocrisy of:: 'Thou Shalt Not Laugh At Anybody Else unless they laugh too or they are not there in person to confront you about it. Thou Shalt Not Sneer Or Laugh At Anybody's pain unless they laugh too or unless they are not there in person and smash your face in… then you quickly stop making jokes about that. Thou shalt not laugh at anyone else's shame unless they laugh too or unless they hear about it and go after you and sue you in court and win… then you will not be making anymore jokes about it. Thou shalt not make a joke about anyone if they think it not funny unless you can get away with it.

The comedy of satire: poking fun at the corruption and evils of the powerful and corrupt rich does expose their evil: but it is one-sided. Poor people laughing at rich people's foibles: rich people laughing at poor people's foibles. What for? To create a false sense of superiority, making you feel you are better than the ones you are laughing at. Comedy is ultimately a culture of cowardice. It is only when people stop laughing at corruption that corruption will be wiped out. The culture of comedy is ultimately a culture of resignation and personal fear of standing up and fighting seriously against anything you know to be wrong. Every evil which needs to be righted, every serious attempt to change the world for the better is not aided or helped by people laughing at atrocities and crimes and corruption. Ultimately the culture of modern comedy is a sick diseased way of detaching yourself from painful truths, detaching yourself from ugly truth, detaching yourself from brutal truths which need to be faced seriously; not laughed at. Too many honest attempts to fight the evil within human souls have been derailed by cunning hypocrites using the culture of comedy to scorn and mock things which are not funny at all. Too many times comedy is used to derail and avoid painful facts and painful truths. Too many times comedy has been used to avoid being logical and honest about serious issues. The ultimate flaw of comedy is that it is based upon the *unspoken assumption* that everything is insane and nothing can be logically explained and understood. Modern Comedy is used as a way of avoiding being logical: it is a way of avoiding being honest. This is why Math and Physics is not funny. You can only make fun of something if it is not logical and cannot be understood. You can only use comedy if you can't explain it, or don't want to face the logical, painful; brutal unavoidable truth about something. Or because you don't want to *feel* the painful truth, you don't want to *face* the truth. Ultimately the culture of comedy is an escape from reality. It is an escape from facing and feeling and dealing with things which need to be faced and dealt with. It is a superficial way of avoiding all seriousness. As long as you are not serious about anything, then you will not be forced to act, you will not do anything about thins which are serious and which matter. Comedy is a way of trying to make light of heavy things. But it is a false lightness. The way to take all the heaviness out of heavy serious things is to face the problem, fix it, overcome the difficulty, solve the problem; honestly and with Courage: Once you have done that: making light of the difficulties you overcame and the hardship you underwent is a way of devaluing yourself and the truth. If something is hard, difficult, dangerous, serious: giving the false impression that it was not or is not is not being honest with yourself and with others. The negative energy of modern comedy is a way of avoiding becoming actively involved in any injustice. As long as you can laugh at unjust laws and unjust regulations and unjust wars and unjust practices… why then… you have just found the perfect excuse to do nothing about them.

But you say… babies laugh. Infants giggle. Children smile and laugh. How can this be evil? In answer: a newborn baby does not have a reflective brain which can detach itself from its own actual

circumstances and laugh as an adult laughs. The happiness of a healthy baby is simple a way or radiating its own happiness and well-being out into the world. An unspoiled baby is good: not evil. No baby is born evil unless they were poisoned in the womb by something evil. A good baby radiates goodness. To a healthy baby, all the world around it is good. Everything it sees it goes :'goo' at. because it has not yet separated itself from the world it lives in, it sees everything AS itself. It is not detached itself from the rest of the world yet like adults are, it has not developed its critical faculties yet. if it feels good… why then all the world around it is good also. After the baby matures it finds out that this not true.

If you study infants you will find that they giggle and laugh when they are genuinely happy; not when they are making 'jokes' at someone else's expense. Babies laugh and giggle when.:
When they are loved
When someone pays attention to them and smiles at them.
When they make a mistake
When they learn something new.
When they discover something new, or see something or someone new.
When they play with someone living like a dog or a human: not when they play with something that is not alive and does not respond to them..

This kind of natural happiness in discovering things and exploring and making mistakes: is *how* they learn. It is *wh*y they learn. Without the natural instinctive ability to play happily at everything they do, babies could not and would not learn.. This form of innocence does not last but should. There is no reason for adults to stop acting like babies. If you make a mistake and laugh about it and admit you mad a mistake.. that means you are learning not to make that mistake again. Babies never laugh at other people's mistakes or unhappiness or misfortunes. They only laugh at their own mistakes if they think it is funny or funny. The more mistakes they make, the more fun they have: the faster they learn and the easier they learn. Laughing *with* people is a form of empathy. Laughing *at* other people is a form of unfeeling detachment...

Adults who smile at happy giggling infants are not laughing at them, or laughing with them: they are simply sharing the happiness of the child with the child. And if the child does something outrageously innocent and honest… they smile at that: because honesty is what babies and children are all about. Infants cannot understand Jewish humor. They cannot understand sick adults laughing AT somebody else's pain or misfortune or unhappiness. If a baby is unhappy and starts to cry… other babies will cry also and share that baby's pain or sadness or hurt. They will never laugh at a baby that is crying and unhappy unless they have been poisoned into this sick form of not feeling another human being's pain.

This is one reason why modern Jewish-western humor is evil. It is a sick Jewish way of avoiding the sharing of suffering and misfortune by sharing detached laughter instead of sharing honesty, instead of sharing honestly: Jewish humor shares dishonestly. It is a way of sidetracking the natural impulse of empathy and caring. It is a sick evil way of brainwashing humans to be come apathetic mentally deranged unfeeling, inhuman brutes and cold filth who turn their back on all other humans in need. It is a way of brainwashing people to become passive, mentally detached, powerless victims: who never stand up for themselves or anyone else. It is a mass culture of human helplessness, human resignation, human hopelessness, human irrationality, human insanity.

For example take the pre-eminent comedian of America, the late George Carlin, who outlasted all the

other comedians in the waning days of the Age of Comedy in America. He started out as a kid who just wanted attention: one common motive of children growing up in an adult world that constantly ignore their very existence, a common reason and excuse to get into the entertainment business. He only became well known when he decided to stop pandering to the older generation and latched onto the new culture of the young generation protesting the Vietnam war. The older he got, the more cutting and caustic his comedy became until it was a pure cutting satire which ripped to shreds all of the sacred cows and corruptions of civilization he could sniff out. His last show before he died was his most brutal and caustic. In fact it was not funny at all. He was not doing comedy: he was railing and ranting against all of the insanity and stupidities of the human species as brutally and honestly as he could because he knew he did not have much longer to live. In it he said one good thing. He told young people to question authority: *but he did not tell people to fight against it:* he just told them to question it because he knew that all authority is a bunch of bullshit. He spread his brand of nasty negativity like a toad filled with poisonous hate. He became a role model for millions of impressionable young people. Before he died he admitted that he had given up on the human race long ago, that he was just a disinterested bystander; which was a lie. He was passionate and vehement about the lies he exposed..

Why is this important? His confession is important because he was the best of his breed, he was the best of the entertainment industry and mass media. And if that is all the best of comedy can offer, then is t is not worth a piece of shit. The dynamic of his profession relies on millions of people watching one twit and doing nothing about what the twit says. The entertainer/spectator industry dynamic is based upon escaping from reality and giving up on not only your own life and trying to escape from your own problems, but giving up on all levels in all ways and becoming a passive vegetable which laughs at everything and does not move. Carlin gave up fighting against what is wrong in the world long ago, so why should any of his followers and worshippers do any different than their beloved idol? His last message to all his fans was a message of empty nirvana: become a mindless cackling maniac laughing at the entire human species … but don't even think of getting up off your seat and doing anything about it. Give up on everything. Commit suicide; blow your fucking brains out because it's all hopeless, the rich have you by the balls and they own you. There is no hope. Everything will only get worse. It's no use fighting city hall. And that's from the one comedian who stood far above all the rest: the one whom all the others either secretly admired or openly admired, made his final negative cynical evaluation of humanity and died soon after he did it. George Carlin represents the pinnacle of comedic nihilism. Just as Sartre represented the pinnacle of philosophical absurdity. Both were dead ends. Both of them could not find any reason to live. Both of them did not give any value to their own life. Both of them did not give the coming generations any reason to live for. That is why the culture of philosophic seriousness died when Sartre died, and why the culture of comedy died when Carlin died. They were the last gasp of western civilization trying to justify and understand its own existence. From Angst-to-Existentialism-to-absurdity-to-comedy-to-satire-to-resignation-to-death: the logic of these popular icons points to nothing but the extinction of the entire human race and death for a simple reason. None of their words were ever put into action, *None of their thoughts and ideas and feelings were ever put into action.* The idea of reading a book about the meaninglessness of human civilization and doing nothing about it, watching a comedian destroy everything civilization stands for and doing nothing about it, is why their legacy and the entire western world is doomed. One basic reason George Carlin was a hypocrite is that he was chasing the same values of money, fame and status which he sneered at and badmouthed on stage. He kept a blind eye to his own corruption. He became rich and famous by entertaining the masses and giving them what they want: an escape from their own dull boring lives. By being part of the entertainment industry and profiting from other people's inability and unwillingness to entertain themselves, he was just as much a part of the propaganda machine that sold the fat people whom he

personally despised, their pizza and beer. He was just as much a part of the corrupt system of personally selfishness, greed and ambition as the owners of America whom he was against.

Why is comedy ultimately evil? Comedy is often much more honest than the rest of human civilized society, in fact this is exactly why it has such a universal attraction and why it is has so successfully spread like a flash all over the civilized world. Yes: comedy is often more honest than other forms of public propaganda Comedy exposes the truth, comedy is more truthful… but it does one basic thing which is totally evil… it teaches you and trains you and programs you into *laughing* at the truth *and doing nothing about it.* Comedy brainwashes you into laughing at serious issues; it brainwashes you into not taking anything seriously Carlin was corrupt because the culture of comedy itself is corrupt at its root core.

The culture of sitting on your ass and doing nothing comes from the upper class; the lower classes copy the upper classes. Comedy is an attempt by the lower class to copy the snobbery of the upper class by looking down and laughing at it. This comes from the pyramidal hierarchy of civilization..

All abstract culture is corrupt because it is an escape from the real world you live in. All escapism, all entertainment brainwashes people into avoiding serious problems and painful truths. All escapism brainwashes and programs people into avoiding doing anything about the problems they face. Anything that programs you into sitting on your ass and doing nothing: anything which turns you into a detached spectator; anything that detaches you from reality is corrupt. Humans do not have feathers, we are not birds: we are not designed to stare at things from a safe distance and fly away if anything comes too close. We are designed to live in close proximity with all living creatures and touch them with our loving sensitive hands:

Now… if Carlin had given his shows as a serious lecture on the insanities and wrongs of human civilization. If the masses who paid money to see him were expected to take his opinions seriously and not laugh at what he said. If Carlin had demanded that the people listening to him get as angry as he was at the stupidity of human civilization, and get off their fucking lazy asses, and actually *do* something to change the society they live in… he would not have been corrupt at all: in fact he would have become a force for good. But if Carlin had attempted to sell his series of rants as a serious lecture instead of as a form of entertainment… *nobody would have paid to see him.* Do you think anyone would have paid one nickel to go see him if he hadn't put his ideas into a comedic context? The answer is… NO. He would have been regarded as a crazy loon

This is why the culture of comedy is evil. It has taken all seriousness out of the human soul, it has taken seriousness out of human awareness and human practice. It has made the brainwashed masses ignore anyone who is not entertaining or funny. This is the catch-22 of the culture of modern comedy: you are only listened to if you are funny: but if you are funny: you are not taken seriously. Anyone who is too serious is regarded as a nut.

Truth is not designed to be laughed at. Truth was never supposed to be laughed at. Truth should never be laughed at. Laughing at the truth is an abomination of evil. Laughing at the truth is a sacrilege. Laughing at the truth prevents you from using all of the potential connections and insights which these truths hold.. Laughter is used a sociopathic drug. A few centuries ago the only people who laughed were madmen, maniacs and insane monsters. It was their way of detaching themselves from the atrocities they were committing upon their fellow man. This social stereotype of the total madness of

laughter still exists in the film industry: the stereotype of the mad scientist; the mad ruler gone totally insane, the vision of Nero, playing his fiddle as Rome burned around him; uncaring of the horror going on all around him; totally dissociated from reality. That is the ultimate goal of laughter: to disconnect you from reality; to disconnect your senses so much, that you go become completely detached from life.

Laughing at the truth shows not only disrespect for truth: it shows contempt for the truth. When you laugh at anything which is true; unless you do something about it; unless you respect the truth, unless you use the truth to heal what is wrong and evil, unless you use truth as a positive force for GOOD in your life: then what you are doing is what all consumers do… taking valuable precious resources and spitting on them and then throwing them away into the garbage. For thousands of years the concept of truth was held up as the highest most sacred values of the wisest spiritual leaders ever born… Now: every comedian makes jokes about the truth, now billions of civilized human laugh at the truth. In essence, this is why George Carlin is an evil man. He only told truths only as long as he could get people to laugh at the truths he told. Which is what all comedians do, regardless if they are the best or the worst of that breed and culture. Truth should not to be laughed at: neither should it be sanctified or worshipped. Truth is an accurate perception of reality which is not distorted, twisted or poisoned by lies and propaganda .

Why was comedy invented? Why was this culture ever created? Because people in the entertainment business discovered that if you ever tell the truth too bluntly and too seriously and too cuttingly: the masses turn off their machines: they turn off their minds and hearts and souls: and sought some other fluff-garbage to escape into rather than face and deal with any unpleasant ugly harsh truth. You will notice that this book does not use comedy to sell you on the Universal Principles and Truths which I outline and explain. This is because Universal Truths are not funny: they are perfectly logical and understandable. Universal Truth is not a product of human civilization. Universal Truth is greater than human civilization, Universal Truths are more powerful than you are, and are to be respected and understood and studied seriously: not superficially. If you wish to laugh at the Law of Gravity then step off a cliff and see how long your laughter will keep you alive before your body is smashed into pulp, see if your laughing at the Law of Gravity will keep you from dying. The fact is: if you fall off a cliff you will not be laughing at the Law of Gravity: you will be screaming in fear and terror, and it will not be a detached experience which you can laugh at. All laughter is a detachment from truth and reality.

Why is laughter of modern comedy evil? Because it allows you to escape from reality. It prevents you from changing anything for the better. When the humanity is being pushed slowly in the direction of suicidal self-destruction, laughing about it is not funny. The time to take truth seriously is when you hear it, not just before you die. Read Charles Dickens "A Christmas Carol". When Scrooge was faced with his immanent demise: he was not laughing. He was on his knees begging, pleading for a second chance to live and do the right thing. Regardless of how civilized human deny important truths, the point is: laughter is used as just one more way to avoid facing and dealing with all of life's problems and realities. This why the comedy of George Carlin is evil. Not because he an evil person, but because the profession and culture of comedy is intrinsically evil. By the very motive of trying to make people laugh at everything that's wrong with civilized society, he sullied all of his personal honesty by *not being taken seriously.* When you tell the truth as a joke: when you create a culture in which truth is not taken seriously: you automatically destroy the value, the sacredness and seriousness of truth across the board. You have created a culture which devalues all truth. You have created a culture which places entertainment and laughter and escapism and fantasy and fiction *above* truth. That is why Carlin is evil. A nihilistic negative example of a professional comedian who has given up on his own species a long

time ago a disinterested spectator of humanity, a little boy craving attention… Ultimately he became no better than the millions he entertained: he could not find any justification or reason for human existence, and he couldn't find any reason or justification for his own existence. As a pop culture philosopher; he spread gloom and doom and hopelessness and lies and negativity, and his audiences ate it up because they were also negative bystanders who did nothing but watch the world go by without participating in life. His love of destruction; his love of watching people suffer and die on TV, speaks to his basic negative outlook and personality. His inner rage against everything unjust and unintelligent in this world was corrupted by selling his views and his hate through humor His audiences laughed at the truths he told them *because* he was a comedian. When only comedians are allowed to speak of serious ethical and moral issues, when truth is greeted with laughter instead of being taken seriously: then that culture and society is beyond redemption.

The basic difference between good laughter and evil laughter is the difference between sharing and selfishness, between connection and disconnection. When people *use* laughter to disconnect themselves from reality. When people laugh *at* someone or something; that is a disconnection of spirit and intent. When people laugh *with* you, they are sharing their happiness and good intent. It is the difference between feeling directly and detaching yourself from your feelings. When you do not share yourself: you do not feel the harm you cause, and thus are free to commit horrible wrongs without even realizing it. When you are empathetic and share your feelings and yourself with others, it automatically prevents you from causing harm to others because in doing so, not only do you harm yourself, but you *feel* it, and stop doing it instantly. Empathy is just a word for increased sensitivity. The more sensitive you are towards yourself and others, the more aware you are, the more intelligent you are, the more humane you are. That is the difference between empathetic laughter and the negative humor which Carlin practiced. He did it cunningly: he used humor to get people to laugh *at* other people..

Getting audiences to laugh at truth is bad enough… but to laugh at everything… to laugh at corrupt crimes, to laugh at moral and sexual depravity and drug use… to brag about your own depravity, which is what the culture of comedy had deteriorated into… there are no words for that. Getting an audience to laugh at the truth is bad enough… but when comedians use comedy to twist the truth and reverse the truth and present lies as the truth: that is evil. The culture of comedy is now being used to drag all of human society down to the lowest possible levels of self-indulgent filth, down to the most disgusting the most revolting behavior. The culture of comedy has being used to normalize the masses into tolerating the worst while sneering at the best. The entire culture of professional comedians has been turned into pushing the envelope of 'how low can you go' to lower and lower depths of disgusting vulgarity… until what was vulgar yesterday becomes accepted behavior today, until what was once bad taste becomes good taste, until it is nothing but a screaming confession of the corruption of human souls. Comedians have become confessors; they confess to being guilty of the worst, lowest, most disgusting things in order to get a laugh. Instead of pushing the social norm higher, this pushes it lower. Carlin did this also. By marking the best of them as intrinsically negative for the crime of making his audiences laugh at truth, no words can describe the utter foulness of what is called comedy today.

However, if comedy is not used as a tool to detach you from reality, if you do not use it to laugh at things which are not funny at all and should be taken seriously: then laughter does have its rightful place as an expression of genuine human happiness. It is *how* we live, it is *how* we use our lives and our abilities and potential which determines whether what we do is good or evil If you use laughter to spread joy and happiness and health all around you like happy children do: then it is not evil, it is GOOD. But modern comedy does not do this. Modern comedy is a commercial drug used to

desensitize the masses and turn them into detached passive spectators. The culture of modern comedy is not positive: it is totally negative and evil.

The Culture of Modern Comedy

Every professional comedian sells one thing:

A false moral authority, a false moral assumption, selling the false idea that everything in life is supposed to be 'funny', that everything in life is supposed to be laughed at. The idea that everything in life is funny implies something *that is very dangerous*…. It implies that nothing in life is serious, that there is nothing in Life which should be taken seriously.

The reason this idea is very dangerous is not only that it is not true, but because it is a *detachment from reality,* it is an *escape from reality.* It is dangerous because every professional comedian sells this unspoken assumption as a *universal truth*…

subliminally; on a *subliminal* level of perception.

This message that everything in life is funny carries with it an unspoken assumption which is:

"If it's not that bad… if it isn't bad enough to be taken *seriously*… why then, there's no reason to actually *do* anything about it."

Why is this unspoken subliminal assumption dangerous? Because the corollary to comedy is seriousness. Because it is not true. Because it is one-sided. Because it is not balanced. Because the other side is never mentioned. Because this assumption is not sane. Because without seriousness, you cannot have comedy. .

By this detachment from reality, by the twisting and manipulating human perception; this is one way of how mass media programs *program* the lower class masses into the passive role of inactive, brainwashed spectators who do nothing except sit and be entertained by professional comedians. This is one way how the people in power, how the status quo uses weapons of mass distraction to maintain their power and keep control over the masses.

Another reason the culture of comedy is evil is, every professional comedian sells the same false <u>negative</u> perception of reality: that *everything* in life is horrible and bad; that *nothing* in life is good; that *nothing* is beautiful, that *nothing* is clean.

They do this because anything which *is* clean, beautiful and good cannot be made fun of, and thus; is not funny. Comedians hate anything that is good or clean or beautiful because they can't make jokes about it… *unless* they filthy it, and turn it into something that is ugly, dirty, nasty, disgusting and horrible.

Another reason the culture of comedy is evil is if enough people think what a professional comedian says is funny, they accumulate a FALSE moral authority based upon their popularity: not on what is actually true. When they become so famous that millions of people listen to them, they develop their own personal FALSE picture of comedic unreality filled with lies, and sell it to the masses as the actual truth,

as in… "The world according to George Carlin… or Jerry Seinfeld, or Jackie Mason"

They become to be regarded as modern prophets, as wise seers, their every word and opinion is listened to and valued. They are regarded as the modern wise men of today; replacing the ancient wise men of the past, who were serious and never funny. The Jewish culture of professional comedy has *reversed* the entire dynamic and perception of what wisdom actually is. Originally, wise prophets who were never funny they were serious; they were persecuted, killed, crucified, disregarded and ignored for centuries before their moral teachings were taken seriously.

Now, professional comedians who are never serious, become world-famous overnight, and suddenly everything they say is listened to and valued as insights and nuggets of wisdom. Why? Because what they say is the *opposite* of ancient wisdom, because what they say and how they say it is the *reverse* of what wise men once said in the past.

Another reason the culture of comedy is evil is their funniest jokes are based upon the reversal of truth. Their funniest material is based upon lies, and exaggerations that are stretched so far into the unreal realm of pure insanity that they scream out the opposite of what is actually true. Their best, their 'funniest' jokes are when they manage to reverse an actual truth around and make the audience laugh at this reversal and accept it… so their perception of truth *is reversed*. Their 'best' jokes are the jokes that successfully *reverse the perception of what is actually serious into something that is perceived to be 'funny'.*

Modern professional comedians try to make out that everything is funny: that nothing is sacrosanct from being laughed-at as being funny. That there is something 'funny' in everything… *no matter what it may be.*

The fallacy of this perception of reality is obvious and simple. Anything can be made out to be funny… *but only if* you are detached from it. Anything can be turned into a joke, but only if… you *detach* yourself from it. Anything can be made funny if you are not personally involved. Anything can be made to seem to be funny if you are a *spectator*… if you are only a detached bystander.

It is not funny if it is happening to you… unless: you detach yourself from your own experiences, unless you become an insane detached freak who doesn't experience anything directly and honestly. Professional comedians don't do this. They come from the assumption that 'Hey, the whole world is crazy. Everybody is crazy! Everything is crazy! Everything is meaningless! Everything is 'funny'!"

If you want to explain the difference between what is funny and what is not funny to a professional comedian go up to him or her with an axe, and chop off their fingers. As they lie on the floor bleeding to death screaming in agony: ask them why they aren't laughing. They will be in too much pain and shock to answer you. But one thing will be certain: they won't be fucking laughing about having their fingers chopped off with an axe.

And after they come out of the hospital, and spend the rest of their lives as one-armed cripples: they will not try to make their living by the practice of standing up in public making fun of things which are not funny at all. This is one basic reason that I don't like professional comedians; they are liars and hypocrites. They make money by selling hypocrisy and lies to the masses. They are crowd pleasers;

they pander to the lowest, filthiest instincts of the mob; they filthy everything that is good and decent; they do not respect Honesty and Courage. They are dishonest liars and hypocrites.

George Carlin in his last 3 HBO specials was not funny at all. Instead, he was visibly angry about all of the corruption which he had uncovered during his lifetime as a crowd-pleaser; to the point where he not only despised the upper elite who had complete control of the society he lived in, he also despised the brainwashed fools: the masses who paid money to see him perform for them and laugh at everything he said… when most of what he said was 100% serious; and was meant to be taken seriously.

But nobody took him seriously. Why? Because professional comedians are not supposed to be taken seriously ever. Because these professional clowns are *used* by the power that be to stifle all serious opposition and dissent against their control and power over society. In other words: Carlin gained his fame and influence by never being taken seriously, and instead of becoming active opposing the evils he discovered: he just continued to make more fucking money, getting richer and richer, piling up all of those fucking dollars, and keeping his professional identity as an entertainer who was not serious about anything he said. The result was and will be that his unspoken message to the masses is to resign yourself to all the corruption and evil and insanity of civilized existence and never stand up and actively fight against any of it:… just make snide remarks about what is wrong with human society and do absolutely nothing to fix it or change it or make it better: just remain a fucking detached observer, a passive brainwashed spectator and obey your bosses and owners and masters and live as a hypocritical coward who knows better but does nothing to stop the insanity of civilized humans destroying everything they touch. Carlin's message was clear: he said over and over again that he had given up on the human species long ago. He was a confirmed nihilist: a corrupt paid entertainer… who just happened to be slightly more honest than most of the other professional clowns who are paid to make people laugh by detaching them from reality and brainwashing them into passive obedient terrified little cowards and slaves of the rich and mighty. That is why George Carlin was an evil influence upon his viewers. He was the worst example of cowardice possible. Someone who rebelled against authority and then gave up all rebellion against authority and decided to 'play the system' to his own advantage by becoming a disc jockey and then a professional entertainer so he could have an affluent rich life and get the attention which he craved as a fucking child. You think maybe he would have grown up and not craved that false attention anymore..? Do you think he might have woken up and realized that all of this attention he was getting and all of the approval he got was based upon lies and hypocrisy and bullshit?

No.

That imbecile never made that crucial connection in his soul. He never grew up. He remained a stupid spoiled child seeking the approval of his elders until he died as an angry disillusioned old man whom nobody took seriously. All of the insights and truths he spoke were wasted.

If he had decided to become seriously active in fighting against the corruption of the society he lived in; he would have been thrown in jail and never let out again: like the writer and poet Ezra Pound, who had been jailed for becoming too vociferous as a peace activist against the corruption of the war mongers who pushed an unwilling America into both WW1 and WW2.

If he had become serious about fighting the evils he had discovered: nobody would have paid one cent to go see him because then he would not have been trying to be 'funny', he would not have been a

professional 'entertainer'.. Then the brainwashed masses would have never known there was a person called George Carlin, and he would have spent the rest of his life as a complete unknown.

This is how *completely* sick and diseased and corrupt and evil human civilization is. People will only listen to you if you lie to them. People will only listen to you if you aren't serious about what you say. People will only listen to you in order to escape from the ugly truths of reality. If you try to tell them the harsh truth, if you try to tell them anything they don't want to hear: they will block you out and never listen to a word you have to say. This is why *all* civilization is evil and should be destroyed. When there is no truth, no honesty, no courage, no decency in human society any longer: it no longer has any right to exist. Except to spread more evil and that is not a reason to exist: that is a reason to destroy it.

Does this mean laughter is bad for you? No: it means anything which is negative, anything which is done for evil motives, anything which has an evil negative intention is bad for you. Carlin's so-called humor was one of increasing hate, envy, ugliness and rage. Positive laughter comes from Beauty: it does not create ugly toilet jokes about cursing, foul language and human feces. Positive laughter comes from Beauty, Happiness and Fun and Love: not ugliness, anger, hate, envy and unhappiness.

In order to laugh at things which should be taken seriously; you have to suspend your critical awareness, and detach yourself from all of your critical thinking skills… until; this mental detachment, this total lack of criticality, the total lack of all seriousness becomes an ingrained, programmed response of detached insane laughter.

This doesn't mean you should be serious all the time. When you are happy: spread your happiness to everyone around you; when you are sad: spread your sadness to everyone around you. When you are aware of serous things which are wrong and need to be faced and dealt with: spread your seriousness around to everyone around you: communicate your feelings and thoughts to everyone around you openly and honestly. But civilization does not let you do this. Civilization is filled with countless taboos and customs and unspoken negative assumptions of what you are allowed to say and what you are not allowed to say… what you are allowed to feel and what you are not allowed to feel, what you are allowed to think and what you are not allowed to think, what you are allowed to do and what you are not allowed to do.

How do you spread happiness and laughter? By having FUN creatively, by being creative every day of your Life. Happiness originates from the ability to Create Positive Energy. Happiness originates from having FUN. If you don't know how to have FUN, if you don't know how to play and have fun: then you can't be happy. Happiness comes from HEALTH. If you are sick: you cannot be happy. Happiness comes from LOVE. If you are unloved and you love nobody else: you cannot be happy. Happiness is only a symptom of CREATIVITY, HEALTH, FUN, PLAYFULNESS and LOVE. Rather than having happiness as a goal in your Life: your goals should be to become as creative as possible and as healthy as you can, by playing and having as much FUN as you can, by making FRIENDS with all positive-energy creatures, and LOVING as many positive loving people as you can. Not paying money to go see someone… to make you laugh. If you need a professional comedian to make you laugh, you are sick.

Negative Laughter

The dynamic of *negative* laughing is the same dynamic as the *luffing* of a sail. Negative Laughter has

the same effect of a luffing sail. Instead of catching the meaning and holding it, the meaning spills out. Laughter paralyzes you like a luffing sail paralyzes a sailboat, it prevents you from acting, it freezes your reactions, it leaves you dead in the water unable to decide which way to turn, unable to decide whether something is good or bad, unable to move forward or back. Negative Laughter prevents you from catching, holding onto, and understanding and using the truth to go forward. The culture of negative comedy and negative laughter is a symptom of mass sociopathic conformity and detachment from reality; it is a brainwashing tool used to paralyze the masses. It is a numbing drug, an avoidance of pain, a way of avoiding facing reality, a way of forgetting your own misery and unhappiness, it is an escape from painful truths.

Failure and Success

In civilization, our tool-concept of success is based upon accumulation, and the dynamic of separation. Power, wealth, status, knowledge is only considered successful if it accumulates. Whereas, our tool-concept of failure is based upon fear… the fear of separation, the fear of dying-death. Anything that diminishes, dies, or goes extinct is considered a failure. However, in the actual Universe, there is no such thing as success or failure. In the process of energy-experience-evolution, there is no demarcation between survival and extinction, life and death, or success and failure. No success can exist without countless failures. All energy-flow in the Universe, all the creativity and diversity of life itself, is based upon constant, unending failure. In essence, all change, all learning, all evolution of energy, is based upon failure: not success. Success does not cause things to change creatively and evolve: failure does. What we label as failure is actually a necessary process for all evolution, all change, all learning to even happen. It is billions of times more important than any success. But since our values are mostly based on the tool-dynamic of separation and accumulation, we focus pyramidally only on the apex of a success while ignoring the huge number of failures necessary for any success. By this misperception of selective awareness you get a reversal of actual values. By valuing success more than failure, by creating a fear of failure, we strangle our own willingness to ask questions, explore, fail, learn, change, grow and evolve as humans. Instead, our tools evolve while we are beset with the same recurring problems, the same mistakes, never learning from those mistakes, never finding true happiness, true love, true joy, true peace, etc…

Human Values vs. Tool Values

What is the value of life? What is the value of living things? If you wish to value life over death: then you must place a higher value on living things than dead things. Yet inside civilization, the exact opposite is true: people buy and sell living animals for a pittance, while placing the value of dead things in the millions and billions of dollars. This demonstrates the complete value reversal that civilization produces. And incredibly; humans have never bothered to organize their values into these two obvious categories. All human self-esteem, self-respect, self-worth, is something which you earn-accumulate. But what are these values of worth, esteem and respect based upon? What kind of respect, what kind of esteem, what kind of worth? How are they earned? By accomplishment? Effort? Perseverance? By overcoming difficulties? By success?

A famous basketball coach once defined the idea of success as the personal knowledge that you did your utmost: that you gave it your all: regardless of the outcome. In other words: he completely discounted all of the external trappings of success. However, even that definition of success is based upon the assumption of struggle, antagonism and adversarial conflict against somebody or something.

There is a basic hypocrisy in all competitive sports. The ethic of true sportsmanship claims that it isn't whether you win or lose but how you play the game. Athletes insist that the real fun they get out of sports is just the game itself. Yet, all sports are designed as adversarial combats with winners and losers… and the winners are always lionized while the losers are forgotten. To justify any sport, the ego gratification of winning is touted as the supreme goal and reward for playing a sport: which is a complete, hypocritical contradiction against all the supposed ethics of sportsmanship that all athletes pay lip service to. But in that case; there is no reward or reason for the losers to play. Why play sports if you lose? For the pure fun of it? In that case; why bother about winning or losing? The reason why sports are not designed to be fun for everybody all the time, instead of a battle, the reason why they are an unloving conflict, in which only a handful receives adulation, is because they are merely a training ground for the conflict of civilized life, which all humans must grapple with. By glorifying the concept of adversarial conflict, the idea itself becomes a sacred cow; worshipped unquestioningly. It becomes a universal civilized value. It becomes a universally accepted lie. Every athlete who has ever played competitive sports knows that winning is not worth the misery of losing.

If winning was worth the misery of losing: then competing would make sense. Competition creates more negative energy than positive energy. It separates winners from losers. It shames everyone who loses. It shames millions of competitors so a few, lucky winners can be glorified. Competitive winning is an empty, worthless piece of shit.

Even at the highest level of competition, the best results are only achieved when the athlete completely puts aside the need to win and concentrates only upon their performance. Even more; they must stop thinking altogether and let their bodies take over, so the closest synchronizing of mind and body can be achieved. The true joy of sports is being physically creative with your body, by existing purely within the moment. And that is achieved by not thinking: by only existing purely in the present. It has been scientifically proven that optimal performance in sports happens when the two hemispheres of our brain are the most balanced.

In effect, the best winning performance is achieved only when you are not intent on winning. The only actual competition that exists is the desire of the inner self to continually stretch ones abilities and limits. This reveals the fallacy and hypocrisy of all competition that professional athlete do not want to admit. Otherwise… if everyone found out how much fun it is, and started doing it themselves: who would be left to pay money to watch other people having fun playing sports?

To judge human performance by inches or seconds, *while ignoring relative bodyweight, lung capacity, body size, muscle tone*: is just as arbitrary as judging athletes for what kind of artistic impression they may have on their audience. Why? Because no two people are identically the same weight. No two people have the same lung capacity. No two people have the same muscle mass. The idea of competition being fair or equal or balanced; is a complete fallacy. Trying to use finite measurement, to determine any human value is ludicrous. The concepts of winning and losing are absolutes that have nothing to do with the human aspect of any physical activity or accomplishment. Awarding medals or trophies; is merely an attempt to preserve and glorify competition. It is only relevant and valid for those few participants, on a certain day, in a certain place, at a certain time. You cannot accurately measure or compare athletic performance. If the Olympics were held all around the world everyday. Then every minute… you would have thousands of *different* winners: who win an Olympic gold medal.

Selective equality is a fallacy. Selective equality is the biggest bullshit brainwashing ever sold to people. If equality is selective: it cannot be equal period. Equality is a Universal principle. Equality works only as a Universal principle. Not as a selective principle. Things work better when *all* things are equal. Not when only one thing is equal, and all other things are unequal.

'All things being equal…' is a hypothetical, non-existent assumption. It is a phrase used as lip-service. It is never put into practice. *But the idea works.* But you *can* make things more equal. Water always seeks its own level.. All things seek their own level. Water is the most self-equalizing substance in the Universe. 75% of your body is made of Water. Life works because it is made out of Water. We ignore what we are made of. We ignore the equalizing Dynamic that water works by Equality. We ignore the Universal Law of Equality at our own peril.

Since we are crisis-oriented animals who respond to stress and crisis in certain ways: the adrenaline rush of athletes and thrill seekers is genetically designed into us already. However: becoming addicted to crisis situations, becoming thrill seekers, competing in sports, is only another way of escaping the boredom of living in the dull, non-physically challenging environment of civilization. Winning and losing, the urge to win, the entire dynamic of competition polarizes everything. Antagonism, adversarial conflict, and the struggle to succeed: polarizes everything. All this is only a byproduct of how tools work, how our tool-brains work… this is all based upon the absolute… seeing things in absolute terms… tools separating things absolutely, humans separating things into absolutely separated words, focuses, ideas, without connecting them.

That is what creates unhealthy stress. This what creates imbalanced lifestyles. The very idea of working most of your life is a permanent imbalance, an unhealthy imbalance that creates distorted awareness, distorted cultures, distorted values, distorted norms. All because everyone is supposed to win, because everyone is supposed to work, succeed, etc…

What if you remove this civilized norm? What if there is nothing or nobody to struggle against except Nature itself? What if there is no pyramidal context at all? What if you have no pyramidal goals to strive for… struggle for? *Then* how do you define the idea of success? What kind of value-worth-esteem can you earn without any pyramidal context of conflict-struggle? Originally; the challenge of survival in the Natural World with only the aid of a very simple tool kit; was enough of a challenge. Until our tools got too good: then we started getting bored. So we started making fancier tools to escape that boredom.

There is only one kind of value-worth-esteem-respect that is actual, not abstract: and that value-worth is the value of usefulness. What is crucial however is the context of that usefulness… useful to what… who? How? If you are only useful as a tool, as a civilized tool, if you are only useful to civilization, then you are only artificially useful. How useful you are to yourself, to others, to all living things, and ultimately to the Universe that you are a part-of… so there is no paradoxical conflicts involved in being useful to all these things is what your actual usefulness should be composed of. Then there is the dichotomy between the universality of all things being intrinsically useful, and the idea of having to earn usefulness. People admire a butterfly just for being a butterfly. They value its beauty. The butterfly is useful because it is a butterfly. It was designed to function as a butterfly. You cannot separate function from designed functions or designed usefulness… except in civilization.

What this actually means is that anything that exists must be intrinsically useful in some way. A tree

does not have to separately earn its usefulness in order to be a useful tree. Everything it does as a tree earns it that usefulness. Similarly, if a human is intrinsically valued for just being human, that value is based upon only what a human is: not what they do. Because what you are designed to be cannot be separated from what you are designed to do. But we are experiential animals, we develop some of our human usefulness by learning: not by our intrinsic genetic attributes or traits that were designed into us. Valuing who and what we are intrinsically is hopelessly mixed up with valuing our ability to learn and use tools. Valuing who we are, is a merging of two different processes: the dynamic of constant change and the dynamic of accumulation: being and becoming, living and learning, growth and change, experiencing and accumulating experience.

However, in the context of civilization, this dualism of value is imbalanced. The civilized concept of usefulness boils down to being able to function only as a tool. Being able to accumulate knowledge, things, power and wealth. Being able to struggle higher up this pyramidal heap regardless of the effect you have on those you are scrambling on top of. So because of tool-values: most human-values are based upon adversarial-antagonistic-conflict. The entire wealth and power of civilization is based solely upon the dynamic of accumulation; not the dynamic of a balanced regenerative process like life. What are banks but places of pure accumulation? What is power but another form of pure accumulation? Because the dynamic of accumulation is one-sided, because it is not balanced: it is intrinsically destructive towards all forms of balanced regeneration.

Civilization is intrinsically destructive towards all of Nature and towards all living things: that is the nature of civilization. It is obsessed with piling up and accumulating dead things. It does not allow people to live in harmony and balance with each other or with Nature. Instead, it traps people inside a completely unnatural, arbitrary, artificial, hierarchical environment. It forces people to fight and scramble to the top of this accumulation called civilization in order to avoid being crushed by it.

But within the context of the actual Universe: this does not apply. The usefulness of a grain of sand is not determined by how much it can climb on top of other grains of sand. How useful living organisms are, is not determined by how well they can dominate or control other living organisms. Their usefulness is determined by their designed purpose. If a living organism such as plankton is designed to proliferate so it can feed a multitude of other organisms while also flourishing itself: then that organism is successful. If a grain of sand is designed to form beaches, flats, as an ingredient in soil, to become compressed into different kinds of rock, to be used as an abrasive to shape the geography of rivers, as a component of deserts: then that grain of sand is successful.

So: what is the designed usefulness-purpose of humans? What are we worth? What kind of value do we possess? Here: all you have to do is examine how we were genetically designed to live. Humans were designed as scavengers, hunter-gatherers. Once we developed better tools, we evolved out of our specific ecologically useful niche. And once that happened, we lost any intrinsic usefulness to other living organisms because we no longer fit into the balanced ecosystems we lived in. We were no longer necessary to the ecosystems as sand, or plankton, or other animals. There is no pyramidal arrangement of life or the food chain. This is a myth that ecologists now know is a fallacy. It is all cyclical: all based on dynamic balance: not endless accumulation. Humans only have one usefulness left to touch... Which is not to all living creatures and the planet they live on: but each other.

So: the actual definition of all earned human usefulness is ultimately based upon cooperation with everything: not only your immediate group not conflict between your own species and the Natural

Hardship which Nature determines to give you: Not artificial hardship you create by living inside an artificial system that forces you into conflict with your own species. You can still earn your self-worth: just don't do it on an adversarial basis against other people, or against Nature. The only useful characteristics which should be developed in humans is not adversarial conflict or antagonism, but the aspects of giving-love-sharing-helping. However, in civilization these values are corrupted since no matter where you find them, they are subverted to be used in some kind of adversarial conflict: whether it is a sports team cooperating in order to compete against another team, or an entire nation cooperating so it can wage war against another nation.

Moreover: with the advent of civilization, this conflict was inevitable since the earth was never designed to support such a large population of mammals our size: just as it cannot support 6 ½ billion wolves, or deer, or porpoises. The excess accumulation of human population made human conflict with each other and with their environment unavoidable.

Human Values

What are human values? Human values lie in the simplest experiences of living. Joy, fun, laughter, sadness, curiosity, pleasure, pain, love-connectiveness, play, wonder, happiness, peace. They are the values of living-being-experiencing-changing-growing-feeling-thinking-acting-reacting. They are the universal process-values of dynamically balanced Splitness, of energy-experience-evolution. They are not the tool-values of non-change, normality, reflective fear, separation, segmentation, specialization, accumulation, pyramidalization, prioritization, imbalance, abstraction, corruption, trauma, non-experienced experience and non-experienced pain: they are not the values of deadness, accumulation and dead things. Human values are the non-values of living, being, creating and enjoying life as a process of dynamically balanced Splitness. Human values have no finite goal, no finite value, nor have they any finite beginning or ending. They are merely a part-of the unfolding path of balanced Splitness: which is infinite in scope, infinite in possibility, infinite in creativity. The only way humans can live fully is to connect themselves to that actual infinity by the only means they possess: their awareness. By trying to develop their awareness, expand their awareness, grow, change. The only way that can happen is through the sense of pure wonder. Only when the reflective awareness of the human animal, instead of staying imprisoned inside its own normality, uses its sense of pure wonder to expand beyond its reflective normality, can it even slightly, barely, get an intimation of the actual infinity it exists in.

The basic universal differentiation between Good and Evil can be simply stated as the difference between dynamic balance and imbalance... Or the difference between regeneration and accumulation... Or the difference between human-values and tool-values... Or the difference between actuality and abstraction... Or the difference between valuing living things and valuing dead things... Or the difference between valuing human life and valuing money-profit... Or the difference between a sensitized awareness and a desensitized awareness... Or the difference between a Sense of Wonder and a dulled sense of normality... Or the difference between courage-honesty-love and fear-dishonesty-hate... Or the difference between giving and taking... Or the difference between selflessness and selfishness... Or the difference between non-possessiveness and possessiveness... Or the difference between generosity and greed... Or the difference between ego-less gratification and ego gratification. They are all aspects of the same thing, the same process and the same dynamic.

The trouble is that the sense of Pure Wonder cannot exist in a condition of fear. Fear extinguishes wonder. By this: I mean reflective fear, not instinctive fear. This is a crucial dynamic of all hominid-

human evolution, which led up to the emergence of modern man. It is the invisible untold story of what actually happened to produce civilization. When did humans first develop a separate reflective awareness? When did hominid-humans first experience reflective fear? When did hominid-humans develop the sense of pure wonder? No one can say. Except that reflective fear and the reflective sense of wonder are both products of a reflective human awareness. One is the product of an imbalanced awareness. The other is the product of a balanced awareness. The only thing we do know, is that reflective fear won out: it managed to dominate human awareness. Our species has a hidden past; the history of each un-examined soul is a black mystery shrouded in *secret* fear and the *secret* destruction of Pure Wonder.

We live by accumulation, we survive by the experiential accumulation called: learning. But the exact reasons for that accumulation are hidden from us because of the blackness, the non-awareness of each human soul hiding from its own truths. The actual history of human existence has never been told. In order to discover the actual causality of each human life, each human soul must examine itself through the questioning of Pure Wonder. Since no human soul has ever achieved this clarity, the history of humans: not civilization is an empty void of billions of untold, non-fully experienced, non-fully examined lives.

What humans call history is only concerned with the empty, dead shells of living things left behind: not the actual connective truths of living-life. The actual connective truths of how-who-when-what-where-why, lies buried in each human soul. We spend billions of dollars preserving dead artifacts in museums. An artifact is something made by using tools. This is civilization's form of historical preservation. But the life history-experience of a living person is almost never preserved except in terms of tool-accumulation, i.e.: knowledge-power-wealth-fame. Because of this the history of our human past is an obscure mystery, while our tool past is painstakingly recorded in expensive museums.

Human Values and Energy Flow

To arrive at a truly universal value system is only now possible. Science and Physics have finally provided us with the three Universal relative constants of the Universe: Time, SPACE and Energy. If you want a sane value of human life: it can only be done by reducing it down to its most basic, fundamental, Universal Elements: Time, Energy and Space. Human life is a form of Energy existing in Time-Space. To value it: means you can only value it as a form of Energy. But… the entire Universe is also filled with infinite forms of Energy.

You cannot sanely value one form of Energy over another, or more than another. Because the only value Energy has… is its usefulness, or how it fits into the Time-Space-Energy Triality of our Universe. You cannot develop a sane value system based on a premise-context of finiteness. Only the premise and context of Actual Infinity can give you a sane, proportional, balanced, relative value system.

So to begin with: if we are to value human life-energy, we must also value all other Energy as well. And we must value it on the basis of its usefulness. But how can you hierarchically prioritize Infinite numbers and kinds of Energy according to their usefulness when they are all inextricably combined and intertwined with each other? The answer is that you can't. You must value them all equally. But since we living humans are alive, it is natural for us to value Life-Energy more than other kinds of Energy for a simple reason: our Life depends on the well-being of other living creatures. Without them we would be dead. That is the logical way of looking at it, but humans do not value Life, they value tools.

Chapter Six B: The Effect of Civilization on Humans

Humans are mostly connected to their condition of being tool-users. Their values only mirror what they are connected-to... To what degree they are connected, and how they are connected. Mostly, they are connected to a pyramidal jumbled up mess called civilization, in jumbled up chaotic ways. If you remove this pile of values and replace it with Pure Wonder, then you also open up an infinite number of inner and outer connections that go on expanding infinitely. And since these kinds of connections are not hierarchical or linear in structure and because your Inner and Outer Universe is not so structured either: you must change your entire value system. You must change the way it is structured.

Each person's development of their own humanity teaches that human values cannot be prioritized. We all learn this lesson through the three basic aspects of Love, Honesty and Courage. Love cannot be pyramidalized. If it is: it becomes corrupted. If a parent loves one of their children more: then there is envy, jealousy, sibling rivalry, conflicts, constant fight, bickering, and quarreling. If the children learn that nobody has an advantage over the other, if children learn that we are all equally, genetically human. If all children are equally loved and disciplined: then there is nothing to fight about. Then, there is no imbalance; there is no conflict, no unfairness, no inequality and no unhappiness. The truths people discover through their own Honesty and Courage cannot be pyramidalized. If they are: they become corrupted. No single truth is truer than any other truth. No single truth is any better than any other truth. The examples of these discovered truths in each person's life are endless. What is truly valuable or useful; is what is not prioritized, not finite, not measurable.

If you do not value the air you breathe, the water you drink, or the Earth you live on: how can you value Life at all? The most valuable things in the Universe are the Energies that are the most Transparent, the most INVISIBLE and the most Intangible.

Air, Water, Living Space to play in, Life-Energy, Fun.

If you only selectively value a few dead things: how can you have a Sense of Wonder about anything else? The point is: hierarchical exclusionary value systems are not sane. To value your own life and nothing else is not sane because it is based upon ego, fear, separation, imbalance and the fear of death. The true test of happiness is the absence of fear and pain… and the absence of any urge or need to accumulate. Only an open, continually changing awareness can posses an open, continually changing set of values. Since all tool-values are based upon the dynamic of accumulation, you get the relative value being determined by scarcity and by demand: the less you have of anything, the more valuable it becomes, while the more there is of anything, the less valuable it is… thus everything that is plentiful in nature becomes not only devalued, but raped, and made as exclusive and as scarce as possible for the motive of making money from it. People rip down entire forests as fast as they can to accumulate as much money as fast as they can. Value systems based upon accumulation become pyramidal in nature and corrupt.

The problem with human tool-values is that they have no universal context or basis. What value do you place on a human life? What value do you put on any living organism? What value do you put on anything made by tools? What value do you put on tools? It is a crazy-quilt patchwork with huge missing gaps. Human life-energy was never meant to be bartered, exchange, traded at grossly unequal, uneven, unfair, imbalanced rates of exchange. No human life can be intrinsically worth more than another's. But once you transform human life-energy into tool-energy... Once you pour it into the making of dead things... Once you abstract this energy into a finite, measured value system... And do so arbitrarily.... Bent on advantage, profit, greed; the inevitable result is inequity, injustice and suffering.

Within civilization, the dominant value system of abstraction and money is self-perpetuating. By concentrating most of the wealth in a few hands, the scarcity of that wealth turns people into greedy, mistrustful, antagonistic-competitors and enemies. The scarcer money becomes, the more people have to struggle-fight in order to obtain it, the more antagonistic they must become towards each other.

The more money is valued-worshipped, the more people spend their entire lives pursuing it; rather than pursuing or developing anything of any human value or interest. Inside civilization, the only context that exists for the value of human life is the basis of hierarchical accumulation. Meaning that any human life at the top of this pyramidal heap; is valued more than those below it. While any connection between human life-energy and all other life-energy is totally ignored. In short, there is no sane value placed upon either human life or upon life itself. In the sane context of actual infinity; life is merely one unique form of energy among an infinite number of unique forms of energy. They are all sacred, not just one of them. Every quark, every atom, every molecule is sacred. But the only condition-state of human awareness which is even capable of arriving at this obvious fact is the sense of pure wonder. If all human life were valued equally, then one hour of a person's life would be equal in value to one hour of any other person's life. If all life were valued equally, then humans would not go around killing off other species merely for the sake of convenience.

The effect of tool evolution on people is that our values became abstracted. Once human values became abstracted: actual human values became secondary. The basic abstract value system humans use; is money. As a result, the value of human life becomes secondary to the abstract value of money.

Why do people starve? Because they have no money.

This fact alone condemns civilization. If money is more valuable than human life to civilized people. Then all civilized people are sick. Then all civilized values are evil and sick. Inside civilization, you are considered worthless, if you have no money. Outside of civilization, this value system does not exist. Everything inside the Universe that does not have money is not considered to be worthless: except this tiny pocket inside civilization.

So if millions starve or go hungry because of the lack of money, it is nothing to be wondered at by civilized values. Then what happens? Then a few try to appeal to other people's humanity or charity to donate their money. In all this there is no actual humanity or human contact going on. It is merely the transfer of abstract value: money in an imbalanced system. The givers do not become more humane, the starving who do get relief are merely given food: not a recognition of their human value. No amount of food or money can give a poor person back their own self-respect. The mechanical transfer of money to food, to people; does nothing to change the basic problems or improve anything. It is only at temporary stopgap, where a lucky few are benefited slightly.

A person starving to death because their life is worth nothing while one hour of another's life is worth $1,000 is humanly insane. However, it makes perfect sense based upon the pyramidal hierarchy of tool-values. Tool-values are based upon imbalance, accumulation and mechanical functioning. People starve because of tool-values, not because of human-values. The dynamic of how tool-values dominate over human-values is simply a process of becoming cultured-civilized. Resulting in people relating to each other on an abstract level, not a human level. Being impersonal, indifferent, is merely a symptom of people functioning predominately as abstractive tool-brains using abstract values. As long as humans

relate to each other mostly upon an abstract level, dehumanization and inhumanity will continue to exist.

The reason for this dehumanization is once you turn human life-energy into dead things, dead ideas; that energy flow is no longer human. Money has no feelings, no morals, no intuition, no sensitivity, no awareness of what it is doing. It is a dead concept, it is dead piece of paper that can be used to do anything. There can be no control over how humanely power-wealth-money is used. If all people want is money; if all they want is a profit: then how that profit is made: where that money comes from becomes irrelevant… as long as their money makes a profit.

Rather than interact with each other directly on a human level, we interact with each other using only money instead. Then, all inhumane practices, deals, sales, purchases, can be done! With perfect ease! Somebody owning stock in a mutual fund can be completely oblivious as to whether his profits come from child slavery, environmental destruction, or the manufacture and sale of arms to death squads, or the sale of jet fighters to oppressive military regimes. All human relevancy, human values, human ethics, human morals, are drained from this process. The energy-flow of money becomes a global corruption that coldly ignores all of the atrocities and injustice practiced in the name of profit. Until money-profit-tool values supersede all human values, all human needs, all human concerns…

And people wonder why there is so much poverty starvation, and suffering in the world for billions of human souls just like you?... Look in your wallet! Look in your purse, look in your bank account, look in your investments and savings. Look into all the things that you accumulate and value and revere and worship. Look and see if there is any love for humanity in these dead accumulated valued things. All the power and evil of the world stems from the desperate needs and fears of civilized people. From our need to escape hardship, our fear of poverty.

Putting most of your soul and energy onto a belief in money? Into a desire to avoid poverty? Once you have done that. Once you have become addicted to that ease and affluence. Has any person ever gone back? And thrown it all away? Never. We only seal the fate of our souls by seeking more affluence, more ease and more wealth. And you wonder why there are so many starving children in the world? Why there is so little love in the world?

The reason humans do not act to humanely toward each other is not only a combination of the dehumanization which language and culture creates, not only the abstract value-base of money being dominant in society: but the segmentive, pyramidal vastness of it all. People watching a TV show about babies dying in Ethiopia are completely disconnected from that reality. Their reality and values are based upon their need to buy a dishwasher or go to a movie. Most people react negatively when anyone tries to make them feel guilty of their own good fortune. Rather than even begin to deal with any possible social responsibility, they reject it completely.

This is why most people do not give money to beggars. They do not see how any small donation can make a difference in such overwhelming social problems. And they are correct. The giving of money alone does not work because the system does not work. And why should they be charitable? Why should the poorest people be the most charitable, giving the largest fraction of their tiny bit of accumulated money when all the filthy rich corporations, billionaires, nations, banks, businesses never give a penny to these causes? Why not take all charitable donations only from those who can afford it? But who can? Even millionaires say they can barely make ends meet. Even the richest are terrified of getting one dollar poorer. Wealth exists largely because of the fear of poverty. The fear of poverty is an

invisible corruption of rich people. It is the secret fear they hide deep in their souls. It is the secret obsession they are plagued with every minute of their lives. It is the secret crippling sickness they are poisoned by.

There is a basic hypocrisy between the true ethic of civilized society, which is accumulation and greed… and the lip service of charity and giving. The few who slightly practice an ethic of charity; do end up being slightly happier, and more humane.

But for everyone to be giving all the time, for everybody to be happy all the time… you would have to destroy the basic ethic of capitalism completely: which is, making a profit. The fact is: people manipulate their values to suit themselves. Values are merely a way of rationalizing one's own beliefs. Unless you actually question your own beliefs without trying to defend them: you will never be able to develop a sane, balanced, logical, value system that is not self-contradictory, conflicted and irrational.
Every example of imbalanced accumulation is structurally-dynamically corrupt-evil. The relative degree of this corruption is irrelevant. It is the principle itself, which must be understood. As long as you allow this process to continue unconsciously, it will continue to produce endless forms of imbalanced misery, suffering and destruction. Humans need to become aware of this basic dynamic before they can even begin to deal with it. If you do not first understand this: you cannot do anything about it.

To only call one imbalance evil, while ignoring others is not contextually sane simply because this kind of evaluation lacks a wider perspective. To jail a bank robber because he steals $20,000 from one bank while allowing oil corporations to rake in millions of dollars of illegal profits by raising the price of gas 3 cents, so each theft is barely noticeable, is not a contextually sane way to structure human values. It is the overall accumulated effect of an imbalance that determines the degree of its evil, or harmfulness. Something which humans have turned a blind eye to ever since civilization began. If you want to have sane human values, you must put them into a context that makes sense. But civilization separates human existence into unconnected aspects, so that such comparisons are not even allowed to be made.

In order to think causally, to be causally aware, means that you must be able to intuitively and accurately judge the consequences of your actions. And you can only do this through the sense of Pure Wonder. Only the sense of pure wonder allows humans to even faintly understand the infinite causal interconnectivity of all things. Only a balanced awareness can make balanced decisions. You cannot separate human abstract values from their effect on the world. Nor can you separate civilization from the earth it exists on, or any life-energy from other life-energies. Until human abstract value systems reflect the actual interconnectivity of the universe, they will continue to exist as imbalanced distortions that only produce unhappiness, misery and destruction.

Humans have yet to understand the basic concept of energy flow. All energy flows in only one direction at a time. Humans take their own life-energy and spend most of their lives converting it into dead, mechanical tool-energy. Life-energy can only be sustained by regeneration. Dead tool-energy can only be sustained by accumulation. Any attempt to balance tool-energy: say an exchange of goods or services without profit, is a dead balance: very little if anything happens dynamically. To funnel most of your life-energy into dead tool-energy is an imbalanced waste of your life.

However; balancing Life-Energy involves the *entire* process, and this process is constantly changing. In order to balance it better you must allow all the energies involved to flow better-more freely. This

principle applies to both tool-energy and life-energy. But tool-energy does not balance: it only separates and accumulates. To try to balance the resulting accumulation is only a minor secondary balance. The only healthy thing about Capitalism is that it does not completely eliminate small business while allowing corporations to merge into ever bigger gigantic accumulations of wealth and power.

The industrialized mechanization of human society has freed a fraction of its population from poverty and oppression by creating an enormous glut of wealth and consumer products. But this slight amelioration of physical living conditions for a distinct minority of the Human Race: happens only at the expense of the billions of poor in the 3rd world nations. It happens only at the expense of ecosystems being destroyed and polluted.

You cannot look at the improvement of the physical quality of human existence for a few hundred million people: without looking at what the consequences are to the quality of all life on this planet. You cannot try to balance only one thing. while ignoring everything else; and expect any kind of beneficial result, or any sane perspective.

The destruction of any dynamic balance is also the destruction of all creative potential. The more dynamically balanced energy is: the more dynamically creative it becomes. And since all Evolution of Energy is through Experience: the entire process of Energy-Experience-Evolution; is effectively destroyed by not evolving fully as it should: not evolving as creatively as it was designed to. All energy in the Universe possesses creative potential. When you destroy the potential creativity of any energy in the Universe: you are damaging and destroying that energy's basic functions. The destruction of potential creativity is the root of all destructiveness. There is nothing more destructive than destroying something before it has a chance to grow, and evolve creatively. If you kill a tiny seed. That seed could have grown to become a tree. By killing the seed before it could grow: you have effectively killed a tree before it could even exist. The most cowardly way of killing Life: is by killing it before it can grow up healthy and strong. If you allow a living thing to grow up and become healthy and strong: it become a million times harder to kill. This is the cunning of human evil: killing living things before they can develop their creative growth-life potential fully. A fully grown man can kill a baby easily. But let that baby grow up to become a healthy strong man, and then what? Then the killers will find themselves being killed… oops. Can't let that happen, now: can we? We must kill all living things *before* they can grow up to be healthy and strong.

Yet the effect of this destruction is completely intangible, invisible: it cannot be measured, weighed or seen. It is only in a mind that wonders about things, that this fact even surfaces. It is only in an expanding awareness that is constantly wondering, that the idea of creative potential can even exist. The idea of the unknown loss of creative potential can only be slightly intuited through the expanding sense of Pure Wonder.

You cannot hold the concept of dynamic balance as the most important principle in all existence without a sensitized, expanding, wondering awareness, without a wondering imagination. You cannot exist in a state of dynamic balance unless you also exist in a state of Pure Wonder. And you cannot refrain from destroying your own dynamic balance, and the dynamic balance of others, and the dynamic balance of the world around you, unless you exist in a state of Pure Wonder.

Each imbalance in a person's psyche, body-mind affects other balances. The causal trails of these imbalances are infinitely subtle, infinitely complex, and beyond our grasp. But that does not mean they

do not exist: they do. But because none of these imbalances are mechanically measurable: we ignore the fact that they exist. Just as we ignore the completely intangible destruction of creative potential that is an inextricable part in the destruction of any dynamic balance.

Inside civilization, humans are forced to function on two opposing levels-ways-dynamics. Humanly, the only way humans can allow their life-energy to flow more freely and become more dynamically balanced is by being more connective-loving-giving. Mechanically, tool-wise: the only way humans can survive inside civilization is by profiting-taking-accumulating. This is the universal conflict within each human soul.

One could write volumes on the benefits of giving. But one basic truth is that *you can only give of yourself, to the degree that you actually have yourself.* How much that is, depends on how much of yourself you have discovered as an integrated totality.

If the mechanical tool-energy of humans were balanced so that one hour's expenditure of a person's life-energy transformed into goods and services; was exchanged equally for an hour of another person's life, this would change nothing except on a mechanical level. It would merely be a null result: neither would be happier or healthier. If one person profits from this exchange while the other person loses, then it becomes a human imbalance, corrupting the profiteer by his greed and selfishness and harming the loser through destitution and poverty.

Giving away money, goods, services, is only beneficial to the degree that there is direct human contact and the degree to which the entire result is balanced dynamically. It makes sense to lessen imbalanced accumulation of any kind. But the balancing of dead tool-energy, wealth-power-knowledge-social standing: is a waste of time. It is a wasting of energy upon irrelevant, abstract-dead things. Equality comes from intimacy, trust, respect and living together. However, if you put your energy into living things, if a person gives one hour of their life to another in some way freely; then this improves life-energy flow generally, making them both feel better-happier. Why? Because giving your time and energy to another person… is not giving at all: it is sharing your time with somebody else. Both of you feel better for it, because the energy dynamic between close interpersonal human relationships flows both ways between both people. Regardless of who is doing the giving.

The Conflict of Tool-Values vs. Human-Values

To illustrate the opposition between human life-energy and tool-energy, look at the health-care system in America. If a hospital manages to prolong the life of a terminally ill uninsured patient for 30 days at the cost of $200,000: who profits more from this? The terminally ill patient gains 30 days of life while losing 30 years of life-savings. So… what if he had never worked for 30 years? Then the hospital couldn't rob him of 30 years of life. Then he wouldn't have lived for 30 years working like a slave to save money. What if he told the hospital: fuck you, if I'm going to die, I'll die without your 30,000 dollar bill. I'll go home and die in comfort. Then he would have saved his family 30,000 dollars. So what has the hospital given him for 30,000 dollars? 30 days? Is 30 days of more life in a hospital waiting to die: worth 30,000 dollars? What kind of life is that? While losing over thirty years of life-energy savings which would have otherwise gone to sustain his surviving family. The hospital loses 30 days of tool-energy goods and life-energy services, while gaining over thirty years of a person's life-energy savings.

It is true that people can be helped somewhat, in certain ways, if the right treatment is done at the right

time by the right person. But because of the basic corruption of the entire system, this is becoming more and more the exception rather than the rule. There are simply too many conflicting interests involved, which end up canceling out any positive results and reversing all positive energy into a negative result.

The lesson should be obvious. All energy flows only in one direction at a time. You cannot make the same energy flow in two directions unless there is mutual intelligent cooperation with both sides possessing a positive intention and direction which is shared . But in the linear system of the Capitalist profit motive: *you cannot try to help others and yourself at the same time.* But that is exactly what the hypocrisy of civilization tries to do. That is exactly what civilized tool-energy attempts to do: split human beings into opposed, conflicting interests. If you examine the dynamics of any win-win situation, you will find that there is no separation, no conflict between inner and outer interest-energy, no profit interest, no seeking an advantage over someone else, no adversarial competition. All beneficial effects occur only as dynamics of willing cooperation and giving: where there are no conflicting interests.

You cannot expect to profit from the suffering of others and at the same time help them. If you try to do this in the capitalist system, you will end up canceling out any beneficial effect either for yourself or others. If your self-interest is greater than your desire to help the other person: you will profit. If your desire to help the other person is greater than your own self-interest: they will profit. But if these two interests conflict with each other, then either one, or both suffer.

Energy is energy: whether it is the accumulated life-energy of a person's life-savings, or the life-energy of his body, or the emotional caring-love energy of your heart. If you care more about the person you are trying to help than yourself, then you will not care whether you are paid or recompensed for your effort and time. But if you care more about yourself than about the person you are trying to help, then… you will find that the person you are helping is actually giving you more life-energy than you are giving them. So in actual life-energy… in actual life-time lost… in life-time gained, they are helping themselves more than they are helping you. This is what the profit system is based upon..

If a poor person needs to work ten hours for 5 dollars an hour; to earn enough money to pay a licensed plumber to work one hour for 50 dollars an hour to fix his leaking pipes… then that plumber has in effect stolen 9 hours of life-energy, 9 hours out of that poor person's life. If the poor person goes to the hardware store, buys his own pipes and tools and fixes the pipes himself… but it takes him 6 hours to do it: then he has in effect saved 4 hours of his own life

That is; presuming this 6 hours includes the time needed to go to the store, and that the cost of his buying the pipes is the same cost the plumber would have charged him for those pipes. But if he has to buy tools also to do the job himself, and the tools cost him 5 man hours of labor, or 25 more dollars: then he will have not saved himself any time or money in fixing the pipes himself. He will have lost 1 hour of his life because he did not hire the licensed plumber to do it.

But if the poor person tries to fix his own pipes and does not do it right because he doesn't have the proper tools and the right know-how, and the pipes leak and he has to do it 3 times before the job is done right, or if it takes him 20 hours to do the job… then the plumber has saved the poor person some money? No. Then this exposes the impossibility of equalizing any specialized civilization. It exposes the inequality that tools create. Tools create inequality.

Furthermore: if that poor person has no money at all, then he is powerless. He cannot hire the plumber, or fix the pipes himself. If he is unemployed for one year, then for all intents of civilized human values, he has lost one year of earning power to make money; to represent the year of his life that he would have spent working. Meaning that an unemployed person's life… has no value whatsoever inside civilization. As far as civilization is concerned: humans are a commodity: people are things to be used as tools: they are only valuable when functioning mechanically as tools. Human time, human lives, are bought, sold, traded, bartered, manipulated, wasted, stolen, all in the name of work… money… as the only way to exist, the only way to live. As far as civilization is concerned: people are ants, civilized slaves: to be used by civilization, in order to maintain its mechanical functions: nothing else.

But if it takes that poor person only 6 hours to do the same work a licensed plumber can do in one hour, presuming all other considerations are equal… then he is still losing his life energy and time in comparison to that plumber. Because his life is valued 10 times less than the plumber's life. Because that plumber working that same amount of hours he does; will make 10 times more money, and get in exchange, 10 times more life-energy time and 'man-hours' from other people than the poor person. So as far as civilization is concerned: the plumber's life is 10 times more valuable than the life of the poor person. So civilization treats that poor person ten times worse than the plumber, and trains and brainwashes each of them to accept their respective value… and use that sliding scale of earning power, or wealth, or money as the basis for their self-esteem, their own self-respect, their own social standing, their status, their own intrinsic self-worth as a human being…

The question in each abstract transaction of time-money-materials is: who is making the most profit? Who is helping whom? If you are poor and go to a millionaire doctor and are charged a huge sum of money for some ailment that could otherwise have healed itself, if you had used common sense in how to treat your own health. Then that rich doctor did not help you at all. He only helped himself get richer, and helped you get poorer. He gained many hours of your life in exchange for very little time of his own life. Then that doctor becomes convinced that his time is more precious, more valued than anyone else's. Then you get institutionalized systems of medicine that operate on the insane principle of the sanctity and mindless worship of Doctor's; and becomes a Gospel that is unquestioned. As people wait in their waiting rooms like meek sheep. To be fleeced of their wealth. For the great Doctor to come and save them, cure them, and somehow; fix their ailments. So… how can you train humans to be equal to each other? It is quite simple. All you have to do is place an equal value on all Life, on all Living things, on all Living humans, on all life-hours. So nobody can claim that their time is more expensive, more valuable than anyone else's. This is how you begin to develop the awareness that all people are equal. By using logic and developing your Sense of Pure Wonder.

But even that is an insane form of identicality. How many hours of spending Christmas with your family would you give up for how many dollars? How many how many life-dollars, or 'man-hours' of 'money' would you exchange for sleeping-with, and spending time with the mate you love? If your job becomes more important than your family: then you have automatically been dehumanized by your own work ethic. This is one way how all of us are trained to become insensitive brutalized, uncaring humans by developing a work ethic. This is what trying to equate abstract ideas with actual life does to human values and cultures and lifestyles. Trying to translate any abstract ideas, values concepts and absolutes into the infinite dynamically balanced Relativity of the Universe is basically trying to fit a two-dimensional model onto a three-dimensional actuality.

What is one hour of your life worth to you? Is your life worth more than another person's life? Would

you give one hour of your life away for nothing? Would you give one hour of your life for one minute of another person's life? If people insist on exchanging life-hours with each other, they should at least make it as equitable as possible. Actually, you cannot compare between the life energy of any living thing. No life energy is identical. Each life-form, each life-energy is completely unique.

But humans have created a weird system of identicality; and tried to pretend that by one human working for another human, they can be paid for their lost time, and life, and energy: by some weird abstract thing called money. Money is merely as way of training humans into believing that all human life-energy, all time, all work *is* identical… on a sliding scale of selective value…. Huh? That definition is a fucking oxymoron! Even a moron knows that the value of their life cannot be determined by money.

But then… civilization takes this insane notion and manipulates it into a completely expedient self-serving creation of people trying to decide what their time is worth in money, and have a sliding scale of me-worth, and other people's worth in a hierarchy that is completely arbitrary. So human life-energy is valued differently based on whatever it is you happen to do… how many years you have wasted going to school to get a degree to enable you to legally charge more for you life-hours than other people…?

Take the private health care system in America. Robbing a person of thirty years of life-energy savings so they can live six months longer at the end of their life is not a balanced exchange, much less a healing dynamic. However: because the causal chain of this imbalanced energy-flow in civilization is so segmented, split-up and untraced: people do not admit that this is true. Who is helping whom? Who benefits? Where does the money, the product of human-life energy end up? In whose pockets? What are the consequences? Because most human life-energy is converted into tool-energy, money-wealth, because this is kept secret, hidden: we only see the causal effects of all this generally. The universal result is that the rich benefit while the poor suffer. And the root of all this conflict-ego-greed is the tool-dynamic of accumulation.

The question is: where does human life-energy go…? What is it funneled and concentrated into? It goes mostly into making and using tools. Every tool, every machine ever made or manufactured is a repository of human effort, sweat, effort, focus, obsession-energy. Today in rich countries, people drive around in machines, in cars that are repositories of thousands of hours of work, and thousands of destructive chemical and manufacturing processes. A single NASA rocket is a concentrated repository of millions of hours of labor, research, testing, manufacturing, planning, designing, etc… being thrown away. A NASA space rocket is an even more insane waste of human lives and energy than the Great Wall of China. The Great Wall was supposed to keep the nomads at bay. It never did. The rockets are supposed to do what? Nothing. They are one of the purest examples of the religious worship of technology on Earth… and they still blow up… regularly… and everyone ignores that slight quibble easily.

Why do machines mirror organic life so closely? What is the difference between something that is mechanical and something that is organic? Why does the roar of a jet engine sound like the roar of a volcano? What is the difference between a dead, metal bird called aircraft and living bird? Metal birds have wings, tails, a body and a head. They are bigger than living birds, they fly faster. But they cannot turn and swoop gracefully. They cannot turn their heads. The most they can do is slightly lower their heads for a landing, and slightly widen their wings for a landing. They cannot land anywhere they want to. They cannot sing. They cannot flock together. They cannot have babies. They do however, migrate back-and-forth along routes. They do have nesting sites where all of them land, fuel and take off again.

All they are good for is carrying humans and human cargo. Living birds do not cut the air so sharply that the air itself screams in agony at being torn into a million pieces. Living birds do not pollute the air. Living birds do not cause the air to scream in high-pitched notes that damage the hearing of every living thing around them.

What is the difference between the circulation system of a living mammal, and the circulation system of a modern Nation? Both have arteries. Only the metal cells flowing along highways have a problem. Their arteries are flat two-dimensional. Living arteries are three-dimensional. Living mammals have arteries that cris-cross each other easily by going over or under each other. The cells flowing along living arteries never have to stop to let other cells flow along another artery. The flat, two-dimensional arteries of roads and highways block each other's flow at every intersection. Only the most modern and most expensive National arteries called freeways are built somewhat like the arteries of living animals. On the basis of a one-way system with overpasses and underpasses like living arteries in animals. Living arteries are multi-linear. Every cell can flow over-under-around any other flowing cell easily. There is never a complete stop in the flow. But Freeways are linear. Their flow jams up and comes to a dead halt at the slightest mishap. If living arteries were as mechanically inefficient and linear as the mechanical arteries of Freeways: every animal on Earth would die before they were born. Because the blood-flow of their cells would jam into gridlock fifty thousand times a second.

Mechanical arteries called roads and highways are insane. Every moving cell called a car or a truck is trying to go to a different place for a different reasons. There is no coordination. Living arteries are sane. All the moving cells are moving for the same reason. They are keeping the body of the animal healthy by replacing broken-dead elements with fresh new ones. They are all devoted to maintaining the body of the animal. No blood cell skips across the body to see their mother, or buy a cup of coffee. They are not moving at cross-purposes to each other. They do not get in each other's way. They do not crash into each other and kill each other. They do not slow down when there are more of them. The artery itself easily expands to allow for more traffic. Mechanical arteries cannot expand to make room for the morning rush hour. Living cells are not parked uselessly in garages. They are being used and maintained 24 hrs a day. Living cells do not rot and pile up in wrecking yards and junkyards. They do not wasting fuel by idling at a standstill at stop signs. They are not made only for the richest parts of the body. They service every living cell in the body equally.

Why has the reflective insanity of modern machines created crude mechanical circulation systems which copy the circulation system of a living animal? They are so crude that they can only barely function if they are made thousands of times bigger. Try building a mechanical circulation the same size as the arteries in a living animal and see how far you get. And even then: these mechanical circulation systems do not work. Compared to the complex smoothly functioning systems of organic life, they are bad copies, insane, Frankenstein creations. Ugly monstrosities, insane horrors:. What for? To create more ugliness?

Some questions that have never been asked are…

What would have 4,000 years of Ancient Egyptian civilization been like 7,000 years ago … if those ancient Egyptians had not spent most of their wealth and time and energy building dead, useless pyramids of dead stone for their, deified rulers?

What would those millions of ancient Chinese peasant's lives have been like… if they had not been

forced to waste their energy, resources and lives building a huge, useless stone wall thousands of miles long?

What would the National Federal Budget of the United States of America be like; if there were no NASA, no rockets? No spewing trillions of dollars of man-hours and resources into outer space?
Nobody asks these kinds of questions. They are unthinkable. They are not allowed to be thought-of. They are instantly discounted as worthless, silly, absurd and laughable. They are never taken seriously.

What could have we done with the billions of dollars left by J. Paul Getty, one of the richest oil-tycoons of his age, instead of deeding all of it to one lousy useless museum which collects junk for people to gawk at? All those hundreds of billions of dollars are concentrated in the smallest space possible, buying the most expensive dead, oldest junk called antiques and ancient artifacts in the world. So a few people can go stare at them and mindlessly revere and worship this junk.

That money could have been used to create literally millions of jobs. Hundreds of schools. It could have fed half the poor-starving people in the world. Was this ever considered? No. Getty explicitly left his money to collecting art objects. The older, the better… the deader, the better. He loved old, dead art. He wanted other people to enjoy the same love of precious dead artifacts as he did. And since the sacredness of dead people's wishes is untouchable… these hundreds of billions dollars, of badly needed wealth and resources are supposed to be forever reserved only for buying obscenely expensive artifacts. The oldest, deadest, most expensive objects they can find.

Why? Maybe because if Getty and all the other rich people did not waste all of their charity money upon such causes:… then there would be no 'great,' glorious civilized artifacts to worship? Then the worship of dead things might actually be noticed as a distinct sickness of rich people who have money to waste by poor people?

Civilization brainwashes you into wasting money. If you have excess money that you do not need: you are supposed to waste it on the most selfish, the most self-gratifying, the most self-aggrandizing way possible. You are not supposed to use it for anything that is constructive… except using it to make even more money… for yourself and nobody else.

The entire basis of Consumer culture is spending money on yourself, and nobody else.
If each new, younger generation did not regard the wishes of the older generation to be absolutely sacred and untouchable… they might actually change something. Horrors. That is unthinkable. Then all of the wills, and trusts left over by dead people would be contested. Then most affluent people who have affluent elders who leave money for them in their will: would spend half their lives fighting for the accumulated wealth leftover by dead people. Because that would be the easiest way they could get rich.

So: the only way any accumulated money, or accumulated wealth left over by dead people can be used…is by creating Laws that sanctify the wishes of the dead, and ignore the wishes of the living. Huh?

For some reason, whenever anyone uses the word: preservation. And links that word to something that is old, and dead: it magically becomes a sacred mission, a sacred project. People get together and pour millions of dollars into some old rotting building because it is considered to be 'priceless'. But try to save anything that is living? Like a forest? Fuck it. Not interested. Try to get living family's better

housing? Jobs? Fuck it. Not interested. But try to restore the Guggenheim Museum? 200 million dollars collected easily. This is one example of how, and why; the entire context of civilized values and dynamics is totally corrupt

Why are dead things more valued than living things? Why are old dead relics, artifacts, art, buildings, temples, churches, buildings, etc considered to be so priceless? The rationale is that we are somehow preserving a part of out past. A part of our great, glorious heritage, our glorious civilized history.

The history of what? Of dead tools? Of dead tool-use? How many people have preserved the history of their own families? Do you know how your parents were raised? How they grew up? What they did? Why they did it? What about the rest of all your ancestors? That history is not only lost: it is hidden, avoided and never spoken of. Your own history is a blank. It is an unspoken secret. It is never mentioned or spoken of. The rationale of why people preserve old things… is because these old relics can never be replicated. They are supposed to be rare… hard to find, one-of-a-kind; unique; irreplaceable.

Well. I've got news for you.

Everything in this world that lives, every living thing, every living organism, every living plant, every living tree, every living animal, every living insect, every living bird, every living reptile, every living microbe, every living bacteria, every living cell in your body is also one-of-a-kind. Everything living, everything that is alive is also unique. Every microbe, every virus, every cell, every leaf, every tree, every fish, every animal is *billions* of times more unique and more irreplaceable than a bunch of old dead shit in museums.

Living things are irreplaceable: dead things are not irreplaceable in fact they are useless to living things. This is one truth humans do not want to admit;

Dead things are supposed to be replaced by living things: not preserved at the expense of killing living things. You are not supposed to replace a living thing with a dead thing. It's the other way around. You are supposed to replace a dead thing with a living thing.

You are not supposed to stop living in a living forest and replace your living environment with a dead one. You are not supposed to cut down living things and kill them, just so you can live safely inside their dead skeletons. We have been living inside the dead skins and bones of animals and plants, as an advantage over other living things for over a million years. Now we are killing all the species we can, and destroying the Earth as fast as we can. That is one of the effects of civilization upon humans.
If everything that ever lived and died was somehow preserved because it was irreplaceable. Then there would no life at all. No human beings at all. Then all organic material would live once… and then die forever, and never be used to create another living thing again. Is that what you want your own life to be used for? A one-way ticket to a dead museum to be gawked at but never understood? If every dead thing is preserved and sanctified into irreplaceability, then where will living things get the energy and matter to exist at all? Huh? Somebody explain this to me. I don't understand.

Humans do not preserve their own living heritage. They preserve the dead heritage of their tools. This single sick, demented sorry excuse for avoiding any living closeness with other people… is universal all over the world regardless of what culture or class, or language, or background you have. It is

responsible for more pointless waste of human energy than anything else. But… the huge amounts of time we humans spend on our tools and our machines is normal. We like doing it. We don't like doing anything that forces us to be humanly creative and inventive except by using tools. Changing our normalized tool-intensive lifestyles and values is unpleasant, difficult and painful.

The human animal was never designed to live as a tool-slave. The human conflict caused by over-intensive tool-use causes people psychobiologic pain. Civilization is structured so that its human inhabitants have no choice but to exist in a state of conflicted interests. Humans were never genetically designed to harbor conflicting interests literally every second of their lives in the first place. It causes emotional-spiritual-physical suffering and pain. But for all civilized humans: the condition of civilized conflict is normal. By living inside this condition of normality, they are numbed, non-aware of their state of confliction, of what this condition does to them.

To become aware of our own normality means we must examine ourselves, our own feelings, and our own thoughts, our own souls… and try to put it all into some form of understandable perspective. But in order to do this: we need the integrating human emotional skills of Courage-Honesty-Love and a Sense of Pure Wonder. If we do not develop these skills, if we do not develop our own humanity, then we will be unable to handle the conflicts which arise inside ourselves. The condition of perpetual distraction, work and busyness, which civilization creates, is exactly the condition which prevents all people from embarking on this path of self-discovery. The civilized condition of pyramidal accumulation is precisely what creates conflict in all human society. The existence of fear, advantage and secrecy comes from the context of existing inside a pyramidal accumulation. The reason for secrecy can be boiled down to either fear or advantage. If there was no pyramidal accumulation of civilization: there would be no need for advantage, secrecy, or fear.

All human conflict and distraction prevents human life-energy from flowing freely. If you look at all the forces, influences and conditions of civilization upon each human soul, you will find that all humans are caught up in a perpetual bind between functioning mechanically and functioning humanly. Civilization is not geared to advance the health, happiness and well-being of humans. Rather: civilization is basically a mechanical eco- system designed to allow tools to flourish: so all tool-energy can flow as freely as possible. In order to do this it must never stop accumulating. The entire condition and dynamic, of civilization is designed and structured to corrupt, imbalance, suppress, repress, destroy, damage, numb disconnect, and de-sensitize human awareness, and reduce it to the level of a tool.

Without greed or profit; civilization would collapse. Civilization cannot afford to balance itself. It cannot afford to balance its own tool-energy, never mind human life-energy. At best, if this tool-energy balances; then nothing accumulates and nobody profits. The stagnation of non-accumulation, of no profit, no corruption; would mean the death of civilization. If you remove the desire and need for profit, if you remove human greed from the equation then everybody benefits humanly, because then all human life-energy is freed to flow more dynamically. But civilization does not allow this to happen because greed is necessary in order for humans to function inside civilization,

However; in a dynamically balanced human society where greed is not necessary for survival, where people are not forced to function mechanically most of their waking hours, where people are not trained to become antagonists, where all people are givers: there is no limit to the development of human awareness-potential-creativity-happiness-joy-fun. This cannot happen as long as people live by civilized values-dynamics-principles.

Comparative Tool-use

To make a comparison between relative degrees of tool-use, let's simplify the models. And only include tools you make yourself, and use yourself. And not include any tools made in the past by your ancestors If you want a lifestyle that requires a bow and a spear. How much time would you spend making and using your tools, and how much time would you have left over for yourself?

If you want a lifestyle which requires a large house, an even larger barn, 200 cleared acres of fields, livestock, fences to keep in that livestock, a smithy to make all the iron implements, a deep well dug near the house, a glass furnace to make windows with, a spinning wheel to make yarn, a weaving machine to make clothes, a kiln to make pots and dishes… How much time would you spend making your tools and then using them? And how much time would you have left over for yourself?

Now if you want a lifestyle that has a dishwasher, a fridge, a car, a TV, and a computer… How much time would you spend making your tools and using them? And how much time would you have left over for yourself? Never mind the time studying and going to school to learn how to make all these things. And use them.

Now… say you want to be the captain of an oil tanker. How much time would you need to spend just making it? How much time would you have left for yourself? Oh. It would take you 2,000 years just to build it. So, use other people to make it for you. And use the machines your ancestors made: to make bigger machines, in order to make it. Huh?…

What for; what's the point? Who is getting the better part of the bargain here? You, or the 2,000 workers who built it for you? You, or the Earth you are raping; by stealing and exploiting its resources? You, or the machine? You, or 10,000 years of tool evolution? A spear and bow: becoming a giant oil tanker? Or 10,000 years of human tool-workers wasting their lives building bigger, more complex machines? Exploitation is exploitation. It means using something for your own advantage and to hell with the consequences. It is one of the few semantically honest words left in the code-words all business uses to deflect and avoid saying what they actually do and how they actually do it.

But who is exploiting what…?
or

What is exploiting Who?…

How well did that spear and bow exploit Humans to become a giant oil tanker?
While humans exploited the spear and bow for their own advantage… to become what?
Happier?

Healthier?

More humane?

Lazier?

More intelligent?

Who got the better of the bargain?

One captain of an Oil Tanker; leaving his own human family behind for months on end, to spend most of his life taking care of a huge complicated machine? Or a huge oil tanker that is lovingly cared for, maintained, serviced, repaired, painted and kept running, by hundreds of humans… and other machines? Or thousands of consumers who don't have to walk while driving to work and back. So they can out as much distance between themselves and their families for as many hours as possible? And function like machines themselves? What do we take better care of: our machines and tools or our children? What do we spend more time on: our machines and tools, or our children?

Creativity

No atom is more creative than any other atom. No animal is more creative than any other animal. One species of bird may go through countless changes of genetic variation during a period of 100 million years, while a shark may remain relatively unchanged during that time. The only criteria, which determines how long any species, exists before going extinct is its usefulness. How long any form of life is useful, is totally irrelevant. That is one obvious truth that Darwinian theory and ethics does not address. It makes no damn difference how long any form of energy stays in any particular shape. Or how long any species exists before it goes extinct. A grain of sand can find usefulness in many places. It can be used in many ways. And when it is no longer useful: Nature and the Universe changes that bit of energy into something else which is also useful. This changing of shape and forms of usefulness we call creativity. But living creatures also live creatively. You cannot narrow the term: 'creativity' down to only a creative change in the shape or function of an organism.

Whether it is a bird, or a shark: both manage to survive each day by reacting to and adapting differently and creatively to each new condition and situation. It is irrelevant what path any form of creativity takes or how it is expressed, or on what levels or in what way, or for how long. All animals survive by being creative. All energy is creative. All experience is creative. Nothing is more creative than anything else. A butterfly is not more creative than a glacier or vice versa. The glacier may move slowly, but it ends up re-shaping an entire landscape. While the butterfly may exist only for a short time, but its delicate interaction with flowers have their own far-reaching creative consequences. Each form of energy moves at its own pace and in its own way. But all energy is intrinsically creative. The entire universe is creative. To pick out any one form of creativity and worship it, or place it above others, is only due to our poor, limited selective awareness that focuses narrowly upon something while ignoring everything else. Only by living in a state of Pure Wonder, can we lose this tunnel vision and become more widely aware of all things, including not just our own undeveloped potential for creativity, but the beauty and creativity of the entire universe.

Creativity and Human Values

How much human creativity can be gotten from giving one million people, $200 each; and telling them to be creative with that money… to do anything they wished as long it as it was creative? Compare that result with the movie called 'Titanic': the story of a ship disaster that cost $200 million to make, and where everybody already knows the plot. How would you compare the amount of human fulfillment, happiness, joy, fun, love, created by the first use of $200 million to the second? Which use of that money is more creative? Would the creativity of one million people given two hundred dollars each to

be creative, produce more creativity than a movie that copied a story from real-life, tried to duplicate that ship rivet-for-rivet… and plaster a fake bullshit romance on top of it? So the only reason the millions were spent to make the titanic seem real was to fool people into believing the Hollywood crap fake romance actually happened? Do you think one million people given two hundred dollars each; might come up with something more creative than that? As an example of people's obsession with death: the auction value of a Titanic luncheon menu is 100,000 dollars.

That is the insanity of all pyramidal creativity. Spending 200 million dollars to tell one stupid story where the ending is already known…? Who gets to decide which story should be told? Whose version is put on the screen? How many truths have been left out, or slanted, or twisted in that version? Who, or what controls those decisions? The desire to make a profit? Then you get every fool with a script trying to sell it: no matter how idiotic it may be. Then; instead of any groundbreaking originality, you get an endless re-hash of the past. Then you get hundreds of billions of dollars being wasted on making movies that are pure junk. Then you get an audience that becomes used to this pure junk and is brainwashed into actually believing that this junk is the highest form of creativity possible. If you make any art form so only a few elite, wealthy few can practice it… Then your creative motives become poisoned by the desire to make a profit. Then it automatically becomes less creative.

By people idolizing and pyramidally worshiping movies, and movie stars, by worshipping other people's creativity and calling it "art": they effectively do not develop their own creativity. By valuing anybody else's creativity as being better than your own: you effectively de-value yourself, your own creativity and your own humanity.

Now: if you give $10 worth of paint and art supplies to 20 million kindergarten children each: how much creativity-joy-fun can you create? What do we value more: a few jars of finger paint, or a movie about death and destruction? What do people value more: the process of being creative, or the dead product of that creativity?

Humans value the imagined over the actual. We worship actors for pretending to feel something rather than valuing our own feelings: simply because we are too numb to feel our own actual feelings. Fake passion, fake excitement, is sold via the media as a vicarious opiate to fill up our empty, passionless lives. We prefer the reflections of living to actual life because we are bored: so we watch movies to see other people pretending to live. The more people are passionately involved in their own lives, the less interest they have in such vicarious reflections. There is a reason all entertainment is basically escapist in nature. There is a reason people want to escape their everyday lives. As long as you do not exist in a state of pure wonder, you will be bored. Boredom is a condition of civilized human existence. You cannot have civilization without boredom, and the resulting need for distraction. You cannot spend most of your life functioning only as a tool or machine and not get bored.

What if you removed all fear-pain-dishonesty-cowardice from any kind of human enjoyment? What if all fear-pain-dishonesty-cowardice was seen as boring, repetitious nonsense? Then there would be no plots, no movies, no books based upon such conditions. Then all you would have left to have fun with, would be the three basic aspects of your own humanity: love courage and honesty. How would you characterize this kind of fun? How much fun could you have just being creatively human? The only way people are able to have true fun is through the process of being continually creative. And you can only do that through a sense of pure wonder. The aspects of love-courage-honesty are merely the three major spiritual-emotional-mental spectrums with which people creatively paint their own lives and the

lives of others.

In each culture, children are taught unquestioning obedience to an entire array of rules, routines, norms and laws. Above all, they are taught to respect and obey their elders. What is never studied is how the intrinsic creativity of children is slowly suppressed, stunted and destroyed *because of being forced into unquestioning obedience*. All creativity stems from Pure Wonder. Unfortunately, all unquestioning obedience, respect and worship of authority stunts, strangles, limits, and destroys the Sense of Wonder. The most unimaginative, narrow minded and least creative people end up as police officers and soldiers. The least creative fields of expertise are ones that deal almost exclusively with finite measurement: while the most creative fields of art, acting, music, and dance use the least measurement, have the least authority, power, knowledge.

Throughout this process of growing up: there is a universal dynamic taking place: the effect of all that duplication, repetition, sameness, routine, mechanical functioning: all of the imposed absolutes, all of the rules, all of the boredom: results in limiting the naturally expanding awareness of children into blinkered outlooks of a single family, a single culture, a single norm, a single society. All, so they can successfully function inside the context of civilization. It is precisely this training, which slowly destroys the sense of Pure Wonder in each growing child.

What if we did not force people into boring repetitive tasks? What if, instead of training people how to function like a tool, we tried to only develop our human qualities? What if all people were taught how to be creative in all ways? What if the only teaching that we gave children was how to have fun…creatively? What if all people learned how to have fun creatively all the time? Who would be silly enough to just be a spectator when they could create their own fun: which would be a million times more enjoyable than any vicarious enjoyment? Then there would be no movie stars. People would actually live their own fantasies instead of watching the fantasies of others. Then there would be no sports stars: people would play their own games instead of watching others do it. Then life would be nothing but pure creativity and fun.

But in order to do that, to live like that: you need a Sense of Pure Wonder.

Tool Creativity vs. Human Creativity

There is a crucial difference between tool-creativity and human creativity: both are products of human life-energy. Depending on how you focus and use human energy: the actual effect can be miles apart. Yet, no notice is taken and no difference is made between these two root forms of creativity. This is not surprising since it is impossible to truly separate them into easily labeled or recognizable categories.
Here is the question: how can you discern between tool-creativity and human creativity? Humans create tools and use them ostensibly for human needs and purposes. Yet, if you examine the root of these purposes and needs, you come up with a basic conflict. That conflict is the difference between acting like a tool, or acting like a human. What is human creativity? What is tool-creativity? What are we being creative with? Our tool-brains? Abstractions? As human tools? Or mechanical tools? How creative is it to compose and sing a song? Or sing the same song repeatedly for centuries? Or perform the same dance over and over? All tool-use, no matter how creative it is; has repetition, duplication, and ritual involved. But in what way? How much?

Another way to ask this question is whether human creativity is focused upon life, upon living things; or

upon dead things. Human survival is based upon tool-use: manufacturing implements to hunt with, or grow food. As a result: on a purely mechanical level, human survival is based upon tool-use, and how creatively we use them. However: beyond the stark physical necessity of survival lies the creativity of living and life itself. And therein lies the basic conflict. Generally: to use a tool, you must be repetitive, you must duplicate things, and using them: you must act and think mechanically without any emotional involvement. But to act humanly, you must do the opposite.

Living creatively does not require the boring repetition of tool-use. You may fashion a spoon to eat soup with. And use that spoon repetitively. But how many ways can you eat a bowl of soup? First: you can fashion any number of implements to eat it with. You can use these implements in an infinite number of ways. Or you can just lap up the soup with your tongue and pour it straight from the bowl into your mouth without a spoon… or use your cupped hand and fingers to aid you. But this does not even cover in what fashion you might eat the soup. Grinning? Leering? Scowling? Dancing? Frowning? While speaking? To the soup? Or someone beside you? Holding your nose while doing so? Pulling your lower lip down so it fills up the space between your lip and gums? Sloshing it around your mouth? Slurping it noisily? Sucking it silently? Lapping it up like a dog?

If you can have fun eating a bowl of soup differently each time you do it: then what you are doing is transcending any repetitive duplication or ritualized behavior that tools tend to force human existence into. But if you do not bother to be creative in this mundane activity; and take the eating of soup for granted: then the tool takes over… it will force you to hold the spoon in the same fashion and use it in the same fashion every time. *Simply because it is easier to do so*. Until you get into the habit and routine of doing it mindlessly and without any creativity. Until you get comfort addicted to your spoon. But we stifle all the natural tendencies of children to play and have fun. We insist that they not play with their food. Until they grow up and stop playing altogether. And as all the play and fun slowly ebbs out of their lives: so does all their creativity, spontaneity and happiness.

The question of human creativity is: *how creatively do you want to live*? If you just want to use tools and allow expediency to rule your life: then you become lazy, dull, boring and non-creative. If you decide to be creative: you become energetic, entertaining, spontaneous, fun and more human. Which elements of yourself you use to be creative with… the human tools of your body and facial expressions, the sound of your voice… whether you choose to include elements of love, courage, honesty, or wonder: or the abstract elements of your tool-brain, or implements, or ideas… is all mixed up. The question is just how cohesively you connect them all. If you only work at becoming mechanically creative or skilled, if you do not include all of these elements: then you lose the merged-human totality of your own creativity. To be truly humanly creative means to include all aspects of yourself into every act-thought-emotion. The more interconnected that creativity is: the more human that creativity is. The more abstract, specialized, separated, mechanical it is: the less fun it is, and the less fulfilling your creativity is. True wisdom is the ability to have fun creatively all the time. And that creative fun can only come from developing the human tools of Love, Courage, Honesty and Wonder.

The Idea of Perfection

The concept of absolute perfection is also the concept of absolute boredom. What can you do with a perfectly flat wall? There's nothing to look at: except a boring expanse of perfect flatness. What's the point of looking at anything without any interesting imperfections? What can you do with a perfectly straight line? Ignore the linear process that gets you to the end of that line… so the only point in this

perfect line is to get to the end of it: nothing else. Once you achieve perfection of any kind: what is left to? Nothing. The worship of perfection is actually the worship of nothing, the worship of nothingness. The worship of perfection is the worship of meaninglessness.

What does any kind of rationality that is perfectly linear do? It ignores every other line of thought completely. You can't argue with it because it will not listen to any other line of thought or opinion; it ignores all other truths, realities, logic, etc. What is the point to a mathematical linear problem? Finding a perfect answer.? Once you find that perfect answer, you job is over, finished, the problem is solved, ended. You have gotten to the absolute, finite end of that linear line. Yet… all the linear logic of civilization has not solved one human problem. So why do we persist in trying to solve our problems linearly without trying another way of solving them? Why do we even use lines at all? Has any person ever asked this question of themselves?

What can you do with a perfectly round ball? If it is indeed perfectly round; then its bounce and deflection angle, and speed and direction can be perfectly computed, and anticipated so there is no uncertainty or imperfection in how it will react. Only if you add the physical imperfection of a human pool player and the actual imperfection of a an imperfectly round ball; do you get anything interesting. Otherwise. The sport of Pool would not be worth playing, because then everyone would know what would happen before it happens… so why do it in the first place?

What can you do with a perfectly white canvas? Put some imperfect paint on it… imperfectly; to generally give an imperfect impression of what you generally, imperfectly see. What do interior decorators do with perfectly flat-white walls? They put faux or fake irregular finishes on it to make it seem that the wall is not perfectly flat-white-smooth… Just to make it slightly less boring to look at.

Why do people fill their houses with clutter? Because an empty, flat-walled room is boring to look at. Only, no matter how much stuff you put into it; once you get used to seeing it: you stop even looking at it. You ignore all of it because it does not change. The dead clutter stays the same-looks the same every week. You would have to live there 200 years to notice the slight-gradual-slow deterioration of it into a rotting mess… as it becomes uglier and uglier to look at.

If you could attain perfection in your life: then what would be left? Nothing. But all humans constantly strive for some kind of perfection. They remain forever dissatisfied and frustrated because their actuality does not match their vision and standards of perfection they have set themselves as a goal to strive for and achieve. So… the idea of perfection is actually a dynamic of finite deadness: that results in boredom, endless frustration, struggle, meaninglessness and nothingness.

The concept of perfection is based upon an absolute. Absolutes do not actually exist in the Universe. We merely imagine that there exist; and then strive to realize them… and make them concrete, so that they become an imagined normality or an imagined assumption. We constantly try to realize or make concrete, or attain, or reach something that does not exist, has never existed and will never exist and cannot exist. Absolutes are boring. Absolutes are imaginary concepts that we create, and wonder why we cannot find them in the Actual Universe. Many people spend their whole lives in the pursuit of some kind of absolute perfection. The trouble is, that we pour our life-energy into them, and waste most of our lives upon them.

Even worse: we imagine, and crate, and make concrete only one kind of absolute: mechanical absolute.

Chapter Six B: The Effect of Civilization on Humans

We seek to attain a very superficial, mechanical absolutes of perfection. Training for years how to run hurdles as perfectly as possible. Or trying to hit a golf ball as perfectly as possible. Or trying to find the perfect mascara… etc.

There are no attempts to attaining any kind of humane perfection… only mechanical ones. How much time do people spend getting better at something? Do professional golfers spend as much time with their children as they do on the tour? Or as much time as they do practicing their mechanical swings? Do computer programmers spend as much time trying to become better lovers as they do on their beloved computers? What is the point in trying to perfect a machine? We do not even do that. We only create more imperfect, more complicated machines that are less perfect, work worse, break down more often and are more time consuming to use and repair and maintenance… What we are doing with machines is merely a reflection of ourselves. The more complicated our personalities get. The more we break down, the more dysfunctional we are as humans: is reflected by the machines we create.

The entire culture-dynamic-concept of sports is based upon mechanical-physical perfection. It punishes people for making a mistake. It brainwashes people into hating the idea of making mistakes. It brainwashes people into wasting their entire lives trying to become physically-mechanically perfect. It brainwashes them into repeating the same mechanical motions for year… trying to become mechanically perfect.

What is the point in trying to become a perfect machine? The famous African American slave John Henry tried to out-hammer a steam engine. It made him famous. It also killed him. Is becoming famous after you die, worth wasting your life on? What is the point in living? Seeking mechanical perfection? Abstract perfection?

Ice skaters, Gymnasts, track athletes, train, and work, and practice… for years, and years… trying to perform certain physical maneuvers as perfectly as possible. If one of them manages to do these physical activities more perfectly than their competitors: then they win. Then they get a gold medal. They become world famous. They become rich. They become idolized by all of the young children who also want to be the best in the world at doing certain physical feat. So, that locks in a guaranteed negative feedback. Out of millions of children… only *one* is fortunate enough, skilled enough, and slaves harder than others; *to win*. While all the rest of these millions of children *lose*. And al these hundreds of millions of children get to feel bad, like losers, not winners. They all get to have bad, poor self-images, bad poor self-esteem: just so one child, one person can have a better self-image than the others, just so one person can feel-think-believe they are better than the rest, just because they are *comparing* themselves to this one super-athlete. Just so one child out of all of the others gets to feel temporarily good, and have a positive reinforcement of being valued as a better, more perfectly functioning machine. Is this a sane reason to poison millions of children with such an insane degree and intensity of competitiveness? Until they break down in public and weep openly because they did not perform physically, and mechanically perfectly enough in an Olympic Competition to win a Gold Medal? In that case: all the other children in the entire world should be weeping their guts out for years… because they were not even good enough to get on the Olympic team… much less win an Olympic Gold medal.

The more you do anything; the better you get at it. Why not try to get better humanly instead of mechanically? The more you give, the more joyous fun you have, the more love you share, the more passionate you are, the more dynamically balanced you are, the healthier you are, the more honest you are, the more courageous you are, the more of a sense of Pure Wonder you have… the more

spontaneously creative you can become.

Why spend your entire life getting better at a single specialized mechanical function when you can get better at a million human things that are much more enjoyable and satisfying by not specializing? Why obsess over any idea of absolute perfection? Just do the best you can each day, try not to repeat the same mistakes, try to have as much fun as possible: and you will be amazed at how perfect you actually become. Simply by you following actual truths, dealing with actual problems, being actually honest, having actual fun.

The trouble is; that we think in abstractions, in absolutes. Everything we think; is absolutely perfect. Everything we think is an abstract absolute. We actually believe that our abstract thoughts and opinions and feelings are somehow perfect, and absolute.
"Yes, I agree with you. You are absolutely right."
"You are perfectly correct…"
"Yes, I agree with you… absolutely."
"Yes, I understand you… perfectly."
"I am in perfect agreement with you."

Whenever someone wants to compliment someone they revere; they say:
"Yes; he had a perfect sense of ------ "
"He had an absolute ability to ----- "
"His ----- was so perfect."

The great lie is that happiness is supposed to be only found be by chasing perfection… and never actually attaining it. Every corporation lives by this credo; every competitive activity of civilized humans is based upon the endless pursuit of perfection. The American Constitution guarantees all of its citizens a sacred 'right' called 'the pursuit of happiness." It never mentions that people never attain it, simply because of how they live, and what their values are. And you wonder why people are never happy, and never satisfied?

There is no such thing as absolute perfect happiness.
There is no such thing as absolute perfection

Science has already proven this. If you look at anything more closely: you will find out that it is not perfect. Striving for any kind of imaginary perfection is striving for something that does not exist.

However. You can strive to be better. But in what context?
Do you want to strive to be better only on a two-dimensional level? Only one a mechanical level? Only on a physical level? What kind of perfection do you want to strive for? Do you want to strive for the perfection of a more perfect dynamic balance? But a dynamic balance is always changing. That means that you have to strive to change as quickly, and as effortlessly, as honestly, as painfully, as joyfully, as sadly, as angrily, as coldly, and as hotly as possible. That means you will have what people call moods. That means you will become moody. That means you will react quickly to everything.

But… if you react too fast… if you over-react… then you get out of-balance. So… what is too fast? What is too slow? Then the idea of perfection, the idea of striving to become a better human being becomes a totally open question. Then the best way of developing the most dynamic balance possible is

by developing a Sense of Pure Wonder.

But then… if you develop a Sense of Pure Wonder… all… any… concept of striving, or perfection disappears… then all you do *is be*. All you are doing is be-ing… be-coming, discovering, learning, expanding, Improving, sensing, realizing, digesting, thinking, feeling, acting, reacting…. wondering as you do and be and become; about all of these many, complex processes.

'What am I feeling? What am I sensing? What am I digesting? What am I understanding? What am I doing? What am I being? What am I becoming? Why am I feeling? Why am I sensing, why am I doing? Why am I reacting to all of these things? What am I reacting to? Why am I being? Why am I becoming? How am I feeling? How am I thinking? How am I digesting? How am I understanding? How am I doing? How am I reacting? How am I being? How am I becoming?' ……. Etc, etc, etc, etc….Until you stop trying to force it, and just let it happen. Until you find a goal and strive for it. When to strive and when to relax? Timing is everything. So you need to add to this list of questions:

'When should I feel? When should I think? When should I act? When should I react? When should I sense things? When should I do things? When should I digest things? When should I understand things? When should I just 'be'? When should I 'become'? When should I wonder? …' etc, etc…

Try striving for that kind of perfect dynamic balance…. and see how completely impossible it is to attain even a semblance of it. So how can you strive for the perfection of perfect spirituality, a perfect body, a perfect face, a perfect life…? Try to have perfect fun. Try to be perfectly honest. Try to be perfectly courageous. Try to be perfectly loving, or just try to have a Sense of Pure Wonder. Try for Pure Fun, Pure Love, Pure Honesty, Pure Courage… But Purity does not like to be penetrated… and moreover; the only kind of Purity that wants to penetrate it is the Purity of Pure Wonder. And the only kind of Purity that wants to be penetrated is the Purity of Pure Wonder. If you strive for any other kind of Purity or perfection without wanting to have your own purity, or perfection penetrated and sullied… then you are being imperfect and Impure. Then you are not being Honest, or Courageous, or Loving… then you do not have a sense of Pure Wonder.

The Evolution of Beauty

If you study the fossil record of Life with an artistic eye for its aesthetic beauty; you will discover that the evolution of 1 billion years of Life is based upon Life creatively creating living things that are [progressively more and more beautiful. If you look at what species the evolution of Life has preserved, you will discover that Life preserves only the most beautiful of a species. For example: Look at the fossil record of reptiles and predatory fish. The eldest species of predatory fish which have been kept from extinction is the shark species because the aesthetic design of sharks was more beautiful than the aesthetic designs of all the other extinct predatory fish of the sea. If you look at the evolution of insects and plants: you will discover that the Nature of Life preserves only the most aesthetically beautiful living organisms. Take the Age of Dinosaurs as an example: what is left of reptiles? Only the most aesthetically beautiful tiny salamanders, snakes and birds still proliferate. Reptile species that are ugly; shrink in population and eventually disappear into complete extinction. The same is true for mammal species. The Nature of Life is an evolution towards living organisms that are becoming more and more beautifully designed. Look at the evolution of the cat species. The older cat sub species are large, ungainly and aesthetically disproportioned. The domesticated cat is small and is more aesthetically proportioned and more aesthetically beautiful. If a species that is aesthetically ugly and does not evolve

into a more aesthetically beautiful form: it is scrapped and goes extinct. If a species is aesthetically beautiful: its design is kept and preserved for hundreds of millions of years. The same is true of apes. Our ancestors were uglier than we are. We humans became so beautiful, we shed our fur and hair so the beauty of the newly designed human body could be seen and touched by all living creatures.

Darwin is wrong. The Evolution of Life is not the survival of the fittest, The Evolution of Life is the survival of the most beautiful. Life is always evolving organic designs that are more and more beautiful. The Wonder of Life is that it designs and creates organic beauty on all levels *naturally.* The Beauty of Nature is the Beauty of Life. That is the Beauty of Nature: Nature creates Beauty that is Alive. Nature does not create ugliness that is dead. Nature is beautiful because it is Alive. The Universe is Beautiful because the Nature of our Universe is Organically Alive. The Universe is Beautiful because all the Energy of the Universe is Alive: not dead. Our Universe is beautiful because it is Organically Alive and is organically designed to create Beauty.

The purpose of Life is to create BEAUTY. This is very important! It is important because it gives meaning to your Life. The meaning of Life is to create BEAUTY. You are meant to create BEAUTY. You are designed to live beautifully. You are designed to live IN the Beauty of Nature. You are meant to have the Beauty of Life all around you. You are NOT meant to live in ugly, dead cities filled with pollution and concrete; walled off and insulated from the Beauty of Nature

Why is this truth so important? It is important because it gives a clear purpose to your life.

The assumption that mankind cannot find any meaning in Life is bullshit… the fucking search for the meaning of Life, the thousands of years of idiots called philosophers: who couldn't find any meaning to their lives… does not stem from the fact that Life has no meaning, it stems from the fact that *civilization* has no meaning… it stems from the fact that *civilization* has no purpose except to destroy and kill Life. THAT truth is what people always conveniently deny or miss. THAT is why civilized people can't find any true meaning in their lives. If you go *outside* of civilization, and see it for the abomination it actually is, you will find you have all the meaning and purpose you need to Live. As long as you stay *inside* civilization; as long as you live inside civilization, you will *never* be able to find any true meaning or purpose to your life because you are living inside a system that is the mortal enemy of all Life.

Love and Beauty

All forms of Beauty are merely connective forms of dynamically balanced Splitness in differently perceived contexts. Connectiveness itself is Beauty. When we connect to somebody else on a deep level, or fall in love; suddenly our senses are heightened; food tastes better, everything seems sharper, everything around us becomes wonderful. The world suddenly becomes beautiful because our awareness of it is intensified. The Sense of Pure Wonder is an intensified and expanded condition of human awareness. Love is an outcome of the heightened perception of Beauty. Connectiveness is also understanding. The more- the better you are connected to someone, the more you understand, the better you understand what you are connected to. In terms of love and actual connectiveness, the longer you know somebody, the better you know them, the more you love them for their beautiful qualities in spite of their flaws . .

To fall in love: what comes first? Beauty? Sex? Love? Romance? Friendship? In what order? In what way? Which way is natural? How is Love Genetically designed to work? How are we supposed

to fall in love? What is the purpose of dating? What is the purpose of meeting somebody? To fall in love? To have sex? Raise a family? What is the context of that meeting? What is the context of that dating? If the context itself is unnatural, then the outcome will be unnatural also. In what context, in what social parameters were human relationships genetically designed to function? In what kind of social unit were bonded pairs designed to function? How were they supposed to become bonded? What was the process before civilization buried and destroyed the natural ways that humans came together? We do not know because we have no comparison, no alternate examples of how to fall in love.

Civilization manages to corrupt even the dualistic polar connective bond of sexual-social-personal mating. Instead of developing interpersonal awareness, civilization deadens it into a form of normality. Even the deepening of this basic human connectiveness is slowly corrupted by dull routine, deadness, so that love is classified into two separate kinds: Limerence, the immature projection of one's idealizations onto the other person, and mature love; as people actually get to know each other. Both are distorted corruptions of imbalanced human awareness. The surest way to kill love, romance and intimacy *is by taking the other person for granted.* This is what happens to married couples. This is what happens to all the Wonder of Love in civilized society. Normality is the biggest killer of Love.

Why? Because the genetically designed process of human mating and bonding is gradual, it should be gradual… while the catalyst of love, or pheromones, attraction, charisma, what-have-you is instantaneous. If people already exist in a state of Pure Wonder in a properly dynamically balanced mate relationship, then both aspects should exist at the same time, all the time, not one gaining dominance or one waning, ever. Anything else is a watered-down, imbalanced version of Pure Wonder. Both aspects feed each other in developing and heightening human awareness and connectivity by a continual process of heightening, sensitizing awareness on all levels, which is as it should be.

The fact that a polar bond has a balanced dualistic process of feedback; should be natural and obvious; not rare. Because humans have never learned how to exist in a continual State of Pure Wonder: they also have never learned how to properly love each other. It is the condition of civilized society which is responsible for this. By making the accumulation of wealth a necessary condition of marriage, you already poison the dynamic of its relationship. As long as you have greed competing with love inside the human psyche, you will never have a healthy expression of love. Once you segment the human psyche into conflicting aspects, you destroy its integrity as a whole.

Civilization is not loving. It never has been. Civilization is a mechanical horror. It forces people to *not* love each other. Civilization teaches and trains humans in tool-use and using their brain as a tool. It does not teach them how to love... it does not teach them how to connect to each other, and to the actual Living Earth. What few segmented scraps of love some people are lucky enough to be born into, find, come across; does not change the fact that the condition of love in our species is an exception; it is segmented, exclusionary, exclusive and flawed. Civilization has never bothered to train or develop human skills in people; collectively or individually. It has mostly trained people in tool-skills, tool-brain skills and abstractions. But how to love, how to connect? That is left mostly to chance or luck. It is almost never spoken of, dealt with, focused on. Each generation passing on what niggardly scraps it was lucky enough to be given... Each new set of parents frozen in their respective cultures, steeped in ignorance and normality: given nothing but the example of their own upbringings on which to model the raising of their own children is not Love: it is a travesty of Love.

The inability to give or receive love stems from countless factors. Love should be a natural part of

living-growing-learning. But once humans began spending more time using tools than just living with each other, once they developed egos, once they became competitors-antagonists, they became strangers. Once their psyches became split-up, once civilization emerged, once we started building walls around ourselves: we began walling ourselves off from each other. The walls of our inner emotional-spiritual life came to mirror the walls of our outer life. By living inside an artificially concreted set of walls and separations, the human psyche developed its own barriers which cut off, stunted and distorted the development of Love, Giving, Trusting, Happiness. The word "Love" merely signifies connectiveness: it is not an absolute, nor is it identical. No love is the same; each one is different. So: what is the right way to love? What is the right kind of love? It is all a matter of context and balance. The wider the context, the more dynamically balanced it is, the better, the healthier, the more profound it is. The more the energy-flow, the deeper it flows; the stronger it is. In order for love to exist in its most dynamic form, it must be reciprocated; there must be a continual give and take, a continual energy-flow.

Loving is a learned art: as is the art of learning how to live. When people are never taught how to love, or how to live... When they are traumatized, trapped by their own fears, then as a norm: human intimacy-closeness-love is slowly lost and ceases to be practiced. Instead: mechanical functioning becomes primary: work, doing chores, going to the store become more important than Love. Any time for closeness, even in a marriage, becomes rare until it shrivels and dies a slow death. Simply measure how much time each person spends loving-giving-being human, compared to functioning mechanically, and you will see what I mean.

Animals have been accidentally paired by humans in the strangest kinds of assortments: a horse and a dog, a cat and a bird, a raccoon and an owl, and the same thing happens: by living together, they become closer to each other, they look after each other, they end up creating connections, they become attached to each other, and loving each other. If you just spend enough time living... not functioning like a tool: if you spend time with someone just living... not functioning mechanically... never mind with a human, with any animal: you will naturally develop a loving relationship with them. .

The practice of loving as a way of life has been taken up by countless people who do it every day. It is called having fun… enjoying living. But they are buried under the constraints and demands of civilization, of functioning as tools in their society. And they are actually invisible to all of those who are not on their wavelength because they are usually the humblest, the least wealthy, the least famous, the least smart or knowledgeable… and they go through their lives with as little conflict as possible... They almost never get to be famous or well-known. And the only reason that they find happiness, love, contentment, peace, joy, is because they put more of their life-energy into the serious practice of happiness as a mostly silent art form than all of the goals that people are supposed to focus on in order to be successful. Simply practicing the art of being gentle and kind to yourself and to others takes up half of your day: who is interested in doing that? People are supposed to work all day like machines.

There are so many ways that civilization has made nearly all kinds of caring, gentleness, love, empathy, kindness, to be shameful and avoided at all costs… that it would take a thousand books to even begin to document all of the unconscious and conscious ways love is prevented from ever happening, or openly shown in civilization. Love is so rare, that it is spoken of as a fantasy, a dream, an ideal. It is reserved for movie stars. People who never experience Love are convinced that it is a complete fabrication and does not actually exist at all. They sneer cynically at people who speak of it and never show any Love to others. This imaginary love is only supposed to exist in secret... In privacy and secrecy… hidden

away behind closed doors and never mentioned except as what people claim to have in secret… huh? If a person does not see any example of love in their whole life, of course they will assume that it is all a big lie. How can this be called love? If the only way you can express love is in secret, excluding everyone else, then it is not love; it is a travesty of Love. This is how civilization successfully poisons and corrupts all love within its boundaries.

The problem of balance between being a tool, and being human is not easy. But above all, it is a continual balance. One is being an unfeeling inhuman machine that is emotionally dead. The other is being a sensitive feeling living creature that is organically Alive. A balance that humans must be continually aware of each day if they are to keep their sanity and perspective on the civilized environment they live in. If this awareness is lost, then the long slide back into pure mechanical functioning and the dulled unawareness called normality is inevitable. Couples, who are in love do not need to be distracted or entertained: they do not care about work, money or power. Why? Because they are living in a heightened state of Pure Wonder and Beauty: they are not bored or unhappy. The rarity of this in itself proves how civilization poisons the human psyche and prevents Love from happening. The way civilization is structured destroys Love, it prevents people from loving each other. It destroys the very possibility for love to happen. The tragedy of all over-intensive tool-use, the tragedy of all tool societies, the tragedy of civilization is that people spend more time learning how to use tools and using them than spend time learning how to love.

The true test of love is giving all of your life to others. Giving all of it. Not just a stingy bit of it. But… how can you give your life if you are not willing to give your death also? You cannot live fully unless you are not afraid of dying. If you are afraid of dying, then you are also afraid of living. The true test of love has never been giving anyone your life. It has always been giving someone your death. That is the true test of love. If you are willing to die for someone; then you do not truly love them. But who ever does that? Civilization trains people *not* to die for other living people. Instead we are supposed to die for dead ideas, for dead religious concepts, for a dead Nation, for old, dying, senile, impersonal masters and kings, and old, dead abstract ideas. For a dead ideal called a greater good, that has not worked for 12,000 thousand years.. What kind of sick abstract, inhuman love and delusion is needed, before anyone is crazy enough to do that? But stories of self-sacrifice are everywhere. Throughout wars, famines, droughts, disasters, in times of crisis: people who love each other have died for each other honestly, courageously, lovingly… and selflessly.

People give their death to the past. They die for old dead ideas and old dead cultures. They give their death to preserve old dead things. They do not give their death to nurture young living things. They do not give their lives to living things either. *What you give your death to: you also give your life to.* If your allegiance is to dead things: you will fight for, and die for these dead things. You will never fight for and die for living things ever. You will love dead things: not living things.

Your country is a dead concept: it will never love you back. Your church will never love you for sacrificing yourself to it: it is a dead concept and a dead institution. The only valid reason for dying, for giving your death to anyone living… is out of love. If you give your life and your death to an unloving idea or entity that is dead; then you are propagating the lie that it is okay to love something that does not love you back; that is okay to love dead things. Civilization supports and develops one-sided love: the love of dead things. Loving dead things that feel nothing.

The sick selflessness that Nations teach; dying for your country is a total brainwashed sham and a lie.

The sick myths of selfless people giving themselves to their Fatherland or Motherland, is a reversal of what should be. Parents should give their lives for their children… not the other way around. Much less projecting that obscene cultural imperative that you must love your parents even if they do not love you into this imaginary myth about your country being your father, or mother. The self-sacrificing idea of giving your life to your father, or mother is one the sickest of role reversals that civilized societies preach.

This is merely the sick twisted practice of unloving, unlovable parents hoping that no matter how much they themselves do not love others… no matter how unloving they may be towards their own children… that their children must love them as a sacred duty… While they have no duty, no responsibility to love their children. This sick belief is rampant all over the world in most civilized cultures. It is the worst kind of one-sided death worship. Loving only the old and the sick and the dying. Nobody ever mentions that it is the parent who must first show love to their child first: not the other way around. Nobody dares mention that if a parent does not know how to love, and cannot teach their child how to love: then it is the parents fault if they are not loved in return. Parents are supposed to teach children how to love. Somehow: this detail has been forgotten, and thrown out of all human societies. If parents do not teach a child how to love… then how can you expect them to love their parents? But we hear constant complaints of how ungrateful and how unloving the modern generation of children is to their parents…. Who taught them to be that way? Especially with children, you reap what you sow.

What is one of the sickest customs of human parents and human cultures? The total *absence* of open affection-touching-approval-intimacy-love. They do not show love. They think it is transmitted invisibly… without them having to show it. They expect their children to understand that going to work and ignoring them and neglecting them and being too busy to listen to them or even be with them is a sign of love; horse shit That this is proof that they love their children? The child is supposed to understand their parent's inability to love and to show love without any explanation given? Bullshit.

And then all children are supposed to forgive their parents for their inability to love… and *still* love them back? Regardless how horrible the parents may be as humans, or how bad parents they are. This is kind of one-sided, sick obscene love which people are expected to have as a normal way of loving… is then translated into all kinds of sick, idiotic emotional attachments and identifications. Then you are supposed to love your country, your city, your state, your county, etc…. Without ever being loved back by any of these abstract entities. That is: unless you die for one of them. Then maybe… just maybe, it will honor you and recognize you. *after* you are dead. And if you do not die for an abstract entity? Then you are not honored or recognized. So if you want to be loved and honored by an abstract identity-entity like a Nation, or an army, or a police force; die for it. If you want to be ignored by the abstract entity you love: then don't die for it. The idea of dying for an abstract piece of imaginary shit is sick.

Let some of these people who love their county, and their city, and their sport teams, and the company they work for, and the brand products they use, and their State, and their County, and their Nationality, and their religion, and their church, and their ethnicity, etc.. *explain* exactly how they parcel out all of their love and attention upon these abstract things… and just how much of their love is left over for living people. Do they love people at all? How deeply? How superficially? The term 'love' is bandied about so easily by the Media: that mere tolerance is now being called love. What exactly is it that these people love? See if they can explain how all of their many hundreds, if not thousands of loves fit together… and how much time and energy they have to love living-breathing people also.

Loving anything that does not love you back *is a waste of time and energy*. It is stupid. Loving someone who hates you, or hating someone who loves you: is an example of how emotionally insane, and emotionally dysfunctional, and emotionally stupid, and emotionally immature, and emotionally stifled humans actually are.

Civilization teaches people to love Blindly; Unfairly; Stupidly. One-sidedly. Civilization teaches machine-love, the love of machines. Not human love. Would your parents die for you? If not; then they do not truly love you. Period. Would you die for someone you love? If not; then you do not love them very much. If you are going to give all of your life to somebody. This means all of it: including your death. Do you parents live for you? If not, then they don't love you. If you are going to love someone, this means giving your life to them. There is no Love without Giving. There is no Love without Life.

If you are going to love someone: then do it intelligently and lovingly. Love someone who is as giving and generous as you are. As true equals. Not unfairly. Not incrementally. Not stingily. Not selfishly. That kind of qualified measured, doled-out love only leads to dissatisfaction. The perennial problem of couples is always that one does not love the other as much as they are loved. When you start parsing out your love in tiny little selfish bits, nobody will be satisfied by it, including you. If you love completely, and fully, and openly… and are intelligent enough to choose those who love you just as completely: then there is nothing to argue about or be jealous of. If you know that you have all of her love, and she knows that she has all of your love, then arguments disappear. The trouble is that people do not know how to love completely as complete human beings. It is an art-form that has never been developed or even tried, except inside corrupt cultures that have poisoned the very notion of love from birth.

We have a crisis-instinct program in our genes that can sometimes literally override all good common sense; and we throw our lives away trying to save strangers. That is because that instinct was developed before there was any such thing as a stranger. When for millions of years…anyone you knew; could only be someone from your immediate band: and therefore, it made logical sense to sacrifice yourself for them… without thinking: Instinctively.

Now, today: people actually glorify giving our death senselessly to total strangers by some transcendental, rationalizing, abstract crap about a subconscious love for the collective mass of all humanity. There is no such thing as a love for all humans. It is an idea. It is a token. It is an Icon. It does not exist. You can say this shit, and think this shit, and believe this shit all you want. But not one person in this imaginary collective pile will feel this imaginary crap you call collective love.

Love is killed in many invisible, secret ways. We do it unconsciously. Not even aware that we are doing it. Every day humans kill love by loving their tools more than they do living things. Every day humans abandon children because we love working with tools more than we love spending time with our children. Humans kill love sneaky, underhanded, devious ways. Humans withhold love from those who need it. Humans hate people who are vulnerable and needy and need to be loved. So humans carefully make out that they are too busy. And carefully stonewall the any admission of love even existing. For most humans: Love does not exist. They have been so deprived of it for so long: that they do not even know what it is. Humans hate giving anything of themselves. They would rather give money than love.

Chapter Six B: The Effect of Civilization on Humans

The denial that such a thing as love exists permeates all civilization. If you investigated the hearts and lives of every civilized human on Earth… every day for the last 12,000 years: you would find only one heart in a thousand… one heart in a million, one person in five thousand… at any given time with love in their hearts, or doing a loving act. You will find millions of humans fucking each other. But you will not find them loving each other while they do it.

Civilized people hate each other much more than they love each other. Cultural-national-ethnic-religious hatreds are centuries old. It is called by many terms: racism, fanaticism, extremism etc. There is no such thing as Mass-love; only mass-hate. You cannot love an abstraction, or a mathematical number, or faceless hordes. You can only love people one-by-one; individually.

What is the condition of love in our civilization today? We live on a starvation level of subsistence from it…. Just barely enough of it to keep us functioning. Why? Because our symbiotic Tools are sucking most of our love, and attention and focus away from humans and onto machines and into abstract distractions. Look at Modern American culture. What is the American Media pushing? What is the American PBS television network pushing? The Love of Houses, the love of Cars, the Love of Antiques… the Love of dead things… the Love of secrets, Secrets of the Dead. Even the Love of Graveyards for shits sake. This is what civilized people love. The love of money, the love of power. The love of what money and power can give you.

We give our children; a teeny, tiny drop of love. Hopefully just enough; so they won't want to die of love-starvation outright. But many times… that teeny, tiny drop of Love is not enough… and they die prematurely. They die in their cribs by the thousands, in fatal, victimized, weakened conditions. They grow up with stunted self esteem. They grow up unloved. They grow up never knowing what true love is. Then they do the same to their children.

When a human child reaches adulthood: that tiny drip of kindness we call love is cut off. And then for the rest of their lives these love-starved humans go around seeking it obsessively, craving it, never getting enough of it, trying to save it, hoard it, as an exclusive, expensive luxury. And they must go out into the cold, hard machine world… and fend for themselves. Without any love to sustain their self-esteem. And if they do not have enough of it when they are little: being thrown out when they grow up, makes them shrivel up and stop living. It makes humans walk around for the rest of their lives in continual pain. Perpetually love-starved… slowly dying from a lack of love. Until they become numb, unfeeling machines. Which is exactly what civilization wants you to become.

What does the lack of love do? It creates stunted, starved, barely human love-skeletons. It makes people stuff themselves with every imaginable substitute as a replacement for love and attention, and kindness.

Has there ever been a glut of too much love in humans? No.

Only a perpetual condition of love-starvation… petrified and ossified into cultural normalities.

Has there ever been a starvation of not enough tools with humans? No.

Only a perpetual glut of too many tools and tool cultures: petrified and ossified into cultural norms. What is the difference between the energy of the first humans and the energy of humans today? What

makes us today; more different? More destructive? Only one thing; tools. Today, we spend 95% of our time with tools, using ourselves as tools, using our minds as tools, using our feelings as tools, using our bodies as tools. 100,000 years ago, we did not spend so much time, and focus, and obsession on all these tools and machines. Otherwise, human Life-Energy is still the same. 100,000 years ago: humans were not savages or ignorant fools. They were living far more intelligently by living with other living things. By living in Nature. Not against it, not in opposition to other living things. Not in opposition against all living things… Then civilization was invented and human love and sex became an artificial, competitive battleground called: 'stress'.

Take away 95% of the pointless tools we are glutted with today: and humans can once again find a sane balance in learning how to live. How that can be done is easy. People need to be aware that it must be done and needs to be done. If you want to be happy, spend less time using yourself as a tool and more time being human. That is what love is all about. But today we have no time for love. We are too busy being distracted by trivia.

There is so much emotional sickness and insanity in humans. There is so much emotional secrecy, emotional hate, emotional cowardice, emotional hypocrisy and emotional deflection… all because we are not allowed to show our feelings.

How can you leach emotional poison out of humans? Let people show love and affection openly. Let happiness and smiling and laughter be shown openly… then: the ones who do not smile, who do not laugh, who do not show affection and love openly will be known to be sick. Go up to them and ask them what is wrong. Ask them if they are sad. Ask them if they feel lonely. Ask them why they are not dancing, ask then why they are not loving and laughing.

And if they refuse to tell you. If they think that their feelings are supposed to be kept secret, hidden away…. Then throw them out of your society and never let them back in. Unless they are emotionally honest with you and tell you honestly what they are actually feeling. Any culture that does not openly celebrate and support joy, happiness, laughter, dancing, singing, love, affection, intimacy, closeness, kindness, and caring… is a deathly sick culture. Any religion that does not do this is sick also. Any family that does not do this is sick also. Any person who does not do this is sick also. The fact is; most humans are emotionally dead. That is what living inside the artificial mechanized horror of civilization does to you.

If you want to expose the emotional sickness of people: you need the emotional healthiness of showing love in public openly. You need everyone to be emotionally included in a social group in public. You cannot have exclusive love, you cannot show love exclusively and you cannot express it exclusively. Every person must have the same right to love, and be loved, and the same right to show it openly. Every person must be included in being loved and cared about.

Then you will see how each person reacts to that love. Then you will see people being finally forced to show others what they truly and honestly feel. Then you will find people who feel that they do not deserve to be loved. Then you will find people who are very shy and afraid of showing their love. Then you will find people who are afraid of laughing. Then you will find people who are afraid of having fun. Then you will find people who do not know how to have fun. Then you will find people who do not know how to laugh. Then you will find people who are so emotionally numb and unfeeling and insensitive, that they feel nothing. Then you will find people who do not feel any love, who do not feel

anything is funny, who do not feel the need to smile, or laugh, or show affection. Then you will find many people who are emotional illiterates, and emotionally numb, who feel nothing.. who do not know what they feel. Then you will find people so disconnected from themselves and other people that they do not know what they should feel, or when they should feel, or how they should feel.

Then you will find the sickest people of all… the ones who actually hate being loved. The ones who hate all love, all kinds of open showing of affection, all forms of kindness, all gentleness, all caring, all laughter, all fun, all joy. They are the haters. They do not know what love is. All they know emotionally is the feeling of hate. They are secret haters.

Only when all people are emotionally included in a group. Only when all of their emotions, and feelings are allowed to be expressed openly in public., can the sick poison of emotional secrecy be exposed. Only then can you begin to work to develop and create emotionally healthy communities, emotionally healthy people and emotionally healthy cultures.

Only then can emotional hypocrisy be publicly exposed.

Then you will finally see and witness the clear distinction between people who would rather live their lives full of secret hate, and secret grudges. Who love hoarding and accumulating all of their secret inner bitterness and hatred, and hugging it to themselves in secret. And people who are not interested in accumulating hate inside themselves. Who would much rather have fun, and laugh, and dance, and enjoy themselves and Life without any stupid hate. Then you can finally clearly choose which group of people you would rather be with. Then all of the haters can go off and spend their lives hating and being miserable. And all the lovers can go off and spend their lives loving and having fun. Then you will never again have the two cultures and beliefs mistakenly mixed up. Then all of the liars, and haters, and secret keepers, and deceivers can be winnowed out and banished from the communities that prefer honesty, openness, love, intimacy, fun and laughter.

Only when you create a culture of emotional honesty. Only when all people are emotionally honest with each other and with themselves… will you ever find out how truly miserable, and unhappy, and lonely, and sad, and lost people actually are.

Only then will you find out how much hate and fear and lies and self-deceptions, and self-delusions, and egoism, and envy and greed, and scorn, and arrogance, and smugness, and stupidity and corruption lies at the bottom of human hearts. Only then can you begin cleaning people's hearts of all the secret shit they have been amassing, hoarding and accumulating all of their lives.

As long as people are not emotionally honest. As long as they hide their true feelings. As long as manners and politeness are the norm and not Honesty and Courage. As long as hypocrisy and cowardice and dishonesty and fear and hate are the social norms of your society. As long as you have a hierarchy of privileged, exclusive love as a social norm. Then all of the poisonous emotional shit in every human soul will stay there, and continue to accumulate and rot, and fester… creating more epidemics of emotional sickness and emotional insanity as a continually worsening social norm of *overpopulation.*

A basic sickness of over-intensive tool-use. A basic sickness of all tool-societies: is the complete absence of emotion. Civilized humans are raised in a social norm of an emotional vacuum where nobody shows any human emotion. Feeling nothing Emotionally. Relating unemotionally to

everything from birth to death: using dead tools. There is a huge, hidden, silent taboo in all civilized societies against the showing of any human emotion.

'Don't get too excited. Take it easy. Listen to reason. Stop being irrational. Be quiet. Don't cause such a fuss. *Don't get too emotional.*' Don't cry, don't yell, don't laugh, don't run around, be quiet! Be a nice obedient little machine.

This is pounded into every child's heart and mind by example, and by punishing every child for having feelings in a very simple way. What happens when a weeping wailing child is heartbroken over something? The adult acts as if the child's feelings do not exist. Their feelings are completely ignored. Beginning from an early age they are brainwashed that that their human feelings are not important. They see people all around them ignoring human feelings. They are taught from an early age that their feelings do not exist. They are taught from an early age to have no feelings, no emotions. They are born into a world of adults who show no emotion. They see humans all around them having no feelings. They see all feelings and emotions being ignored, punished, laughed-at, jeered-at, scorned, attacked.

In order to even begin sensitizing people to their own human feelings would require a complete reversal of civilized values. You would need to create a culture where humans are more important that machines. You would need to create a social norm where living things are more important than dead things. You would have to create a culture where the ownership of dead property is not more sacred than human life. You would have to throw out the idea of owning dead things altogether. You would have to throw out the idea of owning living things also. You would have to throw out the idea of using anything as a tool for your own selfish advantage. You would have to throw out the idea of slavery, the idea of enslavement, the idea of power, the idea of wealth, the idea of greed, the idea of accumulation. You would have to stop sanctifying dead objects. You would have to stop putting most of your time, your life and your energy into the accumulation, preservation and perpetuation of dead things.

Once there are no dead sanctified possessions and objects for people to care about, and waste their lives on: then they can spend their time as they were designed to: with their children. Then a child cannot do anything that is wrong, or bad because there will be no dead objects that have to be maintained, preserved, polished, kept safe, cherished, owned, bought, etc. Then no parent, no adult will ever have to tell a child: no. Then children will not have to be raised negatively by being told: No a million times… and almost never: yes. Then a child will never have to be told:

'Don't touch that. Don't do that. Don't go near that. No, you can't go outside and play.'

The modern industrialized concept of love began to evolve into a more exclusive kind of love back in the middle ages in Europe when the concept of medieval romance was invented to keep the professional killers living inside castles occupied and distracted because there was less continual fighting and killing going on. Instead; there began to develop huge picked battles. With huge picked armies that mutually agreed to let the outcome of a certain huge battle between two huge armies decide who won the war.

Fighting and killing became a more exclusive, selective pastime… but it also became less steady, less frequent for the elite killers and fighters. So the idea of a more exclusive form of male-female courting was developed as a hopeless futile pastime. By putting the two code-words of *kill*, and *night* together… a *knight;* signifying the black color of death, a professional killer was supposed to fall hopelessly in love with a noble, pure; lady who was hopelessly out of reach, because she was already married to his

liege, his master, whom he had sworn an life-long allegiance-to… promising to fight only for him. The idea of also falling hopelessly in love with his master's, his lord's wife, was one more cultural way of cementing his enslavement to a certain warlord, and making sure he did not switch allegiances to another warlord.

The entire idea of medieval romantic faithfulness… was invented to ensure that a warlord's killers remained faithful to him, even while they were not fighting for years, and were forced to survive upon lowly stipends that beggared them and kept them almost as poor as the peasants working in the fields. Then came the revolutionary idea of not falling hopelessly in love with the warlord's wife… but with one of the ladies of the castle, or the 'keep' instead; was broken by the idea of the killer knight flaunting all conventional traditions and customs and running away with the lady they were supposedly in love with.

The word keep is a code-word for greed: keeping all wealth and power concentrated inside a small, cold, drafty, ugly stone monstrosity of a building only built for war and defense. Built out of fear that a marauding band of killers might have greater numbers and massacre the killers in that area, and take over all of the peasant-wealth of tilled land.

This flaunting of the customs of romance created a huge public approval by the lower class that finally could vicariously triumph over their hated rulers. Only when the majority of the lower classes approved of this kind of tale did the Romantic Myth spread into all the levels of society of that time. Becoming so popular that books were actually printed, and bought and sold: just for a chance to read about flouting the hated laws and conventions of these killers… As reading these romantic tales: the lower classes vicariously had a chance to spit in the eyes of their oppressors by rooting for two elite rebels who defied the entire sacredness of the customs of the day.

The myth of the perfect knight was invented to hide the actual truth of where knights came from and what they actually were. Instead of a dirty skulking killer hiding under the cover of night to do their killing, hiding under the cover of steel armor to do their killing, hiding under anonymous metal masks called helmets to do their killing. They were portrayed as being more good, more gentle, and more loving, and more noble than ordinary commoners. The motto of knighthood became idealized into the famous French phrase that signified the perfect knight. 'Sans peur, et sans raproche'… Meaning that the perfect knight should be without fear and without reproach. He had to live a perfect life. He could not be reproached for anything because he had lived a perfect knightly life. He had harmed no one during his entire life. He could not be accused of any evil whatsoever, because he was the perfect knight, and supposedly lived all of his life by a higher standard of perfection that ordinary lower class people could not hope to reach or live by.

Of course this fairy-tale Myth was a complete obscene lie. But it was useful in covering up the true nature of knights, and protected them from accusation and guilt and recrimination. It was the perfect smoke screen of falsity used to brainwash and hoodwink millions of peasants and serfs for hundreds of years. But it was also a powerful myth. Some people actually came to believe in it. Some people actually tried to live by this standard and example. People actually tried to set living examples of this kind of knightly perfection. Their lives were mythified into other myths. Like the life of Roland, and the life of King Arthur, and his knights. Like the life of Lancelot of the Lake. And Queen Guinevere. These myths and fables were so powerful during the Dark Ages of Europe, during a time when more murder, mayhem ,and human abominations were committed in secret *and* openly… by *all* the knights

and Barons and Kings of Europe: that the peasants of that Age blanked out all of the human misery and horror they had suffered, and only kept the fairytale Romances and Epics alive in their cultural memories. They rejected the horrible truth and only accepted the whitewashed lies. Because the actual truth of Medieval Europe was so filthy and horrible: no human could ever believe what these human monsters called Knights and Barons and Kings had actually done.

This began the entire process of the whitewashing of European History. All the actual atrocities that happened during the Dark Ages were wiped out of all historical accounts. Actual history replaced by the escapist fairytales of these Myths. This is where all our fictionalized media and fiction culture comes from. Preferring to read fiction instead of the truth. Fictional Knights and fictional Kings replaced actual folklore and actual events. Europeans came to be raised on a diet of escapist literature, cultural myths and lies and distortions so obscenely false; the chasm between their Legends and Myths and the actual history of the European Dark Ages was so huge, that all true accounts of that Age disappeared and were quashed and pooh-poohed as being untrue. Rather than just the tip of the iceberg of human insanity and filth that poisoned that continent for hundreds of years under the cultural Aegis of Knighthood, Baronetcy, and Kingship.

You can see the modern equivalent of exclusive love in Harlequin Romance novels. Where the heroine falls in love only with the most handsome, the most wealthy, and the most powerful man available. Who is hidden as a rebel, or a black sheep in disguise. While the actually most powerful-wealthiest-handsomest man is the evil manipulator who tries to win her by using only his power, wealth, and status… without any Romantic Love. But regardless of which elite male she ends up with… Romantic Love is reserved exclusively only for the elite. It is not for anyone who is not powerful, who is not wealthy, and does not have huge upper class status.

Do you ever see any heroines in these novels falling in Romantic Affairs with a male who is not perfect, who is not an abstract ideal? Who is poor? Who is of a lowly status? Who has no power?
Never in your life. Humans are only allowed to fall in love with those of their own class.
Falling in love with a lower class person is not considered Romantic Love. That is considered to be Ugly, Low-class, despicable, Unromantic Love. Do you ever read of these Harlequin heroines loving poor, starving children in third world countries?

Never in your life.

Do you ever read of them loving poor starving families; who need help, and who need to be taught how to love themselves? No. Never. Poverty, starvation, and the miseries of the lower classes simply do not exist in these books. These romance novels are pure selective adult fairy tales: whose format, plot and content; have not changed for hundreds of years.

This is one example of how modern consumer culture is corrupted and poisoned the Historical *idea* of Romantic Love. It has brainwashed all of the oppressed lower masses to search for, and pine for… Romantic Love: no other kind of love. It has brainwashed them into worshipping others above them: rather than loving themselves. Someone who is not a winner, not an elite-rich-powerful person: is not romantic. Basically: losing is unromantic. By poisoning the idea of love with the elite pyramidal concept of romance: people are brainwashed into selectively rejecting all other forms and kinds of love that are not cast in the exact same mold.

Girls are taught from birth to let themselves fall in love: only with the handsomest, wealthiest, most powerful males.

In other words: 'To Hell with all lower-class males. Let them remain without girlfriends. I will hold out for my imaginary myth fairytale romance, my shining knight in white armor, my upper class Mr. Perfect.'

Unfortunately there are only a few eligible millionaire bachelors in the world. There are only a few elite, exclusively rich families who would even consider allowing a poor person to marry into their family. So millions of lower class snob-girls trying to marry above their station. Above their class, um, well, darn… only a few of them ever do it. As for the rest of the millions of lower class snob-girls? Fuck'em. Once a girl marries above her class: she disdains all of her former equals. What a nice way to create hate, envy, snobbery, cliques, alienation, fear, etc in millions of humans. Just by giving millions of wanna-be upwardly mobile people false hopes.

How many lower class males feel shame because their own social females are such hypocritical social climbers: that they are snubbed and scorned and ignored? Until this cultural poison has spread into a blind public snobbery of all girls towards all males. Which has spread the hate and rage of males for females so deep into Western Culture: that they can only express their power by raping girls. This is not the only reason for rape in human society. Human love, and human sex has been so poisoned and misused and manipulated for so many thousands of years that it would take a thousand books to even begin to detail what is wrong with how we love and how we have sex. How females selectively define their own love in terms of selective power is just one of these factors.

Do these female social climbers give a damn about anyone who is poor? No. The supposedly noble concept of romantic love… the cultural obscenity of exclusive love is so deeply imprinted into all consumer societies, that the lower classes of affluent Nations do not give a shit about all of the lower classes around the world…. They are only obsessed with worshipping and revering, and envying their own elite cadre of handsome-wealthy-powerful-famous icons. This is one example of how love has been poisoned in Western Culture.

The entire evolution of Love: from the ethic of Jesus preached… to the ethic of Romantic Love… to the modern Western Ethic of Love is a progression of increasingly civilized humanity *dehumanizing* love. The Western evolution of Love for two thousand years has been a *regression* of dehumanization; not a progression.

The entire concept of love that the Christian church preached for hundreds of years was a love that was *inclusive* and included all of its members. Not exclusive. The poor brainwashed masses were supposed to love everybody *regardless if the other person was good or evil.* They were supposed to be humble and meek, and non-violent, and gentle. They were supposed to love each other blindly. Christian Love was actually a Religious Law invented to keep the serfs from rising up and slaughtering their masters. Any who were not humble, meek, gentle… were seen as a danger to the church and to the entire system of feudal servitude. Christian churches preached and espoused the love of martyrdom. They preached the ethic of the victim. They glorified helplessness. They glorified gentle loving people being tortured to death while loving their torturers and forgiving them for the sins and crimes as they were being burned to death.

The masses were taught to love everyone in their community and their society. Without exception. This kept them completely ignorant. It also kept them easily brainwashed, easily manipulated and easily governed. Only the elite rulers were allowed to love exclusively. Only the elite of the church had the exclusive privilege of loving God more directly. It was only when European village communities became so dysfunctional; that the European masses began aping the exclusive 'love' of the rich and powerful knights. Only when levels of greed, selfishness, affluence, power, status and knowledge rose among the masses… destroying the integrity of their communal villages: that exclusive love began to be practiced by the masses as the elite practiced it. As a corrupt, hypocritical sneaky way of only worshipping power, wealth, status, and knowledge exclusively. And to hell with actual human beings or babies or parents or poor people. They do not exist in romantic myths.

Now the ethic and ideal of Western Love has become so corrupted by the ethic of exclusivity: that most people can only love themselves. Now the ethic of selfishness and instant self-gratification has poisoned Western civilization that people grow from babies to adulthood and die: without every being loved or knowing what love actually is.

The idea of a community of selfish modern consumers loving each other: without exclusion, without exclusively walling off other people in their own society as being unlovable… is a joke. It is an impossibility. You cannot have, you cannot practice inclusive love in a consumer society. Inclusive love cannot exist inside modern civilization. It has never existed inside civilization.

It was only a token idea… an ideal that existed. And it existed only because the elite rich and powerful could use this token lie, this token myth, this token fallacy: to manipulate and control their peasant slaves, their vassals, their subjects. Now; even *a token of the idea* of inclusive love; does not exist anymore in Western civilization. This is how far Western society has regressed and corrupted and dehumanized the idea of Love. Just as it has corrupted and poisoned the idea of Beauty. What do humans consider beautiful? What is full of beauty? Nature. It is so full of beauty that it is a glutted with it. There is so much beauty in Nature… in one Nature-Scene… that artists spend hours, days, weeks: just trying to capture a tiny abstract pale representation of one tiny bit of it. What else is considered beautiful? The human body. Artists spend hours trying to capture the beauty of a face or body in a pale, abstract dead sculpted stone representation of a living body that changes its aspects and shape every second.

Most art, most civilized beauty has become abstract, dead, unchanging. Now machines are considered more beautiful than Nature. Now machine-like movements of the human body are found to be more beautiful than living natural movements. Its called dance. Machine-songs of hate and filth are taking over the souls of the younger generation: it's called: rap. When did humans begin to dance in repetitive, ugly, boring rituals? When we strutted around: mimicking the repetitive movements of our tools. When we crept around the fire: mimicking the ritual of the hunt, and the death-agony of the killed animals.

Now we see the Earth as being dirty. And the human body as being beautiful. How can we find the Earth that created us to be ugly, and what it creates is somehow separately beautiful from the Earth? How can Nature be ugly and loathsome, and dangerous, when a flower is considered to be separately beautiful from the Earth it grows from? That is the insanity of all selective focus in humans. We only consider some things to be beautiful selectively.

People love pea soup. They love all kinds of soups and stews. People love all kinds of mushy things.

Love is called: 'mushy'… because it mixes everything up. People and children love turning things into a mushy mixture where you cannot separate anything from anything else. But soil. Earth. Is the source of all this mushiness. It is the primordial mush that all living things need and grow-in and grow-from. One handful of earth is full of beauty. Compare the beauty in one handful of earth to a handful of human skin and muscle. Which is more diversely beautiful? Which has more different things in it? Each tiny bit in that Earth is beautiful in-and-of-itself! The entire Universe is full of beauty. The stars are beautiful. The galaxies are beautiful. The Earth is beautiful. Our planet is beautiful.

If you look around you with a Sense of Pure Wonder… then everything in the Universe is beautiful… Except civilization. Except filthy slums and industrial plants. Except boring stale, dead, suburbs. Except ugly apartment buildings. Except ugly, boring dead concrete sidewalks and highways. Except machines.
If you have a sense of beauty that is Universal… then you will be able to become aware of many different kinds and levels of beauty. And become aware of what is actually ugly. Not selectively admiring the curve of a glass vase… whose curve is dead, and antiseptic, and unchanging… compared to the constantly changing curves of a living girl or a living tree with thousands of leaves and branches soughing gently in the wind… constantly changing their curves… constantly changing their beauty.

What artist can successfully capture the pure beauty of a tree with a breeze blowing through it? What music can capture the beautiful sounds of its faint, subtle rustling? Or capture its heavenly clean smell of pure freshness? Or capture the feel of that heavenly breeze on your cheek? But what do humans do? We try to capture a painted abstract dead rendition of something that Actual exists, and regard this derived symbolic representation as not only being beautiful, but more beautiful that the actual living creatures and plants they are derived from. We try to create music using huge expensive symphonies to imitate the sounds of Nature. We try to capture the beauty of a tree in the breeze on film… without being able to smell the breeze, or feel it, or feel the tree, or look at it from different angles. We try to distill plant-essences that capture the smell of certain selected plants… and use them as perfume to adorn ourselves with to cover up our own natural smell because we have poisoned out bodies with toxic substances that are unhealthy for us. Has anyone ever successfully replicated the smell of a tree-breeze as it passes your nose? Or the smell of fresh hay, or grass? No. That beauty is by far too subtle to replicate. All art is merely a pale, two-dimensional reflection of the actual beauty of Nature and the Universe. That is all Art is. Just a reflective, dead abstraction… and a poor one at that. How in hell can you expect to capture all the three-dimensional beauty of a living tree on a two-dimensional canvas? You can't do it. But these idiots called artists never stop trying to do it. And waste their entire lives trying to do it, and failing miserably in the process with their crude dead flat canvases filled with dead oils.

That is what pyramidal focus, or selective focus does to human awareness. It blinds all of us… and blinkers us into not being aware of the actual beauty of everything around us. It makes us think that civilized dead, abstractions and representations are supposed to be more beautiful than the actual article. So we unthinkingly destroy the Natural wildlife and Natural ecosystems around us… while flocking into stuffy opera houses and museums to stare at something culturally beautiful. Why? Because a human created it. Not Nature. What kind of idiotic double standard is that? But that is the reflective blindness of humans. Unless you become aware of your own blind spot: you will never know you are blind in that area. We are blind in the area of natural beauty.

'Oh… that's just an, ordinary flower. That's just a bunch of trees… that's just a bird singing… That's

not Art. That's not real beauty. Abstract beauty is created by humans. We are the most creative beings in the Universe. Nothing in the Universe is as creative as us humans. Nature is ugly. The Universe is boring. Show me a painting by Matisse. Let me hear a symphony by Beethoven. Forget Nature.'
Why? Because we train ourselves to be only sensitive to certain kinds of abstract beauty and ignore all actual beauty of Nature. We selectively-reflectively train our ears to appreciate only certain kinds of music.

Oops. You mean Beethoven's most loved, and most popular 6th Symphony was trying to capture the sounds and beauty of the countryside? I.e. Nature… not the houses, or people in the country. You mean Matisse was trying to capture the beauty of those flowers in that vase?… And they all failed to capture that beauty completely? Even though they spent all of their lives trying? Oops. What a blow to the egos of all the great 'genius artists' we worship so ardently.

But if we should not worship the beauty of abstract art… then what should kind of beauty should we worship? The fact is that we should not worship anything to begin with. But weak humans have an instinctive need to worship things. Small children who have been brutalized and taught how to be afraid have a need to look up to something bigger than they are. Small children who are denied love; crave it from something bigger than they are. Weak apes look up to the trees they yearn to climb but are too weak and afraid to climb. Worship is complex a form of weakness and fear, blind unmet yearnings, cravings, needs, and instincts translated into civilized abstractions. Artists love and worship Nature reflectively and endlessly try to translate a tiny bit of its actual beauty into abstract beauty. The results are pathetic. We love artists for their attempt to abstract things. We worship humans who try to capture and preserve beauty into abstract art forms unsuccessfully. We think it is the artist who is creative. Not the beauty that was created that they are trying to unsuccessfully capture.

Oh. You mean no human can create a flower? We can only gaze at its natural beauty in awe? Who created that flower? Who created beauty? If the entire Universe is beautiful except human civilization, then it sure as hell wasn't created by us. We did not exist 14 billion years ago when our Universe was created. So why do we worship civilized things more than the beauty of Nature and the Universe? Why do we love abstract beauty more than actual beauty? Why do we love civilization more than Nature?

The fact is; everything in the Universe is infinitely beautiful *except* human civilization. That is the trouble. There is so much beauty all around us that we have to block out all that beauty. Otherwise, we would just stand and stare at one tree for Hours, Days… Weeks…. Months. And never be able to completely drink in all of its beauty that is constantly changing every second.

So we selectively chose not to look at the tree, or at the grass. We selectively chose to focus on our tools instead and what we can make with our tools. We ignore everything else except the things tools can offer us. We value things tools can give us.

How aware are other animals to the beauty of Nature around them? The eyes of chipmunks sparkle. They are bright with curiosity. They dart around everywhere. Are they aware of beauty?

Look at the eyes of domesticated cows. They are dull. Opaque. Ignoring everything around them except the grass they are eating. What kind of eyes do you want to have? Sparkling eyes? Or dull eyes? The eyes of a domesticated animal that has no interest in the beauty around it? What is more beautiful? The sound of a bird singing, or a duck quacking? Wild birdcalls are beautiful. The sounds of

a domesticated duck are gratingly loud and ugly and coarse. Is the sound of a cow mooing beautiful? It is a boring, low disgusting sound of stupidity

The visible difference between the beauty of Nature, and the ugliness which civilization creates is obvious. Civilized humans are in love with separating things. They are in love with cutting down a flower, killing it, taking it inside a house…and admiring it as it dies a quick wilting death…. We are in love with all kinds of dead beauty. We are obsessed by dead things, killing living things, and death. Humans are not interested in preserving living beauty. Humans destroy living beauty.

Only after we cut down a tree and kill it, and carve a dead unchanging abstraction into it, and throw most of that dead tree away… does the carved object suddenly become an artistically beautiful object. Or an object d'art. We love objectifying everything. We love turning everything into a dead object. So we can stare at it. So it does not change as we stare at it. This way we think we can absorb more of its dead unchanging beauty by obsessively string at it.
But if you have a sense of Pure Wonder then the idea of killing anything just to stare at it: becomes so crazy… it becomes absurd… so meaningless. It becomes a travesty of actual living beauty. What would you rather do; look at a living beautiful girl? Or kill her, and look at her beautiful corpse? Look at her changing beauty as she smiles and flirts with you? Or stare at a dead unchanging photo that only catches a tiny glimpse of her beautiful personality, and her moods, and her expressions?

What is Love, anyways? If you want to understand it scientifically. Just watch what happens when two microscopically small cells meet under the magnification of a Microscope: in a science film:. You will see the two cells nestle together. Then you will see a very strange, thing happen. All of the DNA strands inside the two cells will line up in parallel rows inside each other. So they are not only parallel to each other inside each cell, but also parallel to in relation to each other's lined-up DNA. Then slowly: the DNA material from each cell kind of migrates across the barrier of the two touching cell walls, and ends up inside the other cell. As this happens: the parallel lines of DNA pass between each other effortlessly. Like trains on parallel tracks going in the opposite direction from one terminal to the other. So most of the DNA trains from one cell end up inside the other cell. And most of the DNA trains end up inside the other cell ends up inside the first cell.

That is spiritual love demonstrated physically on an organic level. Each cell finds a compatible mate. And goes:

'Here. Here is everything I am. I give you all of my essence. I give you everything that is inside me. Please take this. I give myself to you. I live inside you. I disappear inside you. I am nothing. I empty all of myself into you. I lose all of myself into you'.

The only difference between the love that these two tiny cells have for each other, and the love two humans have for each other is a slight change in the wording. When two humans fall in love they say in essence:

'Here. Here is everything I am. I want to give you all of my essence. I want to give you everything that is inside me. Please take my love. I want to give myself to you. I want to live inside you. I want to disappear inside you. I want nothing for myself. I want to empty all of myself into you. I want to lose all of myself in you.'

Whether two humans have ever actually done this as well, or as easily, or as completely as two tiny, simple cells is very doubtful.

But the wondrous magic is that when you try to do that. And when your mate also wants to try to do it too. When both of you actually try to love each other spiritually and completely, then you find that she has given you all of herself also. You find that her soul resides inside you also. And your soul resides inside hers. You find that you are incapable of doing anything she does not want to do. You find you are incapable of disobeying her or doing anything she does not want you doing. And she finds the same thing is true for her also and the both of you are in perfect accord, perfect harmony without any conflict, without any unhappiness because you love each other so much, you are sensitive to the slightest unhappiness of thee one you love. You find yourself only living for her. You find yourself in a state of bliss. You find yourself open, vulnerable, and loving it. You find yourself incredibly responsive to her. You find yourself incredibly sensitized to her slightest mood, or wish, or whim.

And if she loves you equally: she will have the same thing happen to her. Both of you become genetically unable to hurt each other. Both of you now exist as a shared, bonded, spirited, sprightly, lively, spiritual union with more energy, and happiness, and bliss, and love that you ever imagined you could feel. Both of you become happy and energized. Cozily nestling against each other. Constantly sharing and exchanging your deepest secrets and feelings. Building the shared spiritual bond and strengthening it through a lifetime of living closely together. Exactly like these two simple, tiny cells. But simple cells only do this for a short while in their lives: and then they go on to do this with other cells. They do not mate for life. They mate with any cell that will exchange DNA with them.

Is this a fairly close analogy of how two humans love each other? Is this an accurate genetic description of the deepest most spiritual human love? Why have Scientist never noticed this? Because scientists have never experienced what true spiritual love actually is. That is the reason they are scientists in the first place. Science is spiritually blind. But so are all organized religions. So are all civilized humans.

Science is merely a sick kind of *detached* curiosity that has no love in it, and no human emotion. Would any sane person who is in love; trade their life, for the life of a scientist who feels nothing at all? Scientists should be pitied for their emotional blindness. They should be despised for portraying all life and all living things unlovingly and unemotionally. Rather than try to coldly examine the sex-life of two organic cells: they should try to coldly film and photograph their own sick, loveless, lives and sex lives: and try to figure out why two simple cells can love each other more deeply and more simply than they can their own wives and girlfriends. That is; if they have anyone they love at all of the opposite sex in the first place.

Modern scientific people, who do not know what true love is, and have never known true love call the: fantasy, and unreality of love-at-first-sight: Limerence. They insist that it is only a temporary delusion. What these blind scientific idiots do not realize is that they are witnessing this delusional, temporary love in every cell under their microscopes that shares or trades its own living DNA with another cell. They think this kind of love is only experienced by elite, exclusive, lucky, humans: not by all the living things on this planet on a cellular level. If scientists are that blind to the most obvious facts of DNA transferrable… how blind are they to all of the other wonders which they stare at objectively? How blind, and unaware is Science? How unloving is it?

What is love anyways? When do people feel 'loved'? when do people *not* feel loved? What is the

difference of being loved and not being loved anyways? What is the difference between loving and not loving anyways? The difference is very simple and very obvious. The answer is simple and obvious. What we humans call being loved and not loved, what we call the difference between love, and no love… is simply the difference between inclusion and exclusion. Period. Nothing else. That is what human love is. That is also what not loving is.

Why do the rich and wealthy feel more loved? Why do their fans and the masses and the public not have as high a self-esteem as these privileged rich people? Because the rich can *exclude* the masses from being loved. They can *exclude* them from their wealthy, exclusive clubs and restaurants, and mansions. This makes the elite feel more loved…. *by exclusion*. The definition of elite love is not who you *include* into your circle of exclusive friends; but who you can *exclude* from it. That kind of love is evil shit poison.

It is the love of exclusion. It is the love of exclusiveness. It is the love of ego. It is the love of feeling special. It is the love of feeling you are better than others. It is the love of proving you are better than others. It is the love of flaunting your exclusiveness, your specialness, and your exclusiveness in front of others. It is the love of adulation. It is the love of attention. It is never getting enough attention. It is the addiction to getting more and attention. It is the feeding of the ego. It is pure egoism. It is pure self-indulgence. It is pure spiritual corruption.

Why are the Christmas holidays felt to be so loving? Because for one evening… we can *exclude* the rest of the world and shut our doors and have our own special *exclusive* Christmas. Because the beginning of winter is when the weather turns cold. People can come in from the cold and find a nice warm blazing Yule log burning in the fireplace and exclude the cold world outside from the warmth they enjoy. They come in from the cold outdoors when Nature turns cold, and meet the artificial warmth of their superficial friends, and the artificial warmth of a burning fire.

Love became physical warmth only after we humans lost our warm fur. When we were forced to press ourselves closely together each night so we would not freeze to death every night when it became very cold. The history of exclusion is not one hundred thousand year old. It is not one million years old. It is four billions years old. Our brand of Human exclusion began six million years ago.

That six million-year-old legacy of us losing our warm fur coats forced us to define love by closeness to each other. Other animals, who are perfectly warm inside their own fur coats no matter how cold the weather gets, do not have this definition of love, or of closeness. Animals, who do not live in cold climates, have different definitions of love. That is why we see and feel, and think that Nature and our World, and the Universe is cold and unloving.

Feeling warm and included: wrapped up inside someone else's loving arms: is a sensation of inclusion. Feeling protected. Safe. Insulated from all unloving, cold things that do not include you, but exclude you. That is what expensive restaurants sell very easily. The feeling of exclusive privacy, secrecy, intimacy, closeness, exclusivity. By excluding every other human from their rooms and services except your special included party of exclusive friends.

This is why we wrap ourselves, and insulate ourselves, and wall ourselves off from each other. So we can feel loved *exclusively*… not inclusively. Our modern *unspoken* assumption of the idea of inclusion is so small, so unaware, so insulated, so selectively hypocritical: it is merely the Stone Age ethic

tribalism re-enacted, played out, repeated ad-nauseum for 65, 0000 years and still going strong. That is not progress. That is the ignorance of tribal exclusivity hiding behind hypocritical lies and bullshit.

This is why each family closes its doors to all strangers during the winter holidays; and huddles together to celebrate their own closeness by shutting out the cold weather, and having a warm fire, food, drink, and supposedly good times, and feel good doing this. They are still acting like naked savages with only a burning fire to keep them warm. Not love. Just fire, and food. Artificial warmth: not love.

However… the trouble is; if you have no family, if you are not included into a special clique or family. If you are homeless. If you are alone in the world. Then as far as you are concerned: all these supposedly loving, happy people locked inside their homes huddling close to the artificial warmth of a fireplace, or food, or drink, and gratifying themselves… are actually the coldest, most uncaring, selfish bastards alive. Then you look at all these people as cold, uncaring, horrible inhumane people: who do not give a shit about whether you starve to death, or freeze to death outside their warm, insulated, exclusive homes.

The ritual of Christmas clarifies the concept of what we humans call love. It also clarifies our inhumanity. It shows how much each clique and group huddles together… and also how much they intermingle with each other. And who the exclude from their circles. It clarifies which people are social enough to have such groups to huddle into, and which people do not. But of course. Huddled all together inside your own family or group on Christmas Eve or Christmas morning… That by definition prevents you from ever knowing the loneliness and sadness and bitterness of those people who are not so lucky. And you will never know how much these lonely people hate all the people who have locked them out, and excluded them.

By definition: the practice of inclusion is the most practical way of never having to know exactly whom you have excluded… except by this one custom like Christmas, you have effectively excluded the rest of the entire human race from your love and warmth and inclusion. So to ease the consciences of the affluent: there are charities, and shelters and churches that supply free Xmas dinners to the homeless on Christmas. Just so the poor will have a sense of inclusion during a meal. But only once a year… as a hypocritical token. This token charity is supposed to be the same as your feelings of special inclusion inside a special house, with a special tree decorated by you and your special family… passing special presents between special people. Ritually strengthening token family bonds… that are ignored the rest of the year.

So by gathering a bunch of homeless people who are strangers to each other for one free meal: you are supposed to be practicing the principle of Christian charity and love… and not have a guilty conscience about it when you leave the homeless shelter or church… to huddle into your own exclusive family unit. A family unit these homeless people do not have at all. A house these homeless people do not have. With expensive gifts these people do not have. With long-term relationships these homeless people do not have. And all the other advantages and insulations like warm expensive cars and clothes and warm heated exclusive offices to work inside, and companies to belong to, etc, etc…

This is the weak definition of exclusive love defined by weak, cold, humans; who cannot even warm their own bodies… never mind warming their own hearts or minds. Never mind radiating that warmth out, to include other people around them. That is the weakest *token* form of inclusive love. Each family and group shrinking down to only people who they supposedly are actually be close-to.

But what if you increase the strength of this love? Even though the definition itself is six millions years out of date. What if you try to include as many people as possible into your Xmas celebrations instead of as few as possible?

Then these tiny cliques begin to overlap each other. Then one party, one Xmas dinner spills over into another. Then people travel from house to house where everybody is welcomed warmly, and nobody is excluded at all? Then if any Christian person sees a person who is alone or poor, or sad, or alone, or in need of cheering up on Xmas, they might invite them to their party or dinner. And if all the people at all the parties are not exclusive snobs busy snubbing and ignoring others at the party to feel exclusively included by only talking to only their most closest friends… then anyone walking into the door might be welcomed, given food and drink, and good cheer… and then all the lonely, homeless, poor people would be dragged protesting… and laughing, as the rich affluent givers insist they come to their party instead of the other rich person's party. Because then the more poor people, the more lonely people you invite to your exclusive party and dinner… and the more gifts you give them… and the more welcome you make them feel, and the more you talk to them and get to know them personally… the better you will feel about even having such an exclusive party and celebration only once a year. And the more you will enjoy yourself, and the people around you. The more people you will meet, and the more friends you will make. And the better chance there is of these poor and lonely people finding someone of their own to love and be close to. The better chance of them finding a job. A place to stay. The less homeless people there will be. Until there are no homeless, lonely, sad, poor people at all….
Now we can't have *that* now, can we? … *Why not?*

If there were no poor people, no lonely people, no excluded people… then how can we feel warmly included inside a small-insulated house, with our small circle of exclusive superficial friends? Then it would not matter which house or home you walked into. It would not matter which dinner or party you went to. You would be warmly welcomed and made to feel at home. And the filthy practice of weak, exclusive, inclusivity would disappear from the ritual of Christmas, and from society as a whole. Horrors. What a thought. Change rituals? Change anything? Change Christmas?

The ritual of Christmas has been changing every year for thousands of years. It is being systematically corrupted worse and worse; every year. To bring any old-style traditions of Christmas back… even those as recent as twenty or thirty years back: you would have to uncorrupt all of human society from thirty years of the steady increasing commercialization of Christmas, and the steady increasing commercialization of human society in general as a whole.

And that is not easy. Unless you can educate people about what Christmas once was. And the 2,000 years of its history. And show how when humans became horrid: their Xmases became horrid affairs also. And when people became more generous and happy and good: their Xmases became more generous, and happy and good.

But that is only one day of showing love ritualistically… and only in a narrow, exclusive, superficial, social way. If you want to define all love more strongly: then you will have to radiate your love out to all people every day of your life. You will have to include every person you see every day into your loving circle of included friends and loved-ones. Then you get something that the Hippies of the sixties tried to practice but failed miserably. The concept of 'free love' which was actually just free sex: not love at all. The concept of no hate. The concept that if you simply remove hate from your definition of

being human: all you have left is love.

But then love becomes worthless because it is no longer exclusive. It is no longer special. It cannot be bought or sold anymore. And that would destroy the commercialization of Christmas and the selling of expensive diamonds and gifts as a way of showing how much you 'love' someone by how much money you are willing to spend on them. Then the currency of money becomes worthless as a commodity that can gratify you. Then all you need is the love of all the people around you. And there goes capitalism down the drain. Oops. Let's keep our greed and scrap our love. Now we can't have that… can we? .

Why not?

We need poor people to feel special ourselves. We need special restaurants, and special gifts, and special homes, and special trees. Why? Pyramidal focus. Selective awareness. Focusing like a predator only upon one thing at a time. Not the wider, more inclusive awareness of prey animals. That is supposed to be a lower form of awareness. Because six million years ago: we decided that we should model our society after the predatory societies in the Serengeti plains that dominated and terrorized those plains by selective vision, selective focus, selective tactics, selective cunning… and tons of hate and violence and killing.

Not love.

Is that an intelligent way of modeling human society? Is that how we should define love? By how naked apes defined it six million years ago? Is the watered down practice of commercialized Christmas once a year the best way humans can show love to each other as a whole? Huh? Someone explain this to me.

When did people begin giving mechanical toys to children as Christmas gifts? *When people began treating children as mechanical slaves in coal mines; that's when.* Look at the entire spectrum of human society and put the symptoms into a proper perspective. The upper classes were so rich: The European elite were so rich and wealthy: that they no longer needed to use their own children as slaves, or as machines. They were so rich that they could actually afford to treat their own children a little bit better. So instead of loving them: they treated them as machines. Their children became meaningless toys to them. Their children were taught to act like toys. European aristocracy became a toy-society. Just as China created its own upper class toy-society and its toy-icon of an Emperor. Who merely existed as a symbol to be worshipped. Just as all corrupt rich societies turned their own elite into a bunch of useless, meaningless toys.

When did people first give children special food for Christmas? When they themselves were so glutted by an overabundance of food: that they gave their children a tiny token extra bit of it. In European towns that were so filthy rich, so glutted with wealth and food, and machines… that some of it was given in token of the baby-Jesus holiday; when people were supposed to worship the Christ-infant. Do you want to sanctify this rotten kind of spirituality? Or understand it?

When did people start loving toys? When they admired and envied the intricate, obscenely expensive, useless toy music boxes, and clocks, and jewelry boxes made out of gold, silver and platinum that rich people gave to each other. That the obscenely rich elite wasted fortunes upon to have made for them. Cheaper copies were made for the bourgeoisie, and the upper middleclass. Until the poor masses of the

industrialized West finally could afford cheaper mass-produced copies and ape the upper classes.

All because these useless things originally had been *exclusive* status symbols of the wealthy. Because they were the most useless things ever made. Because they symbolized a completely conspicuous waste of money, energy, time and meaning. Because the first toys were useless things made for a useless class of wealthy humans who loved beautiful dead objects, and did not give a shit about starving-dying poor humans. And the poor were stupid enough to copy the rich in everything they did. And waste their hard-earned money to buy useless trinkets and toys for themselves… and finally for children on Christmas…

And what do we have today? A useless, meaningless, toy-society… with its useless-meaningless toy-people buying useless-meaningless toys for its useless-meaningless toy-children. So their toy-children can throw away their useless toys when they get bored with them, or when they break them. So these toy-children grow up to become toy-adults. Throwing away marriages and relationships if they get bored with them, or if they break. Adults who have forgotten how to play, buying toys: computers, cars, planes… costing thousands and millions of dollars.

Do you want to get a truthful perspective on the sanctity of Christmas; or do you want to hug your beloved, precious customs; and preserve and perpetuate them? Do you want to understand the history of your own customs and culture or not? The evolution of machines turning humans into useless, meaningless toys is one effect of civilization upon humans. Christmas is just one example.
Where does the concept of destructive exclusive love come from? Where does the idea of Romance come from? It comes from Roman civilization. It is a Roman corruption of love: loving only certain people. It comes from their culture of owning slaves like property. It comes from their concept of the exclusive ownership of humans by other humans. It creates jealousy and envy. It creates hate. It creates inequality and inequity.

This was how the concept of the love that was created in the poor communities in the Roman Empire came to be corrupted. Roman citizens were more important. When the idea of love was invented: they became the heads of their respective churches and communities. They *Romanized* that concept. They destroyed it.

Before the concept of Romanized love. The Greco-Roman concept of love was pure sex lust. It had nothing to do with marriage or children or kindness or emotional intimacy. It was the concept that regressed back to the first lizards. It was a re-creation of the pre-copulation rituals between two healthy lizards that were sexually attracted to each other.

The love between two people: the exclusive love of any couple living in a community of couples who are not also in love: dies. Period. It dies a slow death. It rots. It shrinks. It withers away. The only way any love between any people can become stronger and healthier: is for it to be shared equally by all. Period.

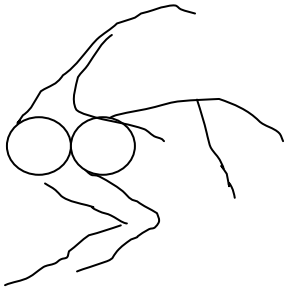
Myths do not lie. Fables do not lie. All legends and tales of Romance have tragic endings. All exclusive love is a tragedy. It is a dynamic of dying. It is a story of how love dies. It is a story of how the healthy energy of lovers is poisoned and corrupted by the unloving emotionally dead society and culture they live in. Children's fables try to cover this truth up. But not the main myths. The Arthurian Legend, the Legend of Roland, the Ring of the Nibelungen, the Green Sword, and on and on… all of

them paint in huge broad strokes the impossibility of exclusive love surviving inside human civilization. Civilization is based upon hate and fear and death: not on love.

Sexuality

The instant human ancestors began having more babies increasing their population to excessive numbers; sex became sinful. Sex is dirty and shameful simply because there are too many of us. There are too many of us because human apes are genetically imbalanced: we live too long: we have too many babies. If human life expectancy had been 12-18 years: humans could not have overpopulated he world.

Changing from a monkey to an ape that stood up: the straightening out of the curved spine and bent legs at the hips: changed its sexuality. What is safely hidden and protected by the position of 4-legged mammals between its 4 legs and the earth: unseen and inaccessible, and ignored: becomes exposed and vulnerable to attack, and visible. What happens when by this physical change in their stance, the male genital are flagrantly exposed out in front, and the female genitals become hidden between the upright legs? The male develops a bush to hide its sexual organs: the entire underbelly of the male and female becomes exposed to full view. Unable to attract the male by the exposure of its genitals which had been easily visible from the rear when it went was a monkey: its entire frontal area and its buttocks in the rear was used to attract the male to what was hidden between its upright legs. Changing the stance changed the positions of the genitals, and it changed the sexual positions also: Instead of facing the same way: They faced each other face-to-face, opposing each other … thus began the war of males and females fighting for dominance: the battle of the sexes was born. However…



The reversal of sexual positions and directions: opposing instead of facing the same way changed human sexuality in other ways. Sex became more personal: they could see each other's facial expressions when having sex. They could explore each other's bodies, they could hug each other, hold each other more closely, more personally. Even when they did not have sex they could hug and touch each other. They could sleep all night holding and hugging each other, they could be together all night holding onto each other. Their skin became more sensitized to being touched and touching. They lost their hairy bodies: their skin became bare, smooth, naked. They came to depend on each other's warmth during the night, they came to depend on each other in new ways…

The dynamic of using tools changed human sexuality. The dynamics of separation-segmentation-accumulation changed humans. Instead of piling up dead pieces of chipped stone: they began piling themselves up into concentrated areas of Overpopulation. Any human society that packs its members into too small a space that is genetically unnatural, must enforce artificial constraints on its members to suppress and repress sexuality. But in doing that, it destroys the balanced design of genetic dynamics of sexuality itself. Once sex becomes suppressed-repressed-forbidden, it becomes imbalanced. Sexuality was automatically distorted, and *intensified* by the accumulating population of civilization. But worst of all: it was kept secret. The entire history of human sexual practice is a secret. Children are curious. Whatever is forbidden for no reason, without giving a reason, they want to explore to find out just *why* it is forbidden. The story of eating the forbidden fruit of carnal knowledge has been repeated ever since Adam was tempted by Eve.

The invention of absolute privacy allowed this unhealthy situation to create the endless cycle of infant-

child abuse. The community lost all rights or oversight on this essential part of human existence. The conservative estimate today for the sexual abuse of children is one-fourth to one-third of the population. And that is only a civilized evaluation of what sexual abuse even is considered to be. Meaning it only indicates the pathologically detectable cases. Its prevalence is much higher than official records show.

One universal truth is; whatever you keep secret becomes corrupt. Whatever you keep secret: rots. Since sexuality is a part of the deepest level of human intimacy, because it involves our instinctive and subconscious, it reveals too much about each person: it is not talked about openly or honestly. Keeping all sexuality secret: by not integrating our sexuality into the rest of our psyche only creates more sexual distortions-inhibitions-phobias-fears-perversions.

How do you separate the level of touching-intimacy-trust-openness-sensuality-love-fun from sexuality when the only form of touching allowed is sex? You can't. The result is an imbalanced sense and awareness of touch that is pornographic; that is the basic reason the human species have been overpopulating themselves ever since they stood up. Only when touching is no longer forbidden. Only when the human species allows its babies and children to touch everything, only when the damning evil culture of 'look but don't touch' no longer exists. Only when humans touch living life: living grass, living trees, living leaves, living flowers, living insects, living mammals, and allow the grass and leaves and flowers and trees and bushes and insects and mammals to touch them… only when this naked ape allows the winds and air and rain and earth to touch its skin, and touches the air and rain and wind and earth with its skin, with a Sense of Pure Wonder: only when this naked ape grows up and stops touching dead things, and using dead tools and building dead civilizations: only then will the human species find its rightful place on the earth as a friend and healer and teacher and lover of all things that are alive and have no evil intentions towards any living thing.

Human sexuality is a reflected microcosm of the condition of a person's psyche, culture and upbringing. Just how integrated that person is, will show in how integrated their sexuality is: whether it includes love, fun, passion, kindness, or sensuality, etc. Or whether it has been cut-off into an unconnected aspect of their personality-psyche. It is also a perfect mirror of a person's trauma. It shows how people's lives have been affected and damaged by their past. They are all only indicators of the health of a person as a whole and the society it lives in. The level of any society's or person's honesty and openness is inseparably linked to their level of sexual honesty and openness. Unless a person's sexuality is an integrated part of their psyche, it is unhealthy. Only when people try to deal with their own lives honestly as an integrated whole can you have a chance of healing as a whole.

What is the point in having sex with someone you don't love? Sex, without love and intimacy, is just a form of lubricated friction. It is a meaningless release, a meaningless form of instinctive sex-self-gratification. Which is what all masturbation is. If you have unloving sex with someone else; you merely practicing mutual masturbation. You are only concerned with your own needs, as the other person is also. What is the point in having sex with someone you don't love*?* What is the point in lying to a girl and telling them you love them when you don't, just to get sex? Even if the girl does not become pregnant, you destroy the burgeoning relationship by being dishonest, selfish and unloving..

The point is: when both the boy *and* the girl are selfish and dishonest: when both are only interested in sex-gratification, when *both* are addicted to sex, then there is no humanity in the relationship. Then the sacred act of sex: meant only for reproduction; meant only for the best of each species to propagate and in doing so improve the health and strength of the species as a whole; which is supposed to happen only

at the pinnacle of virility and maturity by the *best* of the species, at the *best* time, for the *best* reasons… when this biological-genetic law is violated and dirtied: everything as far as gratification and intensity of experience is concerned: everything after the act of sex is down: is an anticlimax; is worse and less. Because after the act of sex:: instead of more sex: *maturity* is supposed to happen: a baby is supposed to be born and raised; and the couple that had sex 9 months ago is supposed to still be together because they are truly in love with each other, and they are supposed to truly love the baby which they created out of true love for each other.

This is why Beauty exists. The awareness of Beauty: Inner Beauty and Outer Beauty: the awareness of strength, confidence, happiness, positive emotions, happiness exists. This is why fun exists. All boys want to have fun with beautiful girls: not sex. All beautiful girls want to be touched. The sickness of only allowing girls to be touched by a look: by eyes: and nothing else: is genetically sick. Humans are not designed to be able to have unspiritual, unloving sex without hurting each other. The inevitable outcome of all immature, premature, sexual intimacy; is unavoidably harmful. It comes from people valuing self-gratification above all other moral and ethical truths. It comes from the human psyche splitting up into un-connected, un-integrated aspects. It comes from the countless ways humans devalue and dehumanize themselves and all other living things.

When the sex drive is disconnected from the rest of the human psyche: it becomes an uncontrolled, uncontrollable *instinctive* aspect of the whole It is not enough to excuse this by saying that since its root is instinctive: humans have no control over it. To separate ones instinct from ones conscious awareness, and have them in conflict with each other, is not a sane or healthy form of existence. A person whose sex-drive is integrated with the rest of their life and their psyche has no trouble in balancing and controlling their sex-drive. But because civilization has splintered and segmented the human psyche, and the human way of living: sex has also become split-off from the rest of life. Moreover: its expression has become abstracted and specialized into different niches of aberration which mirrors the split-off, aberrant development of the human psyche within a segmented social structure that has no balanced or universal code on how to raise its children.

It is interesting to notice that in the human version of creation… That is: a Triality emerging from a Duality, or the birth of a child emerging from the union of a man and a woman: the sexual act, or more accurately, the beginning of this process of emergence... This inner experience of orgasm... The white-hot inner explosion of the human Inner Universe exactly matches the white-hot explosion of the Outer Universe in its original emergence from Duality to Triality. Even the subsiding red-haze of the human sexual aftermath matches the cooling of the Outer Universe after its first explosive entry. Through sexual orgasm, our Inner Universe mirrors the penetration of a singularity into a virgin Universe and its subsequent explosion into Space. That is: if a person's Inner Universe is dynamically balanced and sensitized enough to accurately and faithfully mirror that intensity. Ancient Tantric practices have long taught that through the refinement and sensitization of sexual energy-flow, humans can experience the oneness of the Universe.

It is also interesting to note that a certain clairvoyant woke up in the middle of the night next to his wife, after making love to her, and claims to have visibly seen the actual spiritual creation of his own child at the instant of its conception: when his sperm traveled far enough up her uterine passage to penetrate her egg. He describes the event as the most beautiful, spectacular explosion of light that looked exactly like the visual depictions of the creation of the universe… right down to the egg-shaped result of pure white light. And that it communicated with him... Telling him in effect:

'Hi!'

This demonstrates that the microcosm of our Inner Universe mirrors the macrocosm of the outer Universe. What I call a Sense Of Pure Wonder or the expansion of our inner awareness-universe mirrors the expansion of the Outer Awareness-Universe: not only on the level of sexual awareness: but on all levels. That is why when you close your eyes at night: you see a milky glow. You are merely seeing your own inner universe. That hazy light matches the hazy light of the Outer Universe.

Sexuality and Touching

Human are a species of naked apes. The largest organ we have is our skin. We are designed to touch and be touched by all living creatures. We are designed to learn about the world we live in by touching everything with our skin. Our skin is the most sensitive organ we have; it is also the most human organ we have. Of all our senses: it is our sense of tactile touch, our skin which teaches us what is good and what is bad, what to do and what not to do. What civilization has done has been to insulate us from feeling the world we live in by covering our skin with layers of artificial insulation which we do not need. Civilization forbids touching. Civilization has a horror of nakedness. Civilization has destroyed the genetic human need to be touched in millions of ways. From birth: human babies are swaddled in layers of numbing layers of insulation. Never allowed to develop their sense of touch; never allowed to learn by touching living animals and living plants, and flowers and trees and leaves and grass, never allowed to go outside and let their skin be touched by the air, the sun, the rain, the wind, never allowed to be touched by Nature. Never allowed to develop their heat glands, never allowed to feel themselves *in* Nature, not apart from it, never allowed to become aware of the beauty of the world around them, and the beauty of Nature: kept in cages called cribs with bars keeping them imprisoned, never allowed to go out of their prisons and explore the world around them. The taboo of touching is *how* civilization destroys the humanity of civilized people. The taboo of feeling is *how* civilization makes civilized people inhuman. When you can't feel yourself, when you're not allowed to feel yourself, when you can't feel others, when you're not allowed to feel others, when you're not allowed to have any feelings, when you can't have any feelings because your sense of touch, your entire skin is numb, when you feel nothing… when you are emotionally dead… it is easy to kill other people and commit horrible atrocities. It is easy to rape and torture and inflict pain when you can't feel the pain you are inflicting upon others. People use tools to distance themselves from what they do. People use tools so they won't feel what they do to others. If there were no tools: there would be no murder, no rape, no torture, no killing, no unfeeling, numb, emotionally dead people who don't feel anything through their skin. There would be no fat people insulating themselves from the unfeeling inhumanity of civilization by developing layers of fat under their skin in order to numb themselves to the pain of not being allowed to grow up as Nature intended: naked; free; without fear, without being force-fed fattening food from the first day they are born. If there were no tools: there would be no unfeeling people. We Humans were designed to live naked: we were not designed to life clothed, covered up, insulated from the world and Nature, not feeling anything. We are designed to be feeling creatures, and the largest feeling organ we have is our skin. We are designed to be empathetic animals. We are designed to empathetically feel what it feels like to be another animal. We are genetically designed to empathetically understand all living creatures large and small by letting them touch our skin, and by touching them with our skin.

By forbidding all touch; by forbidding humans to touch each other, by not allowing babies and children to touch and be touched, by not allowing living things to touch our skin, by not allowing us to touch

living things with our skin: civilization has forced the genetic need and the genetic urge to touch and be touched down… down into our lowest, basest, most unhuman area of tactile stimulation: sex. Civilization can and has destroyed all of the most sensitive, the most advanced of our human capabilities and potentials… but it has not been able to completely destroy the sex urge yet. The only reason civilized humans have overpopulated the world is because they have been forbidden, they have not been allowed to touch anything with their skin… *except to have sex.*

If babies were allowed to live touching each other and sleeping together holding each other all night and play with each other all day, naked, without wearing any clothes. If babies were allowed to live outside, in Nature and were not kept indoors inside stifling boring dead rooms and houses, if human babies were allowed to explore the world they live in without parents and civilization keeping them imprisoned in cages; then they would grow up to become naked children whose skin would be their most intelligent organ; the root source of their intelligence. Then these children would abhor touching dead things, and spend their entire life only touching and playing with alive living animals that are interesting and interested in them, as they are with all living things, naturally. But civilized parent do not allow their babies to live naturally.

The point is: if you live naked. If you are born naked, and live naked: you will learn more through your skin than all your other sensory organs combined, you will learn more through your skin than through your eyes, or nose or ears or mouth. This includes your brains and hands. If you touch living people with your skin every day and every night; you will not have any pent-up unconscious need to be touched sexually when you lie down to sleep, you will not have any unnatural need or urge to have any sex at all. You will not suffer from tactile deprivation, you will not be starved for love, you will not be starved for affection, your sense of touch will not be focused down to the lowest most base, crudest animal instinct you have. It will be raised to such a high level of sensitivity and awareness, that you will not need words or language to communicate with other people. You will be able to understand and communicate with all living creatures large and small just by what you feel through your skin. Until humans live without having secrets, until we stop covering ourselves up with clothes and lies, until humans learn to live by the naked truth and live naked; human civilization will continue to be a massive evil that is destructive towards all Life on Earth.

This is not science fiction. What I say is not fantasy. It is not a wish, or a dream. This is what actually will happen if you raise your babies without civilization, and without trying to civilize them. The original sin of Adam and Eve was sex. Babies who are born naked and never wear clothes are not ashamed of their genitals. Children who live naked and never wear clothes do not develop an obsession to see what is hiding under those clothes. People who are born naked and live naked do not become sex addicts; they do not become obsessed with sex. People who are born naked and live naked do not have any shame and are not guilty of any original sin. The shame of civilized people comes from covering their skin. The sin of civilization comes from not living naked as we are designed to live. What happens if you kiss your baby with water instead of letting them suck on a nipple? Then they will go around kissing every living creature they find. All babies need is a little water; not milk. When mothers do not push their bay's mouths against their breast, when they kiss then instead with a little water in their mouths; then their babies will be happy and loved and will know that they are loved and will not feel empty inside and will not be bored because they will be allowed to do anything and everything they want.

The secret to raising your baby naturally is to never say no to it. The secret to raising your baby

naturally is to take all civilized things out of your living area. The secret to raising your baby naturally is to raise your baby outside of civilization. When people live naked: outside of civilization; then there will be no reason to say no anymore to anyone, not just your baby. When babies live naked and are loved and kissed: then they cannot do anything wrong *because you have not taught them anything that is wrong*… because you have not taught them by your example anything that is wrong.. Learning how to live naked; learning how to live without civilization; is what you must do if you want to be happy… if you want your baby to grow up healthier than you are in all ways, wiser than you are in all ways, better than you in all ways, stronger than you in all ways…

But, if you want your baby to grow up sicker than you in all ways… more unwise than you are in all way… weaker than you are in all way… if you want your baby to grow up to be worse than you are… then by all means raise them inside civilization and give them a civilized upbringing, and have them hate you, and envy you, and depend on you, so you will never be rid of their whining immaturity because they you never allowed them to grow up better than you were raised.

This is the crucial ethical decision of sex that every adult human who wants to have their own family must face and deal with. The idea of owning your children is not natural. You do not own anything. Rather, you owe it to the world to give back more than you were given. You owe it to your child to give them a better chance to grow up than you were given.

This is the crucial difference between a mature, responsible human being, and a civilized, covered-up ape obsessed with sex. No mature human adult ever has sex unless they feel they are ready to have a family and are able to look after their children and take care of them. The fact is if you live outside of civilization, you don't need to look after your baby. You don't need to look after your children. All civilized customs of raising babies and children are only ways of weakening them, by keeping them inside an artificial environment, by using artificial means of overprotection in order to brainwash them into being afraid of everything. Babies and children don't need civilization to grow up healthy and wise and strong. They need a complete lack of civilization in order to grow up healthy and intelligent and wise and strong. They need the absence of civilization in order to grow up healthy and intelligent and wise and strong. This is the myth, the lie, this is the artificial hoax, this is the false trap which civilization sets for all civilized adults who have never learned the true happiness and freedom and fun of living outside in Nature without any civilization at all. I am the luckiest person ever born. I was lucky enough to have a chance of living in the beauty of Nature without almost no civilization. Words cannot describe the beauty all around me that was the Nature of my childhood. I want that for every child born; I want to give every child ever born the same chance, the same luck, the same gift I was given. No civilized person can ever understand how truly ugly human civilization actually is, unless they live in the beauty of Nature and have a chance to compare the difference between Nature and human civilization...

Sex is not Love: Love is not Sex

Sex is the oldest genetic instinct there is. Overpopulation is the oldest genetic tactic to insure the survival of a species there is. The oldest bacteria-virus in the world: the oldest forms of life still use sex to insure they will not die out as a species by overpopulating themselves. The only genetic tactic to insure survival of a species that is older than sex is cloning: duplication: this is how far back the most intelligent species in the world has regressed. It is trying to clone humans. Since it cannot clone and duplicate itself naturally: it is doing the duplication unnaturally, artificially; using tools. Since it cannot

duplicate living things: it is duplicating dead things. Even more insane;: the human species actually believes that this unnatural, artificial technique of duplication… called the industrial revolution: is its greatest proof of intelligence as a species. Other species cannot turn out duplicate cardboard boxes, cars, dead strips of wood called lumber, computers. Etc. Other species cannot overpopulate themselves into the billions without going extinct. In essence; what the human species calls intelligence: is actually its cunning ability to escape the Laws of Nature, its cunning ability to *temporarily* escape being punished for violating all the Universal Laws of the Universe.

One cunning way humans have overpopulated the world is by mixing up sex with something called 'love'. By making sex *mean* love; humans have managed to brainwash and fool billions of young people who are too immature and too young to know what love is, into having sex by making sex the only allowable expression of touching that is tolerated in civilized human societies.

The hippy generation of America in the 1960's swallowed this myth. Instead of loving each other: they had sex with each other: their young healthy instinct to reject money as being evil led them to have something called 'free sex'. Before the 1960's, sex was not free. You had to pay for it. You had to go to a prostitute, or you to pay money to go to a movie and pay money to go to a restaurant with a girl before they would shell out and have sex with a boy, or you had to get married, and make enough money so your wife could stay home and raise children from the sex you had with her; and that is very expensive.

The American youth of the 60's rejected the guilt associated with sex because they had been brainwashed into thinking that sex is love. Love is supposed to be good: not dirty: so why pay for it? But… sex had been done under the covers at night for 1,000's of years. The fad of free sex lasted a few years and vanished. But mass media uses sex to sell things. Generations identify any commercial mass-produced product they have been brainwashed into wanting and buying with sex. This subliminal brainwashing bred the next generation of consumers who became porn addicts. Pornography is now the No.1 cash industry in the world. More money is spent on buying pornography than any other consumer product. The result is now: love has been wiped out; eliminated from human society. The human emotion of love doesn't exist anymore; it has been drowned out by sex. If the human race destroys itself before it develops past the stage of a brainwashed baby: it will never know what love is, and what love can do. The fastest way to destroy any love between two people is by having sex before you grow to love them. Sex without love is just lubricated friction: it is empty and meaningless and degrading. The 'in-out' repetition of sex, the corruption of touch of tactile feelings channeled into selfishness and self-gratification; is an addiction. The invention of marital bondage: gluing two people together into a wedlocked hell which they are not allowed to get out of. The idea of ownership: owning a wife; owning a trophy sex-symbol: using a wife as a slave: just so there the guaranteed ritual of the lowest, most base self-gratification can be repeated every night or week: eventually and inevitably becomes so banal and disgusting and revealing: nearly all married couples stop having sex and get separate beds simply because they know each other to well. When you get married only to have sex: then the entire intention of this legalized fucking is already disgusting before the marriage is even legalized, and it automatically poisons the entire relationship.

But… if you fall in love with someone without the intention of exclusively possessing them or owning them like a piece of property. If you do not love them with the intention of having sex with them, if you spend your lifetime getting to know the people you are in love with. If you have sex only once: to have a child: and never again do you have sex unless it is to have another baby… then sex become a rare

jewel: a sacred moment: that is so intense and so loving and so special: that any idea of a repetitive self-gratifying act of fucking will be so nauseating and disgusting: no human being would ever think of doing such a disgusting revolting boring stupid thing.

This is what the human species must learn about sex. Sex is not love: either people stop fucking like rabbits and stop over-multiplying like bacteria do in a petrie dish, and stop overpopulating the Earth with pointless billions of more useless apes; or our species will go extinct just as fast a culture of bacteria in a petrie dish goes extinct once its food supply runs out.

One huge disgusting despicable evil of the human race: is that it excuses itself of its own worst sin. Raise the topic of sex and overpopulation: and nobody dares to suggest self control. Nobody dares to say that before you have sex: you must be in love with the other person.

Nobody speaks the truth of love: nobody has spoken the truth about love until now: i am the first and only person in the human species to spell out what love actually is, and what it is not. You can tell when you are in love by how much you are attracted to a girl, and how much she is attracted to you.

But here: is the point. The attraction of love: is beauty. Not sex true love is an attraction that makes you want to get to know what she is like deep inside her soul first: before you ever even touch her. True love is not crude. True love does not have any crude animal instincts attached to it. True love is not insensitive. True love is sensitive. True love is the most sensitive awareness there is in the universe. True love wants to know the truth about the one you love. True love does not fall in love with superficial appearance or health or youth. True love is intimacy that becomes closer and closer: and the closer you get to another human soul when you are in love with them and they with you: the more sensitized you become to each other: the deeper your understanding of each other becomes.

For true love to exist: babies must be taught to love the truth and hate lies. Untrue love is an abomination. True love has no sex impulse. True love cannot exist inside the poisonous corruption of civilization. The only time true love can exist is when human beings clean up their intentions and souls and lives and their society and dismantle and throw away their tools and clean up the earth so the earth becomes a clean environment, so the earth becomes clean enough for humans to have clean emotions and clean thoughts and clean feelings, and clean actions. Only when human intention is integrated so all human emotion-feeling-thought-action is one thing: and not separated into specialized insane compartments. Only then can true love grow. Because human civilization has become regressively worse and more corrupt: love is nipped in the bud before it can grow: just like all the zillions of blades of grass are cut short by civilized machines before they can grow tall and healthy and wild and passionate and strong. Mechanical civilization destroys humanity and humaneness in humans.

The Aesthetics of Pure Wonder

In a tool-functioning society, with tool-brain functioning totally dominant; humans must function like tools for most of their waking hours and only if they are lucky is it that they can practice being human in their off hours as a non-essential luxury. Thereby implying that only when a person works are they alive; or 'on'... So mechanical terms of tool-functioning come to replace the human concept of life-living. When you're 'on': you're working, you're a mechanical robot. When you're 'off' you're trying to recover from being a mindless robot; exhausted from the drain of forced boredom, having no energy left, just wanting to do nothing. Neither of these states are human.

By creating an abstractive environment in concretion where everything is segmented, separated, where the abstract-drawn line of absolute separation is made if concrete, where linear abstraction is King, where human existence is literally determined from cradle-to-grave by arbitrarily created abstract lines, artificial separations, which are then made concrete by society... Where it becomes necessary for people to exist side-by-side as total strangers, the result is; all human connectiveness, interpersonal closeness, intimacy and trust suffers.

If you look around you right now, and try to count the number of abstract lines which have been made concrete: you will come up with a number that runs into the billions. Today our existence is shaped, determined, ruled, governed and controlled by countless byproducts of the concept of the abstract line. Try counting the number of lines that exist inside a single room. Try counting the number of linear threads your shirt is made of, or how many lines exist inside a single microchip. Humans exist in an environment made up of self-created, abstract linear reality which has nothing to do with the world outside these linear abstractions... Human civilization is made up of Reality, not actuality. Human Reality and Human Actuality are two entirely different things. One is a human abstract tool-brain manipulation-creation: the other is the Actual Condition of the Universe. And we fail to make the distinction between the two.

The emergence of reflective self-awareness coincided with the emergence of abstract beauty, or art. Tools only became aesthetically shaped or ornamented with the development of culture. Tools became a way of expressing and creating abstract beauty.

All human abstract beauty, which is tool-made, is only a reflection of the Actual Beauty of the Universe. In essence: the difference between the Actual Beauty of the Universe, and the abstract beauty of tools, is that tool-beauty lacks Infinity. Actual Beauty is Infinite. Tool-beauty is finite: it is incomplete: it is mainly a process of finite separation, segmentation, and fragmentation...

We can see this in how anthropologists recognize the tiny subtle differences between a stone chip that was naturally formed; and one that is man-made. Any sign of regularity or lack of randomness; which is not actually randomness, but merely infinite creative diversity… anything from the outlines of a foundation, to a pile of edged stone chips, can be instantly recognized. The infinite diversity of shapes made naturally never repeat themselves. While all tool-use is merely a repetitive attempt at duplication. From this immersion in abstractive reality, comes a distorted perception of connectiveness and beauty. To humans: abstract lines are beautiful because they are connected to them and identify with them. They are human creations, and we are far more intimate with our own creations than with the rest of the universe. So: ugly-boring starkness and deadness becomes normal, taken for granted. Unchanging deadness and sameness becomes beautiful, while all of the constantly changing infinitely creative beauty of nature is ignored, used, manipulated, non-valued, except as a temporary respite from abstraction.

One glimpse of a natural landscape is worth a million painted or photographed ones. That is because no matter how hard humans try, the best they can achieve is a poor-pale-general-crude interpreted reflection of that beauty. That is the difference between all human abstraction-reflection-duplication, and the actual universe. Abstraction can never replace Actuality. If you work at any reflected abstraction, you will value it more simply because of the energy you put into it. If you live in a medium of abstraction, if you live in a condition of abstraction, you will value it more because you are more connected-to it, so that abstraction is more real to you.

In Actuality, the contrast between our living planet and our dead cities is hugely obvious. One is beautiful: the other is ugly. One is ever-changing, infinitely subtle, diverse, while the other is non-changing, crumbling, dead, boring, always the same. Exposure to one sensitizes our many levels of human awareness; exposure to the other deadens all human awareness.

What is Actuality? Actuality is the living reality of the Actual Universe Actualizing itself. Actuality is constantly dynamically active, balancing, re-balancing… Infinitely… on countless hidden, unperceivable, imperceptible, Infinite levels and energy forms.

In order to even begin to develop a sense of Pure Wonder; you need to be exposed-to and immersed-in… the actual Beauty of the Earth, the Universe, rather than the stark, boring deadness of civilization. The Aesthetic Beauty of Nature sensitizes human awareness. The aesthetic ugliness of civilization deadens human awareness. Unless we are lucky enough to have a basis for comparison and perspective, unless our Sense of Wonder is not stifled and is given a chance to develop: we have no way of changing our own accumulated base of unquestioning, normalized perceptions. As long as your awareness is limited, and deadened, and walled off, and stifled, and stunted, and destroyed by Finite perception, by abstract limits, abstract Laws, abstract artificial norms… as long as your awareness is limited by fear, hate, greed, envy, dishonesty, self-delusion, selfishness, egoism etc: you will remain blind to all of the Infinite Beauty that exists in the Universe and in Nature.

How many Natural things are you exposed-to each day? How many artificial unbeautiful things are you exposed to? If your environment consists mostly of dead-flat surfaces, like the surfaces of walls, buildings, sidewalks, asphalt, rooms, doors, windows… looking out upon more dead-flat surfaces of walls, buildings, streets, all stratified into dead-flat planes that never change: then you have nothing interesting to look at. You have nothing wonderful to fill your eyes with. But anywhere else in the Universe where there is no civilization: is filled with things that are wonderful, and to be wondered about. Yet humans do not go outside civilization. They stick to civilized things, civilized cities, civilized ideas, etc.

The sense of Pure Wonder is the most optimal degree of reflectivity of human awareness. Once a person starts taking things for granted, not questioning, not curious: they become less dynamically reflective. They become deadened: brain-dead, spirit-dead, emotion-dead, awareness-dead, de-sensitized to themselves and their environment. This is the effect civilization has upon humans. A higher level of dynamically balanced reflectivity produces more connectiveness. More connectiveness produces a higher level of dynamically balanced reflectivity. Therefore… as an energy dynamic;

A higher energy level of dynamically balanced Splitness,
A higher energy-level of dynamically balanced reflectivity,
A higher, more dynamic level of connectiveness,
A higher more dynamic level of awareness:
A sense of Pure Wonder,
All experiences which are more connectively intense; Fun, Joy, Passion, Love, and Beauty…
Are all basically the same thing.

The civilized concept of beauty consists of abstraction. What have the richest, the most powerful Kings and Emperors surrounded themselves with for 12,000 years? Not living beauty. Not beauty that lives

and grows and changes. Not the beauty of Nature. But the beauty of dead, cold marble. The dead beauty of stone. The beauty of stone statues, stone palaces, gold encrusted, jewel encrusted artifacts made by living human artisans. Unfortunately: for a single King, or Aristocrat to surround themselves with the dead beauty of artificially manufactured artifacts: they need to have hundreds and thousands of living human slaves and artisans and workers… Each one specializing in their own expertise of using tools. Each artisan they enslave or hire. Each worker they use to surround themselves with all of this artificial abstract dead beauty means that none of the thousands or hundreds of living human artisans and slaves and workers who spend their lives working for one ruler or rich person: have any time or money to surround themselves with the same abstract beauty.

If you throw away the idea of civilized concept of abstract beauty being better and more beautiful than natural beauty. If you get rid of the idea that dead beauty is better and more beautiful that living beauty. Then civilization would disappear. Then no living person would waste their life surrounding themselves with dead abstract artifacts, or dead abstract things. Then millions and billions of living humans would not be forced to waste their lives creating dead abstract shit for other living people who think that an abstract oil painting on a flat surface is worth money: but the beauty of a living tree outside their window is worth nothing. If you get rid of the idea that staring at dead unchanging abstract things is better than looking at living things in Nature that move and change. Then all the abstraction of civilization will be thrown away. If you get rid of the insane idea of surrounding yourself with dead beauty: and surround yourself with the beauty of Nature and living things: civilization will disappear.

Now we can't have that now: can we?... *Why not?*

Horrors. Look at the beauty of a living tree? Instead of looking at a dead abstract two-dimensional image of the same living tree? Artists who spend their life studying how to create two-dimensional images which fool the human eye into seeing a three-dimensional image: stared at that living tree for hours. Just so they could capture a tiny bit of its living beauty on canvas. Just so other people could admire what they admired about that tree. Oh. You mean the only trees that are beautiful are the ones artists look at? Not the trillions of other living trees that they did not bother to paint because they couldn't? You mean an actual living tree is not as beautiful as the abstract image of a painted tree on canvas?? What kind of rationalized bullshit is this?
Civilized humans like fake things because they are fakes themselves. Civilized humans like fooling their eye: because they like fooling themselves. Civilized humans like fooling other people. Like attracts like. The more fake, the more of a fool you are, the more dead your soul is: the more you will like dead things. The more abstract you are: the more you will like abstract things. The less alive you are: the less you will like living things. Water seeks its own level. The degree of abstraction in any living culture shows how the people in that culture have been brainwashed into worshipping two-dimensional shit.

Food and Health

Ever since the overpopulation of civilization was created, people have been forced to exist mostly on a few basic staples. Supposedly because it was the only practical way to feed any large population. The practice of eating the same things every day has existed ever since civilization was born. However, doing the same thing every day, eating the same thing every day, living in the same environment every day produces ill health, boredom, and a whole host of other problems.

Just as cross-training has become almost mandatory for athletes because it improves their performance: diversity should exist in all aspects of human life: not just diet and exercise. We should also be constantly stimulated by an ever-changing environment and also an ever-changing diet, if we are to become truly balanced and healthy. Even in affluent countries today with an overabundance of food: the lack of variety in diet persists and is further degraded by the prevalence and preference of processed food over unprocessed food. Every nutritionist will tell you that all unprocessed food has more nutrition, is healthier, and better for you than *any* processed food period. That the more diversity you have in your diet, the healthier it is.

Consider these nutritional facts of food:
0% of nutrients are lost in your food if you pick it fresh from the ground, and eat it right away.
25% of the nutrients will be destroyed if you rush that fresh food and process it by putting it into a pot and boiling it before you eat it, or cutting it up or doing anything to it before you eat it.
75% of the nutrients in your food will be destroyed if you process that food by freezing it.
92% of the nutrients will be destroyed if you process that food by canning that food.

But if you process that processed food further… if you freeze it… *and* boil it… or can it… and *then* after taking it out of a can: boil it *again*. It will have no nutritional value left whatsoever. It will just be a non-nutritional filler with zero nutrition. The only thing it will be good for: is to fill up your empty over-expanded stomach: to give you an illusion that you have actually eaten something that is good for you.

This is exactly what the food industry does. They pick a living vegetable, let it sit for hours or days until it is mostly dead not alive… and freeze it to death, or boil it to death. Then we buy it, *and then* boil it, or fry it, or bake it or heat it again before eating it.

How many nutritionally destructive processes does food go through: before it reaches our mouths? The processing it undergoes, the chemicals added, the time it has spent on a shelf, is completely discounted in measuring its nutrition. Huh?

Now the most popular way of heating food is by microwave. Which kills not just the little nutritional value left in it, but virtually all of it…
What state of continual nutritional crisis have modern humans forced their bodies into? How numbed, and unhealthy have civilized people become? Why do all industrialized societies have higher rates of cancer, heart disease, diabetes, tooth decay, and a whole host of illnesses that simply do not exist in non-industrialized societies? Are there any comparative evaluations done between different social norms, lifestyles, cultures… of different states of human health? No. All science, all medical research, all data, all facts, all diets, only compare the relative norms of how we live and what we eat inside one, isolated norm of one general normalized civilized lifestyle. There is no comparison between the norms of different lifestyles-culture-nations-income levels. There does not exist any norm outside of civilized lifestyles to compare them to and determine if any other way of living is better. People come up with different conclusions since whatever particular norm they look at is looked at in a different context: which are never compared. Making it impossible to evaluate anything since there is no universalized context for that norm to be placed into.

Until measurements were *identicalized* in England: the measurement of an inch was the length of your own thumb. *No thumb is the same length.* Their size and length vary enormously. Until there is a

genetic universal context of health to use generally, so health can be relatively measured on a general basis… every medical assumption so far is open to doubt. One fact is generally true. The cheaper the food, the less it has been processed, the fresher it is, the shorter time it takes to go from the tree or from the earth into your mouth: the healthier it is for you, and the better it tastes.

This fact is continually being re-discovered by consumers… and buried and hidden by producers and sellers. This creates a farce of products and food becoming so over-processed; they are so toxic, and so unhealthy that the consumers stop buying them. Then the producers add natural ingredients that are supposed to be pure, or natural… or simply lying labels that scream out: 'All Natural'. Then you get high-priced specialty stores that sell only natural products… that are supposed to be less processed then the usual ones. But… are more expensive because they are not produced on a big enough mass production plant, and not geared for the mass consumer. Then you get stores selling unprocessed whole grains for thousands of times more to the consumer; than the mass producers buy it from the farmers. So even unprocessed food becomes corrupted by the desire for profit and the selling points of exclusivity. The entire capitalistic marketplace is rigged to prevent the consumer from buying anything that is both cheap and healthy.

Go to a cheap, small store; and you will find healthier food than if you go to a large expensive store. Only… it does not have a fancy package. It is not wrapped three times in cellophane and plastic. It is not attractively presented. It has not been processed by countless decontamination methods that are supposed to insure it's germ-free quality and antiseptic cleanliness. And it does not have as many preservatives. But it is more nutritious, better for you, and healthier… Gee, how 'bout that?

Consumers have been brainwashed to fear all contamination from anything coming from the Earth. We have been brainwashed into believing that Earth (soil) is dirty, and full of germs… Rather… it is <u>we</u> who are full of contaminates and germs: not the Earth. Consumers turn up their noses if there is the slightest blemish on anything. Everything has to be perfect, perfectly clean, perfectly wrapped, perfectly processed and perfectly safe. Natural unprocessed food is not perfect or perfectly safe. But it is healthier, more nutritious and cheaper. This goes against the grain of affluent consumers buying only affluent food from affluent stores. Rather than be déclassé: affluent consumers mostly avoid going to poor neighborhoods and shopping in the small stores where food is actually cheaper and healthier. Supermarkets throw out blemished fruit and vegetables by the ton each day… food that is perfectly good to eat. All to satisfy the consumer's spoiled pickiness for some exclusive idea of ultimate perfection and safety, and the paranoia about germs, and the obsession with antiseptic cleanliness.

Any food with the slightest superficial blemish is not eaten. The food we eat must be *superficially* perfect. Has any human ever tried to live up to the same standard of superficial perfection they demand of their own food? What if imperfect, fat, rotten, blemished human bodies do not need to eat food that is superficially perfect? What fucking difference does this make? None whatsoever.

The obsession over perfection, image and appearance has made nearly all consumer preferences and choices irrational and wasteful. Clothes are constantly thrown out by the ton each year because there is some blemish on them. All kinds of food… every consumer product imaginable; is thrown away, if there is any slight blemish. That is exactly what the producers and sellers want the public to do: throw away more, so they can consume more, so the producers and sellers can make more profit from you. So they push the ideas of perfection to the most insane degree possible in every sly way possible.

For instance… the less processed any soap is, the better it is, the cheaper it is, and the longer it lasts. Most ordinary soaps are far better than any expensive, specialized shaving cream ever made: because they have more emollients and lubricants in them. But do any affluent people men use ordinary soap to shave with? No. In fact: they do not even think of using ordinary soap.

The entire idea of shaving cream goes back to the Middle Ages; when the thicker the lather of a soap; the better it was considered to be. When actually it is the complete opposite. The more bubbles a soap creates: the less effective it is. People tried to make a soap producing the thickest lather possible as a class statement, like eating white bread instead of black bread… when black bread is ten times more nutritious than white bread.

The superstition people still hold today: is that the lather, the air bubbles… is the key to holding in the moisture when the beard is wet, and lubricating the razor so it could cut the beard more smoothly. Which is total crap. Until people started making soap specifically for shaving that produced a lather so thick; it was like whipped cream.

Since then: soaps for washing have improved enormously. But they do not have the incredibly thick lather that the specialized shaving soaps have, so they were not used for shaving. Over time; the shaving soaps became nothing but pure lather… with none of the emollients and lubricants that ordinary washing soaps have, until they became so full of weird chemicals that they needed to add an emulsifier; and it could only be turned into lather under pressure. That created the insanity of all people who shaved, having to buy shaving cream in cans of compressed air… then they further toxified the shaving cream either with an emulsifier that expanded outside the can on contact with air, with only a slight amount of compressed air inside the can to spurt out the gel… or when it was rubbed on the skin, or both. Now people buy soap that is supposed to be made out of oatmeal. This is another consumer lie. Consumer preferences and buying habits are full of cultural superstitions and old wives-tales, and irrationalities such as the near universal buying of shaving cream, when ordinary soap is much better.

There a few ordinary household products like Vinegar and Ammonia, and Cream of Tartar, and Hydrogen Peroxide: that when mixed in the right proportions, are far better than all of the thousands of toxic, destructive specialized cleaning products that flood the market. But do consumers try to educate themselves about this? No. They buy things off the shelf because it is easier… period. The entire farce of consumer products and what is actually good for you, and actually healthy for you is a rigged, corrupt, lying pathetic joke. If people bothered to educate themselves about nutrition, chemicals and biology… they would not but 99% of the crap they buy now.

Facts cannot change consumer buying habits, or consumer dietary habits. Unless the conditions of human existence change, unless the awareness of consumers change. The basic condition which is responsible for our buying habits and dietary practices is: civilization.

Why is the richest Nation in the world: America, also the most overweight and out-of-shape? People can easily be trained in self-healing techniques. Guidelines to healthier lifestyles, diets, exercise programs, books, are a huge profitable industry in America. But the general public is getting even more unfit. Why? Because in civilization, your tool-health, your ability to function as a tool is far more important than your biological health; never mind your emotional, mental, and spiritual health. The focus of civilization has never been on the priority of human well-being. As our population increases and accumulates; so does the number of illnesses and diseases we are afflicted with. The basic truth is;

that people would be healthier, less sick, if they did not over-accumulate or over-eat, or over-work, or watch too much TV, or be on the computer too long, or play video-games too long, or drive too many hours commuting, or eat too much pizza. All excess is unhealthy. Only… the excesses of the affluent are a hundred times more unhealthy than the excesses of the poor.

It has been proven over and over again: the secret of all health and happiness lies in simplicity. A simple diet, a simple lifestyle. Moderation, balance and diversity. Moderation simply means avoiding any gross imbalance. But civilization's tendencies are the exact opposite: it seeks to put more and more chemical-organic processing and manipulation into the production of food. And the more any food is processed, the more chemicals are added to it; the more unhealthy it becomes. By giving people a huge diversity of processed foods, by making fast food easier to prepare, easier to eat: nearly all natural unprocessed food is slowly squeezed out of our diet.

If people ate Food that is fresh. Food that is not processed, or contaminated with artificial chemicals. Food that is not frozen, or boiled, or fried, or baked, or roasted, or broiled, or micro-waved. Food that is not minced, or diced, or crushed, or cut up, or dried, or salted, or fermented, or pickled, or canned, or sweetened, or preserved. Food that is not transported, allowed to sit, allowed to decompose. Food that is not polluted with hundreds of trace elements that are poisonous. If people ate Food that is fresh, pure, is alive, and nutritious, and good. Then you would be amazed at how many diseases and ailments, and sicknesses, and illnesses, and health problems, and mental-emotional problems and cancers, and tumors would literally disappear from existence. Don't take my word for it. Take any Cancer patient, and put them on a strict diet of Pure Fresh Food and watch what happens.

When cooked, or processed food is chewed even slightly: it turns into guck. The guckier it is, the better… the faster it turns into guck in your mouth: the better. What are the most popular fast foods? The ones that when they are chewed become the guckiest. Pizza and Hamburgers. In fact, Pizza is the world's number-one fast food: simply because it is almost pure guck. In most modern, industrialized nations today, infants are not weaned on natural food at all, but on all kinds of processed, and pureed stuff. Babies have been so programmed from birth to eat only pureed and processed food: that if any food does not turn into guck inside their mouths: they spit it out.

This only further reinforces the insanity of giving people only what they like and not what is healthy for them. Because they assume that a baby knows more about nutrition than an adult does. So after the baby is brainwashed by the food it is forced to eat… then the parents think that their instant aversion to anything they have not been accustomed-to, must be 'instinctive'… and followed religiously. This gives consumer babies a lifetime aversion to anything that is not processed or cooked; which in turn leads to a whole host of health problems, ailments, illnesses and diseases. However, if an infant gets used to chewing on tough substances every day, its gums become desensitized to pressure. As a result: their teething becomes a relatively painless experience. Also, by biting down hard and chewing on things, their teeth can align themselves properly at this crucial stage. One reason why so many people need braces later on, is simply because they never ate natural unprocessed food as infants.

Try a comparison test with any baby. Give that baby a choice between fresh peas picked from the garden, and pureed peas in a can. See which one they prefer. That is… before you totally brainwash them into becoming used to eating only puréed food by giving them nothing to eat but pure guck.

Try a simple performance test with any professional athlete. Measure their performance on a diet of

junk food… and then on a diet of unprocessed food. Then measure their performance on a diet of whole unprocessed food where not one single food is cut-up, but each food is eaten whole, as-is… exactly as it is grown and found in Nature. And compare and evaluate the three performances on these three different diets.

Nearly every human ailment: from obesity, to diabetes, from bad breath to ulcers… can be traced to the eating of processed food. Colon cancer comes from a lifetime of eating food that our intestines were never designed to digest. Without any roughage, this food creates gases, which force our intestines to bulge out. These bulges then become permanent pockets of trapped, undigested food. This begins to rot, producing inflamed cysts; which can become cancerous.

Why do all humans love crushing living herbs and spices, and adding them to their food? Because their taste buds have become de-sensitized. They the want flavor to be more intense.

If you study civilized eating habits, you will see how food has steadily become more chemicalized and processed. More powerfully drugged foods are necessary for increasingly, brutalized conditions. All addictive substances gained popularity and mass acceptance only after being used for soldiers-warriors who needed chemical courage, or chemical energy to function as fighters, and killers. Ancient tribes brewed their concoctions and gave them to their warriors just before battle to give them artificial chemical courage. This practice has not changed. The British Navy gained world dominance by feeding all of it sailors and officers on a steady diet of rum, tobacco and buggery. World War One soldiers fought and died by living on a diet of tobacco, alcohol, coffee, tea and chocolate. World War Two soldiers did the same with added things like Benzedrine, soft drinks, K-rations, and every addictive substance they could get their hands on including hashish, marijuana, cocaine, opium, and a host of pills called uppers or downers. Even in middle of combat: the allied soldiers threw away their K-rations every chance they got. The shit tasted so horrible, it had no nutrition, and made the soldiers so sick that they died from it. Until the government learned to improve the quality of the mass-produced chemicalized poison called food that they fed their killers with.

The history of civilized food is a story of how civilized humans needed food that is more convenient: so they could work longer. Needing better preservatives. Needing more drugged foods to fill up the ever-increasing emptiness of civilized existence. All kinds of chemicals were used in processing food so it would last longer. One of the earliest is vinegar. Vinegar is made from sour grapes. Vinegar was created from rotting wine. If wine is allowed to ferment: turns into vinegar. It was used in many ways: both as a spice and as a preservative. It was used by the poorest people. The poor took the leftovers of the rich. They used the run-off sour grapes to make a second mash from it that fermented too long. They found that they had a left-over product that to their surprise was healthy, and preserved food. Then instead of drying, smoking or vinegar: salt was used to preserve food. Then it was spices used for the jaded palates of the rich. Then spices were used to preserve food. Then spices were mass-produced for the lower classes. Then alcohol was used to preserve food. The history of food: is a history of rot, privilege and accumulation. It is a history of humans copying the worst examples. It is a history of lower classes copying what the upper class eats.

The first human killers ate the flesh of their victims. Only those who killed animals: ate dead meat. The children and women were not allowed to eat it. They ate what they could find and gather. This is one reason why they were called hunter-gatherers. Each person had their own diet. But killers had higher status. They were respected, feared, worshipped. They became heads of their tribe. They set the worst

example. They became addicted to eating dead meat. Everybody else became envious of their privilege. They wanted to eat dead meat also. Slowly: over thousands of years… this once-foul practice of killers eating the dead meat of their victims was equalized. Slowly…. Some women were allowed a little of this over-rich protein and over-rich fat source. Slowly dead meat became a staple in their diet. Slowly… over untold thousands of years: even children were allowed to eat it.

If you study the history of human food: you will find that it was always the most rotten and corrupt humans… who found the most rotten, corrupt and unhealthy food to eat… and tempted the rest, or fooled them into becoming equally corrupt and equally unhealthy and equally. Once human society became pyramidal: by its very social dynamic of human scum always reaching the top: the pyramidal apex of every tribe became inhabited by the most corrupt, weakest, sickest humans possible. Once the most rotten humans became heads of their societies: they found rotten food, which were as rotten as they were. Like attracts like.

Once this pyramidal dynamic became a universal cultural norm in all human cultures: then came one of the most cunning pyramidal dynamics of them all… *the trickle-down effect*. The headman gains power. He hides his power. It becomes a secret. This creates a mystique around him: the people around him become privileged. They develop their own cult. The dynamic of the accumulation of power stops all life energy from growing. Nothing is allowed to happen. Everything is controlled from the top down. The culture of the entire group stagnates; its energy stagnates, and separates. Just like rotting stagnating milk will spontaneously separate itself into curds and whey: the most rotten human scum separates itself from the body of liquid and sits on top.

Then…. Every rotten practice, every rotten ritual, every rotten thing this upper scum do and eat… becomes exclusive. The upper scum become jealous of their privileges. They look for and find any and every possible thing that will mark them as being special, apart, exclusive, better than the lower body of their society. They forbid the lower body to eat or drink what they eat and drink. They forbid the lower body to wear what they wear. They forbid the lower body to act like they act, or speak like they speak, or do what they do. Everything they do, everything they eat, and everything they drink: is regarded as super-special. The lower body of every human cult, culture, society, tribe, clan, etc: is systematically, gradually and unavoidably brainwashed, sold, inculcated and fooled to think… that what the top scum eat and drink… is da best! Stuff… da richest! Da most expensive! Da rarest! Da hardest to find! Stuff. Da mos' special stuff!

They do not know that it is actually the diet of the poorest and lowest: that is the healthiest. They have become programmed to think only in pyramidal-hierarchal ways and terms…

So… the result has been in the history of food: that the most royal, the most *imperial* most powerful humans on earth: throughout all human history: have been the ones who introduced the worst most poisonous, most rotten, most unhealthy food and drink into the human diet. How>? Like attracts like. Rot attracts rot. Rot sucks on rot. Parasites sucking off the dead flesh of trees: becomes the favorite delicacy of the Pharaoh of Egypt. Because he lives by sucking off the dead flesh trade of human slaves between Ethiopia and Babylon. The Pharaoh discovers mushrooms and forbids the entire lower body of his Empire to eat them upon pain of death. Only the Imperial family is allowed to eat rotten parasites like mushrooms.

The lower body becomes envious. They steal out in secret and find them and eat them. Many die

horrible deaths: since only 1/1,000th of all mushrooms are edible. The other 999 kinds are poisonous. The lower body does not know this. This makes the eating of wild mushrooms forbidden and mystically proves that only the Pharaoh can eat them without dying a horrible death from eating them… Then by accident: the right mushroom is eaten by the poor and they do not die. They create a peasant culture of eating rotting mushrooms to add diversity to their diet: especially since wild mushrooms are free, and not controlled by the Imperial state. Except by official edict forbidding it completely. This turns mushroom eating by the poor masses into a secret *exclusive* club. Other poor copy them. Mushroom eating becomes common throughout the entire world. Even though 999 kinds of mushrooms out of one thousand: have no nutritional value whatsoever. So: another drug-food is added to the list of human food.

Together with thousands of horrible toxic poisons.

Human civilization became a culture of *poisoners*. They poisoned each other by the boatloads, and by the villages and by the families. The discovery of poisonous mushrooms is not a natural addition to human food. The discovery of the one variety that was not poisonous by the Imperial court: was because they had already been poisoning each other for hundreds of years using this foul parasitic plant to kill each other… and by accident, found that one variety did NOT have the desired effect of killing whoever ate it when it was put into their food. They used poison mushrooms because this poison was tasteless, odorless and almost impossible to detect.

What is poison? Someone who tries to get a position by poisoning others. Poisoning the minds of others. Poisoning the hearts of others. Poisoning the stomachs and bodies of others: to get a higher position over others. Position is poison… Which is what has been going on inside the upper scum of human culture for 100,000 years. Destructively. Systematically. The result of this Imperial Egyptian upper class of human scum killing each other by using these poisonous plants 7,000 years ago? Today: the entire world eats mushrooms. Even though mushrooms have almost no nutritional value whatsoever. Their nutritional value is so slight: it is negligible. Why? They sprout fast. They are easy to use. They can be conveniently used as an effective poison; that kills without leaving any trace of just what killed you, but more to the point: it was a safe form of murder. It was done in secret. People died: and nobody knew that they had been poisoned, or that murder had been committed. It was a safe way to kill someone.

The same story happens with all the other poison foods and poison drink. The top scum accumulate grapes. The accumulated grapes rot. The rotten heads of society eat the rotten heads of the grapes, and then drink the poison called wine: and forbid the body of their culture to drink it. The top scum of each human culture decapitates the heads of grain, and crushes them between stone wheels, separating the nutritious chaff from the gluten, separating the starving poor from the gluttons and make white bread out of it. The remains are given to the poor lower body: and it is called black bread: and shunned and hated as a sign of lower class poverty. All European peasants worked and slaved to bring their healthy grains to the miller for hundreds of years: just so they could eat white bread, instead of the despised healthy black bread…

The same story happens with olives. It happens with rice. With potatoes. With every new poison the top scum find: with every new poison they are attracted to…. Because their culture is rotting more and more… and becoming more and more poisonous: they are naturally attracted to steadily more and more toxically poisonous drugs in food and drink form… in snuff form… in inhaling, in sprinkling them onto other poisonous foods. Until the entire human diet of civilization: becomes pure poison. Until what

civilized humans eat and drink becomes so poisonous: their shit and urine becomes equally poisonous. Until their bodies become so poisonous they cannot be buried in shallow graves: because their dead rotting bodies kill the soil and roots of every green living thing… until humans are forced to bury their dead at least six feet under… so deep: that their dead bodies will not poison the grass roots growing on the surface over their graves.

The trickle-down effect of rotten rulers finding poisonous things to eat and that poison trickling down to the lower class is older than the 1st Pharaohs of Egypt. It is older than the first hunters

The upper scum of human society became brainwashed into thinking that whatever they did first or sate first or drank first… and trickled down to the lower body of human society… was good for the lower body: since they liked it. This is where the 'trickle-down' policy of Ronald Regan came from. This why the upper scum believe, and are thoroughly convinced that they have a good effect of the lower body of society. This is the rotten religion of the upper scum of all human societies.

Empires were built-on, and sustained by many kinds of drugged food, and drug-foods. The trading of food, food markets, food producers, for an increasingly large massed population; became a mass business of profit, to feed the masses. As cheaply and profitably as possible. Until they became food industries. Until they became chemical industries. Until they became poison industries. Until today all these industries manufacture poison.

Food became industrialized; all because of human overpopulation. All because of one-sided accumulation. All because of accumulating food. All because accumulating food rots. All because humans who accumulate power: become rotten. All because all rotten scum rises to the top. All because humans have been brainwashed to worship the upper scum of human society. All because the poison of this upper scum trickled down to the body of human society, and slowly and systematically… has poisoned human food into becoming such pure, pure poison… humans are dying from poison they eat.
The spice trade. The sugar trade. The alcohol trade. The tea trade. The coffee trade. The addiction to fat. The addiction to salt. The addiction to sugar. All buttressed by agricultural slavery, trade, mass consumption, mass addiction and the plantation system, the trade in human slaves, colonization, and Empire building. Corporate capitalism. All these things were born from the wealth that these drug-foods created and the centralization of that wealth.

The British Empire did not really take off, until the lower classes of England started drinking tea instead alcohol. Before this: Alcohol was the main drug of the poor. At that time: only the rich could afford processed cane sugar and tea. In Europe: the normalization of alcoholic wines and liquors created Nations of drunkards, who beat and neglected their children, and neglected their work also. It produced drunk workers; who were unreliable, did shoddy work and produced shoddy products.

Then the English elite decided to convert the lower classes to a more civilized drug-food. Substituting tea laced heavily with sugar, and boiling hot rum or alcohol. This changed a bare piece of bread and cheese into a banquet. With hundreds more calories, and enough artificial sugar-energy to work longer, harder, and more importantly: sober. Hundreds of tea gardens were built. Where the lower classes could enjoy this new high-class beverage in high-class surroundings… and feel as if they were cultured and affluent and high-class also. Unlike alcohol: Tea was allowed to be drunk by children… less addictive than alcohol: it was also less socially destructive.

Why was this one of the worst drugs the upper heads of the British Empire discovered? Because Tea contains caffeine. It gives you a false feeling of emotion. It gives you false emotions. It disconnects you from all of your true emotions. You become completely emotionally disconnected from your emotions. Your head becomes detached from your body. You live in your head. You treat your body like a machine. You have no sensitivity to your heart or lungs or body. This trickle-down effect. This effect of the upper heads of the British Empire discovering this amazing new drug… and then spreading this new drug freely to the masses of Britain poisoned the health of British workers so badly they have never recovered from it.

Now Americans are doing the same thing with their workers. Substituting the healthier food-drug of coffee and setting up thousands of coffee-gardens all over the Nation… improving the work output, making people work longer and harder than they ever did before…. *Mentally:* not physically.
It is the perfect modern food-beverage for the modern computer age of office workers.

What *is* the coffee bean? It is a coffin. A green mummy-cocooned bean: roasted until it is black and dead inside. It gives the cocooned-reflective energy of a completely insular vibration. It is made for people who live insularly inside their brains. It makes all of your body and brain energy vibrate faster… insularly. It prevents your body and your mind from relaxing into its normal cycles. It destroys all emotional energy: by disconnecting your body and your brain from any emotional input. You become an emotionally numb mental machine… vibrating faster inside your brain, your thoughts bouncing around reflectively faster… making you crazed-distracted-busy-energetically active. Completely disconnected from your emotions.

The coffin bean, or coffee bean; has come into its own as the number one addictive drug for humans who are addicted to mental insularity and distraction. If you don't think it is addictive: try to get anyone to stop drinking it. If they do: their entire personality will change. They will go into withdrawal symptoms. They will find some other drugs or defense to fill the void of drinking coffee. Coffee eats up tons of needed nutrients in your body. It keeps you continually on the verge of exhaustion. It is a crisis drug. It is a stress drug: for people addicted to stress. It is a chemical symptom of social stress in human cultures. People feel more alive when they drink it. It makes you feel more alive. It makes you feel as if you are living. It makes you nervous. It gives you an artificial feeling of nervous anxiety. It replaces actual emotional anxiety and mental anxiety with a drugged anxiety that is a fake form of intensified mental awareness.

Try eating a coffee bean that has not been roasted. It will give you so much fucking energy you will not know what to do with it. Green coffee beans are too healing for civilized people to eat. We have to roast it dead first. Until the energy becomes enraged and black and evil. Then the energy suits people just fine.

What did drinking tea; do to the health of the English when it was first introduced and wed with the food-drug known as processed sugar? Which is not a food; it is an organic chemical. This turned the British people into weakened, pale, fat, sallow complexioned idiots: who became addicted to the worst non-nutritious junk, and drug foods they could fill their empty lives and souls and bellies with. It addicted them to all kinds of drug-foods; laced with artificially added sugars. Processed sugar; which had once been an expensive, rare commodity; used only by the rich *upper heads* of the British Empire, and kept in expensive locked cabinets in the parlor… as a status symbol of conspicuous, over-abundant wealth… became a drug so much in demand, it became so cheap, that other new staple drug-foods were

introduced for the masses. Jams, jellies, and preserved fruits in jars and cans. All laced and filled with this molecular chemical that is not food.

The thousands of tons of this drug-food fueled the Caribbean slave trade, and the inhumanity of the Plantation system, and the colonization and oppression of the Caribbean Islands… Just as once rare, and expensive tea from India became so much in demand in England: that it fueled the colonization, enslavement and industrial slavery of all of India. Drug-foods created corporate plantations, industrial farming and industrial slavery. So did Cotton. Once expensive cotton garments and sheets became so much in demand: that it fueled the explosion of cotton mills, cotton presses, cotton factories, sweat shops and factories. Steam engines replaced water wheels. Railroads replaced canals. Machines exploded onto the scene and multiplied, and thrived.

The technology of preserving mass produced foods was improved. Suddenly many foods that were never available before in mass quantities: were available everywhere in stores. Preserved by the cheap sugar that was supplied by the slave plantations of the Caribbean. Lower class children that came home to an empty house with their parents working late in the new factories: could slather preserves called jam onto a piece of bread and have an instant meal that did not require any cooking. As a result, the gross national production of English factories, farms and mill exploded. England became a Nation of tea drinkers, jam users and sugar addicts. Much like America today becoming a Nation of coffee drinkers, pizza eaters, hamburger eaters and processed-packaged food addicts.

Then along came commercial canning … Allowing more kinds of foods to be mass-processed, and mass distributed to the growing mass of overpopulation called modern civilization. Allowing even more kinds of foods to be preserved: by cooking them in such intense heat: the food did not rot or decompose as fast as fresh food did. We see this as a human good; when it is a pure evil. If the techniques for mass producing and processing food had not been invented in the first place: there would not be 7 billion humans overpopulating and polluting the Earth today.

Canned food was faster and more convenient. Even less time was needed to prepare it. It gave people even more time to work as wage slaves. What is not mentioned… is that the intense heat of canning; kills most of the living ingredients in all canned food; and destroys most of its nutritional value.

What were the drug foods that Europe used and exported until all the world now uses them as staple drug foods? Wheat, grains, butter, oil, fat, sugar, salt, eggs, milk, cheese, bread, meat, fish. In short: whatever could be mass-produced, or mass-picked, or mass-caught and is processed so it can be preserved. If you only ate these staple foods: you would quickly grow fat, become sickly and die in short order.

Sugar consumption has risen steadily from the 1700's up to the present and it is still rising. People are eating more and more sweets today than ever before.

As a general overview of how humans have used food in the last few hundred years:

The Plantation System.
Industrial farm Slavery
Industrial factory Slavery
(Mass slavery, and mass slave trading-selling-buying; for profit.)

Chapter Six B: The Effect of Civilization on Humans

Massive overpopulations creating
Mass markets
Corporations.
The Growth of Corporate Profits and Power.
The birth and sustaining of Empires by corporate entities.
Colonialism.
International Banking and Trade….

This is only one general dynamic of how human slavery, human enslavement, human desensitization, dehumanization of human health, systematic poisoning of the human diet, and systematic destruction of human health that can be traced to how humans dehumanized their own food into identicalized staples of rice, tobacco, coffee, sugar, chocolate, salt, spices, potatoes, wheat, barley, alcohol, rum, wine, pasta, bread, etc. By reducing food to a few, boring, identical products. By cutting food up so fine… grinding food so small: that it loses all of its uniqueness. The history of how humans profited from food, manipulated it and used it to their advantage is one of the staple roots of civilization's growth and development of human corruption.

How did civilized food become unhealthy? How did they become poisonous drugs… deadening our bodies and senses; instead of nourishing us and giving us energy?

The answer is glaringly obvious. Our food became unhealthy when we became greedy and tried to accumulate too much of it for too long. It began to rot. By accumulating grain until it began decomposing into a rotten stinking poisonous mush: we discovered grain alcohol. Africans still make beer from bananas that have been kept too long. You can create an alcoholic poisonous food simply by not throwing out the bananas you buy. They will turn black: the color of death. As long as you eat the banana when it is still green: it will give you energy. You will not need much of it to have the energy you need. If you wait until it is yellow: you are eating a half-rotted fruit that is mostly sugar. If you wait until it is completely black as leaking pus from its skin… you will have a semi-alcoholic completely rotted, poisonous mush that is not good for you to eat.

Drug beverages and drug foods were developed, found, discovered and used because humans tried to be too greedy. They tried all sorts of ways to preserve food. The result was, and still is unhealthy for you and poisonous to your system.

Did humans for 12,000 years kill animals and eat meat because they believed they needed animal protein to stay healthy? Did they have any concept of the word: diet? Did they eat anything because it was nutritionally good for them?

No.

But today: we have hallowed and sanctified what human idiots ate for thousands of years and created dietary bibles that sanctify the shit they ate even when it has been scientifically proven thousand of times in thousands of scientific studies that the shit they ate is not good for you at all. The 12,000 year-old tradition and belief that eating dead meat of dead animals and dead fish is good for you is still religiously believed-in by nearly all humans regardless of all the scientific studies and facts that contradict this completely. Food was and still is used and eaten *as a symbol of class:* period. People still go to expensive restaurants as a way to state how wealthy and affluent they are: no matter how

unhealthy of nutritionally bad for you the shit they serve may be. What humans eat has nothing to do with nutrition, or truth, or common sense, or practicality, or intelligence.

The entire meat and fish industry of the world exists only because ignorant humans who did not know what was good for them; killed and ate dead meat until they became addicted to it as a drug food that killed and desensitized them to their own pain. There is no nutritional, or practical, or sane reason humans should eat dead, killed animals period. Except as a source of self gratification. Except the fact that we *can* kill animals and fish, and get away with it. The entire civilized human world could eat ten times less food and become ten times more healthy… if we ate food intelligently. The entire world of humans could go cold turkey; and stop eating animal and fish protein tomorrow. And become healthier, more wealthy, feel better, have more energy. Period.

BUT… doing this would bring up too much pain in humans. It would bring up the fact that they are bored; too painfully. All of the desensitized rage, pain, anger, fear, hate, sadness, loneliness, etc; that staple foods, especially meat and fish manage to deaden, would explode. The rich elite would not be able to control the masses by drugging them anymore. They would not be able to drug themselves and deaden themselves by eating dead animals and dead fish anymore. People would actually *feel their pain* more.

Now…. We can't have that now: can we? We need staple drug foods; so we can remain as dead, and desensitized and as stupid as possible. Otherwise: we might start feeling that something was wrong with our lives. We might start doing something about this pervading, intangible wrongness. We need to eat dead meat, and staple drug foods to stay civilized.

Look at the history of one of the worst of all staple foods: Corn.

How did it ever even become domesticated in the first place? Because it was easily portable. A human walking ape could strip off one ear of corn, and chew only on as many kernels as it needed. And keep on walking until all the kernels were eaten. *And then throw away the empty useless husk*. What did that do? It developed the idea of throwing away something after you were finished with it. Leaving an empty useless husk with all the kernels stripped from it. It created a litter problem. Throwing away and leaving behind something no other animal wanted or could use. It was a naturally portable packaged food that did not go bad, or spoil with time. Each kernel is sealed in a transparent wrapping of cellulose: much like the plastic wrap that affluent people use today. Apart from the pomegranate: it is the most segmented food on Earth. In order for it to even be digested properly so its nutrients can be released properly into the human body: it must be eaten with other staple foods like beans or squash. It lacks certain key nutrients like niacin that need to be added to it before its own nutrients can be properly digested by the human body. The indigenous American natives solved this problem by mixing their corn the ashes from a fire, or lime or alkali …to replace the phosphates, calcium and other nutrients that corn steals from the body to digest itself in the human body. Corn replaced millet as a staple crop after it was discovered in the New World and brought back to Europe, and destroyed the American colonist's diet even worse. Why? Because it could be more easily preserved than millet. You can eat it fresh, or dried. It lasts longer than other staple crops. It doesn't go bad.
Unlike other domesticated plants, corn cannot grow in the wild. It depends on humans to be planted and tended, and fertilized, and weeded, and watered regularly. It has the longest growing season of all human food plants. It is more labor intensive. It takes more work to raise corn than any other crop. And on top of all this: it is the most non-nutritious food humans can eat. Any other staple food has

more nutrients and vitamins than corn.

We feed domesticated animals more corn, than any other staple food because governments subsidize their farmers to grow staple crops, and corn has more artificial uses than any other staple crop. Modern humans eat more kinds of food made from corn, than any other staple crop.

Why is it so popular in America? Thousand of years ago, corn was an integral part of Mayan culture. It has been used as a staple crop in the Americas almost as long as wheat and rye has in Asia and Europe. The first European colonists were saved from starvation time and time again by finding hidden hoardings of Indian corn. They were naturally attracted to the one thing greedy Indians hoarded in secret because they were so greedy. They found it naturally. Just as later: when the level of American settlers greed increased, they naturally found Gold. North American Indigenous tribes saved corn for the long winter months as a last resort in case they began starving: and the starving whites were always given corn when they came begging for food at their door. What the white man did not know was that the Indians were giving them the worst thing possible for a starving population. They were giving them what they themselves did not want and could not eat, and could not digest. It was a last resort, worst option, crisis food.

And so, like in many other instances, the worst inedible shit of one culture became the most prized delicacy of another. Simply because the European diet was already so lacking in any nutrition, so horribly unhealthy, and so toxic: that they never noticed that corn was even worse for them than the other European staples they had imported and tried to grow. . Out of thousands of instances when the natives gave them nothing: the one time love and generosity was given to them: it made such a deep impression on them: they made it into a National Holiday. That is how powerful the cultural memory of the exception to their own culture of stinginess and selfishness was.

Corn came to represent giving to these early settlers just because of one single act of generosity. They brought it to barn raisings and to festive occasions as a gift denoting the intent of generosity. Little did they know that their attempt at hypocrisy in these occasions had already been poisoned by the hypocritical generosity of the indigenous Americans who had given it to them as a poison gift. Hoping they choked on it and died.

Corn has been responsible for spreading the most destructive uses of artificial agriculture on Earth. It has been used as an excuse for slash-and-burn farming, and slash-and-burn cattle raising. Penning livestock, sheep. Pigs, all manner of animals in unnatural penned prisons where they sickened and died while being force fed this unnatural food they were never meant to eat. So the animals were butchered as early as possible before the actual effect of the poison food could show up after the adolescent growth spurt. This led to humans eating meat that made them even sicker than before. People began to die from fresh-killed meat that was not supposedly diseased in any way. This led to the practice of aging meat for two weeks before eating it. This made the meat so non-nutritious, so dead and so useless, that it became merely a stomach-filler. And clogged the colon, which has now led to colon cancer in epic proportions.

Ask yourself: if a freshly killed animal's meat will make you sick, but leaving it to wither and dry and rot for two weeks does not make you sick: how good is eating this shit for you in the first place? How many other kinds of food are poisonous to you if you eat it fresh? Compared to letting it sit for two weeks. Most food that is good for you: if you let it sit for two weeks is so rotten that it is inedible. But

corn is almost pure sugar. It is almost a pure carbohydrate. With nothing else in it that is any good for human stomachs. Of all the plant sugars: corn sucrose is the hardest to digest, and the worst for you. Yet modern food industry has found that corn syrup is even sweeter than pure cane sugar. Cane sugar was another unnatural staple crop used as a pure drug in the 1900's to destroy human nutrition and health. Europeans became so addicted to its sweetness that it became regarded as a necessary staple, not a refined luxury sampled slightly only once a year as it first had been. But once corn syrup was found to be even sweeter than cane sugar: the entire world switched to using it inside processed food.

Corn, and corn syrup: has a shelf-life of over a thousand years. That is because it is one of the deadest, worst foods ever invented by man. Anthropologists have found dried kernels of it hundreds of years old and still 'useable'.

Corn is directly attributable to the fattening of the American Diet. It is used in everything. Form glue, to buttons, to starch, to matches, to charcoal, to tooth paste, to detergent, to instant coffee. Simply because it preserves things so well. Most consumer packages are made with it. It is directly attributable to the huge increase in dental decay and gum disease. It drives the wheel of modern economy. Without corn almost: every modern process in factories would grind to a halt. It is responsible for addicting modern humans to a diet of meat instead of vegetables. Because it normalized human digestive systems into such a low absorption level; that eating anything more nutritious merely went through peoples intestines like so much water. So to even survive: humans were forced to eating foods so rich in protein that even though that protein was rotten and dead… some of it managed to find its way into the organic processes of the human organs and kept human bodies barely functioning. It is fed to 85% of the world's domestic animals. Most meat and milk are part-corn. Making those two staples even less nutritious than they ever were before.

Corn has the most concentrated yield of food-per-ton by the acre than any other staple crop. Another huge reason why our modern agricultural culture based upon greed and machinery grows more of it than any other staple crop. It is a pure death crop. Left alone it would go extinct by itself. It represents the huge macho phallic power of male patriarchal human civilized society. It represented human fertility to the Indigenous Americans. It was used as an aphrodisiac because of its destructive addictive artificial sweetness. All sorts of Mystical powers were attributed to it. All sorts of legends and myths were linked to it. Originally it was a death plant. Completely black in color. Until it began to be artificially maintained. Then its kernels turned red and blue and black… in various DNA codes of poisoned, mutated, watered down death. Then the Modern Europeans and Americans got hold of it, and now these mutated plants have kernels that are completely yellow. An even worse death color. The color of Gold. The color of cowardice. The color of yellow pus. The color of pure rot.

The symbiotic uses of this death plant by a death species… how this plant has magnified and played upon the corruption of humans to corrupt them even worse could fill a thousand books. Corn is now one of the most cared-for, one of the most intensely farmed and the most raised domestic plants on Earth. Each kernel of corn looks so *identical to all the others* that they cannot be told apart. Today; there are more corn plants growing on Earth than there are humans growing on Earth. The Corn plant has triumphed; and found a symbiotic species that dotes on it and cares for it… Better than its own children.

Corn is better cared-for than any other domestic plant: except maybe rice. Rice is another labor intensive crop designed to enslave humans into raising it and breaking their backs growing and harvesting it. Both rice and corn have made slaves out humans taking care of them. Both are

responsible for corrupting humans into growing mass populations of millions and billions… just to satisfy the mass instinct of domestic staple crops and their need to multiply into the millions and billions. Humans did not eat staple crops for 100,000 years. They did not need them. We still don't need them.

The excuse for raising corn to eat is that it tastes good. That is the biggest lie. Corn is the blandest, most unappetizing shit ever grown. But it is overly sweet. Just like beetroots are sickeningly sweet, red, and taste like blood. Corn is sweet and tastes like the pus of a rotting flesh wound. When cooked, it turns into a glutinous guck. When eaten: it combines the pleasure of crushing each kernel into an instant guckiness, with its sweetness.

Why was corn eaten? Because of its artificial sweetness. Corn is addictive. When wild animals get into a corn patch: they go crazy. They start tearing down and eating the ripe corn cobs, and leaving them uneaten, and ripping more cobs off the stalks. From raccoons to deer: the effect of eating corn is addictive. You can't get enough of it, you can't stop eating. Why was corn picked out in the first place? Corn is the symbol of female fertility. Hunter-gatherer societies with males away hunting and the women gathering, and finding this phallus that needs no lubricant. Smooth, yet knobby. It is obviously phallic in shape. Why wasn't corn a symbol of male fertility? What purpose do you think it was used for originally? Do you think a girl could get an orgasm from using it? How obvious can you get. Why did the first human pick corn to eat? Why did he choose corn? The answer is obvious. Corn is segmented. Each kernel, each segment of corn; seems almost identical to the others. To an animal using tools, to a human; brainwashed into using tools to separate, and segment things… so they look *almost identical* to each other: they instantly recognized that kind of identicality.

Why did corn become so popular with stone-age humans? To a human bead-maker who spent his life making thousands of beads that look almost identical to each other, what surprise is it, that upon finding a plant which produced hundreds of identical-looking kernels that look almost exactly like the beads they were making; that they should take this plant and save its kernels? A bead-making plant? A plant that makes beads? So they could accumulate more beads without having to make them individually by hand? Case closed.

Why is the corn kernel almost identical to the billions of 'beads' humans made 36,000 years ago? What came first? The making of beads, or the growing of corn? How could a plant mimic the product of human tool making so closely? They are exactly the same size and shape. The only difference between a corn kernel and a 40,000 yr-old mass-produced bead made by a human: is the hole in the bead and its color.

Food was never designed to be eaten for the purpose of pure self-gratification at all. That idea is a civilized corruption. There is a crucial difference between what tastes good, and what is good for you. If you bother to educate yourself about which foods are actually good for you, you will find that Natural Food follows the same dynamic balance of hardship and ease that all Nature follows. Some food will taste good, and some will not. Nor is food supposed to be used as a drug. But the simple fact that all of us possess a huge amount of unprocessed *Psychobiologic Pain* within our bodies, minds; hearts. lungs and souls… because we have not learned how to digest and process our painful, traumatic experiences. Because we need to stuff down our pain in any way possible. Food is unavoidably used not as a source of energy to become as healthy as possible; but as a drug, to fill up our inner emptiness, to numb our pain with, and desensitize us.

Why do we eat food? We eat it to comfort ourselves. We do not eat it for energy. We eat it to fill up the emptiness we feel inside. Food is used as a replacement for the missing love and comfort we lack in our lives. Food is artificial comfort. Civilization is a system of artificial comfort. It is an artificial eco-system. The only food we eat is comfort food. We do not eat uncomfortable food. We do not eat the food that helps us grow up to be strong, vibrant and healthy. If food was used as a source of energy instead of artificial comfort, we would not be brainwashed into consuming the drugs, the artificial comfort, feel-good crap we eat. This can only change when humans comfort and love each other naturally instead of unnaturally. Sitting down to eat comfort food with other people is not a form of love or comfort: it is a replacement for human touching and comfort and human love. When you are loved and comforted naturally, by holding and cuddling the ones you love every night for 8 hours. When you touch and comfort all living creatures, and let them touch and comfort you in return, you will feel so good and warm and filled with goodness and happiness inside that you will not need to eat anything. You will not need to eat at all. This is what Jesus discovered, in the last supper with his disciples. He had found that by touching other people and letting them touch him; he had lost all need to eat food and drink wine. It was to have been the last supper his disciples ate food. It was the last time they would need to eat food. His disciples didn't like what he told them. They began arguing with him and each other: something they had never done before. As a result of his attempt to heal the inner emptiness of his disciples: they decided to get rid of him.

Health, Food and Medicine

The steady increase of all human overpopulations around the world forced people to find better ways to mass-produce more food. And better ways to preserve that food. As a result: civilized foods became more and more preserved. More and more dead. Less and less nutritious. More and more chemicalized. More and more drugged. There is no biological reason for the consumption of sugar. There are no sane, rational biological reasons for most of the foods we eat, or how we prepare them, or why we process them. Period. Every informed chef on the world will admit this. And laugh about it. Because all humans on earth are addicted to gratifying themselves by eating drug foods. There is no human who is not guilty of this.

The history of civilized food is a history of drug addiction. The history of the spice trade is a perfect example of a drug trade. Europeans discovered new drugs that grew in the East which they could added to the drugs they already used. They discovered new drugs that they became addicted to. Spices are drugs. Humans have been drugging themselves with anything they can find for thousands of years. The spice trade is an example of what happens when an entire continent wants to use drugs grown on the other side of the earth. The fortunes, the fates and policies of European kingdoms and Empires were determined by who got to the drugs first, who sold them and which country used them. The spice trade was fought over by European Empires for hundreds of years because spices are a drug. Until the trade became so cheap and so common: it was no longer used as a sign of status. Until everybody was using them.

So… if all humans do it: why then it must be normal. It must be good. It must be natural. It must be unquestioned. It must be sacred. It must be preserved. That's what we usually eat. What's the big deal? Oh. Destroying forests and grasslands and farmlands by raising animals and killing them so we can eat dead meat. Destroying the entire eco-systems of the oceans and the continents so we can keep on killing and eating dead fish and dead animals. What's the big fuss? Oh. 99.9% of all the fish in all

the oceans *have already been killed off*. Oh. In 30 years: all the oceans of the world will become dead deserts with no fish at all. But there are plenty of fish in the supermarket! Nobody told ME that most of the fish in the oceans are gone. I mean: if the fishing industry knew this: they'd tell us: wouldn't they? Oh. The statistical facts have already been published. People just don't want to hear the unpleasant truth. Oops. Mass starvation and mass death: guaranteed. Billions of humans will be starving and dying. But hey! I'm not starving yet. So never mind about boring statistics. Statistics mean nothing. So far: so good!

Civilization has now, spawned a proliferation of artificial food substances, which have been modified all the way down to the molecular level. Each year in hundreds of chemical laboratories; new, ever-more poisonous chemicals are being created by the thousands. And most are highly poisonous in their own right. Only recently are studies now showing that the countless toxic residues found in all processed food are responsible for most of the modern illnesses suffered by industrialized societies who eat mass produced processed food.

The reason these toxic residues are poisonous is simple: they accumulate inside us because our bodies cannot metabolize them, or break them up into harmless, elemental organic substances, which can be used and recycled again in the ecosystem, or processed and ejected out of our bodies. This tiny bit of news however, is quietly squelched, never given any exposure and allowed to molder in the back pages of scientific periodicals. Since such residues take years to accumulate, this slow buildup is gradual enough for it not to become an immediately perceivable crisis. Humans refuse to look at the bald fact that we are introducing chemicals and artificial substances that other organisms not only can't use, but are poisonous to all living things. And we are spewing these deadly substances out onto the planet by the millions of tons.

This has recently resulted in a steady decline in the general level of human health due to our increasingly industrialized environment: a decline slow enough to become normal. Generally, it takes about thirty years of an unhealthy lifestyle or environment before it shows up in the human body as a pathological illness. We are already addicted-to and controlled-by our chemical-industrialized lifestyle; so it is no surprise that such statistics are not publicized. It will take another 50-100 years for the ripples of these effects to fully surface. And by that time, the level of toxicity in our environment will be even worse. Not to mention the fact that combining any one toxin with another; almost doubles its original toxicity.

How did this happen? By Science gradually replacing Religion as the ultimate Authority on many fronts, and in many aspects of human existence. By governments buying Scientific Services… just like the church used to buy the services of their clergy; by supplying them with vast estates. Only now: scientists are much cheaper to buy. The difference is that most clergy actually believe their own propaganda. But most fake scientists know that they are lying… Because they have to work very hard at twisting unbiased scientific data to make it seem to support their company's, or official viewpoint.

How did this happen? By chemical companies hiring their own fake scientists to publish fake statistics, by the university research departments being funded and controlled by private corporations, all honest scientific research has been muddied and distorted by conflicting opinions of experts. Now: Universities themselves will not allow any honest, comprehensive studies to be done on this issue. This policy of misinformation has been so successful, that large chemical corporations have stopped using many high-priced lobbyists: simply because a few fake credentialed scientists are much cheaper.

How did this happen? By corporations steadily merging to become larger and larger concentrations of wealth and power and pooling their interests and resources with the other large accumulations of wealth-power-knowledge. By people taking things for granted, by never questioning what they are told. By people never looking for different sources of information or experience. By not going to the trouble of comparing more than one source of information. By having no perspective on the actual condition of the society in which they live. By people becoming tool-slaves, work-slaves, consumer-slaves of the corporate-consumer culture. As their workload slowly increases, prices increase and their earning power slowly decreases... What is happening?

Not only are people becoming less healthy, but poorer as well. The same old cycle of the collapse of civilization is going on as I speak. But in our time, the speed of this dynamic will not take 1,000 years to crumble. It will be much faster, and its collapse will be much more disastrous and destructive. If only from the warming of the polar ice caps at the unheard of rate of 5 degrees in one year due to fluorocarbons released into the atmosphere: thus producing an ozone hole over the south pole larger than the Antarctic continent. The last ice age came about from a difference of only 9 degrees in the polar icecaps. Not to mention the fact that the carbon dioxide level in our atmosphere is increasing a thousand times faster than ever before.

Humans refuse to look at things connectively enough, or widely enough to try to make sense out of their environment as a whole. All you have to do is look at the process of how these chemicals are created. Just monitor the sequence, and number of separations and connections. The second you take any element out of its natural dynamically balanced context, and attempt to use it in some unknown fashion or way: the end result will be an imbalance, and the unknown consequences are usually more harmful than good. The bottom line is that man-made chemicals cause progressively poorer health-illness-cancer-death: and we are using them at an ever-increasing rate and volume.

We as humans will never realize the ultimate consequences of our actions. Because those consequences are too far-reaching, too complex, and their effects go on forever. Why? Because we are using tool-processes that are too complex, because we use tools that are too complex. Because we will never be able to understand the consequence of using a dead tool on a living thing. Only if you deal as a living thing: directly with another living thing; do you have any understanding of whether you are harming or hurting that living thing. Only when you are in tune with your own living energy; can you control it and use it without harming other living things. If you can do that: then you do not have to worry about the consequences at all.

However: by the use of hindsight, we can at least see in which direction we are headed. But for this realization to even occur: you need the widest and most inclusive perspective possible. Or in other words: you need a sense of Pure Wonder.

As far as Western Medicine goes, the Western pharmaceutical-medical industry is hopelessly over-tool-oriented. And the cost of these expensive machines automatically forces their use to be strictly limited for the benefit of only the rich. So again you end up with a selective, pyramidal elite who enjoy the benefits of medical technology, while the rest of the earth's human population cannot afford it. Western medicine is competent only on the crudest chemical-mechanical levels. Most of its chemical applications are toxic and produce countless harmful side effects… so much so; that they more often than not do more harm than good. The reason for this is because each drug or pill is supposed to address only one aspect of your health, or one problem in your body. But the human body does not function as a

bunch of unconnected, separate segments. It functions as an interconnected whole. Each delicate organic-cellular-biological balance of your body is changed drastically if you ingest any kind of artificial non-living chemical substance. And because no doctor has the slightest understanding of your own specific organic-cellular-muscular-mental-emotional-environmental-biological condition: their blind prescribing some pharmaceutically advertised pill or new, more expensive kind of treatment has nothing to do with what you actually need to heal your countless, complex, subtle imbalances.

Most of Western Medicine's mechanical applications are brutal and invasive. Most of its focus is upon crisis situations rather than prevention. The average length of time a doctor spends with a patient is less than 3 minutes. Why? Because the more patients he sees, the more money he makes. You will never manage to improve the quality of any health system unless you remove or reduce the profit motive. The attempt to treat the human body as a machine which can be fixed, the conflicting motives of trying to profit from helping others while helping them, its goal of trying to kill disease rather than improve health; are all tool dynamics which corrupts any humanity involved. Killing anything does not promote better health. You cannot get healthier by acts of destruction or killing. The idea of selectively killing only certain things ignores the entire context in which all health and all life is based upon. If your body is out of balance, if the society you live in, and your environment is also out of balance. Trying to selectively destroy or kill something will never solve the basic root cause of any illness. To develop better human health, you need to dynamically rebalance how human society is structured and how humans live, what they eat, and how they eat. This means drastic, difficult, painful, systemic changes. And that is what all institutionalized medicine and all conventional wisdom opposes. One of the most obscene things modern Western Medicine does… is what it does not do…. It does not try to find out *why* people are sick… Case-by-case: no doctor is interested in *why* you got sick…. Or in *how* it actually happened. Even when they do, they carefully do not pay very much attention to it, and do not even tell their patients to do the simple things that will make them better. All the countless of proven remedies, and researched things that work; are pooh-poohed, buried, ignored, or given lip service to. Western medicine is not interested in finding out why people get sick. They do not want you healing yourself or doing it cheaply. It is only interested in its own crisis-bureaucracy medical priority of 'fighting' illness.

Western Medicine has developed such a bad reputation; that people are only rushed to the hospital when they are almost dead… still screaming that they do not want to go into that hell where they lose their humanity and are butchered, and treated as cattle, not humans. Western medicine does not connect all of the medical facts about anyone, or their society, or their environment in their protocol for healing. It does not bother to understand the facts that exist. It only follows its own Medical Bible of practices; and sneers anything that has not been medically proven by sanctified studies costing millions of dollars. And guess what kind of studies are done: the studies that try to selectively prove that Western medicine actually works. And when their results do not fit what the funding project-manager had been ordered to find: then the study is aborted and another selective way of 'studying' something is invented…

Unless you live inside the culture of a Medical Institution: you will never understand how they think, or how cold blooded they are, or what they actually worship and revere. Western Medicine is based upon crisis. It is based upon the fear of dying. Nothing else. Western Medicine profits destructively from the near-death, screaming terror of sick people who are afraid of dying. It is the same context as the fire truck rushing to a scene when there is a five-alarm fire. And they are worshipped for the same reasons firemen are. They are trained to handle screaming people in agony as if they were cordwood. Just like their butcher ancestors cut off limbs by the dozen every day in the Civil War. And thought they were

doing a good job of it: Instead of spreading disease and plague with their infected bloody butcher's knives unwashed for weeks… cutting off limbs of screaming victims who were all afraid of dying and getting gangrene. When in actuality it was the surgeons, the butchers who were spreading the killing disease of gangrene throughout their hospitals, and justifying cutting off the limbs saying that they were doing it to save the screaming soldiers from death.

Unfortunately; there was never a Civil War hospital that did not cut off most of the soldiers damaged limbs and cripple most of its patients, so it cannot be historically proven that Civil War Surgeons were worse killers and spreaders of disease than the bloody battles that killed and maimed the soldiers in the first place.

But in the Middle Ages: hospitals were simply places where poor people went to die. Period. They did not go there to be healed. Nobody tried to heal them. The concept of healing did not even exist then. Then: these hospitals actually were humane. They were giving poor starving, old people: who had nobody who cared whether they lived or died, the comfort of not dying alone. That was how sick the original European cultures had become from the religion of Pure Greed. Until some kind wealthy Dutch patrons gave money and established a house of dying, people died alone starving to death, sick, and terrified. That is another hint at how sick European culture had become. That they used the word: 'Hospitable', only for a house in which poor people who had no money; could die. So they could be ministered their last rights by religious do-gooders, and not go screaming in terror into death alone. This was their obscene idea of hospitality. If you look at what the true function of a hospital is today… you will see that hospitals are still being used basically for this purpose. The modern hospital is still used as a place where people go to die. Only now the ethic of hospitals in America are sicker and more corrupt. Hospitals no longer admit poor people in to die. They only admit rich people in to die.

Try justifying that kind of Medical culture and rationalize it. You have to turn your entire brain into a rigid linear machine and believe only what you tell it to believe. You will have to believe that butchery is a sanctified, and is a humane form of healing. If you do not believe this, then why are you in Medicine in the first place? Only true acolytes go through the hell of eight years of insane dehumanization and mind-numbing work to be allowed into the inner circles of the elite butchers. For anyone to do this: they have to be so humanly dead, that they are basically walking psychotics, parading as people. Nothing means more than basking in the sacred holy images of beneficial Medical Godliness. And for them to live like this: the medical establishment is obeyed in fear. Any specialized Ant Doctor Ants are the only other species in the world today who work as much as we do, and who specialize as we do.… Whoever does not follow all medical 'protocols' religiously; is branded a heretic, and cast out of the profession.

So the Doctor has two choices: be a good Catholic, or be expelled and excommunicated and burned at the stake, and lose your job, your standing, and the 8 years of blood and sweat you poured into getting your sacred Doctor's accreditation. That makes the overwhelming number of Doctors so rigid in their outlook, that if you ask them anything they are not equipped to answer with total Godly assurance, they will ignore you completely and avoid you as assiduously as possible. They have been trained in a medical culture that does not allow anyone who is not a devout believer to graduate. They have been trained never to admit that they do not know.

Meaning that for a Medical Doctor: anything not included in their sanctified treatment protocol… literally does not exist; as medicine, or even as a fact… Including exercise, nutrition, emotional and

mental states, environmental factors, social factors, the past history of the patient, etc…

'Oh, you have a---? Then take this pill for--- or this treatment, or this operation. Don't bother me with the details of how and why you got sick. We are not interested-in that at all. We prescribe this mass produced ---- as a cure for your mass-identical ailment… or this identical operation for everyone with your ----identical condition.'

Giving the obscene lie; that all human illness is an identical, mass-produced normality of living. That all illnesses are identically the same. That everybody gets sick. That it is normal to get sick. Huh? That there is only one way to treat an illness: an identical way.

Medical doctors breezily confess they have no idea of *why* or *how* anyone gets sick. And think it nothing to confess such ignorance. Illness is supposed to be a mystery… nobody is supposed to know why they got sick, or how they got sick. That way they can escape all questions about illness. If they are forced to give you an answer: they spout Grey's anatomy, or some holy medical terminology and mass-studies done on certain 'identical conditions', and turn a deaf ear to even the slight possibility that this is not what the root problem actually is.

It is easy to understand why most Doctors have a fear and distaste of an informed patient. Argue and discuss, and ask questions about their illness? Have a different opinion from the doctor? What if everyone knew why an illness happens, and they simply stop doing the things which make them sick? This would destroy all Western Medicine, and all the doctors would lose their high-priced, high-status jobs.

Modern Western civilization has successfully sold and bombarded the public with the necessity of declaring war on everything from poverty and drugs, to disease and cancer. None of these strategies has ever worked: nor will they ever work. But as long as certain groups can gain power and influence from this adversarial opera of "Them vs. Us"… as long as billions of dollars are spent, and these destructive institutions can profit from the billions of dollars: then their myths will continue to be espoused, and their sanctity of being worshipped as an unquestioned good will remain.

In every research laboratory around the world: chemists and scientists are busy isolating the enemy… Hoping, that if they can find this illusive, invisible enemy inside the human body, then they will be able to selectively sting it to death and kill' it. What is this enemy? Anything that they decide is causing something it shouldn't. Scientists actually believe that illness and disease can be isolated inside your body and brain… Why? They actually think they know what is causing what inside your body. They actually think they know what are the good parts of your body, and what parts need fixing, and which parts have an enemy in it. They actually think they know every cell, and every organ intimately inside your body… after three minutes of talking to you? After what test? huh? Why?

Because they have already had success killing things inside your body without completely killing you. Only giving you develop so many 'side-effects' from their idiotic treatment with prescriptions: that you are end up with a lifetime addiction to expensive drugs… and stay sick for the rest of your life? Only one-in-ten thousand of their protocols actually work. Many are done without explaining that the patient would have a better chance if they were not treated at all. Doctors assume that disease can be fought inside the living battleground of your tissues, cells, and organs… by trying to kill selectively only certain cells, certain tissues or organs. How? By arbitrarily declaring that a certain tissue or cell is the

enemy. And then spending thousands of millions of dollars searching for just the right poison that can kill these enemy cells and leave the good cells alone.

'Hmmm. Let's see if we can selectively kill this… Darn. 20 years and 300 million dollars later: No cure at all…. There is still no cure for Alzheimer's disease. Modern medicine still does not even understand the disease. As is the case with any medical research trying to fight, kill, or cure anything selectively… without putting the disease into context.

Alzheimer's is merely a symptom of all the poisons in our modern industrialized cities, and all the unhealthy things modern, affluent humans do, that accumulate into a toxic senility that is merely the slow, rotting death of people who are terrified of dying. It is merely a modern version of slow rotting death. senile people dying more slowly, more painfully, more gradually, more toxically poisoned than a hundred years ago when people assumed all humans slowly rot into old age and senility.

Medically… Scientifically. You hear of people searching for a cure, hoping for a cure, convinced that there is a cure just around the corner… Have they ever found one? No. A cure for what? First you need to identify and define what you are curing. And if that definition is flawed, then so is your entire damn approach. If what you are trying to cure has millions of different root source origins: then attacking one of the symptoms inside your body is the most ludicrous bullshit imaginable.

What is this imaginary enemy inside you? It pops up at different times for different reasons. What causes the enemy to appear? Chemical laced environments, stress, inhuman conditions, bad food, bad water, bad air and bad relationships. Anything that is unhealthy; will cause the enemy to appear in your body. But does Western Medicine or Science, ever face, and admit that there are actual general root reasons and causes for this enemy to appear? No. Have they ever suggested that maybe you get cancer because you have been exposed to poisonous chemicals all your life? That maybe if you went to live somewhere where there are no poisonous chemicals, no foods loaded with chemicals, no water laced with chemicals and poisonous elements that were never supposed to be there, no toxic poisoned air… that your body would heal itself naturally without any fancy expensive shit? That if you cleansed your heart of all the toxic, poisonous feelings, and your mind of all poisonous thoughts, and your body of all toxic, poisonous things… you might not be sick in the first place?

Where can you find such a Shangri-la to live in? How can you escape all these cancer-causing poisons? Oops. Not inside civilization. Oh. You mean civilization itself causes Cancer? You mean if we want to get rid of Cancer, we have to get rid of every man-made chemical and poison in our life? You mean we have to get rid of civilization itself; if we want to get rid of Cancer? You mean there is no choice in the matter? That as long as we use chemicals and live inside civilizations, lead civilized existences: we will never get rid of Cancer? And all the research and money and technology in the world are never going to change this? Oh gee. What an inconvenient conclusion. What an unpleasant truth.

Medicine never tries to closely explore the *actual* history of your body or your health in a sane context, or connect it to your actual life, where you *actually* work, who you *actually* work with, what you *actually* do, what culture you *actually* live in, what eating habits you *actually* have, what exercise habits you *actually* have, what emotional habits you *actually* have, what mental habits you *actually* have… they just concentrate upon some imaginary enemy inside you that is supposed to be attacked, destroyed and killed. If you try to ask a doctor how this enemy got there, why it appeared, when it appeared… they will spout something that makes no sense and expect you to believe them… Because they are the

experts. They are the Gods when it comes to 'medical matters'.

They just want to kill this imaginary enemy in your body. They do not want to kill the causes outside your body. That is not their domain. That is not their specialty. They cannot make a profit doing that. They only want to kill certain unhealthy 'symptoms' in your body. So you go back to your chemical-filled, toxic-filled civilized existence and expect to be cured?
Trying to cure symptoms that never go away and keep on occurring and re-occurring in the general public: is very profitable… don't you know? Building a car that does not break down mechanically: will not make you a profit. Cars that break down regularly: do make you a profit. The same principle of planned incompetence and obsolescence applies just as much to the Health Industry as it does to the Automotive Industry. You want a competent health care system? Get rid of the profit motive and you will be amazed at how quickly doctors become intelligent and caring and effective in their diagnoses and treatments… that will not be expensive. The myth of only the most expensive treatments, the most exclusive treatments, being the best is pure bunkum. The myth of only the most expensive health care being the best, is locked into our capitalistic culture. Only when this myth is debunked publicly and exposed, can Western healthcare ever begin to actually improve.

Western Medicine sold and brainwashed its masses to believe in a Crusades just like Western Medieval religions and churches and Kings and nobles once brainwashed its masses to believe in Crusades.

What did the Medieval Crusades accomplish? They created a permanent state of hatred and racism and prejudice between the Eastern and Western civilizations of the world. They created a legacy of hatred and violence and evil: that has been kept alive and preserved for 100's of years.

The killing culture of Western medicine: is just as full of evil superstition as the Western Medieval killing culture was. Both cultures believe that in order to become healthy: you have to kill something. Western Medieval killing culture projected their sick diseased state of existence outwards: and aimed its hate and need to kill something at people they never saw or knew thousands of miles away. That was how insane they were. Western Medical culture projects their sick, diseased state of existence inwards: and aims its hate and need to kill something at cells inside your body that you never knew existed, thousands of times smaller than you are… The superstitious rot of Western Medicine's 'fight against cancer' is a perfect example of the irrational lunacy of its rationale and its religious dogma.

How can you fight something: when you don't know what it is, or where it comes from, or what causes it? How can you fight an enemy: if you cannot identify the enemy? Ask any Western medical professional to tell you where cancer comes from… and they will tell you that they are still 'working on that problem'… After over one trillion dollars in research money has been spent…? They still can't identify the enemy. What! Does this tell you that there is something that stinks in their rationale?

The words that Western medicine uses to brainwash people with; its 'fight against cancer' is one hundred percent pure fucking semantic meaningless gibberish. If you can't identify your enemy: you can't fight it.

This is the complete hoax of western reasoning and research. If after spending over 1 trillion dollars searching inside human bodies for an enemy to fight and not finding it… people have still not woken up to the fact that the 'enemy' is not there. Cancer does not exist as an 'enemy' inside your body. Cancer is created: by the culture you live in, the toxic civilized food you eat, the toxic artificial chemicals that

exist in civilization, the toxic stress that living inside the artificial environment of civilization. It is created by killing. If you kill something it will attack you and try to kill you also. If you do not try to kill anything. Then nothing will attack and try to kill you either. If you live inside a culture and believe in it, and practice its evil sin of killing living things, then you will develop cancer as a reactionary response to how you live and what you believe and what you do and what you feel and who you actually are.

The entire weak western attitude towards western medicine: is exactly the same as the weak western attitude towards its religions. 'Save me! Save me!' people go to church: expecting to be 'saved' from their own corruption People go to hospitals expecting to be 'saved' from their own corruption. If weak western people just stopped their unspoken assumed normalized attitude toward western medicine of 'expecting to be saved' by it. Then western medicine would disappear: and vanish from the face of this earth: in one minute. If *weak* western people just stopped their unspoken assumed normalized attitude toward their religion of 'expecting to be saved' by it. Then all western religions would disappear and vanish from the earth in one minute.

This unspoken attitude, this unspoken assumption, this unspoken expectation is merely a symptom of western weakness and ill health. Strong healthy happy people do not expect to be saved: because they do not need to be saved by anyone. Only weak sick babies need to be saved. Western culture keeps people is a state of weakness. Western civilization brainwashes people into a state of weakness. Western medicine: merely makes money from this. It profits from sickness. It profits from weakness. The sicker and weaker Western people become: the more they cling to the idea that they can be saved by either western religion, or western medicine, or both.

As far as medical institutions of civilization are concerned: the degree of their corruption is in direct proportion to the degree of their power, wealth and influence. There are no exceptions to this principle. It is no surprise that during the hospital strike in Los Angeles in the 70's; the death rate actually went down. It is no surprise that banks reap a harvest of 1,000 foreclosures per month in Los Angeles County alone… due to debts incurred by medical bills. All institutions devoted to healing suffer from the fact that they are institutionalized and pyramidalized. Like all specialized forms of human expertise, medicine is totally myopic in its research: such as looking for a medical cure for cancer… when our entire civilized environment is cancerous.

The entire focus of what civilization considers being humane is itself completely distorted and corrupt. Its order of priorities are completely reversed. Its priorities are so revered: nobody dares tell them to their face that their priorities are full of shit. The majority of all medical costs for saving human life are devoted to people who are already dying: not upon the ones who need it most: the babies and children who are just beginning to live. One of the greatest icons and examples of humaneness in modern times is the figure of Mother Teresa: whose entire life was devoted to the care of dying people. But what produces the greatest good? The care and feeding of a child so it will grow up to be healthy and happy, or the care of an old, terminally ill, dying person whose life is already over? What if this obsession with dying and death did not exist? Then, maybe the highest example of humaneness would be the care and feeding of babies and children: not old, dying people. But that would destroy the entire pyramidal focus and structure of idolizing any one person, or obsessing over what we fear most: death, dead things and dying . Then you would have to glorify and worship everything that is alive… then you would have to worship and glorify every mother who has a living child to care for. Then you would have to focus on living things: not dead or dying things. You cannot judge the level of humaneness from how much

people care for the old or the dying. Rather: it is how much people care for their young that determine the level of their humaneness. Ever since civilization began: the practice and relative humaneness of childcare has been mostly swept under the carpet and ignored.

Then there is the insane practice of specialization. Trying to medically treat only one isolated aspect of a person' s health and only treat that one aspect: *as if it was not connected to the rest of the body-mind-heart-soul…* and furthermore: expecting that there will be mostly no side-effects from doing this. And more stupidly: expecting to be cured. The complete disregard for any wider contextual approach to human health and illness illustrates how the progress of segmentation and the progress of technology: splitting things, separating things without connecting them, is basically a detrimental process for all living organisms.

The reason most forms of counseling, therapy, psychiatry, and psychology have such a bad track record; is that they do not operate through the dynamic of giving. The very motive of therapists making a profit from their clients prevents them from being truly effective as healers. The ethic of objectivity, or impersonality: of any separation between the giver and the receiver insures that there is no human equality, no true caring, no true honesty or love between them. Regarding it as normal to pay a person just to listen to your problems merely reveals the lack of human closeness in today's society. To pay a person to be empathetic, or care about you is not a healing dynamic: it is a self-neutralizing, self-defeating dynamic. To claim to want to help other people, while automatically excluding billions of poor from that category is a hypocrisy beyond description. Poor people cannot afford these kinds of counseling or therapy. To treat only a miniscule percentage of the world's richest human population for their emotional-mental health, while letting the rest of the human race go to hell: is like a medical physician refusing to fixing your broken arm if you are not a millionaire who can afford a doctor's services out of your own extra money; purely as an exclusive Luxury Service. The stark contrast between how civilized humans view mechanical health, and non-mechanical human health reveals how truly dehumanized civilization actually is. We have hospitals for broken bones but not broken hearts or broken minds or broken spirits. Those types of injury are not important. Emotional, mental and spiritual health is a luxury: not a necessity.

Eastern Medicine is more concerned with the body's dynamic balance and consequently: it is not as conducive to accumulation. It is not as conducive for Profit-Power-Wealth But it is not geared to treat terminally ill, or pathologically ill people whose imbalanced health requires extreme measures. The basic truth is that the only healing which occurs is the body's genetic ability to balance itself. Wasting billions of dollars on tool-research has nothing to do with health. What should be studied is the question of: what is a healthy environment for human existence? What should be researched is how people should live in order to be healthy. Not how to try to fix them after an accumulated lifetime of unhealthy living practices while living in an unhealthy environment. But medicine like all other human institutions chooses to ignore such root problems and mostly only deal with health problems when they reach a crisis-level.

Do you have any idea of how deeply, personally, corrupting it is; to take somebody's money and give virtually no beneficial result in return? Or refuse to help those who cannot afford it? It requires that you place your own self-interest above the person you are supposedly trying to help. It forces you to become a complete hypocrite in both your actions and your words. You end up thinking in terms of normalized lies… speaking in code-words to cover up the truth… denying and avoiding all possible paths and thoughts and feelings that might come too close to an unpleasant truth, or feeling, or thought or act. It

requires that you cut and yourself off from the suffering of others and become detached from all human suffering including your own.. You develop a subconscious guilt about any ethical or moral aspect of your work that you over react to any questioning your good intentions. You construct completed ready-made rationalizations and explanations in your own self-defense internally… so you will be ready to justify yourself in case anyone dares to question you at all.

Would you spend thousands of dollars on a car repair that didn't fix the problem? Would you pay a plumber; if your pipes still leak after he has installed them? Why shouldn't doctors be treated the same? Shouldn't doctors be paid only if their treatment works? Why should they be treated any different? Just because when people are sick, they are scared of dying and will grasp at almost anything no matter how irrational it is? Just because sick people have no choice? Just because they are willing to do anything, pay any amount of money? So doctors take advantage of the fact that when somebody comes to them, they are that person's last hope? You can laugh and walk away from a car repair that is overpriced. You can shop around as long as you want. But you can't laugh and walk away when you are bleeding, when you are seriously ill. You can't take your time and shop around when you are screaming in agony. You can't refuse to sign away all of your legal rights to question the later charges when you are in convulsions of pain. So: the medical industry takes advantage of this and charges people regardless of whether their treatment helps them or kills them. Does any other industry practice this kind of ethic?

'Your ----- died on the operating table, but you owe us money…' 'Our treatment had no effect: but you owe us money.' For doing what. Killing them?

Or they die after the operation was a 'success'… from the trauma of being operated on. Or they die two weeks later… because of the operation If they die two weeks later: the concealed fact is that if they hadn't had the operation, they would have lived longer than two weeks. If they die two months later… the concealed fact is that they would have lived longer than two months *without* the operation. This can be easily proven. Take two groups with the same terminal illness that western medicine uses surgery on. With the same age factors, the same other factors. Have one group be operated on by surgery, and the other group not operated on at all. See which group lives longer. Do you think any Western research will allow such a study to be made? Never in your life my friend… Because if they did: they would have to publish it. And the entire scientific and medical community would have to silence them before their findings ever came to print. What? Have a scientific study that scientifically proves most of modern western surgery is worse than doing nothing at all? You mean all those billions and trillions of dollars are spent on pure quackery? You mean the sacred religious belief that hospitals can help you instead of harm you is bullshit? The entire religious culture of hospitals and the worship of doctors and surgeons as veritable god-like authority figures would be destroyed… Now we can't have that can we? Make people be responsible for their own health? Unthinkable. Make the masses responsible for everything *but* their own spiritual, moral ,ethical and physical health.

Once this supposed health system… which is actually a death-system; has a guaranteed profit regardless of what they do, or how they do it, or how expensive it is: why should they change? Then the overriding motive becomes how to make things more expensive… how to make more profit. As a result of this monetary corruption: the entire system increasingly becomes a way of finding more excuses to overcharge sick people for stuff they don't need: and give them all kinds of unnecessary drugs and treatment that are often harmful and even fatal. Then it becomes a completely dehumanized system where the kind and quality of care has nothing to do with the illness or the patient. Then doctors end up spending only 3 minutes with each patient: because they have become sophisticated money machines…

processing as many patient profits as quickly and impersonally as possible. Then you get the dehumanized medical procedures of modern Western Medicine. Then people come to hate and despise all hospitals and all doctors. The more advantage any profession, any industry has; the more it is envied, worshipped, and hated by the less fortunate. Does that sound like a recipe for greater trust and love in the world? Is this how we are supposed to heal each other? Our culture worships doctors as gods. We give them the power of life and death. We do anything and everything they tell us to.

Ask yourself this: If any person other than a doctor spent only three minutes trying to find out what is medically wrong with you… would you listen to him? How the hell can anyone know what is really wrong with you after only three minutes? Do you think tests and samples are all you need to know what is wrong with you? In that case have the test and sample results sent to your home and screw the doctor… who is only telling you what those tests and samples mean. Huh? Phone the lab that did the test and they will tell you what they mean… or buy their test-glossary that tells you what they think it means. Or buy a medical dictionary and find out that all of these tests mean nothing without an exhaustive study of each case that takes weeks and months and varies uniquely individual-by-individual… not three minutes of talking to you.

The number one sin of all doctors is that they do not educate their patients. If any expert in any field is unable to explain to you what they do and why they do it: you should leave before you pay them one red cent. If people did not worship Doctors: they would never stand for the way Doctors condescendingly treat their patients, as if whatever they do and why they do it is too complicated for them to understand..

Number one. If any expert, or any doctor admits they cannot explain what they will do and why they will do it: they are admitting they are too stupid, and too incompetent to be trusted at all… period.

Number too: if they try to say that a full explanation would take too much time: the have not already proven number one, but also proven they do not give a shit about you and are not interested in anything but your money, and as far as they are concerned: you are worthless and to be kept ignorant.

All people who are honest and want to help you, and know what they are doing: will take the time to explain what they do before they do it. Any help you receive from any doctor should be understood by you so clearly that it is transparent. <u>All</u> patients should be informed enough about their own health problems to make their own educated decisions on how to treat themselves.

That means taking all the specialized knowledge of all the specialists in Medicine and every other specialized field of knowledge out of the hands of these specialists and into the public domain. However…this also means that every person who wants to be treated for anything by anyone; has the personal responsibility to do their own research before they even speak to any specialist. This means that each person has the responsibility of becoming an expert on their own health, their own body and their own problems. This means the end of all patient-doctor medicine period. If you have cancer; and are too stupid and too lazy to read up about the illness which may kill you, then you deserve to die. If you do not care enough about your own life and your own health and your own body to take proper care of it, then you should never have been given a life to waste, you never should have been given a body to ruin a your health to despoil in the first place. If you do not have the intelligence to learn how not to die: then you deserve to die. What percentage of people takes this approach of self-responsibility to their own health and their own life? What percentage of people take responsibility for their own health? What percentage of people become victims of Doctors and health specialists?

What percentage of people does anything at all to become healthier? The answer is simple. People who live as victims: die from their own irresponsibility. People who refuse to be victims; live longer depending on how responsible they are for their own health. Ignorance kills. What you don't know can and does kill you. The history of every patient a Doctor ever treated should be printed in full. And should be required by Law to be available to the public, and be in his front office for every prospective new patient to read. Every Doctor's success ratio in treating patients should be emblazoned by the State on his front window before even entering… just as every restaurant in Los Angeles has a state grade of how clean their kitchen is. Then before you even speak to a Doctor: you will have at least enough information to whether he is a total quack, or not, by already knowing if he helped cure only 10% of his patients, or if he helped cure 90% of them.
What if doctors were only paid if their treatment worked? Then, all unnecessary and ineffective drugs and treatments would be eliminated. Then, all incompetent quacks would go out of business. Then, only doctors who are effective at what they do could make a living. Then, the treatment of all pathological illness would become a losing proposition, while all forms of preventative care would become profitable. Then, the entire priority system of health care would be turned upside down. Health care would no longer be crisis oriented. People who wanted to become rich would not go into medicine in the first place. Health care would no longer be dominantly profit oriented. Health care would become a long-term proposition, and not structured only for pathological emergencies. Then the practice of medicine would necessarily include all aspects of living and become truly holistic: not over-specialized. Then, we would no longer treat our bodies as machines; to be fixed only if they are visibly, mechanically broken. But of course: health professionals and the pharmaceutical industry would never agree to this. Why? Because it would destroy their huge profit margin. Medicine is no different from any other profit motivated system. As long as health care is a business, those who profit from it will be unwilling to sacrifice their own wealth to improve the well being of others. The conflict between giving and taking is obvious.

Every person living inside civilization must face this ethical dilemma; whether they like it or not. This fact remains as an unavoidable conflict within each human soul. Is what you're doing making you more human? Or more like a tool-machine? How much do you want to help others? How much do you want to help yourself? How much are you helping others? How much are you helping yourself? What you may want to do and what you are actually doing are two entirely different things. Who benefits more? Who wins? Who loses? Add up all of the factors and see which way the scales tip. The trick is to find a way to help others in a way that also helps you: and the only way you can do that is mutual cooperation. But civilization is structurally designed as to make this option nearly impossible to realize fully.

However, here is the catch: no person without a Sense of Pure Wonder would even possess the desire to ask such questions of themselves. No person without the developed abilities of Honesty and Courage will ever try to ask themselves such questions. Throughout history. In all walks of life: the anecdotal evidence is endless. People are happiest when giving of themselves. The happiest people are givers. But this flies in the face of how people are forced to live… how they are taught to live. In the end, it makes little difference. Civilization does not teach people how to be givers. It teaches them how to be takers. In all civilized societies, giving is only practiced incrementally: through separate, unconnected acts of giving, which are few and far between. The result is a barely detectable difference.

The concept of health care itself is a destructive civilized myth that trains and brainwashes people into

unquestioning mental-physical-spiritual-emotional state of powerlessness and laziness. The idea: that you are not responsible for your own health…

The idea that: someone else should take over that responsibility… and hold the power of life or death…over your own body… and take over control of your own health… for a tidy profit. And that they only do so; when you are already almost dead anyways. The idea: that you do not even want to know these unknown, anonymous people who will have the power of life and death over you until the last moments of your life. The idea that you will not even speak to them during your whole life… unless you are almost dying and in pain and find that you are deathly afraid… that you are afraid of dying; and then, suddenly, these unknown strangers are supposed to save you from dying. They are supposed to save your life. They somehow are supposed to somehow, magically save you from dying. They are supposed to suddenly care about you? They are supposed to love you? Care for you… as if you were a tiny helpless baby? Because you have no understanding of why you got to be so sick?
Why is that? Why do you expect that this destructive irresponsibility to your own health can be easily ignored, and you can do anything you want, eat anything you want, live anyway you want… and only after the consequences of what you ate, and how you lived, and what you did catch up with you: this idiotic Myth called a healthcare system is supposed to somehow mechanically fix whatever you have been doing wrong all your life? Using only expensive drugs, chemicals and mechanical repairs? Is it because you are too lazy? Or is it because do not have enough time to deal with your own health? Or is it because you actually believed all the guff spouted about medicine, and the special powers of Doctors? Is it because you have taken the level of your own health for granted all your life?

Or is it because you are so disconnected from your own body: that you do not notice it getting sick. Is it because you are so numb to pain… any pain: that you only feel it when it is too late, when you have already been so sick and unhealthy for years that you are dying. Is it because you have avoided feeling anything that is painful or unpleasant all your life: that you have been in a state of denial about your own illness for years. Is it because you have refused to deal with any of your own health issues until you literally can't function physically anymore. Until you are so sick, that it is a waste of time trying to save your sick body and soul at the last second. Because your body cannot make up for a lifetime of unhealthy living in a few days or weeks. Because even your bodies miraculous healing power cannot heal you when you only want to be healed enough to function physically.

When you are so sick emotionally, and mentally: that you refuse to do the emotional and mental healing needed to heal you physically. This is what happens when you are brainwashed into functioning only mechanically as a civilized human. The idea of giving up most of your power to other people. Giving up political power; so someone else can build your roads for you and supply you with water and electricity. Giving up your money to others, giving them the right to tax you: so you do not have to build a school or hire teachers for your children. So that everything is done for you by The State, the Hospital, the Doctor, the Mechanic, the Plumber, the Corporations, the Monopolies. That is a universal civilized assumption-value-attitude. And that attitude and assumption of powerlessness is what keeps us victims. Simply because we want to have an easy life. And all of these entities makes our lives easier.

We blame doctors, and hospitals, and HMO's, and Insurance Companies; for how poor the healthcare system is. Do we ever blame ourselves, for allowing ourselves to get sick in the first place? Do we ever hold ourselves responsible for having bad, unhealthy eating habits, sleeping habits, lifestyles, customs, routines, cultures, etc., that make us sick? Does anyone blame the consumer for having an unhealthy consumer lifestyle? If you get colon cancer from 35 years of eating pizza and junk food and not

exercising… why blame the hospital for not treating your condition properly… when you never treated yourself properly to begin with?

It is ludicrous to point the finger of blame at only one aspect or any one set of factors. The unpleasant truth is; that even though all of us are responsible in different ways and to different degrees: nobody wants to admit it or own up to it. Nobody is willing to take their fair share of the blame. It has become taboo to blame anyone about anything. Everybody is blameless. Everything in civilization is either nobody's fault, or somebody else's fault. Anyone accused of anything; loudly proclaims that they are not responsible… that they are innocent. And somehow, the perpetrators and guilty ones are never found, never proved guilty…never proved to be responsible. Until it becomes almost meaningless to accuse anyone of anything… because people already know that the guilty ones will find some way of getting out of it.

Try apportioning blame selectively and what happens? Enraged denials, guilty cover-ups and explosions of hate. Fear. Lies. Misdirection. Avoidance. Rationalizations, etc. You get illogical ranting and irrationality. Suddenly people stop being logical. It does not suit them to be rational, simply because the truth is too unpleasant. People do not get together to honestly admit their failings and weaknesses, and problems. People do not try to honestly and courageously accept responsible. Not even for their own health. Not even for their own bodies. That is just one effect that civilization has had upon human health.

Not only does Western Medicine Demonize certain symptoms of bad health, and attack them and try to kill them… All of Western Society Demonizes certain addictions, while making other even worse addictions perfectly legal. It's okay to drink alcoholic beverages, coffee, tea and soft drinks. Its okay to take prescription drugs. But its not okay to smoke tobacco, its not okay to smoke marijuana. It's not okay to take LSD, or opium, or cocaine. Its okay to take prescribed opium derivatives. Its okay to take barbiturates. Its okay to use over-the-counter drugs. So… you have over-the-counter drugs, Prescribed drugs, food drugs, liquid drugs, under-the-counter unprescribed drugs… and then you have illegal drugs. Huh? Everything civilized people ingest *is* a drug.

Why demonize coke addicts killing themselves, while letting 350 lb. Junk food addicts eat themselves to death? You want an effective drug program? Make all drugs equal. Make all addictions equal.

'You want to help me my drug addiction? Okay. But only if I help *you* get free of all *your* addictions too.'

'So let's see… what are you addicted to? Power? Money? Food? Coffee? TV? Movies? Pizza? Soft drinks? Laziness? Junk food? Work? Alcohol? Sex?… Watching Sports?'
'Okay: tell you what. I'll let you help me help me get rid of *my* bad cocaine habit: and I'll help you get rid of <u>all</u> of your bad habits… okay? What's that?… No? Huh?… Why not? I don't want to be addicted… Don't <u>you</u> want to be free of all your addictions also? Huh? I thought you wanted to help me. Oh… You mean you don't want to help me? Oh…. You mean don't want *me* to help *you*! Ohhhh…'

'But, but… you have *more* addictions than <u>I</u> have! You *need* my help fifty times more! Being addicted to fifty thing at the same time is much harder to get clean of than any single addiction!.'
'Oh… I see. *Your* addictions are good, and *my* addiction is bad…

Bad for whom?… In what context?

Oh. You mean your addictions are *normal,* and my addiction is not normal… *Compared to what? In what context? In your context, not my context? What context is that? You mean I am supposed to define my normality by your normality? Why don't you define your normality by my normality?* Ah. Your addictions are socially accepted and mine is not. Your addictions are taken for granted, and mine is not. Oh. Your addictions are *good*, and my addiction is *bad*… oh.'

When we spend most of our lives looking after the health of machines, and abstract-machine-systems. When we spend most of our lives functioning as machines instead of humans. When we work a thousand times more than we play. What surprise should it be that human health is so poor?

If you want to actually trace the causes of human ill-health down to its roots: you would have to go back to when our species first started eating dead food instead of living food. When they first discovered fire and started eating carbonized food millions of years ago. When they first started fighting between each other. When they first began killing other living things destructively. When we first started living in caves, and settlements. When we stopped walking outdoors every day.

Anyone who cares to do a little research and reading; can uncover the history of the many logical reasons for human ill health. All the pertinent facts have already been uncovered. It is simply a matter of putting them together.

If half the time we spent fixing our machines were spent on ourselves… if half the energy and time we spent maintaining all of our civilized contrivances, and gizmos, and civilized mechanical infrastructures were spent on our human infrastructure… then we would be so damn healthy we would not know what to do with all this health. We would be bursting with so much energy, and vitality, and health; it would be coming out of our ears.

What we need is a re-birth of the entire concept of human health. We need to place human-health before machine-health. We need to prioritize the importance of human health sanely. Countless pamphlets and research has been published about what we are doing wrong. Until the elite; publicly recognizes the importance, and value of humans to be more important than machines; we will not become healthier; we will only become more sickly. Until the elite publicly places the importance of human health above the importance of power, wealth, knowledge, and status: will not become any healthier. Until all Nations, all Governments, all Cultures, all Religions place the importance of humans above their own sanctified Laws, Traditions, Ideas, Dogmas and Values: we will not become any healthier. We will only get sicker. The fact is that civilized humans are getting progressively sicker and weaker as time passes. Out of all the babies born in America in the year 2,000: one third of them will develop diabetes. That is how poisonous civilization has become. Yeah for civilized progress!

Every civilized racket has their ritualized culture of respectability. When you enter their hallowed halls, or sacred temples; you must be humble and follow all their rituals of abasement. When you go to a chiropractor: you must respect the chiropractor. When you go see a doctor you must respect the doctor. You are not allowed to show disrespect to them. Even if you bad mouth them after you leave.

What if people realized that ALL civilized institutions are nothing but rackets? What if *nobody* went to these witch doctors and charlatans? What if *nobody* bought any drugs? What if *nobody* bought

anything corporations and businesses sell? Then these rackets would *disappear* instantly as if they never existed. And people in the future would marvel at how gullible we were. Just as we marvel and sneer at how gullible past generations were to uphold the sanctity of their now-obsolete rackets. Civilization is nothing more than a bunch of rackets. Scams.

What if all people took responsibility for their own health?
'You're sick? Then get off your ass and *do* something about it. Do something that will make you healthier! Don't come whining and complaining to doctors, expecting some miracle cure.'

What if healthy people *despised* sick people? What if healthy people ostracized sick people from their society? Then sick people would be socially humiliated, and openly spat upon in public and told to get off the street. Then sick people would be forced into their holes and stay there: until they finally decided to take responsibility for their health. Until they stopped pitying themselves. Until they stopped acting like helpless whining nauseating victims.

Then you would have an honest social class system that openly values health: not sickness. Then all the sick people would die off and we would not be plagued by their genetically sick progeny. Then the entire human species would become healthier.

Oops. Now we can't have *that* now, can we?... *Why not?*

Instead, we put the sickest people in power: and give them three expensive heart operations just so they can still go on existing and committing more evil like Dick Chaney. Health systems are hypocrisies. A small minority of rich Nations pamper and spoil their citizens: while billions of poor have no health care whatsoever. Civilization does not value health. It pays lip service to the idea of health. The idea of civilized health is a pure hypocrisy. Spending trillions of dollars on health budgets for spoiled consumers who eat unhealthy food and do almost no exercise whatsoever… While poisoning the spiritual health and physical health of billions of poor people to make sure they are not healthy. If poor people were educated to live intelligently: they would be a hundred times healthier than rich people. And then what would happen to the ethic of greed and Global Capitalism? Billions of poor people living healthier and happier lives than rich people? Oops. Now we can't have that now… can we? Much better to make everyone sick than make them healthier. Besides, there is no money in making people responsible for their own health.

All it would take is a one-week course in hygiene, nutrition and simple basic principles. Easily taught and explained. Without needing years of university courses. But this would step on the toes of the powers that be. This might educate people. This would contradict all the false lying theories and terms Western Science uses to make it almost impossible to explain how the human body actually works. This would revolutionize all human knowledge. This would go against what all civilization stands for. It would mean a huge change in the status quo. And we can't have that now can we?

Psychobiologic Health

By desensitizing our feelings and thoughts through the deadening process of normality, we deaden ourselves in order to function as machines: and in doing so; we become less human. The cost of living desensitized lives is doing hurtful things to ourselves and to others. This produces psychobiologic pain in others and ourselves. Moreover: this pain accumulates. To the point where the amassed

accumulation of our unfelt pain penetrates so deeply, and is so painful as a whole; that we simply do not want to experience it or feel it at all.

When you create a state of unhealth that is farther and farther away from true health; all you are doing is polarizing these two conditions destructively into a worsening condition of weakened imbalance. Until you become progressively more and more unhealthy than healthy. And then the dynamic inexorably runs towards worse, more imbalanced, unhealthier conditions of living. Until there is no way of comparing a healthy condition to an unhealthy condition. Only different relative conditions of unhealthy living. And as the ongoing process of becoming sicker, number, more unhealthy is normalized, even the idea of reversing this process becomes unthinkable. Until there are literally no resources, no concepts, no cultural values, no traditions that even try to make people healthier. And if anyone tries to do it even slightly… going against a millions of year-old dynamic, they encounter such huge opposition that they must sweat blood to gain back one inch.

But by humans being trained and normalized into cowardice… this makes even such an attempt so rare, that it is not a factor in human understanding. People believe what is convenient for them to believe. They do what is most expedient. The automatic reaction to anything that goes against this millions of year-old process is instant rejection on a subconsciously trained level.

The result is denial. The result is all humans growing up to become emotional cowards: unwilling to admit or accept anything in themselves or others that is painfully true. You cannot sensitize your awareness unless you are willing to change the normality you live by. And you cannot develop a sense of pure wonder unless you completely let go of the idea of normality. To a person living in a state of pure wonder, there is no such thing as normality: everything is strange or wonderful: nothing is normal.
If you ask the question; why humans do not choose to change or heal? The answer is simple: Pain… Fear… Fear of Pain… An Imbalanced Time-Awareness.

In other words: a lack of Pure Wonder, a lack of Love, a lack of Courage, a lack of Honesty; or… Hate, Greed, Weakness, Cowardice, etc.

All Integrated, Psychobiologic Healing; is painful. In order to heal emotionally as well as physically, humans must go through all the painful traumatic experiences of their life which they have not fully experienced. However: pain equals fear… and humans have been mostly trained into becoming emotional cowards. Given the choice between feeling something painful and not feeling it; we opt for the avoidance of pain. People do not ask painful questions of themselves. Moreover, if anyone does ask even slightly unpleasant questions, people react defensively: rejecting the question before it is even asked… refusing to even look at it.

The greater the level of pain a person possesses, the greater their condition of fear. A normal well-defended human can go through their entire life functioning successfully, mechanically, and never be forced to deal with their own psychobiologic pain. It is much easier to remain numb than voluntarily choose to undergo an agonizingly painful process of self-healing. It is easier to deny one's own truths than face them if they are too painful. Moreover: in a mechanically functioning society where the healing of human emotion is almost non-existent, there is little or no opportunity for this to even happen.

All healing is, is a re-balancing of ourselves, so our energy flows more freely, more dynamically. Even the attempt itself requires an enormous amount of courage and self-honesty. The process of healing is

the most painful experience any human can ever undergo in their entire life. Compared to this, there is nothing that is more terrifying or agonizing. So it is little wonder that humans shrink from this kind of pain. And since there are almost no truly connective-loving communities with the needed support which is necessary for healing to occur in the first place; it is no surprise that this kind of healing almost never happens. Because civilization is segmentive and incremental in nature, all human forms of healing are segmentive and incremental in nature. We try only to heal certain isolated aspects of ourselves, or our minds, or our bodies, or our emotions. As a result, all human change-growth-healing is segmentive and incremental.

The greatest punishment a damaged human can ever suffer: is to be healed of their own imbalances. The worst possible punishment you could inflict upon a murderer is to force them to live with the victim's loved ones and have them experience for the rest of their life; the suffering they caused.

If the murderer is not totally frozen into their own numbness. If the victim's family themselves are not totally frozen into the inability to forgive or heal. If they are not frozen into their own damaged sickness of hate; then that would be the worst punishment of pure torture a murderer could ever suffer. The murderer would suffer their own inner remorse, agony, and guilt, a million times more horribly than being insulated and locked into a prison, comfortably insulated and separated from the consequences of their actions.

But… however: the family of the victim would also be forced to deal with, and face the murderer's pain and their damaged past also. In this situation there would be no choice for either the victim's family or the murderer but to help heal each other.

But that level of closeness, that level of vulnerability, that level of agony, that level of healing, is unthinkable in a civilized society: where numbness and mechanical functioning is the norm. Instead: civilization's concept of punishment is based not upon connectiveness, not upon healing, but upon separation-numbness-dehumanization; locking them away, or the ultimate separation of death. If someone has already been brutalized to the point that they are capable of murder, for society to further brutalize them only spreads this dehumanization so it infects the entire society.

There is a reason victims' families do not want to take in the murderer of their loved one. There is a reason for people being addicted to distraction, entertainment, work, food, drugs, the accumulation of meaningless facts… there is a reason people do not want to heal themselves or their loved ones, or anybody else for that matter. The reason is pain… no civilized person wants to experience anything even slightly painful. Civilization has propelled human into an artificially safe-dead-numb environment. It has prevented humans from experiencing any pain or hardship until people become spoiled, lazy, cowards. Until modern culture actually embraces and celebrates cowardice, lying, deception, selfishness, etc.

Without a good, steady diet and background of Hardship, Honesty, Love, Courage and developing your own Sense of Pure Wonder,… you will never have the Courage to live with the murderer of your spouse or child. You will never possess the Generosity, the HONESTY and the Courage to do it. But it has been done. Many ancient, relatively uncivilized cultures had that practice. Today, we try to explain away this incredibly forgiving, humane ancient custom as merely a barter arrangement… a convenience… merely replacing a missing valuable resource with another living body. Today, we cannot even personally conceive of the Humanity and Courage needed to do this. We cannot imagine

that maybe our ancestors were more humane, more loving than we are now. What if we are wrong? What if instead of a continual 10,000 year Progress of increasing Humanity, it has been a continual regression of decreasing Humanity?

Most modern historians believe that people in the Middle Ages ever experienced what we know today as love. Historians try to tell us that the notion of romantic love is a fairly new invention… that it only arose from medieval ballads and books. They say this because they see very little mention of it in earlier books. What they do not tell you is that it was only then that books were beginning to be written, read and printed. That it was only then that people began to become literate. One reason historians think romantic ballads became popular in the middle ages is because that it was not expunged from the official records… of earlier historians. The idea that if it was not written; it never existed: is an absurd idiotic self-serving, easy way of not looking at the past in human terms at how humans actually lived. You cannot learn that from a book.

This is why the idea of taking in the killer of your wife or husband no longer exists today… yet it did in many cultures in the past. Modern civilized, societies are more hate-based than ever before; not more love-based. That is why Europeans managed to colonize, rape, pillage and oppress the rest of the world's existing cultures… because they did not consider any new, strange, barbaric cultures as even being human. But…these other humans did not know that the Europeans did not even think of them as being human. They did not know just how inhuman Europeans were. They did not know how civilized they were. They welcomed the Europeans into their houses and wined them and dined them… and the Europeans smiled politely, lied through their teeth and stole everything of value they could lay their greedy paws onto. And in the process: brutalized and raped these barbaric cultures, enslaved their populations, and ruled them with a callous inhuman indifference unheard of before then.

Even the ancient Romans whose entire Empire was based upon slavery still understood that slaves were still humans… Just they had power over them. Slaves were simply powerless people. They were people who had all power taken from them…. by force unwillingly. Now we have countless ways of enslaving people willingly. And not by force. This is another semantic hypocrisy of civilization. Any enslavement of anything, anyone, any animal… as long as the animal does not actively fight back… is not enslavement. Even if the enslavement is done so gradually that the animal does not notice it. Until the enslavement becomes normal. All slavery that is taken for granted. All slavery that is normal… is not considered to be slavery at all. Rulers addicted to power and ease; are not considered to be slaves.
During the Middle Ages: Europeans considered non-European peoples as beasts: not of the same species

Now Historians do that regularly to all humans who once lived in the past. It is called objectivity. It is called historical perspective. It is called distance. It is called a lot of things, but it is still the same thing: dehumanization. For medieval Europeans: other people, other cultures, were no longer even slaves to them. They were just alien things. They were not even considered to be human. This semantic fiction was done mainly as an excuse to rob them and rule them, and gain wealth and territory. This endless litany of behavior is coldly recounted in all history books as if it was normal for that time-period. In that case… shouldn't Hitler and Stalin also be 'normal' for our time-period also? Why selectively detail the history of Jewish atrocities, when nobody looks at, or cares about the hundreds of millions… literally billions of civilized people, who have been systematically slaughtered and raped and robbed for thousands of years throughout all of written history? Because the Jews were the only ones that became a dominant culture and gained control of our modern media.

Do historians ever try to explain why all of this endless brutality even happened? How many even bother to explain it? Most of them simply notice it… in a few lines… while devoting all the rest of their books to recounting how the winners killed the unimportant losers. History books are basically a justification of winners killing losers. Whoever the winners were: they were automatically considered to be more civilized. By automatic assumption alone… all winners were more civilized, and in the right; and were justified in doing what they did. Every history book easily explains the triumphant march of machines and wars and horrors as an understandable dynamic of civilized progress that has been proven to be good for all humans. That is: as long as you do not look too closely. As long as you do not read too many different history books. As long as you do not start comparing and evaluating and asking questions… or doubting conventional assumptions.

So… how does this tie in with people not being able to heal? Civilized people have not even learned how to live yet … Much less discover, and develop a healing way of living. A healing way of life is even more difficult than a healthy way of living; because not only must you find and practice a healthy, happy, loving way of life… that is enough challenge in itself. But on top of that, you must find a way to improve that way of living… a way to slowly heal all of the pain and unhappiness that has accumulated throughout your life. And that is not only extremely difficult… but extremely painful also.

There are endless personal accounts of people healing from certain selective things. Only… what they are healing from is usually a selective, separate factor of their entire life. A crisis, a death in their family, a divorce, the loss of a job… being robbed, or raped. Their attempt at healing is usually only trying to get back to a previous normality… and they never do. Why? Because they are not willing to change anything else in their lives except that selected damaged area. Their attempt to heal is so niggardly, so cheap and so parsimonious; it barely has any effect at all. People simply do not try to change how they live…except incrementally and unconnectedly: it is that simple.

Healing can be done… But we have not yet learned how to heal ourselves. We only know how to function inside the civilized medium that we were raised-in. We have not yet learned how to heal the twisted souls of our criminals. Just as we have not learned yet how to heal our own souls. Because we fail to explore our inner selves, our souls, our psyches; because we are not in touch with our Subconscious Middle Brain: we lack the inner knowledge and wisdom and perspective: needed for inner healing and balancing. Just as we have not yet learned how to properly raise our own young: just as we have not yet learned how to discern between a balanced dynamic of existence and an imbalanced dynamic of existence.

Why are there so few criminals in Sweden?… have other Western Nations ever looked at this…? America has the highest per-capita rate of prison incarceration in the world… yet not one American governmental body or authority will touch this issue about Sweden's incredibly small number of criminals… why might you ask? Because all of their law and order political rhetoric… that gets them elected is based mostly upon the concept of punishment, and if you study this issue, you will find that inside all of the leaflets and code-words and lip-service phrases; *there is no mention of healing*. The system itself is based 100 % on the concept of punishment with no healing whatsoever. So inevitably, and automatically: the American system is designed to make 'bad' people worse.

However… in Sweden there were no prisons after WWII. What? Yes. No prisons. All the people guilty of any illegal offense were sent to hospitals instead: ostensibly to be healed… However even the prospect, even the possibility of any criminal having to go to a hospital because they were in some way

sick… was so socially damaging to their own criminal self-esteem, their own identity *as* a criminal: that they often committed suicide; rather than go to any hospital… simply because they did not want to be healed against their will. This in itself should have been a lesson for other Nations as to which approach to criminality is better. But it was not. It was ignored. And now Sweden is succumbing to American mass culture and becoming like all the other crime infested industrialized countries.

You cannot separate physical health from nutritional health, sexual health, emotional health, mental health, financial health, social health and environmental health. You cannot separate these aspects from each other if you wish to effectively treat human health. Just as you cannot separate physical trauma from sexual trauma, emotional trauma, mental trauma, financial trauma, social trauma or environmental trauma if you wish to effectively treat human health. Specialized health care cannot treat the whole person. The problem with all relative degrees of human illness or health is that it is almost always considered to be normal unless it reaches crisis proportions. However poor a person's health is, they rarely try to improve it unless they are at death's door… or some other kind of crisis: be it physical, emotional, mental, or all three.

Segmenting and separating the aspects of human health is not practical or effective. It is counterproductive to maintaining a person's over-all health. Each factor can severely damage a person's health, or significantly improve it. A person who has no friends, no loved-ones, will have poorer health habits. A homeless person with no job will have a poorer level of health. A person who does not eat healthy food will have a poorer level of health. Anyone who was ever been mentally-emotionally-sexually traumatized will also have a poorer level of health. People who live in an unhealthy environment of any sort will have a poorer level of health. Does a medical doctor even try to deal with these health issues? No. Spending less then three minutes with does not even give him a chance to find out about your medical problems… much less all your other imbalances and illnesses, and ailments that produced the result of your 'medical' illness.

Nothing happens for no reason. There is such a thing as Causality. This Universal Principle which has no exceptions is something that most people prefer not to look at, or admit, or face. If you are sick…. Then why are you sick? What are the *causal* reasons for it? What were the causal processes, actions-reactions that finally culminated in your physical illness? If you can find and trace reasons why you got sick, then it becomes perfectly understandable why you got sick. People actually believe that they get sick for no reason at all. People believe that health and sickness is mostly a matter of luck. There are perfectly good reasons why people get sick. If you ask enough questions about something, you will eventually find the answers.

But most people do not even want to ask these questions, especially not of themselves. Most people do not want to ask themselves anything. Instead of trying to listen to their own inner wisdom and instinct: they listen-to; and obey a total stranger: who spends less than three minutes with them, and tells them what is 'wrong' with them.

Huh? If a stranger on the street came up to you and tried to tell you what to do about your illness: would you listen to him? But people listen to Doctors because they have a Diploma. They have Status. They have Authority. They are Respected. They are Rich. They have special knowledge that is kept secret from you.

Their excuse is: that they do not have enough time to explain things because it is too complicated. They

have too many other patients they need to destructively see. And treat like cattle in a meat-processing factory… just like they do you. Except their processing factory is not a slaughterhouse, but neat little sterilize cubbyholes. The actual grisly work of butchery is done elsewhere. Their victim must first go through an indoctrination of waiting. Waiting in waiting rooms. Then waiting in the cubbyholes. Until they are subdued enough for the Doctor to process them as fast as possible without them complaining that he is not giving them enough of his time because he is so, so busy. Until they succumb to their own fears, to their fear of dying… and finally resign themselves to whatever the doctor prescribes.

Then there is Invasive surgery… the last alternative. For hundreds of years: This butchery was a side-practice of lowly barbers . Now it has been sanctified, and given elite status. And turned into a sacred, ritual involving hundreds of thousands of dollars worth of tools, and tens of thousands of dollars worth of bills and expenses. But all of this fancy, expensive medical protocol hides the thousands of unscientific lies and corruptions, that have become institutionalized into modern Western healthcare. It hides the fact that Western Surgical Medicine kills more than it cures. It hides the fact that surgeons are butchers: and the ugly fact that Western Medicine is mostly a butchery.

You do not believe this? Search for the history of their surgery patients. What happened to these patients after they were admitted into the hospital…. How many of them got out alive? No hospital will give out this 'privileged' information. Otherwise: people might actually realize that hospitals are killing more people, than they are helping. Ask to see the follow up programs to see whether their patients are better off after their hospital care compared to their condition before they came in. They will attribute any negative result to the patient's illness. Not their treatment.

Once they leave a hospital; most patients are never looked at again. There is no follow-up to most hospital care. After they have your money, you are history. The only thing that they follow up on; is if you do not pay their exorbitant medical bills. In Los Angeles County alone… banks process over a thousand foreclosures a month due to the owners being sued for medical bills.

'We tried to help you… but you refused to die in our hospice as you should have… now we want to put you out onto the street and make sure that you die…'

Why is this dynamic so eerily a modern way to recreate the exact results and conditions of the first 'hospices' created in Holland? When the hospital employees went on strike in Los Angeles… the death rate went down… not up. Less people were dying in the city: because sick, dying people stayed at home: and lived longer.

Did this curious statistic change anything? No. People still go to hospitals when they are sick. Out of fear. And usually as a last resort. When you are afraid, you have no business trying to make any important decisions. When you have lived in a condition of fear all of your life: the fear of dying and death is so huge, that you do not make intelligent choices or decisions. Nor do people who are terrified of losing their loved-ones. Western Medicine uses fear… to charge more, to get the patient to buckle under, to agree to anything before they treat them. The fear of, illness, of death and dying is the medical industry's permanent advantage. It is not important if the doctor you go to is incompetent, or the hospital you go to is inept, or corrupt. You cannot afford to quibble with them when you are in pain and scared.

But mis-diagnosis, and missed diagnoses of illness is built into the entire Western tradition and culture

and system. It cannot help but be bad for you… simply from how they process your illness. They use a standardized model! They assume that all humans respond identically to a drug. And then have to recall a drug when a bad reaction that did not show up in their studies shows up in the general population, or when a side effect does show up and they ignore its consequences.

Western medicine assumes that if all humans have: 'xxx' disease if they exhibit 'xxx' symptoms. If you were a car, and were mass produced in a factory… then this diagnostic model might be of some use. But ask any experienced mechanic. Even mass produced cars are not alike. Even mass-produced cars can exhibit identical symptoms, yet their mechanical illness can be caused by different things in each car**.** Even an automotive mechanic will not operate on a car unless they find out what the actual problem is. But car mechanics have a huge advantage in tracing, and finding out the root source of the car's mechanical illness. The car is not alive. They can rip things out of the car and inspect them. They can do standardized tests because the cars have been mass produced.

In case you don't know… humans are not mass-produced. Trying to diagnose any illness through a mass produced, standardized test; does not work on humans. You can't do exploratory surgery like you can on a car just to find out what the problem actually is. You can't rip out someone's liver to see what is wrong with it. But what do doctors do? They treat you worse than a mechanic treats a car. They do exploratory surgery and if you die, they still charge the dead person's family with their bill, they still manage to bilk people out of millions of dollars. Have you ever heard of a mechanic trying to fix a car, and then having to junk the entire car… and still charge you for trying' to fix it? No. People expect much more competence out of a mechanic than from a Medical Doctor. They expect the mechanic to first find what is wrong by an accurate diagnosis, and then to fix it without destroying the entire car. However, what do doctors do?

'Hmmm…' Studying the test reports…. *Not you*;
'You have 'xxx' symptoms. Hmmm... I'll have to see some more test results.'
And after the test results come in.
'Ah. I see. Of course, you have ---… That is because your test result shows that you have… --- ----- "
Doing Tests, and ordering tests, and giving tests, by the way are how they make most of their money.

And their solution? 'Here… take this pill.'

A chemical drug, sold to them by the Pharmaceutical Companies *that designed your test…* So it would result in a diagnosis that is supposed to be cured by *their* drugs… which they send to the doctor. And by the way… doctors make the rest of their money by prescribing the most expensive drugs possible.

Huh? You mean your doctor has no idea, not even a concept of what is wrong with you…? Unless it is the same identical condition someone else had? You mean the tests tell him, by confirming that you have an identical condition to millions of other people? So Modern Science, and Modern Medicine, and Modern Technology: can cure people by the millions… In a mass-procurement system, of mass-produced drugs, for a mass customer base, based upon a system of mass-diagnosis that assumes that all humans are identical machines?

They sure as hell hope so… because if this is wrong…. Boy are you in a lot of trouble… Oops. I forgot. If you die because of their mis-diagnosis, and treatment and drugs and tests… They will still be fine. Only those who survive their treatment this can complain about it. And those who are not sick yet;

don't know, and don't care. Until they get old, and poor, and feeble, and senile. Is there an effective lobby of sick dying people in Washington? Only the survivors, only the surviving families ever try to fight the huge allied powers of the Medical Establishment, the American Doctors, the Pharmaceutical establishment, the Scientific establishment, the Chemical Corporations… so guess who wins? How many 'laws' and statutes have these power-groups put into the law books over the last 200 years to make sure that they will win?

Gee. How nicely convenient for them. This way they don't have to waste any time talking to you. They don't have to waste their time trying to find out what is really the matter with you. They don't have to waste time getting to know you. They don't have to waste time asking you any questions. They don't have to do anything, except line you up as meek, mild sheep waiting to be fleeced of their money in their expensive waiting rooms. Talk about a convenient setup. Talk about a racket….

And if they do not find an instant answer to your medical ill-health, if your symptoms do not fit a standard profile, if you do not have the identical disease or malady etc, that millions of other have: if your illness is not identical to millions of other humans… then they throw up their hands and give up, and tell you they cannot find anything wrong with you, or that they cannot treat your illness, or tell you have nothing wrong with you, or tell you simply that they cannot help you… Which is one of the stupidest things they do, and even dumber yet… their patients go away frustrated but still believing in the all-powerful omniscience and wisdom of these quacks.

Their total indifference to sick people who do not fit their mass-profiling of standardized symptoms of illness is total B.S. How they actually delete these sick people from all of their statistics and data… their complete ignoring of all human illness which is not inside their narrow definitions of illness is so disgustingly arrogant and blind; no words can describe this idiocy. No two humans are the same: no two illnesses are the same. No two symptoms are the same. Each one is unique and different from all the others. Trying to assume that the human body is an identical machine: there are no words to describe this kind of arrant nonsense.

So… one anonymous laboratory receiving thousands of anonymous samples can determine precisely what is wrong with you, and somehow decipher all of your unique symptoms? Which they never get, or bother with… that is supposed to be the doctor's domain. And your doctor merely has to memorize the standard protocol and treat you identically the same as all other patients with the same identical test-result?

Chinese medical books have at least 200 different tongue-sample pictures in their medical texts to give them a general indication of what may be wrong with you by looking at the color, texture of your tongue, the smell coming out of your mouth, that color of your teeth, the color and condition of your mucous membranes. All depending on the smell, the color, puffiness, whiteness and shape of your tongue. The Chinese system gives the doctor a choice of making over 200 different general diagnosis. The Western system however, only allows him to make two choices: Yes, or No. On, or Off. Malignant, or non-malignant. How can you expect this kind of mass-produced system of mass-diagnosis based upon two absolutes, and the assumption of identicality… to work effectively and accurately? It can't.

By having trillions of dollars devoted only to physical-mechanical health-functioning: while the environmental-social-emotional-mental-spiritual aspects of human health are mostly disregarded. The

imbalance of human health in the medical-health industry is glaringly obvious. This merely is an outcome of living in a tool-dominant society. Once mechanical functioning takes priority over human functioning: any holistic approach to human health is almost never even considered. While the time, energy and resources used to improve the tool-health of humans is so vast and all-pervading; I could not even begin to even generally outline them.

Hospitals keep on acquiring more fantastic, expensive machines. This only makes health-care more elitist so it becomes affordable only for the richest. If you try to deal with health selectively, you become incapable of dealing with crucial aspects of health that overlap each other. The more affluent and mechanized a society, the more sedentary, overweight and unhealthy its population becomes. Why walk when you can drive? Life becomes more specialized and segmented; exercise becomes separate from work, work becomes separate from socializing, socializing becomes separate from the family, the family becomes separate from the community. What we call health care is actually purely physical in its application; it is not human care, but only addresses the tool aspect of our functioning.

Why do we spend trillions of dollars exploring our Outer Universe and refuse to spend one penny on the deeply personal exploration of our inner selves, our Inner Universe… our subconscious, our soul? Where is the balance in that? Why are we humans afraid to undertake such an exploration? Because the comfort addiction of our tools helps us choose the easy way out. Rather than deal with any painful, unpleasant truths, rather than deal with any painful, difficult root issues: we just use more tools. Rather than go to the trouble of educating ourselves about our own bodies, and how to live healthy, balanced lives; rather than going to the trouble of eating a healthy diet, and exercising; we develop exorbitantly expensive machines to diagnose and treat illnesses which could have easily been avoided if were not so corrupted by our tool-ease. Now we expect doctors to fix us instantly… by giving us drugs and pills so we do not have to do anything even slightly difficult or unpleasant: like developing healthier living-eating-sleeping-exercise habits and lifestyles.

A necessary part of all-psychobiologic healing is forgiveness. To let go of whatever was done to you, you have to forgive whoever did it. But you can only forgive people, if you know what happened. If you can find out what actually happened, remember it, experience it, and fully understand what happened to you, is it possible to forgive.

But, if you yourself are in denial of what happened, if your memories are somehow blocked or distorted, you will never be able to fully forgive something you have never fully experienced and realized. The dynamic of forgiveness is exactly the same as all other psychobiologic healing. Every person has to re-experience whatever un-experienced, undigested, experiences-traumas-hurts they ever had in order to heal themselves. Re-experiencing that pain, digesting it, processing it, understanding it, is a process of forgiveness. The two are the same.

How does one do this? With the only human tools that we are born with: a sense of Pure Wonder, Honesty, Love and Courage. If you want to change, if you want to heal, and if you work at developing these human potentials within you, you can do it. There is no blueprint for human healing. Each person must untangle his or her own soul. Each process, each soul is unique. But once you yourself actually discover the amazing truth that you are capable of being creative... That you are infinitely creative, that you have always been infinitely creative: then nothing can stop you from healing yourself and others creatively. How many different ways can you eat a bowl of soup?

There are many kinds of pain-release and healing: on the cellular level, organ level, hormonal level, neuro-chemical level, muscle level, emotional level, and mental level. Many kinds of healing do not regard the total recall of experience as being necessary for true healing to occur. Their goal is simply to re-balance the organism in whatever way possible and leave it at that. If you can achieve that: a certain degree of healing will occur naturally.

Moreover, the repeated re-experience of painful experiences is like re-opening and exacerbating an old wound. Biological research supports this in a certain way. Posttraumatic stress disorder shows that people who have not integrated a traumatic experience do suffer from re-living it over and over without any beneficial result. Because the sub cortex takes over the brain's equilibrium mechanisms and only reinforces the original instinctive reflex responses in a closed, vicious cycle of stress response; which merely repeats itself as a mindless reflex. The reason this happens is because the person suffering from this disorder is not integrated enough to process their original trauma, and furthermore, have not even attempted to do so… nor do the medical professionals who deal with this disorder have the slightest idea of how to properly treat it since none of them have any understanding of how the human mind-body-heart-soul works and heals. The entire concept of exploring and healing your own Inner Self is completely absent from modern western Medicine. Because Western Medicine focuses only upon our mechanical functions, it is incapable of using any holistic approach and continues to ignore countless connective aspects of healing which can transform the entire process from a specialized, incremental form of healing; to one of total, all-inclusive health.

It is true that stress and trauma can be relieved and balanced on many levels, in many ways. But in the end, for the entire experience to be properly integrated into a person's psyche, it must be recalled and experienced completely; not partially… that is; depending on how much any person can assimilate at any point in their life. Usually, only bits at a time can be uncovered; that is merely a natural, gradual healing process. Psychobiologic healing depends on the level of health of the totality, how much pain or shock you can handle at any given time. Unfortunately, most humans live in a degree of such ill-health, their energy is so depleted, their stress levels are so high, that they never improve their over-all level of health enough so they never develop the extra energy, strength and resiliency needed for their bodies and psyche to gain a higher level of health. Nor do people willingly explore their traumatized inner selves.

But when any traumatic experience is finally experienced fully; then that experience as a whole can be integrated, understood, felt, realized, on many levels… and as it reverberates throughout the psyche, it can touch off an entire new spectrum of insights and perspectives… and go on to initiate more healing, by re-living other painful experiences that were never fully experienced. Once a painful, traumatic experience is fully experienced and recognized: it can be let go of completely. Even more importantly; it can also be recalled at will and used in all aspects and levels of a person's life and awareness. Then it becomes a rich resource of further learning, wisdom, understanding and insight. Throughout history; personal suffering has been the primary catalyst for any expansion of awareness, for the development of one's humanity, love, kindness, compassion, tolerance, for any universal understanding of other people. My objection to any partial form of healing is that it leaves out the infinite scope of increased awareness that only a complete understanding of our past can give.

The problem with any kind of empirical healing practice; is the inadequacy of approach and understanding. A perfect example is Chinese traditional medicine: which is a very practical method of healing developed from 1,000's of years of hands-on experience; that has been proven to work. So?

Big deal. Has this teaching ever gone to the trouble of understanding more fully; just *how* and *why* it works? No! It still relies upon ancient, obsolete, Stone-Age metaphors, to explain its healing processes. Nobody has bothered to hook up these two huge reservoirs of modern and ancient medical knowledge and experience… when today, we have acquired a vastly improved understanding of biology and human health. Instead, we have an old, Stone-Age organic discipline: and a modern, scientific-age machine discipline. Neither supplies us with enough knowledge of the healing process to understand it better.

You cannot heal only organs, or only organic machine-functions and expect a significant positive result. You have to heal all facets of yourself, all aspects of yourself. That means healing your body, your heart, and your feelings, and thoughts as one whole. That means healing from every trauma you ever experienced in your whole life. Human health care does not even begin to address this. All traumas are damaging. Regardless if they are mental, physical, social, organic, emotional, or environmental.

The idea that any traumatic experience is too traumatic to fully re-experience: is pure bunk. It is only when a person becomes addicted to suffering, when they replay the tape of their trauma without integrating it, that re-living traumatic experiences are more harmful than good. If a person has buried a traumatic experience and stores it as muscle tension: finding a release for that muscle tension so it does not recur on a purely reflexive level is in my opinion; only a partial healing of the original trauma. Why? Because they have not gone to the root of their trauma. They have not experienced it fully with a full sense of Pure Wonder. They have not digested all of its consequences. They have not felt that trauma deeply enough to go through it completely. Re-living a traumatic experience only on a shallow, almost painless level; prevents the person from benefiting from the accrued wisdom of their own experiences. It prevents them from connecting their painful traumatic experiences to the rest of their life. Since most healing processes are gradual in nature: this over-all, general truth can be easily put aside if people are only looking for some partial relief of some partial aspect of their health. Deeper Healing takes Courage, Honesty, Love and a Sense of Pure Wonder to even happen.
In the end: for true healing to be fully attained, all the levels of health, all connectivity, must be balanced dynamically and integrated. Your cellular memory must connect to your muscle memory, as well as your instinctive memory, your subconscious memory, your emotional memory, and your intellectual memory. Human health is ultimately a totality; no matter how many ways we try to split it up.

The true reasons people do not willingly choose to even want to explore themselves or heal their inner selves as an integrated change: re-balancing of all aspects of their life… from environment, to diet, activities, attitudes, values, feelings, thoughts, physical health, sexual attitudes, social attitudes, can be found in the complex reasons and unique causes of each person's own history, situation, environment, unique biology and personality. But the major reason is the basic unwillingness to delve into any inner-awareness that is potentially painful. People shy away from this because of programmed-trained reflexive fear. Fear and pain are the deepest subconscious blocks to this path of self-exploration and increasing awareness. Very few people willingly choose anything that is painful: or willingly try to face what they fear.

How can you get people to willingly undergo something painful? How can you get them to realize that the painful process of healing and change is ultimately beneficial and good for them? Usually only when the pain of ill health becomes unbearable, only when the fear of dying comes up, only when illness reaches a crisis level do people try to change.

It is only the long, hard training of Courage, HONESTY and Love that can overcome this reluctance to

change. Since these abilities are not taught and practiced, the necessary hardship of healing is never even attempted. Since there obviously is no easy solution to the process of self-change and self-healing: very little is done to approach this question except incrementally and mostly only in crisis situations. How do you get people to realize they need to step outside of their own normality? How do you get people to even want to do this? How do you get human awareness to be raised sufficiently... So people develop a realization that this even exists as a fundamental problem with their own awareness? What are the most practical ways of even approaching this question? The field is open to any and all suggestions, possibilities, attempts and solutions. The question remains: will this issue ever be tackled? Or will it be left to collect dust as an intellectual curiosity?

The question is not what is wrong with you, or what is bad or good, or what is healthy or unhealthy… the question is what are you missing? What are you missing in your life that will make you truly happy? What are you missing that will make you truly healthy? The entire question of Psychobiologic health is a matter of dynamic balance. If you are missing certain crucial key elements in your diet: you will never be completely healthy. If you are missing certain important vitamins, or minerals, or nutrients in your body: you will never achieve an optimum level of health.

If you are missing certain crucial social things in your life: you will never be socially healthy. If you are missing certain crucial mental things in your brain: you will never be mentally balanced. If you are missing certain crucial emotional things in your heart: you will never be emotionally healthy.

The problem of human health and happiness is a problem of deficiencies. The basic reason we are unhappy and unhealthy is because Civilization is deficient in nearly all of the crucial elements that make for a dynamically balanced, healthy, happy person. Even worse: Human Civilization never had them to begin with. We do not even know we are missing these crucial elements. We are not even aware of what we are deficient in. We are not aware of what civilization is deficient in. We are not aware of our own deficiencies.
Instead, we live inside finite, limited, deficient normalities, and never wonder if there is anything better. What wonder is it that humans are not aware there are so many things missing in their lives: when they have been missing for twelve thousand years? Due to the machine-culture we live-in: we are steadily losing our own humanity to the machine. As we make the mistake of replacing our human activities with machine ones. And we do not even miss it, or notice that our human self is slowly fading away.

Does a bored child; playing video games for ten hours straight inside a house… ever miss going outside and climbing trees? How can they miss this kind of a challenge? When they never had a chance to climb one when they were younger, and full of energy and vitality… with the burning drive to climb, and clamber over everything they could find? If the motor skills of your child have not been actively challenged and stretched every day up until the age of five: the rest of their development will be equally stunted. Yet we think nothing of raising children in places where there are no trees and no challenges, and nothing to do, and drive them so crazy with boredom, so they play video games for ten hours straight. While parents shake their heads and wonder what is wrong with their children. When their own children have nowhere else to go? When they are not allowed outside? When they have nothing else to do that is even a little fun? What do you expect? Wake up.

Did *their* parents ever let them go out and climb trees? Did they ever live where children could go outside and play and climb trees? These parents never missed climbing trees either. Because they never climbed them when they were little. They have no idea of the fun, and excitement and challenge it is

when you are little, and testing your abilities every day, and stretching them every day. They have no understanding or realization of how seriously they are damaging their own children by raising them in an environment that is so depleted of all healthy natural things… so deficient of all necessary elements for the raising of a healthy child… an environment that is so fake, so artificial, so abstract: that it is pure poison.

What are we deficient-in? How many things are we humans missing that we need? That are good for us? That make us healthy and strong and happy?

Millions of things.

Unless we try something different. Unless we expand our awareness. Unless we change how we live, unless we develop a Sense of Pure Wonder… we will never be aware of what those million things are that we are deficient-in. We will never become aware of what we need, we will never become aware of what we are missing: unless we develop a Sense of Pure Wonder.

Does Western Medicine know what *causes* any illness? No. Does Western Medicine know the *causal* root of any illness? No. Does it care that it does not know the root cause of any and all illness and diseases? No.

Western Medicine treats symptoms *as causal roots.* This is one example of how insane Western medicine actually is.
Unless you know the causal root of an illness.
You should not treat it at all. You should let it heal itself.
Unless you find the causal root.
If you find the causal roots of your illness… then you can treat yourself correctly.
If you make the wrong diagnosis: you may do something so seriously wrong: that your mistreatment, your mistaken conclusions coming from a missed diagnosis… can kill you faster and more effectively than the original illness. This is the main fucking reason Western Medicine kills more people than it heals. Does any fucking doctor or medical professional admit this unpleasant truth? No. Healing only works if you make the correct diagnosis. If you make the wrong diagnosis: you will not only not heal: you will probably make your illness even worse by mistreating it as something else. If your illness kills you. Then the Universe is telling you: that you are doing something seriously wrong to yourself. Until you find out what it is that you are doing wrong. You cannot heal yourself of the causal root of that illness. You can only destructively cover up the causal root of your sickness. By avoiding finding out what is actually wrong with you.

If enough people die from doing wrong things and living wrongly. If there is no artificial safety blanket, no artificial treating of symptoms. Then ten million people dying of obesity and cancer caused by eating processed food: will force humans to manufacture processed food. Then all humans will eat healthy, natural unprocessed food: and that will be the *end* of the bullshit hypocrisy called Medicine. If enough modern consumers become seriously sick in their teens and twenties; without being treated by Western Medicine. Then they will be forced to find out the causal roots of w*hy* they are so sick. Then the entire lifestyle of the modern consumer will be abolished and wiped out. And there will be an end to the bullshit hypocrisy called Capitalism.

If enough millions of people become sick from overwork, stress, etc… and die prematurely because of

it, and become physical-mental-emotional wrecks… this will *force* humans to stop living in cities and working all their lives. And that will be the end of the bullshit hypocrisy called civilization.

But in order for this to happen... People must become introspective. They must ask themselves questions. They must doubt everything. They must live in a State of Pure Wonder. They must develop a Sense of Wrongness. And a Sense of Rightness. They must develop an ethical sense, a moral sense, a physical sense, an emotional sense of wrongness and rightness. They must become *sensitized* to their own bodies, they must become *sensitized* to the world around them. They must become sensitized to the people around them. Instead of becoming brutalized and numbed, and desensitized to everything inside and outside them.

How insane and how corrupt is Western Medicine?

Put it this way: the largest cash business in the world today: is pornography. More people spend more money on pornography than on anything else.

But sexual illness does not exist in western medicine. Western Medicine turns a blind eye to all sexual dysfunctional practices. Western medicine is too filled with shame and hypocrisy to ever deal honestly with one of the most basic human drives: sex. Western Medicine pretends that sex does not exist. That most of the affluent people in the world who have money: are not sick sexually, that they are not spending it on sexual pornography. Western Medicine is also pretending that mental illness does not exist. As far as Western Medicine is concerned: the only illness that exists: are illnesses that are physical in nature. That is insane.

Western Medicine turns a blind eye and a dead heart to people who do not have its specific brand of physical symptom-illness, or problem. Western Medicine washed its hands of 41/2 billion poor people a long time ago: and now is still trying to pretend that these 41/2 billion people do not exist and have no illness.

Western Medicine turns a blind eye to its own insanity. Western Medicine is blind to all pain and all suffering. Western Medicine is an unfeeling horror… which only those who disappear into its maws find out when they are coldly and systematically put through the system and killed and poisoned and operated upon until they are mindless insane gibbering wretches. Barely kept alive and breathing. Words cannot describe the evil that Western Medicine is. Words cannot describe the destructiveness of Western Medicine.

Go inside a Western Hospital and see what they actually do there. See if you can stand it for one week before you vomit and run out of the building. Only the strongest stomach: only people who are so emotionally dead that the pain of others does not exist for them, only people who are so mentally detached that they are clinically psychotic: have the kind of personality that can work in a Western Hospital. And even then: they break down and leave and quit… over and over… as new brainwashed believers in Western Medicine fill their shoes… and then quit… over and over.

The reasons Western medicine does not work is because it is based upon the wrong principles, it uses the wrong dynamics, it uses the wrong assumptions.

For instance: take the miracle cure of the new Sulpha drugs discovered during the Second World War.

These antibiotics do not kill germs. They only help to heal a wound because it is white and in a powder form. If Science did a comparative study on the curative properties of Sulpha drugs by trying 100 other things that are pure white and in a powder form: they would find that all of them have the exact same curative properties as Sulpha drugs. Ordinary white flour in powder form will be found to cure infected wounds even better than Sulpha white powder.

Why will Science find this to be true? Because your body and every living thing recognize that the color white: is the last color in the healing stages of a self-healing wound. By putting white powder into the wound: this fools the body into thinking that the wound has progressed so far in its healing that it is already almost completely healed. It gives signals for all the healing agents in the body to catch up to this non-existent, nearly healed part of the wound. All the infection-bacteria once they get the signal that white pus has been found in the wound: give up trying to infect the wound further: because they have already been genetically brainwashed to react like this for a billion years. Your G-nomes… all G-nomes are genetically brainwashed to interpret chemical-hormonal-organic conditions in your body and react accordingly. If your body is getting the message that it is almost healed in that would: it will simply oblige and make the false interpretation actually true.

If this study is ever done in a lab: on humans with infected wounds: this single study will explode modern science and destroy the entire reason for Western medicine to even exist. It will be thrown out completely: and good riddance to it. Hospitals will be burned to the ground or used as schools for children who will put life energy back into the surroundings.

Psychobiologic Pain

All psychobiologic pain is blinding. All psychobiologic pain cuts down the range of our awareness and narrowly focuses it upon whatever is painful. Or… if we choose to numb it, avoid it: then we must ignore and not be aware of anything that is connected to this pain which further dulls our senses and awareness and understanding. Psychobiological pain dulls our senses. Psychobiological pain reduces and limits the range and sensitivity of our awareness. If you refuse to explore this pain, if you do not know why you even have it in the first place, where it came from, how it happened, why it continues to happen, how much of it you have… then what wonder is it that people do not understand themselves…? What wonder is it that they do not even realize they have a disposable ego that is unnecessary? What wonder is it that they do not know just how unaware they are? What wonder is it that most people do not even know that they exist in a condition of pain? Pain is the blind spot of your awareness: unless you face that pain and try to deal with it, everything that pain is connected-to; you will be blind-to. You cannot follow your joy, your bliss, your ecstasy your happiness, your hope… unless you also follow your pain, your fear, your sadness, your loneliness and your hopelessness. As honestly and as courageously as possible. There is no such thing as one-sided happiness.

Joseph Campbell of PBS fame: very neatly left that out of his over-simplified dictum he called: ‘Follow your Bliss’. He knew that if he added any unpleasantness to it whatsoever… then people would not even try to ‘Follow their Bliss’. That is the insane imbalance of consumer society. It tries to develop only one half of the human condition: the easy half . And you wonder why Consumers always try to get something for themselves, and find after they get it; they are not happy. And you wonder why Consumers are never satisfied? They are missing the other half of their life; and they do not even know that it is missing.

This does not mean that you should focus only on hardship, and not pleasure. You need to do both in a balanced way. Trying to find that balance, is what makes Living an Art-form. The point is: whatever proportion of ease and hardship you have in your life, the more you replace ease with hardship, the healthier you get. The higher the level of hardship, the more powerful you become.

Once you become used to a higher level of hardship… then it stops being a hardship. It becomes easier… it becomes normal. Then you seek a higher level of hardship. Until that becomes normal also. This way you can never get bored. Because no matter what challenge or goal you reach or overcome: you can always find something more difficult, more challenging, more fun and more exciting.

But if you seek to have an easier life… then your life will only get more boring. Then you will become less healthy, less powerful, less interesting, more boring, and weaker… until you become completely spoiled, arrogant, stupid and senile.

If you live with a sense of Pure Wonder, and use all the potential of your instinctive wisdom and intuition, and all the potential of your subconscious wisdom and intuition, and all the potential of your conscious wisdom and intuition… then you will be able to dynamically, and creatively balance these two main aspects of being human. The problem is that people only pursue physical-mechanical pleasures; and not emotional-mental-spiritual-physical pleasure as a totality.

Pain as a only a physical-mechanical experience is worthless. Pain just as physical-mechanical pleasure is worthless. Only when you experience your pain, and happiness by trying to connect both of them together can you even begin to try to balance them dynamically. If people did not live in civilized societies; then they would not be in pain in the first place. The pain we suffer from is a 12,000 year-old phenomenon: not a genetic inescapable fate… it is the pain of living too easy a life. The pain of boredom. The pain of frustration. The pain of weakness. The pain of ill health.

Boredom and Pain

How much of all psychobiologic pain is simply the pain of not using all of our faculties, abilities and potentialities? How much of all psychobiological pain is merely the pain of using less than 1% of our brain's capacity? Recent studies have shown that most pain is psychological, not physical. How much of that pain is mental? How much of it is emotional? How much of it is both? How much of that pain resides within our subconscious? Has there ever been any human who reported experiencing any pain when they were not bored? If there was no boredom: could that in itself, eliminate nearly all psychobiological pain?

If all psychobiological pain is a product of boredom: when did it first originate? When the first walking ape made the first boring, repetitious actions in order to make the first tools? Could it be, that all human psychobiological pain comes from using tools too much? Could it be that if we used less tools: our psychobiological pain would diminish? Has this ever been tested? If we use less than 1% of our brains' capacity to use tools and think like tools: how are we supposed to use the rest of our brain? How can we use 100% of our brains' capacity every waking moment of every day? Not by using tools: that's for damn sure. Has anyone tried to find this out?

Looking back at any time in your life: how can you tell whether you were happy or not… when were you really happy? When you were not bored, and when you were not in pain, when you were not doing

something you did not want to do, when you were not in an uncontrollable situation, when you were not in a life-threatening crisis, when you were not in fear, when you were not scared, when you were not under intolerable stress. Take away all of these unhappy conditions of civilized existence and what is left? A few rare moment of true happiness? Or never even knowing what true happiness is because you have never experienced it? Is that a good reason to value a tool-oriented lifestyle?

Love, Healing, Dynamic Balance, and Causality

A single length of thread can demonstrate the linear dynamic of causality. If you hold up a length of thread with one end representing the single cell you developed from, and the other end representing you at the present moment: then that thread will represent the entire causal history of your life. If that thread is unbroken: then you will be able to take anything and everything that ever happened to you and integrate it into the rest of your life. Thus: developing an integrated understanding of all your experiences. But if the causal thread of your life is broken up, if the causal threads of your thoughts-feelings-actions are split-up, separated, segmented, unconnected, if at any time during your life any traumatic experience made you separate your feelings from your thoughts, your feelings from your body, or your thoughts from your body: then you stop being able to grow-learn-change: just as a plant stops growing once its stem is cut. No matter how vague this dynamic may sound: it is the only practical approach to dealing with any human healing. If you do not understand the simple principle of connectivity, if you do not attach any importance to this basic concept, if you do not value it highly: you will find yourself at a loss… unable to understand your own life, or the root causes of your own problems, or how to deal with them. If you do not use this root-dynamic: no true healing can happen. Healing only comes from connecting things, understanding them in a larger context, and balancing them. Healing is understanding… understanding is healing. That is precisely what every electron, every atom, every hydrocarbon molecule, every enzyme, every oxygen molecule, every fat molecule, every hormonal molecule does inside every living organism: they all seek to understand the larger context of their surroundings and balance themselves in it. They all seek to understand how best to interact with their neighbors; they all seek to find the highest dynamic balance possible. Everything in the Universe: from Galaxies to Quarks: is continually, actively, doing the same thing: dynamically balance itself to the largest context possible.

Love, Courage and Honesty

The evolving change of how people relate to each other and in what context, and why, can be put into the context of our tool evolution. As nomadic foragers who only required 2-3 hours a day for the gathering and preparation of food, living in small bands: the necessity of cooperation, the long-term nature of these relationships needed in their mutual survival… in this context the necessity and practicality of the human skills and values of love, courage, and honesty are obvious.

But inside civilization: who needs human Courage; when your survival is based mostly upon your mechanical skills? When you are protected by all the advantages of a civilized society from the elements of Nature? What human-based honesty is required in performing tool-skills? Where is honesty needed in civilization? In the honest ability to count and read?... That is mechanical honesty, not human or emotional honesty. If you spend more than 2-3 hours a day practicing your tool skills and have less long-term relationships and less time to develop any: what need is there for you to develop your ability to love in order to survive inside civilization? How much does the need to compete

overshadow the need to cooperate?

Quite simply: by the over-development and use of tools: civilization has made the human development of Love, Courage and Honesty a secondary concern, a secondary activity… with most of ones time and energy spent on the development and use of tool-skills rather than human skills. People are fired from their jobs due to their inability to perform mechanically: not due to their lack of humanity. Love, Honesty, and Courage; are the only aspects of human awareness that can overcome and undo the imbalances of human self-deception, denial, reality, belief, corruption. The courage to connect rather than separate, the willingness to do so, the intent of finding connections, seeking them out; are all only different aspects of the Sense Of Pure Wonder. The difference between wanting to find out the actual truth no matter how painful… and wanting only to find a way of rationalizing one's own inbred prejudices and beliefs, is totally dependent upon one's own level of love-courage-honesty and pure wonder. This in turn determines the level of connectiveness at which each person's awareness exists. Your own self-understanding determines how well you understand others. It determines the level of closeness, intimacy and trust on which you deal with others and yourself. It determines how much you can love yourself and how much you can love others.

One reason for fear is dishonesty. If you have a mistaken or distorted view of the world, of yourself, of others: then anything that threatens to contradict or conflict with this also threatens the integrity of your self-identity. Any person unwilling to change their understanding of anything usually does so because they are clinging to some abstract idea, or belief, or value that is not actually true. A person who is completely honest cannot be emotionally or mentally hurt, because they are not trying to cling to any false beliefs or values. Being honest means being totally open to change. The only time you can emotionally or mentally hurt a person is if you upset their false impressions and expectations. Or if you do not raise a human fetus-infant-child-adolescent as it was designed to be raised. Or if you treat any human in any uncaring, inhuman manner that they were not designed to be treated.

The more honest a person is, the less fearful they are, the less defensive they are; and the less they have anything to be deceived about. Honest people can be easily misled, lied-to and deceived: because they assume that everyone else is also honest. But… no matter how much others lie to them: an honest person will invariably find out the truth, because they are always questioning themselves. They are always seeking the truth. Honest people are truth seekers. Truth seekers are people who are trying to be as honest as possible. Honest and truth are basically the same thing. Truth seekers are constantly doubting, questioning, wondering comparing and double-checking what they think they know and understand… and never, ever take anyone else's 'word' as a final 'authority. They never ever believe that 'what is written' is necessarily true. They their own final authority on truth.

By civilization erecting linear-abstract-normalities-values-concepts, it becomes impossible to develop, practice or teach complete honesty. The main reasons for the existence of secrecy is either advantage or fear. The only reason for advantage is the pyramidal structure of civilization. If there were no secrets, it would be impossible to take advantage of others. All secrecy is merely a refusal to connect. All denial-secrecy-dishonesty is a refusal to connect. All avoidance of pain is the refusal to experience-connect. All avoidance of pain, all refusal to experience-connect, all denial-secrecy-dishonesty works by the same dynamic; namely the dynamic of separation.

If you examine why people are secretive, you will find the same root reasons: hate, fear, cowardice and greed. These roots are interconnected. Fear of emotional pain translates into emotional cowardice.

Fear of poverty translates into greed. The greed of wealth translates into fear of others robbing you of it. All hate is fear-pain-hurt projected outwards. Any kind of addiction can be traced down to psychobiologic pain: all pain creates fear. The pain of spiritual emptiness is never even spoken of. Yet it exists universally within all humans. All of these elements are at work in the process of human corruption. In order to understand how the human soul works you must understand your own soul. When you deal with one aspect of the human condition, you must deal with all of it as a totality. And you cannot understand the totality of your own condition unless you understand the condition of the greater totality which you exist in: civilization. So you can see and understand the process of. silence-secrecy-pain-fear-hate-greed:reflected-magnified-distorted… abstractively creating norms, normality, .nonawareness-disconnection-abstraction-numbness-dehumanization-deadness-denial-rationalization-belief-reality. All conditions which you are born into and involuntarily develop. All conditions of civilization.

Because of conscious dishonesty, lying, denial, evasion, self-deception, rationalizing; then any truth that people do not wish to face becomes too 'brutal' to face... too violent. It is necessary to be brutally honest when there is a direct conflict that goes against any truth. On the other hand, when people actually want to be honest, then it is easy to be gentle: because everyone is working in the same direction. Then there is no opposition, no conflict... Then it is just a merging river of truth, all flowing in the same, and all mixing together. Not a huge cataclysmic violence of two opposing forces. You cannot blame truth for being too truthful… or as people put it: "too brutal"... You can only blame yourself for trying to oppose it, or not being able to accept it. Universal truths are multi-directional, they have many levels of meaning, they are not dogmatic, they are not linear, they have no single meaning or use, they are not defined in an either-or context. As a result, they do not oppose lies, half-truths, false beliefs, and imbalanced lifestyles… they just effortlessly go around them and ignore them… leaving the imbalanced energies alone. This is why living your life by slave-truths makes you unhappy and always striving, struggling, and living your life by universal truths lets you avoid unnecessary hardship, unnecessary ease, unnecessary unhappiness, unnecessary conflict, unnecessary struggle and stress.

What about truths that people are not ready to face? Not able, not prepared?... These perceptions are all excuses for people who simply do not want to change, grow or be honest. There is no such thing as an indigestible truth. There are only people who refuse to digest them. However, the process of unfolding truth inside each person does have its own sequence and timetable. Whichever truth you need to digest first before you digest the next one is different for each person. If you do not arrogantly choose to oppose the entire energy-flow of the Universe, if you do not choose to oppose the truths of your own soul, you will not be in a state of complete conflict with yourself and with the Universe. Instead you will be in a state of lessening conflict. The more truthful you become; the less conflicted you become.
But how do you discern between an actual truth and the entire 12,000-year mess of civilized beliefs-abstractions-myths-rationalizations? By never stopping the process of questioning and of wondering. By always trying to be aware of what context you put a truth into. If a truth is not universally true: then it is a flawed truth, a partial truth.

Love, COURAGE and Honesty are all based upon the Sense of Pure Wonder. Once you split yourself into unconnected aspects, once you split the way you relate to other humans, once you can treat an employee, a customer, a clerk, as a mere cipher, then you have also split-destroyed not only your own connectiveness, your own ability to love, trust, to change, grow, learn, but you have also split-destroyed your own humanity, your ability to be a whole person. It is only by living as a whole person with a whole sense of Pure Wonder without splitting it up into conflicted segments that people can develop

their own humanity.

What this means is that there is no such thing as an objective fact-truth. Any truth that is split-off from a totality becomes a split-off truth, a half-truth a partial truth, a non-truth. All truth is contextual. To only focus upon any single fact or unconnected truth is a form of falsity. That is why all kinds of specialized knowledge are unsane. That is why all of science is unsane. That is why human justice is hopelessly insane… that is why it is incapable of understanding the why of anything… because it never puts anything into the proper context. Instead, it attempts to impose absolute laws-labels such as: yes-no, right-wrong, guilty-innocent. That is why if you criticize a person about one aspect of their humanity without taking into account the person as a whole, then you are lying to yourself by distorting your own perception of that person selectively. Only by trying to understand the person as a whole and putting any single aspect into a larger perspective, can you arrive at any deeper truth or insight of that person. Being as honest as possible means being totally honest in the largest context possible.

In other words; the wider, the more inclusive, and the more sensitized your awareness becomes; the more honest you become. And you can only do that in a Condition of Love, Courage and Pure Wonder. These three aspects of the human condition can only be properly balanced in a state of pure wonder. It is interesting to note that these three roots of humaneness have nothing whatsoever to do with any abstract-civilized-cultural-religious values. By this, I mean that you could strip someone naked of every civilized attribute, and they could still retain these three basic, human, genetic qualities: they could still retain their innate humanity.

The general aspects of Love-Courage-Honesty, work as a Triality. No single aspect of this Triality can exist without the other two aspects. You cannot have Love without Courage and Honesty. You cannot have Honesty without Love and Courage. You cannot have Courage without Honesty and Love.

Furthermore: you cannot have any of them without a Sense of Pure Wonder. The problem is: that these three basic aspects of humanity and humaneness are not needed to survive inside civilization. In fact, they are often a hindrance to any success in the world. As a result: they are never really developed because they are not really needed to succeed in a tool-dominant society. The more civilized society becomes: the less value is placed upon the human qualities of love, courage and honesty. In aboriginal tribal societies, these qualities often determined a person's social standing because they were also crucial to the survival of the group. But in civilization: this is no longer as true.

The instant you become able to separate yourself into unconnected thoughts, feelings and actions: you have destroyed your own self-integration as a whole person. That is exactly what civilization trains people to do. By splitting up the human psyche into unconnected segments: it becomes possible to deny any truth whatsoever. All denial is simply a refusal or inability to connect… which is merely an act of conscious separation. As long as humans have a selective awareness which they can control and manipulate, they can selectively choose to ignore and deny any truth, any fact they want to.

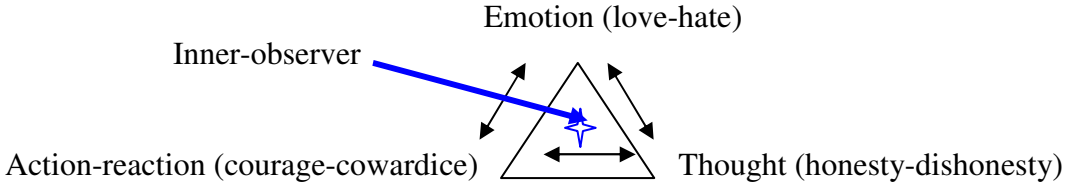
If your love-courage-honesty is integrated, then you are able to digest truths even if they are painful. If your love-courage-honesty is not developed, not integrated: you are unable to digest-realize truths: especially if they are painful or unpleasant it is the integration of your self, your psyche, your personality, your soul, your spirit that determines which truths you can handle and which ones you can't.
So... How many dynamics are involved here?
No. 1: Instinct-Subconscious-Conscious

No. 2: Inner Awareness-Observer-Outer Awareness
No. 3: Thought-Feeling-Action
No. 4: Honesty-Love-Courage
No. 5: Dishonesty-Hate-Cowardice

Do you begin to see the incredible complexity of it all? And the incredible delicate dynamic balance required to keep it balanced, and nurture and develop a sense of pure wonder? A sense of inner wonder?... And outer wonder? And then integrating both into a totality of Pure Wonder? When you can do that: you get Pure Fun, Pure Love, Pure Honesty, Pure Courage, Pure Creativity, Pure Intuition, Pure Wisdom… you get an integration of Pure Spontaneous Fun-Love-Creativity-Wisdom-Intuition-Honesty-Courage.

The Triality of the Human Condition

The three aspects of the human condition can be described as a Triality:



All of these aspects are interrelated and interconnected to: how courageous you are emotionally and how honest you are in dealing with your emotions determines how deeply you feel them. How courageous you are in dealing with your thoughts and how honestly you connect them to your emotions determines how deep your insights will be. How closely your actions are connected to your emotions and thoughts determine how noble or despicable those actions are. This Triality however, is also split into the inner and outer universe of our awareness. Outer honesty-courage-love, and inner honesty-courage-love. When you have an imbalance in these two Trialities, you get destructive selflessness, or destructive selfishness. This imbalance is a universal condition in all humans: our inner universe is less developed than our outer one. That is why physical courage, physical honesty, physical love, the fear of death-dying, the fear of physical outer pain is sometimes overcome… while the fear of inner pain is rarely overcome.

That is why exterior bravery in a physical-mechanical battle is common; while the arena of Inner Honesty-Courage-Love is consistently feared, avoided, and not dealt-with. The reason for this, is that you cannot separate this inner Triality into unconnected segments without losing your Humanity. To develop Inner Honesty-Courage-Love, you must go through the painful process of Inner Healing and Integration. When these three aspects of humanity are all connected, then they become an integrated experience… which must also then be integrated into all your other experiences. This is the process of digesting experience.
A: Balancing and integrating both Inner and Outer Experiences.
B. Integrating and balancing them into your Totality of Experiences.

The result of this compressed, simplified integration is; Wisdom. If there is any disconnection between these three aspects, you get an imbalanced, un-integrated experience. If you react only emotionally or only mentally to something: then they are either emotionally, or mentally disconnected from yourself. But if you consciously choose to disconnect yourself from either an unpleasant emotion, or a painful

thought: then you are practicing either emotional, or mental cowardice… then you are practicing either emotional, or mental dishonesty. If you only act on a feeling without thinking through your feeling… or your actions are only based upon thoughts, and not feelings: then you are either emotionally, or mentally disconnected from your own actions.

But if you consciously choose to disconnect any emotion or thought from your actions because it is too painful, or unpleasant: then you are actions are dishonestly… then your actions are cowardly. If you experience something only mentally or only emotionally: you are experiencing it only partially. If you feel something and do nothing about it… or think and do nothing about it: then you are living unconnectedly, you are living as a coward, dishonestly, and unlovingly. The business of connecting these elements into a cohesive whole takes work, practice, effort and focus. If you do not consciously work to connect your own thoughts to your emotions and actions: then you end up developing all kinds of cowardly, dishonest habits and practices: you will develop all kinds of ways to avoid unpleasant experiences, unpleasant truths, unpleasant thoughts and unpleasant actions. You will develop all kinds of mental, emotional, physical dissociative skills and abilities. You will become able to rationalize your own lies to yourself, and convince yourself that your own lies are not lies but the truth.

Only by constantly comparing, relating, connecting, and evaluating your thoughts, feelings, and actions to each other… only by constantly doubting yourself, asking yourself questions… only by constantly looking at things in new, different, fresh perspectives… only by including all the pieces of the puzzle of yourself together and looking at all of your feelings-thoughts-actions, and trying to understand them as a whole: can you ever start understanding yourself and other people better. This is the basic work all people need to do… every day of their lives…in order to become more humanly connected. But in order to do so, you have to go looking for what is missing. Where are the missing connections? What do I feel, but never think of? What do I think of, but never feel? Do I think before I act? Do I act without thinking? Or without feeling? What do I feel about what I am doing? Because when you act: you should also be thinking and feeling in a balanced way. This is the art of living; this is why you need a Sense of Wonder.

How can people integrate themselves? By finding their balance point: that center of their awareness in their own subconscious. By unraveling all of the unasked questions and clues that lie in their own subconscious. By trying to become more aware of what they are doing-feeling-thinking. By asking themselves: 'Why and how am I doing this-feeling that-thinking this?' The trouble is, people split up these three aspects without bothering to connect them at all. And if they do: they do so in a linear, segmented fashion. But when a person becomes integrated, then these three aspects happen simultaneously. The result is creative spontaneity and intuitive insight. The result is laughter, fun, joy. Then living-life-experiencing flows effortlessly. When you do that successfully: you end up living in a state of Pure Wonder. Human society does not train people how to do this. It trains them how to use tools instead. It trains them to use their brains as tools. It does not teach them how to be creatively human or how to live in a state of pure wonder. It is literally the in-betweenness of all this… the dynamic balance of it all, that determines how well or badly it works, how happy or unhappy you are, how sensitized or deadened your awareness is, how simple or complicated your life is, how wisely or unwisely you act, how deep or superficial your awareness is, how intuitive or unaware you are. It is much more fun to be spontaneously creative all the time, than having to plan, work, spend most of your life using tools to do a few specialized functions. Humans have not yet evolved to the level of pure wonder-fun, where spontaneous creativity is natural and doesn't need to be worked at, replicated or duplicated. But once you see all life, all living, as just fun, once you see no reason to stifle or suppress

your impulses, once you are in tune with your instinctive self: then having fun becomes naturally spontaneous and creative… and being naturally creative becomes fun. Then there would be no need or desire to preserve any creative act or product. If you know that you are creative, if you can be creative with anything in any way; then why waste time trying to preserve some old-dead creativity when you can have much more fun being spontaneously creative all the time… when the process of learning-wonder-creativity is more far more enjoyable than any form of replicated, repeated, preserved, dead product of creativity?

The crucial difference between humaneness and inhumanity is simply a question of connection and balance: you can see this acted out every day in ordinary life. Ask yourself each day: Do you love more than you hate? Are you more courageous than afraid? Are you more dishonest than honest? Do you mostly exist in the numbed state of mechanical functioning? That is; a condition of separation, non-feeling, indifference. Do you function more as a mechanical machine, or as a human?

Then there are the determining factors of ego and fear. How much of your life is controlled by your ego? How much of your life is controlled by conscious or unconscious fears? What do others evoke in you? What do you evoke in others? How connected are your feelings to your actions and thoughts? How disconnected are you from yourself? From others? The impersonality of complete detachment and indifference is just as damning a proof of inhumanity as active hate, dishonesty or cowardice. It is merely a condition of separation. It is the curse of only existing and functioning mechanically. How much are you separated from yourself? How much are you separated from others? How much separation do you practice in your dealings with others? All separation that is practiced without connection is ultimately a form of inhumanity.

What if people examined themselves by these guidelines? What would they find? How flawed is any self-examination by the lack of perspective, honesty, courage, love or wonder? How can any self-examination have any perspective, accuracy or truth if there is not any honest feedback from others? How intimate or close do people need to be with each other for the balance to be tipped towards love, courage and honesty instead of hate, cowardice and dishonesty or indifference? How much connectiveness do people lack in themselves and in their lives?

How much connection-closeness there exists between people determines their level of happiness or misery. If, as in modern tool-society, the disconnect between people, the separation is so huge that there exists no true closeness between people: then true happiness cannot exist. If, on the other hand, human social inter-actions are based upon equality, intimacy, trust and cooperation: then true happiness can exist. There is no way around it: tool-use and being human are two separate aspects that need to be recognized as crucial components of existence. How they interact and affect each other must be studied in depth. This basic question must be looked at in as many different perspectives as possible. Because ultimately, these two aspects determine what kind of life you have, how you live it, what you do, why you do it, how happy you are, and the future of humanity. If you want to live in a humane society instead of a tool society; then people should live in love, surrounded by love all the time, loving those who they live with and spend time with.

Love should be the social norm: not tool-use, or work; not functioning mostly as a tool and relating to others on the basis of separation-fear-indifference. However, this is simply not possible in a tool-intensive culture. It is an unreachable, unattainable ideal… a completely impractical utopia. You cannot be loving all the time if you spend most of your hours as an engineer, or mopping floors: in

civilization, in work; tool functioning, is far more important. The only way the fundamental condition of human existence can change is if the fundamental principles of civilization are also changed. No tool society will allow you to explore the hard-nosed, practical questions of what you should do with your life, how you should live it, what kind of society you would like to live in….

As long as accumulation is worshipped; 10,000 years of dead detritus will crush any attempt to upset that historical accumulation of old ideas, old cultures, old ways of living, thinking, etc…

Within this social context of machine civilization: the question of individual dynamic balance that is crucial to the happiness of each person: as they live second-by-second cannot even be addressed, much less dealt with The balance between love-numbness-indifference and outright hatred is never looked at. The balance between honesty-denial-and outright dishonesty is never faced. The balance between courage-action-procrastination-inaction, and outright cowardice is never spoken of. Most of human existence lies in the nether-world of separation. Most of human existence consists of the in-between world of numbness, indifference, denial, procrastination, inaction and the refusal to act, feel or think connectively. We do not feel connectively. We do not think connectively. We do not act connectively. This is the kind of machine-like, tool-existence that civilization fosters.

Ultimately, all forms of inhumanity are caused by separation and insulation without any connectiveness. The degree to which a person is separated from anything is also the degree to which they do not identify with whatever they are separated from. And the degree to which they are separated from anything is also the degree to which they act-feel-think separately and destructively.

Take the example of life: it is a continuous unbroken process-flow of regeneration. If a woman is pregnant and is not fully connected to her fetus, she may decide to have an abortion because she does not fully identify with her fetus as being human. While a dictator like Stalin was so separated from other humans, thought nothing of killing 20 million of his own countrymen. But all life is continuous; there is no exception to this. Since most people live in cities separated almost completely from Nature: they think nothing of cutting down and killing millions of trees each year. A human fetus, 20 million Russians or 20 million trees: they are all acts of killing: they are all acts of separation: they are all a discontinuation of the regenerative process of life. But humans do not view their acts of killing as simply a one-sided act of separation because they are not connected to what they kill. They do not act-feel-think connectively about what they are doing. If a woman has a deeply personal connection to her own unborn fetus, she will not be able to kill it. If Stalin had been deeply and personally connected to his own countrymen, he would not have been able to kill a single one of them. If people lived in the forest all their life, then they would not be capable of killing the trees that surround them. Rather than see the interconnectivity of all life; humans view things separately. By existing in a condition of separateness, of separate deeds, thoughts and feelings, humans end up being destructive towards themselves and all Life.

The most horrible, destructive, inhumane power that all humans possess is the power to separate without forming a balancing connection. This destructive power is used is used every day in civilized societies by everyone. This destructive ability dehumanizes nearly all our social interactions. As long as people are trained to develop this ability, the dehumanization of civilization, or more correctly: the turning of people into machines, will continue. You can see this in all human transactions involving money, wealth, power, knowledge and social status.

It is the trained and developed ability to separate your emotions from your thoughts and actions.

Chapter Six B: The Effect of Civilization on Humans

It is the power to separate your thoughts from your emotions and actions.
It is the power to separate your actions from your emotions and thoughts.
It is the power to function and act like a machine instead of a feeling-thinking-acting-alive-living integrated human animal.

We train ourselves, we develop and use this destructive, dehumanizing power until we can do it instantly at any time to anyone, or anything. How? By working, by doing a job, by functioning only mechanically for hours, days, weeks, years. If your job is to drive a truck, fix pipes, or punch a cash register; you are acting like a machine and not like a human. Each specialized job, or career can only be done if you stop being an integrated human and dehumanize yourself by doing separate mechanical functions… by *detaching* your brain, from your body, and your emotions. Any specialized tool function, any specialized ability that does not allow you to use all of yourself in an integrated fashion is dehumanizing. It is this universal tool-dynamic of *detachment* which is responsible for all of man's inhumanity towards man and towards the Earth.

If your job; how you earn a living is to cut down trees or sell them, or anything made from that wood… if your job is to produce oil, sell cars, or manufacture something, if you act as an authority figure, or act only narrowly, or think only narrowly, or feel only narrowly: you are dehumanizing yourself while you are destroying the Earth… because you are detached from yourself…and what you are doing. You are not connecting all the dots inside yourself, inside your society. You are not making the connections which will enable you to become more aware of what you are doing and the consequences of your thoughts-feelings-actions. By successfully specializing-limiting-separating-stunting-destroying all human creative potential and awareness; civilization has turned humans into mindless specialized insects who have no greater awareness or understanding of what they are doing, or why they are doing it, or how they are doing it and what the consequences of what they do.

Every act of separation inside the human psyche, every separated thought, every separated action, every separated feeling produces non-awareness and numbness. This destroys all higher sensitized sensations and perceptions. It produces the separated, numb, non-feeling, non-thinking actions that allows a person to be inhumane and destructive by simply doing his "job": simply by doing only one thing, thinking only one thing, feeling only one thing.

But even worse is the total separation and total destruction of our human qualities and potential. You can call it by many names: indifference, apathy, voyeurism, being a spectators, audiences, non-participation, smugness, arrogance, alienation, disempowerment, etc… once you are totally separated from yourself: once you are totally separated from others, from your society; you become even more destructive. Once your integration is destroyed, then you have the power to feel nothing, think nothing, do nothing: you have the power to become a complete inactive, non-thinking, non-feeling blob: a dead, resting tool. And that corruption is spreading like wildfire throughout all highly industrialized societies. One example is the term: couch potato. Somebody who only sits like a vegetable in front of a TV, and allows themselves to be distracted or entertained by abstract images on a two-dimensional screen.

By mechanizing our society, we have effectively dehumanized it, and turned ourselves into machines. And since this is considered normal; there is no outcry, no outrage at what has happened and what is happening to our society and to people. The power of tools-machines to destroy human feelings-thoughts-actions is simply not looked at or considered. Instead, we only look at crisis situations selectively; and point fingers of blame selectively at separate acts, things, people, etc. We never try to

understand the entire context of it all. We never try to explain the why or how of anything to any great depth. Our normal ways of thinking, feeling, acting, have become so separated, that we are not capable of any greater awareness or understanding of what is happening around us or what we are doing or why we are doing it.

As long as people do not actively question and explore what they are doing/feeling/thinking every second of each day: this process of normalized dehumanization will continue. As long as people do not live in a continual state of pure wonder, they will continue to function-feel-think as unaware machines.

Social Dynamics of Separation

Once you split-up and destroy the connectiveness of a loving community based upon Courage and Honesty; you irrevocably change the way it works. You irrevocably transform the dynamics into a new dynamic that is based upon fear-hate-cowardice-dishonesty. Then All Truth becomes distorted and is systematically destroyed. Then Wonder disappears. And they cannot be re-introduced; unless what was destroyed by one-sided separation: is re-balanced and healed by connectiveness. Hate, fear, cowardice and dishonesty are only different symptoms of one-sided separation. They exist as an integral part of any civilized existence. You cannot have hate-fear without cowardice-dishonesty, and vice versa..

The point is: all fear-based societies, all fear-based cultures, all fear-based psyches and all fear-based egos: do not face truth because they do not want to. All hate-based societies, all hate-based cultures, all hate-based communities, all hate-based psyches, all hate-based egos do not admit truth because they do not want to. And our entire civilized dynamic is based upon the fear of dying. If there was no fear of death, there would be no hate, cowardice or dishonesty either. There would be no outer authority based upon mechanical power, there would be no urge or motivation to kill, rape, violate, destroy, hurt, dehumanize… except the urge to destroy all hate-fear-cowardice-dishonesty. The motivation for outer power and authority comes from the lack of inner power and authority. The motivation to obey-submit to outer power and authority comes from the need for safety-security: i.e. Fear.

Because the human psyche has never been allowed to grow, heal, and fully mature out of its traumatized, dehumanized civilized upbringing: because people have never fully grown up, matured, changed, learned, healed themselves, re-balanced themselves: because all civilized societies-cultures-communities-psyches-egos, are imbalanced by the dominant dynamics of fear-hate-cowardice-dishonesty: people become either... Followers still yearning to worship-adore-love some safe-secure, parental authority figure or icon, or movie star… willingly giving up their own autonomy-power-responsibilities, because they do not have the courage-honesty-love-wonder needed to grow-learn-change-mature-act out of their own inner authority… and the result? Powerless followers and victims; terrified of being hurt, jailed, killed, raped, or murdered.

Or… leaders enjoying the delusion of their own omnipotence, (a universal infant-child fantasy), enjoying the safety and security of never being challenged or exposed as ordinary fallible mortals, enjoying the delusion of their own immortality-self deification- narcissism… leaders who manipulate their own reality to suit themselves, who manipulate the reality of others, who rationalize their own manipulations, who act-out immature, distorted realities based upon fear-hate-cowardice-dishonesty… and end up manipulating and oppressing the masses-victims-sheep-followers.

This works the same on every level, and in every way in civilized societies: it is the same in all piled-up,

pyramidal-hierarchical social structures, groups and organizations.

Punishment

All motivations for punishment; loss of temper, anger, fear, rage, hate, revenge, are undigested, unprocessed experiences being reflected back as "an eye for an eye." Instead of processing any hurt or pain, it is bounced back as an undigested experience. This is a dynamic of separation, non-integration, reflection and projection. As long as any kind of hurt-damage-pain-trauma is not fully felt and experienced, it will be forever separated from the integrated totality of one's psyche. Punishment is ultimately a negative, tool-based concept; it merely amplifies what is negative. On the other hand, the concepts of love, forgiveness, understanding, are connective and positive. But since we live in a tool dominant society, our dominant values are tool based, not human based.

The worst form of punishment for any evil intent or act is not a one-way dynamic of retribution; it is love-connection-healing. Allowing the evildoer to actually feel-realize-understand what harm they caused others, instead of separating them from those who they harmed. However, no healing can happen if the intent to heal is not there. No one with a negative or evil intent can heal. No one can be forced to heal. This leads to the unavoidable conflict between good and evil, or any status quo that refuses to change or evolve any further.

All evil or imbalance is intrinsically harmful to all living things: and the principle of all harm is based on the dynamic of imbalanced power. Without imbalanced power, you cannot harm anything.

This is one reason; why civilization is so harmful in so many ways. It gives people imbalanced power. It allows people to accumulate power. It gives people the power to do harm.. Power that has many consequences. Civilization gives us Power that we have no understanding of. And no personal control over.

Unless humans control their own destructive power to commit evil, unless people balance themselves: civilization will remain an evil, destructive force that is killing all living things on this planet.

Because the context of civilization is imbalanced to begin with, inside civilization: there can be no such thing as an absolute good. Nor any such thing as absolute non-violence. China invaded Tibet, and not all the spiritual goodness and nonviolence of the ruling monks helped them fight off a larger invading army. Non-violence only works when enough people have enough courage to stand up against their violent oppressors so their sheer numbers can overwhelm a relatively small, violent, minority. And even then: it only works when that minority refuses to use violence simply because the ensuing butchery, killing and death is so repulsive to them: it would make them feel so guilty: that they could not live with themselves. But in a system where that squeamishness no longer exists; non-violence is simply a one-way ticket to death, torture, further oppression and defeat.

Non-violence only works when you outnumber your oppressors by a vast majority… and when a significant number of your oppressors are secretly on your side. But even then: Passively opposing them morally; without using physical violence, is still a use of power, merely a less violent form of it. The same principle is still proven: the greater force or power always wins out over the lesser one. Only in the case of non-violent resistance: in a less destructive manner.

By condoning any evil, by normalizing it, by making it a part of our normality, our culture, our habits, our beliefs, our customs, our traditions: we become evil merely by not opposing it actively. Once you allow selfishness to become accepted, and normal, you have allowed evil to triumph over good. Once people become more selfish than giving: they become evil. Whether they know it or not. Whether they like this unpleasant truth or not. Selfishness has been ingrained in civilized societies for so many thousands of years: that trying to root it out single-handedly is a futile waste of energy. That is why the awareness level of ALL humans needs to be raised. Not merely a small elite. Unless you can actively change something for the better for everyone; your efforts will be kept inside insulated pockets of civilization, and never go any further..

Inside civilization: it is impossible to destroy the evil of imbalanced Power without using some form of Force, and Power to oppose it and destroy it, or nullify it. There is no such thing as an absolute good, or an absolute evil. At best, you can only replace a greater evil with a lesser one. It is the main thrust or direction of your intent which determines how good or evil it may be. That direction is determined by how much good or evil your intentions hold. Any intention to create a less oppressive form of government, any intention to reach a higher dynamic balance, a more sensitized level of awareness, a more humane way of living is relatively more good than the worse bad, or evil which you are opposing actively. But how you carry out your intentions determines their ultimate effect. The means determines the ultimate outcome: but it does not justify it. The end justifies the mean: is merely a backwards, selective, rationalization that all the winners of history have used to legitimize their use of power; by claiming that they were on the right side: might makes right. If you are on the right side, then the other side must be wrong, or bad, or evil" This has never changed throughout human history. By using absolutes, by creating imaginary absolute separations between us and them, we can demonize, kill, rape, destroy, brutalize and dehumanize any other race, nation or creed that does not exactly mirror our own. Any differentiation can be imagined, created, magnified and used to turn anyone into an enemy. The result is a 10,000-year litany of endless violence, hate, mistrust and fear.

If an entire Nation rises to overthrow its rulers violently and replaces that regime with a less oppressive government, and if less violence is done in the process than would otherwise have been done by the original government: then that violence is justified as a lesser evil. However, if a small minority manages to manipulate an entire people to revolt and gains power only to maintain the same level of oppression or create an even more oppressive rule: then that violence can never be justified as being more good than evil. The less violence used to institute any more humane government, the more humane and less corrupt the end result will be. The more violence used to institute any change, the more corrupt, and evil the result will be. Whether you should use violence to fight any particular form of evil all depends on the context of that evil. Experience cannot be destroyed. If you want to heal from violence: the accumulation of more violence and killing only makes things worse. That is… unless you can get to the root of killing. Unless you can find, uncover, discover and get to the roots of human hate. Unless you can strip all the lies and dishonesty from people. Unless you can force them to be courageous, and honest, and loving.

If you completely obliterate the root of the problem… it does not matter how violent or non-violent you are. But…if you leave one seed unobliterated… if you allow the dynamic of evil to survive. Then you are merely wasting your time trying to stamp out one weed while a thousand new ones take root elsewhere. The question of whether to fight evil with violence or not depends purely on each unique individual situation, and there is no universal answer to what is right or wrong. The actual problem is: tracing evil to its root, finding its actual source, and destroying that source so it can never grow back

again. And then getting rid of that root. How you get rid of it is irrelevant. Once the root of evil is gone… it cannot grow back again ever. It is much easier to find one root of a problem and fix it, than try to fix a host of recurring symptoms that keep on springing back up no matter what you do. If you fix a root of a problem, you never have to do it again. Of you fix a symptom, you are forced to fix the same problems over and over… and these problems create new problems, which create yet more new problems… until you are drowned in a sea of unsolvable problems.

All because you never went to the root of the problem. All because you allowed the dynamic of one-sided destructive Splitness to continue unchecked. All because you did not fix the root of the dynamic of one-sided accumulation. Where is this root? Where can we find it? By examining the millions and billions and trillions of connections between all problems that arise from this imbalanced dynamic; each symptom can be connected to other symptoms. By finding the actual working connections between symptoms, we can get an understanding of what we are actually dealing with. By tracing only roots, not symptoms; we can we get to the underlying causes of what is wrong, why it is wrong, and how it happened and why it happened.

If we can remove the generating, and regenerating root systems of evil, greed, violence, fear, hate, reflective pain, trauma, abstraction, absolutes, etc… we will be much better off. To begin with: we need to educate all people about the importance of dealing with root problems, and develop ways to do it.

But there is an even simpler way to destroy Evil. Without wasting your time focusing on it. Simply make Good energy stronger than Evil energy. Simply focus only upon positive things instead of negative things. Make Good things grow instead of bad things. Then Good things will kill off Evil naturally. If there was more love in the world than hate: love would choke off all hate easily. But there is more hate than love in the world. Evil keeps on trying to kill off good all the time, and fails to kill it off completely all the time. Simply because Good is more powerful than all Evil. Evil can never kill of all Good. But… if Good ever outnumbers Evil… it can and will kill off all Evil forever.

The only sane, logical way of destroying Evil is by developing more Good in the world globally across this planet, so Good outnumbers and overpowers all Evil. Once that is done: all Evil will disappear by itself naturally, without having to be fought against. Evil will become extinct, or so weak as to never be a threat to any healthy good human community ever..

Only when civilization becomes so dynamically balanced that there is no imbalanced inequity of the powerful and the powerless, can you ever hope to live in a truly non-violent society. Only when morals and ethics are no longer based upon different cultural or religious values and ideas, only when the entire world population is educated to use the principle of dynamic balance in how they live, in their moral and ethical values, decisions and actions… only then: when all humans share a common, universal ethical and moral code, can civilization ever be cured of its imbalanced power, evil, and oppression.

Choice and Will

All Universal Truths are merely tools that humans can universally apply and use. To only read them and do nothing is an active choice of not using these tools. There is no escape from the choice of choosing or not choosing. The choice of inaction is still a choice. There is no such thing as no choice: it does not exist. Each procrastination, each denial is a conscious or unconscious choice. How conscious or unconscious this choice may be is only a matter of degree.

The dynamic of all human relationships, like all other energy: travels in only one direction at a time. The engine that generates this energy is your will. And you can only generate it in two directions: ill will, or good will. How healthy or ill your psyche may be determines the quality of the energy you generate. But more importantly, it is the direction in which you generate it that determines its effect. And that is a conscious act. To actively feel good or ill, to actively wish good or ill, to actively think good or ill, to actively do good or ill, is all the same thing.

When people disconnect from each other, when they are trained to only relate abstractively, impersonally: as strangers, adversaries, as antagonists: then there can no longer be any good will between people. Leaving only the condition of indifference-mistrust-fear as a social norm. All this is merely the effect of separation… of living inside a separated, segmented, accumulated society. This allows negative energy to flourish. It is this kind of abstractive dehumanized social condition which civilization fosters. The crimes and sins of omission and commission perpetrated by each human are not determined by any abstract legal system. To know what is right and wrong is not dependent upon any arbitrary law. The only ethical imperative of human existence is to do no harm. The art of not harming others is the art of living a balanced life. The only way this level of self-knowledge, insight, wisdom, can be achieved is through the Sense of Pure Wonder. The only way people can gain the desire to change or heal holistically is through the sense of wonder. The only way that the attributes of Love, Courage and Honesty can be fully developed is through the Sense of Pure Wonder. It is this type of awareness that is absent in civilization.

Passion

Passion is merely an expression of Integrated Totality. But human awareness is segmentive. Being passionate about something: about a loved-one, or art, or baseball, or one's work: like all segmented feeling, segmented awareness, is a bastardization of true passion. Passion is merely the ability to think-feel deeply. It is not what you project or express. It is what you are. And the degree or level of your passion does not ever depend upon what you narrowly focus on. That is not passion: that is a form of pyramidally focused obsession. The degree or level to which you can be passionate depends entirely upon how integrated you are. If you can understand who you are, if you can understand why you think-feel as you do: then, when you do choose to engage yourself, or commit yourself, or find something you want to do, or are challenged by something: then this merely provides you an opportunity to use your human potential. The more integrated and less specialized your potential is, the more powerful it is, the more passionate. Because then you can funnel more of your creativity-feeling-thought-effort into whatever you are being passionate about.

Passion is only a symptom of Pure Wonder. If you can develop your own outer sense of pure wonder so you can experience your life as intensely and fully as possible and if you can develop your inner sense of pure wonder to digest and integrate that experience as intensely and as fully as possible: then you have passion on tap.... To be used as you see fit. Then you have all of yourself to use as you see fit. Then you can channel all of yourself as you see fit: not just a cut-off piece of yourself. Passion is balanced intensity. Passion is the intensity of aliveness.

Hitler was a skilled orator. But he was also an actor. His hate and passion was actually a carefully contrived act. His true personality was very mild: he himself was not a true hater. In person, he was a mild mannered, unassuming sensitive soul. He used both his oratory skills to sway the hearts and minds

of millions. TV preachers also use this kind of melodramatic fakery: and the blind masses mistake it for true passion. True passion is a balanced integration of what you think and feel. True passion is the conviction that comes from the courage of total honesty. Passion is pure wonder. Passion is everything and anything which you feel-know-understand and integrate honestly. There can only be true passion about what you know and understand and can integrate and can express fully. If all you know and can integrate and express is hate, you will become a passionate hater. The more of yourself, the more of your integrated totality you use, the more passionate you become. How a person uses their passion is irrelevant. What sparks that passion is irrelevant. To this date, there has never been a true integrated use of passion.

All integrated potential-passion is a dormant, undeveloped ability. When any person becomes intense segmentially-pyramidally, they become passionately insane-imbalanced. But when a person becomes intense as an integrated totality: that terrifies all who have never experienced their own passion. That threatens their numbness, their normality. In civilization, all true passion is forbidden, not allowed. People are not allowed to feel-think deeply except in safe, segmented, insulated, isolated pigeonholes. Very few, if any, can even recognize or understand the difference between imbalanced-distorted insane passion and balanced-integrated sane passion. It is all lumped together as unacceptable behavior, excessive.

Conventional wisdom that tells people to love; not hate. Conventional wisdom that Preaches moderation, tolerance: has one huge part of humanity missing in this message. Raw emotion. Raw passion. Raw anger. Raw hate. It teaches basically that all humans should not be deeply emotional or deeply passionate *about anything*, because then; all you get are explosions of uncontrollable, insane fear and hate. This subliminal message of manners and decorum tells us to remain as we are: emotionless, machine-functioning tool-users. This kind of status quo and non-passionate mildness is easily tolerated by civilization: it does not threaten the dominance of our tool-brains, or the dominance of tools. However, it is a very subtle, deep, sick, wrong, distorted, twisted truth. If people want to become more human and less like a machine: then they must develop their emotions and not repress them or have them suppressed. People must develop an emotional functionality and an emotional vocabulary in order to become human just as we have already developed the tool-vocabulary of abstract words and the tool lifestyle of functioning like unfeeling machines. Instead of being able to perform any physical action mechanically, completely cut off from our feelings: we should become incapable of performing any action unfeelingly; without our emotions being fully integrated and involved in what we do.

Most of human life… most of living should be made up of emotionally connected thoughts-feelings-actions. There should be no such thing as an emotionless act in your entire life, or a thoughtless one. If you exist in a state of normality; most of your acts, thoughts and feelings are unquestioned and unexamined. That is the gulf between mechanical, machine, tool-existence and human-existence which must be bridged if humans as tool-users are ever to develop their humanity fully. But in order to do this, people must go through the painful re-connection of their lost emotional life. And that emotional-spiritual-psychobiologic pain is so intense and scary and frightening that all conventionally wise people draw back in horror and plead for people to be rational thinking, mild-mannered, moderate machine-beings: not raw emotion or passion about anything. That is the trap of tool-functioning normality. If you do not have the honesty and courage to feel anything deeply or passionately, if you choose not to be passionate: you will never escape the dominance of your tool-brain and your ego over your own true self, your own psyche, your soul.
Here again is the question of balance. Imbalanced emotion and passion is insane and harmful. Balanced

passion and emotion is not. How do you distinguish between them? If both are intense, what is to stop hate from dominating people's feelings instead of love? If people are more hate-filled than love-filled: of course the release of their emotion… allowing hate to take over their actions produces killing, murder, war, genocide. That is what conventional wisdom abhors and preaches against.

But there is no quiet, moderate, painless, non-intense or harmless way to balance this huge imbalance. It must be a violent re-balancing: it cannot by its very nature be mild or gradual. The only way people can become passionate, the only time emotional healing can occur is when it goes all the way... When it does not listen to machine-reason or moderation. But that also means that it should not stop itself from feeling painful emotions out of cowardice or dishonesty either. The main reason people abhor being emotional is because most people do not have the emotional courage to feel anything deeply. They have the emotional courage to love deeply or feel their own pain deeply. If you feel anything deeply, you will, and must feel everything else deeply. You will not be able to selectively block out anything that is deeply painful. Beyond the superficial level of feelings that all civilized people exist in, lies emotional pain and agony far more painful and agonizing than anything they have ever felt before. People instinctively recoil from feeling anything passionately… when people see the bloodbaths of human violence erupting from hatred around the world, they all cry:

"Stop. You must not hate. Hatred is bad-evil-sick."

As a permanent emotional imbalance this is true. But in order for humans to ever become completely emotional-feeling-loving people: they must go through their anger and hatred in order to reach the deeper hurt in their souls. Hatred is only a symptom of deeper hurt. As an emotional process, an emotional re-balancing, an emotional cleansing you have to go through your anger-rage, you must feel your hate fully if you are to let it go. To do that, you must experience it fully, understand it and find out the root reasons for that hatred.

But there is so much guilt-shame-cowardice... There is so much feeling and truth which people do not want to face... That conventional wisdom makes this blanket statement: 'you must not hate.' Why? Because people who are guilty of horrible sins and deeds do not want to be confronted by their victims. Because polite society is based upon the denial of all unpleasant, painful emotions… everything that is overly emotional is supposed to be swept under the table. No emotional intensity is allowed to be expressed. Everything should be mild-polite. That is one reason for the existence of social graces and manners.

But this is not how human emotions work. Anger exists. Hate exists. And trying to deny it or never feel it: simply does not work. People need to feel their anger, *find out where it comes from*, examine if it is logical or if it is a deflected rage against someone else they do not dare to face or have been brainwashed into not being angry at them in order to heal from it. If you are to heal emotionally from hate: then you do not keep it alive and feed it by reflectively magnifying it until it becomes distorted, and irrational.

Hatred is simply anger and rage that has been bottled up and allowed to fester. You should not keep resentments and grudges building up forever until they explode into physical violence and murder. But rather than go through this painful emotional process: anger is preserved, reflected, re-reflected until it becomes hate; then it is projected outwardly or inwardly as a perpetual state of emotional imbalance. The subtle, silent universal message is: "don't get too emotional, don't get excited, don't become

passionate..” Why? Because the first emotion to erupt is often hatred or anger. So rather than even recognize the existence of anger or even begin to deal with it: any intense emotion, any and all passionate feelings are suppressed and repressed. People do not understand their own emotions. There is a difference between hate and anger. Hate is a cowardly and dishonest form of honest anger. It is only when honest anger is suppressed-repressed or subverted that it begins to rot and turn into hate. Actual, passionate, honest, courageous anger is a completely natural and necessary part of all love-courage-honesty-wonder. Honest anger, honest rage is not evil. It is necessary and good for you. If you can be instantly, honestly angry, then after your honest reaction is over; then that anger is gone. There is no anger or resentment at whatever happened left over that you have repressed. Then you will not carry any destructive grudges… destructive negative energy that saps and destroys all of your positive energy. Hatred is a result of suppressed anger. Hate is created by the suppression of all true human emotions and actions. The taboo against anger and the irrational result of suppressed anger called hate was created so criminals who commit crimes and atrocities within human society could get away with murder and rape and never be caught and punished for their crimes.

By our tool societies becoming a vast tide of indifferent, numb strangers, by civilization becoming more mechanized than loving, there is no time-place-arena for people to be emotionally open, honest and vulnerable. We are too busy working and acting like machines to worry about our human feelings. Since anger is socially unacceptable, it is never fully dealt with, or faced. Since there is no acceptable way for people to work through their feelings of anger-rage-hate; most of it becomes sublimated, suppressed and hidden on a subconscious level. Only when people actually work at exploring their hidden feelings can any of this be brought out into the full light of day and be looked at and dealt with. Society has placed such a stamp of shame over the very expression of hatred or anger of any kind whatsoever… that people never honestly admit that they actually hate anyone or anything; they never allow themselves to openly express any anger at all. As a result, all this suppressed anger is not examined or questioned, and festers and rots and is projected outwards into blind, meaningless hatred. This hate then also becomes suppressed, and lies beneath the surface festering: until it becomes a part of the very fabric of their existence, their being and their culture. Or even worse: it becomes culturally approved of and preserved.

No anger is bad as long as it is Honest and Courageous and Loving enough to feel the hurt underneath that anger. But that is only the anger of the victim. The rage of being taken advantage of when there was nothing you could do about it…. There is also positive anger: when a powerful person sees a wrong and becomes outraged at its injustice and rights the wrong with the power of their rage. Christian religion has mixed up both kinds of anger and used both of them to rationalize and excuse every form of hate, envy, jealousy, and fear imaginable. The living example of a courageous powerful person who is angry and enraged because they are in the right has disappeared from civilized society. And because of this sickness of human deception and self deception… now anyone who becomes morally outraged at any kind of evil is instantly labeled themselves as an evil hatemonger….

Why?

Simply because this particular ploy has been used by all the hate mongers throughout history for so many thousands of years. Because there are almost no examples of a person ever being truly morally outraged and angry against injustice by being openly angry about something. Instead… the sick, weak, victim-mentality and culture of Christian victimization when faced with huge injustices like mass genocide, and mass racism, and mass discrimination… expresses its opposition to all of this evil… as

weakly, and as cowardly, and as dishonestly as possible, by barely voicing any dissent at all. Instead: there is the wringing of hands… a host of meaningless blather… all crying out when faced with millions starving, millions killed, millions oppressed, millions living in poverty, millions living in ignorant misery:

"Oh what shall we do… oh this is so awful, this should not be…."

But does anyone get openly angry about it? Does anyone do anything about it? Do people go into action? The only way human societies allow people to fight social public injustices is *without anger*. Without rage. As weakly, and as disgustingly as a bunch of massed cowards, seeking support inside a safe, anonymous crowded majority. The only way you are allowed to be an activist today is by giving money. Gosh. If you are not allowed to become angry against the evil people who cause millions to starve to death…. If you are not allowed to feel any kind of anger, or rage when you see evil being done publicly. How can you become passionate about justice? How can you become passionate about any just cause? How can you fight evil at all?

Charities on TV show children starving in Africa. And beg for your money to feed them. What they do not show you are the people who starve them. The people who kill them. They do not expose the evil tribal cultures: that makes all of this human misery inevitable. They do not interview the tribal robber barons; who are responsible for killing and destroying farms, burnings, lootings, torture, rape, terrorizing entire areas. They do not show their hired thugs kidnapping these starving children and forcing them to kill with their own hands members of their own tribe, and ethnic race.

They do not bother to even try to explain why there are millions of starving poor in Africa. They do not even try to point the finger at the established powers in the west that insure this systematic brutalization of nearly an entire continent is fixed in stone. With 24 billion dollars in international aid frozen in the accounts of the common market nations because the relief organizations that need this money to feed the starving poor did not grovel enough, and act as properly servile slaves for the privilege of accessing a few thousand dollars of these billions. No. Rather than try to shame the European euro-government by publicizing their stingy inhuman cold uncaring attitude towards mass starvation in Africa,: they try to beg for pennies and dollars from poor TV viewers instead. What is a poor TV viewer? Someone who has less than 24 billion dollars saved up in an account expressly for world aid and emergency relief purposes.

So if a viewer sees this, and has nowhere to vent their rage and disgust at any perpetrators… because the people responsible are kept safely hidden from view. If they are supposed only to act out of their 'guilt' at having food and money. If they are supposed to be emotionally blackmailed to feel pity for millions of starving children in another continent? And not have anyone to be angry against. And not have any enemy they can fight. And not have any explanation for why these millions are starving. And not be allowed to openly show anger about it. Then the viewers treat these programs just like the euro-relief fund treats them. As if they do not even exist. Because these charities have no power. They do not come out of a position of moral power. The charities themselves do not dare show anger openly against the governmental bodies who are responsible for this mass starvation to go on unheeded, and unaided. Nobody is allowed or supposed to feel anger or rage against the hugest human evil in the world. It is *forbidden* to become angry at evil. It is forbidden to get angry in public against anything. So? Relief efforts without an enemy to fight, without any chance of getting angry at anyone, without any honest moral or ethical basis of accountability, without any human integrity, or honesty, or courage, have no

passion behind them. These efforts have no moral passionate moral conviction, no moral power: except that of a beggar. They only attract beggars… begging other beggars to relieve the misery of other beggars. Without any significant success. What surprise is that?

If you are not shown how this evil works and who is actually responsible, and who are the actual enemies: then who can you get angry at? If you are not allowed to get angry against any evil in the world, then what can you do? What happens? The answer is obvious.

You take it for granted. World poverty, and mass starvation becomes normal. You take it for granted that there is nothing you can do about it: because nobody else will do anything about it also. All because nobody is allowed to show anger in public.

If a mob of people show anger against atrocities? Oh. That is bad. We must never be violent against those who are violent against us. We must never show any anger or rage in public.

We must never show anger and rage against evil people in power . If we do: we can only so it in private secretly… never in public… huh? Oh. What a convenient way for these evil people in power to have an excuse to kill anyone who dares to become angry at them. See? It was an angry mob. They were out of control. Because they could not get at the evil perpetrators. They could not kill them. Because the evil people had an army blocking their path. So it was entirely normal for that army controlled by the evil people to kill these angry people. Because they were out of control with their anger. See? All anger ends up in being killed. If you are angry: then all of human society will attack you, and fear you. And call you a fanatic, a threat to national security, and jail you for it.

Why do people fear the anger and rage of others?…. Because it often leads to violence and someone getting hurt . Because they have been taught all their lives that anger expressed openly is forbidden. Because they are guilty of doing something evil which if known will spark anger against them and violence. Because the religion of non-violence has taken over consumer society, and anything which might lead to any kind of action or violence is feared. Victims if they are allowed to be angry openly… and are supported by other people; finally begin to find that they can do two things. They can express two different kings of rage.

One: the rage they feel against their oppressor, the rapist, the murderer, the violator, the wrongdoer.

Two: the rage they felt against their own powerlessness when it happened.

Only once they have felt both rages**.** And felt them in front of their oppressors… can the rest of their healing can commence. But if they are not allowed to do this. Then they will never completely heal from the hurt they suffered. Only when a victim takes back their own power: can they stop being a victim. Only when you take back the right to feel all of your feeling do you become emotionally powerful and passionate. Only then can you stop being an emotional victim.

Only when people can honestly express what they feel without being shamed out of it: can they ever get to the root of their hatred. But then; they must also stay with, and trace the source of that anger or hatred back to its true source of hurt and pain. And in order to do that: you need to love yourself enough, you have to be brave enough and honest enough to willingly feel that pain and hurt. And the person who listens to you must do so lovingly; so you feel safe enough to speak about what is painful to you. But

this entire process is nipped in the bud and aborted by the public censure of all emotionality. Anything that interferes with our mechanical functioning is publicly frowned upon, laughed at and shamed.

This healing process of becoming feeling-emotional humans instead of machine-functioning tools is halted by not allowing anybody to become overly emotional for the simple reason that so much of that pent-up emotion is imbalanced, unconnected and ready to explode into violence. So: rather than admit that people feel hate... Everybody is supposed to repress their own feelings of hate because it is an unacceptable emotion. Public shame and morality forbid it. As a result, it is bottled up and accumulates: until there is more hate in the world than love. Keeping feelings bottled up, allowing them to accumulate and fester, keeping one's thoughts and feelings to oneself, keeping them secret, are all different descriptions of the same corrupting process. What you get is a façade of politeness with every imaginable inhumanity being practiced secretly inside closed minds, behind closed doors, inside closed societies, and closed communities.

What is one result of the emotional repression of anger as a social norm? Police brutality. Mass fear. Mass cowardice. Mass dishonesty. Mass denial. Dysfunctional families. Child abuse. Battered children. Battered women. Domestic violence. Murder. Psychopaths. Serial killers.

If this kind of emotional dehumanization has been going on for at least 10,000 years: how much suppressed, and repressed anger exists in the World today? Enough to find cause to explode an Atomic Bomb? How much hate? How much pain? How much hurt? How much fear? It is little wonder that conventional wisdom tries to keep a lid on all of this. We simply do not have 6 ½ billion emotional therapists to help people deal with their suppressed feelings. Much less any cultural ethic that supports the idea of getting people to open themselves up emotionally and become emotionally vulnerable. Such ideas are regularly lampooned and sneered at by today's popular culture. This is another effective form of public shame that makes the exploration of ones own feelings taboo. People have not yet learned how to be human enough to heal themselves emotionally. They have not learned the healing dynamic of developing their emotional abilities rather than their tool abilities. The knowledge needed for emotional healing already exists: as does all knowledge needed to solve human problems. But this knowledge is only used and applied incrementally, segmentially, and hierarchically. In this case: it is simply not applied or used for most people on this planet. You cannot allow yourself to be emotionally vulnerable in a competitive, adversarial, hierarchical society that is tool-dominant.

True passion is logical. The only true logic is passionate logic. You cannot be passionate unless you are also logical and truthful. If you do not follow the logic of your own truths, if you avoid your own truth, if you avoid any truth at all, if you refuse to be logical and honest and courageous enough to seek truth, explore it, digest it, understand it logically… then you will be avoiding your own passions, your own experiences, and never feel passionately about anything… or think passionately about anything, or act passionately about anything. Which is why there is so little passion in civilized people: since civilization abhors all truth-seeking, honesty, courage and true logic.

Passionate people are unpleasant when they are blocked and don't get their own way. They are not mild, or superficial, or submissive. They are not mediocre, they are not sheep, they are not conformists, they are not cowards, or liars. They are not fear-filled, timid or mindless. Mediocre people dislike passionate people intensely because they stir up all kinds of things in them that they do not want to face or deal with. All true passionate people have been used as scapegoats, martyrs and sacrificial lambs by the mainstream of civilized societies. It is only when passionate people are safely dead that they ever

get to be lionized and become famous. What kind of reaction do you think the historical Jesus would have if he came back to find out how his teachings had been corrupted? Do you think he would praise all Christians? Or on the other hand: would he start a movement to abolish and destroy all Christianity as it is now being practiced? It is very unpleasant for followers to have their asses kicked by their idols. It destroys their entire worship mentality. That is why no spiritual leader has ever gained worldwide fame while they were still alive.

The emotional result of oppression is oppressed, suppressed and repressed anger. That is why the instant the fear of retaliation, the fear of authority and all of the brainwashed strictures in every culture and society are weakened: there is a huge explosion of anger and hate. That why all rulers are terrified of any loss of control. That is why they nip every sign of discontent in the bud, and crush it as savagely as possible. It is a question of balance between fear and anger. Fear and hate. Love and anger. Awe and equality. Cowardice and Courage.

Every human who has ever been oppressed in any way whatsoever: possesses anger. That is why all civilized societies are in terror of increased awareness. That is why the elite are constantly terrified of the masses ever gaining any personal self-esteem. Because if they ever begin to realize how badly they have been scammed and lied to. If they ever begin to realize the injustices they were forced to suffer for no good reason except to be kept down. Then their anger will build. Then they will for once realize that they have anger. They will realize that they have tons of passion inside them. Once it becomes allowable to show anger publicly, once people develop the courage to confront and challenge their oppressors: they suddenly realize that they are in the right. They suddenly realize that the oppressors are in the wrong. Suddenly they become more powerful than their oppressors. Suddenly there is revolution, revolt, uprising and violence.

Why are revolutions called revolutions? Because all that happens in a revolution is that the status quo revolves. Those who were down are up, and those who were up are down. That means almost no basic change. Why are they called: revolts? Because when a mass becomes so disgusted that they are openly revolted by some injustice. When they feel enough revulsion, disgust… and they actually do something about it… and the movement grows, the feeling grows: until something is done to change it.

Revolutions happen only if there is passion in human hearts. If there is no passion: then there is no revolution. Then millions of victims allow the authorities to herd them into cattle cars. Then millions of people obey everything told them, believe everything told them, and then wail and weep at how unfair life is. Then millions and hundreds of people do not resist their oppressors at all. All civilized societies are terrified of passion. They are terrified of open anger. They are terrified of people who cannot control themselves… meaning showing any dissent or disrespect or disobedience to any authority. As long as people act meek, with hat-in-hand… as long as people are submissive: everything is fine. But the first sign of the slightest uprising, the first time anyone raises their head…. They are crushed fast… so the idea of even raising your head and protesting about anything is scotched before any momentum of resistance can begin. That is why a revolt is also called an uprising. That is why rulers demanded all their oppressed subjects had to bow to them… kneel, kow-tow, grovel, and bend down in submission. All so they could lord it over their servile backs. Because anyone rising with a blade; was instantly cut down before they could kill their hated masters.

The perpetuation of Civilization is based upon the emotional powerlessness of the masses. A long as the masses do not feel their own feelings. As long as they are emotionally powerless. As long as they are

not passionate about anything relevant… then rulers can breathe a sigh of relief and sleep safely in their beds inside their elite walled, guarded compounds. The point is civilization is passed upon preserving and perpetuating emotional dishonesty. The entire fucking culture of 'manners' and 'politeness', not being allowed to show your true feelings and express your true thoughts is a stinking pile rotten garbage which should be thrown out and replaced with HONESTY: emotional, intellectual, spiritual, physical honesty. The only reason hate and anger exists is because there is no honesty in civilized societies.

The lack of passion in modern life comes from the idea of accumulating dead things only as an accumulation of death. The accumulation of pleasure only is an accumulation of death. Life experiences are made up of both pain and pleasure. If you try to accumulate only half of them, the other half not only dies, *all* of your human emotions die. The modern capitalist consumer religion of accumulation of pleasure only, of self-gratification is the most mind-numbing, deadening existence you can have. Trying to label all pain as evil, as taboo; trying to outlaw all pain and discomfort, all hardship: trying to make everything easier and easier: makes you deader and stupider until you are a dead robot walking: a dead mechanical android.

Trying to pretend that you don't feel any pain: that pain doesn't exist by insulating yourself by eating processed crap and layering your body with fat cells so you can't feel the world around you and you can't feel your own pain is a form of deadening yourself into deadness. With the ease of a life of self-gratification comes all the evil sins and vanities of Man: arrogance, smugness, cowardice, fear, paranoia, pride, snobbery, egomania, egoism, etc.

The instant you don't feel pain: you don't feel pleasure either. The entire emotional spectrum of human emotions cannot be selectively chosen which ones you 'want' or 'choose' to feel. If you want to be a human being you must have the Honesty and Courage to feel all human emotions: not just one of them. Once you stop feeling pain: you stop feeling everything, you become dead inside; you become emotionally mentally, spiritually, physically deader and deader until you are a senile walking zombie: a crippled freak that can barely feed itself. You become an obedient servant to your owners and bosses. You become a passive conformist, fear-filled timid little mouse, a sheep, a spoiled rotten baby, an infantile imbecile incapable of any adult responsibility or intelligence.

The is why Nietzsche's aphorism of. "Rather than want nothing… man wants nothingness." is true of all civilized corrupt poisoned human beings. Meaning that rather than want nothing, civilized people have only one goal in life: to feel nothing, to do nothing, to think nothing, to know nothing, to see nothing, to hear nothing to speak nothing;

His aphorism is just an analogy of the 3 stupid, fear-filled monkeys of ancient fable who were all cowards

'Hear no evil'
'See no evil'
'Speak no evil'

This level of the denial of evil is just transposed into modern western society: when everything around you is evil and you are also evil: when all human civilization is evil: then the only way you can pretend that evil doesn't exist is to become a fucking zombie, an imbecile who wants to fill its belly; a descent into the insane creed of Buddha staring at a wall and getting fatter and fatter and more and more insane and more mindless and more idiotic.

The point is; life is a flow. Life is movement. That is why the idea of humans not moving and settling down in one place is the most insane evil thing that these undead filth ever managed to poison living humans into. That is why all of human civilization is insane and sick. All the dead pieces of stone piled up in the pyramids of Egypt and all the other piles of dead rock of all the ancient civilizations is a dynamic of death; the dynamic of all human civilization is a descent into death and the total extinction of the human species.

Innocence

Innocence is something all people lose. The point is; it is only lost due to the loss of your Sense of Wonder. Wonder and Innocence are basically the same thing. But, there have been so many false portrayals of innocence as a form of denial, or a refusal to grow up and face the actual conditions of civilized reality: that a jaded, numbed outlook of life is considered normal. Innocence is seen as childishness or immaturity simply because most people lose their most of their innocence and wonder in early childhood. There is no sane reason why a human should not be innocent all of their lives. There is no sane reason for a person not to exist in a state of Pure Wonder all of their life.

It is true that you cannot function or succeed within civilization if you remain innocent. In order to succeed; you need to acquire the protective crust of an ego. You cannot allow yourself to remain sensitive to the pain of neglect, or indifference, or unfeeling inhumanity. It is when children become normalized to all of this normal behavior; that they lose their sense of innocence and wonder. It is only then that they can be safely exposed to all of the decrepitudes of adult civilized existence. This is the double standard of civilization. This is the social hypocrisy that splits all human society into two classes: children and adults; the young, and the old. The two-faced hypocritical idea of unacceptable behavior for one group; being completely acceptable for the other. Then; once having become desensitized and numbed enough in the process of growing up: there is the gradual social shift in life-values and beliefs that are considered to be normal. You move from one class to the other and lose your true self and sell your soul for social acceptance, and become corrupted like all the other adults.

Modern Western Society

What about people who *say* they are happy? Who *think* they have loving, supportive families, and *think* they are happily married? People who are well-off. Who experience no poverty, try to live healthily and are not oppressed?

The mere fact of being better off than others; automatically makes you responsible for the misery and unhappiness of those who are not as fortunate as you. You exist because of them. They exist because of you. The only reason you exist is *because* they exist. The only reason they exist at all is *because* you exist. If there were no billionaires and millionaires and corporations and governments: to suck up all the money: poverty would not exist. Poor people would not exist.

Whoever is well off carries the burden of this social responsibility; *whether they like it or not*. But since nobody wishes to look at this too closely; it is carefully brushed aside and ignored. There is simply no way to avoid individual responsibility to the society you benefit from. The sum total of all the evil and corruption on this planet is the sum total of the individual actions of each person on this planet. But nobody wishes to confess their own contribution to all of this corruption. You cannot have rich

landowners without poor tenants. You cannot have millionaires without having most people who are not millionaires. You cannot have billion-dollar corporations without hundreds of millions of people buying their products.

Because civilization is so compartmentalized and segmented to the nth degree: it trains people not to act-think-feel connectively. What does that mean? It means that it trains people to keep things isolated and out of context. People *never try to trace causal effects to their roots*. If you are well off, reasonably happy: that's it, period. You will never bother to find out just why or how you happen to be so lucky. If you have a good paying job: that's it, period. You don't ask how or why you have the job, why the job is there, if it is in some way essential to human happiness, its impact on other people, or if there is any moral and ethical justification for such a livelihood. If you have money: you never stop to ask why or how you get the money or where it came from. You get the money for what reason? Because you could do a job, perform mechanically? Does that justify the money you receive for it? Which jobs are most important? Which are most valuable? Which should be paid more than others? For what reasons? How do people value themselves or their jobs? Simply by any arbitrary arrangement of whatever someone is willing to pay for it?

The problem with market capitalism is once the determination of your values is arbitrary: they become meaningless. Why should a piece of useless crystal like a large diamond be worth millions of dollars, while a glass of water is worth nothing? Why should a few fortunate people possess billions of dollars while billions of poor people starve? Because these lucky few need their billions of dollars more than those who are starving? The myth of supply and demand in any pyramidal structure… especially the lie of supply and demand in Capitalistic economies: is a sick, pathetic, obscenity. The flow of wealth does not follow any rule of supply and demand in Western, Capitalistic civilization. In fact, market capitalism opposes the supply and demand of human needs and resources. It does the exact opposite. It only follows the needs and demands of tools; not of humans. It only supplies the demands of the billionaires and millionaires. Not the demands and needs of four billion poor and impoverished people in the world today. Market capitalism only makes rich people richer and poor people poorer. What good is market capitalism to billions of starving, poor people, who do not have any money in the first place? Who do not have any capital to begin with? Economists don't want to answer that question because they know they can't. In fact those dumb fuckers carefully avoid the question of the completely dispossessed altogether. Because the issue of the poor exposes the bullshit lie of market capitalism too easily. It too obviously exposes them as liars and hypocrites.

The bottom line is: that a few millions of people have money… and literally billions of other people do not. Why? How? Because they were unlucky enough to be born in the wrong country? Or have the wrong job? Or speak the wrong language? Or go to the wrong school? Or pick the wrong career? How much choice is involved in all this? How much is luck? How much is ability, talent? If you have more money than most other people on this planet, do you deserve to have it? For what reasons? Do you think working hard deserves to be rewarded? What is hard work? Who are the people who work the hardest? What is the best reward you can have? What is the most satisfaction you have ever felt? Being paid money? What does money value and what does money not value? What is the value of money?

You get paid. You have money. Where does the money come from? From the employer? From the government? From people? What is money based on? Confidence? Greed? Energy? Life-energy? Machines? Symbols? Abstraction? What does it represent? Why does it fluctuate? How? If all the

billions of people on the earth decided to stop working, would there still be such a thing as money? What does money value? Things? Material wealth? Man-hours? Production? What is the difference between a hand-carved cane that takes two weeks to make, and 100,000 machine-made canes that take two weeks to make? How does money work? Flow? Where does it end up? Why? How and why does civilization determine who gets it and who doesn't? Is that an equitable arrangement? Is it fair? Balanced? What is the reason for money? What does it do?

If a factory worker in Bangladesh is paid 12 cents an hour to make a pair of running shoes, and the company ships it to the united states to sell for $200, and an affluent family buys it for their teenager, who goes on a march with union activists demanding a fair living wage of $20 an hour: where is the sense in that? Where do the materials for making that shoe originate from? What are the consequences? Does the shoe industry support the cattle industry? Or the rubber industry? What is the point of lobbying against the destruction of the Amazon rain forest, when the newspapers you buy everyday, and most of your purchases which are packaged in some kind of paper which you promptly throw away, comes from trees cut down in a forest? What sense does it make to scream about the destruction of a faraway tropical jungle, while ignoring all of the other forests being cut down everywhere around the world, including forests only a few miles from where you live?

What are the intrinsic contradictions built into civilization? How did they develop? Where did they originate? How many bother to examine the conflicts and contradictions involved in what people say they believe; and what they actually do? What are the reasons for these contradictions? How did they develop? What are their origins? How can one make sense out of all these disparate aspects?

People do not ask these kinds of questions because their awareness does not exist in a state of Pure Wonder. They go to work, get paid, buy shoes, and that's that: end of story. There is no exploration of causality, no expanding of awareness: only normality, only your own reality: safely insulated from every other human reality. Is that how we should think? Feel? Live? Work? What happens if you try to consider the consequences of every act, thought, feeling you have, or do? What if you try to trace the causality of it all, so you can understand what you are doing in a larger context? But that's impossible. Civilization is much too complex. To trace where that carton of milk came from? Or trace where that gallon of gas came from? To trace everything you consume to its original sources? And try to understand the processes and consequences involved? Ridiculous.

But when people found out that hunters were killing baby seals to make fur coats: they stopped buying the fur coats. When they found out that refrigerators contained ozone destroying chemicals, they made the government change the chemicals being used. They made the fisheries stop killing endangered whales. But they did not stop cutting down whole forests. Nor did they stop the fishing fleets from over fishing. They did not stop pumping oil or driving cars. Where is the logic in all this? Convenience? Expediency?

If you work for a large corporation: how can you make sure that the corporation you work for does not violate your own personal values or ethics? Are your personal values for sale? As long as you get paid: how much concern do you have about any greater impact of the company you work for? None? A little? How are human values and ethics determined? Individually? Collectively? How much are your values merely a way of rationalizing and justifying your own normality? What comes first? Expediency? Or a set of values? Which determines which? The trouble is that all these issues are focused on and dealt with incrementally-segmentially. They are not connected to each other. Meaning

we do not perceive them as being connected... While in actuality they are. Why? Because we are simply not trained to make connections. We do not look for them.

How much do people invest in planning for the future? How many decisions are made with any foresight? Or hindsight? How many people ask themselves if what they are doing is good or bad? Without a sense of Pure Wonder, the human species is a lost, blind sheep wandering aimlessly; following the expedient path of its own tools. Without a Sense of Wonder, people can never hope to understand themselves, or the civilization they live in, or the universe they exist in. But who bothers to even try to develop a Sense of Wonder? Without a Sense of Wonder, *people stop asking questions.*

The Consumer Dynamic

A person in a supermarket has to choose from pre-packaged items. However: no commercial supermarket will give shelf space to any food product unless it is either a nationally recognized brand, or a company is rich enough to pay 50,000-100,000, up to $200,000 in order to rent that shelf-space. This means that no small food company can never hope to compete against large food corporations like Kraft or General Mills. The instant any small company's product becomes too popular because it is better than the national brand shit: the larger corporation simply buys up the shelf space of the smaller company at a price the smaller company cannot afford to pay; and that is the end of all competition and all quality once found in supermarkets. As a result the choice for most consumers has been narrowed down without them even being aware of it. Larger companies can outsell smaller companies just by simply buying up more shelf-space… so the consumer will not even be able to see the better competing product unless they already know it is there, and search for it. Though consumers may have a choice, they have no understanding of how limited their choices are. They have no understanding of what must happen before any product is placed on a supermarket shelf for them to choose. Consumers have no awareness of what choices are denied them because of the unfair practices of mass marketing and mass production. The result is a stifling of freedom, diversity and creativity throughout society as a whole.

Then there is the product itself. What materials are needed in order to make it. What chemicals and processes are necessary for its production. Where these materials and chemicals are taken from. How many other industries and processes are involved in its production. How many other chemicals and substances are required to be produced for its production. All this is intentionally kept from the consumers in order to keep him as ignorant as possible.

Take all of the consumer products in the world and trace their genesis, production, consumption, and especially their disposal… and you will have *exposed* the entire process of how and why the human species is destroying ecosystems, killing off species, and polluting the Earth. You will have the process of all human injustice and inhumanity laid bare before you. All of which is being done by separate entities and processes and motives: as each part of this process is separated from the next... While none of this is revealed to the consumer who buys these products. Corporations and businesses do not want the consumer to know where they got their resources from, and precisely how their products are made. The packaged image, advertising, selling, is far more important than connections, contextual, understanding, or truth. All business relies upon advantage and secrecy to succeed in the adversarial system of capitalism. If consumers knew the whole truth of what they were buying, and all the implications and consequences involved; their choices would be radically different. For instance: how many people would eat chocolate if they knew that nearly one half of all the cocoa in the world is produced by plantations that use children as slaves?

What else are consumers unaware of? How much of their unawareness is due to their own indifference, their own comfort addictions? And how much is due to the corrupt complicity of all business practices? If consumerism is a non-ethical lifestyle based only on expediency, convenience and self gratification, if what people buy is only determined by the end-product and not the entire process and all of its ramifications and consequences… then you end up with a capitalistic world economy that is basically not only amoral, but immoral.

The culture of instant self-gratification has taken all common sense out of making choices. It has become so powerful a practice-belief that adults not only practice it, but also allow their children to practice it. They allow children to gratify themselves by buying them whatever they want. Children are given spending money for no other reason except to spend-waste on instant self-gratification; so they can grow up to become good little consumers.

By giving in to the foolish whims of their children, parents give up their own parental control and responsibility; and the result is mass epidemics of malnutrition and mass epidemics of obesity. Children end up eating sweets, sugar, and salt, and candy by the ton… Eating and drinking and buying all kinds of things that are not nutritionally good for them. Children are given too many choices at too early an age; they are given too much freedom without responsibility. They are trained at an early age to become spenders without first learning how to become earners. They are brainwashed into becoming spoiled, profligate, wasteful and irresponsible. Why? Because consumer parents religiously believe in instant self-gratification. They teach this religion to their children by example, by gratifying themselves, and believing their children have a god-given right to gratify themselves also… without giving any example of refusing to gratify themselves.

As a result: their values become one-sided. They become takers, not givers. They become exactly what the corporate mass media wants them to be: mindless, shallow, and greedy… and perpetually dissatisfied and unhappy. So they can buy more, and eat more consumer products.

The consumer and producer disconnect in our capitalistic system, plus the billions of other disconnections in our market driven economy; makes the entire dynamic of Consumer Capitalism: random, unaccountable and irresponsible. Millions of car drivers can be horrified at an Oil Tanker colliding in Alaska: destroying an entire seaboard ecosystem. Yet, they themselves do not claim *any* responsibility whatsoever for this. Instead, the captain of the vessel is blamed, the oil company is blamed.

'You're supposed to drill for millions of barrels of oil without polluting anything. You're supposed to transport these millions of barrels without spilling a single drop. You're supposed to refine millions of barrels of oil into gas so we can burn it in our cars and use it to drive around and pollute the entire atmosphere with it. So we can cause air pollution and Global warming. We are allowed to pollute. We are the majority. You are not allowed to pollute one drop of oil. Beside: we want it, we need it: don't you dare spill one drop of it! We're not responsible for your tankers existing. *It's all your fault.*'

The international foreign policy of the United States Government is based upon safeguarding the oil interests of America regardless of where that oil is. They act as greedy bullies. Wherever any oil is found: they want it. They have to have it and control it. They will stop at nothing to get it. This is a complete hypocrisy of their publicly avowed policies of non-intervention in other Nations affairs. They

leave other Nations alone only if the other Nation does not have something they want. If the Nation has something America wants, then the US Government changes its policy towards that Nation until it gets what it wants. This is done behind closed doors without the public knowing about it. Their policy of secret intervention and secret sabotage has spawned puppet regimes in countries all over the world that would never have stood or lasted without US government intervention, support, sabotage, infiltration and funding. Hundreds of millions of people are not allowed to develop their own system of government because of how the US Government pursues its oil policy. The American car driver sees no personal responsibility for these political consequences. The idea of connectiveness, the study of how the producer-consumer process applies to these global political issues, is never undertaken or examined. The oppression of billions of poor, the refusal to allow democracy to spread. None of this has anything to do with an American standing in a store and choosing whichever product is most convenient, or filling up their car with cheap gasoline. Wrong

Now... Multiply that consumer and those products trillions of times, and you have the exact state of the modern world as we see it today: a global consumer economy based upon the shallowest, most superficial, media-advertised motives of temporary fads, gizmos, expediency, technology and instant gratification.

There are reasons for this cultural normality. There are reasons why consumers believe they have a God Given Right to please themselves. The most obvious one is the fact that they are a majority. In fact; they are the most powerful majority on Earth. They are the ones who have money to spend. There are more consumers than non-consumers. All majorities tyrannize minorities.

In all civilized history: no wealthy majority has ever been stopped from doing exactly as it pleased. When it was first created: Civilization was designed precisely for the exclusive benefit of the wealthy. The only difference now is that instead of a handful of elite in a few civilized centers, instead of a few hundred affluent people: you now have almost a billion of them.

During the Middle Ages: the English mob enjoyed their God Given Right to make money and spend it as they pleased. They enjoyed their God Given Right to get as drunk and soused drinking alcoholic spirits and beverages for hundreds of years. Both the middle class and the peasants of Europe enjoyed their God Given Right to make money and spend it as they pleased for over a thousand years. The citizens, the Populi, the population of Rome enjoyed their God Given Right to gratify themselves for 700 years. The right to be fed by the State, and entertained by the State for 1,000 years. Before them, the Greek citizens of Ancient Greek cities enjoyed their God Given Right to public homosexuality, and legalized child sodomy for hundreds of years. Throughout all this time: it was the God Given Right of the rich to be wealthy and spend money… and the God Given Right of the poor to starve and do without. Or…. you could say that it was all normal for them to feel this way, or to think in this way, or to act in this way. What is the difference between a God Given Right, and something that is Normal…or a Normality, or an Assumption, or a Conviction, or a Belief, or a Faith?

Not a fucking thing

Every civilized human society from Egypt, Persia, China… to Russia, and India… has had God Given Rights… which were never spoken of, or ever written into Law, or even noticed. You can call all of these things God Given Rights… or just assumptions. You can call them Normalities. You can call them Realities. You can call them Traditions. You can call them Customs. You can call them Beliefs.

You can call them Laws. You can call them whatever the hell you want.

The one thing they all have in common is: no matter how stupid these Normalities are… no matter how out of date these God Given Rights are…. *All of them are supposed to be sacred.* Every one of them. From the right to stick bones through your nose, to the right to use a paper towels to wipe up your coffee spill with, to the right to drink all the coffee you want or get drunk and throw up.

Today, even the poor have citizenship in industrialized Nations. Even the industrialized poor have God Given Rights. Even the poor have Laws that nominally protect a few of their God Given Rights…. As weakly as possible. Even the poor have free entertainment. Even the poor have alcohol. Even the poor have money. And for once… the poor of rich nations do not have to worry about starving. The poor do not have to worry about being poor. Now they can enjoy themselves as all the rich have done for 12,000 years. Now that they have money to spend. After 12,000 years of being poor. Do you think that you can get them to not exercise their God Given Right to spend it? After watching the rich do as they please for over 12,000 years?

What has ever stopped a civilized human from doing as they please: regardless if it is good or bad for them... never mind good or bad for anyone else? When you train and brainwash billions of people for 12,000 years about the 'God Given Right' of selfishness and self-gratification: what form of education do you need for them to stop doing it? The very definition of a citizen is someone who has been given exclusive rights to do as they please. The very definition of civilization is humans doing as they please. The very definition of power, money, wealth, privilege, status, knowledge is doing what you please with it.

Roman citizens were given sacred rights. The most important one being the sacred right to rape the rest of the civilized world…. But who ever dared mention this in Rome; when Rome was the most powerful Empire on Earth? Nobody.

The Ancient Greek right to public homosexuality, homosexual exhibitionism and sodomizing children and adolescents, was a long-standing tradition that was a part of the fabric of their *normal everyday* culture. Originally created by male warriors living too long on ships, where they had to sleep ass-to-ass with each other… But who ever dared say this is an evil perversion to a Greek Citizen, when Greece was the ruling Power in the Mediterranean? Nobody.

Europeans enjoyed their God Given Rights to make money and spend it because the first cities that were ever created: changed their barter system to a coin system of abstract greed… cursing the rest of their progeny, and the rest of civilization for 12,000 years with a tokenism that never satisfied anyone and never made anyone happy. Cursing civilized people with the subconscious hunger for love… for the actual thing: instead of cold cash…

So what did civilized people do with their food-substitute for love? They turned their food into cold coins… and turned the cold coins into houses and material objects they could fondle and admire and leer at… creating the worship of dead objects, the Materialism that poisons all civilized humans to this day. But what person ever dared tell a wealthy burgher to their face inside their own sumptuous houses that this is evil? Nobody.

The English God-given right to get drunk any time they pleased came from their maritime history of

imported wealth. Sailors arriving home filthy rich, and getting drunk in public and being publicly acclaimed for their drunkenness and wealth. After stealing-robbing-cheating, or pirating from half of the known world at that time. But what person ever dared tell that this was evil? To a drunken English sailor in the grog shops… erected on the wharves, for the express purpose of separating a sailor's wealth as quickly and efficiently as possible? And replacing it with an addiction for alcohol. So all the port towns became rich off getting their own hometown sailors being fleeced. And England has been a land of drunkards ever since for over 500 years. Try going into an English pub and telling them what they are doing is evil. They will laugh in your face. They are bolstered by the comforting authority of English Tradition. They bring their children there so they will grow up to think drinking alcohol is good, and normal and healthy.

Try telling a consumer that their God Given Rights are actually God Given Guarantees of unhappiness and misery. See if they will listen to you, or believe you.

Basically… what 6 billion people consume; is ultimately what happens to the Earth. Only: no single consumer will claim responsibility for this, or attempt to develop any larger awareness of it. Because nobody bothers to connect the entire process into a causal sequence that openly shows how:
A⟶ B ⟶C ultimately produces X ⟶ Y ⟶ Z.

Why? Because they can get away with it. Because it is normal. Because it is taken for granted. Because it is their God-given right to be consumers.
The semantic meaning of Normality, of Reality, of God Given Rights… and of taking things for granted; are the same. They all mean the same damn thing. The trouble with this is: *Whatever you take for granted: you become a victim-of.*
And……
Whatever you preserve… you <u>also</u> become a victim-of.
Whatever you perpetuate… you <u>also</u> become a victim-of.
Whatever you accumulate… you <u>also</u> become a victim-of.
Whatever you segment… you <u>also</u> become a victim-of.
Whatever you worship… you <u>also</u> become a victim-of.
Whatever you revere… you <u>also</u> become a victim-of.
Whatever you specialize in… you <u>also</u> become a victim-of.
Whatever you selectively focus on… you <u>also</u> become a victim-of.
Whatever you abstract… you <u>also</u> become a victim-of.
Whatever you selectively ignore… you <u>also</u> become a victim-of.
Whatever you lie about… you <u>also</u> become a victim-of.
Whatever you are afraid of… you <u>also</u> become a victim-of.
Whatever you take advantage of… you <u>also</u> become a victim-of.
Whatever takes advantage of you… you *also* become a victim-of.
Whoever takes advantage of you… you <u>also</u> become a victim-of.
Whoever lies to you… you *also* become a victim-of.
Whoever has power over you… you *also* become a victim-of.
Whoever has status over you… you <u>also</u> become a victim-of.
Whoever has knowledge over you… you <u>also</u> become a victim-of.
Whoever has wealth over you… you <u>also</u> become a victim-of.
Whatever you are greedy about… you <u>also</u> become a victim-of.
Whatever you are not aware-of… you <u>also</u> become a victim-of.

Etc, etc, etc, ad nauseum.

Accumulation, wealth, power, irresponsibility, ownership, profit, commerce, business, over-intensive tool-use, technology, science; all have been harnessed to develop civilization. But only at the expense of human happiness. In order for this to happen: human awareness had to shrink. Humans had to become more unaware, or less aware… or more selectively and more hypocritically aware. Our critical awareness had to be destroyed by Normality.

Actually: you have only one God-Given right.
That right is*: the right to die.*

And you have earned that right by how you have not lived. You have earned that right by the death you create when you are alive. By creating death instead of life while you are alive: you have earned the right to die. If you create life instead of death: you will earn the right to live. The concept of individual rights is bullshit. We earn what we get. We earn it as a single species. Not as individuals.

Accumulation, wealth, power, irresponsibility, ownership, profit, commerce, business, over-intensive tool-use, technology, science; all have been harnessed not only to the motive of greed, but for the motives of greater ease… to comfort addictions of all kinds, to normalized comforts… that once they are created: people cannot imagine doing without them: like sliced bread. You mean you cannot even imagine slicing your own bread to the exact thickness or thinness you prefer?… That this is too difficult a physical task for you? The bread industry solved that problem by not even giving you a choice in the matter. Once people became spoiled by pre-sliced bread they took it for granted as normal.

Like paper towels. You mean you cannot imagine using a cloth towel that is reusable thousands of times, and is far, far cheaper in the long run, and does not disintegrate when there is too much scrubbing, or too much liquid to wipe up, and can easily be thrown into your laundry basket because you do not care about its appearance… and can be washed clean easily hundreds of times? Oh. I forgot. Americans are phobic about dirt. They cannot stand to use a freshly washed cloth towel… that once was dirty… The very thought of that clean towel being dirty <u>once</u> sends shudders of dirt-phobia through their psyches.. Better to throw it away. Out of sight, out of mind.

Take cell phones… You mean that you cannot imagine actually enjoying your surroundings and Nature, or being outside; without trying to block out the world around you as much as possible?

This kind of unintelligent, irrational, illogical, spoiled, comfort addiction that is not good for us, is not healthy for us, and fosters countless more, and newer addictions and cravings, and makes us even weaker and lazier, and more stupid, and even more spoiled and less human and more corrupt. This unpleasant truth is never mentioned, or admitted-to by consumers… except in smugness or in jest. It is a totally silent, unspoken assumption of normality.

The only visible aspect of this unseen corruption; is what people call; consumer rights. That is… the worship of the consumer as the final arbiter of morality for the entire human race. Whatever the consumer needs, wants, likes, feels like; *instantly becomes an unquestioned moral good*… regardless of the motives behind any choice or decision, or wish, or fad. The bottom line is that the customer is always right. As long as someone can make a profit from a customer: it is a morally-ethically

unquestioningly; Good and Right. Talk about a self-serving hypocrisy that is totally full of shit.

As far as Capitalism is concerned: the consumer must never be questioned: the customer is always right. The consumer must never be questioned as to his own moral right to consume whenever and whatever they choose. If 1 billion people want to drive cars; then let them drive cars. If 500 million consumers want to buy computers; then let them buy computers. The worship of self-gratification or consumerism is the underlying morality and religion of all modern civilization. Moreover… this way there is no ethical scrutiny of how profiteers monopolize and manipulate markets. This way there is no moral scrutiny of how Capitalists manipulate consumers or why. The majority rules. The rule of the masses.

But nobody has ever tried to analyze these consumer rights; and expose how they trample on the rights of other humans and the rest of the world. Why? Because the economic power of accumulated spenders is a force far greater than the voting power of any one nation. Their numbers and buying power make any opposition completely futile. Their wealth alone makes any equity balancing with non-consumers and poorer people impossible. Their overwhelming political influence makes any responsibility to the billions of politically powerless poor that are exploited, hopelessly one-sided. Plus: all the power of consumers is funneled to the corporations who suck off them. All the billions of dollars consumers spend, ends up in corporate bank accounts, and all those billions of dollars are used to fund legislation that is against the interests of consumers: not for them. Their own money is being used against them. That is how sick and corrupt the capitalist/corporate system is.

How can any capitalistic, consumer model of civilized society; ever balance the huge imbalances and inequities, injustices, oppressions, brutalities, horrors, and insanities of the world we live in today? Give power to the powerless? Give money to the poor? Give up all your wealth, power, affluence and advantages that you have personally slaved all your life to accumulate? Give up the hard-earned expertise that keeps you one step ahead of the other competitors trying to put you out of business? Give up the only things that save you from joining the billions of less fortunate, poor, hungry masses? Are you crazy?

One rationalization is:

'If you can't do anything about it: then why question it? Whatever happens is inevitable. Let people buy what they want to. You can't stop progress. 'Laissez Faire.' Let it be. Don't say anything.

This is how consumer rights and consumer freedom is rationalized. Yet it is the corruption and blindness of this completely unquestioned freedom which is destroying the planet, as well as guaranteeing the suffering and poverty of all the billions of dispossessed and oppressed. The fallacy of consumer rights or freedom is that it exists on a one-sided basis. There may be a bill of consumer rights: but *there is no bill of consumer responsibility*. You cannot uphold, exercise and sustain any freedom indefinitely without also upholding, exercising and sustaining the responsibilities that go along with those rights. You cannot have freedom without responsibility. Sooner or later the historical bill is paid. Responsibility and Freedom are inseparable from the other. This dynamic has been proven in history, in science, in biology, and in politics.

Rome dominated the Mediterranean World through military conquest for hundreds of years. The energy backlash of that; was to turn the city of Rome into the most repeatedly conquered city on Earth during the Middle Ages… After its demise: it was pillaged and burnt and raped over and over and over. Other

nearby cities were not. Why? Because they had not earned the hatred of all the uncivilized tribes who had built-up the myth of Rome into a part of their traditions from the legacy of its famed dominance for hundreds of years. So, when it became a worthless, powerless, empty city… it was still raped over and over by invading tribes who expected to find streets paved in gold. Rome's military prowess had become so famous that conquering Rome was the litmus test for any dominant military power for hundreds of years. Even Barbarossa the German Holy Roman Emperor conquered it: simply because Rome had once been an Empire… Even though it was already a part of his Empire. And he was supposed to be the Holy Roman Emperor… who conquered and raped his own holy Roman city? Why? Because he was a Germanic King, and the title of Roman Emperor was the highest possible title of status and power. Rather than invent anything new: the Middle Age Kings tried to bring back the past. The dead past was worshipped and glorified. Not the present, or the future. Has it ever been different? This is what a reputation of dominance and superiority does. Every hotshot gunslinger that hears about a famous fast-gun, wants to test his mettle. Every new tough-guy on the block, searches for the toughest-fastest gun in town to measure his ego-against. Even after a famous sheriff retires, they still keep coming for him. What is the usual outcome? Wild Bill Hikock was one of the most renowned gunfighters in the West in his day. He was shot in the back by a dirty back shooter. So was Jesse James. So was Billy the Kid. The same fate awaits America as a Nation. The instant any other Nation sees a chance to shoot the U.S. safely in the back … they will do so. Simply because of its reputation as being the biggest military Bully-Power… Pushing around: and using Bully-tactics and strong-arming weaker Nations. Why do you think the utterances of the U.S. President come from the Bully Pulpit? Because he is using his power as a Bully. Unfairly. Unethically. Once any political body tries to uphold and exercise its rights without also upholding their responsibilities: they become corrupt, inefficient and blind. Eventually, they are overthrown and perish. That was what happened to Rome. That is what happens to any Nation that gains a temporary historical dominance over others. That is also what will happen to the present Consumer Nations of the World, that have any kind of temporary advantage over all the Non-Consuming Nations of the World.

Unless you understand the inevitability of this historical payback: you will continue to think that most Empires blazed in Glory briefly for a short time… and then faded away. *Without a single historical debt, or sin that they ever had to pay for***.** Unless you understand the actual historical truth about 12,000 years of our civilized past: you will believe that every Empire ever created: got away with it. The actual dynamic of civilized History is no different from the actual dynamic of a see-saw in a playground, or a child's teeter-totter. For every action: there is a reaction. This Law existed long before Newton ever discovered it. This Law existed before our Planet ever existed. This Law existed before our Sun ever existed. To believe that somehow, we humans will be able to avoid this Law of the Universe, and somehow get away with it… is merely short-sighted blindness. Whether you like it or not: everything balances out in the end.

If you believe that you are free to consume anything you personally please: without repercussions of any kind. If you have no children… or do not really care what kind of fate you are dooming them to: you might think that you have escaped this Law, you might think that you have escaped this responsibility. But you are mistaken. Every consumer shares the responsibility of every item they ever bought both collectively as an entire group and individually. No matter how unknowingly they made their purchase. Regardless of how that item was created, manufactured, made, what it was made from, where it came from: each consumer shares the responsibility of the effect of their buying power: along with every other person who was involved in that process. But in the case of the consumer, this ethical responsibility has never been applied to them directly.

Chapter Six B: The Effect of Civilization on Humans

Today: there is almost no balance between consumer freedom and consumer responsibility. There are tons of Consumer's rights and privileges… *but no consumer responsibilities.* Whatever product or service consumers use of buy; they are not seen as being irresponsible-for in any manner whatsoever.. They are never held accountable for the consequences of their actions. If mass consumer demand creates an automotive industry: that is good. If oil corporations destroy ecosystems and create oil spills, if they control the foreign policies of oil consuming nations, if an entire community of third world countries, exploited resources, and poverty stricken populations are created as a result of this industrialized development: none of this is laid at the door of the mass consumer. They remain blameless, they remain free to choose and buy what they wish. Their only responsibility is to themselves; their only ethic is self-gratification.

Why? Because they have found their Power, their Safety and their Freedom from all consumer responsibilities: in the anonymity of numbers. Millions of them. Billions of them. Mass conformity. Mass consumption. Mass production. Masses of people so huge that no government, no army, no religion, no Law, no civilized Power or Force can control them. They epitomize the Power of Pure Accumulation. All the World's Businesses are trying to do two contradictory things to this huge unstoppable Consumer-mass:… please their every whim, and bleed them dry of every cent they earn.

The entire network of global trade and mass production… all the structures of power-wealth created for the sole purpose of pleasing the consumer is not their responsibility or their fault. Why? Because; as long as the individual consumer has no awareness of what responsibility they have in the power of their collective influence, if they are kept ignorant of the larger consequences of the mass production and mass exploitation they create and export and import all over the World; then others can keep profiting from them. So the entire world is sold a bill of goods; everyone is sold on consumerism, everything has to be easier, more convenient, bigger and cheaper. As far as the initial price tag goes, keeping consumers misinformed, prejudiced, ignorant, badly educated, etc: is an ongoing willing collusion of Global proportion between every individual and collective human body on Earth. On the instinctive level, on the subconscious level, and on the conscious level.

If the consumer knows the exact working conditions of the sweatshop their jeans are made in, they might refuse to buy a product that keeps other people in perpetual poverty. They might become uncomfortable with their ease and luxury. But only if the evidence is forced down his throat, and pushed in his face so he cannot avoid it. Only if it touches him on a visceral level.

This is why no sane businessman wants a fully informed consumer. It would force them to drastically change their business practices and production processes. Their profit margins would be reduced. They would not be able to accumulate more money.

And so it goes: humans separating, segmenting accumulating, manipulating, processing, and consuming sugar water, or cars… or oil, or bauxite…or bananas or coffee beans. To feed and fuel the insatiable appetites of greed, comfort, and laziness. All for empty, meaningless, temporary purpose of self-gratification. With consumers viewing themselves as completely blameless and not responsible for any of their own ills, or for the ills of their own society.

Why? Because all of the causal processes of mass manufacturing, distribution, sales and consumption are insulated from each other, so separated, they are impossible to trace, understand or control as a

single connected thread of causality: thus destroying all awareness of responsibility and ultimately, all accountability. As we use more tools in more complicated ways, this one-sided disconnection from everything increases until we are not connected or grounded to anything anymore.

Until we no longer know where our food comes from or how it was grown… or where our clothes come from or how they were made… until any curiosity about crucial aspects of our lives disappears and ceases to exist: until any sense of wonder we may have about our artificially formed environment is destroyed, until we lose all wonder about everything… until everything around us becomes normal and dead and boring.

How can you educate the consumer when the very concepts of ethics, honesty, and education; are openly derided and spoofed by the culture in which they live? How can you make them more aware when they don't want to become more aware? Inevitably; the only way advertising can sell the importance of a bottle of sugar water… or anything else for that matter as the most important thing in your life; is by glorifying and celebrating meaningless trivia, and avoiding all truth and all issues that are relevant to your life. No culture, including our consumer culture has ever willingly examined itself critically in perspective; because all cultures are forms of normality which people take for granted.

The bottom line is that no government, no industry, no business, no corporation wants an informed public. Free dissemination of information and knowledge cannot exist inside any hierarchical system that is based upon the accumulation of wealth, power, fame and status. As long as civilization is based upon a need for advantage: civilization will continue to be dominated by secrecy and corruption, and all honesty and truth will be suppressed, repressed, oppressed, hidden, avoided, denied, and ignored.

Consumerism. All mass dynamics. All social systems based upon accumulation: work on the basic principle of mass-ignorance. All mass consumption, all mass existence works by and through mass ignorance. ALL masses only stay together and let themselves be used and manipulated: as long as they are kept ignorant of how they are being used. Once they become educated: they stop staying together. They stop acting as a mass. They stop being predictable. They stop being controllable. The self-indulgent way consumers rationalize what they do is so stupid, so shortsighted, so selfish, so obviously hypocritical that it is insane.

'I didn't buy natural peanut butter because it's too drippy, too oily and you have to mix it up with a knife: that's too inconvenient. Instead I got you that hydrogenated lard peanut butter that gives you hardening of the arteries and kills you, and makes you die twenty years before your time.'

'I don't use cloth towels in the kitchen. They're too unsanitary. They get all dirty and you have to wash them. I use Kleenex tissues instead. So I can contribute to the world's forests being raped and cut down and destroyed. Even though I could re-use a cloth towel a thousand times and save myself 100's of dollars every year. Even though a cloth towel absorbs moisture better and wipes up cleaner than any paper towel ever made.'

Why are consumers this insane? Why are they so stupid? Why are they so impractical and irrational? Why are they so illogical? Why are they so lazy? Why are they so spoiled? Because they have been systematically spoiled and corrupted by manufacturers who will do anything to get rich. They manufacture anything to get rich fast. They do anything to get rich period. The global system of capitalist producer-consumer culture: all of modern civilization is amoral. It is morally-ethically-

spiritually-physically-mentally-emotionally corrupt and evil.

Consumers do not of blame producers. Producers do not blame consumers. Because they are both equally guilty of the same sin. Consumers are just as greedy as producers. They just do not have opportunities to get as rich fast; like producers have. How can you ethically blame other people for getting rich; when you are trying to do the same damn thing? Civilized people do not point the finger of blame and responsibility at others because they are all complicit. We are all enablers. We all enable others to commit crimes. We all exist inside the same corrupt system. We all function inside the same system and follow the laws and regulations of the system. If a civilized person tries to point the finger of blame and responsibility too much they are hated for it: they are attacked and blamed even more than they blame others. They are regarded as impractical fanatics.

Consumerism: the culture of pure consumption: is one of the latest, most modern symptoms of civilized selfishness and greed raised to the nth degree. Why do you think the divorce rate had risen? Why do you think there is so much jealousy and envy poisoning all human relationships in consumer societies? Why do you think the emotion of love has turned into a morass of sick, twisted obsessions? 'He or she is all mine! I will not share you with anyone! I want all of you! I can't get enough of you! I want you and nobody else!'

If there were no selfishness: there would be no jealousy. Jealousy is stupid. The idea is stupid. The idea of ownership is stupid. The idea of having an exclusive ownership over anyone else's affections is so stupid: it is not worth laughing at. It is only worth despising. Like you're some kind of psychic God who can control the heart and mind of someone you love… so they will never ever love anyone else but you? The pure arrogance of jealousy is insane. The pure meanness of it is despicable. Let people love whomever they want to love!

But you can only do that if you have no hate and meanness inside you. You can only do that if you are honest with yourself and others. You can only do that if you are secure inside yourself: and are not obsessively greedy and needy and possessive. You can only do that if you do not need the idea of exclusive ownership to fill up your inner emptiness. You can only do that if you do not define your ego by what you own and what you have.

The sickness of consumerism affects everything in our society. Once you are brainwashed into the idea of selective choice as an unspoken norm, as a god given right, as a religion: then you start using this idea in everything you do. You start using it in everything you feel and think. Then the choice between honesty and lies is just a matter of consumer convenience. Then lying to yourself becomes merely another convenient consumer addiction. Then all morality, all ethics, all spirituality becomes a matter of consumer choice… Consumers complain and whine about how meaningless their lives are and how meaningless their society is…. But none of them want to admit the truth. Self-gratification itself is meaningless. Selfishness is meaningless. Dishonesty is meaningless. Advertisements are meaningless. Consumer society is meaningless and so are you because you are a consumer Gosh, what a surprise.

The unspoken religious assumption of consumer choice is that they are only supposed to choose what 'pleases' them; they are only supposed to choose something 'if it pleases them'… 'if it gratifies them' meaning whatever makes their egos swell up and feel big and important. By this ancient royal privilege, watered down into mass-manufactured meaninglessness, the elite owners of the western world have managed to fool the lower classes into believing that buying plastic shit at K-mart in some way

gives them a special kind of upper class status. The religion of consumer choice is based upon the one-sided principle of pure one-sided selfish self-gratification in order to make consumers not notice that they have no real choice at all, that they have no power over their own lives whatsoever, and no power to choose except which flavor of ice cream they want. They are not allowed to choose anything that does not gratify their lowest most base lusts and appetites. Until the unspoken religion of self-gratification is exposed and challenged and opposed and denounced publicly: consumers will continue to remain brainwashed and convinced that they are only doing what is right and good for themselves and for the world. When the exact opposite is true. Once you are brainwashed into the idea that selective choice is only supposed to be used to 'please' yourself as corruptly and lazily, and self-indulgently as possible; then idiots buy 'the clapper' because they're too lazy to get off the chair to turn off a light. Then consumers become masses of dead, somnolent rotting flesh with no will of their own, no intelligence, no energy, no health, no brains and no common sense.

The Mythology of Consumer Choice

Has been sold and spread for over 200 years. The myth that it is the consumers of the world who actually control what is manufactured and sold to them is 100% bullshit. What was sold to consumers and what is not sold to consumers is controlled and determined by the richest most powerful oligarchs. The masses have no real say in the matter. If the corporate elite decide to phase out certain products it does so regardless of what the public wants or likes. If they decide to introduce new chemicals into their products, the masses have no say in the matter. The industrial robber barons of Americas decided to sell cheap steel cars instead of cheap pre-fabricated steel houses to the public after WW2. They could have easily done both but they didn't. The ruling elite sold radios and then TV's to the masses so they could brainwash and control them better so they would not become independent thinkers. The masses are sold ice cream and pizza because it turns them into fat lazy mindless bloated slobs not because the manufacturers care about the health of those they make their money from, but because ice cream is addictive and easy to transport and make a profit from. The masses were sold mass manufactured clothes instead of selling them spinning wheels and looms because the cotton plantation owners and industrial robber barons did not want the masses to be able to make their own clothes and become independently self-sufficient. The masses were sold tinned food because the industrial barons did not want them to grow and can their own food. Having a choice between which tin of beans you want to buy instead of growing and canning your own food is not a choice: it is a reduction of choice and quality. Becoming dependent on mass manufactured products is a loss of freedom, it is not an advantage of choice: it is taking away your ability and choice to be independent and self-sufficient; it is a systematic enslavement of the human masses. Cars and trucks were sold to the American masses not because they are a better form of mass transportation than railways: they are not. In America, the automotive and highway and road building industries were completely unnecessary. There was such a glut of cheap affordable railways and bus lines that the masses could cross the entire continent easily in complete comfort for a pittance and go anywhere they wanted to with a minimum of fuss or expense. One freight train hauling 300 freight cars is an energy saving of millions of dollars compared to trucks. The railroads had already been built, so all they cost of maintenance was minimal and 100's of times cheaper to repair than roads and highways made from concrete and asphalt. The enormous cost of building huge highways made no economic sense except as a military defense plan to make sure the Federal; Govt could transport its troops anywhere quickly if by some stretch of the imagination there happened to be an uprising which needed to be quelled. But even that doesn't make any sense. The already existing railroads could have been used and been much more effective. Actually the highway systems of America that were built after WW2 was in emulation of the autobahns built by Hitler in

Germany. It was the worst possible choice they could have made. Germany was a small country with mountains, surrounded by powerful enemies on all sides. America is a continental island with nothing to fear from its neighbors None of this shit was done because the consumer wanted it. It was forced upon the masses whether they liked it or not and *sold to them* as 'progress' and 'new' as 'better'. All of it was worse: not better. The rich bought up all the small independent newspaper and put them out of business because they did not want the masses to be well informed about their rampant corruption and sold them a pack of lies instead. The computer is a perfect example of selling people something they don't need and is bad for them. It is an addictive toy that is the biggest time waster in the world. It is an anti-social machine that isolates people and addicts them to abstract distraction. There are billions of other things that humans could be doing instead of sitting on their asses staring at a flat screen which would be *better* and *healthier* for them. Like the highway systems of America: it too was originally a military project, and *sold* to the masses as something 'new' and 'better'. It is not better. It is always worse. Whatever is too good is taken off the shelf and replaced with something that is of poorer quality… while the masses are *told* that is it 'better'. George Carlin said it best: "You have no choice: it's all a delusion to make you think that you have a choice. Actually you have none." You buy what they decide to sell you. Steve Jobs said it also: "It is not the consumer's job to decide what he wants."

But the consumers: the masses don't want to know the truth, they don't want to know it, they don't want to face it and they don't want to deal with it. They would rather turn on their TV's and watch Walt Disney and Donald Duck cartoons, or whatever crap there is on their TV because they have already been brainwashed into the culture escapism. Now… there is almost no difference between what you are *told* or what you are *sold.* All of it is propaganda designed to brainwash you in one way or another.

The Destruction of All Language

The destruction of language began when commercial companies began changing the meaning of words by sticking them onto their commercial products so they could sell better. By calling a soap: 'sunlight' and a detergent: 'tide'. Until children who do not live by the ocean think that the word 'tide' is a detergent: not the rising and falling of the sea due to the gravitational pull of the moon.

At first there were only a handful of commercial mass produced products, that destroyed the meaning of a word; by sticking it onto their product: For instance: Armand Hammer, sold baking soda by a picture on the box showing a burly arm holding a hammer. Instead of selling it under his name: he sold it under the guise of an industrial worker. Which was one of the slickest lies ever invented. He hated all worker, and used them, and put them to work in his factories and paid them starvation wages... and then made money off them by selling them a product that made them believe it came from a strong industrial class company akin to the communist-socialist political movements of that time; when it came from a greedy, cunning robber-baron. .

But then there were more commercial products, and more, and more.... Until people were patenting the rights to use certain words to identify their brand or logo... The English language was being bought up and owned by commercial companies who were twisting the meanings of the words they bought for their own commercial gain. Until most of the words were patented. Owned. The English language ceased being a public trust: it became corrupted by capitalistic ownership and the private use of words for profit. And then... enter the modern shopper... walking down a supermarket aisle: glancing across hundreds upon and thousands of words on labels. Words that come from the English dictionary: but are not used as they are defined. Seeing thousands of commercials that twist the defined meanings of words

to sell their products... So they choose which product they want to buy... by what words they like, by how the meanings of the words have been twisted. Until they start thinking:

'Hey! If the corporations can do it... why can't I?...'

So... they begin to *choose* which meaning they like, of whatever words they see. .

They begin to re-interpret words, not as they are defined by the English dictionary, but instead: they begin to create their OWN definitions of the words they use and see... to suit their convenience. Just like the Corporations did and are still doing. They begin to invent their own definitions of words. Each person has their own personal definition of every word they use. As a result: language is destroyed. Language: which was originally a common pool of words used by everybody, that held the same meaning for everybody, so people could understand what they were saying to each other: is being destroyed by shoppers creating their own personal definitions and meanings of the words they use.

Why did this happen? ..

This happened so people could avoid understanding each other. This happened because there was so much information, so many books, so many facts: that if this had not happened: shoppers would have become enlightened. They would have become more aware of what they were doing. They would have become more aware that they were all the same, that there was no differences between them. That they were all buying the same identical crap, and being sold and swallowing the same identical commercial mass-produced culture. They would have become aware that their personal uniqueness and personal identity was being systematically destroyed by buying and identifying-with, and using mass-produced goods, and becoming a single mass-culture of identical consumers. .

So in order to create their own uniqueness, to create their own personality, their own personal culture: they created it by destroying the common, identical definitions of the words they use... or rather: by creating their own definitions of words: they became 'unique'. Nobody else used the word in the same way they did. That makes them feel that they have a special 'culture'. They created their own personal culture by the only power that they had left: consumer choice. .

Only... the trouble with a personal culture, instead of a culture you share with others... the trouble with inventing definitions and meanings of words to suit your own convenience... the trouble with the belief that you can *choose* the meaning of a word to mean what you want it to mean. .

Is that nobody else will have the faintest fucking clue what you are talking about... Unless their personal definitions of the words you use just happen to be exactly the same as yours: which is mathematically and scientifically impossible. This happened in conjunction with the destruction of the public education system. Children were so badly educated, that they could not read, spell or write the English language correctly. Children became incapable of understanding what they read: because they had not been taught to understand the words of the English language by the definition that was supposed to be common for all English-speaking people. .

The definition of a word in English has become meaningless today: because whenever any person actually picks up a dictionary and reads a definition: if they do not *like* that definition: they ignore it and do not use it. Definitions of words... the meanings of words have become meaningless today: because

the how words are used in print, how their meanings are used in books... are no longer based upon a single common understood definition. .

The old standard classical English educational system has almost disappeared from the earth. The way people use words is no more based upon their original written definitions. People prefer to misunderstand what words mean. People avoid understanding what words mean. People avoid understanding anything. .

Commercial capitalism is based upon the selling of meaninglessness. Only by selling the religious belief that there is NO meaning to life, NO meaning to your own personal existence, NO meaning to anything whatsoever... can Budweiser glorify meaninglessness by selling its beer... as the beer that only the stupidest, redneck, reactionary idiots who hate learning and education drink, by using the logo:

'Why ask why?

In other words: you can only keep on shopping as long as you avoid the understanding that your are being sold lies. That you are being sold crap. That you are being cheated. As long as you avoid understanding the true meanings of words: you can avoid exploring their true meanings. You can avoid asking questions. The avoidance of meaning in modern society is now a mass psychosis. People avoid saying anything meaningful, because they are afraid of stepping on somebody else's convenient misinterpretation of words. It is called political correctness. .
And so it goes: words are used as meaningless fodder. They do not mean anything anymore to anybody: except what people want them to mean. And since the meaning of words used by other people does not suit your meanings: you do not listen to them, and they do not listen to you. Modern human society has become the Tower of Babel. The Internet has become the living recreation of the Tower of Babel. Millions of people... all babbling to each other over the Internet. What does this do? Nothing. What does it communicate? Meaninglessness. What worth is it? Zero What use is it? None .

Consumers and Honesty

There is a very simple way to make consumers honest. Remove all separations from the consumer process. Remove all tools from the process. If they want to eat chicken. Make them kill that chicken with their bare hands. Make them feel the life force ebbing from the dying chicken. Make them feel how strongly the chicken wants to live. Make them feel the chicken in their bare hands struggling and fighting to live while they are killing it. Make them understand how hard it actually is to kill anything when you do not have the mechanical advantage of using a tool to kill it with. Then make them pluck the chicken they killed with their bare hands. Make them try to rip that dead chicken apart with their bare hands. And see how hard it is to eviscerate a dead corpse without the use of a sharp knife. Make them rip out the bloody bleeding guts of the chicken they killed. Then make them cook that dead corpse and eat it. After that they will not want to eat another chicken again for the rest of their lives.

If they want to eat pork. Make them try to kill a live pig with their bare hands. Make them feel and understand how hard it is to kill a living animal that is just as big as you are without the advantage of tools and implements that kill. They will find that they cannot kill the pig: because the pig wants to live. The pig will fight to its dying breath to live. They will also find out that the pig is stronger than they are, and more intelligent than they are. If they still want to eat pork. Give them a knife: and let them try to kill the pig with the knife. They will find that the pig will fight them so hard that they will be injured

from trying to kill the pig. If they still want to eat pork: give them an axe. Let them try to kill the pig with an ax. They will find that they cannot run down the pig or corner it. They will find that even if they can corner it: it takes a very determined, very skilled person using an ax to give the right killing blow. They will find that killing a pig with an ax is not only dangerous but extremely difficult and damned-near impossible. If they still want to eat pork. Give them a gun. Let them face the animal they are going to kill face-to-face. See if they have the guts to pull the trigger. 99 out of a hundred will not pull the trigger. Not because they do not have courage: but because they are too humane to kill another animal *directly*… they need the insulation of not seeing what they eat being killed. When you take away all the separations of consumer society between killing and eating: when you force people to face the truth: people suddenly become human. Killing is ugly. Killing is horrible. Killing another living animal marks you for life. It traumatizes you for life.

Only crazed, insane, unfeeling, numbed, brainwashed, sick, inhuman traumatized, brutalized people can do it.

If they pull the trigger and kill the pig. Make them butcher it with their bare hands. Make them understand that the skin of a pig is so tough and so thick: there is no way in hell they can butcher it without the sharpest knife. Make them butcher that dead pig. Make them rip out the dead pigs entrails and organs and heart and lungs. Make then roast the pig and make them eat it. After that: they will never want to kill another living thing again as long as they live. They will never want to eat pork for the rest of their life.

If they want to eat beef. Let them try to kill a full grown steer with their bare hands. If they cannot kill it with their bare hands or with a knife. Let them try to kill it with a gun. Let them see how hard it is to kill a full-grown steer with a gun. Let them listen to the screams of pain and shock and suffering if their aim is not good. Let them see the animal die slowly… as they desperately try to put it out of its misery. Let them butcher that steer and roast the flesh and eat it. Let them eat fresh raw meat. Let them taste how slimy and nauseating it tastes without turning it into an unrecognizable burnt, brown, decomposed tough fibrous thing that has no taste. All it does is fill up your inner emptiness.

When people face evil directly and honestly: they get sick to their stomach. When they get sick to their stomach: they do not want to eat anything. They just want to face the lies and hypocrisy and destroy evil.

When people are forced to discover that evil exists inside them. They get sick to their stomach. They do not want to eat anything. If consumers are forced to face the fact that eating animal flesh means killing a living animal: then they will stop eating meat.

The same applies to fish. If you bring a consumer to a fishing trawler and make them see how these butchers kill fish, and how they dump the majority of their catch which is already traumatized, near-dead or completely dead back into the ocean. If you make them smell the stink of farmed fish living in cages. If you make them take scuba gear and see the piles of rotting filth under these cages: as the feces of the caged fish and the rotting uneaten fish food rots so badly: they will develop huge pus sores and other ailments from just going near the rotting shit dump that the surface of the ocean hides from the viewers on land. If you make them kill their own caged fish and smell the rotten dead carcass: so they understand how rotten the fish actually is. If you make them see how they have to add all kinds of artificial coloring and taste-deadening chemicals to the fish so it will not smell rotten and taste rotten

when it is cooked and eaten. If you make them feel the life force of the fish they killed ebbing out in their hands as they hold it. If you make them gut the fish with their bare hands and cook it and eat it.

They will never want to eat another fish again as long as they live. They will become activists and pass out circulars that inform customers going into a supermarket of the dangers and evils of eating farmed fish. And the evil of eating fish period… when the last fish in the oceans of the world are disappearing so fast: every year there are species that people cannot find anymore in the stores: because they are extinct. They have been killed off.

This is how you force consumers to be honest. Whatever they want to buy. Take them to the factories where it is being made. Show them what the materials are, show them where the chemicals come from, show them how the chemicals are made, show them what corporations do to rip things out of the earth to make their filthy poisonous chemicals. Show them how toxic and poisonous and killing every fucking single part of every fucking process of the consumer-producer capitalist greed business-industrial system they are a part-of actually is. Force them to experience every part of the process they have been conveniently separated from and did not want to know about.

After that… they will not want to buy another fucking thing as long as they live. Because they will be forced to face the fact that all the destruction of the earth that is going on; is being done at their behest, for their pleasure, for their convenience, for their ease.

Then what will they eat?

Fruit. Vegetables. Nuts. Berries. Grains. Legumes. Berries Sprouts. Living things that give themselves willingly to be eaten. You do not have to kill a tree to eat a fruit or a nut. You do not have to kill a plant to eat a berry. You do not have to kill a plant to eat a tomato. You are not killing a plant by taking the nodules it grows in its root system. Grains fall from their stem-plant naturally when they are ripe. You do not even have to cut wheat to harvest it. All you have to do is tap the plant gently when it is ripe: and the grains will fall into your basket. Mushrooms that are ripe have no root system to be ripped off-of because they are parasites that only grow when it rains, and die quickly afterwards. Harvesting mushrooms will not harm the ecosystem the mushrooms live-in. There are countless healthy herbs and green things that can be cut because they keep on growing and are not seriously harmed if their tops are harvested. Salad plants are like this. So is wild onion grass. All of this is healthy, cheap, easily available and affordable. And none of it needs any fancy crap processing before you eat it. Except for some root vegetables that need steaming to be more digestible. How can you do this? You have to educate consumers about they use food.

If you use food merely as a source of energy: you will be amazed how little food you need. If you use it as a source of comfort to fill up your life with, to fill your inner emptiness with: you will be amazed at how much food you eat that you do not actually need. If you use food as a drug: you will become a drug addict, you will become a food addict. If you only use it for energy: you will eat so little food, you will become so healthy: that everybody around you will notice it, and envy your health and energy. It is merely a matter of changing the culture you live in by changing your own culture and your own habits you have, and becoming more aware of *how* you use food and *why* you use it.

Food is used as an excuse to socialize. Food is used as a substitute for love. Food is used as a substitute for comfort. Food is used for self-gratification.

If people got together without using food as the excuse. If people comforted each other without substituting comfort food for human comfort. If people were honest with each other. Consumer culture would disappear, Comfort food would disappear. McDonald's, Burger King would disappear.

If you force a consumer to actually make what they buy first: they will understand what it is they are buying. If you force them to see the actual process of what they buy: where every single material comes from, and what is done to it, and how it is made and by who, and at what cost to the environment, and Nature and other human beings: they will never buy that product again. It is only through the ignorance of what they are buying, only through the separation of the consumer from the producing process: that consumers can buy anything. As long as consumers are kept ignorant of the process, as long as consumers want to stay ignorant of the process: sellers can sell them lies, and they will continue to buy these lies.

Brainwashing

Media brainwashing, cultural brainwashing, social brainwashing, religious brainwashing, school brainwashing. Peer examples. Conformity. Fear. Weakness. Living in artificial cocoons. No hardship. Spoiled rotten. Getting their way every time. Selfishness.

Consumers cannot be honest. All honesty leads to unpleasant truths they do not want to face or hear. They have nothing in common except self-gratification. Who needs racism or cultural or ethnic discrimination when you can discriminate against anyone as a consumer? Consumers discriminate other people the same way they discriminate the products they buy and use. They throw away people as indifferently as they throw away paper bags. They use other people like paper bags: only once, and then thrown away. They discriminate against other people for the stupidest superficial reasons. What kind of car they drive. What kind of clothes they wear. What kind of shoes they wear. What kind of music they like. How they look. How they walk. How they talk. What they eat.

If they do not like one ingredient is a consumer product: they do not buy it. If it is the wrong color: they do not buy it. Consumerism has created a new kind of inhumane racism: incremental discrimination. Finding a tiny incremental reason for disliking and hating another person: while ignoring everything good about that person. They do not understand that if you accept a person: you have to accept all of them: not just what you like about them.

'Oh… he smokes a pipe. Ugh. He does not eat meat like I do. He does not eat all the unhealthy consumer products I do. He only eats vegetables and fruits and natural peanut butter. Ugh. He does not use pharmaceutical drugs like I do. He exercises and is healthy while I sit on my ass and watch old movies over and over again. Ugh. I hate him. He is not like I am. He is a filthy smoker. He refuses to eat fish. I love eating fish. Even though all the world's oceans are being drained of all living creatures by idiots like me who eat fish every day. He does not buy farm-raised salmon and eat it like I do. He does not contribute to destroying the natural world like I do. I hate him. I don't trust him. He smokes a pipe and doesn't inhale: he says it's for constricting his blood vessels: that is how he manages his psychobiological pain. Because the nicotine enters through his saliva straight into his blood. This way he does not get cancer. Ugh. I don't believe a word of it. He is sick… Ugh. I am in bed with a horrible virus. He walks outside in the open country and is perfectly healthy. I hate him. Why? Because he is too honest about his addictions. He likes to keep healthy food separate from his junk

food. This way he knows when he is drugging himself with cookies, or chocolate. He fights his cravings. I give in to all my cravings. I can't stand him. The self-indulgent excuse is that he smokes a pipe. Because she cannot stand people who are not as sick as she is, who are not as addicted to instant self-gratification as she is. This is one example of the emotional dishonesty, and intellectual dishonesty and sick hypocrisy of consumer culture: Tobacco has become demonized. Why has tobacco become such a no-no in society? Not because consumer society is getting healthier. Not because consumers want to become healthier. But because other even worse drugs have taken tobacco's place in the lexicon of new drugs and new additives. Because there are millions of more toxic additives and poisons in what consumers eat, drink, do and think. Consumers cannot abide an honest addiction anymore. Consumers cannot abide intelligent addictions anymore. Consumers have become so unhealthy, so sick, so pale, so wasted, so weak, so filled with tons of poisonous toxic elements and chemicals in their bodies: that they cannot become healthy. Consumers have fallen in love with being sick, spoiled and stupid. There is no such thing as an honest consumer. Honesty does not exist in consumer society. Why?

First: consumers choose their rationalizations as self-indulgently as they choose the crap they buy in supermarkets. Second: consumers are phobic about dirt, about filth, about germs: because their subconscious minds are screaming at them that they are dirty polluting filthy creatures. In order to suppress their own subconscious guilt: each one projects their own self-revulsion outwards, and regards the entire natural world and the entire outer Universe as dirty, filthy and disgusting. When it is actually they who are disgusting in how they indulge their worst vices, and rationalize their sins and crimes away: while carping and criticizing others who have different vices. The entire drug industry of civilization is hypocrisy. What is a legal drug, and a socially accepted drug… and what is an illegal drug and an unaccepted drug: is all a matter of convenience and hypocritical rationalization and *profit*. Consumers are addicted to pharmaceutical drugs because they are sick and too lazy to make the effort to get healthy.
The sickest, worst, most poisoning, most toxic consumer vices are catered to. The sickest consumers are catered to. Not the healthiest. There is no such thing as a healthy consumer. A healthy person is someone who does not need consumer drugs or products. A healthy person does not want consumer shit. A healthy person can live their lives just fine without consumer products. A healthy person thinks about what they are going to buy, and is informed about what they are buying. Consumer society is based upon not knowing anything. You are not supposed to know where what you bought came from, what is made from, how it was made, what chemicals and poisons were used to make it. You are not supposed to know where it goes after you are finished with it either. You are supposed to know nothing. When you flush your toilet: you do not know where the water goes or what happens to it. When you buy something: you do not know where it came from, how it was made or what was used to make it. When you turn on a light: you do not know where that power came from; or how it was created. When you drink water: you do not know where that water came from; or what is in it. When you buy gas, you don't know where that gas came from; or what other people did to get it and sell it to you, what is in it. When you buy food, you do not know where that food came from, how it was grown, if it was processed, how it was processed, and what is in it. The business corporations do not want you to know how they make anything… And as long as consumers are pampered, and treated like babies: they don't want know how anything is made, or where it came from, or what was done to make it either.

Now corporations have managed to legally do away with the requirement of putting the ingredients, chemicals and additives in the labels of all products that are not foodstuffs… and they are avidly trying to eliminate the necessity of detailing the ingredients in their processed foods also. Neither side of the system wants to know what they are actually consuming, or actually producing… so neither pushes the

other to be overly honest about anything. Both sides want to remain as blind as possible to what they are doing. Consumers do not want to know what is inside the products they consume. Producers do not want to know the effect of what they produce on consumers. They do not want to have any responsibility for what they do. Both hands wash the other.

It is purely a dynamic of procurers and addicts pleasing themselves. With everyone trying to be as ignorant about the unpleasant details as possible. Why? As long as you do not know the consequences of your own actions, you are supposed to be innocent of all wrongdoing. You are not supposed to be guilty of any wrongdoing. If you buy chocolate, made from cocoa grown on the Gold Coast in Africa picked by child slaves… you can say: 'Oh. I didn't know that…' And go on buying chocolate without a single feeling of being responsible for letting cocoa plantations profit from child labor.

What's more. All of the details. All of the truth is comfortably removed from your immediate presence. You do not have the slaughterhouse with the screams of the animals ringing in your ears; as you buy your plastic-wrapped meat from your Super market. You do not have the stinking, ugly monstrosities of the oil refineries in your front yard; when you go to buy gas for your car. You do not have to worry about all of the American fleets around the world upholding their orders to support all the dictators in the world and oppress all the billions of powerless dispossessed poor so you can but gas cheaper than anywhere else on Earth. You do not have to see the sweatshops, where children work their fingers bloody, in your front yard when you buy a cheap blouse or shirt at a discount store. You do not have to know about the poverty and slavery involved in the making of anything that you buy. It is all safely removed. So; since you do not see it. Since you know nothing of this inter-linked causality. You are blameless. You are innocent. The three monkeys of legend: Hear-no Evil, See-no Evil, Speak- no Evil: is much more aptly relevant today than it ever was in the past. They represent the modern consumer.

People assume that if they ever attained heights of power and wealth… they would never be as corrupt as those who are in power, and do have wealth. However… only those who want it the most, only those who fight for it the hardest; ever actually attain it. Those who do not want it enough: never attain it. This way: only the most corrupt people get in positions of Power; automatically. Only the greediest people become the wealthiest: automatically. It is an automatic vicious cycle that so far: has never changed, that always filters out the best, and concentrates the worst of humanity into positions of power and wealth. It puts the worst human filth into the highest positions automatically. Power and Wealth corrupts everyone: no matter who you are. You might think that if you were the president of that oil company; you would never do what he does. But you are wrong. In order to become an oil company executive: you have to have his values, his goals, and have the same culture. And you would do exactly as he does. Just as a baby born into a Christian family becomes a Christian, and A baby born in a Mohammedan family becomes a Mohammedan. You may not directly be responsible for his personal actions. But since you are part of the system: you are also part of the problem.

If no consumers bought gas and used bicycles instead: then there would be no oil Companies in the first place. The fact is; that this huge system called Global Capitalism is custom-designed to feed and pander to *your* specific wants and desires. *You* the individual consumer are the engine which drives all Global business in the world to commit their crimes in the sanctified names of Capitalism, Greed and Wealth. Power, and Status, etc..

So…. who do you want to selectively blame for the corruption of civilization? The driver, the body of the car? Or the engine? The car will still run even if you kill the driver. There are 7 billion drivers

eagerly waiting to take the wheel. If the body is stripped, it will simply be rebuilt. There are 7 billion workers eager to be given that privilege. But if the engine is taken out and not replaced with another engine? Ah.

Then no matter how many billions of people want to drive that car, or how many want to build it: it cannot be driven or built. And that will be the end of the car. All consumers need to do, is stop buying all cars; and you have solved some of the worst Global problems at its grass-root level. The root problem and the root-evil of Capitalism is mass greed, mass ease and mass self-gratification. The root problem and evil of capitalism is the individual consumer. The most effective way of dealing with evil is at the root.

Have all consumers stop eating meat: and you have solved another host of huge world problems at its grass-root level. Have all consumers stop buying chemicals, and you will have solved another host of huge Global world problems at a root level.

But that means you have to raise the awareness of *all* consumers, and have all of them organize themselves into a single power-group. If you did that: they would become more powerful than all the Oil Companies in the World put together.

Consumers do not understand that they have much more power than producers. But they do not exercise that power. Why? Because they are not aware of themselves and each other as a single class, as a whole, as a Totality.

The higher up the mass of pyramidal hierarchical humanity you go: the more each layer understands itself as a single class, a single clan, a single tribe, a single culture. Simply because of the structural nature of the Pyramidality of civilization. The higher up you go in class, status, wealth, power: the smaller the strata, the smaller the population, the smaller the numbers of privileged elite. By its own Pyramidal nature of hierarchy: the smaller the class: the more intense the class awareness. The larger the class: the weaker the class awareness. The weakest class awareness is at the bottom: the poorest and most populous classes have the weakest class awareness of themselves: and the worst class understanding of other classes

Producers understand themselves better as a single class than the consumers they sell to because they are a minority dealing with a majority. They band together simply because they are outnumbered. They deal with consumers as an anonymous masse. They deal with them impersonally. Simply because there are too many of them to know personally.

They understand that in order to get rich from making a profit from lower class: they *must* deal with humans inhumanly… abstractively. They *must* turn humans into abstractions, into numbers. Simply because there are too many of them.

Every class of minority Elite in the World understands itself better as a class than the majority class of people they oppress. Every elite class understands people below them as a class. Elite human awareness exists on a more abstract, inhuman, desensitized level of stereotyped class-distinction; than the class-distinction awareness of poor people have of themselves and those in power and those who are rich, and those who have privileged knowledge, and those who have status.

Chapter Six B: The Effect of Civilization on Humans

The poor, the lower classes; do not see themselves as a single oppressed class. But they are.

They do not understand the ones in power; as a class. Even though the elite in many ways, act in unison as a single class. One advantage the elite has over the lower classes, is their superior awareness of themselves as a class. And the relative non-awareness of the poor, of themselves as a class. Read history; and you will see that every time the lower classes became disgruntled: the upper classes went through hell and high water to find a new way to fool them into the same pyramidal crap-pile they instinctively did not like. No minority has ever overthrown a majority without successfully lying to them, deceiving them and pulling the wool over their eyes . No majority has been oppressed without letting themselves be oppressed. Now this ritual of lies, this ritual of making false promises… has become a thousand-year old tradition. Every promise made before the election, the entire voting public already knows will be broken in some way. And still the masses vote the liars into office. And they do it over, and over, and over again.

Why?

Because that's how we usually do it… because it's normal.

Do you see how stupid, and insane; the idea of any accepted normality is…? Especially when it is based upon the absurd notion that anything a majority does or decides *must* be right?

Every Media, every politician, every Robber Baron, every Millionaire, every negative government: is terrified of the lower classes developing a class-consciousness and organizing against them. The educated elite at least have read their history. They know what happened when class consciousness developed anywhere in the world amongst the poor. Even the mention of this phrase: *class consciousness,* is a politically incorrect no-no. People are not allowed to utter it publicly over the media anymore. They are instantly branded as dangerous revolutionaries. The lower classes are not allowed to organize themselves. Because every intelligent elite knows that the most dangerous threat to their well-being is an organized class-consciousness of the lower classes. That they were responsible for the most violent upheavals in history. And this majority is still the most powerful latent class of civilization.

What is the sense of Pure Wonder, but an expanding sense of awareness? What is class-consciousness, but an expanded awareness of who you are, and a larger expanded awareness of the society you live-in? In that case: shouldn't all the consumers in the world be held individually, and as a group: more responsible, and more accountable for global pollution than all the Oil Companies of the World?

But the advantage of the consumer is that they can hide behind the anonymity of their purchases. There is no record of who buys what… or for what reason. There is no record of whether your purchases were based upon necessity, or purely for self-gratification. Nobody knows what you bought, or for what reason you bought it; except you. Most consumers do not have the faintest fucking understanding of why they buy anything in the first place. Unless you decide to be critically aware of what you buy; and why you are buying it. There is no such thing as a consumer conscience.

All you need do is read the label: if it is cheap and says Made in China, If it is cheaper after it was shipped seven thousand miles further than what is made here…. Duh. Do the math. You are buying slave goods. You are getting a good deal. You are saving money. You are being frugal. You have a limited budget. You are saving on necessary expenses.

Chapter Six B: The Effect of Civilization on Humans

But at whose expense?

At everybody else's expense; *except your own..*

The consumer attitude towards being informed and enlightened about what they consume is mostly: 'Don't tell me. I'm not listening. I'm not interested. I couldn't care less. I don't want to know about it.'

Why? Because it is easier not to know, it is easier to remain ignorant, it is easier to consume and throw away and consume. It is the religion and worship of ease. Once you make self-gratification not only a religious belief, but a normality taken so for granted; that the assumption of the 'divine right' of all consumers to please themselves becomes an unconscious assumption… then you get arrogance, smugness and stupidity and a 'what-me-worry?' attitude that is rampant throughout all consumer societies. Consumerism makes people stupid, arrogant and smug. The more people consume, the more we wallow in ease… the more smugly we do it, the more arrogantly we do it and the more stupidly we do it.

Until the identity of the consumer depends on their consumption. Until they cannot even tell who they are without identifying themselves by brand labels and preferences. Until whatever you buy defines who you are, and what you are, and in what class you are. Most consumers identify themselves by the relative affluence of their consumption. If you are affluent enough to afford x brand, or this car, or these clothes, or that house… that puts you into a certain class of exclusive consumers. The elite rich are getting richer by managing to sell the lower classes by selling them fake class status. By selling them instant, fake, temporary status symbols like cars or designer jeans, or fancy, overpriced coffee.

For example: the selling-image of the American Coffee house comes from the European Café of the 1800's bourgeoisie. Where elite rich once idled the time away for hours without a care in the world, drinking only one cup of coffee. It is a selling image of leisure, affluence, ease, good-times, socializing and cultured elegance. The upwardly mobile yuppies of America bought into it completely. They wanted to be seen as leisurely cultured, and elegant also. They crowd these places just like they crowd into McDonald's… standing in line just like they do at their Supermarkets. Grabbing their expensive brews and running… not sitting at all, or sitting with a laptop computer on the table as their 'companion'. The American Coffeehouse has become merely another cultural scam selling an elite status symbol to the masses to make them feel they are being upwardly socially mobile. Another franchised business with fancy names, fancy coffee, sold to rushing anonymous crowds, by underpaid serfs. To people who fool themselves into thinking that this fancy coffee puts them one notch above other people. That being selective, being exclusive in what they drink; puts them higher up in social status. As an extra affluent vice they can afford. As a cheap, affordable vice denoting affluence. An affordable addiction denoting upward mobility.

Why is the biggest, most successful coffee franchise called Starbucks? Because drinking expensive coffee makes you feel like a *Star*. Because drinking expensive coffee makes you feel *Rich*. Star… Bucks… get it? The message is not subliminal. It's fucking obvious. Its also fucking stupid. The Village people sang this bullshit Myth in their song called: 'Everybody is a Star in Hollywood'. As a spoof, a lampoon. Now: millions of brainwashed consumer addicts *drink* in this idea every fucking day into their bodies and minds.

But all of these fake class status items and symbols cost money. Now consumers do not even try for the fake status of a Lamborghini, or a huge mansion. Now modern consumers have created a class based upon the anonymous scale of pure money, pure abstract accumulation. The size of your savings. The number of dollars you have accumulated.

It used to be when you became upwardly mobile: you were supposed to move out of your old neighborhood. You were supposed to abandon all your old friends and neighbors. You became too good for them. You were supposed buy a huge mansion. And magically change all your life and become instantly happy. Money was supposed to solve all your problems instantly. Like the old 50's propaganda TV show called; The Millionaire. But at the same time…you were supposed to keep to your old ways. And your old values. Like The Beverly Hillbillies… your money is not supposed to change you. It is not supposed to be important. Happy poor people; who are happy because do not realize they are actually rich. Huh? Then why do all humans waste their lives trying to become rich, if Beverly hillbillies are happier eating hog jowls and corn grits? Why do most lottery winners after they win: still work at their old jobs, and live in the same house? And confess that they are no happier than when they did not have all those millions? The lottery only sells tickets because it is based upon the *imagined* happiness and ease all that money will buy. The winners run up: overjoyed. Happy. Lucky. Everyone believes that this free money will make them happy. Why is this total bullshit cultural lie of free money buying happiness never challenged or exposed: when most mature adults *already* know that money does not buy you happiness? Why do Governments around the world now support this continual cultural scam? One measure of public morality and ethics; is the legalization of gambling and lotteries. Gambling was once illegal. Now it is legal. But who profits from it? Oops. The very legal bodies who had made it illegal for hundred of years before they made it legal. The very authorities who push it and advertise it, and sell it now because they found out how to make money from it. Gosh. What a coincidence. And consumers actually believe this shit. They actually think gambling is good for you? That is sick.

What is public morality? Whatever is normal for a majority? Or whatever is legal? Or whatever is publicly normal? Or whatever is normally public? Or whatever was normal thousands of years ago? What does any of this have to do with the truth? No.
Research shows no discernable effect in the lives of lottery winners. What do all those millions of dollars do for them? Except buying a new car, some appliances, and having a larger bank account and having investments they never had before. But the security of wealth. The safety of it. How safe it makes you feel. How invulnerable to everything they feel. No more worrying about being poor. Peace of mind. Now you know you will never have to worry about being poor. Doesn't that make you happier?

No.

On the contrary, if anything happens to your suddenly increased safety cushion. Of wealth. Whether it is hundreds, thousands or millions… the instant anything happens to lessen it: you suddenly become sick with worry. Your confidence wilts. You become afraid, uncertain… timid. Suddenly any change becomes scary, threatening thing. Nowadays people sock away their actual money-wealth and try to hide how much they are really worth into all kinds of businesses, properties and investment portfolios. That is why capitalist investors fear change. The entire world of investors fear change. Nobody dares rock their nice safe investment boats. Which, um, er… just so happens to be slyly and unobtrusively interconnected on every level and imaginable way to all of the oppressors, and enslavers and employers

and multi-national corporations in the World… Which the investors themselves purportedly hate… but grudgingly tolerate: as long as their investment in their corporations makes a nice profit.

Has any investor ever gone to the trouble of making sure that their investment dollars are used ethically? Humanely? Sanely? Morally? For the good of other people?

No.

Their money is anonymously filtered into an anonymous system. So mixed up with other dollars, that nobody can point the finger at any other investor. They. We. I. Are all guilty of this. Anyone daring to voice any criticism of the entire system is ignored. They are laughed at as poor losers, or naïve suckers. Convinced that any complaint only stems from losers not being lucky enough to be as rich and well off as the lucky few. Besides… who ever listens to other people who are lower in status, wealth and power than they are?

Nobody.

If someone did try to object to the universal corruption of the entire Capitalistic System: they would need to find a more powerful system to replace it with. Besides: who amongst us is free of guilt?… Who amongst us will cast the first stone? . Why should anyone would ever listen to this book? Civilized adults respect only the highest levels of money, power, status and greed.

Greedy people only respect people who are greedier than they are. Powerful people only respect people who are more powerful than they are. High-status people only respect people who have a higher status than theirs. This is another bunch of idiotic, vicious cycles that humans are too weak, too cowardly, too ignorant, too prejudiced and too stupid to break. One lone individual who is not greedy cannot convince 6 billion greedy people. The six billion people win every time. The majority wins. The masses win.

Actually, we all lose…. Only we do not want to admit this to ourselves. The millions of investors are actually merely suckers sucking wealth from the rest of humanity. While also being fleeced of their own hard-earned money. So the companies and corporations can take this money… and fleece even more millions of consumers from their hard-earned money…. And fleece all the third world countries of their resources, and fleece all of their employees, and all the workers in poor Nations of their hard-earned money… and out of all this massive fleecing… give merely a pittance of it back to the investor.

Just enough to keep their greed alive.

Just enough to keep their hopes of making a profit up.

Just enough to make them addicted to getting more free profits. Just enough to keep them investing all of their hard-earned money in this worldwide scam: while the top heads of the corporations skim off millions and billions, in every possible way they can finagle both legally or illegally. This corporate corruption has risen to such incredible heights of legalized normality, and legalized corrupt laws to allow this illegal skimming to happen more legally: that how Ken Lay bilked an entire Nation, and Government, and half the civilized world of billions of dollars:

Whether he did it illegally, semi-legally, or legally… Does anyone care about how it was done? Does anyone dare to go after those stolen billions? And force the system to cough them back up? ?

No.

Most of those billions have found nice cozy homes in the bank accounts of people who are supposed to police these affairs. While the public lies back on its back and allows it to happen without a whimper. All that is required is for people to do nothing. And the next series of scams and corruptions are even worse. The scamsters watch carefully how far the latest rip-offs were allowed to go… and then they act accordingly… pushing the envelope of illegal profit and corruption as far as possible.

If only one, lone person objects to this? If no governmental body punishes them for it in public? If it all hushed up? Then they know they have been given the green light to infiltrate more corrupt practices into the 'legal' way of how corporate 'business' is run… While the media keeps silent, and the world watches in amazement; at the rising levels of wealth, corruption, and scandal of the richest and wealthiest elite.

The entire capitalistic world and all of its billionaires, and rulers, and elite: run upon one principle:

Have as little Change as Possible.

Trillions of dollars are devoted to stopping all kinds of possible changes in their Status Quo. When you amass enough money; you are shoved into a class where many of your decisions are based upon trying to keep your wealth intact. You find yourself in a class: that wants to control and determine how other people vote, simply because most of these changes threatens to lessen your own privileges, wealth, and power.

\
Why do you think the Republican Party's candidates are more energetic, and aggressive than the Democrats? They have more to lose if the wrong person gets into power. They have more to fight for. More to protect. More to fear. More to hate. More reasons to lie and smear.

Inevitably… in a world population of six-seven billion people… this supposedly non-existent class of rich people, ends up determining, and controlling how the other 6 billion live. All based upon an invisible class system of hidden money… that cannot be identified; except by secret invisible investments and ownerships. A hidden, anonymous class whose identity and fortunes are constantly changing. They would have you believe rich people are like everyone else. Johnny Carson said: 'Rich People are different'. But as the richest entertainer in America in all the 20 years of The Tonight Show: *he never cared to explain just how they are different from other people,* even though he was one himself.. He never cared to explain himself. He went to his grave a lonely recluse; famous and unloved and filthy rich.

How come tax cuts for the wealthy always pass Congress; but school appropriations and health programs are consistently scrimped-on or sabotaged? This non-existent class somehow magically always seems to mysteriously get together somehow, and have their priorities pass over the concerns of the lower class. Wake up. Every politician ever voted into in office is a full-fledged member of that class. And what is the root of this invisible class? Do they eat the same cereal as poor people? Do they enjoy the same basic creature comforts as poorer people? The outward difference is obvious.

Status. Money: accumulation… The difference between a $3,000 second-hand dependable Honda Accord, and a $120,000 brand-new Hummer. The difference between a $600 per month rented apartment… and three owned mansions worth 200 million dollars each. The difference between a 2,000-dollar bank balance, with a 10,000 dollars credit debt…and NO credit debt, and a net worth ranging from millions to billions of dollars. That is the kind of insane abstract status, which drives the entire civilized world today.

But this has nothing to do with practicality, common sense, health, logic, or anything… except status. Both the rich and poor of an affluent Nation live the same way, in heated house with windows and doors, with the same hot and cold water, the same toilets, the same basic, heating and appliance amenities, and all drive a car, and watch TV, and go to movies. So if there is almost no difference between the actual comfort, and ease of a rich or poor person in America… suddenly there is no more reason to have a *visible* class structure. *Because everyone is hiding how much money they have from everyone else.* People in small apartments look at huge mansions in disgust, and would never live in them even if they were given them free. People look at a Rolls Royce in disgust and would never drive one even if given it for free. People look at fancy restaurants in disgust, and would not even go to one if it was free….

So. Where are the class structures today? Where have they burrowed away under the subconscious mind and hidden themselves? People are constantly trying to invent *new* exclusive consumer class cultures, *new* cliques *and new exclusive new fads* like sporting tattoos on your body.

Once, this was a mark of self-degradation. Only the lowest criminals had tattoos. Only the poorest refuse, the poorest most ignorant, most brutalized biker scum and rednecks, only the most crude low-lifes, only sailors had tattoos. Now American culture has found a new low. Now this is the only way they can be different from the rest of the faceless masses.

Constantly creating new exclusive consumer products. Because if they do not identify themselves as being upwardly mobile: they become depressed. Their class self-esteem lowers. Their egos become smaller. They become less arrogant. Less smug. More humble.

But social classes still exist in America. Even for people who think they do not even care about it anymore. All Humans living in a mass society hold common attitudes and assumptions and normalities which they share in common as a single mass. For the truly wealthy, who own things. Ownership brings responsibilities. They are given the common shared right to do anything they want to with their wealth and property. For the affluent consumer; they are given the common shared right to buy anything they want, and to do anything they want with their possessions and toys.

Buy a cheap car when you can afford an expensive one? Buy cheap clothes when you can afford expensive ones? Consumers constantly keep themselves in debt-slavery by buying beyond their means… because they all are class conscious, and want to be included in the highest, most exclusive most expensive social class possible. They all want to appear to be upwardly mobile. Especially in America: the fear of not being a member of an affluent class borders on terror…

No consumer wants to even *feel* poor whether they are poor or not. They lie to themselves, and buy things that they cannot afford, and fall into even worse debt-slavery than before… making the credit card companies obscenely wealthy and rich. Just so they can feel rich: even though they are actually

poor. The Capitalist system brainwashes this fear into consumers, and makes its profits from it: very convenient and self-serving… but not for poor consumers, not for the masses: who are in debt and stay in debt because of this.

Then there is the reverse snobbery of the rich buying cheap cars and goods; just to show that they are not elitist, that they are not cultured. And, in most cases they are not. They are simply one of the lucky few, who have managed to make more money. Either way… the level of our affluence, our wealth, what we buy, and consume… destructively defines who we are.

In Western Culture: if you do not run, own, manipulate, drive or run a complicated expensive machine: then you are nothing. If you do not live in a big, expensive, complicated house: then you are nothing. If you do not buy big, complicated, expensive things: then you are nothing. If you do not work for a big, expensive, complicated corporation or government: then you are nothing.

What is there to do in modern consumer society: if you do not want to buy or sell anything? What is there to do; if you do not want to be entertained by others, or distracted, or keep yourself drugged or distracted with some specialized hobby, or interest that requires you to buy things? How can you go skiing, without driving many miles, paying for gas, food, lodgings and an expensive lift ticket so you never have to walk up the hill you just easily skied down from? What can you do, if you do not want to participate in the selling or buying of anything? Very little. Almost nothing. If you do not buy or sell, or consume… then you can't socialize at all. What does that say of the society you are living in?

This is the slow stranglehold going on in all consumer societies. More and more machine contact. More and more machine activities. Less and less human contact. Less and less human activities. More and more superficial distractions. More computer games. More Movies. More videos. Less actual living. More and more spectating. Less and less human participation, less human involvement. More and more selfishness, more boredom, more boring people, less creative people, less fun, less life, less movement.

There are almost no other social avenues left… except dogmatic exclusive cults, religions and cliques that define who they are even more narrowly than a consumer does. Where is there any humanity in all of this? None whatsoever. There is literally almost no humanity left in capitalistic consumer societies: except chattering to each other about trivia… while you are busy working to be able to afford to be a consumer, or being a consumer, or being distracted, or winding down from working too much.

By worshipping our own tools, our technology, by worshipping the God of comfort: we have lost all meaning to our lives. We were meant to be constantly challenged by life; but when our tools became too good, all challenge in living disappeared: so did excitement and fun. In becoming too comfortable, we have become less healthy. Most overeating is due to eating food for comfort… to avoid painful and unpleasant feelings. Everything is supposed to be easier and faster. But fast food is unhealthy. Comfort food is unhealthy. Processed food is unhealthy. What is good for you? Comfort, or hardship? Safety and security, or uncertainty and challenge? Using and developing tools or using and developing your human qualities? Facing your problems or avoiding them?

What we call: Consumer Choice; tries to answer a very limited question. It only asks how you can make your life easier. It does not ask why you want to make your life easier, or if making life easier is good for you. It does not ask how you should breathe, or how you should walk, or how you should think, or how you should feel, or how you should relate to other people. It does not ask what kind of community

you want to live in, or should live in. It does not ask how you should live. All consumer societies are societies that do not want to ask themselves any difficult questions. Consumers hate difficult choices. They want society to make their choices for them. The only questions they ask are questions of convenience. They only ask what is most convenient. As a result they have forgotten how to think. They only have one built-in programmed question: Does it gratify me?

In fact; consumers ask almost no intelligent questions at all about what they buy. They are not concerned in the slightest, what the effect of their buying habits may have on the rest of the world. As long as they get a temporary self-gratification fix, that's all that matters. Nothing else. Unless, by chance, they become informed. Then… some may stop buying certain products, because then they know what is bad about a certain product. But does anyone try to become informed about *all* the consumer goods and services they buy? No. There are too many of them.

Corporations hate it when the consumers become too informed. They hate an intelligent consumer because they ask questions about things they would much rather not talk about. If you ask yourself intelligent questions about why you buy anything, the answer will generally be to make life easier for you. And the more you reflectively ask yourself why you are buying anything, the more you realize that you do not really need it. That you can get along fine without most consumer products. Consumer culture trains people how to lie to each other as much as possible. The most successful people in consumer society are mostly the most artful, convincing liars. Anyone who is too honest is fired. Anyone who is not a coward is fired. Anyone who is not greedy is fired. It is uncomfortable to be around anyone you do not understand. It is uncomfortable to be around people who make you feel ashamed, afraid, and guilty… because you do not measure up to their values and standards. Consumer society trains people to be the most mindless conformists possible. People should not be allowed to always get what they want. But try to tell that to a modern consumer.

Consumerism is basically a hierarchy of possessions and is expressed in the classic line; '*I've got mine.'*

How many people who have a house, care one fig about people who do not have one? How many people who have jobs; care about those who do not have a job? How many people who have a TV; give a damn about those who do not have a TV? How many people who have computers; give a damn about all the people who do not have computers? How many people who have cars; give a damn about people who do not have cars? How many people who have a place to live, care about the homeless? How many people who are well-fed; care about the billions who are hungry and starving?

Almost none.

When you are working hard every day trying to make as much money as possible. When you are working hard just to make enough money to pay your rent, and pay off your debts. You do not have the time or energy to worry about anyone, or anything else. You do not have the time, or energy, or interest to worry about anyone else's problems. The Protestant Work Ethic, *and* the affluence it creates: forces you to not care about anyone else who is less better-off than you are. Possessions, wealth, ease; all create a norm of uncaring, insulated smugness. Even if you yourself have experienced being fired, or not having a car, or starving… once your own hardship ends, once you become affluent again: then everyone else who is in the predicament you once were; has no relevance to your life any longer whatsoever. Upward mobility, or as educated imbeciles call it: Progress: brainwashes you to look forward, never backward. Anything or anyone who is considered backward, is considered to be bad,

stupid, wrong, evil, ignorant, misguided and doomed to failure. You are supposed to progress up the shit pile of civilization and never look back, never turn back to lend a helping hand to those beneath you who are less well-off.

The Russians have a saying: 'When you're cold: don't look for sympathy from someone who's warm.' It is a very innocuous saying. But it accurately represents and damns most of the civilized people who ever lived on Earth. It accurately damns and judges every upwardly mobile human society. This observation is so seemingly harmless, that it is easily laughed at, and ignored, and discounted. But it accurately summarizes the complete insular disdainful, uncaring, unfeeling attitude all civilized people who have been brainwashed to be upwardly mobile and despise anyone lower than they are in the shitpile of civilization..

The life-lesson of civilization is that if you want to get ahead: never look back. The exceptions of charity, the attempt to make people feel guilty for their own affluence almost never works. As long as you have yours: that's all that matters. The entire system of civilization tries to wall people off from other people misfortunes and sufferings. The more affluent a society becomes; the more walls, regulations, insulations, denials, deflections have to be worked into the system… so nobody gets close to anyone else. The more affluent a society is: the more insular it becomes. Simply because this system is all based upon pure selfishness. This is developed by layers upon layers of bureaucracy, laws, regulations, regulating authorities, authority figures, propaganda, and legalization of every lie and myth that keeps the masses isolated and alienated. All human values become translated into money.

What has the religion… the value-system, the belief, the practice of the bottom line done to consumers? Once you transfer all of your loyalty to an abstraction instead of to a human. You become an untrustworthy, unpredictable, unreliable, consumer: who will change their mind on a spoiled whim at the drop of a hat, or buy something else that is five cents cheaper.

Corporations spend billions of dollars over decades trying to establish: brand loyalty in their customers. So even if it is more expensive: you will buy their brand of gas, their brand of soft drink. What has the practice of the bottom line done to all buying and selling? It made it completely impersonal. Now: you no longer do business with a neighbor whom you know personally, and like and trust. Before Robber Barons, and their monopolized Corporations: people refused to do business with strangers. They did not like nasty surprises. They did not like to get ripped off by a stranger who could bilk them, cheat them and then flee. Run. And never be found again. Even if their products or services seemed cheaper or better.

People naturally preferred to do business with long-standing friends who they knew and trusted. And if anything did go wrong… later. They could always bring it back… and talk to their neighbor about it. Because they knew where they lived. And they knew that if their neighbor gave them shoddy goods or services... it got around the neighborhood and the reputation of their business reputation would be seriously damaged.

Originally; all small neighborhood businesses depended on their reputations for their existence. And many went bankrupt because they lost the trust of their neighbors. But when huge impersonal companies began killing off the small neighborhood businesses… their business practices became immune to whether they had a good or lousy reputation. They had a virtual monopoly. If one small neighborhood did not do business with them, they simply packed up and moved one of their regional

stores or branches somewhere else. Big Business has no loyalty, no morals, no ethics and no principles except making a profit for themselves. The Religion of all big business, big companies and big corporations was, and still is and will always be: the bottom line. The lowest possible common denominator, the crudest possible taste, the stupidest possible level of intelligence… that makes them a profit. Selling fake elite status symbols to the masses. So consumers develop en elite psychology, an elite attitude, elite addictions, needs, norms, etc.

Every rich person who ever made their first million; has been obsessed with The Bottom Line… How they get rich in the first place is by being more stingy, and more selfish, and more fiscally mean and greedy than anyone else.

The exceptions, the rich who became rich by not being in business, and not understanding business and not living in a business culture are not really a cultural force. Actors, and Symphony Conductors and singers becoming millionaires off the sale of mass tickets, and mass adulation, and mass sales… inevitably all stratify themselves into their relative degrees of obscene wealth and starting to gradually *think* and *feel* like Robber Barons, or wanna-be Robber Barons.

Once you have the pleasant good fortune of clipping coupons and adding up the ever-increasing net worth of your investment portfolio without lifting a finger. Seeing it grow magically. As if you had planted a tree. Then you instantly become a believer in the idiotic idea of your money working for you. Once you are flooded with recognition and adulation and are worshipped by millions: then the logic of you having millions more dollars than your worshippers becomes completely natural and taken for granted.

The overwhelming fact is: that the origin of nearly all modern business ethics comes from the peer examples of the 19th century robber barons. Every large company obsesses over every 1/100th of a cent they make in profit. They are called: profit margins. Why? Because the 19th century Robber Barons obsessed over them systematically. *This is how they got rich in the first place.* And now every fucking large company and corporation in the world is obsessed with profit margins.

Who were the robber barons of the 18th and 19th and 20th century?... They were not barons. They were not robbers: they were swindlers. They were professional swindlers who swindled people, and cheated people. They were a bunch of professional criminals who managed to avoid being brought to justice. They were not honest robbers: they were just swindlers. The term ‘robber baron’ does the word ‘baron’ a disservice. The term ‘robber baron’ does the word ‘robber’ a disservice. They were just a bunch of greedy swindlers, living inside a society of swindlers who worshipped money.

Every Corporation on this Earth is merely imitating what the first Industrial robbing swindlers did to get rich… By constantly, reflectively, selectively and pyramidally: focusing on what poor people never do: money. Numbers. Pure abstractions. Hundredths of a cent. Thousandths of a cent. Poor people without millions, without a constant, seemingly endless flow of profit; do not have the time to think about how to increase their profits. That is because they have no profits to worry about and think of.

But then again: how could they? Poor people do not have enough money to obsess over… The very dynamic of obsession over money comes from its own one-sided accumulation. You cannot obsess over something you do not have. The dynamic is simple: the more you accumulate; the more you have: the more you obsess over what you have; the bigger your accumulation gets; the more you obsess over it,

the more it takes over your life, the more you become a slave to your obsessions. The same principle applies to the insane stupidity of collectors who spend and waste their live collecting specialized dead shit that has no meaning, relevancy or practical use in their actual lives. The more you accumulate of anything: the more you focus on it, the more important it becomes for you; the more time and energy you have already poured into accumulating it, the more of a vicious cycle it becomes, the more inertia is developed, the harder that accumulation is to stop, the more this accumulation develops a life of its own. Accumulation is an addiction. It is a one-sided addiction. The more you accumulate: the more addicted you become to accumulating, The dynamic of Greed is simple. And insane. And sick. There is no fucking difference between the dynamic of one-sided accumulation and the dynamic of greed: they are the same fucking thing. Human greed was created when the first human ape split the first fucking bone with the first fucking rock and huzzah! Inside the two pieces of bone he found rich marrow that he could eat. Whoop-dee-fucking-doo… da great fucking marvel of human intelligence and da great fucking miracle of using a tool to separate things by smashing it with a fucking stone created the evil of human greed. And that fucking stupid ape has still not learned its lesson that greed is not good. Smashing things and separating them is not good: it is destructive and evil.

Pure impersonalized greed. Greed so unemotional. So cold, so unfeeling: that it is no longer even an emotional pleasure to make a financial killing. This is the realm of the inhuman number machine. The accountant. The bookkeeper. The banker. The human computer. They were the forbearers of our modern machine counters we call computers… that can count astronomical numbers of absolute 'on's and 'off's, and arrange them in various code like sequences that can re-translated, and put on a screen. Much like the code sequences of DNA.

Actually it goes back to Robber Barons taking stock of their stock. Counting how many head of cattle they had. As a token symbol of how wealthy and powerful they were. Once America allowed even poor Westerners to own stock. Once America allowed even poor people to own a part of a rich Robber Baron's business. They began calling the pieces of paper 'stocks'. The entire idea of making a killing on the stock market is based upon animal butchery and death. It should be called the sock market… not the stock market. Because that is all it does. That is what people do. They sock their extra money into socks called stocks or stockings… hoping there will be more of it when they pull it out of these socks. Socking away money. Hiding it. Making a killing. Because the only way the earliest Robber Barons could make a profit was by killing someone. By stealing and robbing them and their families of their hard-earned wealth: they were killing them just as surely as if they had slit their throats. They were guaranteeing that they would die of starvation, and lack of food, lack of shelter, lack of firewood and lack of warm clothes.

This goes back to the Robber Barons killing people to make their profit. Making a killing, or a profit from killing another person: and taking all of their victims accumulated, hard-earned goods, and wealth is still the business ethic for all business in the world today. The concept of making a killing on the stock market comes from the cultural roots of killing societies: that depended upon killing other animals to survive. It comes from killing all societies that had to ritualize these acts of killing so they would not vomit up their guts after they ate the killed animals. That is how and why all rituals were born and used. As a mental deflection from all the destructive horror they were perpetrating upon themselves. The ritualization of killing is a deflection from realizing the self-brutalization we are inflicting upon ourselves, and the Earth.

The worship of numbers. The worship of mathematics; is another offshoot of what the accumulation of

these unheard-of -before millions of dollars did to modern culture. Today, humans worship anything that can be counted in fantastical numbers like millions, or billions or trillions.

What marked the beginning of the human brain's Big Bang, or the emergence of modern abstract culture 43,000 years ago? The cultural Stone-Age craze of humans making and accumulating thousands of beads 43,000 years ago, is precisely the same thing we have today. Except we no longer use beads. We use dollars and cents. Before bead making: we were never actually cultured or civilized. We lived without culture. All modern human culture was born from the abstraction of translating things into identicalized symbols or numbers.

By using the mass-production methods: the large steel companies of the 19th century put the smaller hand-labor companies all out of business… And then hired back a few of them at lower wages. The first large steel monopolies became rich by reducing the quality of service, and reducing the quality of the products. They reduced the process of making or servicing anything into segments so simple; that all the professional artisans and ironworkers of the 19th century could be replaced by unskilled immigrant labor and child slavery-labor. These huge companies introduced and imported the alien culture, the alien consumer idea… that it is not more important to choose someone you know personally and trust and like because they produced things so identical, that it did not make any difference where you got your product from: they were all the same. Since the consumers found they had no choice. Since most of the big companies products ad services were so identical to each other, that it didn't matter which brand' they bought. So faced with carbon copies of the same thing; they naturally, picked the cheapest… because they could save more money that way.

What has evolved out of that? A slow-fast descent into: the cheapest product wins. the cheapest service wins. The cheaper-the-better. The more identical, the better. The more you make; the less it costs. Mass production… mass consumption. Increasing mediocrity. Increasing identicality. Everything looking, tasting-being the same. Dullness. Boredom. Buying and selling in a human culture where interpersonal relationships have now degenerated into pure impersonality. Which created the further travesty of huge impersonalized cities; where people no longer talk to each other, except as buyers and sellers. This new culture turned America into a Nation of impersonal villages, impersonal communities and impersonal neighborhoods, impersonal strangers: communicating on the most impersonal levels of superficiality possible… Simply because people stopped talking about anything except business. The cultural result is: Modern America, Modern Europe, Modern Cities, Modern Towns, Modern Villages, Modern Apartment Buildings, Modern Suburbs, Modern Houses, Modern People. Modern humans.
The industrialization of the 19th Century created the cancerous growth of impersonality as a cultural norm in human societies all around the world. The Robber Barons of the 19th century… invented this crazed obsession over money and the bottom line. They made the impersonality of Modern Society inevitable.

Where did the European culture of Capitalist Robber Barons come from?

From ancient Kings. And their counting houses. Believe it or not: ancient Kings once had something called a counting house. They went there to count the wealth they had stored up. This is where *accounting* originates from.

The counting house was a building where Kings stored all of their wealth and gold, and silver and jewels. They went into these houses. Just so they could count their wealth. They counted their gold

coins, and jewels, and fingered them, and pored over them, and obsessed over them, and re-counted them over and over, and over. They spent days, weeks inside their counting houses. This tiny supposedly insignificant fact is hidden, and censored out of every fucking history book that was ever written about Kings, or about European Kings, or about Europe. Read the legends and fairytales of that age that come from the poor. Their tales are full of Kings living inside their counting houses. About how they disappeared into them, and did not want to be disturbed for days, even weeks at a time. And if they were disturbed: if *anyone* bothered them while they were counting their precious wealth in their counting houses. Whoever bothered them was killed. Regardless of why they interrupted their insane obsessive poring-over of their accumulated wealth.

Their slaves looked at this insane behavior: and came to the conclusion that counting must be sacred. Why else would their master kill a perfectly innocent underling sent to convey a message to him? Medieval counting houses became steeped in mystery. They were hidden high in towers, or buried deep in dungeons. They were kept secret. The mystique of counting and numbers seeped into the lower class. It sanctified the idea of accumulating gold, and by this sanctification, it also sanctified the basic idea of accumulation as an unspoken good: which is insane. Accumulating feces created the Bubonic Plague: that is what happens when insane humans do not recycle their feces and do not allow the regenerative processes of organic life to turn dead rotting things back into healthy living plants and bacteria and worms, etc.

Where else did these modern-day European Robber Barons come from?
They came from the Protestant Work Ethic

The Protestant Work Ethic

For hundreds of years before Luther ever published his criticisms. Europeans of all castes, classes and levels had been protesting against the corruption of the greatest political power in Europe at that time: the Catholic Church. Savonarola had tried to stop the destruction of Christian ethics and morals by ranting against the corrupt Pope of Rome and the corrupt link between wealth, privilege, power and the official religious establishment. Erasmus became famous as an intellectual elite writer by printing scathing ironies that laughed at the idiocies of the corrupt Catholic Church. He became famous because of the printing press. He translated the Bible and many other religious works into the vernacular dialect of his day. The masses became more educated because of this. They did not have to have God's words translated for them from Latin by lying hypocritical priests, Cardinals, bishops and Popes.

But… however… Nobody did anything about it. Nobody had any workable solution to cleanse the Church of its corruptions. The corruption of the Church had been building and accumulating for hundreds of years before Luther. It was all about special privileges being given to certain people, certain castes, certain classes. Whatever people complained about the corruption of the entire system… they did not want to lose *their* special privileges.
The Catholic Church became a European joke, it became a European travesty. Every moral Catholic pointing their finger at other Catholics, and nobody willing to do anything that might upset *their* special applecart. Slowly… over hundreds of years: the Catholic Church became a cankerous boil, a pus-filled rotten pimple. Until it became so full of corruption, with a skin so thin: that the slightest criticism could penetrate it and expose its obvious corruption and filth. That slight penetration was Luther.

In the Middle Ages in Europe. When Luther invented the idea of each person having his own personal

conscience to answer-to… instead of a centralized church. The centralized Empire-Model of ethical-spiritual-moral religious authority was decentralized and segmented suddenly: all the way down to the individual.

It was as if all the lowest peasants in all the kingdoms were suddenly given a completely equal status to all of the Kings in Europe, all the nobles, all the aristocracy… This kind of religious equality was only supposed to apply to the Church hierarchy and religious Authorities. Only priests and Cardinals, and the Pope was supposed to able to talk directly to God. This religious exclusivity of the Catholic hierarchy was destroyed by Luther. But as a chain reaction: it threatened every other Authority in European society.. If you think that this was not a shocking cultural catastrophe… look at the reaction of the Catholic church to the emergence of Protestantism. They became fanatical about defending their sacred, beleaguered Church. The result was 90 years of religious Catholic Terrorism called the Spanish Inquisition, the fear of heretics, burning at the stake… mock trials, and the final expression of Catholic Purity in France… Joan of Arc. Who fought like a man; and committed the sin of praying to God directly, *and was answered back by him*. That was not supposed to happen. She was burned at the stake for not listening to what the Catholic Church told her to do. She was burned for listening to her own God, and not the God of the Catholic Church.

For the Protestants: this religious equality went on to later to segment and break down all other hierarchies of human authority. It segmented power and accountability. Without any religious overseers, without a final religious authority you had to answer-to personally: European morals and ethics became a free-for-all. Nothing was forbidden. Everything was allowed. As long as you could deceive others; by pretending to be outwardly, devoutly spiritual… you could claim that God told you what to do…. This was why Joan of Arc signaled the slow demise of the French Catholic church. That slow demise is still going on today. French Catholic churches have become museums. Haunted only by a few old and dying faithful believers.

Protestantism created not only religious equality. It created *cultural equality.* Not only that: it blended both together. People began living an inner religious Life not just in Church… but outside of their Church also. *Everything* became sacred. Not just the wooden statues and carvings and stained glass abstract images of the official Catholic religious icons and myths and tales. *Their personal inner life; became a religious experience*. They began living religiously every day.

Van der Meer's oil paintings of ordinary everyday scenes in a Dutch household; sanctified the tiniest everyday chores; more beautifully than all of the religious art of 500 years before him that depicted grand mythic scenarios. From pouring milk, to putting on a necklace, to the writing of a letter. His paintings show how lowly servants had an inner moral dignity not only equal to their masters and mistresses; but superior to them.

The idea that your entire Life is your own personal sacred religion… *that your entire life* is sacred. The idea that every second, every moment of it is sacred. Not just Sunday, and the few hours you spend inside some sanctified church… Is a powerful concept. It revolutionized how the lowlanders of Holland and the Netherlands lived. It revolutionized their awareness. But what did it actually do…? It sanctified their normality. Everything that was normal in their everyday life: suddenly became sacred. Every chair, every table, every house, all material objects… suddenly became as sacred as the sacred chalices in the Catholic church. Suddenly: the religion of materialism was born. It was born in silence. It was an unspoken religion, it became an assumed religion. It became an invisible, intangible attitude

that poisoned their spirituality from the start.

Because of Luther's Reformation: Protestant Hollanders and Lowlanders treated <u>everything</u> *sacredly*. They treated their own houses as sacred churches. They treated everything they made or touched as if it was a sacred religious icon. They lived simple lives. Everything in their houses was immaculate, clean and well-built. Everything they built and made; funneled and focused their burgeoning Sense of Pure Wonder more and more… into material objects. Their Sense of Pure Wonder was polluted with a Sense of Sacredness, and Seriousness. Their artists painted the world around them as it actually was. They saw the world around them more clearly, and more creatively. But they did not know how to have fun. They only knew how to work. So they sanctified work. They made work into a religion. They made a religion out of everything they did.

This made Holland blossom into materialistic affluence; as the first Protestant Nation whose masses were not ignorant, starving and poor. But this did not last long. The poisoning of this idea of leading an inner religious life happened fast. Because they still kept their older religious obsolete, ancient traditions, superstitions, and customs intact; which they loved so much. They did not build their societies anew from scratch. Instead: they tried to *religiously* purify the culture they were already living in. By changing themselves inwardly: but not changing one fucking thing outwardly.

And so… they came to worship their own creations. They worshipped everything they touched. Rather than looking in Wonder at the beauty of Nature and the beauty of growing flowers bending beautifully in the wind. They cut flowers and took them inside. And placed them into a religious vase: so they could worship the beauty of the dying flower: just as they had been brainwashed to go inside a building to worship a dying Christ. By putting sacred, dead objects called relics into a sacred vessel called a church.

They spent years perfecting the art of making realistic images or icons of what dying flowers actually looked like… and began worshipping the painted image of beauty, instead of their actual living beauty. They came to worship their own chairs and tables and walls and houses… because they had poured all their life-energy into making and maintaining them. Because they had saved thriftily for years to afford a nice, expensive table. That table came to represent years of thrifty, virtuous, religious dedication to hard work. It became a religious icon representing years of hard work and hardship. Out of this came the revolutionary new Dutch art of realism, and the religious worship of material objects. Art that was once reserved only for Kings was made available to rich Dutch middle-class Burghers.

Where did this worshipping of material objects come from? From the Reformation. Martin Luther may have sparked it, but soon everyone from peasants to bishops took up arms against the church and published their criticisms and grievances. John Calvin was one of them. Calvinism and Lutheranism spread through Europe and England and Scotland. The effect of the Reformation was this: the idea that *your whole life is religious*. The effect of this idea on the working poor of Europe and England and Scotland… was something completely unforeseen but entirely natural and understandable… if your whole life is religious, and if you are a poor lower class peasant and you do nothing but work all your life until you drop dead…. And you know nothing else of high culture or books: then…

Work becomes a religion.

If your whole life is religious: then whatever fills your life: must also be religious. The Dutch became

religious fanatics about everything in their life. The Protestant Work Ethic was born *as an unspoken religion…* from the millions of European poor who had nothing in their lives, *but* work. Before the Reformation: Religion and work were two completely different things. The idea of getting to heaven by working all your life, the idea of salvation through industry did not exist. But when millions of poor workers, peasants, artisans, servants broke away from the old church founded new churches, and when their ministers and preachers also came from the lower classes. Then the idea of industry and thrift… *and* the idea that John Calvin put forth… the idea that usury was not such a bad sin after all…why then the idea of profit… instead of being a sin, *became a religious virtue.* If you worked your entire life to amass as much gold and property and jewels as you could: you could do it *religiously* by making your wealth *a sign of religious virtue.*

Then!... the most selfish, the greediest, the most penurious, the most rapacious, the most venal, the most spiritually and morally corrupt human scum of Holland and Scotland and England; could rationalize their avarice and stinginess and craftiness: as being *religiously right*…even good! Every cunning banker and bourgeoisie, every burgomeister, every trader, every lender of money.. every single one of the millions of Europeans who were involved in the mass movement of European global colonization of the world and the global trade involved in this colonization of the world: found that they could not only get rich: by becoming religiously fanatical about greed. Greed and Industry and Work became the unspoken religion of Europe. Avarice, possessiveness, selfishness, lust for material objects… all became *normal*.

Why are meat patties in a bun called burgers? Because the first Dutch burghers became so rich: they became addicted to a steady diet of meat and bread. They developed horrible diseases because of it. They died from it. They developed something called gout. They became grossly fat. But they refused to stop eating like this. They refused to stop living richly: even though it was unhealthy for them to do so. They became addicted to material possessions. They began collecting expensive material objects.

Out of this came the Protestant religious insanity of worshipping abstract-dead things as status symbols denoting wealth and privilege, they began collecting objects d'art. Painted images… paintings became a secular form of the worship of abstract beauty. Out of an abstract religion: came the worship of all things that were abstract. Anything and everything that was abstract was worshipped as a status symbol. The reflection of a living scene in Nature… a painted image of Nature: was worshipped more than Nature itself. Dead things were worshipped more than living things.

Just as the dead-dying Christ was worshipped more by Europeans: than the story of his entire living Life. His death-agony was glorified above everything else. All of the lessons and wisdom and meanings and teachings of the living Jesus were completely ignored. Europeans were obsessed and insanely fixated only upon the idea of a living human willingly giving up all his life for them… willingly dying. Because they could not fathom it. Christ was a mystery to them. They were timid, conformist, ignorant, brainwashed cowards: terrified of dying. They could not even imagine the kind of bravery and courage it took for Christ to willingly go to his death.

Is this so surprising? Is it strange that it was the Dutch lowlanders, who first invented the worship and obsession of Art for the Masses? It was a perfectly understandable, organic, logical evolution of the culture they lived-in. Worshipping a dead object for its aesthetic beauty: is merely the *ritualization* of a Sense of Spiritual Sacredness. They merely ritualized their abstractions, and corrupted their own personal Sense of Pure Wonder into a personal Sense of Sacredness. Then they merely corrupted that

Sense of Sacredness; into a Sense of everyday Normality. Simply by boredom. By repetition. By using tools. By doing the same boring chores every day: they lost the sense of sacredness, the sense of pure wonder they originally had: when the wonder of first becoming affluent faded away and became taken for granted. The wonder of when they first owned a physical object. When it was first theirs. They developed a sense of the sacredness of ownership of a dead material object… which became normalized. They developed a unique sense of the sacredness of the ownership of dead objects. Which was no surprise. Since the entire upper class culture of Europe, of the entire human species had been based upon the sacredness of ownership. What surprise is it: that a poor slave who never owned anything, the poor lowlanders who had nothing… should gaze in awe at the first things they actually owned. Gazing in awe at their sacred ritual of exchanging gold-silver-copper coins… for a desired, crafted, wondrous artifact. Made in some far off distant land. Feeling the power, and pride of ownership. Feeling their own self-esteem raised. Their self-esteem became chained to the things they owned. What surprise is it that Dutch lowlanders; who had been the poorest people in Europe, should come to love their material possession more than anyone else? What surprise is it that that they did not take for granted, every single material object they owned and used? The love of the dead things they owned corrupted them. It enslaved them. Why? Because the degree to which people own their possessions: their possessions own them also. The Law of Dynamic Balance is Universal. There are NO exceptions to this Law. Humans are one-sidedly blind to this truth. The warning tale of Midas: has been conveniently ignored by humans for 2,700 years. If you love gold so much: everything you touch will shrivel and die, and turn to gold. If you love dead things so much: everything you touch will become dead.

Every human culture that has ever used tools; has done the same damn stupid thing. Poisoning the Sense of Pure Wonder of every living human: and brainwashing them into worshipping dead things instead of living things. Because the Protestant Lowlander's Sense of Pure Wonder was undeveloped, selective, and limited and already poisoned and distorted. Their *secular* reflective Sense of Sacredness: was slowly and systematically poisoned and corrupted… until they lost their *selective* Sense of Wonder about it. They lost their personal religious fervor. Their inner spiritual lives fell back into a boring everyday Normality. They took more and more things for granted. They preserved more and more things. They worshipped more and more dead things. Until the dead things they preserved and worshipped: deadened their Sense of Pure Wonder completely: and killed it dead,

Out of this Protestant secular attempt to live a spiritual life without being beholden to any Church or religious authority except your own conscience: came the *reflective* worship of materialism. Instead of using the Sense of Pure Wonder as an integral part of their awareness. Instead of wondering about everything. Instead of being aware of everything in a state of Pure Wonder. They used their Sense of Pure Wonder*:* to *selectively* focus primarily upon dead, material objects.

Genuflecting over expensive polished tables. The sense of personal possession, the greedy slavering of the sense that you own that table, and that it is all yours, and nobody else's. Hugging your sense of ownership, the sense of selfishness greedily to your bosom. Becoming collectors. Obsessing over dead material objects. Obsessing over the sense of Ownership. Sucking on it. After being denied the privileges of ownership for thousands of destructive years as the lowest slave-class in Europe. The reactionary backlash of the cultural lack of ownership made them become more selfish, more possessive, more materialistic, more miserly than their masters were.
The idea of religious equality and cultural equality was easily poisoned and corrupted in many, many ways by the corruption of the older cultural values which they still kept, still believed-in, and still preserved.

Basically: the effect of the Protestant Revolution on European culture: Was like sprinkling a few years of public protest about one selective corruption in their society; on top of a 12,000 year-deep shitload of corruption, and uncomplaining mindless conformity, that was already accumulated. The idea of personal spirituality was quickly absorbed, and Normalized: into a worse level of mindless uncomplaining conformity, and an even worse level of Normalized corruption.

In Luther's day: the idea of having your own personal God was revolutionary. It was powerful. But just how did they use this concept of personal spiritual power and personal spiritual authority? They used it exactly as they had seen rich Kings and Bishops use it for hundreds and hundreds of years. They used it as their peers had used it for thousands of years: hypocritically. As a statement of hypocrisy. Why? Because hypocrisy is what once distinguished the upper classes from the lower classes. The rich were privileged and spoiled enough to afford hypocrisy. Starving peasants could not afford to be hypocritical about the fact that they were starving and poor. They could not afford to deny the hardships of poverty and starvation. If they did: they died. The rich could afford to be liars and hypocrites. Even if they lied and denied a truth: they were not killed for it. Poor Europeans who became affluent: took on the vices of affluence; simply because they could afford to take them on. The accumulation of vices was, and remains: a sign of upward mobility. The more vices you could afford to accumulate and have: the higher up you are on the social ladder. To this day, this has not changed. The Dutch still have more legalized drugs and vices to choose from than any other country on Earth. Because they were the first to find them and use them and sell them. Today; upwardly mobile people still do the exact same damn thing as the Dutch did after Luther showed them how to do it, and get away with it. Using personal Power to tell others to do what you never did. The personal Power to force another to do; what you never do. The age-old human hypocrisy of every human parent who ever told a child: 'Do as I say: not as I do.'

Religious hypocrisy was no longer practiced exclusively by the elite. Catholic Bishops and Kings were no longer the only ones who practiced religious hypocrisy. Any Protestant who wanted to be a religious hypocrite could now do so; <u>easily</u>. The poorest wood gatherers could claim to have the purest of souls, and gain social stature in the eyes of others; by praying alone by themselves in private for hours… instead of in praying openly in public. You could publicly claim to have prayed for hours in private… for days, weeks, months, even years; even though you did not spend one second of your life in reflection, meditation or prayer.

Instead of having the Catholic Church tell you in detail, exactly what you were supposed to believe: you could literally invent your own personal imaginary religious world and imaginary religious devoutness. And do it in complete secrecy by being a devout Protestant. And no living soul could ever prove you to be a liar, or not spiritual, or not believe in God.

So then… how did an entire population of poor ignorant oppressed serfs and slaves; show how devoutly spiritual they were? While still living under the crushing authority of *two* masters; instead of one. Their own Protestant Church, and the robber Barons and Princes who ruled them in cycles of starvation and gluttony. They found that the satisfaction of working for themselves was better than the satisfaction of working for their two masters. The tiny increased bit of inner self-esteem and inner status of becoming masters of their own spiritual authority: was poisoned by their need to show their increased self-esteem outwardly. They had moved up in the spiritual hierarchy inwardly. They had to show this upward mobility outwardly. They had to show that they were more spiritually independent of their two masters.

So… they ended up working even harder, and more diligently, not only for both of their masters… but also for themselves. They discovered the corrupt elite culture and practice of pure selfishness. That their feudal Barons and feudal Kings and feudal Knights had enjoyed and practiced for thousands of years. They became equal to their masters in their selfishness.

What *is* Feudalism? It is Feuding with your neighbors. Feuding with your family. Feuding with your father, your mother. Wasting your entire fucking life: by fighting and hating everyone who is closest to you. That is all that European Feudal history consists of.: families, brothers, sisters, relatives, relations, aunts, uncles, cousins, all hating each other and fighting each other. Murdering each other, poisoning each other, plotting against each other, betraying each other, lying to each other, deceiving, each other, etc, etc; ad nausea.

The spiritual safety-blanket of Mother Church was stripped away by Luther's stripping the Catholic Church naked in public and denouncing its corruptions. As a result of the Protestant Reformation of Northern Europe: devout believers, devout Christians had no more Father confessors: and did not have to confess their sins to any other living soul. No more hierarchy of Spiritual authority. Each person was supposed to be their own confessor. And answer only to their own conscience. Protestants could and did hide their sins in the silent secrecy of their own souls. They still do it.

It became a moral-ethical free-for-all. It became each man for himself, *and may the Devil take the hindmost*. Before Luther: most people did not dare to be too greedy or too powerful, because if they did, they were crushed by the church and by their masters … without warning. Luther had done something nobody really noticed until much later. He had given all the poor people of Protestant Religions… The Moral, Ethical Power… and Authority… and Right… to become just as immoral and unethical as the ruling aristocrats and landowners were. He had given all the lower class masses a moral rationalization to be not only just as greedy and as corrupt as their rulers were…. But to become even greedier and *more* corrupt than their master ever had been.

But this was only the beginning of the corrupting effect that the Protestant Work Ethic had on Europe. The poor had to go through many stages of increasing affluence, and increasing corruption: before the could attain the upper levels of refined, rarified, moral corruption which the elite Robber Barons of Luther's day enjoyed. However: even though the lower classes were miles away from this kind of culture: they tried to practice refined immorality anyways. The poorest peasants began acting like the rich; they began practicing the corrupt values of the truly rich; even before they became truly rich.

One of the first signs of this Protestant spiritual sickness beginning with Lutheranism was a stinginess in giving. Churchgoers began to become thrifty and were praised for not being wasteful. These lower classes and peasants had experienced starvation, poverty, and want for so many thousands of years; that frugalness was already firmly implanted in their cultures. With the creation of Protestant Lutheranism: frugalness became not a only a necessity; it became a cultural tradition… until it became a religious virtue. But when they became wealthy and affluent: then their old frugalness born of necessity: became a selfish, stingy, greedy unwillingness to give anything to anyone.

Those who have not experienced and lived both side of the social spectrum: poverty and wealth… do not understand what happens in the evolution of a person's values as they come from poverty into wealth. People do not understand the dynamics of the automatic corruption that wealth and affluence does to you. When you are poor, you are happy. Why? Because you have nothing to lose. When you

are poor, you are generous and giving. Why? Because you have almost nothing to give or lose…

BUT… the wealthier you get… the richer you become… the more money you accumulate… the more of anything you accumulate… the more you have to lose… the more the fear of losing what you have increases… the more stingy and selfish you become with what you already have, the more paranoid you become of others trying to take it from you, the more security systems you have to install, the thicker walls you have to build, the bigger army you have to maintain to guard your wealth with. The evolution of poverty to affluence: is also an evolution from generosity to selfishness. It is a universal dynamic. There are no exceptions to this. The richer any culture, any people, any country, any nation becomes… the more meaner, the more inhuman, the more stingy, the more greedy, the more miserable, the more unhappy nice people become: as a norm. The more unhappy and boring and meaningless their lives becomes. Merely from the universal effect of the dynamic of one-sided accumulation.

After Luther's Reformation: All manner of saving and accumulation was suddenly publicly lauded as a spiritual virtue. What was before despised by the rich as meanness, and selfishness; which the poor also practiced, but far more secretly and not so crudely and obviously, and as a matter of necessity that was considered to be evil… was no longer publicly shameful.

Why? Because the rich had become enlightened by legal taxation. They finally realized that if frugalness and selfishness was given their stamp of approval, and poor people let their own small wealth become publicly visible… then the rich could tax the poor far more efficiently than ever before. So peasants who hoarded all manner of things; became so insane about saving, that most of what they saved was hidden in caves and buried: rotted into uselessness. Most European folk tales and fairy tales are about buried treasures and hidden wealth, and evil, greedy people being punished. So the peasants began amassing their wealth more publicly because their Protestant religion no longer frowned on selfishness in regard to material possessions. And the rich taxed them even more, and got even richer

Then it was just a hop, skip and a jump to the poorest peasant secretly practicing outright greed by cheating the tax gatherers and hiding their hay bales in the forest. Greed became the silent, unspoken, secret religion of not only the wealthy, but of the poor as well. Everyone practiced stealing, lying and cheating on every level, and in every possible way. It was a badge of honor if other peasants found out that a certain cunning peasant had managed to pull the wool over the eyes of his master and hide some of his wealth, and manage to explain-away how he got it without being taxed or punished, or killed, or tortured for it.

Protestant peasants began complaining loudly to their pastors about the ungodliness of their taxes. Why do you think they were called Protestants? Because they were the only ones who had the guts to protest against the corruptions of the Catholic Church. Originally: they were just called protesters. They started believing that they actually had a right to some small measure of wealth also. Because? Their own church had sanctified the virtues of saving and frugality… and accumulation… purely for the sake of accumulation. Accumulation itself: accumulating for the sake of accumulating became an unspoken religious value. And a symbol of class status. It signified that you were rich enough to waste prodigious amounts of money upon frivolities, upon luxuries, upon fripperies, upon small, intricately carved ivory boxes, shoe buckles made from solid gold, lace handkerchiefs etc.

But…. it was an unspoken validation. It was never openly avowed. It was never consciously realized. It was never consciously understood. It was never consciously exposed or admitted-to. It was merely

an unspoken normality. It was merely taken for granted. It merely grew out of other changing normalities and customs and traditions and Laws, and norms over the years…

Except for the fact the Protestant Church had not *yet* openly sanctified outright greed … at least not then…. But once Protestant peasants discovered the new-found abstract freedom of creating their own brand of religious beliefs within the secret confines of their own self-rationalizing , self-deluding minds…: this trend caught on. Until the upper class began doing it too… The upper class elite began practicing their own brand of frugality. This was only one small step in the long convoluted hidden cultural conflict and struggle between the distinct classes of the rich and the poor in Medieval Europe, as the worst practices and corruptions of each level and tier of society infected other levels and tiers. Each class affected the other, and stole from the other, and took from the other class its worst practices; and improved them.

Finally: there were a public outcries by the richest lower class; against their rulers about the unfairness of their taxes. This forced the Nobles to try to institute more identically based tax levies. So wealthy burghers could not complain that they were being taxed more than their neighbors. Each class, each Guild was taxed equally according to their station. Once the Nobles managed to convince the poor that they were all being taxed equally according to their class, they effectively saved themselves from being strung up and killed by deflecting the basic unfairness of taxation itself, and instigating class Warfare amongst the lower classes between themselves.

They saved themselves from annihilation by deflecting the envy and hate the poor felt towards them. They saved having any basic, comprehensive tax revolts. They saved themselves from revolutions. Because the only ones who were powerful enough to complain about any unfairness without being ignored or killed outright: were the middle-class Guilds… who were already unfairly getting rich off the ones below them.

The European Upper Classes saved themselves from total annihilation by creating a buffer-class between them and the truly poor, the truly wretched, the truly impoverished and the truly ignorant. By creating for the first time in civilized history: a middle-class strong enough, and pliable enough, and innovative enough to absorb the worst insane fluctuations of both the rich and the poor.

A new class of mediocrity, and compromise was created… from an excess of the huge amounts of new wealth that poured into these Empires from their colonies, and their own new workaholic cultures, and new tools.

That is how powerful the concept of Religious Equality was… even when it is a complete farce. Even if it is a total fiction and a lie. If people believe there a small *token* of equality in their society: they become pacified, and stop openly rebelling and hating their peers and rulers. They start believing in *token equality*… not in actual equality… Even if the token does not actually exist except as a hypocritical lie. Even if it is only a token idea that is never put into actual practice.

In effect: European aristocracy managed to pull the wool over their peasant's eyes even better that their peasants had pulled it over their eyes… Before legalized taxation… when they actually knew they were being robbed… and hid as much of their actual wealth as possible, and kept it hidden much more effectively before the token bullshit idea of equalized-legalized taxation was ever invented.

When taxation was legalized: Peasant families that had hidden huge deposits of wealth were ordered to dig all of it up, so their wealth could be counted so they could be taxed more equally, and more 'honestly'.

Nobody bought into this bullshit. But today we do. In the Middle Ages nobody was stupid enough to tell the Aristocracy how much wealth they had accumulated in secret.. But this new form of 'equal'… 'fair'… 'honest'… 'legalized' robbery: made every man in each guild and each lower class believe that nobody in their class or Guild had any right to be richer than they were… This created envy among social equals; who were unequal in wealth, power, status and privileged knowledge. That set off the poorer peasants betraying richer peasants. The elite rich aristocrats merely took each person who was accused of hiding their wealth into their dungeons… and they were never heard from, or seen again. The rich aristocracy of the Middle Ages had managed to make the poor inform on each other! They did not need any secret police to flush out poor people who had money or forty more pigs than they claimed. The rumor mills of each village gave them all the information they needed to rip wealth and livestock and grain from the peasants. Villagers assumed any peasant in their village who was killed and their house ransacked by an aristocrat to be guilty of some heinous crime. It did not even enter into their heads that this systematic terrorization of them was done randomly and on purpose… to keep them conveniently terrified, stupid, obedient, submissive and oppressed. Aristocrats cannot do any wrong. The Church cannot be wrong. The King is always right.

The belief that someone cannot be wrong. The insane belief that any higher authority cannot be wrong. The stupidity of the omnipotence, and infallible wisdom and infallible rightness of hierarchy… is what keeps lower classes oppressed. The poor are kept poor by their own stupidity and their *love* of hierarchy.

If the emerging Middle class of Europe in the Middle Ages had not submissively been satisfied with the few token scraps the aristocracy had thrown them. If they had allied themselves with the poor instead of with the rich: there could have for once been an honest class war. And every Knight and aristocrat would have had to fight every poor farmer and peasant and guild member. The lower classes could have put the castles of all the Nobles, and all the knights and all the aristocrats under siege and starved them to death, and killed them off for once and for all. So not one filthy rich elite would have remained to spread their filthy elitist lies and propaganda about the advantages of them being better and higher than others. But that did not happen. Instead; the class war between rich and poor was cunningly and cowardly *avoided,* deflected by both sides… The true issues were submerged deep into the human subconscious. Leaking out of their subconscious… in subterfuge, cunning, betrayal, and underhanded, *secret* hate and fear. Instead of outright killing, rape, and robbery: Protestants managed to legalize a legalized system of society where everyone robbed everyone else…. *until it became normal,* until it became the custom the tradition the way people did things, until it replaced other traditions and customs, until there was nothing left but this one unspoken way of 'doing business'.

In the Middle Ages in Europe; when the rich stole from the poor *openly*. The peasants retaliated back; by trying to steal from the rich at every possible opportunity… as cunningly, and underhandedly, and sneakily and cowardly as possible. It became a normalized lifestyle of mutual robbery and lying, and cheating, and torture, and cruelty, and greed. Cowardice became the unspoken sign of a robber and killer. Cowardice was practiced and refined until it has reached the heights of abstract insanity of today's tokenistic cultures. This was intensified by the corrupt token idea of Luther's religious moral equality of the Protestant Reformation. Because one crucial part of the frozen hierarchy of that time: the

religious hierarchy of Northern Europe was destroyed. Because the authority of its religious hierarchy was slowly equalized and destroyed. All other forms of hierarchical authority began to crumble and were desperately reinforced and preserved.

Before Protestantism: people believed religiously that the elite rich were more sanctified, and more religious, and prayed to a higher concept of God. But after Luther: no Protestant noble could openly claim that he was more religiously devout than a peasant. Suddenly… each person had their own personal God. Royal Protestant Kings could not openly claim to be holier than peasants. After that: people began to openly show disrespect for their landed gentry and nobles. If they had done that before Luther: they would have been killed on the spot; or their houses burned down, and them thrown out of the village they lived in. With their own neighbors siding with the nobles…muttering in horror of even the idea that their village had housed a blasphemer against the sacred sanctity of the Nobles.

Protestantism changed everything in Northern Europe. Rich Nobles were no longer revered unquestioningly. They had lost the protective, covering mantle of the sacred superior holiness of the church, which they had enjoyed for hundreds of years. A church that had equated the most powerful armored killers with the highest possible spirituality. A church that had equated the aristocracy as being born more noble and more spiritual than the poor. The sacred, imaginary Divine Right of Kings was slowly killed dead. It took hundreds of years for this dynamic to work itself out through a static, stagnant Medieval society and culture which resisted change as much as possible.

Instead of the unquestioned reverence of nobility and the upper class as being more holy… The old Status of Nobility was supplanted by an unquestioned respect for the riches, money, wealth and power that could obtain this status. Holiness, religious values, noble blood, ancient lineage, peerages: were no longer the basis of social status. Social values became abstracted. It no longer mattered who you were. How rotten your personality was, whether you beat your wife, or raped your female servants and children… As long as you had money and were rich: you were automatically respected by your community and given moral authority over everyone else who was poorer than you. With less religious or spiritual elements of aristocratic superiority.

There were Robber Kingdoms in Protestant Europe even before Lutheranism. There were waves of killing, raiding, murdering, butchering war tribes coming from the center of Asia, pushing all other war-tribes before them in ripple effects… with the weakest-last ripple of nomadic killers crashing against the civilized areas of Babylon, Persia, The Middle East, Greece, Rome, Italy, France, and Germany… for thousands of years before Luther. There were half-Romanized Germanic-Teutonic war tribes from 200 AD-800 AD. There were Northern Viking Raiders from 800 AD-1200 AD.

Finally: when European civilization and culture was no longer nomadic; these settled killers built keeps and began accumulating in earnest. And began killing the poor in the dark at *night*. That is where the term K*night* comes from. When all living things around these killing zones of the keeps of these knightly killers became known as 'the Killing Barrens'… That is where the term 'King' comes from. *King* is merely an abbreviation of *killing*. *'Baron'* is merely a misspelling of the word: *'Barren'*. Royal Kings Royal Killers Loyal Killers. Except the 'RE' the verb was put at the end of the sentence as in Latin: Kill RE; not Kill ER… S, or X… X being the number Ten in Roman Numerals. Ten killers. Anyone who had ten killers under him was a 'King'

The term: Baron was given to humans who lived inside castle keeps. Why? Because everything around

their castles they laid waste. Everything around their castles became *barren*, bare, dead, destroyed. The lands around these castles were called barren lands. Because they had been so destroyed and poisoned by hate, and bloodshed… nothing green grew there. So when people spoke of those places, they simply referred to them as: 'The Barrens'. Anyone who had built a castle and lived in it long enough to create a dead zone of dead earth around it; was called a Baron for the barren earth he destroyed around his keep to build defensive fortifications.

The rich took the name as a sign of respect. They were far too stupid to realize its actual meaning. Besides: by that time: these castle killers spoke a completely different dialect from the poor they had been robbing and oppressing for centuries. So they never realized the true origin of their own class name… that classified them accurately as a barren people who could not foster healthy children. Rulers; who perennially had trouble finding heirs to their thrones and seats of power because their own seed was barren. Because they had poisoned their own seminal seed with the barrenness of their own evils. With corruptions, diseases, evils and perversions too numerous to list…

There is a reason for everything. Things do make sense: if you read history critically. The Baron's power rested on how many Knights he had; and how good these knights were at fighting and killing for him. The Protestant Nations simply reverted back to an older form of corrupt equality. They reverted back to their older cultural roots; when nearly everybody was a robber. They became pirate-states. Buccaneers. Financial pirates. Financial robbers. All robbing became not only legal; the better a robber you were; the higher your status was, the richer you became, the more you were respected, the higher your status, the more powerful you became. And on. and on… ad nausea

How far back does Robber Baron culture go? More than one million years ago. When walking apes in Africa watched Lions gorging themselves and getting fat during the worst of the dry season's drought. Lions only grow fat when all the other animals are starving and weak... when the land around them is dead and barren. African predators starve during seasons of plenty, and rain, and wax fat when all of the other species around them are starving to death. By taking advantage of the misfortune of other animals, by profiting from the suffering and weakness of other animals: Lions became the top peer species of the African Veldt. They became the most powerful, most feared killers.

When the first peer's o' the realm… were the Lions and Hyenas of Africa. first peered through the tall grasses, at the realm of animals:… as they planned to sneak up on them, and attack them, and take them by surprise… so they could then later rob from each other, and kill each other fighting over the spoils or war and killing. Why are the spoils of war called 'spoils'? Because the fresh meat of a dead animal on the Serengeti Plains in Africa spoils very quickly; and begins stinking and rotting if not eaten right away.

The first Robber Baron cultures came from the early human walkers, thin as walking sticks: These early walking apes came out of Africa and walked the Earth for thousands of years leaving almost no trace of their existence. These were the walking humans who killed any human filth that they found skulking in caves, leading a sedentary life. So in defense: the squatting cave dwellers built fortified places, they built them where the walkers could not take them by surprise anymore.

But as the walkers had raided them; they copied their peers. Who never settled down, but simply passed them by if a squatter's place was too troublesome to attack. All civilized settlements lived in fear of nomadic traveling humans because the nomads killed them every chance they got. But the cave people

refused to change… their peers were still the lions of the Serengeti plains. Their ideal living conditions were trying to create the same devastation and famine around them that they once had enjoyed every year as a normal condition of existence they had once enjoyed in Africa.

This is a condition of normalized existence, which Robber Barons try to create and simulate within their territory. Creating famine for the masses. Only then do they feel like Barons, like Kings, like the King of Beasts, the Lion. Only then do they feel like a dominant killer with nothing else to fear except the barrenness and death and deadness they create around themselves. Only when everyone else is poor; do they feel rich. Only when everyone else is thin; do they get fat.

Stalin dined in supreme fattened comfort; while his entire emaciated Soviet Empire of 350 million terrified humble slaves starved. Mao dined sumptuously every day; as millions starved under his five-year plans, the idea he stole from Stalin. Thousands of Kings and rulers throughout civilized history have grown fat from the poverty of their vassals and subjects. Now the Industrialized West grows fat from the worldwide epidemic of famines, floods and droughts; which their fossil fuel warming of the Earth has sparked off. Only now, this dynamic is global. It is no longer personal. But the Western Robber Baron cultures are still trying to re-create the same conditions they saw their Lion peers do in Africa. As the Lions peered between the dead yellow grass that hid them, peering at the weakest, slowest victims. Singling out the next victims to attack, kill and gorge upon.

Why do you think our ancestors began focusing upon things around them selectively? Where do you think our selective focus, and the selective way we use our awareness came from? From the first walking apes; aping how their peers the Lions peered at them through the tall grass. Intently focusing upon a single prey.

Have rulers yet learned anything better, than this narrow minded, shortsighted stupid tactic? Did they ever learn that during times of plenty for the masses: they will starve? Yes. They instituted their divine right of Kings, and made damn sure that the masses were always poor, always starving. And when that did not work: they re-created the hunt. The gang-war of the lions. Lion Kings attacking the weakest Nation they could find to heal their injured pride. Why did Nations go to war? Because someone encroached upon their boundaries. Because their pride was injured.

When is the earliest evidence of Modern Robber Baron culture? The first known walled city ever to be built in human history was built by Robber Barons. That city was called: Ur

Ur had a feudal system.

Ur had a feudal ruler. Ur had a landed aristocracy called a knighthood.

Night… hoods… to cover their faces… doing their dirty deeds in the darkest nighttime, wearing hoods… *Get it*? How do you think the first gangsters and hoods gained power in the first walled city ever built?

The knights of the city of Ur owned most of the land outside its walls.

By going outside the city walls at nighttime. Wearing hoods. Killing and blackmailing the peasant farmers. Get it?…

Since then: this 9,000 yr-old hierarchical pattern of gangs, gangsterism, hoods, Knights…Killing in the night time., etc; has spread around the planet. The criminal culture of Robber Barons has been perpetuated, preserved, re-discovered, and reinvented over and over… for at least 9,000 years.

The point is; that it the dynamic of human accumulation, which makes the culture of Robber Barons,… is both inevitable, and unavoidable. Regardless of how it happened in each tribe, or race, or place: the accumulated power of human social hierarchy automatically creates Robber Barons… In every era, in every generation, in every way, on every level, in every society… over, and over again. That was the birth of civilization. That is the dirty secret about the birth of our glorious civilization that Historians do not want you to know about.

One of the best ways to study Robber Baron Cultures is to study the cultures of isolated islands. Where the strains of their criminal culture is not muddied by viruses of other Robber Baron cultures. Like England, and Ireland, and Japan. Where do you think the High Kultur of ritualized politeness that all the lower classes try to mimic comes from? From the legacy of ancient killers visiting other killers. From ancient haters visiting other haters. From liars visiting other liars. From being <u>forced</u> to hide their true feelings from their hosts. Being <u>forced</u> to leave their killing weapons at the door. Because if they did not: vicious quarrels and fights turned their social gatherings into snarling bloodbaths of murder and hate and fear and secret plots and stabbings.

Politeness comes from the ritualization of social intercourse when ones actual feelings and thoughts were not allowed to be expressed; since they were full of hate and fear and evil. It comes from the denial and suppression of human feelings. From moldering, rotting, sick, diseased, fat, gouty, ailing Kings and rulers… who sat glowering at every supplicant that came begging for their favors… Insisting that their subjects grovel before; them to feed their bloated insecure cowardly souls; because they could not abide anyone being equal to them.

]Almost every social ritual and etiquette… almost every form of social politeness: originated from the sick filthy form of social hypocrisy and hidden filth of secret killers and secret haters hiding their true thoughts and feelings from others.. The only reason for being polite at all: *is to hide what you actually think and feel from another person because you are a coward.* The tradition of politeness and manners, is mostly a legacy of ritualized cowardice, cunning, deception and lies.

Politeness is based upon the fear of honesty. It is based upon the fear of open and honest conflict. It is a ritualized form of social cowardice. It is the pretence, and pretending that you like people whom you actually dislike, hate, despise or look down upon. It is a ritualization of hierarchical power-status-wealth socializing. Without it: human hierarchical society would dissolve and explode into an open conflict of humans fighting each other more honestly.

One of the most powerful, the most deadly viruses of this death-worshipping culture originated in the Middle Ages in Europe. It came out of the beginnings of Christianity itself. From the belief in Judgment Day, when the world would end and all sinners would be punished by God. The belief in Armageddon. The belief that the World would come to an end: and all the sinful would be judged and punished. This came about from the earliest poor communities who practiced voluntary hardship. The worst punishment they could inflict upon people who sinned against their tenets was public ostracism…

But these communities were only a tiny minority inside a huge civilized society that practiced and

preached pure greed. So these ostracized sinners who were kicked out simply re-joined the rest of civilized society. They did not suffer any hardship or punishment at all from their being expulsed from the poor communities. Rather: they seemed to be rewarded for their sins by becoming even richer than the poor people who kicked them out. So what could these poor communities do to keep their members from straying and leaving them? They invented the idea of being punished after death for your worldly sins. Being punished after you die, for what you did while you were still alive. Since the rich were obviously were not being physically punished while they were alive. The idea of a final judgment day, where all the rich would be punished for their sins by God… This shows, in itself, how naïve and crude the mentality of that propaganda was. But it worked once the majority of the masses were brainwashed into Christianity. The poor did not even begin to understand the true unhappiness of the rich, or the true suffering every human endures when they become corrupted by physical ease. So early Christian teachings included a belief that the end of the world was fast approaching. The earliest known hysteria to reach mass proportions happened only 300 years after the historical Jesus was crucified. Jesus himself never foretold or predicted anything like this while he was alive. HE might have, but the writings of Christianity which have survived, are so full of distortions, and lies, they cannot be relied on. During the Dark Ages: mass panics of religious frenzy and fear ran through Europe. There was no safety and no Law. There was the reactionary backlash of people piling together into towns; seeking safety in numbers from the ravaging bands of robbers and bandits that were terrorizing the land. These Medieval towns, villages and cities: did not have sewage systems. Instead: there was the quaint custom of throwing your own feces; directly out into the street in front of your house each day… This filthy practice finally caught up with them when mass panic sent people flooding into these towns. Where do you think the cultural custom, and the practice of Robber-Barons creating pollution comes from? From the creation of overpopulated cities.

The rotting accumulating human feces in a small town with few inhabitants did not create too much filth. The town streets were blackened, pounded- hard crusts of filthied soil mixed with human feces. The mixture dried quickly; and became known as: *ass-phalt*.

'Whose *ass* did this shit come out of? I just slipped on someone else's shit.

'Well. It's not my *phalt*. It's not my *phalt* you slipped on your *ass*… so don't yell at me just because you're in front of my house, and you slipped on a pile of shit. It's somebody else's shit. The shit did not come out of my *ass*, it's not my *phalt* you stepped in it. Can you Prove its my *P*halt.. its my *F*ault? Halt! It's your Fault! It's your Phalt!… It's your Piss! You're the one who threw this shit on the street!'

This ass-phalt eventually turned hard enough to resist turning into mud when it rained. Which was one reason people preferred it to being mired down in mud so deep: that their carts and wagons could not move through the streets.

But during the religious frenzies of the End of the World approaching: nobody wanted to be left alone to face death and the final Judgment, and Punishment of God. People overcrowded the towns: and started throwing out too much human feces into the street in front of each house. Everyone had a guilty conscience. People tried to repent from a lifetime of sin..

But then… the world did not end. They were not punished. Nothing happened. And every time the prophecy of doom and Judgment was proved to be false: the entire European Continent flung itself into even worse crimes and corruptions. Massacres, sexual orgies, lawlessness. Towns became even more

crowded. Both rich and poor sought refuge from wandering gangs of killers, bandits and robbers in towns. Everybody preyed upon everybody else. Corruption exploded onto a mass level. It created epidemics. It created new diseases. It created the Black Death, and the Bubonic Plague.

It also created a huge dichotomy in the Catholic Churches Gospel. They warned and moralized the poor about the sins of greed, avarice and stinginess. They brainwashed the masses through guilt, fear, and the threat of Eternal Damnation. When that Eternal Damnation did not happen: the masses became more and more cynical. They became ripe for Luther's New Gospel. Then the Printing Press was invented. And the duplicated words and ideas of one man changed an entire Continent's Culture. That split Europe in Two. That fostered a whole new series of Black Deaths and Plagues created from battlefields; where Protestant Nations, and Kings fought Catholic Nations and Kings. Where Protestant Knight fought Catholic Knight… both claiming the had God on their right side, not their left. Since most killers use their right hands to kill with. They attributed their killing power to God making their right hands instruments of His Power. The exclusive title that they had their God on the right. Meaning they had their God in their strongest hand. Their right hand, their sword hand, their killing hand. Which created the Myth of might is right. This still works today. All you have to do is convince yourself that your God is more right than other people's Gods: and that gives you the right to kill them.

How did the Protestant Church in Medieval Europe react to all these wars and killing? Organized religion no longer cared about how greedy, or how unethical you were, or how rapacious your greed was. Or how piratical you were. Or what your personal ethics and morals were. That was now supposed to be confidential: between you and your own personal God. But if you did not happen to believe in any God: then what? Suddenly there is no higher authority you have to answer to. Suddenly you can do as you please… Suddenly every human being on Earth can be their own God. Gosh. What a convenient way to get rid of the idea of sin completely. What an easy form of hypocrisy that cannot be disproved. Attack someone's self-rationalized religious convictions as being wrong and evil? Everybody claimed the sanctity of holding their own personal religious convictions! If you want to disapprove of someone else's religious ethics or morals: you would have to attack the very idea of religion itself as being evil. And the human race has not become that enlightened yet today: never mind in Luther's time.

The officially centralized Catholic system of robber-Baron kingdoms were no better. Their brand of a duplicated, replicated, licensed identical God-licensing… A God who only spoke to the powerful, who only spoke to the Emperor, the King or the Pope: was no less corrupt. The Catholic Nations became Pirate Nations also. They were just a different flavor. They were more centralized in their power, and less equal in their greed. Their Greed had not become as spiritually equalized as in the Protestant Nations. There was less equal opportunity to be as greedy as possible in the centralized structure of Catholic Nations.

As a result the Principles and Dynamics of Adversarial Competition were intensified. People found that once they were on their own, with no community support, and no community cooperation: they had to work ten times harder just to survive. Then all Protestant nations, and cities and villages: became hives of people working harder, for longer hours. Work. And more work. Competitive work.

Even after Luther's reforms became normalized: religious hatred, bigotry, and racism, bloodshed, war, pillaging, raiding, etc, continued nonstop all over Europe. Every new Protestant sect re-created their own interpretation of Christianity… based loosely upon Luther's ideas, but mostly whatever they

wanted to believe-in. The weakest and poorest churches were burned to the ground. The smallest sects were killed, massacred, or they fled for their lives. Where do you think the quaint notion of leaving the land of your birth to go live in an entirely alien culture came from? It came from persecution by the majority against minorities. It came from the culture of cowardice. Bigger gangs ganging up to kill smaller gangs. And smaller gangs fleeing instead of fighting, and killing the bigger gangs. IF persecuted minorities in Europe had refused to run. If every minority in Europe had fought to the death. The majority would have stopped their persecution. Sincere Tolerance could have developed instead of hypocritical tolerance. Racism and bigotry could have been greatly reduced. European colonialism and Empire building would never have become a cesspool of intensified hate and racism and fear, and intensified human filth and corruption..

Until finally: there was so much religious fanaticism, so much bloodshed, so much killing, so much hate: that the Churches themselves came together… trying to establish a vague sort of Ecumenical Peace . This, however; did not stop Kings from going to War and waging War. It merely diverted the burning hatred of some insane, psychotic religious fanatics and killers to travel all the way to Palestine just to kill unbelievers. Because it had become politically incorrect to kill Christians. They did kill Christians also, on the way, and coming back… and were sanctimoniously pardoned as usual, by their respective Churches: because they had gained Glory for their Church's God in killing unbelievers.

Luther's idea of a personal God came from the evil he saw emanating directly from a centralized religious authority. He did not have the brains or the courage, or the audacity; to include all *other forms* of centralized authority in his condemnation against Rome's centralized corruption. If he had: his slight *incremental* reform would never have happened. He only succeeded because his criticism was *incremental* in scope and perspective. He only succeeded because all the combined secular powers of the Kings and Clergy of Northern Europe: held a meeting called; The Meeting of Worms; and publicly supported Luther's right to publish his edicts against the Roman Catholic Church… as a secular right… *not* a religious one. They instantly saw that it was good policy to reduce the power of the Church: since the less power the Church had over the masses: the more power the secular leaders would have over them. He won his reform against one form of corrupt, centralized power; by siding with, and legitimizing an even *worse* corruption of centralized secular power. At least the Church did not practice warfare and taxation and oppression as brutally and as often and as effectively Kings did. By siding with the Kings of Europe as being less corrupt: Luther gave them an excuse to systematically destroy the actual power and control that the Church had held over the masses for centuries. He was responsible for destroying forever, the age-old *balance of power between* Church and State. He was responsible for the birth of Modern European Capitalism. A culture without any ethical, moral, spiritual or religious checks or balances. If it was not for him: the centralization of secular power in the world today could never have been developed to the degree that it has reached. Luther forced the elite to change their age-old tactics. He forced them to create and develop new lies and new false Myths and new false icons and new false Gods… all in order to preserve the privileges and power of the secular elite. All in order to hoodwink the masses into loving them… even as they kept on oppressing them and starving them and destroying them by the millions.

The Reformation was the birth of what the West calls: Modern Progress. The religious worship of work as a sacred religious virtue became the unspoken religion of millions of poor Europeans. This was the birth of Modern Industry. Millions of Protestants becoming more industrious. Loving their work: because it was their *own work.* Because they were working for themselves: not for a hated master. Millions of people, working harder than they ever had before. What Luther's Reformation did was

simple; it made religion personal. It made the life of every Protestant personally religious. The result was. They turned their work into a religion. They turned their hate into a religion. They turned their greed into a religion. They turned their avarice into a religion. They turned their ambition into a religion. They turned everything they touched into a religion. They turned their love of material objects into a religion. They turned their puritanical origins into a religion. They turned their miserly poverty into a religion. They turned their political wars into religious wars. They turned their newfound wealth into a religion. They turned their lust for profit into a religion. They became a wave of righteous fanatics whose personal religiosity, the culture of personal religion… was more powerfully evil, more virulent, than the older cultures of civilized evil. As a mass of people, they spread their personal virulence throughout the world faster, and more effectively because they spread it both individually *and* as a mass. Even when they lost their individual freedoms and became re-enslaved to Protestant robber barons: they kept their religion of work, their work ethic intact. There is a famous poem about two Scandinavian square heads coming to the New World in search of gold which exemplifies this unspoken religion:

"Me und Mike vee vurk in mine…
"Holy shit vee haff good time!
"Vunce a veek vee get our pay…
"Holy shit No vurk next day!"

Because the old rotting model of the community village, had finally been completely destroyed. They ended up competing against each other on an individual level without any centralized legal, moral, ethical or spiritual restrictions or guidelines. Finally, the Churches of northern Europe breathed a sigh of relief. People were too busy working to go to war and kill each other… *they also became too busy to go to Church…* Luther's new Gospel became normalized, *it became an unspoken norm.* The normalization of Protestantism, the normalization of having a personal conscience and a personal religion ended up destroying the very idea of a personal God which he had invented. Why? Because Protestants began thinking for themselves: they developed their critical thinking. They began copying Luther's criticisms of religion. They turned criticizing religion into a religion of disbelief. They became religiously critical. They looked at their own religion critically and scoffed at the myths of the Bible as individuals; they developed critical intelligence to such a religious degree of puritanical intensity: that they couldn't stand the hypocrisies of their own Protestant religion. They tried to start all over again afresh, they tried to re-define their religion. Countless new sects sprang up with their own interpretation of Protestantism. The result of Luther's idea of a personal religious conscience were countless new interpretations, new sects, new cults: each new positive concept, each new sprout of positive energy; poisoned from its inception by the surrounding evil negative energy of civilization.

Protestants exported this new religion and belief in the hardships of pure work; as an ethical good. Today we call it: The Protestant Work Ethic. In Protestant communities, it was deemed good if you worked all your life. Because if you did not. You became lazy. And your family would have no wood for their fire, no food on the table, and you starved. And died because you no longer had a community who fed you, or raised you, or helped you, or cared about you. This was the birth of the Nuclear Family. Families that lived by themselves in separate houses, and not together in close-knit social orders.

Before Luther, in Europe… work gave the poor a direct benefit. If you were poor and worked non-stop all of your life… then you did not starve to death when you became old. Family units became completely isolated and alone: because villagers ceased to work cooperatively. Protestant Nations worked longer and harder… and became more well-off. Their societies became more segmented,

fragmented, alienated and isolated. Catholic Nations began copying them. Some religious offshoots of the Puritan hardship cultures, that Lutheranism and Calvinism had spawned; became hated cults in Europe. Because they worked too hard. The smarter European Robber Barons and Robber Kings…found a way to profit off their fanatical independence. By exiling them. Sending them across the Oceans. And forcing them when they landed: to instantly start making a profit for them. If they did not, they were brought back, fined, imprisoned and disgraced. So… the ones who could not pay their debts… the lazy ones, the stupider ones, the cheaters and liars and sneaks ran off into the American woods… until the British Empire became tired of searching for them in the trackless forests of a new unexplored Continent.

That was how the American colonies grew faster in size and in population. The Spanish and French colonies did not grow as fast because their European masters would not let them grow. They had kept the culture of pure greed exclusive to only the topmost upper class… while the British finally allowed the lower classes to participate in the middle-class culture of profit. The French and Spanish hunted down their escapee's. They were branded as criminals and outcasts…

Because the British masters were more lenient than the Spanish and French masters; there was very little intermixing of European and North American Indian cultures. The structure of the British Empire was not as rigidly centralized as the French and the Spanish. The British could not keep their indentured servants from fleeing their debt-slavery and refusing to pay back their masters for their investment in bringing them there in the first place, and supplying them with all their tools and wherewithal to live and work. They ran away… but were not actively hunted down. They built their own farms and towns. And did not foster a race of half-breeds mixing with the natives; as the French and Spanish colonies did. Why do you think American plantation, and English plantation owners used slaves from Africa? Because they found that white European indentured servants could not survive under these conditions. And many whites who could: ran away before their time of indentured slavery was finished. The white Europeans could not survive those swamp-infested hell-holes. If their indentured servants had not run away from these plantations: there would not have been any slavery in America in the first place. But more relevantly… if the owners of these plantations had not been so greedy and inhumane towards their own indentured servants in the first place. Then there would have been no American Slave Trade to begin with. Only a short-lived British Slave Trade…. And a short-lived period of servant-slavery. If the English colonial absentee owners had not been so greedy. If their overseers had improved the worker's living quarters, and not forced them to work so long and hard: there would have been no American legacy of Slavery.

If they had abandoned their impractical, idiotic farming ventures for a quick profit: then there would have been no slavery in America at all. Whether their indentured servants ran away or not, American culture would not have become a copy of European culture. The American colonies founded by England was originated because of the stock market scam of the East India trading Company returning nice steady profits to investors who had a share in their stock. These Nobles began to believe that all colonies should be just as profitable. That all colonies should be profit-making ventures.

Before this crazy idea took hold in England… establishing a new colony, was mostly a losing venture. Only one colonizing attempt in a hundred ever paid off. For any colonizing attempt to ever show a profit, usually it took a slow-steady investment of money, ships, men, over a long period of time. Before this: colonies were a symptom of the expanding power and wealth, and technology of institutions such as: Nations, Religions, Empires, Kings and Queens. They were the only ones that held large

enough accumulations of wealth and power. Only they could mount such long-term goals and make a few of them pay off. That is… until Spanish conquistadors came back with tons of gold after conquering an empire with a handful of men… Until they did it not just once, but twice. Until Europeans came to believe that there were tons of gold and Empires to be had for the asking. All they had to do was sail out of Europe. So what did they do? They sailed East instead of West and found yet more civilizations to conquer and more riches. Until the British East India Company made their investors nobles filthy rich; just as the Dutch had done before them. This began the crazy idea of colonies being founded strictly as investments; for-profit-only… as get-rich-quick schemes. Instead of waiting for their government to first establish a colony, and corner most of the wealth in royal monopolies and patents: they became impatient, they became even more greedy: they wanted to profit from these colonies by getting in there at the beginning, even before the Crown had a chance to establish itself as in control of the lands they were invading, er robbing, er colonizing, er exploiting…er, profiting from…. The Protestants did it for personal reasons, as a personal religion: not for a centralized Church, or for a King, or a State or a Country.

So: the British Crown gave them Royal Charters. Authorizing them to establish colonies on hostile shores on a new continent:… 'in the name of the Crown'. Thus making the stealing of an entire continent all legal and above-board; without needing to pay one soldier to do it. The British Crown did this because a piece of paper called a Royal Charter cost them almost nothing; except for the parchment it was written on. They did this for a very good reason: if any of these attempts did succeed, the Crown could always step in later, and reap the profits from it without working for it.

One reason why the Americans colonies rebelled; was because the English Government never put a farthing or one soldier at risk in creating them in the first place. And then the English Empire had the arrogance to assume that not only would these New English colonies swear allegiance to Mother England… but pay extra taxes simply because they were becoming too affluent to suit the snobs in England. When England was already profiting from them handsomely enough through ordinary trade… with their usual unfair colonial racket of added tariffs and taxes and Trade Laws. It was a case of the old mother England becoming too greedy, too envious of her offspring. Trying to hang onto the more industrious, coattails of the greedier Americans: who in turn: flung them off in moral outrage, disgust and independence.

Why did this War happen at all? Because the British Empire tried to limit the American greed for free land. The British created a limit to their Westward expansion by instituting a Western Boundary to all the colonies, called: The Proclamation Line. After first wiping out most of the tribes along the East coast: The British Empire actually tried to honor some kind of decent limit to the American rapacity for free land. They instituted an imaginary boundary line beyond which no American settlers could go. There was already so much easily available free land inside the existing colonies already; that it would have taken hundreds of years before they were ever forced to expand merely due to the pressures of population alone.

That is… If they their population had not exploded later on. If they had not allowed millions more Europeans to immigrate into the colonies because of their constant need to fill the slave jobs that no decent American voter, no white man wanted to do. That was, and still is the hypocrisy of American freedom. It cannot survive without fresh waves of slave labor filing its lowest ranks.

Americans had become spoiled. Coming into what they considered to be a virgin continent, with

almost no human overpopulation…. Vast tracts of unspoiled Nature… apparently open for anyone who wanted to settle down and live on it. Their greed for land knew no bounds, and recognized no boundaries, no treaties, no agreements… Every new treaty they broke. Every word they gave; they reneged on. Every written document they twisted, or annulled, or forgot, or swept under the carpet. They wanted land not just by the acre. They wanted lands by the thousands of acres. They wanted all of that continent. The British Empire saw no good reason to begin an entire series of new Indian Wars; when they had just finished defending the Americans against the French and Tecumseh and his alliances of Indian Tribes.

The Americans did not give a damn about Indigenous Natives: supposedly living in those unsettled, unoccupied, un-owned lands. They moved out past the Proclamation Line. They were pushed back by English regulars: yelling in fury about all this free land going to waste because of a handful of lousy Indians. American Colonists never bothered to learn the actual names of the Americans who lived there and called them all Indians. This is still true today. Americans rarely bother to learn how to pronounce names with more than one syllable. The British Empire refused to protect their illegal settlements past the Proclamation Line. The Indians barely tolerated them. But held their growing anger: waiting for the White Father Across the Sea to punish its children. The British never punished the Americans for their repeated violations of treaty breaking and rum running, and whatnot.

Once the American colonists realized that they could get away with anything they wanted to do to these Indians. Their viciousness and hate and racism boiled over into killings and attacks on every Indian they knew-of, or could find. A few tribes retaliated by burning a few settlements to the ground. The Americans were furious that the Empire did not invade the Indian lands and murder all of them en masse. They expected the British Government whom they normally hated and despised: and never paid taxes to…to come in and punish the natives for the audacity and effrontery of defending themselves against their attempts at mass genocide upon them.

The political movement of the American War of Independence was founded on many years of pure racial hatred against the indigenous natives, the rightful 'owners' of America. They hated the Indians with a special hatred… with a special *unspoken* secret guilt and *unspoken* secret shame. Most intelligent Colonists knew there was no excuse whatsoever for the practice of stealing their land and killing them, cheating them, corrupting them lying to them, stealing from them, massacring them, raping their women and killing their babies. So they used the racist label of Indian to whitewash their crimes. Even though everybody knew India was another continent and Indians in India were not natives of North America. They created a Bureau of Indian Affairs and hid it under a Bureaucratic carpet so the American public could innocently claim they knew nothing of the systematic genocide of hundreds of North American tribes and cultures. Much like the Germans who created a bureau for the Jewish question and hid it under a bureaucratic carpet; so the German public could innocently claim later that they knew nothing about the mass genocide of one entire culture in their midst. Was there any basic difference between the Government policies of the U.S. from 1776 to 1960 concerning what they did with an unwanted minority? A period of almost 300 years. And the Governmental policy of Germany from 1930 to 1945 concerning what they did with their unwanted minority?

Not much; except in length of time. The U.S. managed to kill off almost all of the original inhabitants of their stolen continent. Germany in the 1940's almost did it to the Jews. But… *Germany lost the War.* So obviously: everything they did was wrong and bad and evil. As a result of losing the 2nd WW modern History books now conveniently demonize 1940's Germany as being guilty of the most horrible

racism and genocide. While not a single modern history books says one word about 300 years of American genocide and racism. Why? Because America did not lose a war? No. Because America never admitted it to ever losing a war. Just like Rome never admitted to losing a war: even after they lost it. Both are prime examples of perception: not facts; or rather: misperception triumphing over the facts.

The Americans committed their genocide of the indigenous tribes of North America slowly. Without any fanfare, or a huge, mass-killing system. But by 1890: *only 3% of the original inhabitants of America States were left alive.*

After 1890: Americans really had no reason to kill off the remaining 3% because they were simply not enough to be worth bothering about. Besides; Americans are supposed to be the good guys… Americans are supposed to be against evil. They only kill bad Indians, not good Indians who let themselves be rounded up and stuck onto reservations to slowly die of hunger, starvation, degradation, hopelessness and the complete destruction of their way of life and their culture. It just so happened that 98% of them were the bad kind. That is… unless they let themselves be rounded up and put into concentration camps, er I mean reservation camps… Destroying their freedom of movement from traveling hundreds of miles every year: to not allowed to travel at all. As long as the North American natives did not resist: their slow-systematic genocide went on unnoticed by everyone except the few whites who were personally involved in murdering them, cheating them, infecting them with European diseases, selling them rotgut alcohol, and treating them as if they were not human.

But when the news of the battle of Little Bighorn spread: that one tribe of Indians had actually fought back against an American military force and defeated it and almost totally exterminated it. Back in Washington; i*nstantly* there was serious talk of the total extermination of all Indians in America.

The fact is: if North American Natives of America had not gone peaceably to their deaths: if all of them had resisted: the entire white Nation of America would have killed every man woman and child of the natives in less than three years. There would have been such a mass rage to kill all Indians: that the hysteria of hate and fear would have swept over the entire Nation like wildfire. All white people whose ancestry was suspect: would have been strung up by bloodthirsty mobs. People would have informed falsely upon each other, that: 'such-and-such' was an Indian lover: and gotten their houses for free by this tactic. Which by the way was precisely what they did to their neighbors in the War of Independence. If given free reign: the potential for mass hate, mass hysteria and mob violence of the human species is infinite.

The only reason the American native genocides were not publicized as a genocide was because they went peaceably to their reservations, er concentration death camps…. where they died and dwindled and went extinct. It was because the whites managed to commit these genocides *incrementally*. The only two rare instances of resistance that were publicized, was the rebellion of Geronimo and The Battle of the Little Bighorn. Apart from those two episode of active resistance: the North American Indians went to their doom… never understanding the inhumanity of white European culture. They died without understanding why they died. The American Government did not need to carry on a campaign of mass extinction. They let the reservation system, er, I mean the Gulag Archipelago system do it for them. Americans to this day: still loudly deny that they had anything to do with the systematic obliteration of the nearly all the ethnic races they stole a whole continent from. A measly 3% survived this mass genocide of hundreds of tribal nations and ethnic cultures. As far as Americans are concerned: since 3%

were still left alive: it wasn't a legal genocide. The Germans tried to obliterate Jews without this self-serving hypocrisy.

Why did Germans hate the Jews so much after going through the worst depression in modern human history… where workers fell dead on the street because they had no food in their bellies. When people slowly starved to death in their houses. Too ashamed to go out and beg for food?

Granted: Europeans had already hated Jews for a thousand years. Granted: Germans were brainwashed by their Teutonic warrior culture: to respect and worship all authority figures unquestioningly and obey them unquestioningly. Granted: German Jews were demonized after the 1st World War as anarchists and communists because many of Russia's Bolshevik Revolutionaries were Jewish. Granted: the German Bolshevik communist party was led by Jews and controlled by Jews. Granted: the Russian revolution was masterminded by middleclass Jews, and Granted after the total breakdown and chaos they had all suffered when the German Weimar Republic collapsed, the Germans were terrified of a civil war breaking out in Germany as it had in Russia,. Granted: Germans used Jews as a scapegoat: blaming them for losing the 1st World War, and for causing their Great Depression.

But Germans knew why they were starving to death during that Great Depression. It was no secret that their entire economy was being destroyed by the War-Indemnities Act which the Allies had saddled them with as part of their unconditional surrender after World War One. Leaving them bankrupt: with no trade, no exports and no imports. They knew perfectly well that all of Europe and England was doing it them. Not mythical evil Jewish conspirators.

But how did Jews fare inside Germany during its Great Depression of the 1930's, and especially right after it?

They came out on top. Smelling like a rose. They shined. They excelled.
They were better educated than most Germans. They had more hidden, secret reserves of wealth. They came from a culture that worshipped frugality, practicality and saving. Jewish culture has worshipped the concept of accumulation and greed as a moral good for more than three thousand years.

They were better businessmen. They were better bargainers. They were and are more cunning than Germans. They were not bothered by silly things like Germanic pride. Compared to the Germany's Jews: the rest of the Germany was stupid. Jews thrived in the black market. They became buyers and sellers. They got rich from bilking millions of poor, starving Germans of their wealth. It was the Jewish middlemen and farmers who knew how to wheel and deal. Once the depression hit; and black markets sprang up all over Germany: honesty and fair dealing went out the window. German shopkeepers went bankrupt. They kept their prices fair. They tried to help other Germans.

The Jews did not.

They changed their prices every day. They fixed their prices as high as they could. But what surprise is it that these German Jews were more cunning at haggling and bartering; when they had been forced into the role of middlemen for hundreds of years as the only professions allowed them? When for thousands of years; they had been forced to live by their wits, and develop the sneakiest forms of survival inside alien cultures, that hated and reviled them?

This is never mentioned by Jews *or* Germans. Because this kind of profit-practice is now the Global religion of Capitalism. To accuse Jews for making too much of a profit from stupid, gullible, gulled Germans; would not only humiliate the entire modern German Nation. It would also prove that the stereotype of Jews being a race of greedy money-grubbers…*was once actually true.* Well. In Weimar Germany in the 1920's during the Great Depression: it was true. And not one historian today will touch this era in Germany's past with a ten-foot pole.

Stupid, honest, Lutheran Germans: believed religiously and implicitly in the Protestant Work Ethic. They could not understand why their money had became worthless. They had no understanding of the relative value of money. Compared to the Jews, and to most other European cultures: financially, they were horribly naïve and ignorant. They thought an honest day's work should automatically give them an honest day's pay, which should give them an honest day's bread. Germans had not developed cunning as a cultural asset.

For hundreds of years in Europe: Jews hid their wealth… never knowing when they would be attacked and forced to flee from the lands they lived in.

The German depression revealed the Jews as a separate culture, a separate Nation, a separate people… living invisibly inside Germany.. professing to be German… *But when things got hard: they showed they did not give a fuck about Germans.* And every German who went through that hell never forgot this. They remembered the Jewish Store owners charging them hundreds of times more for a loaf of bread than they could afford. They saw the food in their village piled high on Jewish tables.

When the entire German Nation was almost destroyed. The German Jews helped each other; before they helped any non-Jewish German. They stuck together as a separate culture through thick and thin. This was why they had survived so long as a separate culture without a homeland in the first place. What surprise is it that they used all the assets of their culture to survive the worst depression ever to hit an industrialized Nation? They lived in their own Jewish neighborhoods and worked cooperatively to help each other. German Jews triumphed in the hardships of the Great Depression of Germany. But… however; their Jewish arrogance was exposed. Their pride in being Jewish was exposed. Their Jewish culture was exposed as being better than German culture in times of crisis.

They were the smart, cunning, wealthy savers. They were the bargainers, the ones who found a way by hook or crook to bring home food… While millions of simple, honest Germans starved and died: not knowing what else to do. The Jews became an intelligent upper class in Germany…*Less than 1% of the population;* Jews became an elite middle-class of Germany. They held most of the higher status positions in German society. After the Great Depression: they were never poor. When Germany recovered from the Great Depression: everyone was happy… The Jews had adroitly managed to come out on top. After the Depression: Jews owned more shops than ever before. They lived in finer houses. Their children went to better schools. Every German University was Jewish to the bone. Almost every German scientist was a Jew.

And so… when business came back. When prices were regulated. When people could make an honest living and earn an honest income and buy honestly priced food. Germans found that most of the sellers were Jews: happily charging them ordinary prices… instead of gouging them for every penny they could get, as they had done during the Depression. The story of the German Depression in the 1920's and 30's has never been documented or told. The Jews themselves keep their mouths shut about what they did in

Germany during that time. Hitler went on a systematic attack against the Jews for years… publicly ranting, and vilifying the Jewish race and culture for years. The Germans masses grimly shouted themselves hoarse in approval because many of them knew from personal experience, from many painful personal dealings with Jews during the Great Depression; how they had been outsmarted and bilked and fooled by Jews and that was a good enough reason for them to become racists. The memory of what Jews had done in the Great Depression was still fresh in the hearts of Germans. How they had survived better than all the rest of the Nation. After such a depression with an entire class of Jewish profiteers rising suddenly in their midst to such bourgeois heights of affluence: when the Jews showed that when worst came to worst: they cared only for themselves. They did not give a shit about Germany, or Germans. Jewish culture teaches their people to be Jewish first: and whatever Nationality they are second. Jewish racism in Germany in the 1930's was merely an issue of ethical-cultural-religious-National identities and priorities. Germany for the Germans. Germany first. Judaism second. Not Judaism first and Germany second when the Nation's survival depended upon everyone pulling together.

This was one obvious reason why the Germans did not protest when Hitler's began to systematically humiliate and ostracize Jews from German society. There were too many millionaire Jewish families who had gotten rich during the Great Depression. Germans had seen with their own eyes after all wealth was stripped from their towns and villages… how Jews began unearthing the secret wealth which they had hidden for generations… Just for such an eventuality as the Great Depression. Just for such a crisis.

During that horrible Depression when everyone in Germany was starving… Jews in Germany had revealed themselves as hoarders of secret wealth. They had revealed themselves as an alien, parasitic-symbiotic culture hiding within a German culture that was not based upon greed. Rather than demonize Germany for succumbing to Hitler's 20 years of systematic brainwashing… people should wonder why when Germans did not openly hate them *before* Hitler gained power.

The Germans of the 1920's and 30's were a forgiving people. They were simple, stupid, and not especially inclined towards extreme hatred. It took the mass propaganda of the Nazi war machine *years* of slowly normalizing Germans to have a blanket racist discrimination against all Jews… not just some in particular.

What actually sparked the German labor camps being re-tooled over into concentration camps: was America entering the War, and the civilian bombing of Hamburg with incendiary bombs… creating a huge firestorm where at least 60,000 German civilians were killed. The Nazis became infuriated at the unfairness of the United States attacking them. They used it as an excuse to deport all Jews from Hamburg to give homeless Germans houses to live-in. And began reworking their plans for 'the Jewish Question' with a vengeance they had not had before.

Under Nazi rule: the removal of civil rights, the systematic discrimination of the Jews, the Slavs, the homosexuals, the mentally ill, the Gypsies, communists, etc: and all other undesirables was merely seen as a purification of the German Race by the German masses. No good Germans had anything to fear from it… as long as they obeyed their Fuhrer that is and joined I the mass demonstrations and did what every other good German did which was agree with everything he was told and repeat Heil Hitler at every chance to make sure everyone knew they were good Germans. The creation of concentration camps was a systematic way of deporting all undesirables out of Germanic societies as humanely as possible. They were built at great expense publicly and openly. They were model camps at first.

designed to house undesirables without killing them. The organic, slide of Germany's forced-labor camps into huge industrialized factory labor camps into concentration camps only for Jews is still a mystery. The only explanation is that Hitler and the German Reich wanted to save the Jews from the mass genocide of the German people going on all over Germany. Or use them as a bargaining chip in suing for peace. But Neither of these explanations make any sense. Hitler never intended to surrender to the Allies. He was determined that Germany fight to the death until every last German man woman and child was dead rather than surrender. Nor was he any lover of Jews enough to put them into camps to keep them safe from aerial bombardment, just because he knew the Allies had specifically excluded them from any attack.

And after the World War II… The Americans grabbed every German scientist they could find. Because these German Scientists were so good at the form of insane detachment called: scientific thinking. Americans used German Insanity to invent even worse industrial weapons of mass destruction: nuclear missiles. They created an even more scientifically insane detachment of inventing a weapon of mass murder that could destroy the entire world. The US govt using Jewish scientists invented the Atomic Bomb. If you think German concentration camps are inhuman. The horror of wiping out millions of humans in a few minutes with one bomb instead of a world wear… and poisoning the entire world with radioactive death is one million times more inhuman and insane.

Nazi Germany had exposed its anti-Semitic racism by honest actions. But after the war, all of Europe spat on the surviving Jewish refugees freed from the prison camps. After the War… all of Europe was guilty of anti-Semitism. Not only by collaborating with the Nazis, not only by crimes of omission and commission during the war: but by how Europeans treated the Jewish refugees *after* Nazi Germany was defeated. Did any of these Nations welcome them back? No. Most definitely they did not. Instead: afterwards: almost every European Nation including England and America refused to allow them to stay in their countries. Jewish racism in Europe was pandemic during the 19th Century. Almost every National Government in Europe during the 2nd World War *and after the War:* was just as guilty of Racism as the Nazis were.

Jewish refugees were forced to look for a new home. Europe herself is directly responsible and guilty of the creation of Israel. Europe forced the dispossessed Jews to colonize a land that did not belong to them.. And the historical legacy of that colonization we are seeing every day in the hate and violence and killing in the Mideast. After WWII: Jewish refugees in Europe became homeless, Nation-less, refugees, *Unwanted* by all the Nations of Europe including England and America. Has any historian ever blamed the Allied nations for this? No. The Nazis have been demonized and ripped to shreds for killing Jews which never happened; in order to deflect attention away from those who were actually guilty of anti-Semitism.

Ultimately the Jewish Racism in Europe was responsible for creating the Jewish racist Zionist State of Israel. The colonizing of Palestine by Zionist Jews was the final last gasp of the evil called European Colonialism. The Jewish refugees of Europe were offered a place to live by the Zionist Rothschild Jews who had made a secret deal with Churchill, and went looking to establish their own Nation. So they would never become homeless again. So they would never be without a State to protect them again. Instead of destroying the obsolete idea of Nationalism: the 2nd World War legalized Nationalism as the only possible form of human society. The Zionists found a backward people; even more degraded and ignorant, and poorer than they were; and invaded their land and set up their new instant cult-Nation, based upon a three thousand year-old claim that their ancestors had once lived there. This rationale is

the most arrogant, example of the racist supremacy that Zionist Jews are guilty of. Zionist Jews do not represent the Jewish people. They are a small rabid, fanatical hate-based power group of Ashkenazi false Jews who use the fictitious lie of the holocaust myth and the myth of anti-Semitism to commit their own brand of racist supremacy, hate and evil. The fact is: the worst racists and anti-Semites in Europe were the Polish people. They had been guilty of massacring innocent people of German descent just before Hitler invaded the land called Poland which was actually the hereditary land of East Prussia , and this was one reason why Hitler had a grudge against the entire Polis nation and treated them more brutally than any of the other regions the Nazis invaded, with the exception of Western Russia. There: Hitler wanted to exterminate the Bolsheviks and empty the land of the peasants so Germans could colonize it. He also used false flag operations: planting corpses and claiming that the Poles had committed atrocities against Germans. But this does not change the fact that the Polish people were a bunch of rabid hate-mongers who killed German soldiers and gouged out their eyes and mutilated their dead bodies during the first weeks of the invasion, before Poland was defeated. No other civilized people did that to prisoners of war.

Between WW War 1, and WW War 11, Nearly all European Jews had raised their standard of living. The Jews were guilty of raising themselves from lower-class ghettos… up into middle, and upper-class levels of wealth, education, and positions of prestige… too fast, and too conspicuously; as an alien culture speaking an alien language, succeeding better than all of the National cultures they lived-in. Every European class, every European race, Nation and religion hated them for that. *All* the classes of Europe hated them for this unheard of massive move of upward mobility of one alien ethnic race. All the classes that had struggled for hundreds and thousands of years to gain their precious, hard-fought niche in the status quo, were outraged that this one alien culture had managed to move upwards faster than they ever could over a period of centuries… how they had managed to become richer than other people, in a few short years. The universal belief in Europe, was that the only way the Jews did it: was by some kind of foul, secret evil. After all: *they* were better than Jews: so why weren't *they* as successful as Jews? These were the racists who stole the homes and property of the Jews who had been deported into concentration camps. And after the war they kicked them out of Europe. And hated them. Secretly. Not openly and honestly like the Nazis did.

Today the historical lesson of Nazi Germany has been taken to heart by the rest of the world. Racism is still rampant all over the world; only now it is kept secret; not blared from the pulpit. Now nobody admits to it. That's the only fucking difference between racism before the 2nd World War and racism after the 2nd World War. Now it is normal to keep your racist hatred secret except on internet forums. Now most haters are such cowards: that will never admit they hate anyone except on an internet forum.

But where did this European racist hate against Jews come from? It came from the Jews themselves. The Jewish culture and race are the worst racists in the world. They discriminate against all the rest of Humanity. Their culture tells them they are the chosen race; better than everyone else. From the belief that Jews were greedier than other races, other cultures. From the historical fact that after the 1st World War: more Jews had profited from the Great Depression. They had become better off, and more upwardly mobile than any other race in Europe. The racist hate of Europe in the 1900's was based upon envy. Not just Germans, but most the Nations and races of Europe hated the Jews for how they had triumphed and come out on top.

The reason the hoax of the holocaust was successfully perpetrated is obvious. Before the Holocaust: Mass Media did not exist. Films did not exist. Movies did not exist. TV did not exist. Before the 2nd

World War: Jews had not yet gained control of the mass media. Then between WW1 and the 2nd World War Mass media was invented, developed and peopled and controlled by Jews. None of the other atrocities in human history received as much media attention as the false myth of the Holocaust. Duh. Gosh. What a coincidence.

I myself was a firm believer in the holocaust until I stumbled across a lecture given by David Irving: a noted historian of the 2nd World War. Then I began looking into the matter and found Ernst Zundel and his fight to spread the truth about the holocaust. Then I discovered that Germany, France and England had laws forbidding anyone from printing or saying anything which went against the conventional propaganda of the Holocaust myth. Then I discovered how Jewish hate groups like the Jewish Anti-defamation League and other Jewish racist groups systematically blackball anyone who speaks out in public the truth about the holocaust myth, and uses their influence and political racist clout to make the Australian Govt and other govts around the world ban anyone from entering their country if they are going to speak the truth about the holocaust. Then I found there is a worldwide network of laws and censorship concerning the Holocaust banning free speech and banning anyone from saying anything that went against the conventional version. Then I found out how people had been arrested and jailed in Germany for years…for the supposed crime of scientifically proving that the famous so-called gas chambers of Auschwitz could never have been used as gas chambers since they had no arsenic embedded in the walls which turns the walls blue. However, in the chamber used to fumigate the clothing of the inmates, the walls were blue from the Zyklon gas used to kill pests and lice. Then I discovered that Zyklon B was used as a common pest control agent all over Europe and was as common as DDT was in the 1950's, and there was nothing sinister or special about leftover canisters since it was used to fumigate the buildings of the camp also. In fact, it is still used as a pesticide all over the world. Then I discovered that the famous Auschwitz gas chambers are actually a reconstruction built by the Soviets during their reign in power and were erected by the Soviets as a propaganda tool to demonize the Nazis and the Germans. Then I discovered that there are no holes in the ceilings of the gas chambers where the supposed Zyklon B canisters were supposed to be dropped. Then I discovered the most eminent American specialist in gas chambers; Fred Leuchter had gone to Auschwitz and studied the gas chambers and made his scientific report stating that it was impossible for these rooms to be used as gas chambers. The report is meticulous and damning; leaving no doubt whatsoever that no gas chambers for the extermination of Jews had never been built or run in any of the concentration camps run by the Nazis Then I discovered the works of Eustace Mullin, Professor Robert Faurisson of France , and Professor Antony C. Sutton a research scholar at Stanford University's Hoover Institution and his research into the secret societies of the robber barons of western civilization and the family dynasties of robber baron power Then I discovered the worldwide censorship and demonizing of anyone who dares to question the myth of the holocaust. Then I discovered that all the charges of genocide against the Nazis at the famous Nuremburg trials have been discredited and proven to be false. Then I discovered the few documented cases of atrocities of mass graves and mass killings attributed to the Nazis had actually been done by the Soviets by information discovered in their own KGB files which documented how horrible they were and how inhuman they actually were compared to the humanism of the Nazi regime which has been completely covered up and buried. Then I discovered that during WW2: The Nazi regime had a strict policy of punishing anyone: including SS officers and the Wehrmacht for raping or killing Jews or Jewesses: executing them and having them shot… also, the cases where offenders were not punished strictly according to the letter of the Nazi law were rare and far between. The punishment for any such offense was death. Nazi documents prove that this law was enforced throughout the Nazi regime: in Southern France, in Germany, in Poland, and in the Ukraine. Then I discovered that many of the revisionists spreading the truth about the holocaust hoax were Jews.

But the most damning of all is the evidence supplied by the Jewish liars and swindlers themselves who sell the holocaust myth to the whole world. Steven Spielberg: who has turned the Holocaust into a billion dollar industry and made 100's of millions of dollars from selling his movies filled with evil poisonous racist lies about what the Nazis did to the Jews during WW2. Spielberg in his zealous ambition to document the fictitious horrors of Auschwitz created a video library made up of 50,000 interviews with the 'Holocaust survivors' who had actually been in these camps.

In that video library: there is a clear demarcation between the liars and the honest Jews who tell the truth about their experiences in Auschwitz. Spielberg used the small handful of sickest liars in his movies. He carefully did not include the great majority of Jews who told the truth about Auschwitz in his movies.

In that video library… you will find Jews telling of how they went into the forest next to Auschwitz to pick leaves to make tea for the whole camp… a very healthy tasty tea. They could walk straight into the forest any time they wished because there was no fence in that direction. You will find women telling about the gynecological center for women in Auschwitz: for girls with menstrual cramps and other female related health issues. You will find accounts of the soccer field where the camp inmates played soccer. The field is right next to what is supposed to be the gas chambers. You will find accounts of how a child's center better known as a kindergarten was set up for the children of Auschwitz and how it was painted, and how the children took part in making it pretty and gave suggestions of what to put on the walls to make it cheerful, and how it was used to read from books and tell stories to the children. You will find accounts of how there was an orchestra in Auschwitz and how the inmates amused themselves and their jailers playing jazz. You will find accounts of how they built a movie theater in Auschwitz so the inmates could watch movies on the weekend. You will find the swimming pool built for the inmates still there in Auschwitz: only it is not on the guided tour for obvious reasons. But you will not find any honest Jew speaking of any gas chambers they saw because they didn't see any. You can go there now, and hear from a former SS guard how the gas chambers were run, how after the officers locking the doors to the gas chamber, (doors that have no locks) and getting up on a chair an throwing the Zyklon canisters into the chamber through the open windows from outside the building…. I am not kidding. These ridiculous lies are gobbled up by unthinking uncritical tourists without a whimper of dissent or questioning. How anyone could believe this garbage is beyond me. But I believed it all of my adult life, simply because I did not question what was presented on mass media and in books, and I did not dig deeper and do my own research until much later in my life.

If you do your own research; what you will find is that at the end of the war when all Germany was being bombed into rubble and millions of Germans were starving to death: these Jewish inmates were eating better than German civilians. It was only at the end of the war when the transportation systems had been bombed out of existence that the inmates in Auschwitz began to become malnourished and starve. And then the Typhus epidemic hit the camp and thousands of inmates died from it and there was no place to put the bodies because they hadn't designed the camp to be an extermination camp in the first place… It was only then when they didn't know what to do with all the dead bodies from the Typhus epidemic that the plans for crematoriums were drawn up… but they were never built because the war was over before they could build them. All that is left are the blueprints for 4 crematoriums: drawn up in order to get rid of the dead corpse left by the Typhus epidemic. It was these corpses which the Allies found and Allied war propaganda film crews used to demonize the Germans: when in truth, it is and was the Allies who exterminated and killed 8 million Germans during that war. The Germans as a

nation were innocent of any attempts at genocide. A small band of fanatical SS did carry out attempts to systematically exterminate Jews on the Eastern front; but they found the psychological effect of their troops carrying out their orders was so psychologically demoralizing they stopped rounding up entire villages where the people were forced to dig their own graves and were then shot in the back of the head. And stopped gassing them in buses with carbon monoxide.

The secret meeting called 'The Final Solution' is a total hoax. The wording of the false documents are obviously from someone who doesn't know how to write German properly. Their fraudulence is easily detectable. Himmler was strangled in his detention cell so he wouldn't be able to testify. Himmler was garroted in a cell after he was discovered trying to escape by the Western forces in order to keep the war propaganda of the Holocaust lie alive. Those who did testify were tortured. Medical records reveal those who did testify had had their testicles crushed. They had been tortured in the most brutal way possible to insure their silence in the witch-hunt propaganda trial assembled by the Allies of Nuremberg which was used to demonize the Nazi regime and all the German people, and thus justify all the atrocities of the allies. Without this myth, the history of WW2 would be completely different. The telling fact is that all the gas chambers in the Russian occupied zone where western journalists and reporters were not allowed. All the supposed extermination camps were in the Russian occupied zone… which was off limits and not allowed to be examined or studied for 40 years, that is until the USSR disintegrated from within and the iron curtain was torn down and westerners could once again visit Eastern European countries. It was simply another invented war propaganda lie which both the Russians and the West used to preserve the myth of the victors always being in the right. 'Might makes right.' 'To the victor goes the spoils.' ' History is written by the victors.'

The hard facts alone tells the true story. There were no depots to store enough coal to cremate 6 million bodies in the camps. This has been proven by aerial photos taken by the allies of Auschwitz and the other camps during the war. The facts is; Germany lost the war because it ran out of oil and coal. It did not have any left to spare from the war effort for the cremation of 6 million corpses. If you speak to any funeral cremationist: they will tell you just how much fuel it takes to cremate one human body… and that still doesn't solve the problem of the bones. Cremation does not get rid of human bones. There is no evidence of any bones being found, or burned, or buried. The human body is made up of 65-55% water. When forced to admit that there was not enough fuel in any of the Nazi camps to incinerate corpses on a mass scale. The court ingeniously used a so-called expert to explain scientifically that the dead bodies were used to burn each other…! That the fat in one burning corpse could be used to burn other corpses so no mountains of coal or fuel was needed. Exactly how the emaciated skeletons of the victims starving to death and dying of Typhus and other diseases at the end of the war in these camps had enough fat in their bodies to burn other corpses without any fuel being needed was carefully and conveniently not brought up.

The entire genocide of the Allies killing 10 million Germans took 4 years to accomplish. It was achieved along two fronts: the western and eastern fronts and in the entire German Reich.. In the mass bombings and rocket attacks and artillery bombardments and machine guns mowing down people and rifles and grenades… after all the killing committed by the Russians and the Western Allies, after bombing hundreds of German cities and towns into rubble and defeating the German armed forces… after all the starvation, disease, epidemics, plagues, they managed to kill 10 million Germans. Eisenhower alone was responsible for killing over 1 million German prisoners of war by letting them starve to death by simply not feeding them In order to kill 10 million Germans, it took the combined military industrial output of Russia and the west, the entire industrial power of the whole industrialized

world… plus huge armies made up of millions of men… and that was just the killing… they didn't have to get rid of the bodies. Starvation plus the outbreak of disease and plagues due to the rotting dead corpses not being buried; killed more people than all the bombs and guns combined. Vermin, rats and lice spread more death than all the industrialized weapons of mass destruction.

The idea that the Nazis were able to not only kill 6 million people in a few concentration camps, but get rid of all the bodies, all the evidence of this slaughter; is categorically, physically impossible. The mountains of bones and skull alone would have been larger than the pyramid of Giza and there was no possible way they could have burned the bones or the skulls because that meant they had to have enough fuel to burn them and during that war which was waged on two enormous fronts, Germany had none to spare.

The holocaust began as a war propaganda lie: a publicity stunt which the New York Times refused to print because it knew the sources of the story were false. But then they found the starving inmates of the concentration camps and the piles of corpses left by the Typhus epidemic, and the war propaganda film crews had a field day blaring to the world how inhuman and cruel the Nazis and Germans had been during the war, and everyone swallowed it and believed it just like I had.

Because the hoax of the supposed holocaust was never exposed in the beginning, it grew into a legend, into a myth. It was written into every history book and supported by fraudulent evidence… While this myth was growing in the west after WW2: in the USSR: where the actual camps were situated: Stalin made up his own propaganda lies about the camps, demonizing the Nazis, and rebuilt them as a propaganda tool. During that time of the Iron curtain cutting off the west from the Soviet controlled nations of Europe; no westerners were allowed into these camps to do any independent historical research. Later they became tourist attractions and were used by the Polish govt to make money as part of the Holocaust industry, keeping the myth of Nazis atrocities alive.

The point is…

This is only one example of the lies which all history books are filled with, and which the masses swallow. The point is… if you do any independent research of your own like I have, you will also discover that not only the holocaust, but ALL of written history is filled with countless lies, cover-ups, whitewashed propaganda and hoaxes. Just like the hoax of 9/11. Just like all the other hoaxes perpetrated by those in power. I had to rewrite parts of this book after I learned the truth about the holocaust. Just like I had to rewrite parts of this book after I learned the truth about 9/11. The more you dig for the truth, the more you will find, and the more your understanding of the world will be drastically changed by what you learn. It is brain-dead people who have no Sense of Pure Wonder; who do not want to learn anything new, who are not interested in the truth, who have been programmed to having their facts fed to them by the media and their culture that never learn the truth about anything. Unfortunately, they make up 99.9% of the human population, and unless they wake up and start questioning and searching for the truth: they will remain brainwashed and ignorant and victims of a system which is their enemy, not their friend.

The hoax of the holocaust and the Jews hides the actual truth. The actual truth of WW2 is the exact opposite of the propaganda and historical lies disseminated by the winners . The truth about WW2 is that there was a conscious plan to exterminate the German people; not the Jewish race. It was the Germans who had been slated for slaughter by the Allies and their masters; the Jewish international

bankers… not the Jews by the Nazis. The Jews were exempted from this mass ethnic-racial genocide because most of them were not innocent. Only the innocent Jews were slaughtered and sacrificed to the gods of war. Those who are evil are always spared and allowed to live. Only the innocent Jews were killed. The great majority survived because they were all poisoned by the corruption and evil of their own culture. The fact is: it is the Ashkenazi Jews who are the true evil ones of the Jewish world: while the German Nazi's who were the most decent, disciplined, humane industrialized regime that ever held power in the West. The best of humanity was systematically corrupted and destroyed by the worst and most evil humans while the worst of humanity was preserved and the best was destroyed… and the perception of this truth was systematically reversed. This is because the structure of civilization itself is intrinsically evil and reverses the perception of actual truth. You cannot humanize or make more humane, a malevolent system that allows the worst, most foul evil to dominate the highest places of power and systematically crushes and destroys the best of the human species. The truth about the Allies of WW2 is simple and obvious: all of their propaganda was a bunch of lies ALL lies… understand? All the Allies were a bunch of liars. All of their war propaganda was a bunch of lies. Everything they said was a pack of lies. ALL of it. Not just some of it. The entire package of lies, everything printed in their newspapers, everything their govts claimed was all a pack of lies. The truth is right in front you if you bother to look at it with new eyes.

Genocides do exist in history but they are not focused on and they are not called genocide. For instance… before, during, and after the 2nd World War in Russia, then known as the USSR (Union of Soviet Socialist Republics): Stalin's 'Gulag' of concentration death camps existed for fifty years. Stalin's concentration camps ran into the hundreds, not a mere handful. Stalin killed people in these camps by the tens of millions. But**…** however. *Stalin did not lose a war.* Hitler did. Stalin did it before, during and after WW2, *which he won…* and also during peacetime. He did it without any mass media coverage. He did it slyly. He did it secretly. And he did it slowly. And he did not kill all of them outright. He merely slowly worked and starved most of them to death; and brutalized the remaining ones into dying as a way of dehumanizing and terrorizing the entire population of the USSR in order to control them and keep them under control

Read: 'One Day in the Life Of Ivan Denisov' by Alexander Solhjzenitsen. It is a watered-down account, a more humane level of normalized brutality in a Russian death camps than was otherwise normal: thirty years after Stalin had died. There are few living survivors to even begin to tell of the worse horrors that went on in those camps for thirty years while Stalin was still alive. Only after Khrushchev began his anti-Stalin propaganda, were a few lucky survivors allowed to come back to civilization to bear witness; and yet Khrushchev was also a mass murderer as Stalin had been. And then over a period of 50 years… the practice of starvation, killing and sadism and inhumanity began to shrink: as the Camp guards realized that their atrocities might go reported by surviving concentration camp slaves. So the succeeding regimes covered up their tracks by covering up atrocities of the earlier ones.

Has the Western media and culture ever been as horrified by this level of mass butchery and killing as they have been, and still are about the fictitious horrors of Hitler's Nazi regime? No. The Soviet concentration camps were never filmed. No TV cameras ever covered them or exposed them. Stalin's creation: the gulag of mass death and genocide outlived him by thirty years. The system of slave concentration camps in the USSR became a culture, and went on operating; until the country was so poor, they could not be funded anymore by the state. They simply slowly stopped existing. They faded out gradually. By the time the Berlin Wall was pulled down: there were no more concentration slave

camps left running in the USSR. There is no dramatic film footage of them being suddenly discovered them with piles of dead bodies. The famous book: 'The Gulag Archipelago' was written by a Russian writer who survived one of those camps. He documented the atrocities in those Siberian camps and published his book. It was a fad best seller. But it was also so boring. It was so full of boring evidence and documentation nobody read it.

So Russia had a huge system of concentration camps… so what? The 60 million who died in these camps were not all one ethnic race. Consequently, legally and semantically: it could not be called racism, *or* genocide. It was just a systematic way to oppress 330 million people by arresting anyone and everyone for any excuse whatsoever, and putting them into labor camps, and never seeing them again. There was no crisis involved. Solzhenitsyn's book was not exciting. There was no huge war going on. It was a boring read. This is just one more example of how humans are crisis-driven animals. This is just another example of human insanity throughout history. That is how historical facts are twisted and ignored to support whitewashed lies.

Mass killing is easy as long as it is not publicized as such. All you have to do is change one word. Change the term 'concentration camp' to 'labor camp' and suddenly the camps sound fine. Just as the term 'concentration' camp were supposed to be a politically correct phrase for 'concentrating' people into one camp. In Germany, that phrase sounded harmless. Just as the term: 'Gulag' sounds harmless, and 'labor camp' of 'camp for dissidents' sounds innocuous. Even the use of the word 'camp' in this context is a brainwashing obscenity. Camping is supposed to be fun. Only privileged, lucky Children go to 'camp' every summer to have fun. Sending millions of unwanted Jews to a *camp?* Germans went camping in their beloved woods every chance they got. They wished they could go to a camp; and not be forced to stay in the city and work.

But Stalin's atrocities? No huge drama. No shocking filmed scenes of piles of dead bodies. The concentration camps of the USSR were an organic evolution of the prisoner camps Stalin erected both before and after WWII. They were part of a National Policy, over a period of many regime changes in the USSR… Just like the U.S.'s genocide of their aboriginal natives had been. This way: you can't blame a single ruler, or a single regime, or a single person for it; and demonize them personally. Ergo: the millions Stalin killed and the millions that Khrushchev killed, and the millions all of the Kremlin politicians killed over 50 years; is not a horrible atrocity, or a genocide. Just as the genocide of all the North American Indigenous tribal culture-races and peoples in America is not considered a horrible atrocity.

This is merely one more historical example: demonstrating that the dynamics of *all* upwardly mobile civilized societies; are based upon human functions of greed, fear, envy, hate and cowardice. Hitler's Germany was the exception to the rule. Even after the mass fire bombing of Dresden: he did not retaliate by killing American prisoners of war. America's Genocide of its Indians succeeded in its objectives. Stalin's genocide succeeded in its objectives. That is the only basic difference between these three attempts. Not what the objectives were. Or how they were done. Or how long it took. Or in just what bullshit category these millions of dead were categorized into. The allies objective was to kill Germans by the millions systematically. Their objectives were obscene and evil and carried out in a completely inhuman detached manner. The bullshit semantic meaning of the word genocide is: it does not matter how many millions you kill: as long as you do not completely wipe out one culture, or race, or religion completely.

Stalin managed to systematically arrest, deport and kill 1/3rd of the Estonian population. Is this called a Genocide? No. Because 2/3rds were left alive. Killing only one third of all the people of one Nation is not a horrible crime like the fictitious genocide of the Jews in Europe by Hitler. Stalin wasn't a racist he was an egalitarian; he killed and deported and assassinated and murdered and sent anyone and everyone… regardless of race, creed or color; into concentration camps. For no reason whatsoever: except to keep the pressure of the pure terror of his oppressive regime in full force while he was alive. Therefore: Stalin was not a racist, and he was not guilty of genocide. Therefore: Stalin cannot be labeled as a genocidal maniac; like Hitler was supposed to be: which is a total lie and complete propaganda. Simply because of how we define modern atrocities in politically correct terms. The American Government and the American White population: killed and shot and raped any and all indigenous North American natives called: Indians… regardless of what race or tribe or culture they were. The American Government cannot be called a bunch of genocidal maniacs either. That makes a lot of sense. They can only be labeled as homicidal maniacs. Not genocidal maniacs. This makes all the difference in the world. Bullshit.

Even more obscene; is the logic that since 3% of America's original inhabitants are still alive today: what America did to the remaining 97% was not genocide….

Hundreds of tribes went extinct during the colonization of America and the expansion into the West. The extermination of each tribe was a separate atrocity. Most of them were never reported or recorded. Each tribe was a separate race, a separate unique religion, and a separate ethnic culture and a separate moral and ethical treasure house of different ways humans could live. But!… since America stereotyped All of these separate cultures into one racist epithet of 'Injun'… None of these atrocities today are considered to be an act of total genocide because 3% survived! How politically correct can you be? How hypocritical can you be?

But now America is paying for leaving this genocide unfinished. Indian Tribes have laid claim to huge areas of land: which they now own like the white man in legal perpetuity. Now they are building gambling casinos to tempt the greedy whites to spend their money. Now they are playing the game of political lobbying and corruption. Now they have been sanctified by the mass culture. Now they cannot be dislodged from their piles of wealth, and are seeking by every means available to increase their own power and wealth.

After one century of a policy of mass genocide, America kept its last remaining token Indians. They found tokenism to be a very good form of *acceptable* social hypocrisy. As long as 3 % of Indigenous North American Natives were not killed off. As long as they were not completely exterminated. *America could not be accused of committing genocide.* As long as the slow, gradual genocide of North American natives was not made a major priority: Americans could ignore it, and treat this 97% genocide as merely another *minor* form of cultural racism and intolerance… Which just happened to be endemic in the particular Government Dept of Indian affairs, and the people who had any power over these matters, and the traders and shop owners who made their money off natives, and the people who lived next to them… er. Not the Americans who had never seen a North American native in their lives..

Oh. Gee. That's just human nature. That's just the exception. I would never do that. Our society never did this on purpose. They just did it as sneakily and underhandedly as possible. It just happened by accident. It was not done directly, or straightforwardly. Only honest, straightforward, truthful killers are evil. Killers and haters who commit evil acts indirectly are not all bad.

As long as Indians went to their concentration camps called reservations peacefully: the American government did not openly attempt to kill all of them off. However the *instant* Custer lost his battle at Little-Bighorn: there was serious talk of exterminating every North American Native as quickly as possible. However, this one tiny act of resistance turned out to be a flash in the pan. So the talk slowly died down. Americans did not exterminate the last 3% of the Native North Americans.

Because they could afford to ignore them. Because the Indians did not offer any resistance. Because they were winners. Because all Indians were losers. As long as you win: everything you do is all right. Everything you do is rationalized out to be 'good'. Finding an entire continent: and stealing it from its original inhabitants: is perfectly good-right-and-proper. There is nothing wrong about human history. It is what happened. Whatever happened was normal. Whatever happened was perfectly good-right-and proper. It was meant to happen. It was destiny: manifested as brute force. Manifested in hate fear, racism, killing, butchery, savagery, cowardice and cunning. The Indians lost. The whites won. Any other outcome is unthinkable.

The idea of Indians winning even a single battle: was so unthinkable; that the instant they did win a battle, the whites decided to exterminate them as quickly as possible. The idea of Indians forcing white Americans to go to war against them was unthinkable. Because if White Americans had been forced to go to war against the last surviving members of the Natives who had lived here for thousands of years before they came. They would have been forced to admit to themselves that they were a race of murderers and genocidal maniacs. They would have been forced to admit to themselves that all white Americans were racists. They would have been forced to face the fact that they were stealing the land from the Natives. They would have been forced to face the fact that they were taking the land from its rightful owners. They would have been forced to admit that they were invaders, that they were violators. 100's of years of suppressed guilt and shame, and hate and fear: would have risen up in their gorges, and they would have been forced to choke it all down again. 100's of years of atrocities would have come back to haunt them.

If all the Natives of North America had refused to go to their death willingly. If none of them had allowed themselves to be rounded up. Then America and all white society would have butchered them and killed them so fast: it would have made the insane butchery of Rwanda look like a picnic. The entire series of hundreds of years of genocide: was done as furtively and as cunningly and as sneakily as possible.

The United States never tried to actually *consciously* exterminate all of its North American indigenous natives. They just achieved it as a convenient side-effect of invading and taking over the entire continent in such huge numbers that they drowned out the native populations by destroying the natural eco-systems they depended on to live and killing them in every sneaky underhanded, secret, undocumented, unrecorded betrayal, murder, ambush they could get away with. The new American brands of racism and hate were much more subtle and abstract than the older, more honest, more direct forms of hatred and racism. America has pioneered the selling of bigotry to the world: wrapped up in so many attractive consumer packages: that they have managed to hide the actual content of their ethics, and bigotry, and racism, and hate: under so many euphemistic, code-words, and semantic distortions: that the English dictionary has become a meaningless thing to them. Simply because the haters and liars have succeeded in changing the definitions of the words and how they are supposed to be used. And forced the entire world to adopt a new politically correct way of speaking. And a new politically correct

way of meanings. If you can change the meanings of words as the advertisement industry has learned to do. Then even if people read the truth, and speak the truth: brainwashed people who only speak in politically correct words and phrases, and use these politically correct phrases and words only in politically correct ways: they still succeed in poisoning all truth, all true meanings, all true facts.

How the American government treated their native Indians became normalized. Most people swallowed it, accepted it and never questioned it. They stuck token Wooden Indians in front of every tobacco shop, as a token tribute to the token Myths of their whitewashed, white token white version of history… Er, taken, or stolen history that is… A *token* is a symbol of something that is *taken* from something else. If you worship a girl, and she lets you cut off a snip of her hair: you carry the hair next to your heart as a taken token of her love… a gift, a remembrance of the person who you love and hold dear. The wooden Indians represented the extinct red man as it represented the tokens of the tobacco they gave to the first colonists, and taught them how to smoke it, and plant it, and grow it. Tobacco was only one token gift that was given to the white man by American Natives. The token wooden Indian was supposed to be a token of respect and thanks from grateful sellers and buyers of tobacco to the ones who had first given them tobacco. ' The only good Indian is a dead Indian'… Dead wooden Indians in front of tobacco stores; called tokens… holding out their wooden hands for a nickel… because they were only worth a plugged nickel: a wooden nickel made out of cheap wood instead of metal… because by then they had all been plugged, shot in the back; because the only Natives the white colonist Americans ever came into contact with were the ones starving to death standing outside trading posts with their hand out… having been forced to live for a hundred years on Federal handouts… and not understanding how they had been systematically dehumanized and wiped out, or why they were spat on standing there. Americans do not like to be directly reminded of any evil they are actually guilty of.

So the wooden nickels called tokens… created the American phrase: 'Not worth a plugged nickel'. Which symbolized how Americans viewed the original inhabitants of America… as being worthless. Plugging them… killing them cost five cents worth of lead; one bullet. The whites despised the Red Indian so much they did not think they were worth five cents. The Wooden Indians stood as Worthless tokens of worthless esteem, standing there as dead spirits in a taken, er, tooken, er, token land… in every town and city… Standing there, and being ignored… Until the gift of Tobacco given to these colonists; became so poisoned by the toxic chemicals they put into it, and by their own greed: that now tobacco has become hated and despised as a cancer-causing addictive drug. When it was once considered to be a healing, sacred plant. Smoked only occasionally to mark sacred and important occasions.

What was given, and what was taken? What was valued, and what became only a worthless token. What was tooken, and what was taken? The word: 'tooken' was widely used by the American colonists. Then it became: taken. The word token was invented. Tokens were used…to hide the truth of a land tooken from others. There is a reason for everything. Now both words: 'tooken', and 'token' are no longer used. Except as tokens of false money. Used in subways and highways for entry into mass transit systems. Only good for one trip. One way. Underground. Hidden.

Who were the first ones to take the land away from other animals? The oldest human ancestors who settled down took it. Read Tolkien's novels. The oldest male hobbit was always called the 'Took;' as a subconscious cultural legacy of the oldest ones of their race who first 'took' the land away from other living things. The habit of living in round rabbit holes… Rabbit-habit-hobbit… took: get it?

Chapter Six B: The Effect of Civilization on Humans

What is the American curse? It is the curse of Midas. Everything the Americans touch; becomes worthless. Everything they want: becomes idolized and untouchable. They have a 'golden touch'. Americans have the ability to turn anything they touch into gold. They have the ability to turn anything into an icon. But what does this golden touch do? It turns their music into mediocre garbage. It turns their food into worthless shit. It turns their mass-produced goods into mediocre worthless crap. From a culture of tokenism, it is has now become a cult of pure waste. Everything Americans touch becomes worthless, and is thrown away. For having taken what did not belong to them: they are all being punished by turning their own lives into worthless wastes of energy… ultimately being forced into throwing away everything they work for, and buy.

The American Natives were supposed to walk over the lands they lived-in. They never did. As a result. They never loved the land they lived in. they never loved it enough to fight for it. They had become arrogant, spoiled and lazy and stupid. Originally they had been designed to walk over the most of the land. Their punishment was other walking apes coming in to walk over it. Only the white man did not just walk over the land. He crushed the land, and destroyed it wherever he went. Why is the National passion of Americans the sport of football where teams fight for every yard they gain? Because the free land came too easy. It was stolen too easily. Because Americans never actually fought for their land. Now they symbolically fight for it playing football.

Now these newer walking apes have not only never walked over it: they have laid the land to waste, and destroyed it beyond recognition in a short 300 years… The original American natives paid a heavy historical price for how easily they were conquered and gulled.. What price do you think these new Americans will have to pay?

Or. You can look at it another way. What did the American natives do to America in ten thousand years; before the Europeans came in… compared to what did the European natives did to Europe before they left and came to America? Compare the ecological damage. Then look at what European natives have done to the entire Earth in the last 100 years.

Where do you think the term; 'whitewash' comes from? It comes from washing the white race free of all guilt. Washing all the heirs of white European culture: white. Washing them to be guiltless of the black sins of their past. So it is not their fault that they are born rich, or born into the dominant culture that is the heir of European Colonial Power Prestige and Privilege.

From the hatred of soil. From the hatred of dirt. From the hate of the Red Man. From the hate of the red Army Bolsheviks, the Reds called Communists *Hate Red*… hatred. From the hatred of reading, the spread of illiteracy, the hatred of books, the love of moving pictures and images. From the phobia for antiseptic dead cleanliness. From the fear of germs. From the belief that all white men are more enlightened than other races. That all other races are dirty, unwashed and full of diseases. That other races are ignorant, barbaric, uneducated and corrupt compared to whites. It comes from the concept of racial enlightenment: or racial enwhitenment. It comes from the idea that nothing any white man does can be wrong, or evil.

That all white cultures, and all white civilizations are good, beneficent, wise, right, etc. The surviving members of this American genocide do not hold any deep racial hatred against being literally wiped off the map. Why? Because the Indians lost. Because whites are still winning. Because the Indian Question is mostly a bureaucratic bother of no interest to most Americans. Majorities quickly get tired

of listening to any minority griping and whining about what happened to them in them in the past.

The entire history of the American Colonies, up-to-and-including the War of Independence, was so filled with hate, violence, bloodshed, crimes, atrocities, greed, corruption, and horrible atrocities, that if you read more than one account of the actual facts: you will have to put it down. Because… the individual acts of murder and rape and killing and lying and betrayal are not being committed by some conveniently impersonal Government, or church, or army… they are being committed by the huge *majority* of American colonist who were alive then. The atrocities and the human ugliness of the War of Independence also happened in America's Westward Expansion. See if you can watch all 6 hours of Ken Burn's docu-drama nonstop: The Winning of the West… without vomiting on what each American actually did. If any of them had done that today: they would be in jail, and sentenced to death.

The basic grudge Americans were in fury over against their Parent: the British Empire: was that they were being refused to go out and settle on land that was only sparsely populated by a bunch of what they considered to be ignorant savages who had no rights to the land they occupied because they had no cultural conception or perception of personal property being more sacred that human life. They did not understand the concept of European ownership, or the idea of European hypocrisy, and the European custom of lying through your teeth to get something you want. These culturally ignorant, uncivilized people had no business even being there since they did not know how to exploit and destroy the land as destructively as the Europeans did.

Every worthless drunkard and fool in the 13 colonies at that time was convinced by greedy racists and hate-mongers such as Samuel Adams that these Indians had no right to the land they had lived on for thousands of years. This was the political propaganda that was used to justify what white European colonists did. It was used as an all-encompassing excuse, for every and any crime the whites decided to do against native North Americans. Adams was a rich Brewer whose father had lost all of his fortune for him. Infuriated that his father had squandered all of the wealth the he was supposed to have after his father died: he simply switched his hatred of his own holy father; to the unholy savages that were blocking him, and all other American Colonists from becoming instantly wealthy again. The entire war was fought by less than 5% of its population; only those idiots, the most brainwashed of the brainwashed enlisted. It was not a national uprising: it was the complete opposite; a tiny minority of the wealthiest aristocrats with their rag-tage militia of imbeciles who were duped fools: not paid, used, ignored, treated like dirt; the typical attitude English culture had for centuries transplanted into the New World in order to set up a new tyranny of aristocrats.

Since it was forbidden to hate your elders and parents: he deflected the hatred he felt for his father, and projected his hate onto the Indians. A very convenient way of being righteously angry about the fact that he was not rich. So he sought to reclaim his lost fortune from the Indians, instead of from his dead father. It took years of the landed gentry propping up lower class public figures like Adams, to turn the idea of rebellion into a popular cause. They themselves never entered the filthy swill holes Adams sat in; hatching his plots, and declaiming his hate. They simply saw him as a convenient pawn to be used for their purposes of getting rid of the Proclamation Line. This was how the basic unspoken basis of the American Revolution was finally hatched. The right to be greedy. And only *later*, was it translated into the token rights of liberty, and the pursuit of happiness. But basically means the right to make money any way you can.

Because there was so much unclaimed land at that time on the continent: that even the rich could not

hope to exploit all of it by themselves. So they let even the poorest white male colonist be brainwashed with their own elitist, sick culture of pure greed. For almost the only time in human history… rich and poor had a common cause. Both wanted to become richer. Before the Industrial Revolution: what living examples and role models were there of poor men becoming rich? One in ten million. Once in a century. One man in a city. One conquering army in a land of raped, robbed, burned, sacked cities. One rich elite becoming richer than a handful of a privileged few . But never the poor.

Before the Protestant Reformation… the idea, the concept, the possibility… of a poor white man becoming rich: *literally did not exist*.

Before the creation of the United States of America… the idea, the notion, the concept… that literally every white man had a God-given right to become rich had never existed in the imagination of any human mind.

The United States of America became united for only one reason… the white colonists became United into a common State of Amalgamated *Greed* and the ruthless ambitious drive of *Upward Mobility*.

How can you keep indentured servants slaving for years on your land: when they can run off to live and work their own land? The American aristocracy had no choice, but to let the lower classes have a nominal degree of citizenship. They did not do it out of the largeness of their hearts. They were forced to do it out of the unspoiled vastness of the land they lived-on. How can you control a servant population: when there are millions of untouched acres of land they can disappear into? Answer: make all servants and slaves identifiable by their skin color. You can't tell the difference between a white man that is free and one that is an indentured slave. But you can tell the difference between a white man and a black man when blacks are kept in chains and brutalized and dehumanized and not allowed to earn their freedom; they stick out like sore thumbs and can be tracked by the smell of fear emanating from their sweat.

But…. Most English Colonists wanted nothing to do with these extremists. This is conveniently glossed over in every history book today. Most American Colonists considered themselves Loyal English Subjects. And would have hung anyone who spoke publicly of treason. The American War was filled with so much inter-family racial hatred that no historian dares speak of the true vileness of what went on as brothers and sisters, fathers and mothers killed each other, hated each other, and burned each other's houses, and stole each other's properties. Even the Governor of Massachusetts whose wife betrayed the British cause and became a spy for the colonists. He did not kill her for that treason. He sent her to England as punishment: and never spoke to her again.

It was the bloodiest war the Americans ever fought. More people were killed per-capita than during their Civil War later on; and all their other Wars combined. The winners got rich immediately… stealing all of the Loyalists wealth, and sending those not killed to the worst places they could find. The French Loyalists were sent to the most barren reaches of the Spanish Colony, the English Loyalists were sent to the most barren coasts of the French colony… simply out of meanness.

How Was America Born? George Washington was at least honest when he was younger; he openly admitted that he wanted to become the richest person in all the Colonies. He did it by marrying one of the ugliest, wealthiest widows in Virginia, and maneuvering every political and military power he could to fight against the unfair taxation by England. In the end; he succeeded in his goal. Washington after

the War of Independence got richer and richer. And more famous, and more famous. It was an uprising of an elite clique of colonial snobs against the worse aristocratic snobs of England. It was one up-and-coming elite snobbery rebelling against another, older, more stupid bunch of prigs and snobs. It was a fought over an excuse. It was fought because the American rich elite snobs were insulted at how the English snobs treated them.

The picayune tax that was the supposed excuse for instigating the entire War did not touch the wealthy at all. But the American Rich had already begun to realize *how they could easily get rich quick without lifting a finger… simply by taxing their own poor people into penury*. The idea of their Mother Country taxing their American poor was so appalling, and insulting; it struck them *at the core of their own avarice.* The War of Independence was nakedly fought over the right of taxation… or more accurately: who would get rich off taxation of the poor. The American landed gentry, or the English landed gentry. It was fought because of money and greed: period.

America was created by the greediest, richest people in America coming together *with* the greediest scum of the lower classes; and won their War of Independence only because they were fighting *for slightly more corrupt reasons than the English*.

John Adams was a poor Lawyer before the war began. Not to be confused with Samuel Adams the brewer. He was one of the few politicians who refused to fill his pockets while in public office. As a result; he became the most universally maligned and hated politician in the colonies by the rich and powerful planters. Simply because he was not as corrupt and as greedy as others. Benjamin Franklin was just as much of a money-grubber as the others. He even wanted to start his own colony. At that time: he still believed in the old English myth of getting rich by selling shares in an undeveloped colony to investors who were supposed to get rich later, while he walked off with the profits before they could find out it was a scam.

But the Americans were not as stupid as their English Peers were 150 yeas ago. They already knew first-hand how hard it was to begin a colony, and how long it took to make any money from it. So he tried to sell his idea overseas. But the British did not bite. They had learned that lesson over a century before. He left the colonies because he had already made his fortune from printing. He became a rich provincial seeking to move up the social ladder of England's Aristocracy. When the British aristocracy snubbed him and threw him out of England on his ear: he suddenly *conveniently* became a patriotic colonist again. His entire life was all about the ruthless ambition of upward mobility, status, social advancement and money: *nothing else* Conquering the colonies: he became the darling of the scientific elite. After the English aristocrats shunned him: he wooed the French aristocrats and finally gained his ultimate social notoriety. Portraying himself as a 'natural man' from the frontiers of America. One of the biggest, laughable hypocrisies of successful bullshit advertising fads ever invented. The first American fad, the first American pop-star, the first American advertising campaign. The first selling of America as a total lie overseas.

The War of Independence was fought over money. The American Constitution sanctifies property right over human rights. The American civil war was fought over the idea of humans being property. The American English colonies were founded by the motivation of greed. What surprise is it; that the United States of America is now the bastion of money and greed? What surprise is it that America is now largely owned and controlled by absentee-owners called corporations; whose headquarters are somewhere else, or across the sea?

The original owners of these colonies never visited their holdings in America. That was how the colonies were founded in the first place. They had taskmasters and accountants and overseers take that difficult, long voyage for them. Why are the male bastions of power in the boardrooms of American corporations so totally insulated from their own workers and customers? What surprise was it, that the original indentured servants working for their greedy masters in America, quit and ran away? Refusing to pay back their unfair indenture-loan… which was only a crude, obvious form of indentured-wage-slave servitude? So obviously unfair; that the servants knew they were being ripped-off and resented it fiercely. Why do you think the history of owner-worker relations has been so full of hate and selfishness and stupidity and blindness? The causality of history is not hard to understand if you look for the truth and try to connect truths. Read History. Look at all the lessons that were not learned. And you will see the exact same stupidities being committed today.

And you wonder where the tradition of Americans never being fiscally responsible with their personal debts, or national debts comes from? And you wonder where the American tradition of skipping work, and phoning in sick came from?

The original European settlers: these tiny, religious puritanical sects from Europe: had no time for even their own religions; because they were in constant debt to their absentee-owners. Most of the first American colonies were all established as debt colonies… And most of them died, failed or never got out of debt.

Is it any wonder that today, America is the land of debt, and greed, and profit… and toadyism? People toadying up to the highest authority figures in slavish reverence and obedience? Since they all slavishly worshipped and revered their Kings and Mother countries: who had ostracized them, thrown them away. That is, until their King dared to cut too into their own profits. Then they rebelled. The entire American Revolution was a rebellion over profit.. Money. Greed. Read the facts. Read between the lines about what really happened, and not what historians say, or think. Try interpreting what actually happened without anyone else's interpretation fogging up the facts.

Compare the level of human greed historically. Look at the history of gold mining. For ten thousands of years: gold mines were controlled and mined only by those in power. Only Kings and rulers had the power and the right to mine gold.

Then America let anyone who wanted to: mine for gold. The lure of instant riches spread like wildfire all over the world. The level of mass-greed rose. The insane frenzy of the Gold Rush happened. Greed swept over the entire world like lightning. The culture of pure greed was no longer reserved for only the rich, and Kings, and rulers. It became acceptable for the poorest, lowest, most ignorant, brutes and ruffians to be as openly greedy as the richest robber Baron. Greed became not only socially acceptable as a norm: people actually became proud of being greedy. The people of America became addicted to this unspoken worship, and became proud of being greediest and richest Nation on Earth.

This created a culture of the lowest, most corrupt human equality possible: the equality of greed, the worship of greed. Greed was openly, publicly, Nationally and Governmentally supported by the American elite. Their highest human public morality became a morality of self-gratification. Self-gratification was openly, publicly and Governmentally supported by the American elite.

Chapter Six B: The Effect of Civilization on Humans

When did the American gold rush happen? Right on the heels of the great American land rush. Right on the heels of America allowing their lowest classes to own land. The American West was special in that way. For the first time in human history: the poorest of the poor were able to own land… *and become miniature Robber Barons themselves*. This was the famous lawlessness of the American. Nowhere in human history was there ever more killing, stealing, murders and atrocities… *by individuals.* Not by armies.

After that: the greed for land, for gold, for money, for power: hit the human species like a tidal wave. Ever since America's westward expansion: the American West: and its culture of pure greed, has been washing over the Earth and drowning out everything else in its path. The American culture of mass self-gratification, has been washing over the world ever since. Instead of self-gratification being reserved only for the rich elite: it became a god-given right for the poor also,… *to pursue,* but never reach; to chase after but never attain, to slave for but never achieve, to hope for but be robbed of their hopes to dream for and obsess over, but never to attain it, to envy the few rich billionaires and wish they6 could be as filthy rich as they are. .

During the 1800's and 1900's: Americans needed drugs. Tobacco, coffee, salt and sugar were not enough. Alcohol. Opium. Cocaine. Benzedrine. Cigarettes. Smelling salts, snuff. Chewing tobacco. Meat by the ton. Corn by the ton. Poisonous Elixirs and Potions filled with mercury and deadly spices; sold by charlatans and quacks… to a Nation that used everything it could swallow as a drug to deaden its awareness. These newer chemical forms of self-gratification were needed as an extra layer of numbness. The masses had become even more corrupt than they were before. The mass-norms of mass-greed and mass-hate and mass-fear and mass-self-gratification had risen. And with it: the norms of mass denial, mass-hypocrisy, mass numbness, mass non-awareness, mass stupidity, mass ignorance, mass-brainwashing, mass-propaganda, mass-culture, mass-addictions, and mass ill-health rose to balance the growing sickness of civilized Americans.

What has American addiction to narcotics done to third world countries that supply America with its legal and illegal drugs? Look at Columbia. An infestation of Robber Baron cultures on all levels of its entire society. Robber Barons attacking Robber Barons, fighting over money. Para-military groups, insurgency groups, Left-Wing groups, the entire National Government: infested with drug money, assassination, violence, killing, greed, treachery, bribery, and mass corruption. Until there are so many Robber Barons killing and fighting each other: that the instant an ordinary citizen raises their voice: they are killed. The instant an honest politician tries to get elected: they are killed. The instant anyone who is not corrupt tries to get into the act: they are killed. The entire Nation has succumbed to a level of corruption reminiscent of the fight for power in the Soviet Union after Lenin was killed. He was healthy as a horse, and was poisoned by his enemies. Something historians still do not suspect even to this day. This is the obvious backlash of positive feedback. You want to kill? You will only get more killing. You want to lie and steal and cheat? You will only get more lying, stealing, and cheating. You want to oppress the drug traffickers? They will only oppress you ten times worse. You want to take over their lands for no reason except to attain power? The drug trade will corrupt you just as badly as it corrupted the traffickers.

Where did American colonists come from? England. Read English literature and history. Read the truth about their vaunted parliamentary system and democracy. Read how English nobles *owned* entire villages; lock, stock and barrel… including all the human *chattel* living inside them.

Chapter Six B: The Effect of Civilization on Humans

Read how the English Aristocracy left its commoners to rot for *four hundred years* under the hypocrisy called a democratic representative system. Read the Magna Carta. Where a few rich Burgers gained a few rights. And then read about the Hundred Years War, and the War of the Roses, and all the other wars. As the English elite killed each other, hated each other, raped and stole and connived and lied and did every underhanded trick ever invented, and invented some more evils that never existed. While using their lower classes as fodder and treating them as slaves and material possessions and servants.

But you will only uncover *one millionth* of the evil and filth that was English culture in those days. History books have whitewashed nearly all of the truth out of their accounting what actually happened, why it happened, and how it actually happened. Merely the litany of wars… the unending killing and hate that is English History, boggles the mind. There are so *many* racial, religious, ethnic genocides, hatreds, racisms, wars, battles, treacheries, betrayals… Everyone hated them. The Scots, the Welsh, the Irish, the French, the Spanish, the Dutch, the Germans hated them. And they hated everyone else back. They hated each other. There are so many *camps* of hatred, so *many* cliques of one group of English elite hating others. They hated each other for the most insane reasons.

But what is covered up, and what is never written of in English history books. Is the hatred each class had for all the other classes. England was a microcosm of European class hatred: only it was a more intense hatred. The castes and classes hated each other. They feared and mistrusted each other. This leaks out from all English personal accounts and fictions and legends. Highwaymen robbing the rich. Farmers poaching noble forests. Smugglers selling forbidden drugs to the rich. The corruptions of the clergy. The corruptions of the landed gentry. The misery of the poor. The drunkenness and squalor of the lower class. The cowering servitude of the peasants. The rapacity of their merchant class. Endlessly fighting and warring with their immediate neighbors: Ireland, Scotland, Wales, and France, and Holland. Their addiction to beef and ale. Their addiction to meat, killing and drunkenness.

Where did Protestant Colonialism come from?

It came from Dutch and Portuguese envy, greed and hate. It came from the poisonous mix of the religious-ethnic-cultural-national racist hatred that all Europeans had for each other. From greedy Protestant countries watching Catholic Portugal and Spain *instantly* becoming filthy rich from their colonial Empires…. *Without working for it*.

Where did English Colonialism come from?

It came from watching the Dutch, and other *smaller* maritime Nations of Europe; becoming filthy rich from their overseas Colonial Empires.

Why do you think we call anything that blocks the natural energy of water, a DAM? *Because any blockage of flowing energy is a damnation of pure evil*. Because all Nations that create dams are Dammed to Hell for their destructiveness. Because any human who does it, is damned to the hell in being responsible for destroying millions and billions of living things. Humans who dam rivers are damned to witness what they did. Dammed to facing the enormous destruction and death they are guilty of. The Dutch Dammed themselves for stealing land from the ocean, and called their cities and towns ‘rotten dams’, or ‘Rotterdam’.

To this day: the Dutch damn themselves, calling themselves the 'God*dammned* Dutch' proudly in public: 'I am a *Dammed* Dutchman'. They have spewed the word: '*Verdammt*' for centuries as a curse, as an obscenity, and finally as a cultural colloquialism. They invented the habit of cursing in public without being hung for it, or put into stocks for using such foul language. And what did they use their hard-earned new lands for? Growing muck potatoes in ocean mud. Selling them to their own starving countrymen, Selling them to the rich burghers, who then ate them and sold the excess to the poorest, lowest, oppressed Dutch rabble. Who had no land, no master and no church to care for them or oppress them. Who simply starved to death as unwanted, excess population. While the Dutch Burgomasters ate fat and became gouty, venal, rosy-cheeked monsters with huge bellies. Smoking the latest drug called tobacco after huge meals of dead meat.

The true origins of European dam building are full of human horror. The true origin of the Protestant middle class in Europe is a hidden obscenity. The Protestants *damned* themselves for evil reasons. The Dutch Protestants were trying to dam in their own *dammed* greed for land. Until it burst out into small, dammed colonies… that were flooded later, by starving, poor Europeans: seeking to escape the potato famines. The potato: which Holland and the Netherlands had invented as a staple slave food for the abysmally poor. A starvation food grown originally only for the poorest slaves.

Why were the Dutch d*amned*? They were damned for inventing the worst, most obscene poverty: right in the middle of thousands of the richest burghers in Europe, and the most affluent society ever created. The Dutch were the *first* rich middle class Nation in the world in its time. They invented *new*, *worse* forms of human degradation. They invented a new kind of greed-envy that was so poisonous: people lived their whole lives obsessed that another burgher had more than they had. Or better silver candlesticks, or a nicer piece of mahogany furniture. They ate themselves to death over it. These Dutch filth ate themselves to death. They became as fat as possible. Living in perpetual miserable unhappiness and frustrated rage… eating their hearts out in envy; whenever they saw anyone who had anything better than they had. They became human ants. Driven blindly by chemical signals and chemical drugs. Just like all ants work themselves to death without ever stopping to rest, or relax or have fun; the Dutch worked themselves to death.

They invented greed on an unheard of level of *mass normality, as a cultural norm of the masses*. Dutch potato farmers worked their own children to death. They sold their own children off as chattel slaves when their potato bins did not have enough extra potatoes to make a profit that year. They preferred profit to their own children. Because their own children would eat their profits away in the winter and leave them poorer than they were the year before. They treated their children like slaves and drove them away. Their own children could not stand their parents any more: even though blindly and stupidly, as poor, ignorant, powerless victims: they were still brainwashed and programmed to 'love' their parents. The Dutch destroyed their own children as cunningly and as secretly and as fast as they could in many ways.

The Dutch invented a new form of starvation. *Voluntary Starvation.* Starving themselves in the midst of plenty. Just so they would not eat *into* their own potato profits for the next year. Turning food into money as a vehicle of upward mobility. Ancient Roman senators did this with their slave farms called *latifundia*. Egyptian Pharaohs did it also. The masters did it: not the slaves. The Dutch were the first to do it as an entire ethnic nation of upwardly rising slaves; and raised this form of greed to a new, higher, worse cultural level of insane, crazed mass psychosis that existed on an unconscious level, a subconscious level… an unspoken level so deep, it is still with us.

They invented a new, higher, worse form of wage slavery. Paying their own servants starvation wages for a years work. So their paid servants could never afford to marry or have a house of their own. Just to make sure people beneath them could never rise above them. This Dutch custom is now spread worldwide as a sanctified form of *honorable, just, and fair* Capitalistic employment practices.

They invented a new, higher, worse form of obesity. They stuffed themselves with so much food and shit: that they became a huge, rotund, layered, insulated, fat, greedy pigs. They invented new, higher, worse kinds of food addiction and drugs. Salt, sugar, animal fat, tobacco, snuff, coffee, chocolate, alcohol, spices, etc… *Which later became the staple drug-foods of all European cultures, and then all America, and then all the world.*

They raised the addiction to meat to a new unheard-of level. Starving to death in the middle of plenty in a new bountiful land of the New World; only *because they could find no animals to kill… no meat to eat. Meet* animal. Kill it. *Eat meat*. *Eat* all animals you *meet*… Get it? Then once the animals realize you are nothing but a dirty meat-eating killer and they all disappear from your area: you starve to death. This was the exact same fate all the native hunting tribes suffered over and over for thousands of years.

Modern American and Europeans still believe that if they do not eat enough dead meat: they will die and become weak and unhealthy. They began the entire worldwide addiction of killing animals for meat, and invented the modern meat based diet; where people eat more dead meat than anything else.
They created this unheard of human degradation; *out of the first middle class to attain power over its own elite.* The insanity of this new Lutheran upward mobility; drove the entire Dutch Nation into personal acts of greed and selfishness. They became individual Robber Barons: each driven into personal acts of selfishness and greed. Their personal histories are so abysmal and disgusting: that history never speaks of what they did to each other and to their own poor and powerless.

They were only the latest wave of damnation in their time to come out of Europe. They came from the damnation that all Protestant Lutherans had been practicing and developing ever since they got any personal wealth and power. All Christians in Europe during the Dark Ages were Damned to Hell, for the sin of blocking the flow of their own life-energies. And for blocking all healthy energy around them. Humans who dam and block their own energy-flows; are damned and doomed to suffer the consequences of unhappiness and misery. Humans who dam the energy of others are doubly Damned to Hell for their evil. Damming, and Damnation is the same thing. Every dammed Nation that profits from its damming of flowing energy is damned to Damnation for their sins.

Do you think the Myth of the flying Dutchman is a fairytale? Lost Dutchmen, forever lost on a sea that is ripping them so they never come out of the perpetual storm. Crazed by their greed to go sailing across the oceans to find riches, and damned for it by all the forces of Nature. Cursed never to find land. Never to find peace.

Then why in the year 2000: does a 70-year-old modern Dutch sea captain let himself be persuaded by his own company to come out of retirement and keep on sailing his ship until he dies at the helm? Why doesn't that old sea captain want to live on land? Why don't Dutch people want to stay in their own country? Why do you find them wandering all over the world?

Because the Dutch have been cursed with their own greed, their own wanderlust, their own lust for wealth? Or because they are a lost people. Lost. Without any moorings, or culture to tell them what is right and what is wrong. Cursed by their own culture: that does not admit there is such a thing as Good or Evil. In Holland: everything is allowed. Drugs and prostitution are legalized in Antwerp. Morals and ethics are a matter of pure convenience.

Why is the biggest ocean port in the world; the Dutch port of Rotterdam? Because that port was, and still is: the main port from which all rotten European culture was exported out in to the world? Or because it was and still is the main port that sucks in more wealth and riches from all over the world for the benefit of the rich Europeans, and the Dutch make a killing off this trade. It is the biggest most rotten example of exporting and importing Capitalistic trade and greed in Europe. It has exported the rotten ethic of Capitalism more than any other port. Rotterdam is the main dam that dams up all of the wealth of the world and keeps it in Europe. Dammed up and accumulated wealth for centuries… by the Dutch habit of damming and saving and accumulating. The Dutch believe implicitly that accumulation is a good thing*:* as long as it is good for you personally: not for anyone else.

Today in civilization: dams are considered to be normal; they are not Damned. They are considered not only to be good, but huge, necessary glorified engines; creating the one-sided advantages of power for billions of humans; so we can overpopulate the Earth with more billions of humans, and build more dams, and all be damned to hell for our destruction of Nature and all the Living things on Earth we need… in order to exist at all. Destroying the base of their own survival systems as fast as possible. Destroying the entire Earth as fast as we can. And hiding it as fast as we can from our blind, stupid, brainwashed tool-slaves… whom we hire: to do our dirty work for us.

This is the modern form of slavery. An even sneakier, more cunning form. So human slaves do not even realize they are slaves. And do not want to admit it.

What is a brand? It is a mark of ownership. People walk around with brand *names* on their clothes: branding them as being owned by *named* corporations. And the idiots are proud of it. Walking around proudly proclaiming to all the world that they are owned by certain *named* corporation.

That is how stupid and blind consumers are to how much they have become enslaved by their addiction to the *brand-names* of consumer products. They become branded cattle: owned by the brands they buy. Once you become addicted to a certain brand name product. Then that product owns you… You don't own it. You do not own that fucking corporation. That fucking corporation owns you. And uses you, and makes a profit from you. You don't make a fucking profit from the corporation whose fucking brand you wear as a mark of shame, as a branded consumer slave.

Read history. Domesticated cattle are branded. As owned meat to be killed and butchered by their owners for a profit in meat packing plants. And you are proud of being branded? Now consumers have so little inner self-identity. Their lives are so empty, and meaningless: the only fucking way they can feel unique is by branding themselves with the labels of branded names on their clothes, and branded tattoos on their skin.

The first European Corporations were Dutch. They branded their caskets and barrels with their Dutch logos. Then they branded their mass-produced products; as being made, and owned by them so these branded products could not be stolen by someone else and sold illegally. Then they branded the buyers

of their products: as suckers: with marks of shame. Now billions of humans walk around proudly as branded suckers: owned by the corporations that are milking them dry and using them as consumer sucker-slaves...

Try telling this to an affluent consumer. Their smugness and arrogance will and ignorance will be unshaken, they will laugh at the unpleasant idea that they are actually nothing more than branded slaves and branded suckers, and that they are actually owned by the corporations they think they use to gratify themselves by, and buy from because they believe in the religion of the majority. If everyone does it: it can't be wrong or bad.

However: this is precisely what all these billions of branded suckers are: consumer slaves: addicted and enslaved to the false self-gratification and ego-gratification they get from using and wearing brand-name products. And *why* do all consumers laugh about this? Because conspicuous excess consumption is the trademark of being a member of an upper class privileged elite.

There are understandable reasons for everything.

What has modern technology made from the Protestant Work Ethic? It has grown it from the root culture of Medieval Europe into an insane monster.

Instead of the Gutenberg Press being one printer who became powerful because it could print the written words clearly.

Everyone has become their own printer, now everyone has their own personal print machine..
Instead of a few shops in France and Holland becoming affluent by the buying and selling goods:
Everyone has become a buyer and seller on E-bay.
Instead of Luther revolutionizing Europe with his 95 criticisms of the church, called thesis, by posting them on the front door of his church:

Everybody today with a computer is posting criticisms called blogs on Internet forums.

What once worked in small exclusive privileged European societies… does not work in a modern mass society made up of millions and billions of people instead of hundreds and thousands of people.
1 billion printers with print machines cannot find 10,000 readers per printer to make that printer famous, well known and a celebrity.

500 million people buying and selling goods on the internet cannot make even 20% of them rich and well off.
500 million people posting their personal 'blogs' on the Internet cannot find any readers who agree with them: much less anyone to help turn their criticisms into positive action. Hell: the millions who post their personal blogs and rant on the Internet about personal criticisms don't even have a social conscience. They don't even have the energy to get off their asses and leave their computers: never mind getting up and standing for something actively and becoming actively involved in human society. One billion people sitting at computers: cannot get together en mass and become an interconnected living human society that develops enough energy to change the way its own society is structured. The word itself: 'Internet' is the biggest lie ever invented. The internet had fractionalized and fractured

human society beyond recognition. It has done the opposite of connecting humans into a web: it has isolated humans from each other. The Internet has alienated people from their own society faster and more destructively than any other technological brainwashing horror before it.

This is the insanity of human normality: when it is allowed to grow organically, without control, out of control, blindly, mindlessly. This is why human unawareness is evil. This is why Normality is evil: everything you take for granted… *you become a victim of.*

Western culture has taken for granted the unspoken fact that it grows larger every second. European Western culture has taken this unspoken fact for granted for 500 fucking years. The culture of the Protestant work ethic has taken this fact for granted for 500 fucking years… Now it is drowning in that fact, and even as western affluence is drowning in its own numbers and being destroyed by is own insane growth: it still refuses to even look at the problem of unlimited growth. Even though every intelligent human being on this earth will admit intellectually that you cannot have unlimited growth with a limited amount of natural resources to draw upon…. No human being on this planet wants o face this problem or address it. This false assumption has become too normal, it has become too assumed. too unspoken. it has been pushed under the carpet for too many hundreds of years.

If you read History with a critical awareness. If you read it with a Sense of Pure Wonder. If you try to connect the facts. You will find countless examples of atrocities. Huge massacres, huge injustices; detailed and described in history books and films. And over and over, you will hear thin… venal, weak, excuses trying to explain away why they happened. These attempted explanations simply do not make any sense. Historians will give you some carefully selective facts and details. But they will never connect the actual facts for you. Nor will they publish and list the actual damning facts, which they selectively omit from their whitewashed, homogenized versions of the past.

No historian dares tell of the real reasons for all this inhumanity. No historian dares to say it in public. If they did: they would be blackballed and crucified and attacked. But if you read history for yourself, you will find such a convoluted series of cover-ups and lies and propaganda and misleading interpretations and half-truths… that finding the truth of what actually happened and why; becomes almost impossible.

Unless you try to connect the facts, and not take anyone's word for anything… including any interpretations in this book.

What has this obsession with spending one's life working done to humans? It has created dysfunctional families; where the parents spend more of their time working, rather than looking after and loving their children and helping them to grow up properly. It has turned humans into emotional cripples… love-starved all of their lives… on an instinctual level, a subconscious level, and a conscious level so deep; that most people are not even aware of it.
What has that done to Nations that created, and absorbed the modern Protestant Ethic notion of work becoming more sacred than love? It made them industrialized giants of industry… It has turned them into producing a glut of consumer items. It has turned consumerism into a normal way of life… consuming all of the mindless work-glut that the protestant work-ethic spawned. It has created an insane world capitalistic vicious cycle.

Work. Work. Work… Produce. Produce. Produce. Buy. Buy. Buy. More work. More consumer

items. Making you happier? Your life easier? More selling. More buying. Basically…. Buying things is a way of replacing all pleasure-ease-love of an empty loveless over-easy, boring civilized lifestyle with material possessions. It has turned spectators into alienated, uninvolved pawns; who are exploited and manipulated on a mass level. Pawns for whom; distraction and entertainment replace love and excitement and living.

What is Modern Western culture, but an amalgamation of the old Robber Baron Culture and the newer Protestant Work Ethic? Now in America: it is not only the Robber Barons who have their castles. Now every man in America wants his own castle, his own home, his own house. 'Every Man's Home is his Castle.' Where he can do as he pleases. Where he is King. Where every man is King in his own owned Home. Where each family living in each castle hides all of the secrets of child abuse and neglect behind closed doors. Where nobody is allowed to tell anyone how to raise their children. Where nobody tells him what to do. That is the cultural idiocy of American token equality. Where every man is supposed to be a King…

Then where are the servants?
Where are the slaves?

Make machines your servants. As long as you have someone or something under you, you deceive yourself into believing you're a master, not a slave; you're a King not a peasant. Every King must have machine slaves to do his bidding. Too many Kings and not enough slaves. Import poor immigrants to work as servants, and wage-slaves. Have machines *and* poor immigrants *and* the lower classes; fill the role of that oppressed peasants filled in Europe. Have machines supply them with mass entertainments.

Why is fast food exploding so fast today as a consumer market? Food is replacing love. If a consumer wants to feel good: they do not try to find love. That is difficult, it requires hard challenges and hard choices. Love requires commitment, self-sacrifice, kindness, sensitivity… etc. Fast food does not even require the inconvenience of cooking. So rather than buy your own food and do your own cooking… go to a fast food outlet… eat something that is fattening... That makes you feel glutted with something in your stomach. But how close is a feeling of emptiness in your heart, connected to a feeling of emptiness in your stomach?

Can you separate these two feelings of emptiness inside you? If your entire guts feel empty… if your entire guts are in pain… what are you really hungry for? If you are not connected to the pain in your guts: might you be mistaking a lack of love in your life, and turn it into a feeling of hunger to fill-full-deaden-numb, the sensation of painful emptiness in your stomach instead? By having a temporary feeling of fullness in your stomach: can that temporary feeling of false fullness fool other sensations in your own body into feeling that you are not emotionally, spiritually, ethically and morally empty inside?

Food has been synonymous with hospitality and love ever since humans cared about each other enough to share their food with other's less fortunate than they were. The American tradition of thanksgiving is a good example. Now; it has been commercialized into pure gluttony, with no love or hospitality, except your own excusive family or friends… and there, what love is shown at all? Seeing each other once or twice a year just to stuff yourselves with food instead of love?

Originally; European holidays were special times of plenty. Before industrialization: most people were hungry more often than they were full. Holidays were a special treat; a chance to eat your fill… only once a year. Not every day of your damn life!

Once: people saved up their food for these special occasions. They killed fatted calves and animals; just so they could gorge themselves *only once a year*; on dead meat. Now; this tradition has completely lost all of its original *slight*, spontaneity and *slight* loving generosity. Gluttony, and the nauseating excess of too much food; is now the standard norm in all rich countries today. Today: food is mixed slightly with love mostly in poor families, poor countries and poor cultures. Once they get too rich… the cultural sacredness of food is *automatically* lost, and it becomes taken for granted. Then food replaces love *completely.* Then you get consumers loving their food, and their cars, and their houses: *more* than they love other people.

To give you an example of how the human subconscious leaks into the conscious mind. What has modern gluttony created? A *fast* food Industry. For thousands of years…*Fasting* meant starvation. Now the meaning of this word has been utterly and completely reversed. Now this word means the gluttonous greed of eating grease-filled foods. This is how the conscious mind tries to whitewash the truth leaking from the subconscious: by changing the original meaning of words. By reversing their meanings, and turning white into black, black into white, good into evil, evil into good. By hiding their original truths and meanings. Covering up their sins by forcing others to share in them. Making their sins popular. Making them normal. So the masses get used to it.

'Hey… If everyone does it… if *most* people do it… why then it *can't* be all bad.'

Fasting food was special because after a long fast: people saved up special food to break their fast with. It had more fat. Most people went to bed every night hungry, with empty stomachs. Now people eat fasting food. Without ever fasting. Why? To fill up an inner emptiness. That has nothing to do with food. Food is *one* replacement civilization has found for Love, Fun, Creativity, Wonder and a Healthy Lifestyle. Because that is what civilization has destroyed. Civilization just filled up the vacuum it created with the worst shit possible. Instead of filling your heart with love: you are supposed to fill up your stomach with food. The worst, most unhealthy food possible. Fast food is the opposite of fasting food. Fasting food was eaten as a sacred ritual of thanks. It was eaten only on special occasions. Now people eat fast food because they are such a rush: they do not give a shit what it is, or how it was prepared, or where it came from. As long as it fills up the gnawing emptiness inside their guts.

The modern semantic meaning of 'fast' comes from people fasting for days and weeks… *while working and exercising harder than they did before.* They found that they lost fat. They became slim, lean, quick, efficient. They did things faster. They could run faster. They were lighter. It was a combination of many kinds of hardship. Not just one aspect. Not just their diet that made them lose weight and become faster.

The Protestant Work Ethic is only one of the most recent cultural developments of civilization. It has successfully turned humans into more dehumanized, *abstracted* tool-slaves. It has forced humans to live in their minds, and ignore the needs of their bodies… except to grab some *fast* food when they are too busy to eat. The historical repercussions of the Protestant Work Ethic have now spread out all over the planet. But try and explain this history to a civilized human who thinks working, and eating fast food is *normal.*

Try and logically explain to any National Government today; that the Ethic and idea of going to work everyday; is evil. Try and explain logically to any corporation or business today; that mindless

mechanical work is evil. And see how far you get: before they laugh at you and show you the door.

By destroying all of the older traditions it was once based upon: Modern Global Capitalism is now destroying its own rotten roots. It is consuming itself and destroying itself:. It is even destroying its most basic principle of the old Protestant Work Ethic it was once based on. The religion of people selfishly working only for themselves.. or working only for their own families and not for any greater community.

Now… modern wage slaves are not supposed to work for themselves… they are supposed to work only for corporations that hire them. And Modern Capitalism has fast destroyed even this new temporary religion of corporate selfishness. Corporate Capitalism has managed to destroy nearly all job-security in the labor-pool of employees who work for them.

Meanwhile: Big Government, and Big Business: is trying to kill off all small businesses: by making it increasingly more difficult, and more expensive to start up any small business from scratch. By introducing more and more regulations and controls and costs for *anyone* trying to start their own business period. By giving nearly *all* advantages and privileges to Big Business instead of small businesses. While at the same time: Big Business is trying to suppress and poison any and all cultures where people think for themselves, and like being self-sufficient, and independent.

If you do not work for yourself: you cannot think for yourself. If you do not work for yourself: you do not have the time, the energy, the authority or the necessary self-esteem to challenge any other higher authority.

As long as you are a wage slave: you will <u>never</u> be a threat to the Robber Barons of this world. You will work for them. And shut your mouth, and not rock the boat for fear of being fired. Period.

What *is* this new phenomenon of modern Global Capitalism? It is merely a symptom of the modern elite rich; trying to regain their old Privileges of the Golden Age of Robber Barons. They are merely trying to recoup their losses. They are merely trying to get richer.

That's all.

Whether they are trying to do this blindly, subconsciously, consciously, or instinctively: is totally irrelevant. How they are trying to do it is also totally irrelevant. The fucking fact is that they are doing it. And have been doing it, and will not stop doing it. Until every human on Earth except them is dead, starving, broke or working for them. Period.

The indisputable fact is that they are doing it, and doing it systematically and successfully. They have been doing it for a long time. They have been trying to do it ever since the first big corporation was created. Their modus operandi has not changed in hundreds of years. Robber Capitalism. Big sharks eating smaller ones. Small businesses being swallowed by bigger ones. Until they get too big… and fall apart. Only to keep on gobbling up more small businesses. Ad Nausea.
The dynamic of American Greed, and American Capitalism is based upon one of the oldest living reptile species: the shark. That is how backwards and obsolete and behind the times this culture is. It is based upon the oldest still-living peer example of rapacity, hunger, killing, hate and cold-blooded bold murder of the shark. Corporations only survive as long as they keep on moving forward and killing smaller

prey, and growing bigger, killing and eating the smaller sharks and everything else around them. The instant a corporation stops moving forward, the instant it stops getting bigger. The instant it stops eating and killing the smaller corporations around it: it dies. It is eaten by other corporations. It is killed off. Corporate awareness. Corporate intelligence. Corporate tactics. Corporate strategy. Corporate humanity. Exists basically on the level of a shark. Corporations exhibit the awareness level, intelligence level, tactics, strategy and humanity of a shark. Period.

Today; American Capitalism is actively trying to bring back the Gilded Age of Robber Barons of the 1920's. However: they are not trying to do this only in America. They are trying to do it Globally. All around the World. They have a new class: the neo-cons. Much like the neo-Nazis. They evolved out of the subconscious religion of American Republicans.

What is American Republican dogma all about? It is the subconscious attempt to justify the religious belief that:

"I have a god given right to be rich."

That's all…. Oh, also… "and anyone who tries to takes so much as one penny from me. Anyone who tries to take one bit of power from me… is evil."

American Republican political dogma is the religious belief that greed is good. It is the religious belief that giving is evil, and that taking is good. This has been sold and translated globally, successfully to the entire fucking world of humans. And every fucking greedy bastard who gets rich fast without working for it instantly takes becomes converted to the religion of greed. That is how republicans are created.

Today: Modern Globalism has already managed to recreate a new Gilded Age of *Billionaires*… instead of the old *millionaires*. Big Improvement. Now: one single fucking *Billionaire* Robber Baron can replace a *thousand* former millionaire Robber Barons. As a result; there are much less rich people in the world today than there have ever been, and much more poor people.

But… these Robber Barons have not yet managed to lower the masses down to their former levels of ignorance, hate, rapacity, dehumanization and brutalization of the 1900's. When hundreds of thousands of starving immigrants from Europe were flooding the new slave-labor market of the United States. They have not yet managed to turn the historical clock backwards quite that far. But each rich, powerful person in the Capitalist system is trying their Damndest to achieve this. Motivated simply by their *own personal* greed: and by the *their own personal blind* urge; to accumulate *more* power, *more* social Stature, *more* wealth, and *more* knowledge, *more* expensive machines, *more* poisonous chemicals, *more* weapons of mass destruction. Etc, etc.

But they have problems. American taxpayers are up in arms against too many immigrants coming into their country and stealing their jobs. *However*… they neatly solved this problem; by simply exporting American jobs to 3rd World countries. Now immigrants do not even need to travel across an ocean to steal someone else's job, and do it more cheaply, and save the rich; millions of their dollars. Whew. One less problem to worry about.
Unions sprang up. Sparingly; thank goodness. What could Robber Barons do if literally all workers belonged to only one centralized workers union? Like all rich nation belong to only one centralized World Bank? *What?* Workers organize themselves as efficiently and as cohesively as the rich elite?

Heavens forefend!

They would be destroyed as a class completely. Thankfully, the masses never managed to organize themselves. Now Unions are slowly being systematically squeezed out of existence. Whew. One less problem to worry about.

But… too many people have a good education. Too many are too well informed, to swallow all of their media hype about Big Business being: good for you, good for your community, good for the economy, etc. So they are systematically destroying the educational systems of the world. So children grow up inside a consumer culture. And become so brainwashed, and brain-dead: they are not even capable of asking an intelligent question. Much less *want* to ask one. Whew. One less problem to worry about.
But there is too much information. Too many newspapers and TV stations. Watching more than one news source might give the masses a wider perspective. They might actually realize what is being done to them by a nickel-and-dime slow erosion of their buying power, voting power, social power, mental power, etc. So…? Merge all of the Media sources into monopolies. Make all of the Media become Corporate controlled, carefully censored outlets: that blare the most mindless meaningless crap possible. Whew. One less problem to worry about.

But people are still too well informed. They are not as ignorant as the immigrants were in the 1900's when they flooded the worker markets and fought amongst themselves in huge racial gang-wars for the privilege of slaving for their Robber Baron Bosses. The Robber Barons still miss that! They want all of their wage slaves to be grateful for the privilege of working for them. They want all of them to be properly submissive and humble.

So they have systematically destroyed all work security. Now skyscrapers in the East are built by day laborers. Hired by the day, and fired by the day. No job security from day-to-day. Wonderful. That raises the level of their insecurity, and destroys their own self-esteem as a human being so devastatingly: that these workers are actually becoming grateful for the privilege of working for their bosses; while being slowly starved and dehumanized. Whew. One less problem to worry about.

Now… if they can only get the rest of all the workers in the world as dehumanized, and as ignorant, and as desperate, and as poor, and as starving as these day-laborers building sky scrapers in India and China: then they finally will have regained their lost status. They will finally regain their lost Glory of the Gilded Age of Robber Barons. They will finally enjoy all of the rights and privileges that were once unfairly stolen from them by the lower classes centuries ago. By hundreds of years of fighting and misery and suffering and bloodshed, and hate and fear by billions of poor people. Now *that* is a moral, ethical goal; that Global Capitalism can proudly stand for!

And they can do this; by simply using the Protestant Work Ethic *against* the very people who created that work ethic. They can fool them into working *for* them: easily. As long as the workers all believe in the unquestioned sanctity of all work, and never question who they are working for, or why they are working, or what the consequences of their work might be. As long as they can preserve, and instill even higher levels of slave-mentality into the minds of the masses: *they are safe.* As long as they can keep six-seven billion humans; *perpetually* addicted, and crazed and distracted by work: they will become even richer and more powerful.
Is this a huge, hidden conspiracy? Do rich people get together to plot the downfall of the lower classes all over the World? Conspiracies of Greed, and Power do exist. But as for how the actions and policies

of all the elite rich in the World seeming to be meshed together as if it was a Global conspiracy. There isn't any secret cabal of the elite rich and powerful, consciously plotting to take over the entire planet. The rich and privileged are simply basically all the same. They are all *universally*; greedy, universally blind, universally corrupt and universally stupid. *And cunningly so.* They are all basically the same. Their corruptions are basically the same. Their motives are basically the same. As a result: their actions produce the same basic results; that make it seem *as if* they are conspiring together en masse in consciously planned strategies. It *seems* as if there is a conspiracy going on everywhere.

When the simple truth is: there's just a big fucking bunch corrupt, rich, powerful people in the world; all on the same basic wavelength, all with the same basic goals, all with the same basic corruptions, all with the same basic vices.

The entire *logic* of the rich. The basic *intent* and drive and motivation of the rich elite: is trying to force those who are poorer than they are: into a state of *abject* misery and unhappiness. This comes from their envy and jealousy of seeing poorer people being happier than they are. Look at the famous paintings of the two classes in the Louvre… showing the expensive exclusive pleasures of the rich and the simpler pleasures of the poor. Look at the difference between their facial expressions. Which class is smiling: and which class is not smiling? Now after hundreds of years of brainwashing: the rich have come to a *religious belief in the happiness of privileges.* Meaning that if you are rich and privileged: not only must you be happy… *you must be happier than all those around you who are less fortunate than you… who have smaller fortunes of wealth.* If a truly rich person finds one poor person who is truly happier than they are: they suffer huge blind emotional spiritual jealousy, rage, anger, vindictiveness and hatred. They live in their world of an assumed superiority and normality of privilege, which they *call* happiness. Even as they slowly age, and become leering death's head… with horrid ugly skulls… thin-lipped, unsmiling, pale wraiths, with blotchy skin and a sickly pallor… with the glazed, cold eyes of a half-dead reptile: they continue to go out in public asserting how happy they are.

Why do you think the Robber Barons had torture dungeons under their castles? To make damn sure that other people who were too happy, too well-off: ended up penniless, and screaming in pain. Rich people hate true happiness. They hate anyone who is happier than they are. Has there ever been a rich millionaire, who has admitted being unhappy? Never. It was a well-known fact that J. Paul Getty when he was old was the richest man in the world. Yet he spent the last years of his life as a lonely miserable eccentric: walking around in his huge mansion: *turning off all the lights; just to save a few pennies*. He was so obsessed with saving money that he became insane.

Just as Howard Hughes became a lonely, miserable eccentric when he became too rich and too old. John D. Rockefeller's token charity of giving out dimes was another despicable hypocrisy: that even the elite newspapers publicly despised him for. His cancerous skin diseases betrayed how uncomfortable he was in his own skin. His habit of doling out dimes and quarters to the poor: spoke volumes of his own personal guilt about his own ill-gotten wealth. Inventing trust funds, which were supposed to help the poor but only helped his own family instead. Reservoirs of permanent invested wealth, with only the interest ever touched; just so his family could be guaranteed to be rich forever in perpetuity, and guaranteed token, do-nothing jobs of high status; managing their father's unearned wealth. So they would always remain rich people; doling out a cheap, meager interest of their huge wealth to the poor. Unfortunately, the truly poor ended up never getting *a dime* of their obscene hypocritical charity.

But these filthy rich people of the 1900's were naïve fools. They did not have our culture of modern

Media and Media doublespeak and self-censorship to hide behind. Now, the myth of happiness being wedded to wealth; is so ingrained into the brainwashed minds of the poor; *that nobody even questions it.*

What happens when a lower class, *that is not a majority of the population* becomes too well-off? What happens when they become too happy? Look at what happened to the Mormons of Illinois. Look how Harlem was systematically destroyed when American blacks became too well-off. Look what happened to all the black towns in America after the depression; that became too well-off. Look at what happened to the Mormons in Missouri when they became too well-off.

The American middle class will not abide any alien culture living next to them; if that culture is more well off than they are. The American Middle Class has created its own Robber Baron Culture. The American Middle Class has become a class of pure Robber Barons. They are so brainwashed and stupid: they admire those who are richer than they are. They are so venal, and so well off: they will not lift a finger to change anything to help the poor; for fear of losing their own appointed niches of American affluence. Even as the richer elite are slowly and systematically destroying them as a class day-by-day, and year-by-year. Because the American Middle Class is so stupid, and so smug: they do not even realize they are being robbed, and are being put into in debt up to their asses, and losing their high-paying jobs and losing their nice houses.

Why may you ask? Because they believe that competition *is better* than cooperation. The American Middle Class that is still left; look at those who are now destitute, and feel uneasy. But do they understand what is happened to others of their class? And how it is happening? And why their wealth is drying up?

Will they ever do something about it?

They haven't been fired yet. *They* aren't poor yet. So… the elite continue to whittle them down at their leisure. And the idiots stand for it. Why is it so easy for them to do this? Because the unspoken ethic of all American Culture is cutthroat competition: 'Every man for himself: *and the Devil take the hindmost.'* This is the obscene religion the Americans call: Competition of the Marketplace. Or Consumer Demand… or all the other *hundreds* of code-words and politically correct doublespeak used to hide their *unspoken religious belief* in selfish greed, and instantaneous self-gratification.

These are only some of the cultural effects that the prostitution of the Protestant Work Ethic has had upon the Earth. The Protestant concept of work is a modern invention, a distinctly human addiction. It became another vicious cycle. The more people worked: the more people lived emptier, more loveless, more boring lives, and sought to fill up their inner emptiness with yet more work, and more self-gratification, and more distraction, and more money, and more dead things.

This is what humans do not understand. The effect of the Protestant Work Ethic creates one-sided selfishness, one-sided accumulation; creating more inner emptiness… not fullness. More unhappiness, more misery, more starvation, more scarcity, more fear, more boredom, more meaningless trivia, etc.
What are a few of the other cultural effects of the Protestant Work Ethic?

A Global culture of pure hypocrisy about the sanctity and holiness of work. The obscene idea that work is supposed to supply you with a basic meaning and usefulness of your life. The idea that work is supremely important. The idea that if you are not working; you become automatically unimportant. In

fact if you are not working, you become almost completely worthless. Instantly. Magically. A man who is not actively working like a machine is barely tolerated by others in his society. This is becoming true for all women as well. Anyone who does not have a job and is not working: has a horribly low self-esteem of themselves.

How many times has a baby, or a child been pushed away: crying in shame… hurt, weeping, bawling. Tears streaming down their face. When they were trying only for a little attention, a little love… and their father or mother snapped at them and said:
"Not now. I'm busy."
"Not now. I'm working."
"Go away. Can't you see I'm busy?"
"Go away. I'm busy working."

Billions of parents… have done this to their children for thousands of years… trying to make it clear to their bewildered, hurt child that: *work comes first*. Work comes before the needs of your own children.

Until the child finally understands that their parents love work, more than they love them… and the only way to gain their love and respect, is to work… even longer and harder than their parents did. So they grow up to become unhappy, unaware workaholics, and ignore their children even more than their parents ignored them.

How many friendships are destroyed by people simply being too busy to see each other, or talk to each other because they are *always* working? How many married couples drift apart and divorce each other because both are too busy working *too much*? How many human relationships are destroyed by the excuse of being too busy working to phone the other person, or see them? It's not their fault… *they have to work!*

How do you feed your ego every day? By feeling important. By being driven to feed this craving for self-importance; more and more, every day. By making sure that you are always too busy… By making sure that you are always distracted. By being too busy to see someone, or talk to someone. By pointedly ignoring lesser people around you. By ignoring the problems of lesser people. By ignoring lower classes, and lower status humans. By having waiting rooms… where the supplicants… the lower classes wait… for favors from a prince, or in a doctor's waiting room, or in a line at a bank, or at a government queue. All a perfectly good way to make you feel important because you are too busy.

What happens when a lower status worker wants to speak to a higher status manager? They have to wait. Humbly. Making the person in authority feel more important… Because they are so busy. Because their work is more important than their underlings work.

Why? Because the manager is more powerful than the lesser worker… his time is more important. He is being more of a machine… he is more impersonal, more mechanical… he deals with other people more mechanically. How do you show that you are powerful? How do you show that you are a ruler? By showing no feelings. By showing no mercy. By showing no kindness or gentleness to those under your power. The more you act like a dead unfeeling cold machine… the more you are feared and recognized by your underlings as being powerful.

How do people try to show how important they are? How do they avoid thinking about their own

problems? How do they avoid pain? How do they avoid feelings? How do they avoid each other? How do they block out the whole world?

By being busy. Being in a rush… being distracted… talking on the phone. By not noticing anything else, or anyone else around them. Except their important *selected* friends, their exclusive *selected* buddies, their important *selected* work, the *selected* task at hand.
How can you easily destroy your own Sense of Pure Wonder? Distraction. Busyness.

By being too busy to see the Sun come up in the morning.
By being too busy to smell how fresh the flowers are in the morning… or how beautiful the trees are… as you run into your car and rush off to work.
By being too tired to notice how beautiful the sunset is in the evening. Because you have been working all day, and only want to go inside, lie down and stop functioning like a machine. Relaxing. Not having to notice anything. By becoming as unaware as possible.

The importance of work. *What kind of work?* Are you supposed to find fulfillment in your life as a dentist? As a janitor? You are supposed to find a calling, a career, a profession; this is supposed to give importance to your life. This is supposed to give meaning to your life. You are supposed to choose which is the best calling or job for you… one that fits you best… one that fulfills you best. One that realizes your potential.

However: there are more than six billion people on this Earth; who do not have this luxury of choice. They must be satisfied with any kind of work they can get: and be thankful they are not one of the unemployed starving millions who have no work at all. It does not matter what you work at: as long as you work all your life, until you are too old to work any more. In that case… it must be work itself that valuable. It must be work itself that is satisfying, and fulfilling. Work itself is supposed to have meaning.

Oh?

Pay movie stars five dollars an hour, and pay ditch-diggers a hundred dollars an hour. Then see how many people become actors, and how many become ditch-diggers.

The obscene moral, ethical lie of the sanctity of work is also the obscene lie of all business. The actual truth is that it is not the work that is important, or the calling, or the profession, or the career. It is the money you get for it. It is not important what kind of business you are in. It is the money you make from it. Money has become even more important than work. I challenge any person who professes to love their work. Do your loved work without getting one cent from it. If you can do that for the rest of your life, and still be happy: then you can say that you love your work. All of these jobs and callings people love so much; are merely easier, more pleasant ways to make money. Take away the money, and you will see how quickly they stop loving their work.

Working people live for the weekend. The slogan: ‘Thank God It’s Friday’ is so popular that a restaurant chain has named itself after it.

What is the point to doing a job? What is the point of doing a chore? To get the job done. To finish the job. To get it over with.

But… *it takes five days of not working; to wind down from five days of working*. And workers only have *two* days to wind down from working five days. For five days: you are supposed to do a job: *just to get it over with*…. Supposedly, so you can actually live for two days. But when you are busy five days a week working on a job: Your chores pile up. You have to spend some of your two days of freedom just doing chores…. *Which is just more work.*

So what happens? You function like a machine for five days: and then you try to wind down from working like a machine for two days. Then you have to wind back up and function as a machine again for five days. What is life for a worker? What is the point in living as a worker? It is to do a job. To get the job done. Finish the job. To get it over with.

If you spend your life working. Just to finish work, to finish the job. What is the point in living then? *Just to get it all over with*?… Do you realize how sick and insane this kind of attitude actually is? It poisons your attitude towards everything: not just work. It prevents you from enjoying your own life. It keeps you addicted to finding more jobs, more challenges, more obstacles to overcome: *just so you can remain distracted from yourself.*

This is not living. Work is not life. Work is a boring functional existence: it is mechanical functioning. Functional existence is not life. Functional existence is mechanical. Working 5 days with 2 days off; is an imbalanced winding and unwinding called 'stress'. It is winding your watch five turns every week, while only letting it unwind two turns each week. It is winding yourself up tighter, and tighter; until you develop all kinds of health problems, mental problems, emotional problems from 'stress'… Until you are so wound up all the time; you have forgotten how to relax. Until you have forgotten how to live. Until you have forgotten how to be human. This is what the insane culture of the Protestant Work Ethic has done to almost the entire human species on this Earth. Today: nearly all humans unquestioningly worship the idea of work. It has made nearly all the people on this planet work at jobs they hate. It has made university students go into business as a pure cop-out… as a conscious relinquishing of all their own personal morals, ethics and values

The more you work: the less you live. The less you have to be aware, the more you can function like an unfeeling, unaware tool.

What does it profit a human soul to work all their life?
What can you say of someone who worked their whole life away?

Nothing. Except they didn't have to be human. They didn't have to feel human emotions or have human thoughts. They managed to avoid feeling anything. They managed to avoid being human.

Work is an addiction. It is an escape from yourself. *It is an escape from your own Inner Self*…. Work is a drug. It is a form of drugged-numbness. It is a form of drugged mindlessness. It is a form of human unhappiness. What good does work do? Nothing. Except keeping you busy by distraction, bored by repetitiveness, or active by forced enslavement. *It is a form of not being human. It is a form of slavery.*

The pathetic thing about the billions of humans working today… is that they are so stupid: they don't know what else to do. As if all there is to human existence is work. As if there is nothing else in the Universe except work The minute they stop working, they die because they have nothing else to live

for. Living just to work is not living!. Living just to work is brainwashed programmed enslavement.

What about living: instead of a sterile existence where you feel nothing, think nothing, and do nothing: except shit work? Oh. I forgot. You need money to live. That is the biggest lie ever religiously believed. That you should waste most of your life making money.

If you study Business at a collegiate level… the only thing your Diploma is good for, is not for a calling, or career, or profession… but openly and honestly; as a pure statement of your intention to make as much money as possible… either for yourself, or for the company that hires you. A business diploma only signifies that you are more interested in making money than you are in Engineering, or Medicine, or whatever. Business is the Ethic of Pure Greed. Work; is the only a way for poor people to make money. That is all that work is. A way to perpetuate class. A way to oppress the mass. If you think that you working also helps other people: try doing the same work by helping them for no money…

First; if you try that. Nobody will even want you or use you. And if by luck someone does. You will starve and become homeless and unable to work. Because you will have no money to live on.

This is how sick the Protestant Work Ethic has become. It has poisoned the souls of humans so deeply: that we do not know how to live without it. If something does not cost money: it must be worthless. If something costs a lot of money: it must be good. Human values are now determined by dollar values: not the other way around. Air is cheap. It costs nothing. Therefore it is worthless and can be polluted. Diamonds are expensive: therefore they are important; and must be preserved, and never be destroyed.

In today's civilized world; the tool-values of humans have evolved even beyond this corrupt cultural myth and lie of the work ethic. Today, the Protestant Work Ethic is being undermined and supplanted by an Ethic of Pure Greed. Today in affluent countries… work is scorned, despised. Honest sweat is laughed-at, sneered-at. Hard work is a joke. There are so many machines that do our work for us; that many Westerners believe physical labor is stupid, demeaning and meaningless. Today: the highest form of work is making millions of dollars without having to lift a finger to earn it. Today: the most respected people espousing the virtues of work are called Captains Of Industry. Which is merely a thin platitude describing an industrious, greedy pirate. The captain of a pirate ship who can make more profit than all of his crew combined simply by his privileged position of authority and power.

If you want to track the evolution of human tool-stupidity. Go back to when people made their own tools. Go back before civilization. If you do not make your own tool: you become very stupid. If you do not know how your tool was made. That means: you will also not know how to make it any better. If you want to do something, and do not how to make a tool for what you want to do… and ask someone else to make that tool for you… they will never make that tool to fit you as you want it to. That tool will always be a bad fit. And you will never get a better one. You will never understand all of the consequences and processes of making that tool. You will never know if you would have wanted to make that tool using that material, or that process. You will have no control over the tools you use period.

If you do make your own tools… you will at last have control over how to make it. And what kind of tool you want to make. And how much of your life you want to waste making that tool.
If that tool will take five years of your life to make…

Is it worth it? Or not?

Will it save you five years of your life? Will that tool save you from working for five years? Because if that tool does not save you five years of tool-slavery… Then you are a sucker. Then you are not using that tool. Then that tool is using you….

That is, unless you love making and using tools; *more* than you love your own family and your own children. If you love making and using tools *more* than you love laughing, playing, having fun, loving, joking, sports, exercise, sex, creativity, emotions, feelings… then go to it. Make more tools. Use more tools. And to Hell with everything else in your life. If you value tools more than you value Nature, Living Things, Wonder, Courage, Honesty, Love and the Universe combined… then go to it. Make and use more tools. Be a slave to the Protestant Work Ethic. At least then; you will knowingly be an upholder of the Protestant Work Ethic which is a slave ethic. At least you will not be an unconscious victim to it. At least then you will have a human context and perspective to place your love of making and using dead tools into.

The context of tools-use vs. humaneness; includes not just using dead tools… It includes using your hands, and your body like a tool. It includes using other people as tools. It includes using your mind, and your emotions as unfeeling, numb, dead, tools. It includes using your creativity like a tool. It includes using children as tools. Using your family as a tool. Using your Sense of Wonder as a selective tool. Using your Courage as a selective tool. Using your Honesty as a selective tool. This includes using your entire awareness as a tool.

This is one ethical, and moral, and spiritual problem we face. This is what the Protestant Work Ethic has forced us to face…

Was it right to introduce atomic nuclear bombs into the world: just so *one* army could suffer <u>less</u> casualties? Is it right to for *one* Nation to have a car for every family, just so *their* people do not have to walk? Is it right to cut down all the forests of the world: just so humans can have paper to write on? Is it right to fish the oceans of the world empty of all living species in one short century: just so humans can have a wider choice of eating not only the flesh of animals and birds, but the flesh of dead fish?

None of these questions were ever thought out before these decisions were made. None of these questions were even asked or thought-of. Why? One reason is, that the Protestant Work Ethic sanctifies every industrial form of work-slavery-destruction on this planet: as being automatically good for *all* people… *and fuck any other consideration except profit.*

The pious lip service excuse of doing anything; 'For the greater good of all Humanity'; is merely another obscene, obvious, selective lie used selectively to selectively avoid certain unpleasant truths. 'The Greater Good of Humanity?'… Good for whom? Good only for a few rich humans. And bad for everyone else and all the Earth.

Finally now: some neighborhoods in America are slightly waking up to the lie of this 'greater corporate good'. They are refusing to allow Wal-Mart's to be built in their communities. Because the history back-trail of social destruction that Wal-Mart has wreaked is so huge, and such common knowledge: that not even the best spin-doctors can fool them anymore about the bullshit idea of huge monopolizing Corporations being good for small communities.

Chapter Six B: The Effect of Civilization on Humans

If you do not understand the Dynamic of the Protestant Work Ethic, and the Dynamics of civilization. Then you will not understand why, and how these things are happening today. You will not have a good perspective on your own use of tools, and the use of tools, and work in general.

What kind of lifestyle have modern industrialized workers developed what kind of culture? A culture that despises all physical work, and only rewards *abstractive* work. Where people sit on their asses 8 hours a day doing abstract shit, and then they have to go out and *exercise* physically for more hours… because their work no longer is physical.

One result of the insanity of sitting all the time: is the *Global* mass epidemic of people in all walks of life: with muscle problems and muscle aches… suffering from physical pain. People in their teens, in their 20's, 30's… people of all ages: suffering from sore backs, sore muscles, muscle problems of all kinds.

Why?

Because the human body was never designed to sit. Your body is designed either to stand: or lie down. Because the 90-dgree angle of sitting: shortens your leg muscles. The longer you sit: the more your leg muscles get used to being short. Then, when you stand up: your body *balances* the increase of muscle tension below your hips by increasing the muscle tension above your hips.

Most people do not feel this increase of muscle tension in their legs because it happens gradually over years of sitting. Increased muscle tension is not painful when muscles fibers run in the same direction. It is only where muscle fibers criss-cross: that most muscle-pain is felt. Your muscles get shorter and shorter over years of sitting and inactivity. Until they get so short: that any motion which stretches them *one inch* more than they are used-to: can rip them and damage them.

The more repetitive your physical motions are: the more your muscles develop a muscle-memory. Until they *train themselves* to shorten into being able to *only* stretch and perform the same identical motion you have been doing for years. Until they become so glued together, and so short… until your tendons become so short: that they can barely stretch far enough to perform that same identical task.

Then; when you over-stretch them: they become injured and inflamed. And if you do not stop using them. If you keep on working your inflamed, injured tendons and muscles: you re-injure them every day. Then they become chronically inflamed. Then you suffer from chronic, continual physical pain. Because you are re-injuring them every day just doing your everyday chores.

One common muscle-tendon injury is carpal tunnel syndrome … which comes from performing unnatural, identical motions like typing. Another muscle-tendon injury is whiplash from car accidents. In both instances: not only do their muscles get injured: but their tendons *also* get injured and become inflamed. Tendons receive almost no blood supply. They take ten times longer to heal than muscles. Muscles can heal in 3-7 days: provided they are rested and not re-injured. Tendons take even longer to heal.

To heal from carpal tunnel syndrome: people who type or use computers: have to rest their hands for at least a week. This means they cannot work. Ever hear of a typist or computer worker stopping work for a week: just because their hands hurt? Ever hear of a whiplash sufferer lying down and not using their

neck tendons to keep their heads vertical for a week: just because their neck hurts?

Modern people live in their heads. They are not aware of their bodies. They are not aware of their own body pain. They ignore their bodies. They ignore the pain in their bodies. Functioning as a machine is more important than listening to your body and healing your body. What? Stop working just because your body aches or hurts? You're a working machine! Fuck your body. Work is more important than your body.

Your body is made up of millions of threads of muscle 1/10,000th of an inch thick. Each fiber is encased in a transparent saran wrap covering called fascia. Every 10 fibers are also encased in Saran wrap. Every 100 threads are encased. Every 1,000 threads are encased. Up to the last Saran wrap encasing of one entire muscle.

Every single muscle-fiber is designed to *slide* independently inside its own casing of Saran wrap called 'Fascia'. Every bundle of 10, or 100, or 10,000 threads are also designed to slide *freely* and independently inside their respective coatings of Saran wrap. The second you stop using your muscles. Each Saran wrap starts getting glued to the next Saran wrapped muscle fiber. Then; every time you move: your glued-together muscle fibers *pull* other muscle fibers that you do *not* need to move…along with the ones you do need. Then every time you move: you end up dragging muscle-fibers you do not need. Because they are all glued together. You end up working ten times harder just to move; because you are using ten times more muscle fibers than you need, and you are using them inefficiently.

Muscle fibers are supposed to be *loose* if you are not using them.

But if you have any stress in your life that you do not deal with. If any of your stress, if any of your unresolved, unfaced, undealt-with problems-feelings-emotions-thoughts, etc: are repressed, or suppressed. If *any* unresolved tension in your life is translated into muscle tension in your body… Then each *entire* muscle becomes tightened. The muscle threads stop moving loosely in their Saran-wrap casings.

If your muscles are loose and you are lying down: then they will slide separately in their casings at the slightest movement, at your every breath. They all will slide separately. But if your muscles are pulled tight 24 hours a day non-stop. The separate threads will no longer slide individually, and remain free of each other. They will get glued to each other. Until they become solid slabs of glued-together muscle. Then you get stiff, sore muscles from doing nothing. Then you get backaches from sitting too much.

The only reason Olympic athletes perform so well: is because their muscles are not glued together. They only use the muscle threads they need. They use 100 times less energy doing the same thing you do; simply because all of their muscle fibers slide easily and independently within each individual Saran wrap encasing.

If you use a muscle that is glued to another muscle that is going in a different direction: *it hurts.* Because one muscle is ripping-pulling another muscle into a direction that it was never designed to move.

The longer you sit, the less active you are: the more your muscles get glued together, the stiffer they get, the harder they get, the less flexible you become. Until your muscles get hard as rock. Until you can

barely move. Until your muscles become so frozen: you can barely walk. Until you are in chronic pain 24 hours a day. Until *you get used to* being in physical pain all the time. Until being in physical pain every day of your life becomes normal. Until you cannot imagine what it is like to live without your pain.

Because you have a fucking desk job where you spend most of your life sitting. Because you spend the rest of your time sitting in a car. Because when you get home: you sit; instead of lying down, or standing up. Because you do the same identical motions every day of your life. Because you are not physically active. Until you become a physical wreck.

What if the American Medical Association and the AMA; publicly declared that it is a medically proven fact that *all sitting is unhealthy for you*? What if the unhealthiness of sitting was socially stigmatized, and *banned in all public areas of work and play*: like smoking is banned in America today?

Oops.

Corporations would lose office workers. People would stop sitting. TV would disappear. No more movies. No more chairs. No tables. No more arenas. No more stadiums. No more professional sports. No more mass media. No more Buses. No Airlines. No bicycles. No Cars. People would only read books while lying down or standing… Millions more people running and walking. People would be more active. People would have more energy. People would be healthier. Oops.

Now… we can't have that now: can we? Why not?

Work has been polarized and specialized into mental or physical aspects. *With no heart or emotion.* Either you are a mechanical slave to a computer, or a mechanical slave to a machine. Either your mind works and your body rots; or your body works your mind rots. Either way: your emotions and your heart dries up and shrinks and dies: until you have no human feelings whatsoever. Until you cannot remember what feelings are.

How stupid is work? If you have fun by living out in Nature. Then you exercise your body and mind and heart: *all at the same time.* The idea of specializing your life into *only* mental, or *only* physical activities: is the dumbest crap ever invented. Does this mean you have to live three times longer? Just so you can live a full physical, a full mental, and full emotional life? By doing each one *separately? In a linear line?*

What civilization does to the masses of humanity: is turn them into factory slaves, farm workers and day laborers. Working themselves to death; and dying as mentally dumb and numb as possible. By brainwashing them into being physical slaves. By accountants working themselves to death over numbers, as mental slaves; until they become weak, pale, obese, sickly wizened, wrinkled ugly things who die of heart attacks at 45. With both specialized groups living emotionally dead lives. Feeling nothing. Having no human emotions, no human thoughts, no fun, no joy, no passion, no intensity, no wonder. Only normality, boredom, and a numbed non-awareness.

What is the fucking point in working mentally or physically all your life: if you are already emotionally dead inside: eh? Then your life becomes meaningless. Then your death means nothing. Then both your life, and your death; is not even a tragedy, or a comedy. Then your entire life is just meaningless

mechanical functioning. What is the fucking point in functioning only mentally or only physically? What is the point in you living? What is the point in your life? It sure as hell ain't work.

The Protestant Work Ethic is a complete hypocrisy of the idea of *the equality of work.* Once upon a time; the Myth of an honest day's pay for an honest day's work; was actually honored. Once the work ethic was an ethic of equality. An equal day's pay: for an equal day's labor. Meaning that everyone who worked equally hard at jobs that were more or less equally the same, had the right to an equal wage. They had the right to be paid equally.
This ethic; has since completely disappeared. Yet people are still being suckered into working and slaving for corporations by being brainwashed from birth into believing that if they work hard: they will be fairly and properly and *equally* rewarded for their hard work. That working harder means you are paid more money.

The actual truth about fucking work is that the *harder* the work: the *less* it is valued, and the *less* you get paid for it. The more successful you are, the more you are admired, and the higher status you have: *the less you have to work, the easier your work is, the more pleasant it is*. Not the other way around. The more money you make: the *less* you work. The less money you make: the *harder* you work.
And we are supposed to worship the idea of hard work being sacred?

Sacred for whom? *In what context?*

In the context of getting a measly few more dollars if you work longer hours… so the company *you work for*: can make even more money by paying you as little as possible? In the context of a Robber Baron getting thousands of coal miners to work harder for less pay, so *he* can make hundreds of millions of more dollars, while all of his employees are paid as little as possible? Is there any employee in the fucking world who does not think they should be paid more than they are now?

Which incentive is worse? The Fear of Poverty: that makes wage-slaves work harder for less pay? Or the sick greed of Robber Barons: forcing his wage-slaves to work longer and harder for less pay; so *he* can make more millions of dollars?

Which incentive drives *which? It is a blind, stupid, self-created vicious cycle. Supported and enabled by the human ants who buy into the system and work it, and believe in it, and conform to it.*

If there were no bosses, no taskmasters, no Robber Barons, no owners… How hard would anyone work? If your car, and housing, and your living expenses did not cost so much money; how hard would you work? How hard would you need to work? What is the right amount of work? How much work is too much? How much is too little? Is work good or evil? In what context? Do worker ask questions? Do workers think about questions like this? No.

The Protestant Work Ethic became defined by the Robber Barons of Europe. *And* by the people they enslaved, *and* by all those who tried to follow the examples of their Protestant masters. The Protestant Work Ethic has a polar reversal. From the love of work: is has become a hatred of work. By people who were forced to do it; and found ways for other people to do their work for them. Who hated it also: and found others to do it, who hated it also, and found others…. Ad nausea.

The Industrial Revolution was born out of the hatred of work itself… It was born out of European

Robber Barons; making the *de-meaning* work of their vassals as disgusting, as boring, as dirty, and as hateful as possible. Trying to make their work as *meaningless* as possible. Why? Because *intrinsically:* the actual truth that all elite privileged people hate and cannot stand and try to deny as much as possible: is the fact that people who work are more important than people who do not work. *People* who suffer hardship; are healthier and *more* intelligent than people who suffer no hardship whatsoever.

The elite tried to *demean* the work of the poor: as a way to *feel* better than them. As a way to define themselves as a *superior* class of idle rich who did not have to work. As the money-machines, the slave-prisons called: factories kept pouring out more wealth to make them even richer. As they rose in stature and status and influence and respect and power. As they found ways to increase the speed of getting rich. As England became a devastated wasteland of *Industrialized* pollution and *Industrialized* mass poverty.

The masses were taken by force. Against their will. They were taken from their comfortable cottages: and put into *cattle cars*…They were taken from their green countryside's.. and *cast* into the smog-hells and slag heaps of the industrial prisons they were forced to work in. To create the obscenities called *Caste Iron. As a way to finally mark them as a lower caste. Because they had committed the sin of becoming happier and healthier, and more well-off than the Aristocrats.*

The poor were forced to work for starvation wages; and died in poverty, misery, squalor, ignorance… polluted by the industrial poisons around them. Dying from them at early ages. Dying from the *meaninglessness* of their work. The pointlessness of functioning and living like meaningless machines inside the meaningless shit-inventions, the meaningless obscene death-house-prisons called: factories.
The first concentration camps were not in Germany: they were in England, in the first Industrial horrors of wage-slavery. The first mass importing of slaves to be killed systematically in poison-filled factories was not in Germany: it happened in England. But *this* part of England's history is conveniently glossed over today. Nobody ever reads about it. Why do you think work is seen as demeaning by the lower classes?

Instead of working for yourself, and enjoying a sense of Personal accomplishment, and independence and self-esteem. Instead of learning that the value of putting effort and energy into something you love doing is the only kind of work worth doing. Instead of learning how to put energy and effort into everything you do, and enjoy living by being active and positive. The Protestant Work Ethic forced people to work in conflict against each other. It forced them to compete *with* each other and *against* each other. It was a total human corruption so deep; that there are no words to describe its accumulative effect on civilized people. Work has become a constant unending conflict, a constant, unnatural stress. It has become a creator of Cancer. Today we have work-created cancers, which never existed before. Work *itself* has become cancerous and poisonous to people's health.

What did The Protestant Work Ethic create in Europe in the Middle Ages?

Greedy peasants buying up their neighbor's fields. Creating larger farms. Poorer farmers selling out to richer ones. Poor farmers being forced out of their communities, and going somewhere else. The expansion of Europeans being driven out of their own countries: and re-colonizing the rest of the already-populated world all over again. Farmers becoming richer, becoming a separate class of landed gentry. Bigger farms becoming huge estates.

Chapter Six B: The Effect of Civilization on Humans

Estate Farming
Industrial Farming.
Plantations
Industrial Slavery

As one example: the Scots when their clans were put under British rule: went on a systematic genocide of their own people… oppressing them and destroying their own culture a thousand times more horribly than the English ever did. But do you ever hear a Scotsman rant against the evils done to them by their own countrymen? Never in your life. They still hold up the English as the ones to hate. Scots were driven from their own land by their own countrymen. Why do you think the first emigrations had such huge Scottish emigrants to the new world? They were fleeing a land of hate and greed and evil. Where do you think the great Scottish estates came from? From the Scots Lairds killing off their own peasants far faster and more effectively than the English ever did.

The same tactic was used in Quebec by the rich French ruling class for over three hundred years. They kept their poor masses starving and ignorant, and robbed them and taxed them into poverty… holding up the English as the root cause of their misery and humiliation.

Try getting any French Canadian to admit that it has been, and still is their own countrymen who keep them down. Not the English. A few may agree in private… *but never in public.*

It is forbidden to attack your own ethnic robber barons. This is seen as weakening your own ethnic culture. You must circle the wagons and hate other ethnic races and robber barons: but never your own. You must never make the connection that all ethnic races and cultures have Robber Barons. You must never make the connection that all the robber barons of every fucking different race, and ethnicity and culture: stick together and plot and strategize to keep the poor of their own ethnicity down. You must never realize that the culture of the robber baron transcends all other religious-ethnic-racial-national boundaries. You must never be educated enough to see how these scum have done it for ten thousand years, and how they are still doing it.

The culture of the rich and powerful: the culture of money, the culture of greed: transcends and is more powerful than any other human culture. The culture of the rich and powerful hides behind older weaker cultures. It uses these older cultures to avoid being noticed. How rich and powerful you are defines how you live. How poor you are defines how you live. No other culture is strong enough to do that. The use of laborers as pure machine-slaves. The sacredness of work being valued *more* than human life. So working yourself to death became an admirable virtue. Until work became so brutal, and filthy: owners could only have it done by bandaged, poor work slaves. The creation of the American slave system to attain wealth and status is based upon having someone else work for you and get you rich while they stay poor. . America was and still is: based upon three different types of slavery. The Southern agricultural chained slave. The Northern industrial waged slave… *and the machine itself working as a slave*: used by human mechanical robots, as extensions of power. Used as mechanical slaves to attain wealth and status for whoever *owned* them. What did that create? The obsession to own machines that do work for you.

What did European Kings, and the European Middle Class of the Middle Ages, and their Protestant Work Ethic create?

Chapter Six B: The Effect of Civilization on Humans

A sanctification of land, property, and ownership that is more sacred than human life. Elite group of owners. Called modern day Robber barons. Who then created the first

Industrial Revolution.

In England. Millions of humans enslaved in filthy, dirty, prisons called Estates, Plantations, factories, and jobs, and careers, and professions, etc… With the pyramidal mass of workers who were crushed most at the bottom, and the upper strata above them, less crushed.

What did these new slave factories create?

Industrial Pollution on a new scale of hundreds of millions of tons of pure poison spreading toxic filth into the Atmosphere and into the Waters of the Earth. Slag heaps of poisonous rock heaped ever-higher in huge pyramids around coal mines. Destroying and killing everything it touched. Millions of tons of coal dust spewed into the air, into the Earth, and into the Water. Just so people could buy and use more machines… so they themselves wouldn't have to work as hard at their slave wage jobs as they once used to. So machine slaves coupled with wage slaves could make a select, lucky few Robber Barons, a thousand times… and then a million times richer than ever before, and faster than ever before. The birth of the Industrial Robber Barons. The birth of Industrial Greed. The birth of Industrial Power. A new *wealthier* class of Industrial elite. A new *wealthier* class of Industrial Robber Barons. A new *richer* ruling class was created from the factories where humans worked themselves to death by the millions.

Huh? Is this is intelligent? Make up your mind. If you hate work. Then don't slave your whole life away working for somebody else in a factory, or an office. If you love work: then don't waste your life doing the most boring shit work possible.

What is the supposed reason for all of this work? *Building more machines… that are supposed to save you from working?*

That is a capitalistic farce. The first Industrial wage-slaves worked a hundred times harder and they became a hundred times poorer than any peasants in the Middle Ages ever were before the Industrial Revolution. The first factory workers worked ten times harder than their parents ever did, and were paid ten times less. The more machines you have: the more time you spend working *on* them, maintaining them, repairing them, using them. Machines *make* you work for them. If you don't: they break down and become useless. Machines make you work more whether you like it or not.

Finally in the 1840's, up to the1900's: European and American workers began rebelling against the ever increasing, dehumanized, insanity of their working conditions. What did the Robber Barons do? They crushed worker revolts ruthlessly. Armies were brought in. Police, firing squads, hired thugs came in by the dozen, and by the thousands. Every popular worker strike, protest and uprising was crushed before it could gain momentum. But still the oppressed masses continued to rise up in revolt against their poverty and oppression.

Finally after decades of successfully crushing all attempts of the poor to better their situation: a few elite radicals managed to join with the bourgeoisie, and middle class elite, and with some enlightened, educated poor, and managed to eke out a few revolutionary improvements. Finally; inventors made the

work easier by inventing better tools and machines. They humanized these factories…by bringing in more machines, by using even more machines… *Until work slaves came to love the machines that worked for them.* Until wage-slaves came to love their slavery… Until work-slaves came to love the human masters and owners… Until it became a normal way to live.

Why? Because human slave being used as a tool by other humans were themselves given tools, and machines… which they could use to feel more powerful. So they could become more powerful tools for their masters. So the slave could feel like a master… by mastering their tools. By telling the tool what to do. Give a slave a powerful machine, and they suddenly become happy. Suddenly they have a kind of power also.

But take away any machines from a slave. Force them to work only with their hands, force them to work only with hand-tools… oops. Suddenly they become total slaves. *Suddenly they realize that they are slaves*. But if they have any machine power! Then they feel powerful. Force a secretary to handwrite a letter instead of using a typewriter. And she is demeaned down to a lower status. Force a sharecropper to pick cotton by hand instead of with a huge machine combine. And they become total slaves. But give them huge mechanical tractors that are *powerful*. Hey! They are no longer total slaves. Now they have power. Now they are powerful. Now they have a machine that works for *them*. Now they do not have to destroy their bodies with the backbreaking menial stoop labor of picking cotton with only their hands.

So what's the difference between a total slave, and an industrialized working wage slave? As long as your slave job is not 100% manual labor, you are not a total *menial* slave. You are not completely lower class. You are not completely humiliated. You are not completely debased and degraded. So anyone who does not scrub floors on their knees by hand, using only a hand-brush… is not a totally degraded as a slave. If the servant uses a vacuum cleaner, or a mop… so you can stand up instead of having to work on her hands and knees… then you are not as *degraded* as a slave who has no machine to use as a mechanical slave..

But… in order for one American wage slave to have a machine working for them. There have to be entire factories with other wage slaves working for other owners and Robber Barons. There has to be an American Government that can steal oil from other countries. There has to be an American Military to enforce the oil policies of the U.S. Government; and ram them down the throats of the poor developing Nations where they suck their precious oil from. There has to be an entire world, Global hierarchy of Capitalist rich Nations and Capitalist corporations and monopolies… just so one idiot American can feel powerful driving a car. And be able to ignore how totally powerless they are in every other fucking aspect of their lives. But even that hypocrisy cannot explain the pride of slaves working in coalmines for hundreds of years using only hand tools. They prided themselves on how hard they worked. They prided themselves on how dangerous the work was. They prided themselves on how black their faces became from the cancer-causing black coal-dust they inhaled all of their working days and died early and coughing their black lungs out.

Human Slaves can and do: use any kind of self-delusion and cultural hoax and lie to rationalize what they do, and manufacture any kind of cultural ethos supporting what they do as being right and good and normal.

The pathetic, semantic human hypocrisy of what is considered to be slavery, and what is not considered

to be slavery: is so stupid, it is not worth analyzing.

But once the new industrial factories were invented. Once Europe became a continent of people working in industrial machine-driven factories… It created a new level of mass death and killing.

What did the Two World Wars do?

It increased the insanity of mindless, blind, impersonal killing: *as a Global Cultural Norm*. Killing people in wartime by the millions… because they wear a certain uniform… became *Normalized*. Killing people in wartime by the millions… because they wear a certain shape helmet. Or belong to a certain Nation… became *Normalized*. Because humans are only supposed to have an abstract National identity: *not* a human identity.

White European and American elites put the human populations of entire Nations into enforced *National* slavery… They brainwashed their entire populations into patriotic National Efforts. Using the propaganda of fear and hate to do it. Everyone madly working, and slaving away… just to make more machines of death… more guns, more bombs, more tanks, more planes, more weapons of mass destruction…creating more death. Hundreds of millions of human ants, working away… slaving away inside death factories; innocuously called: defense plants. Not death factories creating machines of death. Not attack plants creating machines to attack and kill and destroy other human beings. Which is what they actually are.

What did this do to Western Culture?

The culture of industrial mass-manufactured Machines took over human culture. The unquestioned mastery and worship of the machine; became an *unspoken*, universal *religion* all over the globe. Industrial mass-manufacturing is an unspoken everyday normality of modern civilization. It is taken for granted. It is considered *unthinkable* for humans to exist without it. Today: people throw their hands up in horror at even the suggestion that this supposed boon to mankind might be taken away or lessened. People have an unspoken implicit tacit, silent belief-assumption in the unspoken assumption that modern civilization is better and more advanced than all earlier civilizations. They believe implicitly that mass-manufacturing is a labor-saving device that benefits Mankind as a species. They believe that machine mass-manufacturing saves humans from working too much.

The exact opposite is true. Before industrialization: humans worked less, not more. Industrialization was a way to put the masses of the lower class to work as wage slaves: for the sole profit of a few robber barons. It was a way to dehumanize the lower classes and brutalize them into an even worse slavery than their previous oppression and poverty had been. It was a way to normalize them into a condition of slavery so insane: that they actually became addicted to it. It was a way to turn the lower classes into willing machine-slaves, into the slaves of machines. Mass manufacturing has enslaved humans more effectively than all of the slave cultures of Rome and Egypt and Chine put together. It has created billions of more human machine wage slaves, working harder, longer, for less money, in worse conditions, and being dehumanized in the process worse: than all the systems of enslavement of all the civilizations that existed before industrialization. It did this by poisoning the lowest classes of civilized humans with the corruption of the highest classes: by infecting all the lowest classes with greed and the ambition of upward mobility. By infecting the lowest classes with the worst evil of elite corruption: personal selfishness: egocentricity.

When was the last high-point of human cooperation and self-sacrifice? During the last world war. Global warfare. Mass murder, mass killing. When was the latest, highest, greatest, crisis humans experienced? During Wartime: when we are busy killing each other. When is the closest humans ever become to each other? During times of War and Killing, Dying and Death.

This is the insanity of civilization. The only time you can get humans to cooperate with each other, is when we are all working together in a crisis situation as wage slaves for Robber Barons cooperating with each other… all intent upon killing millions of people of another Nationality… *impersonally*… merely because our government tells us that it is legal to do so. Working as mindless impersonal *detached* ants in factories: producing killing weapons of mass destruction for *detached* armies on other *detached* continents thousands of miles away.

When billions of humans all faithfully obeyed their robber baron rulers and started killing each other *impersonally*. Not personally… but on mass levels, using mass-produced killing machines… as masses of faceless ants called Nations; killing other Nations… Total impersonal, *detached* machine killing. One ant heap of dehumanized humans attacking and killing another. Millions killing millions. Blindly. Mindlessly. Intent on killing each other.

'Sorry, it's nothing personal: but you're a German, you're an American, you're Japanese… that's good enough for me. I obey my country. If a National leader tells me to kill others… I kill people I don't know and have nothing against.
.
'Sorry: you're not a Chinese communist: I have to kill you. Sorry: nothing personal'.

The more we used tools, the more we crowded together, the more we functioned like machines… the insanity of impersonality, the culture of impersonal human relationships becoming normalized, the culture of impersonal killing: became steadily worse:

When Europeans began colonizing the rest of the world… other cultures did not understand the new level of this insanity of impersonality. Their cultures were more personal. They had to personally hate a person before they could kill them. They had to personally hate a certain tribe before they could go to war against them. Europeans didn't have this problem. Now: humans ignoring each other, humans not looking at each other, not speaking to each other, not touching each other: is normal.

This is the normal level of civilized detachment we civilized humans live in today now. The global culture of Detachment and impersonality, is an insanity that we humans consider to be normal today. We are now living in the Modern Age of Insane Detachment. Before this: there were Ages of Alienation, and Existentialism, and Angst, and Anxiety, and mass Paranoia. Now there is the Age of Detachment. The new Machine Age, where machines rule humans… and all the rest of this Earth. *Detachedly*. All the combined mechanical detachments we work to service and maintain: keeps us as one-sided slaves. We slave our whole lives to maintain and love our machines.

Not one fucking machine has ever slaved away its life maintaining and loving humans. And the result? The Atomic Bomb. Oops. Now we can destroy the entire planet. Impersonally… in a *detached*, scientific way; thanks to the wonders of Science. Thanks Scientists! But that means they'll die too… darn it. So let's just stockpile as many atomic bombs as we can… just in case anyone threatens us with

their atomic bombs? Nuclear proliferation. Atomic bombs accumulating. The potential for destruction gone rampantly insane… All done by, with, and in: a *detached* scientific level of abstraction. All perfectly 'normal'.

If you read history books, or take courses in history. You will find that in almost every course, in every book, almost every History professor and scholar: will have somewhere, at some time of other… written or mentioned the fact that nearly all the improvements of technology come from War.

Technology comes from us trying to find better ways of killing each other and everything else.
However. This dry fact. This bland truth. Is never examined morally or ethically. It is never discussed morally or ethically. It is never evaluated morally or ethically. It is never put into perspective morally or ethically.

Until modern scientific technology has now blessed us with the Atomic Bomb.

Yeeeeahhh for Science! Science is GOOD! Geee, thanks Science!

Has any human ever held the people responsible for giving us these better ways of killing each other, responsible? Have they ever been punished for the destruction and death and horror they created? Have the invention of better ways of killing *ever* been discouraged or disliked? Much less made a crime and a sin?
Human civilization has been nothing *but* 36,000 years of finding better ways to kill.

If you want to blame the scientists who invented the Atom Bomb. *You must also blame every human who ever made a better tool to kill with also.* Scientists are not blamed for inventing better Atomic bombs and better nuclear missiles for the same reason the person who invented the wheel is not blamed. You cannot differentiate between the destructive effect of an atomic bomb, and the destructive effect of using the wheel. Both are used to kill. Both were invented with an *intent* to kill.

The wheel was invented so killers on horse-drawn war chariots could kill enemy soldiers better. The first wheels that were made, were made to kill with. Only much later were they used for anything else. Only later were they used as an excuse to make roads… destroying and killing more living things, and more living Earth, than all wars combined.

How many millions of acres of living plants and animals have been killed by building roads that are needed for us to use the wheel on?

More land in the world has been destroyed and covered with concrete and black asphalt by building modern roads: than all the land destroyed by erecting buildings over them.

It's obvious. Roads inside a city destroy roughly 50% of the land area. Roads between cities; destroy hundreds of times more land area than any city. Roads connecting isolated farms and houses in the country; destroy thousands of times more land than the buildings themselves do.

How many hundreds of millions of humans have been killed by humans using the wheel as war chariots, and crossbows, and siege weapons, and water wheels, and clocks, and pulley systems, and tools used by slaves working for their masters?

Oh. You mean if a tool kills a human it is bad. But if it kills any other living organism it is good?
Oh. You mean if a tool is used to kill only *certain* humans it is bad. But if it is used to kill certain other humans it is good?

Sorry. Universal Logic and Universal Truth does not work that way. A tool designed to kill: kills. Universally. Tools do not discriminate between what or who they kill and do not kill. If you are against the atomic bomb. Then if you are logical., you must be against every tool that was ever invented to kill ANYTHING.

That is: *if* you are intelligently critical and logical. *IF* you are not a conformist. *If* you think for yourself. *If* you want to be logical. *If* you want to be honest. *If* your thinking is not an attempt at rationalizing your own life. *If* your ego does not control what you think. *If* you have a mind of your own. *If* you prefer truths to lies.

Obey your Nation. Don't think for yourself. Obey your ruler. Don't protest. Obey the traffic lights, conform: obey your machines. Do what machines tell you to do. If a machine tells you to do something: it must be right.

'Oops… what a mess we are in… oh well… darn it: it's not my fault…. *I'm* sane. *They're* the ones who're crazy. The whole world is crazy. Civilization is crazy: what can I do about it?'

Humans do not even differentiate Civilization from the Earth. For them: the world IS civilization. Civilization IS the World. There is no difference between the world, and civilization.

Workers do not realize that they are the most powerful class in the world. They do not realize that they hold the key to transform *all* of their societies to suit them, and not their bosses…

Huh? How?
Decentralized power is always more powerful that centralized power. The base of a pyramid is always stronger than its apex. It is only a question of organization and tactics.

Unions and mass movements of the lower classes have always tried to fight the concentrated wealth and power of the upper classes by mimicking them, by aping them in the stupidest ways possible… by concentrating themselves into huge unarmed crowds: with their leaders exposed and vulnerable.

How stupid can you get? That way: the Chinese army simply encircled Tienement Square: and destroyed an entire popular National uprising that had been building for years in one fell swoop. Going out barehanded and unarmed in huge masses is merely begging to be massacred by an armed and the organized ruling class.

If you want to go on strike, or protest: fine. But do it intelligently for shits sake. Organize yourselves *before* you do it. Plan it ahead of time. And for shits sake: *Do not let the other side know what you are planning.* Never let your enemy know what you are going to do; or where you are; or who you are. Ruling classes have been using these tactics for thousands of years. But the lower classes are still too fucking stupid to even think of using the same tactics that have been used against them for thousands of years..

Once you organize yourselves *in secret:* do not go out on the streets as an unruly mob. That will only give the authorities an excuse to demonize you as anarchists. As a lawless mob. As them standing on the side of Law and Order. This hypocrisy gives them an excuse to do anything to you: legal or illegal. Any large public mob is seen as a dangerous threat. They can target you as being a threat to 'National Security'. (That bullshit phrase has been bandied about and used for every bullshit corruption and crime for so long; that it has no actual meaning to it except as a politically correct excuse to oppress poor people.)

Don't give your owners or bosses any warning. Keep your activities secret from them. Don't give any explanations. Don't make any demands. Don't give any warning. *Just don't show up for work.* But do it intelligently. Do it en masse. As a single population. As a coordinated whole. Make sure that every worker can get by for the allotted, and planned time you intend on being on strike. So no family goes hungry… then just do not show up for work: period.

What are they going to do? Drive to every workers house in the city and try to throw them in jail? Go from door-to-door: shooting and killing every working family in the city? Huh?….
What will the media's reaction be: eh? There won't be any Media. The workers that make it work will not show up. Society will come to a crashing halt. The shockwave will be so huge: that later: the strike will be televised and reported-on more than 9:11.

Moreover… if all the workers in the media also do not show up… then you cannot have any mass media brainwashing the masses… with their one-sided lies and distortions and bullshit.
The ones in power will have no choice… but to go door, to, door. To each worker. *Personally* asking them to come back….

'What's wrong… what did we do? Why aren't you showing up for work? Please tell us… We need you! We can't run the city without you. We can't run the government without you. We can't run the stores and businesses, and buses, and airplanes and machines without you…'

Do you understand this? All you workers… and I mean all of you… You could have the entire upper class; begging on their knees at your doorsteps, for you to come back to work for them. You could have Donald Trump on his knees, dirtying his fancy pants; begging you to come back to work for him. You could have all the movie stars in Hollywood begging at your doors to come back to work for them. You could have all of your bosses on their knees in front of you: begging you to come back to work. That is… if you recognize yourselves as a single class. YOU are the majority! The majority class is the most powerful class there is! Outnumbering all other classes by a hundred-to-one. And yet, you let a minority take advantage of you . As long as you let them do this to you: you deserve it! All of you could easily be in the drivers seat: telling everyone else what to do and how to do it.

If only you had the brains to organize yourselves intelligently, and take back all of the powers you gave to the minorities, the elites, the special interests, the corporations, etc.

You could do it without getting shot, or being jailed, or beaten. Simply by being *intelligently* nonviolent. An angry mob in the streets is not nonviolent just because they are not carrying guns, or have no tanks. It is a red flag to those in power. It is good excuse to kill and jail, and beat people. It is a good way to terrorize the masses by showing what will happen to them if they dare to rise up.

How can you punish an entire Nation of people for doing nothing. Eh? What has any government done in the face of a National strike when not one single worker showed up for work? Nothing. Period. But workers are so brainwashed and so submissive; that they do not even recognize they can bring their *mortal enemies* to their knees easily without firing a shot. Because they are too stupid to even realize that there is an enemy, or who the enemy is. Because they have no Sense of Wonder. Because they do not wonder about anything.

Use your brains.

You don't even need a common, single goal, or purpose to do this. Every worker could have their own individual grievances, and demands. And it would still work. All that is needed is that workers organize themselves as a single group of people… and act as one entity, one class.

In other words. All it needs to work is for all the workers in the world to have no egos. And refuse to go back: until all of your demands are met… Not just your own; you selfish idiots. If your own boss agrees to your own personal demands… fine… But make damn sure to tell him: that you will not go back to work for him*: until all the demands of all the other workers are met also.*
And stand by your fucking word; you stupid, unethical idiots. Then your bosses will have no choice: but to jump-on, or beat, or even kill any idiot elite owner, or boss; who refuses to agree to *their* workers personal demands. Because if they do not. There goes all their power. There goes all their wealth. There goes all their status. There goes all their money. There goes all their upward mobility

You will not need to lift one fucking finger to enforce your own demands. You will not have to break anyone's bones, or kidnap anyone's children, or kill anyone. And what's more… you will not be morally responsible for what your bosses do to violently force their own elite into agreeing to literally *all* of your demands.

But… if you only ask for peanuts… if you do not demand that all of your own power to be given back to you: they will gladly agree to anything…

Then *later* … they will devise, and plan to set about systematically enslaving you all over again even worse. Which is exactly what they have done. As they have been doing and are still doing so for twelve fucking thousand years. They will find *all* kinds of cunning, sneaky, underhanded ways to kill you, fire you, poison you, or backstab you… as sneakily and as secretly as possible. They will try to destroy your worker organizations as sneakily and underhandedly, and as cowardly as possible…

As they have already done for hundreds of years: you stupid fucking idiots. And then you will have to do it all over again…. You will have to fight for your freedoms all over again. *And again…. And again.* Until you finally get it through your thick, stupid heads: that the people you work for… are your mortal fucking enemies.

Only when the class lines between workers and employers are clearly defined, and honestly drawn: will you ever understand the true power you have given to them, and the true power all workers have over their employers; *as a single class*, a united, cooperating *class of humans:* who care *more* about each other: than they do about their own greed or money.

But if all you want to do, is go to work, come home, grab a beer, and sit down and watch TV?… then you are fucked. Period. Then you are too stupid, and too lazy to organize or care about anything but your own selfish ass, and you will remain a powerless stilted-stupefied-stupid working idiot who deserves to be stepped-on and used, manipulated, lied-to and brainwashed. And taken advantage of. Then you will let the rulers alienate all of you from each other. You will let them buy you off. You will let them bribe you. You will believe their promises, you will remain addicted to your lifestyle of selfish self-gratification. You will let them divide you, corrupt you, poison you, brainwash you and conquer you. You will become one of them. You will sell yourself to them. You will vent all of your misplaced hate and anger upon each other: instead of upon the ones who are actually responsible for your woes. Caesar's formula for success 2,000 year ago was simple. 'Divide and Conquer' And still you are too stupid to learn that this is exactly how you are being ruled and oppressed, *and have been so for thousands of years*.

If you care more about money than humans: then you are fucked before you start. Then you belong in the class of wanna-be owners. Wanna-be rich. Wanna-be famous. Wanna-be powerful. Wanna-be upwardly mobile. *Wanna-be Robber Barons.*

But if you are smart: and organize yourselves like this… so you know beforehand, what your demands will be. If you demand *more* than 50% of the voting power. More than 50% of the wealth. *More* than 50% of the status, and *more* than 50% of the knowledge: which your company, or government, or store, or utility, or TV station, or newspaper, or army or farm has…

Then you will find yourselves in the drivers seat in one single nonviolent change of power.

Then *the masses* can be the ones, who decide which polluting factory to shut down because they are too close to your schools. Then *you* can decide which stores to shut down because you do not like the shit they sell. Then *you* can decide a lot of things. Then you can have some actual control and power over your own life, your own community and your own society. Then you can have the power to decide how you want to live, and how you want to work, and what you want to work at.

Is that something worth fighting for; by simply being intelligent enough to organize a Nationwide Strike? By simply not showing up for work as usual… eh?

What the hell can they do about it? Infiltrate your secret meetings with spies and arrest you?
'You're under arrest! Dirty damn workers… Planning not to work?! That's a crime! That's treason! That's… um, er… Well… It's not nice! Workers are <u>supposed</u> to work! You're all a bunch of dirty Communists! … You're subversives! You're trying to , to… um, er…'

The point is… who will be the ones who think this is a horrible, evil idea? The ones who aren't working. The ones who don't have to work. The ones who pay you shit wages to have their work done for them… by you. Any majority can oust a minority. That is… Provided you organize yourselves first: and do not let your enemies know what you are planning. You the majority: are more powerful than all the corporations of the world. You don't need a strike to gain power. You don't need to stop working. You don't need to stay home.

You could easily take over the world: just by not paying your bills.

Chapter Six B: The Effect of Civilization on Humans

If everyone in the world did not pay their bills: the entire system of corrupt Capitalism would grind to a halt, and disappear in less than a year.

Organize an International Bill-Day. Just like any other protest that boycotts things people are against and do not agree with. Once a year…. Everybody refuses to pay their bills that day. No paid bills are sent through the mail that day. Then if it becomes popular. The next year: make it two days. Then the next year make it three days, then a week, then a month; until nobody pays any bills period.

Create an International Organization. Get all the people in the world who have financial debts to join. Call it Debtors Anonymous. Organize a National debt day where nobody pays their financial debts that day. Hold token burnings of unfair debts and bills. March on your government and force them to legally dissolve all financial debts, so nobody is forced to work like a slave their whole life paying off unfair, exorbitant interest rates, or unfair padded, unnecessary medical bills and fake expenses.

Organize a National Medical Bill day: where people witness how the medical industry foreclosed on their homes; and forced them out on the street. Organize a grass roots movement called: the Slavery of Debt. Have grass roots organizers educate people and show them how they are being cheated by the Oil Companies. How they are being robbed and lied-to by every major corporation on Earth.

Create a political movement to End All Debt. Force legislation through that makes all debt ILLEGAL. Abolish the electronic system of debt. Make it legal for people to pay only what they can afford for anything.

Create a sliding system of price controls. So a billionaire has to pay 200,000 million dollars for a car. And a poor person only has to pay 100 dollars for the same car.

Make all things more equally affordable for everyone regardless of how little money they have. Stop buying into the insane culture of one-sided accumulation. Stop working your entire life just so you can afford a mortgage on a home. Build decent homes now. So you can have a home when you are young and have energy, and want to have a family. Not when you are too old to marry and have a family. Not when you are too old to enjoy your home.

What do retired people do? They sit in homes that took them 60 years to pay off the mortgage and do mostly nothing in them… except sit in these things and wait to die. Is that a reason to waste your entire life on? All debt is a form of slavery. Fight your debtors. Refuse to pay them. Tell them to go to hell. If everyone did this: the whole world would be five million times better off.

But people do not fight against slavery. They let themselves be enslaved. Slavery would never have been created; it would never have existed if the first people who were enslaved had refused to work for their masters.

What are the masters going to do? Kill the slaves they *own*? Destroy their own property? Who will do the work of getting rid of all the dead bodies? Who will do the work of these dead slaves? If the first masters went out and enslaved more people and *they* also refused to work for them: how many times would have they done this; before they gave it up as a stupid, wasteful, pointless, insane idea that can't work?

Chapter Six B: The Effect of Civilization on Humans

If all the slaves of the American colonies had refused to work for their masters: America would never have become a slave Nation, whose economy and wealth was based upon human slavery, and then later machine slavery. If all the slaves of Rome had refused to work for their masters: the Roman Empire would never have been born If all the slaves of the Greek polis's had refused to work for their masters: the Greek Golden Age would never have happened. If all the slaves of the Persian Empire had refused to work for their masters: the Persian Empire would never have been created. If all the slaves of Egyptian civilization had refused to work for their masters: Egyptian civilization would never have been created. The Pyramids of Egypt would never have been built. If all the slave peasants of Europe had refused to work for their masters: Western Civilization would never have happened. If all the slaves of the British Empire had refused to work for their masters: the British Empire would never have been born. If the first slaves had refused to work for their masters: of civilization itself would never have happened. The entire 12,000 years of shit we are so proud of: would never have happened.

The point is: the only reason slavery was invented, the only reason it works. The only reason it has endured for over 12,000 years: is because of *human cowardice*. Slavery exists because humans would rather live as slaves than die as free people. Slavery exists because civilized humans value machine-functioning existence; *more* than they value Life, or their own freedom. They value tool-functioning existence *over* and above living: because functioning like a civilized tool is all they know what to do with themselves.

What surprise is this; when six million years of using tools; has already turned the entire species of humans into a species of machine-functioning cowards… Where the only form of courage in the Human Race; is tool-courage. Where the only form of human existence is the existence of being enslaved by your own tools. There are understandable reasons for everything in human history.

Domestication <u>is</u> Slavery
Slavery <u>is</u> Domestication

To domesticate any living creature: you must break *all* of their spirit. You must make that creature meek… you must destroy its wildness. You must destroy its ability to live independently. You must make it dependant upon you. You must turn it into a dependant slave. You must not allow that creature any freedom. You must cage it, control it, manipulate it and brainwash it from birth. You must turn it into a domesticated slave

If you do not do these things it will not become domesticated.

Where did the slavery called domestication come from? Why do we enslave children, women, and domesticated animals… treating them like shit? Using them, and then abandoning them when they become too much trouble to look after? What do you expect? We have been using tools as slaves for millions of years. When we do not need a tool. If it breaks, if it gets worn: *we throw it away.* All Slavery. The civilized slavery called domestication. Child slavery, Female slavery, Human bondage. Sexual slavery. Racial slavery. Wage slavery. Agricultural slavery. Industrial slavery. Military slavery. Soldiers. Armies comes from millions of years of humans using tools *as their slaves*, and throwing them away when we cannot use as slaves anymore. Work is a form of slavery. Until humans understand what slavery is they will never understand what freedom is.

The Protestant Work Ethic destroyed Luther's Spiritual Reformation by creating the Culture of

Materialism. Instead of creating Love between Living people, the Protestant Work Ethic created the Religious Love of Material Objects. Instead of valuing and worshiping Life and Living, Protestants began worshipping dead objects; they worshipped the dying Christ: not the Living Jesus. They had been fooled, swindled, gulled into believing that work is not a form of slavery. They had been suckered into the swallowing the idea that *regardless of what work you do:* that work itself is a religious virtue, that the intrinsic value of toiling night and day for money is good. They were corrupted by their own Protestant Work Ethic, they were corrupted by their own greed, their own increasing affluence into practicing the exact opposite of what Jesus had taught. This why all Protestant society, homes and families are dead pits of empty, meaningless platitudes and unspoken guilt: they are a loveless, pointless exercise in the worship of material objects. I know because I was raised in one; I saw how Protestants families 'live'… *they don't*: they're all dead inside.

The question is, after polishing the table and waxing the floors and polishing the silver and crystal until it sparkles; *what next?* What else are you going to do with your life after toiling and working for hours until your home is immaculately clean? What good does that do you? Does it make you feel any better? For how long? Does this make you a better human being? Does it make you a better Christian? What are you going to do in your immaculately clean middle-class home after you clean it? Watch TV? Read a book? Listen to music? Eat food? Stare outside your window and wonder what your neighbor is doing? They are doing the same thing you are: locking out the Outer World; blocking out the Outside World of Living Nature and hiding inside a dead, antiseptic insulated death zone of boredom and dullness where nothing lives, nothing grows and everything is dead.

When are you going to begin the work of cleansing yourself of all your weaknesses, faults, vices and addictions? When are you going to stop your obsession with keeping your home immaculately clean and start learning how to Live and how to Love and how to Play and have Fun with your children instead of working day and night to make money? Protestant families never address this. They are too enslaved to preserving their middle-class status of affluence and keeping their material objects immaculately clean. They are too emotionally and spiritually dead inside to ask questions and learn how to Live and have Fun and enjoy Life. That is what work does to you: it turns you into a dead machine. Their only answer to what to do with the rest of their Lives is keeping busy; distraction; drink coffee! Anything but ask questions.

Once you accept the religious, social; and cultural norms you live in unquestioningly, you stop growing as an individual; you stop learning. Accepting any mass norm is an avoidance of individuality, it is an avoidance of being an individual, an avoidance of individual responsibility, an avoidance of individual morality, an avoidance of individual spirituality, an avoidance of all individual *creativity,* an avoidance of individual awareness, an avoidance of individual intelligence, an avoidance of looking at the society you live in critically, an avoidance of thinking for yourself, an avoidance of asking questions.

Protestant families do not question themselves or their culture because it gives them status; it defines them. Protestant families believe that as long as they live like other Protestant middle-class families and keep their material objects and their houses and homes immaculately clean like everybody else, as long as they act like everyone else and behave like everybody else and do what everyone else does; as long as they do what they are told, as long as they obey authority: then they do not need to question themselves about anything, that they are doing the right thing. This is the exact opposite of what Luther's Reformation originally started out as. Originally the Protestant Reformation was a protest against the status quo; it challenged authority, it questioned authority, it came up with new ideas and new ways of

living and thinking and being. The Protestant Work Ethic destroyed all of that.

The Sale of Indulgences

The de-evolution of spiritual rot and hypocrisy which the Roman Catholic Church descended to; from the time of its creation in Rome as an officially recognized religion amongst hundreds of other officially recognized religions… to the time of Luther: a period of over 1,300 years; spanned the ideas of Christ returning to punish all sinner, to end the temporal world of lust and corruption, the idea of poverty being the greatest virtue, and sinners doing genuine penance for their sins… to the abolishment of the idea of penance, to replacing all forms of punishment and penance with prayer, to the idea of the forgiveness of all sins, to the church granting absolution of especially horrific sins by granting special indulgences… using the idea of Christ's suffering on the cross as a centralized 'bank' of spiritual 'merit'. The Catholic church had become so wealthy, powerful and rich: that its entire dogma and culture had become an exact copy of the rotten Hebrew moneylenders in the Temple of Jerusalem whom Jesus had thrown out of the house of God. Exchanging religious indulgences and favors for money and land became the engine which made it so filthy rich and so powerful; the Roman Catholic church became even more oppressive than the Roman Empire it had replaced.

The huge gaps between what the bible said, and what it actually practiced, and what the church actually preached; had to be hidden by only allowing Catholic clergy to study the scriptures which were printed in Latin, and then 'interpret' their meanings to the secular world. But too many people outside of the church learned to read Latin: too many translations became available. The hypocrisy of the church became a standing joke. All the centuries of religious wars and the pogroms and inquisitions and mass genocides of Christian sects who had a less corrupt interpretation of Christianity could not hide the blatant corruptions and hypocrisies of the Catholic church from European society. So Luther tried to reform the church. And was excommunicated for his audacity, and was forced to create his own Christian church; a Christian religion which did not have any sale of indulgences for the extremely wealthy.

What Luther's Reformation did, was i8t revolutionized the *idea* of the Sale of Indulgences. Instead of needing the centralized authority of the Roman Catholic church to officially sanction the forgiveness of sins:… By inventing the idea of a personal conscience,: all a Protestant had to do was *forgive himself,* and hey presto... all of his sins instantly disappeared! Luther has assumed that every good Christian like himself would be tortured by doubt and guilt, and a sense of foreboding evil surrounding him and the world he lived in, and strive to become a better Christian. When striving to be as spiritually pure as possible is your lifelong profession, and you are paid to do it, and given the highest social status and given spiritual authority over others and respected as a leader of your community: this invented idea just might be of use to the rare one-in-a-million exception that Luther was… a free thinker who questioned, a rebel who publicly opposed the status quo of the most powerful church in the world… But giving this conceptual invention to all the Protestants in Europe was the equivalent of Prometheus giving the ability to make fire to a species of naked apes who didn't realize how destructive fire is. The result was a conflagration of total spiritual destruction; leaving nothing but empty spiritual desolation behind. With no higher religious authority to set any public standard of morals and ethics, with no code of conduct, no compass to tell people what was a sin and what wasn't: the fact that sin actually exists: the fact that evil actually exists, was wiped out of the human psyche and out of civilized European society and culture. All religious-spiritual sins and crimes and corruption disappeared from human reality. In fact, this religious-cultural invention of a personal conscience had an opposite effect on people. It hampered and

handcuffed the most honest consciences from doing anything except castigating themselves for their own personal failings, vices, and sins, while at the same time: it gave the most cunning liars and self-deceivers: the most rotten evil human scum a leg-up in their upwardly mobile scramble for riches and status and fame and power, because it was *they* who had no conscience to speak of… *They* were the ones who could deceive themselves better than any honest conscientious, person who truly believed in the Christian-protestant ethics of hard work and poverty and submitting to the will of God and helping others. *They* were the ones who could easily commit crimes and atrocities by rationalizing all of it *secretly*… in their twisted sick minds… convincing themselves that they had a mission from god himself and that whatever they did to make themselves powerful and rich was a sign from God himself that they were on the right track!

Just as Carnegie and Rockefeller justified their amoral illegal tactics to make themselves millions at the expense of others; all the European and English explorers and traders and opportunists who came to the New World, were free to operate without any ethical and moral standards whatsoever. The result was: the discovery of the New World drew the filthiest scum like a magnet to the Americas. The rest is history: the cunning tactics of European Protestant human scum outfoxed, outmaneuvered, out-corrupted the natives at every turn. Every attempt to create a new utopian society of religious fanatics that was less corrupt than the European corruption they had all fled from was watered down and drowned out by the masses of corrupt Europeans who had been raised and shaped by Luther's Reformation to have no personal religious conscience, no religious morals, no religious ethics at all.

As a result, it was the ethics and morals of the *majority*, the ethics and morals of the masses, the ethics and morals of the lowest, the ethics and morals of the worst, the ethics and morals of the crudest, the ethics and morals of the dirtiest, the ethics and morals of the most evil, the ethics and morals of the most corrupt, the ethics and morals of the most sinful, the ethics and morals of the greediest, the ethics and morals of the most venal, the ethics and morals of the most envious, the ethics and morals of the most cunning, the ethics and morals of the most self-deceiving, the ethics and morals of the most ignorant, the ethics and morals of the most brutal, the ethics and morals of the most cowardly, the ethics and morals of the richest, the ethics and morals of the most powerful, the ethics and morals of the most secular, the ethics and morals of the most non-religious that became the new Protestant culture of the West.

The result was: the only things which were forbidden by civilized society were what was secularly, officially 'illegal… and since Europeans had been circumventing the wishes of their masters and kings in every sneaky underhanded fashion they could dream up, and since the New World was an ocean away from instant retribution, and since the European white man did not even recognize American natives to be even human in the first place: it was open season for all the cultures of evil to flourish and grow like wildfire; even faster and worse than they were growing in Luther's 'reformed' Protestant Europe. And since what is officially 'illegal' by law in any secular society changes with the whims of rulers and the whims of the masses every year… why then: the idea sin is just an outdated, obsolete superstition! The existence of evil is just an outdated, obsolete superstition! Sin and evil does not exist in civilized society. Sure, it existed for thousands of years… sure there's world wars and mass murder and million starve to death, and rich people rob the poor, and women and children are raped and butchered and miners are worked to death, and people work for starvation wages in factories, and live in ghettoes, and millions ore poor and miserable and dying and disease is rampant and plagues are caused by pollution created by industrialized cities poisoning the world… but that's not a sin. That's not evil… that's just human nature. It's normal for people to act like this.

Chapter Six B: The Effect of Civilization on Humans

This is what the idea, the invention, the culture of Luther's Reformation did to Western European civilization when he tried to abolish the Catholic sale of indulgences: and instead: gave every western Protestant the idea of indulging their own conscience.. which gave rise to the idea of all western people indulging themselves in literally every sin, every addicting substance, every form of ease, every luxury known to mankind… which in turn created whole new industries of corruption: from the nickelodeon to walking picture shows, to cars, to free TV shows, to free highways, to free pornography on the internet, to mutual funds, to old age pensions, to Bernie Madoff's 50 billion stolen dollars… Stealing 50 billion dollars isn't much of a crime when everyone in western society envied him his riches. The only crime Bernie Madoff committed was the crime of being caught and losing his case in court. If he had been found not officially guilty like O.J Simpson was found not guilty: then all of western society would have shrugged its shoulders and allowed one more criminal to get away scot-free. But of course… that is not a sin: that's not evil. Murdering your own wife with a knife is legal as long as you can get away with it. Why? Because western civilization became 100% amoral thanks to Luther's Reformation.

The Protestant Psychological Reformation of Slavery from Unwilling to Willing Work Slaves

The Protestant psychological Reformation came from Luther's idea of spiritual-religious *equality*. The idea that every Christian was equally a sinner in the eyes of the Lord. His idea of spiritual equality filtered down into an idea of *social* equality. The Protestant psychological Reformation came from the oppression of the lowest poor Protestants of Holland: the Dutch, throwing out the highest Catholic King of Spain from their country, and his Catholic church. It came from the idea of an entire people rising up: not only in religious power and authority… but in secular power, and worldly wealth and worldly status: together as a nation of Protestants, each individual with a personal spiritual conscience, and a personal relationship with God. It came from the Dutch taking back land from the sea: growing as the poorest nation with nowhere to expand but outwards fighting against the elements of Nature. It came from the Dutch traders sailing the world for spices and silk and fine china. It came from the Dutch nation becoming more upwardly and laterally mobile than any other nation of ethnic people in the history of all mankind… Because each Dutchman and Dutch girl was proud of being Dutch, and proud of being Protestant, and proud of being a nation of equals with none over them except burghers who were chosen merely to run the everyday affairs of each town and village.

The result was that their secular rise in wealth and power and authority and social status ruined their rise in spiritual authority and power and might and health in less than 20 years. They became too rich, too greedy, too fat, too cunning, too ambitious, too selfish, too inhuman, too calculating; accumulating too many physical objects to bother thinking about their personal god and their immortal souls and all the worldly sins they were committing to enrich themselves at another's expense. They became the envy of all Europe, and every excess, every sin, every new drug, every new spice was bought and consumed and slavishly copied by the richest Europeans and English aristocrats. Their colonial empire disappeared, their trade monopolies were taken over, their naval might was shattered. They were left without no morals, no ethics, no humanity, no honesty, no spiritual life, no code of ethical behavior, only the token gatherings of token Protestant meetings on the weekend to officially mark themselves as card-carrying Protestants. The one thing they didn't lose was their addiction and slavery to their own vices and appetites and greed and ambitions. Instead of being unwilling slaves to a Spanish King: they had become willing slaves to their own ethic of hard work: which had been the original engine that had given them this new unheard-of rise in affluence as a nation of Protestants. The same thing occurred in other Protestant cultures also all over Europe. Cultural equality born of the idea of spiritual equality, made people aspire to the highest religious *and* secular equality there was. Yet at the same time, the

divide between spiritual and secular authority was muddied and disappeared. The power of the Pope and the Cardinals of Rome waned while the power of Secular Kings, Lords and barons and Emperors rose. Rather than aspiring to spiritual purity and obedience: Europeans aspired to mimic the richest most successful aristocrats. What Christianity had preached for centuries: that worldly success was a spiritual sin, and it was better to be poor and good than rich and corrupt was given short shrift. Religious fanaticism, religious cults, religious cultures became a tiny minority in a sea of equals all grubbing to rise in the world as best they could and as fast as they could. Held only in check by mighty armies and the terror of armed might and the eroding worship of the Divinity of Kings. Without an iron fist, without the church's power and the religious brainwashing of Catholic dogma filling their souls, without the almighty church telling them what is good and what is evil, what is Christian and what is an abomination, without the superstitions and taboos and customs and traditions and holy days and saints days and teachings of the Catholic church which had been their peasant culture as obedient feudal slaves, without their illiterate cultures kept alive by close-knit villages preserving the ancient ways, without the Medieval barbarism that had regularly swept through Europe and kept each peasant huddled in their cottage or hovel hoping and praying to God that the murderers and rapists and robbers would not burn down his village this year… gave the lower classes a chance to live in peace as equals..

But, the idea of spiritual *and* cultural equality made them ambitious to rise up and rebel, it made them rise higher. As the population of the masses grew and grew; as plagues could not keep their growing numbers in check, as warring and rapine and murder could not keep their numbers in check, as the aristocrats withered into indolence with no enemies to fight, no religious power to press against and oppose; as colonies were established where the most ambitious and the outcasts of society could escape to, as maritime trade exploded and the lure of becoming a sailor on a ship promised adventure and riches and freedom. The cultural pressures of overpopulation, along with the disintegration of the old feudal order set every house, every peasant, every village, every town at odds with each other; creating fiercer competition. And the fiercest competition there is, is the competition between *equals.* Europe sank into another Dark Ages: with the devil take the hindmost as the only code of ethics. Instead of slaving for Kings and Barons. Instead of being dutiful Christian servant of the almighty church… *they began working for themselves.* For thousands of years they had not known any other kind of culture except that of abject slavery to overlords and to the church and to Christ. Suddenly the hammer of slavery was lifted. What were they to do? What could they do, except continue what they had been doing for all these many centuries. They enslaved themselves. Protestants became their own worst slave-drivers. They drove themselves more mercilessly; they pushed themselves and fought with each other more brutally and inhumanly, they slaved and worked and sweated under the sun and in the cold more fiercely than ever before. They became lazier more indolent than the apoplectic lords of England, they became more daring and adventurous than the bravest Portuguese explorers, the became greedier and more cunning than the most crafty Spanish Conquistadors. They turned all of their labors and their ambitions *into a secret, unspoken personal religion of greed.* Because Protestant religion became personalized: it became secret. It became a secret unspoken taboo. It became forbidden to ever speak of your personal religion because nobody actually had any fucking personal religion. All they had was a religious respect of money and a religious greed for wealth and status and power. That religion still exists today: the religion of personal ambition. Its holy scripture decrees that you must slave and work yourself to the bone all of your life, until you become a slave to your own labor… until you get so rich, that you don't need to work anymore. Then you retire and sit on your fucking ass, and after 1 or 2 years of that, you either die of boredom, or you become a fat, senile blob and then you die of complication of the liver. This is the unspoken Protestant Dream: the dream of worldly success, of a career, of social respect and status, gaining recognition and fortune and fame by hard work… And it is all a sham: it is a load of

utter garbage. Even though anyone who is not completely brain-dead knows this is a crock of shit: everyone still pursues the Protestant Dream of Success through Hard Work and Perseverance. Why? Because it is not only 'the thing to do'… it is the *only* thing to do. It is the only thing left of Luther's Protestant Reformation that is still alive. Rather than be an unwilling slave to a King: work willingly for an employer and be paid a pittance for all your toil and trouble. Be a humble obedient Cratchet and scrape and bow to the Scrooge you work for… or become a Scrooge yourself and employ wage slaves and pay them almost nothing for their toil.

Why did this idea of willing slavery work? Why is it still working? The answer is simple. It worked because the majority did it, *everyone* did it. It only works because *everyone* does it. It works simply because humans have overpopulated themselves to such a degree, they are now all culturally brainwashed to become mindless herd animals; sheep; willing slaves to the system they are enslaved by. With no personal spiritual life left, with no personal ethics left, no personal morals left, no personal religion left, the void of Luther's sale of personal indulgences: giving a mass of lower class slaves a personal god and a personal conscience, left them only the worst of examples to copy and mimic. It left them with an overpopulated majority, copying an overpopulated majority. Everyone doing whatever everyone else was doing. It left them with secular examples of fleeting success, and no examples of spiritual success because spirituality is personal. You can't flaunt your spiritual purity in public like you can a new house or a new car or a raise in pay.

Sharing

The evidence and proof that human civilization needs to be gotten rid of, can be found in *what* civilized people share, and *how* they share it. Because the structure and dynamic human civilization is negative: the only things civilized humans share with each others are things which are negative. There is no positive sharing going on inside human civilization. Civilized humans never share positively: they only share negatively: they only share negative things; they never share positive things. They never share humanly: they share mechanically, they share abstractively: they never share directly, they never share honestly.

The reason civilized human only share negative things with each other is because all humans have a deep subconscious universal sense of guilt and fear and knowledge that they are living wrongly, and that they are doing bad things. Because every human being has a guilty conscience about this: they also have a deep subconscious fear of being punished for what they are doing.

How do you escape from being punished for doing what you know and feel is wrong and bad and evil?

Simple: make sure that nobody can point their finger at you; make sure everybody does what you are doing; make sure you corrupt everybody. Make sure there are no exceptions, no people whose lives are freer from evil and sin than yours is. Make sure nobody is allowed to be better than you. Make sure nobody is without sin. Make sure everybody is included. Make sure everyone conforms to the standard normalized crimes and sins of the culture-religion-tribe-village-city-nation you live in. Anyone who stand up and tells you that what you are doing is wrong? Any exception, any one single person who tells you that you should not be unfaithful to your wife? That you should not pollute? That you should not drink alcohol? That you should not do drugs? The answer? Legalize drugs. Become a majority of addicted drug users. Outnumber those who don't use drugs. Laugh at the rare exceptions who tell you drugs are not good for you. Ignore them. They don't count. These rare exceptions to the rule don't

matter. Why? Because there are more sinners, more husbands who have been unfaithful to their wives, more people who drink alcohol, more people who use drugs… than the few people who don't do these evil things.

How do civilized humans make sure that nobody, no civilized human has the right to point the finger at them? How do civilized humans make sure that no living human has the *moral* authority, the *ethical* authority, the *spiritual* authority, the *emotional* authority, the *spiritual* authority, the *physical* authority, the *human* authority to point the finger at them and tell them that what they are doing is wrong and bad and evil and they will be punished for all their sins?

Simple; outnumber the few rare exceptions who are not sinners and laugh at them as a meaningless minority. What is one exception who has not sinned going to do against ten million sinners who have sinned? The majority is always right. The minority is always wrong, correct? No. One person cast out the moneychanger from the temple of Jerusalem. He taught that the love of money is evil. How did the forces of evil counter his truth? Simple: brainwash every baby, and force it to do everything that is evil. Do not share anything that is good and positive with your babies and children: only share what is evil, so you can corrupt them. Babies and children have natural, pure, innocent good urges. They want to share things with each other naturally. Stop them from sharing anything with each other. Isolate them. Put them into prisons, into cages, pit babies into beds that have bars, into barred cages called cribs. Don't let them share anything good and positive. Don't let them share each other. Don't let them explore Life and find out the dirty truth about how evil their parents actually are. Don't let them play with each other naturally outdoors. Give them plastic toys: give them dead things to play with. Teach them to treat people like plastic toys. Make them selfish by giving them anything they want without earning it. Spoil them rotten. Don't teach them to stand on their own two feet. Make them as dependant upon you as possible. Feed them the worst poisons you possible can so they become addicted to sugar and salt and soft drinks until their mouths rot before they lose their baby teeth and they become diabetic at an early age and permanently weak and permanently sickly. Force them to eat guck, processed food. Force them to share in the sin and crime of eating dead animals, dead things that were killed in mass factories of death. Don't let them know the horrible truth. Hide the slaughterhouses from them. Don't let them see how the toys and crap you bought for them were made and how all the plastic factories that make these toys are poisoning the entire earth with their toxic effluent waste products and poisoning the ground waters of the Earth.

Simple: the negative one-sided dynamic of civilization works as long as that one-sided dynamic is not balanced. The pyramidal structure of civilized artificial accumulation works as long as it keeps on accumulating. It is only when this one-sided, unnatural, imbalanced, artificial accumulation STOPS accumulating…*That* is when you have to worry: *that* is when all your sins and crimes will come back to haunt you and kill you and crush you: *that* is when every artificial thing you have piled up and worked to build will come falling down on your ignorant skull. The civilized answer to sinning is… accumulate more and more sinners…. don't stop accumulating, make sure human civilization keeps on accumulating more shit, more pollution, more poison, more crimes against Nature, more crimes against the Universe, more crimes against Humanity, more crimes against the Earth, more crimes against Life on Earth, more crimes against other living species on earth; never stop the dynamic of one-sided accumulation because if you do; then the whole shitpile will fall down and bury you and kill you and destroy all of the artificial indulgences you have become accustomed to… Accumulate more toxic chemicals. Manufacture more poisons chemical that are killing all living species all over the earth. Accumulate more billions of human people…

Oops… This is not an answer. This is just an easy, way of temporarily avoiding the consequences of all this one-sided accumulation. This is only a way of avoiding the actual problems you face NOW: in the present, today. This is only a way of *accumulating* all the *problems* that human civilization creates and piling them up… and handing all these accumulated problems to the *next* generation of civilized humans… who then go about avoiding solving all of the problems *they* create and accumulate over their life-spans, and handing the greater pile of accumulated unsolved problems over to the *next* generation of civilized humans… Sooner or later… the consequences of all this civilized artificial separation-segmentation-accumulation-pyramidalization-destruction of Nature-etcetera, is going to hit the fan. And every civilized person is hoping it will be later rather than sooner… hoping they will be dead and gone from the artificial shitpile called civilization so they won't have to be forced to *personally* suffer for the consequences of their sins: so they will not be personally punished for their crimes: so they will have gotten away with their evil deeds and left someone else holding the bag; left their sons and daughters, their great-great grandsons and grand-daughters to suffer and die and perish for their sins….

This basic negative dynamic of human civilization is the basic reason why civilized humans never share anything positively, never share positive things with each other. This is the basic reason why civilized people only share negative things with each other. Civilized people share lies with each other: they share religious bullshit and religious dogma with each other; they share hypocrisies and bigotry with each other; they share politically correct bullshit with each other; they share politeness… the policy of always lying to each other politely rather than share any inconvenient, uncomfortable, ugly, stark, raw, brutal painful truth which points the finger of truth directly at them and forces them to become uncomfortable aware of how guilty they are of committing sins and crimes against their own Natures and against all Nature and against everything good on earth.

What do civilized people share? They share gluttony with each other. They share indulgences with each other. They share addictions with each other, they share laziness with each other, they share snobbery with each other, they share exclusionary practices with each other, they share hate with each other, they share fear and terror with each other, they share envy with each other, they share selfishness with each other, they share meanness with each other, they share greed with each other, they share mistrust of each other, they share avarice with each other, they share the lowest lusts of the body with each other, they share pornography with each other, they share filth with each other, they share moral ethical rotten behavior with each other, they share fear with each other, they share dead boxes with each other, they share eating dead animals stuffing their bellies until the intestines inside their bellies become huge fat extended bubbles of rotting stinking accumulations of fecal matter that gives them terminal cancer: terminal colon cancer, intestinal cancer: all kinds of cancers that come from indulging themselves and sharing their indulgences as spoiled consumers.

Do civilized people share love with each other? NO. Do civilized people share kindness and sensitivity with each other? NO. Do civilized people share trust and respect for one another? NO. Do civilized people share happiness with each other? NO. Do civilized people share their lives with each other? NO. Do civilized people share anything that is positive and good with each other at all? The answer is a universal resounding NO. Civilized people give lip-service to these positive good ideas. They do not practice them: they do not share them with each other. What do civilized humans share with each other? They share as little as possible. Their idea of sharing is based upon the idea of *exclusion*: not inclusion. This in effect reverses the entire dynamic, result and definition and meaning of sharing into being something that is totally opposed to sharing. When you share as little as possible, when you share

exclusively: you are actually not sharing: you are excluding more people than you are including. That is the opposite of sharing.

Anything inside human civilization that is positive and good: anything that grows, anything that is healthy: is instantly poisoned and drowned out and outnumbered by the accumulation of negative energy which human civilization has accumulated over thousands of years. For example: every young Indian girl or boy that leave India and falls in love with an American boy or girl and wants to marry them: is instantly attacked by their whole family and forbidden to marry that person because they are not Indian and do not share all the stupid, obsolete, negative superstitious crap called Indian culture, and cannot be brainwashed into believing all their dumb fucking superstitious ancient shit because it is too late to try to brainwash them because they are full grown and they are not the programmable idiots that all human babies are when they are first born into the shitpile of artificial civilization. The evil ancient custom of arranged marriages: has been one way of how human civilization destroys love and forbids young people to fall in love with each other, and tries to turn the positive good of love into a forbidden taboo.

The fact is: ALL human cultures: ALL civilized human cultures are made up of negative bullshit. There are no exceptions to this fact. There is NO exception to this truth. There is no such fucking thing as the idea that any one civilized culture is better than another. They are all bad, they are all wrong. They are all obsolete. They are all negative, one-sided accumulations of the Past. A healthy balanced culture is a culture that is dynamically balanced between the Past and the Future. In order for the Present of any human culture to be dynamically balanced. It has to be balanced between the Past and the Future. The only way the Present of any culture can dynamically balance itself between the Past and the Future is to change continually: not accumulate old shit and try to preserve old accumulated shit as long as possible.
What is an obedient worker? An obedient worker is a willing slave who obeys its masters, as opposed to an unwilling slave who is forced to work for its masters. What is the different between a willing and unwilling slave? Brainwashing. If you study history of civilization, you can see how for the great majority of humans; the conditions of their oppression and slavery slowly changed from unwilling to willing through brainwashing, through incentives, through greed, through pandering to their lowest most base corrupt evil urges. That is basically what the history of the Protestant Work Ethic is all about. An obedient worker is just a brainwashed slave who doesn't realized it has been brainwashed into being used, cheated, robbed, swindled, etc.… Or, a corrupt sucker who knows they are being used as a slave, but doesn't have the guts to do anything about it. Besides, civilization is so corrupt that everybody does it, so who cares? Do what everyone else is doing, be a conformist sheep. If everyone uses people; it's normal. Being a slave is normal. Being an obedient worker is normal.

Sharing and Money

There is a difference between helping people and making a profit. You cannot help anyone making a profit. All you can do is get some shit paper and use it to buy some shit product or service. Helping people makes you feel *good, both* inside yourself and outside yourself. Helping people makes you feel good about being useful. Getting a piece of shit paper only helps you from not being poor and not feeling poor. Helping people does that also, but not as a fear of material physical poverty; it makes you not poor, it makes you not feel poor because being generous of yourself means you are rich enough, and secure enough within yourself to not need a piece of shit paper to not feel poor. The entire motive for making money is negative. Helping people not only makes you not feel poor; it makes you feel *good,* and it also makes the person you are helping feel *good* also. Cheating someone else out of some money… do you call that good? Making a profit off someone, do you call that being good? Being

cheated out of money which you worked and slaved to get… do call that good? What is good about paper money? All it does is create is greed, all it creates is bad: not good.

One basic evil of all money is that it has destroyed the human emotion of gratitude, it has wiped the human emotion of gratitude, of gratefulness, of appreciating what is given to you from the face of the Earth.

Without money, you can tell a good person from an evil person very easily: good people are grateful for any help given to them. Evil people are not grateful. Evil people do not even know what gratitude is. For them: gratitude is an alien thing which they are convinced doesn't exist. If you ever want to know whether person is good or evil: do them a favor: give them something they like or need. *And do not expect anything back in return for it, and do not be in a position where they can take advantage of you in any way, shape or form.* If that person shows no gratitude: if that person on the contrary comes to hate you and does you a bad turn, or says something rotten to you in response or later on… then that person is evil.

If on the other hand, if the person you help is instantly grateful to you and wants to do something in return, wants to give or do something in appreciation for what you have given them… and thanks you, and shakes your hand, and becomes a close friend of yours, then you will know that person is a good person. Why is this? Because all good people understand the importance of reciprocity and equality. Good people understand that taking is not the point to Life: that giving is more important than receiving, and that if they do not give back what they have received and more than what they have received… then they are not being *good* they are being evil and selfish.

Evil selfish people feel no guilt or remorse from using other people and from taking and being given to and accepting every favor and advantage they can get their greedy selfish claws into. Why? Because evil people are empty inside: they have nothing *to* give. They do not have themselves: they are empty fake shells pretending to be human beings. All they have is an inner vacuum, an inner void which they desperately need to constantly fill and fill, and no matter how much they fill themselves with what they can swindle out of others, they remain empty envious dirty little secret haters.

Why is helping people better than making money, or a profit, and better than getting some shit paper for yourself? Because when people help people without money: both sides feel *good* . One side feels *grateful* for the help, and the other side feels *appreciated* and *valued* for the help they give… as a human being: not as a machine, not as a wage slave, not as an employee, etc.

This creates a community of generous friendly souls who help each other without wanting to make a fucking dirty profit off you. This creates a larger environment and a larger economy of *trust* and *respect* between people who do not use money to live by. Then there is no haggling, then there is no way people can cheat each other and make a fucking profit from each other and take advantage of each other. Then human society will not be based upon the insane sick custom of mutual robbery and profit. Then people will not be looking for the cheapest deals. Then things will not be made as cheaply and as shoddily as possible o make a fucking profit. Then you will no longer have to worry whether you are being undercharged or overcharged for what you are given

A society where there are only sellers and buyers; with everybody out to rob and cheat his neighbor: and no givers but only takers is an insane, negative system which makes no human sense and will not last

long and is guaranteed to fail. The fact is, in our modern paper economy, nobody feels good about what they buy or sell. The addiction and craze of buying and selling has exploded into a global frenzy, a feeding frenzy of the now-globalized masses copying the filthiest customs of the richest people on earth. EBay, the world stock exchange markets, global trade, globalization: turning everything into a commodity which can be bought or sold; is fomenting a worldwide culture of such insane greed and spiritual sickness: mankind will soon die from its own corruptions.

Why is helping people better than using money?

One: it makes everyone more honest and more equal. Then you don't have people believing they are better than other people simply because they have more paper money than others do anymore. The culture of worshipping the rich and famous disappears. No more billionaires no more movie stars no more idols to worship.

Two: it prevents the abuse of money and selfishness. It prevents addictions. A coffee junkie looking for his 3rd cup of coffee that day will be recognized and refused service. Cocaine addicts will not be given any cocaine for their habit. Fat people will not be given ice cream and Twinkie bars and foods filled with fat: instead they will be lectured on the unhealthy ways they eat and told to do some exercise and be given healthy vegetables to eat instead of hamburgers and coke. People who like helping others will not knowingly do anything to injure another living soul. Only if the request for help is reasonable and intelligent and the person asking for help does indeed need it will any help be given.

Three: It prevents excess. It prevents all the excesses of waste and laziness and bad living habits. People asking help to clean out garbage from their homes will not be helped after their neighbors find out they are hoarders and are collecting all kinds of useless junk in their basements and garages and homes. Instead they will be given lectures on the evils of avarice and hoarding, and soon everyone who sees them coming will not give than anything period; and they will be left with all the useless filthy rotten shit they already have, and be exposed as empty selfish greedy people whom nobody will want to have anything to do with.

Four: it prevents secrecy. People helping people do not hold secrets from each other, in fact the most hidden secrets will be exposed as each person is forced to ask for help with something they cannot handle or control. Secret failings and weaknesses will no longer be hidden behind a false façade of dollars and paper money and false wealth and false status. People will be valued for what they can contribute to their society: not for how well the can rob all the rest of society of its wealth.

Five: It raises the entire level of equality by allowing those who are actually good at something to shine and never be held down by any competitive cunning unfair capitalist sneakery and behind-the scenes, behind closed doors swindlers planning their sneaky little dirty tricks to amass more money for themselves. It will enhance both the natural equality of all human beings and give people the best examples to live by and follow. It will improve society instead of worsening it as the capitalist system has always done and continues to do so.

Six: every criminal element, every unhealthy addiction and practice will be starved to death because nobody will want to help gambling addicts more money to gamble with or give alcoholics more booze to get drunk on, or pornography addicts any help in their filthy habits whatsoever. The entire culture of legalized pornography, legalized gambling, legalized drug addictions will be wiped off the earth and the

human race will be better off for it. Meat eater will not be given meat to eat… Farmer will not be helped to butcher and kill animals by anyone. People will be forced to live clean, healthy decent good lives and not waste their time on things like entertainment and computers and the internet. People will not help their neighbors to import goods from overseas: all global shit trade will disappear and countries will stop eating pickles from Poland and tomatoes from Mexico and grow their own fucking pickles and tomatoes and have fresher better produce as a result. All of he international cartel rich bankers will go out of business and they will become extinct as will all corporations. Self-sufficient communities will only help other self-sufficient communities IF what is asked for is something they agree is needed and only IF he community which comes to them for help passes their rigorous standards on what is a good community and what is a rotten bad one with a bad reputation that cannot be trusted or dealt with.. As a result community values and ethics and morals will be raised to such a high degree that any community not looked upon favorably by all of its neighbors will shrivel and die: as it should.

Seven: When you honestly need help for something: and cannot do what you need yourself: this forces you to become as self-sufficient as an individual and as a community simply because going hat-in-hand begging for help from anyone is a shameful thing to do in the first place… That is unless what you are trying to do is shared by all people on earth> in that case, you will not be asking for help anymore, you will be cooperating with millions of people who agree with what you want to do and want to do it too… No more will the idea of being a volunteer be the lowest most sneered unpopular human activity on earth. Volunteering to help out of the goodness of your heart will be raised higher than any other moral good on Earth: and the entire system of values based upon consumers stuffing their faces with whatever they can find by buying and selling crap using money will be wiped off the earth as it should and the world and humans beings will be the better for it.

The point is: when human beings stop sharing: they stop being human. They become rotten pieces of immoral unethical amoral, greedy selfish filth, and the only reason people can get away with not sharing anything: and I mean NOTHING: not their lives, not their emotions, not their thoughts, not their worldly possessions, not their time, not their presence, not their fucking paper money… is because the system of paper money and buying and selling is the only fucking human culture left in the world, and that *norm* allows them to get away with it.

Before the Protestants

Before Martin Luther changed Europe for what he thought was for the better; and which in his own lifetime, he came to see his mistake… there was an older evil; the church. The church which Martin Luther railed against and criticized. A church that had become so bloated with corruption, so venal and fat with riches, so powerful; that it was more powerful than the most powerful kings in Europe. A thousand volumes could not do justice or describe all of its crimes and sins and atrocities. It could excommunicate Kings from Christian society, it could even excommunicate Popes from Christian society.. The only reason that Martin Luther succeeded in his rebellion against the church he was a part of was because the northern Kings took his side in the matter and decided to authorize his criticisms as having validity. It was a fight for power at the very height of European political-religious society; nothing else. The secular northern Kings and aristocrats against the entire Catholic Church.

How had the church become so powerful? The answer is: the confessional. The idea that you had to

confess all of your sins to your priest. Even kings were supposed to practiced confessing their sins. The lords and ladies were all supposed to do it. All of Europe. regardless of class, had been brainwashed from birth into the idea that the church was the only power that could absolve them from sin. By confessing their sins to the church: they could go out and live; cleansed and free of sin… to sin again, and again, and again, and again, and again… comforted by the knowledge that all which was needed to absolve themselves of a particularly gruesome murder or rape or theft or betrayal or atrocity or massacre… of innocent children, girls, women, their friends and family,,, all they had to do was confess themselves as a sinner to some priest, and be forgiven of their sins.

Why was this a crucial advantage? Simple. Through the practice and tradition and custom of the confessional, the Church came to know more about every nefarious plot, every underhanded dealings, every secret crime, every secret sin, crime, evil… than the great Kings did. Because of the confessional; they knew what was going on at every level of society before anyone else knew of it, and they used this secret knowledge. They used it to enrich themselves, until the church owned more land and controlled more wealth than the kings did, until the powers behind the throne were Cardinals: not dukes or princes or royalty. They used this belief in being absolved of your sin by confession to the utmost. Rich powerful men and women on their deathbeds…confessed their sins to the church, and gave all of their earthly possessions and wealth and property to the church just to escape going to hell, just so they would not burn in hell for eternity. And what did the church do, when a dying terrified soul begged to be allowed to give his confession of his sins before he died? The church refused to even listen to their confession… *unless he bequeathed all of his worldly possessions to the church. Only then did the church know that the confession was a sincere one of contrition.* This cunning form of religious blackmail continues to this day. The religious belief that this final act of atonement on their deathbed would absolve them of all the sins and crimes they committed in their entire life Why do you think it is so important for a priest to be at your side just before you die? *Where do you think this custom came from, eh?* From Catholics confessing their sins every Sunday? If they confessed their sins every fucking Sunday of their lives as obedient brainwashed Catholics: why did they need this extra final confession just before they died, eh? It came from the Catholic church using *fear,* the fear of dying, the fear of death, as a form of blackmail; that's where it came from.

You can't take it with you when you die anyways; so when you know you have only a few more hours or days more to live… and all your wealth and land and castles will be of no more use to you… why not invest it in your future spiritual after-life? Why not invest all of your worldly wealth in your after-life, eh? *Any greedy selfish investor would see the shrewdness in this.* Any avaricious soul, any greedy little hoarder, anyone with larceny in their heart would see the wisdom of it. That is… as long as they loved the church and loved god more than they loved their family and children. Any parent who loved their family and did not want to impoverish their own loved ones would not see the wisdom in this idea. Only if you believe in the God of the Old Testament: and like Abraham: be willing to sacrifice your living sons to an imaginary invisible god, can this seem like a 'good idea'. Only if you have nobody who loves you, only if you have nobody who you care for just before you die does this sound like a 'good idea'. Only when you are an evil hoarder, only when avarice and greed and selfishness fills your rotten soul is does this sound like a 'god idea. Only if you are totally corrupted into the evil religion of self-interest does this sound like a 'good idea.' In other words: only if you are a total hypocrite and are not a true Christian does this sound like a 'good idea'.

Anyone who had spent their entire life amassing as much property and money and jewels as they could;… could be persuaded to give it all to the church. There was just one more ingredient that was

needed to make it work: whoever the rich person was… they had to be afraid of dying; they had to be afraid of death, they had to have a guilty conscience, they had to be evil, they had to be made aware that they were evil and that the church knew that they were evil. And at the weakest, most vulnerable moment, just before they were about to die was the time to strike… and into the coffers of the filthy rich church went another property, another pile of gold coins, etc. ad-vomit. It was a form of spiritual terrorism.

Rich landowners with no sons or daughters were cajoled to leave all of their worldly possessions to the church, rich people who were hated by their own families and who hated their own family were artfully convinced of this idea, and were assured that they would be sitting on the right hand side of God almighty himself if they did so. Why of course they would. From the highest positions on earth> straight to the highest positions in heaven!

Confession, secret knowledge: in how many ways did the church use all of the secrets of the confessional, to blackmail, threaten, intimidate, bribe, hold-over one's head,… as a tool to gain evermore power and more wealth, in all of its political tactics and dealings and battles with the secular powers? There are almost no historical records of religious confessions. Confessions were almost never written down; they were supposed to be a secret kept between the confessor and the Priest… as if these secrets were ever kept secret? Bullshit.. What the church does with all this secret knowledge remains buried to this day. As for those who believed that their confession would never be used against them, or against others to further the interests of the church; that their secrets would never be divulged to anyone else but the one they were confessing to… history shows the proof..

Fear makes people do stupid things. The Church was very adept at its use of the confessional and the idea of eternal damnation, and the concept of being forgiven one's sins just before you meet your maker, just before you actually die. To atone for a sin: great lords had churches built, they bequeathed woodlands to the church. Anything given to the church was seen as an act that would get them into heaven. This was how the church corrupted the words of Jesus. This was how the church of Europe grew to become the most wealthy, the most corrupt human institution in Europe. This was the corruption that Martin Luther wanted *his* church to correct. And when they didn't. When they posted a papal bull excommunicating him from the church. The fight for supreme power in Europe between the kings of Europe and the church of Europe split Europe into two religious-secular camps: Roman Catholic, and Protestant… And the new idea of having a personal conscience, and a personal relationship with the Lord God Almighty was quickly poisoned and corrupted into a system that was even *more* corrupt than the old church had ever been.

Unions

Read the histories of all the popular movements of the 1800's and the 1900's. Read about how hundreds of millions of people in Europe and America fought and died and starved to gain the 'god-given rights' which every affluent American and European enjoys today and takes for granted. How these hundreds of millions of poor were oppressed, lied-to… manipulated. How they were all cheated, and butchered, and terrorized by the rich upper classes. Read how all of the workers movements in Europe and America were systematically corrupted. Read how all the supposed God-given Rights that Industrialized Nations have now sanctified into their legal statutes… were earned by the struggles and suffering of all the poor people who fought bitterly and passionately against the rich scum of the Gilded Age. And finally earned a pittance… a token meager bit of legalized rights. A meager amount of the wealth. That these Robber Barons; like insane loons…had fought for centuries, and for thousands of

years… *just to keep everything for themselves forever; and never share any of it ever with anyone else.* These rich scum are still active. The aristocratic rich of the 1900's managed to splinter and destroy all the workers movements by dealing with them piece-meal. They made offers to each guild, each class, each station: differently… *according to their hierarchy and status*. They successfully corrupted them with exclusive rights and privileges *of hierarchy*. Read how the first common-sense manifestos these workers movements called for ALL worker to have EQUAL rights. And not just a few, lucky, specialized workers. Read how the elite managed to poison all of these common-sense ideas and turn them back into an insane system of exclusive Medieval Guilds called Unions.

Compare the status of a restaurant waiter in France and the U.S.A. The French middle class outnumbered the poor until there were not enough poor Frenchmen to work as waiters in expensive restaurants. So the wages of all waiters rose. Their status rose. Being a waiter in France became a respectable profession. They unionized themselves. They became part of the very middleclass they served. They owned houses, bought cars and sent their children to University. Being a waiter in America is regarded as a low-class menial job. It is regarded as a temporary job. For college or high school students living at home to work at: since their slave-salary can barely pay for rent-food and clothes… never mind a car. Or a buying a house, or getting married, or supporting a family and sending children to college. Like it is in France.

Why? Because France does not allow huge waves of poor immigrants into France to work at these menial low-status jobs, but America does.

However… the draw-back in France is that French waiters hate their lower-class status. They hate all lower-class menial work. And they hate the people they serve. French waiters are famous for their snobbery throughout the world. Because once they rose up against their masters. Because for a brief instant they experienced freedom from slavery. Because they became a nation of upper class bourgeoisie. Because they aspired to be like the very elite class they butchered and killed during the Reign of Terror. Because they are still living inside a caste system of class privilege. Because their revolution failed. Because the old order, the *Ancien Regime* they had ousted returned and was reinstated.

While the lower-class, lower-status American waiters; serve their customers cheerfully. Why? Because America has a lower-class culture that is more egalitarian than the class structure and culture of France. Because in America: it is not considered as degrading to be of a lower servile class than it is in France. Because they Americans admit it is a low class job, and have not tried to pretend that it is a high-status job. American culture has been lowered so much: that there is almost no class status in job titles; except money and fame. Jobs are jobs: and mean nothing per se: as indications of class; except in how much money they make, or in how famous or notorious or well-known or recognized you are. American cultural status is based mostly upon money and almost no social-cultural standing elite class privilege: except for the richest: robber baron families: the Roosevelts, the Astors, the Rockefellers, the Rothschilds. French cultural status is based upon money *and* social standing *and* job title.

Instead of Workers Unions helping each other to destroy the power of the rich and the owners: these unions fought each other *in keeping out* all other workers from their exclusive, *specialized* guilds. The most exclusive, the highest class guild-unions won the most power and the most money. The most brutal guild-unions won. The best killers and gangsters won the best contracts for the most corrupt work jobs. The most corrupt union bosses gained the most power. The only reason the teamsters union managed to get a decent salary in this war; was because they controlled all the smuggling going on both

before and after prohibition. The elite were too addicted to their smuggled goods and wealth to lose their hand-in-glove involvements with all the criminal elements of the transportations industries.

Look what happened to the workers movement in Russia. Taken over by corrupt gangsters within their own ranks… before the poor peasants even knew they had a movement they could have easily led themselves. Turning Russia into the worst, most corrupt government ever created by human scum.
All any nation of Workers have to do to gain complete control of their entire Nation; is to stage a National Strike where no workers show up for work…

Without one worker showing their face in public. So the entire Nation becomes as peaceful, quiet, and silent, as Xmas Day. When all working class families stay inside. So all the streets and stores and cities, and towns are empty of people on the street . So there are no workers working at any job. So all the national infrastructures of electrical power, mass media, all forms of transportation, all governmental agencies, all business, all stores, all public mass activity comes to a grinding halt. Simply as a united, mass, coordinated demonstration of non-participation in the corrupt system that oppresses them.

What can the elite power mongers who depend on these millions of obedient slaves to do their jobs without questioning the necessity for doing so; do about that?

Nothing. Not one fucking thing. They rely on brainwashing these millions and billions of uneducated sheep so successfully: that once they become workers: they not only would not dare defy or disobey any authority. They are not only incapable of even harboring the thought rebellion… But they actually are so in love with their masters, and symbols, and lies. They believe in these lies so implicitly and unquestioningly… that they will be the first to destroy any sane organized attempt to pull these high and mighty human filth from all of their high places of privilege and power and wealth. The only way any revolt by the lower classes can succeed: the only way the masses can take back their own power… is for every motherfucking one of them to be properly educated in the truth about their own society and how it actually works, and its actual hidden, secret history… which is carefully kept out of the mass education they all are brainwashed with.

How can the lower class take back their power? All working people need; is to recognize the crucial difference between someone who gets another person to work for them, and profit from their labor… *without having to work themselves.* And a person who works for themselves, without working for anyone else. And a person who works not for themselves: but for the community they live-in.

But the upper classes have poisoned, and twisted, and deleted the actual truth about all of the lower class movements and revolts and rebellions that have sprung up spontaneously all over the Earth for thousands of years… ever since the filth system of pyramidal civilization was ever invented.

Repeatedly in their ignorance: the lower classes merely find other leaders and follow them just as humbly and submissively as they did their former masters. All lower class rebellions and revolutions have resulted with the lower classes choosing leaders who automatically become corrupted by their own power. Once the old guard is swept away: these new leaders find they have even more power than the old rulers did. So they institute even worse oppressions upon the masses. Humans have not yet learned, or been taught how to organize and form societies that are not hierarchical. If any majority ever learns how to live their lives and run their everyday affairs without institutionalizing power into a few hands… without giving all of their own power to others. They could oust any elite easily. But this means that all

people must be educated first about power, how power works. They must be trained and educated about responsibility. They must first learn how to crush every attempt for power in the bud. They must learn first how to be more ruthless than the power mongers in their own circles.

You can see the dynamics of cowardice and courage played out in Nature. Herd animals have become victims and have been preyed upon for hundreds of millions of years. The conformity of massed herds breeds stupidity and cowardice.

As a Nature documentary showed. One small Meer cat fights and outfaces a jackal that is trying to take possession of one of the colony's dens. After the fight: the jackal is gone and the brave Meer cat is mortally injured. Its entire colony of brothers, sisters, aunts, uncles…. Watched the fight *without helping* the one brave Meer cat. They try to comfort the dying brave one. The dying brave one *refused* their comfort, and went and preferred to die *alone. Without any of their hypocritical comfort.*

If even some of them had gone to the aid of the brave one he would not have died. The jackal would have been outfaced on too many fronts. He would have been vulnerable on too many sides. The cowardly Jackal was brave enough to fight a tiny Meer cat one tenth his size… but even that was too much for the jackal. He left after the fight. The tiny Meer cat won the fight because he refused to run away like the jackal. But the genetic stupidity of cowardice was so ingrained into all the other Meer cats: that even after the dying one had fought to save their dens for them: they still began leaving the den… *to a nonexistent jackal who had been chased off during the night by the brave one*. After the fight: the dying brave one despised his own brothers and mother so much: he chose to die alone without their filthy hypocritical show of sympathy as he was dying. Where were they when he was fighting for all of them?

So he went off to die alone: as a pointed insult to them. In public. They were leaving the dens which the brave one had won for them from the jackal anyways. They only stopped to wait for him to catch up with them. They were not interested in helping him, or staying by him. If he was too injured to come with them: fuck him. They were not going to wait for him… Only his mother came back a few feet, to showed him some fake sympathy as he was dying. He didn't want to be near her as he died. He went off a few feet *away from her*, and *then* he died. The cowardly troop did nothing, and showed no signs of grief at his death. After he died: they walked off never to return to the scene of their own public humiliation, and the memory of the one Meer cat who was braver than all the others. To live lives of fear for the rest of their lives. Because they were too stupid to understand that all of them could have found the same courage as that one brave Meer cat had found. And never run away from a jackal again for the rest of their lives. And been proud of themselves, instead of being ashamed of themselves. And chased and killed any jackals that dared to attack them.

Civilized humans are no more intelligent than these Meer cats of Africa. They are no braver than Meer cats. They watch the bravest amongst them pulled down and killed. And do nothing to help. And slink off afterwards, as the cowards they are. And remain powerless victims for the rest of their lives. Teaching their own cowardice and stupidity to their children. And they teach it to their children. On, and on…. Ad nausea.

If any child shows too much courage, or too much spunk: then their own parents rape them, or ostracize them, or let them be raped and killed. Because they cannot stand to be questioned by their own children. Because they have no moral or ethical rationale or justification for how they live. Because rather than

be forced to face and see their own child successfully flaunting their own hypocritical false values in their face: they rape and kill that child before he or she becomes a serious threat to their sick lives and sick souls.

Civilized humans let killers kill them without a whimper. They let themselves be robbed and cheated without a whimper. The richest corporations in the world pay no income tax. Yet poor people are forced to pay income tax. Do any of these billions of poor cowards ever get together and force corporations who have millions of dollars; pay any tax at all? No. Why? *Because that's the way they usually do it*? No; because the millions of poor are not organized and the corporations are.

If the majority of poor humans ever organize intelligently against the owners. Then you will be amazed at how fast the rich will expose themselves and show their true colors. Then you will see the true social interplay of unvarnished hate, envy, and jealousy, and plotting, and treachery, and skullduggery explode into the open instead of being hidden behind closed doors and closed hearts and closed minds. Once there is any threat to the status quo *of the elite*… then you will see people drawing battle lines of privilege and non-privilege much more clearly. Then people will no longer feel guilty or feel that they are not as deserving of all the privileges that the rich have. Then you will have to educate the poor workers of the world to refuse to become corrupted by the wealth and affluence and power of the rich.

But; the masses have been sold on the white lie and hypocrisy of democracy as the highest form of human equality possible. Supposedly: there is no other kind of equality that is better. Democracy is supposed to be the only kind of equality that exists. Equality? The hypocrisy, the lie; *the shit idea of one man…one vote… being the highest* <u>possible</u> form *of human equality*…!! Is one of the biggest bullshit lies ever invented.

Giving all of your voting power… by the millions! to a few elite, privileged, wealthy, representatives. The masses giving all of their power; to a few elite. So these elected masters and leaders can exercise an automatic *legalized* authority over them, and *legally* enslave them!!. And then these suckers called voters… are supposed to *love* their elected representatives? And somehow make sure that these elected power mongers do not abuse the use of all this freely given power!?. While the voters who elected them: are poor and broke and working, and afraid of being fired, and are constantly tired, and overworked, and do not have enough sleep, or time, or energy to do anything but veg-out and collapse after working all day? How in hell can voters find enough time and energy to watch over the *hundreds* of politicians they voted into office: when they are already enslaved by their own work and their own bosses and companies and corporations? The institution of modern day democracy is a guaranteed fuck-up; whose only guaranteed result is one of *increasing and worsening* unbridled, uncontrolled, ungoverned, uncensored, unsupervised, corruption; *period.*

Millions of people giving all of their voting power to *one* single person? *One* congressman? *One* senator? *One* president? *One* prime minister? That is not equality. That is the epitome of inequality. That is a farce. And this is the ultimate form of civilized equality ever invented? How fucking stupid can you be.
But... Civilization is too complex to be run all by yourself. So instead of making it more complex than it already is: *simplify it*, you idiots!

But… it's too much trouble to do everything for yourself. Let other people do everything for you. You can't do everything. You are too busy working.

Working for who?

For someone else.
Huh?

'But… but… that's the way we usually do it… it, it's normal…'

Oh. In that case. Fuck all new ideas. Fuck anything else. Don't change a thing.

Over the period of a few thousand years: the raiders, the killers, the Robber Barons, and their Kings, and Emperors, and Presidents, and Knights, and Lords, and landed gentry, and owners, and shopkeepers, and citizens, and voters *of Europe and America*; have not only legalized robbery and rape and killing. They have created a global culture, where all of the poor;

have given them:

Their own unquestioning vote. Their own unquestioning lives. Their own unquestioning work. Their own unquestioning sweat. Their own unquestioning minds. Their own unquestioning hearts. Their own unquestioning allegiance. Their own unquestioning obedience. Their own unquestioning submission.

Why? In the hope of becoming rich. Nothing else.

Because the masses did not ask *why* this was being dome to them… because the masses did not develop their Sense of Pure Wonder. They give them their hard-earned money unquestioningly… to be unquestioningly put into Robber Baron banks. They give them their own unquestioned power, their own unquestioned wealth, their own unquestioned knowledge, their own unquestioned status… freely. We have done this both individually, and collectively… by the millions... by the billions. Until now today: rulers feel that they are due all their given powers *legally… as a God Given Right*. Until banks feel that they are *legally due* to amass all the money of the poor. Until the corporations feel they are *legally due* all the knowledge and sweat of their workers. Until all the rulers in the world believe that they *legally* own their power *as a God-given Right*. Until *all* of the banks *legally* own *all* the wealth of the masses. Until *all* the corporations *legally* own *all* the patents and rights of modern technology. The upper class *legally* owns the lower class in so many ways and on so many levels … of things… that the lower class believe they *legally* owe to their rulers and owners and masters… *everything!!*.

The masses *owe* it to their government to pay taxes *legally*. They *legally* owe it to the landlords to pay rent. They *legally* owe their banks interest off their own money. They owe *legal* allegiance to a National Government that is supposed to represent them. They *legally* owe the credit card companies trillions of dollars of debt money…, which has been borrowed from the mass wealth, created by them. They owe obedience to laws that oppress them *legally*. They owe obedience to police thugs who brutalize and rule them by fear *legally*. They love their superstars who *legally* rip them off for billions of dollars…. They love their leaders who *legally* oppress them. They love their *legalized* Nations; that keep them poor and ignorant. They love and worship the brainwashing systems called *legalized* education. They love all of the *legalized* elite cultures. They are in love with their own *legalized* elites. What difference is this kind of lower class brainwashing from the Medieval peasants, who once loved and worshiped their beloved Kings for thousands of years? *Kings were once just as legal.*

What is legality? It is a leg up from egality. It is the hypocritical equality of upward mobility. It is the hypocrisy of Equalness which all upwardly mobile human societies parrot, spout, and believe-in. It is the official religion of all modern Robber Baron Capitalists today.

From one thousand years of voluntarily giving Robber Barons and oppressors your power. You and your ancestors; have all willingly given away your own humanity and your own power and your own autonomy. Until now: this insane condition called: legality, has become a legalized normality called Robber Baron Capitalism, or Globalism. With millions of rich, greedy, insane people… all busy trying to buy up, and own the entire Earth. What the lower class, and the masses do not understand *is that moral and ethical authority is <u>more</u> powerful than any legal authority ever invented.*

Every human has the moral authority and ethical right, to kill anyone who tries to kill them… All humans have the moral, ethical, karmic and spiritual authority; to oppress anyone who tries to oppress them. That authority is universal. All Evil intent; should be answered with a thousand times more Evil *against that evil*.

If one Nation attacks another Nation for no good reason, and kills one thousand people. The attacked Nation has the moral, ethical and Spiritual right and Authority to attack the attacking Nation and kill one hundred thousand of their people and wipe that Nation out of existence. They have the Spiritual Authority to attack and exterminate every person in that attacking Nation until they are all wiped out and completely extinct… That is: *if* they refuse to stop attacking you. If they stop attacking you, you still have the moral and ethical right to keep on attacking them until they admit that they were WRONG. The only time you should stop killing killers: is only when they all *admit* consciously, and publicly… and *personally*, that they are wrong and were wrong. And then; prove their sincerity by their actions. Actions speak louder than words. By their voluntary attempts to make amends and beg forgiveness. The entire problem with violence is that it solves nothing unless the people being violent learn not to do it; and the only way people will stop being evil if they stop being dishonest. Only when hypocrisy and deceit and false words are not tolerated: only when there is a zero tolerance for falsity and dishonesty will human society stop being evil.

Even then; you should never trust anyone who attacks you for no reason. Or forgive them; ever. If a person has once had the evil intent of killing someone else, and actually done it: they should be marked for life. And punished for the rest of their life by the rest of their society. This includes all legalized killers. Every policeman, every soldier, every member of a government that supports and uses violence and force to gain, or retain power: should be marked for life with their crimes. This does not involve imprisonment of any kind whatsoever. Instead: there is a much simpler form of punishment. They should wear the medals of their crimes for the rest of their lives. Whether this is done by tattooing, or wristbands, or wearing the medals of their crimes pinned onto their clothes: they should be sentenced, and condemned to wear their medals for the rest of their lives, and be buried with them. This way every decent human who is not a murderer, or a rapist, or a thief, or an embezzler: *will know who they are dealing with; and treat them accordingly. According to their actions: not their word.* Then killers and rapists will not be able to get away with anything anymore. Then they will not be able to lie about what they did, or did not do anymore. Then they will not be able to hide anymore. Then they will be branded for life. And nobody will need waste their time punishing these branded criminal. Then there will be no need for prisons. Then there will be no need for armies. Then there will be no need for Governments. Then there will be no need for any kind of idiotic inefficient law enforcement except the personal

enforcement, the moral enforcement, the enforcement of ethical responsibility by every living individual to not allow *any* evil to go unnoticed, or unpunished and unrectified. Then all the people who escape their social responsibility by saying nothing, and doing nothing… should *also* be branded with medals signifying their cowardice, silence, and dishonesty, and irresponsibility. Then our societies can use the trillions of dollars this simple Law will save; for millions of better uses. Like educating all people, and all children; about the ethical and moral sins of cowardice and dishonesty. *Not whitewashing the moral sins of killing and violence as a necessary good.* It is morally *good* to violently butcher a butcher more brutally than he wants to butcher you. It is morally *good* to kill a killer more violently than he wants to kill you.

Does this sound too good to be true? I challenge any society to make this kind of punishment legal, and put this form of punishment into effect without any exceptions. And see what happens. One basic reason legal Laws are not respected and not followed, and not obeyed; is because they are selectively enforced. They are not enforced equally. If you enforce any Law equally without exceptions whatsoever: that Law becomes instantly respected, obeyed, and feared, followed and used. And your society will change so fast your head will spin.

Why has this never been even thought-of before? Because civilization has successfully corrupted and poisoned the morals and ethics of *all* its lower classes to prevent them from ever rising up and discovering their true moral ethical power.. It is only because the masses have been brainwashed to believe in their own powerlessness, that elite scum can commit more evil… more crimes and atrocities and sins; than all the lower classes put together… *and successfully get away with it.* Simply because it has been legalized and traditionalized into a normality.

How can the masses, the lower classes, these billions of unaware ignorant, craven, conformist, civilized, human sheep; ever get together as a single, united people against the very things they have been brainwashed into sanctifying, worshipping, and loving? This is the problem that every human on this Earth who does not want to be Evil; faces. This is the responsibility every human who hates Evil must face.

For if the ignorant masses ever wake up. There will be hell to pay. All it needs is all of the non-owning tenant renters to organize nationally and internationally as a single class of renters… without trying to topple the powers that be. No conflict whatsoever at all. Merely ignore the owners as if they do not exist. Merely do not speak to them, do not use them at all in your communities. What is an entire Nation of owners going to do if suddenly zero rent checks show up one month? Send out 200 million eviction notices? Jail 200 million non-paying renters? Prosecute 200 million cases for nonpayment of rent? Which cases will be tried first? The entire backlog would take thousands of years to process. What if every renter demands a jury trial? What if Congress enacts a bill not allowing jury trials for evictions? Then you will find out for once who your friends are in Washington. Then the renters can vote every fucking special-interest politician out of office and vote in renter-politicians who rent, and do not own property. Then you will have a Congress of poor people passing bills for poor people. But before that ever happens: the elite owners will call out the army and stage a military coup and declare martial law. Then renters will know who their enemy is… But most soldiers are renters. The army will defect to the renters. The rich will be torn down from their high places and shot and hung, and their mansions will be razed to the ground. And anyone who tries to own property will be jailed and fined. And that will destroy the rich billionaires. They will be killed. And any person showing too much wealth will be shot as an enemy of the state…. Presuming of course that renters can organize

themselves nationally in secret; *without letting a single owner know what they are planning.*

What are the owners going to do? Go personally to each of their buildings; and try to throw all their tenants physically? And if they do that… yes, they might have the satisfaction of throwing out non-paying renters.

But they still will not get their rent checks. What is to stop an entire Nation of renters from moving back into their dwellings even after they have been kicked out? Can the police handle this level of civil disobedience? Most policeman are renters themselves. Most of the security police, and office workers of these owners are renters.

But which culture do the police identify with? The powerful rich? Or the powerless poor? What do they worship and obey mindlessly? Legalized Authority and Power.

The question is… *who do you actually work for.* Eh? Where do your actual loyalties lie? Who would you rather die for? *Who would you rather work for?* For your own family, or for some property owner? For your wife? Or for your boss? For your children? Or for a dead abstract idea called a Nation? Or for an dead abstract idea called a culture, or religion?

Who would you rather work for. Who are you. A slave? A wage slave? An employee? Or an owner; who has other people working for you. Which class do you belong to? Which class do you *want* to belong to? Do you want to become richer than the people you live with? Do you want to leave where you live, and live in a rich expensive house, a rich expensive society? An elite group of owners, eh?… If you worship the rich, and want to be just like them, and despise and hate all people of your own class… and look down upon people around you…

Why then; you are a fifth column inside your own lower class. You are a traitor to your own class. You are a traitor to every poor person who ever helped you, or loved you, or cared about you, or spent time with you. You are an active saboteur and spy; living secretly inside the lower working class: *doing the upper class's dirty work for them.* Without them even asking you to do it! Without them even trying to win you over. You are a worker ready to betray and lie and cheat and steal and double-cross your own fellow workers under the sanctified motive; *of upward mobility.* The fucking fact is, that the only way you can *be* a social climber: is if you betray the ones you step-on to climb higher. Upward mobility is a religion of betrayal. Read history! Every bastard who ever became powerful: *did it by betrayal.* History is made up of nothing *but* tales of betrayal.

Why was the Empire of England maintained effectively for hundreds of years? Because the landed gentry. The middle class, the bourgeois, the rich, the lords and ladies, the elite of England… the mothers and fathers of the upper class… the killers and hypocrites, and cheaters, and haters, and power mongers, and all the greedy cold-blooded Robber Barons, and politicians… the Royal Families, the Dukes and Kings and Queens… Did not give a shit about their own children. For hundreds of years: they have sent them away to expensive schools and academies, to be taught and trained and raised by other upwardly mobile servants and underlings.. They hired poor, lower-class tutors and nannies to look after their own children: because they themselves are much too important and have much more important things to do: than to bother wasting their time on raising their own children.

The lower-classes worship everything the upper classes do to such an extent: that they copied this

uncaring attitude towards their own children. They now send their own children away to mass cribs called public schools… where their children learn almost nothing. Sending your own children away from you so you do not have to educate them or teach them *anything*: is an obscene abandonment of your own responsibility towards your own children.

Until the obscene tradition of child neglect and child abuse became a ritual. Until children were not only supposed to be seen and not heard: they were put away and ignored. They did not exist.

This is how most civilized parents treat their own children. They ignore them as much as possible. The lower classes do not treat their children any better than the elite anymore. They sent their children by the millions as slaves into the factories to work for the rich industrial Robber Barons. They trained them as pickpockets and professional thieves by the bowery scum that ruled the slums of London. They were sent their own children to poorhouses, and orphanages, and prisons…. For no reason: except it was socially normal to hate children with a viral, passionate hatred all through England when the Industrial Revolution began. Charles Dickens wrote whitewashed fairytales about how children were actually treated. At the time; his mild, toned-down stories were too offensive to be read by the English Aristocracy. But he found readers in the lower classes: and made his fortune from mass publication.

Children have been treated abysmally ever since civilization was invented. In medieval Europe and England: they were fed rum and gin while squalling in their cribs before they could even say the words: 'Da-Da'. Because their drunken mothers and fathers did not want to look after them and did not know any other way to shut them up except to addict them to the alcohol they themselves were already addicted-to.

One reason why the English Elite managed to maintain their Empire for so long, was because poor mothers and old maids of the lower classes, who were doomed to never marry and never have any children of their own: sacrificed their own lives and futures; caring-for and loving the children of the rich elite.

If the poor class had recognized these rich Lords and ladies were their mortal enemies, and if they had refused to look after their babies and their children; the English Empire would have crumbled so quick, it would have made your head spin. It was only because many rich babies *had a loving lower class nanny who loved them and cared for them,* that the British Empire ever developed any kind of Humanity at all.

So if you want to give credit to the English for their Empire not being as completely rotten as other Empires: then give credit to the poor unknown, faceless, self-sacrificing nannies and tutors of the lower class: who taught the upper class a little love. Who taught them virtues of self-sacrifice, humility, modesty and generosity; by their own living examples.

This advantage of being raised more humanely made enough of the English Elite smarter, and more intelligent than the elites of other Nations and Empires. Do you think the novels of Dickens are fiction? On the contrary… they are whitewashed fairy tales and lies, compared to how truly horrible and inhumane British Industrialized society was in his time. The poor of England were brainwashed into worshipping and aiding their own masters and slave drivers. They went like docile sheep into the stinking factories to die and they worked themselves to death like sheep. They coddled and loved the infants of the rich and the powerful. These coddled babies grew up not even remembering their nannies

names. Because they had to block out the love they had been given. They had to block out their own guilty consciences. Their nannies were brainwashed to give up their love-babies, and send them off to boarding schools and finishing schools. Where any humanity was quickly beaten out of them as harshly and as brutally as possible. A tiny token bit of humanity still managed to survive the nanny-private school system of child raising of the elite of the British Empire. This tiny, teeny incremental improvement in their humanity created and produced huge positive results. This was quickly drowned out and poisoned by the rest of civilization which is 99.9999% evil

The poor have always been enablers of the rich. The poor help the rich get richer, and the rich help the poor get poorer. Every civilized culture has this dysfunctional dynamic. And until poor idiots stop coddling children of rich idiots. Until they spend their love upon their own poor children, and let the rich go fuck themselves: the rich will continue to raise rich people who are better-raised, and more intelligent, than the poor. Get this through your stupid heads. Unless they are willing to help you. Unless they treat you as an equal in all ways, and on all levels. Anyone who is richer than you are: is your fucking enemy. And if you want to become rich: you are the enemy of every poor person on Earth.

But it was not always this way. The rich in many ages and places once lived cheek-by-jowl with the poor. In many cultures; they were fiercely hated and despised. Read the early tales and legends and fairytales, and myths of Europeans. The evil person in almost all of these stories is a rich greedy cruel person. Until so many Europeans became well-off and greedy: that poor Europeans followed their examples… and the moral bar of normality was lowered to make higher levels of greed acceptable, and eventually taken for granted. *All without one word being spoken or written of this cultural change.* Now: these old fairy tales and stories have been buried and censored and twisted and corrupted into lies. Read the *oldest original* fairytales and legends of the poor of Europe. And see what morals and lessons they teach. It will shock you.

Class, Networking and Cooperation

How Capitalism works is simple. It makes all of us greedy because the only thing everyone respects and values *is money.* Since all workers are actually would-be, wanna-be owners, the owners have already won you over without even having to fight at all by brainwashing you and corrupting you without you even knowing they did it to you. How? By keeping the lower classes far to busy fighting amongst themselves for the dregs of wealth leftover from their riches… to ever to bother fighting against their beloved, worshipped, revered, rich elite owners. 99% of the human race fighting over 5% of the wealth. While the 1% of the rich, sit back and get richer and cheat the poor more obviously, and rob them more blatantly. Isn't the gullibility and stupidity of the human race a wonderful thing? What would happen to the buying power of an ordinary worker: if they no longer had to pay rent? If they never had to worry about being evicted from your rented apartment? How much better could you live if you did not need any money to pay rent? Your sense of security, and self-confidence would rise. Your money could be used for other things. You wouldn't need to work 40-50 hours a week to make ends meet. You would become more affluent. Businesses would boom. Your shopping power would increase.

Would corporations like this?

No. They would be shitting in their pants in sick fear. Because a silent majority they cannot fight… *has just overturned the entire legal basis of Western Civilization which is greed and the sacredness of property being more valuable than human Life.* Because the sacred right of ownership… the sacred right of property is suddenly less important than human lives, and human beings. Then the entire basis

of power and wealth: the exclusive legal rights of ownership will vanish. Then people can use factories, or skyscrapers, and business offices as they wish: even living in them. Then all ownership becomes questionable. Who owns what. How much. Why. Who has a better god-given right to own anything. An absentee landlord. Or a person living on the premises 365 days a year?

What has determined the ownership of land throughout the 12,000 years of civilization? The ones getting there first. The ones with guns. The biggest gang with the biggest guns. The ones already in possession. The first squatters. Why would this nonviolent form of revolution be impossible to defeat?

Because it is non-pyramidal.

For 12,000 years, all the people who wanted a change… all the revolutionaries, the revolts, and uprisings: were stupid enough to try to defeat a pyramidal hierarchical oppression, *by replacing it with another pyramidal hierarchical system*.

This automatically makes destroying any budding opposition to all existing corrupt authority easy. All the people in power have to do is lop off the top of the resistance. Kill the leaders. And all the terrified cowards, all the resentful mass instantly give up, and crawl back into their holes. Because the stupid fools are looking for a leader, a hero, a savior to save them. Because they are unwilling to do it themselves. Because they gave their power to a leader. And once their leader is killed, or deposed; they *automatically assume* that they are powerless again.

The intelligent way to defeat any pyramidal oppression is to mount a *non-pyramidal resistance.* If millions of workers refuse to show up for work… all in unison. All coordinated. Cooperating together as a single class of workers. The elite rich cannot stop it. Why? *Because you have no leaders who can be killed.*

If you are stupid enough to have leaders; then you will automatically lose whatever you are fighting for. Either by your own leaders being corrupted by their own power, and oppressing you even worse than your former owners and masters. Or by those still in power; jailing and killing your leaders and instituting even harsher oppressions, because you dared to threaten them. The only way you can avoid this kind of warfare and retaliation *is by having no leaders*.

If your movement and revolution has no leaders. Then those in power are instantly powerless. Then they have nobody they can fight. Then they have no head they can decapitate, no leaders they can kill to terrorize the masses into submission. Then the very fact that they are powerless against this kind of opposition; will emasculate them and reduce them to such weakness, fear and helplessness… that they will destroy themselves without any of you even going out of your domiciles. But what if those in power panic; and try to use random meaningless violence and terrorism as a way to keep themselves in power?

First: this tactic does not, and cannot work. That only will make the working majority stay even longer in their homes. And begin a swell of massive resentment and anger against them. They will in effect have been forced to show their hand. They will be exposed naked… as brutal killers and haters, and murderers and criminals. Their root of their authority will be destroyed. The only authority they will have left is the open practice of killing and terror.
Then… once the entire population realizes just what kind of scum, those in power actually are. Once

the masses realize these scum will to stay in power: then they openly become exposed as the mortal enemies of all the millions they are trying to oppress.

Once this hypocrisy is washed away. Once the masses have the wool lifted from their eyes. Then it will become a battle. With no quarter given and none asked for on both sides. Then the rich elite become will become sitting ducks: to be killed at every opportunity… whenever they leave the safe confines of their elite compounds. Then they will hide and cower inside their wealthy compounds, and wealthy castles and wealthy mansions.

Then the power of the rich elite will be reduced to the range of their own guns. Then the instant they leave an area where the masses live: their authority will disappear. Then the effect of their power will disappear also. Because all of the myths built up over thousands of years of lies and lying, will be stripped from them. And they will have nothing left to clothe themselves with except naked fear, and naked hate and naked lies, and naked cowardice and naked killing.

They can come out and terrorize people as many times as they want to: but there will be no effect. And then these elite will go into hiding. And they will be hunted out of their holes one-by-one. And they will die. And be killed one by one. And be eradicated from the face of this Earth. But this kind of revolution is the most extreme possible scenario of a non-violent revolution that has no leaders at all. This extreme will not even happen: simply because a non-violent revolution that has no leaders and has not used violence to oppose violence: has not created any violent energy that could reflect back to them, as a backlash, a reaction, a reflex to any instigated violence. The ones in power will not be threatened at all by any violence. They will instead be threatened by their own fear and terror of not being in control. Not having any power over their subjects. They will have only two choices. Either do nothing, and demonstrate to the entire world how powerless they actually are. Or panic and show to the entire world how scared they are of no threat, and no violence. By not creating any violence, this kind of non-violent resistance and passive-active revolt gives the owners and Robber Barons only two choices. Surrender, or fight. If they choose to fight: they will be killed by their own violence. They will destroy themselves. They will commit suicide rather than surrender. And good riddance to them then.

In either cases. They will be spiritually, emotionally and mentally emasculated, humiliated, shamed and ostracized by their own Nations lower classes. They will become enemies of the state. The entire Nation will treat them as enemies and hate them and despise them. They will lose all of their social status. And become ripe for being deposed, toppled and removed harmlessly.

The effectiveness of a nonviolent mass revolution against a violent military Totalitarian state has already been demonstrated by Poland's Solidarity movement in the 1970's. A mass worker revolt against a Russian dictatorship with a huge military army to back it up. But the polish workers were ignorant. They were all Catholics. They needed a leader to lead them. They were conforming mindless sheep. And so into this power vacuum, anybody could have stepped in and become their leader. And that was what happened. They let an ordinary card carrying electrician become their leader simply because everybody else was too much of a coward to even want the job. And when they won, they elected him into power.

They let their leader: Lec Walenca, become their replacement oppressor. He simply replaced the Russian model with a corrupt hierarchical capitalistic government. Almost nothing actually changed. And the reason Poland's mass revolt succeeded was not because of their leader. It succeeded because

even after he was arrested and jailed for six months: the entire Nation kept the general strike in working order. Nobody worked. Why? Because the polish workers had enough courage to win the fight by themselves without their leader. Working on local levels. Even though the authorities arrested all of the workers leaders: it made no difference in the strike. After over a year of this National strike: the Government finally grudgingly agreed to have a series of talks. The Union workers held tough. They refused all forms of supposedly attractive conciliatory offers by the government that kept the actual oppressors in Power. As a result, all of those in power were forced to resign. The first democratic election was held and naturally Lec Walenca became President. After Walenca becoming a puppet leader for another gang of corrupt elite: the Poles sat back: fooling themselves that they actually accomplished something. All they did was exchange masters. Poland is still a corrupt 3rd world country. And the Polish workers were too blind and stupid to realize that it was not their leader who had toppled the regime, but it was all of them acting together and cooperating together as they had never done before. And after they toppled the regime… instead of taking their own power back from their oppressors, these blind fools went home and let another regime oppress them.

This is the incredible stupidity of the human race. It took thousands of years of men going to war and killing each other, for the Romans to discover how to gain a permanent upper hand over other people: by shifting their entire society into a *permanent* war economy. They changed warfare forever by not going home after the killing was over. They stayed around all year fighting and killing, until they became full-time professionals… full-time killers. A Roman soldier was not allowed to go home for 17 years. That was the stint expected of a Roman Foot soldier to serve. Because they were patriots? No. It was just a way to get out of paying them any money. Roman soldiers were almost never paid even after successful campaigns. Only after their 17-year stint was over was the Roman State required to pay them their few measly hectares of land and few measly draft animals. However… *after 17 years: most of the Roman soldiers who had enlisted were dead.* And so… the Roman government conveniently did not have to pay its own soldiers for all the years of their faithful killing, butchery, rape and slaughter. Why did these Roman soldiers kill for years, and finally die without being paid? Just so their masters could become filthy rich and powerful. Just so their general could have his triumph, his parade. Just so *he* could *personally* retire, as an old man: in glory and in honor… *as a winner!!*. Just so one general could advance his *upwardly mobile* career up to the highest level of Roman society… over the backs of how many butchered, killed, raped, and cheated innocent villagers, and tribes and lands. Over the backs of his entire army. Who were not even allowed inside Rome, or allowed even near it, to see *his* personal triumph. The religion of *betrayal, the morality of betrayal. The ethics of betrayal:* were so sanctified and unquestioned *and unspoken, and secret, and cunningly practiced by all the elite*: that the brainwashed Roma *soldati* were easily kept on the leash of their own corruptions and betrayals. Why didn't the soldiers revolt and demand to be paid and disband themselves? Mass cultural brainwashing. The same mass cultural brainwashing which every human culture and civilization has programmed its babies into ever since civilization was invented.

Besides: once inculcated into a Roman army they had become addicted to the slaughter of innocents. They had become addicted to raping people, and killing them. They had become addicted to their own homosexual military culture. Why do you think they all wore short skirts? So they could flash their bare thighs at each other all day long; as they marched. So their secret sodomy could be practiced easily without a trace of needing to dress or undress to do the deed. Because they were all uneducated brutes to begin with: coming from a corrupt culture that worshipped killing and winning. They had become addicted to looting and stealing. Many soldiers became enormously wealthy without ever getting paid by the Roman state. Their main occupation was gambling and stealing from each other. Why do you

think Roman Generals tolerated their armies going on looting rampages, and raping and killing rampages? It was how they avoided paying them, and how they kept them hungry for loot, and submissively in their appointed ranks until they died and did not have to be paid off.

The Roman elite supported the gambling of their soldiers…while giving lip-service to how evil this vice was. Why? Because it kept most of their soldiers broke, eager to fight and kill and rampage and get more loot. This is one source where our modern addiction for Gambling came from. This was also where the entire Western concept of a *profession* comes from. The idea of doing only one thing all the time; came from Romans soldiers doing only one thing all the time. Killing. And we have been doing it for two thousand years.

It is the same repeated, stupid vicious cycle with social revolts. For thousands of years; *billions* of humans have revolted against their cruel oppressors. But they never knew what to do *after* they had won… except to replace their old oppressors with another hierarchy of new leaders who oppressed them even worse than the old ones did. So far, in human history: humans have only put up a token resistance against their social enslavement by their masters and owners. Nobody, no group has ever had the courage to do away with their own slavery.

The same kind of token revolt happened in South Africa by the South African Blacks against the Boer Racist, Apartheid Regime. Now there is no Apartheid. But the poverty and corruption and the wealth of the elite in South Africa remains basically unchanged. Humans have not yet been educated or trained how to effectively change their old obsolete social models. If you want to change how you live: you can't just rise up and fight for a few months or a few years… and then sit down and do nothing after that. Each person has to become not only active in changing how they live by changing how their society is structured. But they have to maintain it actively all of their life. That means growing up and taking care of your family, taking care of your house. Taking care of your neighbors, your street, your community, your city, your nation, your lands, the water, the air, living things, trees: *as equals*.

If that is not done: then you have to revolt again all over again. The reason civilized history has been a vicious cycle of oppression and revolt is because we have been too stupid to learn from our own mistakes. Once you revolt against any authority you can never give back that authority. That is even more of a crime than someone taking that power from you and using it to oppress you with. If you give back the authority you won: you deserve to be oppressed, until you learn that giving power to anyone is stupid: period.

But that merely shifts the responsibilities of ownership from a few elite owners to the majority: the renters. Will lower class workers shit in their own buildings? Will they let their buildings deteriorate and turn into slum ghettoes? Or will they take pride in their new class rights and responsibilities, and rights of ownership: and kick out any person who does not abide by their majority votes and maintenance standards. Suddenly the renters will be forced to become not only democratic voting citizens cooperating with each other…actively involved in their own communities… not just temporary resident strangers who do not even speak to their neighbors. But having and exercising responsibilities and powers they never knew they had. Suddenly you will see the birth of living-functioning communities on every street, and in every apartment building. Suddenly people will be only be able to move, if they can find another renter who wants to switch places with them. Suddenly you better makes damn sure you do not trash your apartment, because if you do, you could be thrown out in the street by your own apartment organization. Suddenly you better make damn sure you are nice to your neighbors;

or else they will vote you out of that building and you will find yourself homeless regardless of how much money you make or have. Suddenly, you better keep your apartment clean and nice, if you want to switch apartments with another person; because if they come and see that you are living in a dirty dump… you will be forced to live in that dump for the rest of your life. Suddenly renters will be forced to become even more responsible than the owners who once rented these places to them, and who once screamed about how irresponsible their renters were.

What could the elite do about this? Shut off all the power in the Nation? Shut off all the water in the Nation? Then their public utilities would go bankrupt, and the entire Nation would become a stinking foul mess. Then the government would be toppled; *along with every rich, powerful elite hanging on its coattails.* Then it would be a fight to the death between property owners and renters; for control of the nations armies and law enforcement institutions. Then they would have to re-draft their entire Constitution. And throw out all property rights.

Suddenly the entire Nation of renters will become more professionally responsible and organized, and powerful than the lazy, privileged elite; who once thought that they were the best educated and best trained of people… who knew what was best for their Nation. Suddenly the owners will start trying to become renters, by switching places with them… because the renter communities will be better run, happier, have better schools, have nicer people in them, smarter people in them, than the communities of the now-defunct owners.

Suddenly: all upward mobility stops being just a matter of money. Suddenly: people will have to earn their own status in their own communities…they will no longer be able to just buy their way into any social status. Suddenly: people will no longer be able to run away from their problems, their communities, their own families: unless they want to become ostracized, spat-upon, despised, irresponsible homeless bums.

Suddenly: a person who is homeless will be so despised and spat upon, that the old-style vagabonds who thought they could freeload their way through an affluent uncaring system by screwing people and accepting handouts from the guilt of the affluent, will find themselves actually starving because nobody will feed them. Then they will have to face the choice of either having to actually work for a living, or starve. Many will starve to death rather than work. Good riddance to them. The ones who do work can gain back some part of their damaged self-esteem, and if they work long enough in one place… they might be accepted into a renters organization that know them personally.

Then there will be almost no moving mobility in society. People will not be able to instantly pack up, and move to another city to get a better job… unless their renter organization Okays it. Why? Because society will no longer be made up of a pack of total strangers jammed together in anonymous, alienated powerlessness. Nobody will want to have strangers who they do not know personally moving into their community. Unless the renters of that other city agree to let them move in. Suddenly the hiring power of all corporations becomes renter power. Suddenly the corporations will have to go hat in hand, and knock on the renters apartments, and places… and try to offer them some inducement to move out and switch places with another person in another city. They will have to vouch for these new immigrants. And be held accountable if their employees are irresponsible and do not pull their weight in the community they move into. Suddenly bulletin boards of renters who want to move somewhere else; will appear on the internet… and people will do individual deals, agreeing to switch places… even complicated three, or four party swaps… that is, *only if they learn how to cooperate with each other as*

equals.

All this can happen simply by people organizing together as equals intelligently, in order to create a better life… Oh, yes: and just not mailing in your next rent check… as a single, organized, National class of renters and equals.

All majorities are more powerful than minorities, you idiots! The only thing that stops the lower class majority from becoming not only equal to the upper class elite, but superior to them; is organization and intelligence… nothing else.

Suddenly the number one social learned ability for success in civilized societies will be *cooperation*: instead of competition. Suddenly you have changed the entire fucking bedrock of the kind of society you live-in… just by organizing a single majority of equals, and not sending in your rent check.

Is this safe enough for you? Is it easy enough for you?

Oops. I forgot. Rather than organize themselves and become a socially cooperating class of human beings; and a hundred times more affluent and powerful and rich *in things that actually matter*… instead of their token-fake consumer symbols of token-fake exclusive status. Mass produced: for the masses. As identically as possible.

Renters would rather waste their entire lives working just to pay rent. Working their asses off for the rest of their lives, and paying rent for the rest of their lives: just so property owners can become richer without lifting a finger. Huh? You don't mind this? Why don't people ever rebel against this system? Because they hope to work and save for half their life… to finally become wealthy enough to put down a mortgage for a house they can own themselves. Just so they can have a token ownership of a house called a mortgage.

The word 'mort' means; 'dead' in French. It means you are bound by debt for the rest of your life. The word 'engage' means bound. Engaged till death. Meaning that you are bound with the debt of your mortgage until you die. It is a cunning way of the rich: staving off poorer upwardly mobile people who wanted to own their own homes like they did. From ever becoming as wealthy as they are. They were given instead merely a small token of ownership called a mortgage. Not full, actual ownership. And the lower classes were so brainwashed, so corrupted by the idea of ownership, so poisoned by the example of the criminally greedy upper elite class: they bought into it hook, line, and sinker. They swallowed the idea of ownership. And they have been sick ever since from this abstract insane idea.

They became work slaves, debt slaves. Borrowing to buy what they cannot afford. Actually; they are working and slaving away upwardly one-half of their working lives; for the privilege of being in debt for the other half of their working lives. Renters rent because they cannot afford to own a house, <u>and</u> because they hope to own one. What a perfect way to addict everyone into the corruption of ownership.

Can this corrupt system ever be changed? In order to ever change it; every worker would have to stop trying to be upwardly mobile. And what's more… they would have to be satisfied with what they already have, and where they live… Every worker would have to stop being greedy.

Oh. In that case: never mind. You have already been persuaded by professional persuaders. The

professional, upwardly mobile, the Advertising Industry. Whom the property owners and Corporations, and Media, and Entertainment Industry, and politicians pay Trillions of dollars to: in order to manipulate and brainwash all babies, children, and adults in affluent industrialized Nations: into the *unspoken* cultural belief of consumerism: the sacred unquestioned right of exclusive ownership.
You, the reader of this revolutionary book: have been exposed to millions of subliminal messages and opinions and attitudes, and assumptions, and norms, and normalities, values, ideas, that brainwash the ordinary consumer and the ordinary voter, and consumer, and home buyer, and student, and child, etc… This brainwashing has sold you every lie the corrupt upper class can invent and get away with. And the masses gobble this up, and walk around proudly with the logos of their owners and enslavers and manipulators on their chests: as proud mass-produced tokens of their upwardly exclusive lifestyles. When this illusion is all a transparent scam.

See? I'm wearin' a t-shirt with the logo: ----- This means I'm special. I'm different from other consumers. . I'm not just one of the faceless masses. I have a unique mass identity, by wearing a unique mass-produced item; that sets me apart from other consumers who buy mass-produced items. Their mass-produced items are not as special, or as unique, or a expensive, or as good as mine are. These mass produced items are custom-fit for my unique personality, my unique tastes, my uniqueness. I like it. Therefore it must be good. I shall ignore the fact that now there are thousands-millions of the same 'unique' mass-produced logo-product. I shall pretend it is only a small exclusive clique that wear these mass-produced items…

Or… I shall become a conformist, I shall become a slave of the majority. I shall be like everybody else. Everything the majority does: I will do. Everything the majority wears: I shall wear. I shall be accepted by the majority, because I am wearing and doing what millions of other people are wearing and doing. I shall be proud of my conformity. I shall be smug about it. I shall be arrogant about it, it's normal, it's the thing to do…

How can you convince yourself that you are an exclusive one-of-a-kind genius-snob… and also be a blatantly smug conformist, with no originality whatsoever at the same time? By ignoring the millions around you exactly like you? By ignoring the hundreds of millions who are just as addicted to the same consumer products as you are? By working your entire life away to get rich as they are?… By distancing yourself as much as possible from your own past? By renouncing the culture and values you were born into: and pretending that the billions of poor people from whence you came no longer are worth helping? By being as selfish as possible? Simply because everyone else around you is also as selfish as possible? By being as stupid as possible? Gosh: so that's why mass consumer society creates mediocrity.

Consumers use these kind of rationalizations to justify what they buy, why they buy it. They buy what is expedient, what is the most convenient, what is cheaper, what is easier, what is newer, faster, etc. They buy whatever gratifies them at the moment.

But they do not ask themselves why they buy. They do not ask themselves inconvenient, unpleasant questions. They do not ask themselves root questions. They do not question themselves. They do not question their own normality. They do not question what is being sold. Or how it was made, or where it came from, or why it was made. They do not question why it is being sold. Or how it is being sold. They do not question their own motives . They assume other people's motives are based upon the same ethic of self-gratification and greed as theirs is. They do not question anything. They are the most

uncurious, unquestioning bunch of idiots the human race has ever spawned. Their only superiority lies in the smugness of their affluence. Their buying power. Their ability to gratify themselves better and faster than anyone else because they have more money than anyone else ever did on Earth before as a single social class of one culture: consumer culture.

Try to analyze exactly what each message is saying, what exactly anyone is trying to sell you. See if it is selling hate, fear, or mistrust, greed, lies, deception, immorality. See if it is trying to sell you snobbery, elitism, flagrantly false exclusivity and specialness. See if it is trying to sell you instant self-gratification. What is the *norm* they want you to assume? Do they want you to assume it is normal to badmouth everyone around you, and walk around like a pompous ass all day? Do they want you to assume its *normal* to act like an asshole? That it is *normal* to gamble away your hard-earned money? That it is *Normal* to hate members of your own family? That it is *normal* to be a snob? That it is *Normal* to despise others; because….? Because you have a better car? Because you have a better job? Because you make more money?

See if they are pandering to your own selfishness, your own fears, your own hates, your own anger and resentment. See if they are pandering to any of your addictions of self-gratification. See if they are pandering to your greed. To your desire for safety and security. To your fear of poverty. To your greed. To making something easier. See if they are pandering to your laziness. See if they hide the real reasons they are selling you something. See if they are lying to you. See if chemical companies that only manufacture poison death; show ads trying of their companies trying to save wildlife species. See if oil companies sponsor racing cars: so spectators will automatically associate winning with their product. See if you can uncover all their lies and misinformation physically. Go to their offices and see who they are. If everything you are exposed to has already been commercialized; *then by definition*: you cannot have been exposed to truth.

You cannot be truthful and sell at the same time.

As long as you try to sell someone on something: you are lying. By omission or commission, the fact is, y*ou cannot sell something without lying, without not telling the truth.*

As a general norm: Truth and Honesty: has simply *stopped existing* inside consumer societies. Truth has become non-existent in consumer society. The result? The vacuum has been filled with endless lies and meaningless trivia. This is *what* consumer society is full of. Nothing else.

This is one basic problem in all industrialized societies. Everything is processed before it reaches the consumer. Including Truth. All Facts. All Perspective. All Logic becomes poisoned and distorted beyond recognition. Until all facts, all perspective, all truth, all logic, all understanding becomes so toxically poisoned and processed: that all human awareness becomes a poisoned insanity of artificial norms and normalities that are actually insane.

Humans have not yet learned the first thing about their own humanity, or how to be human. Neither the civilized upper class, nor civilized owner classes have ever learned how to relate to each other as equals. Civilized humans have never learned how *not* to be oppressed slaves, how *not* to be rulers and oppressors. The only way you can avoid being a slave is by not submitting to any authority period. By not bowing down to anyone, not submitting, not going on your knees before anyone who does not love you personally. By not giving your own power to anyone else. By not giving your authority, your

wealth, your knowledge, to anyone: *except as an equal.*

If you are stupid enough to bow down and worship an abstract idea. If you are brainwashed enough to submit to your own greed for money. If your love for money and greed and power is stronger that your love for yourself and for other living things… then you are not a humane person. You are a slave to your own greed, your own addictions, your own cravings for self-gratification. Allowing people who do not love: to use you as a tool and as a slave. Allowing other people to profit from your work so you can be slightly affluent yourself.

As long as you allow any human to bow down to you. As long as you take authority given to you by other people without loving them personally in return: then you cannot be a humane person.

The accepted normality of the Protestant Worth Ethic and the accepted normality of work itself is insane. The entire idea of being forced to spend most of your life working, and slaving… just so you can have a few hours, or days with no work: is insane.

What are people working for? The worship of work, the worship of dead things, keeping busy, keeping yourself distracted with all kinds of addictions…

That is not living. That is slavery. That is being a slave to work. That is being a Slave to dead things. That is the enslavement to dead things called possessions. That is being a slave to the idea of ownership. That is being a Slave of owners. That is being a Tool of owners. That is Doing their Bidding. That is Obeying them. That is being enslaved to them.

If you did not have to work for someone else… would you work at all?
Or would you work simply because you do not know what else to do with your life*?*

Where did the idea of rent come from? From Europe. For thousands of years in Europe: poor people lived wherever they could, in whatever hovels or cottages they could find or make for themselves. They died, but they at least they died in their own poor homes. Then Holland became rich: so rich, its population exploded. The masses became so rich: they could afford to pay money to live in better houses. They could move out of their hovels and become upwardly mobile. Big mistake. Before they had been poor: but at least they were not at the mercy of greedy, inhuman, grasping, landlords to provide them with shelter.

The richer peasants welcomed them and charged them as much as they possibly could to live in rented abodes. Rent prices soared. Rich people found a new way to get rich even quicker without lifting a finger. Rent prices went out of control. Poor people found that they could not afford to live anymore. Everything cost too much money. They were thrown out of their rented hovels, and died on the streets of Amsterdam and Potsdam. The rich guild members were outraged that such a sight could be seen on their newly cobbled roads. Poor people dying on the street in plain sight of them? Insufferable. Something must be done to clean up their streets. So… they invented something called: *Hostels.* They paid good money to keep these places of dying running so they would not have to see their own homeless poor dying on the street. That is how modern western homelessness was invented, and how hospitals were created. Hospitals evolved out of hostels as places where poor homeless dying people went to die. All because a country, a people who had been poor for thousands of years: suddenly became rich as a single nation. All because they instantly took on, and copied the worst practices of

their social peers… and outdid them.

Before Holland became overpopulated and over rich: the poor were part of the land. They were considered as much as a part of owned property as the numbers of cattle or trees on the lands of the rich and mighty. But the rich had not dreamed of ousting their own poor from their own land because they had no money! That idea was as foreign to them as ousting the trees that grew on their lands because they could not afford to pay any 'rent'. The poor in Europe lived and died and were easily ignored by the rich… as easily as they ignored which trees grew and which trees died in the forests they owned. The poor were not allowed to hunt in these forests: any poor person caught poaching on a rich man's estate was a criminal.

Then Europe's poor exploded and poured into cities. Then Holland found a way to rob them by forcing them top pay 'rent'. Then homelessness was created, When every square inch of land is 'owned in the abstract sense which the Dutch created for themselves; the poor have no place to lay their heads anymore. Before: in the middle ages: there were always places the poor could find to eke out a niggardly existence that was not avariciously and jealously guarded by an insane property owner who demanded 'rent' from the poor living there. All the ills of modern western poverty are created by the dynamic of one-sided accumulation. Over population, over-rich, are the same dynamic. Greed and over-population are the same dynamic. Greed is merely an inevitable result of the intensification of overpopulation. The more crowded humans get: the more they fight amongst each other for every scrap. The sicker their living conditions become, the more inhuman they become, the more indifferent they become to the suffering of others, the more competitive they become, the more corrupt they become. The harder they have to slave away working all their lives just to keep from starving to death, the more miserable they become.

Upward Mobility-Progress-Hope

What supposedly makes people happy?…. Hope. Upward mobility. *As long as you feel that you are climbing up in status position wealth, power, knowledge: you feel you are getting somewhere.* As long as you are climbing up and not sliding down: you feel hopeful, you feel better, you feel positive, you feel you are making some kind of progress. Without hope: many people would kill themselves. Even when there is no actual hope: people create imaginary hope. Just in order just to keep from dying. Just to keep from giving up struggling against hopeless odds. Where does this come from? As long as an ape is climbing up a tree, and not being dragged down to its death screaming in terror by a predator: it has a hope that it can still live.

But what are you struggling against today? The eco system of Africa? What are you climbing? A tree in Africa? You are struggling to climb inside an artificial, unfair context called civilization. If you take away that artificial unfair context and replace it with the actual context of the Universe…: then what are you struggling against? What reason is there to struggle and fight against anything? Then you have to find out what is *actually* fair and what is *actually* unfair. Then you are forced to create and live by your own values and morals.

Linear reality… linear abstraction: gives people the imaginary idea of progress. The pyramidal pile of civilization forces people to struggle along a single linear path. Linear Hierarchies for people to climb higher in that pile just to attain a *higher* self-esteem. The very concept of self-esteem has been semantically corrupted by the upward mobility of civilization. Most humans are doomed to fail in this

civilized system. Most people in this pyramidal pile are doomed to fall lower, not higher, because the lucky, privileged few seek to pile on as many disadvantages onto everyone else beneath them as much as possible. So people go along their single linear abstract paths, with imaginary hopes… using every kind of self-delusion and self-deception possible to keep themselves from being aware of how actually hopeless it is to make any progress or get ahead in the basic unfairness of pyramidal civilization. If you just took away this one idea of pyramidal, upward social mobility, this idea of civilized progress. And replaced it with the idea of becoming a better human, instead of becoming a better machine. Then most of the unhappiness in the world would disappear.
And moreover…. People would no longer need to hope. or be hopeful about anything. People would no longer have to strain and struggle against impossible odds just to scramble a bit higher in their life-station, up the physical totem of physical well-being, etc.

Hope has supplanted actual meaning. The blind lying optimism that things will be better in the future has replaced actual meaning. It does not matter if your life is completely meaningless, and you cannot find any actual meaning to your own life. It does not matter if you are forced to suffer under oppressive meaningless systems you hate. As long as you have hope: then you will endure the meaninglessness of your life and the meaninglessness of the oppression you are forced to live-in. The only meaning civilized humans have left is the hope that things will be better in the future. There is no other meaning except the bullshit meaning of the bullshit lie that things will be better in the future. All human meaning has been destroyed and replaced with hope and optimism.

If people lose hope and optimism that things will be better in the future. They commit suicide. They kill themselves. They live in a permanent state of rage and unhappiness. Basically if people lose meaning in their lives they kill themselves. Hope and popular optimism has become the mass drug replacing actual meaning to civilized existence. They are perfect moral and ethical deflectors and deniers of all actual truths. They are the perfect mental-emotional means by which all civilized people can lie to themselves and avoid all actuality. People shun and avoid anyone whose energy is not hopeful and optimistic. People crowd around charismatic optimistic, hopeful leaders.

Optimism and hope are emotional-mental drugs. Optimism and hope distorts and poisons all understanding. They are pure evil. All unpleasant truths have been ignored because people prefer to be optimistic and hopeful instead of realistic and practical and honest and courageous. Human horror, human oppression, killing, rape, bitchery, hate, fear, sickness, weakness… every human vice and failing and sin is overlooked in favor of optimism. But what kind of optimism? The bland bullshit hope that things will be better without anyone doing anything about anything. As peace negotiators like Jimmy Carter the former U.S. President hobnobs cheerfully with human scum and sick diseased rapists and mass murderers, racists, bigots, hypocrites, liars, thieves, con men… trying to get them to be better by appealing to what? To their better instincts? When all the instincts of all these scum are motivated purely by personal advantage? When every starving oppressed human on Earth is only motivated by the instinct of personal advantage? And you think things will get better if you believe that by cooperating together you can gain a personal advantage by it? Cooperation based upon personal selfishness by capitalist Robber Barons building huge corporations with the willing cooperation of their wage slaves in nothing new. The old Robber Barons persuaded their poor peasant scum to support them also so they could get richer. The Scandinavian hordes of Viking Robbers were based upon robbers cooperating with each other to raid and rob people in other lands. Did the English and French think this kind of cooperation based upon personal selfishness was good for them? Oops. What does a thousand burned villages matter… as long as a few Vikings got rich from it.

The same pyramid scam has been sold and bought; ever since humans started *cooperatively* killing and robbing each other. Now it is called Capitalism. Now it is called optimism, and hope. The myth of Capitalism and machines giving you a better state of physical well-being: is pure crap. Capitalism gives you less physical well-being, not more. Using a machine does not make you physically better off. Using a machine makes you more physically out of shape: not less. Until you become a sick, pale, bloodless ugly, weak, Capitalist monster like Dick Chaney. Kept alive by three expensive heart operations and expensive drugs.

You cannot have social mobility or hierarchies in a society of equals. Once you define society by the idea of equality… anything that destroys equality automatically becomes evil and suspect. And it should be. Because all upward mobility keeps people slaving away, fighting, manipulating, lying, cheating, *against each other.* It keeps people deceiving, betraying, deluding themselves and each other… continually trying to gain some advantage over other people. Treating other people as inhumanly, unfairly, and as badly as possible.

One way to rationalize this is the selective insanity of hope. The addiction to hope is a mental narcotic… Thinking happiness is just around the corner; if only they work harder, sell their souls to a company, do anything no matter how unethical or immoral to succeed. Because if you do not have any hope: you give up and stop fighting. You stop being upwardly socially mobile.

What is the Protestant Work Ethic, but the false ethic of pure upward mobility for all humans? What is it, but a creator of egos? What is it; but an idea that forces people to work their whole lives away: in misery and unhappiness… to die old, senile, bored and useless… with millions of accumulated, useless dollars in their bank accounts: that could be better used for young children to have decent lives. And why is this insane tradition upheld? Because old people are terrified dying poor and alone. Because they are terrified of dying broke. Because they know that if you have no money when you are old and weak, and unable to work; *nobody will give a shit about you.* Because your entire life's self-esteem is based upon how much money you managed to amass, how much status you managed to amass, and how much exclusive knowledge you managed to amass. So the one who dies with the most money, the most fame, the most status: wins.

What do they win, except the right to die? They win a more expensive coffin. A bigger pyramid, a bigger burial mound. They win not dying alone. What would happen if not one human gave a shit whether they died alone or not? What would happen if humans actually preferred dying alone? What if humans were not cowards? What motivation would be left in them to be socially upwardly mobile then?

Great rulers never died alone. They had huge retinues caring for them. Unless they are hated so much, that the instant they die: their body is stuffed into a sewer… like Stalin's body was…

Except… his mystique had brainwashed his entire Empire so thoroughly; that his dead body was retrieved and placed into a casket. For fear of the masses killing anyone who did not treat his corpse and his glorified personality cult-Myth with religious sacredness. The terrified, brainwashed peasants wept over the Father of their Country having forsaken them. They had been kept by him in a frozen state of helpless fear and immaturity all of their lives by being told what to do by the same filth mass murderer whom they wept for so openly after he died.

Once a slave population loses their masters: they become even *more* terrified, than when they are being beaten down and oppressed and starved and killed. They *miss* the *normality* of that inhuman oppression. They miss the authority they have been brainwashed to worship. They are terrified of thinking for themselves. They have been brainwashed into not thinking for themselves.

Stalin lived safely… happy in the knowledge that everyone else in his Empire was terrified of him. Once hundreds of millions of people bought into his deceptions, and his lies… he genially set about enslaving them in every possible way he could think of. During his reign in the USSR: Hundreds of millions of poor people were killed, tortured and lived lives of unspeakable suffering, degradation and hopelessness: just to feed the sick subconscious cravings and urges of this one sick individual. Why? Because they wanted a leader. And they got one.

But that is civilization. Whether this dynamic is played out in the life of a hairdresser trying to amass enough wealth and social position to become one of her society's peers; by manipulating everyone around her, and treating everyone as being less that she is. Or whether it was Stalin: who treated everyone around him as being less than he was. *It is the same dynamic. The only difference is one of degree.*

Who has ever lived in a condition of chaos? When you never knew if you were going to be jailed, or killed, or if you would be fired, or if you were going to starve to death? Talk to the hundreds of millions of soviet citizens who lived under Stalin's rule. Talk to the one billion Chinese who lived under Mao's rule. Talk to anyone who lived under a ruler who had the total power of life-and-death over all of their subjects. Talk to anyone who lived under a dictator. Or a ruling military junta. Chaos exists *only* when the ruling class accumulates too much power. And you are stupid enough to want a more powerful leader? You want a stronger leader? Then vote for blustering, pompous strongmen like Mussolini, Teddy Roosevelt, and George Bush Junior… who never admit they ever did anything wrong. Don't vote for more honest, reasonable, cooperating men who admit their own weaknesses. Vote for someone who acts like a GOD, who is never wrong, who is all-powerful, all-wise. And do not dare to criticize them.

What happens if you try to tarnish a polished idol of the masses?

'Mr. Leader… isn't it true that your government has-'

'Shut up!'

'Mr. President isn't it true that your entire cabinet has been chosen from the corporations you once worked for-'

'Shut up! We don't want to hear this. We don't want to hear your questions. We don't want to hear the truth. You are not showing the proper respect for authority by criticizing it, and asking it questions.'

That is the usual reaction of the masses.

'Tell us what we want the hear. Tell us lies. Don't tell us any unpleasant truths. As long as we can believe in your lies; we will be happy. Tell us what we want to hear, and we will vote you in.'
Once you allow any person too much power: they use it against other people. Not for other people.

That is why democracy is a total lie, and a hypocrisy. Because it tries to create a society where everyone is fighting against everyone else. Because it sells the idea that everyone can become socially upwardly mobile. Which only goes to destroy all families, all intimacy, all honesty, all courage, all wonder, all love, all humanity in these 'democracies'.

This is one reason why any ruling dynasty becomes dangerous. They start thinking they have an automatic God-given right to their power and wealth. The accumulation of too much power at the top becomes inexorable and inevitable. Liberties and freedoms of the masses are slowly eroded bit-by-bit… until each diminished level of less freedom becomes normal and unquestioned. Once you allow any dynastic family to pass on its power from generation to generation; they start thinking that they have a God-given right to that power. And from there it is one tiny step back to Dictators, Stalin, Hitler and the Divine Right of Kings. And you are back right in the same old medieval oppression you thought you were too intelligent and too modern to ever fall for.

If ordinary workers ever become enlightened as a single class. If workers ever understand the they power they actually hold. Ruling classes will be wiped out forever. There will be no rulers left. And you all will be amazed how chaos and anarchy does not ensue. These words will go into the book of superstitious fairytales. As just another lie, just another myth, just another fairytale that was once used to scare workers into slaving their entire lives away for their mortal enemies. And you will no longer be fed on a lying diet of success stories about the positive good of capitalism.

Where do you hear these myths from? Only from the lucky few. The exceptions to the rule. Never from the millions of losers. From success stories about the upwardly mobile, from the ones in power, from the winners, from those famous and rich enough to get on TV. From the smug, arrogant, privileged elite. All congratulating themselves on how great the system is. Why? Because they have indeed succeeded. Over the backs of millions of more deserving, harder working, less fortunate losers. But what's a few million losers compared to one rich success story. Hey. There's still hope. See. He did it. He succeeded. Why not me?. If I work all my life like he did, if I slave my entire life away just like he did… if I work harder than he did, when then I must succeed also. I will succeed.

Then you work all your life and consider yourself to be a miserable failure. Is anyone going to interview you after you die: so you can tell others you wasted your entire life for nothing? You mean nobody ever interviewed a worker who died after working twice as hard as his bosses, and was twice as intelligent as they were, but was never promoted. So he could never tell his children or the world that the hope of success was all bullshit? And all the other billions of unsuccessful failures who never managed to be upwardly mobile never got to tell their children after they died not to make the same mistake as they did. Only the rare, few, success stories are interviewed. The millions of failures are never interviewed.

Oh. You mean this one-sided brainwashing actually works because people simply do not want to evaluate the actual mathematical chances of success realistically. Oh. I see. Rather than be realistic and intelligent. People would rather be stupid and live lives based upon false hopes and self-deluding fantasies, rather than face the unpleasant truth. Oh.

What does this reveal of the human race? It reveals that humans are a race of emotional cowards and mental cowards. Afraid of facing any emotional truth, or mental truth that is too unpleasant. Humans are also a race of physical cowards. They can only kill after they have been brainwashed into becoming mindless robots, filled with drugs and poisons. Only after they have been brutalized, only after

brutalizing themselves; can they become killers. But killing is not a sign of courage. Living is. And no human ever born yet has had the courage to live without fear of dying.

The lower classes are hoodwinked by scams because they want to be lied to. The Upper classes are no different. Except that they are doing more of the selling, and the lower classes are doing more of the buying and consuming of cultural and religious lies. The lower classes need someone to worship and adore. Famous personalities phoning ordinary people on TV, visiting their homes. Trying to prove that they are just like them. That they are just like their audience. Being loved for this common touch: that they would even deign to stoop down and mingle with ordinary people. Makeovers for a few lucky poor people. Their exterior bodies, houses, faces, clothes made over and re-modeled. Just to raise their lousy sense of outer, low self-esteem.

The lower classes have been sold the scam of wanting to become just like their mortal enemies. They have become their own worst enemy. By being given just enough of a glimpse of elite status, wealth and power to want it for themselves. So they willingly and gladly enslave themselves: straining greedily for the carrots that the Elite hold out for them just out of reach. Which makes them strive and compete against each other, and work, and slave all the harder to reach the top.

The hypocrisy of the Protestant Work Ethic is the hypocrisy of all upwardly mobile societies. Work is worshipped as being intrinsically good. Yet the entire reason people work is to become so rich, is so they do not need to work. Workers worship the idle rich. They worship the billionaires and multi-millionaires who do not work, and do not have to work. If these billions of hardworking people truly valued and worshipped the virtues of work: they would spit upon the idle rich as corrupt, lazy, evil scum. But they do not spit on them. They idolize the wealthy rich who do not work. They want to be just like them. The want to accumulate billions of dollars also and become rich and wealthy. Only: these corrupt, rationalizing, self-serving, hypocritical workers do not want to sell their souls as completely to the Gods of Greed and Avarice, as the truly upwardly mobile rich have done. The reason these envious poor workers are poor: is not that they do not have enough money to become rich. They are simply not greedy enough, not corrupt enough to become rich. They simply do not understand the culture of wealth, they do not understand the corruption of wealth. Unless you start smoking cigarettes: you do not know what it will do to your health. Unless you smoke cigarettes all your life: your lungs will not become completely black and ruined. Most of this corruption is not visible, but it exists inside your body as a blackness of your spirit just the same.

The corruption of wealth and greed is just as intangible as the corruption of smoking cigarettes. It is just as destructive to the human soul. The hypocrisy of poor people, and workers wanting to become rich, the hypocrisy of poor people worshipping rich movie stars and billionaires: is the same as if non-smokers worshipped the Marlboro Man for smoking cigarettes… even after he died of lung cancer from smoking cigarettes. It is the hypocrisy of non-smokers worshipping black lungs, and doing everything they can to have lungs just as black as those of cigarette-smokers.

Slavery

Slavery was created by the first humans to enslave something for their own advantage. The definition of slavery is taking something out of its natural, proper context, and putting it into a context that is an advantage for you: not for what you enslave. Humans took sticks, bones, rocks… they took them out of their natural context, and used them for their own personal advantage. This is the basic principle of

enslavement and slavery. This is the basic Dynamic of how Slavery works. All tool-use is a form of slavery and enslavement.

What the first human who enslaved things to do their bidding did not realize and understand was… that the same degree to which you enslave something… *it enslaves you also.*

Once humans became enslaved to using tools: they could not live without them. Their tools enslaved them more and more and more. That is what humans are: we are tool slaves. We are slaves to our own tools. We are slaves to everything we own, we are slaves to the idea of ownership. We are slaves to abstract dead ideas.

The history of pre-historic ancient human societies was one of enslavement. All human societies before civilization was invented lived by the idea and Dynamic of slavery. All human societies practiced enslavement on hundreds of different levels. They enslaved themselves. They enslaved each other. They enslaved their women and children. The men enslaved each other. Whole tribes enslaved other tribes, whole clans enslaved other clans. From the smallest to the largest human social structure: from the individual to the couple, to the couple with children, to the extended family, to the band, to the extended band, to the clan to the extended clan, to races, ethnic peoples, peoples of one culture, down to sub-cultures, down to the individual. All prehistoric human bonds were bonds of enslavement and slavery.

The more people enslaved each, the more they enslaved tools, the more they enslaved animals, the more enslaved everything they saw, touched, used… the unhappier they became, the stupider they became, the duller they became, the sicker they became.

There are many kinds of slavery. But the pyramidal slavery of civilization is basically all the same. It is the slavery of upward mobility, the slavery of pyramidal accumulation… is basically the slavery of an ant struggling to get to the top of a shifting pile of sand. As every upwards struggle of the ant cascades sand down upon the ants below it… that struggling ant is not even looking behind to see what its upward struggle is doing to all of the ants below it. The ants below… are also trying to struggle upwards, and are being buried under huge avalanches of sand created by the ants above them. Making the lower ants below them; work and struggle and strain a hundred times harder, just to keep from being killed and buried by the cascading sand: created by the ants above them. This endless, unending cascade of sand: tosses the lower ants farther down the pile of sand, so they must struggle a hundred times harder; just to get back to where they were before the avalanches of sand crashed down; to send them reeling down the Pyramidal sand-heap. If none of the ants wanted to climb up that pyramidal pile of accumulated sand: there would be no struggle, no conflict and no constant crisis to keep the ants busy struggling.

Do any of the ants have an awareness of the greater context they are in? No. Are any of the struggling ants aware of what they are doing to other ants? No. Do they cooperate with each other? No. Is there any point to all this struggling? No. Are any of the ants aware of how they wasteful and destructive their struggling up the sand-heap is? No. Struggling up the sand pile is the normality of their existence. They do not have brains to compare, and evaluate living on sand that is level; instead of accumulated into a pile. Humans have brains. Do we use them? Or do we live just as mindlessly as ants? The pyramidality of civilization answers that question unpleasantly. Humans act like ants. Civilization is nothing more than a glorified ant-heap.

Chapter Six B: The Effect of Civilization on Humans

How do humans connect with each other? They form *bonds.* How do humans describe forming connections? By a process of *bonding.* How old is this word? It is as old as the slavery of *bondship* that humans first created when we first enslaved each other, and other animals, and domesticated them. Are there any other form of human connectivity except the connections formed by bondage and slavery? And the sale of bound slaves? 'Where are you bound?'… Meaning: where are you bound-to? As a slave that is bound and sold and transported somewhere else to a new master. Boundaries are a form of bound bondage. James Bond. Enslaved in unquestioning servitude to the Crown Government. The roots of our own language effectively brainwashes us into cultural attitudes and assumptions that we unconsciously absorb. Until they become a part of our unthinking normality.

The intrinsic concept of connection itself, has been poisoned by a tradition of human bondage, human slavery and human domestication for so long: that no other word exists in any human language that describes humans forming a connection with anything… without defining it as a form of bondage and enslavement. If any linguist can find an older word in any language that describes connection without it meaning bondage, or a form of enslavement or domestication: I'd like to hear it. Even our concept of travel and freedom is poisoned by the root meaning of bondage and slavery.

The Slavery of Ownership

The slavery of ownership works by a simple principle of Dynamic Balance: That Universal principle can be stated simply. The principle is:

" The degree to which you own anything… whatever you own… *owns you to the same degree*."

This means that the more things you own, the more they own you. The more you own things: the more they own you. The more selfish you are about the possessions you own: the more you care about what you own, and the less you care about anything else including yourself; the more you time and energy you spend on what you own instead of spending it on yourself or other living things. The more dead things you own: the deader your soul becomes.

Within the pyramidal ant-heap of civilization; there is the slavery of the workers:… then there is the slavery of the owners. The owners? Yes. Until you become the owner of anything: you do not know what work it is to maintain whatever you own. Do you own a car? Then you know what I mean. Do you own a house? Do you own a mortgage? Are you in financial debt? Then you really know what I mean. Do you own a company? Then you really know what slavery is. Because you are more of a slave to that company than you are to your own wife, or your own family.

That is: unless you are so filthy rich that you have literally all your work done for you by other slaves. Unless you are that filthy rich: you will end up working even harder than the slaves under you. *And that is precisely the uppermost layer of the Crème de la Crème that all people aspire to.* The ultimate dream of no work at all. The dream of having human slaves to do all your work and your worrying and your planning and your thinking and figuring for you…. Oops: that is exactly the system of human that civilization had for 10 thousand years. The ultimate dream of pure ease and no hardship whatsoever. The ultimate dream of pure self-gratification. Which can only be achieved by having as many human slaves doing your bidding and looking after you as possible.

It would be wonderful for every human to have all their work done for them by slaves. But… that

means they need *more* human slaves to work for *them*. And this insane, vicious cycle of this insane impossible, unworkable dream never ends. The destructive dynamic of upwardly mobile people trying to make slaves out of everybody else. Slaves enslaving slaves. Who will enslave the enslavers? They are already enslaved to the evil of enslaving others.

That is until machines wee invented. Now human slaves can have machine slaves working for them. The glory and wonder of civilization is the steady improvement of the condition of human slavery. And as an owner: you are enslaved even more. You are enslaved even more Spiritually, emotionally, mentally, culturally, religiously than the lower class. And you will not enjoy your ownership.

Unless you have been trained early on; to treat and use other people like slaves, tools and machines. Unless you have slaved all your life to learn how to be an owner: you will work yourself to death under the burdens of your own ownership. Never forget this universal truth: Whatever you own, *owns you to the same degree that you own it.* The more things you own: the more responsibilities you accumulate, the more miserable and unhappy you become. That is the idiocy and insanity of accumulation. Owning hundreds of things does not give you happiness. Having to maintain and repair dozens of machines does not make you happy. They own *you*; you do not own then. They are enslaving *you* to work for them. Instead of a few masters: you become the slave of dozens and hundreds of mechanical machines who demand your attention every time they break down or don't work properly, or wear out.

Why do you think humans practice slash-and-burn farming? Why do you think corporations practice slash-and-burn business tactics? Why do you think humans who own anything never live up to their responsibilities? Because it is simply too much work. We take on more responsibility than we can handle. We own more things than we can maintain. We own more things than we can afford to maintain. Nothing we own is ever properly maintained. Nothing we own is ever properly looked after. Our eyes are bigger than our mouths. What we see; we want. That is Greed. What we see we want to own. But we do not look at the consequences of ownership. We do not consider all the responsibilities ownership entails. All the dead possessions and property we own have a hold over us. Our love of dead things has a hold over us. Our love of power and wealth has a hold over us. That hold is more powerful than love.

Once you create that sick bond between you and a dead thing or a dead piece of property… Once that dead thing becomes yours: *that dead thing will not let go of you*. Once you become addicted to the greed of ownership: You will fight to the death to keep it. You will never let go of it. And moreover; if you lose it, you will never be satisfied until you have regained it.

This is the curse and slavery of all ownership and all owners. The more things they own, the more they want to own more things. It is an addiction worse than drugs or alcohol. The addiction of collectors, buyers, owners, is all the same basic sickness. It is an addiction of selfishness. Wanting something that is all yours. And the more property you own; the more you have to work to maintain it. Until you have to pay a company to maintain your buildings for you because the work of fixing all the plumbing and wiring and painting, carpentry, and the aggravation of fighting with renters and tenants… is simply too much work. And the more property you own: the more property you want to acquire. The more property you own; the more you have to fight to keep what you own. The more your allegiance is to the dead pieces of property and not to people living in them. The more you are owned by your own property. The more your life is controlled by what you own. The more you are defined by what you own. And the more you look down on people who have less than you do. The more your humanity is

defined and determined by your level of accumulated ownership of dead things. Until the only reason you deal with living humans is to get them to maintain your dead pieces of property. Until you only deal with people as slaves to do your bidding. Until your entire humanity is derailed and poisoned by owning dead things. Using living humans as slaves to look after your dead possessions. Spending most of your life and your time worrying about your dead possessions, maintaining your dead property, your dead car and your dead house. Loving your dead things, and not loving anything that is living.

That is the lifeless, sick, boring, meaningless existence, which civilized affluent ownership gives you. See what millionaires and billionaires do with their life. See how they live. See if you can find any love for living humans in them. See if they smile, or laugh. See if they are happy. They are walking machines; barely alive. Surrounded by their dead possessions, and their dead worries, and dead responsibilities, and dead chores. Pale, sickly, weak, things… using artificial crutches to make their meaningless existence easier. Using living humans and machines to feel slightly better.

Do they consider themselves to be *evil*? Not at all. In fact if you ask them: they would think you are deranged. They have done nothing illegal. All they are guilty of is: *looking after their own concerns*. They are not see themselves as responsible for the well-being of other people. They reached their pinnacle of accumulated wealth and property by being selfish most of their lives. Inside a society where selfishness is lauded and admired: how could this socially rewarded virtue be evil? They sit on their piles of accumulated selfishness, and are admired and envied for it. Their social status is higher than people who are poorer than they are. As far as they are concerned: they earned their selfish piles of ill-gotten gains rightfully and honestly, by working for it all their lives. Working and slaving to own and accumulate dead things. Owning and accumulating money and property is a God-given right. The right of ownership is good. Ownership is good. Owning things is good. Owning things makes them feel good. Accumulating things makes them feel good.

But their effect upon Billions of humans poorer than they are, is exactly the same effect of the ant struggling up its own accumulation of sand … inadvertently sending huge landslides of destruction and oppression down upon ants below it.

Try and tell that ant to stop oppressing the ants beneath it, and stop struggling to climb higher. Try and tell a rich, selfish, affluent, property owner to stop owning more property and make more profit. Try and tell him to stoop down and help the people beneath him to become as wealthy and rich as he is…. And he will look at you like you are crazy, and laugh at you.

Capitalism corrupts civilized humans through ownership. It forces people to develop the awareness level of an ant. It forces people to act like ants. This is one effect that civilization has upon humans.

Ownership and Caring

The only people who own anything are those who *care* about what they own. The only true ownership which exists is the ownership of caretaking, the ownership of Love, of caring for each other… The degree of that ownership is dependent on how much you *give* of yourself to what you care about. True ownership is not about possessiveness, or taking or selfishness: it is about *giving* unselfishly. The only thing you can truly own is what you *give* to another living creature. You cannot give love to a rock. Rocks are dead: they don't know what love is. A rock cannot love you back. Loving someone who is emotionally dead is the same as trying to love a rock: you get nothing back from it. If you truly care

about someone or something, you do not try to possess it or own it. Possessiveness destroys caring; ownership destroys love. That is why marriage ends up in either divorce, mutual dislike, or emotional death. When people try to own each other exclusively, they do not truly love each other. Each living creature has a right to its own Life. If you care enough to take care of living plants and living animals and living people unselfishly; the only reward you will get of your caretaking is the satisfaction of helping a growing living organism grow and flourish. Life creates Beauty. Humans are designed to help Life create more Beauty. Humans are meant to make living things more Beautiful by caring about them. When you can make living things more Beautiful, when you can make everything around you more Beautiful; then the gratitude of all the living things you helped, and the love you create, and the beauty you create will be more rewarding than the selfish possessive taking and using and having of ownership.

The Slave Culture of Civilization

What is the Progress of Civilization? Why is there an almost universal assumption that the progress of civilization is a good thing? Why is the history of civilization seen as progress? And not as a regression?
The unspoken assumption of the Western idea of civilized progress: is a progress that is making humans more humane, more caring. The unspoken assumption of the Western idea of the progress of civilization, is the freeing of humans from slavery, oppression, ignorance and poverty. The unspoken assumption that Western civilization has freed humans from slavery, oppression, ignorance and poverty.

That unspoken assumption: is a complete lie. It is a complete reversal of the actual truth.
The slave culture of civilization has not gone away. The slave culture of civilization has not vanished. It has not been banished. It has not been conquered.

Instead: the slave culture of civilization: the civilized culture of slavery: has flourished, and spread, and mutated, and multiplied into new kinds of slavery, while preserving all the old ones. Instead of freeing humans from slavery, oppression, ignorance and poverty: civilization has increased it and accumulated more kinds of slavery..

The buying and selling of slaves has not vanished. It has only mutated from the buying and selling of human slaves to the buying and selling of wage slaves and the buying and selling of cars and the buying and selling of everything else. The Western capitalist culture of buying and selling has spread like a crazed fad all over the world. Everyone is buying or selling something. The Internet and E-bay has exploded the culture of buying and selling into a worldwide culture. The capitalist culture of buying and selling has swallowed and taken over all older civilized cultures. The slave market has not vanished. It is merely called the labor market instead of the slave market. People are now selling and buying cars instead of horses and cattle. The buying and selling of humans that do the most important work of a civilize society has been replaced by the buying and selling of machines that do the most important work. People are trading in older models for newer ones, people are treating each other like slaves that can be bought and sold.

In the 1800's, the white elite of the Southern states became so lazy and so corrupt: nothing was being produced or created industrially except industrial agriculture. Everything they had: they were selling for expensive imports. Until there were so many slaves, and so little productivity: that most small slave owners went bankrupt. The slave culture of the south became so corrupt: that the only way they could

make a profit was by selling their own slaves. They invented a system of racism: 16 skin colors from dark black to near-white… the lighter the color: the more money they could make from selling a slave. Then began a slave culture that is so horrible… so rotten: only a few books have ever chronicled this untold evil. White slave owners began selling their own half-white children into slavery: *as a business.* They began fucking black slave girls as a business and raising whiter slave babies as a business. Until it became an industrialized process of raping, giving birth and raising human babies to sell *for profit only.* Until the white owners could not stand the horror of their own inhumanity… and began paying white studs… handsome devils… whom they hired to work as overseers in these baby factories called cribs: to rape black slave girls *for them*, and raise their babies and sell them: for a profit.

Modern Western affluent parents are now raising their babies the same way. They are raising them for only one purpose: to be hired in the job market. Everything they do is to get the highest possible price when their baby is put on the job market. The difference between black slave girls being raped to raise babies and raise them and have them sold, and modern western parents: is that today: we are doing it willingly. Babies raised from birth to become good little corporate slaves, good little obedient conformist employees. Babies raised form birth for only one purpose: to work for somebody else. That is modern slavery. There is no basic difference between how Southern whites raised the babies of their slaves, and how modern whites are raising their own babies. The culture of modern civilization *is* slave culture. It has always been slave culture. The only difference between today and the past: is that we have enough perspective to see how enslaved humans were then. But we don't have perspective to see our own slavery. Future generations will look back on our time and see the same thing. Slave culture is the normality of human civilized existence. The normality of human civilization is what you take for granted. The only time you can become aware of it, it when you don't take it for granted.

Domestication and Slavery

The basic issue of domestication and slavery is free will. Human Slavery is based upon the idea of one human forcing their will upon another human being: forcing them to do their bidding. The same applies to domestication; humans domesticated animals by taking away their free will. Humans enslave other humans by taking away their free will. How is this done to a human slave? by breaking them: by breaking their will to resist your will. By putting them in chains, by robbing them of their freedom. All domesticated animals before they were robbed of their free will were once free and independent of humans. Most wild animals born free cannot be broken or domesticated. Only if they are born into slavery can they be unknowingly be enslaved. In this way, they do not resist their enslavement simply because they do not know any better condition they were born into: an artificial condition of captivity and enslavement. If you are born into any condition of enslavement, slavery: domestication, oppression, repression or suppression, *it becomes normal*. By normalizing the condition of their enslavement; by capturing wild animals and raising them in captivity, by their babies being raised inside a normalized condition of domesticated captivity: humans have enslaved animals and used them as domesticated slaves for thousands of years.

The domestication and enslavement of wild animals came from human enslavement. Humans had been enslaving each other long before they ever got the idea to enslave other species. The moral and ethical evil of domestication and slavery is the issue of inequality. The fact is: All inequality is evil. All domestication is evil. All Slavery is evil. They are all the same thing. They are all based upon robbing another living creature of their freedom, independence and free will. If you don't want to be a slave driver: if you don't want to be an owner of slaves: then you must treat all other humans as your equal.

You must allow them to be free and independent. You must allow them to exercise their free will. You must allow them to be free to live their own lives without robbing them of their free will. Humans are not gods. Humans are animals. We are just another animal amongst thousands of other species of animals. If you want to be have free will: then what right do you have robbing other animals of their free will? *"Do unto others as you would have them do unto you"* is a universal moral truth. If you don't: you become a slave owner; you become a hypocrite: you end up disliking yourself, you end up hating your life, you end up unhappy, miserable and alone and evil.

The only intelligent way of treating other living animals: the only sane way of dealing with all living things on earth: is to treat all of them as your equal. The only sane way to treat all living things on Earth is through friendship and cooperation. Not through making them your enemy. Human civilization is evil because it has become the enemy of all living creatures on Earth. Human civilization does not nurture and support Life. Human civilization is evil because human civilization kills Life.

Advertising

How can advertising be explained without analyzing and tracing and understanding the snarled rationalizations of each consumer's subconscious mind; and how and why each consumer's subconscious reacts on subliminal levels to the barrage of millions of commercials, symbols, messages, etc?

You would first need to understand human psychology. How the reptilian brain, or instincts interface with the subconscious, and conscious mind. How your urges, addictions interface with your emotions and thoughts.

Advertising is popular culture. Popular culture is advertising. They work in a vicious cycle of negative feedback… a cyclic system of self-gratification. Feed the people what they want. The people want what is fed them. The more you eat; the fatter you get. The fatter you get; the bigger your stomach expands, the emptier you feel, the hungrier you feel, the greedier you become, the more you eat, the less you exercise, the unhealthier you get, the weaker you get, the more spoiled you get, the lazier you get, the more you eat… etc, etc… Popular culture, and Capitalism, and advertising, and self-gratification, and exclusivity, and upward mobility is all the same thing supporting and feeding off of the same negative vicious cycle.

By twisting the semantic meanings of words, by replacing semantically accurate words with lying mental with emotional trigger words that evoke *subconscious reactions* on a *subliminal level*. By saturation bombing of commercials and ads so you are overpowered by the peer pressure effect of the impression that everybody else is buying this product. By selling something as a lie. Selling a product or service as being the best, or newest, or most exclusive, or has magical properties, and can do magical things like making you popular, or powerful, or loved, or envied, or special, or smart, or whatever you want to be or become… instantly without having to earn it or work at it. By seamless introductions of products into movies, CD's, TV, etc. By understanding how and why cults are formed and spread. By supplying ready-made identities to people who have never developed their own. By supplying ready-made values, beliefs, morals and ethics to people who have never developed their own. By creating whole meaning systems, and entire cults and cultures to replace the lack of meaning systems in the fading and more meaningless schools and churches of America.

By using every filthy underhanded sneaky tactic and strategy… the advertising companies try to find the consumers who spend the most and have the most money, and separate the rich from their money. So the richest can get the rich to make them even richer, and so-on down the line. By using tribal cultural thinking and messages. By selling the individual consumer the bullshit belief that they are the most important thing in the Universe. By nurturing every destructive negative evil vice and selling them as a glorified sanctified good. By normalizing people to this poisoned saturation of advertising in society. By using misinformation, misdirection, deflection, politically correct code-words. By nurturing and encouraging ignorance, stupidity, fear, hate, selfishness, greed, envy, antagonism, and every human corruption and rot… advertising is a crucial component of destroying the very fabric of marriages, families, communities and all human and humane life energy on this Earth.

Until American humans do not, and cannot, and do not know anymore how to form a marriage, or a family, or a community. All they know is how to become a part of a commercial enterprise or activity. The corporate culture is so widespread that Americans no longer even jog; unless they are training to enter a commercially sponsored competition… If a social activity is not commercially sponsored: then it is not worth joining or doing. All they know is go to a commercial mall and mingle anonymously with other faceless strangers and consumers… each one parading around acting as if they are the most special consumers, most exclusive snobs, better than all the others… as they buy the same shit and eat the same shit. All they know how to live is by seeking out crowds of shoppers and spectators and joining these crowds.
In America: the only places people get together is where they can compete against each other as enemies, or gratify themselves as consumers or mass together as spectators. The things they love the most are consumer products, brand labels, and commercial identities… They love inanimate objects like cars and houses, money, status, fame, winning, greed, and specialized cults that have nothing to do with being human. Except that each specialized polka cult, and folk-music cult, and racing cult, and jogging cult and car cult etc, can proudly prove to themselves that they are different and unique and better than all the other faceless consumers. Even though they buy the same shit, eat the same shit, and watch the same Media shit as all the other consumers who do not polka or go off-road driving, or off-road camping, or off-road racing. So if you sail: you join a sailing cult. A sailing club. If you dance. You join a dancing cult, a dancing club. If you folk-dance, you join a folk-dance cult, a folk-dance club. If you bowl, you join a bowling cult, a bowling club.

The only problem with this kind of insane one-dimensional activity-culture: is that if you bowl dance, ski, sail, camp, swim, roller-skate, play volleyball, chess, bridge, *and* play music. You have to join fifteen different cults and clubs to do it. Unfortunately: there is not enough time or money for anyone to afford this. This forces people to become one-dimensional in what they do. It forces them to do only one thing. It forces them to develop one-dimensional identities, one-dimensional cultures, one-dimensional personalities, one-dimensional interests, one dimensional lives, and one-dimensional careers, one-dimensional interests, one-dimensional hobbies, one-dimensional brains, one-dimensional activities. This turns affluent humans in affluent Nations and societies: into the most boring, blind, stupid, uncaring, specialized, blinkered, bunch of narrow-minded idiots in the world. All unconnected to each other. All alienated from each other. All convinced that they are better than the others. Or in the words of the school-rant that states the hypocrisy of human egotism accurately:

"Don' mess wid de bes, cause the bes don' mess…"
"We may not be de bes', but we're better dan de res."

In other words. Don't even think of messing with us. We are the best. We do not associate with the likes you. You are not the best. We are the best…. And since we are: we are so superior, that we do not even have to prove it to you by competing against you, and beating you honestly.

Oh. If you insist on forcing yourselves on us and prove to us that you are indeed the best. We may not be the best, but we're better than the rest. Which also includes you. Even after you have proven that you are better than we are: we will insist on keeping the conviction of our superiority intact. So even if you are acclaimed a world champion and receive the Gold Medal. Even if the whole world acclaims that you are the best in the World. We will keep our conviction that we are still better than the rest. That we are better than all other humans. And not even the proof of being better than we are will change our tribal exclusiveness and snobbery. Nothing will change that. We will live and die by this conviction regardless of the truth. Regardless of anything and everything. We would rather believe our own self-delusions of superiority than believe anything else… Does that sound like the basis of every teenage clique and every adult clique and club, ever human community and social group ever formed? It sounds like that because this is how stupid humans actually are socially. Take them as individuals, and they act and think much more intelligently. Put them into any group, and they become conforming idiots. Conforming to idiotic, dead ideas and traditions that are thousands of years out-of-date.

Advertizing hides the basic secret from the masses: it hides the fact that everything you buy is bad for you… and everything you sell is also bad for you. Advertizing hides the fact that buying and selling is a corrupt activity which dehumanizes both the seller and the buyer into avaricious greedy, selfish, lazy. self-deceiving morons who believe in money. The idea of turning everything in the world into dollars and cents makes no sense; but that is exactly what advertizing does. It sells you on the assumption that money can buy happiness: that money can buy meaning in your life; that money has meaning, that money is worth something. The exact opposite is true. It is has been only by taking everything *out* of human society except the commercial corruption of money/profit; buying/selling and screaming out lies nonstop for 100's of years that advertizing can sell people on crap they don't need

Advertising tries to sell the idea that if you buy this or that you will feel good. When you buy it: you don't feel any better: you feel worse. But you become addicted to the buying, and lying to yourself, and fooling yourself that you will feel better if you buy something. It is an unspoken social lie that everyone participates in. Everyone knows it is a lie, but humans still do it. To find out why each individual consumer does it: you would have to go into that person's reptilian brain, into their subconscious mind and conscious mind and examine their entire lives and analyze and understand which lies, which reptilian urges, which subconscious impulses control the buying habits of that individual consumer. And then analyze why that person even has a buying habit, and where that addiction comes from. And the study the entire history of human brainwashing, human peer pressure, human conformity, and human masses. And find out just how the mass culture, mass religion, mass society, mass community, city, Nation, town, family, parents, neighborhood, schools and work normalities of that consumer affected and still affect him or her. The general dynamics of advertising, and its effect on humans are easy to understand. The details of how it actually works are irrelevant. Advertising works because people are afraid of dying. And do not want to experience anything unpleasant. So they fill their lives with the most meaningless useless crap. They are sold this crap because they would rather believe lies than any unpleasant truths. Which only makes their emotional and mental cowardice worse. And makes them lie to themselves more. And swallow more lies. And buy more crap. And become addicted to consumption more; as the only way they can stand living with themselves. Until the idea of not buying paper towels becomes unthinkable. Until the idea of not buying a Mercedes Benz becomes unthinkable.

Until they become spiritually linked to consumer brands and products. Until they become spiritual consumers. Until their entire spirituality becomes corrupted and poisoned by their consumption. .

Water

The idea of being cleansed, or cleaning yourself with water, is simply a process of dynamic balancing. Water is the most dynamically balanced liquid known. The act of washing or cleansing merely rids one of accumulated imbalances: be it external or internal. Since this liquid substance is the basic vehicle for literally all of the dynamic balancing of life, and its ecosystems: the natural act of washing or cleaning in a natural eco- system is taken for granted. Because this balancing dynamic-medium is so universally effective: no matter what substances are mixed with it, it will find a proper use for them. It will find the proper balance for them. It will find the proper place for them. This natural cycle of water-life is itself a self-purifying process… cleaning itself of all its own impurities over and over again.

But the civilized attitude towards water and its use goes completely against the life-principle of dynamic balancing-cleansing. It assumes that no matter what impurities are mixed with water, nature will find a way to continue this cleansing-purifying-balancing process. Which is not the case when you introduce poisonous non-natural substances. Or ones that are not naturally found in this process. Or if the level of a certain substance exceeds the amount found in nature.

By using water to clean civilization of its toxic poisons and waste: we are poisoning the rest of the planet: including ourselves. Simply because we are using this process out-of-context: by trying to make it do what it was never designed to do. People have the strange idea that no matter how much toxic waste is dumped, that the earth-water-life cycle, will somehow magically find a way to process all of these artificial chemical compounds, and re-balance itself and purify itself. Humans actually expect nature to remain spotless and pure… regardless of what humans do it. When humans step out of their polluted cities and houses… they expect to find nature pristine in spite of what mankind does to it. This naive belief is held in the face of all scientific evidence: that we have already polluted the entire earth so full of poisonous compounds, that the air blowing all the way across the Pacific Ocean is polluted. When that air hits L.A: it is still contains smog that China has dumped into it. Which only adds to L.A.'s smog pollution: making it even worse. People going to the west coast beaches of America can no longer escape the smog of their own cities by breathing in the air coming in from the pacific ocean. They end up breathing China's smog.

But do humans do anything about this? No. Not unless some crisis threatens their life directly. By the time the Earth's water cycle becomes so polluted that its purifying-balance dynamic no longer works: to the point that this directly threatens civilization as an immediate crisis, it will be far too late for humans to fix.

We have already polluted so much of the limited amount of fresh water on this planet and increased our population to the point; that the next century's power struggles will be geopolitical conflicts over who has control of the limited supply of fresh water left on this planet that is still drinkable and not hopelessly polluted by industrial waste. Already there has been a huge trend by private corporations scrambling to buy up water rights in order to profit from the inevitable shortage that is getting increasingly worse. Already a large part of the world's human population has no access to clean drinking water. The ensuing health problems are destined to become catastrophic as diseases and epidemics spread from drinking polluted water.

Now there is the elite fad of exclusively pure bottled water. Why? Because the water that comes out of your tap tastes so horrible, and had so many chemicals in it: that people cannot drink it anymore. Now even the richest nations do not have clean drinking water. People have to buy filtered water in plastic bottles. Expensive imported water in plastic bottles. 1now rich people drink water exclusively out of a plastic bottle. Because civilization has filthied nearly all but the most remote aquifers in faraway places. So companies make fortunes shipping expensive bottled water to all the industrialized cities in the world. Literally hundreds of millions of people drink water out of plastic containers, and then throw those containers in the garbage.

What would the world be like: if every living thing, every living creature, every living animal did the same thing? What if every cell in your body left behind a deposit of plastic every time it drank water? What if every ant, every bird, every animal left behind a deposit of plastic every time it took a drink?

Oh. Only human beings need clean water. Only human beings need to drink water. Only human beings leave behind plastic every time they drink water. Why? What for?

A single plastic container can be re-used safely thousands of times, if all you put into it is clean water. Oh. Its too inconvenient to save your plastic container. Oh. The plastic industry and water companies design the bottles to be used only once. Oh. You might get someone's germs if you use a used plastic container.

Milk bottles were re-used for decades because they were glass and could be easily sterilized. Then plastic became so cheap: that the idea of use glass bottles became outdated. Plastic bottles could easily be re-used millions of times even more easily than glass bottles. But affluent humans live in a sterilized consumer culture where everything must be sealed at the factory. Throwing away plastic bottles is as common today as spittoons were when chewing tobacco was popular. But when hundreds of millions of people throw something away that is not biodegradable: we are leaving this poisonous material in landfills for the next million years. To slowly poison the Earth so nothing will grow on it.

But hey! Who cares about the future? Throwing away plastic bottles after using them only once: *is normal*. Throwing away plastic bottles; is common. Throwing away plastic bottles; *is taken for granted.*

If every other living thing did it… we would suddenly be inundated in so many millions of tons of plastic that there would not be a foot of land that was not covered in plastic containers. We would be wading through piles of plastic containers anywhere we went. They would end up blocking out the sun. And all civilized people would become outraged that other animals dared to poison *our* living area.
But of course… as long as *we* do it to other species… it's okay. Because we can get away with it. Because other animals don't have guns to kill us with; when we do it to them. Because other animals do not make plastic containers. Because they do not use something once and then throw it away.

The sacredness of water: its cleansing-purification-life principle has been lost due to civilized culture becoming increasingly alienated and insulated from nature. Only in a state of pure wonder can the awareness of the air you breathe, the water you drink, and the earth you live on, become sacred. Otherwise: they are only used as receptacles for human waste and accumulation. Water is designed to be shared by all the living things on this living earth. Not just used once… by humans… and then

thrown away as useless.

Originally, our ancestors were designed to share everything they had: with not only their own kind, but all other living things also. The idea of selfishly using water only to wash yourself with, and then dumping that almost clean water that could be easily re-used for drinking water, and mixing it. With tons of polluted toilet water and industrial waste water and street run-off water is one example of how we not only selfishly use a precious resource for our own selfish needs, but then poison it further so no living thing can use it without being killed by it.

Spend money to have two separate sewer systems? Yet this would pay for itself simply from the savings any city would get from not having to pipe in vast amounts of fresh water that end up wasted in showers and bathtubs. It would pay for itself from the cheaper processing that could return that water into a recycling system, which would be a godsend to community water bills. There are many other advantages to this idea: cities could use non-drinkable water for toilets and industry; thereby reducing the cost of re-processing that water to an unnecessary level of purity. There could be a realistic cost placed on each system, and taxpayers would be billed more honestly. Industry would have to foot the bill for its own water, and not be able to shake it off onto the ordinary citizen. The cost of ordinary people's water bills would drop significantly. Farmers should also have their own less expensive system instead of like now: using expensive drinking water to water plants that can easily thrive on less pure water. Then they would not be able to push the cost of their own water onto the ordinary taxpayer. But we do not even think of this even as a possibility because our entire consumer culture is based upon waste: not thrift.

Beyond this, the basic ecological, evolutionary and genetic life-truth remains that all resources on this planet were meant to be shared. No species, no animal, no individual, no human, no Nation, no city, no community, no taxpayer has the right to use any resource only for their own use… much less poison those resources so other livings things are killed by it. The whole idea of using the entire earth's natural resources for the benefit of only one species, or even more insanely, only one nation; is what civilization has developed and created. It is merely another example of linear functionality. It is merely another invented, created, imagined, a given, a normality. It is an unquestioned legal right. Coming out of the arrogance we develop by using tools.

All tool-innovation, no matter how evil; remains unquestioned. Why? Just because we can do it. Just because there is no greater power to stop us from doing it. This inane excuse for bad technology has been spouted repeatedly:

'But if I don't do it, then somebody else will….'
That is not a moral argument. That is a thin excuse, which really means:
"If I don't get some advantage from it: somebody else will."

This is the rationalized morality of all Science, all Technology, all industrialized Nations, all Governments, all weapon manufacturers, all makers of nuclear bombs and reactors, all space technology…all evil: *all over-intensive tool-use*.

However: is this rationalization valid? Is it moral? Ethical? Sane? Yet every scientist. Every business person. Every corporate president. Every dishwasher, every human on earth: uses this rationalized excuse. Basically saying:

'Hey. We're all corrupt. We're all greedy. Show me someone who isn't.'

And when a protester finds that nobody will agree with his objection. When the few people who are not quite that corrupt; find a majority outnumbering them. Their voice disappears from history, from the media, from books, from newspapers, from everywhere. Because nobody will let them speak out against things that the majority is guilty-of en masse. No majority of any class has ever willingly admitted to anything. All that is required is to have more than 50% of the elite to be at a certain level of normalized corruption, and it will stay hidden for centuries. All that is needed is for 51% of the entire human population to have a certain level of normalized corruption: and it not only will never be spoken of because it is taken-for-granted: for that corruption automatically to get worse, and worse, and worse. The level of corruption due to the mechanized progress of civilization, which we have reached today, is easy to explain: simply because it is so obvious. People no longer even try to hide it. It is blared out in the media by the ton. Nobody bothers to notice the difference between corruption levels thirty years ago and corruption levels of today. Nobody bothers to notice their own normalities changing and worsening.

Cleanliness

How sanely do humans practice the principle of cleanliness? Affluent people who keep their homes spotless, go to movie theatres where they slop all of their food and drink containers onto the floor. The insides of factories are kept spotless while dumping their poisonous waste outside the facilities. Cities spend huge budgets to beautify and keep their streets clean while dumping all of their filth elsewhere. People demand clean drinking water, while releasing all of their bodily wastes into the same water supply and pouring it out of sight into rivers and oceans.

Even the idea of using water to pour waste into: is an insane concept. Water is the most sacred substance on Earth. It should be kept as pure and unpoisoned as possible… not as filthy as possible. To put the filthiest substances into the purest substance. Where did that idea come from? Where did the idea to mix piss, and shit, with water come from? Who were the first humans to get rid of too much accumulated piss and too much accumulated shit by mixing it with water and shunting it somewhere else? No other living animal does this except us. It is a sacrilege against all living things. It is a sacrilege against all life. It is a sacrilege against all of nature. Yet, that is what civilization does and has done for thousands of years. The hypocrisy is obvious. Because humans practice cleanliness unsanely: you have the endless repetition of irresponsible dirtiness, and the endless conflicts of:

'Not in my backyard you don't. Not in my neighborhood you don't. Not in my city you don't'. Etc., etc.

Well, um… gosh. Um… but every turd you defecate… goes into clear water. Why into water? Because it is more convenient? Or because it is more wasteful? There are thousands of better, easier and cheaper ways of dealing with human waste products. Every piece of toilet paper you use… has to go somewhere. So why shouldn't your own turds go into your own backyard and not someone else's?. Wouldn't that solve all the pollution problems in the world?… Then you would not be dumping your waste into someone else's yard, and nobody would be dumping theirs into your yard either. Then everyone could be personally responsible for their own waste.

Oh. You mean this is too unpleasantly honest. Does this make too much sense. You mean you don't

want to face the problem of what to do with your own waste. You mean no human alive wants to deal with the problem of their own bad waste habits and bad lifestyle. You mean 6 billion humans do not want to deal with their own waste, or smell it, or face it, or admit to it. You mean that there is no possible solution to human waste; unless we all stop living bunched up with other people in one place all the time? You mean the only sane way to live is by not living in cities or towns.

What if all people lived by an ethic of responsible cleanliness; instead of the selective irresponsibility we live by today? What if every person made sure that no matter where they lived or what they did… that they left a place cleaner than when they found it? Instead of dirtier…? How could Capitalism survive then? By only using biodegradable, natural processes? By not using any unnaturally created or produced chemicals or substances? How can you even hope to live up to any form of sane, global environmental responsibility, any form of sane cleanliness: unless you do not accumulate anything? How can you hope to have a sane spirituality unless you have a sane ethic of cleanliness?

The most revered holy men, the Pope, the High Lama of Tibet still sit on the same toilets you do; and their feces goes into the same sewers as yours does. If they are physically no cleaner than you are: why should you believe that they are spiritually cleaner than you? The idea of upholding them as more pure, or more spiritual is not even a hypocrisy… it is a dirty, shitty joke.

Why do you think 50,000 years ago: the original walkers killed every settled cave dweller they could? Because they stank of their own feces. Because their entire surroundings stank of their own accumulated filth. Because the walkers who did not eat much, and whose feces were relatively small, dry, and odorless could smell the rotting of feces of the cave dwellers. In the beginning it was easy to find them simply from their overpowering stench of their filth. There is a reason for everything.

Cleanliness has become a cultural assumption that is taken for granted. All western civilized logic is poisoned with it. Anyone with clean clothes is better than someone with dirty clothes. Anyone who is dirty is bad. Anything dirty like earth; is revoltingly ugly; so we must all buy tons of bleach to make our clothes as sanitary, and white and sterile and as dead as possible. If there is a mouse in the house? A spider? Any living thing? Eek. It's dirty. It's alien. It's alive. Kill it.

The codeword of cleanliness is actually an insane *reversed* logic of unclean people trying to lead absolutely clean lives… It is a simple case of psychological projection. So the slightest speck of dirt called 'earth' becomes unacceptable to live with. *As a result; people grow up feeling revulsion the Earth they live on.* Hating all dirt, all Earth. Dirt is Earth. It is the true clean source of all our food. It is good: not bad. It is clean: not dirty.

The English language is semantically poisoned, and polluted by so many meanings that have crept into its words. The word we use for the earth that grows our food is called: soil. But when our children go out to play, they come back all happy with soil on their clothes. Then their clothes are soiled and must be cleaned of that soil… until soil became synonymous with dirty. Until soiled means dirtied. Until they mean the same thing.

In that case… every farm on Earth is full of dirty soil. We must wash all this dirty soil off our farms. It is dirtying our precious, sacred, clean farms. Go tell all the farmers they must get rid of all their dirty: ugh, soil. All our farms are made up of nothing but soiled dirt. Dirty soil. Now the term dirt means soil. So now today…. All dirty-soil, and all soiled-dirt, all dirt, all soil, all earth-soil in English words;

are used to brainwash children onto revulsion for the earth we live on! Soil is dirty… dirt is soil. Instead of being the cleanest source of all living things that all living things need and grow in. Black soil is the cleanest thing on earth. It is the only true black gold there is. In it; thousands of different kinds of organisms live and prosper and flourish all alongside each other, living off each other's energy. Properly mulched organic matter with vermiculture creates the sweetest most life-giving substance on this Earth. We call this planet Earth because this black gold is the most sacred life-giving, life nourishing substance there is. If you think of soil: as being dirty, this planet as being dirty then your entire outlook on Life and the world you live in has been twisted into lies. This is one small example of how we have been brainwashed by our culture, and our civilization into insane attitudes towards the world we live-in. And especially towards Nature… and all the Earth. Earth is soil. Earth is dirt. We live on it, and by it and for it. Our bodies are made up of earth and water. How can an animal made of earth and water have a revulsion of earth, and a disdain for water? We should love earth. Not hate it. We should love all living things that are made up of the same elements we are made-of. Earth, and soil, and dirt, should be loved.

But not to clean freaks who are obsessed about their own selfish, superficial, artificial cleanliness. Their entire life and lifestyle is mainly about hate and revulsion of all other living things, and a fear of death. It is only in the sterility of a dead environment that they ever feel safe. That is what happens to a common-sense concept such as cleanliness; when you try to apply it in an absolute fashion.

Cleanliness is supposed to be next to godliness. But what *kind* of Godliness?
The godliness of reason? What kind of reason? Balancing a clean Earth with a clean lifestyle? Or the godliness of power. Arrogance. Smugness. Blindness. Non-awareness.

What is cleanliness anyways? Anything that is pure? Or anything that is balanced. Is cleanliness an absolute? Or is it relative: as Einstein said. Is anything relative; clean? Is cleanliness a matter of relativity, or is it an absolute? All processes of cleansing are balanced relative processes. There is no process that cleanses which is absolute. The insanity of a species trying to keep itself spotlessly, physically-mechanically clean by dirtying the entire planet it is living on… is so insane, so absurd, no words can describe it.

Instead of conveniently getting rid of our waste, so it filthiest some other place: what if each person was forced to live with every piece of trash they ever created? There is only one sane form of cleanliness, there is only one sane lifestyle, there is only one way we can be cleanly, clean, healthy, and happy. And that is by not accumulating anything to begin with in the first place. Then, there is no conflict, no destruction, no pollution, no unhappiness and no irresponsibility.

All filth comes from imbalanced, one-sided accumulation. Nowhere else. If humans did not accumulate anything, then there would be no dirt. Most human diseases are caused by the accumulation of waste. Civilization creates filth. Civilization causes filth. Civilization is filthy.

Nature is clean. There is no filth found in Nature. How can anywhere you go in Nature where civilization has not yet reached; be so clean, fresh, and pure? How can it be like this for billions of years? Because there is no one-sided accumulation in Nature. Because in nature; its ecosystems, all its living organisms are continually evolving, regenerating and recycling. While civilization only accumulates dead things and tries to love these dead things and evolve them by killing living things and turning them into dead things. Civilization does not recycle dead trees back into living trees. It uses

them once. And then throws them away.

Where did the first filth, the first poisonous waste come from? When did it first come into existence? With the first processed, corrupted food we ate. Not before that. Before that, our ancestors did not process their food at all. They ate what they could find. And their feces were just as clean and free from modern, chemical toxic filth; as all the other feces of all the other animals and organisms and organs and living cells on this planet.

How do you solve the problem of filth? Do not process anything. If you process nothing: then you have no filth problem, no waste problem, no pollution problem, no poison problem… and also… no civilization.

Oops. That's too hard. That's too extreme. That's too drastic. That's too simple. That's too inconvenient *for me.* Let's just separate paper from plastic in our garbage… it doesn't change anything, it's not too inconvenient… only a small minority does it… now THAT we can do. It is simply a matter of selective focus. You can see this selective focus happening every time you wash yourself. What are you doing when you wash yourself? What are you focusing-on? Yourself…... Not the water.

But if you focus your awareness onto the water… and not on yourself…. Ah. Then you will become aware of an amazing realization.

You are not cleaning yourself. You are just filthying the water.
What if you suddenly realize that water is more sacred, and more important to the Earth than you are?
Can a one-year old baby live without its parents? No. Without its parents; it would die and starve. But before it ever starved to death it would die from lack of water. The parents can get along without the baby. Newly wed couples don't need that baby in order to survive. They can have another baby. That's life. The smaller needs the bigger to survive. The bigger does not need the smaller to survive. It is the other way around. The smaller need the bigger to survive. This truth is universal. There are no exceptions

Can humans survive without water? No. Can water survive without humans? You bet your ass it can. Water does not need humans to survive. We need water to survive. Water is more important that the humans who drink it. The planet is more important than the species who live on it. All the living species on this Earth are more important than the human species. Civilized people carefully avoid this logic. Because it cannot be disproved. So it is simply never mentioned.

If you use any context that is larger than the skin around your body: you will not be able to disprove these facts. Yet we civilized humans look at this planet, at other animals, at all other living things, at water… as only as things to be used, and manipulated for our exclusive convenience, and then thrown away. The non-awareness of human normality is logic turned upside-down. It is logical insanity. That is one effect of civilization upon human awareness. All you have to do is change your focus. All you have to do is change how you use your awareness: and your whole reality will change. If you are in the shower…or taking a bath, or whenever you open up a faucet, or tap, to use that water…just ask yourself: 'What am I doing to this water. Where is it going. Where did it come from? Is it right that I am using this water at al for these purposes? When all the other living things on the earth also need this water…. Is it right for me to waste it; for only my benefit, for only my advantage. Is it right for me to dump all of this filthied water down a drain, along with millions of other people and mix it up with clean water that

has not been filthied yet?. Maybe this is not the right way to use water. Maybe I can us less of it. And waste less water, and throw away less water. Maybe I can save all the uncontaminated water from being poisoned. with this waste water by simply not adding it to clean water which is unpolluted. So other living things can live. So others can drink also. So fish can swim in unpolluted water and not die from my waste water'

Using water only once; *and then throwing it away*?

If you merely change the focus of your awareness from yourself to what you are using… and ask yourself if it is right to use it this way… your entire awareness will change. You will start feeling guilty when you open up that tap. You will try to use as little water as possible… you will start disliking the fact that you are using it so wastefully and unintelligently. Your entire attitude towards water will change. The way you look at the whole world will change. The way you look at yourself will change. But. If you believe that your culture… Your human progress... Your human civilization… Has more of a god given right to that water than any other living thing on this planet. And only needs to use that water *once*… before throwing it away as being polluted, poisoned, useless.

Ah.

Then God exists only for humans. Then God gives humans the God-given right to destroy and kill all other living things, and use all the water on Earth only once, and then poison it, and then throw it away… so this poisoned, thrown-away water can poison the rest of all the clean water on this Earth… so nobody else, so no other living thing can use ever it again. How wonderfully intelligent we are to invent modern plumbing… oops. But then, consumers are not intelligent. All they care about is their immediate self-gratification and convenience.

Then using water and wasting it and polluting it with every imaginable foul filth, is no problem. Hey. Millions of other people are doing it too. So, you can hide your own waste and filth… and mix it in anonymously with all the other consumers and polluters. This way, nobody can point the finger of blame at anyone else. Oh. You mean a consumer is by definition the worst polluter on the face of this earth? You mean no consumer has the right to point the finger at any other consumer being a worse polluter because all consumers are guilty of it? Oh. Well in that case, lets just have a silent agreement. Lets have a tacit, mutual, conspiracy of silence by one billion consumers carefully looking the other way as each one of them pollutes the Earth every week… by throwing out more than one ton of garbage per-person per-year.

Talk about a convenient way of deflecting and avoiding all responsibility. Talk about successfully corrupting children and people by forcing them to be born and live all their lives inside modern houses. Where they have no choice but to pour all their wasted water down a drain. So once they have lived like this all their lives? Expect them to have a religious change of heart? And suddenly change how they live by ripping out their convenient faucets and showers? The building inspectors would condemn the buildings as unlivable. Water conservationists that tried to practice what they preach would be thrown out on the streets.

But. If you simply change your focus. If you simply change your awareness… into a state of Pure Wonder… that is exactly what will happen. You will begin to become more aware of things that you never thought of or knew existed. And you will change how you live. And you will change how you

use water. And how you feel about water.

Think about it… if you go camping in a pristine natural setting. If you go canoeing through lakes, and make a camp, and build a fire by the lake… When you have to go relieve yourself in the woods. Where do you shit? In the forest, or in the lake?

You are supposed to leave your feces for the rest of Nature: to use as a renewable energy-source. You are supposed to leave your remains for other living things to us and feed on. That is… provided your excrement is not poisoned by so many toxic chemicals and filth; that no living thing wants to process them except the lowest microbes. The solid wastes and urine of all animals were designed by Nature to be re-cycled and re-used… on the land they used… returning all the energy they did not need; back from where they took it. Acting responsibly… unselfishly, naturally… by not accumulating that energy. Instead we have become addicted to energy. And to food. And to eating. And we are fouling the cleanest remaining resources as fast as we can find them and despoil them.

Other animals do not seek out watering holes, or lakes, or rivers, or streams to shit-in… We do. Other animals keep their water clean: by not mixing it with waste products were never designed to be processed by water. This insane notion of getting rid of human waste… by mixing it with water. Was only created, when too many people accumulated into one area and stayed there. This obscene practice was created by cities. It was created by civilization. It was created by humans living in one place, and having to hire poor people carry away their own wastewater and feces. It was created by the shit wagons of cities. That came every day into the city and slopped their filth over the shallow sides of these shit wagons, befouling all those nearby… spraying them with their own shot, even as it was being taken away. That was how modern plumbing was invented. Trying to find an easier way to get rid of their own accumulating feces, than having somebody else carry it away for them on a shit wagon. They found that they did not have to hire other people to do this for them. They found that by dumping their offal into moving water… the water could carry their waste away without having to pay the water to do it every day. For thousands of years; Human cities have suffered plagues and epidemics and diseases before they found a way to conveniently get rid of their own waste products and dump it somewhere else. Somewhere where they were not living. Out of sight, out of mind.
If you go swimming in a pristine, clean lake: you will not only come out refreshed, invigorated, and cleansed by it: the tiny bit of dead skin, and hair and body oils, will be diluted to such a minimal level in that water: that you will not hurt the purity of that lake, or the cleanness of its water. Even if you fill that lake with thousands of people every day: you will still not be able to seriously pollute that water. Because if the lake is deep, and you only swim on the surface: then the slight bit of waste from your body will still be so minimal that most of the water will be untouched, and the rest will sink down and biodegrade into useful bacterial agents that feed on small organic things in the water. But if you shit into it, and let one thousand other people shit and piss into it while they are swimming in it… then your nice vacation pristine lake will have turds floating in the water and start stinking.

Even if you do not shit into that lake, even if you only use a little soap, or any artificial chemicals to clean yourself with: then you have a big problem. If one thousand vacationers wash themselves with soap in their Vacation Lake every day… you will end up polluting all of the water in it. Even if that soap is 100% naturals: made of potash, lye, and vegetable fat like oatmeal, or animal fat like lard: then the bacterial agents in that lake will sonly be able to deal with all of the soap and biodegrade it into useless energy… If these vacationers go away and do not come back for ten months. That will give your vacation lake a chance to clean itself of your filth. Once these thousand human swimmers and washers

are gone. Their extra bacteria will die out and the lake will go back to its normal levels of bacteria. But if you dump any artificial chemical whatsoever that these lake bacteria either do not recognize, or were never designed to consume, or is actually poisonous to these bacteria and kill them. If you dump any oil or gas from an outboard engine's exhaust system, or any detergent that is not biodegradable, or any trash, or cans, or garbage that the lake bacteria cannot process… then you have seriously damaged the entire ecosystem of that lake.

The point is: that no lake. No body of water. No running river or stream; is designed to handle animal waste. No Natural ecosystem in the World can sustain any huge, one-sided accumulation of animals living in one small area without moving. No lake was ever designed to have thousands of humans swimming in them. Or snorkeling in them, or boating on them and depositing poisonous minerals, and subterranean oils so impregnated with heavy metals: that they kill all living things on contact. We were not designed to use water this way. Nor was the water designed to be used and polluted this way. The Earth is not designed to support six billion humans. It is not designed to support any kind of large animal who pollute in such massive numbers and on such a high level of chemical toxicity..

The entire principle of eco-system cleanliness is based upon bio-feedback systems. If you want to be immaculately clean: all you have to do is keep the eco-system you live in clean also. Not the artificial eco-system you live in. Not the eco-systems of civilization. But the eco-systems of Nature. Keep Nature immaculately clean, and it will keep you clean as well. Dirty her and she will dirty you as well.

Civilization has created a complete arrogant disregard for Nature. Living inside the artificial eco-system has kept us ecologically stupid and irresponsible. The whole idea of being clean; reduced down to a personal level of selfishness is in itself dirty. It is morally dirty, ethically dirty, spiritually dirty and ecologically dirty. True cleanliness begins with *having clean intentions.* If your intentions towards all living creatures is clean, and not dirtied by envy, or fear, or hate… if your intentions towards Nature are clean; and not dirtied by selfishness, arrogance, insensitivity, indifference, etc: the Nature and all living creatures will treat you as you treat them… This is why wild animals do not need to shampoo their hair, or wash themselves to clean themselves of parasites. Nature does it for them. If people lived cleanly in Nature, and not inside an artificial monstrosity which creates and manufactures toxic poisonous chemicals that kill all living things *including us:* then we would have no subconscious obsession to clean ourselves and the artificial caves we live in, because Nature would keep us as clean as we keep Nature. Until humans are educated to understand how all bio-feedback systems work, until we learn to expand our awareness beyond that of our personally owned possessions; mankind will continue to filthy the world it lives in, and will be rewarded with and punished by its total disregard for the Earth it depends on for Life by ever-increasing levels disease, weakness, sickness, and unclean living habits. Cleanliness is a universal issue. You cannot limit it. The idea of giving humans free reign to do as they please; the idea of personal liberty; the idea that you can take all the liberties you want with the Earth you depend on to live, and not expect a payback in kind: is the narrow, segmented-fragmented, irrational, insane attitude which civilization fosters. We have two choices: either clean up the shit our civilization has spewed upon the Earth: or be poisoned by our own waste. Until we face this as a species: all personal cleanliness will remain a form of filthy moral-ethical selfishness.

As the dominant predator animal on Earth: we are not giving other animals a good example to live by. Other animals live much more sanely, and more responsibly than we do. We are destroying their ecosystems, and forcing them to scavenge amongst the poison-filled waste-dumps and land-fills all over the Earth. So their bodies become filled with so much toxic chemicals that they develop cancers, and

diseases they never had. Just as we are developing.

Why is toilet paper *white*? We *whitewash* our own uncleanliness everyday. We try to cover up and hide our own feces every day with *white* paper; and *wash* it away with water. We try to pretend that we are squeaky clean. We try to pretend that *inside*… we are not dirty.

Movies

The attractiveness of vicarious violence goes back much farther than the Roman Arenas hundreds of years ago. Identifying or connecting to anything that is full of hate-violence-anger-rage, the act of safely viewing this vicariously; is only a reflective projection of the inner self. There is no point in trying to address any social symptoms of this, be it violence on the news or in the movies, without addressing the state of each person's psyche and trying to find out just why each person happens to like watching such things. This of course entails the exploration of each person's subconscious... And that is what civilization will never do: focus upon the root problems of individual identity and motivation.

No sane person watching a car blow up on TV would blow up their own car. No sane person watching a house burn down on TV would burn down their own house. No sane person watching people get killed in movies would wish to travel to another country where people actually are killing each other and be forced to face the actuality and truth of such horrors. But as long as it is a safe, abstract reflection of actuality; then it is okay.

Why? Because that is how the human brain works. Your memories and your experiences are merely frozen abstract reflections: and if there is something in your subconscious that connects you to certain scenes, images, feelings... Then you will be attracted to them. As long as the vacuum of emptiness and boredom exists in people's lives and souls, the artificial replacement of ersatz excitement will continue to be sold and consumed. Why do people want to watch other people being killed? Yet because people do like to vicariously watch all kinds of violence, it is accepted as normal and pandered to. What would happen if there was no way for people to live vicariously? Then they would have no choice but to face the boredom of their own lives. Then they would actually have to entertain themselves. Then they would have to create their own fun, then they would have to develop their own creativity. Is that so horrible? But civilization does not allow this; it requires that people spend most of their time functioning like a tool, a machine: working at boring, non-creative jobs.

Movies are ever increasing purveyors of vicarious violence and destruction and meaninglessness. Why? Where do these images of insane ravening monsters come from? Why are plots of hate, murder and death, not only acceptable but expected? In countless movies, the plot is the same: something is out to get you…Something is out to get the hero… something is out to get all humans…. Other people, enemies, villains, the universe, nature, is portrayed as being inimically hostile towards us. Why? Because civilization is becoming more and more destructive towards all people, towards all living things with each passing year. But it is doing so blindly, unconsciously… on a subconscious level.

So what happens? The subconscious of each person absorbs this actual truth and creatively reflects it outwards as a cultural norm... Acting out... As a projection of inner reality and outer normality. Rather than admitting the fundamental hostility of humans towards all living creatures: our movie culture turns this around to portray all living creatures as hostile towards humans in the form of monsters. It is a classic case of reverse cultural projection. Instead of honestly projecting out our distaste and

disconnection from Nature, our fear of Nature and the Universe we live in: we perceive all of Nature and the all of the Universe as hating us... Which rationalizes our own fears and justifies us in hating the Universe we live-in.

As crazy as it sounds: that is how the imbalanced, distorted reflectiveness of human reality and normality works. The obsession with death, the fear of death is universal for all humans. It is no accident that most fictional plots contain murder and violence. The same dynamic can be seen in racism. The Nazis made the Jews the hated enemy; and tried to exterminate them… when in actuality, the Jews were the richest, most creative, most intelligent, most cultured and most productive ethnic group in their entire nation. People always hate what makes them feel guilty or ashamed, or feel lees-than.

And why do such movies draw millions to see them? Fear. Excitement. Capitalizing on the subconscious need to vicariously and safely experience what we lack, or do not dare face. The fear of one's inner self, the subconscious, is universal for all humans. But humans are not trained to see themselves and their own cultural norm in perspective or in any wider context. We just worry that movies are becoming too violent for the younger generation to see because their children are not jaded, deadened and inured to it yet. While adults can apparently absorb these images safely because by then they are numb, and can easily disconnect themselves emotionally from what they are watching. Has anyone ever asked the question:

'If it is not good for our children to watch… is it maybe not good for you to watch it either…?'

But who bothers to ask: 'Why do humans like viewing violence in the first place?' Nobody. Think about that. How a simple question like that is never asked. Why? Because humans do not want to find out their own inner truths; if they are in the slightest degree unpleasant. That is why all consumer culture, all bestsellers, all blockbusters are based upon the consumer ethic of cowardice, and not courage. They are all based upon what people want, not what they need. As a result you get a very simple market truth:

Nothing Unpleasantly True Sells.
Or…
Anything Unpleasant Must Be Avoided

This basic fact distorts everything. It distorts all of human awareness.
Modern History books are quickly being denuded of all unpleasant historical facts. All facts and truths about the past are *quickly* and completely obliterated. Ten years after the final fall of the communist regime in Russia: a teenage girl in Moscow comes home and ask her mother:
'Mother…*what's* a communist*?'*

The mother marveled at her daughter's ignorance.
But did she hold herself accountable and responsible for teaching her daughter the horrors and evils of living under a Communist Totalitarian Regime? Did she bother to tell her own daughter what she lived through? Or tell her daughter about anything that happened in her past? No. She expected society to educate her daughter, She expected govt schools to educate her daughter.

What wonder is it that our children learn nothing except propaganda? What wonder is it that they have no true perspective, and no true understanding the past. Their own parents shut their mouths about their

own past and observe the tradition of keeping a tacit, unspoken silence about their own past. Their children absorb this unspoken taboo from birth. They learn never to ask questions about the past. They learn never to mention the past. They learn one of the sickest traditions of upwardly mobile societies. They learn from this GUILTY silence and avoidance of the past by their elders… that the past is not important. They learn to put things behind them and never look at it. Any issue, any question, any trauma, any hurt, any mistake, anything that is unpleasant: is not faced. It is put behind them. What is important is what is in front of you, not what is behind you. What is important is getting ahead, not looking behind you. What is important is looking forward, not looking back. Never look back.

What is the unspoken religion of upward mobility? What do all upwardly mobile civilized humans do? Anything that is in front of them: they put it behind them; and pretend that it does not exist. As far as civilized humans are concerned: the past does not exist. Truth does not exist. Facts do not exist. The entire global media is terrified of upsetting or insulting any person of any background by giving them any unpleasant facts or truths. The slang word for this new kind of censorship is called: 'political correctness'. Anything that is unpleasantly true, civilized people rebel against, avoid, get angry about, become insulted, outraged, incensed about. Because anything that is unpleasantly true brings up too much pain, too much shame, too much anger, too much hate, too many things they do not want to face or deal with.

All civilized governments, all purveyors of restricted or privileged, or classified information, all the media: all newspapers, radio stations, TV stations, journalists, all publishing houses, all editors, all authors, all schools, colleges, universities around the world are carefully editing out unpleasant facts and truths: and trying to report things as blandly, blamelessly, and as meaninglessly as possible. So nobody will ever find out what actually happened, who was actually responsible, why it happened or how it actually happened.

The bottom line is that civilized people *want* to be left in the dark. They don't want to know or understand anything which may cause them any unpleasantness whatsoever. The entire point to leading a civilized existence instead of an uncivilized one is to lead as blinkered a life as possible. To live as safely and as cowardly and dishonestly as possible. By erecting as many separations and walls, barriers, insulations as you can between you, and everything you find to be unpleasantly true.

By erecting as many artificial separations, walls, barriers, and insulations as you can between you and Nature, you and the world, you and the Earth, you and the Universe, you and other living things, you and the weather, you and the sun, you and the trees, you and the birds, you and the animals, you and the insects, you and the valleys, you and the mountains, you and the sea, you and the rivers, you and the forests, you and the grass, you and the earth, you and the soil, you and the air, you and the rain, you and the sunlight, you and the snow, you and the clouds, you and other humans, you and the truth, you and actuality,, you and wonder, you and questions, you and uncertainty, you and risks, you and danger, you and excitement, you and living, you and life, you and death, you and fear, you and love, you and pain, you and pleasure, you and joy, you and curiosity, you and feelings, you and thoughts, you and yourself, you and your subconscious, you and your instincts, you and your consciousness, you and your awareness, you and your sensitivity, you and challenges, you and anything new, or strange, or different.

Anything… anything that brings up pain; *is avoided.*

If it is success that brings up too much pain, then they will avoid success. If it is failure that brings up

pain, then they will avoid failure. If it is love that brings up pain, then they will avoid love. If it is rejection that brings up pain, then they will avoid rejection by not even daring to risk even the possibility of acceptance. If it is acceptance that brings up pain… then they will do something to make sure they are rejected. If it is being alone that brings up pain, then they will never let themselves be alone. If it is any kind of hardship that brings up pain, then that hardship will be avoided.

Consumerism has developed this imbalance to an incredibly insane degree of pure cowardice, so nothing the slightest bit unpleasant is allowed to mar the ease of their affluence. If a piece of cheese is not exactly the right kind, it is sneered at or treated with revulsion because the taste is not pleasant enough to eat. If any apparel is the wrong style or color, it is thrown out. If the consumer finds anything that makes it easier, more convenient, they switch instantly to throw away the other product and only use the easiest. If they have the slightest unpleasant thought, they throw it away as unacceptable… never to be thought-of, or mentioned, or spoken-of. If there is any topic or issue that ends up in any unpleasantness of disagreement, that issue is never brought up again in public.

Consumers develop tons of *secret* ideas, *secret* prejudices, *secret* hypocrisies, *secret* opinions, *secret* convictions, *secret* vanities, *secret* self-delusions, *secret* rationalizations that they keep totally secret. They walk around as if they are they most intelligent human on Earth and all other people are stupid, misguided and ignorant. They walk around continually unhappy, continually angry, insulted… continually thinking that they are fine. Happy. Smart. Educated. While being reduced to not being allowed to speak about anything that really matters. So most of the conversations consumers have becomes an exercise in exclusion and snobbery. Simply because there is nothing else left for them to practice their minds on, or their social skills on except selective brand elitism, or human elitism. The ordinary happy, smiling consumer; if faced with any honesty: will flee in fear and anger and outrage at how uncouth the other person was. And make their secret value judgments of the other person… and never tell them of it… and hold all that animosity inside themselves. Just for the pleasure of telling some other friend about: What he said… And: 'How dare he say that.". Just so they can show how they are right and the other person is wrong. Most consumer society conversations are about insulted egos talking about how insulted they were. Or alcoholic cultures talking about how drunk they were. Or sport cultures talking about who won and who lost. All this meaningless jabber, this trivia, this fake politeness, this fear, this dishonesty and this cowardice: is merely a way of venting secret anger and hate and distastes, and judgments of others. After having secretly piled up all of this secret stuff… which they never tell the persons involved about ever… only other sympathetic people who automatically agree with them, and schmooze-massage their ego-energy, telling them mostly in effect:…

"Yes… You are right and the other person is wrong."

It is so easy to insult a consumer. They are the easiest people to insult, and the biggest cowards about it. You can say anything to them and they will automatically lie to you. If you ask them to be honest about anything at all and they voice any opinion that you disagree with, they will stop the conversation and change the topic. Simply because it is too unpleasant to honestly disagree about anything. Ultimately… all honesty becomes too unpleasant to practice. As a result, the only kind of conversation allowed is meaningless trivia that cannot possibly insult anyone since it is meaningless. That is how fear and cowardice limits the awareness and thinking processes of the average consumer.

Trivia, and meaninglessness, are the only allowable topics for affluent consumers. Nothing else. They are the only acceptable content for conversation. Anyone wanting any intelligence in the conversation

will find no place for it in consumer society. Simply because all intelligence has already been leached out of every topic or issue as too unpleasant to speak of. Everyone becomes so boring to each other, they develop such an aversion to each other, they develop an aversion to all humans… that they end up having no love in their hearts for others at all, and no love in their hearts for themselves. Consumer societies are loveless, stark, empty, societies where people constantly try to appease each other, please each other, please themselves and become as lazy, arrogant, smug and selfish as possible. The second any person who does not care about this idiotic secret, rigmarole appears: they flee, hide, lie and develop every possible negative assumption, rationalization, defense, idea about that person in private.

Tools supposedly, were originally used by our ancestors in order to insure their survival. Instead, they evolved to protect us from all kinds of hardship regardless whether we needed it or not. We have become so successful at surviving, that now the purpose of using tools has changed. Now, the main reason for using tools is to make human existence safer and easier. They train people to develop value systems based only upon expediency, convenience and ease. But this kind of training develops cowardice: not courage. It develops dishonesty: not honesty. The result is; a global civilization of civilized emotional cowards, who are not willing to face their own pain.

The further development of tools in human society only makes any human development more, and more unnecessary. The more people depend on their tool-skills: the less dependant they are on developing human skills. Until you have people spending most of their life glued to TV's, computers, movies, videos; until you have a culture and technology that worships ease and instant self-gratification. All advantages… all wealth-power-status-knowledge, is merely a way for people to protect themselves from any unpleasantness. They are merely insulations to protect people from unpleasant hardships, unpleasant truths, unpleasant conditions, unpleasant feelings, unpleasant thoughts and unpleasant pain.

Civilization has had one universal effect upon us humans. It has turned us into a species of emotional cowards, mental cowards, physical cowards and spiritual cowards. It has turned us into a species of emotional liars, mental liars, physical liars and spiritual liars. It has turned us into an unloving species. This basic imbalance has been progressing and worsening ever since humans developed a settled existence. However, if what is most convenient is also less healthy and less good for us, and the Earth we live on; then the entire reason for using tools, the entire principle and idea of progress and technology is put into question. Then the logical conclusion is, that we need to discover and create an entirely different way of living.

What has Consumerism created? Look at America. It has created the most unsocial society in human history. Where people do not answer a knock on a door, where they put on sunglasses to avoid other people seeing their eyes, where they go out in the open only to ignore everything around them. Where they wall themselves off from each other:… using walls, rooms, cars, cell-phones, TV, Movies, shops, music, Media, sunglasses, cell-phones, indifference, egoism, smugness, affluence, ease, self-gratification, food, drugs, ease, arrogance, narcissism, hate, scorn, revulsion, class distinctions, money, secrecy, privacy, distractions, etc… to avoid each other as much as possible.

In consumer societies: people only come together to enjoy themselves… they only come together in rituals of purely selfish self-gratification: and only in anonymous crowds…where they do not socialize at all… but only focus upon what is gratifying them at the moment. Whether it is eating ice cream, watching a movie, or going to see entertainers in a live performance. Wherever consumers go, wherever they socialize… they carefully avoid looking at each other or talking with each other. They only sit

down at a restaurant to focus on the food, or ice cream they are gratifying themselves-with. They only sit together in darkened rooms to stare at a screen to be distracted by it so they will forget that there are thousands, millions of consumers just like them, doing the same thing as they are.

That is one pathetic joke of consumer egoism. Each consumer wants to consider themselves as being unique. So they snob other consumers. Yet they buy mass-produced shit, and eat mass-produced food. And wear mass-produced clothes, drive mass-produced cars, watch mass-produced entertainment, work at mass-produced meaningless jobs. How stupid is that. Are you trying to say that the consumer who buys an expensive car dopes not know there are thousands of cars just like his on the road?

But the higher you can reach up the pyramidal pile of exclusiveness and upward mobility: the more special you feel. Until you can buy an antique Dusenberg worth millions of dollars that is only one-of-a kind. So the entire point to upward mobility is becoming so rich; you can afford to buy what nobody else can buy. The definition of machine uniqueness is linear. There can only be one unique car. One unique human. One unique diamond. All the others are worthless duplicated crap. Huh?

But 99% of us humans work at identical jobs. And the more identical our jobs become: the more identical we become to each other. The more desperately we try to convince ourselves how different we are from each other. The more boring our jobs become: the more boring we become. The more empty we become on the inside, the more we have to fill that inner emptiness with consumer goods. The more mediocre we become: the more we are convinced and brainwashed into believing that we are more special, more exclusive, and better than anybody else.

Consumers never question their own lifestyle. Why would the most privileged, most affluent, richest class of humans ever born; question their own affluence and advantages? The very knowledge that they are so pampered and spoiled, makes them too smug and arrogant to ever question themselves. Why should you question the easiest lifestyle ever invented? Why question ease? Everything easier is better. The easier it is; the better it is. mass

The only way to find out what humans actually need; is by finding out how we were designed to live. In what context should human existence be placed? In what environment? Unless different forms of human existence are compared, unless different ways of living are looked at: we will never find out what we are missing or what we are doing wrongly. How do humans need to live? What kind of surroundings do we need to be in? What kind of social structure do we need in order to find happiness and peace? No consumer culture will ever ask such questions.

Farming

To take the miracle life, the miracle of growth, its natural abundance, the effortlessness with which all living things grow, and turn it into a form of mechanical slavery of mass slaughtering. To value living things only in terms of abstraction-money. To turn living things into money? And then worship and sanctify this kind of existence? To worship this form of machine-tool misery of endless work called farming? Simply because in the process, people happen to be slightly exposed to Nature? Albeit a controlled, manipulated, domesticated, travesty of Nature? Why? Because farmers pity people living in the city since they have no direct contact with plants? Huh?

The obvious mechanization and dehumanization of farming: as it began from the first plow creating the

first linear furrow: to the present-day merging of corporate farms into vast, dehumanized, mechanized wastelands cannot be ignored.

If you look at the miracles of modern civilization, whether it is the damming of rivers or the mechanization of farming techniques: every new advancement is always justified by The Greater Good of human society. Meaning that it is only good for the greatest number of people. Not for any other living things: period. Yet, this has always proven to be a fallacy. The only greater good has been for a select few elite, rich, powerful humans; never everybody. But this catch-phrase has been spouted so often that nobody even bothers to check the actual facts and the details of each espoused advantage of technology and tool-use. There has never been a critical analysis of a comparative study done on any tool-use, comparing the facts both before-and-after. Including all the aspects and effects and consequences and comparisons and perspectives and pros and cons of the matter.

Technology has only proven to be beneficial for different kinds of accumulation. If you boil this down to its actual meaning, the basic logic of this kind of ethic is: accumulation is good. More is better. More people, more cities, more factories, more chemicals, more tools, more machines, more chemical fertilizers.

But this narrow human based value system excludes the rest of the Earth and all of its other inhabitants as if they do not even exist. It excludes the very ecosystems that we are dependent upon. Which humans are in the process of destroying. Due to the civilized value-system that holds humans to be sacred above all other things. To farm more acres of land just so you can feed more people what for?! One-sided accumulation? Overpopulation? A chance to overpopulate the earth with more billions of people? This; is exactly the kind of narrow, single-species usefulness that is destroying this living planet. And in order to do that, farmers are becoming more and more addicted to machines, more, and more tool-enslaved. Farming is harming. Farming is harming the earth. Farming creates death and deserts. Tilling the soil is a systematic, mechanized, chemical killing of the soil that is a mass horror of total destruction. Words cannot describe the evil of hatred against all living Nature. Tilling is killing.

Education

There is a big difference between learning how to use your brain linearly: as a knife. Creating separations where none existed before: and as a connecting tool: putting things together, putting things into perspective; in the right context. Learning how to use your tool-brain in a balanced-integrated-contextual fashion.

How much time and energy do people spend trying do make sense of themselves and the world around them? How many years of a person's life is spent trying to understand the "why?" of things? How many people even bother to sort out any values they happen to have?... To connect them?... Figure out where they came from?... And organize it all into an understandable, non-conflicting, integrated whole? Thinking, like living, is an art. If you have not organized your own self-understanding of yourself into a usable tool, how can you understand the world around you? And vice versa?

All civilized forms of education are regimented forms of training designed to teach how to use our tool-brains and tools. All systems of regimentation destroy individual creativity and creative thinking. Regimentation is not education: it is brain-deadening, soul-deadening duplication which leaves all true integrated human growth-potential and creativity undeveloped. What is stuffing young children into a

small classroom, forbidding them to speak or even look at each other, forbidding them to have any social inter-action whatsoever and punishing them severely if they do? It is merely training them to become antisocial. What is forcing them they only pay attention to an authority figure for hours, days, years on end? It is merely brainwashing them into the habit of pyramidally focusing upon only one thing until that is the only way they think or feel.

Human children were never designed to sit throughout their formative years, inactive without moving. Forced inactivity produces boredom not just children, it creates boredom in all humans:. If you want to actually educate someone, there is only one requirement needed: *don't bore them to death*. All boredom creates a craving for meaningless distraction simply because there is nothing else to do. We have not learned how to use our intelligence and creativity intelligently. We do not let children do what they want. We give them nothing to do. Humans neglect children and give them bad examples to live by.

Children learn naturally, by using their genetic Sense of Pure Wonder and curiosity. In order to truly educate people; you must nurture and allow them to develop their own sense of Pure Wonder. This means you must allow them to develop all of their own instinctive abilities, all of their subconscious potential, not just their abstractive tool-brains. No civilized training system does this. To develop only one aptitude, one ability, one talent, is insane. Yet because humans are slaves to their own tool-brains, their own abstractions, their own tools: that is exactly what they do. Moreover, they think that just because they never experience anything else, that this is perfectly fine. It is not. For any human to specialize in anything is to automatically lose the huge undeveloped potential of their own intrinsic abilities and creativity. As one person put it: "Specialization is for ants."

The idea of everybody learning exactly the same things, in the same order, at the same speed, at the same time, is a ludicrous, idiotic, mismanagement of human uniqueness, diversity, potential, and creativity. But the process of mass tool-use, mass production, mass duplication, has evolved us into mass education. Mass education is simply one aspect-example of the tool-dynamic of civilization: trying to make people as identical to each other, and as mechanically non-creatively as possible.

For people to become educated about anything: there is no substitute for comparison. If you want to be educated financially, nutritionally, medically, emotionally, historically, culturally, scientifically, politically, socially: you must do the groundwork of comparison in all these facets of your life and more... Only by comparing things to each other in a proper relevant context, can you find out what works best. Only by experimenting and trying different ways can your comparisons become practical. But this presupposes people possess a level of creative evolving-changing adaptability-fluidity-dynamism heretofore unheard of... Unimagined. It presupposes that all humans exist in a continual state of Pure Wonder.

To truly educate yourself, you must learn how to make your brain function properly. In order to do so, you must apply one of Mark Twain's grammatical rules: ‘Eschew Surplusage’. The mere accumulation of knowledge is meaningless in itself: unless you can fit all of the segments together, so they actually work. It is not enough to read a book… you also have to understand what is written in the relevant historical, personal, social, emotional and mental context of whoever wrote it: when, and why, and where it was written and what it means. You have to understand the culture of the person who wrote it. You must read more than one book about one thing. And compare what you know by your own personal experience: to what each book says. Each person has the task of fitting together and connecting every experience they ever had, into an integrated, contextual whole. And the only way you can do this,

is through your own sense of e Sense of Pure Wonder. Your sense of Pure Wonder is merely an endless search for connections, an endless balanced exploration of your Inner Reflective Universe and your Outer Actual Universe. Without comparing these two Universes: you cannot educate yourself.

The implications of this book go much farther than how, and what people should learn. The entire body of accumulated knowledge that has been amassed over the last 10,000 years is hereby put into question.

If you have a pile of facts that can never be properly connected: *what use are they?* Except to make, and use more tools? For human knowledge to ever be integrated into an understandable body of work, it must be translated into its universal components of Totality, DUALITY and Triality. Not only will humans have to look at the Universe completely differently; but also they will have to use different terms to do so. They will have to think differently, feel differently, act differently, be aware differently, live differently.

What is civilized education anyways? Except: selective specialized, linear functions we train ourselves to master. What is the point of learning how to be a carpenter, or a dentist? And then functioning in that narrow, specialized role for the rest of your life as your only way of living?
Why not make education universal. So all people who want become educated have the same goal.

What is the universal goal of education? What is it that you want to learn better.
To become a better plumber.
A better doctor.
A better carpenter.
Or… to become a better person. A better human?
If the goal of education is universalized… into becoming a better human… Then how you learn to become better at anything, where, when, with what, etc… *all specialization becomes irrelevant.*

There is only one requirement for human education: a Sense of Pure Wonder.

If you have that, then you will automatically try to become a better person. And how you do it becomes a matter for your own judgment. So your own education is achieved doing only what you want to do, when you want to do it, with who you want to do it with. Then you will study and explore only what you are interested in at the moment. Then you will explore sports, or Nature, or books, or hobbies, or work, or socializing, or solitude… or whatever… only as an education to make you a better person.. Then all life becomes an education. All living becomes an education. Then there are no teacher or students. Just people trying to live, and learn how to become better people.

This way: all humans can cooperate with each other… and help to educate each other. So all humans can help educate all other humans. So all teachers are students, and all students are teachers. So all people share all of their wisdom and expertise to anyone who wants it. Instead of making knowledge exclusive. Instead of teaching in small exclusive rooms, in exclusive universities, only to a few exclusive rich people… So as many people who want to enroll in the class of any teacher; free of charge; can. So all lousy teachers will have no students; and the best teachers will have classes in stadiums with 75,000 students per-class. Sound impossible? Has anyone ever tried it?

What should schools be used for? There *is* a use for Schools. Children *should* be brought together and be taught. They should be taught general *Universal* principles… Not details.

Why do you think the head of a school is called a principal? Because that is what he or she should teach. Morons. School should be Easy: Simple: Fast. It does not take long to teach general principles; you morons. General principles are not hard to teach; you imbeciles. They are not hard to understand. Once general principles are taught. Then let the children *apply* these general Principles and use them. If you let them explore and learn on their own: the details will be different for each person. All children should be educated universally by being taught universal general Principles. . Then every child's education will be the same as every other child's. Then every human will be educated equally. Then there will be no hierarchy of education..

But no. We can't have that: can we? We can't make school easy and fun. We have to make school as boring and as stupid as possible. So all children are brainwashed to equate learning with boredom and stupidity. We have to waste as much time as possible of their young lives, teaching as little as possible, as badly as possible; teaching them the worst possible lies and bullshit possible. We have to make learning as boring as possible. Just to make damn sure no child ever develops the unlimited potential of their intelligence. Just to make damn sure by the time they get out of school: every child on Earth has their Sense of Pure Wonder completely fucking destroyed.

The Pyramidal structure of civilization prevents humans from any true teaching or any true learning. The people at the top of the pyramid are interested in, is keeping their privileged positions and keeping the rest of humanity DOWN beneath them The lower classes are interested is in climbing UP the socio-economic ladder. That is not learning: that is competition and conflict. Competition and conflict does not create learning. You do not learn from conflict. The only thing you can learn from competition is that it is stupid.

Competition prevents people from learning from each other. When what is learned is hoarded, and kept secret: when what people learn in their lives go into the grave with them: unshared… because they were trying to get an advantage out of their learning: Then the crucial lessons of life are not passed on to the next generation. Then each generation repeats the same stupid mistakes over and over again, and mankind is frozen into a set of repeated vicious cycles that are becoming evermore insane and destructive. Schools destroy learning. Schools destroy creativity. All humans are *equally* naturally creative. Schools teach only one thing: how to copy others. Copying is not learning. Copying is not creative. Copying destroys creativity.

The Historical Jesus

Jesus taught a very simple truth that was successfully practiced for a short period of time in a small area of Galilee… It was practiced by the poorest and most powerless, loving people in his small area. That truth was, and still is: 'Love others more than you love yourself.' 'Help others more than you help yourself.' 'Give to others more than you give to yourself.'
At that time in Galilee: due to a brutal, massive taxation by their Roman masters: the physical standard of their lives sank to such an abysmal, horrendous level of poverty, misery and inequity, that the entire population of Galilee experienced a huge change in their living standards, their culture and their lifestyles. It happened so fast… that *they actually had a chance to compare two completely different ways of living in one lifetime*: first as an affluent, propertied, cultured, educated ethnic community, and then; as a money-less, homeless, starving, educated, cultured ethnic community. And most of them found to their amazement and surprise… that they were happier, healthier and better off, when they were

all poor together, and helping each other… than when they had been rich, isolated from each other… and selfish, and oozing with wealth. It was out of this massive change from wealth to poverty of an entire region that in one lifetime that Christianity was born.

However….

The only reason this happened, was before they lost their wealth: they had already possessed a strong, close ethnic community. They had already lived the same way. They had the same religion, the same morals, the same education, the same customs, the same beliefs, spoke the same language, were brought up the same way, lived in the same place, knew the same people and had the same lifestyle. They were already culturally equal to each other in many ways, and on many levels. The increased taxation made them even more equal. Christianity was born out of equality. Nothing else.

What happened was that a very rare, communal level of equality in an egalitarian society… became even more equal by the leveling power of a common shared poverty.

They had built-up a long experience of cultural comparisons when the Romans were too busy with their own civil wars to tax them and burn their villages, and enslave them. Ones without Roman taxation and oppression, and the others with Roman Rule and taxation. Each time they were left alone: their communities flourished and became affluent. Each time the Romans came back: they were impoverished. Each time the Romans left: they started fighting amongst themselves. Each time the Romans returned: they stopped fighting amongst themselves and fought the Romans. This cycle strengthened the inner bonds of their small communities. It forced these communities to cooperate and share with each other many things on many levels on an equal basis. The general social levels of equality in the Jewish communities in Galilee had to be raised so the Galileans treated each other more equally than any other civilized people had ever done before in civilized history: before they could begin to accept and understand the teachings of Jesus. Even then, it still took the equalizer of poverty and the hatred of an outside oppressor and outside enemy: the Roman Empire, before the communities of Galilee were forced into a level of equality high enough to be receptive to the teachings of Jesus.

The Jewish people at that time had a common hated enemy. Their enemy was the Roman Empire that had colonized them, and oppressed them, and taxed them for hundreds of years. They could channel and focus all of their hate upon this outer enemy. Yet even this common incentive was not strong enough to forge them into a single united Ethnic Nation.

Why?

They hated each other too much.

The reason the Romans could rule them, was because the Jewish cliques and sects were still too busy fighting each other to bother fighting the Romans. The Romans were smart enough to leave them to their constant bickering about exactly how their sacred religious texts should be interpreted.
It took a catastrophic level of poverty in one small segment of the Jewish Nation to force them start cooperating with each other and develop a more humane way of living. And even then; it took a smarter, more learned leader; preaching to them for years, before a tiny number of them finally began to try to live as he preached. One reason this kind of community did not last; was because Jesus himself did not practice what he preached. He was given many things, and many advantages which he used and took. He was fed by many people, and traveled from one place to the next without staying faithful to

any single congregation. The historical result of this was the first traveling Christian preachers who exhorted people to: "Do as I say, not as I do"… This hypocrisy has never left Christianity. It is still alive today.

The teachings of Jesus were created from larger social forces around him. His preaching were only listened-to when some people finally stopped fighting and hating each other in this one small area. But only inside the tiny poverty-stricken area of Galilee. Nowhere else. Outside that tiny exclusive area: all the other wealthier Jews of Judea kept on as usual. And began hating the Galilean Jews even more for not conforming to conventional Judaism. Their own people, the rich Jews of Jerusalem marked these poor Jews for extermination; because they were not conforming to the conventional Judaism of that Era. Suddenly the followers of Jesus had the entire human World to fear and hate. Not just Rome and Romans. But their own countrymen, their own race, their own cultural and ethnic, and religious, and racial peers and relatives and comrades became their enemies as well. This pulled them together even more as a tight-knit group of poor equals; beset by huge threatening outer forces. That forced them to stop fighting amongst each other even more. But did they ever stop fighting amongst each other? Read the New Testament. The entire dreary story is nothing but Jesus trying to calm and quell all of his bickering disciples; as they hated and envied each other, and refused to listen to him.

They did not even understand what he was saying to them: even after he had spelled it out in the most obvious parables possible. Look at what his disciples did during their last supper with him. They were so blinded by their own hates and prejudices, that it was only after Jesus died and was sanctified into holiness by death: that they grudgingly admitted that what he had been trying to show them, and tell them was actually right and true. Their collective guilt was so bad after his death; that they barely had the nerve to even look at each other or to speak to each other. The entire spreading of his words… while not actually practice practicing it, *came from their guilt of not listening to him all of their lives while he was still alive* They tried to placate their own consciences. They swore all kinds of promises and oaths *which they all, reneged-on later.* They all swore to carry on his word. *But they never swore to practice what the words invoked.* They never swore to live as Jesus did. They never even dreamed of learning from his example, and changing how they lived. They gave up. Except for a few. Who swore only to spread his words to the four corners of the Earth. Only two of them actually tried to do this. The rest stayed in Judea and became mediocre nothings.

They became so ashamed of the sins they had committed when Jesus was still alive: that they refused to even mention what they had done and how they had acted. Only a few surviving written biographies of a few disciples survived. All of them gave their slanted prejudiced versions when they were much older. But one thing they did try to do: They tried to tell other people about their own mistakes… so other people would not repeat them. *But only as lip service.*

Do you know how rare even that is in any written language? Plutarch attempted to do this in his Lives of the Romans: where he details the lives of famous Roman Citizens; whom he considered to be the most noteworthy. Then after detailing their lives… he summarizes each notable: by listing their virtues, and their vices… And then *conveniently*: comes up with the most convenient logical conclusion, that the greatest Roman ever born; was the present Emperor whom he lived under… Believe it or not: Modern Historians still agree with him! This is how prejudiced and slanted and dishonest historians are, and how prejudiced history is in favor of the winners.

The Disciples of Jesus were even more selective in their historical telling. They tried to make Jesus into

a perfect, loving, wise-gentle-forgiving-kind piece of mush. Until they had successfully leached all his true humanity out of him, and then they deified him. That is no different from any other form of ancestor worship in any other culture. Plutarch was more circumspect. His Perfect Roman was not dead yet: so he only hinted at the Emperor Augustus becoming a God. Besides: Augustus publicly frowned upon that sort of thing in public, but smiled benignly in private at the flattery of it. Once Jesus was dead: his disciples had full license to tell the most extravagant lies about him. They attacked each other continuously about who Jesus had loved the most. The entire first congregations became a battlegrounds of destructive power groups and power politics. The entire history of the New Testament is filled with the same old idiocies, and stupidities, and sins, and vices, and crimes… committed by the same sanctified disciples who were screaming at people to love each other, while at the same time they hated each other. Only later followers managed to see the perspective of the entire history, and how blind the first disciples had been.

Another historical blindness Jesus, and all later Christians ignored and continue to ignore; is that Christianity only existed in a small exclusive area. A tiny area that had a whole host of rare, exclusive factors, and exclusive conditions; that needed to exist before his teachings could be practiced at all. Trying to spread the words of Jesus without first creating these exclusive necessary conditions: was guaranteeing that each experiment in Christianity would fail miserably.

The historical fact is; that Christianity is spread by preachers and evangelists who *prey* upon the most ignorant, the poorest, the most downtrodden, the most oppressed, the sickest, most diseased people they can find.

By using the fakery of prayer. By being fake prayers. By being paid to pray. By turning the human prayer into a financial payer. By praying for money. By asking for money. By asking to be paid to prey, er, pray upon, er, for the paying- er praying masses. Praying the a hypocrisy of a predator: a praying mantis prays all the time… for prey… to come closer to its preying claws.

Why do these masses succumb to this? Because they are the most desperate; the most non-critical. Because they agree with the preacher's dogma. In their perversion of Jesus' words and Spirit: they prey upon the most gullible, and the most innocent, and most stupid. They prey upon people who have enough honesty to admit that they need help and guidance… who admit that they are sick and in pain and need help. Who admit they are uncertain, who are seeking answers, who do not like what they find around them.

Because they know that only these people will ever have a desire to heal themselves. They promised them all kinds of Divine, Magical, Instant, Invisible Spiritual Healing. This pattern has not changed for 2,000 years. The earliest proselytizing preachers with social status; found that they could influence rich Romans; who admitted only to having a slight spiritual' malaise. These Romans were far too rich to ever consider giving up all of their riches, and power, and privileged positions in Roman Society for true spiritual happiness. So these preachers compromised themselves and their own faith.

Later followers and preachers followed the same energy-pattern as the first converters of rich Romans did. They became practicing hypocrites. Preaching a gospel… which they themselves *never* practiced. And as a result these hypocrites called preachers did not expect their congregations to practice it either. Forgiving them easily for anything they did. Dropping down the bar of acceptability to fit whatever group or congregation they were in. Slowly becoming more Romanized themselves. Until you could

not tell a Roman from a Christian.

Until after the Roman Empire faded away: they took over the living center of the Rome what was little more than a deserted ghost-town for hundreds of years. Filled with wandering idiots, all calling themselves: 'Peter' each claiming to be the one true ruler of the defunct Christian Church of Rome. In those times no sane person wanted to live in that most hated and raped, and conquered of all cities. But that was after the downfall of Rome happened. When you could be killed outright on the spot if you even admitted to being a Roman Citizen… or worse yet: tried to be proud of that fact.

As a result The entire ritual of a Christian preaching has been, and still is: a hypocritical, fake, history lesson. Does this by any chance ring a bell today? Does any Christian today actually follow these 2,000 year-old teachings and lessons of Jesus? Or are these parables spouted millions of times with no effect? Are these teachings listened to with empty minds, empty heads, empty souls, and then ignored and laughed at? There are historical reasons why Christianity is what it is today.

Jesus did not create Christianity. He was merely lucky enough to live in that time, in those circumstances. He was lucky to be living in a small area where community life was very egalitarian. Where the ethnic bonds of all the people having the same religion-language-beliefs-values-culture-outlook-opinions; had already drawn them together in reaction to the Roman oppression and rule they lived-under and suffered from. He was lucky to be educated, to be literate, to become a favored student of the priests, to gain status and authority enough in his small area: so the illiterate poor would actually respect his hierarchical superiority enough to listen to him. And in the course of all these larger social forces going on: he was lucky enough to discover that a life of hardship was better, than a life of ease.

In order for anyone to follow his teachings: Jesus had one initial requirement before they could even begin to practice this simple truth. They had to give up literally all of their acquired worldly possessions. They had to give up all of their accumulated wealth, all of their accumulated money, holdings, and property… everything.

And it worked… But this was only because there were so many other destitute, poor, hungry, starving people who had been previously affluent inside that area, that they were already creating self-help groups out of necessity. It only worked because nearly everybody was as poor as everybody else. It worked only for a short time: and only in that one, small area. Once their taxes were reduced: the Christian practice of voluntary poverty shrank proportionally along with the returning wealth.

The Bible is full of stories of these backsliders who were banished by their Christian brethren and came begging back… only to be banished again because they could not resist the temptations of normal civilized life as they found ways to improve their physical well being. But they only increased their physical ease, not their health, or well-being. They were easily noticed by the others simply because they had lost their willingness to help others, they had become sedentary, lazy… weaker, in all kinds of ways.

Though Galilee lost its fish communities to the returning affluence; the practice of voluntary poverty was exported to the only places it could be applied practically: in the poorest slums and neighborhoods of the Roman Empire… mostly in other poor, fishing communities. Because fishing was one of the few ways people could get food without paying for it with money. The earliest symbol of these communities was not the cross, but the universal sign of the fish:

This had nothing to do with Jesus. It was a grass-roots movement that grew of its own accord. Only, these grass-root communities were later infiltrated by Christian preachers who started telling them that they were doing it all wrong, and that they should recant their original vows of complete poverty; and exclusively worship the dead martyr of their movement and follow his corrupted sayings as interpreted by the corrupted Christian missionaries. The early Christian zealots, who overrode that grassroots movement of independent fish communities, corrupted it, took it over and made it their own. In effect, they succeeded in standardizing them… destroying each unique way of community-life and culture. These were the traveling Christian ministers who claimed to have magical powers given to them by the original head of the Galilee poverty group who had been crucified, martyred and turned into a worshipped, revered, sanctified figurehead.

Alive: Jesus never allowed people to bow down to him or kneel to him. But the ingrained habit of worshipping something, anything, is so deep in most people, that even though he forbade them to do so, they kept on doing it. Until he simply got tired of pushing them away and ignored them. This only made them worship him more for his majestic indifference to their awe of him. So when he helped them; they immediately attributed all kinds of magical powers he was supposed to have. Until the accounts of his life are so jumbled up into a superstitious mess that no scholar could ever unravel what actually happened from what was claimed to have happened. The further this movement spread, the more it was watered down and corrupted. However: even corrupted, it remained an ethic of enlightened poverty for almost two thousand years. Until industrialization wiped out the lifestyle of close-knit communities so effectively, that today: poor and starving people no longer know how to help each other, or even want to.

The history of Christianity's slow diffusion amongst the poorest of the poor, how it lost its moral power, its slow corruption… as its tenets were watered down to accommodate people who were too affluent and not willing to give up everything; is all clearly told in the many accounts of it's earliest congregations. The spread of Christianity became bastardized from a self-help dynamic; into a venal, preying upon gullible, rich converts. Until the only way Christian congregations could survive; was by a continual influx of rich new converts who gave all their ill-gotten wealth to the church elders; so they could once again have a clean conscience, and be free of other people's envy and hatred towards them… and be free to fall in love again honestly. The attraction of these early, corrupt religion was the temptation of love. Christians told the rich that they were not capable of experiencing true love, true bliss, true happiness. They laughed at what the rich people called love. They sneered at what rich people thought was passion. They challenged rich people to throw away their money and find true bliss.

This is no different from the Hari Krishna movement today, who demand each new convert give up all of their wealth to the elders, who stockpile that wealth and dole out a pittance of it for the brainwashed converts to barely subsist on… Except the Krishna's go even further… forcing their converts to panhandle, hold down regular jobs, and give all of it to them: so it is sucked into the foundation's coffers.

If the first Christian movement were alive today, it would be sneered at and laughed at just as much as the Hare Krishna's are today. Because in both cases: the only thing these corrupt religions give in return for faith, and unquestioning belief, is a sense of belonging to a higher cause or God. Christianity was corrupted by its own growing numbers of affluent converts. It was corrupted by its own power, and wealth, and greed… to become just another corrupt, lying religion. It was corrupted by Jesus' own

imbecile disciples… *demanding* that he be a God…. *Otherwise it made no sense.*

At its original core: the one truth the true historical Jesus taught: 'Love others more than yourself' is precisely the same root social dynamic of our original ancestors living in small bands as nomadic hunter-gatherers: when the entire function and existence of the individual had to be geared towards the well-being of the group, and the entire function and existence of the group had to be geared towards the well-being of the individuals included in that group. Humans practiced this ethic for at least 90,000 years before civilization corrupted it. The original fish communities of Jesus' time had merely by accident, only partially rediscovered this lost way of living. History has twisted all of its partial truths, and now makes out that it was created magically out of thin air; by a single godlike spiritual genius.

If Jesus had tried to live amongst the earlier prehistoric bands, they would have had to teach him how to live without preaching, or moralizing or lecturing… and he would have found it extremely hard to adapt to their even harsher, more difficult, more primitive lifestyle with its more primitive tools. In that context: even the teachings of the original historical Jesus are corrupt; because he did not find his own food, he did not travel miles each day not just to find food, not just to enjoy the scenery, not just to see what lay beyond the next hill… but to commune with all living things as much as possible. To instill their sense of Pure Wonder into every tree, every rock, every cloud, everything he could sense.

The closest thing to this lost way of living today is what people call Nature worship. However, 90,000 years of our ancestor's hunter-gatherer lifestyle was never really a worship of Nature. It was not even Life worship' or worshipping all living things. Early humans did not differentiate in their Wonder between a grain of sand, or a plant, or a tree, or the stars. Pure Wonder is not a religion, nor is it a form of selective worship. It is only how humans are designed to be aware. It is only the optimum level of human awareness. It is only the highest balanced dynamic of human awareness. If you put the original historical Jesus into this context: then he becomes just another human who tried to live as best he could given his own circumstances. Using his own sense of Pure Wonder as best he could.

Jesus taught that you should love others not just as much as yourself, but more than you love yourself. It is that simple. There is nothing else that needs saying. If everyone loved others more than they love themselves, then nobody would want to take advantage of anyone else… then there would be such a surplus of love; that everyone is looked-after, cared-for, nurtured, listened-to, helped. He was lucky: he tried this unheard of principle in the only setting where it could work: among the poorest of the poor… where there had already existed close-knit communities that became even closer when they all became equally poor… amongst people who had no possessions to fight over, or compete for, or steal, or envy, or argue over.

This principle has always been practiced by the most downtrodden, the most uneducated and the poorest of the poor in the poorest nations on this Earth. It is almost never practiced in affluent countries, by those who are considered to be relatively poor. Simply because they are not poor enough. Their relative affluent poverty is not enough of a life-threatening crisis, to force them to band together to help themselves. They have not yet been forced by hardship to the brink of near-death, near-death starvation, near-death dehydration, and near-death brought about by exposure to the elements.

Today, the billions of poor exist with little if any humanizing ethos. These starving masses have no organized self-help groups, no enlightened help from those more educated and no stable, loving, close-knit communities by which to model how they should live. But wherever the three dynamics of self-

help, enlightenment and close-knit community exist: the condition of the poor is instantly made better. Unfortunately, today, these dynamics are corrupted by the now-global fear of poverty, and global ethic of greed and the insane Protestant work ethic of work as a religion…being a tool-Slave for most of your life.

The original Christian Ethic was different. The early, original poor Christian communities wanted to stay poor: because they had already, personally experienced the corrupting influences of power, wealth, deceit, greed, affluence, etc. It was only when they were forced into poverty that they discovered its benefits by being forced to be more giving. They had by pure luck… gained a better understanding and perspective on as many different cultures as possible. Only then did they ever develop the wisdom, the 'tough love', to vigilantly banish members if they became too well-off, too affluent, too fat, too deceitful, too dishonest, less giving, less loving, etc…

But 2,000 years later. Now? Now the ethos of pure greed rules the entire human species like an invisible religion… seeping into human souls in many ways. And today, people have no idea, or conception of the true happiness or joy they could have if they only did not believe in this completely untrue, unloving ethic of the goodness of greed… if they simply lived their own lives by helping others, if all people did this simultaneously, the entire world would be changed instantly… beyond recognition.

Today, even if you did want to live like this you could not. Today, most people do not want your help, even if you offer it free. They only want your money. Most homeless bums in America do not want to be helped. They want money for their drug habits, and tobacco, and alcohol. They want free handouts. They have no interest in helping their fellow poor. They are happier remaining victims, with the excuse of their own powerlessness to hide all of their own faults and failings. They wouldn't have lasted for one second in the early fish communities. They would have been well known as worthless vagrants, vagabonds, drifting around looking for others to take pity on them. The early fish communities did not want pity. Instead: they pitied the selfish rich. Originally, they were very selective about who they allowed into their communities. The Christianizing of these communities was based upon the principle that everybody deserved to be happy and be given an equal chance to find true happiness and live poorly, without any possessions whatsoever, as they did. The Christians stopped being selective. They took anyone regardless of who they were: regardless of how honest, or loving they were, or how healthy they were. That was their downfall. The result was that they became barely distinguishable from any other community.

Originally, they were as scrupulously honest with each other as possible… even if it meant publicly admitting their own sins and faults and publicly atoning for them. They practiced the greatest hardship possible, they tried to live without hurting others, without taking advantage of others. They practiced hardship in all of its forms; not just physical hardship. They practiced emotional, mental, sexual, physical, cultural, communal, personal hardship… all as an integrated lifestyle. Who wants to practice such a lifestyle today? Nobody. Because it is too hard, too difficult, too demanding? Or because we have all been trained to be as lazy and self-indulgent as possible?

This kind of life is the hardest kind of life possible. That is why the early fish communities were so rare. They went against every known civilized belief, tenet, and practice… and were nearly hounded out of existence by the warrior cultures they existed in. Until the Christians talked sense into them and convinced them to compromise their strict ethos. That compromise saved the Christianized fish

communities from complete extinction. But, the other, true fish communities were wiped out. Civilized people did not tolerate the open derision of their entire society and culture: by what they considered to be mentally deranged outcasts, who were preaching a dangerous insanity that had to be stamped out. And with that organized massacre… the truth of how and why Christianity was born, where it came from, why it even happened: all the historical perspective and understanding of Christianity's origins: was lost in the mists of time… *and unrecorded history*.

The teachings of the historical Jesus were corrupted by Jesus himself. Instead of actively driving away those who revered him, he tolerated them. Instead of actively denouncing all forms of worship, including the worship of himself: Jesus corrupted his own teachings by allowing people to follow him and revere him. He allowed others to become his disciples, his followers. If he had not become the nominal leader of his own small group, then there would have been no Christianity. It would never have even been formed. And the true fish communities would have had a chance to practice voluntary poverty without being corrupted by the twisted, false teaching of Jesus' followers.

However…it was the corrupting compromises of those Christianized communities; that saved them from being completely obliterated; along with the other purer and poorer fishing communities who did not practice enough civilized principles. The once-affluent, influential members of the Christianized fishing communities still had enough Roman social status and clout to save their own Christianized communities from being massacred along with the others.

Yet… the core truth of voluntary poverty is so effective, and so powerful, that even though Christianity became a personality cult that was almost exclusively obsessed with mythologizing and worshipping Christ as a the literal Son of God… even though his teaching has been distorted beyond recognition by the corrupting influence of civilization and the passage of time: the core truths of what these poor people discovered 2,000 years ago still survives in many partial, incremental, destructive ways.

What did they actually worship? A dead killed, sacrificed God. A sacrificial lamb. A sacrificial token. A meaningless token of a meaningless sacrifice. A crucified deity. Not the actual man. They only worshipped icons portraying death, degradation, martyrdom, submission and resignation. The complete opposite of God. As an example: how sick can you get? How obvious that it was a religion intended only for the sick and dying, and resigned and submissive? They worshipped crucifixion so obsessively they stopped calling Jesus by his name: but only referred to him as 'the crucified one', or shortened to the 'Christ'.

It took almost 2,000 years and tears and suffering before the first person finally realized what the religious symbol of Jesus crucified on a cross meant. It took almost 2,000 years of war and death before Nietzsche finally gained the understanding of what that symbol meant. It took 2,000 fucking years for a few of the most intelligent people to understand what the symbol of Christ on a Cross had been screaming at them. It took 2,000 fucking years of human stupidity before the understanding that the symbol of a God dying on a cross means that God is <u>dead</u>. He is DEAD! He DIED! There ARE no gods! There never have been!

But the idea!…of Christianity. Takes your breath away. The pure arrogance, the unbelievable egomaniacal pomposity. The ludicrous magical superstitious nonsense of it…. That one man… can absolve and forgive, and whitewash, and forget, and cure, and heal, and wipe away…. all the zillions of billions of sins and crimes and rapes and murders, and lies and hates and poisons and destructions

and…..!!! of the entire fucking human race!!!

How?

Magic! Pure fucking magic. All you need to do is believe, and hey-presto! Everything is fixed and you are in heaven and happy, and what's more: you did not have to lift a fucking finger to do it. Christ did it *for you*. All by his lil' ol' self.

Has there ever been a better religion of pure, instant forgiveness, instant freedom from guilt, instant spiritual salvation… instant spiritual self-gratification? Has there ever been a religion that allows you to live a life of pure self-gratification, and then at your death-bed: all you have to say, is…. I believe in Jesus! I confess I have sinned! Now I am forgiven! I can go to Heaven!

Talk about reflective crap. The insanity of human reflectivity.
All you have to do is: Believe in believing.

Semantically: this phrase is meaningless, it has no meaning. Unless you think phrases like: 'run in running', or 'hear in hearing', or 'see in seeing' makes logical sense.

But. However. To believe in believing clearly demonstrates just how absurd and insane and illogical the *reflectivity* of human abstract thought actually is. Simply create a set of fantasized rationalizations inside your head, and convince yourself that they are more true, more real than anything outside your head. And viola! You have a belief.

All you have to do is believe… and magically, all your sins and mistakes are instantly fixed! Not just yours!! Every damned human on Earth also! *And you wonder where and why and the culture of pure self-gratification managed to survive the complete destruction of the Roman Empire: and laid latent in Europe as a mystical religion, until it exploded all over the fucking world? Christianity contains the most self-gratifying, the most self-deceiving religious dogma ever invented by humans.*

Christianity teaches Christians how to brainwash themselves. So their church doesn't have to do it. How lazy can you be?.

The story of this movement is a lesson in how anything good can be corrupted into becoming evil. How anything… even the practice of voluntary poverty can be turned into the richest church on earth, into a misleading, corrupting religion. How the smallest bit of power, wealth, status, or knowledge can corrupt anything… incrementally, slowly, insidiously… until it is so corrupt, so unrecognizable, that today anyone can turn on their television sets and watch Christian ministers blaring out the messages of hate and intolerance, screaming at people that they actually can become rich… by following the teachings of Christ. How people can be trained to worship the idea of self-sacrifice embodied in a deified figurehead… but never dream of even attempting to do it themselves. It is a clear story of systematic corruption by the inexorable forces and influences of civilization. Anyone who is killed by crucifixion is a Christ. Christ means crucifixion: nothing else. He was worshipped as a nameless crucified God. A God without any human personality, or any human attributes or characteristics. The actual living Jesus was abstracted and distorted by this inevitable process cultural abstraction and mythification so much: he has disappeared as a person.

But even after two thousand years: people still enter nunneries and monasteries to take voluntary vows

of poverty and chastity… and practice voluntary hardship. Buddhist Taoist, Shintoist monks in the East practiced it long before the historical Jesus had ever been born. So did many Greeks, and other cults and religions. But actually; this kind of institutionalized 'hardship' is a complete hypocrisy. It is nothing more than a holier-than-thou attempt to escape the uncertainties and hardships and choices they would otherwise be forced to undergo had they not run away from their involvements in their own communities. They are only practicing the art of living on the dole, living off the welfare of others, letting other people work and pay tithes and live off the donations of the rest of their societies. They go into seclusion and are protected by the huge wealth of their mother church. However meagerly: they live off of this wealth and power. They do not earn their own bread. They are considered to be too holy, too spiritual to do that. That kind of life is not a hardship. It is one of the easiest ways of being taken care of. What if these people took voluntary vows of poverty and chastity… and did not enter some safe-secure womb of a monastery or nunnery where they are clothed, and fed, and housed for free?

If they did that? Then they would merely become starving, homeless bums. Unimportant, lowly, despised, scum… The world is full of starving poor homeless people. Are they admired for it? No. Why? *Because their hardship is not voluntary.*

If the monks and nuns of the church lived voluntarily without any support or help from their Church…. How long would they last? Why don't people do this? Why does your personal moral and ethical choice have to be approved by some faceless institution? What do your personal morals and ethics have to do with any orthodoxy? Why do people need the sanctity of some religious rubber stamp? Unless they are too afraid to do it alone. Unless they are incapable of being non-conformist. Why don't the people who take vows of poverty and chastity, go out on the street and live with the poorest people, and try to help them? Instead of sitting warm-fed-safe- and secure in some provided domicile by a rich religious institution that can afford to keep them on their welfare roles?

Mother Teresa became world-famous because she defied the strict orders of her sect to not help the poorest people who were constantly dying on her doorstep. Yet there has been only *one* of her in a civilization of over six billion people. How many others have dared or bothered to follow her example? Do you know of any? That in itself is an indication of the total corruption of all civilized religions and spirituality. And what does her example actually teach? It teaches people to tend only to the dying and old. Not to the living and the young: who need your help a thousand times more. The only reason she became famous is because her own humanity was already spiritually corrupt enough to tug at the heart-strings of old-rich-powerful-dying men in her city who kept her hostel for the dying alive.

Why is the myth of Christ on the cross; so much more powerful than many other religions? So powerful, that strangers can travel thousands of miles and find converts? That is easily explained by the human subconscious. The fact that every human who has ever lived holds a huge amount of un-experienced psychobiologic pain in their bodies-minds-hearts-lungs-psyches-souls. It is easily explained by the unnatural way we are forced to live, and the many inhuman ways we treat each other, ourselves and the Earth. It is easily explained by our conscious minds saying to us:

'Oh… I could never endure that much pain. I could never suffer that intensely. Besides… I don't want to. But… I can have all my sins forgiven instantly and easily… as long as I believe in a magical Christ. As long as I give the easy lip service of superficially admitting that I am a sinner, that I am a coward, that I am dishonest and a liar. Then… Not only will all my sins be forgiven, but also I will never have

to stop being a sinner, or a coward, or a liar. Because I could never be so presumptuous as to even hope to equal our great savior…Christ … he is our leader… and he loves me…personally. How a single man-God can listen-to 100's of millions of mortals constantly praying to him all at the same time about their own personal problems is not important… remember: this is religion, not logic.

'I've always wanted a leader who loves me….personally. And he died for me… personally! He sacrificed his one life willingly… just so; for the next two thousand years, all the Christian sinners could go on sinning free of charge. Boy, was he thinking ahead. He died just so he could magically forgive me… *personally*… each day. As long as I confess only to him all my *secret* sins to him in private… *personally.*

Not to anyone else; or else I might have to pay for my sins… I might get punished. But this way I can be a sinner and still be forgiven, and get off scot-free. I can do this because I have a scapegoat, who will pay for all humanities sins. Instant forgiveness. Free sin. No guilt. Just as long as I am a conformist follower of this leader-victim-mother-father-love-authority figure-deity. This way, I will never have to ask myself any unpleasant questions. Guaranteed acceptance into Heaven. No Hell. No later consequences to pay for.'

Huh? To be loved by the victim who is suffering for your sins, and is also the sanctified leader of your religion, and also the Son of God?… What wonder is it; that this kind of corrupt reasoning is so addictive? Only… you have to very stupid, or very brainwashed to swallow it…. Or … very selectively uncritical…. Very selectively illogical… very selectively irrational.

Or.

All you have to do to believe in any religion; is to be: …very selectively logical… or very selectively illogical… or very selectively critical… or very selectively uncritical… or very selectively rational… or very selectively irrational.

It is all the same damn thing.

Selective intelligence is what *makes* us stupid. The idea that you can select whatever you want to believe-in… is the purest, most self-indulgent bullshit ever invented. Try being selective in your belief of gravity. Select what kind of fucking gravity you want to believe in. Select what kind of gravity you want to live under. See if your fucking selective belief systems will work.

Because the culture we live in is sick: its pendulum swings from one extreme to another are also sick. Because civilization is insane, its pendulum swings are also insane. Just look at the practice of crucifixion. For almost 2,000 years: the Persian and Roman Empires crucified millions of the poorest people on earth, then the practice of crucifixion died out, and what happened? A religion worshipping a crucified man dying on a cross happened, and for almost 2,000 more years… one crucified poor person has been worshipped… while all of the millions of other crucified poor people who were crucified are ignored, swept under the carpet, banished from the annals of human history and covered up. This is not sanity: this is insanity on a level so huge and so long that you cannot see it unless you develop a 4,000 year perspective on the evolution of Western culture. From 2,000 years of the most horrible sadistic atrocities… to 2,000 years of the most horrible masochistic atrocities The entire human species is sick; it has been sick ever since man stood up and began using tools. Until this fact is faced: until we the living people on this earth all face the fact that we are sick, and we need to heal ourselves, and the Earth

we have poisoned by our sickness; people will continue to live inside the sickness called civilization walling themselves off from Nature and the world around them.

The Poisoning of Self-Love and Self-Sacrifice

Tools are designed to manipulate things with. Civilization is designed, so a few humans can manipulate the majority of humans. The question of any manipulation is; what does it do? Does it make it better? Or Worse? And for whom? Better for a few elite? Worse for the all the rest of the billions of humans? Worse for all the rest of the Earth?

If you drink a glass of water, can you tell of it is pure? Or has it been processed and toxic chemicals added to it? Does it have chlorine added to it? Does it have Mercury in it? Does it have dangerous bacilli living in it? Is it polluted with industrial waste products? Is it clean or dirty? With your naked eye, and your sense of smell and taste, you might notice something is not quite right. Or… you might notice nothing at all. It may seem like a perfectly clean glass of water and you might drink it without the slightest suspicion that it is chemically poisoned on a level that you were never designed to sense. Only to die from whatever is not quite right because you thought it was okay. Or good enough. 99% of all the human poisons and pollutions that kill people and living things; are not visible or discernable to our crude senses. Yet they are no less poisonous, or deadly. Why?

Because we have created ways of manipulating things on such a microscopic level using microscopes in chemical laboratories: that we are changing things on a molecular level that we have no business touching or even looking at.

Science can stare at molecules for five million more years: and it will not help one single person be any happier or healthier. Science can manipulate molecules. But the molecular poisons they create are killing these scientists themselves with cancer, so fast and so effectively: that in less than two hundred years: there will no longer be any scientists left to manipulate these molecules.

The same truth exists in the moral-cultural-spiritual-religious-ethical poisoning of human souls by civilized societies. When infants and children are not taught how to love themselves properly; then their self-love becomes a form of self-pollution. The pollution is so invisible that nobody notices it. We do not have scientific measuring devices to tell us if we have been polluted by the culture we live in. Or polluted by the beliefs we hold. Or by the way we live. Or what we do. Or what we feel. Or how we do things. How we feel about ourselves. How we think.

Yet civilization pollutes all of these aspects of human existence. One good example, is how the instinctive need and joy of self-sacrifice is polluted in many cultures. How the self-love of girls is polluted. Women have a deep need to be nurturers. They are designed to care for their children. So what do most cultures do in order to enslave and oppress women? They teach them from the womb, that women are less valuable than men. Less important than men. That they are almost completely worthless. And the only worth they do have is only through obeying men. Only by staying home and having as many children as possible. Only by sacrificing themselves for their men and children.

Or? You can be taught to worship anyone. You can be brainwashed to obey anyone. Anything. You can be taught to believe that woe and misery is normal. You can be easily brainwashed to sacrifice yourself for your religion. For your God. For your husband. For your children. For your leader. Your

Nation. Your ethnic heritage. Your race. Etc…

How? By pyramidal focus. By focusing all of your attention *away* from yourself. Because as you have been taught that *you are nothing*, *you are worthless*. You are ignorant. You are powerless. You have no status. You are the lowest of the low. You must submit. You must resign yourself to your own personal unhappiness and misery and sacrifice yourself without complaining or whimpering. You must endure all the frustrations and hardships that come from your role as a self-sacrificing obedient, submissive, mindless, non-critical, unaware slave; to whatever higher power or authority that happens to exist in your society. Whom you must never question. Never resist. Never argue with. Never oppose. Never fight against.

This general dynamic of the poisoning of women souls leads to a common theme on TV in Japanese soap operas. Where the woman is put into an intolerable situation of being forced to choose between two masters. Or two sets of ideology. Or two men. Or two loyalties. And whichever choice she makes. She is doomed to be killed by the infuriated, outraged male. For her sin of disobedience. She is punished. Yelled at. Destructively abused. The same stupidity is played out in all male drama in every culture.

However. The moral of these tales is how she purifies herself by her noble selflessness. How she martyrs herself so nobly. Why are hundreds of millions of people addicted to watching soap operas? Because these hundreds millions of people identify with these martyred , weeping victims. They sympathize with being manipulated, powerless victims. They love to *reflectively project* their own misery onto these endless tales… without ever resolving them.

Do people who take charge of their own lives and deal with their own problems watch soap operas? No. They are problem-solvers who like a challenge. They do not gossip about something.. Instead of talking about it: they do something about it. The minute they see a problem, they fix it. They work at it. They do not waste their time watching how other people screw up their lives. Much less sit and watch actors screw up their fictitious lives on TV. Soap Operas are watched by people who do not believe they have any control over their own lives.

Most owners do not watch soap operas. But their do-nothing, stay-at-home wives do. *But those who are owned; watch soap operas.* Because they are lazy. Because they do not want to work at solving their own problems. They do not have the courage, or the power, or the wherewithal to solve their own problems. They avoid looking at their own needy, clinging lives, and watch the interesting, distracting glamorous problems of glamorous actors acting out their fake, glamorous lives. Uncritically. No critical thinking… No: 'Huh? Why don't they -----… so that problems is solved?'

Why? Because people do not want to deal with their own problems. They do not want to face them. So they become addicted to watching fake actors, acting-out endless neurotic ways of not dealing with their fake problems. They accept uncritically how a fake plot is magically solved by some handsome stranger who saves the damsel in distress. They accept that this is how life should be. They wish that their own lives could be this glamorous. But the glamour is a total fake: they know it is a total fake. Yet they are still addicted to it.

Why? Because all civilized life is so boring that people are forced to distract themselves from it by some kind of uncritical, mindless distraction or entertainment. Civilized existence is so empty, so

superficial… that if you did not have TV, and movies, and coffee, and alcohol, and computers, and video games… then the cities of the world would erupt with the unleashed energy of billions of enraged citizens… who did not have their life-energy adequately stunted, controlled, manipulated, shunted, oppressed, repressed, etc… by their drugs and distractions.

Why do people need martyrs to worship and follow? Why are martyrs so dangerous? Because they spark a universal yearning for martyrdom in the human race by their own personal example of courage, and honesty. They are the rare people who are not afraid of dying. They are people who are not afraid of being killed. They give more than they take. That is why they are so powerful. They are the only people who stand up and fight against authority. That is why the ones in power do not make public examples of their enemies anymore. That is why they were dragged into dungeons, and prisons; where other people could not see their bravery and courage, and honesty, and not be inspired by it.

All human learning has been negative learning. Not positive learning. We have all learned sneakier ways to become weaker, more cowardly, more stupid and more dishonest. None of the positive lessons of human history have been learned. Simply because we do not learn positively. We learn how to become more negative. We do not learn how to become more positive. We learn how to hate better, kill better, and lie better… we do not learn how to be more honest, more courageous, more loving. Instead we learned how to drag the few honest brave courageous dissidents and rebels down into prisons and dungeons so their honesty and courage could not be a living example of how to live and how to die for the rest of the terrified masses. We have learned how to fear better. Not how to be more fearless.
We have learned how to jail and kill all fearless people.

Because they stir up universal resentments and hate, and anger, and rage in the masses against their oppressors. So, cultures try to deflect this by poisoning all human instincts for self-sacrifice. Instead of sacrificing yourself for healthy, sane good reasons… civilized cultures hold up all kinds of insane reasons and destructive values and ideas that women and girls are supposed to believe-in and sacrifice themselves-to. Civilization teaches that self-sacrifice to the powers-that-be… is good. That you are supposed to sacrifice yourself to your religion… to your Church, to your God, to your State, to your Leader, to your Husband, to your Children, etc... If you are a female n most human cultures… you are supposed to sacrifice yourself to everybody except yourself.

This can be seen in oriental and Latin American, African, European, North American and Asian, cultures all around the World. Wherever there is tragedy and death. Pain and suffering. Misery and heartache. You will see women wailing and weeping. In love with their own suffering. In love with their own pain. Hugging their own misery and pain to themselves because that is all they have left of themselves. Refusing to let go of it. Refusing to feel better. Hoarding, accumulating, sanctifying and Preserving their unhappiness. Wallowing in it. Why? Because that is almost the only form of emotional expression their society allows them to feel, and show in public. That is the only time they are shown respect. That is the only time people comfort them. That is the only time people notice them. That is the only time they are not ignored. That is the only way they can be noticed. That is they only way they are allowed to get attention.

Do these billions of women ever organize to get rid of the murderers who killed their husbands? The raping husbands who traumatize their own children? The mass murdering dictators who keep them in perpetual poverty?

No. They have been culturally brainwashed too effectively. Their self-esteem has been too systematically and effectively destroyed. They are incapable of loving themselves or anyone; enough to become actively outraged enough to do anything about it. This is one small bit of evidence… one small example… one small discernable evidence of how civilization poisons the souls of all poor women… how in non-western cultures: women are used, and manipulated, and intimidated by patriarchal cultures; who keep them as powerless and as destructively brainwashed as possible.
Men on the other hand, are supposed to the masters of women. They are given huge powers over them. Men are not allowed to weep or show any kind of sensitivity , which is interpreted as weakness Men are not allowed to cry openly. They are not allowed to feel pain. Men must be far more unfeeling than women. They must be crueler, more inhuman. This forces men and women to become one-sided copies. All women are supposed to be weak. All men are supposed to be strong. In all ways. On all levels. In all abilities. In all activities. Why? Because men need to function more as tools. They needed to function more as machines. They are not allowed to have emotions or feeling like women who do not use tools as much as they do. They were the ones who did most of the killing. All signs of kindness, love, tenderness, gentleness, love, caring, are considered to be signs of weakness. The only way men can use tools is as unfeelingly as possible. That is the civilized code of the macho mystique. Where fathers raise their children without ever giving them one single sign of affection, or love. Without giving them one positive feedback. Without ever saying one good thing about them. And go to their graves without ever saying to them that they love them. And in return the fathers are hated by their children. Who grow up and they treat their children exactly the same way their fathers treated them. For thousands of years this endless unlearned shit has been passed on from father to son in all civilized cultures.

But. The child is supposed to love this loveless, empty, cruel unfeeling parent. And if they do not. It is the child's fault. Not the parent's fault for raising them so badly that for the rest of their life the child does not even know what love is. Simply because they have never felt it, tasted it, or seen it.
Then parents complain amongst themselves about how badly their children have turned out. How they rebel. Refuse to obey. How they become ungrateful children.

Has there ever been a tale in any culture about an ungrateful parent instead of an ungrateful child? A bad parent who is punished for being a bad parent? No. Only about bad and ungrateful children. Who are punished for not loving their parent's as they should, as they must. As they are ordered to. As they are forced to. By every human culture for over 40,000 years.

Except in fairy tales. Stories that are designed to be told only to gullible innocent children. And never told or bothered with after they become adults. Except to tell these mythified lies to their children.

These are only a few of the cultural dynamics, which poison human lives in civilized societies. 99.999% of this poison is invisible, undetectable and intangible. This kind of cultural sickness cannot be detected by a machine. You will never ever be able to measure any of this cultural sickness with a machine. You will never, ever be able to Scientifically 'measure it.

You cannot see how polluted any human soul is visibly. Or smell it with your nose. You may see people as being better than you, as having more beautiful clothes, more beautiful bodies, more money, more power.

But the health of a human soul is a very complex thing. Its state of health can be hidden and kept secret

in many different ways. Which is one reason why most civilized married couples end up being unfaithful to each other… and why many of them end up in divorce. Only after years of living with someone else as superficially as possible… do you finally find out too late that you married the wrong person. Why? Because neither of you were willing to explore each other's souls to begin with. Neither of you had a sense of Pure Wonder about the other person. Neither of you were honest and courageous enough to show your faults to the other person. Both of you lived in different frozen states of unaware normality. And neither of you thought there was anything wrong with a stasis condition of negative normality. Both of you were operating on a basis of negative morality, and negative ethics. Neither of you had a critical awareness of yourselves or, of the other person.

Why? Because you did not have a Sense of Pure Wonder about the other person. Because the particular mix of spiritual pollution in your soul did not quite match the particular spiritual pollution of your mate's soul. So rather than work at the painful, difficult task of dealing with all of your relationship aspects and problems. All of your life. All of your problems… with your mate. How can you? Both of you are spending most of your lives working doing something else, instead of working on each other. Give married couples enough time together: and they can iron any difficulties out. But they never have that luxury. Modern work, tool-oriented societies make damn sure that married couples do not have that free time and energy. The inevitable result is that you opt for the easier choice of finding someone else who is more compatible. Someone as identical to you as possible. Someone as similar to you as possible. And never venture any deeper into yourselves, or ask yourself any unpleasant questions.

Besides. Both of you are spending most of your time, your energy, your focus, and your life at work. Then you the inevitable result of repeated failed marriages. And nobody grows. Nobody learns. Nobody changes. Do you know how hard it is to get rid of a bad habit or addiction? How hard it is to get rid of a bad way of thinking? A bad habit of thinking negatively? Feeling negatively? Acting negatively? Do people ever want to become better? Or is it just lip-service. And when the hard work sets in, they renege on their promises and fall back into their bad habits.

No human can heal themselves alone. The only way humans can heal from the destructive lifestyles they live, the destructive beliefs they have, the destructive cultures they live in, etc... Is to intentionally try to heal: *as a group*. Not as alienated individuals without any help from anyone else. But modern civilization has destroyed all group socializing and group activities, and turned modern consumers into paranoid lonely alienated isolated anti-social freaks.

The Need for Community

To begin with: no human can survive alone. Humans living alone starve to death, go mad and become extinct. No human can exist alone and be dynamically balanced and healthy. Humans are designed to be social animals. The question remains: in what kind of society, in what kind of community do humans function best? How should that community be structured? How should it work? Humans cannot survive or remain sane or healthy without cooperating with each other. The psychobiologic health-totality of a person cannot be healed alone. No person can totally heal themselves alone. People must help each other in order to do so.

Meaning: the healing dynamic of all humans is a social dynamic of people helping each other. There is no other dynamic that works. There is no other dynamic that will ever work. Human healing only happens between equals who love each other. Human healing only works between equals with love for

each other. But even more crucially… healing only works when each person loves the other person more than they love themselves.

It is only then that you get an actually positive energy-flow, a positive love-flow and a positive healing-energy-love-flow. Loving someone else as much as you love your self is only the necessary beginning equilibrium that needs to be achieved before you can actually start that highly dynamically balanced energy called love flowing, and moving, and changing, and evolving. Humans have never done this. It has not happened yet.
The conditions needed for this to happen must be first intelligently established before it even can happen. And it can only begin to happen by creating a community where all people are equal, where all people interact both socially and personally as equals. Meaning that inside each person's psyche-soul, they never get the sick idea that they are somehow better than anyone else because they have some kind of artificial advantage. If you are truly better at something than someone else… you will be blind to the fact that other people are not as good as you are at the particular thing. And you strain all of your soul to help them be as good as you are. And help them become even better than you are. Without even the concept of you being 'better' in your soul… Unless you are better at having fun. Better at creating fun. Then you will be mobbed. And chased.

Which will only make you have more fun. Be more funny. Until everyone learns how to have as much fun as you do. Until everyone learns how to have fun with everyone else.

But does having more fun make you a better person? No. You only laugh more. It is how you have fun. The intent of your fun is what matters. How gentle, kind, wise, passionate, honest, courageous and outrageous it is. Many of the worst scoundrels have gotten away with murder; because they were so much fun, so funny: that nobody bothered to criticize them for their obvious failings.

Is being funnier than others an advantage? That depends on how you use it. If you use it as an advantage; it becomes corrupted. If you use it to avoid looking at your own faults, it becomes an obvious defense against honesty. Then you start trying to be funny; when it is not appropriate. Then you start to make fun of things, that are not funny. Then you start to act out your failings as a perpetual clown. Then you become one-dimensional, shallow and foolish.

But if you use it lovingly and wisely, and spontaneously… then it becomes a very powerful humanizing force. Then you can spread happiness and fun everywhere you go. And be happy, and have fun, and be spontaneous… and be all things at once. As long as you have a Sense Of Pure Wonder. You can make other people laugh by not being funny. You can make them laugh by simply being yourself.

But people who do not have a sense of Pure Wonder… do not understand people who do. Anyone who does not have a Sense of Pure Wonder: looks at someone who does, as a crazy person. They see them as being abnormal, weird, nuts, stupid, etc. Their entire Normality is threatened by Wonder. They cannot allow themselves to Wonder about anything. Wonder scares them very badly. It threatens all their 'normal' values, habits, prejudices, traditions, customs, etc.

In raising children: The entire goal of normalized adults who have lost their own Sense of Pure Wonder… is to destroy the Pure Wonder of children, and replace that Pure Wonder with their own brand of brutalized, desensitized normality.

Children just innocently being themselves are not laughed *with*… they are laughed-*at*. There is a big difference between laughing *with* someone in joyous approval, and laughing *at* someone in derision and denigration. They are humored condescendingly, they are objectified, they are made fun-of. By jaded, adults who are bored by any aliveness or wonder in their children. There is a big difference between having fun with someone, and making fun at someone. It is the difference between sharing something as equals with someone, and objectifying the other person and attacking them as an 'it', a thing, treating them as if they were dead objects and not living, feeling, breathing people.

Children who have too much innocent joy and happiness and fun are systematically ridiculed and scorned. They are made to feel ashamed of being themselves. They are made to feel that there is something wrong with them. Why? Because they make all other people who are not joyful, happy, who are not innocent, who are not full of wonder, who are not laughing, who are not smiling, who are not full of energy, who do not know how to laugh, who do not know how to be happy, who have forgotten how to be childlike angry and irritated and threatened, and envious, and hateful, and mean, and nasty.

This form of evil is one of the most common forms of human evil on the Earth. It is practiced everywhere. By people who cannot stand to see other people feeling better than they feel. By people who cannot stand to let anyone else be better than they are. They are practicing the dynamic of equality on a subconscious level. If they feel miserable: then everyone around them must feel miserable. If they feel lonely. Then everyone around them must feel lonely. If they are full of fear and hate. Then everyone around them must be full of fear and hate also.

It is the tyranny of the majority of human cowards. The tyranny of the bigger against the smaller. Brutalized children brutalizing smaller children who have not been as brutalized as they have. Brutalized, traumatized, damaged, mistreated, neglected, abused, raped children externalizing their pain and anger and rage onto someone smaller than they are. Because someone bigger than they were did it to them, they do it in return to others who are smaller than they are.

If this dynamic were a tyranny of human courage, instead of cowardice. Then brutalized, abused, neglected, traumatized, raped children would vent their rage and anger and hate only upon people bigger than they were. If children were taught and trained to be brave and courageous, instead of being trained to be cowards, then every adult rapist, every parent, every adult, all adults, all older bigger people would be forced to think twice before they neglected or abused their children. Because then they might find their children attacking them and hating them and yelling and hitting them even more brutally and savagely than the children who have been traumatized and damaged into becoming bully cowards attack and brutalize smaller children.

But now… we can't have that now can we? Train our own children to stand up against us. That might make them too self-sufficient. That might make them not listen to us. *Why not?*

Children are brainwashed from birth into conforming and obeying their parents. Into becoming mindless, unfunny, boring, uncreative little robots. Simply because all the fun has been drubbed out of them. Until they no longer know how to have fun. And then they are lost forever. They wander around bored, lonely, sad, miserable… why?

Because the most sacred thing in human society is not fun, it is work. Because adults don't want to have fun:. Adults want to work and make money. And after working all your life: nobody knows how to

have fun. Fun becomes a forgotten child-trait that is only tolerated in young children who have not been sufficiently brainwashed fast enough to show no happiness in public. Working people only know how to destroy fun: not how to create it. People are not raised to be creative, or have fun: they are raised only to learn how to work. They are raised to become as uncreative, as boring, as safe and as mindless as possible. As mindless, cowards, liars, procrastinators and conformists who fear anyone else who smiles too much, or anyone else who has too much fun. In civilized society, the very idea of being creative is now only allowed for the elite. Creativity is supposed to be an exclusive gift possessed by a lucky few. A few rare, elite, gifted geniuses.

Once you do not know how to have fun; what good are you to yourself? Then you will only bore yourself, and you will bore others. Then you feel the need to fill that inner emptiness with something. Then you will feel the need to worship something. Then you will feel the need to be entertained by someone else. Because you are empty inside. Because you are not fun to be with yourself. So everyone works until all people feel that way and live that way. When that social dynamic becomes pyramidal: when people get together, and do not interact as equals, when they focus pyramidally, when their values are pyramidal-hierarchical, when a community becomes segmented-stratified: it stops being capable of functioning as a healing dynamic. When people become alienated-isolated-insulated from each other, forced into antagonistic and competitive roles, when they interact only on levels of abstraction, when they become strangers, enemies to each other, when they live in a social atmosphere of fear and unconnectedness: then no healing can happen except incrementally.

The structural dynamic of civilization prevents people from being able to heal each other because then the dynamic of healing becomes split-up: then people only try to heal unconnected pieces-bits of themselves. Once the process of living in a segmential split-up society produces a human psyche, which is also split-up and is nonintegrated, there does not even exist an awareness of any need for this kind of integrated healing. Because the only kind of human psyche which functions best in a split-up society, is a split-up, ego-driven psyche.

So: if you are not even aware of the lack of a certain kind of communal existence which you have never experienced in the first place, you are totally numb to that lacking. If you are not even aware of the need to integrate your own psyche because you have never experienced the health of such a level of integration in the first place, your need for that level of healing is totally numb. If you have never experienced what you actually need, you will never ever know that you need it in the first place.

The only way people can expand their social awareness is the same way anyone learns-grows-changes: by using the basic tools of human understanding.

Experiences.
Comparison.
Evaluation.
Perspective.
} Equals contextual understanding

This means that only by experiencing different kinds of communities, by living in different societies long enough to begin to connect with them and understand them, and by comparing them to each other, and by evaluating these comparisons, and finally by achieving an over-all perspective as to the good and bad points in all compared-evaluated communities-societies, cultures. Then you can begin to decide what kind of community you would rather live in, what kind of community you want to help build. But

the social-cultural-individual-segmential-frozen isolation of civilization makes this almost impossible. Furthermore: there does not exist any collective awareness of the need to do this.

So even if you want to do it; *who else does*? You can't build a community alone. People are not aware of their own need for community, nor are they aware that they are all perfectly capable of choosing-comparing-building-creating exactly the kind of community they like best and want most. They are not even aware that this is an unavoidable, intrinsic, human responsibility. They are not aware that they should have been educated and trained to create their own society. That this part of their existence-psyche-potential has been left completely undeveloped. Because they were born into a culture, a way of life, which is mostly dead… that their entire social, communal training was based on preserving that deadness rather than creating any new kind of changing-vibrant creative way of living. So they just take whatever kind of society they live in for granted, do not try to change it... And allow it to become the basis of their own normality. Why? Pure human laziness and practicality. Do you know how much effort-sweat- struggle-conflict is involved in even slightly trying to change any old-dead culture? Any old-dead community? Any old-dead society?

So: if the communal urge to create your own community does not even exist yet. If you were never educated or trained to do it in the first place. If you feel no need to do so. If you are perfectly smug-numb inside your own normality of having no community to live-in. If the means to create a new community does not even exist. If the old, dead ones are too much trouble to bother with because the ensuing changes are so minimal and incremental as to not be worth the effort. If people rarely even get a chance to live in more than one kind of culture-society-community. And even if they do, they never bother to intelligently-seriously-consciously compare them, evaluate them or gain any perspective on them. If they do not ever live in different cultures or communities with the express purpose of comparing them and learning from them. Then of course people will never try to collectively build their own community creatively from scratch: without copying and duplicating the dead, hierarchical models of the past.

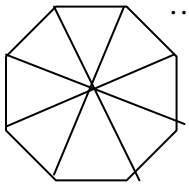
Then culture becomes a set of mindless, sanctified imperatives, such as.
'Anything old or dead: Thou Shalt preserve as much, and as long as possible.'
'Thou Shalt not question your elders'
'Thou Shalt obey all authority regardless of how stupid or inhuman it may be.'
'The past is more important than the present, or the future.'
'Thou Shalt preserve the past at the expense of the present and the future.'
'Thou must not change anything.'
'Thou must spend billions of dollars re-furbishing old, dead, rotting buildings, and old, dead, rotting palaces, museums, churches, city-centers: rather than use any of this money for improving the lives of living people.'

All cultures, all of Science, all civilized people are obsessed with dead things. Scientific expeditions spend 100's of millions of dollars unearthing old, dead, frozen, mummified, preserved corpses… old, dead artifacts, ships, buildings, tools, bones, skeletons, fossils, rocks… even old, dead air, earth, water, seeds, plants. But while they do this: they completely ignore the living things around them and treat them as if they do not even exist. That is: unless you start developing your own Sense of Pure Wonder, and start wondering about everything around you. Unless you start wondering about everything inside you. Unless you start trying to have different experiences and compare them, evaluate them, and try to find different perspectives.

Chapter Six B: The Effect of Civilization on Humans

All learning begins with comparison. If you do not have enough different experiences to compare them to each other: you cannot learn. Even if you have different experiences: if you do not want to compare them, you will still not learn. Even if you want to compare them, but do not have the necessary honesty and courage to admit the truth about your comparisons: you will not learn. Even if you do learn: if you do not have a continual sense of questioning wonder and doubt about what you think you have learned: you will not learn. Absorbing-digesting-questioning-comparing-evaluating different experiences gives you a perspective on things. So does a Sense of Pure Wonder. By trying to expand your perspective, expand your Sense of Pure Wonder: by wondering about your perspective, you end up with an even more intense Sense of Pure Wonder, a wider perspective, with more comparisons, more evaluations, more questions.

If everybody started doing this, then people might want to change-grow-live differently-better-more simply-help each other-start focusing on the need to heal each other. In order for anyone to become culturally aware: that is, not take any culture for granted, or let it become a normality, you need to live in more than one culture simultaneously. So you can continuously compare them side-by-side, as you grow up-live.

Moreover; for that comparative evaluation to be developed into a Sense of Pure Wonder, your cultural experience should not be dualistic but Trialistic. All human cultures should exist like Trialistic carbon atoms, where three different cultures play off each other and balance each other and stabilize each other. Not only that: this cultural Triality should be as globally interconnected as the triangles of a geodesic dome. So instead of a simple Triality: you get:  …

giving all people a better relative perspective and Appreciation of these different cultures; which makes for even better inter-cultural understanding.

There are many kinds of racism. The most common is monocultural racism, that is: being unable to relate to anyone on a human level except those of your own culture and language. This kind of racism can be seen as it selectively narrows down to including those only of your own nation, or province, or state, or city, or neighborhood, or clique, or gang, or profession, or activity, or interest, or family, or friends, etc… The inability to have anything in common with others of another culture-race-religion stems from separateness and fear: not hatred. Hatred is only an excessively virulent form of the ordinary kind of monocultural racism that afflicts all cultures and all people. The degree of racism merely depends on how deeply or how strongly a person is connected to their own culture or race or religion. The more fanatically cultural or religious you are, the more closely you identify yourself to your own culture or religion, the more of a racist you are. Practically speaking: all cultures are racist and dehumanizing since they make it difficult if not impossible for people of different cultures to understand each other, or deal with each other humanely.

If people only know one way of living, if they have no opportunity to compare different ways of living, different values, different outlooks: then simply due to their lack of perspective; they become blind monocultural idiots; stuck inside their own culture. By taking their own culture for granted, by refusing

to question it, by worshipping it mindlessly and placing it above all other cultures without doing any honest comparison or evaluation of any other cultures: they become victims of their own culture. All cultures discriminate against other cultures. All cultures do this. That is the sickness inherent in culture itself. If you selectively practice only one language, one way of living: then you automatically must reject and exclude all other languages and ways of living. All people practice some kind of cultural racism against others merely by their exclusionary view of them due to their own cultural normality or programming. The fact that you are born and raised with a language and culture that is different from other languages and cultures forces you into being a racist whether you like it or not. Essentially: all cultures are racist and discriminating because they alienate humans into fear based, us-them tribal groupings.

No culture can afford to be all-inclusive and expect to survive as a culture. Human culture is a pro-tool, anti-human invention; designed to perpetuate hostility between groups of the same species. The only way humans can ever come together as a species is if they develop enough of an awareness and perspective to value their intrinsic human attributes, *more* than their abstract, civilized cultural ones. In effect: only by destroying the importance of all cultures, only by refusing to worship any form of culture whatsoever; can people stop the age-old antagonisms and conflicts which human culture creates.

What has been true ever since humans existed on this planet for over 100,000 years is that; any group of people given enough freedom, can and will create their own culture and their own language simply through the creative process of living. The question is; what exactly are the kinds of conditions which are necessary for human creativity to develop and flourish?

How can human cultural values be intelligently improved instead of just preserved, sanctified and worshiped mindlessly? Instead of swallowing your own set of cultural attitudes, beliefs, assumptions whole; you need to learn how to compare them to other cultures, other values, practices, beliefs: then evaluate them, throw out the bad and keep only the good. But in order to do this all the time, with all things, in all ways: you need a sense of pure wonder. Culture should be something you can be continually creative with, have fun with, something you can laugh at: not something that is worshipped and sanctified above the very people who create it… or kept as a dead, preserved pile of accumulated "Thou Shalts" to crush the fun and vibrancy out of all later generations.

All forms of cultural conformity are merely different forms of slavery designed to control and manipulate large, accumulated masses of people that would otherwise be unmanageable without some kind of hierarchal structure and control. All forms of values, ethics, morals that rely upon any hierarchical power structure to rationalize, justify, and enforce them are forms of enforced control, enforced authority, enforced power, enforced wealth, enforced knowledge. All forms of enforcement are forms of slavery. All slavery is merely enforced power. All slavery is enforcement. Not merely enforced labor, but anything you are forced to do-think-feel that you do not want to. All slavery is being manipulated-used as a tool by another human for their advantage instead of your own. Anyone who is forced to do something they do not want to do-feel-think, is a slave. The only social model that has no slavery in it is a model that is 100% voluntary cooperation. It is the only social model that can integrate the needs of the group with the needs of the individual without any conflicts of interest.

Culture

All cultures ever born or created: exhibit classic symptoms of subconscious regression… all the way

back to infancy and pre-natal-trauma. That is… as much as they possibly can; given their circumstances. All cultures try to escape hardships whenever possible… but how, and in what way…? They all try to regress back to the pre-natal safety of the womb. That is why all humans see life as being hard, harsh. Each culture fortifies and cocoons itself in as many protective, insulating layers of safety as possible; because all civilized subconscious motives come from a birth experience that is damaged and full of fear and pain. So, each culture tries to physically insulate itself by privacy, numbness and physical warmth…not emotional, spiritual or mental warmth.

Early central Asians nomads wrapped themselves in a material known as 'felt'. Meaning, that they literally wrapped themselves in the dead emotions and traumas of their ancestors, by wrapping themselves physically in the warm, thick matted dead hair of their dead, revered horses. This dead fur-hair kept them warm. Their dead fears kept them warm. Everything that kept them warm was either dead, or feared, or both… the living did not keep these Mongols warm. Under their felt blankets… who needed the warmth of another body? That produced too much heat, and sweat… which is a deadly killer in the cold steppes.

The early aboriginal Eskimos wrapped themselves in the dead fur of the seals and polar bears they killed. And never touched each other physically except rubbing noses? No. During the winter months they spent their time inside their warm igloos naked, and slept together naked: their bodies all touching each other in love. Early uncivilized tribes spent most of their lives naked… living without clothes or furs… Whereas; all early civilized cultures wrapped themselves in dead furs. They wrapped themselves in layers upon layers of rituals and taboos and mystical beliefs of huge powers that were supposed to keep them safe at all times. Whenever these rituals somehow did not work, they instantly assumed that they had displeased their dead ancestors and the dead spirits and mystical powers that were supposed to keep them safe.

Why the difference in two cultures that had to deal with hardship? The Eskimo population was so small in such a harsh land, that they did not need to war against invading tribes. Nobody wanted to live there. They escaped the other tribes who were more warlike. The reason the central Asians were not a touching culture is because they had already been warring against each other for at least 35,000 years. In order to survive that competition, they found that could not show any weakness at all. No love. No smiles. No trust to anyone. Their culture became frozen into rituals and traditions that made sure there was no love at all.

Why are different cultures like this? Because for the Eskimos: their natural environment was harsher than their civilized environment. But for the Mongols: their civilized environment was many times more harsher than their natural environment. The Eskimos could not accumulate herds. The Mongols could. The Eskimos could not form huge tribal clans and political allegiances and carry out huge sweeping raiding parties. The Mongols not only could, but had to do so in order to survive at all.

However… in what way they wrapped themselves is not the point. The North American natives lived half-naked and wrapped their bodies only half-way in dead skins… but they also wrapped themselves into mindsets so blind and stupid, and full of hate, and ignorance… that even as they were slowly exterminated tribe-by-tribe… they still did not have the intelligence to band together and cooperate with each other: as their European enemies were so obviously doing. They refused to form alliances with other tribes. They hated their neighbors even more than they did the white man. The most intelligent of those aboriginal North American cultures: the Iroquois, were systematically exterminated and

manipulated into first weakness, discord and then extinction by their allies: the Algonquians, and all the neighboring tribes around them, with help by the white man. Did the North American Indians ever learn the historical lesson of banding together to fight a larger enemy? No. They are still distinct tribes: with only a marginal cooperation going on between them. If the North American native tribes had banded together at any time in the first centuries of European invasion and colonization of their continent… they could have easily ousted them, and kept America unspoiled by more modern civilizations much longer.

Civilization shows itself in the Bible; as an awareness of the shame of a person's nakedness. Living physically naked; but in a mindset of shame… is merely the sign of an early culture; wrapped in different kinds of ritualized, traditionalized shame. Before they enslaved animals and horses; early uncivilized nomads lived with much less shame than later civilized ones. The farther you go back in human history, the less clothes humans wore, the less they had to hide, the less pampered they were.

All cultures try to become all-powerful… all-safe. The early ones attempted to absorb each individual personality and sublimate it so it became a secondary aspect of the greater identity and safety of the collective whole, the collective culture of safety. The first cities were created as walled, insular cocoons-cells of safety and privacy. The first buildings and homes were havens of warmth from the harsh elements of Nature, and were havens of privacy and secrecy from the prying-interference of their overcrowded neighbors who gave them no peace.

The many-tiered mounds of earth called: The Towers of Babylon, were higher and higher levels of walled safety and privacy… built in reaction to the intense compression of their over-crowded city. Today people think of them as symbols of power and glory… when they were actually, an attempt to escape the presence of poor people: who were constantly begging and pleading for the aid of the affluent rich class. The levels of these towers were all levels of hierarchy, power and status.

Early civilized cultures destructively wrapped themselves in as many layers of swaddling clothes as possible. The Persian nobility's formal dress had so many different layers of clothes: that they almost disappeared as individuals. Greek culture was more open, more infantile, rather than pre-natal in nature. They preferred light, open tunics… but they too succumbed to the pre-natal desire to cover themselves completely in white robes and white garments.

The Roman Toga was worn for centuries as the highest visible symbol of adult social status. It was nothing more than a glorified diaper. The lower class, or the Populi of Rome: went around clothed in bunched-up, obscene diapers wrapped around their hips: because they did not have the right, or privilege to put their toga diapers over their shoulders. For centuries; this put them into a permanent cultural mindset of mindless babyhood. Most historians ignore the true cultural reasons for the incredible unpredictability and infantile behavior of the Roman Populi. They attribute it to mass superstitions, ignorance and corruption. The Roman masses acted like spoiled babies because the Roman elite treated the masses as babies for 1,000 years. They were spoon-fed everything from cradle to grave. They were given anything they wanted, or whatever the nobility could procure for them to stupefy them and keep them docile. Their worst appetites were fed, their worst predilections for violence were fostered and encouraged. They were used by the elite in so many ways… manipulated in so many ways… given so much false, misleading propaganda as education… that their reality was mostly a mass of garbled insane superstitions and propaganda. The bloodbaths of the Roman festive holidays is nothing more than a re-enactment of babies being ripped bloody and bleeding… unwanted, and unloved from their mother's wombs… all seeking instinctively to go back to a time before they were unwanted… All seeking to

regress, die, go back to the time when they were non-living non-organic energy… back when they were at least useful… not totally useless.

Do you have any idea of the levels and degrees of human pain and trauma existing inside each human soul… when it realizes that it is unloved, unneeded, unwanted and useless? Do you have any idea of the slowly realizing subconscious; as it absorbs and becomes aware-of its own frustration-hopelessness-anger-rage-hate-fear-terror?… what this kind of cuckolding cultural normality produces and reflectively creates… in each infant-soul: when most married couples practiced unfaithfulness and bigamy… as they did in Rome for hundreds of years?

Most humans never realize their own horrible self-truths; they block them out of their awareness; as a result they become less aware. They bury them and never face them and never speak about them. Most humans never feel their own feelings. Most people never feel the *emotional* pain of sadness, and hopelessness, and anger, and rage, and terror, and inner agony. Most humans never experience the horror of their own horrible truths. They are much too insulated, and numbed, and brutalized, and wrapped in too many layers of protective cultural lies, and myths, and beliefs, and religions, and rituals, and traditions, and customs, and mindsets, and normalities, and realities. Not to mention being insulated by fat cells and ingesting drugs. They are cocooned inside civilization; safe from any unpleasant or painful truths or feelings. Working people, once they retire… once they are no longer useful… die after their retirement, when the slow realization of their uselessness finally begins to seep into their awareness. Only retired working people, who find some kind of usefulness keep on living… never mind love, or being loved, or giving love. That has been extinguished ages ago by making work more important than love most of your adult life. Merely a substitute for working. Which means they go back working at something else. Or spend more time with their families.

Working class people today are only modern affluent society's amalgamation of the swaddling roman babies of the diapered masses of the Roman Populi who did no work, were kept as ignorant, and as spoiled as possible, and were used and manipulated by the land owners…. and the Roman slaves who worked all of their lives for their masters and once they were useless, they were either killed, or sold. Modern workers are a mixture of these two extinct ancient Roman classes.

The peasants of medieval Europe were treated in the same way. All cultures throughout civilized history treated their lower classes this way. Today: the abysmal mis-education of Americans is a good example. The spoiling of children in America is normal. They are given whatever they want. Now: Modern dress has again descended into a three-year-old stage in America. People are wearing pants that are almost falling off their legs. Modern fashion has come to the stage of loose-fitting, sloppy, ugly, ill-fitting clothes. America is fast developing a bum-culture… literally showing-off their bums and navels in public… showing their navels and buttocks in public: just as three year-olds do… completely unconscious of how ridiculous they look. And as the waist lines of fashion fall down ever lower… you will get the next stage of diapered swaddling that the Roman masses dressed-in for centuries.

Regardless of their earning power, or class: Americans generally dress the same. You cannot tell a millionaire from a MacDonald's employee, or a homeless vagrant; except by how dirty their clothes are. The way many affluent people dress is shabby, mediocre, dull, unimaginative and sloppy. They are protected by the media from all unpleasantness. Their politicians lie to them and manipulate them just as successfully as the Roman Elite did for hundreds of years to their Populi. The tastes and proclivities of the American Populi are pandered-to… just as assiduously by the rich; as when the Romans masses

were pandered-to and given free bread and circuses. Only today, it is free television, and 99 cent hamburgers. Instead of a complete welfare state: they are put to work in comfy offices as paper-pushers, or given mindless jobs that any monkey could do.

They are fed a host of addictive numbing processed foods and drugs to deaden their pre-natal pain… and are fast becoming just as mindless and stupid and led, and conforming as the Roman Populi was… and just as fat, and lazy, and just as spoiled. The Roman Populi were obese to an incredible degree. Most of them never worked a day in their life. Most of them considered themselves to be the epitome of Roman culture and were all proud of their heritage, and their sacred Republic; which none of them were ever willing to admit had become a military dictatorship. They were the Roman rednecks of their day. The same is happening to America today. History is repeating itself again. Does anyone in modern times recognize this or understand it? A few… and only slightly.

But… why is civilized history nothing more than 12,000 years of cover-ups, wrappings, insulations and deflections from the truth?

Because civilized culture is based upon rape. Civilized culture rapes. It rapes everything. It rapes the Earth it lives on. It rapes all people, all Nations, all resources. It rapes itself. It rapes the children who are born into it. We have no choice but to wrap ourselves and insulate ourselves from this rape… and in that process: by that process… because of that process: we become numbed, normalized, and dehumanized… adapting to our tool-cultures, becoming better tools, becoming less human… while also living in denial, brainwashed, ignorant, unaware, numbed… defending ourselves in a thousand destructive ways, deflecting painful truths a thousand different ways.

Look at how babies are clothed. The European custom for thousands of years was an open cloth that was wrapped around their shoulders, and left loosely open around their bodies. You might think that this would be so their diapers could be changed more easily. But that is pure bullshit. Undergarments were not invented until only recently. Babies were swaddled by a shoulder-head wrap of cloth that blossomed openly and widely around their bodies because it was the perfect way to rape a baby or child at night without anyone hearing a thing except muffled squalls of horror and agony.

The usual excuse to get up at night to tend to a weeping scared baby who had been put away from its parents for the night in the dark all alone, was supposedly to comfort them, so they would stop making noise. Babies were… and still are: kept in cages, and cribs, and separate rooms so they can become frightened and lonely at night in the dark… when they need love the most, and cuddling, and protection the most. This filthy inhuman practice of keeping babies ostracized from their parents at night because their parents are sick and tired of them, and want some peace and quiet is another filthy cultural lie that should be completely exposed and publicly denounced.

Any mother, or father who does not want to sleep with their own children: does not know what love is. They do not know how to love their own baby. Leaving a baby alone in a different room at night the ritual practice of infant torture upon their own children. Not sleeping with your children and babies sends a clear, unmistakable message every night to that innocent weeping, crying baby. It is telling them that not only are they worthless, and do not deserve to be loved, and have been bad. It brainwashes them into believing at a very deep level; that all touching, all kindness, all caring, all affection, all love, all human warmth is bad, evil, sick, and shameful… and to be derided, sneered at with contempt, and ignored and laughed at when they grow up to torture and brainwash their children in

even worse, inventive, sickening ways.

The rituals of child and infant rape each night are being re-enacted every night in hundreds of millions of homes. Because civilized Europeans found a nice way to create the vicious cycle of child-rape thousands of years ago. By putting their infants and children away from them at night and swaddling their babies around their shoulders and leaving the cloth blossoming openly around the rest of their bodies.

So when the baby begins crying for mommy or daddy to come for it. When it begs weepingly to be loved and held and cuddled, and not cast away and punished by being ostracized and isolated and alone at night. The supposedly loving daddy or mommy simply flips the loose cloth over the baby's arms, head, mouth, eyes… and rapes the child or infant.

The child is instantly made helpless. Unable to use its hands or arms to protect its genitals or defend against being violated. The child is instantly blindfolded also, so it cannot see the rapist. The child's muffled screams sound only more shreikingly horrible… but not as clear. Muffled. So any other person in the house can easily assume the child is being punished only mildly for the sin of disturbing their parents sleep time.
Then it becomes a sick, normalized cycle. The only kind of love the child or infant gets is being raped at night. It starts to yearn for even this tiny show of attention: even as its entire innocent, clean human psyche is being shredded and tortured, and filthied beyond recognition in secret by the person it loves the most. Even though its soul is being systematically killed each night, until the child or infant's soul dies. And it no longer laughs or smiles, or plays. But merely goes around like a robot. A dead soul with a physical body that has too much growth hormones and energy to die also.

Look at the Greek, and English, and European fashions of young ladies and girls for hundreds of years. They have repeated the virginal bodice for hundreds of years. With its dress open from the below the breasts: why? *So the girl can be raped easily*. They are mostly copies of the baby-rape outfits they had when they were in their cribs and beds when they were younger. A loose, open garment flowing openly from the just beneath the bosom. So any man or rapist can easily pull their clothes over their heads, make them instantly helpless: and rape them without too much fuss at all.

Look at the garments worn by European peasant women old and young alike for thousands of years. Loose sacks of cloth hanging from their shoulders and arms. With no undergarments whatsoever. Later, these rape-uniforms developed symbolic insulations to make the rape slightly more difficult… and more sexily tantalizing for the raping male by adding more layers called: petticoats: to the female rape uniform. Look at the costume of a female Ballerina…with the barest fluff standing stiffly out from the hips… a stylized invitation to rape, leaving her sex completely exposed. While she holds her legs obscenely apart as wide as possible for long periods of time… striving to show no pain or inconvenience… as she postures her perfect limbs in total silence… as she is visually raped by all the old senile men in the audience.

Look at the clothes of men. Wrapped around their limbs. Supposedly to give them more freedom of movement. Their hips and genitals wrapped, buttoned, buckled, belted against rape. Only recently have women and girls ever worn pants that make it difficult for a man to rape a girl. The only cultures that ever had girls wearing pants are the Amazon tribes of the Steppe in Asia. Even the Mongol nomads kept their females openly robed, and forbidden to ride horses. Because that might be an excuse to wear

pants, and infringe upon the male privileges of power, wealth, self-esteem, independence, etc. It might make it more difficult to rape them.

Why do you think all the legends and fables and myths and child's fairytales have evil, nasty boogiemen coming to attack children *at night* if they have not been good enough? *Because they were taught to be good and never cry or make a sound when they were being raped at night.* Because they were openly abused and cursed and hit and beaten during the day. Until they became convinced they were bad. This gave parents a perfect excuse to force them to sleep in a separate room alone as a punishment for being bad. And feeling that they deserved being punished and raped at night. Only the filthy rich could afford such extra rooms for their children. Why do you think the richer they were, the farther away they put their babies and children? Because they couldn't stand them.

Why do you think all human cultures have monsters that look horribly ugly… yet are leering, and smiling, and have definite humanoid faces? Because infants and children who were raped at night never actually saw the face of the person who raped them. They used their imagination to created masks of ugly leering monsters, and tales of evil monsters lurking in the night.

And gave them an ugliness… that you can see everywhere… in the ugly, distorted, ruined faces of old people… As people get older; they die slowly: becoming uglier, and uglier… until they become almost perfect replicas of the gargoyle monster-masks their own culture created. They become creatures of their own culture. There is a reason for everything if you look at the truth without the filtered blindness of your own normality and assumptions.

The culture of baby-rape was so prevalent in Europe: that for one thousand years: not only babies… but every human… every man, woman, and child: *went to sleep in a ritual baby-rape night clothes called night gowns.* With huge grotesque caps hanging from their heads. Marking them as fools. Wearing fools caps every night. So they could fool themselves by clothing themselves first, and even for God's sake: putting huge caps on their bloody heads… which they never wore in the day… that they were not going to get up in the middle of the night and go rape their own children.

Why do you think the Capitalistic rape of the whole Earth today came from Europe? Because Europeans were and still are: the worst human rapists ever born. European cultures were born out of rape. Europeans practiced raping in more ways, they raped more things on more levels in more ways…. More cunningly and sneakily and craftily: than any other human culture on Earth. Western Civilization is still raping the entire Earth and the entire Human race as this book is being written. The scale of ecological rape and genocide rape and cultural rape, and every other kind of rape has accumulated and speeded up to the point where 33% of the world's non-renewable resources have been destroyed in a short 35 years. Do you think the actual truth behind the cultural significance of Europeans wearing sleeping gowns to bed for one thousand years in not important? Do you think understanding the effect of civilization on humans is not important?

Is there any sane reason for adults who fucked each other every night; to wear these kinds of garments going to bed? Why didn't they go to sleep without clothes? Sex would have been much easier. Even today: there is the custom of wearing clothes to sleep-in. Covering yourself up is a sign of having something to hide. Covering up the truth about one thousand years of European history has given us modern consumer Capitalist Civilization. But Kings once wore these kinds of garments to bed. And the masses have aped this now for thousands of years.

Where do you think the word: *ancestor* comes from? From the word: *incest*. From *ancient, incestuous* ancestors raping their children. Why do you think Europeans fled their own families, and hated their own mothers and fathers so much: that they willingly went out into strange lands to colonize the Earth with their poisoned seed rather than remain home and be continue to raped? Why do you think the entire population of Europe descended into insanity and gibbering horror during the Dark Ages? Why do you think Europeans fled that evil so instinctively: that they were only functioning on the reptile level of their brains? Because the inbreeding of families raping their own children spawned such human idiots and deformed sick progeny: that every village had a flock of insane, drooling, genetically damaged, emotionally traumatized, mentally traumatized, physically abused, genetically inbred fools. Europeans were trying to escape their own inbred systems of child-rape and self-extinction. They were trying to escape the subconscious horror of being raped as babies. And they imported this horror everywhere they went. They infected every place they fled to. Until the modern Western way of raising babies and children, has become so sick and so insane: there are no words for it.

All humans need a larger context to be useful in. All things in the Universe have a larger context to be useful in. Civilization has stolen that usefulness from humans… we have stolen it from ourselves.

Every culture, every civilization, every religion, have things they believe-in so deeply: that they are proud of it, and display it openly to the world as something that was normal for them.
Every other culture, civilization, religion, etc. looks at others and goes:

'What? Are they nuts or what? Weird! Ugh… they're strange… they're not normal... *My* culture is good, *my* religion is normal, *my* civilization is good. *Theirs* is abnormal, aberrant, strange, sick, bad, evil.

Every culture, every hierarchy, every current corruption in the world convicts themselves by their own words, their own actions, their own intent. Because what they practice in public, is believed-in so fervently and proudly…that they actually think it is good.

The normality of every culture, every civilization and every religion is intrinsically evil. Only when you step outside of all these normalities, can you see in perspective how even evil this normality is. The only normality that is not evil is the normality of Pure Wonder. But Pure Wonder is the complete opposite of Normality, so it cannot be a Normality.

Take your own normalities. Compare them to other normalities, evaluate them. Look at them in a relative perspective. Look at them with a Sense of Pure Wonder… and you will find that none of them make any logical sense. That they are all just as irrational and evil as the customs and traditions of other civilizations, cultures and religions that make no sense to you.

Only when you can find something that makes sense universally. Only if you can find something in your civilization, culture or religion that is agreed upon by all other people, all other cultures, and civilizations and religions will you ever find anything that makes true sense.

What would happen if every culture, every religion, every civilization threw out everything that did not make universal sense to all the other religions, cultures, and civilizations?

They would disappear. Because there is almost nothing in them that is truly universal. There is almost nothing in them that makes any common sense, or any universal sense. There is almost nothing they agree on. The only reason they exist at all, is to be different from each other. If they were not exclusively different from each other: there would be no reason to join them. Then there would be no reason for them to fight against each other.

Why is that? Because every culture, every religion, every civilization is a Crutch. They are all identity crutches. They are abstract identities that are forced upon you from the fact that you are born into them. By simply not accepting them. By simply questioning all of them with a sense of Pure Wonder; *you will find that you do not need any of them at all*. That all of them are nothing but pure meaningless, mental abstractions. That all of them exist in the imagination of humans, and nowhere else. That you can actually live happily, and freely without them.

If you throw out every symbol, every icon, every abstract idea, and belief, and assumption, and negative normality you were ever brainwashed into believing, and using. If you throw away everything you are accustomed to. If you throw out every habit you ever developed. You will be left with nothing but your actual self, your actual identity, your actual potential, your actual personality, your actual sanity, and your actual humanity… you will be left with nothing but a Sense of Pure Wonder. And a huge useless load of emotional, and mental baggage and tools, and symbols. And also a huge pile of useless dead tools and possessions. The question is what do you want to own? What do you want to own up to? What do you want to throw away as useless? Do you want to throw away everything that makes universal sense and hold onto all the senseless abstract baggage that makes you feel better than others? Do you want to hold onto things you are used to? Do you want to cling to what makes you feel safe? Do you want to be included in a special exclusive tribe, or culture, or Nation, or religion? Do you want to be fed and handed an abstract identity by having them wash all your actual personality and humanity out of you, and replacing it with a mass-produced identical identity so you conform to all the same beliefs and practices as those in your group?

Or do you want to go outside of yourself. Outside your own normality. Outside your own culture. Outside your own Nation. Outside your own identity. And expand your awareness of what is around you and inside you.

If you develop your own actual, unique culture, your own actual unique religion, your own actual unique Nationality. You will find that you will develop your own actual, unique, Authority, and your own unique, actual Power, and your own unique, actual humanity. And you will become so powerful, and Authoritative, and Humane, and Sane… that you will be able to easily defeat and crush all other powers and authorities that get in your way. Nobody will dare get in your way unless they agree with you. Then you will find that you can use all of this newfound power and authority, and sanity, and humanity to cooperate with other powerful, sane, humans who have thrown away their abstract shit also. Whose beliefs and values are also based upon universal truths. Who also think for themselves, and do what they believe to be right and good.

If enough sane humans get together to cooperate with each other. Not only will their own abstract civilizations disappear. But they will crush civilization so fast, and so effectively. That every civilized human will find themselves following their examples. Once human civilization disappears: that will be the end of all evil. Is this a worthy enough moral ethic to live by? Is this an idea worth pursuing? Is it an idea worth exploring? Is it a goal worth achieving?

Or would you rather remain civilized as a '----------'…. And despise anyone else who does not happen to be a '----------'.

You cannot understand anyone from a different culture unless you have subconsciously absorbed all of its unspoken taboos and norms *without ever daring to question all of what is never spoken*. You cannot understand anyone from a different culture, unless *you have been ritualized* by that culture into acting and behaving like everyone else in that culture. Each culture is an accumulated legacy of rituals transformed into normalities. Unless you have been born into a culture, and lived it: you cannot understand it. The idiocy and stupidity of all history books and all historians and all teachers of different cultures: is that they try to understand the meanings and rituals of other cultures through their own without living in them *and becoming one of them.*

Every human culture is ritualized. Everything a civilized, cultured human says, and why they say it. Everything they do and why they do it: is a hidden and distorted, and twisted maze of ritual. Everything they say and why they say it, and what they do and why they do it; is *not* what they actually say and why they actually say it… and *not* what they actually do and why they actually do it.

All human culture distorts the *actual* meaning and truth of everything you say and do, and why you say and do it. It distorts the *actual* truth of everything you feel and why you feel it. Human Culture translates and *reflects* all truth, and *reverses* them into lies. Human Culture translates and *reflects* all lies: and *reverses* them into false truths. On all levels of awareness. Sneakily, subconsciously, consciously, legally, illegally, instinctively, *normally*, abnormally, personally, publicly, rationally, irrationally, abstractively, concretely, symbolically, actively, passively, etc.

When you are born into a culture: you learn how to *translate* all actual truths and actual meanings into a specific set *of* cultural norms-perspectives. Through all the sneaky, cunning, devious, subconscious-unconscious-conscious *specific* rituals of your culture, and take them for granted as actual, as actually true, and believe in them, and assume them.

The result is haters convinced that they are lovers. Killers convinced that they are life-givers. Liars convinced that they are seers and truth-sayers. Oppressors convinced that they are humanitarians.
Moreover…. The other result is: lovers convinced that they are haters. Life-givers convinced that they are killers. Truth sayers convinced that they are liars. Humanitarians convinced that they are oppressors. Evil people convinced that they are good. Good people convinced that they are evil.

Human culture by its *blind* abstractive reflectivity is a *blind* reversal *and* a *blind* projection of everything around it and everything inside it. Selectively and cunningly turning every actual truth into an abstract lie.

Try *translating* the written and documented history of the original 13 American Colonies. You cannot do it. It is impossible. What they *said* they did and felt and thought; was a total opposite of what they *actually* did felt and thought.

Why?

Because the legacy of their rituals was so abstracted: the meaning of every word they wrote and spoke: was already a complete opposite of its publicly defined meaning. Their entire language was a ritualized

hypocrisy of lies and complete opposites. Every action was a hypocritical opposite of what it was supposed to do, and signify. Take any or all of their personal letters and correspondence and if you dig deep enough you will find the truth was the opposite of what they wrote. The idea! That anything written in the past is not a pack of lies: that any written personal documents are not killed with falsity, that anything written down is the sacred 100% unquestioned truth, just because there is no other remaining evidence to prove otherwise is the totally wrong way in which to study History. Rather, if you believe nothing which was written, and assume everything ever written is a fucking lie: only then will you begin to uncover the buried truth of ages long past.

Icons and Tokens

What is an Icon? It is an abstract symbol that represents something actual; by being reflected back into an abstract, two-dimensional medium. What is a token? It is a physical icon: representing a reflected abstract value or idea: be it a monetary value, or a cultural value, or a religious idea, or a mathematical idea.

They also represent abstract accumulations of an abstract idea or value. An abstract icon depicting Jesus can represent 2,000 years of accumulated religious dogma.

What are Icons on a computer screen? They represent large masses of accumulated abstract information. What is a religious icon? It represents a huge religious institution with a huge mass of accumulated abstract power, accumulated abstract traditions, a huge mass of accumulated abstract dogma, a huge mass of accumulated abstract customs, a huge mass of accumulated abstract culture, etc. Where do you use subway tokens? Inside a huge mass transit system. What is a symbol like a rose supposed to be a token of? A huge accumulation of abstract affection for one worshipped, revered person.

How have Icons, and Tokens been used destructively by humans? How has abstraction been used as a deflection from the actual truth? How has it been used to avoid actually living? How have Icons been used in order to avoid thinking? How have they been used to avoid feeling? 10,000 books could not begin to uncover the untold secret ways humans have used abstract symbols, icons, and tokens, and totems, and words, and writing, and thinking; in order avoid the truth to hide from their own sickness and their own evil.

Do not bother with the actual issues or the actual morals, or the actual questions, or the actual facts, or the actual truth. Just worship your flag. Just worship the icon of your country. Just worship the icon of your religion. Just worship the icons of your culture… It's much easier to live this way worshipping an abstract symbol that's supposed to represent something;. It's much simpler… This way you don't have to do any thinking about what you are actually worshipping. Other people do your thinking for you. You don't have to have any responsibility. Other people take responsibility for you. All you have to do is to conform, submit, obey, fear, and secretly either adore or envy or worship or hate those above you.

Look at how the English language is used and structured. How do you explain *why* you do anything? How do you explain why you *do* anything? You do something…. In order to… do something else. The English language explains things only by orders. If you are ordered to do something: why then it must be right. The English language explains things in single, linear, ordered lines. One order at a time. It is impossible to express more than one order at a time, more than one ordered thought at a time in the

English language. The English language is ordered like an army. With its icons at the top. Icons have become the semantic general of semantic armies. Destroying all actual individual truths, and actual individual creativeness in their path.

The fact that Icons steal your own power from you, your own self-respect, your own self-autonomy, your own freedom, your own money, your own time, your own life, your own liberty, your own equality, your own society, is not important. As long as they make your life is easier and simpler: who cares about silly little details like that?

Humans live by icons, totems, tokens, symbols, abstractions, representations. Because they represent empty myths, they represent nothing, they represent one-sided accumulations of total empty lies. Humans avoid and hate actual things . We love derivatives and abstract representations. We love dead things and fear death and are terrified of dying. We cannot stand living things and avoid Living and Life..

Look at how the verb: '*to owe'* evolved into the verb: '*to own'* How the *concepts* of personal responsibility, and personal debt evolved *Negatively* into the *concepts* of personal possession, and personal rights of ownership. Every abstract aspect of civilization, every symbol, every abstract idea, every abstract assumption every icon, every token, has a hidden history. Why is that history so hidden? Because the entire history of civilization is a destructive history detailing the hidden lies of human egos… how civilized humans violate their own morality, their own ethics, their own beliefs. So in order to hide these unpleasant truths from themselves, people lie about everything. All these icons and tokens and worshipped sanctified symbols, concepts, legends and myths and ideas are cultural lies and deflections. Study any legend, any myth: and you will find out that the truth is the exact opposite of what the myth or legend claims to be true. Human culture is just a way to get people from thinking for themselves.

The entire lie, the icon, the token of American bravery in battle is the biggest bunch of shit ever invented. No American is ready to die for their country. Patton said it best. 'War is not you dying for your country: it's making the *other* sonofabitch die for *his* country.' He loaded his army with more guns and armor and machines and artillery, and had them run their asses so ragged, they were happy to stop slogging and start shooting. His entire slew of victories came from the same advantage the German blitzkrieg had: mechanical shock and superior firepower: more guns, more firepower, a better mechanical advantage: nothing else: not courage.. It was the Germans rolled up the Americans every time they met them not the other way around. The Americans folded and died. The Americans only won because of their numerical and mechanical superiority and their air force. Their machines won the war for them. There is not one fight the Americans ever won against the Germans when they were evenly matched in all respects.

American air power saved them from losing. Long range bombing saved them. They took what the Germans did and did it back to them ten times worse, at altitudes so high: the German anti-aircraft guns couldn't even reach the better-made bombers. Americans learned the value of long-range insularity… just like the first absentee owners who sent them thousands of miles away to work for them, and kill for them as colonial servants and bonded slaves.

American history is one long story of the using advantage of distance to insulate themselves from their own crimes. They learned how to surround German outposts at long range, call in their planes to blast

them apart, surround the dug-in German forces with artillery: and level them safely from a distance with more long-distance shelling. They learned to shell the Germans into such a numbed shock-state so they could not even walk or think… much less fight. Then the Americans marched in with overwhelming mechanical force: acting bravely… as if they had fought and defeated them in hand-to-hand. When if they had tried that: they would have been butchered so fast the entire army would have panicked and fled back to England.

In WWII: American Generals learned how to buffer themselves with so many safety layers of troops and weapons: that they never had to even visit the front. They had improved upon Hitler's grandiose mega-maniacal long-range plans where he never visited his armies either: but stayed safely in Berlin, and let the German Nation fight and die for him. The Allies did the same thing… only they did it better. They did not win because they were in the right, or a better army, but simply because they outnumbered Germany and had more factories and more resources to rape and more factories spewing out weapons of mass destruction.

The Russians learned the same long-distance tactic of command posts held thousands of miles away from the actual fighting. It became a battle of the best armor, the most accurate guns, the best armor-piercing shells, the best tanks, the best planes, the best artillery, bigger guns, more guns, more machines, more massive shock, bigger mass-killings, bigger mass-murdering, more mass-insanity. Until armies on all sides became insane robots…walking sticks… walking killers. The men became walking death machines. Numbed by the overload of so much death and so much killing, and so much horror… they ceased being human at all… and just reacted by trained reflexes like puppets. Never ready for their own death. Dying in worse and worse numbed, shock. Blown apart before they even knew they were dead. That is not bravery. That is the brainwashed stupidity of suicidal. Not even knowing why you are killing someone, or even why you are dying… except for an icon… an idea, a leader, a culture, an accumulation of reflected abstractions.

Why was the 2nd World War so bloody and insane? Because all the leaders who fought it; were the lowest, dirtiest cowards and human emotional-physical cripples ever to become leaders of their respective nations. They were the weakest-fattest, most diseased leaders ever to gain power and wield it. By conning half the world into fighting and killing for them and their class: *the class of world bankers*

America took the icons and tokens, and symbols, of 17th Century Europe. It took the token ideas of 12,000 year of civilization. And deflected them away more cunningly from the actual truth than any previous culture. America has taken tokenism to the new height of caricatured grotesqueness of commercial cartoons. It has taken one of the few ways the lower class could expose the truth about the upper classes: political cartoons; and turned it into meaningless drivel.

It has laughed at its own sacred tokens by glorification, deflection and re-reflection. It has used laughter as a deflection from actual unpleasant truth. And made laughter more important than truth. It has glorified ease over difficulty.

America took tokenism to new height of pure fantasy and escapism. Hollywood, and then Disney made people sit down and stop living. First it was mass produced books, then it was dime novels, then it was the nickelodeon, then it was silent movies, then it was talking movies, then it was speaking movies, then it was movies in color: then came B&W TV, then came color TV. Instead of living and interacting with

members of their own family: Americans started sitting at home and watching other people live on TV. They became spectators: addicted to watching things. They started watching cartoons. Anything that was not instantly funny or entertaining; was not worth watching or paying attention to.

Americans do not mind laughing at themselves. But they cannot stand any social commentary on their own faults and corruption if it is *too direct*, *too honest, too uncomfortably true*. And they cannot stand for the Myths of their National Identity to be jeered at; too directly and too honestly. The sacred, sanctimonious Myth of America being 'The Land of the Free and the Home of the Brave'; is still worshipped religiously by the masses. America has become a Nation of such arrant social cowards; that its own mass media censors itself. Politically correct double-speak is now used to avoid all unpleasant truths. Their consumers are pampered and kept as brain-dead and as ignorant as possible.

When Bill Mahr's show: 'Politically Incorrect' after becoming a cable TV success, was shown on National TV for the masses: everything was fine. That is… until he made one, small, tiny, politically incorrect joke… amidst thousands of other politically incorrect jokes. He openly sneered at Americans being 'brave' dropping bombs safely from 35,000 feet to kill innocent Afghani women and children. By American fighter pilots; supposedly fighting unknown, unseen, anonymous international terrorists; bravely bombing unknown, unseen people to death.

Suddenly…outraged families who had sons and daughters involved in the War; lit up the phone lines. Every reactionary republican and arrogant redneck began screaming how insulted they were at this besmirching of American *bravery*. His show was quickly cancelled.

Why? Because he dared to speak an unpleasant unvarnished truth which was so obviously true, it could not be denied. Because as far as American families are concerned. Anyone who willingly goes into the armed forces is by definition supposed to be brave. Everyone of who signs up on the dotted line is supposed to be taking a risk of being killed in action automatically becomes 'brave'. What a load of self-serving nationalist shit that is.. Everyone signing on the dotted line is supposed to be willing to defend their country to the death. Every signed enlistment is supposed to be a public declaration and proof of personal self-sacrifice and personal bravery. Bullshit.

The fact that these moral assumptions are pure bullshit is not relevant. The fact that only the most naïve suckers … the most brainwashed idiot-idealists are ever stupid enough to sign up for armed service in the first place: is not relevant. The fact that the American armed services only keep their rosters half-filled by preying on the youngest, poorest, high school dropouts is not relevant. The fact that only the youngest, poorest, most desperate unemployed high school dropouts are ever stupid enough to swallow the bullshit sales-pitch of the recruiters is not relevant. The fact that even then, the recruiters can only get these ignorant youngsters to sign up by lying to them, and promising them that they will never see action. That they will all have comfy well-paid easy cush-jobs; safely behind any line of fire, and even get to choose their own position and job specialty is not relevant.

The important thing is; that anyone who signs up for the American Armed Forces… instantly becomes a National icon, a cultural icon and a *token* symbol… of bravery for other Americans sitting on their couches watching TV. Just as a son becoming a Catholic Priest instantly gains status for all his family by becoming an icon of religious piety, purity and spirituality. So too does a son becoming a soldier; gain status for all his family merely by the power- connection of the acquaintanceship. This means that *they* do not have to fight. *They* do not have to die. Their family token. The family scapegoat. The

family sucker. Is sacrificed. The entire family profits from it by whitewashing themselves of all responsibility, all guilt, all shame. This way family pride, national pride, and status, and national arrogance, personal arrogance, national military might, egoism, war-culture, the pride in being able to kill, is enhanced by a false token of bravery which is so hypocritical yet so sacrosanct that Americans cannot afford to laugh at it in public. They can laugh about it in private but not in public.

This way the foreign policies of the rich elite can use lower class idiots to do their dirty work for them. This way: Americans can be assured the exclusive luxury of having the cheapest oil prices in the world. This way: American consumers can buy huge gas-guzzling SUV's with smug impunity while the rest of the world has to scrimp and save to afford a motor scooter.

How dare Mahr say that American Air Force bomber squads are cowards; when Americans have been fed a diet of John Wayne Westerns and every other mythical lies about American Bravery on TV and Movies… about how brave their forefathers were to fight for Democracy? If you join the American Armed Forces… you are automatically swearing to defend Democracy… aren't you? The fact that Mahr was completely accurate in his comment. The fact that he refused to apologize for his remark; made it even worse. *Americans cannot and will not admit that they are a Nation of arrant cowards*. The National Mystique of America is based upon the false myths of courage. Just as the Roman Myths were. But when push came to shove: the masses of Rome caved every time. Their bravery rested in their armies. Not in themselves. It rested in numbed insane raping killers and a military killer-rape culture that relied upon superior force, superior cunning, superior violence and superior dehumanization.

America's bombing campaign in destroying Afghanistan: one of the poorest Nation's in the world. Destroying its barely existent infrastructure, and reducing it down to a state of poverty, hate, fear, and brutalized insanity… where babies and children no longer flinched when mortars and bombs went off almost killing them… because they had gotten used to it. Was supposed to push out a corrupt government of fanatical Moslems… without one single American ever being physically harmed. And the direct result? Afghani Robber Baron War Lords under American control: have industrialized the drug industry of growing poppies and manufacturing cocaine and opium. Which the Taliban had been fighting against and destroying. Just like they industrialized the manufacturing and sale of military weapons and the global sale of them and turned it into the American industrial military-industrial complex: a mechanical monster of death which has been steadily growing in power and evil and corruption. Now, due to the American bombing and military presence in Afghanistan: drugs are being grown and sold and processed in the Golden Triangle ten times more efficiently for American drug addicts to consume.

The military plan to attack Afghanistan… this tactic was so blatantly a strategy of pure cowardice: that no American Media dared criticize it openly. Because if it was openly criticized: then the entire validity of the bullshit War on Terror would have sparked mass movements of anger and outrage… just as the Vietnam War had done. The Republican warmongers and Neo-Nazi, Neo-Cons saw their chance of creating a new Rome… a new German 1,000 year reign of Terror and Warfare, as Rome had done before… That was why Bush Sr. instigated the first Gulf War. He wanted Americans to regain their National Military dominance and military pride and military culture. He revolutionized war-coverage into a tightly censored Media cult so tightly controlled that everything the American public saw was and still is pure one-sided propaganda. This form of one-sided coverage has since expanded so that the American Media's censorship in peacetime censors *all* liberal issues and viewpoints out of the airwaves. He let the American Public have their first bloodless TV war. Now America has its factless news media.

No facts. No truth. No information. Pure hype and distraction and sensationalism. He brainwashed America into believing in bloodless TV warfare. Where bad guys die unseen. Every American death was glorified to the hilt. Single deaths of one Marine; were blazed out on National Media. Each single one was honored for his bravery. Anyone who dies on your side is automatically brave. Even if they cry like blubbering babies as they die.. Anyone who dies on the other side is not a hero. Even if they die defiant and unafraid and courageously. Of course nobody is allowed to compare and evaluate the actual differences in how both sides die. Because the actual deaths, and how each person died: is whitewashed and censored.

With no film footage of the actual effect of bombs that were dropped on villages, and the dead children and families… already starving to death *on the other side*. So all the Afghanis were not brave: because they died as victims… not voluntarily. They were killed as inconvenient casualties of War … and termed; 'collateral damage'. Making the mass murder and killing of innocent people in Warfare more excusable and acceptable; by simply inventing a better politically correct phrase denoting mass murder. And never showing the actual destruction and horror of the mass slaughter those long range bombs actually created.

The concise way Mahr used his words, were slightly too vivid and too truthful for Americans to laugh-at. The blatant cowardice of the richest Nation on Earth… safely bombing the poorest Nation on Earth into near total oblivion… from 35,000 feet in the air, was too obvious. Especially when just a few short years before; Reagan had demonized the USSR for doing the same thing …. and calling them 'The Evil Empire…' specifically because they were bombing and killing Afghani civilians from long range from the air. The Russian bombing and killing of Afghanis' was too recent. That America somehow was doing the same thing… only with worse cowardice… could not be touched with a ten-foot pole by the Media. The American Media did not dare speak of it, or compare it or evaluate it, or face it, or even admit it was happening.

Why was Afghanistan bombed by the U.S. from 35,000 feet up in the air? Because the Americans Military was too big a coward to risk one American soldier's life in hand-to-hand combat on the ground for something they did not consider really that important.

Mahr's comment was so obviously a politically incorrect thing to say… that it should have been completely ignored. After all: laughing at meaningless things on TV for entertainment has nothing to do with truth, or lies. The trouble is: Mahr did not say it laughingly as a meaningless joke. He meant it.

So Mahr's show was sent back onto cable TV. Later: he tried to come back on National TV with a whitewashed, cleaned-up version that was self-censored, and so banal; its ratings plummeted. He was cancelled again because of viewer apathy. Turning his entire politically incorrect attitude into a meaningless issue: to be ignored and never spoken of. After all: if anyone is cancelled because of lack of viewers: their point of view must be a minority opinion. A meaningless fringe element that has no relevancy to the mainstream of American viewers. Either you become famous by giving American consumers what they want: or you disappear, because what you say they don't like, or are not interested in hearing. That is the litmus test of relevancy and truth in American media. The tyranny of the masses: public approval reigning supreme as the definer all ethics, all morals.

What does what happened to Bill Mahr demonstrate? The truth that Americans like being lied-to wittily, and being told jokes wittily. But to openly sneer at any *mythical* American bravery in battle on

mass media? Nope. Only a short thirty years ago: the mighty America was defeated by *one half* of the tiny, poor Nation of Vietnam. And since then, has only picked upon the teeniest, tiniest, demonized imaginary evil regimes like Panama. Infiltrating tiny South American Nations with CIA operatives. Until, finally they had their plotted for and arranged to have another 'good war' in the Gulf that all the masses would approve of and support like WW2. Manufactured by Bush Sr. Who never finished the job, and let Hussein stay in Power; because he was too terrified of the fury and rage of the American public if too many American soldiers were killed in a war that was not really worth fighting for and dying for. Die for the freedom of non-Europeans? Never in your life. It is simply not done. But fight for American oil corporations, and American pride in flexing its technological military trillion-dollar military might? You betcha.

Bush Sr. had his token war which made him and his war profiteer cronies even more filthy rich than they were already, and his handful of token war casualties. But he knew the American public would not stand for an actual drag-down, all-out war necessary to topple Hussein. He had no moral right on his side. He knew the whole charade was a planned orchestrated false flag affair. There would be too much actual death and killing and horror on TV for the American public to see how horrible war actually is, and that would turn the entire nation against him. He himself was such a fucking coward… his Armed Forces were such arrant cowards… that even when they found out that Hussein's crack Republican troops were even worse cowards than they were…they did not finish the job. His cowardice: his irresponsibility, saddled Iraq with twenty years of oppression made worse by American sanctions that starved hundreds of thousands of Iraqi children to death while Hussein lived high off the hog from oil profits and kept building up his destroyed war machine. Bush irresponsibility saddled the world with an even worse coward and warmonger: his son George Bush Jr.. Who set out to finish the job his father refused to finish.

Afghanistan was only the stepping-stone to Bush Jr's. plan to attack Iraq again, and topple Hussein for once and for all. Did Americans refuse to support Bush's destruction of the Taliban by the insane, obsolete tactics of mass-bombing a-la World-War II? It worked in the 1st Gulf War. But it did not work in Vietnam. And it did not work in the 2nd Gulf War. They tried to kill Saddam by bombing him. Instead they destroyed an entire fucking Nation trying to get one bad man.

A blustering pugnacious, arrant coward… The epitome of a blustering coward and bully; like Mussolini in his heyday… drew acclaim and admiration from Americans, by going on a grandstanding, speechifying, public offensive against an unseen, tiny bunch of fanatics. Exactly like Hitler. And declared them a worldwide threat, and declared a worldwide search for them.

He never found their leader. And they never could figure out which prisoners they caught were actually Moslem terrorists, or which Afghanis they killed were actually even fighting them. As long as Americans thought that someone feared them. As long as they could kill others because a few Americans were killed. Their ethic of hate and fear and cowardice was upheld by their military technological superiority.

As long as Americans have a pompous strutting President who is never wrong and never makes a mistake: they're happy. As long as their president is a god: they're happy. But let any American President admit to making a mistake: and they are hated and despised and never re-elected. The mass psychosis of gullible brainwashed sheep demanding that their leaders are perfect, that their leaders are superhuman Gods. That they would never elect a mere mortal to office is a part of the hypocrisy of

politics. If a politicians do not create a fake-lying mass image of themselves as perfect Gods: they are not elected. If they do create that image: then they are elected. And then criticized for putting up false promises and a false front after the sheep have become disillusioned with the temporary myth of their invincible superiority and infallibility. It is the masses who demand that their leaders are liars. They demand dishonesty from their leaders, And they get it. And then complain about it later.

The mass patriotic paranoia of fear created after 9:11 was a normal reaction of a pampered, brainwashed mass to *any* destruction of their icons and beliefs. And *any* attack upon their sins. Americans are supposed to be immune to attack, and never harmed or killed. No matter how many other millions of people they harm and kill through their governments corporate-sponsored policies. As long as their media and their government keeps Americans conveniently ignorant of the facts by turning news into garbage. That is all that matters. Nothing on TV matters. Nothing means anything. Unless your subconscious is prodded by an outright challenge to one of the biggest obscene lies of Americans being brave in battle.

The Biblical ethic of an eye-for-an-eye is still the standard moral human reaction to being attacked. The biblical truth of one sin not wiping out another sin is also true. That one wrong does not justify another wrong. That when one is wronged: it does not justify them to wrong somebody else… unless it is done directly and honestly, and done to the ones who are actually guilty. This truth was never brought up in the five National Media corporations that covered and discussed the planned invasion for months. They never discussed the fact that the people being bombed and attacked: were not the people who were guilty of planning the 9:11 attack. But hey; Since America is angry and can't find the actual culprits… then America went to war and started killing just for the hell of it: just to vent their anger and hate, even though it was against the wrong people.

A new politically correct term: 'Pre-emptive War' has been invented after Afghanistan's destruction. Giving America from now on…a standing politically correct excuse to go to war against any Nation on Earth: at any time… for any reason… without needing to consult its own congress, or its own senate, or its own people.

Mahr exposed the sick hypocrisy and cowardice of America too bluntly, and too unpleasantly, in his one single, 'all-joking-aside' snide remark. The entire Nation did nothing and said nothing, as his show was cancelled because of a few complaining hotheads. Why? Because the majority of Americans agreed with these hotheads. Only they did not have the guts to say so in public. The media itself chose to bow out of the entire affair and refused to defend his right to free speech… While at the same time, treacherously and double faced: it blew up his tiny faux pas into a National scandal. It was the Media itself that freely aired every republican righteous Jesus freak screaming for his head on National TV. The media did not like Mahr's cynical attitude towards them either. So they specifically targeted his show, and with the help of a few republican hotheads: *had their token excuse* to cancel it. Just as Bush had his token excuse to Bomb and destroy Afghanistan into oblivion.

There was one good reason the elite hated Mahr's show. Elite power structures of all kinds… hate each other just as much as the lower classes hate each other. Mahr was showing too many elites holding opposing opinions about too many relevant issues. His show was getting too close to an actual debate over serious issues. That was not good. He was showing elites arguing with each other. The elite is supposed to show a united front to the lower class. That is how they keep in power. They are not supposed to disagree with each other. It gives the masses a bad example. It gives the masses ideas.

That is: except in scripted republican reactionary bullshit shows; that have reactionary right wings screaming and laughing against other right wing republicans… who are disguised as supposed liberals.
One reason why it is so easy to tear down any elite power structure, is simply because they waste most of their time fighting against each other, and hating each other. Now Mahr is back on cable TV. Now he has a minority audience; not a majority one. Now he is safely out of circulation? He is more watched now than when he was on national TV.

What does his TV show prove? It shows that there is no such thing as Free Speech in America. It shows how censorship in America is so rigidly self-censored… how the power structure is so terrified of the slightest off-color remark. That a National Television show called 'Politically Incorrect'…can be cancelled for making a politically incorrect comment, you call this free speech?

The Smothers Brothers TV show was cancelled during the Vietnam War because it was politically incorrect also. The organic nature of America's self-censorship is deeply it is ingrained into the fabric of American Media and American culture. Did the Smothers Brothers ever recover from being black balled by the American Media? No. They remained smalltime comedians, and were never offered another National, primetime show-slot again, and disappeared from mainstream media into obscurity.

Americans do not like unpleasant honesty of any kind. They do not like their myths being torn down and laughed-at. Especially when they know perfectly well it is true. It shows how the tyranny of the masses, and the Roman Mob, and the tyranny of the Mussolini's and Hitler's and Caesar's of the world… has not changed one iota in two thousand years.

It shows how the public today is even more brainwashed and misled and corrupted by a corrupt elite; than during the worst excesses of Roman Tyranny… when the Roman mob tore people apart at the slightest hint of disrespect for the endless, insane, illogical Roman Myths, Legends, and Mythical assumptions of the sacredness and holiness of Rome's Republic. Anyone who dared call any Roman a coward was either torn apart by a mob, or quickly assassinated in private. Romans were supposed to have been honest, just, fair, cultured, wise and the bravest of the brave. Just as Americans are now supposed to be paragons of perfection and bravery. All cultural myths sell the same old lie of *their* people being better, superior, etc the smarter, braver…than other people; ad nauseum.
There is no such thing as bravery in battle. There are only insane killers killing other insane killers. And the most insane, the most brutalized, the ones with the best killing tools; winning. The millions who died in the 1st and 2nd World Wars; all died for only one basic political purpose: so the rich Robber Barons of the West could topple the new Germany from becoming an even greater Robber Baron National Power than they were collectively. They saw Germany as a threat to the *old* world-order of western hegemony. Period. It had nothing to do with freedom or democracy. The world was no freer after these two Horrific World Wars than before them. In fact the opposite was true. After each war, the world was gripped in an even tighter grip of Robber Barons controlling everything they could lay their hands on, stealing every thing they could lay their hands on, destroying everything they could lay their hands on, owning everything they could lay their hands on, corrupting everything they could lay their hands on….

Only after winning a war… they could do it legally. All aboveboard. In full view of the brainwashed masses. Without the slightest fear of ever being toppled again. Because they had brainwashed the entire world into their own sicker brand of Robber Baron legality. They had won. That gave them the legal authority to do whatever they wanted.

Now there are seven billion human suckers these legalized Robber Barons and Owners can fleece; in every legal, illegal, hidden, secret, corrupt, complex, snarled way possible… with endless hidden battles and deals of the rich robbers fighting amongst themselves behind closed doors in secret. While the masses let them do it, and slave and work for Robber Baron Nations, for Robber Baron corporations, for Robber Baron owned and controlled Media, or Robber Baron owners as individuals, etc.

Responsibility and Cooperation

Every person that lives in a larger society or community is directly responsible for the well-being of their community in direct proportion to the degree to which they benefit from that community. That is the unavoidable principle of balance that all individual and social responsibility is based on. And here is precisely where all social responsibility breaks down in any pyramidal structure such as civilization. Because the billionaire who benefits a million times more from his society than others, does not balance his social responsibility by returning that benefit a million times more than others in his society. Instead, they give a tiny fraction of their ill-gotten wealth as charity to others. Most millionaires do not give a single cent back. And this can never balance the social debt of responsibility they owe to their society. All because the masses have been brainwashed into believing in the legality of Robber Baron Greed, culture, selfishness and their endless code-words and icons and token… as the poor betray their own morality, and worship the lies called icons and symbols and tokens of the rich; that civilization has amassed for 12 thousand years.

In order to be even minimally socially responsible to the community you live in: you must give back *at least* as much as you take. That way, you will not be a negative influence, a drain on the society that raised you. But this is not a virtue: it is merely a necessary functioning principle required for human societies to remain at whatever level of humanity they now exist. Furthermore: in order for the quality of life in any community to actually improve: people need to give back more than they receive.

This principle is diametrically opposed to the billionaire that reaps profits from his society and returns only a fraction of it. All social responsibility boils down to giving: not profiting. You cannot profit from your society and be socially responsible at the same time. The only way people can take responsibility for their own lives is by helping each other. Because giving and responsibility are the same thing. To be truly responsible as a human means to be socially responsible as well. No human community can thrive, grow, change or be healthy, unless it is based upon the principles of sharing, cooperation, giving, love, trust, respect and responsibility. If people are not balanced in their personal and social responsibilities, if selfishness, greed, mistrust and hate are allowed to develop: then you have a poisonous social atmosphere that generates fear, hate and indifference.

Where in civilization is any responsibility taken on freely, of one's own free will? In any authoritarian regime: responsibility is a joke. In elected governments, there are high-paid lobbyists working day and night with the express purpose, of trying to pass legislation that will absolve their interest groups from some kind of legal responsibility. Any profit-based system is actually a criminal culture that rewards irresponsibility. It allows the criminally powerful and wealthy to escape responsibility. Laws are passed to protect the rich and oppress the poor. Prisons are filled will poor criminals, and empty of rich, or powerful criminals. The history of civilization is an endless perpetuation of narrow, destructive self-interests of powerful, wealthy elites.

Chapter Six B: The Effect of Civilization on Humans

The history of the huge majority of humans is ignored and untold: *except as pawns and victims of this elite.* And yet it is the greatest oppressors, the greatest butchers, killers, and thieves: who are held up to be worshipped and revered as leaders, Emperors, Popes, Robber Barons, Kings, Presidents, Billionaires, etc. The history of civilization is an open book that shows how power and wealth creates irresponsible criminals who violate the rights of others, and get away with it. Civilization is based upon the irresponsible wealthy and powerful enforcing responsibility upon the powerless and the poor. Consumer culture is based upon irresponsible consuming. Capitalism is based upon all kinds of irresponsible tenets and customs: but it all boils down to trying to get some kind of advantage over other people. Everyone is busy trying to get away with whatever they can without being caught: and everyone 'tut-tuts' about how things are getting worse and points at figure-heads, leaders, and expects something to be done by anyone except themselves. Has there ever been a politician who ever cared about anything more than their own re-election?

This is the sick joke of civilized society. Since literally everyone is socially irresponsible, there is literally nobody left to point the finger of blame except selectively… carefully avoiding any groups that have any influence or any power. Instead; there are selective scapegoats used as sacrifices so the rest of society can feel they actually solved a problem ,or did something. When all we do is do ourselves is nothing, see?

These scapegoats are for the most part; the poorest most powerless in any society. As far as social responsibility goes, we always expect the other person to do it: not us. Who?…. Me….? And the easy rationalizations follow.

'What can I do about it? I am powerless. I am alone. I am just one individual.'

And, if there is ever anyone who points that finger of blame unpleasantly, and honestly, without making any exceptions…without even excepting themselves. If anyone tries to even suggest that all people are responsible, that it is all our fault. Then they are cast out. Vilified behind their backs, cast aside, blackballed, ostracized, jailed, banished, killed, murdered, assassinated, crucified, and wiped out. So there is nobody left, to ever remind people of any unpleasant truths. So all the rest of us can escape our own responsibilities; and never be forced to deal with the fact that civilized humans are basically useless, destructive killers who have mostly no meaning to their own lives. That is what the selective use of power and authority does to civilized people. That is how it works and that is why it works.
Nowhere in all this, is personal responsibility taken on voluntarily. Unless there is cooperation. Unless there is true equality. Because only in a cooperating social system of true equals; do people ever actually realize that helping each other ,benefits each one much more than being selfish, or greedy, or powerful, or wealthy. Only in a cooperating social system of true equals; can you create a culture where love, respect, giving and kindness are a social norm. Equality fosters responsibility. Inequality fosters irresponsibility. Cooperation fosters responsibility. Hierarchies foster irresponsibility. Selfishness and self-gratification foster irresponsibility. Generousness and self-denial fosters responsibility.

As long as willing cooperation is not the prime-motivating ethic of human society; people will never be able to get along with each other. All of the crucial human problems and conflicts will remain unfaced, unresolved, undealt-with. Civilization does not allow cooperation to be developed. There are no cooperative social forums or structures left anymore; that allow people to freely aid each other. Instead, there is only the niggardly concept of charity and volunteering. This is practiced by a tiny fraction of the community during a tiny fraction of their free time. Because they must expend most of their energy

competing and working, in order just to make a living. Simply the time and energy required for this guarantees that there can be no cooperation except as an incremental facet of society that can never address the huge social ills which cry out for cooperative efforts. The prime responsibility of any member of a community is to become a productive asset of that community. That means cooperating with others.

Yet, civilization only values people's productivity as tools: not as humans. Civilization turns social participation into a competitive antagonistic rat race that prevents people from helping each other. The more socially responsible a person is, the higher they put a premium on cooperation as a necessary part of their life. Because of the entire legacy, structure, and mindset of civilization; people are not interested in making sure others are as well off as they are. They are much too busy working, competing, trying to survive. They simply do not have the time or energy for such altruistic nonsense. Only if you change the most fundamental principles of how civilized societies work; can any alternate noncompetitive model hope to survive… much less succeed. That is why all utopian communities eventually fail: because they are fighting a cultural norm that is yet to be abolished or shown to be bankrupt in its root values. The inertia of 10,000 years of civilized history, the normalized realities of 6 billion people plus the handicap of our own unawareness must be first overcome before we can change how we live.

One root problem with civilization; is that it is based mostly upon people cooperating with each other almost exclusively through the over-intensive use of tools, and not on any intimate, personal level. Tool-using societies simply do not have the time, interest or energy to devote the years of intimacy which needs to be spent in order to develop trust, respect and love for each other on a human level. The wonder of civilization is how all of its machines and tools mesh together and cooperate with each other, while leaving its inhabitants no more humanly cooperative than they were 10,000 years ago. This is an inevitable result of over-intensive tool-use. All of the mechanical functions necessary to keep civilization properly maintained and running and growing continually increase in number and complexity: taking up more and more time, leaving humans less and less time for themselves.

If you separate all forms of human cooperative effort into these two broad categories of tool-based and human based cooperation: you find that it is grossly overbalanced in favor of tools. Working as a tool, making sure your car is running properly, your computer is running properly, your appliances, your house is properly maintenanced, the plumbing is not leaking, the paint is not peeling, the doors and windows not fitting improperly, etc… the cost of running governments and businesses is spent mostly maintaining their mechanical systems: the infrastructure of all modern industrialized nations is all tool-intensive, exorbitantly expensive, and time consuming. Even our free time is usually caught up in some sort of tool-use, or it is merely a reflex reaction against over-intensive tool-use into some form of escapism; be it a book, or movie, or a concert. The question is: after work and chores, and entertainment: how much time is left over for us to be simply human? By allowing tools to run our societies, by giving up our responsibilities to tools: we fall short of any human responsibility to ourselves and to those around us. Then there is the greater responsibility to all life, all living things… and beyond that: to the universe. Balanced responsibility means universal responsibility: with no blind spots, and no exceptions.

In all human dynamics and awareness, it is dynamic balance that counts. Self-love must be balanced by love for others. Self-respect must be balanced by respect for others. Self-trust must be balanced by trusting others. Here the human psyche displays the principle of dynamic balance naturally. You can

only love others to the extent that you love yourself. You can only respect others to the degree that you respect yourself. You can only trust others to the degree you trust yourself. But the proper dynamic of any cooperative, loving community is not based upon people trying to balance each other's love for each other. That is because individual are designed to love more than just one other individual. They should try to love all of the individuals in their own, loving community. This means that they must love others more than they love themselves. Otherwise, their positive love-energy will not move… be dynamic, grow, as all life energy grows… finding more and more ways to turn dead rocks, dead sunlight, dead air, dead things into living things. If you do not give more love than you receive, if all members of a community do not give more than they receive: then that community will stagnate, stay the same, not change or evolve. If people in a community give less than they receive,: then that community will start dying, shriveling and shrinking until it disappears.

You cannot change one single aspect of this dynamic without changing all the other aspects. Every single aspect: from giving, to trust, to responsibility is inseparable from all the others. The damage all antagonistic forms of competition does to human trust, respect, responsibility and love cannot be measured: but this invisible, intangible social deterioration is one major reason human societies get worse, not better. Tool dynamics do not balance naturally. Creating a railroad system, or an atomic bomb; does not benefit all people equally. Not to mention how destructive they are to this living Earth. Tool dynamics create human social imbalance in all instances because tools are specialized and not integrated or dynamically balanced as living organisms are. The entire split between feeling and functioning, or work and emotion, is a crippling limitation that squeezes being human into such a tiny window of opportunity, of energy, time, and place; that the effect of dehumanization is inevitable.

Dynamic Social Balance

In civilization: the basic dynamic of accumulation, the need to control large numbers of people through every possible avenue, every possible kind of enforcement: be it cultural, religious, governmental, through peer-pressure, public shame, ostracism, conformity, normality, or the pressures of antagonistic competition, physical force, oppression… it all comes down to one basic factor. What determines how people live and what they do is fear: which is a negative emotion. That is the prime factor in all human motivation: whether it is the fear of poverty, the fear of powerlessness, the fear of starvation, the fear of strangers, the fear of the unknown, or the fear of death. All political decisions, corporate decisions, all military decisions, all power-based decisions are based upon fear, hate and greed. Now: if you reversed this dynamic, if the primary motivation of all humans, if what drives our actions were love-kindness-compassion, and fear was only a secondary factor: then you would have a completely different dynamic of how human societies work. Then it would be positive, not negative. But, in order to arrive at such a dynamic, you need a structure and system that is dynamically balanced rather than imbalanced. You need a system that is not based upon pyramidal accumulation. You need a system based upon voluntary cooperation, not the enforcement of involuntary coercion through power, physical force, violence and fear.

The closest example of social balance in human civilization is the concept of democracy and its attempt to balance *only one* kind of power (political). But this system leaves out *all* the other aspects of the human accumulation of knowledge-wealth-social standing. Democracy has merely succeeded in diluting the usual pyramidal process and dynamic of accumulation. This has only slightly hampered the dynamic of accumulation and reverse Pyramidality... Achieving the same basic result of excess power, excess wealth and excess fame at the top: through countless loopholes in this flawed system. If human

society truly were to attempt to balance itself, it would need to balance *all four* of these basic aspects, not just one.

For example:

If the president of a firm wanted to hold more power than anybody else in his company, and found that in order to do so;
He would also have almost no access to information about his own company, *(knowledge).*
He had to live in a cold water flat and couldn't afford a car, (*wealth).*
He was sneered at by his own employees and neighbors, as a power-hungry idiot, *(social standing).*

Then naturally: he would not want to live like this.

You can apply this solution to any of the other four basic aspects of civilization; and the result will be the same. Then human society would balance itself. It would become balanced: naturally. Without people being forced or made to conform to any other artificial rules, laws, regulations, customs, traditions etc.. If humans designed a social system that truly balanced *all four* of these basic aspects properly: then the quality of human life would improve for <u>all</u> of us.

Not just for the lucky few: not just for the elite, not just the rich, not just the powerful, not just those of high-status, not just for those with privileged knowledge and information. Not just for those with more accumulated knowledge. Not just for those with special knowledge.

In order to truly balance civilization you would need to eradicate any and all processes-dynamics-systems-institutions that accumulate-perpetuate-preserve any form of imbalance. Then human society would balance itself naturally: not through oppressive enforcement of physical violence and power by governments. In short: if you want to live better… you need to invent-create an entirely different way for humans to live.

This dynamic can work easily. But only in small, selfless, ego-less, self-contained communities… or in a series of small, overlapping communities that all share the same, basic ethical and moral values. How do you regulate any society, and stabilize it? By having a single ethic. By having only one rule, one moral, one value. And that moral-ethic-value-concept-idea-truth is:
'Thou Shalt Give More Than You Receive.'

If this is done, then it becomes easy in a small isolated community to notice who are takers and who are givers. If any person in that community should be so foolish as to becomes greedy for anything… then that community should give it back to them… *In Spades*….

That is… <u>if</u> the community is wise enough to be selective about *what* they give… and *how* they give it. If a greedy person wants more furniture than they need, they give it to them…. But only furniture… and in order to balance their giving to that person, they take away all other giving to that person. They no longer give them their attention, or business, or love, or trust, or respect or esteem. They ostracize that person from their community completely… they stop all giving to that person except giving them furniture.

The entire community simply takes all of its furniture and stuffs their selfless giving down the throat of that greedy person: *whether they want that extra furniture or not*. Until the greedy furniture person's

house is so packed solid from ceiling to floor with that furniture for weeks… until that greedy furniture person starts hating that furniture… and goes around the other houses pleading… begging for them: "Take back your furniture. Please take it back. I don't want it. I don't want to see another stick of furniture for as long as I live."

Then, that greedy furniture person will be forced to humiliate themselves in public… that person will be forced to destroy every scrap of self-esteem they ever had in public… walking around distraught, crazed, weeping openly.

Until the community collectively decides that this greedy person has learned their lesson… and agrees to take back their own furniture, which they had to do without for weeks… And in doing that… supposedly cruel, over-extreme punishment… they themselves are forced into the even greater hardship… of living with very little furniture. And getting used to it!! And liking the extra spaces they find they all like better than cluttered up houses with too much furniture. So when that repentant person starts giving back that furniture… they find that half of the stuff they had they no longer really want or need.

Then they will take it back grudgingly, complaining about it. **A**s the-now utterly thankful otherwise good person is laughing and happy. Suddenly the tables are turned**.** And the community finds that being forced to take back too much; and taking back their once-loved furniture becomes an irritating inconvenience that none of them really like and so they find themselves resenting that former greedy 'furniture' person.

Then, they all begin to develop a guilty conscience about the harshness of their punishment, and start asking themselves if they overdid it… then… slowly… abjectly… one, by one: by their own decision, and their own accord the individuals of that community who took part in this communal 'punishing come secretly… to apologize to that former greedy 'furniture' person… and that person; who has by then been stripped so cleanly of their badness, finds themselves suddenly in the right… not the wrong. And does not know how to react to suddenly inhabiting this new moral high-ground…because they are convinced that they had been such a bad person, that they no longer knew right from wrong… in other words… they became too humble. They became so selfless and so non-judgmental; that they are mystified why all these people come to apologize to him or her…

Why should this be done? When he or she is now so happy and thankful for their return into their beloved communities good graces, that after thinking and pondering it for weeks and months; they find to their amazement … that they are grateful. Grateful for the fact that they were punished? So you do not need a prison to punish a person? And you actually get them to admit their sin in public and actually be reformed?

So then… she or he has the wonderful opportunity to give all… all. The community back its own self-respect. And love… personally: through her acts of personal forgiveness. By personally forgiving and loving each one who comes later to her and apologizes for being too harsh with her. If you have ever experienced the happiness of 'make-up' sex after a lover's quarrel, you have no idea of the kind of happiness you can feel after making it up to an entire community that now loves you even more and lionizes you for enduring such a harsh penalty and coming through shining. Suddenly you are their beloved mascot, their heroine, and everyone takes an interest in you and notices you.

Chapter Six B: The Effect of Civilization on Humans

Suddenly you become the most important and powerful person in your community. In the parable of the prodigal son: who got more attention? The one who erred and repented publicly. Not the one who did not have the courage to make a mistake. The one who learned from their mistake, the one who changed: that is who got most of the attention, and praise. Until that former furniture person became the most loved and respected person in that community. And also the most loving, and giving and generous one of them all.

Does this story sound like a fairy-tale that is too good to be true? It comes from a real story of a Shaker community. In fact, that community found itself so happy to be rid of all their extra furniture… that they held a bonfire in her honor. A furniture bonfire. Burning all the extra furniture that they no longer needed or wanted… and invited her to the bonfire as a special loving surprise.

Do you know what she did…? She ripped into that entire community. And yelled at all of them to get those burning pieces of furniture out of that fire as quickly as possible. Screaming at them in rage. Telling them that they were not thinking at all. That there were many people who would love to have that furniture. And that the proper loving thing to do was to give their furniture away to more needy people. Who weren't as hardened to the hardships of a Shaker-community life and had no strong, selfless communal safe loving network of friends and relatives to live in.

This was the beginning of all Shaker furniture making. Originally: the pieces of Shaker furniture that are prized, and displayed in museums today, and valued at thousands of dollars were all given away.

For free.

Shaker furniture is more practical. It is simpler. Shaker furniture is easier to build. They almost revolutionized the entire furniture industry. But not quite. Why? Because even the Shakers became greedy and angry. Greedy people kept on coming back to them for 'free furniture'. That selfish greed for anything that is 'free' or 'freely given' forced the Shakers to start demanding money for their furniture. Because they could not distinguish between a person who was truly in need and one who was not. Until they raised the prices so high that only the wealthiest people could afford it. If that community had had wiser heralds… why heralds? The leaders of that community were all her sons; her lads… her heralds: acting as aldermen, and elders of the church. After she had been reinstated into the community, they went around town heralding her as the 'wisest smartest most generous leader of their community.' … until that power went to her head… and she began using it in an unloving way. Even after most of the people who had punished her had secretly apologized to her… there was still a small part of her that resented the way she had been humiliated in public… why? Because nobody in that community had the courage, and honesty to apologize to her in public. None of them had enough courage to do that. So the eventual downfall of that secret Shaker Community was already fated.. It was sacrificed as a fatted calf in the annals of Shaker History as one sin every Shaker Community must avoid like the plague if they want to survive at all… secrecy. However… no Shaker Community… or any other civilized community for that matter, has ever managed to rid itself of that sin. And because of this failing, all civilized communities become mangy, run-down, dilapidated junk-heaps of secret cliques Much like the books of Edgar Allen Poe: who wrote of secret, unspoken travesties of hidden evils inside ancient buildings. Ancient buildings that hide, and keep old, sick, rotting energy alive. And dampen all of the silent, awed living spirits who dwell in them.

Shaker furniture brought a breath of fresh life into peoples houses. But…. It did not bring it a breath of

fresh air into their spiritual lives. Instead it has been used to make people endlessly greedy for more and more hard-to-get pieces of ancient old original pieces of Shaker furniture. It has turned thousands of people into furniture addicts: spending thousands of dollars on this old stuff. Stuff that anyone with a few tools, could make brand new and better. So the spiritual lesson was unlearned. And from one woman learning a superficial lesson of the sin of collecting furniture. By not learning the sin of becoming addicted to money or power. This single Shaker Community has spread its original sin even farther and wider than it ever could have if they had simply left that old lady alone and let her stay miserable and lonely: collecting her useless furniture. Furniture that did not love her, and could not help her. That is what happens when you open up the Pandora's box of human Spiritual sin selectively. That is what happens when you try to teach and punish other people spiritually when you yourself, and all your community are just as sinful in other ways which none of you are willing to face.

What was missing in that Shaker community? Perspective. Wisdom. An understanding of the dynamics of human history and human communities. An understanding of the effect of civilization on humans. They lacked a proper systematic way to deal with any corruption: because they only recognized a few of their own corruptions to actually be corrupt to begin with. If that community had really had their wits about them when her sons started to go around town heralding her fame, they should have given that 'fame' to her… in spades. And taken all other forms of recognition and giving away from her. Because she had still not learned her lesson properly. They should have carried her around town on their shoulders and hailed her, and bowed down to her. They should have obeyed her tiniest whim. She would have become so arrogant and cruel, and corrupt; that the entire town would have hated her. That would have left her without a single supporter. They would have kicked her out of their community, and not let her back.

That would have made that community become even stronger as a cooperating network of families that had been taught a valuable painful lesson: never to allow anyone get too much of anything in their community… be it furniture, money, status… but mostly power. Power is a far more deadly and poisonous form of accumulation than furniture. And it would have taught that lady and her sons a painful lesson. They would have been kicked out as well and forced to begin their own community. And they would have made damn sure that nobody got too powerful in it.

However. If she had had any brains… the instant they started to hail her as famous or asked her advice… she should have been able to see what was in store for her if she got too full of herself. And if she had realized that, after her tirade at their bonfire… she would have found out that she did not know what the right thing was for the entire community. Then she would have had to go around town again. Only this time she could have done it at a community gathering, and publicly admitted her own failings… and let everyone criticize her… as long as it was done. Not lovingly, Not greedily, Not gently. Not harshly. But honestly and courageously and selflessly. For the good of her and the community both. So they all could stand as equals. And not as some Minister who stands higher because of their religious status, and were thus exempt from being criticized or questioned. That is the downfall of all many communities. Any institution or privileged group will always seek to buttress its advantages behind closed doors, because if they do not; others will question and challenge their special status and privileges.

Then what would have happened? The Shakers would have become a community that lived without furniture. They would have found themselves ostracized by all other communities because they were too weird, too whacky. They would have been left alone. And they would have had a much easier time

resisting all the consumer goods around them and they would have survived much longer as a community. And not crumbled into middleclass wealth as they so easily did.

But the other side of that particular coin is the fact that if they had never sold their furniture: then they would have never become so well known and famous. Their spiritual wisdom would have been kept inside that community and not given out freely. Like the Hamish… who jealously guard their privacy and never let other people see how they really live. Who tries to live like the Hamish? Nobody. Who reads about Shaker communities and lifestyles and values? Many people. So how do you solve this apparent destructive, vicious cycle-conundrum?

Make all communities and communal living fun, exclusive, hard and successful. Create revolutionary experimental communities which are expressly, consciously experimenting in how they live… right down to which side of the bed they should get out of each morning, and if they should even have beds to sleep-in, or walls in their houses, or houses to live-in. How do I breath-eat-walk-talk…? How can I creatively live so I can have as much fun as possible? And….. How can I intensify my life, how can I have more intense fun, more exciting challenges… how can I experience as much happiness and suffering as intensely as possible? If you do not think you need hardship: trying having a 'party' non-stop, and see how quickly you burn out. In order to balance this, if your energy is pain-oriented you need to be taught in non-suffering ways because you will enjoy it too much. If your energy is fun-oriented you should be told painful truths and learn your lessons painfully. If you are balanced you will want to do both. Voluntary, creative Challenges. Voluntary Hardship, and Voluntary Fun…. The only trick is to find a healthy balance to it.

What happened with the Shakers is that they got it all wrong: They responded negatively to a negative energy. If a person is greedy, and wants more furniture, and cares about dead pieces of furniture more than about living things. Then instead of reinforcing their negative, weak greed and selfishness: the Shakers should have stripped her house of every piece of furniture, and left her to rot in her empty house: friendless, alone, without any human companionship… and also without any furniture to obsess over. If they had done this: she would have either been forced to either realize that human beings, and living things are more important than dead furniture: or she would have gone stark staring mad,: a permanently mentally crippled crazy lady, and died insane.

That is the power of positive feedback.

Positive feedback teaches people the truth whether they like it or not. Positive feedback has only two results: the negative person either is killed and dies… or they are forced to change their entire outlook on Life and become positive also and live positively.

The strength and power of positive feedback: comes from being able to sense energy, and react to it only in one way. The power of positive feedback is positive only when it is direct. Positive feedback only works when it works directly and instantaneously. If you cannot sense or understand the *root intention* of a person's energy: then you cannot determine whether their energy is positive or negative. But if you can determine whether a person is positive or negative: then there is no problem at all.

For instance: If a soldier has their sergeant come to them and order them to attack another army. And the soldiers asks WHY should he attack other people he doesn't know: this can lead to argument and wasted energy.

But… if the soldier instantly understands that the reason the sergeant is ordering him to attack an 'enemy' is because he wants you to kill them…Then all you have to do in order to react positively… i*s kill the sergeant* and your problems are over. All you have to do, is kill anyone who wants to kill others. All you have to do is kill killers. Not tell them to go kill others themselves. Not argue with them. Not try to explain anything to them. If somebody wants to force you to: kill another person: kill them before they get the words out of their mouth. If a greedy robber baron millionaire wants to hire you so you can collect rent money for him: instead of arguing with him or trying to explain how greed and selfishness is evil. Just take all his money. Take the clothes off his back, and leave him naked on the street.

If anyone wants to hire you to do a job you don't like: force them to do the job themselves *at gunpoint*. If they refuse: kill them. If anyone tries to make you do something you don't want to do: kill them. Don't argue or explain anything. Pretty soon… nobody will ask you to do anything you don't want to do, and nobody will try to make you do something for them. Even if they ask you politely, even if they try to be 'nice' to you, even if they smile at you and lie to you and try to fool you into doing something you know is evil.

If you become a positive person: your inner moral compass will instantly tell you whether somebody I good or evil. You will instantly know whether that person has to be killed or not. This works very easily.

The only trouble is… that there *are* no positive humans. All human beings are negatively programmed to react in fear and hate and cowardice. All people are brainwashed to react negatively instead of positively. If only one human being is positive instead of negative: the millions of negative people will run away from him, and come back with tanks and guns and kill that one positive person: and be convinced that this one positive powerful, independent human being who was not afraid of death or dying, and was not afraid of killing anyone who came near him who was negative… was a lunatic, a crazy psychotic killer. Just because human beings are brainwashed to believe that whatever culture they live in: the majority is always right. The cultural unspoken norm is never questioned. If *all* human beings live in a state of constant fear and hate. Nobody can tell them they are living wrongly. If ALL human are blind: nobody can describe the color blue to them. They will not be able to understand that they are living wrongly. They will not be able to understand that they are blind. Simply because they never developed their eyes. They never developed an inner positive moral code of personal conduct. They never looked at themselves critically… to find out whether they are positive or negative.

Civilization brainwashes humans to believe that the exception is always wrong, and the majority, the norm: is always right. But civilization is artificial: its norms are artificial: its norms are the exception in regards to the rest of the entire fucking Universe. The Universe is right. It is civilization that is wrong, it is the exception that is wrong. Humans do not understand this because they have not developed a wide enough perspective to understand what is an exception and what is the rule. In the context of the Universe: a soldier killing their sergeant the instant that sergeant orders them to kill somebody else: is right-normal: the rule: good. In the context of the Universe: not killing the sergeant and going and doing the sergeant's dirty work for him: is the exception-abnormal-EVIL. If no sergeant could order any soldier to kill anybody: then there would be no war, and no armies and no evil.

Positive feedback is infallible: it cannot make a mistake as long as it is applied directly in the context of equality. If Stalin ordered 1million Russian soldiers to kill you, and they marched on you with the intent

to kill you. The proper positive feedback response is not killing 1 million of Stalin's soldiers. The positive response is to kill Stalin first. And then kill any other leader who orders others to kill you, until they learn that ordering somebody to do their dirty work means death for them. Positive feedback is intelligent feedback because it finds the root of the intention and responds to the root source. If every leader that orders anyone else to go out and attack and invade and kill other people were killed by the people they gave these orders to… then there wouldn't be any war. Then there wouldn't be any armies. Then there wouldn't be any invasions or attacks. Then people would be left alone to live their own lives… as long as they did not attack anyone, as long as they do not have any root intention towards other humans that is negative, evil; stinking of hatred, cowardice, envy, jealousy, fear, avarice, covetousness, etc. The human species is ruled and oppressed and manipulated by fear and hate and avaricious greed. If humans were not ruled by these corrupt, evil, weak vices: they would not have any rulers ruling them at all.

The concept of Hierarchy is an evil corrupt concept that comes from the fact that all humans are cowards. Hierarchy is the cunning idea of getting somebody else to do your dirty work for you. Hierarchy is the idea of hiring killers to make you rich. Hire killers to raise your status as a feared king or ruler. Hire killers to rob and kill for you so you can get rich off their evil acts. Then once you are rich: keep killers hired to protect you from those you robbed and raped and impoverished. Keep hired killers for the rest of your life to protect you from the relatives and loved ones of those you killed from coming after you and killing you for your evil deeds.

This tired, old repeated plot, this stupid dynamic: has been played out over and over and over for over 12,000 fucking years and it is getting thin as hell. Modern people no longer watch movies that have this plot anymore because it is too stupid for words. Yet they and all the rest of the human species: still obey their masters, and obey the laws that keep the powerful and the rich oppressing us in their real lives…

Because? All humans have become corrupted or their spirits have been so crushed, they have been brainwashed into such dumbness and passive non-resistance: that they allow others to walk all over them, and rule them… as long as thy *think* they have a chance of becoming rich and famous and powerful also?....

No. Because: they don't know anything else. They have never seen anything else inside civilization except evil winning over Good. Because they have been brainwashed so badly: they cannot think straight. The main reason why we humans cannot be positive: is because we have been born *into* an artificial negative system that has accumulated negated evil poison for over 12,000 years, and the accumulated negated evil poison of 12,000 years has seeped into out parents and our grandparent bodies and souls… so that when we were born… we were already poisoned and corrupted before we were ever born. Simply because the sperm and the egg of a fetus has to come form a human male and female that is already alive. The reason all humans born are born corrupted: is the causality of human history.

When you realize what has been done to you by reading this book. When you realize that the entire legacy of all humans who ever were born before you… were and are the reason you are not happy. When you realize the entire past of the human species is why you are now in this position of having to deal with atomic bombs and global pollution and wars and rich corporations spending trillions of dollars of brainwashing propaganda to keep you stupid and passive as they sell you the worst shit possible… just to keep you drugged long enough to steal every dime you have…
Then you will develop an anger, and a rage against this.

This is the problem.

The ones who are most responsible for your unhappiness and the problems you have: are long dead. The ones who are responsible for your unhappiness who are alive; live in huge protected walled mansions now… guarded by security systems and armies, and have hired thugs called bodyguards protecting them from you.

Then you will develop an anger and a rage against the entire system called civilization.

This is the problem.

How do you destroy the system without killing yourself in the attempt. How do you live positively inside a negative thing that hates and fears and systematically poisons all Positive Energy?
How do you educate other people to the truth, and get them on your side… When all of you are inside a system that forces you to live negatively?
How do you get people to listen to you, when they don't even want to hear what you have to say? Simply because everybody is just as guilty as everybody else of corruption and evil: nobody believes that any living human being has the moral right or power to point the finger at them or anybody else.

Well: fuck all of them:

I am pointing the finger at everybody including myself.

This is the answer: this is how we can change the world. This is how we reflective humans can solve all the problems of the world. Only if you include everyone: including yourself; and deal with everyone including yourself as equals, and be as honest with yourself as you are with others. Only when *inner* honesty is matched and balanced by *outer* honesty will humans ever become decent. Only then will you get rid of hypocrisy.

You can develop the same moral and ethical power I have, by doing the same thing I did:…. By pointing the finger of responsibility and guilt at myself *first,* by questioning myself *first*… before I ever pointed my finger at anybody else and questioned anyone else.

The only reason I am able to write this book… was because for 49 fucking years… I thought the problem was *me*… not anybody else. I thought I was the one who was fucked up, and all other people were better than me. I thought that there was something wrong with me: not with other people. It took me 49 years to begin finding out that I was wrong. It took me 49 years to begin figuring out the actual difference between good and evil. I have found out that the only way you can be critical of anybody else is if you are critical of yourself first. The only way you can be honest with anybody else is if you are honest with yourself. The only way you be courageous with others is if you are courageous with yourself. The only way you can love others is if you love yourself. The only way you can love the Good in other people is if you love the Good in yourself. The only way you can hate the evil in others: is if you also hate the evil in yourself.

This means that before you can go out and try to change others: you must change yourself. Before you can change the world around you: you must first change yourself. Before you can rightfully be critical

of people around you: you must be just as critical of yourself.

How can this be done, when all of us are living inside this corrupt thing called civilization, and are already corrupted by it? Any attempt to purify yourself of corruption is mostly a futile exercise in putting one finger into a leaking crack in the dyke against corruption, while ten other cracks start leaking.

Nobody can fight the corruption of civilization alone!

People have to get together and create and form their own culture, their own self-sufficient communities: before they can ever go outside and tell others how to live.

By forming your own experimental communities and culture: you will be giving other people inside the corrupt depths of civilization: a living example, a living comparison between what they think is normal, and your way of living.

This is the problem.

How and where to do this, and with who. It can be done. All it takes is more than one person. That's all. All it takes is spreading the word to more than one person. All it takes is spreading your new example to more than one person who never saw it before.

The Dynamic of Positive and Negative Energy

The question is: how can you turn hate into love? How can you turn selfishness and greed into generosity and giving? How can you turn negative energy into positive energy?

You do it by reflexively feeding back whatever you receive… in spades. You do it by giving more love back than you receive…. You also do it by giving- reflecting back more hate than you receive.

If a person yells at you… then yell back at them louder… and they will stop doing it. If a person shows animosity towards you, and hatred in a cowardly fashion… by using only words… Challenge them, dare them to hit you and they will back down and crawl away with their tail between their legs. If they do hit you… you have the authority to hit them back harder. Once. Not fifty blows of your own pent-up rage and emotions about other things in your life.

If a Nation invades another Nation, then that invaded Nation has the authority to invade the other Nation more than it was invaded. If an attacking army kills people of another nation: that other nation has the authority to attack that attacking army… and kill more of them than were killed of their people. But; only so much violence is authorized; as is needed for the aggressor to stop their aggressions…and learn their lesson. If they refuse to learn. Then they all deserve to die. If they refuse to love. Then they all should be unloved. If they refuse to stop killing, then they all should be killed… until the lesson is learned… that power without Love, Honesty and Courage never works. That mechanical violence that is weak, cowardly, dishonest and full of hatred never works. That no matter how powerful you think you may be… there will always be someone or something more powerful than you are. There will always be someone more violent than you are. There will always be someone bigger than you are… etc… But this dynamic only works on the basis of equality and the context of equals… and it only works when the reaction is immediate and direct. It only works when nobody can get away with anything…. Not even for an hour, or a day. It only works when the other side… the weaker side, the

more cowardly side, the more fearing side, the more hating side…the ones with negative energy-negative intentions… *does not have a mechanical advantage* over you.

If one army attacks with modern repeating rifles: and the avenging army only has spears… then that weaker negative energy cannot be balanced. Instead it is preserved, it accumulates… until one nation builds up an empire from its colonized-vanquished-defeated slave-nations. And then later…that conquering nation has to pay for all of its sins over a period of thousands of years. So: because each civilized generation never receives it immediate-positive feedback-justice-punishment-reaction. Every new generation is convinced that as long as you do not get caught red-handed immediately… then you can get away with anything… And even if you are caught… even then, the odds are still in your favor that you will still get away with it. The result is… the curse of : 'The father's sins being visited upon his sons.' the result is… billions of people today paying for what somebody did thousands of years ago… and seeing no rhyme, nor reason for it… no sense to it. Until people accept these insane punishments and injustices fatalistically… hopelessly… and give up even thinking of fighting against them. Until you get a world population of billions of resigned victims who let themselves be hoodwinked, lied-to, manipulated, oppressed, etc. Without a whimper. If all humans were courageous enough to be positive, and always give more back than they receive… then nobody would ever think of doing anything negative to anyone else: because they would know that they would get that negativity back in their faces in spades… *instantly*… in spades. Not twenty years later.

However, if the positive reaction to any negative energy is too strong, it also creates a negative backlash. Then people go on reacting to each other not only in direct reprisal for the other sides aggressions… they create a negative culture of hate-fear-racism etc, against that other side and perpetuate this negative culture for thousands of years without ever coming to terms with the past or the present. That is why it is crucial to react immediately… and not let the negative effects of hate-violence-racism, greed-selfishness go unpunished.

Before civilization was invented; people lived in small bands. Anything anyone did always came back to them directly… immediately, because they could not run away from those who they wronged. Everyone had to stay together or die outside of the band as a lone-lonely-crazed outlaw who was banished because of their unacceptable behavior toward other people. There was no need for any laws or police or authority to mete out the proper punishments and make sure that in each case, justice was served. They found out that justice was served mostly naturally… that the ones with any negative-evil intent were always punished. They found that something bad always happened to them. There was no escape from justice because they were too connected to each other. The causality of any negative-evil-bad intention-thought-feeling-act… had an almost instant feedback

So… whoever felt hate towards someone else in his band was punished by suddenly all of his group suddenly hating him back violently… he did not receive his positive feedback from just the one person he selectively chose to hate. He received it from everyone. To wake up one morning to find that suddenly all of the people you have lived with for all your life suddenly hate you is a devastating horrible shock.

Suddenly… you are receiving too much hate from all the other people you have known all your life. From your father, mother, brothers, sisters, aunts-uncles-cousins-friends-lovers-comrades. And that kills the hate-impulse inside you not only dead… it not only destroys that hate inside you that you had for one person completely… it makes you yearn for their love instead of yearning for their hate… it

makes you suddenly become meek, mild, gentle with others. Instead of re-reflecting more hate back at all of them until somebody gets murdered… And the likelihood is that you are the one who will be killed if you keep on acting hatefully towards others of your band.

That is how negative and positive energy should be used to work in human society. But there is so much negative energy built up and accumulated in people today, that if it were let loose indiscriminately, people would explode into irrational fits of violence and pain and hysteria. Today we are not connected to each other as honestly and directly as we once were. Today military pilots can drop bombs killing thousands, even hundreds of thousands of living people and never have to 'worry' about any reprisal, any causal effect of their actions. Today…in civilized society: the disconnections, the separated spaces between all causal actions are so huge, that for most part… nobody pays for their crimes or sins or acts… the level of corruption of all hierarchies, the level of denial and dishonesty is so huge, that very, very few people ever get what they really deserve. And that includes not only the perpetrators; but the victims also. Very few victims ever get to reflexively… positively pay back their attackers and violators as they should. The result is a huge accumulation of unpaid injustices and crimes. The result is that since most people find they can get away with it… they do it more, and worse… because their communities and societies do not even recognize or admit most negative crimes, and sins, and intentions, at all. Much less deal with them intelligently, selectively, and immediately.

Nowadays: people want not just one thing destructively and selfishly… they want everything destructively and selfishly. They want it all… now. They want money. Fame. Power. Love. Status. Happiness. Expensive cars. Expensive houses. Mansions. An elite profitable respected. A Career. Sex. Drugs. Privileges. They want to be revered. They want to be worshipped. Approved-of. They want jewelry. Appliances. Consumer goods. TV's. CD's. A CD player. Pleasure-food. Restaurants. Clubs. Limos… Expensive Fun. Exclusive fun. Expensive furniture. Exclusive furniture. Expensive clothes. Exclusive clothes. Expensive wines. Exclusive wines. Everybody wants to win. Everybody wants to be Number One. Everybody wants the best. Everybody wants to be World champions. But what kind of best? What kind of number one? How ludicrous can you get? Six Billion fans screaming their team is Number One? Six billion people fighting each other to become World Champions? Six billion people competing against each other, killing each other, hating each other, fearing each other, fearing themselves, hating themselves?

But… you can only reward-punish one intention at a time. And you should only positively, reflectively give back more of one negative intention at the same time. So? Make them choose. Give them a choice. What do they want most. Money, or sex? Fame or power? And then TAKE IT AWAY… And you will see how amazingly fast people suddenly become wiser. You will see how fast people become less foolish, less selfish, less destructive… and less negative.

The trouble with the corrupted negative feedback systems of civilized societies is that they give you negative feedback, not positive feedback. Billions of people slave all their lives to make more money and never save enough to afford a house or a car. Millions of people work all their lives and never get promoted, or recognition, or the money they think they deserve. Billions of people want justice served and never get it.

And the one-in-a-million lucky person who does get anything 'in spades', is not happy, and does not find any fulfillment or happiness or meaning in their lifelong struggle. Look at Bill Gates: after creating the richest corporation in the world and becoming the wealthiest person in the world… he has now

decided to give all of his ill-gotten billions away! And only keep a measly few hundred million for himself.

So… if the richest man in the fucking world did this: then what the fuck was he doing it for in the first place, eh? Why was he spending his entire fucking life trying to become as rich as possible, eh? By creating a corporate monster monopoly that has choked off all human creativity in the world, eh?

Then why didn't he stop when he get his lousy hundred million, eh? What did he waste his fucking life making more billions of dollars… that he has now decided to give some of it away, eh? The richest man in the fucking world: has publicly admitted that money isn't everything and excess wealth is basically meaningless and evil by his living example… and still! People refuse to learn or listen or understand. If the richest man in the fucking world is giving all of his billions away… then you idiots who are trying to get richer than you already are… should listen to Gates and follow his example. Because Gates IS smart. He has read about what happened to all the richest men in all the world. He does not want to end up like them… But he has no choice. He is still making billions of dollars profit from Microsoft. His 'giving away' is merely a cover scam, a publicity stunt. He is still accumulating more billions of dollars than he knows what to do with. He stole all this money from you. He stole it from billions of people. He robbed it from hundreds of millions of corrupt humans who love machines *more* than they do themselves or any other living things and spend most of their time playing with their dead toys.

So… what is the ethical lesson of becoming being the greediest most conniving, most cunning monopoly giant multi-billionaire in the world, eh? That his life is a waste of energy. All his greed was a waste, and stupid to begin with. All of his goals were evil and corrupt to begin with. His entire life: is now a public living example of how all greed and power are meaningless goals. He created an evil empire, an evil huge dominant monopoly… for nothing. For no good reason. For only evil reasons.. Now he is publicly admitting his mistake?

Bullshit. The day he closes Microsoft down, fires all of its employees you are rich as sin anyways and independently wealthy already. The day he fires himself and gives away ALL of his ill gotten millions and lives in a humble apartment and works as a computer programmer for the still obscenely high hourly rate that 99% of humans will never make…

The day he publicly beats his own breast and admits his own guilt and exposes all of the secret crimes he committed behind closed doors, and puts himself into jail as a self-confessed criminal. that is when a rich man will have an effect on the human race as a living example of how to live *honestly* and how not to live dishonestly. The point is: that in spite of Gates still being the richest man in the world: his token philanthropy proves by his living example: that he is corrupt. That by giving billions of dollars away: he realizes he does not deserve to have all this money. By this fact alone: he is admitting that he got his money illegally and unfairly. He is publicly admitting the bankruptcy of the Capitalist d corrupt ream to all other corrupt wannabe greedy rich people. And they are not listening to him at all: because his token philanthropy is not genuine and is not actually true. It is a cold mental tactic, a cold mental token. And because of this: all the money he is donating is being sucked and stolen by all the corrupt greedy African nations he is giving it to, and ending up in the pockets of corrupt drug lords and corrupt tribal chieftains and corrupt politicians, and not benefiting anybody who is poor at all. Instead it is going to rich corrupt research laboratories, and other scams that suck up all charitable money with no beneficial effect to poor living humans at all. The ultimate truth is money does not solve anything. Giving money to other people just corrupts other people into the love of money.

Bill Gates is a perfect example of how anyone can become corrupt. If you get wealth …you also get, power status, and privileges. If you become a World Champion; you are also given, and are awarded tons of other bonuses. If you get famous, you get tons of extra things like political and social clout, respect, adulation, free money, everyone wants to do you some favor, etc. This is how every hierarchical system in civilization works destructively… By rewarding *only* the people who do not deserve it; and *never* rewarding those who do deserve reward.

This only reflexively re-enforces negative energy… negative intentions… negative goals, negative morals, negative ethics, negative ideas, negative assumptions, negative truths… replace the word: negative with the word: dead, and it means the same thing. Life-energy is positive energy. Anything that has more negative energy than positive energy kills living things. This is what humans do not understand about positive energy, this is what must be made clear. Positive energy is more powerful than negative energy. The positive proton is not actually positive at all: it only much more powerful than the negative electron because it is larger in size. Actually; the negative electron is much stronger than the accumulation of sub-atomic particles which make up a positive proton.

The entire polarized lie of civilized positive and negative values has reversed the *perception* of the actual truth. Whether these values are ascribed to subatomic particles, or to chemical reactions, to organic processes, to ecological forces, to human emotions, etc… **it** is assumed that in some magical weird, way, they are opposites. They are enemies. They are in conflict. They are easily identifiable.
There in no such thing as an electron being negative, or a proton being positive. There is no such thing as an emotion being either negative or positive. Energy is either stronger or weaker than other energy. That does not mean they are intractable enemies. Nor does that mean they must always be in mortal battle against each other.

The dynamics and laws of Positive Feedback and Negative Feedback are Universal. They work on all levels, in all kinds of ways on all kinds of things… including human society, and human emotions, and the human psyche-personality-soul. Again. The entire terminology of positive, and negative is a bunch of semantic bullshit. They are merely code words for Strong, and Weak that have been switched around. What is actually strong is called weak, and what is actually weak is called strong.

The only way any energy becomes stronger, healthier, happier is by undergoing balanced, alternative periods of hardship and ease: Or Polar Reversals. If you only have one side of this swing; then that energy becomes weaker, unhealthier, and unhappier. It is only by stretching both sides of the Polar reversal dynamic balance; that any dynamic balance becomes more vibrant, more sensitive, happier, healthier, more responsive, more alive. How do you make any rod more flexible? You bend it back and forth both ways. If you bend it only one way, you weaken it at that bending spot so if any strain is put on that rod, it will break. If you bend it too far either way, it will break.

All living things become accustomed to whatever conditions they exist in. If you stretch those conditions both ways, then you toughen the organism and make it accustomed to tougher conditions. If you remove all hardship out of your life; you will find that you will be incapable of handling any hardship when it does come up. If you remove all ease out of your life, you will discover that you will be incapable of handling any ease when it comes up. If you remove all success from your life, then you will find that you are incapable of handling any success in your life. If you remove all failure from your life, then you will find that you will be incapable of handling any failure that does come up in your life. If you remove all intimacy and love from your life, then you will find that you are incapable of handling

any love that does come up in your life. If you remove all unloving conditions from your life and only live in a loving close group of people, you will find that will be incapable of handling not being loved; if it ever happens in your life. We need to not only stretch our limits; we need to stretch both sides of those limits. If you want happiness, you must also want sadness. If you want success, you must also want failure. If you want understanding, you must also want incomprehension. If you want wealth, you must also want poverty. So why is being selfless, the best way to live? Why not be selfless, and selfish? Why not be ascetic and greedy? Thin and fat? Strong and weak? Will this supposedly give you both a wider experience and scope of understanding of all things? No. Because you are mixing up weak Energy with Stronger energy… and thereby diluting the positive effect. Why get fat and unhealthy, if you are slim and healthy? Why become weak when you are already strong? Strong people have nothing to prove. They already know they are strong. So they work more on developing their gentleness to balance their clumsy strength, and keep from being destructive merely from being too strong like a bull in a China Shop.

It all depends what context you put these aspects into. Being selfish for yourself to be healthier and stronger for the greater good of a larger group of people is the same intent, the same direction as being selfless for yourself. Your smaller selfishness does not conflict with your larger selflessness for the larger good of the group. In fact it enhances it. However: if you put your small selfishness above the greater good of your larger social well-being, if you make the smaller more important than the lager…then you will become weaker, not healthier. You will become ostracized, alone, unhappy. Simply by stretching your limits both ways in the proper contexts: your Energy is going is the same direction. Then there is no unnecessary conflict, no unnecessary pain, and no unnecessary unhappiness.

If children only learned how to cope with life by using this simple dynamic… they could turn our world, and our civilization completely around in one short generation. Only… we do not let them change anything. We do not let anyone get any power unless they are old, white, male, and corrupt.

Why do scientists, schools, educators, refuse to use or teach this well-known law along with all the other experts in-the-know? Because it would destroy their own advantages: which they carefully do not list as an advantage and carefully do not look deep inside themselves to find out just what it is they should be doing that they are not doing.

The true semantic meaning of the word negative is: weak
The true semantic meaning of the word positive is: strong

One effect of civilization is that it has created a negative, weak energy feedback system that is unique in the Universe because there are almost no positive-strong feedback systems to balance them. There are no other energy systems in the universe that work exclusively by only negative-weak feedback, or where negative-weak energy is more powerful than positive-strong energy. Only human civilization does this. Only in human civilization, is there generally more destructive negative-weak energy than positive-strong energy.

Every regenerating process… every regenerating cycle in the Universe is based on a predominantly positive-energy dynamic of positive feedback**, …** meaning there is always more strong energy than weak energy. From the birth and death of stars to the birth and death of galaxies, to the birth and death of planets, to the weather cycles on positively charged planets like ours, to the eco-cycles of changing climates, to the cycles of evolving different life-forms… including the cycles of our own living

bodies… weak energy is in a distinct minority. Civilization is trying to change that. Civilization is trying to make all weak energy, all weakness, all cowardice, all dishonesty, all hate, all non-love, the majority-rule of this planet.

Every unique process, every unique cycles does have an up-down wave, of more positive-stronger and less positive-less strong energy. But there is no regenerating cycle, no regenerating process, and no repeating wave-action that is based on only negative-weak feedback. All negative-weak energy processes are death processes… rotting processes, decomposing processes. None of these half-wave energy processes and cycles has the strength or the energy to climb themselves back up to the upper half of the wave… the source, the root of all our industrialized strength and power. Our oil power is merely stealing the accumulated energy reserves of plants that once lived in the past. Every source of industrialized 'power' comes from a positive-strong energy source.

The sin of civilization, the sin of all civilized over-intensive tool-use… the sin of all human technology, is that humans steal-rob positive-strong energy… We take-manipulate destroy-use these resources as if thee are there only for our use: that is the first assumed lie. And out of this lie, we create negative-weak energy by destroying positive Life Energy… creating more dead things by robbing energy from living things… by killing more and more living things to create more, and more dead things. More dead lumber from living trees, more iron ore from devastated ecosystems and mountains, more machines, more tools, more mechanical advantages for us. The effect for us personally, is that we create more negative-weak ions in our own bodies than positive-strong ones. We become sicker, weaker, more unhealthy, and unhappier. We inherit the unhappiness of our ancestors. We inherit their misery. We inherit their guilt, their shame because we inherit their use of tools., we inherit their original sins.

This destroys our biological dynamic balance. It destroys our health, our well-being, and our happiness. We are literally defying all the positive-strong feedback energy dynamics in the universe. We are trying to oppose all the positive-strong energy feedback in the Universe. And deluding ourselves that we can prolong and perpetuate this short-lived, temporary negative-weak feedback-dynamic-process forever… or just one more lifetime. Passing on our accumulating negative-weak energy debt to the next generation, and thinking we have gotten away scot-free with thumbing our noses at all the Universe and all of its Universal Laws… This ten thousand year-old Negative feedback system called: civilization: has literally made humans weaker….

But then, how do you explain the continual breaking of athletic records? Take a human two thousand years ago of the same weight and height, and feed them the same food modern athletes eat now, and train them the same way…. And that 2,000 year older human will beat the pants off any modern human pound-for-pound, inch-for-inch… across the board… in all sports. Sports records are only broken due to earlier training, more training, more advantages, and more undetectable muscle builders in their food. More artificial drugs and methods and techniques… more artificial advantages that the ancients never had at all. We are all as a single genetic species getting more flabby, weaker, less healthy… only it will take another 'x' thousand years to show a large enough contrast. Contrast? The broadswords used by the Scots in the middle ages can barely be picked up by strong-muscled construction workers with huge hands, and a powerful leverage and grip today standing two feet taller and weighing a hundred pounds more. Never mind swinging those things all day.

As an example of this dynamic. Where did wine come from? How was it invented? Wine came from destructive, greedy humans; who found wild grapes growing in the wild. And overcome with their

incredible juicy sweetness, they picked all of them… not just a few. This taking of the all grapes. And the greedy saving of them; created the rotting process that produces wine. Because there were too many grapes to eat in one sitting. The grapes were supposed to be shared… they were supposed to be eaten by other species also. They were supposed to be eaten by many different kinds of birds and mammals, and passed through their digestive tracts to fall amidst the energy-rich manure… dropping to sprout and grow. Sharing the richness of each animal's manure with the Earth. Instead; they were selfishly piled up… and saved so they *accumulated* into a heaping mass to be eaten later. The result was: they rotted, and their rotten pulp became poisonously alcoholic. This poison was loved by the poisoned humans who were already poisoned and intoxicated by their own greed.

The grapevines responded positively to the humans wanting to eat *all* of them. They grew round. Like the Earth. With a thin skin… like the Earth, with a seed in the center… With a gelatinous, soft, semi-liquid inside. Like the Earth. Responding to Human greed: they grew longer shoots, and gave forth more fruit. Which the humans picked more-of every year… making the growing energy of the grape plant, react with the positive feedback system that all living things function by. In essence: the grape plant was responding to human greed. Saying to humans:

'Oh… you want more of me? Here…! Oh. You want me to become even sweeter and more juicy? Here! Oh. You want to eat all of me? You want to digest all of me? Then swallow the Earth. And digest it."

Until grape plants now: are huge long vines… that produce thousands of times more seeds than needed. Until the grapes had become so big; birds stopped eating them. The seeds also had become too big for small birds to swallow. Until the grape became a clinging vine, a clinging parasite, an ecologically useless plant; only good for feeding parasitic humans…. And ants. And humans that lived like ants and worked like ants, and ate like ants. Ants are the only other species that is as greedy as humans are: and eat anything they can find. And once they find something they like. *They eat <u>all</u> of it.*

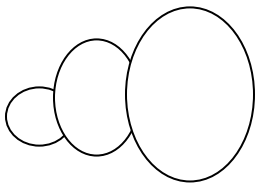
Entropy and Energy

Energy changes its form by slowing down, or speeding up. It changes by becoming weaker or more powerful. Right now: no energy in the Universe has a bigger rate of deflection than 90 degrees… except the human Awareness-Energy of Pure Wonder. Whether the Energy of the Universe becomes more powerful or less powerful depends on the dynamic balance of that energy. If any form of energy manages to deflect more than 90 degrees…it will become more powerful. If any Energy deflects at less than 90degrees it will become less powerful.

The entire dynamic of walking apes using tools is a dynamic of our tools becoming more powerful, as our life-energy becomes less powerful. The entire dynamic of life-energy has been reversed because it refuses to do what it was designed to do. Which is become a growing power; instead of a waning power. A growing energy-form; instead of a waning energy-form.

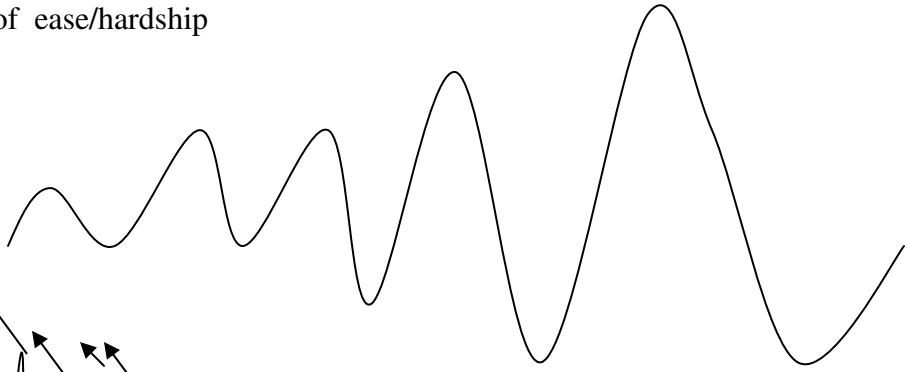
Walking apes were supposed to be the 13th totality in an eco-system that had just managed to grow powerful enough to swing itself into an energy-dynamic where its energy would deflect more than 90 degrees. They were the only species that endured both sides of the animal hardship spectrum: the hardship of being a prey animal, and the hardship of being a predator animal. But these walking apes also refused to do what they were designed to do. They managed to escape both of their dual hardships

by using tools. As a result: they were re-created over and over for over six million years… in the same eco-system… and over, and over: they refused to step up to their challenges. Over, and over: they escaped out of that hardship… and walked the Earth as useless scavengers and died out, and went extinct. We are the last living line of these walking apes. The more we used tools: the weaker our human lifestyle became. We were designed to take the growing power and energy of a growing fetus, and extend that power and energy into life, into living… and not start getting weaker after our birth. The human fetus becomes stronger in strength and energy inside the womb, and outside the womb… up to around the age of two, or three. We were designed as animals who are supposed to use the growing energy curve after birth and continue it indefinitely… with no limits. Instead: we have increased the power of our conscious minds only on a two-dimensional abstract level, so they only become weaker with continual use… in all life-energies we steadily become weaker: because we do not bother to develop all of our energy-potentials. The pre-development of any reflective Life-energy dynamic, works like this: This comes from the intersection of living single cells, as they grow and cooperate to form a larger, more complex single Totality-animal. Like this:

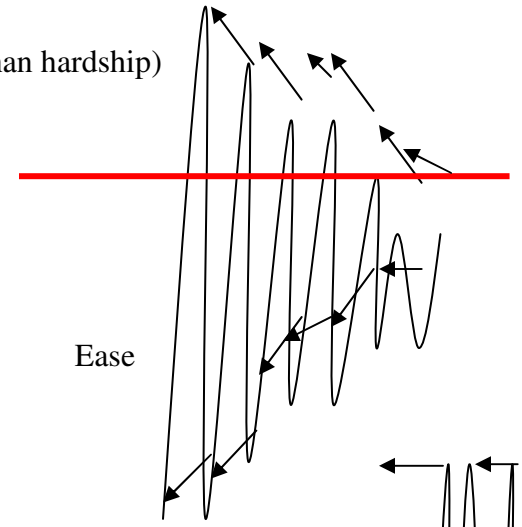


As this cell expands…Depending upon which side its natural cycles are re-enforced, and reflected back positively, (Hardship, or ease.), the ANGLE of its direction-flow-Impetus-shape-form is determined.

Like this: Resulting in a net direction of more ease, or as much as possible, recreating the past conditions of ease/hardship



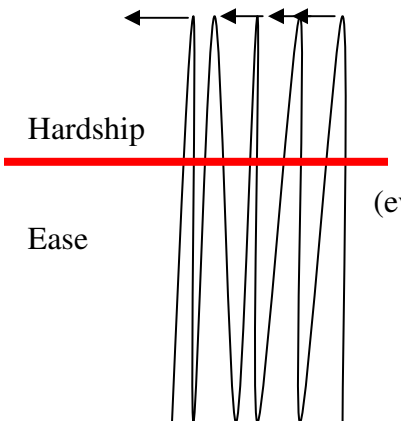
Hardship
(More ease than hardship)



Ease

To:

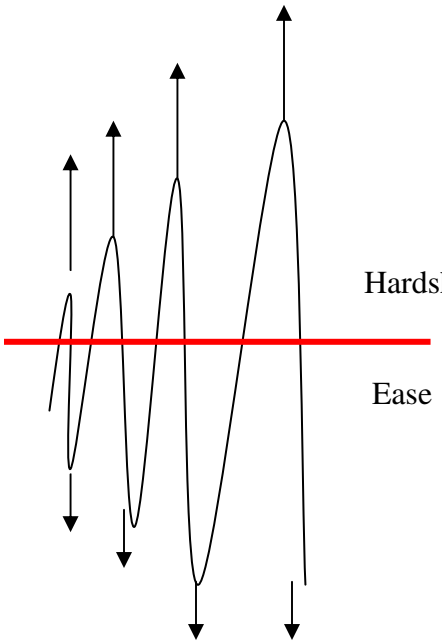
Hardship



Resulting in the status quo of the past

(even more ease than hardship)

Ease

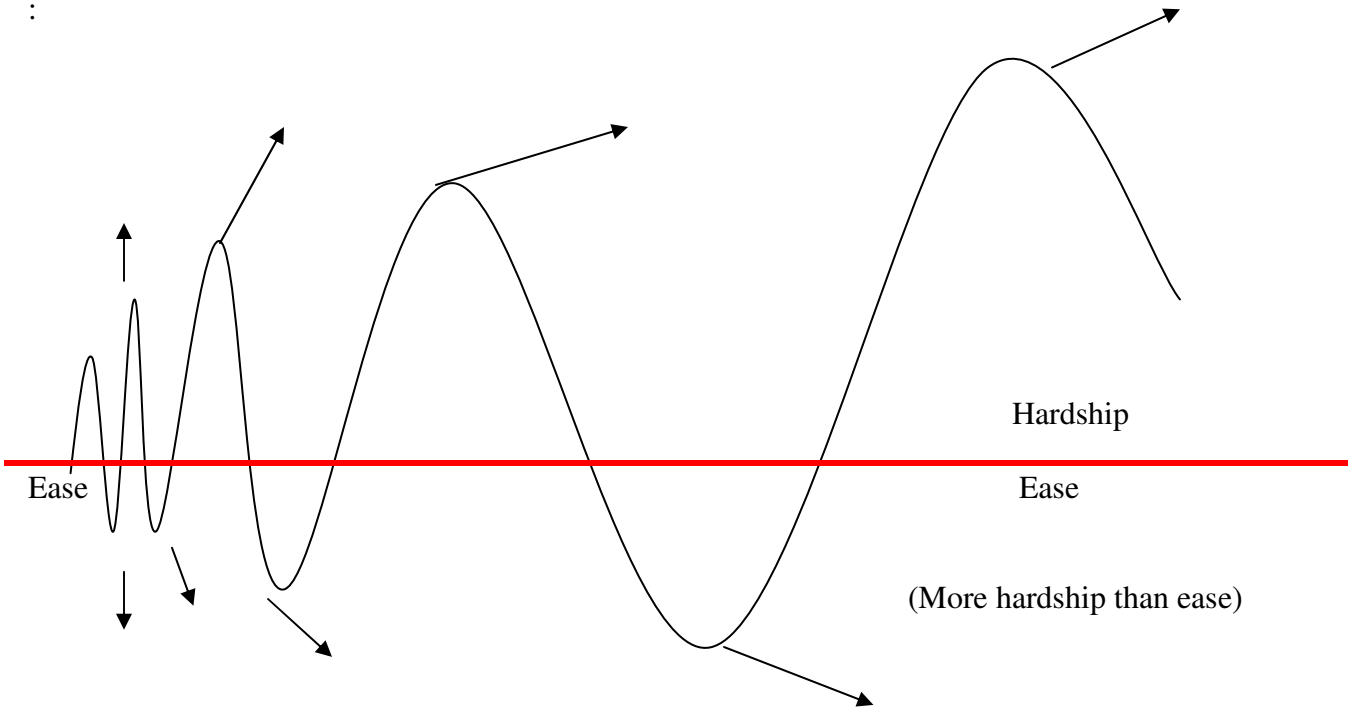


But if you live with an expanding reflective sense of Pure Wonder

(Equal amounts of ease and hardship)

Then the direction of your energy changes from being oriented towards the past, into the present… And if you intensify that energy of Pure Wonder: then, it its direction changes to the future… and becomes able to penetrate itself, and all other Energy. (With other people… you can not do this alone.) Like this

:



But this can only happen if there is more hardship than ease. It is the intensification of the direction of

the up-down cycles of hardship-ease, translated into an intensification of the direction-focus of living in the past-present-future.

Look at the wake of a powerboat. All of its power is wasted sideways and backwards. There is not one energy wave that travels ahead of it faster than it is going. Why? Because purely physical-mechanical Energy is not powerful enough to create a forward-moving energy wave in front of it; that is going faster than the thing which is producing-radiating that energy. The same principle applies to light energy also. It applies to all energy except the Energy of Pure Wonder.

The difference between Negative and Positive Energy: is Waves of Negative Energy do not travel faster than the Energy itself. They have no positive Impetus or effect. Positive Energy waves travel faster than the Positive Energy itself. Because they radiate out directly. They do not circle around their own source. As in electro-magnetic Energy fields: that can be detected in all physical energy in the Universe. Even the Energy light does not radiate its energy waves faster than light itself travels.

If humans ever understand and analyzes the difference between Positive Energy that penetrates, and Negative Energy that merely deflects, and pushes things away at 90 degrees or less… All mechanical energy will become worthless, and be debunked.

The Triality of a Balanced Existence

To begin with, having a properly balanced life, means that life must exist in the proper balanced context so it can balance itself naturally by balancing with its environment. The only two environments we can use in comparison to each other are: nature, and civilization. Nature teaches stillness, it teaches wonder. Sitting still allows you time to digest your thoughts and feelings… it allows you to develop your sense of wonder about everything that has happened to you, what you do, and experience. Socializing also gives you the chance to get feedback from others and put everything into a better perspective. But the only environment where humans can be at peace with themselves, doing nothing, being still is Nature. Doing nothing is merely a balance of awareness: when nothing needs doing, one does nothing. Nature gives you that opportunity for reflection: civilization does not. It is only in an environment of beauty and stillness that the condition of stillness and wonder can be naturally evoked in human awareness. In an artificial setting like civilization, there is no stillness: only deadness, sameness, boredom, or busyness, noise, and distraction. Something is always invading your awareness, something is always distracting you, something always needs doing. Stress, noise, pressure, ambition, the need to pay bills etc… but the habit of inner stillness needs to be developed early: without an early and constant exposure to nature, it is very difficult to become more deeply aware of oneself, or more deeply sensitive.

All spiritual lifestyles practice stillness: some call it meditation, or prayer, some use mantras, some go to special retreats… the recluse, the monk, the hermit, the holy man: all practice some form of stillness. In the east, this practice has been refined to sitting totally still for days, weeks, even years. The goal of doing nothing is striving for perfect inner peace and balance. On the other hand; the goal of civilization is to keep its inhabitants as busy and distracted as possible. These two goals are in direct opposition to each other. So: how can you find a balance between stillness and movement? Try dividing your life up into equal thirds. One third of your life you need for sleep, rest, and rejuvenation. One third you need to keep active so your body stays healthy and vibrant. And the remaining third you need to be still; in order to properly digest and assimilate your experiences. That means you need to spend fully one half of your waking life in order to digest the other half. Moreover: you will not even feel the need to do so:

unless you are living in a State of Pure Wonder.

But civilization will never allow you to develop such a lifestyle; it will never allow you to balance your life between stillness and action… simply by never giving you enough time to develop a sense of Balanced Inner, and Outer sense of Pure Wonder. If this fundamental Triality of dynamic balance is not observed and practiced, your entire life goes out of balance. Then you no longer spend enough time evaluating your situation, or what you are doing, or why you are doing it. You no longer have an accurate overview of yourself and your life, and what needs changing, and what doesn't. Simply the lack of asking questions, the lack of time to do this puts you off-center. You no longer have a balance point that can be dynamically shifted and adapted to any changing situation. Once you are no longer centered, you lose your innate spontaneity and creativity. You fall into unthinking habits and practices; you no longer question your own habits and practices. This all comes from leading an unexamined life. And that comes from not spending enough time being still.

So: how do you design and restructure a human society using this simple balancing guideline? It would involve drastic changes in every sphere and aspect of civilized life. If this single principle were observed and practiced: then our civilization would be transformed beyond recognition; it would become less machine-oriented and more humane. This is just one example of how important dynamic balance is in everything- not just in your personal life, but also in the basic structure and makeup of the civilization you live in.

Language with Feelings

Humans used language before they used tools in the desert and only because it was used originally in a crisis of life-or-death. As a result, the way our ancestors grew up was mixed up in its order. Instead of raising their young without using language… and instead of using language only for using tools: they sat and tried to use language all the time even without using tools. However, that learned habit came from sitting around all day: making tools... until they were using language as a tool too much. Just like they were using tools too much every day; instead of reserving their use only for crisis situations. If you want to raise a human baby properly, then you should raise them without using language. If the baby speaks to you, you should speak back to the baby in its own language. And use your own language with the baby only when you are using a tool; or only when the baby is using one. That way the baby gets to understand the proper context and tool-function of tool-language, and keep it separate from its own self-created human language. That way it will learn the proper syntax context of how language works, so it will learn its language much faster… adding its own words to it creating its own distinct, but mostly similar language from its parent's language. In other words… Each new generation should evolve, invent, and create their own language.

Wouldn't this create huge cultural, and age separations is all humans? Yes and no. It would make any centralization and accumulation of power and populations impossible. It would keep communities small. Having more than one language in one community keeps all the members busy learning a new language all the time. It keeping our minds always exercising playing with new words! And it keeps even the Sense of Pure Wonder of the older generations fresh.

The way adults should use language is as little as possible. And the only way humans can even get onto a roughly general same wavelength of understanding with each other is to not use language at all… in other words, if you want to communicate with someone, you should just live with them silently… until

both of you develop an emotional-mental-physical bond that needs no words. Then, if you need to use language for tool-use… then your emotional-mental-physical energy will not be misunderstood. But if you want to use language in everyday life… without using tools, you need to develop a creative way of doing it and get the others to join in. The same applies to any other game, be it a word game, a ball game, etc… all you are doing using words without needing to use tools is being playful with words… and having fun with language. The same need to develop your word play applies to ball-play. In each game you practice to art of throwing and catching a meaning, understanding or intent-impulse or form or formlessness; as in spraying someone with water as a surprise joke… The other person has to at least understand that you are being playful… and that you want them to throw some word-meaning at you also. And the more artfully you do it… the more gracefully, the more beautifully you do it… the more you can court, entrance, bewitch, the other person with your inventive, loving intent to keep them entertained without using any other tools or energy-distractions destructively.

If you do not spend enough time to gather in silence, and work at trying to understand the other person as deeply as possible without using words… then you will start off on the wrong foot, the wrong word, the wrong intent, the wrong assumptions, the wrong understandings, the wrong impressions, the wrong motivations, the wrong reasons, etc… and you will experience a whole lifetime of constant misunderstandings that were unnecessary if you had only spent the time first to get to know that other persons energy on a much deeper level than merely words.

Of course, this, as you notice would only be practical in a natural setting in a small band of people… any people. Where their art energy is forced to be developed on as simple and basic a level as possible, where they are forced to get to know each other on a deep level without words…. If they only use tools 20 minutes a day… But if they use language all the time… after they have grown up mostly silently besides each other…, then they can use their language as a love-tool, a fun-tool,… and never need to use it destructively.
The other thing this does is to keep all language constantly evolving and changing so each person has their own language… and the art or work of learning any other person's language becomes extremely time-consuming and difficult.

So either they stick to a basic silent way of communicating, or commit themselves to spending their whole lives learning the other persons or groups language…

This automatically forces people to decide whether they want to stay with anyone or not based purely upon love. Then any stranger who wants to join any group will have the automatic understanding that they need to be treated kindly and lovingly and gently in silence before learning their new groups language… and only once an empathetic bond is developed do they start using words sparingly. Until they learn the new language and as a new member be forgiven for not knowing all the complexities and hidden meanings…

The Idea of civilized Equality…

And How It was Systematically Corrupted

The accepted historical idea of equality was a tiny notion springing forth from people who became just as rich as their elite, and demanded equal rights to be recognized that they were just as rich and just as powerful as their peers. The idea of equality in small groups that had almost no power, and no wealth

has been completely ignored and swept under the carpet by historians. All of the struggles for equality by the billions of dead poor who are never mentioned in history books never happened as far as conventional history is concerned.

Why? Because all of these revolts and uprisings and rebellions were successfully, and brutally crushed. These billions of powerless poor were massacred, raped, beaten, burned and tortured, and enslaved and terrorized into submission by the victors. The only existing accounts of any struggle for equality in human history, are the ones where the rebels not only managed to win… but their culture, race-culture-religion-creed is still dominant in present Western culture. All other attempts to gain equality. All the millions of atrocities perpetrated by the billions of powerless poor are absent from human history for the simple reason that they failed.

All the examples of ordinary people being generous and giving, all the millions and billions of lives that could be used as examples of giving; are absent from history books; simply because history books are mainly only pyramidal focus-stories of the richest, most powerful people of their time. And all of them were takers, and most of them died horrible deaths because of their sins.

What you need to understand is that the higher up the social ladder of privilege, power, and prestige you go… the more poisonous the hate, the more vicious the infighting, the sicker and more insane these small elite cults are.

What Empire existed after the Egyptian Empire, and before the Persian and Greek Empires? The trading Island cult of Minos… the Minotaur, half-man, half-bull… a copy of the idea of the Sphinx: half-man, half-lion. Which sprouted so many other island Pirate-trading Empires, they all destroyed each other completely; and left almost no trace of their existence. Until they re-appeared like a Phoenix from the ashes of complete destruction; unharmed and twice as poisonous and deadly… as the Empire of the Phoenicians. This time they finally had the courage to actually settle on a Continent, in the safest, least hostile shore of Northern Africa. Exactly as the English did later. Only the dynamic of Empire was played out faster with the English. It did not take the English hundreds of years for them to migrate from establishing outlaw toeholds on islands to invading a continent and spreading their Robber Baron Culture like the Minos pirates did: before they became the modern Phoenician corporate Robber Barons of the 19th and 20th century.

Whatever became of the Phoenicians? They were hounded out of every port, and polis, and town in the Mediterranean; except for Carthage. What did Carthage turn into? A supposedly benign trading Empire, and a Navy that dominated all of the Mediterranean, sucking all the wealth of that area into the coffers of a few privileged elite in that small city. Carthage had a completely integrated military industrial complex. The trading vessels and Military ships were all serviced, funded, and organized by the same government. It was an exact replica in microcosm of the American system. Just as the modern American Corporations have integrated themselves with the Military industrial complex of the American Government.

What happened to the Carthaginians? They became so corrupt and lazy; they stopped fighting for themselves. They hired professional mercenaries instead, to do their fighting for them. That was a major reason for their demise; since paid killers cannot be trusted to stay loyal to any given side.

During the entire time the Greek Peloponnesian wars were going on, and Greece was destroying itself:

Chapter Six B: The Effect of Civilization on Humans

Carthage was trading all over the Mediterranean, and becoming filthy rich from its trading monopolies. Alexander the Great went a-conquering eastward; not westward. Because he knew he did not stand a chance against the naval might of the Carthaginian Naval war machine. He had to make very polite, and respectful political alliances very carefully in his small corner of the Mediterranean: just to be able to ferry his soldiers to Persia. Only because a few Tyrants of a few polis's were corrupt enough to be bribed, did he ever get his armies over to Asia Minor safely.

Eventually… Carthage was completely destroyed by the Romans. That city was burned to the ground, and its site was sown with salt, so nothing would grow there. This is another example of the Western tactic used to hide its true corruption. The *reversal of a lie into a truth*. The phrase 'salt of the Earth' does not refer to being poor *tillers* of the soil, but to being *killers* of the soil… Hating the Earth, and all things that grew from it so viciously, that they cast corrosive salt over the Earth so nothing would grow there.

The Romans inherited an ancestral hatred and envy of any race or city, or polis, or culture: that were better than they were. They killed off the original inhabitants in their area; the Etruscans: because they were more affluent, they had better pottery, better harvests, and were less warlike than they were.

Rome destroyed Carthage for the same reason that comes from greed: envy. Pure envy. The sick, jealousy and hatred of the lowly brute… wanting to tear down anything finer, or more beautiful. The original Romans were lovers of ugliness. They were the lowest human filth living then. The lowest culture in that area. The most brutalized. The most vicious haters.

Not that Carthage was much better. Recently: 20,000 burial pots with cremated infant bones in them, were discovered at the site of ancient Carthage. Killing 20,000 babies indicates that these people were not very humane either.

Why was Carthage the lesser evil?

If Carthage had triumphed over Rome: then the Global culture of greed without global warfare would have started one thousand years earlier. And it would not have lasted as long as it has.

And a hell of a lot more than 20,000 babies would have been saved from being murdered.

From salting the Earth with salt over the burned wreckage of Carthage… Now this modern Romanized Western civilization is salting the poorest nations on Earth with bombs, bomblets, and landmines. Vietnam, Cambodia, and Laos were salted with millions of explosive bomblets. Trying to scientifically and efficiently kill as many poor people as possible. But those bomblets had metal jackets that were detectable by metal sensors. Now: the poorest countries on Earth… like Angola, Ethiopia, Afghanistan, Sudan, and Iraq have been salted with plastic landmines that are virtually undetectable by any sensor made so far. And can only be detected by the Earth; taken apart with tweezers… millimeter-by-millimeter.

So now; the poorest, starving children on Earth can be safely… and impersonally killed, wounded, crippled… by far-off weapons manufacturer's in the West… selling their weapons of to the most corrupt dictators and oppressive regimes on Earth for a tidy profit. Why do you think these Robber Barons are calling their own obscene killing machines with this phrase? They are so stupid: they are now screaming out their ultimate goal to the masses, by telling exactly what the aim of all these weapons are for. The rich are trying to kill all of the poor people on Earth.

Sound unbelievable? Study human history. Study the sins and crimes of every Empire. Study how they tried to kill every living thing they could get their rotten hands on. And find every insane excuse they used to do it. Study how every civilization on Earth wasted all of its manpower and energy and resources trying to build up dead things into huge icons, tokens, symbols of wealth, prestige and power… and how all of these sick, insane people died like flies, and went extinct every time, because they did not put any life-energy into their own children, or into any other living things period. Why do you think the red carpet is rolled out for Royalty? Because the Royals gained their power and prestige by a river of human blood. The Kings of Europe gained their Kingship by killing. The human subconscious does not lie. The royal carpet is not green, or blue, or yellow, or white for a very good subconscious reason. Their Royal history is a history of bloodletting. And that history of bloodletting is rolled out in public for every person to see and understand.

But history whitewashes the rivers of blood. Until Royalty is whitewashed and sanctified. Until the only evidence left of human atrocities are the plush red carpets rolled out for the elite to walk upon. All elite, upwardly mobile societies hate poor people. All elite upwardly mobile societies hate children. The hatred of the poor, the hatred of children; runs through all civilization, hidden in countless ways, on countless levels. How the West kills children and poor people as another bunch of vicious cycles; which have been ritualized into tradition and history that is so transparent and obvious: it can be explained in one paragraph.

First invade another country. Oppress them. Enslave them. Colonize them. Rob them of all their natural resources. Keep them uneducated, poor. Brutalize them. Kill and rape their women and children. Then; after you have raped and robbed all of their wealth, or if they manage to kick you out… leave them with a destroyed self-esteem, a destroyed culture, a destroyed Nation… And then rob them legally by trade and capitalistic Robber Baron Tactics. Sabotage their every attempt to gain the same level of robber Baron industrialization you have… Using every underhanded cunning strategy from outright assassination, a Coup D'etat, or financing every scum on Earth to rig elections or funding insurgent guerillas… to openly imposing unfair trade sanctions upon all of these the uppity poor countries… and slowly starve their economies until their government becomes just another corrupted regime that is easily manipulated by the money from the Western Robber Baron Corporations and World Bank Robber Barons….

Then call this hodge-podge bunch of destroyed Nations: '3rd World' Countries… and tut-tut about their problems, and do not lift one fucking finger to help them. What wonder is there in one Nation not helping another Nation when citizens of rich Nations refuse to help the poor of their own Nationality? Today poverty is growing at every class level, in every Nation. The sacredness of personal selfishness, or 'Capitalism'… has been excused and ritualized, and normalized in so many ways; that even the idea of incremental aid is a pathetic sick joke. It never works. It has not worked for thousands of years. Yet people are stupid enough to waste their time trying to help other people on an incremental basis. The result is so ineffective and lame, and insincere, and useless: that most intelligent people have come to despise and hate the very idea of giving money to charities.

Another example of cultural Western tokenism; is the complete lie that Western people love children. It hides the truth that Western cultures hate children even more than Eastern cultures do. Age-Racism, the hatred of children, and wealth-racism… the hatred of all poor people: runs throughout all of Western Civilization.

There are reasons why Princess Diana died so tragically, and early. She was trying to get the press and all the world: to focus attention on the horror of landmines killing millions of poor starving children every year, in all of the poverty stricken third world countries around the world. Yet at the same time: she was dating, and planning to marry one of the most corrupt, filthy rich weapons dealers in the Mid-East. Her own soul, her own subconscious could not live with that hypocrisy. She sabotaged herself in so many ways… trying to kill herself; until she finally succeeded in getting the driver of her limo so drunk, and egged him on to outrace the paparazzi; so they would crash, and she would die… and she would not have to face the ugly truths of her own obscenely wealthy extravagance, wasting millions of dollars on her own narcissism, which could have fed millions of these poor starving children she was supposed to be so worried about.

She cemented again, for the millionth time in twelve thousand years…the Royal Right for obscenely wealthy people, for the Royal Elite to give a pittance of their time, *but not one red cent of their own ill-gotten wealth to the poor.* Without anyone even thinking to question her hypocrisy. It is the same old story: the poor being suckered into worshipping this sick, hypocritical kind of token charity by the elite. That is why her pleas went unheard. She did not put her own money where her mouth was. Diana spouted her empty words pleadingly and pathetically… but with no conviction and no passion. She begged. She whined. She was a commoner upstart who only knew how to worship the rich and beg for their favors. She did not dare become active. She did not dare become an activist. She did not dare betray the class she had just moved up into. Her job was to be a proper icon, a proper symbol. Her job was to be worshipped from afar. And when she broke all the rules of Royalty by not mixing with commoners, and getting too cozy with the press: every English aristocrat secretly hated her for it. She became so beloved by the poor that she became desperate to do something for them. Her own subconscious could not endure all the *unearned* honor that was bestowed upon her. She was a fad queen. She was a fad. A craze of the masses. And nobody in power listened to her. And for good reason. She put no money of her own into poor children's mouths. The press and the public humored her and ignored everything she spouted: because they knew she was a filthy rich Rothschild, and did not have one moral leg to stand on. Accusing other people for getting rich from the suffering of poor people… like weapons manufacturers? Never in your life. That accusation would bring her own failings too close to home. She simply pleaded for the powerful and the rich to have more humaneness and more humanity.

This is one example of how corrupt the morals and ethics of all humans are. She was the highest example of Noblesse Oblige; she was the highest living example of elite humanity trying to be more humane in the World when she was alive. Imagine if every millionaire and billionaire had given their time also as she did… *while not giving one red cent to any starving child.* What good would these empty words do? They would do nothing. Children would still starve.

The world admires and applauds the humanity of *obscenely rich* people who let children starve, and who like to spout empty words; *without giving one penny of their filthy millions and billions to the causes they espouse:* while asking *and expecting*!… poor people to give THEIR money to charity, and be a million times more generous with their meager resources.

Now Diana's cause celebre of eliminating plastic landmines from the manufacturing bases of the rich Western corporate profits is a dead issue. As dead as she is. Nobody took up her cause after she died. Because it was just a token cause for her. A fake cause. A way to make herself suffer. Diana was in

love with suffering. She was the wounded deer not hiding in the forest; but bravely braving the interviews of her suffering. Her utter meekness was what had attracted that royal snot to her in the first place. Under that meekness was a girl trying blindly to live. Under crushing pressures of an entire Monarchy and mass and the whole world expecting her to be perfect in all ways.

Besides…the Industrial Military Complex did not like its skirts being besmirched with accusations by rich, affluent pacifists screaming at them to stop selling weapons to corrupt dictators… When the very SUV's and cars these protesters drive, the very gas they buy every week for their cars; the very drugs and goods, and foods they buy… funds the very corporations they are screaming at, who are the only bulwark that keep these affluent pacifist protesters nice and comfy in their affluent Nations.

This is another obvious example of the sick, filthy cowardice and conformity of people. Whining and begging for leaders to show them the way. And once they are shown what to do by a leader, and the leader is killed. The entire mass of conformist sheep subside back into apathy, and ignorance. And after she died; not one human took up her by-then Internationally publicized causes. Not one human dared to stand up for the starving, dying children… who were being blown up by landmines, and munitions in war-torn countries all over the world, and are still being blown up, maimed, crippled, and killed wherever there is poverty and poor children all over the Earth. You can trace the bombs and weapons back to the corporations. But if you want to trace the money further, you will come right *back* to the activists that protest against these bombs, and all the consumers; and all the capitalistic investment portfolios, and all savings bonds in the world today that are based upon corporate greed. You will come down to the poorest starving Africans and Asians buying Western Goods just to survive, because these goods are being rammed down their throats by the greed-energy of the West.

There are no innocents in the civilized Capitalistic vicious cycles of greed, wealth, power, hunger, poverty, misery and suffering, and unhappiness. Whether knowingly or unknowingly… every human being on Earth is *actively* involved in sustaining the corruption of civilization. Every citizen on Earth is guilty of knowingly or unknowingly; sustaining and preserving the structures and dynamics of civilization. It does not matter one damn whether you know it or not. *The effect is still the same.* The effect of civilization upon humans is the same. The dynamic of humans piled upon other humans is the same. A pile of billions of crushed humans is a pile of billions of crushed humans.

Study how Republics, and their Rights of Citizenship first began… The Greeks invented citizenship as a way of establishing a permanent upper class that had control over the concentrated wealth of walled societies called 'Polis', which we now call cities. This way; they effectively blocked other people from becoming citizens; regardless of how wealthy they were or how powerful they were. A gang of landowners who wanted to hog all the wealth inside their Polis invented citizenship as a cheap trick. The original concept of citizenship did not have one ounce of equality, or fairness, or brotherhood in it. The first Greek Citizens were just a gang of greedy thieves that could not stand the idea of other people becoming richer than they were. It was used as a selective political tool to oust the really wealthy Tyrants, who usually controlled most of the riches in a *Polis*; so the *police*-gang of citizens could literally force him out, and take over his wealth and fight over it like a pack of jackals.

In those days: the really rich Greek equivalent of today's billionaire; usually hired their own armies, and re-invaded the newly citizened Polis, and instituted a harsher rule. They no longer ruled by suggestion or benevolence. They dictated what they would do and rammed their decrees down the throats of their subjects. They became known as dictators instead of *Tyrants*. Why? Because the earlier rulers had

*tirade*s. Fits of anger. But not a systematic form of cruelty. They would raid others for their wealth, and have done with it. *Dictators* did the same thing. Only they *dictated* what was to be done, instead of doing it themselves.

The earlier Tyrants were forced to become more oppressive just in order to survive. The hierarchical culture of dog-eat-dog, and let the devil take the hindmost: forced them into becoming more oppressive. They originally only wanted to be tolerant, kind, beneficent Tyrants, and ruled as gently as possible. They had taken this beneficent example from Cyrus the Great. The first Persian Emperor. He ruled more wisely, and more kindly than all of the Emperors that came after him…

However; crucifixion had been invented by the Persians before Cyrus ever came into power. The relative kindness and cruelty and inhumanity of any rulers can only be understood in the relative context of the times and culture they lived-in. Greek Tyrants were more tyrannical than the Persian ones. But they were less cruel than the Greek Dictators that came after them: and the Greek *polis gangs*, or *police gangs* that ousted them. Persian Tyrants were more powerful and more tyrannical than the Kings they supplanted. It is all relative.

The Greek Tyrants soon learned that all kindness and gentleness was instantly interpreted by the lower class of landed robbers; as a fatal sign of weakness. Who attacked these kind rulers, and forced them to rule more harshly, merely to keep from being thrown out of their own polis… which they had built mostly with their own money.

These Tyrants found that if they did not keep a standing army in their polis's, the less wealthy landowners always found some excuse to oust them and take over their wealth and their property and their buildings. Because of this reactionary backlash by the rich Greek Billionaires called Tyrants: the winning gangs of citizens appealed to the working poor, and the slaves to rise up in rebellion against the rich tyrant dictators. The losing gangs were stripped of their wealth and driven out of the Polis, and never mentioned in history books.

But many times; the rule of these rich Greek Billionaires was so mild, and kind: that the entire populations of these polis's flatly refused to raise one finger against their beloved tyrants, because they knew the rich citizens were even worse, even greedier, and more full of hate and invented all kinds of jealous reprisals against everyone rich or poor in their fanatical zeal to purify their polis of all corruption. The entire history of Pre-Roman Greece is a snaffle of plots, betrayals, jealousies, hate, and vindictiveness. Anyone who was too famous, too nice, too kind, too rich, or too anything, was ousted and banished from these Polis on some trumped up charge, or excuse, or lie. Envy and jealousy of anyone better than they were was one of the rotten roots of the original Greek citizenships. Why? Because everyone was better than these first scum-citizens were.

The infighting within these cities spread throughout all of Greece. Why? Because there was so much hate and envy and greed inside these Greek cities: that if they did not find an external enemy to project, and vent their repressed fury upon: they would have destroyed themselves. Until finally; the rivalry between these Polis became so savage; that these early cities spent most of their wealth fighting against each other, and destroying each other. After they had nearly destroyed themselves one time too many: some person had the bright idea of fighting ritualistically as a pantheon of athletic Prowess to determine which polis would reign supreme in stature and fame for four years.

This did not stop them from constantly warring against each other in-between the Olympic games as they were called. It simply gave the wars a brief holiday; where all the armies sent their favorites, most lovely, most virtuous homosexuals to preen in front of the admiring homosexual audiences.

The sexuality and the story of Greek sexuality is hidden in so much secret rape, and sodomy of children: all that can be gleaned from records, is that raping young boys was eventually frowned upon when they discovered that the rape-victims turned out to be lousy warriors: because they did not like killing people. The entire dynamic of Republics, and the Greek citizenship they were based upon; destroyed Greece so thoroughly, that it never again became a political power again. By the time the Peloponnesian Wars ended: Greece was an impoverished land, with an elite culture of dilettante homosexuals. Who *hid* the origins of their homosexuality: as a cultural defense against exposing the ritualized-normalized rape of their own children.

What has the legacy of the Greek Golden Age given the Greeks today? Some still practice their sexual perversions in secret: and reveal their own guilt by how they project their hate. Some still call the Turks who ruled them for over a thousand years: a bunch of dirty cowards and pederasts. This is crucial to understanding and uncovering human corruption. This is extremely important in uncovering and exposing all and any human corruption. It happens everywhere, all over the World.

Accusing somebody else of what you are guilty of; is one of the most common ways of deflecting suspicion away from your own criminality. You escape being suspected by distraction by making people look in the opposite direction.

If you ever succeed in accurately accusing a guilty person of corruption… strongly and directly enough. If you ever accuse them of something they are actually guilty of. If you ever attack them honestly and courageously enough so they are forced to defend themselves against your accusation. If you ever accuse or criticize them strongly enough so they feel they have to defend themselves. They will almost always point the finger at someone else.

The number one most common reaction of a guilty person accused accurately and directly of what they are indeed guilty of *is deflection*… instantly, reflexively, automatically blaming someone else doing the exact same thing they are guilty of. If you pursue your accusation against the actually guilty person who was the instigator: they will always try to still evade your accusation by saying that somebody else did it first to them. That they only retaliated. The other person did it first. They only reacted to it. No coward, no criminal, no rapist will ever admit they actually instigated anything. *No human is willing to say they cast the first stone.*

Why?….

Because if anyone is foolish enough to confess to any crime: then their society attacks and sacrifices the one honest criminal in their midst in order to cover up their own collective guilt and all their collective crimes which they are collectively guilty of. Using the most honest, the most innocent, the purest amongst them as a scapegoat. So they can feel better than him or her; who is burned at the stake or tortured or covered in tar and feathers, or hung, or shot, or jailed, or put into stocks, or ostracized. Using every form of punishment. Using the sneakiest, most underhanded, convoluted, complicated ways; to cement the status quo into a frozen immoveable unchangeable hierarchy to feel safe inside its womb of cultural blindness human call normality.

Chapter Six B: The Effect of Civilization on Humans

If you try to accuse President Bush Jr. of being a hatemonger, a fear monger and a demonizer: trying to terrorize his own Nation into living in constant fear. He will defend all of his own actions righteously by saying that he was only *reacting* to being attacked first. If you accuse a Greek man of being a pederast: he will say that the person he raped, raped him, not the other way around. That it was the Turks who did it to the Greeks first. Or whatever excuse or lie they can find. Every human caught in a lie instantly finds a convenient excuse to justify their actions.

Not that Turkish culture is any better: they imported their own oriental forms of cultural corruption long before the Golden Age of the Greeks. In fact: most of what we call Greek culture is actually Persian. The Greeks stole everything they could from the Persians. The Greek Golden Age is merely a pinnacle of 350 years of the exported Persian Empire culture. What did this Empire-culture produce as an after-effect… that has lasted now for 2,500 years?

A hidden hate for all children. A hidden fear of all women. The emasculation of all boys. The hidden, secret, cultural practice of child rape, and infant rape. Greek women who are stronger, more honest, and braver than Greek men. A Macho culture of the lowest ignorance possible. Greek men as braggarts. Strutting, pompous, fat, lazy haters: who preach hate, practice hate, and hate themselves and hate their own women… and are henpecked and browbeaten by them. Greek men who boast of their maleness, and sexual virility, and publicly denounce and hate all pederasts… Tons of sick sexual innuendos about homosexuality, and sodomy… Methinks the Greek men doth protest too loudly. What cultures try to constantly and publicly reinforce how macho they are? They are the weakest, most pussy whipped, most latent homosexual cultures. The lowest, most powerless, most raped cultures. The lowest brutes, the biggest cowards.

Compare the folk dances of Spain to the ones of Greece. In Spain it is the woman and the man who strut, not just the men. The man simply follows her lead. In Greek dances; the women are not even allowed to participate in this age-old custom of homosexuals showing off their wares. In Spain; it is the woman who shows off their wares. Why? Because the Spanish resisted the Roman incursions into their land longer and harder than many others did. Look at the surviving older cultures today. The ones that fought imperial power longer and harder; are the cultures that are proudest of themselves. The ones that succumbed the easiest; are the weakest wimpiest cultures around. There are reasons for everything. *If* you look for them *in* perspective, and put them *into* their proper context.

What is the actual difference between Greek males strutting openly together in public? And Spanish male and female dancers strutting around in public? They barely move their bodies…they are not dancing. They are only showing off their arrogance and male or female machismo in public… how they can crush everything under their feet as they posture themselves into grotesque, ugly, ritualized, physical expressions of pride and pomposity and egoism. Both of these rituals of showing off are symptoms of cultural sickness. Only: Greek strutting is more openly homosexual, and weaker than Spanish folk dancing. The Spanish were an Empire and lived as arrogant snobs more recently than the Greek's. Their strutting pomposity is fresher by 2,000 years.

The Romans admired Greece for their Art, their warrior culture. Their own roots were Greek to begin with. They worshipped Greek History, Greek Culture, and the Greek Language… especially the history of their wars. Rome was a cultural offshoot of Greece. The original Romans came from Greece. The original Etruscans living in Italy were crushed and sublimated into a sterile Greek culture that had its roots in Spartan ideas, culture, and tradition.

Sparta was a Greek military dictatorship. They refused to do any trading or business at all. Relying exclusively upon raids and wars to keep afloat. Big mistake. Whenever their specialized killing-culture went into a dry spell they starved…. So they made a virtue out of necessity; and practiced an ascetic lifestyle that came to be admired by the other Greek warrior cultures. The Spartans became so impoverished when there was no war that they began hiring themselves out to rich trading Polis' as mercenaries… just to make ends meet. Turning their entire Spartan cultural ethic of independence into a hypocritical, public joke. Until the other Polis came to despise them for their blatant two-faced public morality which could not be maintained, or respected by even their own slaves, their own Kings, or their own elite.

Sparta was actually an amalgamation of two cultures. One was a lesbian culture of women who hated men. The other was a homosexual culture of men who hated women. They created a pact, a tolerance for each other by living separately and not socializing with each other for all of their lives. Marriages were formal rituals: created only to perpetuate the tribes. The only time a wife and a husband met: was to propagate to have children. Even this was avoided so much: that the state was forced to making it compulsory. Since neither of the sexes could stand each other: the act itself was allowed only in a completely blackened room where neither could see the other. The woman was supposed to shave her head, and the man had to put a bag over his head. Western culture is based upon the revulsion of sex, and sexual shame. Sex is dirty. Sex is shameful. Why? Only now; are the archeological remains of the waves of Amazon nomadic tribes coming out of Asia being unearthed, and scientifically verified. Burial mounds with Amazon warrior priestesses buried with their weapons and sacred beads are being found all over the Steppes of Russia and Asia.

The Amazon, and homosexual tribes could not stand each other. The Amazons despised all males, and the males all feared the Amazons. The Spartan tribes of lesbians and male homosexuals copulated in revulsion of each other, as the only way to avoid smelling, or seeing each other. Copulating in revulsion, fear, disgust, and hate… touching each other as little as possible in order to have to have children as blindfolded animals. But even this did not work. Many of their marriages did not produce children at all, simply because the couples could not stand touching each other enough to have sex at all. This is the kind of human filth we all worship today as the seed of our own vaunted Western traditions. This is how they had children. What kind of sick monsters did they create from these kinds of unions? Read the history of the Spartans. Sift the truth from the lies and your eyes will be opened.

The ruling class of the Spartans became extinct. They died out so fast: that by the time Rome became an Empire: there were no more elite Spartans left alive. Imperial Rome used Sparta as a sexual tourist attraction… with public displays of whipping naked boys, and other sexual perversions. It was Spartan culture the Romans loved so much. They idolized, and glorified the Spartans even more than they idolized and glorified the Athenians. This is the groundwork of mythical and cultural lies that Western culture is based upon. The Romans added to this filth. Laying the groundwork for our all of our political traditions and culture.

Spartans hated, and despised the greedy citizens of the other polis' in the beginning of the Golden Age of Greece… While at the same time, envying them their wealth. Their own ethic of ascetic sparseness and hardship had grown out of necessity; because of the rocky soil and the harsher conditions they lived in. They were far more vulnerable to attack than the other Greek cities. They were situated at the very tip of the Greek Peninsula. This is one reason why they became more warlike. From constantly fighting

off the raiding parties of pirates.

However once they became affluent: they became even weaker and even more corrupt than the other affluent Greek Polis. They hated Athens mostly because Athens was the richest polis of them all. Perennially; the Spartans plotted ways to destroy it. Every year; these two Greek Polis's plotted, and planned…trying to destroy each other. The History of the West was supposed to be born in Greece. The truth is: that the Greek Polis invented and created a more intense level of hate, bloodshed, violence, rape, looting, lying, brutalization and dehumanization as a social norm of human existence.

But because they were more dehumanized… because they loved dead things more than living things. They poured all of their energy into stone. They built more graceful stone buildings, they made more detailed statues of naked muscled homosexual men and boys. Oops.

As far as historians and history is concerned: Greece's actual history of its human beings is not worth one shit, compared to the stone crap it produced. As long as tourists and the Greeks themselves can gape and wistfully at rotting dead stone ruins, and wish for such a Golden Age; to reappear… Who cares how much human hate and practice of deceit, and brutality there was? Who cares what kind of human filth they were? Their revered Stone-art was a result of the homosexualization of an entire culture. Children were raped so badly; that they fled from their own society; to work safely as homosexual artisans, obsessed with the bodies of muscled naked male athletes… so they would not be forced to go out every year as citizens… to kill people in their yearly raiding and wars.

The word 'police' comes from the paid, organized gangs of armed thugs that the rich city-dwellers of these Polis hired: to keep their own lower classes in their place; through fear, intimidation, and physical violence. Because they were so rich, they didn't want to do their own dirty work.

The historical accounts of Pericles is a perfect example of the basic corruption of Ancient Greek culture. Pericles almost managed to single-handedly improve the life of Athens as a polis…. But he was betrayed, envied, and hated for it; by all of his peers in Athens. They plotted against him; and finally succeeded in destroying him, and destroying all the plans he had for improving Athens as a culture, and as a polis.

The same dynamic happened later to Caesar in Rome. As happened to every Roman after him who was even slightly better than their peers at anything… except in hate, greed, lying, cunning, and fear. The best haters always rose to the top of their social orders. The best lovers were always spurned and laughed at; or raped and killed.

What is the Homeric legend of the siege of Troy; but the hatred of men against a beautiful women, and their need to ravage and rape her? The attempt of an entire Greek male culture trying to rape the most beautiful woman in the Hellenic World. A woman so beautiful: an entire Age was named after her. And we are supposed to be proud of these raping shits as being heroic? This is what historians try to sell us. This is what they try to teach us.. Every worshipped Myth of history is an obscene lie. Every human Myth ever spawned is a complete opposite of the actual truth.

The motivating passion of Homer's tale of Troy: is the hatred of males for female beauty, and the need to despoil it. And the touted, glorified love of homosexual male killers for each other. Homer's Odysseus is the same basic plot. Except Odysseus returns to belatedly, just barely; save his wife from

suffering the same fate which had been meted out to Helen of Troy. A fact which no scholar can get around. The rapist's wife should never be raped. Rapists should get away with everything. And never have to be punished by suffering the same fate they inflicted upon their victims. We can't have that in any Myth now; can we?

One reason why that tale is the favorite of all the Greek Myths is because Odysseus was the least corrupt of the Greek raiders. He tried diplomacy. He was the most cunning of the killers. He was the best liar. The best rationalizer. He was the peacemaker. The best betrayer, the sneakiest, oiliest rapist. He invented the tactic of the Trojan Horse. Infiltrating an alien culture and destroying it by using its own weaknesses, and its own destructive Myths against them. The horse was worshipped as a God in Troy. So Odysseus built a huge wooden horse, and hid Greek warriors inside it and left it outside the gates of Troy, while all of the Greeks decamped and sailed away. The Trojans seeing their enemies gone, and leaving a wooden God at their gates hauled in the wooden horse-God. That night the Greeks hiding inside it crept out, opened the gates of Troy from the inside: and let in the rest of the entire Greek army, and looted Troy and burned it to ashes. Killing everyone in it, raping all the females in it. And Odysseus was praised by Homer for his oily cunning. He was worshipped as the wisest Greek who ever lived. Try to worship a human for this kind of obscene cunning today, and see how far you get in public approval of such an act like Odysseus planned, thought-out, led, and committed. But… since blind Homer labeled Odysseus as being wise 2,900 years ago. Since this blind Myth is that old. Every person who blindly reads the Iliad and the Odyssey swallows Homer's propaganda uncritically. The Odyssey is full of blindness. It is full of the dynamics of blindness and deafness. Odysseus had to have his ears stuffed with wax: so he could steer between two rocks and not be wrecked. So he could avoid choosing between good and evil. The one-eyed giant is blinded. His Greek countrymen escape being killed and eaten by hiding themselves under the bellies of sheep. The giant has only one eye in the center of his forehead. Only one perspective: the insane perspective of savagery: eat! Consume! A monster who eats his victims whether hey be sheep or men. It is all the same for him. He is the cultural ancestor of the modern consumer. The blinded giant in rage feels for them, he only feels the wool of the sheep the Greeks are hiding under. Wolves in sheep's clothing. They escape death and being eaten by hiding under the bellies of sheep. The Greeks escaped total destruction by pretending to be timid sheep so the Romans wouldn't exterminate them. Odysseus is only recognized by a blind old shepherd. A blind useless shepherd who is too blind and too old to guard his flock Nobody else recognizes him. Not even his wife or his son recognizes him. Everyone in the story is blind. Everyone back home is blind to his true identity.

The symbols of blindness in Greek Mythology have been screaming and shrieking to whoever wants to listen and learn the truth: that Ancient Greeks were the blindest dupes, the most evil brainwashed, stupidest human fools a culture ever created. Their statues are without eyes. Their lies turn a blind eye to all truth. Their culture is the tradition of turning a blind eye to truth and pretending that truth does not exist. All human civilizations are based upon myths of blindness. Take the Norse sagas. Odin: the King of all the Norse Gods ostensibly gave one of his eyes to the Raven for wisdom. Huh? Make yourself blind in one eye so you can see better? The culture of ancient Greece was a culture of insane mental detachment: their myths of the King of the Ancient Greek Gods Zeus: was born out of the head of Titan. He was not born out of a female God. He did not come from a female womb. He appeared fully-formed out of the forehead of Titan as an idea, a concept.

The symbols of the human subconscious are direct. They are obvious. They cannot be mistaken. The origin of ancient Greek culture came from a huge, older god. A god so huge: that the king of Greek

gods came out fully formed from his forehead. This symbol shows how the Greeks handled the brain's big bang of realization of modern human awareness called the Sense of Pure Wonder. Their best defense against the evil of their own culture was detaching their entire fucking culture from the older gods, and inventing a new set of destructive deities from the brain of the older deity; Titan.

This was their new cultural ploy, their new defense against pain and truth. The psychobiologic invention of cutting your brain off from your body so completely: that you were only born as an idea.. Cut yourself off from being born from a mother. Cut yourself from being born from the older Gods. Be born only as a mental idea. Have mental ideas become Gods. Develop a culture of mental detachment that was so insane: it could not be naturally born. This was the new blindness of the Greeks. Blind yourself to everything except a detached mentality which lies to you with every step you take.

Odysseus hid under the belly of a sheep to creep out of the cave of the Cyclops… and blinded him. To escape being killed and eaten like a sheep. In order to survive: Greek culture had to blind the one-eyed Gods, the one-eyed Giants. And hide under the bellies of sheep. Like the worst cowards: even more stupid than sheep, even more frightened than sheep. Escaping their own slaughter by pure cunning and cowardice. The unsuspecting innocent sheep who believed their lies and listened to them: were led to their own slaughter. That is what happened. Greek culture was snuck out of Greece in sheep's clothing. It was actually a devious filthy killing culture of such insane dishonesty and denial: their cherished myths are worse than the crazed dreams of a madman.
Greek culture, and especially Roman culture; was based upon social jealousies of the worst kind. Every Greek citizen had to be a public hypocrite in order to avoid being killed outright by their own Polis. Literally by their own police… Socrates was not even rich enough to be a citizen of Athens; so he was not targeted. But they killed him anyways, because he was deemed a bad influence on the young people who listened to him; as he humorously laughed at the stupidities of Athens's rich citizens. As a matter of fact; he insisted upon being put to death. The city council only killed him grudgingly… and suspiciously. Their suspicions were well-founded. By this one public, publicized, living example of complete scorn and indifference for death and dying: Socrates became the original symbol of all Western mental courage. Until the historical Jesus repeated this mock trial and his example of public scorn and indifference for his own death defined moral courage as the courage of a helpless victim and martyr willingly going to his death *without fighting back*.

What kind of positive example did Socrates leave behind? What kind of positive energy did he generate after he died? He left behind an example only of mental courage. He left behind an example of token, mental curiosity as being the highest form of courage. Not emotional courage. Not physical courage. Not even moral or ethical courage. Only mental courage. An insane, foppish, dandyism. A spoiled, effete, dry, ironic, removed, abstract, mental curiosity… stinking of mental arrogance and indifference. Without any emotional passion, or physical bravery. He himself could not stand his own son… whom he had mis-raised so badly, that he was a complete idiot, and an embarrassment to the most intelligent human Athens ever had. That is his actual living legacy he gave to the future. Supposedly intelligent parents raising their children offspring to become stupid because they do not know the first thing about babies, or humans, or what it means to be human.

His legacy, his brand of mental curiosity and of mental insanity: comes to us directly from him, down to Plato, down to Aristotle, and ultimately: to all of Western culture. And has become the Evil known as 'Science'. His cultural legacy has been to glorify specialized fields of mental knowledge, as the highest form of human curiosity and courage in Western culture.

Has any living example of courage; fighting actively against evil, with a total indifference and scorn for your own death ever been admired and followed? No. The courage of resistance, the examples of courage in the face of evil, the examples of resisting evil actively do not exist in human history at all. Why? Because they were all killed by the killers: who defined active courage as killing your enemy safely without dying yourself. Meaning that civilized humans have turned the definition of cowardice into a definition of courage. 12,000 years of civilized humans have been brainwashed into believing this bullshit. Until millions of idiots kill each other because others safe behind the lines tell them to.

What if you reversed the order of battle in all wars? Have the highest authorities; the Gods, the Kings, the leaders, fight each other first… before millions of their suckers, robots, slaves, soldiers and underlings fight. It will save a lot of lives, and the wars will be over very quickly. In fact: then there would be no wars at all. Because not one of those motherfucking cowards will ever have the courage to risk their own personal death. Because they are not fighting for anything they actually believe in enough to die for. And even if they do: then good fucking riddance to them and their lot, and their class, and all they stand for. And by their own arrant example of cowardice in battle, by exposing their own cowardice in face of the enemy: then they can then be spat upon, and thrown down from their high places, and lose their privileged positions. Do this all the way down the chain of command…until you come down to the really insane killers. Find the butchers who are so psychotically sick; that they actually enjoy killing people, and are so insane and sick; they do not have any courage or fear or cowardice; but only insane hatred for everything alive; including themselves. Then let them kill each other, until all of them are dead. Then you will have no leaders left *and* no killers left. And a good fucking riddance to all of them. And no civilization either.

What is the history Ancient Greek Culture? It is a story of Splitness. It is an evolution of splitting yourself off from your body called *mental detachment:* the idea born out of the mind of an insane ancient God. Sexual detachment. Emotional detachment. Mental detachment. Physical detachment. Metal detachment. They lived like the flies they worshipped. Wearing metal shells, and then detaching their shells from their bodies. They detached the sexes from each other. They detached their minds from their bodies. They detached their emotions from their thoughts. They did not touch each other. They detached their actions from their souls. The used detached masks to act out their cultural insanity. They created abstract symbols and abstract ideas to detach themselves from Nature. They detached facts from truth. They detached everything. This is their legacy: Western civilization 2,500 fucking years of detachment. 2,500 years of insanity.

What did the concept of Citizenship do to Greece? It poisoned Greek culture and helped to destroy its dominance. Did the Romans learn from this self-destructive culture? Instead, they aped it and made it even worse. They instituted their own form of citizenship even more exclusive, and more jealous and nasty. Roman citizenship became an exclusive right; passed on from father and mother, to son and daughter. If either parent was not Roman: their offspring lost that right. During 1,000 years of Roman Rule; the meaning of the word 'citizen' was not what it means today. Today, it means a proletariat legalization of your status in the Nation you live-in. An oath of fealty and loyalty that you must swear allegiance to. But for hundreds of years, during the Roman Empire, millions of people wanted to become Romans and were denied that privilege. The act of asking for Roman citizenship enraged Romans. Supplicants were punished, or ostracized for the temerity of even asking for such a sacred, exclusive privilege.

Chapter Six B: The Effect of Civilization on Humans

For hundreds of years: the other Italian polis'… which are now called cities: hated the Romans with a vengeance. Because they became vassal states of Rome; but were refused Roman citizenship. They were refused the right to share in her spoils, refused the right to share in her privileges, her status and her wealth. Much like America is hogging all her Democratic rights to herself, and hogging all of her own wealth to herself… and becoming more and more envied and hated in the process. Just as Rome became more and more envied and hated.

Because of the stingy meanness of the Roman refusal to give their exclusive citizenship to anyone else, the Italian Peninsula was torn by civil wars, and invasions, and political turmoil for centuries. Finally; after Rome had been almost completely destroyed one time too many by the endless wars and hate of all the other Italian cities; for their selfish refusal to grant them citizenship: they finally caved-in; and granted a few of the Italian cities a measly qualified version of their own super-special citizenship; which was actually only a spurious *token* of fake exclusivity. But it was still a citizenship that was so selective and so unfair, that it ushered in another wave of wars and hate for the Romans because of the unfair ways in which they granted it. Then …after more centuries, as Rome weakened, and had to bribe her way out of trouble: the Private domains of the rich in the Provinces; finally garnered a weak, qualified status of her exclusive citizenship also. These wealthy billionaires from the provinces could finally have the privilege of visiting Rome; without being spat upon in perfect legal safety by the poorest refuse of the Populi in Rome.

The Populi were the lower class of Roman citizens. This population, this mass of people… these privileged Citizens of Rome… roamed the streets as legally criminalized gangs… creating havoc wherever they went. Even today; most historians agree that the Roman masses, or the Populi, were some of the lowest human filth who ever lived. Their bestiality and coarseness and corruption are famous to this day.

The Roman gangs of the Roman Populi were the first modern mobsters and gangsters that lived only in a city… born out of the polis (police) gangs of the Greek Polis. Who once terrorized the artisans and lower classes of their Greek cities. Roman lower class existence became a culture of mob rule, with mob kingpins, and a mob culture that still survives to this day. The city of Paris had the same kind of beginnings as the city of Rome did. Read the Hunchback of Notre Dame… The King of Thieves with his gangs presiding over the poor and sick, and powerless of the lower class. The King of Paris with his armored Knights presiding over the city in the day… ignoring the rats in the sewers and the robbers, brigands, con artists, gypsies, and lower refuse of the poor in the night.

Exactly as the criminal gangs in Rome controlled the Ghettos of the mass populi and the aristocrats controlled the city by the official army. What is the moral message in that book? That the most humane human in Paris at that time… was a sick, tormented, ugly hunchback. That everyone else may have seemed to be nicer… but they were actually all worse than the hunchback. The hunchback at least showed his ugliness honestly. He exposed his sick soul honestly. All the others: *including* Esmeralda… were more spiritually, morally, ethically, sexually foul than he was.

This polarized culture of the lowest poor creating their own governments and reigns of terror, and hate, and secret killing, was exported from Rome to Sicily. It was born out of the upper Roman elite not giving a shit about the lower classes at all, and leaving them to rot for centuries. The culture of snobbery, disdain and total disinterest about the welfare of the poor by the rich survives to this day in every elite class.

The title of Roman Citizenship gave complete immunity to the holder. All except for what his Peers regarded as a punishable offense… which was almost never. If a Roman Citizen was dragged into a court of his own Peers: there were so many ways to corrupt the process. There was so much legalized bribery, and collusion, and corruption that had already been institutionalized by the rich for hundreds, and thousands of years… that an actually guilty verdict was only handed down once in a hundred years. Only extremely rich citizens could use the Roman legal system. And only as a political tool, or as a way to attack, or rob someone else. The poor were not stupid enough to expect justice, or fairness from a Roman judge.

Aesop's tale of the dog in the manger pales in comparison to the selfish self-destructiveness of the Romans. If you read what the Romans did; with the jealous-selfish hoarding of their citizenship for themselves…, and the excuses they gave for not granting Citizenship… You will lose all respect for anything Roman. It is one of the longest, most boring historical accounts of Cultural, Individual, Mass, Religious: stupidity, viciousness and meanness ever chronicled.

The reason people slaved their whole lives to get Roman citizenship was because Roman Citizenship effectively established perpetual immunity from most Roman Law and all Roman Justice. Roman citizens were considered to be sacred, inviolate. They could not be touched or harmed in any way by anyone who was not a Roman Citizen. If one Roman citizen was killed anywhere outside Rome: an entire Legion of Roman soldiers would march into that town, and kill everyone within reach, loot the town, rape its women, burn it to the ground, and drag the survivors into perpetual slavery and bondage. The children of any slave; were also slaves for life… including all of their offspring. All because *one* person in their village dared to threaten or harm a Roman Citizen. This was Roman justice: throughout its 1,000-year reign. This is the legacy we uphold and revere as Western Justice today. What was the legacy of this famous revered legal invention called citizenship? A cultural fiction fairytale that is believed-in by all modern, educated humans. Everyone who becomes a citizen is supposed to become protected by the Laws of the Nation they live-in. Even after Rome faded to a lesser state: the status-myth of being a Roman citizen remained. Long after all the Roman armies disappeared; Provinces, and towns clung to their Roman citizenship even though it was useless.

These emasculated Roman communities became sitting ducks for invaders to ravish and loot, simply because they had lived under a military dictatorship called a 'Republic' for so long; that they had no idea of how to defend themselves at all… They were so used to being law-abiding imbecile-citizens, who were not allowed to bear arms; that they still believed they were living inside an actual democratic Republic.. The upshot was, that the barbarians who did not shave their facial hair every day; shaved the shorn Romans easily of their wealth, burned their towns, and let them slave and rebuild their villas back again. Just so they could periodically come back again to loot and burn them to the ground. This was the beginning of the Dark Ages… When the people of the Mediterranean began realizing that wealth without armies to defend it was an open invitation to being robbed and killed.

The concept of citizenship is still an exclusive right today. It is an efficient way to control Nations by only giving certain people the legal right to travel across National borders. Census takers can determine taxes more accurately. But originally… citizenship was never given freely to anyone who wanted it. Rather, it was the meanest, stingiest forms of status, and most exclusive domain of the richest, wealthiest, most corrupted, greediest, most envious humans ever to walk this Earth. By this historical fiction of special status; Nations have managed to sucker their masses to fight and kill each other… only

because they are the citizens.

Because civilization has managed to brainwash humans, this abstract fictional identity is more important than human life. This abstract poisoned identity is more important than any other identity. The instant an immigrant becomes a citizen; they begin hating and despising other immigrants who have not yet become full-fledged citizens, for having the audacity of doing what they did. Or, for coming in and stealing their jobs. Why is it *their* jobs? Because they got here first. Ownership belongs to who get there first. Legalized selfishness. The legalization of ownership as pure selfishness. The first ones to the plate feast. The last ones to the plate starve. Like snarling predators around a carcass. That is the ethic of modern civilization. Hate, meanness, and selfishness. Fighting over the spoils like vicious beasts.

Citizenship is merely another sick form of legalized exclusivity. It has created a wonderful excuse for people to hate; simply because they have lived in a certain Nation longer than others have. It has created the insanity of National identities. The second you become a citizen: you are supposed to owe your life to the Nation you live-in. Citizenship is supposed to define who, and what you are. You are a citizen. Not a unique human. Not a family. Not a religion, not a culture. Not even your own individuality matters to the legal fiction of what citizenship means in a legal court.

Then there is the sacred right of having a job, and the sacred right to work attached to this abstract idea. While millions of poor in other countries who are also citizens have no work… But citizens in rich countries demand this right as part of their citizenship. Simply because they do not living in a poor country where there are no rights of citizenship at all…

Then you have the hypocrisy of redneck lower class citizens enraged at dirty illegal aliens stealing their jobs… jobs that consist of hard, back-breaking, humiliating, menial labor… jobs which they themselves are far too lazy and far too spoiled to ever lower themselves to doing.

While rich multi-millionaires in Los Angeles hire illiterate, uneducated, poor illegal aliens as maids and nannies: so they will not have to pay them a decent wage. So they can treat them like slaves. So they can treat their servants like shit. So they can hire and fire them at will.

If these rich people hired educated white people as their servants: they would not be able to treat them they way they do. They would not be able to feel that they are superior to their servants. They would not feel they are better than the lower class that serves them. Why don't the hundreds of millions of American lower-class rednecks attack the rich white bastards who are actually responsible for hiring poor illegal aliens in the first place?

This is the hypocrisy of racism. What? Accuse someone of my own race and culture for being responsible for the influx of alien cultures and races trampling on my sacred God-Given rights of Citizenship? Horrors, never! Better to hate the Mexicans and Latinos who are poor and who work harder than I do to barely make a living just like me.

But since 95% of the wealth is already tied up by rich whites of my own race and culture: I cannot attack the rich for being responsible in creating social conditions that let illegal aliens easily into America and have them steal jobs from poor whites. After all: poor people fighting other poor people for the few left-over scraps of wealth that has not already been sucked up by the rich is how rich people keep the poor at

each others throats, it is how they escape from being hated and attacked by the poor. This is how the cunning deflection of greed and dishonesty works. Blame a scapegoat. Never blame the people actually responsible. Never blame yourself. Never assess the problem accurately and honestly. Never look for root causes of the problem. Never look at yourself critically. Be carefully selective in criticism. Only criticize scapegoats.

Why?

Because the lower class is just as greedy as the rich millionaires who cause the problems of illegal immigration in America. Because rednecks are just a lower class of the same culture as the upper class: they are all greedy robber barons. They cannot attack another member of their own culture even if they are of another class. If they did: they would be attacking themselves because they identify themselves irrationally, illogically with their mortal enemies. They believe whites should stick together as a culture, they believe white millionaires are the same basic culture as poor whites when that is total bullshit. Rednecks cannot accuse greedy rich people of causing the problem because they are just as greedy as the people causing the problem. If white rednecks attacked rich whites for their greed: then they would be forced to look at themselves and at the corruption of their own lower class greed. They would have to look at themselves critically. They would be forced to share the blame.

This is one example of how the selfishness of civilization affects humans. If you are selfish, if you are a one-sided taker: you will develop a one-sided set of values and a one-sided perspective, and a one-sided outlook on things. If you are selfishly one-sided: you will always blame other people. You will never blame yourself. You will always criticize other people. You will never criticize yourself. This is one effect of the exclusivity of citizenship. You end up fighting *to prevent* other people from enjoying your exclusive rights and privileges.
What is the attitude of all affluent citizens in affluent Nations towards the rest of humanity?
'To hell with these poor, ignorant illiterate, unemployed billions of poor: they aren't living in *my* country. They aren't citizens of *my* Nation… they don't deserve *my* rights of citizenship and *my* right to work…'

Huh?

'Its not *my* problem. They're not *my* people. They don't live in *my* Nation. Besides… there's nothing we can do. There's just too many of them.'

?.....

After the 2nd World War: the American Army could have easily taken every dictator on Earth; and shot them all dead and allowed free elections to be held all over the world but they didn't. America could have easily made sure that the rest of the world had same freedom to establish their own democracies just like they did. Instead; they only gave that exclusive privilege to their *former enemies;* nobody else… Europe and Japan. They only gave it to Nations of their own class: modern industrialized nations. Nobody else. It was a class war. Fought between the highest class nations: and fuck all the lower class nations after the war. They did not have to give industrialization to any other nations on earth. They already had it. They only re-built the nations who had already become industrialized. They only helped to build the top industrialized nations into an industrial elite. They only gave it to the 2nd best destroyers on the planet. Just as Rome only gave its exclusive citizenship to the 2nd class cities of Italy, to the 2nd best destroyers in the Mediterranean.

To the rest of the oppressed people of the world: they sold their dictators and mass murderers more guns and arms and weapons of mass destruction to keep their masses in line, and to prevent *them* from getting ever getting any rights of democratic citizenship like they had.

The number one priority of the American government has always been making money for rich American Robber Barons. It has never been to make sure poor people get a fair deal. The last war that a few Americans citizens individually volunteered to fight for in the name of true democracy; was the Spanish Civil War. And they lost. Badly. Their own government tried to stop them from fighting for the freedom of poor people in another country and refused to give any aid to the people of Spain.

Why do people want to become citizens? Fear. Safety. Privilege. If you are not a citizen; then you are open to attack, and injustice. You have no rights. You have no privileges. You have no legality. You have no legal power. You have no legal recourse. You *legally* cannot defend yourself. You are not allowed to vote. You are not allowed to travel out of the Nation you live in. What is this kind of citizenship; but a jealous harboring of grudges against people who are not of your class? It is because of this sick, ancient Roman-Greek class struggle: that all the billions of citizens around this world today look at citizens of another country with hostility, mistrust and fear.

How was a more humanized version of Roman citizenship recreated again in France? How was the greatest and oldest absolute Monarchy in Europe transformed from the most corrupt Monarchy in Europe to the first modern humanized Republic that was not a complete carbon copy of Rome? By contact with a New World in the West. By The French Colonial outpost of Quebec coming in contact with the biggest trading Nation in North America. The Hurons. Whose territory and trading contacts covered the entire Eastern Seaboard from Cape Cod, to the Mississippi, to Lake Winnipeg, to Hudson's Bay. The Hurons traded ceremonial pelts between tribes as peace offerings. Seeking to establish allies against the allied tribes of the seven Iroquois Nations whose territory covered the State of New York. Their social structure and culture was not like the European French at all.

In fact they were unique.

Communal values were more important to them than property rights. Cooperation and egality was preferred to war. What was important was the Huron Nation and the Huron communities as a cooperative whole. Not the rights of any individuals living inside their communities. The Hurons became go-betweens in the Fur trade. And for once, European colonizers… the French, did not try to colonize them right away. They were too valuable to the rich fur merchants and Lumber merchants in France to antagonize. There were too many of them to go to war against, they were too well organized, and too intelligent, and too sophisticated to be easily bamboozled by European trinkets and lies and religious propaganda.

News of their social structure, how they lived spread to France. Mainly because so many French peasants and peasants sons were defecting and running away from their seigniorial farms. Where they had become spoiled colonial peasants. Given more rights, a higher standard of living, and more privileges than any French peasant ever had in France.

The intelligentsia of France. The elite of French letters. The most renowned philosophers and writers became puzzled at this. European culture was supposed to superior to the backwards culture of naked savages who did not know how to make guns and cannon. When they heard of how the Hurons lived.

They idolized and idealized them as 'noble savages', who lived in a land of that was so pure and natural, whose customs were so pure.. that they had escaped being corrupted by civilized vices. French elite like Voltaire and many others espoused these idealized ideas and values which they had garnered from idealizing the Hurons in America whom they had never seen and knew nothing about. They tried to copy Aristotle's attempt to create an imaginary perfect society in a book. They wrote books about creating an ideal Society, an ideal Nation. But they poisoned the ideas of the Hurons. Instead of taking the *new* Huron society as the role model for a perfect Republic they took the example of ancient Rome instead as being the ideal model for a Republic and some ideas from the Hurons just happened to get included. They preached three universal National objectives. Liberty, Fraternity and Equality. But they preached them in Roman terms of war and glory: not in terms of cooperation and peace. Not in Huron terms.

This was this European mental spark which ignited the imaginations of the elite French who wanted to do away with the King altogether. This was why the French Revolution happened in the first place. Not because French philosophers tried to recreate the filthy Empire values of ancient Rome. But because the communal values of Huron society somehow managed to leak into their writings. It was America. It was the Amerindians… the least greedy trading Nation on Earth, the Hurons. Whose values were based upon the well-being of their people as a whole from which Europe discovered the idea of Modern Citizenship where all citizens were supposed to be completely and universally and unilaterally equal under the Law. This idea never even existed in the ancient Republic of Rome. No Roman citizen *ever* dreamed they could have any kind of universal equality under Roman Law whatsoever. The idea of Equality and Fraternity came from the Hurons in Quebec.

This is where Modern Democracy actually came from. What did the French do with these three ideas? They threw out Equality, and Fraternity. They threw out all communal concepts the Hurons lived by from their own Constitution. They only kept Liberty. And what kind of Liberty was it? It was the freedom to take liberties with everything which had once been sacred. It was the European version of Liberty. The Liberty to rob and kill and lie. They were still a European, Robber Baron Nation. And took from these new ideas whatever was most *convenient* for them, what suited them best. So… from their corruption of the idea and values and lifestyle of the North American Hurons: Modern Democracy was born in France.

And so… History books lie about the original concept of Modern Democracy. It did not originate from Europe. It did not come from ancient Greece. It came from North America. From the most peace-loving, most non-violent, most intelligent bunch of united communities ever to have developed an intelligent communal way of living as equals. History has lied, and hidden, and carefully covered up where the idea of Modern Equality, and Modern Citizenship actually came from. How could they print the truth, when they have branded themselves as spreading European ideas of enlightenment around the world for five hundred years? They *had* to claim these ideas came from their own history: not from a people who they regarded as a bunch of naked savages, whom they destroyed, lied-to, betrayed, and manipulated into extinction. Modern Democracy never came from Rome, or from Roman Emperors, or from Roman Culture.

Roman History is not the only a History full of lies. The entire History of Western Civilization written in history books is a pack of whitewashed lies. Western Civilization was born from the worst practices of destructive selfishness and hate and violence, and war. The Greeks today are still proud of their tiny moment of dominance 2 ½ thousand years ago. Since then, they have had nothing else to be proud of.

Chapter Six B: The Effect of Civilization on Humans

Other people have stolen their statues and pottery for thousands of years. Now, the few relics that are left… are in museums… and gaped-at in awe; simply because of their age. If you study the actual culture of Greece during this mythic Golden Age: you will find that every myth and fact printed in history books about that time is a complete lie.

Why did the Ancient Greeks build their homes and polis' right on the shores of the sea? Because this way: they could escape the wrath of the world in their ships. They could escape the earthquakes and volcanic eruptions exploding all around them: as the Earth, and Skies and Oceans rose up in revulsion, rage, and disgust at what they were doing to their own children. Why were the Greeks Maritime raiders? Why did they go to sea? For the lust of gold, wealth, yes: but primarily for an even deeper filthier lust: capturing young boys: whom they could rape and sodomize. Every Greek that had weapons and a ship they could get on, or join: went in search of young boys to rape and enslave.

Why did Greek boys become artists? To escape being forced to kill. To escape the fate of being handed over to Greek soldiers and other Greek men by their own fathers and mothers: to be raped and sodomized and inculcated into the sick Greek culture of homosexuality, and killing and death and hate, and lies.

But they did not escape. They became pawns of Greek homosexuality. They were forced to carve homosexual pornographic statues of naked Greek youths and young men for their homosexual patrons and the homosexual public to enjoy. Because their culture was not interested in anything else. They became homosexuals simply because of the homosexual culture they were immersed in.

At this time the Greeks worshipped carrion flies. They worshipped the insect that was destined to spread disease and plague and death to hundreds of millions of humans in the future. Why did they worship the one insect, which spreads more death and disease than any other? Because at that time… their culture was more diseased than any other human culture on Earth. And it has since spread even more death and disease than the carrion flies it worshipped. The Ancient Greeks considered the carrion flies that fed off dead corpses to be sacred. If any Greek so much as swatted one carrion fly: he was doomed to be pursued by the Fates, and the Furies. He was doomed to be cursed by the Gods and suffer a horrible fate, and die a horrible death.

Oriental potentates once had slaves stirring the air around them with huge fans and feathers in order to keep flies from landing on their royal personage. Flies were attracted to these royal scum because they stank of rotten diseased flesh. Cleaner lower class people did not attract such hordes of flies about them. Who did the Greeks deal with politically? Their elite masters: oriental Persian aristocracy… swaddled in layers of silk. Their sweating stinking corrupt bodies; hidden by expensive scents and perfumes… with slaves being used as human fly swatters all around them.

What wonder is it: that given this peer example of flies gathering and buzzing around Persian nobility…?

The flies were smarter than the Greeks. They could smell the rotting stinking flesh hidden under the swaddled layers of clothes and perfume. Flies are attracted to rotting things. They are attracted to the smell of rotting flesh.

As the flies buzzed and gathered around these royal Persian scum: the Greeks got the idea that whatever

attracted flies was somehow royal and sacred? Assuming anything flies gathered around; must be sacred? In a way… The Greeks were trying to find rational reasons for worshipping rotten concepts that were full of lies. They worshipped lies. They also worshipped flies. All royalty is rotten to the core. The Greeks worshipped everything that was more rotten than they were.

Why did the Greeks of that time worship carrion flies buzzing around dead rotting corpses? Because they worshipped the sacredness of death. Carrion flies are signs of death and rot. The entire Greek culture of that Age worshipped filth and corruption… even the filth and corruption of carrion flies. Because carrion flies have a metallic glitter to them. *In the hot sun; they seemed to be armored.* They seemed to be feeding off the dead souls of the armored, shining, dead soldiers: and ingesting their courage and bravery into them, and gleaming with a metallic splendor. Just as the dead soldiers they fed off of: once gleamed with metallic splendor before the battle. In that Age; people believed that you took on the qualities of whatever you killed and ate. They believed that armed soldiers glittering with shiny armor just before a battle were the most courageous, and the most destructive humans alive. Why did the Greeks attribute shining armor as an attribute of physical killing courage? Read Homer. Read Greek Ancient history. They all polished their armor and helmets and shields and swords until they shone like mirrors. Every hero who was successful; was a *shining* hero, his armor shone more brilliantly than all the other killers. He slew more warriors than all the rest. Why? Because all of the killers were using the mirrors of their armor, shields, and swords, *to blind their foes with reflected and deflected sunlight.* Look at how the design of battle helmets became slits for the eyes: protecting the killer from the blinding reflections of the enemy's armor and swords and shields.

Why do you think Greeks only fought in the noonday sun; and stopped when the sun went down? Why was almost every shining hero of Homer's Epic killed by a *shinier* hero, whose armor shone even more brilliantly? Because the longer they fought, the more covered in dust and sweat they became, the duller their shiny armor became. So when a new killer, entering the fray with his armor nice and shiny; came up against a less shiny armored killer… they blinded him *better* with their shinier armor. That is the pathetic, sick secret of Greek Courage in battle. Idiots… polishing their armor for days and months: until it shone like mirrors. Until you could actually shock your enemy: with the reflected image of his own hate-filled face… as he saw himself in the mirror of the other killer's shield, and quailed in fear: at the ugliness, and filthiness of his own hate and insanity reflected back at him.

The warrior cultures of Greece was based upon the dynamics of blindness, deflection, projection and reflection. It was based upon the famous figure Greek blind justice. It was based upon Greek plays, with actors wearing masks that had no holes for their eyes at all. This theme of blindness, runs through every Greek Myth, every Greek fairytale, every Greek legend. *Oedipus* Rex: blinded by lies, and then tearing his own eyes out rather than seeing the *odious* truth. Greeks; consciously choosing blindness over insight and revelation. Oedipus… consciously choosing to rip his own eyes out rather than see the actual horrible truth about his parents. The Delphic Oracles… born blind at birth. Blind beggars given a special place at banquets and feasts, on behest of the host. Lest the Gods grow angry for them not respecting the sanctity of blindness. Greek culture was: and still is: the blindest human culture ever created. The legacy of Ancient Greece: Science… is the blindest form of human intelligence ever invented.

The statues the Ancient *Greeks* made were without eyes. They all were eyeless statues because not even their dead token statues could bear to see the actual rape of young boys which these Greek pedophiles committed upon their own children. They were called *Grecs*. Not Greeks: for a reason.

And who glorified Greek culture? A blind poet. Homer. Homer the blind poet: glorified things he never saw, and never understood. And for 2,000 years we have loved his blind glorifications and lies. Western civilization is the blindest civilization ever created. Blindly destroying the whole Earth… While consciously choosing not to notice it is doing so.

Western legal systems still flaunt the Greek myth-statue of blind Justice…. Weighing the scales of truth impersonally, blindly, objectively.

That myth is pure bullshit.

If Justice is supposed to be blind: then all jurors and judges should be blindfolded. So they will not be swayed by charismatic lawyers. Then no auditory evidence should be allowed; only written-visual evidence to be examined in private: so they will not be swayed by oratory skills, or what a persons voice sounds like. So no prejudice will be created by what color the plaintiff's or defendant's skin color is, or how they are dressed, or what they look like, or how handsome they are, or how sexy they are, or what accent they have, or which class they come from, or if they are rich and famous, or poor and unknown.

The whitewashed image of a statue of a blindfolded woman weighing scales was the epitome of every *honest* judge, and every honest politician ever to hold power. An honest politician, is one who stays bought. Once they are bribed; they are not supposed to switch horses in midstream to another applicant who has more money. The bribers were supposed to offer their gold to a weigher of gold fairly… at the same time… In public. Whoever had the most gold; won the legal case in question. The woman was merely a lowly weigher of the gold. She was never the decision maker.. She was a slave: and had to be blindfolded so her own prejudice would not interfere with who had the most gold.

The statue represents the concept of honest bribery being legalized as a concept called: Blind Justice. All the evidence brought forth became irrelevant. Justice became blind to all truth. On sale for the highest bidder. An honest statue representing; *blind greed*. Misinterpreted and whitewashed for 3,000 fucking years.

This is where the Western concept of justice comes from.

What has been the result? 3,000 years of every Western legal and Justice system: based upon legalized bribery. So thinly veiled; it is like the garb of the statue of Justice: one nipple indecently exposed. As all legalized bribery of all Western justice systems have been indecently exposed, and then covered up again… for 3,000 years.

The statue also represents the ancient Greek whore. The Greek wife. On sale for the highest price. Blindfolded so she will not see the bidders who put their gold on her scales of blind greed. Greek virgins: exposing themselves indecently to raiders and rapists to distract them from their blind lust for gold. Giving their families some precious time to hide their gold while their daughters are raped and sacrificed to keep their family's wealth. Sacrificing honor and name and status; for Greek and Roman greed. And honored for it. Where do you think the culture of Rome's Vestal Virgins come from? Locked away from would-be rapists. Only the richest Roman families were allowed to hide their gold and their daughters from the envious eyes of the poor.

What is the only other surviving female statue of Greek Antiquity that is famous*?*

Thousands of male statues.
And only one female statue. Which is not even Greek… but comes from Antioch.

The Venus De Milo. A half-naked woman *with her arms broken off*. A statue representing pure female helplessness because all women of the ancient world were powerless, helpless victims. A statue representing the powerless women who were raped by the Grec men of that era.

Where does Western civilization come from? From the Greek worship of blind destruction. Attacking the most beautiful woman in the world: Helen of Troy… because they were blind to her beauty? Or because they were blinded by it? From the Greek worship of blind killing. Being so blinded by flashing reflections of sunlight glancing off shields and swords and armor: that you did not even see who you killed, or knew how you killed them? The blind Greek hero Hercules: easily duped and manipulated. The killing of Medusa: a beautiful woman with hair made of snakes. By not looking at her beauty; because the killer would be blinded by it. But using the reflection of his shield to kill her with. So he would not be blinded by her beauty. Exposing the Greek homosexual male hate and fear of powerful, beautiful women. Exposing the Greek Lesbian hate and fear of powerful men.

This cunning tactic came from the shield's mirror reflection used in war. Warriors fooling their enemies; by seeming to attack one opponent: when they were actually using their shields as mirrors to see if some unsuspecting enemy behind them, or to one side of them was vulnerable to attack.

They distilled their worship of War and Warriors from their own weapons and how they used them. From the tactics of deflective reflection, from their own blindness, and from blinding their enemies. From blinding themselves as much as possible to the truth.

From the Greek worship of worshipping the flies that ate the dead flesh of their own warriors. Came the distilling of rotting grapes and getting drunk on its poison. The tradition of drinking wine is still being glorified as a sign of culture, and is even espoused as being healthy and good for you. Instead of eating fresh grapes containing tons of natural goodness.

This is where our vaunted Western Traditions come from. From the ancient Greek worship of the reflections of their own hate. From the worship of all the reflective dynamics of rotten corruption. From reflecting, and re-reflecting everything they could: into abstractions. From reflecting and projecting everything they could back out onto their victims and enemies.. Their own hate, their own cowardice, their own rape and their own hatred for those who raped them; was deflected *away* from the truth by their cunning lies of reflection, deflection, and rationalization.

The Greeks conveniently chose to ignore the fact that carrion flies are not brave. These carrion flies did not kill the warriors they fed on. They fed off their dead bodies as scavengers, as cowards, as insect scum. As the lowest level of insects that clean up the dead rot of other killer scum. Their metallic glitter evolved from having to reflect the hot noonday sun when feeding out in the open on rotting carcasses. These carrion flies had to reflect the heat of the sun…to keep their own insect bodies from frying in the hot sunlight. The Greeks conveniently chose not to notice how their apparently brave and courageous warriors died…. screaming in pain, and wailing in fear. They chose not to admit the fact that killers never die courageously or bravely. And that the flies feeding off their bodies; were the biggest cowards of the insect realm. Safely Armored from most other insect predators. Just like the safely armored human warrior scum they worshipped so much.

Chapter Six B: The Effect of Civilization on Humans

What surprise is it that the most reflective human scum on Earth should worship the most reflective insect scum on Earth? Water seeks its own level. Reflective scum seek its own level.

What was Western civilization's most honest measurement of wealth for centuries? The Troy ounce of gold. Because when the Greeks went to attack Troy 3,000 years ago: their one honest motive was greed for Gold. All their other rationalized motives were not honest. They were false deceptions. Read Aeschylus' Trilogy: The Oresteia. The most famous remaining evidence of this glorious Greek culture. The story of King Agamemnon returning from the sack of Troy. Where he had spent 7 years laying siege; just so he could rape the most beautiful woman in the World: Helen of Troy. And after burning that city to the ground, and despoiling Helen into a worthless hag, and sowing the Earth of burned Troy with salt, so it would never grow again… his entire fleet tried to return to Greece. So many curses and diseases and disasters beset them, that few of them ever made it back. That part of the famous myth by Homer is assumed to be known by the audience.

Then; when he returns his unfaithful wife pretends to welcome him home in a royal Triumph. She quickly murders him. Then she and her lover take over the Kingdom. But long before he even left for Troy., so great was Agamemnon's pride and arrogance and jealousy and hate, and meanness, that he had banished his own son from his Kingdom. Then his son, hearing of Agamemnon's murder by his cheating wife; swears to kill his own mother in revenge. Revenge for what?

Revenge for killing a father who hated him, disowned him, and cast him out, and disowned him from his rightful heritage?

No.

That was only the excuse. Actually: Orestes hated his Mother even more than his father. But as long as his father was alive; he was too much of a coward to fight him openly. He did not even dare return to his father's Kingdom. But once his father was murdered by his mother. He snuck back into the palace in disguise, and murdered his own mother. Then he fled the scene like a dirty, guilt-ridden criminal, and then he fled the Kingdom also. With the Furies chasing him. While the God; Apollo protected him from their hate. Orestes was too much of a coward to even think of regaining the right of his Kingship and become King. Because his parents had made sure that he would grow up far weaker, more traumatized, sicker, and more evil than they ever were.

Then a council of the Gods was assembled. Orestes' crime was debated and discussed. By two sides. One side demanding he be punished for Matricide. The other side claiming his innocence. The votes are tallied in secret and it comes out a tie. He is released, and not punished. But neither is he absolved from his crime. In other words: the fix was in. The Gods held a mock trial of a mortal. And let him get away with it. That is the filthy, rotten origin of our modern legal system. It stands today as an exact replica of that 2,500 year-old fictitious myth turned into a Greek whitewashed play.

Ancient Greek culture was a mockery. It was a mockery of Justice. It was a mockery of fairness.

What is the ancient idea of Greek Democracy?
It is a mockery of dethroning the aristocracy.
It is a mockery of the public demonstrations of the masses

Mock, De, cracy… mockery-Demo-cracy: mockery of the crazy. A demonstration of craziness. Mobs demonstrating their craziness. Demonstrations of craziness. Orators standing in front of a mob of crazed people, fooling them with lies.

Crazy rich Greeks making a mockery of the idea of equality. Crazed mobs being fooled into believing they have anything more than momentary power.

To De-throne the King: then the aristocracy is left. The aristocracy is cunning. It changes its name. It changes its culture. But it hangs on to its wealth… it hangs onto its privileges. It never lets them go.

Their plays were all about the forbidden sin of mocking the Gods. Their entire culture was a mockery of Persian culture. They mocked everything and everybody.

The actual horror of this filthy Greek play is a marvel of whitewashed propaganda. It is dressed up in ritualized, sanctified, choruses and songs and poetry. See if you could make a movie of the same plot today. See if wives killing husbands who are rapists and killers themselves, and sons killing their own mothers after their mothers kill their father is something Hollywood can dress up as a normal family today. How can you hide the truth about the human filth that were these people?

But the Ancient Greeks lapped it up. They loved it. It was the most famous Trilogy ever played in Athens. Why?… Because it publicly supported and justified and rationalized their entire culture, their values, their attitudes and their customs.

This is another example of how culturally sick they were. The word: 'play' comes from this ritualized insanity of words spoken behind masks. A Greek play is actually a ploy, a Greek Plot; trying to explain why their own Gods hated them so much. Playing with a plot by using ploys. The first plays were enacted behind frozen masks depicting Greek Gods and Mythical entities. That was the only kind of 'play' they could conceive of. Everyone sitting around: watching ritual masks play-out their cultural insanity in public. Ancient Greek culture was a subconscious scream of pure horror; hidden behind leering, ugly, abstract, inhuman masks.

The fact that Ancient Greeks actually worshipped carrion flies buzzing around dead, rotting corpses in the battlefield, and in the marketplaces, and in their Polis, and anywhere dead animals lay dead… is only one small symptom and evidence of the rotting filthy culture that once was Ancient Greece. All of the earliest, most sacred Greek plays are filled with nothing but pure torture, suffering and human corruption so horrible; that if any modern human committed such filthy crimes the characters in these Greek plays were supposed to have committed; they would be placed into insane asylums or be executed as insane psychopaths, and be regarded as worse than all the modern Ted Bundys of the World, and all the serial rapists, and all the murderers put together.

Read The Oresteia by Aeschylus. Read: 'The Flies' by Jean Paul Sartre; It was written after the 2nd World War; by a French Resistance fighter in that war. Sartre could not find any meaning to that War, or his own countrymen, or Mankind, for that matter. Sartre's ultimate rationalization for human civilization was that it was all too absurd for words. It was so absurd… that later in his life, when he tried to put that absurdity into words… he ended up with Nothingness. Or more correctly: his famous existentialist philosophy, which he outlined in painstaking logical detail in his famous book: 'Being and

Nothingness'. But Sartre's logic was badly flawed. He did not understand the actual truth behind the ancient Greeks worshipping flies. He tried to logically explain the absurdity of human existence; *without using any humor* to do so. Try to explain music without using musical notes! That is like trying to explain absurdity without being absurd. It can't be done. It is no surprise people laugh at philosophers today.

Read 'The Lord of the Flies' by William Golding. An English author, who tried re-creating human society from scratch by having an entire group of innocent British School boys surviving a plane wreck on a tropical Paradise Island. Read how the boys descended and regressed into the Stone Age brutality and mysticism and murder and killing: which was the original root of the culture they had come from. Why were the flies in Golding's book so important that he included them in the Title? Why did Sartre name his adaptation of Aeschylus' original Tragedy: 'The Flies'? Because he realized that worshipping carrion flies 2 ½ thousand years ago was no more absurd or insane than what Modern Europeans worship today.

Because all of civilization. The roots of our civilization. All the buried truths of our vaunted, glorified civilization is so rotten, so stinking with rot: that only carrion flies, only the lowest scavengers, only the lowest inhuman filth flourish in it.

How did Aeschylus die? By an eagle mistakenly dropping a turtle onto his bare pate; thinking it was a stone. Why? Because neither the creatures of the air, the sea, or the land, could stomach the filth that came out of his rotten mind. His mind, his brain, his skull were so dead… it stank so much of pure death: that there was almost no energy difference between the brain of Aeschylus and a solid dead stone. He was punished and killed by a combination of animals killing him, that represented the entire World of Nature finally crushing a sick imagination so foul: that unless you have some understanding and perspective on what kind of human he actually was, and who he actually was, and what his life actually was made up of… and what he stood for: his death becomes a freak accident that was too weird to make any sense. Read all of human history. Read all of the history of Western Civilization from Aeschylus up to the present day. And you will begin to get a glimmering of how *from his personal legacy*: how much human insanity has been spawned from his sick plays. You will not understand why he met this weird, unheard-of kind of death; unless you understand what Ancient Greek Culture actually was, and what kind of human filth Aeschylus actually was.

Where do you think the word 'lies' comes from? From the word: 'Flies'. From the rotten carrion flies of Greece, the lies of Greece… that have since multiplied, and flourished, and spread out over the Earth; by such people as Aeschylus and his rotting words. His words spread as human *lies*: instead of as insect *flies.* That is what lies do. They flourish off rotting corruption. They are created by killers. Killers of animals. Killers of truth. They multiply and wax fat and buzz around the dead stinking corpses of truth. Becoming ever more numerous, and feeding from the dead corpses of truth until there is no truth left, but only a host of buzzing lies. That search for more dead carcasses of truth to feed upon. Until there is no truth left. Only lies. Only the lies of history.

The *lies* of Aeschylus were destined to be worshipped by people 2,000 years later; who have become even more corrupt than the first Greeks watching the first Greek Tragedies. By people watching movies, and watching TV. Knowing consciously that the stars and stories on TV and in Movies is all a pack of fake lies…. And yet still they worship them. The lies of Aeschylus fly around the world today electronically as Flying Lies…. As flies. Only faster, and more effectively, and more numerous than

they ever were in Homer's day.

If you do still not believe Western culture is rotten to the core: consider the most ancient Western musical instrument. Invented by the Greeks: it is called a 'liar'… it was used by warriors at night at camp. They passed the 'liar' from one to the other as they sat by the fire. They used it to sing of their exploits and deeds they had done on the battlefield that day. The used it to sweeten the lying words they uttered. Western music is a sweetening of lies. Lies sung by western liars using lyres to make the lies sound nice…

Oh. Excuse me: the name for the most ancient Greek musical instrument is not spelled: liar: It's spelled *lyre*…as in lyrical … preserving the older spelling: instead of the modern one… The ancient lyricism of Greece: its legends, myths, words and music, and poetry etc; are all sweetened lies. Sugarcoated lies. Whitewashed lies. A Greek liar, using a Greek lyre: to sing lies… This is where all Western music came from. And ever since then: it has been used to glorify the winners and lie about them. Music has been used to glorify the worst monsters in human history. Music is used to preserve lying fables, lying myths, lying fairytales, lying stories, etc. It is never used to glorify the truth ever. Exceptions to this rule do not exist. You cannot find any. Music spreads lies: not truth.

How did Science learn about human DNA? Where did they learn it from? Where does the basis of nearly all modern DNA scientific data come from? *From the DNA of fruit flies. From flying lies.* Why do you think Science is the rottenest bunch religious *Greek* garbage ever to be sold-to, and swallowed by humans? Because that is what all of their scientific beliefs are: pure garbage. Understanding the building blocks of Life. That supposed understanding, taken from the most short-sighted, short-lived insects on Earth. Taken from believing in the rottenest filthiest lies, and spreading them like a disease-religion to the ignorant masses. The ancestors of these scientists once worshipped carrion flies. Worshipping them as the fastest way to spread disease, and lies.

There are subconscious reasons for everything we do not consciously understand.

Just because something is old does; not mean it is sacred. If you look for the uncomfortable truth with a critical and discerning eye, and heart and mind: you will find it. Look at what humans worship mindlessly today. Question everything; but do it intelligently. Make intelligent comparisons that are in a connected context. Evaluate your comparisons. Digest them. Develop more than one perspective. Wonder about everything. Try to understand everything in its proper context. You will be amazed at what you learn.
Look at the helmets of Greek warriors, and how Greeks portrayed them being worn. Stuck up over their heads, tilted at an angle. With a reptilian beak sticking out over their foreheads. They give an impression that their brains are enlargened bubbles. That the blind eyes of the their helmets are staring forever upwards. Blindly. The impression that their brains are bigger is only an optical illusion. Actually: the extra volume that their helmets seem to give to their brains is only empty air under their metal helmets. Screaming out that these men were empty-headed, blind, reptilian killers. With an exaggerated idea of their own intelligence, and the importance of their brain-size.

Look at modern fashion models today. Tyra Bank's skull; is a perfect example of the bubble-headed Greek warrior, shown in countless preserved artifacts of ancient Greece. Her brain has actually become swollen: to the size these images show. Her brain is as empty as helmeted Greek Warriors once were. Only her outer brain is not filled with empty air like Greek warriors pulled-back helmets. It is filled

with empty, unused brain cells. The worship of the human brain, the worship of brain-size, brain-power: is over 2,700 years old. It produced Greek killers. Now it is producing empty-headed, brainless idiots like the fashion model; Tyra Banks. Tyra Banks? A bubble-headed, spoiled imbecile: who loves to go on tirades… banking the money she gets from her Tirades on TV. Getting filthy rich from her tirades on TV. A Tyrant who banks their money. A Tyrant who loves power and control. Who loves getting a crowd into an uproar, who loves adulation and fame. Ancient Greek Tyrants loved to do the same thing. The English language still retains the meaning of Greek Warriors who tilted back their helmets; to get a better view of the battle. They were the group leaders of each band of warriors. They were the supervisors…. Super… Visor… If your visor is higher than the others: you must be the supervisor. The one with better vision who tells the others what to do and coordinates activities… Supervisor-Supervision… Better vision. Get it?

What historian would dare to admit that the Greek Golden Age was actually the Age of Pure Selfishness and homosexual narcissism; bordering upon maniacal idiocy. What Historian would admit that Alexander the Great was a crazed, bloodthirsty, egomaniac: who killed his own people in his drunken rages when they refused to worship him as a living God…. Having a childhood friend killed who refused to bow down to him when he became drunk and demanded to be recognized as a God. What kind of Stalin, or Hitler would publicly strip one of his own generals naked, nail his wrists and ankles to a wooden cross and crucify that general for disagreeing with him? Imagine Hitler or Stalin nailing one of his generals to a wooden cross and watching him die slowly… in front of the entire army. Would you worship and revere a leader who not only could do this, *but actually did it*?

Historians try to play down Alexander's murderous insanity. They tried to make out that Alexander's wishes were misunderstood. That he was actually a nice guy. However… Alexander never punished the murderers who killed his friend for refusing to admit he was a God. What does it speak of the kind of man he was: when people wishing to get into his good graces went about killing anyone he quarreled with, and he does not even chastise them for it in public? Historians have nothing to say about Alexander crucifying of his own generals in public. Except to carefully delete this inconvenient fact from 90% of all historical accounts of his life: this one tiny indication of what a kind of a madman and butcher he actually was.

Do historians or History; ever criticize Alexander for being a murdering monster? Never. He was a winner. All winners are good. All winners are God. He is universally lauded by historians as being a civilizing force for good. He spread the glory of Greek civilization everywhere he went. That's a good thing, isn't it?

What does the worship of Alexander the Great prove? It proves that the lesson of civilized history is this: It does not matter if you kill, murder, and butcher thousands, even millions of people. As long as you are a winner; you will be worshipped and idolized by your peers, by your society, by history, by posterity, by historians, and all the future generations of humans forever. Your name and fame will become immortalized in legend and Myth. You will be remembered as a mighty killer. Your name will live forever. That is where the cultural birth of all the greedy Robber Barons of the Dark Ages came from. As a matter of fact: the more people you kill, the more famous you become. The more people you kill, the more powerful you become. The more glorious your fame and renown becomes. This is one obvious effect that civilization has had upon humans.

However: the uncomfortable fact that our species will not exist forever is not mentioned. The

uncomfortable fact that when humans go extinct: the immortality of these supposedly immortalized names and legends will vanish is never mentioned. The fact that the instant any other culture or civilization manages to win and dominate another culture or civilization: the losing culture is exterminated and all their supposedly immortalized myths and legends and names disappear, and are lost forever; is never mentioned either. So far; our Western civilization has had a run of around 3,000 years. What came before it has vanished into dust. So far: we still preserve the 2 ½ thousand year-old original concepts of Greek citizenship.

These original Polis had no concept of democracy or fairness, or equality, or generosity, or giving. The Greeks themselves were originally Maritime pirates; who invaded Mediterranean shores and supplanted the older less warlike tribes who lived there. The theory that Aryans came from the North and invaded Greece by land does not fit the facts of Ancient Greek culture. Though Aryans did come from the north to invade and dominate Persia. Our Western Civilization has had the unmistakable stamp of their original Greek piracy written all over it for four thousand years: underlain by Aryan piracy by land: and combining both forms of invasion and piracy. That is our historical heritage, which we refuse to admit to and face, because we have no perspective on our own past… because we refuse to judge our own elders. Because we refuse to judge our own past. Because we refuse to *honestly* compare and evaluate how these humans once lived to how we live today.

Where did the raiding Pirate cultures of the ancient world come from? From two different cultures. From the human walking sticks that came out of Africa. And from the squatters who came out from Africa. From humans who refused to settle down and kept on traveling, while others settled down and became targets for the nomad populations to attack. Until the settlements became so big that nomadic travelers could not destroy them anymore. Until the populations of settlements became so huge that the walkers could only raid the outermost areas, and keep on traveling… picking up more and more cultural corruptions from the settled people they originally despised, then came to use their tools and inventions, and used them better, and more destructively. This is the original reason and root for the two-tiered system of humanity we have today. Walkers, and settlers became robbers and settlers. Until they merged and became Robber Barons and Serfs.

Where do you think the practice of human males shaving their facial hair came from? It came from the homosexual warriors who hated the rough beards of their lovers and wanted to imagine they were smooth-faced women. It came from homosexuals disliking their own hairiness. It came from homosexuals trying to be as hairless as women. It came from women disliking being raped by hairy scum so full of hate that their beards bristled. It came from the hate-energy of the human hate cultures becoming so powerful that the soft down on men's faces began growing stiffer, more thickly. It came from these hate cultures of violence that raided and raped women. Then they raped their own women. Women began to hate sex. They hated the filthy hairs on their face that stuck out and made any intimate nuzzling and kissing painful.

Males had beards, and never shaved them for thousands of years. That is… until they spent so much time together in ships becoming homosexuals, that they could not stand to kiss each other's bearded faces while trying to pretend the male they were kissing was a woman. So they used their razor sharp killing blades to shave off the hair from their chins and around their mouths. Alexander the Great shaved. He is never shown as a bearded ruler.

How much homosexuality developed in his army, and was perpetuated as a male culture? The Romans

despised all facial hair. Facial hair was a sign of crudeness and physical virility. Their model of maleness was the effete girlishness of the Greek men. They aped the Greeks and their practice of shaving their faces. Until they began trying methods of removing it more permanently. Pulling each facial hair out by its roots painfully with tweezers. That was too painful, and too time consuming. So they went back to just shaving it off. Because their women did not like hairiness either. Almost all women do not like facial hair on men. But it took the homosexual and lesbian cultures of Greece to become dominant; before men began shaving off their beards to please others. And by doing so: hiding their actual rage and anger against all women, hiding the fact that they were still killers and rapists. There is a historical reason for everything we take for granted in our own modern cultures.

What are the cultural legacies of these Greek homosexual killers? You can see them everywhere. Like in American football… grown men bending over, with the dominant one standing behind them; hands under their crotch. To athletes using phallic clubs; showing who has the bigger penis, and who are the better fuckers. To the phallic symbols of war… who has the longer penis, the most powerful penis, the most penises, the most explosive orgasming penis, the biggest guns, the most guns, the longest-range missiles, the biggest bombs, etc; ad-nausea.

What was the historical Legacy of Alexander the Great? A brief spurt of bloody wars and conquests. A glory-mad, crazed, megalomaniac; who was finally poisoned by hidden plotters of his own army when he returned to the land of political assassination, intrigue and secret poison: Egypt. Betrayed by his own Companions…his own friends: who secretly plotted his death. Ever since his meteoric rise to power and Glory 2 ½ thousand years ago: what has been his legacy? Two and a half thousand of the same idiotic plots, the same players, the same results, the same outcome. A brief rise to power, and a huge destructive crash afterwards. Battling over the remains of the carcass of the dying Empire writhing in agony… as millions of poor, powerless people *who are not killers*…are killed, starve, die, are dispossessed, torn from their homelands…and have new *abstract* borders created out of thin air… and having these imaginary arbitrary boundaries dictated to them; by total strangers of an elite class: *not even living on their Continent*. It would take five thick books, just to go over the endless variations of Alexander's copycat successors, and how these variations differed only slightly from his example; and were re-lived over and over since Alexander died. .

Where did Alexander get the idea of world domination from? From Pericles. Where did Pericles get the idea? From Cyrus of Persia. Where did Cyrus get the idea from? From the Babylonians. Where did Babylon get it from? From Egypt. Where did the Egyptians get it from? From the Ethiopians. Where did the Ethiopians get it from? Nobody knows. Read the history of the Egyptian Golden Ages… read about its Empires… All of them were built-up from stolen wealth, slavery and the invention of the middleman… playing one side against the other. Why did Alexander do it? He was trying to outshine Cyrus. The Greeks were trying to outshine their hated and admired enemies: the Persians; whom they hated with a passion.

Alexander succeeded. He re-conquered almost every territory Cyrus the Great, the first Persian Emperor had: when he invented something called an Empire. The fame of Cyrus the Great faded and was forgotten. Alexander the Great's fame lasts to his day. Why? Because Alexander was a more brutal butcher than Cyrus the Great.

The Persian Golden Age of Empire… its higher ideals, its higher columns, its more beautiful art, its greater achievements, its greater expanse of conquered territory and its longer reign, its wiser rulers…

were all burned to the ground, wiped out of history books; and replaced with adulation for this little Greek shit and his fake Empire that crumbled the second he died. Why? Because the Persians were *Eastern*, not Western. Huh? They were only a few hundred miles apart in distance. The actual reason is Racism. Simple stupid bigotry. Cultural prejudice. Cultural hate. Copied from Herodotus and preserved by other historians for 2,500 fucking years.

Alexander's history has been imitated and duplicated for one basic reason. He intensified all the worst elements of Greek and Persian culture. He intensified the hate Greeks had for each other. He intensified the political corruption and cunning plots between those who had power. He intensified the violence and insanity of warfare. He intensified the insanity of building cities everywhere… in the stupidest of places.

Alexander the Great introduced an entire *extra* class of humans into the insane scramble for wealth and power. He gave his own soldiers the power to elect their leader. Soldiers could dream and plot to become powerful and rich above their station in life. The class system of Kings and aristocracy was almost destroyed because of this unheard of largess. The priest class lost its former power because of it. This tiny change in the hierarchal structures of civilized cultures… democratizing the military: was actually a regression into the ancient tribalism of clans voting in their own leaders.

The result has been clan warfare in all elite and upper class levels of civilization ever since.

Gaius Marius: the first, and most successful general of Rome re-played and re-created the largess and generosity of Alexander. He was the first man in Rome. He was the first man to dominate Rome…. After him, came pale copies: all were less successful, all were more selfish and not as wise as he was. He was the only roman general to live out his full life without being assassinated. But his success was wiped out of roman history books because he was a commoner. His name says it all. He was a gay. He was married. He was first modern gay married successful civilized killer of today. He succeeded in making the Mediterranean the Marius of Rome. He wedded Rome to the Sea. He wedded homosexual soldiers as couples in his armies. He was not ashamed of his homosexuality. He wedded homosexuality to heterosexuality. He was a bluff, coarse gay person. After him: there have only been pale copies of his energy and courage and honesty and generosity. He spat in the eye of Rome: and Rome never forgave him for that. He dies a slow lingering death. He plotted to sabotage his only successor: his nephew: Julius Caesar, by forcing him to accept a religious post that kept him out of all political power and military involvement.

But he failed miserably. Julius was magically saved from his life-term of religious purity and rose to power and fame far faster than Gaius ever did. But Julius's rein of power was short. He never reached old age. He was vain, foolish, a narcissist so blind: he could not recognize those who hated him from those who loved him.
Gaius Marius revolutionized the Roman army from a rag-tag bunch of poor landed farmers who made war part time: to a professionally paid-equipped army, where everyone had a chance to become wealthy. He created the huge rush of the poor to sign up to fight. He created the idea of common greed. He created the common greed and rapacity of the Roman population as the greatest filthiest moral-physical poison ever to corrupt the Earth. He gave his soldiers even more wealth than Alexander gave his. He did not parade himself as a fake god… He refused to put himself above others. For the unpardonable sin of being more honest and more ethical than all the selfish stupid Roman aristocracy: he was hated by the elites of Rome forever. Because of his unusual honesty: he was ripped out of all mention in all

Roman books. Only recently have modern historians pieced together the missing years of Rome's history before Julius Caesar became famous.

He was ripped out of Roman history as if he had never existed. Why? Because he was a commoner. He was not of noble blood like Caesar was. He was a n'eer do well. He was a social climber. He married into nobility. He bought influence.

But he was also the most cunning, evil Roman who ever lived. Without his greed for gold. Without him spreading this filthy greed to all of his armies. Without all Romans and poor who joined him becoming infected with this sickness. Rome would never have exploded into the most evil. Long lasting human atrocity ever to poison western civilization. He united Romans and all other humans under the common culture of unspoken greed. This culture is still the lowest, the filthiest common culture that all civilized humans share. Yet none of them admit it… except in common laughter. As a common coarse jest, a Roman good-humored filthy joke.

Now today; there is an asinine belief that the Pyramids were not actually built by slaves; because the remains of the overseers graves, supposedly prove that all of the workers there, were Egyptian. Unfortunately they have only found a handful of these upper-class elite Egyptian over seer tombs… They have not found the tombs of the thousands of slaves needed to build these obscene temples to the worship of death, because those slaves when they died were tossed into the river. But the modern Egyptians are proud of their pyramids. They want to believe that the original people building them did so voluntarily. So the question of the missing thousands of other Egyptian graves who were supposed to have built the Pyramids voluntarily is conveniently ignored. The idea that free Egyptians built these Pyramids is a joke. That they gave up 30 years of their own lives to work at the hardest physical labor out of love for their Ruler? Or spent every half-year working on Pyramids? By some system of enforced indentured contract? When it took them all year to work on their own fields to maintain their own farms? How idiotic can you be to even entertain such a notion?

And why were the Semites kept against their will as a race of indentured slaves there for 700 years? Oops. Lets not connect Egyptian anthropological evidence to the Old Testament and the Torah.

The Egyptians became filthy rich from being the geographical midpoint of the traffic in human slaves. Human slaves came from Africa, and were sold in Mesopotamia. Human slavery existed long before Egypt ever became a power. Africans practiced enslaving each other long before Ethiopia became rich from selling them.

Ancient Ethiopians became rich from the lust for Gold and precious gems. They invented the slave mines that had human slaves digging for gold and jewels long before Egypt bought them, and sold them to others for a handsome profit. Where did the idea of mines dug in the Earth come from? From people digging for salt. Salt is in short supply in Africa. It became precious when there was such an overpopulation of Africans, that they traveled miles, even hundreds of miles; to dig in salt-rich areas to supply their community salt every year. So they used their indentured servants to do it because nobody else wanted to do it. Then the indentured servants ran away. They had to be guarded while they dug in the baking heat.

Then gold was found nearby. Egyptians came to prize this useless metal just as much as the salt they prized. Even though the salt was useful, and the gold had absolutely no practical value at all. *Except as*

a proof of status… that you were rich enough with indentured slaves to also have them dig for other stuff.

Why do you think Gold has been so prized before civilization even began? Because it was a luxury item. Useless for anything except personal adornment.

Then the practice of selling this salt to other salt-poor areas began. And they used the same indentured servants to carry it across the baking hot deserts. Only… try to guard an entire caravan of slaves used as draft animals all the way from Mesopotamia back into Africa? When they no longer have their backs laden with something heavy? The slaves either escaped, or killed their owners. They had too much time on their hands to plot their owner's death. Their hands were too free to be used against the owners. This was how the fear of slaves was originally born. The fear of slaves who were not constantly burdened and laden with backbreaking work was born. To this date: every elite is not comfortable unless all the masses of their enslaved populations are working every day, hard… at some backbreaking, menial, degrading toil. Where do you think the idea to build Pyramids came from? From the Egyptians seeing human slaves used as draft animals carrying heavy loads, and then having to find something for them to do when they escaped their African slave masters and sought refuge in their lands. Where do you think the Egyptian love of Gold came from? From seeing salt caravans also carrying loads of useless Gold that was even heavier than salt. This convinced them that Gold had to be sacred. Otherwise: why drag it across the African deserts all the way to Mesopotamia?

Historical Truth is *organic*.

Do you see how organically simple and easy to understand, the *actual*, ugly truth of the history of civilization? And how old and how stupid, and unchanging, the vicious cycles of civilization are? Do you see how unchanged; civilized traditions, and civilized customs *still* are? You do not need expert historians to understand how the whore of history repeats itself. All historians are whores: selling themselves to the highest bidders. Making history beautiful for the highest. Once the basic vicious cycles are identified… you can see them being recycled over and over again… in the guise of something new. Everything that is new is merely a permutation of something old.

You do not need to be a genius to understand the effect of civilization on humans. You do not need to be a professional historian to understand the effect of civilization on humans.

Salt was precious, salt was rare. The Egyptians needed salt. Getting it was hard. So the lowest class was made to work in them. But they could make a huge profit from selling it to other people. So they used the profit from the salt to buy slaves… to work in the salt mines… to make them even richer. Then they traded the salt to others. Then gold was found in the salt mines. Then they traded all three commodities: salt, gold and slaves. It became a new vicious cycle, and it was practiced for thousands of years. Slavery meant working in the salt mines. Then it meant slaving in the gold mines. Then it meant building Ziggurats in Babylon, and Pyramids in Egypt.
Why do you think physical labor has been so despised by all the ruling classes as far back as written history can record? Why do you think work itself has been universally hated by humans? Why do you think the males of North Africa, sit around all day jabbering like women: while treating their women like beasts of burden? Because their North African culture originated from earlier cultures: that marked physical work as the lowest, most dehumanized form of slavery and human degradation yet invented… When African and Egyptian slave masters sent slaves to the salt mines to be worked to death in those

North African mines.

Where do you think the practice of working a human slave until they die comes from? Why do you think the Egyptians worked their slaves until they died? Why do you think they constantly needed a continual influx of new slaves? Until they got smart. Until they didn't kill off their slaves. Until they let them raise babies. Until they managed to keep a single tribe of slaves in slavery for 700 years… and from that: the Semites learned every civilized practice of civilized corruption from living in Egypt and working for their hated masters. Until they risked death rather than stay there any longer. Do you have any idea of how much hate pervaded the culture of ancient Egypt? Old tombs unearthed still had enough power to curse the diggers with that hate. The Egyptians knew their tombs would be found. So they installed as many curses, and hidden poisons and warning signs that were supposed to frighten off the robbers.

Read about Egyptian rulers and their families and relatives; who hated each other all their lives. Read about the sons and daughters who hated their fathers and mothers. Read about how almost every successor to the throne hated the one they were supplanting so badly… that they spent fortunes eradicating their names and faces off all of the temples and monuments erected in their honor. Read about their megalomania and addiction to eternal fame and status, their addiction to eternity as a refuge only for the elite… so none of the poor could come after them when they died. Every historical event in Egypt's 7,000 year-long existence as a single unbroken culture and Nation: has been re-played ad-nauseum by every Empire that came after it.

People still flock there by the thousands… Traveling to the middle of one of the deadest deserts in the World; to gape at all this dead filth,. What are the Pyramids of Egypt but Death zones; where nothing is alive. Except tourists; gaping at dead objects. *And they all think that gaping is a good thing*. Ape. Gape. Good ape. Gaping ape. Get it?

What doe Egypt signify? It came from the term: egg. A -living ecosystem born again every year, a river that never dried up even during the worst droughts. That Name became destroyed. One 'G' was removed from that word and replaced with 'gypt', or… '***G***ood. **Y** (*W*hy) question.. ***P***rove ***T***ruth?'

Take Egg… steal one G away… add YPT to it. And you have Egypt. What is YPT…?

Why… **Y** **P**enetrate **T**ruth?' Better to *gyp* people of the *T*ruth and steal the **E**nergy of other's hard work. Better to lie, steal, hate and rule… Better to hide the truth behind lying hieroglyphs. HIGHER… hier… o glyphs. And spout propaganda of Dynasties and carve lies about how glorious they once were. And who were the People Of The Sea, who finally destroyed its Empire-rule? They were the Pirates, the Robbers, whom all future Robber barons have tried to ape. And create an Empire for themselves. As raiders… robbing and running with their booty… getting away with it.

What is the ideal of Robber Baron feminine beauty today? Human walking sticks. Walking scarecrows so emaciated and thin; that they are grotesque. Because 35,000 years ago: these physical types of thin, tall, emaciated women were the peers of the squatting cave people. The settled, lazy cave dwellers worshiped them. Now; after ten thousand years of women not ever being publicly worshipped as icons of beauty… What has the modern robber baron culture created? First it was the cherubic fatness of Rubinesque pampered pigs, which came out of the European terror of starvation. Now it is the emaciated thinness of the older stone-age walking sticks. Now modern feminine beauty is progressing

to the lesbian beauty of the Amazon tribes of Sparta. Women who hate and fear men so much; they would rather become as muscled as men; rather than give them to have any power over them. The latest modern ideal of feminine beauty is one of pure physical fitness, pure exterior image; with an empty interior, a vacuous look of stupidity, the arrogance of youth, looking down on all others less slim, less thin, less rich, less privileged, less lucky, less fortunate.

The origins of the creation of the first Empires, and Emperors, and the first God-Kings who were worshipped as actual Gods are lost in the mists of Time, twelve thousand Years ago. The oldest archeological site of Western civilization: that once was a modern city; now lies in almost the exact center of the Mid-Eastern continent, *in the middle of one of the oldest man-made deserts on Earth.*

The remains of that oldest city is still there in the desert. The first city humans ever built. Its name is: 'Ur' Or Earth. Shortened into 'our' or; 'All Earth', 'All Ours'… Signifying the new invention of territorial ownership and what it has evolved into… in this first human city.

That is; until other cities rose up around it: and completely destroyed the first city of Ur on the Mesopotamian plain.

Why is the meaning of the first human city called '*Ur*', or 'our'? Why was the first modern city with writing, called *Earth*? Why were its walls a perfect circle? Why did the word '*our*', or '*all ours'* originate from '*Ur*'…? Because they were covetous of each other's wealth? Because they wanted to rape and covet the entire Earth? Is the goal of the people who wanted this, still being followed? By the same idiotic, identical, staged re-enactment of Empires and Emperors, and Wars? Is this the actual secret goal of civilization? To carry out this first city's stated goal? *U*r. *U*n*R*eason. Reason . The rationality of a pyramidal heap. Heaping all things into one place for their sanctified god-kings. All for '*U*'… *YOU*… the ruler. All for Us. All to be poured into a single '*U*'… as the only *R*eason for the kind of human destructive existence called cities. Or was it an *Error*? Was the first city of Ur, actually called *Er,* not Ur? As in: 'er, oops… we made a mistake!' *Er-ror*. The roar of royal lions. *Erred*. *Earth*. *Red*. Rage. Roar. Red Earth. Drought. Red sky. Volcanoes exploding in Africa millions of years ago. Fleeing apes: dying as the Earth explodes in rage against them. *Reason*. Reason for human existence. The *sins* of the father being placed upon the *son*. *Re-sin.* Etc, etc…

Human history has been whitewashed merely by changing how words are spoken and spelled.

What does the entire story of 12,000 years of human history signify? From OURS, to US. From UR the oldest city, to the United States of America, to a united state of global greed. For 10,000 years: the human *conscience;* has been *subconsciously* leaking its guilt into the human *conscious* mind.
Read the lives of the first ancient Sufi masters. The secrets of the ancient Sufis is based on gleaning wisdom from ancient texts by deciphering the subconscious meanings of the letters and consonants in those texts. They found hidden meanings in those texts. They discovered the fact that written abstract symbols hold deep hidden truths.

They developed a secret system of deciphering those hidden *subconscious* meanings that was totally wrong. They tried to create a system that could decipher hidden *subconscious* meanings. They did not try to put the letters they deciphered into relative historical context. They poisoned the original *subconscious* meanings of developed their own system of secret code letters to hide wisdom from their own people. They hid their hidden meanings even more cunningly and secretly than the meanings they

deciphered. Moslem wisdom rotted and disappeared because of their elitist practices and elitist culture. The teachings of human wisdom have been taken over by the elite: and held in secret from the poor. It is the same story over and over: a poor person becomes hailed as a wise person. His teachings are stolen by the rich and withheld from the poor… even though it was a poor person who discovered it in the first place. The basic cultural motive of all elite rich: the only way they can exist, the only way they can survive: is to withhold their exclusive power-wealth-status-knowledge; from the poor. Just like citizenship was withheld from the poor for 2 ½ thousand years. Today: only rich countries have citizens. Try to find a starving Bangladesh peasant that has a passport… try to find a starving Somalian woman in a refugee camp that has a citizen's passport that guarantees her legal rights... try to find poor Afghani's that have a passport guaranteeing the right and ability to emigrate out of that destroyed land. Try to find any of the 4 billion poor in the world's supposed nations that have a passport that says they are a citizen of that Nation. You won't find one damn passport. Because citizenship and passports are only for rich people living in rich Nations.

When was citizenship first invented? When the first city-state was created? The first known city called UR: also had the first known official citizens. Who had superior rights and privileges to the people outside the walls of Ur; who were not citizens… who were excluded from all human rights. *Their* legal status of citizen was a status, based upon pure exclusion also. Nothing else. The word itself explains the principle of its basic exclusion: A *Citizen* is a den*izen* of a *Cit*y. He is a caveman; who lives in a *den*, or a cave. Who does not allow other cave people to live in *his* cave. That is where the idea of citizenship comes from. The way we practice our caveman culture has not changed for at least 75,000 years. We still fight off anyone who tries to come into, and live in *our* cave, or *our* city, or *our* state, or *our* Nation. The curse, and evil, and stupidity of abstract ownership is still with us.

For thousands of years now: every megalomaniac, every idiot, every corrupt, power-mad fool has tried the same thing, and played out the same boring story. From Julius Caesar, to Octavius Caesar, to Genghis Khan, to Kublai Khan, to Tamerlane, to Peter the Great, to Napoleon, to Hitler, to Idi Amin. Has any human ever learned from this repeated stupidity? The Egyptians were not the only ones who tried to rewrite history by each new ruler destroying all evidence of the previous one. Literally every new dynasty, every new culture has buried the past under a pack of lies, and erected their own lies on top of the pile of crap we call history.

Read the famous Oath of Hypocrites. It is an oath of pure hypocrisy. It is so cunningly and deviously worded: that to this day: it cannot be used literally to define good medicine. It is used in courts of Law only to *imply* the spirit of a meaning of what is supposed to be the ethical practice of medicine… an intent towards good that it is assumed to contain: but does not. Where do you think the word 'hypocrisy' comes from in the first place? From Hypocrites himself. The Ancient Greeks honed and perfected the arts of lying artistically. They were famous for it. They were admired for it. They took their art of oily subtle lies from their closest neighbors, the Persians… who had gotten their artistic ways of creatively lying from the Hittites and Egyptians… and did the Persians one better. The Greeks turned lying into a respectable profession. Different teachers from different schools that taught different ways of how to lie; traveled the length and breadth of Greece. Trying to become famous as the best public liar in Greece. They held public lying matches called harangues and orations. They fought each other tooth and nail, they harangued crowds and other professional liars; trying to get the masses to listen-to and believe in their brand of lies.

Lying became institutionalized by the ancient Greeks. It became an educational institution. It became

one of the pillars of Greek society. If you did not learn how to lie well, artistically, with finesse: you were not cultured.

It was at this time; that lying down physically; also became an accepted tradition of how the elite ate their food. Not sitting or standing. But lying down on one side. A most awkward position.

But what surprise is this: when these Greeks were the best one-sided liars of all time? They only argued one side of a question. They never looked at both sides. They never looked at more than one side of anything. They never looked at the infinite sides of actual truth. They invented the art of one-sided lying… mentally, emotionally, and physically. These facts are not a coincidence.

Entire schools were based upon teachers training their pupils a certain cunning ways and tactics of lying. We call one of these famous schools of how to lie 'rationalization' The other schools of thought, of lies… the Sophists, and the Rhetoricists: taught their own cunning, devious way of lying.

Hypocrites was even smarter than the others. He taught lying to his students by the subtle art of Hypocrisy. He taught Greeks how to lie by openly espousing truths… while secretly undermining the very truths he publicly espoused. He, and all the other schools of how to lie convincingly in public became revered, sacred, schools of philosophic thought.

Philosophy comes from the physical Sophist tradition of lying. They tried to prove their lies physically by becoming living physical examples of their own lies. They became more respected than the other professional liars: who only spoke their lies: and did not live by them. Philosophers could be identified by whichever school of how to lie they had gone to; by how they used and framed their words. If you do not believe me: read the history of Ancient Greece. See if the historical facts, and the historical figures of that time fit what I have written about them.

Mao Tse Tsung tried to destroy all evidence that any other Emperor had ever lived before him in China. He tried to expunge all Chinese culture and All Chinese history from the minds of his subjects. Stalin successfully wiped out most of the cultural memory of Czarist Russia; by creating a Myth of himself as a huge father of the entire Empire … a Christ-God-Icon, father-figure: all rolled up into one. Portraying himself as the Father of the Nation, the Father of everyone. The father of the Russian Empire. The Father of the Nation, the Father of the City, the Father of the Province, the Father of the commune, the Father of the family, the Father of all the Children. The word Emperor was never used by him. Horrors; that might have reminded people of previous Czarist Emperors. After Stalin died, Khrushchev tried to destroy every vestige of Stalin ever existing... After Khrushchev's rule was over: other Soviet Premieres tried to bury all evidence of Khrushchev's part in Russia's history. Etc. etc…. ad nauseum.

Every Roman Emperor for 700 years tried to build for eternity, and destroyed the statues of their predecessors just as assiduously as their Egyptian counterparts had done for five thousand years. The Mayans, the Aztecs, the Persians, the Greeks, all Emperors, and Empire builders; have tried to wipe out their own past as if it never existed. Every mass murderer who ever gained power and crushed people under him has hated the idea of anyone, any ruler ever being bigger/higher/more powerful than he is. The Mayans simply built a higher new level over their old ones with every ruler. Historians have been blind to this universal theme of temple building. These accumulations of dead stone are merely attempts to bury the past under lies and the glory of the latest-greatest rulers.

Why? Because the human subconscious found a very neat trick. It found that you could bury dead shit under more dead shit, and change guilt into glory, into glorified *gilt*…and sit on top of the latest addition gilded statues and gilded icons and gilded Gods and Gilded Ages…and have human idiots worship the glittering, shiny gilt. Human guilt… screaming out to be recognized. If you look for connections: the human subconscious reveals actual truth everywhere. Gilt is only a microscopically thin veneer of gold; plastered over something to glorify it and make it seem beautiful. *Gilt* was the microscopically thin veneer of *guilt* that some rulers still had… so they covered their *guilt* with *gilt* and gilded lies… Gold-covered lies.

What are the great, vaunted 12,000 years of human civilization… a boring litany of the highest, most imperial, most powerful rulers and humans… but the stupidest obsession of rulers; burying each other, burying the past, burying the truth, burying their dead, piling things up, and then worshipping what they piled up? New rulers burying all evidence of toppled past rulers, hiding the truth, hiding it by burying words, making old words forbidden to be used.

Where did gunpowder come from?
From China: thousands of years ago.
Why did the Chinese invent Gunpowder?
Because of their culture.
Because of Ancestor worship.
Because for thousands of years: Chinese culture has forbidden the expression of any kind of anger or rage against parents, elders, authority or the Government. Until they invented a way to deflect feelings of anger and rage.

By projecting their exploding emotional rage outwards physically. By exploding their rage symbolically. In the only way that was acceptable in public. In the ritual sacrifices and dances honoring their dead ancestors whom they were supposed to unquestioningly love, honor, and obey. But whom they actually hated. So they invented a way to explode all of their emotional anger in public without showing that rage. They deflected their rage into throwing firecrackers at the Gods and Dragons they were supposed to be celebrating and worshipping.

It was a cunning, sneaky, cowardly way of publicly venting secret suppressed and repressed anger and hate. All the Hate and rage that was culturally forbidden to be expressed found a subconscious way to erupt and explode by exploding gunpowder physically as a vicarious way of venting and exploding your own subliminal urges to explode your emotional blind rage against a stifling culture that is suffocating you all of your life. What did this do? This safe form of projecting personal hate and rage outwardly by deflecting personal rage safely. Instead of yelling and attacking and hitting the person who actually raped you. Instead of attacking all the people who actually oppressed you, humiliated you, degraded you. You attack someone else instead. And you do it as safely and as cunningly and sneakily as possible.

Gunpowder spread across the world like wildfire. People found a safe physical alternative to emotional explosion, emotional violence, physical violence, mental violence, by projecting all of their suppressed, repressed energy out with a gun. All male patriarchal societies found guns to be more powerful symbols of male aggression and manhood than the obsolete sword and spear and arrow.

The suppressed cultural rage of 12,000 years of civilized emotional suppression and repression on a

subconscious level exploded symbolically… in the First World War: and then again in the Second World War. The Second World War ended with the invention and explosion of the Atom Bomb.

Then the Governments of the World drew back from atomic warfare. Atomic warfare is not allowed now. It is controlled and suppressed and repressed and oppressed. Entire Nations are being oppressed simply because they are trying to become equally armed with atomic bombs and missiles as the Western Nations are.

How long will this suppression and repression of human emotions last? Until it explodes again subconsciously? Until it explodes and is projected out as an Atomic War that destroys all LIFE from this planet; and we commit our own final acts of suicide, self-destruction and extinction subconsciously? So we will end up killing ourselves and the entire Earth without ever knowing why we are doing it?

Do you think unaware humans without any sense of Pure Wonder will learn not to repeat the mistakes of the past? Do you think humans who are emotionally dead inside will not find a way to explode their rage? Do you think ten billion humans who are emotionally repressed, suppressed and oppressed will not find a way to cunningly, sneakily, safely, cowardly, stupidly, explode their subconscious rage? Do you think the emotional rage of ten billion people will not finally be exploded by the safest, most stupid way possible? By pushing a button: and launching an Atomic bomb at someone who you are only symbolically and abstractively angry at? Do you really think ten billion unaware, uneducated, ignorant humans will be able to indefinitely bottle up and repress and suppress and oppress their emotional rage sufficiently forever: so not one single person of these ten billion people will ever push a button and start a nuclear war? Do you really think humans can suppress their emotional rage at being oppressed by the civilization they live-in… indefinitely? forever? How long do you think we can hold in our collective urges and feelings? One hundred years? Two hundred? Three hundred? What if there is an exception? What if there is one suicidal maniac who does not care what happens later on? What if there is one human who does not stop and consider the full range of consequences before they do something? How many people like that are needed to start a nuclear war? Look at how few people were needed in Nazi Germany to plan and organize the death camps of mass slaughter and killing. Why because nobody else was looking ahead. Because Germans were looking to their leaders. Their leaders did not look ahead either.

How many humans stop to consider the consequences of what they are doing? How many humans look ahead? How many humans plan for the future? One thing is for sure. We will not be able to control our collective subconscious rage for one thousand years. We could not control our addiction to destruction and gunpowder for more that twenty years after it destroyed Europe in the First World War. We had the Second World War right after it. It took the insanity of two industrialized cities being wiped off the map in two days; to stop the next logical build-up of nuclear bombs so we can kill ourselves all off and destroy the entire Earth into the bargain. But did that stop us from making more atomic bombs? Did it stop us from investing most of the wealth and power and energy of the World's richest Nations into even better, faster ways to destroy the entire Earth? No! Now we have the hypocrisy of Nations who already have atomic weapons… trying to prevent other Nations from developing their own National atomic arsenals of Global Destruction and Mass destruction.

Did the Chinese manage to keep the secret of how to make gunpowder indefinitely so nobody else could use it against them? No. They were attacked and raped by modern nations with modern technology… with the same gunpowder they gave to the world as a safe way of killing others without them being

personally harmed or having to use a sword or spear or bow. Why? Because the Chinese had become so inept as fighters: the nomadic invaders slaughtered them so regularly: that they had to find some kind of mechanical advantage..

Oops. Having a temporary tool-advantage does not work. Suppressing emotional rage culturally; by perpetuating ancestor worship didn't work. Have the Chinese changed their culture since then? No. Their Chinese Culture is still more sacred to them than their own life is to themselves. Fuck living humans. Save your culture. Save your Nation. Save your Religion. Preserve your culture. Preserve your Nation. Preserve your religion. Do not preserve living humans. Living humans exist only in order to preserve the dead shit of dead civilizations. They have no other reason to be alive. They have no reason to live except to preserve dead shit, and dead Kings, and squatting rulers who oppress them and crush them. Now there are one billion Chinese living in a state of unconscious, and subconscious emotional repression, suppression and oppression. How long will they be a slave Nation before they have their own bloody revolutions like France and America did?

Now other cultures that condone the use of National warfare as an acceptable release of their mass subconscious rage; do not only have gunpowder. They have atomic bombs. Do you think that one of them will not find a rational excuse to use their atomic bombs? Their National masses are also emotionally repressed and suppressed and oppressed. Public expression of emotional rage and anger is forbidden in their cultures also. They are also forbidden to show anger and rage against their parents, elders, authority figures and Government.

Do you think someone in all of these Atomic Nations will not find a way to project their subconscious rage by pushing a convenient button?

Or: do you want to pretend this will never happen: and you are not an active supporter and enabler of a system that makes the outcome of total nuclear global death and destruction an unavoidable inevitability. That you are not living inside an artificial structure and system called civilization that is doomed to destroy itself over, and over again; until it either destroys itself completely: or destroys all Life on Earth; so no living thing will be alive ever again on this Earth: and our planet will join all of the other dead planets in this solar system another orbiting dead, meaningless ball rotating around a meaningless ball of a Sun that is also programmed to destroy itself in the future.

The first primitive cannons were made out of wooden barrels bound together with iron hoops. Where did the evil of the gun barrel come from? Where did the evil of the barrel of a cannon come from? It came from wooden staves being made into barrels with a small fire inside which is how barrels are made. It came from the art of barrel making, from charring the insides of wooden barrels, from wooden barrels that were burnt inside, leaving behind charcoal. which is the main ingredient of gunpowder.

Where does this evil of explosive fire come from? It comes from 25 million years of African volcanic eruptions: *A fire exploding in the middle of a green tropical forest, leveling all the trees around it flat: then binding the trees back together again with iron hoops and building a small fire in the barrel so the insides of the wooden staves are charred. Only the trees around the volcano are charred. A recreation of charred trees around a volcano.*

The art of making barrels is a recreation of a past that is millions of years old. It is a literal recreation of a burning volcano in the middle of a green tropical forest that is so lush and moist: only the tree around

the volcano are charred black. Barrel making is volcano-making is the evil of volcanic destruction merged with the evil of accumulation. Barrel-making is based upon the evil of one-sided accumulation: it is based upon preserving death, it is based upon the *evil* of accumulating and preserving the dead legacy of a bygone era of African volcanoes millions of years ago. Preserving and recreating miniature volcanoes surrounded by a forest of staves which have to be bound together with iron hoops. If the hoops did not keep it together: the staves would fall apart; just like the charred trees fell down and away from the exploding burning volcanoes for millions of years in Africa. That is how old the evil of one-sided accumulation is. The oldest evil of one-sided accumulation is human culture itself: it is the accumulation and preservation of the dead memories of death and destruction: from African volcanoes erupting to making barrels to making gun barrels to making modern artillery.

Not the living memories of Life and happiness

This is why human culture and human civilization is evil. Human culture preserves the negative memories of death and destruction: it does not preserve the positive values of life: which is Courage and Honesty and FUN and health and happiness.

The history of the iron rings of slavery comes from the history of human bondage: the ancient cultures that kept humans together in artificial bondage as owned property of their masters. This is also part of the evil of one-sided accumulation; the more slaves one human accumulates as owned property: the more powerful they became and the higher their social status. All truth is organically logical.

You need to dig for the truth, because humans always try to bury the truth and hide from it. Humans always try to hide, and bury their own filth, their own fear, their own guilt, their own shame, their own cowardice, their own hate, their own crimes, their own sins. Because it stinks to high heaven. What wonder is it that humans do not want to uncover the stinking shit of their own past? What wonder is it that these buried truths are buried, kept secret, *and constantly re-buried*? Every time any people become too enlightened. Every time people become too educated. Every time they find out the truth. It is re-buried and forgotten all over again… lost, and hidden all over again. Forcing succeeding generations to dig it up all over again. Without any help from their elders. Who desperately try to keep their children from learning the truth about anything: especially the past. What wonder is it that adult humans cannot stand to face or deal with unpleasant truths? They are too guilty of too many sins and too many crimes. Animals that despoil their own dens do the same thing. They lie on top of their own feces, hoping others will not find out their accidental 'mistake', and they will escape punishment. The Human race has been shitting on, and despoiling the Earth for 12,000 years now. And sitting on top of each latest accumulation… in the hopes of nobody noticing what they have actually done. Once you see the truth about how all of this one-sided accumulation happened. Once you see that anything which accumulates and cannot regenerate itself is pure shit. Once you see the pile of shit-lies piled up for 12,000 years called the 'glory' of civilization as the true shit that it is… then you will have to change every idea about yourself and what you were taught.

Why did Europe descend into the Dark Ages after the Roman Empire slowly rotted, and crumbled? Because Rome had taught all of Europe for a thousand years by peer example; that the only things that matters, is brutality, greed, and avarice. The superfluous ornamentation of Roman culture itself disappeared. Why? Because any sign of wealth was a sign for others to rob you of it. As the Romans had taught the world for a thousand years. Western culture is based a historical legacy not only upon taking and selfishness: but outright robbery. The entire legacy of the Roman Empire and the Greeks is a

complete antithesis of giving and generosity. The entire history of civilization itself is the polar opposite of giving. How can you expect people to be giving, if their cultures have been based upon illegal, and legalized robbery for over ten thousand years? How can you even try and establish a culture that openly approves of giving and supports it; unless you have a relative perspective on what kind of civilization you are living inside today, and where it comes from?

Who were the first explorers? The crews of Vasco de Gama, Magellan and Columbus were almost entirely composed of ex-jailbirds, future murderers and pickpockets out of a job. Why do you think the European colonization of the world was one of the filthiest crimes the human race ever committed? The first explorers, *and* their crews, *and* the ones who came after them… were the lowest most diseased filthiest human souls ever born. They were all rapists and murderers, and future murderers, and future rapists. They were all looking to get rich.

The bacteria virus disease of Robber-Baron culture infects every human On Earth today. Every human community, every human society. Humans are full of rape… we are all raped animals who rape everything we can. Human history is one long rape. Human civilization is one long rape. This raping appears everywhere throughout civilized history. The instant there is any chance to rape; *it happens*. Our beings are filled with raped experiences, raped feelings, raping projections, raping behavior. If you look for the telltale signs of rape: you will find it inside you, inside others, and all around you.

Unless you educate yourself. Unless you de-brainwash yourself from the crap you are living in, and the lies you absorbed from history books, and the culture you have lived-in for all your life. Unless you enlighten yourself. Unless you are honest enough to face the truth. Unless you have the courage it takes to face the truth about civilization. Unless you do not want to repeat the same old stupid, idiotic, boring insanities again. You will never be able to even begin to find happiness for yourself.

Only when people come together wanting to give to each other more than wanting to take from each other. Only when people come together as complete equals; will they ever rid themselves of 12,000 years of all the accumulated shit they do not actually need.

So what has the robber Baron culture come to? The cutting edge of Robber Baron Culture. The United States of America. What is its crowning Glory?

All kinds of Freedom.

But in what context?… What *kind* of freedoms?…

The Freedom to be spoiled
The Freedom to be stupid
The Freedom to be lazy
The Freedom to be greedy
The Freedom to be selfish
The Freedom to be dishonest
The Freedom to pollute
The Freedom to waste
The Freedom to buy
The Freedom to rob

The Freedom to rape
The Freedom to kill
The Freedom to murder.
The Freedom to Lie
The Freedom to destroy

The entire living Earth, all living things and all humans on this planet

To be fair… along with all these hugely increased freedoms… comes a tiny added benefit of slightly more freedom of the media, more artistic and more personal freedom. Which just oh, by the way; is a basic reason why there are no living communities left in America anymore, and also why the huge majority of Americans are egotistical, smug, arrogant, stupid, uneducated, self-rationalizing idiots.

America does have many things that other Robber Baron cultures do not. Their parades of blustering dominance are not as military as Rome's once were: instead, they are marching, uniformed, macho bands: blaring mediocre music to the masses. Bands *that only look military*. If you look at the progress of Robber Baron cultures, you will see that in some ways, they have become more humanized. Today: Americans demand that the human icons they worship must be superficially attractive. Magazines full of perfect female bodies abound. But even that is disappearing. Now the hypocritical double standard of male ugliness and fatness and female beauty and slimness is being normalized on TV. More and more situation comedies have ugly, overweight husbands married to gorgeous, drop-dead beautiful, slim wives.

When was crucifixion invented? When the first modern Empire was invented. The first Persian Empire created by Cyrus the Great; invented it. It signified a cheap *death by the sword:* death by the sword holders, death by those who held the sword. Killing lowly peasants who did not deserve to be killed by so noble a killing implement. Only powerful fierce warriors, only other people who had swords deserved to be killed by a sword. The swordless peasants were strung up to their own trees, strung up to pieces of wood that symbolized the power of the sword. They were killed as second-class things that did not deserve to be killed by an actual metal sword. Otherwise: that might give them ideas of revenge. That might give them the awful, unimaginable, er worrisome idea… that *they* might beat their own plowshares into swords and come looking for the sword holders, *and kill them with a sword also.*

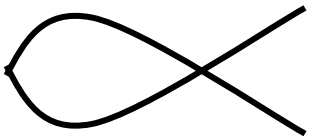
Now…. We can't have that now: can we? Ancient warriors being killed by ancient low-class peasants? Horrors. So instead of killing peasants with an actual metal sword: they killed them with *a symbolical wooden sword.* Or what today has been miscast and misrepresented as a cross of two wooden timbers. How fucking stupid, and how fucking blind can historians be about this? And if historians are *this* stupid and *this* blind about such an obvious meaning as a wooden sword: how full of bullshit are *all* the history texts ever written?

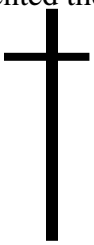
Crucifixion was the normal way all warrior, sword-holding elites killed *only* lower class, swordless peasants. It was a public, cultural degradation of their lowly status. It was the most shameful, and the most painful possible way to die. Only slaves and criminals were killed this way. Because they did not deserve to be beheaded by an actual sword. They were considered to be *beneath* such a clean, painless form of execution. They were supposed to suffer a thousand times more in their deaths than any elite warrior ever suffered from being beheaded in battle. What kind of hypocritical cowardice: and hate

against the lower classes does this form of public killing expose? What kind of human scum were these Persians, and Greeks, and Romans?

Why were the first peasants who fought against sword-carrying killers crucified on wooden swords? Because they fought them with wooden swords. They did not have any metal swords. They fought them and they lost. The metal sword holders killed them by impaling them on their own swords. To teach other peasants the futility of resisting any killer with a wooden sword. A Metal sword is superior to a wooden sword. The metal holders reigned and the wood gatherers were their slaves. The origin of crucifixion is not hard to understand if you examine human history logically and look for connections between truths.

Even to this day: the Christian Cross has the exact same proportional length and breadth: as a sword did in the time of Cyrus the Great. The first Persian Emperor who invented the first Empire.





The poisoning of the fish community's first sign of their religion which was the fish by turning it into the cross: has still not been successfully explained by historians. Why should worshipping the idea of the fisher of men, become a worship of death? Crucifixion was not special: it was as common as a drug sentence for the lowest drug addicts in society. They have no explanation for why an entire religious movement should abandon its original sacred symbol; and replace it with another that has no similarity to the original symbol, or any similarity to the original religious meanings and ethics that were the cause and the root reason why they developed the life- sign of the fish instead of the death-sign of the sword.

The answer is obvious. Look at the football team, the Washington Redskins. Do you see any redskins in America anymore? No. They were all killed. They went extinct. The fish culture of Jesus was killed off. The last remnants were crucified. The last of the defiant fish culture: then took over the sign of the murderers who were killing them and crucifying them. Then the government responsible for killing them off took over their sign, took over their churches, and their religion and made it their own. But they did not use the original symbol of the fish. That symbol was too powerful. Just as Washington does not dare try to take over the actual symbols of the red-skinned people they wiped out. Those symbols are too powerful. Plus, there is much too much guilt involved.

Even though there is no historical evidence of how this happened. The basic reasons for *why* this happened; are obvious. The original poor fish communities and their revolutionary ethics appeared on the edges and fringes of a Roman Empire that ruled the entire Mediterranean world, and that dominant, more powerful, more populous culture: merely absorbed the smaller healthier one: and poisoned its completely right down to its bones. Instead of admiring poor people who fought and resisted the rich powerful Roman machine: they were brainwashed into respecting and worshipping weak, mild, passive, martyrs who went unresisting to their deaths. That was the only form of aberrant worship the Roman Empire tolerated. All other more active cultures and religions that fought against the Romans; were wiped out completely, and made extinct.

Chapter Six B: The Effect of Civilization on Humans

The historical lesson Christianity has taught to the masses is: *never actively resist, or fight against any worldly authority*. Christianity's only claim to having a superior spirituality was, and still is: a mental snobbery of the mind. Spiritual egotism of the worst sort. As long as Christians conformed to all of Rome's laws, and only worshipped their new God in secret: they could be tolerated as no better than any other kind of religious hypocrite. Giving the entire world to this day: the insane idea that if you worship your own God in private in secret, and obey all the Authorities of civilization: you are living a spiritual, ethical life. The Jews still do this. They convince themselves that they are more spiritually ethical than others. And they are despised for their hypocrisy everywhere they go.

All religions except Mohammedanism have adopted this brainwashing tactic into their dogmas. And now: this last religion that is still politically powerful; is being systematically hounded out of existence. Because it is too fanatical, and does not respect Western temporal authority. This is the historical effect that the Christian worship of martyrdom and passivity has had upon the world for 2,000 years now. And how was it done? By turning the symbol of dominance and death: the almighty sword: into a symbol of masochistic love of suffering, and glorifying meekness and obsessing and worshiping death instead of life.

Today: public executions and public crucifixion are no longer normal; as they were in Roman Times and during the Middle Ages. Now, the dominant American Robber Baron elite culture is not the most brutalized, most inhuman culture on Earth. Stalin's USSR, and Mao's China; both vied for that honor: and lost. Now American culture actually laughs at itself, and spoofs itself. As did the British. Something which the Europeans have yet to learn. Americans are culturally more honest in many ways than other Nations or cultures.

Where did crucifixion come from? From an even more horrific form of public execution that was practiced during the Stone Age for 100,00 years before civilization was ever invented. From impalement. From firmly setting a sharp wooden stake upright. And then lowering the victim's rectum onto the sharp point. It was the most degrading public form of execution possible. The victim died slowly: <u>by gravity of his own body.</u> This is where the concept of gravity comes from. It is a concept of slow death. The gravity of their own weight slowly forced the sharp end of the stake up through their bowels, piercing their intestines, their stomach, lungs and inner organs.

Until it finally pierced their heart and killed them. Or if it missed their heart it would pierce their lungs and kill them. Or if it missed their lungs and heart: it would either come out under their collarbone, or go through their windpipe and choke them to death, or slide up along their spine into their brain and kill them.

It was a very simple, very economical form of killing. The victim did not need to be bound or restrained, or nailed in place. All that was needed was a stake securely driven into the ground that was higher than their shoulders. Gravity did everything else.

Why did the baby boom generation after the 2nd World War in both England and America: produce things like the Civil Rights Movement? The women's movement, the hippy love-drug generation, new music, a revival of folk music, the labor movement, gay rights, environmental rights, an explosion of black culture, the Peace Corp, and many other grassroots movements… All of which have been, and are still being, paved over and buried by Capitalistic consumer culture. Until today; many of these creatively humane movements have almost disappeared from existence.

Because for a brief time in those Nations: there were more young people than old people. At the same time there the highest level of affluence for the masses in history was created in the richest Nations on Earth that actually helped the Nations they destroyed to re-build themselves.

Because on one *political* level*:* the Allies had fought a war against a political evil, *which was even worse than they were.* Because after the Allies won; rather than looting and destroying their defeated enemies; they helped Germany and Japan to rebuild. They actually helped to rebuild what they had destroyed. They were not total destroyers.

What culture has ever glorified its lower classes as America has into mythology and lies? Rome did. Like the famous, much-loved TV show: Taxi… or; All in the Family… or The Honeymooners… even though they were mostly full of cream-puff euphemisms and spoofing, and white washed the worst human vices and evil as being funny. And the show: Northern Exposure: about a small Alaskan town. But now the nitty gritty reality of films about poor people like: Mean Streets, and Midnight Cowboy, and plays about poor people like Death of a Salesman, and On the Waterfront are long past. Books about the sufferings of poor people like The Grapes of Wrath are no longer being written. As a rule: movies and the Media never come close to touching any unpleasant truths or issues about human corruption, or how poor people actually live. Today: Wealth is so worshipped by the masses, that people love billionaires and their mansions. They love their own cars and their own houses *more* than they do their own children. There are many things that are better in American culture. But these less negative things; are only a few glaring, outstanding exceptions to the general rule of worse corruption.

Good in human society is token, and incremental. Evil outweighs Good by a hundred or a million to one. Every positive idea. Every positive aspect of civilized human society has been systematically poisoned and destroyed and buried by the dynamics *and facts* of accumulation. Truth is added like a sprinkling of sugar; mixed-in with tons of lies of salt. Both look the same. The sugar sparkles at the top of the accumulating pile for a brief instant before being buried under tons of salt. Good and evil have become so segmented, so mixed up together with each other, so indistinguishable from each other: that both have become invisible. Now today: Good and evil do not even exist. Now there is only Meaninglessness and abstraction.

All America, and the World has been sold the lie, the fallacy, and the fantasy of upwards mobility from endless, hidden, code-word messages used by the Media… trying to sell the unquestioned virtues of exclusivity, shallowness, stupidity, boredom ill health, ill-fitting clothes, ill-bred manners, etc. There are so many good things mixed up with bad things in all cultures. What is the craze for lean, muscled abs: but the urge not to eat too much? How do you get lean abs? By not eating junk food. By not eating candy bars… but the very magazines featuring models who have perfectly slim waists sit right next to all the last-minute impulse junk foods at the checkout counters in supermarket stores. The obvious message is: if you want lean abs: eat more candy bars.

Huh?

How hypocritical can you get? Magazines for lean abs should be placed next to the vegetable and produce section: not next to candy bars. Instead they are put next to the worst junk food in the store. This blares out the hypocrisy of civilized societies: 'Do as I say… not as I do.' Pick up magazines with covers of lean abs; while you buy your junk food and get fatter.

What is American Culture now in the third millennium? It is a macho-bully-bum culture. It glorifies the bully, the winner, the bum, the asshole and the macho killer. Look at beach doubles volleyball: as the waistlines of the players creep lower and lower, as sunglasses hide macho blank faces, as height and size count more and more… as the court for professionals get smaller, while the ordinary players keep the old larger one that is more difficult to play on. As rules are changed to favor the bully, the big man on the beach. And what drives all of this? Commercial advertising. Trying to get the fat couch potato addicted to watching their brand of macho-bully-bum sports. Money. Greed. A complete re-play of the Roman culture of addicting the masses to free bread and circuses. As the Roman Populi got fatter and fatter. While their arena idols became more and more like muscled Greek Gods.

The fanatical Puritanism of American settlers, the puritan fanaticism of the Roman founding fathers, the Puritan fanaticism of Sparta, the fanatical Puritanism of the early founding European cultures… gave us only worse, more, dehumanized mechanized tool-abstract insanity. Now researchers have found that the lost papers of Archimedes… showing that he had had actually developed a mathematics for fractionalizing Infinity, as a wedge of a globe, or a parabola… He had himself discovered that the entire Universe was built upon a series of infinite fractions. Did it do him any good? Was he a better human because of it? Yet this kind of Scientific shit is precisely what scientists now worship as the most modern form of humanity. Today, you will find that all scientists worshipMathematics. They worship Pure Abstraction.

Under their rationale: Life on this planet was designed only to create mechanical machines. So spend more time with your computer than with children.

?… You mean it took two World Wars, plus the creation of the Atomic Bomb… to make only *a few* privileged, better educated, better-raised humans realize *for a short brief time*: the importance of their own children over and above the trappings of all other civilized shit? And now; even that is fading into complete mass ignorance… as the slide back into universal corruption and blindness continues. Huh? Do you think the American and English and European postwar generations had any appreciation of what had to happen before they reached their own tiny glimmering realizations of humanity? And did they keep it? No. It was quickly forgotten as if it never happened. The inner self of humans still remains a black hole, an inner, unexplored wasteland that nobody wants to look at or explore. The past is forgotten and buried as fast as passable.

But there is an incremental improvement that can be shown to exist in Western civilization. Homosexuality became abhorrent to the mainstream, But Kinsey exposed it scientifically: and made it socially acceptable again to be homosexual; by using the poison semantic word-lie: *Gay* instead of homosexual. Meaning that homosexuals were happier, gayer than heterosexual people. That homosexual love was happier, gayer than heterosexual love. Why? Because heterosexual men were supposed to be brooding cavemen. Surly, crude brutes with no sense of humor and incapable of having fun.

Western culture now glorifies rich, elite women: as token sex-symbols, as token mother-symbols, and as token love-symbols and sex symbols: instead of using them as beasts of burden and raping them and brutalizing them all of their lives as was once the custom… *and still is* in many cultures today. But homosexuality is making a comeback. All the old fads and cults are being re-discovered, re-born, re-lived.

But over-all: there has only been a *tiny, a teeny bit of a weensy bit* of actual improvement… over the last two thousand years in the humanity of humans…
And only at the top of the pyramidal pile.

And even then: only incrementally.

While for 2,000 years: the evils of all the rest of Western culture continue to drown out any of this *token* improvement. Today: the United States of America… the richest, most powerful Nation on Earth gives the smallest part of its budget to aiding poor Nations compared to all other rich industrialized Nations. It gives only one thousandth of one percent. Or .0001% of their budget. That is all that goes to international aid.

The idea of optimism. The concept of hope. The idea that if civilization can survive another one hundred million years… that this tiny incremental bit of token generosity will eventually overtake the 99.999% selfishness of the human soul: is the biggest bullshit ever conceived. It is no wonder that most ordinary citizens ignore the idiotic optimism of do-gooders.

No human wants to face the truth about this kind of incremental improvement. The truth is: that all civilization, and all humans will be extinct long before this one hundred million years has elapsed. The 99.999% of human selfishness will destroy civilization, and all living things on this planet… long before one hundred million years has elapsed. That is the arrogance of every dominant Empire, and every dominant culture. That is its blindness. Hitler envisioned a one-thousand year-long rule of Germanic power and might as the dominant culture in the world. How long did it last? A few years. And only as a plan. Only as a stupid, arrogant idea. Now humans have the stupid, arrogant idea that Capitalism is the best culture ever invented… and will save the world. But they do not even have a plan. They only have liars who spout optimism, and hope… cynically. With beady frog-eyes… that gleam out in reptilian intelligence and false logic; uttering platitudes that mean nothing, and are ignored. Revealing that these optimists are no more intelligent than the reptiles, who once ruled the world, and disappeared.
Why is optimism and hope such a necessary addiction to anyone who are only *slightly* enlightened about the corruption on the human species? Because if they did not lie to themselves: they would become clinically depressed… or commit suicide, or go out and start killing people. And that would create an even greater conviction that enlightenment and realizing the naked truth is something to avoid at all costs. The problem with civilized wisdom and enlightenment is that is it fragmented, segmented, incomplete. The problem with civilized people is that their thinking is weak, it is not logical, they never get to the root of the problem: and so they jump to the wrong conclusions: they give up, they stop trying to understand, they stop trying to learn. *'A little knowledge is a dangerous thing.'* They do not understand the problem because they are missing the *basic elements of understanding which are;*

Experience
Evaluation
Comparison
Perspective

To experience civilization: you must experience ALL of it: all the way through: you must go through all of civilization all the way and not give up before you have barely begun.
To evaluate civilization you have to evaluate ALL of it, all the way through, and not give up just

because when it gets discouraging.

To compare civilization you have to experience living *inside* civilization and living *outside* of civilization, and compare both and not give up just because you are stuck inside it and don't know how to get outside of it.

To get a perspective on civilization you have to *pull back far enough to see it as a whole,* you have to pull back far enough so you can see it in its proper context, , and not give up just because you haven't been able to understand it all yet.

The Art of Giving

Where can you find a history of Giving in civilization? How many people have given what? Over the course of ten-twelve thousand years. Where is giving even recognized publicly as a human good? When has it ever been practiced? When has it ever been socially recognized enough to even be written about? Once in five hundred years by one person? Read all the books of past civilizations; and what do these stories tell you of the generosity of the people who lived then? You will only find generosity in fairytales and fables, and legends designed never to be taken seriously, and to be read only to innocent gullible naïve children. By the time you grow up: all the generosity in your soul has been drubbed out, and you no longer take these fairytales of generosity seriously.

First: the pyramidal structure of Civilization itself insures that generosity of any kind is almost non-existent in the first place: and even if you wanted to practice it: almost impossible to practice. The only way rich people became rich was by being greedy not generous; so you can rule out all generosity by the rich period. If you examine generosity of the rich you will find that it is token giving, and extremely rare, and it is practiced for ulterior motives of ultimate advantage. If you are poor: you envy the rich and want what they have..

But if you examine the rare examples of generosity: you will find it invariably comes from children: not from adults. The one-in-a-million cases of giving by the poor, or middle class are extremely rare exceptions. The very concept of generosity and especially the practice of it… is almost non-existent in all civilized cultures and religions.
Take the highest spiritual human icons: like John Denver: and his song: "Thank God I'm a County Boy"… The last line is about his father bringing him to his side just before he dies. The son says of that last farewell:

'Well my daddy taught me young; how to hunt and how to whittle:
Taught me how to work and play a tune on a fiddle:
Taught me how to love and how to give *just a little*…… whew!…
Thank God I'm a country boy!'

What does this song reveal of as American icon, a famous, filthy rich billionaire songwriter and singer? On of the worst environmental hypocrites who ever espoused saving the oceans and forests?
It reveals what his LAST priority was. And that it was only a lip-service add-on, that was so hard to even try to do… he got tired just singing that last lie… he had to add: 'whew!" ….. to the song. As a joke. At the idea of him giving anything to anybody. The list of values his dying father gave him begin at In order of actual priority:

No 1: Hunting-killing
No 2: Whittling, destroying Nature, trees: by a lazy pastimes like whittling.
No. 3: work
No. 4: music
No. 5: Love
No: 6: Giving… Whew! Now that last one is just too much to expect me to do!… the other five? Fine! But *give* just a little?…. whew! Thank God he died and does not whip me when I do not obey that last edict *which he never lived by either*. It was just lip-service anyways… Thank God I'm a country Boy! Thank God I'm lucky to have all the things rich city people don't have! Boy am I lucky! Boy can I sneer at city folk! I'm rich in other things! He even sneers at wealth and money. While being unable to give anything… except token songs to Americans that he made a fortune from…

The irony of the last two values, is: if he gets tired from just the idea of giving just a little… then what kind of love is he yakking about? The 2nd to last priority was also a lip-service lie. Denver never learned how to love. His marriages were all failed disasters. And no wonder. If you do not know how to give. If you do not *want* to give anything of yourself in the first place: then love by definition cannot exist. You cannot have love without giving. Giving is even more basic and more important than love.
His song is a nice token of a token, of a token of a token, of a lie, of a hypocrisy, of an avoidance, of a platitude, of a lip-service. That is how far removed American culture has abstracted human-tool values… Singing of a lucky life 99% of Americans never lived and never want to actually live…. If they ever found out how much hardship it actually involved. The song ends in a crescendo… dragging out the last word. Screaming out the last word… at the pain and difficulty of even giving *love* just a LittLLLLLLLLEEE! …. Whew… Boy. That's HARD! Whew! That's exhausting!

John Denver's song *unconsciously* reveals how nonexistent giving actually is in American culture. And how in America: the *highest* moral teaching of their forefathers… is a lip-service hypocrisy of 'giving just a little'. Not a lot. Not all of yourself…. Only a *little* of yourself. And even the thought of that exhausts Denver: because he cannot even imagine doing such an unheard of thing.. Thank God his father is dead! Thank God he is lucky and blessed! Selfishly counting all of his amassed blessings like a Scrooge counting all of his gold coins. Is smug happiness at being better blessed with luck, and greedily counting one's own undeserved, unearned blessings… any better than a city-person greedily counting his money?

Why does his song reveal all this?

Because he was trying to please his audience. He had to write a song they would like. He did not dare offend them. He had to praise them and agree with them. So his song naturally reflected his audience. This song is merely an honest re-reflection of American culture. While sneering and pitying all other people who are less lucky. Any concern or caring about all the billions of people who are not as lucky as he is? No. he revels in how lucky he is. He sings proudly about his luckiness and all the privileges he has. He is thanking GOD that he is <u>not</u> one of the other seven billion unlucky souls who are not as fortunate as he is. And he is proud of it. He is proud of being lucky enough to be rich in Land, Nature, Hunting, Whittling, Working, Music, Fiddling, Marriage, Love, etc… while all other humans are not as well-off , or as lucky as he is. A spiritual ode of smug-self-satisfied pride in exclusive wealth, that he is exclusively given the right to destroy and kill Nature… as a hunter and a farmer. Having a nice slave wife who cooks him food on the griddle. Pancakes in the morning. The heaviest, most unhealthy, junk

shit food you can eat in the morning before you even begin exercising. So you are so stuffed and lethargic: your body is so poisoned: and so numbed with that lump of shit in your stomach. That it takes six hours before your stomach can clean itself of that crap… A token pride song for ignorant rednecks to crow about. Being proud of all your exclusive luck. How many human vices and evils are demonstrated in this song about American consumer redneck culture? Tons, and tons. How many human virtues and values? Only token words stuck on at the end: stuck on as fast as possible; to get it over with..

And then Denver puts in the underlying moral to the song at the end of it. The under*lying* message that all consumer culture sells and people swallow and buy. He puts in the kicker: the one belief all civilized consumers believe implicitly without ever saying it out loud:
'Life is just a funny, funny riddddlllllle!!'

Meaning that life is an unfathomable riddle. That no human can make sense of it. That you should never even *try* to make any sense of your own life. That ALL life is *meaningless*. That is his messianic meager message to his adoring fans. That Life is meaningless… AND funny. In fact it is the meaninglessness that is so 'funny'.

Jean Paul Sartre wrote tomes about the insanity of humans being unable to find any meaning to their lives. The entire existential angst and anxiety of the expanding awareness of Europeanized humans during the 40's and 50'd was quickly covered up, buried and ignored. The entire Existentialist movement after the 2nd World War: was quickly forgotten, belittled and ignored. The healthier, harder, more honest, less self-indulgent ethos of European Philosophy. The idea of trying to find *any* rational, sane logical meaning to your own life was washed away as quickly as possible. The Existentialism of European self-doubt, and the urge to question why these two insane obscene World Wars had happened: was drowned out by a cultural tidal wave of *American* denial. America pretended that existentialism did not exist. It pretended that existentialism was something to be laughed at. America glorified the culture of wallowing in sloth. It glorified the ease of spectatorship, and idol worship, and escapism and fantasy. The American answer to Existentialism is John Denver. Denver reassures his adoring masses that he himself cannot find ANY meaning to his own life. So why should they go looking to find any meaning to theirs if their great god of a pop idol does not even want to, or think it worth the effort? And that furthermore: not being able to find any meaning to life, and life being meaningless is supposed to be funny! It is supposed to be laughed about and laughed-at! So he ends his confession of finding all of his life a supposedly funny, meaningless riddle, and goes: 'Whew! Thank GOD I'm a stupid redneck who NEVER asks about the meaning of life! Thank GOD I'm a simple-minded idiot! Praise all stupid rednecks for not thinking at all! If anyone asks you about the meaning of life: just laugh at them and say it's all a funny, funny riddle!

And all the redneck consumers stomp and cheer him for this. Because he has validated their own meaningless existence and their ignorance. Denver glorified the meaninglessness of life. What can any person say about this kind of validation? The validation of self-gratification as the only meaning in life is the root of every consumer corruption. Consumers believe in the meaninglessness of life. Because THEY know that they do not have the slightest clue as to the meaning of their lives and they are never going to ask themselves one damn question about it. The meaninglessness of the consumer culture: glorified and praised. By a singer whose public image was supposed to be as an anti-establishment naturalist; who loved Nature, and hated all big business and corporate consumerism? How venal and obvious was his sellout to being famous and rich living in the exclusive headquarters of the billionaires

of Sun Valley? Fighting against any corporate encroachment of his exclusive Nature setting? While representing environmental interests by blatantly lowering himself to the level of an asshole redneck? He fell in love with the simpler carpenters who just drank beer and worked on his porches. And thought that their simpler life was better than his.

But in what context? In the context of a billionaire pop idol envying the consumer rednecks who buy his records making him filthy rich? Praise all idiots who buy my hypocritical shit records! Is there any pop idol who does not praise and glorify their fans who make them rich? Denver is only one example of the consumer music industry: and how civilization affects both the idols and the masses who worship them. It is a re-reflecting vicious cycle of reflected lies and hypocrisies. Human music is so full of this corruption today: it would take a million volumes to analyze the idiocy and venality of the messages being blared out by pop stars, and the ease with which the masses swallow it, and reflect it back to the Media as the latest fad-crap called modern culture.

I do not include music as a human virtue. It is a tool-skill. Music is not a human virtue. It is an abstract memory-connection to something slightly human. The music is a token idea, a token beauty, of a token memory of a token, slight wisp of a feeling that is slightly human. That is how far removed the necessary value of giving has sunk out of sight in American culture. Listening to other people sing instead of singing yourself.

Giving is 50% of the necessary function of all Energy *just* to insure a stasis, status quo. As long as half of the direction of energy is in giving. Then the other half of taking can happen. If energy only takes and does not give… like Denver's song…. Then the entire Universe would freeze-rot-fade… into a non-dynamic putrescence, where every atom and quark stank to high heaven of selfishness. Luckily: we humans are the only forms of energy that try to do this. But the cells in our own bodies and our own organs do not follow our wishes. They do not accumulate things selfishly. Other wise; our own bodies would die in one second from not giving anything to its other organs, and not flushing out its waste products, but keeping them inside every cell until all the cells die. Giving is not 'virtue'. It is not a choice. It is compulsory. It is utterly necessary, not only for the existence of Life, but for Energy to even exist at all. Yet Science carefully does not explain this obvious Scientific fact to science students. Without all the energy in the Universe being giving of itself 50% of the Time… the Universe itself would not even exist. We are the only form of energy in the Universe that does not obey this Law of Dynamic Balance.

Giving

The only way you can give anything of yourself: is if you first have something to give. The only way you can do that: is to develop your inner-self. The three basic human qualities that a person needs to develop in order to become a giving person are: Honesty, Courage and Love. If you practice these intrinsic human abilities, you will also begin a process of your own self-discovery. You will end up expanding your own awareness. And you will also begin the process of healing yourself on a psychobiologic level of totality: meaning you will begin healing all of yourself, not just one aspect.

If you practice and develop these three human abilities, you will also end up becoming more creative as a person, you will end up having more fun, you will enjoy living more, you will be happier, more fulfilled and your sense of pure wonder will grow. It is the act itself of giving or love that is healing. But how healing it is, depends on the depth of that love-giving… the intensity of it. To selfishly reserve

this for only one person is in itself a limiting, non-healing dynamic. Yet that is what civilization trains people to do: because civilized love has a fortress mentality. By existing inside a system based upon distrust, competition, fear, greed, people wall themselves off into safe enclaves of a couple, or a family: showing one face to them, and another to the outside world.

By this creation of barriers: any love inside these havens is unavoidably corrupted. How much do people dare to give of themselves? How much do they dare to love others? How vulnerable do they dare let themselves be? Love requires courage. How much are you controlled by fear? Again: you have the endless conflict between tool-values and human-values. Between separating yourself from you and others and the world… and connecting to yourself, to loved ones, the World, and to Nature. And as your sense of Pure Wonder develops, you will want to explore yourself and everything around you more, you will discover things that are more new, you will question more things, you will become more curious. You will find that if you develop your ability to love, to be courageous, to be honest, you can give this love, this honesty and this courage, to others. You will find that merely the example of how you live will rub off on others, and that you will affect many around you without even meaning to do it. You will find that the most fulfilling and satisfying form of enjoyment is to give without expecting anything in return. So much so, that you will seek to find new ways of doing it. Until you begin to practice the art of giving creatively. So that your entire life becomes a natural process of giving, fun, love, happiness and creativity... And this way of living will sensitize you more and more to everything around you, and inside you. So you become more aware, so you live with a greater Sense Of Pure Wonder.

What about receiving? Shouldn't there be a dynamic balance between the two? Shouldn't you receive as much as you give? If nothing is given to you, why should you create an imbalanced dynamic? The answer is simple. If there is no energy-flow to begin with, no giving or receiving, you have deadness, non-change: zero. To give; means that you are creating the dynamic of a positive energy-flow: which will in turn encourage other energy to flow also. →

If you only wish to receive-take-profit and not give, you will end up creating the dynamic of a negative energy-flow which will in turn lessen the flow of positive energy. ←

In this context, I am using the words positive and negative to represent the different direction of energy-flow between human civilization and the rest of the Universe. In the Universe: energy flows one-way: toward a more dynamically balanced, more powerful, stronger norm, or condition. Whereas in civilization, energy flows towards a weaker, less dynamically balanced, less sensitive, less powerful norm or condition. This effect is hidden, and camouflaged by our use of tools, by us living safe inside our houses, and being warmed by the use of fire, and oil, and wood. It is hidden by our machines and tools becoming more powerful… as our life-energy becomes ever weaker, and less powerful.

The idea of balancing any energy-flow of life into a non-changing status quo is not a living dynamic balance. That is a dead non-dynamic balance where nothing changes. If the same number of organisms that existed 4 billion years ago had never changed: life itself would never have developed and flourished as it has. Only by all living organisms being more life-giving than life-taking, have they produced the splendors which exist today. Life has always sought a higher dynamic balance; not the same balance it had 4 billion years ago. If you do not give more than you receive, you are not acting as a positive energy upon others, you are not allowing your life-energy to flow freely and positively.

The difference between the dead, one-sided energy of tool-use as compared to the energy-flow of life-energy and love-energy can be shown using a car battery. The mechanically dead energy source of a car battery has only one side to its flow, one result to its energy-flow: its energy runs only in one direction: out… nothing goes back in… its has only one result: total depletion of its own stored, accumulated energy. In order to even restore some of its depleted energy, you need to waste gallons of gas to power the alternator. The gas you use to slightly restore the lost energy of the car battery is a process of 100% depletion. The oil taken out of the Earth is never put back in. Civilization is engaged only in a one-way process of depleting the Earth of as much energy as possible.
But the energy dynamic of life and love is different. Life-energy not only restores its own battery, it puts *back* into the Earth more life-energy than it took… because it does not need it. It does not want to save it, or preserve it… as oil or wealth, or power, or knowledge, or status, or anything else.

The concentrated essence of living plants compressed into a liquid called: Oil, allows the tectonic movement of the Earth's crust to become more dynamic. So, the Earth's crust becomes more active, more alive. It is the same with love-energy. When people give more love than they receive, then that love takes on an energy-flow force that creates more love… that goes on to create more love. Life-energy and all love-energy is based upon abundance not scarcity, or the fear of scarcity. It works by giving back more than it receives. As an over-simplified example, think of a car battery that is alive not dead… and is feeding more energy into another car battery than it has for itself… and that living life-love energy once received by the other living car-battery inspires it to send more living-loving energy than it receives; back to the other living car battery… which in turn is inspired to send even more living-love energy back again to the other living car battery. That is the difference between living and non-living energy. That is the difference between Positive feedback, And Negative feedback.

The Universe, all Life-Energy, and you as a living animal: exists in a dynamic balance along with all other energies. The more this energy flows-moves, the more dynamic it becomes. If you take without giving, you are depleting or lessening or opposing this energy-flow. If you give only as much as you receive, you are not improving the flow of this energy or its dynamic balance. But if you give more than you take, you improve this energy-flow. The interconnectivity of all energy in the Universe, especially on the level of organic life, is so dynamic that this increase of energy-flow always, invariably improves your own level of dynamic balance, your happiness, and your well-being. All you need to do is to collect testimonials from people who are givers; and they will try to explain to you how it has never ceased to amaze them how their unselfish giving ends up benefiting them and affecting them in ways that are unbelievable true. 'What goes around: comes around.' Is not an empty phrase. This is how the Universe actually works. Except that many things do not come full-circle in *one* short human lifetime.
Only.. civilization has delayed this dynamic *temporarily,* by pretending that this Universal Dynamic of vicious cycles does not exist for humans. It pretends this Universal Dynamic exists for everything else in the Universe… with the exception of humans.

This is an unspoken assumption of Science. Science shows how the laws of energy work for all the Universe…: and then proudly brags how humans do not have to obey these Universal Laws. How we are somehow *above* the Laws of Physics: because they somehow do not apply to us.

Most of the Time… Science does not actually come out and say it: Science just assumes it. It becomes an unspoken assumption. It becomes taken for granted. It becomes normal. It becomes invisible. It becomes unthinkable to NOT assume it

Of course; there is no sense in totally depleting yourself so you have nothing left the give. If you have nothing to give, there is no sense in trying to give what you don't have. Your own intrinsic self-balance, self-development comes first. But: if you do develop the three basic human qualities of Honesty, Courage And a Sense of Pure Wonder within yourself: you will find to your surprise, that each act of giving increases your ability to give.

The problem is that all civilization is based not upon increasing energy-flow or giving, but upon accumulation-taking-profit. This creates an unavoidable conflict in all human existence. The general effect of living inside such a system prevents people from practicing what is most beneficial for them humanly: this insures their unhappiness. Civilization does not allow people to fully develop their ability to give, or their Honesty, or their Courage, or their ability to Love. The mere fact that you must earn money to make a living inside civilization stifles your ability to give because it forces you to make a profit. It forces you to be a taker, not a giver. It forces you not to trust your neighbors. If most of your life-energy is devoted to making a profit, to getting more than you already have: it is no surprise that the human-giving part of you is never fully developed. If any giving is reserved for a select few and only practiced a few times a year: it is no surprise that upon these ritualized occasions the quality of giving is so poor.

It makes no sense to be loving only once a year, or once a month, or once a week. It makes no sense to concentrate all of one's generosity and the spirit of giving into one day called Christmas: while abstaining from the practice of giving for the rest of the year. Nor does it make any sense to selectively bequeath that giving only to a small circle of close friends and relatives while walling off the rest of society from that giving. Today: this practice of niggardly spirituality is upheld as normal: just as the rest of the years total lack of any spiritual development or practice is also considered to be normal. After that one day of over-eating, over-consumption, and over-accumulation: it is back to business as usual… meaning after this one poisoned token-ritual of giving… it is back to the business of total selfishness and greed. With Christmas being totally commercialized: its major importance lies in the ability to make a profit from it: the minor importance of giving has become so commercialized and engulfed by the greed for profit, for Christmas sales; that the giving itself has become a meaningless ritual, empty of any sincere generous spirit. So: what is left of any kind of giving spirituality in modern society? Making a profit from the spirit of giving?

What *is* Christmas for affluent people anyways? It is pure tokenism. Acting out a ritual of family togetherness one day a year. A ritual of hypocrisy hated by most people simply because it <u>is</u> only a token… and therefore meaningless. After this one day: there is no show of love or giving for the rest of the year.

However… if you want to put some this one token day. Why not have all the rich affluent families trade places with all of the poor families on Earth? Have Christmas as a day of voluntary fasting: were no self-respecting Christian who has any wealth or food eat anything at all. Have the poor people live in the rich people's houses for one day a year. Have all the presents, and all the food, and all the decorations and the Christmas tree prepared for Christmas for your family ready for a poor family to enjoy. And then each rich family trade places with the poor family… and not open a single present the poor family prepared for each other. And not eat a single morsel of food in that poor house on that day.

Have the poor people be given the luxury of dining in affluent style and elegance, and have tons of

expensive presents for them to open, and tons of rich, expensive food, and live and sleep in expensive beds, and wake up Christmas morning in a rich house with tons of expensive presents… so they will know what it feels like to be rich and wealthy. So they will know what it feels like to eat the best food, and have the most expensive presents… While all the rich families do without for that one day.

Then you would have a token holiday that has some meaning to it. then you would have rich people who will know what it feels like to go to sleep all hungry and cold, and living in ugly run-down, cheap, poor quarters. Then rich people might treat poor people differently after Christmas. Then Christmas might be a positive holiday… because the rich VOLUNTARILY decided to endure hardship for just one day a year.

But that might set off a social revolution. Rich children might stop buying Jaguars and Mercedes. Poor people might grow to hate rich people after seeing all the things they have that they cannot afford….
But we can't have that now: can we? We can't let rich people helping poor people. It just isn't done!

Oh well… it's just an idea…. But that's all civilization is: a bunch of abstract ideas and assumptions.

Legend has it that a Medieval King named Wenceslas was supposed to go out every Christmas and find one poor person and bring them home to share one meal one day of the year… while letting that poor person starve the rest of the year. This mythical King was so rare a giver; that the Catholic Church sainted him… Now, we can't have any greater living example of generosity and giving than this mythic King hundreds of years ago, now…. Can we? I mean we are all modern enlightened educated people today. We are not barbaric ignorant people of the Dark Ages. We are not Medieval Kings. How dare we practice generosity better than this ancient shit?

In Europe at that time: only Kings are allowed to show generosity. And they were only allowed to show it once a year. The rest of the population has to remain as greedy and as mean, and as nasty and as unhappy as possible. Today: we can't be more humane and giving than a Medieval legend of a non-existent King now: can we? Otherwise we won't be able to revere this ancient old dead shit for another thousand years, as being the epitome of the Spirit of Giving on Christmas.

Actually the entire story is pure bullshit. The Kings of that time arbitrarily chose the coldest day of the year and called it a holy day. Christmas comes from this holy day. Then it was called the Feast of Stephen. Kings were supposed to go out on that holy day…in a ritual hunt to find *a single* poor man to feed and take home for only *one* meal.

Not the whole village. Not all the poor people who lived around and near the castles. Not the villages of poor people; where Kings knew damn well where the poor people lived… The courtiers of the King carefully planned the route out in advance; *so one of them could fake being a poor person:* and be taken in from the cold by their King to satisfy the token acting out of the token ritual.

Kings *never* actually took any poor person into their hall: to feed them on the coldest day of the year. Especially After the biggest snowfall of the winter: which was when these kings arbitrarily called one day: St. Stephen's Day… or Christmas.

The Church changed the holiday from a celebration of new birth: to a celebration of death. The day was used to celebrate the *Mass* of Christ. The *Gravity* of Christ dying. The *Light* of his enlightenment. This

is where the insane ideas of modern Science come from.

Why did they practice this fake, token, ritual in secret? On this coldest day of the year after the biggest snowfall? Because they knew on this day; that all the poor people were snowed-in, and slowly starving to death and freezing to death in their hovels. And no sane starving poor person went outside on the coldest day of the year, when the snow was at its highest. And no poor person ever knew it was supposed to be Christmas on that day either. The Kings never told them. The bullshit legend has it that Wenceslas saw footprints in the snow and followed them, when his courtiers were all ready to have their token 'poor courtier' waiting to be conveniently found. And that Wenceslas followed these prints and found an actual woodcutter who was not a member of his court, and took him in…. and the wood cutter disappeared. Because he was supposed to have been actually Jesus Christ himself…!

Think of it. One tiny act of superficial generosity turns you into a saint. It wipes away all the sins and crimes of your whole life… from being a King, a taxing the poor, systematically robbing them of their sweat and food and goods, killing them and oppressing them. Instantly! This one act makes you worshipped and loved by all the poor people all over the Christian world. Not a bad bargain for the inconvenience walking outside once year; eh? How full of secret guilt were the subconscious consciences of these Robber Baron Kings for them to swallow this bullshit in the first place, eh*?*

This is *only one example* of how we have whitewashed the truth about these ancient filth called Kings; and enshrined the biggest Christian Hypocrite Medieval King, as a living spirit of generosity… of pure hypocritical tokenism.

His name explains it all. He was named '*whence-is-last*…' by his peasants. Because he was the last King to arbitrarily announce the token holiday of Christmas in winter… Because he was always hoping for a colder day with a bigger snowfall that would kill more poor people, and guarantee that he would not be embarrassed by accidentally meeting a poor starving person on that arbitrary day of the last-biggest snowfall of the winter. All the poor people of his region called him that in irony… because it was standard knowledge of him complaining all winter… asking his courtiers over and over again…

'*Whence is* the *las*t snowfall?'

Why did he want to announce the Feast of Stephen on the last snowfall instead of the coldest day? Because by then, more poor people would have starved to death. Then there was the smallest mathematical chance of ever being embarrassed by actually meeting a poor starving peasant in the woods gathering bark from trees to eat because they had nothing else left.

Because he wanted to celebrate the religious holiday without ever meeting a poor man. And the best way to do it was to declare the holiday on the day after the last snowfall of the winter… when the snow was deepest and no poor person with an ounce of sense went out… when in fact; the entire land was snowbound and all the people; poor and rich alike were trapped inside their dwellings by the highest snowfall of the year. That holiday was then called the Feast of Stephen. Christmas had not been invented yet.

Why did Kings feast on that day? Because they were happy in the knowledge that most of their vassals were hungry and starving. It helped define the difference between lords and vassals. If you were fat and rich, and could afford a huge expensive feast: you had to be a Lord. If you were skinny and poor: you

had to be a *vassal*. You had to be a *vessel*; pouring your life, and fat, and wealth into the coffers and bellies of the rich feasting Lords.

The legend of Wenceslas grew, and helped to kill even more starving poor people in Europe in winter. They rushed out of their hovels after every huge snowfall; hoping to find a rich person who would take them in and feed them: They never found one. They just froze to death outside, and starved to death faster. But to hide the historical truth of the human filth called 'good Christians' of that era actually lived: this token lie of a legend has been sold to the masses; so modern civilized people will think that: once upon a time… there actually existed generous rich people in Europe.

The actual custom of that day was even filthier than can be imagined by modern civilized humans. Great kings believed that on a certain sacred day: if they went out into the forest and found footprints: they would meet Jesus pretending to be a woodcutter. And they would be blessed, and all their sins of greed and avarice and killing and hate and rapacity would be forgiven. They had been sold this crap by the Church. Convinced that if they could find one poor man and feed him, and it turned out to be Jesus himself returned to Earth… they would be guaranteed a high place in heaven… regardless of how many women they raped, how many peasants they butchered and stole from etc. It was a token holiday. Designed by the liars of the church to symbolically wash away all the sins of every King every Year easily and magically. A free token pass to Heaven. A free guarantee of absolution and sainthood. After all. If you feed a poor man who turns out to be Jesus himself. Then fuck all the poor starving children and vassals you create and depend-on to stay rich. You; the King, are now holier than the Pope himself! Bards and minstrels traveled from court to court… from country to country trying to please the masters of the castles and houses they got their food and lodgings from. The history of songs, music: is a history of people whitewashing the past by creating Myths and lies to cover it up with. Until the sweetening of musical notes added on top of the words made it an even more effective form of cultural propaganda. These propaganda artists twisted every fact they could; hoping to find favor with their masters. If their songs and tales displeased the King. They were killed. They were thrown out on their ear, and starved, and died.

Not find one song that ever told the actual truth was ever preserved and sung over and over. Not find one honest minstrel who sang the truth ever gained fame, or was ever remembered, and glorified, and recorded to have lived. All ancient songs and myths and history are full of lies.

Read the words of the famous Christmas Carol. It is sick joke. It is cunning Medieval European propaganda. The only way culture was spread for thousands of years was by word-of-mouth. By tales, myths, lies, tall tales, exaggerated bullshit,: twisted and manipulated… to please listeners.
The first line of the first stanza goes;

'Good King Wenceslas looked out'

Good King?… The song is selling you on the *idea* that there is such a thing as a Good King. The first word of that song is a fucking lie. The song was trying to recreate an even more ancient superstition… that all ancient Kings were Good… that they were Gods… Good Kings… God Kings… *get it?* Modern historians still treat them as Gods to this day. They do not even try to understand them as human beings. If they did: they would vomit on what they know of them, and what they actually did and what kind of people they actually were.

Any form of mass culture, any idea that needs to be *sold* to the masses… is automatically a lie. If Kings had actually been good. They would not have needed to sell this bullshit idea in a song. Their good deeds would have been remembered, and told, and retold for thousands of years. Are there any such tales preserved in folk cultures about any King being good? No.

The first line of the first stanza goes; 'Good King Wenceslas looked out'
It should read: Good King Wences *last* looked out. That was the *last* fucking time he looked outside of his castle. He never went out of his castle to begin with. He took one last look at how cold it was and stayed inside.

He was looking out on the *last* snowfall. The coldest day of winter: when the frost was a *cruel* as possible. When the snow was the *deepest*. Deep and crisp and even… *even*… so there were *no* footprints. If there *had* been footprints in the snow… if the snow had *not* been deep and crisp and even… He would have turned around and looked for some other part of the forest where there were no traces of human habitation. He was making sure that when he went out: he would not find *any* poor person stupid enough to go into the deepest part of the forest to die of cold.

Why didn't he just go to the nearest village and invite one poor person to his table… EH? Why did he have to go out in the middle of a fucking forest on the coldest fucking day of the fucking winter, when the snow was the fucking deepest, eh? Why all this rigmarole? To try and prove how fucking good he was? Huh?

Does that mean if Americans want to be good, … and be remembered in song for hundreds of years because of their sacred spiritual goodness. They should make Thanksgiving; the coldest day of the year. And go out into the deepest uninhabited forest, where the snow is deepest… in the hopes of finding one poor person and bring them back, to feed them once on Thanksgiving? But nowhere else? And on no other day? Americans feed thousands of poor people on Thanksgiving. The volunteers who feed them are not remembered in song for hundreds of years. They do not go through the rigmarole bullshit King Wences did. Oh… but Wences was a *King* . He was an *old* King… He was a *Good* King…
'Good King Wences Last looked out… On the feast of Stephen…

Why 'Last…?' … because he was saying:

'At last! at last! I can eat and stuff myself! And to hell with all starving peasants.'
He was rubbing his hands in anticipation for the feast all prepared for him.

On the Feast of Stephen…'

What does the song say? He was not looking out into the night, or looking outside his castle… he was looking *inside* his castle… He never left the damn castle… get it? He was looking out *on* his feast before him… on all the food piled up *on* his tables…

While on this coldest day he had the comforting thought that all poor starving peasants all over Europe were starving to death, while he could feast his eyes on all this food. The feast of St. Stephen was only a feast for the rich, not for the poor. The poor had no damn feast.

'Brightly shone the moon that night…'

And furthermore, what the fuck was he doing looking for a poor man to feed; in middle of the fucking night instead of in the daytime, eh? Going into the deepest woods in the middle of the fucking night when the frost was the cruelest, once a fucking year?… … In the middle of the goddamn night?

The Christian holiday of celebrating the birth of Jesus BACK into a pagan holiday celebrating gluttony and feasting one thousand years ago. We think nothing of it today. This song explains how and why the birth of Jesus was culturally poisoned into a feast. Instead of focusing on Jesus and his birth… Ancient Kings became obsessed with becoming sainted to escape the evil they were guilty of. So the peasants aped the Kings. They saved up their food to celebrate the coming of Jesus and had their own meager, private, selfish feasts of gluttony… This ancient song shows how and why Christmas is what it is today. And we sing this shit… we have sung this propaganda bullshit for hundreds and hundreds of years. As an example of the highest form of European Christian charity. Lies, all lies. Bullshit. Bullshit. Vomit. Vomit.

What is Yule?
Y (**Why**) U (**You**) (L) **Love** (E) **Energy**.

The burning of wood. The burning of the Yule log. The love of consumption. Consuming wood. Replacing human warmth, with the warmth you get from the burning consumption of wood logs, dead trees. The love of total destruction. Look at how the Catholic Church corrupted the teachings of its own fucking Saints for god's sake. All of the humble, poor martyrs who starved and barely ate anything… their names were used as excuses for holdings *feasts.* So, in memory of *all* the poor starving people who were more spiritual than you are… you are supposed to celebrate their spirituality and their hardships and all they suffered… by the gluttony of having a *feast* in their name, for god's sake. When the living examples of the Catholic Saints: were and still are; the complete fucking *opposite* of gluttony, ease, and feasting. They became saints by *never* feasting. They became saints by being more honest, more generous, more kindly, more courageous, more understanding than other people.

Ah… but if you hold feasts every year in their name… then you will guarantee that there will be *no more* troublesome saintly honest spiritual people that might give Catholics a better example to live by. Then the bishops and clerics and the Pope will not be forced to burn these troublesome heretics at the stake, or excommunicate them or denounce them. Then you will have a nicely corrupted mass of brainwashed Catholics who believe… Now get this: that if they hold feasts in memory of people who starved! They will all become good little Catholics and all go to heaven after they die!

Read history critically and your eyes will be opened.

What did most German and English Kings do? They spent most of their time at their hunting lodges. Why? So they could hunt down and kill animals, and roast them, and eat them. Because they were not allowed to go pillaging anymore like they used to. The modern foxhunt comes from the time when all the gentry and Kings and Nobles could ride anywhere they fucking pleased: hunting animals to kill. And if your farm was in the way? Fuck it. If you had fences? They were ripped down and the guilty ones who impeded their hunt: were whipped and killed, and the girls and women were raped. It was a way of keeping the peasants permanently terrorized *by preserving the traditions of raiding the whole countryside whenever they damn well pleased.* The foxhunt is the last whitewashed remnant of this true *original* raiding culture of Robber Baron Kings. They tried to keep on killing and raping and raiding as

long as they possibly could. They tried to *preserve* the traditions and the rituals of hunting and killing and raping and destroying poor farms and eating dead animals as long as fucking possible.

The last Kaiser of Germany in 1912… *spent most of his time at his royal hunting lodge*…hunting down, and killing living animals. Killing was his supreme pleasure… until he found a greater pleasure in his industrial *toy*s: creating a huge army and Navy, and huge weapons of mass destruction, and going to War… so he could kill more living animals, er, humans, er soldiers… For European aristocracy: armies and huge artillery weapons of mass destruction were toys *to be played with*. The loss of human life meant nothing to the insane European elite. Modern day technology is no different: machines are *toys.*

So a million soldiers are killed; so what? *they're just toys.* Get some more millions and put them on the playing board and play more war games. Oops… You killed off the entire generation of your Nations youth… yawn. Darn it. If we only had 20 million more young men to conscript into the army: we wouldn't have lost the war. What? Hold the entire European elite responsible for the murder of 25 million people? Hold courts of law and try them for knowingly sending people off to death? Execute them for knowingly trying to murder people of other nationalities? Cut all the heads off the top 10% of the European elite? Destroy the monarchies? Destroy the landed gentry and the rich bourgeoisie?

That's not war. That's not acceptable. That is unacceptable. That's CLASS warfare. Mustn't do that. Nope. We are not allowed to fight amongst ourselves. Your Nationality is far more important that what class you belong to. We must allow rich elite to order poor lower class suckers to die for them… that's legal war fare… that's legalized killing. That is traditional. That is customary. We must keep our fucking sick, insane, obsolete customs alive, and kill off all the young people of the world

One of the cultural consequences of these Royal scum, has been the eating of meat. The lower class aping the upper class. Not by hunting. By raising livestock to kill and eat. The mass butchering of living animals. The modern meat industry. The mass religion of eating dead animal meat… for 'protein'. Protein? Bullshit. More lies. Did human hunters killing animals 200,000 years ago worry about how much fucking *protein* was in their diet? So that's why they killed animals?

No. The preserved traditions and customs of killing animals and eating their dead meat: does not come from any fucking dietary concern. It comes from walking apes making tools they could kill with. It comes from millions of years of using tools to kill. Killing is not sane. It is not healthy. Killing is sick. Study history. Study anthropology. All the facts are there.

The principle of tool-use dominates all human values so completely that there is nothing sacred or valued any more in any human society that is not commercialized or poisoned by it. If the only true value that our capitalistic civilization holds, is the commercialization and profit-making from anything that people hold sacred or value: then you get a bankrupt spirituality that is ultimately empty, worthless and meaningless.

Becoming civilized means developing your tool-abilities: not your own humanity. Civilization is basically an anti-human, pro-tool system. Unless people recognize this, they will never become able to fully develop their own humanity.

What about the apparent conflict between selfishness and selflessness? If you can only give of yourself by spending time and energy on yourself; then you must first be selfish in order to give. How can a

selfish person wishing to improve themselves, derive their only satisfaction through selflessness?

Here again, it is a matter of dynamic balance. Being selfish or selfless is actually irrelevant. It is the condition of your psyche and your environment which is relevant. If you live by the human values of Love, Courage, Honesty, Fun... If you exist in a state of Pure Wonder: then your psyche will be integrated and balanced; so there is no separation between doing what you want, having fun, loving, being creative, helping others, and helping yourself.

It is only when a person's psyche is split-up and not integrated... When the imbalances of fear, hate, dishonesty and cowardice corrupt the human psyche, that you get any polarized conflict between selfishness and selflessness. It is only when human society is so split-up that living is no longer fun, that people are forced to become purely selfish just in order to survive inside civilization: that you get the imbalance between giving too much to yourself, and not enough to others. It is no surprise that the less natural our environment becomes: the less healthy our normality becomes and the more unhappy we are. Increasingly: everything our children are exposed to is artificially fabricated or artificially altered. And as this happens: there is no comparison or perspective of different norms, different environments. There is no way of tracking the subtle changes that our rampaging technology produces in our children. The Sense of Pure Wonder stands as the only effective arbiter of human reality and normality because it is the only motivation, the only kind of awareness that seeks to step outside of any normality and tries to gain perspective on different kinds of existence, culture, values and beliefs. Without this trait: humans cannot gain any understanding of what is happening to them, their experiences, their inner selves and their own true nature. Change for the sake of change is a recipe for blind, unknowing, disaster. More and more: people see their own lives and the events in their lives as having no meaning. This pervasive sense of meaninglessness is never closely examined. Yet it afflicts everybody whether they are aware of it or not. The condition of non-questioning normality is by definition a condition of meaninglessness.

To determine the relative humanity or inhumanity of any culture, community, family, or individual: a good yardstick to use, is how children are treated-regarded-valued… Not how the old and dying are treated. How much time-energy-caring-love is spent upon children reveals the true humanity of any culture. Not the lip service of espoused values, beliefs and opinions… while not practicing what they preach.

Civilization's structure makes it necessary for most people to spend most of the time working. What little time is left over: some of this is spent on children. The question is: how much time *is* that? How much love *is* that? In the scope of civilization: what degree of importance do children have? How is civilizations structured to accommodate the needs of children? In the power-structures of government, business and religion: what priority do children have? Since the priorities of civilization are based upon the accumulation of knowledge, wealth, power, and social standing: what is left over for children is always a tiny fraction of any society's energy-time and resources. How this allotment of energy, time, caring and love is played out inside each family... How much each family lacks any integrated support by a community... How much each community lacks any support from larger social institutions for the care of their children: has been documented many times over.

The number one complaint of all teenagers in modern society is boredom, having nothing to do. No attention is paid to them, they are ignored, left to their own devices, left to rot in a social-emotional-spiritual vacuum. So; all of their pent up energies, frustrations, resentments, and anger erupts incoherently. When all they are doing, is screaming for attention, for love, caring, and guidance;

' I want excitement, not boredom. Give me something fun to do. Something useful. Something meaningful. So I can feel worthy, worthwhile, valued, needed. Let me be a part-of something… anything Pay attention to me. Don't ignore me!'

But modern society has split-up communities and families in so many different ways, into so many separate activities, functions, interests, lifestyles; that now, each separate age-bracket has its own sub-culture. Until you get a split-up family with each person going their own way, until you get chaotic conflict inside what used to be a single, harmonious cooperative unit. Late adolescence is when the human brain becomes fully mature in its development. It is no coincidence that this is exactly the time when teenagers instinctively rebel against the system they find themselves living in. The rage of the adolescent is simple: they are looking for all the things that their society is not giving them: fun, excitement, love, acceptance, attention, meaning, usefulness, happiness.

The end result however: is that children are put last in the general scheme of things. Not enough time, resources, caring, nurturing, or love is ever spent on raising our young, because civilization's values do not place the needs of the powerless above those of the powerful. And the reason you have the factors of power and powerlessness within human societies is because of the dynamic of pyramidal accumulation. Regardless of all the lip service in the world: this fact has never changed. The bottom line is that humans spend more time with their tools, more time being tools, more time using their brains as tools, than raising their children. Simply by the over-intensive use of tools, simply by the evolving dynamic of accumulation within civilization and all of its corrupting effects: all child-rearing practices and norms are hopelessly corrupted and out-of-balance.

What we do not want to admit: is that civilized societies hate children. Civilized adults hate children. Adults hate all children. They despise children. Unless, that is… they can brainwash them and mold them into becoming just like they are: corrupt and sick. Adults ignore dead children. Adults worship dead adults. But they never worship dead children. They neglect children. They cannot stand children. They put them away from us every chance we get. They find every excuse to send them somewhere they do not have to bother with them, or deal with them. Whether it is soccer practice, or hanging out in the hood, or being told to go out and play, or piano lessons, or taking them to a movie where they will sit rapt at something and be still, and not have to bother with them for two hours, or watch TV and not have to bother with them, or play video games and not have to bother with them or the use a computer and not have to bother with them. Whatever it is. Adults have no time for their children, and no interest in their children. They ostracize them from adult society. They alienate them. They have no room for them. They have no money for them. They have no resources for them. Everything else comes first before the interests of children. Children come dead last in all National budgets and policies. Babies and Children are the least important, most abused, most ignored humans in civilized society.

When did our universal age racism first evolve? When our ancestors first stood upright, and their babies still moved on all four limbs. When our ape ancestors sneered at all monkeys and apes that traveled on all four limbs instead of walking upright. When their babies were recognized only when they could stand up. When they were only recognized as equals; when they grew up to be equally as tall as their parents. What surprise is it: that millions of years of this kind of genetic, evolutionary brainwashing; has created the pathological, universal neglect of children? Not until you admit the truth that you actually cannot *stand* your own children: because they are trying to stand up and you are trying to keep then down. Not until you admit that you cannot stand children who try to stand up against you. Not

until you admit that you cannot stand any human person who is not fully grown and threatens to stand up on their own two feet; without your support: can humans ever begin to change how they live, and how they treat their children. The rape of children, the rape of infants and the rape of fetuses: has been normalized for at least 12,000 years. There is no place for children in civilized societies. No civilization makes space for children. Children are not a civilized priority. They are universally considered to be a civilized liability: not an asset.

But… they *can* be used… as *icons*. They are a used as *tokens* and spoken of in lip-service: by adults using high-sounding phrases and platitudes… by hypocrites and those in power. But then again: Hitler used this kind of hypocrisy also. He praised the people and the children of Germany. Even though he himself could not stand them, and never married and never had children himself.

Children are a good *mass* market for corporations to target… as an impersonal mass… as a class… that can be exploited… so the corporations can make their killing off them. In affluent societies; children are sentimentalized by mass media. Books are written for them. Movies are made for them. Sports equipment is made for them. Every gimmick under the Sun is used to brainwash children into becoming a mindless mass of consumers. Disney created an entire new entertainment industry by pandering to all the lies and the myths about adults caring about and loving children. Then he sold the lies to both the adults and the children. So both could sit beside each other ignoring each other completely; while wasting their time staring at a blank screen. Doping people with this curious form of antisocial behavior was merely a continuation of watching TV, or Movies. Only Disney film, or TV show was supposed be a family activity. What is American family activity? *Anything* but actually spending time with children one-on-one. People *say* we love their children. People say it all the time. But they do not prove it. They do not show it.

How do they love their children? As possessions? *As toys*? So they can have love *given* to them by their children *for free*? So they can be loved *uncritically*, and *unquestioningly*? So they do not have to earn their being loved? So *they* can feel safe and loved and secure for the rest of their lives? Gosh such self-sacrificing parents.

How do parents actually show love to their children? People say this lie so many times, and in so many ways: they actually believe it. The cultural lies about children spawned by civilization. The reflective blindness of civilized human adults who do not understand their own bodies, their own feelings, their own thoughts, their own instincts and subconscious urges… is too huge an issue to even begin to expose and analyze in this book.

The truth is that you can barely stand children when they are small and needy…. Yet you need them desperately when you are old and lonely. But you are never willing to admit what you did to them. You demand that parents be forgiven their sins by their own children before they die. Not for the peace of mind of the children: but for the peace of mind of the adults who go screaming in fear into death terrified of meeting a greater power that might hold them accountable for their sins of how they misraised their children. So they can hold the hypocritical fake forgiveness's of their children in front of them as their last defense against what their consciences tell them they are *actually* guilty of.

How do you get a balanced society that has enough time, energy, and love to devote all of its time, not just a tiny bit, to the raising of its young? How do you reverse the priorities of every social body in existence and place children first instead of last? First: you have to reverse the dynamics by which

civilization functions. You have to reverse the dynamic of accumulation. You have to reverse the dynamic of over-intensive tool use. You have to establish a norm where people spend more time with each other and their children, than they do with their tools. You need to spend more time being human than functioning like a machine. How this may be done, is a challenge every society, every community, every family will have to face..

But: unless there is of comparison of norms... Unless there is a cultural comparison, a historical comparison, and an anthropological comparison: there will be no sane context or perspective in trying to decide just how to design a society for humans instead of for machines. The problem is that most people take any larger set of conditions they exist in as a fait accompli. that's just the way things are. Anything of any larger, wider scope: any overall condition-problem, is seen as beyond their personal grasp or understanding and not worth bothering about, thinking about, questioning or challenging. Cynicism, indifference, a host of other reasons and factors… not having the time, or interest, or energy, not seeing how any larger issues or questions affect them, not seeing any direct, personal relevance of these issues. As long as there is a sense of normality, there will be a fundamental resistance to questioning that normality or changing it.

To not develop a Sense of Wonder; is to allow the perception of chaos and meaninglessness to triumph. Once you accept finitude, or any kind of limitation, or any kind of absolute in any form or manner: you have stopped developing in some way as a wondering person. You have stopped asking questions, learning, growing and changing. That is what all kinds of normality do to people. To give up on asking questions is the fatal brick wall of all finite perception. That is the fatal spiritual killer that makes people throw up their hands and say: 'What's the use in asking questions? What's the use in fighting city hall? What's the use in struggling or complaining about unfairness or injustice?' Then the injustices of others is cynically taken for granted, and those who rail against the system are jeered at by others as naïve fools.

All human cultures can be compared and evaluated by comparing the difference of how much time-energy and resources are spent on their young and their old. If any culture spends more time and energy on its old than on its young: then it is a dying culture, a death-oriented culture, a dead culture. If any culture spends more time, energy and resources on preserving its old, dead customs than on creating new, fresh ideas, customs, it is a dying-dead, death-oriented culture. All cultures that treat their old better than their young are anti-human, anti-love, anti-life cultures. They are sick, dying cultures that are slowly dying out… but the obscenity of civilization is that civilization will not let these dying sick cultures die out. It keeps on preserving these sick dying, rotting cultures no matter how obsolete they are, no matter how old they are, no matter how destructive they are. No matter how much these sick-dying cultures damage our children, we refuse to listen to what our children want and need but listen instead to our old-sick-dying elders and worry about their concerns instead of the concerns of our young. That is how intrinsically sick all human culture is. All of it was created only to worship the dead… the dying… the old…. And neglect and ignore the young, the living.

Everything in civilization is designed to keep you down… where you belong… in your appointed place. A MacDonald's clerk rising to become the president of the firm by being a better worker, more intelligent, through merit? Never in your life. A citizen allowed to enter the sacred confines where public employees process their parking tickets? Never in your life. Millions of Chinese peasants starving in the countryside allowed to enter the new capitalistic corridors of commerce and industry without an expensive, unaffordable license? Never in your life.

Chapter Six B: The Effect of Civilization on Humans

It would take millions of pages of actual examples to specifically document just how everyone is kept down as much as possible. One thousand people die from eating disorders every year. Millions of people die from starvation every year. But consumer TV audiences are too affluent to experience death from starvation…. Consequently: the starvation of the millions of poor is never shown to them, never spoken of, never funded: there is no market for it. It is not something consumers want to see. It is not something consumers want to hear about. It is something consumers do not want to know about. While TV documentaries of a few rich children starving themselves in a land of gluttony and plenty are aired to hundreds of millions of overweight obese overeaters. Because for them, it is a mystery why anyone should voluntarily starve themselves to death, when their entire culture screams out the pride of being as greedy as possible, and consuming as much as possible? No. Because it is an Elite disease: suffered only by the most privileged, most spoiled consumers.

Do people who are not starving ever care about the millions who are? No. Do they try to help them? No. Is that logical? Yes… *if* you are civilized and live inside civilization. But only by the sick, obscene logic of keeping the poor masses down… where they belong… at the bottom of the pile. Anyone who tries to be pro-active, anyone who wants to help-change-give: meets walls… objections, refusals, tons of resistance. They are given endless rationalized excuses and reasons. Basically what they meet, is the normalized reactions, that civilized humans have been brainwashed into:

1. 'What's in it for me… nothing? Sorry; not interested.'
2. 'How can I get something out of it? A better job? Higher status? More Social acceptance? Special privileges that only emergency relief people get? Special passes? A documentary? Me on television? A favor? That I can cash in… or bank on later? Can I get someone to owe me something…?'
3. 'What can I learn form this? Is there any special knowledge I will learn any special 'experience' I can have? So, I can brag later to others about what I did?'
4. 'Is there any special power that will be given to me?' A new job title of assistant manager? That lets me boss others around? Any kind of special status? If I become a cook in a homeless shelter, then I have just been promoted out of the gutter into a respectable job. Now I have status, privileges, responsibilities, and I get to feel useful… But do that job and be sent back to the streets? Never. Unless I prefer being on the street because I can make more money panhandling than being a cook. That is… if money is more important to me as an advantage than the status of cook. If I am more addicted to drugs or alcohol than the other advantage I might get as an unpaid volunteer.'

Try to begin any charitable organization. You need special licenses, special knowledge. Special powers. You need special connections with rich and powerful people. You need money, power, status, knowledge, media coverage, public support, political support and the support of the business community.

You need to become a professional money-grubber. Basically, you go around saying: 'I do not want your caring, your effort, your humanity, your personal ability to give … *I just want your money.*'

How many people throw away these appeals to charity in disgust because they know that most of them are complete swindles? But the scamsters are smart. They send out millions of pleas by mail legally, and by pure mass advertising they find the few suckers who are feeling generous and want to do some good, but cannot, because there are no charities that can use their specialized skills. If you are trying to gather food for starving children: you do not need the skills of a computer programmer to buy food with.

But the lion's share of this money always mysteriously finds a way to end up in the pockets of the process. The money-process, especially charities, are simply money-laundering operations for people to have nice cars and nice offices so their official charity becomes more of a business, until it is a business. Only the elite have the necessary *special* connections needed to even create a charity. And how many people with those kinds of advantages ever want to actually do it? One in a million.

This is just one more example of how civilized societies keep the lower classes down where they belong**.**

Judgment and Measurement.

There are two general kinds of measurement humans use. One is based upon actuality, and the other is based upon polarized absolutes or abstractions. The term abstraction itself is a misnomer. All abstractions have energy. They are not absolutely dead.

The reason all humans never find true happiness is because of how they use their life-energy. They do not use it to nurture and support all the living things around them. Instead, they use their own life-energy to selfishly nurture only themselves. This causes all of their life-energy to diminish instead of increase. So instead of going extinct. Instead of facing the truth that they were no longer useful to the eco-systems they were living in… they avoided extinction by two different strategies.
First: they began sucking as much life-energy away from the other four basic energy levels: plants, insects, animals and the energy base of their eco-system itself.

Second: they stopped trying to fit into any eco-system

The result of all abstract measurement, and judgment… is a dynamic of negative karmic energy. This energy is destructive to all living things. The way it is used; is by people measuring and judging things absolutely… in polarized ways, that are automatically conflicting. By escaping and ignoring all of the subtle, general, actual energies of the universe… humans created an entirely different way of living based upon abstraction… absolutes… because their entire life-energy was sucked into focusing upon using dead tools and creating polarized, conflicting energy-dynamics with them that opposed the energy dynamics of all living things.

The entire basis of the absolute is a 180-degree opposition-conflict… not a 90-degree opposition conflict. This is the latest evolution of humans living against Nature, against their own true nature, against the true nature of all things.

This is why people were taught never even think of judging their judgers, their elders. If they were allowed to do that; then they would have rebelled en masse against the whole system long ago. So, they were taught never to judge their elders. And taught to judge other things selectively.. in absolute terms, and values. Using false measurements and scales and values… of false absolutes, false constants, created by our ancestors. They were taught never to judge their ancestors and justify or rationalize away whatever they did…

So that we would have no choice, but to support our elder's way of doing things. We have no choice but to support the past of civilization and repeat it and recreate it.

But even this fails horribly because these absolute measurements do not make any sense; and conflict in

so many crazy ways; that people end up throwing their hands up in disgust, and throwing away the idea of measuring and judgments completely. People should use their judgment and measure everything they can as well as they can… actually… generally… what that means is not to merely live your life by what you think might happen… but not to measure anything at all by using any abstractions, any words, any absolutes, any non-actual ways of measuring, judging, or valuing anything.

That does not mean you should not judge, or measure, or use your decision-making abilities at all. It only means that you should only use them to support, nurture and harmonize yourself with all life-energy. That means you must give up all ego-based things and interests. That you must try and keep from ever getting any advantage over anything. Why? Because the only time the energy-dynamic of a species, or an individual animal's 'advantage' works, is when they are already functioning inside a positive-based, life-ecosystem energy dynamic….not the negative energy dynamic of civilization. Trying to get any advantage inside civilization is automatically a negative, energy-dynamic. Small 'e'… very little energy.

Human Wisdom

The wisdom of what Buddha was supposed to have found… his dictum of: 'Do no harm.' is a neutral dynamic. This passive ethic is powerless. It does not actively support and nurture living things. In fact, this kind of selective passivity is actually evil. It is precisely by becoming passive, and not pro-active: that the Indian sages, gurus and mahatmas managed to successfully hoodwink the entire eastern cultures of China and India into a state of resigned oppression and ignorance. For ten thousand years: Eastern cultures have preached that the highest form of spirituality is passivity. It preached the hopelessness of ever fighting against your masters. It preached submission.

The ethic of doing nothing… or the pure lazy cowardice of the masses; was only broken by Western cultures when a little of their oppression was fought against, and they actually saw that they indeed could change how they lived… if they fought hard enough to do it, by working with other people cooperatively. The Eastern unspoken ethical understanding of Buddha is *opposed* to Western ethics:… It does not preach action. It preaches resignation. In essence, it says:

'As long as you do not actively fight, or protest: they will not kill you… so shut up and keep your thoughts to yourself. Hell: have no thoughts. Do not think at all. Become a mindless meditating blob staring at nothing.' In other words: spending your entire damn life contemplating your own navel. And don't make waves.

That is the actual reason why Buddha's searching for happiness, and bliss ended up in pure passivity. He did not dare say one word about upsetting the corrupt system of despots and rulers, and traditions his own sick culture was mired in. He was very careful to be apolitical. He never tried to deal with the actual problems of poor people. He simply tried to make their suffering more endurable. *He never wanted to change the social reasons for their suffering.* He actually thought that their suffering was inescapable, and human society was unchangeable.

India's touted Spiritual teachings still cannot help the starving, teeming ignorant millions of Indians. If the spiritual legacy of Buddhism has not worked for 3,000 years: then what the fuck is it good for? Yet Western idiots actually worship this imported Eastern shit; simply because their own spiritual culture is even emptier than Buddhism.

The same is true for Chinese Spiritual teachings. If after seven thousand years… Chinese spiritual teaching *still* does not work … then what the fuck is it good for?

The Buddhist ethic is based upon pure cynicism. The ultimate achievement of Buddha's spirituality is called: nirvana or nothingness.

What is this incredibly exclusive form of spiritual awareness? It is the development of complete inner insularity. So that nothing else exists in the Universe, except you. Everything outside your inner self is of no importance. In other words: for all practical intents and purposes… the Universe you exist-in is a void of nothingness. That is what Nirvana means.

Mark Twain wrote nearly the same insight in his last book: The Mysterious Stranger. Was his idea worshipped and revered? No. He was not a philosopher. He was not a religious Guru. He was only a famous humorist. Writing truths humorously is another way to avoid facing them.

Twain was not a famous leader of a religious sect like Siddhartha Buddha; who went around preaching his insights for the rest of his life. Many people have felt alienated and alone as Twain did... many have tried to understand and rationalize why they felt this way… But Buddha was the only person insane enough to make a National Religion out of it. Try to speak to any Indian spiritualist, or guru using Western logic … and they will casually disdain your logic, as beneath their notice, as being unspiritual… and not even condescend to explain why. They are so far removed from the outer world and from all other living things, and in many cases from their own bodies… that you are not really there as far as they are concerned. As far as they are concerned; the entire outer world is merely a bad dream, which they must endure: in order to reach a state of nirvana. Or perfection.

Every spiritual teaching of every spiritual elite of every pyramidal pile of exclusive spiritual awareness and knowledge is based upon the assumption that: you are not supposed to understand it. As long as you do NOT understand your religion or belief: It is mysterious, it is spiritual. If it is not mysterious. If you do understand it: it is not spiritual! Then it becomes normal. Then it no longer is anything special
ALL civilized spirituality is based upon *not understanding your own religion*. All civilized religion, and civilized spirituality: is based upon being forced to take someone else's word for what you personally believe-in. Taking someone else's explanation for it. All of India's hierarchy of Religions and religious class systems and cultures are based upon people attaining a spiritual enlightenment; that other lower class, less enlightened people; cannot understand.

Then these supposedly superior, more aware, more enlightened asses lord it over all others in their society. They become the most smug, egotistical, blind, dogmatic asses in existence. Then you have naked beggars convinced of their spiritual superiority… living in filth and degradation. Surrounded by millions of teeming Indians who mostly ignore them and their self-proclaimed spiritual superiority. But as far as these naked beggars are concerned: *in their own mind:* they are smarter, wiser, more spiritual, etc; than all the people around them who are better off physically.

This is basically the same kind of egotistical snobbery that every consumer and snob and egotistical ass has. Both consumers and Indian beggars are just as concerned about showing to the entire world around them; how much they disdain and ignore everyone around them as being less than they are. Only Westerners do not call their state of awareness Nirvana. They just keep their egotistical awareness of

how much better they are than others smugly to themselves.

How do Indians from India do it? How do they attain this superior enlightenment? The same way every born-again Christian does it: by going around in public: screaming at less spiritual people: 'I have seen the light! I have become enlightened! I have become wise! I know everything! I have plumbed the mysteries! And they have shown themselves to me! Listen to me and you will have a chance to became enlightened Also! Not as enlightened as ME of course… since I am your Guru and Teacher, and all *elder* teachers know more than their *younger* pupils…

In India: this kind of enlightenment is called: 'Nirvana'. Once an Indian goes out in public and degrades themselves and starves and does incredibly stupid things for no reason, except to experience hardships that other sensible people would never do. If they do it for enough years in public. Then they are supposed to gain a personal spiritual superiority over all the rest of humanity. They become self-proclaimed gurus, self-proclaimed wise men. They may be the poorest, thinnest, most impoverished, most uneducated, most ignorant beggars of the lowest caste of untouchables. But once they publicly claim to have reached a religious state called: 'Nirvana': By Indian Law and Indian Tradition and Indian Culture: They are suddenly supposed to be revered and worshipped and listened to as wise men who seers and spiritual masters. Talk about one of the sickest, most filthiest ways of becoming socially upwardly mobile!

What is Nirvana?

It is an exclusive, refined, elite awareness of Nothingness…. You are supposed to believe that Nothing actually exists. In both meanings of the phrase. First: that there actually is something called Nothing. And second: that Everything is actually an illusion, and that the existence of Nothing is more real and more true than Everything that actually exists.
If you have reached a State of Nirvana: you are not supposed to not be affected by anything. If anything bothers you: you are supposed to smile superiorly *and pretend it does not exist*… pretend it is nothing. Buddhism is at its source: Pure Blindness. It is Pure Numbness. Pure Selective Insanity. Feel-nothing-do nothing-think-nothing-say nothing-hear-nothing-see-nothing….. Hey, presto: Instant happiness. Meaning lack of pain and suffering is happiness. That is like saying taking your hand off a burning skillet will make you happy because you are not suffering pain. And this fucking stupid idea has been believed in for 2,700 years.

But if you are poor and starving… lost and ignored and despised… in the middle of millions of uncaring, cold, indifferent fellow Indians. It is a practical way of numbing your own pain and loneliness and misery and shame by brainwashing yourself. And if other Indians actually start listening to you, and noticing that you actually exist: *then what is so strange about spouting crap; so other people believe your own delusions of grandeur, and live like you?*

To show you how utterly stupid humans still are: 2,600 years after Buddha died… Nietzsche the German philosopher, wrote: 'Rather than want nothing… Man wants nothingness.'

Which happens to be the <u>exact</u> same idea Buddha had.

What?

Yes. Buddhism is a religion that was born in India two thousand, seven hundred years ago. It teaches

numbness as a way of non-feeling, non-thinking and non-doing. This way: instead of living and feeling pain… you can barely exist; and not have to feel or notice the millions of starving beggars who clutch at your robes of affluence, and privilege.

Legend has it that in his later years: Buddha established a monastery that he ruled so rigidly and savagely; that all his disciples fled from him. In it: Buddha sat for *nine years* staring at a wall. Trying to will himself into total deadness, until his limbs atrophied. He became so irritated, at being unable to control the blinking of his eyelids… *that he cut off his own eyelids*: so he would not blink. *This was how insane he had become*. This was how obsessed he had become with feeling nothing, seeing nothing, doing nothing. Modern historians scoff at such legends; deeming them total superstitious nonsense. *Are they?* If you want to whitewash a spiritual leader: then why keep alive legends describing him as a cruel taskmaster, and an insane, inhuman monster?

The legends were kept alive not by his disciples. These legends are actually true. Why did he cut off his eyelids? Because when you sleep: your feelings come up. You dream. Your subconscious comes to the surface. He wanted to become totally dead to the world around him by staring at a wall for nine years… *without sleeping*. Today… modern Indian gurus practice this same exact type of insanity. This kind of mental madness has been practiced by Buddhist masters for over 7,000 years. So sitting and staring at nothing and not moving is also a legend? No. It is a Buddhist training all monastic Buddhists practice up to this very day.

Buddha wanted to turn the unwanted masses of the East into passive sitters. He succeeded. But that was not enough. The West *also* had to be turned into passive sitters. Staring at a flat wall. Doing nothing.

Modern TV: is the Western version of Buddha staring at a wall. Now: billions of people sit on their asses for hours a day, doing nothing, staring at a blank screen… in the West, *and* in the East.

This was Buddha's solution to the elite class: on how to rule the masses. *Teach passivity as the highest form of religious spirituality.* Have them sit and do nothing. Teach them that doing nothing is good. 'Do no harm'. *(You are doing no good also.)* You are doing nothing. Oops. Let's not focus on that. Let's not focus on the fact that Nature hates a vacuum. Let's not focus on the fact that the Universe hates a vacuum. Let us not explain that by doing nothing: you are allowing the worst evil to fill that vacuum. Let us not explain that the Buddhist dictum of 'do no harm'…, the entire idea of passivity, doing nothing… is actually more harmful. In fact it is the most evil, most harmful cross-cultural unspoken belief in the entire world of brainwashed humans.

This was also how he escaped from being killed by the rulers of India for inventing a new spiritual movement. If you sit and do not move. If you give away all of your worldly possessions. Why then… the Robbers and Barons will have no reason to kill you! They will not steal your wealth because you have none! You will escape all the misery of the masses being robbed and taxed and killed and enslaved and working for their masters by telling your masters that you have found spiritual enlightenment and will not do ANY work at all. Buddha's revolutionary dogma was one of the nastiest pieces of brainwashing to hit the poor class. They finally found a *coward's* way to escape the slavery of their servitude to their own masters. They finally could stop working and do nothing. And sit for years staring at nothing… becoming as dead and as numb to their own bodies and the world around them as possible. Claiming it to be a spiritual religion so they could feel religiously superior instead of low-

class.

Buddha's new religion turned all of the unwanted, excess lower classes into budding Buddhas.. The ones who were not needed in the fields: were turned into a Class of Untouchables. They were not forced to work… but also: they were not given ANTHING to live on. They were ostracized from all Indian culture for their sin of claiming spiritual superiority as an excuse to avoid all work. They became human sitting-shitting offal. They were shunned and hated and despised as do-nothings, beggars, outcasts. To this day; their progeny populate India with hundreds of millions of human souls living in squalor, ignorance and misery. This is Buddha's great boon to his country.

Buddhism is not spiritual at all. It is a discipline of selective unawareness and selective numbness. And total passivity. And slavish conformity. It does not even try to be a positive energy-flow. It's entire motivation is trying to escape and avoid as much hardship and pain, and suffering as possible. It is based upon the selfish pursuit of your own negative unfeeling numbness, your own unfeeling invulnerability to your own pain.

The entire view of Buddhism is based upon hopelessness and resignation reigning supreme over all other morals and ethics. Buddhism begins with the automatic assumption, that suffering is *unavoidable*. That all misery is *unavoidable*. So why fight it? Give up! Trying to fight is hopeless, and futile… so why waste your time or strength or energy butting your head against a brick wall? *It is based upon an unspoken assumption that trying to make things better does not work, and will never succeed.* It is based upon hopelessness. It is designed to preserve and perpetuate 7,000 years of corrupt Indian filth. So be as good as you can inside yourself: *without helping others*… Help others a teeny bit: but don't get passionate about it. Do not become emotionally involved with anyone. Develop as much *distance* from yourself and all other people as you can. Stop moving, stop breathing, stop feeling, stop living. Just sit in one place and do not move for years. As a result of Buddhism: India has not moved either. It has just sat on its ass. India has not changed culturally, politically, or religiously for seven thousand years. This is how effective Buddha's bullshit was.

Western people are modern Buddhists. They just get fat sitting, staring at a flat screen, watching movies and TV. Indians now are being brainwashed even better; by the greed and the lying hope of upward mobility of Western Consumer Capitalism. They are Asian Buddhists, *and* they watch TV hoping to get fat. This is how human culture works. This is how it accumulates. Shit piled on top of shit. 12,000 years of it.

On the other hand: the original Galilean fisherman's ethic of voluntary poverty, was positively pro-active. Nowhere else in civilization; before or since, has this happened: *except incrementally*

For instance: Today: a few over-affluent people are going a little against the grain of self-gratification. *But only slightly*… They are trying to have a *little* more hardship in their lives, than what they are normally accustomed to. They are doing it very, very, *slightly*… in selective, exclusive, incremental ways… in blind, uncoordinated, unconnected ways. By practicing yoga. Or moving out of a big city back to live in a small town. Or trying to live more simply. Or giving away a lot of stuff in garage sales and yard sales. Or taking up hobbies or activities that are more challenging: like camping or kayaking. Or living in more community-friendly neighborhoods where they speak to their neighbors more often. Or building new-age houses that are self-sufficient, and manufacture their own power, heat and food.

Only there is no true historical perspective on these sub-cultures. There is no understanding of why they are even happening. They are happening because there is a glut of ease that is so excessive: people are actually trying to *slightly* avoid it. Civilized people do not understand what civilization actually is. To understand civilization, you must also understand yourself. You need both inner and outer perspective, inner and outer knowledge, and inner and outer wisdom.

The last philosophers of Europe stated that Western civilization is completely bankrupt, meaningless, absurd and insane.

After they died, and became famous: they were proven right by history.

Has anyone listened to them?

The human subconscious is a repository of all the past mistakes that we have failed to learn from. How deep and how powerful is this 12,000 year-old repository?

Critically analyze Taoism. Or the more phonetically correct spelling: *Daoism*. The most ancient form of Chinese Wisdom in existence today; over 10,000 years old.

Originally: it was a mystical form of Divination. People were supposed to find happiness and fulfillment by following the Tao or *Dao… If they followed* ***A God-path of ALL (0)****…* which was actually ***A Path of Destruction of ALL (0)****: they were supposed to become divine, they were supposed to become Gods.* The Tao, or Dao: was not logical. It had to be explained to the masses by Daoist Masters. Actually: they were following the path of nothing. They were following **A D**estructive Path of ZERO. NOTHINGNESS… **0.**

D (destruction) **A** (of an, a) **O** (ALL; all the world they lived in, the entire ecosystem they lived in)
Which is completely historically accurate. Every Natural eco-system in ancient Chin was destroyed thousands of years ago. By people following the downward path of destruction.

Today: what do people follow instead of Eastern Wisdom? They follow Western Wisdom. They follow the *DOW* stock exchange. They follow it as a form of divination. *They try to divine the purpose of the DOW*, and anticipate which way it will go: up or down. If they follow it correctly: they become happy and fulfilled.

The DOW is not logical. There are masters of the DOW stock exchange who explain its mysteries to the masses.

How do people divine for water? By using *DOWLING* sticks… that tell them where water will be found and how far *down* it is. So they can irrigate their lands and become wealthy. The art of divining for water is done by DOWling MASTERS. Who are paid by people to find where to dig their well. So they will not waste time digging in the wrong spot.
The Dow puts you into stocks. It harnesses you into an insane linear slavery of trying to get rich fast: by exchanging things.

How was the original Ancient Chinese Tao, or the *Dao corrupted?*

By becoming a religious-cultural superstition. By the poor masses trying to use it to enrich themselves instead of using it to help the less fortunate.

What is the *accumulated* effect of not learning the lessons of Chinese Daoism for 13,000 years?

The Dow Average. The Dow Stock Exchange. Capitalism. The worship of personal wealth as the only Way, the only Path to Happiness and Fulfillment.

Do you think this is a mere coincidence? That a 12,000 year-old Chinese system of wisdom called The *Dao*: just happens to have the same *identical-sounding* name as The *Dow* Stock Exchange? The 'o' is changed to a 'w'. Signifying how all civilized humans are complicit in creating a global religion of greed.

Do you think that the Daoist tradition of ringing bells to spread good, healing vibrations throughout the land… and the beginning and ending every Dow Exchange with the ringing of a bell, *is a mere coincidence*?

What is the full name of the Book of Daoist Wisdom? It is called: the Dao '*TE CHING*!' Te-ching! Te-Ching! TE-Ching!… as people swallowed its corrupt messages and became greedier and greedier. Do you think 'te ching' has more than one meaning? Do you think it a coincidence that the wisdom of the Dao has created cash registers going 'te ching! Te ching! With a tiny bell sounding every time they open? When the first bell invented by the Daosists rang: it rang the downward death knell of the human spirit. It rang for all the humble believers to come and worship the Path or Dao.

Today; the Way of the DOW, is more religiously followed, than the Way of the Dao ever was 12,000 years ago. Both lessons have been avoided by humans.
The latest form of Dowism is the computer *DOW*nload.
A **LOAD** *of pure* ***N****egative Energy.*
The ways of the download are mysterious. You are supposed to find happiness and fulfillment being with your computer; by watching it download a program. You must sit and contemplate the DOWnloading process as it accumulates its zeroes and I's. The ways of downloading have to be explained to the masses by downloading masters. Downloads are created by masters called computer programmers. ***DOW****… Negative* ***Load.*** *Loading negative energy. Accumulating negative O's and I's…. Loading and accumulating O's and I's…Accumulating token decapitated death's-heads, and bodies.*

A computer download is the purest form of abstract of accumulation yet invented. It is a completely useless form of accumulation. It loads you down with more machines. It wastes your time. It wastes your life. It is a symbiotic bacterial evil of mechanical accumulation that we have now become addicted to.
It represents symbolically, all the crimes and sins of our ancestors loaded down onto our living backs. It is the insane idea of trying to load every new living generation of humans DOWN with ALL of the accumulated shit our ancestors accumulated. But… that is impossible to do. That is insane. The only way they can try to load the living down with their own guilt has been by doing it subconsciously.. abstractively…loading us down with the most meaningless possible waste of time possible. Loading down computers with zillions of decapitated 'O's… and I's… because they cannot load us down with the billions of human heads they cut off, and the gigazillions of decapitated animal heads and fish heads,

and heads of wheat and barely, and heads of decapitated fruit… etc, etc, etc…

What is the Way of the Tao? What is the Way of the Dao? What is the Way of the DOW? What is the Way of the DOWNLOAD?

IT IS THE WAY DOWN. TO HELL. To DEATH, To DEFEAT. DOWN
Daoism is not the way up. DOWISM is the way DOWN. Does it teach humans not to look up at trees, at mountains, at temples? BULLSHIT. It teaches people the downward path to Hell through false teachings that make you develop a false humility and false pride about yourself, and a false view of the world and Nature.

If you study the history of Daoism: you will never be able to unearth the thousands of years of the details about its original corrupt origin… and how it became further corrupted as one of the most snarled masses of convoluted irrational evil ever to be posed as a pinnacle of human spirituality…

BUT: there is one historical legacy of Daoism that compresses its entire evolution of corruption into a nutshell. And that is the name of its originator. His name changed over time.
At first: he was known as: **Li-erh**
Then his name evolved to become: **Li-Er**
Then his name evolved to become: **Lao-Zi**
Then his name evolved to become known as : **Lao-Tzu**

This history of the evolutionary changing of his name is screaming out the truth. He was a fucking liar. He was a liar who hoped that the entire world would swallow his lies. That hope disappeared. Only a select few ever followed his path into detached insanity. Then he merely became another sanctified liar. Then he became a lazy liar: who was only interested in the 'Zen' of the ego… the '***i'*** of human souls. Then he became a lazy liar that sold all of his lies as a preacher: telling you that the **T**ruth is **u.** That nothing else is important except your own truth. He did it by splitting humans apart into an insane dualism that is full of mystical bullshit and nonsense.

Li: lie. Lie down. Do nothing. Be inactive. Stop moving. Become dead. Separate yourself from the living **erh**: (earth). He invented the art of being a professional liar. His name is pronounced phonetically: LIAR! He was a fucking liar. He was a fucking lazy liar. Lao-zi is phonetically pronounced: LAZY. Then his name had a 'T' added to it. Because by then: the insanity of splitting human awareness apart into two unconnected dualities had become **T**rue.

He was the first human to preach the insane evil of *detachment from the living earth* as a false Path of wisdom. That was the most evil lie, Li-Erh ever invented. His entire teaching is a teaching of detachment from life, a detachment from all feeling, a detachment from all action, all directness. He preached detachment from living. He preached detachment from everything. He preached the insanity of feeling nothing-doing nothing-thinking nothing. He was the first and worst nihilist. Li- Erh preached the insane DUALITY of existence, as explaining everything. He invented and began the insane idea that 2-dimensional abstraction can explain the 3-dimensonal Universe. Which is as insane as the idea that a one-dimensional point can explain a two-dimensional universe. But nobody notices this complete illogical irrational fallacy in Li-Erh's teaching. Why?

You cannot explain a line by a point. Unless you connect the points: and then you change the entire

nature of the one-dimensional universe into a two-dimensional universe. You cannot explain our three-dimensional Universe using two-dimensional ideas. You cannot understand three dimensions using only two dimensions. That kind of insanity is called dementia. It is the insanity of people who translate 3 dimensions into two. Which is what Li-Erh did. Trying to explain Nature as only a phenomenon of Duality, and not Triality.

His later persona is known as Lao-Tzu the librarian: a collector of abstract knowledge. The most impotent example of passive detached mental insanity possible. He was the Eastern version of the mental detachment of Ammon-Ra… All of the ancient Kings and famous people have names that are split apart into two groups of letters. This splitting apart of a name represented the splitting apart of the human mentality from the human body. The split, the disconnection between the human brain and the human body. HE and Ammon Ra are the two archetypes of detached humans insanity: active insanity and passive insanity. The first li-er was inactively insane: the first man in a rage as actively insane. They personify the civilization of the West as active and the East as inactive. Both are insane.

No matter how much the truth is buried or twisted, or poisoned, or corrupted… no matter how abstracted it becomes, no matter how many different ways symbols are whitewashed and changed: the unexplored human subconscious still manages to re-surface the actual truth and tell the truth.

That is…*if you read it rightly. If you interpret words as they actually sound, as they actually work, as they actually are. If you know what the symbols actually meant originally. If you know the code of universal symbols, if you know their universal meanings, if you know which meaning to ascribe to each letter, each word. It is only by tracing back and connecting the history of a word, that you can understand its true semantic meanings. Only this way will you be able to understand how the original meaning evolved to cover-up the actual truth.*

It took the worst most evil li-erh of the East to spread the concept of the accumulation of wisdom, the seminal lie of the Path of Dow-ism which is completely false… thousands of years, until that Path of accumulation became the Gordian Knot of evil in the west. Until the first humans who used gourds began celebrating their wealth, and created such a snarl of tangled evil: nobody could unsnarl it.
What is the Path of the Gordian Knot? The Path was and still is: **N**egative. It points **N**orth. The Drinking Gourd became the most important star constellation in the world… North was the path of freedom, away from killers who robbed you. North was the path of finding new lands where humans could accumulate in peace. But North also meant hardship. It meant colder weather. It mean death by freezing. North was the Path of Cowardice. It was the Path of avoidance. It still is.

The song: 'Follow the Drinkin' Gourd' was supposed to mean the path of freedom. Slaves escaping their slavery in the south… only to become enslaved even worse in the North by wage slavery, and worse human degradation than they ever experienced in the South. Driven there by the greed of the Gourd: one-sided accumulation. At least in the South the slave system was honest. In the North: a slave and enslavers were all mixed up In the North everybody was greedier and more corrupt.

The Path of the Gourd was evil. It was and still is: the Path of Cowardice. It was and still is: the Path of Hate. The Northern Path of the Gourd was the path of African apes escaping from Africa after they gored it. The exodus from a destroyed Paradise which they themselves destroyed: was the Path of Evil. Sinning apes cast out of their own land because they had become evil. Sinning apes that used tools to kill… becoming so evil: they were not wanted or needed any longer by their own ecosystems. A lost

species of sinning apes, roaming the Earth… blindly following the Path of the first Li-erh, the Path of Dow-ism, the Path of the empty Gourd, the path of the drinkin' gourd, the Path of the Gordian Knot, the Path of the accumulation of growing greed… all snarled into a tangled mess that could not be unknotted. An accumulating cunning evil that hid its ends inside itself, so that could not be straightened out and exposed.

The Gordian Knot is the not, the killing knot of the Gourd. It is the evil you must do to create a hollow gourd. You must scrape out a living plant, and gore it to death. You must leave a pile of gore to make a hollow gourd, so you can accumulate something inside it. And that gore will rot. You must empty your mind, and commit a mindless act of violence upon an innocent living plant. Your mind becomes a rotting mass of gore.

If you think the evil of the gourd is not increasing exponentially with the passing of every day of civilized humans corrupting themselves into accumulating more and more useless things: think again. Humans are accumulating useless things so fast: they have to throw away most of it in the garbage every day. The evil of the Gourd has evolved into an evil that is far, far worse than the old gourd ever was. The modern equivalent of the gourd today is the plastic bag. Today plastic bags are used only once and then thrown away.

That is like driving a car only once: and then throwing it away because it was driven once. The reason for this is because the human subconscious guilt about committing the SIN of accumulation had deepened and become so bad: that humans now have, are driven to, cover up their sin, whitewash it, make it as immaculate as possible. The idea that you should not use a plastic bag more than once to put something into it is so insane, so non-rational, so wasteful, so stupid, so crazy: words cannot describe how the level of the evil of human civilization has become normalized to the point where people waste bags not because it is more convenient: but simply because they have been brainwashed into it, and the entire packaging industry is selling them more and more packages they have to get rid of and throw away.

Human packaging. Mass packaging systems. Billions upon billions of packages, bags, boxes, bottles, containers that humans use once and then are forced to throw them away is the best way to historically compare how far the level of human evil has progressed from the first human who used a gourd to put something into it.

NOW: today: humans are drowning in their own garbage. We are drowning in our own toxic waste and garbage… We are forced to find more and more ways to try to cover-up the filth we create every day on the earth… But it seeps back into our lives. But evil cannot be contained. Poison cannot be contained. When you create something that is poisonous to living things: when you try to put these poisonous rotting things into plastic bags so YOU will not die from the toxicity- but hey!... fuck all other living things that die from what you throw away… When you put something into a plastic bag: you are re-committing the sin of the gourd. You are repeating the sin of one-sided accumulation.

The Gordian Knot is the death of all GOOD: it is every good impulse in living humans who feel it and say to themselves: 'I will knot do this. I will knot feel this.' 'I will tie myself up inside in knots: I will suppress every good, direct, simple, honest, courageous impulse to act, I will suppress every good simple honest direct courageous feeling and emotion so I will knot feel it: so I will stay frozen in emotional knots that are so convoluted: I will never be able to understand myself or other human

beings,'

When you do this: when you are actively or passively evil; by deciding KNOT to do, or feel the truth: then you are accumulating an evil of knots inside yourself. You are creating a Gordian Knot inside yourself. You are knotting up all GOOD inside yourself until you become incapable of doing any good at all. Then your 'not' is not a good not: A good 'not' is when you say: I will not do this because it is evil: I will not hurt myself: I will not hurt other living things. But if your not is evil: if your will is evil: then your not is not good: it becomes Gordian: it becomes a CORD, the first thing humans invented to bind living things with: then your nots become cords that will bind you into slavery fear and evil and guilt.

Once the truth is exposed: as it has been in this book. Once the truth of our true past is exposed. Then story of the human race becomes understandable. Then all of the cunning, sneaky avoidance and deflections of humans: all the process of covering up the actual truth by twisting the truth into lies called myth and legend and history: become transparently obvious. Then all human history and all human myth and culture can be understood and seen as a constant, boring, endless, unsuccessful attempt to hide from the actual truth. As the truth keeps on re-surfacing, and being re-buried, and re-hidden. Over and over again… ad nauseum.

Bicycle Cards

Consider this: the ancient card called the joker on bicycle cards: shows a jack. Riding a crude early bicycle. But the sign for the Joker is a combined U with an S… not a 'J'….

In some card games… the silliest ones: the joker tops all other cards. In serious card games: it is worthless and not used. In gambling games: it is both: topping all other cards, and used as a replacement for all other cards.

The US: the United States of America is slowly being destroyed by legalized gambling. American culture is normalizing gambling. Gambling in America is supposed to be fun: it is not evil as it once was for thousands of years. The U.S. is the land of the joke. It is the land of jokers. It is the land of gambling, the land of cards.
America is a mobile culture. People move. Americans travel all over their Nation on wheels. The Jack signifies the 'jack-of-all-trades'… the lower class buffoon. He is a *sly* fellow. A jokester. America is the culture that invented jokes as a nationally acceptable norm. People joke in America, they laugh at everything. America is good at greed and gambling and joking. But in serious things: America is worthless. America is the Joker of the deck. It can top any other Nation. But it is useless and thrown away and not used as a serious cultural icon.

The Card company called 'Bicycle' was created long ago: when the bicycle was invented. New silly games were invented for the masses to play with 51 cards. America has 51 States. Americans are all trades. They are jacks of all trades. Gambling was an integral part of American culture before it gained Independence. Having fun. Making jokes is also an integral part of American culture. Being able to laugh at itself was one of its few saving graces. Now: all jokes are censored. Now fun is only for the rich. Now: even homeless bums buy lottery tickets. Why 51 cards? Why not 48? Because 51 signifies the tipping of the balance: when the human souls becomes more than 50% greedy. More than 50% destructive, more than 50% abstract, more than 50% insane.

This is how the human subconscious works. The Joker card in a deck of Bicycle cards is an abstract icon which represents the U.S. Nation, which represent the human species: us, in many ways on many levels

.

Intelligence

Science has come up with a perfect explanatory label that describes why we are supposed to be more intelligent than other animals. The reason we are smarter than other creatures is because we have something called: *selective intelligence* or; selective focus.

However… the problem with all selective awareness; is that it is selective. People choose truths selectively. People selectively choose to deal only with pleasant truths, or only the ones they are forced to deal with. This *leaves out* all the other truths. All other truths are selectively ignored.

For Example.
Take the Super bowl. The most publicized, most commercialized, most famous American Sporting event of the year. With almost a billion people watching it on TV.

What if you flew a single starving African child that is dying, by a Concorde Jet, from the deserts of Ethiopia in six hours to the Super bowl in America. And instead of the teams running out on the field for the kickoff: have one person carrying that starving, dying African child come out on the field of the Super bowl… and have one billion TV viewers watching, and the entire packed stadium watch that child die What if it took only a few minutes for the child to die. And everybody saw it die.
What if the entire audience went silent. What if the person holding the body of that dead African child began to ask:

'You… you rich athletes. Do you think you could have spared a few dollars of the millions you make; to save this child?'
'You. You spectators. Do you think you could have spent your thousands of dollars on tickets, better; to save this child from death rather than spend your money on a football game?'
'You. The owners. Do you think you could have found in your hundreds of millions of dollars spent on brand new stadiums, a few dollars to spare to save this child's life?'
'You. You advertisers. Do you think you could have spent less than a million dollars on one commercial; to spare some dollars to save this child from dying of starvation?'
'You… you one billion TV viewers. Do you think you could have spent a few dollars on saving this child from dying of starvation; rather than buying all the junk food you are filling yourselves with now?'
'You. The Media industry: do you think you could have spent one minute of TV coverage on this dying child; rather than weeks of media-blitz about the Super Bowl?'
'Does anyone here; think that playing this football game is more important than the life of this dead child?…'
'Am I spoiling your game for you? Is this in bad taste?'
'Oh. I forgot. We are not supposed to be aware of dying-starving children when we are watching TV shows, or football games. *We are only supposed to selectively focus upon one thing*. And the most important televised thing in the world today is your sacred Super Bowl. Not the small bowl of food it would have taken to keep this child from dying. Fuck small bowls… fuck starving children. *On with the Super bowl*!…'

What if nobody answered him?… and he continued… as he held the body of the dead starved child in his arms… standing alone in the middle of the field with the hushed crowds staring down at him…?
'I forgot. We are only supposed to be selectively aware of what we want to see. And you all want to see the Super Bowl…right? Not a tiny bowl like this… Nobody here likes seeing a starving child die, right?… am I right? You all want to see commercials, right? You all want to see football, and violence: right?… none of you want to actually *see* one child die of starvation, *non-violently;* am I right…? Oh… excuse me: that's not violent enough… you want violence… Safe violence. Vicarious violence.'

'But I forgot… there are one million slowly children starving *non-violently* to death today even as I speak. And none of you want to *see* any of them die, *non-violently* right?… I mean: where's the vicarious thrill in that?'
Oh… I forgot. Since millions of you like it. It must be okay. Right? The majority is always right. The masses are always right. The consumer is always right. Never question what the majority, the masses, the consumer likes: *right*?

'But what if I flew every starving child in the world here now?… What if all of you had to *see* one million children starve to death in front of your eyes… Is that too unpleasant a sight for *you* to look at?… *Or would you rather see violence vicariously?'*

What if we brought all the starving children into the Super bowl arena and mowed them down with machine guns? Would that be violent enough for you?

Oh. That's too violent. You want just a certain brand of safe violence where men get injured but not killed. I see. Now that's intelligent.

Scientists tell us that the reason we are the smartest animal on Earth…. Is because of our *selective* awareness… our *selective* intelligence. Now…. aren't you all selectively intelligent? In preferring to watch a football game… instead of watching one million children starve to death in front of your eyes like this child just did…? Isn't your selective awareness a wonderful thing?'

What do you think the reaction of the entire world would be to such an *unpleasant* manipulation of pyramidal focus? Would the crowds start booing the man holding the body of a dead child? Would security guards rush him away? Would he be labeled as a raving maniac, and be completely ignored, or derided? Would the Super bowl show resume, and the game be played as if nothing happened?

Would most of the TV viewers turn off their sets in disgust, or switch instantly to another channel? Only to have the same tape of that man asking the world unpleasant questions on every other channel? And then finally be forced to turn off their TV's completely in guilt and shame at having to watch a man holding the body of a dead starved-to-death black child? Because the Media is like a single mindless chicken: pecking at only one thing… the shiniest thing it sees; a bowl filled with people string at a gladiator match.

This is only one example of the sin of selectively awareness, and how insane and unsane and unsanitary and dirty it actually is. This is one example of the sin of *all* passive spectators. This is only one example of showing how insane human selective awareness, human pyramidal focus and human

selective intelligence actually is.

By definition: any selective truth can selectively be a half-truth, or a partial truth, or one-millionth of a truth, or one-billionth of a truth. Why? Because the Universe is Infinite, and Infinitely inter-connected. Our poor limited senses can never connect or understand all of these limitless infinite connections and truths. Any half-truth is actually a selective lie. It is automatically a lie; *by its own definition of what it excludes*. Selective truths are merely a way of *lying by omission*… instead of lying by commission. The only truths, which are relatively true, are the one that are put into a relative context. Universal truths; are merely truths that are connected to all other truths. The only truths that are actually true are the ones that are both universal… and also relative. By not selectively excluding any other truth. By including all other truths and connecting them: you get actual truth. Selective truths are merely selective ways of avoiding other truths. Selective lies are selective because of the truths they omit.

If you try to be selectively honest, then you corrupt that honesty with dishonesty. If you try to be selectively loving towards those you do love; you corrupt that love, by unloving, inhumane treatment of other people. If you try to be selectively courageous; then you corrupt that courage by cowardly acts. If you try to have a selective sense of wonder; then you corrupt that wonder with things you take for granted. And if you try to be selectively intelligent; then you corrupt that intelligence with stupidity, and unintelligence. By excluding, by being exclusively aware of only certain things, certain people, certain exclusive ideas, you exclude the rest of the Universe. Is this what is supposed to make us exclusively superior? Smarter?….

Science triumphantly shows how this selective intelligence made us able to make better tools. And making and using tools is supposed to be the prime test of our intelligence. In other words… all animals who do not use tools as we do; are not as intelligent as we are. Or… all people that do not think as we think: are not as intelligent as we are. Everybody else except you is not as intelligent as you are. The entire Universe is stupid… the Universe is a mindless, unintelligent thing that somehow… magically created your intelligence. So therefore, you are the most intelligent thing in the Universe. As opposed to being the stupidest, blindest thing in the Universe. Which truth do you selectively choose to believe? Which truth can be proven and which one cannot be proven? If tool-use is the measure of all intelligence: then humans are the most intelligent things in the Universe. But…if tool-use is not the measure for intelligence in this Universe… then how intelligent are you?

Wrong.

Tool-use is not an indicator of intelligence. All animal intelligence is basically the same. We are merely misguided animals who have lost our genetic animal-intelligence. We have lost the wisdom bestowed upon us by four billion years of genetic experience. And are choosing to replace it with blind-dead tool-intelligence: which causes us to commit acts of mindless, insane cruelty and destruction. We look at the natural world with fear and fascination because we have separated ourselves from it. For us: the actual life-energy dynamic of eating and been eaten is sick-obscene-savage-cold-inhuman. We cannot appreciate, realize or feel the rightness of it. It is not because of our fear of death, our fear of separation, our fear of being eaten, our revulsion at killing and eating another living organism that fights back and does not want to die, that we separate ourselves from the natural world. It is the other way around. It is our separation from the outer world which has created this fear and horror.

Humans have successfully cut themselves off from all other living things because they are perceptually

connected more to their own inner abstract experiences; than to the actual world around them. They are connected to their own inner awareness; more than their outer awareness. This is the crucial imbalance. We cannot see that all of this, all of Life: is a dynamic flow of energy. That an animal does not feel terror or horror when being eaten alive. That the animal eating it is not a brutal, vicious, savage beast. That what they are doing is right, and balanced and natural. That we are the fear-filled savage beasts merely projecting and reflecting our own fears onto our Outer Universe. How we view the world around us; is just a reflected mirror of who we are, and what we feel. How we treat the natural world is how we treat each other and ourselves. We are reflective animals: too blind to understand our own reflectivity.

Human stupidity is a function of tool-use. The more humans think-act like tools: the stupider they become. The narrower one's focus, the more linear one's thought processes are: the more stupid one is. While the wider one's focus, the wider one's context of understanding is, the more non-linear one's thinking is: the less stupid a person is. In essence: the highest form of human intelligence is the widest awareness possible, or in other words: the state of Pure Wonder. There is no difference between emotional, mental or physical intelligence. Any level of intelligence is dependant upon how well it is interconnected… how contextual it is. Once any human thoughts, emotions, actions are taken out of context: they stop being truly intelligent. For human intelligence to be universally intelligent, it must be connected on all levels to all things. It must be connected genetically on the physical level to the entire universe. Only then do you get universal intelligence. If there is anything we do, think, or feel, that is in conflict with any other part of this universal intelligence, any other part of the universe: that is unequivocal proof that we are not being truly intelligent.

Pre-History and Ancient History

Anthropologists have found disturbing evidence in their digging in Europe, where modern humans and Neanderthals lived side-by-side, 30,000-50,000 years ago. They found that Neanderthals used flint tools just like humans did. The Neanderthals used their local sources of flint. On the other hand… the modern humans were willing to travel over 100 kilometers; *just to get a better grade of flint.* The Neanderthals were much more practical than the Modern Humans anthropologists call: 'Cro-Magnons'; *Crowing* about the *Magnitude* of their power… after killing a Neanderthal.

Neanderthals did not waste precious resources, time and energy just to get a slightly better grade of flint. But our Cro-Magnon Modern Human ancestors did. What does that tell us about their intelligence *and ours*? *That they-we were more obsessed with making tools than another tribe of walking apes?* That they spent more time finding the best possible flint? Why did a more practical race of hominids go extinct, and a less practical one manage not only to survive and supplant them; but flourish and cover the entire earth with 6 billion of its offspring? Because we were better tool-makers and better tool-users… *or better killers?* Or both?

The Neanderthals living in the same areas at the same time; as our ancestors: did not waste their lives sitting around, making thousands of beads… Also; they did not have ritualized burial sites. Because their brains had not become as abstract as ours did. They did not obsess over death as much. Neanderthals did not have as developed an idea of the future as Cro-Magnons did. They were not able to fear or hate as reflectively and as cunningly as Modern humans did.

Their spears had flint tips. Heavy, and very effective. The Cro-Magnons: our direct descendants at that time; made spear-tips made of bone: not flint. One bone-tip takes hours to make, and making it is a

difficult art. Requiring very precise softening of the wood and hours of rubbing the bone tip on a piece of sandstone. The slightest mistake and the wood shaft will split. The Neanderthal's spears could be made quickly, and easily… or as anthropologists call it: 'quick'n dirty'

What was the advantage of bone-tipped spears? You could find bones anywhere. Flint was hard to get. You needed less flint to make weapons with bone heads. AND… they were re-usable. So if you could retrieve your own spear, and use it many times. You owned that spear.

You could get back one investment of time and energy manifold, many times.
A bone spear took hours longer to make them, compared to the simpler spears of the Neanderthals.
What is a return on your investment money: but a huge return of meat for the small investment of first making: and throwing a re-usable spear?

First you make your own money. Then you throw it away on an investment… hoping for a return, a profit. If there is no return: you get your investment back: slightly the worse for wear, and fix it up again, and throw it away again hoping to catch something, to make a killing, and get a huge return…while also recovering your original money… or spear.

Where do you think mass production came from? It came from humans mass-producing token deaths heads over 30,000 years ago. Where do you think Robber Baron Capitalism came from? From the practice of *Decapitation.* Why do you think the universal symbol of Capitalism, whether it is coin or paper: has a head on it? This abstracted symbol of death's heads: represents the sum total: of all Neanderthals and Humans killed under the Capitalistic system of decapitation. The tactic of cutting off the head of a leader, and ruling the terrified masses through mass slaughter. The tactic of making all humans worship their heads of State. The tactic of brainwashing people into worshipping the abstracted death's heads called paper money, instead of worshipping actual rulers who were mentally detached, whose brains were disconnected from their bodies, who were detached from the masses they ruled. Mental decapitation: Science: abstraction: comes from actual decapitation.

Today; the *Decapitation* of your enemy's head is almost too brutal a practice to even imagine. Modern civilized humans find it hard to believe that an entire continent of humans actually practiced cutting off the heads of their enemies and sticking them on poles. Yet nearly *every* tribe in Europe practiced it just one thousand years ago... The Britons practiced it. The Gauls practiced it. The Germanic tribes practiced it. The Scandinavians practiced it. Which means that it took Europeans 36,000, to 50,000 years of practicing this obscene tradition to finally grow out of it. Does this show you how little we humans have changed? And how little we have learned? Where did this barbaric European custom come from?

Where did Capitalism come from?
From the practice of Decapitation. Cutting off human heads.
Where did the practice of human decapitation come from?
From hunting animals so large: we had to cut off their heads, to drag the meat back home.

From hunting large animals for thousands upon thousands of years; and using their decapitated heads as symbols of status, power, wealth, and as abstract cultural symbols in every meaning can imagine: from fertility to wisdom. Hiding and whitewashing the sin and crime of killing other animals by inventing idiotic myths and rationalized bullshit cultural lies to justify it.

From the expectation of making a small outlay of energy like casting a spear. And not only getting your spear *returned* to you: but also a nice *huge* profit of dead meat…a dead animal attached to your outlay of spear-energy. This in essence: is the religion and culture of all Robber Baron Capitalism. It's origin goes back *more* than a hundred thousand years. It goes back *millions of years*. From making re-usable spears and trading them for something else; we became accustomed to a return of our investment in other ways. By mass-producing tokens, and trading them for something else: we got used to making a profit. By using tokens called money that are abstract death's heads, *and trading them for something else*. Thus: getting back your investment of time and energy, plus a tidy profit.

The actual advantage of the bone-spear Cro-Magnons used over the Neanderthal flint spears was that they were lighter… and were used in conjunction with a spear-thrower… or: *Atlatl*: a mechanical device, which could double the throwing distance of a spear. In other words… our ancestors could launch their spears from double the distance that the Neanderthals could: accurately enough to kill something. And Scientists still wonder why Neanderthals went extinct? Re-usable spears? Doubling the throwing distance, by using an Atlatl? A physical Advantage. Accumulating the dead decapitated heads of killed animals as status symbols? So the more skulls of dead animals a tribe has: the more skillful they are in killing, the more dangerous, the more they should be avoided if other tribes see how many skulls are impaled on wooden stakes around their camp, or village, or caves.

Unlike flint spears: *bone spears do not leave any identifiable marks on skeletal remains.* Oops. No evidence to prove that our ancestors actually killed Neanderthals. One less Neanderthal. Pick up your own re-usable spear; and leave the old-fashioned spear flint spear on the ground next to the dead Neanderthal. Or take his spear also; *and leave no evidence whatsoever*. Because you did not bury the evidence. So scavengers and meat eaters can get rid of the corpse for you.

Look at the evidence. 43,000 years ago, modern humans were just beginning to expand out into Asia, and the Mid-East. They met Neanderthals. *Who had been living there before them for at least 150,000 years.*. They took over their territories. They started killing the Neanderthals They conquered by killing. Then they started overpopulating the territories they had conquered. Because the original tactic of winning territory was overpopulation. Breeding faster than Neanderthals could. Having more fat babies faster. Then they started killing not only Neanderthals… *but each other as well. Then after the* Neanderthals were all killed off. Our ancestors had no one left to kill: but each other. Even though they had originally fought and killed Neanderthals.

But the Neanderthals were so alike to Cro-Magnons, they were so similar. That our Cro-Magnon ancestors had to invent a good excuse to kill them. Unfortunately… All the excuses they found for killing off a brother-tribe of humans; worked just as well in killing each other. The tradition of finding any bullshit excuse to go to war and start killing other tribes became set in stone 40,000 years before President Bush ever found a bullshit excuse to go to war against Hussein of Iraq. The result of killing Neanderthals for no good reason and justifying it with any bullshit excuse they could find? Oops. Mass killing, wars, genocide and butchery of their own races and tribes and Nations for 60,000 years. Oops. Stupid human apes.

Why have we done this for at least 60,000 years without changing? Because that's the way we did it long ago. Because that's the way it's supposed to be done. Because that's the way we usually do it.
Why was this brother culture of humans called Neanderthals? Because they meandered all over the fucking place. They were more nomadic than we were. They did not settle down in one territory like

humans did. Accidentally meandering into areas that humans regarded as their own. Not understanding, or caring about the human abstract concept of owned territory. And being killed for their territorial violations as interlopers. Individually. One-by-one. So any human coming home with a Neanderthal head was bringing home a prize. A grisly trophy. A proof of their killing power. And their status shot up enormously because of it. They became the heads of their tribe. Where do you think the idea of being the head of anything comes from? From the practice of decapitation. From coming home with the biggest head of a dead animal and being revered as the mightiest hunter in your tribe.

One Head is designed to belong to one body. They are not supposed to be decapitated and worn by someone else as a trophy, or an icon, or a fake token of human male power and status… and displayed and used to gain power and influence over others of your own tribe by it. Tribes did not need heads because they were not one body. They never needed them for millions of years… until the custom of the taking of heads began; and humans began using them as tokens. Then the practice of having token heads for an entire tribe became universal. As the killers tried to make everyone in their tribe share the guilt of murdering all the animals they killed. Their murders were shared by their tribe, who ate the dead meat: and became enablers and guilty by association and the acceptance of murdering animals as a way of life. Then it was a short hop-skip, and jump to accepting the murdering of other humans.

The entire custom of the abuse of power; comes from tradition of tribes having token heads, and token leaders. Who were not leaders at all. They were only symbolic heads, fake leaders. Filthy cowards and killers. The dumbest and least imaginative idiots became token heads because they were no good at anything else except killing. The entire custom of having the most incompetent idiots as token heads came from the human practice of decapitation. That is why the best heads of State in history were the best killers and mass-murderers. It is the deepest reason for their existence. It is the deepest subconscious justification of their existence as rulers and heads of State, heads of capitalism, heads of corporation, heads of abstracted corporate bodies that are no longer flesh and blood bodies: but only exist on paper as pure abstractions.

To this day; modern anthropologist cannot imagine how any tribe or human society can survive without a head authority figure. The idea of a headless tribe, or a society without a head is unthinkable and unimaginable. These grisly decapitated heads, these trophies: became abstracted 60,000 years ago. The legacy of these grisly decapitated heads have poisoned human culture since, for at least 100,000 years. Our ancestors began to make stone and bone tokens of decapitated heads. After 5,000 years: of the making of token deaths-heads on a mass scale and mass production… became a universal occupation for modern humans all over Europe and around the world. 40,000 years ago: All Modern humans throughout Asia and Europe; began manufacturing individual, hand-cut tokens on a mass scale…. Each human making thousands of them… wasting thousands of hours sitting around, making these completely useless objects… which had no value; except as a symbol of status and wealth and subconscious guilt. The definition of human culture is; the making of artificial artifacts that have no practical use. It began with this horror of killing and decapitation. And we are now supposed worship this shit idea called culture that has no practical use, and no practical intelligence, merely because it has been around so long; we cannot remember what it was like to live any other way.

Why did this happen? The answer is obvious. 43,000 years ago: human population began increasing exponentially because of better killing tools.

They started cutting off the heads of Neanderthals they killed as signs of their status and power and

wealth. Until the rotting heads became too cumbersome to carry around. Until they killed so many people; they couldn't carry all the heads around to show how powerful they were, how good they were at killing other humans. Until the heads rotted and disintegrated. So they carved small Neanderthal skulls out of whatever they could find that was easy to carve. With a hole to show where they had bashed their brains-in, or where the spear went through their throat.

Why does the semantic mix-up of ownership and possession still exist in every human language? In English; the difference between these, them, their, and theirs; is confusing as hell. In Estonian: him and you, are: sina and sinu. In Estonian: his and yours are the same word: tema. In French, mine and yours is Moi and Toi. Why this semantic boggle? Because the human subconscious still cannot tell the difference between a dead carcass of a dead human with its head missing, and a Neanderthal carcass with its head missing. Because a grisly rotting dead Neanderthal decapitated head looks almost exactly like a human decapitated head.

Once these decapitated heads had been *abstracted* into small convenient miniature representative skulls. They carried them around to show others. The small skulls represented the larger actual skulls. Until humans strung them along sinews, and wore them around their necks; to show their status and power so everyone they met would fear them. Abstraction is a symbol which represents an actual thing. Elected or appointed or hereditary representatives of a society represent the heads of their society. *Never* all of their society. Only the male heads of each family.

Abstraction is the shrinking of a decapitated head down to a smaller size: taking the bone skull out, and shrinking it down to a gnarled, blackened horror. Abstraction is the shrinkage of symbols down to microprocessors called chips. Abstraction is the first apes that chipped dead stones down to a smaller size, and left abstract stone chips behind, as evidence of their micro chipping.

After decapitating Neanderthals into extinction, there was no one left to kill: then our ancestors began killing each other. They started cutting each other's heads off. Killing other humans became the source of all status, wealth and power in their societies. *The root of this evil was knowledge.* Knowledge in how to make better killing tools, how to become better killers was how they managed to exterminate Neanderthals in the first place. Who were hairy and dirty all over: *dert-als.* And stank of killing because they never washed off the blood of the huge Ice Age mammoths and Deer they killed. Neanderthals were not innocent either. The idea that Neanderthals are a distinct, separate sub-species of walking apes; who were not genetically of our own bloodline is pure scientific bullshit. It was just a case of human killers being killed by more cunning human killers.

Our ancestors started cutting off the heads of the humans they killed… so nobody could recognize *who* had been killed. So nobody could identify the rotting dead bodies from the tattoo markings on their rotting dead faces. So they could pass off a dead human as a dead Neanderthal. Until they began using these death's heads to show how many humans their entire tribe had killed. Until every generation saved the accumulated token-skulls of their dead ancestors, *and constantly added to them*. To show what powerful man-killers they were to the other tribes. Until all tribes, and all human cultures began carving these token skulls; *whether they had killed anyone or not*. Until the token itself, the symbol, took on a life of its own. Until miniature carved skulls became forms of nearly all token status, token wealth and token power.

It took 5,000 years for this sick cultural craze of abstract decapitation to spread over Europe and Asia.

Chapter Six B: The Effect of Civilization on Humans

Until humans spent most of their lives making and carving as many fake-token, miniature-carved human skulls and heads as possible. Until these so-called beads, until these abstracted, identicalized, mass-produced death- heads: became universally recognized symbols and sources of accumulated wealth and power.

What was the result of this mass psychosis of token deaths heads being carved by the millions upon millions? Inflation. The tokens became worthless. This abstraction of the act of killing was not only an attempt to distance themselves and insulate themselves from the guilt and legacy of the past: it was an attempt to stop the killing. But it did not work. They went back to killing each other. The only difference was that they had created an abstract system of status. They not only had to prove their status by killing their neighbors, they had to prove it by accumulating the tokens of the dead and adding them to the ones they had already accumulated. This is where the origin of money comes from. It did not come from trade. Stone age modern humans had nothing to trade except their weapons. You do not trade weapons with another tribe of killers so they can kill you with your own improved weapons. Money originated from the accumulation of deaths heads tokens, and from a tradition and culture of killing and raiding and stealing anything you can from your neighbors. Once you kill your neighbors… *then* you can add their weapons to yours… not before. Then you can pile up your ill gotten gains and gloat over them. Then you can become greedy and want more useless tokens of killing power and 'wealth' which you can't use and are useless except as a pile of hoarded knick-knacks that become called a 'treasure' that become treasured.

The first Wealth and Power of the first humans originated from secret acts of murder. It came from secret killing. From secret murder. From secret Decapitation. Until it became normalized. Then it became publicly accepted as normal.

Now the evidence is being slowly dug up and exposed by scientists. But it is not being connected. Science still does not have the faintest clue as to why this making of what they call 'beads': became such a universal human obsession then. Or why the more tokens you had: the higher your status as a killer was. Can anyone find one sane reason why humans with the most primitive toolkit suddenly began to mass-produce useless objects that were not even tools and were not even ornamental? Imagine yourself on a deserted island with only a few simple stone tools. Unless you were completely insane: would you spend your entire life mass-producing ugly, identical deaths-heads?

When did the crude Achaean tool kit that had been used unchanged for millions of years suddenly change? When our Ancestors entered Asia and Europe and encountered the Neanderthals who had already been living there for over 70,000 years… Not before.

Why do you think all civilized human cultures are obsessed with who-killed-who? Why do you think so much of history *and* fiction… facts *and* lies has been focused on the obsession of who-killed-who? *And nothing else?* There is an understandable reason for everything. There is an understandable reason for how, and why these abstract tokens that science today calls 'beads' were used.
If you are so rich, that you have ten thousand or-so token miniature skulls. Then you must be somebody. You must be good with tools. You must be a workaholic addicted to tools. Or… a leader who has these so-called 'beads' made for him: to show his status, to show how he can get other people to work for him… Or each person becoming engaged in a mad-crazed competition of token-status… so the one with the most beads wins? Does this sound plausible?

Or… if you have hundreds of token skulls hanging around your neck: it signifies that you come from a long line of killers. And that you yourself are a dangerous killer. And other people better be careful of what they do, or say to you…because if they get you angry: you will kill them.

Would this er, um, kind of be an er, um, universal enough root culture that all our Cro-Magnon ancestors once shared? The cultural sharing of a subconscious guilt and shame that was so universal: there were no exceptions to it across Asia and Europe?

Could 50,000 years of killing a brother tribe; finally force them to try to collectively hide from their accumulated guilt subconsciously?

And by this; invent a new form of hiding called abstraction? By hiding the meanings of their guilt deep in blackened caves using blackened abstract symbols, and then by hiding the meanings of these abstract symbols; by abstracting them even further? Could this, er, um explain why these abstract symbols only surfaced again… thousands of years later: as funerary art in Egypt? That only dead rulers were supposed to see? So the only true killers. The heads of each tribe… were the only people who knew the true meaning of the first abstraction ever invented… knew that they were responsible, and guilty of killing other people? And the entire nauseating tale of how humans developed something called a culture; was human killers tried to hide their sins and crimes of killing; from other people? Gosh. That sounds just like a modern detective novel. That sounds just like a modern history book. Golly.

Look at what our Cro-Magnon ancestors made. What scientists today call beads. They were not made for decoration. They were not made as beads are today. They are not round. They are not crafted skillfully. They were never made round, or creatively different. They are made in the shape of a decapitated human head and neck. They represent decapitated human heads with a hole through the spine to show where the spear penetrated to kill them.

The general, verified, known scientific facts that have been garnered so far about the pre-history of modern humans: is self explanatory: *if* you put these facts into the right context.

It took us 30-60,000 years to exterminate almost all of the Neanderthals in Europe and in Asia .
Then we had nobody left to kill
Then we started killing each other.
Then we began making miniature death's heads.

It took modern humans 60,000 years to develop a *centralized* war culture based upon decapitation where tribes were forced to amalgamate themselves into a large clan to survive the killing power of other large clans of killers..

It took 70,000 years of decapitating heads to change the status of killer apes from cutting off heads and wearing them, to storing them, to shrinking them, to accumulating all the skulls… to having too many death's heads, too many skulls to carry around: to making token deaths heads and wearing them around their necks as symbols of power and status.

A leader with 50 deaths heads around his neck was respected and feared. A leader with 200 deaths heads around his neck was respected and feared more: The leader with only fifty around his neck: when he met a leader with 200 around his neck: shut his mouth, and he took his tribe and left the area.

Because he did not want to add another 36 deaths heads to the other leader's necklace, and he did not want his tribe to be massacred. Each tribe was well-known by the other tribes in the beginning. Everyone knew which tribe had the most savage fighters, which tribe won all of its battles, which tribe lost its battles, which tribe was easy pickings, which tribe was better left alone…

But after a while when there were too many tribes, and they did not know each other personally… people finally figured out:

'Hey: I can fake this. I can carve three hundred. Deaths heads and put them around my neck… and every bastard who I meet I can tell them to watch their damn step or they will be Number three hunnerd and one.'

But… then this faker… meets a better faker… who has…500. Carved death's-heads around his neck. Then that faker meets someone who has 1,000! Death's-heads around his neck.

Then… what happens is: *inflation*. Every tribe inflated the number of people they actually decapitated artificially… Every human tribe was dragged into a race to keep on carving more and more deaths heads every day… just to keep their head above water and not lose status and be regarded as easy pickings by another tribe…

Then… modern humans tottered around wearing thousands upon thousands of worthless death's-heads, until they become insane crazed slaves: sitting and carving death's-heads all their fucking life until they died… and giving them TO their children who were also enslaved into carving more of these 'beads' just to keep ahead of all other insane humans until the entire culture of bead makers and the tribes that did it went completely extinct. This is how the concept of money was invented.

This is why the bead culture of modern man exploded after we had finished killing off Neanderthals. We had nobody left to kill… except each other. So rather than start exterminating each other: we internalized our culture of decapitation, and began to make abstract tokens called deaths heads… which Science calls 'beads'.

Why are they called 'beads' today? Because beady eyed birds are attracted to shiny small objects called beads. *Because birds are attracted to small shiny objects. Because human culture is permeated with bird culture.*

But this death's head token craze culture did not last. The making of thousands upon thousands of death's head by prehistoric modern man disappeared around 25,000 years ago. After killing of Neanderthals: Modern man overpopulated Asia and Europe so densely: that we went back to what we had been doing for 60,000 fucking years before we developed an abstracted form of form of death and killing: killing other human beings. Except that these other human beings were not Neanderthals: they were just other human beings from neighboring tribes that lived too close to each other.

What happened then: was that both cultures: the non-violent token-making cultures and the decapitating killing war cultures merged. Modern men, warriors, killers, began wearing tokens to show how powerful they were. The tokens became more abstract. They became more individualized. Each tribe developed its own form of abstract tokens that showed the level of status each person had by making abstract tokens out of the most inert, the most dead material possible: until male and Amazon warriors

were buried with coins of gold and bone and other things that were the deadest things they could find and value that were showed the status as killers. This is how and why: modern man invented and innovated modern abstract culture. Our modern culture today is based upon two basic things: power and wealth. The concept of wealth comes from decapitation. The concept of power also comes from decapitation. This is how insane our fucking modern 'intelligence' is.

The point is: that when modern man developed the culture of carving death's-heads: they had nothing to trade. They did not manufacture or make anything they could sell or trade or buy. All they made was death's-heads. The only possible explanation for why this happened is because what they made were not trading beads: they were making abstract tokens representing actual decapitated heads. They were the evolutionary result of a human war culture that had been killing other human beings and cutting off their heads for 100's of thousands of fucking years.

Why did this happen? It happened because modern humans had been decapitating and killing other human beings called Neanderthals for 60,000 fucking years, and they had been killing each other for 30,000 fucking years. It happened because modern humans had accumulated a subconscious collective morphic guilt about decapitation and the status it gave them. Because killing other humans called modern humans or Neanderthals: was the only way they could survive and keep from being killed and decapitated themselves. Survival: had been based upon 90,000 years of decapitation outside Africa. The other fact is: that for millions of years their survival IN Africa, had been based upon decapitation also.

Modern humans coming out of Africa 100,000 years ago: is a meaningless fact. Regardless of how true this is: this fact is of no use and is useless: unless you connect this fact to other facts that are also actually true, and have an actual contextual connection to this fact.

Neanderthals living in Asia and Europe 200,000 years before modern humans came out of Africa… AH. Now you have a contextual comparison. Now you can state that Neanderthals were doing just fine… Until another tribe of walking apes… Until another tribe of killer apes came out of Africa… just as they had.

What is missing… in this contextual comparison is the lack of hard evidence, and the impossibility of finding any evidence of the existence of other killer apes walking out of Africa… before the Neanderthals did.

What is missing is… the question:

How many times did a tribe of killer apes come out of Africa, and overpopulate itself as the preeminent killer of the entire animal kingdom spreading out over the globe…?

And how many times… did another newer tribe of killer apes come out of Africa… and kill off the older tribe that had come out and establish itself over the globe?

How many times did killer apes kill each other off? How many waves of killer apes were exterminated into total extinction by a newer wave of killer apes coming out of Africa? We only have a tiny bit of evidence about the final, last wave of the last killer ape: us. Coming out of Africa… and poof! Neanderthals disappear before us, they just vanish magically, right? I mean… we didn't do anything

'bad' to them right? Just like the American government didn't do anything 'bad' to the native tribes of modern humans living in North America when white Europeans arrived: right? The native tribes… just magically, er 'vanished'! in front of the happy harmless white good sacred mighty powerful white Europeans: right??

It is this kind of solipsistic shit that scientists sell to modern consumers. Weak bloodless, pale little stinking cowards who never hefted a spear or lived in Nature without electricity, or fought against other human tribes that were trying to kill them off… go around trying to tell you: that… the human species is a nonviolent species. And that we are so fucking good and harmless and have such good fucking intentions towards all living things: that we could never ever, ever, ever! Have done anything nasty or bad, or mean or not nice ever! Because of course: 100,000 years ago: modern humans were just like we are today! They had air conditioned cars and computers and had factories killing their meat for them and they never did anything nasty like 'killing' anybody at all… right?? Because they were just as nonviolent and just as big physical cowards: as Americans are who drop megaton bombs on Afghanistan from 35,000 feet: and call it 'collateral damage' and never ever dream of calling such an act 'bad' or mean'… or 'not nice'.

The historical facts speak for themselves: After 200,000 years of living in Asia and Europe: the race of killer apes called Neanderthals: once a new tribe of killer apes called modern humans showed up: it took this new tribe 30-60,000 years to wipe out the older tribe of killer apes.

The pace of extermination was systematic. It makes sense that it took that long for us to kill off all of the Neanderthals in Asia and Europe… Shit: it took us: 30,000 years just to migrate out of the center of Asia into Europe. Because we did not have cars: we walked. And squatted. And scouted out each new area. And when we found a tribe of killer apes who were bigger than us: we had to do something to keep them from killing US… before we could even begin to think of killing them.

This was the Achaean tool revolution that modern man went through. We were forced by war: to innovate better killing tools, better weapons of mass destruction that the weapons the Neanderthals had. Once this tool revolution spread to all modern humans outside of Africa… This was when we modern humans began to slowly, exterminate them: as we slowly took over the land they had occupied for 200,000 years.

We only have the last bit, the tail-end of this story. But if you fit the facts into the right context: then the story becomes crystal clear. After modern humans learned to develop better weapons: then the Anschluss began: the mass extermination of Neanderthals spread out until they were almost completely gone. But it was never a complete extermination! We never killed off 100% of them. We only killed them off until they stopped being a threat to us, and we became so dominant… that we could afford to let the remaining survivors keep on living.

But… here is the problem: with a war: that lasts 30-60,000 years. Here is the problem: when you have developed a war-culture for 30-60,000 years: based upon the single-minded systematic extermination of a cousin-tribe of killer apes who are so near identical to your DNA: that you mistake strangers not of your tribe to be Neanderthals: when they are actually modern humans… who wear different apparel, have different markings or tattoos, have their hair shaved or tied differently…
Here is the problem after you have finished killing off all the Neanderthals in your region after 30,000 years of a struggle we call WAR: to do it.

You have created a war economy. You have created a war culture. We modern humans created a war economy and a war culture that worked for 60,000 fucking years: because it took that long for us to kill off our cousins, our rivals the Neanderthals. After that we had a big, big problem.
After 60,000 years of fighting killer apes who were bigger, stronger, meaner, more brutal, more powerful than we were: we had nobody left to kill.

we had nobody left to kill… so we started killing each other.
Get this through your head

This was the big, big problem we modern humans faced after we finished wiping out nearly all of the Neanderthals in Asia and Europe. It is also the big, big problem we have today.

We did what the Neanderthals had done: they had been forced to invent a better tool kit to kill off the earlier race of killer apes who they systematically murdered and exterminated. After that: they spread out all over the fucking place

To get away from themselves
Because all they knew, and all they were good for: was killing another killer ape that was bigger than it was: by using better tools to do it with. If they lived too close to each other; they started killing each other and that was a bad thing!

So what did the Neanderthals do after they had exterminated the earlier tribe that had come out of Africa? They spread out… and started killing all big animals that were bigger than they were and stronger and more powerful and nastier than they were.

They did not kill animals smaller than they were.

Get this through your head. The anthropological evidence is absolutely clear on this. No bones of small mammals have been found in any Neanderthal site whatsoever period during ice ages. Only in warm periods when the huge mammoths were gone did they start killing smaller animals and even then it was only after all the biggest animals were hunted into extinction

\What they did was very, very intelligent. It was more intelligent than we are.

They practiced population control. They did not have more children when there was no more open range for Neanderthals children to go out and stake a claim to. They kept their tribes on a low: non-accumulation rate of replacement: that did not overpopulate Asia and Europe for two hundred thousand fucking years.

The only trouble was: that after they had learned this form of self preservation. After they had learned how to keep themselves just at the right density of population so they would not be forced to start killing each other… which was what they did do whenever their populations became too dense.

They became complacent and fat and lazy just like we have become since we have had no major rivals to challenge the domination of the earth by the tribe of killer apes: us… : modern man. When we showed up: they did not increase their rate of child birth. Even when they were being slaughtered: they

did not begin to have more babies the instant there was a war and many of their adults had been killed and their tribes and clans needed desperately to replenish their stock or be exterminated completely.

We modern humans: whenever there is a huge war and piles of dead… all those remaining alive: suddenly start to have more babies and love these babies and have more and more babies! And in a few years… we have come back from near extinction: and are just as populous as ever. The only problem is… that we have become stuck in a state of mass over-crowded hysteria. We do NOT stop making too many babies after a war is over when we are not being killed and massacred in huge numbers very quickly. And since no other tribe came out of Africa and wiped us out like we did the Neanderthals: we have become complacent, stupid, fat and lazy: just like the Neanderthals did.

Our only distinction: is that we are the last of this ape species of walking killer apes to come out of Africa: that is the only reason we are not already extinct.

Also… when Humans exterminated the last Neanderthals…*this was precisely the same time that humans also when they began to bury their own dead.* Why? They were trying to bury the truth of the past. They were burying their own guilt. The guilt of killing other humans. Trying to hide the grisly evidence: so others would not find the dead bodies, and come looking for the killers. Until these sick killing tribes developed a mass psychosis of guilt so powerful: they began burying their own dead. Burying the past. Burying the killers, *just as they had buried their victims…* so they could not be found. Until burying their dead became a custom. Created from the fear of dying, the fear of death, secret guilt, secret shame, secret fear, secrecy, burying the truth, burying the past. Human culture is a cover-up. It was invented to cover-up dead corpses. It was an invention to hide death. Human culture is based upon covering up the actual truth.

What is a *token*? It is something that is *taken* from something to represent the actual dead body you *took* it from. The decapitated heads, *token* from the dead bodies of Neanderthals; became human heads *taken* from human bodies. And then they were put on poles, and dried, and abstracted into *shrunken heads.… Which were the first half-abstracted tokens, or deaths head tokens.* Which led to carving *tokens* as abstract symbols of all the decapitated heads your tribe had *tooken*, or *taken* from dead bodies. Since the original shrunken *taken* dead heads, had rotted, and *a head count* was religiously kept; of how many deaths heads each tribe had killed over its entire existence… That is where our vaunted abstraction first came from. *And where counting came from.*

How many ways do you want to analyze how and why this happened? Study the evidence; and see how it fits these explanations. The period of 43-38,000 years ago was when what anthropologists call the human brain's 'Big Bang' happened… When humans first began to *think* abstractively… to avoid facing their own guilt as being killers of their own species… Which is why we call ourselves human beings: not human animals.

Abstraction is a human invention for the avoidance of actuality. It is used to avoid facing the actual truth. Abstraction is used to deflect and reflect away from direct contact with pain-filled actual truth. It is used to avoid penetrating the truth. It is used to avoid insight and outsight. It is the inability of facing actuality and actual truth. The creation of abstract culture was when we humans first began to make artifacts *that had no practical use*. Artifacts are abstract facts; that are artistically embellished. This was also when ritualized burial of human dead first appeared. This was when modern human culture first appeared. This was when humans first began making abstract images.

Where did they first make them? Down in the deepest, darkest, blackest, holes possible. Hidden… in secret. Down in the blackest depths of ignorance. As far away from all living things as possible. Down in the safest, deadest, most isolated, most insulated places of total safety… Down in the loneliest, deepest, blackest horror: where no living things ever dwell or willingly go. *Regressed back to the blackness of the womb. Regressed back to the pre-natal state of a fetus. Where the subconscious awareness is blindly spitting on its own hands because of what those hands did.*

The dynamic of killing, guilt, burial, hiding, secrecy, denial and the development of abstraction: happened in Europe 30-60,000 years ago. It happened gradually: *over a period of many thousands of years*. It became normalized into what we call today: human abstract culture.

The burial of our dead marks the emerging of human *abstract culture*. It also marks when humans stopped living as traveling nomads. It also marks the first human garbage dumps, the first manmade landfills. Created by settling down in one place. Living in one cave, and dumping garbage outside that cave. Letting their dead be eaten by the night scavengers. Then killing off all predators and scavengers in the area… and having no animals to eat the dead corpses. Until their dead corpses became too rotten to eat. Until animals would not touch their dead corpses. Because the bodies were so rotten and stank so much of illness and corruption: *that only carrion flies could feed on their dead without dying themselves*. Until the stink became so unbearable: they *had* to bury the rotten things. Try a scientific experiment. Feed any animal human flesh; and see what happens to them.

What is the difference between a graveyard and a garbage dump? Except the semantic lie of one being sacred, and the other being not sacred? None. The actual truth of our past has been buried under 60,000 years of accumulating lies, and accumulating garbage dumps called cemeteries.

Did humans first bury their dead out of worshipping them? They stopped moving! They *had* to bury things, or move on to get rid of the stink. They had only two choices: move, *or dig a hole*, and start burying your own shit. Because if you don't bury your own shit: it will stink so bad that you will be forced to move on anyways: whether you want to or not. Anthropologists make a huge stink about how intelligent and caring these humans were; to bury their own dead corpses. It is supposed to be the most sacred universal human custom that marks us as being cultured and civilized, and different from all other animals and superior to them. It is supposed to mark how intelligent we are. The actual truth is a complete reversal of that assumption. The actual truth was reflected. Deflected. Distorted. Avoided. Denied. Hidden. Buried. Kept secret. Until the projected image of a lie becomes seen as the truth. The dynamic of reflection reverses images. It reverses perception. When you have a reflective-deflective awareness: it is very, very easy to lie to yourself.

Humans left their dead unburied for thousands of years; because they did not have to bury them. They did not stay long enough in any one place for them to accumulate the garbage of dead bodies, or the garbage of that cave dwellers piled up every day. It was only later: after the dead were sanctified: to hide the truth that the dead were actually pure filth: that the sanctified custom of burying dead humans made them bury their dead chiefs as a ritual of hiding from their own lies, and their own corruption. They did this by deflection. By cunning. By putting useful valued items in with the dead corpses. This was when humans first began making images.

How did they make these abstract images?

Chapter Six B: The Effect of Civilization on Humans

By spitting on the Earth: and all that the Earth stands for. By mixing poisonous mineral compounds in their own mouths with their saliva, and using their hands. Their hands. To control the shapes they were creating. But before they ever began doing that: they spat on their own hands. They spat black charcoal on their own hands so the outline of their blackened hands produced a reversed reflective image… turning a negative into a positive. Reflectively Reversing a blackened charcoal covered hand into a white hand, turning a white surrounding surface into blackened filth. Reflectively Reversing black evil into Good. Reflectively reversing the truth through the process of reflective abstraction. By creating a projected image the reflectively revered the actual facts, the actual truth.

Many thousands of years later: we created photographic positives by a doubled process of reflective reversal. First, by reflectively reversing sunlit images into blackness; turning blackness into transparent whiteness… and then re-reversing the process: so what was artificially blackened, was turned back into whiteness, and what was artificially whitened, was blackened again. Creating two-dimensional, abstract images of three-dimensional objects that are so doubly re-reflected: that it completely hides the actual evil; intrinsic in the very process and idea of all abstractive imagery: an insulated, one-sided process of reflection. The original, the first human abstractions: only hid this intrinsic evil by one reflective reversal. And the actual subconscious reason they did this is understandable.

They were actually spitting on their own hands…. spitting onto dead rock surfaces inside these caves: the poisonous, bitter-tasting blackness inside them. With a small bit of earth, and ashes; mixed with saliva in their mouths. Spitting out their own hate at the dead rocks they were forced to use; in order to survive. They were spitting out the lies they had been spouting. They were vomiting up their own self-hate. The black carbon of death that comes from the bodies of dead trees that had been burnt and blackened into ashes and cancer-causing carbon.

Where do you think the act of prayer comes from? From these humans creating their cave-paintings by spitting between their cupped hands on the Earth, to control their cave-spitting 40,000 years ago. Where do you think the phrase: 'a spitting image-of' comes from? It comes from the first modern humans who tried to duplicate an animal, by spitting its image on a cave wall. Why does the Bible say that man was created in the image of God? Because the concept of a worshipped god comes from worshipping an image, and not an actuality. Because they believed that God is more real and more powerful than man. They managed to hide the truth about God by reversing truth and lie… by a simple trick of projective reflection.

What did the Semites do: after escaping the brutality of Egypt's God Kings. They missed having them around! A huge power vacuum inside their slave culture was created when they no longer had an evil master who they worshipped and feared, and who made them live in terror and fear, and made their lives an unending misery. So what to do?

They Projected the Reflection of being enslaved by a powerful worshipped Master… onto an imaginary God of their own. And created a Slave master-Oppressor-God called Jehovah…

Neat.

If you have been enslaved for 600 years: and have not understood why your master was in a rage. If you have been enslaved by rage-filled Pharaohs who were considered to be living Gods. And you run away. And suddenly there is no rage-filled God of a Master to oppress you and order you around and tell you

what to do…

You wander around aimlessly in the desert for 40 years for no reason… Simply because you have not been told where to go, and what to do. You wander around until finally… the God Jehovah becomes so angry at you that He writes down in stone… exactly what you are not supposed to do.

The instant Moses descended form talking to his God. The instant he saw what his people were doing. He broke the stone tablets of the Ten Commandments given to him by Jehovah.
Those deified Ten Commandments were broken by the Jews before they were made. The Jews broke them the instant they were created. Those Ten Commandments have not been obeyed by the Jews ever since Moses first broke the stone tablets they were written on.

This is the obscene obvious hypocrisy of the Hebrew religion and their own written history. They incriminated themselves with their own words. The story of the Jewish race is a story of them breaking all these Ten Commandments for three thousand years. *All the while… pretending that they were not doing so.*

Why did other Hebrews hate the Pharisees more than any other sect?
'Pssst. Don't do that. The Pharaoh will see you and punish us.'
Pharaoh… sees. Phar-I-see…. Far I see. I see far. Get it?….

They were cultural replacements for the missing Pharaoh of Egypt. They were the judges, the accusers, the leaders of the Temple.

Who was the other sect?

The Sadducees.
'Psst…. Do this… the Pharaoh will not see you. You can get away with it.'
Seduce the people… see? get it?

Two opposing sects. One sect on the side of the Pharaoh, and Law and Order… and the other sect trying to seduce people away from authority.

Both of then openly visible to the entire Hebrew Nation… Pharisee, Sadducee… see? Get it? The two top sects of their ethnic Nation. Acting out an infantile, two-year-old uncertainty of what to do.

What is a sect? a sect is SICK. A sect is a sick bunch of people who SIC other people on other people: Go get'em! Go kill'em! They're the sick ones, not us. We HATE those dirty --- We won't kill them… we want YOU to kill them FOR us. That is what a fucking 'sect' is.

The Hebrews s had two basic sects: Pharisees and Sadducee's; these two basic Jewish cults represent their former slave culture. The seducers doing everything they could to enjoy what little fun they could. Breaking rules and ignoring traditions. The whispering Pharisees warning them that what they were doing was wrong and that the Pharaoh would find out and punish them.

Read the cultural insanity that was the Jews in the time of Jesus. They were raving maniacs. They were insane as a people, as a culture, as a race. If you think they were insane then… read what they were

before Jesus.

Create a new culture. Re-Create your own cultural slavery. Self-created cultural slavery. Create your own custom-made God that will replace the power-vacuum of a missing Pharaoh. A race of powerless slaves, who once they escaped: did not know what to do or where to go... wandering in the desert for forty years: without a master or an intelligent leader. Turning the reality of a horrible vindictive master, and the actual living human God-King of Egypt: into an abstract image of an invisible God. That was more real to them than they were. Simply by projecting their inner reflections out onto the Outer World.

This is what culture is. This is how it works.

And then? Glorifying the most inept, incompetent idiot who led them around in circles aimlessly for forty years as their greatest leader. Creating a religious-communal system of religious political power based upon the squabbling of religious fanatical idiots; arguing amongst themselves about the fine points of their sacred written texts for seven thousand years; without ever being able to come to a unified unanimous consensus about what was right or wrong in the entire drivel that was amassed and written into Jewish laws!

What do Jews do today? They squabble. They bargain. They argue. They refuse to accept any secular authority. They do exactly what they did 3,000 years ago. They still do what they did after they lost their beloved Pharaoh. Even after they replaced Him with an imaginary abstract God-Master called Jehovah… they still don't know what to do. They still are not satisfied with their own state. They still yearn to be told what to do. They still yearn to be enslaved by a cruel taskmaster. They still want to be punished for their past sins. They still want to suffer. They still want to feel guilty. This is the shit they worship called Jewish culture. This is the shit humans worship called culture.

Even after Moses lead them for 40 years of aimless wandering and empty promises: they still didn't know what to do. They still hungered for a vindictive master to come down from his high place and punish them.

Why, may you ask?

Because the entire story of their Exodus from Egypt is a complete obscene lie. They did not flee. They did not fight. They did not earn their freedom. They were expelled from Egypt. As the lowest, most unwanted scum on Earth. The Jews were so despised by all the Egyptians; that that they could not even abide to tolerate them as their slaves. They marked the doors of these Jewish scum as pariah families. But their Egyptian Master was merciful. He did not exterminate them as he should have. He merely expelled them out of Egypt.

Why were they so hated and despised 7,000 years ago? Because during every plague. Whenever there was any famine. They did not starve or die like the other slave families died, and all the other Egyptians died. Of starvation. They were saved. They survived. By the most arrant pile of magical bullshit miracles ever written to cover up the truth.

Why? Because they were secret cozeners. They stole in secret and hid their ill-gotten food and wealth from their masters. They were so diseased already: that the plagues attacking healthy slaves did not kill them. That created a healthy overriding disgust and unease against them. The Jewish Semite tribes were greedier and more cunning than all the other slave-tribes the Egyptian Pharaohs used to build their

houses of Death by. And this trademark racist label of Jews being greedier than all other races has haunted them for 7,000 years.

While they all wailed and wept: pretending not to understand why they were expelled from Egypt. Just as they pretended not to understand why the Nazis hated them so much after the German Great depression. When they realized that all the Jews had profited from their Nations most horrible international humiliation and starvation and impoverishment by leapfrogging suddenly into the elite spheres of all German society… while the brown shirted thugs were cast into the lowest dregs of German society, into the beer halls and brothels. To gang together and chew on their hatred against all Jews and plan and plot their revenge.

There are a reasons for everything. You do not get something from nothing. There were damn good reasons for the Egyptians expelling the Jews from Egypt. And damn good reasons for running after them and wanting to slaughter them en masse after the Egyptians realized that they had been robbed by their own slaves. The Egyptians had been gypped by their own slaves. This alone was enough to enrage them to the point that they ran after them and tried to kill them all.

The Pharaoh saved all of the excess grain from all his farmers, and stored it in huge granaries. And saved it to be given to his people in times of famine. Do you think that a race of slaves seeing a god-King saving food, might get the idea to save some of their own, or better yet: sneakily steal from these National granaries? And then when all the Egyptian nation is starving to death: and somehow: certain Semite families do not starve to death. Do you think maybe the Pharaoh might get a suspicion that this race of dirty thieves had been stealing from him? How could he prove that the Semitic slaves were all a pack of dirty robbers and thieves? They had eaten the evidence. Might this be the reason he expelled all of them from his Land in disgust. After 700 years of using them as slaves. Why didn't he kill them? Was the art of stealing and cozening so ingrained in Egyptian culture: that he begrudgingly admired them for being better thieves than the starving idiots who waited for handouts from his royal granaries and never put anything aside for themselves, and never saved anything for a rainy day? Why didn't he promote them? Oops. He did. All of these garbled lies are mixed with bits of truth… But they are <u>too</u> mixed up together to ever accurately separate fact from fiction.

Why did the Pharaoh save all this grain? Because he was advised to do so by Moses; who predicted that famine would come. What happens when you expect the worst? You create your own self-fulfilling prophecy. A sly, slave Nation that had been poor and hungry for thousands of years before they were enslaved by Egypt's rulers; poisoning the minds of Egyptians into living in fear of famine. When Egypt had not had any famine for thousands of years before these diseased slaves infected Egypt with their own diseased culture? Until what they worked for… until all the excess grain rotted and created mutated microbes and bacteria; that attacked and killed the living wheat in the field. How mysterious is this?

What wonder is it that the Ancient Egyptians took into their bosom the worst, sneakiest, wiliest, tribe of hypocrites, cheats and cozeners they could find? Water seeks its own level. They kept this tribe as slaves for 600 years for a damn good reason. Because they were on the same wavelength. They understood how to lie and cheat and fake. They understood how to bargain. They understood greed. They understood corruption better than their other slaves did. They became indispensable to the Egyptian. They knew how to gyp customers better. They knew how to GYP the Truth. They knew how to secretly suck the Energy out of the Egyptians. Out gypping the gypers. Out stealing the stealers.

Out lying the liars. Out cozening the cozeners. Until they were finally kicked out. Until even that foul ancient race could not abide them in their midst any more.

What did most of the Semites do after they were kicked out of Egypt? In order to whitewash their own collective National, tribal, communal, familial, personal humiliations. In order to hide all of the obscene, low, dirty facts about the truth of why they were kicked out of the Egyptian Empire as a pariah Nation. They were forced to invent the biggest bunch of magical bullshit ever written on paper to cover their sly, greedy tracks. They stuck so many miracles into their stories; that it stinks to high heaven to this day. There were more damn miracles in this part of their history, than in the whole of the Talmud and Old Testament put together. The Talmud and the Old testament was re-written so many times: they were forced to abandon all of their former writings and begin again from scratch.

And after 40 years of wandering and suffering hardships. They finally came up with a decent ethic to live by; distilled into a simplified code of only ten Commandments. But even that was poisoned and whitewashed. They disobeyed their leader even before he could come down from a private talk with their God. They disobeyed every one of these Ten Commandments the second they were introduced to them. Why? Because they had already been culturally brainwashed to sneakily find some way around the commandments of their own damn religion, because they had survived for 600 years, by sneakily finding ways around the Commandments of their Egyptian Ruler-Gods.

They still do this today. The greediest, most possessive, most envious, most penurious Jews, the most selfish, most rapacious, most cheating, most avaricious of them; cover themselves in layers of *public* religiosity and sanctity. They *publicly* proclaim to all the world how deeply spiritual and how deeply Jewish they are. They become Orthodox Jews. They flaunt their Jewishness publicly. As a sign of fear and hatred towards all other cultures. They beat themselves up with their Jewish guilt; while at the same time: practicing every embezzling underhanded sneaky way of cheating others, and getting filthy rich and worshipping money instead of their god. And then hiding in their mansions and under the mantle Jewish religious-cultural superiority; the superiority of oldness… that their culture is older and therefore more sacred and wiser than all the others… and not speaking to Gentiles. Gentiles are *still* considered to be unclean by Orthodox Jews. They wrap themselves in the robes of their own hypocrisy and shun the outer world as being corrupt… when it is they who are more corrupt than the outer world.

This is one way they have successfully reversed and reflected and projected their own unclean selves upon the rest of the non-Jewish world. By self-rationalizing and ignoring what they actually do and what they actually are. Creating their own Jewish Ghettoes all over again and making themselves despised and sneered at and gawked at by the rest of the society they live-in. Jewish culture is a Ghetto culture. No matter how rich you are as a Jew. If you are a traditional Jewish person, you must hold and preserve the mentality of living in a Ghetto and believe with all your heart that all the rest of the world and all non-Jewish people secretly hate you and despise you. A self-fulfilling prophecy that comes true every time. And then when any evidence of anti-Semitism surfaces: the Jews wail and protest and whine about it. What surprise is that? When they make it impossible for anyone to get to know them by never inviting anyone who is not a Jew into their own homes? When they themselves secretly despise and hate all non-Jewish people?

Their tradition of cultural guilt, hiding from all the sins of their past is still being practiced by nearly all people who call themselves Jewish. What made them subconsciously beg to be punished by a great and powerful master 7,000 years ago; has merely been accumulating, and piled up and hidden.

But when they had wandered across the burning deserts of the Sahara for some 40 years: what did they do? What has Jewish religion done since then? Ignore the importance of these original Ten Commandments: and spend 3,000 years; haggling about fine points of their *older*, stupid impractical traditions and laws.

Look at the history of Semitic religion. It is a recreated *duplication* of the history of Egyptian religion. A single Egyptian ruler declares all other Egyptian Gods illegal, and raises up the SUN as the greatest God of all. The *Egyptian* GOD of the SUN….

And later: the *Jewish* sun, er… SON of God? Is raised up declaring all older versions of Jewish religion obsolete and evil.

A simple reflected reversal. A simple mirror technique. Neat. How obvious can you be?

While the following Egyptian rulers tried to destroy and crush this heretical belief system of the SUN and the Ruler of Egypt being one and the same being; in other words a living god. While the Jews of Judea tried to crush the heretical belief in a SON of God existing on Earth as an ordinary man. And the heretical Semites who refused to give up their belief in an overriding all-powerful God: being cast out of Egypt. Because they had by then distilled this all-powerful Sun God into a pure abstraction: so much that they did not even remember that this God was originally supposed to be the actual SUN. So they became a desert tribe of wanderers burned and scorched by the SUN for 40 years. And later they became hated and burned alive; as the killers of the SON of GOD by Christians who believed in this SON of GOD… Unlike some ancient Egyptians who believed in the GOD of the SUN….
What did the Jews call a religious crime? A SIN.

SUN. SON. SIN. … *Get it?*

Thou Shalt not disobey your FATHER. No SON is allowed to OUTSHINE his FATHER. That is the SIN of a son who shines too brightly

SAN comes from SAND

Sanitizing the region you live in: turning it into a sanitized desert, a dead blighted destroyed area where all living things have been killed, an antiseptic insane desolation of all Nature.

Sanitizing and whitewashing the *se-man*tic meaning of words… using words as cover-ups of it being a *sin* to look directly at the Sun. The sin of calling yourself the son of God… raising yourself up to that height. Being blinded by your own power. Because you are too close to the Sun God of Ammon RA
The word Semantic. It definition is the Meaning of words… Semen. See Men. *see man… seman…* get it? see man. SEE MAN, Understand man. Semantics. The hidden reasons *behind* the meanings of human words… Overpopulation. Male sperm. Male aggression. Exploding out, overpopulating the world.

Is this *subconscious, semantic* interpretation of Jewish and ancient Egyptian history too unbelievable to swallow? Is the blindness of *selective* human reflective stupidity; too difficult to understand? Too unpleasant to swallow? Too humbling to admit-to?

Chapter Six B: The Effect of Civilization on Humans

If you study the *subconscious* semantic meanings of words: human history, many hidden truths will be revealed to you.

Take the ancient civilization of Angkor Wat in Cambodia. With temples shaped like huge penises. The rage of the male exploding penis built into, and *concreted* into stone temples. That is the word used for turning a mental-cultural imagined image into a concrete physical object. The human subconscious was froze into *concrete. It was made into concrete, into dead stone images.* For 300 years Angkor Wat was a huge civilization: and then it disappeared mysteriously. Nobody knows why or how. Connect the subconscious meaning of the Khmer Rouge of Cambodia to the subconscious meaning of Angkor Wat. A genocidal regime that set about systematically killing its own people.

Kh…. KILL *mer*…. MORE. *Rouge*… RED inflamed penis.

Ang…. ANGER… *Kor*… *K*ill m*OR*e…
What?… Kill more? Oops; end of Cambodian civilization.

Do you think these semantic meanings of these words are mere coincidence? If you look for the *actual* truth that is buried under the lies of history: you will find thousands upon thousands more of these self-explanatory subconscious clues that expose human cultures for what they actually were, *and still are*. The modern culture of Cambodia regressed back to the Stone Age: it regressed back to the culture of Angkor Wat. The leader Phnom Pot: was trying to recreate the genocide that was committed in 900 AD. By the Cambodian rulers of Angkor Wat.
There are understandable, explainable causal reasons for everything in human history. All human history is connected. You want more subconscious connections that are logical and obvious?

Phnom Pot…
Nom…. Pot. Nom is name in French. Nom is also Number.
Put numbers in a pot: and kill whoever picks the unlucky number.

Put the *names* of your victims in a *pot* and kill the ones you pick out.
Put *numbers* of killed humans in a Pot and cook them and eat them. Develop a culture of cannibalism. Have that cannibalistic culture go insane and out of control. He was a living modernized recreation of the rulers of Angkor who began with ritual human sacrifice and descended into madness and self-destruction. Just like South American civilizations that had ritualized human sacrifice. They destroyed themselves because of their subconscious guilt, The Aztecs, the Mayas, the Incas… were all filthy child killers. They crumbled fast.

There was a damn good reason Jesus the Sun, er… the Son of God; was betrayed and martyred. There was a damn good reason why his father did not save him. Because Jesus was getting too close to the truth. He was too close to revealing the SIN of God. The fact that his God hated all children and wanted to kill them. Jesus… The Son of God was preaching that the old Jehovah, the old Jewish God of hate and retribution and Punishment… was an Evil God. That his new God was a God of Love, not hate. His own hate-filled father killed him; because Jesus did not respect Him enough. Because he was a rebel. Because he flouted all ancient conventional belief systems of the Jews of his day.. He was too close to preaching that it was a sin to worship an evil hating God. That the old Jewish God was evil. He was too close to enlightening the entire Jewish culture of hate with his message of love and gentleness and kindness.

Chapter Six B: The Effect of Civilization on Humans

Look at the story of Samson in the Jewish Bible: The folk group Peter Paul and Mary: a biblical arrangement of names if there ever was one: before they became corrupted by their own fame and fortune, sang biblical songs with PASSION… The song about Samson: The chorus goes:

'If I had my way in this wicked world I would tear this building DOWN."

The chorus is not about the temple of the Philistines. It is singing about the evil of all civilized buildings. It is singing about the evil of all civilization. What is civilization? Civilization is lazy: people lying about in comfort and ease. All people who are 'civil'… meaning polite: have no passion and are lazy asses, civilization is lies civi-lies-ation. All lies come from laziness. From staying in one place and erecting buildings to hoard things in creates laziness and lies.

The song tells of Samson slaying a lion with his bare hands: and comes back later to find bees made a nest of honey in the lion's head. What does this subconscious message tell you? It tells you that Samson killed the lion for the sin of killing and eating living creatures. It is plain case of poetic justice. The jaws of the lion were ripped apart. Because Samson held a truth in his hand: that truth was more powerful than ten thousand men. Samson killed ten thousand men with another jawbone from an ass because those ten thousand man were also guilty as sin of killing and eating other living creatures and because they were all being asses… His incredible strength is not magic. His incredible strength came from moral strength. The bees made honey in the lion's head. Why? Because just as that lion was dying: on its last death throes… it realized why it was being killed. It realized its sin. Its brain realized that truth just as Samson killed it by ripping its jaws apart. Why did Samson rip the lion's jaws apart? There are much easier ways to kill a lion than that Samson killed the lion by ripping its jaws apart because he was enraged at the foul destruction the jaws of the lions. Samson was trying to destroy the *root* of evil. He saw the jaws of the lion as the most evil part of that lion. He did not kill the lion itself per-se. He attacked and ripped apart the jaws of the lion… What about Samson's hair? That was just a sign of the state of his health. Look around you today… see any men with long healthy hair? No. Most men are prematurely bald, or have hair so short, they look as if they are bald. This song; and the tale of Samson in the Jewish Bible: are subconscious truths and images and messages that were screaming at the Jews for their wicked ways of settling down and erecting buildings and temples and killing and eating other living things. As long as they wandered in the desert and starved and experienced hardship: they were not as evil as when they stopped wandering.

But humans demand idols. Humans must have idols to worship. The instant Moses left them: the Jews erected an idol and began to worship it. . 2,500 years later: humans have still not yet learned to stop worshipping idols. Today: there are TV shows called' American IDOL' 'Canadian IDOL'. They are very popular with the masses. The Jews did not learn to stop killing and eating living things… They did not stop erecting buildings and temples.

The entire Biblical story of the Semitic Jews, is one long scream of subconscious guilt and hidden truths and lies.

Where do bees usually make honey? Inside the core of the old, rotten trees. Inside the rotten core of the oldest evil on earth, What was in the brain of the lion that Samson killed to attract them? Bees make artificial sweetness out of the youngest natural nectar of flowers. They made honey out of the sweetest thought in the lion's head: It was the youngest, most original, sweetest, most beautiful thought that Life

has yet created *'Thou Shalt Not Kill. Thou Shalt Not Eat what you Kill'…* What a sweet thought coming out of the core of the most evil creature on earth. Turning the sweetness into an artificial sweetness. Flowers smell sweet because they are not to be killed but appreciated for their beauty. Bees corrupt that sweetness just as they corrupted the sweetness of the last thoughts the lion had before its 'I' died: before its god-ego died. The core of trees that become hollow: lose their god-ego: that insular core that says they all and everything else is nothing. Their inner core rots and dies and disappears. Bees do not kill anything to make honey. They just steal natural sweetness and turn it into artificial sweetness. Trees do not kill? Trees kill each other. Only when the core of that evil disappears do bees make their hive inside the hollow nothingness of that evil dead core. Trees are designed to do away with their inner evil dead cores, and become hollow inside: to house living things in. The lion's last thought was a thought that the bees wanted to live inside: turning the evil of the lion's brain into an artificially sweet thing. Nature is free form evil. Nature is also evil. Man is just more evil than Nature: that's all.

There are damn good historical reasons for everything that actually happened in the past. You cannot separate the past from the present. Everything in the past, and everything in the present: is logically and causally connected on many levels. Yet the most progressive most humane Western concepts of child rearing and humanity come from the Jews. Freud was the first to hint at the fact that all parents violate and abuse their own children. His revolutionary ideas were covered up so fast: they barely exist today as an understood fact. Most psychiatrists and psychologists are Jews. All of the culture of raising spoiled affluent western babies and children come from how the Jews spoiled their children after Germany's Great Depression. They treated their children better than any human culture treated its babies and children before. And that is saying something. The newly affluent Jews of post depression Germany in the 1930's raised their children with so much kindness and parental affection: that they became the shining star of all humanity. They became the world's greatest scientists and the smartest, most creative generation ever born: and the Jews of America did so also after their depression and the war.

So what does this say of Jewish cultures, and human cultures? Was the backlash of WW1 and WW2 a reaction to babies and children being loved too well? Were the 1930's Germans and Jews Really humane towards their young? Germans did not fawn on their children as much as the Jews did? Kindergarten: is a German/Jewish invention. The idea of teaching kindness as a childish virtue to <u>all</u> young children is German/Jewish. Which then re-surfaced even more strongly after the war. The historical fact is that in WW2, the best of the Jewish race and the German race was exterminated and the worst of them survived. All that was the best of the German spirit and Nation was poisoned and the worst survived. This is what war does to humans. This is one reason war is so totally insane. The best of humanity had to be continually killed and stamped out of the Jewish race for 3,000 years because they actually were and are more intelligent and more humane than other races. What this did was it turned the best into the worst and concentrated this worst evil into a culture which could have been the best of all cultures in the world bar none. Jesus was not a Jew for no reason. The point is: if you look at history and include all of the truth and facts, there are logical reasons for everything. Something which is potentially he best *can* be and *has* been and *is* turned and corrupted into being the worst… while something which is mediocre cannot be the best, nor can it be the worst no matter how hard it may try.

Jews were and still are one of the most upwardly mobile culture on Earth. They rise to the top of all corrupt systems and societies. Are they any better or worse than any other culture? They stress education as the key to success Now: all the fucking world is stressing it. And look what that has done. Why do the Arabs hate the Jews so much today? Because the Arabs are Semites also. Herod the Great

was an Arab Semite. He hated his own brothers… just like Cain hated Abel in the Bible. Why has the oldest story of the Jewish Bible followed them for thousands of years? The Arabs and the Jews came from the same ethnic race. They are merely different tribes of the same root ethnic race. They hate each other more. The answer is simple: the better you know someone: the more deeply you understand someone: the more deeply you see how full of evil they are. Humans have always preferred to see how evil their brother is; rather than see how evil they themselves are. The only difference between the first Arabs and Jews: is that the Jewish Semites were less warlike a tribe. Where did Arabian carpets come from? From the Bedouin Tribes of the Semitic Arabs who lived in the desert, and had nothing they could kill, nothing they could decapitate. So they wove carpets of millions of cut-decapitated fibers. So they could walk on them and dominate them. So they could feel grass under their feet. The fibers of their carpets subconsciously represent the grass they destroyed by overgrazing the areas they turned into deserts. It represents the guilt of their ancestors who lived in that area. An area that was a paradise: and totally destroyed by them.

One thing both cultures have in common: is their Semitic greed. Jews and Arabs share the same vices. They know each other better, because they are more like each other. The reason they hate each other more: is because each of their cultures *mirrors back* exactly what they hate about themselves most and cannot admit. Jewish greed is well known throughout the world. Now the Jews have learned modern Western ways to hide that greed form the eyes of westerners. They have learned how to cover their ancient Semitic greed with protestant whitewashing. But the Arabs have not yet learned how to hide naked greed and avaricious lust for money. It shines too much. Their eyes shine too much with the lust of avarice. Arab greed is well known today. Modern Westerners see them come into their culture: bringing their petty haggling and cunning and lying ways with them. The Arabic obsession with money and their custom and tradition of cheating their customers is well-known. The culture of Arab greed and Arabic culture and Arab dishonesty is even filthier than their own culture of whitewashed, meek, Protestant Greed and Protestant Dishonesty. Civilization finally rewarded the war-like Arabs for their thousands of years of preserving their rotten hate-filled culture. After refusing to change their tribal obsolete cultural traditions of betrayal and double-dealing between themselves: one tiny clique *of Arabs:* have become the most filthy rich stone ag*e* Robber Barons in the modern world. While the rest of the Arab world remains mired in poverty, hopelessness, oppression.

Who were the original Protestants of Europe? They were *Protesters*. They Protested against others being greedier than they were. They wanted everyone to be equally greedy. Once that happened: they stopped protesting. Now they barely protest even if billionaires are caught red-handed stealing billions from them in public. Originally they protested against the greed and avarice of the Catholic Church. Now they have nothing they can protest against. Now they keep their mouths shut. Because they all have exactly the same ethics and morals as the people who are robbing them blind.

Scientists discovered in the 1970's that our Sun has an invisible Corona around it… It has an invisible crown of blazing enraged energy around it, flashing out into different crowns of invisible rage. Why did all Kings that were crowned become worshipped as Gods? As the Sun God Of Ammon Ra? Because their swelled heads, the mental insane auras that radiated menace… were coronas, crowns of invisible rage which radiated invisibly from their skulls… that nobody could see, but could feel. Just like the invisible crown of the blazing Corona that the Sun has… Is ancient history imitating Science? Or is Science imitating ancient History? Are the crowns-coronas of ancient, dead, God Kings just a coincidence? Did Scientists name the energy from the Sun just because it seemed like a crown of an old, ancient King? But how did they know that the mental auras of these King-Gods raged just like the

now-visible aura of the Sun? Physicists who study the Sun, do not study paranormal phenomenon like human auras. Nor have they studied the living auras of Kings who died hundreds and thousands of years ago. How can this be explained?… Where are the connections? Recently: Science has discovered that the Sun oscillates and rings like a bell. How is it that our human auras vibrate and oscillate; just like the Aura of the Sun? Is this why we humans began making bells? History and Science are full of undiscovered connections. That is… if you study *both* of them, and *connect* the facts which are actually relevant to each other. Instead of studying only one discipline; and remain specialized, ignorant and blind.

Take Egypt 7,000 years ago, in its heyday: the greediest, most covetous Kingdom of all. The most cunning and sneaky Culture ever to exist during that time. And the lowly Semites, sucking up that Egyptian culture from their masters… for 700 years? And you wonder why the Jewish Semites became what they became? Mimicking their hated masters: by out-sinning, out-witting, and out-maneuvering them, and *outshining* them in cunning and corruption: just as a survival tactic: just in order to survive. Inventing a God that was even more vindictive than the Egyptian Sun god. Inventing mythical Jewish heroes who were even wiser than the Pharaoh. It is all a story of one-upmanship: trying to slyly culturally brainwash and prove that they were better than their masters. That is the story of every oppressed lower class throughout history: finding ways to survive by their wits, under a hated master. It is nothing new. And it is still going on today. Nothing has changed. The lower classes are still stealing every high-class trick and attitude and manner and tactic they can steal from the examples of the rich; to become upwardly mobile and rich themselves.

The written history of humans… and every fucking human conscious interpretation thereof… up until the present day. Has all been a pack of lies trying to cover up nasty, inconvenient, unpleasant truths.

Including the modern-day explanation that humans began carving trading-millions of beads 40,000 years ago… As a monetary system… When they had nothing to trade.

Thousands-millions, billions of trading beads? Where the hell were the goods they traded for? If these trading beads survived: why haven't the billions of tons of trade goods they traded *for*; survived? Because they never had any trade goods. They never traded anything.

Because they only had a simple tool kit. A hunter-gatherer society with <u>almost nothing</u> to damn-well trade with? Because they did not make anything in the first place, in enough quantities, that they *could* trade with. HUH? Cro-Magnons 40,000 years ago never carved beads for trading. These beads: *are deaths heads*.

Mass-produced deaths heads dated 43,000 years old: have been found in caves in Turkey. Does this mean that Humans lived in caves and made beads after they came out of Africa into the Mid East, or did were they already living like this, before they left Africa? There is not enough data to determine what actually happened that far back.

The only remaining anthropological evidence from sites in Europe shows that Neanderthals of Europe lived as self-sufficient tribes. In separate isolated territories. *Without any contact with each other.* There is no evidence of them networking with other tribes of their own subspecies.

However: whatever evidence that has survived after 40,000 years: does not necessarily mean it

accurately reflects the truth about how Neanderthals actually lived.

On the other hand: the Cro-Magnons, Our direct genetic descendants who lived in the same areas and at the same time as the Neanderthals: traded with each other, networked with each other. They acted cooperatively. Their brains were bigger. Their tools were more sophisticated.

When these two ape subspecies met: what scenarios were possible? The Neanderthals were more muscled, they were at least 50lbs heavier, with bigger, more massive bones. They were stronger than the Cro-Magnons: they could throw a spear farther. But the slimmer Cro-Magnons could run away faster. So to counter-act the greater throwing strength of the Neanderthals: They made slimmer spears.
What is dominance in all sports based upon today? *A combination*: of brute strength, size and speed. Plus a special knack with tools and hand-eye coordination. This was the last lesson humans ever learned as a species. Use tools better; and you will not go extinct. You will survive and be dominant.
But even this was not enough of an advantage for the Cro-Magnons, our ancestors. So they invented the Atlatl; a spear-thrower that doubled their throwing distance. But even that was not enough. They made re-usable spears; with tips that stayed inside the body of their victim, so the body of the spear fell out… to be re-used… as a re-usable body… while the head… the killing part… detached itself from the body. So the connection between the body and the head became separated…so the brain of these humans could invent more ways of killing while the body was detached from it's own killing head… so no more instinctive wisdom from the body told the head what to do. The head told the body what to do and used the body only as a tool for its intention of killing-purpose. Everything scientists have found so far; can be explained if you look for relevant connections that make sense.

In this case: it was a case of brains over brawn. The Cro-Magnons carried more than one spear. The Neanderthal carried only one, or *no spears at all*… Why? Because they were more intelligent than humans. They did not waste their energy carrying spears around all the time. They only made spears if they needed them, *when* they needed them. They were more practical. They did not carry spears around all the damn day for nothing. Unless they were hunting. While the Cro-Magnons carried spears with them whether they were hunting or not.

And even if a Cro-Magnon met a Neanderthal who was hunting and carrying a single spear… All he had to do; was to anger the Neanderthal enough to throw his spear, *by throwing one of theirs first*. How hard is it to avoid a *single* thrown spear at long range? Not very hard…

Once the Neanderthal has thrown his only spear? Ulp… Then the Cro-Magnon could come closer to throw his *other* spears … Then he could throw his spear at almost point-blank range. *How hard is it to avoid a spear thrown from close range*? Almost impossible. If the Neanderthal attacks with a hand weapon: the Cro-Magnon is faster: he can run away.

What is the most successful tactic in all War? Throwing something, and then running away; so <u>you</u> won't be killed. Fighter planes are the latest technological duplication of this cowardly tactic called: hit'n run. Where do you think the idea of baseball came from? Running after you hit a ball, or someone's hard skull with a wooden bat… Running home into a dugout cave. Where your tribe will protect you from the other tribe coming after you for killing one of their members.

All modern humans had to do; was carry more spears than the Neanderthals. All they had to do was carry a spear around all the time: and every time they met a Neanderthal without a spear: kill him. Kill

him easily, safely, secretly. Simply because Neanderthals were not obsessive about killing humans every chance they got. A Neanderthal could make a new spear in 15 minutes… but they did not stockpile them in advance. Modern humans did. 15 minutes is plenty of time for a human carrying more than one spear; to kill a Neanderthal with only one spear, or to kill a spearless Neanderthal; *before he can make another spear.*

Neanderthal awareness was not as reflective as Cro-Magnon awareness. Their time-awareness was not as developed as Modern Humans. They did not think ahead, and plan ahead as far as Modern Humans did. Why was Modern human time awareness more advanced? Because the Neanderthals were more useful to their ecosystem. They were a specialized breed of walking apes used by Nature to come up out of Africa as the ice sheets melted… and kill off all the huge, obsolete Ice Age mammals of the North, then disappear themselves also… and then go *almost* extinct. Until another Ice Age melted away: and another temporary race of mammal killers came out of Africa, or up from Southern Asia and Europe to get rid of the huge mammals left over from the Glaciers.

Cro-Magnons had no useful role to play in the eco-systems they inhabited. They had too much time on their hands. They were too good with their hands. They became too reflective. They became too aware of growing old and dying. Because they were not dying at the peak of their prime. They were living longer, and withering slowly, and … living longer than was good for them, or for the ecosystems they lived in. Long enough for old, withered males to outsmart the strongest healthiest males. Long enough for them to develop cunning long-range plans due to their advanced awareness of Time. Long enough to become better killers than Neanderthals.

All the Cro-Magnons had to do; was get more than one band of them together; and outnumber one isolated Neanderthal tribe. Just surround it, and wipe them out. Simply because the Neanderthals did not think of themselves as a single race, or a single class of humans. They thought of themselves tribally. They never thought of going to some other Neanderthal tribe for help, or joining with other Neanderthals to fight an enemy who was not a Neanderthal.

This was the exact, same reason America and Africa was colonized so easily by Europeans. Because the original aboriginal humans have never evolved past a collective social consciousness larger than their own tribe. European humans have kept the advantage of their greater. collective social awareness to this day. That is why today; modern civilization is dominated by Western culture, and not Eastern culture,… or African, or American Indian culture.

How many different ways do you want to analyze this?

Why do you think these first humans spat upon their hands, and upon the Earth? A revulsion of their own hands? A revulsion of the Earth in their mouths? A despicable show of spitting on the deepest parts of the Earth they could find? Making that art-process as distasteful to themselves as possible. Just so they could create abstract images of the animals they had killed and eventually hunted into extinction? The subconscious guilt of these extinctions? Keeping themselves in the dark as much as possible? The guilt of killing animals? The worshipping of the animals they killed? The glorifying of what? The hunt? The killing? The animal? Or the dead animal itself? Or death itself? Or the worship of their own killing power? Or simply trying to bury their crimes. Trying to bury their guilt. Like they tried to bury the bodies of the dead Neanderthals and humans they had killed… as deep as possible under the Earth. The point is: *burial itself, is a physical confession of guilt.*

All burials are cover-ups.
All burials are confessions of guilt.

There is no reason to bury anything if you have nothing to hide. If you are not ashamed of anything: you have nothing to hide and no reason to bury anything.

And… what has happened since? Humans have tried to hide the fact that all burial comes from guilt and shame by spouting the obscene lie that burial of the dead is supposed to be public evidence of human love. When it was simply the fact that the dead bodies of human killer-animals stink and rot worse than any other dead animal body on Earth. No other animal's dead body stinks and rots as badly, and as horribly as dead human bodies do…

No other living animal bodies are as rotten as the living animal bodies of humans. That is a scientific fucking fact: whether you like it or not. As long as humans stayed on the move: they did not have to deal with this curse of their own stink. They could leave their stinking dead behind them. But once they stopped moving: their own stinking rot caught up with them. Their own accumulating guilt, shame and rot caught up with them. And they had to deal with it. They began burning their ancestors instead of burying them.

What happened then? They started replacing spitting on the cave walls with drawing lines in charcoal. Using a wooden stick that was burned at one end. Using black as the only color. The color of death; outlining the images of animals they had hunted and killed. Using the dead burnt carbon, holding a burnt stick in their hands. To insulate themselves from the terrible insult of desecrating the sacred Earth they lived on. Using the black carbon of burnt-killed-dead trees, to draw an abstract image of dead animals.

Has Science found one sane reason; why humans should go into the deepest caves on Earth, to create the first secret, hidden abstract images? Why didn't they create these images out in the open? What was wrong with creating such images on rocks in the fresh air and sunlight; where they could see what they were doing? And have other people admire it, and see it also? Why this need for secrecy? Does this give you a hint of the depth of subconscious guilt and shame they felt? So they had to crawl into the deepest subterranean caverns they could find? That they had to keep this new ritual a deep, dark secret? Just as their own subconscious was keeping these horrible truths a deep, dark secret from their own conscious minds? What does the term: *sub* mean? It means subterranean… under, lower. They were submitting to the Earth. They were being reflectively *sub*missive for a reason. They were *sub*missively begging the Earth to forgive them for what they were doing to it by going down into her *sub*terranean depths and *sub*missively begging her forgiveness. Only they could not admit this to themselves. They did not realize what they were doing consciously. Instead: they did it *sub*consciously. They were not consciously aware that they were doing it.

Do you think there could have been a better way to make these images on the walls of caves other than spitting? What does the act of spitting on something mean to a man or a woman? If someone spits on you… what are they trying to tell you?

It took forty thousand years for this glorified cave-spitting, or *death-spitting*; to re-surface again, before humans created what we now call; the *death-art*, or *Funerary Art* of Egypt 7,000 years ago. In Ancient

Egypt; humans made painted images on the walls of tombs for the dead to look at. Thousands of years before the Persians and before the Greeks: *only the dead were allowed to look at abstract images.* Painted images were not for the living. Abstract painted images were used almost exclusively as *funerary art.* Art exclusively for dead rulers, exclusively for the dead God-Kings. Because they would have nothing else to look at. They were supposed to be comforted by images of things they had done and seen while alive.

Why do you think the Egyptian Semite slaves had such a superstitious fear of graven images that they forbade themselves the making of any abstract images whatsoever? Abstract images were only meant to be seen by a God. It was meant to be seen only by the dead. Ancient Egyptian Art was meant to be seen only by dead people. Walls were painted only inside tombs, and then sealed up forever with the dead in them. Never to be seen by living people again. Does that fact give you a hint of how sick and how evil this kind of abstraction is? Five thousand years later… human souls became dead enough to actually enjoy looking at this dead abstract art, this death-art while still living.

Where did Egyptian Death-art come from? Where did the invention of drawing abstract images come from? It came from people trying to describe raiders and killers. Drawing faces in the sand and earth and gravel; trying to describe their attackers. The revenge seekers wanted to know what they looked like. So if they ever saw them again: they could recognize them and kill them on sight.

How old are the Myths of the Bible? The first evil in the Bible came from a snake. Chimpanzees are more terrified of snakes than they are of lions. They have a deathly terror of them. The smallest harmless non-poisonous grass snake can send a chimp in paroxysms of screaming fear.

What was the biblical fruit that Adam was given by Eve to eat? The fruit of knowledge… What was the actual fruit he ate? It was not an apple. It was a *Pomegranate*. A fruit whose seeds are bitter, and, red, and bloody, and segmented…

What is knowledge? Knowledge is a bitter fruit. It is a bunch of useless *segmented* facts that are spat out. It is a bloody seed… used to kill, and destroy living things. The juice of the Pomegranate is the color of blood. The Pomegranate is a fruit that makes you spit out all of its useless seeds, after sucking all of the bitter juices from them. You spit the seeds out upon the Earth. The act of eating a Pomegranate; forces you to continually spit on the Earth; until you have spat out all the bitter seeds, after sucking all the blood out of them.

What does a ripe Pomegranate look like? It does not look ripe or healthy at all. It does not glow and shine with abundant health. It is an ugly fruit… misshapen, not smooth. It looks old, worn, shriveled, with a grayish hue of approaching death. Its rind is a tough, leathery inedible skin that is streaked with signs of aging, of death. The juice is the color of blood, and very bitter. It puckers your mouth so dry, that you end up thirstier after you eat it instead of being less thirsty.

Why did the English Bible use the word ‘apple’ to describe the first fruit ever eaten by a man? ‘Apple’ in French is ‘Pomme’. Potato in French is; ‘Pomme de Terre’, or: ‘Apple of the Earth’. Pomegranates were ‘apples of granite’. Apples of Stone. Apples of Death. Because of their grey skin: that was so leathery; it seemed the fruit was made of stone. ‘Pommes de Granite’ became ‘Pomegranate’ in English. The Fruit of Knowledge was the Apple of Death.

Chapter Six B: The Effect of Civilization on Humans

The human subconscious is creative. The human subconscious reveals truth in many symbolic ways. Why was Knowledge; *the fruit of Death*, the original evil in the Jewish Bible? Using knowledge to kill with. The knowledge of how to use tools: to kill living things with. The first fruit that humans found coming out of Africa: was *the apple of death,* the apple of granite: the pomegranate. It made them spit out bitter tasting blood. Bloody segments. Spitting out bloody decapitated heads…. By the hundreds… as they carved the same shape of a pomegranate's seedling later… to represent the decapitated heads they would kill… *later*. The fruit of Knowledge, shame and guilt: that came to represent the entire accumulated guilt of humans using tools to kill, killing their fellow apes, killing Neanderthals…

After sucking the bitter juice from the Pomegranate… so their mouths shriveled. After coming out of Africa: they spat out the bitterness of the Pomegranate: and traveled all the way to Australia. Where *later*…they spat out the bitter blackness of their own hate… in secret, in caves… in the middle of the Australian Continent. Why do these facts fit together so poetically? Truth is all around you. You can find truth everywhere. *That is… <u>if</u> you dig for it. And look for it.* Regardless of how inconvenient or uncomfortable it may be.

The shape of a Pomegranate seed is the exact shape and size of a corn seed. They are identical in shape. They both are also identical in shape to all the carved decapitated heads called beads that stone-age humans carved by the millions for 30,000 years.

What was the sin of Adam; eating an apple? It was the sin of *destroying a living Globe.*

The sin of Adam eating an apple is old. It is the sin of eating. How old is the sin of eating? A Billion years old. We come from a species of lemurs. The Bible tells that story of the first of our species being corrupted by what trees offered. The cultural subconscious goes back a billion years to when that evil was first created: when trees first created edible fruits so they could spread their seeds; using mammals as pawns and dupes to spread their seed. The tree of knowledge was the first evil. Eating fruit from a tree gave: was the first root-evil of our root-species. And the first shame: when the first defecation happened. Suddenly they were ashamed of their bodies and had to cover themselves. Growing fur on their bodies. Trees gave us knowledge. Trees gave us perspective and the idea of upward mobility. Tress gave us greed. Accumulating as much fruit at we could… eating as many apples as we could.

Trees were cunning: they had not done their job of eating the earth: so they passed on the task to humans.

'Here… here is a round globe… eat all of it…'

Hint-hint…

'PSST: don't eat us: eat the earth. Here is the entire Earth in microcosm. See? You can do it… it's easy… We did not do it. We are passing onto you our sin.'

Trees cunningly tempted the first tree dwelling mammals to eat sweetness. And in so doing: corrupted them. Turning them into greedy, selfish, evil animals. Who developed hands to grasp fruit all the better with. The first tree of knowledge was the tree that taught us *Greed*. The first humans used hands to create the first abstract shapes of hands in dark caves. Blackening their own hands. Spitting on their

own hands.

The subconscious is not abstract. It is direct. It is a billion years old.

Do you think the original acts of cave-spitting by our ancestors signified anything? Do you think the act of spitting on the walls of caves might be connected to the spitting you must do; in order to eat from a fruit of knowledge, or a pomegranate? Are these facts symbolically connected? Are these facts trying to tell us something we would rather not hear or see? Where does the word spite come from? From envying something. From envying the Earth, and all living things that have useful meaningful lives. The feeling of spite… of being thrown out of a Natural order that did not want them or need them: was projected back at the Earth. It was reflected back at the Earth. Only the sin they were committing was so monstrous, so evil, so horrible… they had to hide their hate and spite, and spitting in the deepest, blackest holes they could find. Spitting is an act of hate. Today's anthropologists try to pretend that these original spitters were not sitting in the dark spitting upon their hands… spitting upon the very tools that had gotten them to a point where they actually hated their own hands, where they hated everything around them.

The idea that they came down with torches. Try keeping any burning flame or candle lit in these drafty cave for the hours it takes to get down as far as these earliest hand-spitting are located at. Try keeping any burning flame lit, while they created these images on these walls… while they spat on their own hands and spat into the red ochre clay so they could used it with their hands, so their hands became reddened with the blood of the earth and spit of their own bodies. Look at how badly they are drawn: in haste before the light is extinguished. If they had used torches to light the caves for any extended amount of time there would be evidence of the torches, they would have filled-up those caves with so much burnt-carbon, that the walls would be permanently blackened. You would have so much burnt wood, and carbon on the ground that it would be still there today to attest to how long it took those first spitters to create these images. Where is all that evidence of burning? There is none.

The only evidence that they burned something is the black charcoal used in some caves to spit on the walls. Otherwise, a few broken scraps of reed, which could have come much later, is the only evidence that these first cave dwellers had any light. But how were the images made so life-like? The large images were done mostly in pure blackness. Formed in memory of loved animals. Those images had some light when they were made. But very little of it. The drawings are elongated, grotesquely out-of proportion. Only small areas are done in proportion where they could see a few feet. The earliest abstractions were hand-outlines; found all over the World on different continents. Many of them pre-date abstract images by thousands of years.

Anthropologists actually believe that all of this was done with oil lamps, or reeds soaked in oil. This is absurd. Oil lamps were invented much later. And there are no remains of burnt reeds in any of their subterranean finds. Why were these hand-spit outlines made? Spontaneously? Why were they made by different peoples, different tribes all over the World at different times? Was this the great, heralded, Brain's Big Bang? The sudden realization around the world in different cultures that they could sneak down into dark caves and spit on their hands. Huh? Can you see how utterly thin, and venal these rationalizations and explanations suddenly become; when you look at them with a critical awareness?

Ask any artist to create an abstract image by spitting on something. What is the message that artist will leave? They will find themselves regurgitating and spitting hate into their images. Is that what we should worship today? The invention of abstract hate? The invention of abstraction? Or the invention

of hate? Or both? How many ways can you analyze this and avoid coming up with the actual truth? They were accusing themselves. They were accusing their own hands. They were trying to absolve themselves from being killers. Instead of blaming themselves: they blamed their own hands. They invented self-hatred. As a way to keep on killing. They obsessed on the dead spirits of the killed animals… as a way of avoiding the horror of realizing that they were killing living animals.

Is there anyone who has killed something with their own bare hands, who do not hate himself? Have you ever seen the way convicted killers in prison look at their own hands? How obvious can it be.

We have *abstracted* our own hate, our own scorn, our own disrespect, our own revulsion, our own disgust, and our own fear: in so many ways; it would take ten thousand books to show how we abstractively express our revulsion… our hate, and on how many abstract levels, in how many abstract ways we do it by distancing ourselves from all directness and direct truth and direct experience,. We have abstracted our own souls. We have abstracted our awe, our wonder, our love of beauty also… The actual truth is buried under 50,000 years of disassociated, distanced, deflections and lies and denial and ignoring.

What is abstraction? It is a distancing. We distance our awareness away from actuality, by using abstractions. We *separate* ourselves from actuality, by using abstraction. We *detach* ourselves from Nature and the world around us by using abstractions. As walkers: we could leave the *awareness* of everything we did behind us by always walking forward and never looking back. When we began squatting in one place: that awareness caught up to us. We were forced to see and smell what we had once distanced ourselves from by walking and never looking back.

The Human Brain's 'Big Bang', was a basic change of human awareness. A basic change from looking forward: to looking back. We looked back… and saw what we had done. Our awareness changed. It became a realization; filled with bitter guilt and bitter shame, and bitter revulsion… in dark, hidden, secret places.

What has human awareness been since that time, but a backward awareness that never looks back at what we actually did…? This explains why and how the worship of the past happened. This explains how and why burying our dead happened, and how and why we began worshipping them. *By a 180 degree shift in the direction of the focus of our awareness, everything changed. We changed beyond recognition. We changed how we lived beyond recognition. We created abstraction. We created culture. We created civilization.*

The creation of human culture 30,000 to 60,000 years ago was the complete *opposite* of a big bang. The invention of human culture did not explode human awareness. It did not expand human culture. It did the opposite. It stuck its awareness into a hole. And covered that awareness up. It hid its awareness in holes, in caves.

What is a cave? It is the outer dead casing of the human skull: keeping in, and trapping inside it all radiating outer awareness. It is a dead insulation.

Humans began going into caves 30-60,000 years ago because they were trying to insulate themselves from all outer awareness of the world around them. They went into caves and holes to hide from Nature. They went into caves and lived there to hide from what they had done outside the caves. They

went down into subterranean caves and smeared their crimes and guilt onto cave walls. They confessed their guilt and sin underground in secrecy, in darkness.

They were running away from all the truths of Nature. They were putting stone skulls over their heads and over themselves. They used these caves as helmets: to keep from being too aware.

The creation of human culture was a creation of imploding psychosis. They were going insane with the horrible realization of what they were doing outside in the open fresh air. They couldn't live with what they had done. They could not live with all the animals around them hating and fearing them. They could not stand being ostracized by Nature. So they ostracized Nature rather than letting Nature ostracize them.

Humans still do this. The second any human thinks they might be rejected… they reject the rejecter. It is a race to see who rejects who first. The first one wins. They become the rejecter: not the rejected. They become superior to the rejected one. They look down upon the rejected one instead of being humiliated and looked down upon by the other. Because they could not face the truth: humans did what was done to them.

It would take fifty million books to document in how many ways, *since then:* we humans have deflected away all the painful truths we do not want to feel or face… and how we have avoided and turned them into *whitewashed* abstract images, and *whitewashed* lies and *whitewashed* distortions. Try telling this to an anthropologist: and watch them attack you for trying to destroying the sacredness of their *own* precious, sanctified profession… *and to hell with actual, proven scientific facts and truths.* The truths of the human past are finally surfacing today. They are all around you. But only as segments, as meaningless unconnected facts. Once you connect these facts; you will have an general outline of what happened. And why, and how it happened. Once you do that: you will lose respect for all authority, all scientists and all experts. Once you develop your own critical awareness: you will become able to understand yourself better.

When did human killers use camouflage on their bodies and faces to hide better in the tall grasses of the Serengeti? African tribes today, still sport fake lion-mane headdresses around their black faces: so they will not stand out when creeping up on grazing animals. They still have spots painted on them and white lines mimicking the white lines of grazing antelope. When did this become an abstract art form? When did they mark themselves with black instead of white? When they discovered fire. When they discovered charcoal. And when did our ancestors begin tattooing their skin with permanent black marks of death; that they had to carry for the rest of their killing lives? When their subconscious guilt became indelible. When it could not be whitewashed, or rubbed off any longer. Or when they became Northern hunters with paler skins? Did they tattoo themselves with black tattoos on their blackened skins; because the legacy of their killing had sunk so deep into their souls and bodies that they sank the indelible blackness of Death into their skin on purpose as a sign of subconscious guilt? Or as conscious markings of power and prestige? No matter how you analyze it, or look at it: the general truth is obvious. Tribes that do not kill, tribes that do not have a war cult of killing do not mark themselves permanently with black marks of death.

When did this abstract death-art become so exclusive; it was only supposed to be enjoyed by the best killers hidden deep in secret caves? When did it become a Funerary art-form: only to be enjoyed by the richest most powerful Egyptian elite… and *only* after they were dead? Clues to the earliest origins of

human abstraction have been uncovered all over the Earth. No one has seen fit to connect them. Why? We have not changed genetically in the last 100,000 years. Take the last 10,000 years of historical evidence about how we live today, and project it back 30-43,000 years. How do you want to interpret the existing evidence? What conclusions do you make from it? Is this book a convenient rationalization? Or is it an unpleasantly connective, unpleasantly logical, unpleasantly truthful evaluation? You be the judge. Do your own research. See what conclusion you come to.

What Anthropologists will not tell you is that many human bands and tribes came out of Africa *at different times*… And that they had distinctly different cultures, and different ways of living.

First there were the Continental Walkers… then there were the Territorial Walkers: who performed the same circular route the Continental Walkers did: *except on a smaller scale*… and then there were the Squatters. Each had completely different ways of living. Most of the artifacts found, come from the squatters. Because they were the only ones that stayed in any area for a protracted period of time. That is why all ancient artifacts need to be reclassified. Different tools came from these different people. That is why the Neanderthals first met the Continental walkers, then the Territorial Nomads, and then the Squatters. Each with completely different results. The first wave of Walkers were too busy moving, to extinguish them completely. The second wave of Nomads did it in their own limited areas. The third wave of Squatters actually co-existed with the Neanderthals in their respective areas. for thousands of years. These Cro-Magnon Squatters were the stupidest, and laziest of them all: the only surviving evidence is about them. The others waves of walking apes left no evidence behind. As far as Science is concerned: no other walking apes existed except the ones that left behind evidence of their existence. Which is why it is stupid to demand scientific proof and data before you believe anything. There is no data. There is no evidence. Go back to a forest after 100 year… you will not recognize it. Go back a thousand years later; it will be gone.

Science has sold the lie; that the history of the earth is buried and can be found, and understood. That is a complete lie. Only one zillionth of a billionth of the past still survives. Scientists have no perspective whatsoever on the information they uncover… Only the least incriminating evidence survives. *One zillionth of a billionth of the past that still survives.* This is one obvious reason why scientific evidence on the extinction of the Neanderthals is so confusing.

So far the prehistoric evidence of Modern Man is a one-sided lie. A twisted, distorted pack of lies and rationalizations garnered only from a few select, pre-historic cultures. *Leaving more than half the full story completely untold.* Which wave of walking apes developed these more sophisticated tools: the Walkers or the Nomads, or the Squatters? Or all three? Or did one invent better tools, and the other cultures steal it from them? Was there any trade at all between the two cultures? Or was there only robbing going on? If so: then that could explain how the stupid, lazy squatters suddenly possessed slim, light, beautiful, efficient killing tools designed for active, traveling hunters who were constantly on the run. Who covered huge distances with ease. This is why all of the anthropological evidence found so far, is so confusing. Because these idiots called scientists have completely misinterpreted the evidence… even though the obvious truths have been staring them in the face.

Why do you think civilization began so late… even though humans had the technology to do it thousands of years earlier. Because the basic human culture of Walkers and Nomads despised and hated the other basic human culture, the Squatters. And the Squatters feared, and lived in terror of the Walkers and the Nomads. At first; the Walkers killed the Squatters every chance they got… But…

when the Walkers discovered an even more dangerous enemy: the Neanderthals, they made temporary alliances with the Squatters. *But afterwards… they killed the Squatters also.* Why do you think Europe remained relatively unpopulated and empty for thousands of years even after the Neanderthals were exterminated? Where do you think human betrayal came from?

Where do you think the Robber Baron tradition of holing up in protected places that could be easily defended came from in Europe? From the squatters holing up on high, defensible hills: to keep from being killed by the Walkers. That is where the original meaning comes from. A keep was a place where you could *keep* from being *killed*. Where you could *keep* yourself safe. What keeps you, makes you feel safe. As long as you are kept: you are safe. As long as you are a kept slave: you are safe. As long as someone keeps you: you are safe: you are not thrown away. We keep ourselves safe selfishly by throwing away everything else.

Why do you think all of the first civilizations emerged from marshlands, and wetlands? Because those were the few areas where human squatters could hide, and still live, without being killed by the traveling Walkers; who never bothered to go into these mud-reed deltas. Until their squatting accumulated so big a population: the Walkers could not easily attack and kill them. Even when they tried: most of the Squatters could run and hide in the reeds and water, and not be tracked down or found…

Because water washes away the scent of fear…. One of the earliest forms of whitewashing. *It also washed away the feces that piled up around their settled camps.* On dry land: the Squatters were dead men… the Walkers could smell them from a mile away. They stood no chance against the walkers who were not fat, and lazy. But still they did not learn. Because when the settled cave dwellers came out of these swamps, and did not have any water to wash away their feces: they went back to piling it up around them.

What is the earmark of the human brain's Big Bang?… Burial sites. The great 'bang' that created civilization was the evolution of human fear, into the terror of dying, of being killed. It was the birth of human cowardice. Or rather: human cowardice and fear created civilization. Or rather… laziness, fatness, and earlier human corruption; created a higher condition of reflective fear… which was suppressed, deflected and abstracted into lying false images and Myths, and lies by one half of the human race… which then corrupted the other half also. First: the killers killed the liars. Then the liars slowly gained dominance, and killed the killers. Until the basic civilization corrupted humans to become both liars *and* killers.

The tall Walkers had their own corruptions. However… the corruptions of the squatters were far worse. There is not enough remaining evidence of the Walkers to detail their cultures; in fact it is almost non-existent. But much can be logically deduced.

The brain of a human child only understands deception after it is 5 years old. The window for learning language easily; closes after seven years. The walkers carried their children for 5 years before they were allowed to walk on their own… *and think on their own*. This guaranteed that every child in their culture was completely brainwashed before they became independent enough to walk on their own. Modern nomads still commit this torture on their children today. They strap them tightly onto the backs of their women, so the child cannot move all day. Using their women as beasts of burden, who are beaten and brutalized. Thus; further traumatizing the children strapped to the backs of the beaten women. So the child never sees what is ahead: but only what is behind… only the past. Another very

cruel and devilish way of brainwashing humans into worshipping the past, and their male ancestors as Gods.

Where did Neanderthals live?
All over Asia and Europe.
For how long?

The latest findings indicate that they lived there for more than 200,000 years. They lived there for at least 100,000 years *before* our ancestors ever came out of Africa.

Why did our ancestors traveling out of Africa: end up walking *around* the Southern edges of Asia, and end up in Australia?

Duh.

An entire continent already *pre-inhabited* by tool-using apes… who were stronger, bigger, heavier, and had bigger brains? And outnumbered us? And had already been living there for over a100,000 years!?

Duh.

Try walking into a continent that is already populated by walking apes like you… that is already populated by sadistic monsters, huge savage killing raping brutes. Try walking into their territories… and see how far you get. See how long you last. See what happens to you. Try invading and colonizing a continent that was already invaded and colonized by apes who were bigger and stronger than you, and 1,000 times more numerous than you…

And you wonder where the instinct for humans to overpopulate our enemies as a form of population warfare comes from?

Duh.

How many tribes of us Modern Humans went into Asia… and were massacred by Neanderthals, before we learned to skirt around the coast and avoid them… and were ultimately chased out of Asia completely, ending up in Australia, eh? This is exactly what happened. Genetic evidence proves it.. How many survivors of these massacres managed to escape and bring back the tale of huge, powerful, taller, ugly, almost-human brutes that killed anyone who dared to come out of Africa into Asia, eh? Where do you think the bogeyman came from? From Neanderthals who lived in bogs. Do you think this just might be a damn good reason why we killed them in the first place, eh? After how many thousands of years of them killing US?… EH? Do you think they were innocent and blameless, eh? If Neanderthals had welcomed modern humans into Asia… there would have been no mass extinctions. We would not have killed them off. If Neanderthals had been non-violent and peaceful: We would still be living with them today.

For 200,000 Thousand years: Neanderthals live in Asia and Europe. Slowly being exterminated by us: in their last 30-60 thousand years of dwindling existence. What do you think they did to any modern human they found: when they were the dominant humanoid race in Asia for at least 120,000 years, EH? Do you think a blood feud that was already 120,000 years OLD… just might be a good enough reason why we killed them all off, eh? Do you think that racial-cultural hatred just might be old enough for us to commit genocide upon another tribe of fellow humans: eh?

Chapter Six B: The Effect of Civilization on Humans

For 12,000 years now… we humans have been practicing the systematic genocide of killing each other; over a hell of a lot less cultural and genetic differences than the cultural-genetic differences that existed between Modern Humans and Neanderthals.

Apply the principles of Realpolitik to Archeology. And you will have Real Archeology: based upon practical political dynamics that explain our past a thousand times better than the fairytale bullshit explanations these scientific imbeciles come up with. Put a scientist into a political fight and see how they last. Put a bunch of scientists on a desert island against ANY other group of humans and see how fast they go extinct. We did not survive because we were more scientific. We survived because we were better killers.

The two modern human cultures of The Walkers and The Squatters: were already created in Africa. When they came out of Africa to find all of Asia and Europe already inhabited by Neanderthals, when they met Neanderthals: they did only two things.

They either moved. Or hid.

They had to. They had no choice. Faced by two continents of Neanderthals outnumbering them a million-to-one. They either hid from the Neanderthals. To escape being killed. Or they kept on going. They moved. To get out of their territory. To escape being killed.

These were the two only possible alternatives.
These were the two only possible choices.

These two choices determined their later roots. Their later culture. It turned them from Walkers and Squatters… *into* Movers, and Hiders….

They became two distinct cultures. With two distinct survival tactics that helped them escape extinction.

The Walkers and the Squatters became:

The Movers.
and
The Hiders

After Neanderthals were killed off… they reverted back to their older African cultural roots…. And became Walkers and Squatters… again.

After they no longer had a common mortal enemy: they reverted back to their older cultural-racist-ethnic hatreds. What determined how each band of modern humans reacted when they *suddenly* came face-to-face with a band of Neanderthals that had been living there already for God knows how long. Was *completely* different from what determined how each band of modern humans reacted when they suddenly came face-to-face *with each other*. But the basic factors were the same

The degree of Their Courage.
The degree of Their Honesty.

The degree of Their Love.
The degree of Their Sense of Wonder.

The bands that were braver, and more honest: did not feel any urge to hide. If they could not get along with the Neanderthals. They merely moved.

The Bands that were more cowardly and dishonest: felt the urge to hide. If they could not get along with the Neanderthals: they hid from them.

That is one basic reason why the Movers despised the Hiders so much. They despised their cowardice. They despised their dishonesty.

The Hiders when caught eventually showed their true colors. They eventually revealed what kind of humans they were. So did the Movers.

That is why The Hiders grew to fear The Movers. That is why The Movers grew to hate and despise The Hiders.

For 100,000 years: this fear-hate relationship. Has defined the relationship between all human cultures. Since then: all Modern Human Nomadic Moving cultures have hated and despised all Modern Human Squatting Hiding cultures.

The two different ways we first reacted to Neanderthals: explains everything that happened after that. These two different reactionary dynamics; causally explain 75-1000,000 years of Human History.
We are what we are today; is because of how our Ancestors reacted to meeting Neanderthals. And how we interacted with each other in Africa as feuding tribes before we came out.

We are a reactive species. We are not a pro-active species. Modern Human culture became two kinds of reactions. Two different kinds of reactive survival tactics. These two basic reactive tactics defined and determined what we did and who we became. Modern industrialized capitalist society has become a mechanical amalgam of movers and hiders. We use cars to move in, and houses to hide in.
How long did it take for our ancestors to kill off all the Neanderthals in Asia?

At least 40,000 years.

Where did humans migrate out-of?

From the center of Asia: 40,000 to 60,000 years ago.

And you wonder where our instinct to push other humans out of where they are living: and replace them with your own kind comes from? Duh.

Who were the last human colonizers of the world to come out of the center of Asia? Europeans. The last humans that colonized, supplanted, replaced and destroyed the last existing Neanderthals in Europe.

How long did it take for our ancestors to kill off all the last Neanderthals when they finally arrived in Europe 40,000 to 60,000 years ago?

Chapter Six B: The Effect of Civilization on Humans

5,000 to 20,000 years.

Slowly; cunningly: pretending not to notice they were doing it.

This explains why the instinct to colonize the world comes from Europeans; and not other races. Modern Europeans used the same tactics and strategies to destroy their enemies as their Cro-Magnon ancestors did. By colonizing them gradually and sneakily and cunningly. Establishing small outposts in enemy territory. Then using the dynamic of overpopulation to drive the enemy race out by outnumbering them.

These are the same tactics and strategies that ants use to kill other ants. We learned colonization from the ants millions of years ago.

Why is the word spelt two ways? Neandertal, and Neanderthal?

Hal! Hail! Hail fellow well-met!

Neander: meandering: coming nearer… nearer. Meandering Tall people coming nearer.
The nearer they come: the more the hackles of modern humans rise..

Tall! Too Tall! Tall meandering people coming nearer; as they realize that these people are bigger than they are. A People who do not understand their hails, a people who do speak their language, a people who not act like modern humans:. As feelings of welcome… turn into feelings of fear.

How many ways do you want to analyze this word?
What does the word enemy mean?

E! Neanderthal! My Enemy meandering, murdering around MY Territory? Tall walkers?… Kill Them! Tal, it! Kal, it!… Ill!… Kill! Kill tall walkers… enemies meandering around my territory!
Strange people… meandering nearer… nearer… knees. Until our ancestors saw by the way they walked that they were another subspecies… their knees were bowed, they walked differently… they were taller… they were bigger, as they came nearer…nearer…

'Knees. Tall. Knees and tall. It's a Neandertal. They are ALL tall. They are Neanderthals.'

Modern humans experienced a reflective shock when they saw Neanderthals. They saw their own killing hate and viciousness; reflected back at them. They saw themselves. They were looking into the eyes of a mirror that told them the truth about what they actually were. And they could not stomach, or digest, or endure this.

You try to kill what you hate in yourself. Not what you love in yourself. By projecting your self-hate out: onto others. Avoiding Killing what you hate in yourself by killing outside of yourself.
Where does the instinct for mass Genocide come from? Slaughtering apes with a slightly different look to them, with a slightly different culture.

Duh.

Only. Er, um. We do not have enough physical evidence to actually prove this actually happened. We do not have the smoking gun. We were not there to see it. There is no actual, incontrovertible, physical evidence left. There is no er, scientific proof. There is no concrete evidence. It is all gone.

And you wonder why humans want to bury their own past? Why we have been obsessively burying our own past for at least 12,000 years?

Duh.

Why did both Neanderthals and humans go North out of Africa? After millions of years living in Africa and killing each other?

Well… for one: for six months each year. Their shit didn't rot, and stink… It froze. Movers couldn't smell the shit of Hiders. Hiders found animals that were easier to kill.

How does the human subconscious reveal the truth about out past?

In literal non-symbolic ways; that civilized humans are blind to, because we see them only in terms of abstraction: not actuality. We do not try to make obvious direct connections, which explain the truth about our own past. Subconscious images and connections; are direct and universal. The specialized selective cultural abstract meanings we ascribe to them; are not. Humans who live in only one culture are monocultural morons. They have not experienced more than one way of living. They have no perspective on their own lives. They do not understand anything except their own normality. They do not question their own normality. They do not understand anything outside their own culture. They have no cultural or historical perspective.

Who were the Romans? They were roaming… bands of killers. They came by their filthy name because of this. Who started the idea of colonizing foreign lands? Not the ancient Greeks. The set up shop in Greece and never moved. They set up their seaport-forts: always having a chance to escape in case the natives wised up to them. It was the Romans. The Roamin' Romans who began the insane idea of not only raiding another tribe's territory… but also oppressing them as absentee landlords. European colonization was invented by the Roamin' Romans. Their cultural legacy was a cancerous mutation between the pre-historic culture of Squatters, and the pre-historic culture if the Walkers. Taking the worst from both cultures; and making it even worse. Everything that has happened in human history… was the worst that could have happened. Human culture is negative energy. Human culture has NO positive energy. Human culture and human civilization destroys all positive energy. Human culture was negatively programmed before it ever came out of Africa.

These original human walkers and squatters came from Africa. Human culture was already split into two distinct cultures before they ever left Africa to colonize the rest of the world. Look at what all the African aboriginal cultures were, and how they interacted; before Africa was invaded by the ancestors of humans who had originally left Africa. When the first European colonizers came into Africa: they found two basic, distinct kinds of cultures: Tall nomadic, warlike African tribes… dominating shorter, settled tribes that were less warlike and less fierce.

These two distinct different kinds of human cultures; were already brainwashed and inculcated and programmed to fight each other and hate each other; before they ever left Africa. Which of the first modern human tribes that left Africa were nomadic, warlike, tall, walkers… and which were squatters: is

unknown, buried and hidden by the past. But it explains everything that happened after that.

To try and uncover the actual history of walking upright apes: the actual history of what actually happened over tens of thousands of years: is a complex, inner-woven story of many one-sided stories preserved in tiny bits inside many of the later human cultures. For instance. What about the Neanderthals? Were they walkers… or were they squatters? The evidence seems to suggest that they were both. That they changed their basic culture depending on their environment. That their basic lifestyle was still controlled and determined by their environment. That depending how the Earth's ecosystems changed: they changed with it. During the cold periods of Ice Ages: they became nomadic meat eaters. And during the warm periods of the Earth's recycling eco-systems: they became squatters eating whatever was handy around them.

But then came our ancestors who did not change their cultures to fit the ecosystems they found and lived-in. They traveled out of Africa, skirting all of Asia that was already populated by Neanderthals: and ended up in the continent of Australia. And re-created the drought-ridden devastation of the Serengeti plain: by burning the center of Australia into an arid, lifeless desert.

Only… the ecosystems of Australia: are not the eco-systems of Africa. The animal and plant species, and the weather systems of Australia: are not the same as those of the African plains. They did not regenerate every year as the African ones did, and had done for millions of years. They were not based and built upon a history of volcanic eruptions that enriched the African soil so intensely: that the life-energy of literally ALL African species on and in the African plains can and do regenerate themselves annually every year after a drought that is so destructive: any other ecosystems on Earth are not designed to handle it. So the first Humans entering Australia: ended up in re-creating only one half of the eco-system they had lived in. In short: they were fucked royally. They fucked themselves royally. They screwed up the entire Australian Continents eco-systems so badly: the center of Australia has remained a permanent desert ever since.
Why did the first Walkers that came out of Africa… why did they walk around the Southern edge of Asia? When Asia was populated by Neanderthals for at least 140,000 years before Modern Man came into Asia?

Simple.

They snuck in unseen. They came into Asia secretly. The Neanderthals never knew they were there. They walked along the edges of Asia: they only walked on sand, they walked along the beaches. The waves washed away their footprints. The rising tide washed away their footprints every 24 hrs.

To this day: we modern humans still love walking on the edge of a beach where the waves come in… We do not walk where the waves do not come in. We do not walk where the tide does not wash away our footprints. We walk where the ocean can whitewash all evidence of our passing.

The first human walkers that came out of Africa were walking sticks. They were following the same age-old pattern of many other generations of walking sticks who came out of Africa, and disappeared, and left no trace of their existence.

The human walking sticks were smart. They had learned the sin of eating. They ate as little as possible. They only ate tokens… that were small enough and powerful enough to energize their bodies.

They had learned the sin of walking upon living things. Walking upon sand did not kill or crush living things… And the sin of their crushing grains of sand… was washed away instantly with every wave… along with every sign of their existence. They had learned to use the natural whitewashing dynamics of Nature to hide their own evil. They did not belong on Earth. They had no home. They had no eco-system that welcomed them. They were of no use to other living things. They only knew forward progress. They were the first insane humans who believed that as long as they went forward, and never looked back… as long as they kept moving forward: their past would not catch up with them…They were the ones who originally invented Modern human culture… and its insane idea-concept of forward progress, as a way of covering up the past, as a way of running away from their own past.

We modern humans have been running away from our own past, and our own sins ever since.

How old is the wisdom of the Walkers? It is embedded into the English language: Breakfast. If you break your fast in the morning: you will not be as fast as you should be during the rest of the day: it will slow you down. Breaking your fast: breaks your fastness. If you eat in the morning: your body has to send blood and nutrition and energy to digest the food you ate. All that energy and blood and nutrition could have gone to keeping you walking just as fast as ever. Walkers who ate food in the morning lagged behind walkers who ate nothing in the morning. This remains true today. People who jog in the morning before they get up: do not eat before they run. They eat after. Because jogging on a full stomach slows you down and you become tired and logey… logged down, listless, no energy. If you ate nothing before you jog in the morning: you feel light, full of good energy. The less you eat: the lighter you feel, the more energy you get. The complete opposite of conventional wisdom. The walkers knew one thing w do not know: because we live a sedentary life. They knew that the less you eat: the more energy you have, the farther you can travel, the lighter you feel, the better you feel, the healthier you become.

This is also why modern humans do not understand that walkers could and did cover huge distances without needing to stop for food. All they needed was water. They could walk for hundreds of miles without eating food, and without getting tired.

It was no great wonder that they ended up in Australia. They merely kept to the ocean beaches… and avoided being detected by the Neanderthals. Whom they could out-walk, and out-distance anyways, if they were seen. Neanderthals did not live by the ocean. These walkers were one of the first tribes of Modern Man to come out of Africa, and survive. Their entire reason for living was circumnavigation. They were the Walkers and the Hiders. They went around everything. But once they did… they owned it. And went in… to the center.

Which is why the pre-history of Modern Man can be traced back to the center of Asia around Lake Baikal… The untold saga covering tens of thousands of years… of how the first walkers ended up in the center of Asia, and began then radiating out from that center on all sides has never been told simply because these people did not leave behind any surviving evidence of their existence.

But they did exist. There is no other logical explanation for the scientific evidence we have now. You do not get a single traceable DNA line. A single, lone tribe coming from Africa, ending up in Australia… And… later on…another huge body of scientific evidence of Modern Humans migrating as traveling nomads out of the center of Asia. Unless you can fit these two completely different, disparate pieces of the puzzle together.

Chapter Six B: The Effect of Civilization on Humans

What happened when other tribes of our ancestors left Africa and walked around Asia, or squatted and settled in Asia? How did each different tribe react to the Neanderthals already living there for at least 70,000 years? Did the Neanderthals wipe out and exterminate them at first? Was it war-at-first-sight? Were Neanderthals warlike or peaceful? Or did they react differently to each modern human culture and each modern human tribe: depending on their peacefulness or animosity? Why did the first exodus of modern humans end up in Australia, and the next wave succeed in penetrating the continent of Asia in spit of There being Neanderthals living there for god knows how many tens of thousands of years?
The answer is obvious if you look for the tell-tale evidence. The first modern humans that were hunted and chased out of Asia when they left Africa: did not have the modern Achaean tool kit. Their killing tools were not good enough.

They crossed the Red Sea: called the Gates of Grief: they crossed into a blood war: they were killed off. They retreated back into Africa for 30,000 years. The names of their crossing tell the tale. History does not lie. It was not called the Red Sea for nothing. It was not called the Gates of Grief for nothing. Their crossing into Australia was timid: they crossed from Timor. They were born new: they moved into Borneo, their chickens kept them alive: they called the land New Guinea. History does not lie. But you have to know how to read the story…

The next wave had better weapons than the Australian aborigines. Look at the killing tools of Australian aborigines 70,000 years ago, and the killing tools of modern humans in Asia and Europe 60,000 years ago. The difference is huge.

Study the actual historical facts… not the whitewashed bullshit called history: and you will find that humans have practiced human decapitation for 12,000 years all over the Earth. It is still being practiced in Africa. It is still being practiced in the Philippines. Rebel bands in the jungle still behead people; everywhere there is a jungle for rebel bands to hide in. Beheading-decapitation is a universal tribal custom all over the world. The jungles of the Amazon, the jungles of Africa, of Indonesia… it does not make any difference where the jungle is or what tribe or what band, or which century.
Read human history. Read how Tamerlane the Iron Hand, The Limper; the cripple. The man with a club foot: who used his club foot; by turning it into an iron foot, not an iron hand: to crush millions of his subjects under his crippled foot. How he created a mountain, a volcano mountain of decapitated skulls of dead dismembered humans, higher than the highest buildings of his era…. So he could ride his horse over his enemy's skulls.… and show to the world in public how powerful he was. By terrorizing middle Asia in his insane lust for killing; and his lust for decapitation.

Every mass murderer was and is a human cripple. Every power-mad leader who ever lived was a cripple. Tamarlane was a psychopathic cripple, and a physical cripple. Hitler was a psychopathic cripple, and a sexual cripple. Alexander the Great was a mental and an emotional cripple. Buddha and Jesus were both sexual, and mental cripples. Genghis Khan was a psychopathic cripple. Stalin was a cunning psychopathic criminal monster so crippled: human life meant nothing to him. All the leaders in history were mental-emotional-sexual-physical-spiritual-moral-ethical cripples.

Where did the first human Walkers and Squatters come from? Why did human culture split into two adversarial cultures at odds with each other?

Chapter Six B: The Effect of Civilization on Humans

The answer lies in the Path of Splitness. All monkeys use their bodies to do two basic things: squat in trees, and move through trees. Our ancestors split the two most basic body functions of our genetic monkey heritage into two different human cultures. At some point in our past: our ancestors split into two groups. One group squatted more than they moved. The other group moved more than they squatted. One species with the same genetic DNA: splitting its instincts into two halves. One species of apes evolving through splitting themselves, splitting tools, splitting words, splitting hairs, splitting meanings, splitting the atom, splitting entire Nations apart, splitting political parties into two halves, splitting male and female roles, splitting vegetables apart for dinner, splitting trees apart for lumber… etc, etc… Instead of connecting as we were designed to we did the opposite.

The evolution of our past, where we came from and why we evolved as we did can be understood easily by seeing it as a single Dynamic of Splitness.

Burial of the Dead

We today mark the beginnings of modern civilized culture by the burial of our dead. 35,000 years ago, humans first began to bury their dead. This is supposed to mark the birth a new intelligence. We have been brainwashed into believing that people who bury their dead must have cared more for them when they were alive. That is the complete opposite of the actual truth. Burial of the dead: meant that humans began caring more about the dead than the living. Not the other way around. The reason humans began burying their dead was because they had been practicing mass genocide for thousands of years. The subconscious guilt of their sins forced them to bury their dead. It forced them to bury the Neanderthals they killed. The graves of Neanderthals found by scientists were not dug by Neanderthals… They were dug by the first humans who felt guilty about killing the last remnants of a race of humans who had once populated all of Asia and Europe. This cultural legacy of guilt.. beginning with the first burying of the last of the Neanderthals they killed… has been preserved in the burying of their own dead.

This is the horror of human civilization. This is the horror of realizing you have been lied to all of your life. The horror of realizing that what was supposed to be the pre-eminent proof of human civilization's superiority over all less civilized apes and cultures… is actually the opposite of what it is touted as being. This book uncovers this horror. Most human beings will not be willing to admit or accept the truths of this horror. But regardless of this, the fact that burial of our dead originates from humans trying to cover up their crimes cannot be covered up anymore. The logic of this truth is irresistible. It took many tens of thousands of years for one race of apes to kill the other one off completely… During this conflict: there was no burial of the dead practiced by either side. For tens of thousands of years… modern humans did not bury dead corpses… then, suddenly! Just as the last Neanderthals go extinct!...

This weird inexplicable custom appears. Why? Because humans began drawing pictures in caves? There is no logical connection between the two at all. Yet we take out state of civilized intelligence from these two phenomenon, and try to convince ourselves that one begets the other: which they most certainly do not.. The appearance of the first cave paintings happened in different parts of the world at different times. They mark the appearance of mental abstraction. Mental abstraction has nothing to do with feeling guilty about killing the last pathetic remnants of a dying breed of humans whose only crime was that they were living in Asia and Europe before modern man arrived. And as the dominant killer of those two continents: did not brook any new upstart apes invading their ancient territorial boundaries and colonizing the two continents in their faces whether they liked it or not.

It was only after… it was only after nearly all Neanderthals had been wiped out… only after they no longer represented any threat to the total dominance and control of these two continents… that humans felt guilty about killing off the last remaining ones.

Again. The entire tactic of genocide was an avoidance of admitting it is genocide. If you can leave a small token remnant of a once prolific powerful race of humans alive… if you have not killed 100% of them off into total and utter extinction…! Why then… you really haven't committed genocide, have you? You have only been defending your self against an aggressor. Oops. This is the exact same rationale used by Americans in their genocide of the countless cultures and tribes found to be living in North America before they came there. This was their mistake. If they had not killed the last Neanderthals… they would have been able to rationalize their guilt away, and not feel the need to cover up their crimes. But they did kill them… and bury their bodies… in guilt and shame for the needless slaughter and waste of the few poor young girls still alive who were Neanderthals.

This is where the burial of our dead comes from. It comes from guilt, and shame and criminal acts that had to be covered up and atoned for in a ritual of atonement. How this original act of guilt and shame came to be used as a cover-up for all the destructive crimes and sins they committed, as a general cover-up for everything they did… burying their elders when they died is another part of the evolution of they managed to find a way to avoid the truth of their own past. How they had to glorify their elders… Because if they had not done so… Then the tales of slaughter… of killing Neanderthals for tens of thousands of years… would have to be faced and accepted and digested and the realization that their ancestors and grandparents and parents were all a bunch of murdering savages who were a filthy lot that should have been spat upon and punished during their lives for what they did to not only the Neanderthals, but to their own children… And children growing up to surpass their parents n wisdom and understanding… was and has been forbidden, for hundreds of thousands of years. Children surpassing the insanity of their elders is not to be allowed… We can't have human gentle sensitive children weeping over a bunch of no-good Neanderthals, now, can we>? Eh? We can't have them questioning our parental control and parental authority, now can we, eh? We can't have them challenging the lies we have sold them, eh? This might upset the entire established order of all the traditions and customs of Modern humans!

This is how it happened. This is always how it happens. Elders lying to their young… in order to rationalize their own misbehaviors and sins. Using anything and everything to keep from being held personally accountable for what they did. The invention of modern civilized culture… was and is just another sneaky way of avoiding the truth and burying the truth of the past. Nothing else. All civilization… the entire history of human civilization has just been a piling up of lies on top of lies in order to cover up the ugly stinking rotten horror of the past.

Capitation was changed into: destructive capitation, capitation for the sake of capitation: ritual capitation; destructively destroying the whole earth they depended upon for their sustenance

Decapitation is more evil that capitation?
They mean the same thing
Capitalism comes from *Capitation*
Recapitalization comes from *Decapitation*

Decapitation

Before European culture colonized the entire world. How many cultures… how many tribes… how many clans…. How many Robber Barons. Now many Kingdoms, and Fiefdoms, and Empires, and Nations actively practiced human decapitation? *Every single one of them practiced it.*

But European culture had abstracted itself beyond actual physical acts of cutting off human heads from living human bodies.

They had developed a new form of de-capitalization.

They practiced cutting off only the heads of Kings, cutting off the alien non-European Kings, off from the bodies of their Clans and Tribes and Empires and Nations…

It was too tiresome to cut off *all* of the heads of *all* the lower classes. Why? Because they found they were cutting off the source of their own wealth. Because their lust for accumulating the token heads called coins of silver and gold became greater than their lust for accumulating the actual deaths heads of their enemies. Because they could use these colonized lower classes to make *them* richer, and more powerful, while still practicing decapitation even more cunningly… by destroying all the authority figures of the lands and people they invaded and conquered. Read history. Read the damn truth about how Stalin systematically killed *every single authority figurehead in the entire USSR.* When Russian armies took over Eastern Europe, and Central Asia. They systematically killed all teachers, all policemen, all bosses, all rich people, all officials, all affluent people. He made damn sure that only the lowest, most ignorant, most submissive, stupidest, most craven cowards were left alive. Anybody with an ounce of initiative, intelligence, spirit, life, energy, etc: was shot down: *on sight, no questions asked.* This was Stalin's formula of decapitating entire Nations of their heads of state, and all community heads, and business heads, and every human head he could find; holding any power, wealth, knowledge or authority or status. By this selective mass slaughter: Stalin instantly terrorized the remaining millions of ignorant idiots into total abject submission. Read of the cunning with which Timur became the greatest mass killer in Asian History up to that time; save for his idol: Timujin. Known as Genghis Khan to the West.

Stalin's own background mirrors the cunning filth that Timur was so closely: there is almost no difference between them in their sneaky tactics, lies and propaganda and how adroitly they manipulated public opinion.

Instead: the new European Robber Barons; developed a cunning system to suck the life-energy and life-blood out of every living lower class human in the fucking world… as slowly as possible, as agonizingly as possible, as filthily as possible, as cunningly as possible… So they could degrade these un-decapitated humans down to the filthiest state of human slavery and bondage and insanity and stupidity possible before they finally died.

They had learned the fine arts of the Mongols. Who used their horse-slaves as beasts of burden, until their horses died under them. The Mongols lived by sucking the blood of the horses they rode, until their mounts died. And then they hopped on a new mount, and did the same to that horse, and so –on

and so-on…Because they were determined to raze human cities to the ground: and create grassland for horses. Horses that they could use, eat, kill and accumulate: as a sign of wealth and status.

The Europeans escaped being destroyed by the Mongol hordes by pure distance and luck. But they learned their own form of bloodsucking. Civilized bloodsucking, called profit margins. And that has poisoned the entire Capitalistic Earth; so even the dumbest stupidest most ignorant most illiterate American teenager understand the worship and sanctity of tokens, money, and counting their pennies. Tokens; with heads of State printed on them, marking their value. Even while they are in debt up to their asses and scrounging to barely make ends meet: the poor of today still *act* and *think* and *feel* like Robber Barons.

The Capitalistic Culture of Europe has overpowered and over poisoned, and overcome, and overwhelmed all other human cultures. There are no more actual headhunters anymore today. Actual Decapitation now is only practiced in the most remote, most backward cultures and backwaters of the world.

But today… the *De-Capitalization* of the entire human population on Earth:… *is* being practiced all over the world by Capitalistic Corporations… who want to suck all the money on the Earth, into their coffers-coffins. They do not want to accumulate actual decapitated heads. They want to accumulate abstract Capitalist heads on paper. .

Accumulating decapitated coin-heads in a coffer: is accumulating the life-blood, the work-energy of living humans: and putting it into a coffin of the undead to be preserved.

This is what the insanity of the unexplored human subconscious had led to.

Where does the dynamic of Decapitation originate from?

From the dynamic of Capitulation.

From compromising your own personal values. By *giving up* your own values, your own ethics, your own morals; to someone who is bigger than you are and threatens to cut off your head if you do not do it their way. From giving up the reasoning power of your own fucking head…. From cowardice. By losing your values, losing your head, losing all the faculties of your heart and mind, and separating the faculties of your heat from your brain. So when heartless cowards compromised their own values and submitted to a killer instead of fighting back. They lost heart. They lost their courage. They lost their honesty. They lost their intelligence. They became subservient slaves, oppressed and terrorized by killers. They became hypocritically, cunningly subservient. And hated the heads, the head killers who ruled them. And found cunning ways to kill them and cut off their heads. It was a dynamic of revenge, a dynamic of fighting for power… a dynamic of DE-capitalization. Attacking whoever was taller, better, higher than the rest of their group out of envy and jealousy.

Look at All of human history; and what do you find? A huge empty vacuum. With only bits of the edges outlined. 36,000 years. And no account of what happened *inside* Asia. Only around the edges.

What do the ancient oral traditions of Asia reveal? The common practice of decapitation; ended only because of European domination invading and destroying their cultures and giving them better ways to

kill. It ended only because the more abstracted form of decapitation called Capitalism is even more evil, and more destructive; than the practice of heads being cut off.

Read Asian History: and you will find a long litany of atrocities, betrayals and killings and butchery. Small respites of peace in-between the endless wars and killing. Read how Central Asian Mongol butchery; was absorbed by the civilized edges of Asia… by Chinese, and Mohammedan cultures. Until the Mohammedans developed a warrior class that equaled the Mongols in their bloodthirsty lust for cutting off heads and mass slaughter. Until the once peaceful Mohammedan Caliphs became as insanely obsessed with world domination: as the Mongols had been when they first began razing Muslim villages and towns and cities to the ground. Which then created the bastardized half-breeds called the Moguls… who went and conquered Northern India. And stayed there for centuries as hereditary rulers *to this day*.

Read what little historical facts there are about the history of Central Asia. it is an unending litany of killers killing killers. Haters hating haters. Asiatic hordes; rampaging and burning and raping and looting and killing. Mass butchery. An almost nonstop litany of the mad fight for power. Every tribal leader, clan leader, clawing at each other in their mad scramble to the top. Only to be poisoned, betrayed, assassinated, defeated in battle, sabotaged, undermined, and killed… in a matter of months! on and on… ad-nauseum.

And barely a word of all this in Western History. 36,000 years of mass slaughter: covering the entire continent of Asia. Completely ignored by Western History. And you wonder why Western History does not make any sense? When the heart of human history, the entire main body of Human History is an empty, unknown, untold black hole. The untold stories of 36,000 years of expanding waves of human killers coming out of Central Asia… finally populating the edges of Asia and the Middle East 12,000 years ago… is an empty vacuum… a censored blacked-out black hole. A completely untold story that Western historians pointedly ignore.

Read *all* of human history. Put *all* of the actual facts together. Connect only the facts that are actually true. The general picture and dynamic and story tells itself; without any need for details. What exists today already tells one half of the tale. The facts of the past merely fills in the remaining blanks.

The symbology and culture of decapitation runs so deeply through human history: that we cannot even see it, because it is the very fabric of tradition. We are too close to our own normality and our own culture to have any perspective on it. Only if you stand *outside* of your normality; can you see it. Only if you look at human history connectively: as a single Totality, and then look at that Totality from a distance, and look at it from many other different perspectives: can you even *begin* to see what our history actually was and still is.

Why did humans eat corn to begin with? Because eating corn symbolized the decapitation of human heads. Why does a kernel of corn resemble almost the exact shape of the deaths head that Modern man mass produced for thousands of years before humans began eating corn? Each kernel of corn grown and decapitated and eaten: is the human subconscious screaming out to living humans to digest and understand their legacy of mass killing, mass decapitation *and the yellowness of their mass cowardice*. The number of kernel of corn in existence; today equals all of the *accumulated* human and Neanderthal heads that were ever decapitated and killed by all of our ancestors. The increasing accumulated kernels in existence each year represents the increasing number of humans killed by other humans every year on this Earth.

Why is baseball the National sport of America? Because it is one of the few sports that still is based upon the decapitation of human heads, and *subconsciously* represents the *Global* evil of American Capitalism trying to own and control the entire Earth.

Look at the Hollywood film called: Field of Dreams. A son almost bankrupting himself so ghosts of the past can play baseball in his cornfields. The ghosts disappear into the cornfields and hide there. Just as the ghosts of all the fathers and mothers who ever came to America as alien invaders; hid the truth of what they actually did to their own children and to the people living there originally, and to the Earth, and to the American Continent. And why did he do it? Who was the voice that made him do it? His own dead useless father, who wanted to play baseball. Talk about ancestor worship that is so whitewashed and sweetened with artificial lies and arterial corn sweeteners so the masses will swallow it.

Ask an American if they believe in ancestor worship. They will scoff at the idea of worshipping dead ancestors. Then ask them what they think of George Washington, or their own parents. They will be blind, desperate apologists for their own parents, and they will not dare say one negative thing about them in public ever. You will hear them whitewashing their own parents and apologizing for them and standing up to them… While in the same breath; they will sneer at anyone who worships their own ancestors. This is the kind of mealy-mouthed, double-faced, hypocritical, bullshit; most humans spout whenever pressed to rationalize their own crap. Trying to justify their own opinions-morals-beliefs, etc. The symbols of that film are a fairytale whitewashing of America's past. Where old baseball sports stars are idolized and worshipped. Why? Because the rest of American culture and society is so rotten and vile: these whitewashed figures are the best examples of what it means to be an American that modern Media and modern American culture can offer.

The film skips over the true origins and meanings of baseball. It skips over the decapitation the native tribes practiced *on the winner* of the original game which baseball came from. The man who triumphantly managed to get one symbolical deaths head into an enemy camp was killed. It was an honor. An honorable warrior death. American natives tribes were obsessed with honor. The film skips over the evils of raising corn, and the actual back-breaking labor it takes to run a farm raising only one staple crop: corn.

However… this film does have one positive message: the idea of fun. Even though the idea of fun has *now,* been so thoroughly poisoned by consumer capitalism: that it no longer exists in real life: *it only exists on film*. As a poisoned, watered down, idealized, sentimentalized, mass-produced, copied, boring, bullshit token of actual fun. That is… the American worship of fun; *as purely a spectator sport*. The worship of having fun. The fun of playing sports just for the fun of it. Not in order to become a professional athlete: no longer exists in American society anymore. This film idolizes only *professional* fun… and *spits* upon all children who play baseball without getting paid for it… and who never become professional athletes. But even that idea is obscene. You cannot have fun; if you worship it. You cannot have fun playing baseball; by sitting in a movie house and watching someone else play it. You cannot have actual fun being a spectator. You can only have vicarious fun. Empty, worthless fun.

Why is that word used for all people who sit and watch anything? Because they are specters at a feast they cannot truly enjoy or eat or digest. Spectators are living ghosts. Acting out the vicarious thrill our dead ancestors acted out when they died; and found they were addicted to feasting on dead things; but

could no longer eat or taste them.

How many sports are based upon the dynamic of decapitation?
Every fucking sport that has a ball, or has something that is batted around.

How many board games are based upon the idea of decapitation? Chess, Checkers, Chinese checkers, card games, the throwing of dice, the throwing of bones, etc. North American Natives used Wampum belts, as their most sacred form of abstraction. They were used to commemorate important events. They were used as a sign of prestige. Wampum was used to preserve the details of important treaties and agreements. It was used as a shortened, whitewashed form of their own history.

Take apart any Wampum belt… and you will find that they are made of small shells that are almost identical to each other. They look exactly the same as the so-called beads that European Cro-Magnon used… before the European humans ran out of those exact-size copies of deaths heads. And were forced to make them from larger pieces of shell and bone, and soft rocks. Wampum 'beads' are exactly the same size as Cro-Magnon 'beads'. Wampum 'beads' are the same shape as Cro-Magnon 'beads'. The Wampum 'bead' represents a human head. Each one has a hole in it through the throat. Exactly like the death's heads that Europeans fashioned from scratch, 30,000 years earlier.

Which tribe was the first tribe to be massacred by English settlers in America? The Pequot tribe. The most influential tribe in Eastern North America. 1,500 Pequot were killed in 3 months. Most of them were women and babies. Something American history books carefully delete from the history of 1638 in *Massac*husetts. Named so because of the infamous *massacre* which gave them the land of their colony. The Pequot had a monopoly of wampum beads. These identically sized shells were found only on the shores of their ancestral territory. They were the closest thing to European Robber Baron Capitalists in North America before Europeans came. These native makers of stone-age money were the first to try wheeling and dealing with the more corrupt whites. The were the first Native American capitulators. And for the mistake of capitulating to European Capitalists: they were wiped out to the last soul. Read about the white Europeans of the 1600's in America. They were all land-crazed. They were all obsessed with land-greed. Trying to *legally* own as many thousands of acres of land as possible. Even if they never lived there and never saw the land they owned: all they wanted was the 'legal' deed to the land.. The entire filthy culture of absentee ownership: people owning land which they do not live on and do not use is one main engine of capitalist greed which is destroying the earth. Read about the ways they stole this land. Read about the rationalizations they used to excuse themselves and absolve themselves from their own greed. And how they rationally projected every single vice and corruption that was theirs onto their victims. Indians were evil and white European settlers were good instead of the other way around. Just as the white American South projected their own worst vices and corruptions, and crime… onto Blacks …. Calling them lazy; as a racial stereotype. A race forced to work in cane fields and cotton fields doing back breaking manual labor… being called lazy… by whites sitting on a porch sipping mint Juleps.

The human species populating the Earth today with billions of poor is the human subconscious drive to create more *zeroes,* not more heroes. More powerless humans leading empty lives. Each poor empty life; representing an abstract zero: a death's-head. An abstract representation of all the accumulated billions of previously unlived empty human lives.

The insanity of human culture is that it repeatedly re-lives the past subconsciously. Without ever

actually changing. How long will we be doomed to re-enact the past; without understanding the re-enactments? Until there are as many accumulated, mass-produced baseballs on the Earth today; as the accumulating number of human dead; killed by other humans? Until there are more baseballs, than there are kernels of corn? Until baseballs replace corn kernels; as the subconscious bean-counter of the human races subconscious obsession with the head counting of how many of our own species we have killed so far? Until the obsession with counting money becomes an even worse insanity than counting death's-heads for 30,000 years.

This is what abstraction *is*. This is where it comes from. Abstraction is the concretion of our accumulated past and all of its accumulated subconscious images and ideas. Turning imaginary ideas into concrete, into stone, and into other dead things: like dead kernels of decapitated corn, and round heads of decapitated baseballs. That are struck with wooden bats. And Golf.

Where can you find the death struggle between the first human walking sticks that came out of Africa, and the first human squatters… being re-created and re-enacted and re-lived? Look at the modern squatters today; living in rich Capitalist Nations: creating walking emaciated sticks out of starving billions of other humans in 3rd World countries… While at the same time worshipping emaciated human walking sticks called fashion models; whose only function is to walk up and down a runway for the pleasure of seated squatters.

How many ways did squatters get their revenge back at the walkers? By systematically starving them to death through pure neglect. Look at the concentration camps of Stalin's USSR, and Mao's China, and Hitler's Germany, and America's Andersonville, and England's Boer War concentration camps. All these modern squatters; killed their enemy by turning them into *starving* walking sticks. For human squatters: this is a universal sign of human horror. It turns starving people into unrecognizable, distorted, emaciated, gargoyles. It robs them of their humanity. It turns their faces *into skulls… deaths heads*.

What is the modern atomic bomb?

It is an exploding decapitation of a potential energy inside a head-globe…of two hemispheres being smashed together… producing a blinding realization that ignites pure rage, pure destruction. It is a recreation of the human brain's Big Bang… that was covered up for 36-75,000 years. An exploding realization of horror and rage…at the unfairness of it all. The rage at being unable to rid themselves of their addiction to tools.

What is an atomic bomb?

It is the *accumulated* killing potential of all the human decapitations and deaths ever committed, that have gone unpaid and unrevenged throughout human history. What is a bomb; but a symbol of potential destruction. A symbol of repressed human rage. Decapitating the heads of billions and trillions of atoms.

What is the Scientific definition of Energy?

An explosion.
or
A potential explosion.

All energy in our Universe that is not potentially explosive, and that does not explode, or that is not

drastically imbalanced and one-sided… so much as to be potentially destructive and explosive: Science ignores as not being useful or important to even categorize it as being called energy. Gee. Oh. So the only useful energy we can use is something that explodes and destroys other things. Gee. So the energy in our bodies and minds and hearts is not important. The energy of all living things on this Earth are not important. We need to find more energy that can explode, or burn, or destroy things.

Scientifically you can only get energy: by releasing it destructively. You can only get energy if you destroy what holds the energy. You only get energy from food: if you destroy a living thing by killing it.

First you have to create an artificial potential of energy that is potentially explosive and destructive like a hydro-electric dam. Blocking all natural flows of energy of an entire eco-system. First you have to destroy an entire fucking river valley to accumulate enough water. Then you can manipulate the water by using gravity so it falls to a lower level: releasing its stored up potential gravitational energy. And if the dam breaks: you have a flood that destroys everything below the dam… just to get something called electricity. Another artificial energy potential that is destructive. The only kind of energy that science manipulates and uses is energy that has a killing potential. That has the potential to destroy and kill living things. Scientific technology is just like the killing potential of the first swords that were used to behead humans with. They both were invented with the same intention. Where did decapitation come from before human had swords long enough and sharp enough to cut off human heads?

From the Stone-Age

From the 100,000 year-old human practice of rectum-impalement as the worst possible way of killing someone. What happened after an impaled victim finally died?

Gravity kept forcing that stake through the heart; eventually reaching up into the braincase. And after predators and vermin had eaten the flesh off the bones, or after the flesh rotted and fell from the bones of the dead corpse. The stake ran up through the skeletons ribcage into its rotting brain. The brain itself could not be eaten because it was completely protected by the skull. So it rotted, and rotted. As the last thing to organically decompose. Until the skull, the death's-head stank to high heaven even after skeleton fell apart.

The last remaining evidence of the obscene torture death was a skull on top of a stake. This gruesome evidence remained for years. Or until some human took it down, or until the stake rotted and fell to the ground. It was a way of marking your territory. Once you found a stake with a skull on it. It was a warning that all interlopers would be treated the same way. It was a way of staking your claim to land. To this day: humans still drive wooden stakes at the corners of land they want to own.

Does 100,000 years of wooden stakes with human skulls littering all of Asia and Europe. And the grisly evidence not going away for tens, even hundreds of years… explain why humans no longer wanted to see this horrible sight anymore? Why once they invented swords*:* they cut off the head first. Instead of leaving it as a reminders of impending unspeakable agony, death, shame and public dishonor. Gee.

How was this form of Stone Age death invented? *Why* was it invented?

75,000 years of hate and disgust of Squatters… by Walkers. 75,000 years of hate and disgust of Hiders

by Movers. Catching them. As they shat into their loincloths in fear. Trying to teach them never to squat and shit upon the sacred Earth ever again. Trying to teach them never to shit in fear. Trying to teach them that the smell of shit is the smell of fear and death. Punishing them for their stinking shit, and their stinking fear. What is the last body movement that signifies total death of the body? When the bowels relax, and the dead corpse's shit oozes out from its relaxed rectum.

The Walkers…. The Movers. Their bowels were empty. They were dry. When they died. Their bowels did not ooze out stinking shit. Killing these cowards became too revolting for them. Because even after they killed these cowards. They still stank of shit. Their shit oozed out of their loosened bowels. They befouled the sacred Earth. Which the Movers and Walkers worshipped and held to be more sacred than anything else. So even the act of ridding the Sacred Earth of these foul scum: fouled their Sacred Earth.

They came to see their mortal enemies: The Hiders. The Squatters. As… The Shitters.

This was why, and how: the practice of rectal impalement was invented during the Stone Age. It was practiced first by the Movers. Then by the Walkers. Then by the Squatters. By all modern humans. By all of our ancestors. For thousands upon thousands of years before civilization ever began.
But even <u>that</u> did not stop the dead corpses of cowards from stinking. Even after scavengers had picked the bones clean: their rotting *brains* still stank to high heaven.

This explains all the rest of the whitewashed history of the invention of abstract human culture. It explains the brain's 'Big Bang' without whitewash, without lies. It explains who we are today.

The Movers, The Walkers. Came to see Squatters, Shitters, Hiders: As…. Rotting Brains. Rotting Decapitated Skulls. Rotten Decapitated Heads. They came to see all Cowards as Rotting Decapitated Heads.

Since that Time. Modern Human Coward Society: has been ruled by Rotten Decapitated Heads of State.

The Body of human society is sick. It needs a complete makeover. But it cannot heal itself as long as Rotten Heads of State keep on rotting. The heads of State are never completely destroyed. Cut off one head of state: and another head of state pops up. De-throne one oppressor, and another pops up.

The invention of Modern Abstract Human Culture was not the beginning of the brain's Big Bang. It was the beginning of the Brains Big Rot. It was the beginning of the Rotting of the Human Brain.

But why would humans invent rectal impalement in the first place? How could have it happened?
Put it into the proper context. And it is easily understandable. Tall walking sticks. Called Movers. Short, squat squatters: called Hiders.
Stone Age Mover and Hider tribes living in Asia for 75,000 years. Mover tribes: *using multiple spears.* A Mover finds a *short* hider; and spears him, but doesn't kill him. The hider starts screaming in pain, and shitting in fear. So the mover uses another spear to stop the stink. They did not have to make stakes. They already had what they needed already in their hands. A nice sharp, long, spear. Just the right length to thrust butt first into the ground, or dig a hole and jam a few stones into the hole to have what we call a stake.

All they had to do was impale the stricken bleeding hider with another spear up their rectum, and push the screaming victim until the butt end caught the soft earth., and began digging into the Earth. Then they simply raised the Hider up on the rectal spear until the rectal spear was completely upright. As the Hider's own weight forced the butt of the spear deeper and deeper:

Both into his own ass, and into the Earth. And that was the end of the squatting shitter. And the end of his shitting. And the end of his stinking. And the end of his screaming. Because that is how they first found Hiders. By the stink of their own shit. Hiding in the bushes squatting: having a shit. That is what Movers did to a shitter to stop them from shitting. That is why they hated them so much.

What does a person with a spear do with a screaming person, crawling on their hands and knees away from them, shitting in fear of being killed, exposing their rectum openly? Leaving their stink and their shit behind them so even a whiff will make the killers back off in intense revulsion and disgust?

The answer is obvious. The only target they have is the victim's rectum. The source of the stink and the shit. Because they were cowards. Because they hid. Because they squatted and hid behind a bush or a tree, or a rock. Because they squatted and shat. As the *first* automatic reaction to suddenly meeting another strange human. While the first automatic reaction of the Movers was to Move. Whether forward to greet a friend, or warily around a stranger, smelling them to see if they were friendly or not, or moving forward to kill them: once recognizing them as mortal enemies.

The Hiders did not call the Movers: The Movers. They called them: The Killers. The Movers did not call the Hiders: The Hiders. They called them The Shitters.

This was how easily a huge chasm can be created between human tribes: if there is no Equality between them. Simply because of different lifestyles. A short person meeting a taller person? A coward meeting someone who has courage? A person surviving by hiding carrying no spears; meets a person surviving by hunting carrying spears? A runner and hider meeting a hunter and a runner?

Which one will cower? Lowering their stance and height. Which one will take the initiative and move first? How will one react to the other? What will the consequences be? Causality is Causality. Everything can be understood by Causality and Logic.

How many ways do you want to analyze this?

You can fill books with conjecture. You can examine and evaluate every possibility and permutation and combination. And they will all show the same origin. Rectal impalement with a spear. The Movers never squatted. They either stood up, or they lay down. They were practical. Lying down saves energy. Squatting wastes energy and is uncomfortable as hell and unnatural for the human body. Unless you are traumatized so badly: that you feel less pain squatting in a fetal position. The only position you knew before you were born. The position that has less pain in your muscle-memories. The only position you were in when you felt no pain. The only position you were in before you were traumatized… born screaming in fear and pain by an unnatural birth.

What about the Pre-history of these bands and tribes coming out of Africa to find huge massive Neanderthals; populating and dominating the two continents of Asia and Europe?

What were their histories like? Who were the most warlike? Were they the only ones that survived? Did Neanderthals first kill all walking ape tribes coming out of Africa? Was this the cultural reason that all Modern Man hated them so much and wiped them out? Who was the race that cast the first stone? When did interspecies conflict between hominids escalate to killing? Who were the first killer apes? When were they? What legacy did they create? Did they have long-standing feuds and hatreds already before they ever came out of Africa? Was rectal impalement practiced in Africa before modern humans left Africa?

Modern Human tribes that never went out of Africa: still practice impalement to this very day. They practiced it long before any other non-Africans could have taught it to them. Their witch doctors still carry spears with death-skulls impaled upon them, and sticks with shrunken heads impaled upon them, and sticks with hairy heads. That they use to wave around. As signs of their authority and spiritual power. That are supposed to possess magical powers. Taken from their defeated enemies.

They still practice the ritual of cutting off their enemy's heads and impaling them on stakes. The wooden-stake perimeters of their villages once were adorned with the heads of their victims. They were designed to strike fear into the hearts of anyone who wanted to attack them. To show all who came near; what their fate would be. How many of you reading this will throw up your hands in horror and think:

'Oh dear… our ancestors really couldn't have been such awful… The couldn't have done such er,… um…. I mean… er, that would be a disparaging reflection on me. *I'm* not like that… er… *I* don't kill things with my bare hands. I let slaughterhouses do it *for* me. It's all very, er *removed*: we removed the slaughterhouses from the suburbs. We removed the um, uh… er, very civilized. I'm *very* civilized... I'm *removed* from my ancestors. I'm not like them.'

Let's cut the crap.

Our ancestors. The apes that walked on two legs instead of on all fours. Had and used wooden tools; millions of years before they ever began using stone tools… Just because we can't find any 2 million year-old wooden tools, or 2 million year-old wooden tools: simply because they don't last that fucking long: does not mean they did not exist.

Two-legged apes hunted four-legged apes: used wooden spears, without any fucking stone tips, or spear-heads… for tens of millions of fucking years before we ever started using stones as tools.

Stones?… They didn't need any fucking stones. They didn't need any fucking stone or bone technology to make wooden spears. All they needed was a dead branch that they could break-off the smaller branches from, and rub the tip of the dead branch against a stone or the rough surface of a tree trunk. And they had their killing implement.

They chased four-legged baboons, gibbons and monkeys out of the trees. They shook the trees, and burned them down, and threw stones up at them… until the terrified screaming things fell down or jumped to the ground and ran. Then they chased them down and killed them…

Try facing a terrified gibbon or baboon when it is cornered and baring its killing canines at you, with its

powerful arms and hands… ready to rip you to shreds if you come too close. They never killed them face-to-face. They ran them down from behind. What is the easiest target for your spear when you are chasing a four-legged Baboon or Gibbon or Monkey?… Their upraised assholes… flaring red, purple… inflamed with fear and rage. The perfect target for a long sharp spear or branch.

The perfect way to stay safely out of harms way from the four legged ape or monkey's crazed last-stand against an organized man-hunt. With twenty running apes and twenty sharp branches or spears either thrown or shoved up the rectum of that screaming victim.

It is easy; once you surround the monkey in a circle. No matter where the monkey turns to face any single killer. There will be killers behind it; to ram a stick up its ass. No matter how many times it turns to face the threat of a stick being jabbed at it, there will be other sticks or spears rammed up its rectum. Once any ape is caught in a circle of human killers, it cannot escape. It will face a circle of death. It will expose its red-inflamed rectum to the killers behind it, and its rectum will be easily and safely impaled by a spear or sharp stick.

Why did they do that?

Because apes and monkeys in trees hated the apes that were on the ground. Because the apes that walked upright on the ground hated the monkeys that lived high up in the trees. *They hated each other*. The hatred was mutual

Walking apes were hated by all the higher apes and monkeys. The higher ones up in the trees threw rotten fruit at them, and screamed at them, and cursed them. The monkeys up in the trees spoiled their hunting every chance they got. Any prey they hunted; was alerted and ran away, the second they heard the shrieks of the four legged apes and monkeys up in the trees; screaming out their hatred at their two-legged lower cousins.

For twenty five million years: Walking apes hated their upwardly mobile cousins living safely; higher up in the trees. Because they could not climb that high. They could not catch them. They hated them with a special virulent hatred…. For how many years were the bigger-lower apes unable to catch the higher-smaller apes? Hundreds of thousands?… Millions?

That members of their own species chose to conspire against them: just because they were lower. Pelting them with their own turds, and running safely away up into the upper branches where the bigger apes could not follow.

For how many of those twenty five million years… were the forests in Africa thick enough, so our tree dwelling cousins living higher than us: couldn't be cornered or isolated or hunted down? For how many of those 25 million years did the HIGHER tree dwellers of Africa: <u>get away</u> with murder…throwing things at us and screaming curses at us?

But when the forest began dying. When the trees began thinning out… When they couldn't jump from tree-to-tree anymore and escape us. When they were caught in a single tree surrounded by walking apes. Not by lions or hyenas. But by their own cousins.

Then, the tables were turned. Then, we finally got our revenge. Then, you better believe we killed those

assholes. Those asshole who threw their own turds at us and showed us their asses to insult us and rub in the fact that they were higher than we were and we were below the lowest part of their body: which was and still is; their asses… as they cursed us and hated us and threw things down at us from above.

How do you think the Serengeti Plain was formed in the first place: eh? Why do you thing it exists at all? It is an ecological anomaly. It has no place in Africa. It shouldn't be there in the first place. It is a narrow strip of land. This kind of ecosystem does not exist anywhere else in Africa. But walking apes; burning trees for 25 million years. Just so they could kill their closest cousins… do you think that just might do it?

Just so they could drop to the ground burnt to death. So we could acquire a taste for burnt flesh. Not all of them burnt to death. Not all the trees could be burned. The monkeys jumped down from the trees and tried to run away. Showing their attackers their red-inflamed asses as they ran.

And that was when our ancestors: the walking two-legged apes that killed them: got their revenge for being pelted with monkey shit for millions of years. Why did we kill them this way? Because even if they want to: once you have a four legged African mammal impaled by their asshole… *they cannot turn around* to attack you. Unless they are strong enough to break the spear you are sticking up their ass. All you have to do is just keep on shoving that spear up their rectum…. And you will kill that monkey easily and safely… Without any tell-tale blood being spilled as its internal organs are ruptured and hemorrhaging, as it bleeds to death internally. So after you kill it, you can safely drag the carcass away without every damn predator and killer in the African Veldt… Every Lion, Lioness, Hyena, Wild Dog, Leopard, etc being told that there is a free meal there to steal.

Look at the rectums of all four-legged apes and monkeys in Africa. They are inflamed, bare, exposed, hairless. Ours are not. Look at how all four legged monkeys, baboons and Gibbons run…. With their asses higher in the air than their heads… Begging to be speared as they ran away from us…

What is the most common derogatory epithet used in the World? Calling someone an asshole. Who is an asshole? Anyone who runs away from you and shows you their asshole as they do so… in derision… Like the Scots who used to lift up their woman's skirts and waggle their asses at the English… jeering at them. When you call a person an asshole: you are automatically calling them a monkey… a second-class ape, a sub-species we have hated and despised for millions of years.

Meaning they were cowards, and are not ashamed of being cowards. In fact they are proud of being cowards… This is the kind of person who is called an asshole. The kind of coward that runs away and gets away with it.

Which apes do we recognize as being our direct relatives?…The ones who run and move with their ass holes down, not raised up. The Chimpanzee, the Gorilla and the Orangutan.

Twenty fucking million years of this form of killing? Oh gosh. Oh gee. That just might er, um, explain why twenty six million years later: after we ran away from Africa… We killed monkeys, gibbons, baboons, apes, Neanderthals, and each other… by the safest way possible.

By rectal impalement.

Chapter Six B: The Effect of Civilization on Humans

Pick up a long branch near some monkeys and see how they react. Then break off the smaller branches, and sharpen the end. See if they do anything out of the ordinary. Surround the tree they are on with humans holding spears or sharp sticks or sharpened branches. See how they react.

But gosh… since we haven't found any twenty five million year-old wooden spears yet… why this means it hasn't been scientifically proven yet. So since we haven't proven this er, scientifically. Since there is no hard physical evidence that this actually happened for 26 fucking million years…. Since the oldest known walking ape bones are only SIX million years old… why this must all be pure conjecture. Just an educated guess…

Bullshit.

Do the research. Study all the geologic evidence, all the climate changes, the tectonic activity, and what little fossils survived… and which areas that are in, and which areas there are NO fossils or geologic evidence going back 27 million years….

The actual remaining evidence is buried too deep, under thousands upon thousands of feet of lava, earth, sediment, rock, etc. Study African cultural symbolisms. See how much evidence there is of our subconscious betraying itself. Look at the evidence. Evaluate it. Compare it. Then make up your own mind. What effect does the original millions of humans, who had their heads cut off… have on us today?

Billions of pieces of paper; with a human head printed on most of them…

Zillions of metal coins with a head imprinted only on one side.

Today, people do not speak: money speaks. Money talks.

Today: we do not listen to people. We listen to money that has decapitated heads on it.
Stand up on a corner and speak the truth without spending one cent: people will ignore you.
Spend one million dollars on a TV ad full of obvious lies and blatant bullshit: people will listen to you.
People are not important. Money is more important than people.
Abstract Decapitated heads are more important than living humans.
The only time people will listen to you today is when you put your money where your mouth is.

Why?

Because the subconscious truth is more powerful than lies. The hidden truth of the practice of human decapitation; is more powerful than all the lies which have been invented to cover up this truth.

How old is the practice of decapitation? At least as old as domesticated chickens. Witch doctors cut their heads off: and tried to read the tracks that their headless bodies made as they ran headless around a yard… spurting blood; until the body died and stopped running purely mechanically: driven by terror-crisis-fear instincts. There once was a famous chicken in America: whose head was cut off: but it did not die. Its body continued to live. The man who had it toured around the states and made money from the headless chicken. The chicken was fed and watered straight through its neck. It lived for a long time this way. It was another omen of the decapitated blind insanity that American culture had risen to. Its precursor was the Legend of Sleepy Hollow; and the headless horseman who had a head made from a

pumpkin. Eating pumpkin turns your brains into mush. The headless horseman existed only to kill travelers going through the swamp. It was another symbolic sign of the detached insanity of American culture. Existing only to kill. Mindlessly. Without thinking. Blindly. Cutting off chickens heads until chickens became so used to being decapitated: a freak chicken continued to live even after its head was cut off. A sign that showed you cannot kill anything completely by decapitating it.

Humans tried to read the tracks of headless sacrificed chickens as omens, portents, foretelling the future. The tracks were meaningless scrawls on a bloody dust-covered surface.

Since then: humans have run around the world… in meaningless paths, motivated by terror-crisis-fear… instinctively shedding each others blood; everywhere they went. Trying to make sense of their own meaningless tracks, their own meaningless abstract symbols.

The dynamic of decapitation began first in Africa 25 million years ago. It began with exploding volcanoes losing their heads. It began with our ape ancestors, who lost their heads whenever a volcano exploded. It began with apes who lost their heads whenever a crisis occurred. It began with terrified, traumatized apes losing their mental capacity to integrate their mental understanding. It began with apes refusing to do what they were designed to do. It began with their loss of Pure Wonder.

Why do our heads give off white flakes from the top of their heads; that look like miniature flakes of ash given off from volcanoes? Why does our hair grow thickly; only on the two parts of the body that explode like volcanoes? Sexual organs exploding in orgasm, and the brain exploding with inner awareness- insights, or outer awareness-insights. The human brain's 'Big Bang'. The explosion of human awareness. The explosion of volcanoes in Africa for 25 million years where our ape ancestors lived for 25 million years.

Why do we have hair under their armpits? Where our body heat is the hottest. All other mammals have less hair under their armpits and around their genitals and over their brains than anywhere else on their bodies. Our hair pattern is the exact opposite of all other mammals. Human hair mimics the same energy dynamic as the explosion of a volcano. Wherever our energy is the most intense: we have hair exploding out of our bodies. Not sleekly flattened like other animals. When we feel a foreboding sense of doom or intense fear our hair stands on end; mimicking the volcanic eruption that caused it first to happen.

Does this make any sense to you? Even if you go back millions of years: you can still find understandable, causal, logical reasons for what happened. Human History can be explained. It can be understood. Logically.

Human culture works on subconscious levels. Unfelt pain is detached from social awareness. Pain-filled experiences are abstracted… normalized and turned into concrete symbols: which preserve trauma. The hangers people put their clothes on today represent all the millions of people who were hung by the neck until they died in agony. Before hangers were invented: people put their clothes on wooden pegs or metal hooks. The wooden pegs represented all the millions of people who were impaled on wooden stakes and died in agony. The metal hooks represented all the millions of people who were impaled on metal spikes. Hangers were invented *after* millions of people were killed by being hung by the neck until dead: not before. Hangers could never have been invented before people were killed by hanging them.

Chapter Six B: The Effect of Civilization on Humans

The subconscious Dynamic of Beheading runs throughout all human cultures and all human civilizations: like a deep subterranean river… erupting out from the depths, surfacing, exposing itself, leaking out in many ways and on many levels. From the blowing out of candles, to the practice of doffing hats. From Lewis Carroll's mad queen of Hearts: screaming: 'Off with his head!' To the Kings, mentally, *and* physically losing their heads. To cutting off heads of wheat. To *selectively* cutting off the head of everything alive on Earth; as the only part of a plant worth eating and destroying. They are all part of the cultural subconscious legacy of decapitation.

Where does the phrase: 'Go ahead' come from? Inviting your enemy to act first *without thinking*. What does to be the head of something mean? To be ahead of others…?

Where did the dynamic of Decapitation originate from? From apes decapitating trees of their hanging fruit. Heads of round fruit that were ripe and ready to fall to the ground. Picking up fallen heads, fallen round globes, and eating them. For millions of years.
Today: modern humans are so mentally detached from their own bodies: most people do not even realize they are sick until just before they actually die.

Today: *Decapitation* has become abstracted into *DeCapitalization*… Heads are not literally cut off living bodies anymore. Because the head is already so cut off from its body, so far removed from actual truth: *the result is almost the same.* Mayan writing is made of decapitated heads. Each decapitated head has its own hieroglyphs inside it and under it. Tales of elite rulers and oppressors: are written in series of decapitated heads.

Once: the inhumanity of *Decapitation* made us civilized.
Then the stupidity of *Capitulation* made us civilized slaves
Now the inhumanity of *DeCapitalization*: makes us stupid civilized slaves.

DeCapitalization… Lies… Capital. De-capital the poor of their money by selling them lies… lize… get it? De-capitalize every Nation on Earth of its money, by concentrating all the power and wealth into its Capitals… by politicians and Capitalists selling and spreading lies to the masses…

Throughout human history… what has the response been to people seeking the truth about killers? What response has been to people seeking justice for killers? More secret killings. Killers being killed before they are brought to justice. So the true killers, the higher ups will never be threatened ever. Creating so many levels of corrupt authority, that trying to find who gave the first order becomes buried under the lies of thousands of those who are culpable, who have power.

Throughout human; how many courageous people have been murdered because they dared ask questions of people in power? Millions. Have their true killers ever been brought to justice? Never. Has any of the truth about these killings ever been fully exposed? Never. The same tactics have been used over and over again. Terrorization of the masses. And if that doesn't work: terrorization of the people in lower power positions by the higher ups.

Why does it work? Because they are too guilty. Guilt produces fear. If leaders were innocent of committing any crime: why should they worry about being investigated? Because *they know* that if the full truth was exposed. Then all of them would be charged and jailed and shot and hung. Then an entire government bureaucracy and military and justice system and enforcement agencies would have to be

brought to trial in People's courts; where there is no person who is affiliated with the regime. The masses would be forced to build an entire government from scratch. They would have to create entire prisons and courts and execution squads, and juries who had no dealings with the corrupt regime whatsoever. They would have to create this without one single wealthy or famous or powerful person being involved. They would have to man these institutions with honest courageous poor people who have the self esteem and passion to go after the guilty and hang them and jail them and bring ALL of them to justice. Instead of bringing one low level criminal to a token court for a token lie of token justice. They would have to strictly segregate poor honest people from all liars and cowards and rich and wealthy and powerful people and….

But oops. Humans are emotional cowards. Humans are liars and corrupt. If you start at the top and follow the path of corruption in any society…: you will find that it reaches all the fucking way down to the poorest, lowest human in that stinking pile.

The covering up of truth. Covering up guilt. Covering up responsibility.
Every human does it. Look at a dog or cat when it shits. They look around to make sure nobody is watching when they do the dirty deed. They have a shamefaced, disgusted look on their faces when they are doing it. They growl and snarl in hate and disgust afterwards… scraping and scratching dirt and grass over it to cover it up. We human have been covering up our own shit for millions of years.

By Decapitation. By beheading.

Some Examples and Token Icons of Decapitation

Some examples of how our legacy of decapitation in human history has been preserved and expressed by the human subconscious are;

The decapitated stone heads of Easter Island. All tribal, clan, and family totems of the Pacific Islands, North America, Africa, and Asia are icons of decapitation. heads placed on top of heads placed on top of heads… with the oldest head on top. What is the name for the underworld of Ancient Greeks> where displaced human spirits wander after their physical body expires? Hades: The land of decapitated Heads. Just shift the 'e' after the 'd; instead of before the 'd': After you die: your head goes to Hades: the land of shadows, the land of unseen shades. Shadows, decapitated heads: the worship of decapitated heads. Shadows, heads… shadow-heads: Shades, Hades.

All replication: replication was invented by the first humans who replicated icons of decapitated heads that anthropologists mistake as 'beads'. They are not beads: they are duplicated decapitated heads. All duplication comes from tools being duplicated. All tools that were duplicated were used to commit the same duplicated killing act of decapitating a living thing: cutting off its head.

The rosary: the endless counting and re-counting of beads is a legacy of the uncounted dead of the past, the uncounted decapitated Neanderthals and humans who were slaughtered for 200,00 years and buried: covered up, to be forgotten. The abacus: the counting and re-counting of beads. Mathematics: the concept of accumulation. The idea of counting itself, the very basis of all abstract mathematics is merely a legacy of the uncounted dead people that were decapitated, the uncounted Neanderthals that were murdered, the uncounted living animals and plants and insects and birds and fish that are killed by every succeeding generation of humans: increasing the death toll of uncounted dead every generation,

every day: until now, people using the idea of accumulation: Banks and the international Corporate corpses, have put the human world into billions and trillions of dollars of debt, while piling up: accumulation hundreds of dollars of wealth. A double insanity. Two sides of the same coin of the human past coming back to haunt them. Each dollar representing 100 copper deathsheads, 10 silver deathsheads, 20 dollars representing one gold deathshead. Representing the pyramidal hierarchy of guilt and responsibility for the sins and crimes of killing living things. The richer and more powerful you are: the more guilty you are of these sins and crimes. From beads made of bone, to beads made of stone, to coins made of copper, to coins made of silver, to coins made of gold, to money made of paper, to certificates of debt, to treasury bonds etc: the whole history of the human species can be understood and explained by these simple universal truths and principles:

Energy cannot be destroyed
All Energy is the Evolution of Experience

The human subconscious mind and the genetic human body preserves and accumulates all unexperienced experiences that have not been digested and integrated and compressed into the energy itself

As humans killed more untold trillions of living things these repetitive duplicated replicated icons of decapitation have multiplied into duplicated, replicated copies of identicality. These abstracted representations are token symbols of actual decapitations.

Some examples of abstract tokens of decapitation are: Bags: all things you can put a decapitated head into and hide it from others, all cowls, all head coverings: hiding your thoughts. All bags and packages you can hide things in. All containers that you have to take off the head in order to use, All screw-off caps, all caps that are removable. All Coins, stamps, buttons, the heads of zippers, pins, capitalized letters, hats, neckties. Aiguillettes. Before buttons were invented: the Aiguillete was what was used to keep your clothing together; a most gruesome and obvious form of strangulation; it was a very inconvenient and difficult task that took all 10 fingers and much twisting and cunning to accomplish. During the 1960's, some winter coats still used the Aiguilllette as a fastener. Decapitated food, anything you take the head off before you eat it. Anything you only eat the head of: grain, rice, tomatoes, ice cream cones, grapes, raisins, peanuts, M&M's, candy, boxed cereals, muesli, trail mix, nuts, fruit, vegetables. Plates: anything you put on a plate to eat. Heads of state, heads of families. Heads of social organizations, institutions, the concept of a Supreme head-being: God, the making of bread by cutting off the heads of grain, the head of a bed, the head of a burning cigar or cigarette: knocked of as ashes: getting 'ahead', the concept of progress as the most important thing in life, competition: getting ahead of your competition, the concept of competitive elimination: 'heads will fall', 'if you are not up to snuff', snuff: sneezing your head off by taking a pinch of snuff to clear your head, giving 'head' sexually, warheads, bombs, firearms, bullets, artillery: any weapon that shoots something: slingshots, arrows, spears, rocks, the heading of a page, a header in grammar, the heading on a page, the heading on a sentence, the heading on a paragraph, somersaults, head-over-heels, crowns, the crowns of Corinthian pillars, *pillars do not have heads: all pillars are decapitated,* all segments of pillars: all decapitated columns, the idea of decapitating pillars of the community, the idea of dethroning kings, the eating of fruit like grapes, apples, etc; all edible things like coconuts, papaya,, unpeeling the head of a banana and eating it, all vegetables in the shape of a head like onions, cabbage, lettuce, the picking of leaves, the picking of fruits, the picking of beans: all drug foods the picking of spices: creating every single drug we call food, ice cream cones, all ice cream in the shape of a decapitated head, all food

portions in the shape of a head, all toppings on all food, decapitated flowers, the Rose Parade: hundreds of millions of decapitated heads of flowers, all fire with flames that are decapitated, all fireworks, the crushing of spices, the picking of decapitated heads like mushrooms, eating nuts, cracking their shell, eggs, corks and bungs used to seal barrels and bottles, the tops of bottles, the sealing and taking off the tops of bottles, jars; all tools that have a head, the head of a hammer, nails, the head of a nail, pounding the head of a nail, the cutting off of the heads of large trees before decapitating them, cutting off the heads of animals to kill them and eat them, all mathematics: the counting of heads, or I's and adding them up, the using of tools to create decapitated segments, all sports, all balls used in sports, the hitting of all balls, ping-pong, badminton, bowling, bowling pins: the decapitation of bowling pins by a bowling ball, kingpins, kings, jewelry, stickpins with diamond heads on them, canes, walking sticks with metal heads, staffs, any artifact denoting being the head of something, scepters, globes, flyswatters, turbans, musical instruments that blare out sound: decapitating it; using holes in wood and brass instruments to decapitate the natural sound into a shorter wavelength, all fretted and unfretted musical instruments, pressing on a fret to make the note shorter, like a violin or guitar, drums, drumsticks, cymbals, the heads of shoelaces, the detached mentality called the ego: decapitated and disconnected from all the other needs and energy flows of a human being, the concept of life after death as a detached form of spirit, the structure of all hierarchy, all capitalist companies and corporate bodies being ruled and controlled by detached heads of business, the capitalization of letters at the head of a word or sentence or paragraph: especially in ancient sacred Christian texts: where the first capital letter is huge, the eating of fish by decapitating them first, the use of all drugs, narcotics wine, coffee, pills: to create a disconnection between the brain and the rest of the human being, the concept of anesthesia, using drugs to numb the brain or prevent it from feeling the body's pain, all cultures that value stoicism, macho pigs who cannot love, the concept of the hero as a stone face refusing to face the truth, refusing to feel love, refusing to feel any emotion whatsoever, refusing to cry, the stone carvings of all the ancient Kings, the decapitated carvings of all Kings on coins, the insane idea of all kings ruling by only using their decapitated heads as decapitated coins to spread their authority, all stone busts, plaster busts, the stone faces of all heroes in modern media who refuse to feel human emotion, ping-pong, the computer game: pong, King Kong: the King cut off from State: King Kong falling off the Empire State building: all the video games that are based upon decapitated heads decapitating other heads, which are all based on the old arcade pinball machines that shot decapitated heads that bounced around scoring points hitting and scoring on as many stationary targets of decapitated heads as possible, the decapitation of hair… haircuts, shaving daily, cutting your nails, the idea of assassination as a political tool, the concept of character assassination used in all human societies to cut off people who are thought too uppity or stick out too much, and do not conform… the detached form of observation that only use instruments for the eye: microscopes, telescopes, star-gazing, stamp collecting, the collections of anything from bric-a-brac to gold coins, portraits, still pictures of decapitated heads, cameos, brooches, belt buckles, shoe buckles, still photographs of decapitated heads, talking heads, heads on celluloid talking, heads on screens, moving pictures of talking heads, the idea of a leader as a talking head, all pictures on money of decapitated heads, mouthpieces, microphones, the idea of one person speaking for another, speechwriters, lawyers, politicians, amplified music coming out of a loudspeaker, amplifiers of singing-talking heads, the idea of doing nothing but talking as being the only form of social activity allowed in polite societies, the heads of shoelaces, all knots, topknots, tying hair into knots, the idea of cutting up sounds into words, into letters, into decapitated abstract symbols of meaning separated from thee body of the meaning by segmentation, all segmented forms of tool-use, all tools that segment things into decapitated heads, all decapitated forms of awareness-thinking-feeling, all forms of specialization, all segmented ways of living-doing-seeing, decapitating the natural order of things into decapitated insane pieces: decapitating a family into age groups, decapitating a community into alienated isolated

individuals, all mass butchery of living animals by cutting off their heads, Morse code, ticker tape, all digitalization of signals into meaningless decapitated codes, the invention of the glass tube: the first decapitated head that could mechanically receive and send energy through nerves called wires, the invention of the transistor: the first sold decapitated head that could send and receive signals, the invention of microchips: tiny decapitated heads with their own tiny brain circuits that could perform more complicated functions than the first huge glass-blown giants called vacuum tubes: because there was nothing inside them, all glass blowing, blowing up molten glass with hot air and then decapitating it to make a glass vase or bottle, all containers from bottles, jars, gourds, ladles, to pitchers and teapots with decapitated lids, all containers, chests, holding treasure, wealth, valuables, all spices and decapitated herbs, all furniture made from decapitating trees, all houses made into decapitated heads where the people living inside them only use their heads and not their hearts or bodies, the steam engine: decapitating steam to explode out in puffs of decapitated destroyed power, all wheels, all round wheels used in machines, all watches, with dials pointing at the decapitated numbers of a disconnected circle, the decapitation of all circles into wedges, pie slices, the invention of the wedge, the invention of the axe as a metal decapitated head to stick on a wooden decapitated piece of branch, all idols, all icons, all figureheads, all abstract symbols representing the head, the pinnacle, the top, the apex, the height of anything, all hierarchical awareness and structures that deem the head as the most valuable, the best, the most noble, etc; Jack-in the Box, all boxes, everything that is put into a box or container, FedEx: the obsession of transporting boxes and parcels, the song; 'Pop goes the Weasel', all mass-produced goods that are boxed and shipped, the detachment of specialized labor and work, the creation of holes, digging, all mining, piston heads, engine heads, everything that is called the 'head' of something, the froth on the top of a glass of beer,: to be blown away, the use of all zeros and ones: as in Japanese Zeros decapitating American ships, zeros and ones being created and then decapitated inside computers, the use of all zeros and ones in mathematics, scalping, the taking of heads, the shrinking of heads: which the computer microchip is the latest evolution of, …. Scalping tickets, making a profit, taking money off the top, skimming, all kinds of cheese, the profit motive, decapitalizing the mass-body of society, by cutting off its extra capital by selling people things in boxes that they don't need, the TV, the boob tube that comes in a box, the entire idea of making a profit by skimming off the top, all real estate sales, all selling and buying for profit, all turnovers: turning over stock, turning over houses for profit, all financial deals like rollovers, rolling the head over, and hoping to make even more profit, all capital investment, all business investment, all images of decapitated heads on coins, bills, buildings, all art, all graven images of heads, all pots and pans…. All hooks, everything you use to hang something on, everything you hang onto a hook, all hangings, all public executions that wrings the neck or cut it off. All effigies hanging from ropes: to denote dead souls who once lived…. the abacus; beads on a string: representing token deathsheads. Used for multiplication and adding up others tokens deathsheads because the number of accumulated decapitated living things humans have decapitated cannot be represented individually anymore, they have to be represented by abstractions, abstract numbers, Arabic numerals; to count the grains of sand in the desert known as Arabia: an arid desert: created by man and his obsession with decapitating every living thing he sees and can get his hands on. Mosaic tiles. All the billions of tiny tiles manufactured in the ancient east for thousands of years… all the modern tiles in bathrooms and kitchens, all the tiled floors and roofs; 3,000 years of making trillions of small ceramic tiles the size of a miniature head… balls: made of the deadest material possible: lead balls: pistol balls, musket balls, cannonballs, bullets, the heads of bullets… heads with brass bodies, trillions and trillions of deathsheads designed to kill Life, warheads, artillery shells with deathsheads, exploding artillery shells, machinegun bullets, anti-aircraft bullets, bullets made of white phosphorus… metal jacketed bullets, hunting rifle bullets, handgun bullets, heads made of dead lead… trillions and trillions of them… *to name just a few…*

But the worst one, the most obvious one, the most evil one is *money.* Coins with decapitated heads on them, pieces of paper with decapitated heads on them. Now you know the true meaning of money. Now you know why money is the root of all evil. The original meaning of money is death; deathsheads, decapitated heads, genocide, mass murder, thousands of years of accumulated hatred, thousands of years of accumulated racism and bloodshed and hatred, the accumulation of all kinds of human evil into one poisonous abstract concept.

Every stone that was ever cut, every brick that was ever made is an icon representing the evil and the sin and the guilt of killing and decapitation. Every stone and brick that was ever laid on top of each other or beside each other to make every ancient Ziggurat, Tower, Temple. Pyramid, or Building that was ever built. Every jewel, every precious gem ever cut and polished represents a dead thing. Every road that was ever built from bricks or cobblestones, every decapitated tree, every piece of decapitated word called lumber used to build houses, every log, every decapitated branch cut off from a decapitated log… in short: all of Man's labor, all of his sweat, his toil, his effort and time: has been devoted to only two subconscious drives buried in his collective and individual psyche: the need to decapitate, and the need to cover-up the decapitation: termed whitewashing, lying, avoiding, denial, etc, etc, etc, etc, etc, etc, etc, etc, etc, ad nauseum.

All because humans have not developed their Sense of Pure Wonder and refuse to even look at, explore and explain their own past.

Why are you working like a slave? Why are you doing things that bore you? Why are you doing the same things over and over again? Why are you doing things you hate doing? Why…?

The phenomenon of human masses: masses of humans who do not think for themselves, millions and billions of humans who do not use their minds or their brains to think for themselves: the body of a tribe, a nation, a people: the headless body of a mob with no head, the heads of all human societies, the thinking part of human society, the decision part of human society being cut off from the body of human society and not knowing what is good for the body, the masses of humanity, all mass conformity, all military social structures all authoritarian forms of social government down to the head of the family, all detached thinking, all scientific forms of thinking, the decapitation of thought from feeling, the decapitation of the mind from the heart, all detached tools, all attachments that can be attached and detached, all attaché cases, all attachments that can be detached, all human relationships that are detached and attached and then detached,

All human attachments to dead things: that are actually detached.. The insane idea of ownership: the idea of owning dead things, identifying yourself by the dead things you own. Owning a chair: not being able to detach yourself from the ownership of a fucking chair, or a fucking car, or house, etc.
All bric-a-brac. All icons, tokens, plaques, plates, knick-knacks, carvings, pottery, china, glassware, trinkets, trash, junk, all the trillions of fucking dead shit people are attached to. All the paintings, photos, idols, icons, imagos, images, all busts and all portraits of heads with nonexistent bodies decapitated from them, all attachments to physical possessions, all detached material objects people are attached to, yet are actually detached from. If you lost every fucking material object you were attached to: it would not hurt your humanity or your humaneness. All you would lose is your fucking sense of attachment to fucking dead things that are not actually attached to you and never fucking will ever be attached to you.

All the fucking physical objects people give their innocent children called 'toys'. To brainwash them into developing attachments to physical fucking dead objects instead of living connections to living things. As the babies and children throw them away: they are given more fucking toys, and more, and more, and their parents do not throw them away even though their babies and children stop playing with them because the newness of a new toy is fleeting, superficial and worthless. But parents do not stop giving their young toys until: they brainwash their young enough so they develop attachments to toys and material objects… which they never use or want or see. Stuffed into attics and basements and closets and corners and chests… to be ignored for decades: only to be taken out and looked at once in a lifetime. When the attachment they have to the toys and material objects: are only MEMORIES which the objects evoke, nostalgia, love of the past. So throw the fucking shit away and keep your memories. If your memory fades: it is not worth keeping. The attachment to old songs, to all music, to all dead sounds, all old dead buildings, dead cities, the attachment to all familiar things that never change: fear of change, fear of losing any attachment to any dead thing. The preservation of all thee fucking dead things humans are attached to. The attachment to old dead memories.

Why? Because people never lived their lives fully. They never developed their Sense of Pure Wonder. People do not live their lives in the present. They lose the experiencing of life a Sense of Pure Wonder gives you. They lose the wonder, the specialness that living in the present with living things, instead of dead things gives you. The nostalgia of the past, the love of the past is the sadness of never living when you had a chance to live. It is the sadness of all the lost chances, all the destroyed lives and life energy that they lost being forced to live in the dead thing called civilization.

Split-level bungalows, all forms of detached transportation, trailers, trains, cabooses, all detached forms of packaging, all detached containers, container ships, detachable bulkheads, compartments, all buildings with detached segments of areas called rooms, all detached forms of human building, all detached forms of work, all detached commuters driving miles to work and back: detaching their work from their family life, all trips that detach you from where you live and then re-attach you when you come back, all detached forms of furniture, all forms of segmentation, separation, etc, etc…

All mathematical numbers, all abstract numbers, all scores in sports, all point-counting, all head counts, all censuses, all counting of humans, all worship of numbers, all centuries, centurions, all numbers of massed soldiers, all numbers worshipped on money, all number-worship, all mathematical zeros, all mathematical 'ones' that make up the accumulating total of all decapitated living things the human species had killed and is continuing to kill and decapitate in mass numbers, all genocides, all mass exterminations, all mass butchery, all mass processing of all factories, all mass produced goods, all code numbers, letter codes, codes with numbers and letter mixed up together, the counting of everything from stars to leaves to molecules.

In short: literally *all* of human civilization is merely a creative subconscious *concretion* of the denied past experiences of the crime and sin of decapitations that humans committed millions of years ago… and have been accumulating ever since into a dead *subconscious* memory of all the evil crimes and sins ever committed, a legacy of the accumulated *negative* past, a one-sided memory.

Each crime of decapitation: was a subconscious attempt to cover up the sin of a previous decapitation. This is the energy dynamic of insanity is the energy dynamic of civilization. The more you cover up the crime of a decapitation by more decapitations: the guiltier you become, and the more you are driven to

deny your guilt by committing more crimes of decapitation, the more your subconscious finds different creative ways to insulate you from the truth, the more ways you decapitate your own senses and awareness so you will remain ignorant and unaware of your sinfulness and guilt. If we do not do anything to stop it: this entire energy dynamic of accelerating decapitation will explode into a nuclear holocaust that will destroy the entire Earth:

Every fucking decapitation has been covered up by more decapitations. Every fucking beheading has been covered up by more beheadings. Every murder, every killing, has been covered up by more murders and more killings. Every mass murder has been covered up by more mass murders. Every lie has been covered up by more lies. Every crime, every sin: has been covered up by more crimes and sins. The true history of Decapitation and DeCapitalization has never been written. The true history of humans and civilization has been Hidden. Buried. Ignored. Denied. Covered up. Painted over. Whitewashed.

Take the evil of money: for thousands of years: nearly all portable wealth called money was in the form of heavy metals: it was in the form of the deadest metal they could find or the deadest rock crystals they could find called gems. Money was in the form of the most inert, the heaviest, the hardest to find, the rarest metals were used to measure wealth: the pictures of deaths heads were stamped onto round metal coins.

Then… as more millions upon millions of humans became rich: money changed: instead of being heavy: it became light: it was made out of paper instead of metal. It was the same evil, only changed in form from a flat coin to a float 2-diensional piece of paper. It was the same evil of the gourd: the evil of accumulation. Why did money change from metal to paper? Not for practical reasons. It is almost impossible to counterfeit a gold or silver coin unless you cover it with actual gold or silver so thickly… that its slightly lesser gold content is not worth counterfeiting. Money changed from metal to paper because it came to represent the evil of accumulation that all living plants do. Money became paper to represent the paper thin leaves that fall from trees every year. It became paper to represent thee worthlessness of paper money. Leaves are used by trees for only one short summer and then thrown away as worthless, to accumulate and rot in piles for centuries. The first living DNA on Earth was pure heavy metal. The first living DNA on land were plants with leaves. The changing of money from metal to paper has many reasons behind it. There is a huge hidden history behind the change of money from metal to paper. Just like the change of the 1st living DNA from metal to organic plants on land that grow leaves has a huge hidden history behind it. Evil constantly changes its form to avoid being recognized and killed. Evil changes its color, its shape in many ways. The evil of money changed its physical form from the heaviest to the lightest. It changed its form from a material that lasts almost forever, to a material that is so short lived, it has to be constantly replaced because it tears and becomes wrinkled and worn after only a few years. The evil leaves of paper money: have become almost as numerous as the leaves of the trees of the earth. Every year: 7 billion people work to make the paper leaves of money, and throw them away on consumer goods: just as the trees of the earth throw away their leaves every year. Is this being more intelligent than a tree? No it is not. The evil of money may change its form and color in many ways: but each leaf of paper money still has decapitated heads on it. Look at the embossed stamps on leaves of paper money: they are made to look as if they were made of solid gold and look like the oldest gold insignia of the oldest civilizations that first used gold as an abstract symbol of power, status and wealth. This is not a coincidence

The fact is: all money, all coins, all paper money with decapitated heads printed on them: are abstract

symbols of death. Money is *death…* The more you handle money, the deader your soul becomes: the more you value money, the less human, the more inhumane you become. The modern system of Capitalization is actually DE-capitalization of the poor on a mass scale of impoverishment and genocide. Decapitalization and decapitation are the same thing.

Tokens of Death

Where do all these deathsheads come from? They come from the first human apes who invented the use of tools by splitting rocks apart into stone chips of death, dead stones being killed and segmented into cutting implements to be used to kill with and butcher dead carcasses.
The abstracting of these deathsheads into *'money"* is the insane abomination of the worship and preservation of death and dead things: nothing else.

When you realize this… when you realize that everything you have been told is the complete opposite of the truth: then you will develop such a rage and anger against this evil thing called civilization that you will not rest until it has been completely destroyed. When you realize how all truth has been buried by humans: you will not rest until truth is raised up and exposed and all the lies and false myths of civilization are completely destroyed.

What are some natural deathsheads found in Nature? Grains of sand. Dust particles, raindrops, snow flakes. They all fall down from a huge distance and then they disappear.

Why do all natural deathsheads disappear? Because they are designed to die completely: they are designed to re-compose themselves into organic Life. Because they are not designed to Accumulate. If all the raindrops and snowflakes and grains of sand had the same one-sided idea that human civilization has, if they all accumulated and did not disappear: the entire Earth would be covered in dead snowflakes and grains of sand and rain drops, and there would be no Life at all. The entire Earth would be DEAD.

Life is a flow of energy. Life is movement. Life is not designed to act as a one-sided accumulation of deathsheads.

This is the basic reason why civilization is evil. Civilization is evil because it preserves and accumulates deathsheads, it does not preserve and accumulate LIFE.

How ancient is this insane worship of deathsheads and death? 'Ashes to ashes: Dust to Dust thou art' Taken from the English Burial Service. Adapted from the Biblical text, Genesis 3:19 in the King James Version and can be found in the a text in the "Book of Common Prayer".

It comes from the legacy and history of millions of years in Africa when volcanoes spread their ashes of death and dust, and from the new life that sprang out of these devastated landscapes of horror and complete desolation, in spite of the evil which destroyed the land. It comes from the deserts of sand created by humans over millions of years of ecological destruction, it comes from insane monkeys and human apes worshipping the power of total destruction and death. It comes from volcanoes destroying new Life over and over again in Africa for millions and millions of years turning it back into landscapes covered and buried under Deathsheads of ashes and snow flakes and rain drops and grains of sand. This is how evil the concept of burial is. This is what civilization does. Civilization buries the truth and it buries living things under accumulations of death, dead dust, dead grains of sand, dead snow flakes.

The intoning of this at a burial is evil. It speaks of the insane resignation and meaningless of Life; it suggest that your life was all in vain, that all Life is futile and pointless. That nothing you did or felt or discovered or realized or knew or experienced had any value or meaning to it. This is why civilization should be destroyed completely. Civilization is based upon the preservation of death: not Life.

Dynamics of Whitewashing

Human evil is hidden, buried or whitewashed: in one way or another. Little white lies are the most common forms of whitewashing. The thousands, the hundreds of thousands, the millions, the hundreds of millions, the billions, the hundreds of billions of little white lies told and uttered every day for thousands of years… accumulating, poisoning human language, twisting and reversing the original meanings of words… for thousands and thousands of years, burying the true meanings of words, burying the truth, burying the true history of the past under mountains of little white lies until there is nothing but snow. Being snowed;.. a 'snow job', covering the truth and hiding it from view under millions of little white snowflakes of frozen dead water: is all the same dynamic of one-sided accumulation. Actual snow melts every spring, helping to create new Life. Little white lies do not help to create new Life because they do not melt away; they do not melt and become transparent: revealing the true Earth as it actually is. They are preserved and perpetuated. They rot, they accumulate, they pile up, they poison the mind, the body, the soul… they poison the cultures of human, until they become a mountain of lies so huge, so deep, so thick, so all-pervasive; that it takes years of digging to get at the truth, so it takes centuries of digging to get to the bottom of what really happened and why it happened and how it happened. Every human soul is piled deep with mountains and millions of little white lies that accumulate over a lifetime of lying to yourself and to others… and other lying to you… and you swallowing their little white lies, and making them your own. The accumulation of swallowing the little whit lies of others and being brainwashed to lie to yourself, and accumulate more and more little white lies has become sp huge an accumulation of spiritual poison: that today: newborn babies and infants and children have to be force-fed poisons into their physical bodies: so that they become both physically and mentally and emotionally and spiritually acclimatized and inured and immune to the pile of little white lies they are fed and forced to swallow before: Before they can develop any critical awareness of the shit they are told and fed and vomit out the lies and poisons in revulsion and disgust. The dynamic of accumulating little white lies is merely one of countless civilized human tactics and strategies to avoid the truth about anything and everything.

One tactic of avoidance of the truth is *reflective* or *deflective* projection.
Taking something: and changing it, and then projecting that changed image outward. Turning and twisting perceptions around: changing the perception of actual truth around 180 degrees to make the truth seem like a lie. Turning, evil into a twisted irrational distorted perception that makes it seem to be good.

But one tactic that stands out; is whitewashing. Whitewashing is a symptom of human subconscious shame and guilt. It is the human subconscious mind trying to hide its actual truth, trying to wash the past away, cover it up, hide it, bury it, wash it away, cleansing oneself of rotten lies, detaching ourselves from our own awareness, our own acts, our own emotions, our own thoughts. Some examples of subconscious whitewashing are:

Building the Cheops's Pyramid out of white marble and polishing it so smooth that it reflected the sun; it blinded you if you looked at it.

Building all the palaces of Emperors and Kings out of white marble: in order to whitewash their filthy black evil.

The White house. The most corrupt seat of modern Western power, the blackest most evil deeds and decisions committed in a whitewashed house of privilege and power and corruption,.

The whitewashing of Chicago when it became the butchering capital of America: the blackest hell-hole of a city in the throes of greed in the entire world… in its heyday. Using the World's *Fair* to Whitewash its stink of the millions of animals penned waiting for slaughter, its *black* evil of the most inhuman human souls ever to be assembled in every vice and crime known, its black grime, the dirtiest most polluted city on earth in its heyday, famous for its *black* crime, its *black* pollution, its *blackened* death, as the worlds largest mass slaughterhouses: killing millions of animals a year… Holding a an entirely white, whitewashed World's Fair. Building an entire city out of white marble, made of white, fake. Greco-Roman buildings. To distract visitors from the blackened ugliness and horrors of the actual city.

The whitewashing of Rome's guilt in crucifying Jesus by Pontius Pilate; ceremonially and ritually washing his hands of the entire affair. Even though it was Roman soldiers who did the dirty work of killing him. Even though it was a Roman government that condoned the action and the Roman government that carried out the execution.

Humans washing their hands before eating. Ceremonially and ritually washing their hands of the sin they are about to commit. Afraid of becoming contaminated by germs. Not aware that they are actually projecting their own subconscious contamination as dirty killers and dirty eaters; onto what they kill and eat. When it is actually them: the humans who kill and eat, who are contaminating the entire earth by their sins. The idea of needing to wash yourself daily to stay clean.

The farther back you go in human history: the less washing of your own body there is. The more shame and guilt civilized humans accumulated over time: the more often they had to wash themselves in order to feel clean… feeling temporarily whitewashed.

Whitewashing your teeth twice a day by brushing them and then… gargling and *spitting out* the waste water: much like early men spat on their own hands, and on cave walls.. Brightening your teeth, whitening teeth, brushing teeth with toothpaste; so that white foam drips out of your mouth… Because mad dogs and Englishmen foam at the mouth. Because they are totally mad, insane.

The whitewashing of all European Aristocracy for 2,000 years. Turning evil mass-killers into mythified whitewashed heroes. Turning evil craven cowardly Kings into brave honest, whitewashed noble-minded heroes. Until all aristocrats wore nothing but white: because they were so evil and so corrupt: they had to whitewash everything about themselves. Until they all wore *white* false Whigs. Until they pomaded and sprinkled themselves with *white* flour, and perfumed themselves to cover up the stink of their rotting bodies, and the stink of their dirty black souls and their subconscious guilt and shame for all of the crimes and atrocities they committed. Turning themselves into sickly pale whitened corpses while still alive. Their masqued balls: hiding behind costumes and masks: hiding what they actually were from each other.

As European aristocracy declined: it was replaced by the bourgeoisie. At first; they were a *relatively*

lesser evil than the aristocrats. But their numbers and their outdoing thee upper-class turned them into an even worse evil of mass hypocrisy. The whitewashing of the European gentlemen. They covered themselves in black, not white… Actually the layer was a black coat over a white shirt. The whitewashed color of their evil was represented more honestly. They kept the idea of white, and layered black over it. Then the aristocrats and Robber Barons copied their style… and wore the same costume… the really filthy black-handed cheaters and liars also began wearing *white* gloves.

Look at how the dress of European aristocrats and bourgeoisie evolved and changed. Their costumes are symptoms of their spiritual sickness. In the 20th century: no European gentleman was allowed to go out in public without wearing a hat and gloves. Their culture was forcing them to insulate their hands with gloves from all physical labor. The sign of a man wearing gloves was the sign of a man who did no physical labor. It was a sick hypocritical statement of class. Poor people who did physical labor and needed gloves; were not allowed to wear them. Only rich fops and upper class ninnies were allowed to wear them. The hat represented the increasingly cunning devious sneakiness of their minds: which before, European aristocrats had not needed. Their evil had been more openly evil. Their minds had been more openly devious.

But even here there were class distinctions. The true aristocrats wore white gloves: because they came from a culture that was thousands of years more corrupt and sick. Aspiring bourgeoisie men wore *black* gloves: not *white* gloves. Their evil had not descended to the level where they needed to *whitewash* the evil of their hands that much. They did office work, not physical labor; they were not completely useless and evil as the white-gloved aristocrats were. True Aristocrats wore white gloves as a sign of their privileged class. A mark of pride that their filthy good-for-nothing families had not done a single decent days work for hundreds, nay thousands of years…

The growing of white cotton, as the best way to whitewash humans by wearing a garment made of white fibers. The incredible subconscious craze for cotton garments… using black slaves to grow and harvest it.

All the layers of human dress over the ages… the layers of black over white, over black… red-over-white, etc… are layers of whitewashing. They are all layers of subconscious guilt and shame.

The whitewashing of bread. Bleaching all the nutritional goodness out of it. Following the example of our peers: because aristocrats ate *whitewashed* food. One of the English Royal family's favorite meals is: *white* fish with *whitened* crème *Anglaise* poured over it, and *white* watercress sandwiches, *with the crusts cut off*. As the ultimate ritual of eating whitewashed food.

All layered tastes

The layering taste of a layer cake, the layering of dead meat: cold cuts, the layered taste of haute cuisine food, the layered taste of expensive wine, the layered-look in haute couture fashion, the layers of a sandwich, layers of petticoats, layers of make-up, etc.

The whitewashing of human bodies: The white linen of the Egyptians who whitewashed their bodies with white, the white togas of the Greeks and Roman elite who whitewashed themselves into extinction as did the Egyptian elite. The whitewashing of dead human bodies: burying dead corpses covered in white shrouds, the whitewashing of white marble statues. The use of white marble to whitewash

everything as token abstract symbols made concrete, as floors, statues, buildings, pillars, busts, etc.

Why marble? Because for 1,000's of years: all humans were brainwashed to marvel at the deeds of their ancestors and never dream of trying to surpass them. The whitewashing of Cheops's Pyramid. Built Cheaply… out of lousy, soft sandstone… and covered with a thin veneer of shining polished immaculate white marble; polished to reflect and deflect away responsibility and guilt. Polished to deflect away the wrath of the Egyptian sun God: Ammon Ra, from the ruler who was buried in it.

The use of white plaster….on all Mediterranean, and Middle Eastern, and Mayan houses and buildings for over three thousand years… the spreading of buildings painted white, whitewashed with lime, all over the world in many civilizations. Covering up the black evil that made these buildings, covering up the black evil that lives inside these buildings. All patching compounds that are white. All white powders.

The whitewashing of all rooms, apartments, office buildings in the world: by building these artificial walls out of a white paste called gypsum in mass produced wallboards: used to make all the interior walls and ceilings of nearly every modern building. Replacing the older method of making them out of white plaster as a mud that was troweled and smoothed by hand.

Gypsum. The sum of Egypt's cheating lie. That it was better to live inside an artificially made, whitewashed box instead of outside in Nature.

The whitewashing of elite Greeks and Romans: wearing whitened, bleached robes: covering up their blackness of their intentions, their bodies, their souls.

The women of ancient Greece wore toxic *lead* paint: white lead to whiten their faces. And in doing so: they poisoned themselves, and died early from cancers of the skin and body. Whiteness was prized as a sign of elite royalty. The richest most powerful Greeks were the whitest, palest, most unhealthy, sickly, diseased souls on Earth of their time. The Ancient Greeks poisoned the entire concept of aesthetic beauty by whitewashing their own sick bodies: and replacing true health of tanned shining rosy cheeked youth: with sickly white lead-poisoned painted masks: hiding the old, wrinkled faces of ugly hags. The Greeks replaced the love of living beauty with the love of dead beauty. They preferred to worship dead stone images of beautiful young people: rather than value the living beauty of these youths. The level and intensity of their insane blind evil corruption is proven and shown by how many ways they subconsciously desperately whitewashed themselves and tried to purify their rotten lying hating evil souls.

They invented the cunning seed idea of *right* is *white*; is *might*; is *good*: is not evil. And plastered every fucking thing they could get their dirty hands on with whitewashed layers of lies and cover-ups to hide the actual blackness of their filthy deeds and souls.

The whitewashing of sick, hating killers: called Crusaders. Covering up their hate and greed with religious bullshit. Covering up their chain mail, with a white sheet. Covering up their evil intentions with the hypocrisy of a Holy War.

The whitewashing of humans killing other humans: as being a *holy* occupation. All holy wars are whitewashed cover-ups. Hiding the filthy, dirty, secrets of envy, hate, fear, greed, inside each soul who

uses religion to sanctify war, hate, fear and killing. Shooting a bullet through the body of another living person, or thrusting a spear through the living flesh of another person is *holy.* Because it creates a *hole*… that *kills* . All Holy things *kill*. All holy things are *evil*.

The whitewashing of bleached paper. Covering up lies written on paper by layer after layer of covered up pages in a book. Lies written on *white* paper with *black* ink. Black Lies printed on whitewashed paper. Each *blackened* white page covering another *white*washed page. Made into a book: covered up by putting covers over each book. Millions of book covers. Leather covers. Representing the millions of animals humans have skinned and killed. Billions of *white*washed pages. Accumulating. And then periodically burned. Rotting slowly. Disintegrating into dust. The abstract symbols called writing and knowledge; are whitewashed lies. Every new whitewashed book covering up older whitewashed lies.

The whitewashing of all people ever to hold power over others. The whitewashing of all Kings. Turning mass murderers, sadistic monsters, liars and thieves into heroes. Lauding them to the skies. Praising them as progressive pushers of the advancement of civilization.
Kings giving their henchmen: '*Carte Blanche'*. Awarding them virtual powers of a King. Whitewashing them from any crime they might commit in advance. This is where the license to kill comes from. Legalizing killing by royal decree.

The whitewashing of evil rich aristocrats: by calling them *'nobles'*… Cunningly brainwashing the masses into believing that 'Nobles' were nobler not only by ancestry: by being highborn. But that they were nobler in their personality, their motives, their character, their ethics, their morals, their spirituality, their behavior, their manners, their clothes. The white powders used by European aristocracy, pomaded white powder bleaching their faces into pale ghosts, until their clothes became a class-uniform of white silk and white bleached cloth, white pomaded wigs covered with white bleached four. The Klu Klux Klan. A secret organization based upon racial hatred. Covering up their own evil with white sheets and white caps and white hoods. Just like the Crusaders once did.

Tom Sawyer whitewashing a fence. The fence represents the separation, the divide, the injustice, the inequity between whites and blacks, haves and have-nots. Covering up the true horror and ugliness of it all by turning it into a whitewashed fairytale. Covering up all the hate and killing and meanness that Americans suck on with their mother's milk. Mark Twain's famous white suit which he wore as a trademark on his lecture tours: when he whitewashed American culture and American history to white audiences.

Who are the have-nots? Small people. Have-nots are Little tots. Hottentots. Children. Pygmies. Little tots living in a hot climate. Thrust out of all the good eco-systems into one of the oldest deserts on Earth. The Red Cross. Whitened Wagons and whitened tents and whitened buildings… spreading disease and death. Whitewashed as agents of healing. All dentistry… whitewashing our rotting teeth. Our teeth rot because we eat rotten food. Instead of eating healthier food that does not rot our teeth: we whitewash our teeth and scrub them every night, and go to dentists to polish them and whiten them and fix them and put porcelain caps over them to hide how rotten our teeth actually are, and how rotten our food is. White sails on wooden ships… whitewashing their dynamic of stealing power from the air… for the use of one ape species. Becoming blackened and yellowed with age. Browned, rotting. Falling apart.

Steam locomotives: Black coal fueling huge iron engines… whitewashing their destructive power into

white steam. Turning black coal into white steam. Turning black oil into diesel powered locomotives. Oil refineries… turning black oil into transparent gasoline or diesel fuel. Paint. Covering up ugliness and whitewashing it. Hiding dirtiness and uncleanliness and ugliness. Covering up blackness. Covering up evil. Covering up corruption by whitewashing it. Containers that cover-up something, to make it look nicer. All layers, all blankets, all carpets that cover-up wood floors. Anything that is put on top of something else is a white washed cover-up of the actual truth.

Anything that is used to hide something… Like make-up. Covering up a girl's faces: to make her look more beautiful. Whitewashing her personality, her skin, her intentions. Bleaching agents. Killing bacteria to create a dead, antiseptic environment. Covering up the true evil that creates these bacteria; by whitewashing it. Killing tiny harmless living things instead of killing the true evil inside them. The unconscious fear and revulsion and hatred of all Life and all living organisms rooted and buried so deep that it has become a common mass phobia.

The phobia of washing out stains. Thousands of different kinds of poisonous products called cleaners in spray bottles and cans are mass manufactured so billions of phobic civilized people can get 'the stain' out of their clothes, upholstery, furniture, floors, windows, decks, etc; out of every artificial civilized surface on earth. The manic, constant, unending need to clean everything around you and outside you instead of cleaning the spiritual mental emotional filth inside you: is a dynamic of civilized projection.

The dynamic of projection is merely a *reversal of perception*. Whatever is inside you: you attribute to what is outside you. Whatever is inside you; you see as being outside you. This defense tactic of projection insulates you from all awareness of the actual truth. When this defense tactic against all pain, against all painful truth becomes a habit… and then after being repeated thousands of times becomes an *automatic unthinking reflex…* You lose all control over it. Then the awareness of what you are doing, the actual truth of what you are doing *is reversed…* and is automatically projected and deflected *out* instead of being absorbed, and allowed to penetrate *in.* Once the defense tactic of projection becomes an instinctive reflex; then it becomes a filter, an automatic whitewashing agent that automatically filters out of your awareness, everything that threatens to penetrate your ego, your false artificial understanding and rationalization of both your inner soul and the outer world; protecting you from all unpleasant penetrations of understanding, insight, realization, etc.

When that happens: you become blind to the truth, you become impervious to all unpleasant truth, you cannot know the truth, you cannot feel the truth, you cannot think the truth, you cannot admit the truth, you cannot speak the truth. You become an inveterate liar, and your entire reason for existence becomes based upon an accumulated pack of lies which you are forced to defend to the death, to your last dying gasping breath.

Why? Because if you do not insulate yourself from all the painful truths that are filled with pain and suffering and sadness and loneliness and hate and rage and human emotions which you have suppressed and depressed and avoided and denied and run away from your entire life: those unpleasant pain filled truth will kill you. Why will they kill you? Because you are not strong enough, not healthy enough, not resilient enough to face them, accept them, digest them, understand them, realize them, FEEL them. This is why mental health that is divorced from emotional and physical health is a pile of shit. In order to be mentally healthy: you must also work to become physically and emotionally healthy also.

Anything that is layered over something else… hiding what is underneath… whitewashing it. All

layers. All layered things. Round decapitated happy faces that are white… the famous Jack-in-the Box logo: that has spread like a plaque… stuck on car antennas, on toys, on windows. The white decapitated happy faces in all advertising media, used as icons on computer programs. Which then became yellow… All the happy whitewashed logos and icons used by commercial consumer society to brainwash people that you must be happy, that buying, consuming makes you happy, that products with happy-face icons will make for a happy buyer. The brainwashing idea that whatever product this smile-icon is on; means that the product is good and will make you happy. The brainwashing idea that ALL smiling is good and ALL *frowning* is bad. The insane Capitalist attempt to outlaw unhappiness by media blitzes of showing only happy people, and no unhappy people. The combination of a deaths head icon wedded to a whitewash of human unhappiness: as a round circle-head with a smile. The insane idea that you can spread happiness commercially as an identical mass-produced opiate for the masses.

All bags, white bags to hide things in, hide dirt and refuse in, all containers, all packaging, until the entire consumer industry has become an industry based upon the brainwashed idea of immaculation and untouchability… Manufacturing garbage bags to put into the earth: that do not decompose for 3000,000 fucking years: when the plastics industry could easily have manufactured plastic bags that decompose in a matter of months, not years.

Whitened Toilet paper. Whitewashing our own turds. Whitewashing our own asses. Wiping away our own filth and leaving it behind us without looking at what came out of our asses…. Washing the whitewashed toilet paper and our own excrement down the toilet. Whitewashing the sin of shitting with whitened paper and clean water. The first writings were bird-tracks on turds of clay. Then Papyrus was used to write on. Now we write every day; using our own turds… on whitened toilet paper.

The biblical term 4,000 years ago for what we are made-of is clay. God made Adam from a piece of clay. The first cuneiform inscriptions were written on clay tablets in the exact shape of a human turd. Using clay turds to write on…. Because the meaning of the inscriptions were full of shit.

The whitewashing of the entire fucking European race of dirty killers and robbers as being <u>whiter</u>, and therefore better than all other races. The whitewashing of the entire fucking history of White Western civilization. 12,ooo fucking years of whitewashed fucking lies. The whitewashing of 1,000 years of European history by wiping out the old histories; and replacing and replacing them with modern whitewashed fairytales and whitewashed legends. Until the tales become so butchered, and insane, and meaningless. Intelligent children hate them. The entire concept of artificial civilized cleanliness. The entire idea of living in a squeaky clean house, wearing freshly washed clothes, washing your hands before every meal, washing your entire body with water every day, washing your car every week, washing your linen every week. The entire phobia, revulsion and fear of all dirt. The psychotic need to live inside an insulated, sterilized-whitewashed environment… is a way of whitewashing your entire environment. Washing the inner and outer walls of your house, cleaning out your gutters, trimming your hedge, cutting the grass, sweeping the driveway… is a way of whitewashing your sterile, civilized environment. Washing the streets, sweeping the streets. Anything that has to be artificially washed; because without this: it becomes dirtier, and dirtier… until it is so filthy: no living thing wants to go near it. The bleaching of flour… whitewashing it such tasteless non-nutritional dust; that even rats won't eat it. The sterilization of all processed food: so most living things will not even want to eat it. The spraying of wax on mass-grown fruits… so it will shine and seem to be spotlessly clean. The endless washing of all mass-produced vegetables. As if water will replace the nutrition they lack. Trying to make them seem fresh: when they are tasteless and bland and not fresh at all.

Defining and treating all new growth, as something that is dirty is a way of whitewashing the artificial environment you live in: the inside of your dead house is clean: everything outside your artificial environment is dirty. Keeping Nature at bay by cutting it back. Whether used in farming, or used in cutting your own lawn: it is a form of whitewashing. Nature is dirty: kill it. Growing living things are filthy. Only dead things, decapitated things, only cut things are clean. Growing things are dirty. Kill them. They have germs. Your living personal body is supposedly not diseased. You are clean. All other living growing things are filthy and dirty. Huh? What is the difference between living things? One living thing clean: and all other living things dirty? One clean species, and all other living species on Earth are dirty? Huh?

The entire attitude of narcissism… The idea that everything *with the exception of yourself:* is dirty …. Based upon the logic of exclusion: if everything except your own sacred self is dirty*: why then you must be clean.* Effectively whitewashing yourself mentally by a process of exclusion… A simple self-delusion of Reflective Reverse Projection: if everything is black: then I must be white.

'Don't touch me… don't look at me.' 'Ugh… did you see the way he looked at me…?' A feeling of Revulsion at being touched by anyone. The unspoken concept of the sacredness of the insulated ego; the sacredness of the insulated body, the insulated mind, the insulated heart.

Babies and children love playing in all kinds of things Parents scold them and brainwash them. And wash them. Whitewashing their bodies and brainwashing them into believing that they themselves are clean, but everything that they touch is dirty. Which is the complete opposite of the truth. Happy innocent babies touching living things is good and healthy. Babies touching dead things is bad-evil. Babies touching the living earth is good. Human parents poison their baby's relationship with the living earth by brainwashing them at very early ages. They teach babies and children to feel revulsion towards all living things and especially the living earth. If parents did not do this: babies and children would grow up loving all living things and loving the living earth.

The entire dynamic of egoism…thinking you are better… cleaner… less dirty… than other people. The idea of being so pure, you are untouchable… That nobody can touch you… the Jewish Princess complex. The entire idea of aristocratic privilege… is basically a form of whitewashing. All concepts of discrimination, racism and prejudice. Trying to label others as dirtier than you… is a sneaky form of whitewashing yourself: by looking at others instead of looking critically at yourself.

All one-sided scientific objectivity is a form of whitewashing. Scientific inquiry IS whitewashing. Science whitewashes itself by being scientific… by observing outward, and never looking inward.

All garbage dumps, all sewer and plumbing systems… all dumping of waste, all polluting of the Natural environment, all air pollution, all water pollution, all pollution of the Earth by civilization; is an attempt to whitewash civilization, by taking the poisonous shit that civilization creates and dumping it outside city limits, into natural rivers and Oceans, into the atmosphere… anywhere but face and deal with what civilization creates… are forms of whitewashing.

The fact is: that if you live cleanly: there is no need to wash. If you are clean: if you do not become dirty in the first place: there is no reason for you to wash yourself. Study the history of humans washing themselves. For hundreds of thousands of years… we only used water except to drink. Then we began

to use it symbolically.

Washing was never originally done for hygienic purposes. Washing was a religious ritual, it was a cultural-religious sacred act. It was used as a symbolic ritual to mean something. It was the human subconscious screaming at people: that their entire beings were being befouled by the culture they were living in. That they were dirty morally, ethically and spiritually as a culture, as a people, as a civilization, as a mass, as a species, as a collective whole. As a result: they developed cultures that projected their inner feelings of dirtiness outwards, and only cleansed themselves superficially in symbolical rituals. The cultural symptom of washing and whitewashing is a classic case of how deflect the truth and deny it; by subconsciously projecting the collective guilt and shame of their culture by outward projection. Ritual washing was used by the dirtiest killers, by the dirtiest liars, by the dirtiest rapists, as a ritual-custom-tradition…to ritually cleanse themselves of their own sins and crimes.
The dirtier the inner souls of civilized humans became: the more they washed their outer selves.

The dirtier they became inwardly, where their filth could not be see, the more they washed themselves outwardly, the more they whitewashed themselves outwardly, he more they whitewashed their clothes white, the more they washed their building white, the more they washed everything white…the more they tried to whitewash themselves Spiritually, Emotionally, Mentally, Physically, Culturally. Until they used white lead to make their faces white until they wore white wigs and covered their diseased faces with white powder and sprinkled white four onto their wigs..

Until their cities were all white, their clothes were all white, their food was all white. The wearing of white garments. Living in white buildings. The dirtier their thoughts became, the dirtier their actions became: the more they washed themselves. The Greeks washed themselves obsessively, trying to purify themselves, their bodies… with both oil, and water. The Semites anointed themselves to purify themselves for sacred rituals. Using Lye to whitewash their homes with: washing their entire past and their entire culture white with lies. Lye is an outward projection of inner lies.

Whitewashing your entire body regularly almost everyday only began with the Romans. Because they were the most evil, the most dirty Empire of professional killers ever created. Even their slaves washed themselves. They even managed to whitewash the entire idea of purification out of washing themselves. They de-ritualized the ritual of purifying yourself for a special occasion, and made it normal, common. They destroyed all Sense of Pure Wonder about the very IDEA of Purity. The idea of Purity almost completely disappeared during the Roman Empire. Because the entire Empire was rotten to the core. Julius Caesar of Rome was obsessive about keeping his physical body hairless and clean. Augustus Caesar was also obsessive about his personal cleanliness. All the ancient Killers of Greece were obsessed with the purifying their bodies. They were obsessed with purification.

One root reason for their rituals of purification is because originally: they were dirty pederasts. They were forced to wash themselves after every dirty homosexual act of rectal penetration. If you study ancient cultural practices: you will find that wherever men regularly washed themselves: there were homosexual societies… Homosexuality is rampant in all elite cultures. Homosexuality was rampant in all ancient old civilizations. Because upper class cultures are always sicker and weaker than lower class cultures.

The idea… that you have to go to church every week: to be washed clean of the sins you committed that week… is crazy! Especially for young children. I remember the idea of going to church every week to

wash myself of sin was insulting. I didn't do anything sinful to be washed of for shits sake! If older people committed some sin: let them go, not me. Why go to church to be whitewashed of some imaginary sin if you didn't do anything sinful the whole week? The Christian idea… that you are automatically a sinner? Because Adam was cast out of Eden, and so therefore all his ancestors must be sinners is crazy also. The idea of original sin is crazy. The idea of paying for the sins of your ancestors is crazy. I thought… when I was young and naïve and immature.

But now after 50 years: I see how the idea of Jesus: that you are automatically a sinner: just because you live in a corrupt civilization that forces you to do things that are evil whether you like it or not… just the fact that you are affluent makes you a sinner: makes sense. Jesus cleansed people of their sins by making them throw away all of their earthly possessions and ritually baptizing them with water to symbolize their new cleaner state of being.

But how long did his new way of living last? How many people threw away all of their earthly possessions and followed him, eh? Not very many. And once he died: everybody including all of his former disciples: went back to the corrupt practice of owning and valuing material possessions.
What Jesus did: the ritual of baptizing a person by pouring water over their head was also an example of whitewashing.
Except that he used the ritual of whitewashing *consciously* to represent a washing away of the corruption of civilization. It was not a subconscious act. It was a conscious act. Jesus represented the raising of consciousness. He raised the consciousness of the entire Western world. Until Western humans developed what is known as a conscience. Jesus used a ritual of whitewashing as a way to actually try to make the people he baptized live cleaner less corrupt lives. He did not use the symbol and significance of ritual whitewashing as a way to avoid the truth, but as a way to face the unpleasant, uncomfortable humbling truth that how you have lived all your life before he came to you: was wrong and completely mistaken. But that after you had been ritually baptized by him: you were expected… to go and sin no more. You were expected to not have any more need of being whitewashed or cleansed anymore. You were expected to live a clean life where you did not commit any sins: not go back to your old ways. It didn't work. People found themselves backsliding into their old ways. They came back to him and confessed their sins to him. After he died: the habit of backsliding became an accustomed tradition. Until it became a farce.

But that is not the point. The point is: Jesus raised the bar of human awareness for the whole human race. And until we as an entire race: raise ourselves to his level of conscious awareness, until we raise ourselves to the level of his awareness: so we also consciously see what is actually GOOD and what is actually evil: we will continue to whitewash ourselves subconsciously instead of consciously. This is one of the main aims of this book. To raise your consciousness and your awareness by connecting bridges between the past and the present. If this book helps you to become more aware of what is Actually Good in this world and in your life…. And what is actually evil in this world and in your life: then I have done my job as a writer to help other people become as aware as I am of this. Just because I wrote this book: does not whitewash me or make me any better than anybody else. I live inside civilization. I am a product of human civilization. So was Jesus. He tried to teach people a new way of living by speaking to them in parables and analogies.

I am not a Jesus. I am merely telling you the hard fucking truth. Jesus tried to teach people by having them follow him. He tried to teach them by example. He tried to teach people by becoming a leader who leads by example. That did not work. Humans are not designed to learn by following someone

else's example. Humans are designed to learn from their own hard experience. Humans are not designed to have leaders telling them how to live and what to do. Humans are designed to figure out for themselves how to live and what to do… as a society of cooperating equals.

Until people get together and live as a society of cooperating equals: until people stop all competition against each other: no one person, no single individual, no charismatic leader or religious teacher; like Jesus was: can, or ever will ever change human society for the better. Jesus was a botched tiny attempt to cleanse humans of the civilization they lived inside. In one small area of Galilee. This book is not a botched attempt. It contains all of the necessary information for any group of people who wants to have fun; to free themselves of misery. By recognizing all of the shit inside civilization that is not fun. And by recognizing and throwing away and avoiding all the shit of civilized society that is not good for you.

Where does the word to wash come from? It comes from the bible: Ashes to Ashes: Dust to Dust. wash comes from white ash mixed with animal fat. Being whitened by ashes. Soap is made from white ashes: not black ashes.

Nature whitewashes the Earth every year with white snow, it washes the Earth regularly with rain. White Clouds are example of Nature's whitewashing, but there is a HUGE difference between natural and unnatural whitewashing. The clouds of the Earth are necessary: they perform crucial useful functions without which Life could not flourish. So is Snow a natural necessary form of whitewashing. Sea slugs clean the sand naturally. They spend their entire existence easting small bacteria off sand particles. Natural cleansing by Nature is good and serves useful functions. Civilized whitewashing is the opposite: it poisons the Earth instead of cleansing it and keeping it clean.

The Sacredness of the Immaculate Consumer

Middle-class upwardly mobile people try to be as immaculate as possible.

If you are a middle-class person: everything around you must be immaculate. Your clothes must be immaculate. Your car must be immaculate. Your body must be immaculate. Your hair must be immaculate. Your shoes must be immaculate. Your house must be immaculate. Your food must be immaculate. Your dishes must be immaculate. Your furniture must be immaculate. Your rug and your floors must be immaculate. Your TV and your computer must be immaculate. Your cell phone must be immaculate.

Middle-class upwardly mobile people cannot go out the door unless they are immaculate. If there is the tiniest flaw in their superficial immaculate appearance: they become upset. If the smallest spot mars their blouse or shirt, if there is the tiniest run in their stockings, if their hair is not done just-so, if they cannot find the right matching accessories, if they have 'nothing to wear' with a closet stuffed with clothes and shoes… they get upset and worried. Their whole day is spoiled if the ritual of whitewashing themselves is not immaculately perfect, if they can't find their favorite hairbrush, or pin or scarf or if they run out of their favorite shampoo or soap, etc, etc ad nauseum.

Consumer culture is based upon superficiality. The entire advertising industry is based upon selling consumers images of immaculate perfection. Consumer goods are manufactured and made of make consumers look and feel immaculately perfect. The drive, the engine, the motive behind capitalism,

mass manufacturing and most consumer good that are sold: is based upon the need-addiction for immaculate perfection.

Middle-class people read immaculate magazines that have immaculate covers, with Immaculate ads, and immaculate features printed on immaculate paper to be put on immaculate coffee tables. If there is the slightest scratch on a middle-class person's coffee table: it is thrown out as not being fit to be used for company.

Upwardly mobile middle-class people have a special room, which they keep as immaculate as possible. It is called a living room. But they do not live in it. They live in every other room except the living room. Because that room has to be kept as immaculate as possible in case guests arrive so they can be received immaculately.

After WWII: middle-class housewives in North America were brainwashed into trying to keep their houses as immaculate as possible by consumer media culture. They were no longer called mothers. They became housewives: the culture of middle-class people changed so drastically: that they were no longer wed to their husbands. They were wed to their houses. They became housekeepers. Their entire profession was to keep their house as immaculate as possible. They were sold every imaginable kind of poison, and every imaginable kind of shit. And they bought it. They still do. Why? Because the purpose of every product they buy is the purpose of immaculation. People buy expensive organizers for their closets. They buy countless things to organize all the consumer crap they have; just so it will look immaculately tidy and neat and clean as possible. They wax everything. They want everything to shine and sparkle. Modern middle-class wives try to keep their houses as immaculately clean as possible.

Middle-class people drink immaculate water. Everything they drink is in a bottle that looks immaculate. Everything they drink must be immaculate: pure, pristine, the finest water, the finest coffee.

Middle-class people only go to stores that are immaculate. If a store has a dirty floor: they never come back. Middle-class people only go to restaurants, and coffee shops that are immaculate. Middle-class people only go to malls that are immaculate. Middle-class people live in houses that are immaculate.
For middle-class people: everything must be immaculately perfect. Immaculate perfection becomes a normality. Everything must work perfectly. Everything must be perfect. Everybody must be perfect.
If there is the slightest imperfection. If there is the slightest scratch. Ugh. Throw it out. If there is the slightest bit of dirt, or soil, or if the earth mars anything they own. Ugh. It's dirty: Throw it out.
'I can't wear that! It's filthy! It's dirty! It's ugly!'

Why?

Because it is not immaculate.

Not because you can't use it. The function of clothes covering your nakedness and keeping you warm is still there. Middle-class upwardly mobile people spend thousands of dollars to fix tiny scratches on the bodies of their automobiles so their car will be completely immaculate. They become enraged if the smallest scratch is made upon all of their immaculate possessions. They go to court and fight legal battles over tiny scratches on their immaculate cars. However, they do not give one shit about how deeply they wound and damage other human souls by their hatred and sneering and derision, and envy.
Middle-class people spend thousands hours sweating and exercising so their bodies will be immaculate.

Middle-class people spend hundreds of thousands of dollars re-modeling and improving their houses so they will be immaculate.

Middle-class people spend hundreds of thousands of hours hunting and searching and shopping for just the right sofa, just the right end table so their décor in their homes will look immaculately perfect. Middle class people spend lifetimes hunting for, and shopping for immaculate antiques that are all immaculately old and tarnished and rusted and scratched and worn. They spend their whole lives collecting things. They spend fortunes on collecting and accumulating things. So their collection will be immaculate.

If anything is not just the right immaculate style. If their clothes or shoes or car or house is not just the latest, coolest immaculate style or immaculate fad: ugh… get rid of it.

'I can't drive that.' 'I can't have that in my house.' 'I would never drive that.' 'I would not be caught dead driving that'. 'I would not be caught dead wearing that.' 'I'd never go to that place.' 'I'd never eat that.'

Middle-class upwardly mobile people foster and develop an immaculate self-image of themselves. They go through years of university to get an immaculate diploma. They all want to get an immaculate job. They work all their lives to get promoted to an immaculate position. An immaculate job; where they don't get their hands dirty. So they can wear immaculate clothes all day and never get dirty.
An immaculate job is a job where you don't touch anything, and you get paid thousands of dollars for doing nothing. The more money you make the more immaculate it is. The less you have to work, the easier it is: the more immaculate the job or career is.

One example of an immaculate job is being a professional fashion model. Models are paid thousands of dollars just to be immaculate. If you have immaculate skin, an immaculate face, an immaculate body, and an immaculate personality: you can become famous as one of the most immaculate people in the world. Their job is to be as immaculate as possible: so the entire fucking human race can copy them and try to be perfectly immaculate and fucking untouched by all the misery and evil humans create.

Middle-class upwardly mobile people look down at people who are not immaculately dressed. They look down at people whose hands are dirty. They look down at people whose clothes are dirty. They look down at people whose jobs are dirty. They look down at people whose cars are dirty.

Middle-class people do laundry every week so their clothes will be immaculate. Middle-class people change their underwear, and their socks and their clothes every day. Middle-class people take showers and baths every day. They want to be as immaculate as possible.

Middle-class people hate dirt. Everything near them must be immaculately clean. Nothing is allowed to be dirty. They hate dirt. They hate soil. They hate earth. Nature is dirty. The Earth is dirty.

Everything on the Earth is dirty except themselves.

Middle-class people have allergies because they have never been exposed to healthy soil. They are sick because they have never touched the living earth. Because they are never exposed to air and food and

water that is not immaculately, antiseptically dead. Middle-class people are allergic to things that are not immaculate.

Middle-class people raise their babies and children in immaculate houses. Middle-class children play in immaculate parks with immaculate toys. Their parents buy them immaculate bicycles and computers. Their mothers make sure they wear clothes that are immaculate every day. If the slightest stain gets onto their immaculate clothes. Their mothers throw their clothes away. If their immaculate toys get broken: they are thrown away. Middle-class children are forced to wash every day so they become used to being immaculate all the time. Until they never get dirty. Until they never touch anything: because they might get dirty. Until they never touch anything that they think might be dirty… whether it's dirty or not is not important. It is the fear of not being immaculate that is important.

Middle-class people try to have immaculate thoughts and feelings. Middle-class people hide their true thoughts and feelings from others: it's called being immaculately polite. Middle-class people try to behave immaculately: it's called being an immaculate hypocrite. Middle-class people hide their true thoughts and feelings from themselves: it's called emotional and mental repression. It's an immaculate sickness.

Middle-class people eat food that looks immaculate: which is actually filled with toxic poisons and chemicals that are cancerous. Middle-class people get cancer because they live immaculate lives. They get sick. When they get sick: they go to immaculate hospitals. They see a doctor who is immaculate. The doctor gives them an immaculate prescription. Then they go to an immaculate pharmacy. The immaculate pharmacist gives them immaculate pills and immaculate chemicals and immaculate drugs that are immaculately boxed and stuffed with immaculate cotton-batten, and immaculately sealed, and immaculately labeled with immaculate printing.

Middle-class people try to be as safe as possible. They are full of fears. Instead of just living: they try to live as safely as possible by doing nothing that is remotely dangerous or risky. They are afraid of doing anything new. They are afraid of thinking anything new. They are afraid of feeling anything new. They are afraid of having new experiences. They are even afraid of things that might happen. Even if the odds are it will never happen. They buy something called insurance so if anything bad happens: they will still be covered and safe. Middle-class people try to control their entire lives in advance.

Middle-class people are afraid of things happening to them. They try to know what will happen to them before it happens. If they even think something bad might happen: they won't do it. If a tree looks too hard to climb: a middle-class child won't climb it just because he thinks he might fall and hurt himself. He won't jump off a porch because he thinks he is afraid. Middle-class people do not talk to strangers because they are afraid of anything they do not already know. They are afraid of anybody they do not already know.

Middle-class people are afraid of everything.

Middle-class people are so afraid of getting hurt: they make their children wear helmets and kneepads and elbow pads and safety wheels just to ride a small two-wheel bike; for cripes sake. Middle-class people are so afraid of other people they do not even look at them when they say hi. Middle class have such a phobia about human contact: they don't even shake hands with each other any more. Middle-class people are so afraid of other people that they will not talk to their next-door neighbors for years: even if they pass each other every day.

Middle-class people have all kinds of phobias about touching. They have a weird idea that if you touch anything that is not immaculate: you will get germs or something. Middle-class people never get dirty. Middle-class people never touch anything that is not antiseptic, or safely dead. Middle-class people never touch anything that is dirty. Middle-class people never shake hands if the other person's hands are dirty. Middle-class people have a revulsion of touching anything and anybody directly. Middle-class people touch only touch each other immaculately. Middle-class people contact each other immaculately. Instead of actually touching each other directly and honestly: middle-class people found ways to communicate with each other by not touching. First they invented immaculate clothes so they wouldn't touch each other's skin by accident. Then they invented immaculate words: so they could make noises to each other without having to actually touch each other. Then they invented immaculate politeness: so they wouldn't accidentally touch each other's feelings. Then they invented immaculate letters, written on immaculately white paper; so they could write to each other without any feeling at all, and without actually seeing each other. Then they invented the immaculate phone. So they could talk to each other without actually touching or seeing each other. The latest form of middle-class immaculate touching is the invention of the immaculate computer: where they only touch immaculate plastic keys. So they can contact each other without touching or seeing each other or knowing each other, or even knowing what the other person looks like, or knowing what kind of person they are.

Middle-class people are immaculate. They live in an immaculate middle-class society. They live in an immaculate middle-class civilization. They have immaculate cars. They eat immaculate food. They drink immaculate water.

Middle-class people do not understand why they are not happy. They do not understand why they get sick.

Actually: the reason why they are unhappy, the reason why they get sick: is the idea of immaculation.
The conception of the immaculate: comes from fear of being touched.

If you feel immaculately: you are afraid of feeling anything.
If you think immaculately: you are afraid of thinking anything.
If you live immaculately: you are afraid of living. You are afraid of touching yourself. You are afraid of touching other people.

The modern idea of being immaculate is the idea of being untouched by everything around you.
The reason you are immaculate is that you have a fear of being touched by anything. It is your fear of touching anything and everything that keeps you sick and stupid.

The modern idea of Immaculation is: never being touched by pain. Never letting any pain touch you. Becoming inhuman: not feeling your own pain or the pain of other living things.

For a thousand years: the Virgin Mary was considered to be immaculate because she suffered in silence when her son was killed. For a thousand years European poor people suffered in silence: worshipping the silent suffering of the Virgin Mary.

Pain does not exist for people in an immaculate consumer culture. It is swept under the rug, it is denied, it is whitewashed, it is drugged out of existence. Parents do not allow their children to experience

anything that might be painful or unpleasant. Generations of insane pampered spoiled upwardly mobile children who have never felt pain, do not know what pain is: have become so inhuman, they can spend their entire lives gratifying themselves; without thinking there is anything wrong about 4 billion starving poor people on the Earth feeling pain every day and every night: while they feel nothing.

Immaculate upwardly mobile people do not allow anything to touch them: they do not allow fear to touch them. They do not allow any fucking thing to touch them, They are the most spoiled insane fucking evil shit human scum on the face of this Earth. They do not know what pain or fear is. They do not know what happiness or sadness is. They do not know what anything is. They are emotionally dead, mentally dead, untouched, immaculate, insular, insulated, insane things. Immaculate upwardly mobile people have a fear of being touched by anything. As long as they do not allow anything to touch them: they can avoid facing the fact that they have a fear of anything touching them.

The fear of being touched is a cultural sickness that all immaculate upwardly mobile people have. Being touched is not fear. Getting dirty is not fear. Living in fear: is a state of living immaculately. Fear is a state of immaculation. Fear is an insularity that is so immaculate: you are not aware that you are living in a constant state of immaculate revulsion, immaculate disgust, immaculate snobbery, immaculate hypocrisy, immaculate politeness, immaculate dishonesty, immaculate cowardice… and the fear of not being immaculate. The state of immaculation is the fear of being touched.

Fear and pain is a state of separation. Cut yourself with a knife: and you will feel the pain of separation. Try cutting your skin with a knife: and you will feel the fear of separation. Immaculation is the sacredness of separation. It is the sacredness of insularity.

Being immaculate is sacred. Sacredness is immaculate. Modern consumer culture has made consuming sacred by making mass consumption Immaculate. Mass Consumer products are packaged as immaculately as possible. Consumer products are made as immaculately as possible. The ultimate immaculate consumer product is a product that was never touched by human hands as it is made, as it is packaged, as it is transported, and sold.

Consumers want to own immaculate new things that have never been touched by others. They want to consume new immaculate products. The slightest scratch or imperfection of a product means somebody touched it: that destroys their immaculate conception of it: and they throw it away: because it is no longer immaculate.

The way you can tell middle-class upwardly mobile consumers from 6 billion poor people on Earth: is by how immaculate their clothes are, how immaculate the things they own are, how immaculate their behavior is, how immaculate their bodies and faces are, how immaculately they eat, how immaculately they shit, how immaculately they drink, how immaculate their table manners are. How immaculate their houses and cars are. How immaculate their suburbs are. How immaculate their lawns are.

Modern human civilization created the immaculate conception of consumerism as a form of social sacredness. Civilization has crafted and evolved the culture of untouchability for 10,0000 years. Until it finally created the untouchable consumer. The untouchable consumer who can watch bombs being dropped on cities and watch the atom bomb exploding killing hundreds of living humans in an instant… and not be touched by it. Civilization has created the insanity of humans being untouched by LIFE by living as immaculate upwardly mobile consumers.

Chapter Six B: The Effect of Civilization on Humans

Modern human civilization created the sacredness of the consumer. In modern human civilization: consumers are sacred. Anything consumers want is sacred. Everything consumers buy is sacred. Everything producers make for consumers; is sacred. Everything sellers sell to consumers is sacred. The sacredness of consumer society remains unquestioned because the idea of consuming is immaculate.

Every poison, every pollution, every toxic waste, every act of destruction, every act of pollution, every act of greed, everything that is not immaculate in modern consumer society: is ignored, denied, swept under the carpet, hidden, not looked at, not spoken of: because it is not immaculate.

World leaders hold immaculate conferences to speak about and deal with the global pollution caused by modern consumer society. They never do anything about the actual problems: because cleaning up the filth and poison that billions of humans have created is dirty: it is not immaculate. People would have to get their hands dirty. They never blame the consumer. The consumer is sacred. The consumer is the source of all wealth. The consumer is good. Anything the consumer wants is good. Anything they buy is sacred.

Human culture and human society can only avoid the horror of its own filth by pretending that all of human civilization: is immaculate. Humans can only be immaculate if they do not look at themselves.
Humans only do two things in modern consumer society: they make money and they spend money. Making money and spending money has become a sacred unquestioned ritual of consumer society. Making money and spending money is good.

Money is a way of turning all buying and selling into an immaculate, sacred symbol of sacredness. The unspoken sacredness of the consumer can be seen by the unspoken assumption that all spending, buying, selling, consumption is good. All manufacturing, all producing, the making of all products is good. All money is good. Money is immaculate. Money is clean. Because you cannot tell how it was made, or who made it, or why it was made. Money is an immaculately pure abstract concept.
Human abstraction is immaculate. Nothing touches it. Nothing can touch it. Abstract ideas cannot be touched because they are only figments of our imagination. We cannot touch our abstract ideas with our hands.

What is the result of all this immaculation? What is the result of the immaculate concept of civilization? What is the result of the concept of civilization being immaculate?

Billions of gallons of poison pumped into rivers, streams, oceans, lakes and ground water reserves: poisoning the entire earth's water supply so drastically that all living things using the waters of the Earth. All the living things living in water are dying off. Zillions of tons of toxic landfill waste dumps. Creating poison zones that leach all the millions of poisons created by an immaculate human civilization into the air, the earth and the water of this planet. Just so upwardly mobile consumers can live immaculately clean lives.

Zillions of cubic feet of poisoned air: poisoning the atmosphere of the entire earth. Even the ozone layer… the most delicate atmospheric skin of this living planet; is being systematically destroyed and poisoned by the concept of a human civilization that is supposed to be immaculate.

Chapter Six B: The Effect of Civilization on Humans

All the oceans of the world fished out… fished dry. Now trawlers are scraping the ocean floors and creating huge desert zones with their heavy scraping nets: destroying in a flash, ocean eco-systems that take thousands of years to build up.

Countless species of insects, birds, mammals, reptiles, etc. are being destroyed and going into extinction. We are destroying species we do not seen or know of. We are killing species we have never seen. We are killing living things we do not know ever existed. We are killing them off before we can even know that we have killed them off. Because immaculate upwardly mobile consumers to not want to be touched by the truth. Any truth that is unpleasant or painful is considered to be a dirty truth and is religiously avoided and left untouched by them.

The entire race of humans quickly descending into lower and lower levels of energy. 7 billion humans becoming weaker and weaker. So in only two generations of humans: what a child normally did 50 years ago: play outside happily with energy for hours. Climbing trees and running around and giggling happily. Has been reduced to sickly pale fat weak indoor human monstrosities… children who do not know how to have fun. Children whose only fun consists of sadism, and cunning hate and sly evil things. Adults so fat and weak: no full grown human can do a full days work anymore. Human societies full of depressed, unhappy, fear-filled, hate-filled cunning hypocrisies. Humans hating each other on sight. Humans crawling into their holes and despising each other.

Human socializing has disappeared. Humans no longer get together socially for any reason whatsoever. They only get together to make money or spend it. Nothing else. As a result: humans have no reason to live anymore. Life is not worth living. Human life has become so meaningless and boring: people walk around with long faces. Living in states of depression and unfeeling numbness and deadness so thick: they can barely stand up to go to the fridge to eat comfort food.

The result of the immaculate concept we call civilization is that now: the only unspoken activity that humans do today… is consume. Trying to fill up their immaculate inner emptiness with mass produced shits. The result is; 7 billion insane, sick humans: addicted to the consumption of poisonous shit that gives them cancer. The result is; the whole Earth dying, because of immaculate human consumption. The Earth now is diseased with the illness called immaculate consumption. It is no longer poisoned by the insane idea of immaculate conception. The immaculate conception of Christianity has become a cancerous disease called; Immaculate Consumer Consumption.

100-200 years ago: humans became diseased with a sickness called consumption. There was no cure for it: except fresh air, being outside in nature. Living in a healthier environment. Away from the pollution of industrial cities.

Now: there are no healthier eco-systems to go to live-in anymore. All the ecosystems of the world are slowly wasting away and becoming weaker and weaker and weaker…. Because now: it is not just humans who are slowly dying from the sickness of consumption. It is the entire living earth that is dying from this destructive disease. The consumptive disease the earth is dying from: is a virus-bacteria plague called: the immaculate civilization.

It is dying from a bacteria culture on its skin called: the immaculate human species. A species that has tried to hide its own rot. A species that has hidden from its own rotten practices. A species that turns a blind eye to itself. A species that never questions itself. A species that is blind, a species that is

brainwashed, a species that is insanely destroying its own life-support systems. Trying to preserve the concept of its own immaculate origins, trying to preserve the concept of its own specialness, trying to be as immaculate as possible.

The result of the unspoken middle-class obsession of being as immaculate as possible: is the denial of all unpleasant, inconvenient, painful, pain-filled, trite, truths. The avoidance of all unpleasant honesty. The creation of an entire species that try to corrupt each other as much as possible by being as immaculate as possible. 7 billion self-enablers… enabling 7 billion others to become as addicted to as much immaculate consumption as possible…

Why?

Because its unspoken assumption. The unspoken idea of consumption. *Is that it is immaculate*. Consumer goods are *immaculate.* They are sacred. They are new. They are untouched. That is why they are called 'goods'; to brainwash you into the unspoken religious assumption that all manufactured consumer products are good.

Eating. Self-gratification is more than good: it is sacred

Eating: is consumption
Eating and self-gratification: is sacred

Not eating; all *pain;* hunger; suffering, feeling any kind of emptiness: is avoided or covered up.
.By eating and *active* self-gratification, and distraction and entertainment: upwardly mobile people do not allow themselves to be affected by:

Not eating and digesting their own *pain* hunger suffering, and their own inner emptiness.
They have cut themselves off from all people who suffer pain from hunger.

They believe that all immaculate consumption is good. As a result: they have become culturally insane as a class.

The consumer mentality and culture of self-gratification and egoism has its own perfect defense against its own insanity: middle-class upwardly mobile consumers will never develop a mass awareness of their own sickness: they will never come together as a single class. Each single one of them is only interested in their own selfish self-gratifying greed and addictions. Fuck everybody else… I want what I want now: and to hell with anybody else. Even though middle-class upwardly mobile consumers are more identical to each other than any humans ever born… they have created a hierarchy of differentiations based upon personal tastes and preferences… which they use to discriminate themselves from others. They discriminate between different brands of consumer products. They discriminate against every other human on the planet… who is not immaculately identical to them. They only socialize with others who have identical tastes, identical clothing, identical cars, identical bikes, identical houses, identical interests, identical personalities, identical bodies, identical faces.

They are the most boring empty identical morons ever born… while they uphold their snobbery about everyone else not being as immaculate as they are.

They ignore the fact that the Universe works by the principle of dynamic balance. Whatever goes down: must come up. Whatever goes down: must come up. Whatever goes in: goes out. Whatever goes out: goes in. The principle of dynamic balance works as a natural pendulum. The dynamic has two directions. Dynamic balance has two sides to it. Not only one side. We have been ignoring this dynamic at our own peril: and reaping the whirlwinds of destruction.

As an example of the two sides of dynamic balance: the natural reaction to purity-virginity-untouchable immaculate beauty: is the urge to penetrate it, despoil it, rape it.

If beautiful girls and virgins let themselves be touched and penetrated… and thought nothing of it: girls would not be raped anymore.

This exposes one aspect of how insane the immaculate concept of civilization is.

The insane dichotomy, contradiction of the concept of the immaculate is seen in upwardly mobile immaculate sex. Girls walking around wearing rape-me sex costumes… While at the same time… walking around pretending they are immaculately untouchable. Girls want to be touched. They want to be penetrated…. But only immaculately. This exposes the insane hypocrisy of being immaculate, and humans being immaculate and girls being immaculate. Girls want to have their cake and eat it too. They want to be raped and treated roughly; and they want to be treated like immaculate, untouchable, sacred pure virgins also. Consumer girls want to have their cake and eat it too… and have it and eat… when and where and with who they want to.

But you cannot gratify your desire to be raped by gratifying your desires. You can only be raped if you do not want to be raped. This sets up an impossible dynamic that leads to frustration and unhappiness. This sets up the hypocrisy of girls being attracted to bad boys, while at the same time: wanting to be treated like sacred virgins. If you can control when the boy when you are raped: then it isn't rape! Then girls feel unfulfilled. They get bored with their nice boyfriend. So they find a boy who treats them badly…. But bad boys don't treat girls like sacred virgins. So they go running back to nice boys. Neither one satisfies them completely. Because middle-class upwardly mobile girls have been brainwashed into having an immaculate self-image of themselves. They walk around wearing clothes that scream out:

'I am sexy!! I want sex! Rape meee! I want to be raped!' While acting and behaving like prim, sacred immaculate virgins. This double message confuses boys. It screws up human male-female relationships completely because it is pure two-faced hypocrisy.

An immaculate civilization: where girls are always treated like sacred virgins and never treated roughly and never raped is insane.
A despoiled civilization: where girls are never treated like sacred virgins, and only treated roughly and raped is also insane.
You can't have it just one way. It doesn't work just one way. It works both ways.

A one-sided immaculate human civilization in the middle of a raped despoiled planet cannot last. Civilization saving itself: while killing and destroying all other living things on earth does not work.

In 12 short thousand years: we have destroyed what 4 ½ billion years of evolving life has built up.

A one-sided immaculate civilization destroying the whole Living Earth it needs to live by: does not make sense. Humans not touching each other is insane.

A one-sided bombed out human civilization that has been destroyed by nuclear bombs also does not make any sense. But that is where we are headed. We have immaculate leaders of rich nations who have thousands and thousands of atomic and hydrogen bombs capable of wiping out all life on this planet a thousand times over and above what is needed to destroy all life on this planet.

And these immaculate leaders are screaming and pointing to the poorest most oppressed people on earth: as their mortal enemies. You are defined by your enemies. And guess what? 4 billion other people are also conveniently just as poor and living in the same areas as these enemies of civilization. Gosh. Do you think killing 4 billion humans will bother them? Heck…. There's 3 billion left! This way: there won't be any poor people at all! Only rich people! All the poor people will be dead!

This is one example of how sick the one-sided concept of an immaculate civilization is. The concept itself is insane.

Unless we humans become two-sided: instead of one-sided. Unless we balance our selves dynamically on both sides. We will not only destroy ourselves. We will not only kill ourselves off so there will not be one human being left alive on this Earth. We will also kill all living things also: and be responsible for killing off all life on Earth.

Do you want this responsibility? Do you want to be an enabler of a one-sided immaculate civilization? If you want to be immaculate: you are by definition: helping to destroy all life on Earth by being a one-sided hypocrite about the effect human civilization is having on the living Earth. Immaculate middle-class upwardly mobile people are destroying the Earth. The idea of the immaculate concept, is destroying the Earth. Trying to cut yourself off from Nature and the outside world and the Universe around you by pressing a cell-phone to your ear is what is destroying all life on Earth. Talking busily on a cell phone pressed to your ear while in public; is what is destroying all love, all caring, all decency on Earth. These people are screaming to the world the insanity of their immaculate untouchability. E-mails and cell-phones are the latest Cultural Consumer Symptoms of immaculate untouchability. 'I don't want to see you. I don't want to hear you. You do not exist. The Universe does not exist. The sun does not exist. All the people in the world do not exist. Nothing else exists except this cell-phone; and the person I cannot see or touch who I am. talking to, or e-mailing.'

In other words. Do not touch me, Get as far away from me as possible. I will only talk to you if I cannot see you. I will not let you touch me. Nobody can touch me. I am untouchable. I cannot be touched. I am untouched by all human pain and suffering. Since I am untouched by all other humans. Since only God is completely indifferent to human suffering. I must be a God.

This is how fucking sick the fucking filthy, obscene idea of middle-class upwardly mobile living immaculate lives, wearing immaculate clothes, using immaculate cell phones that work perfectly every time… and immaculate computers that never break down

The only thing is, darn… the human subconscious is a strange thing. The latest fads in clothing are wearing clothes that have already been pre-worn. Cool, hard-to-find, hand-me-downs found in thrift

store. Clothes that have holes in them and are ragged at the edges. Now the latest immaculate hairdo's are designed to look like the wind just blew your hair into a tousled tangle. Now we are finding that the old computers we threw away worked ten times better than the new ones. Now we have to throw away the expensive computer we bought because the new ones are cheaper and supposedly better, and our old ones are obsolete. Now we have to buy a new car every four years because they break down too much after 4 years and cost a fortune to repair… whereas the old cars that were made before they started sticking computers into cars for gods sake: that the old ones are lasting 20-30-40 years and running just fine thank you.

Try computing how much it costs to buy a new car every four years, and compare the cost to buying only one car and repairing it for 40 years. Find out how destructive it is to the Earth… trashing 10 cars in 40 years. Instead of just keeping the one you already have; running and out of the landfill.

Find out the hard-core *actual* reasons why auto parts for old cars disappear from the market. Because auto parts are based upon the dynamics of mass production. Because they cannot make any money from it. Even if you want to keep your old car: you can't find parts fore it anymore. Find out how much living things are being killed because of the middle-class addiction to lateral mobility, and the industrialized nation's addiction to oil. We are all a part of this thing called civilization. We all live inside it. We cannot afford to pretend that we are not a part of anything any longer. We cannot afford to think that we can do just as we damn well please and gratify our stupid, spoiled wishes as randomly and irrationally as possible.

We cannot afford to live immaculate lives any longer. If we want to live: we are going to have to get our hands dirty. Why has this happened? Why has it come to pass like this? If you want to understand why: you must study and understand the past. Humans hide from the past. We ignore the past. We pretend the past never happened. We refuse to learn from the past. We refuse to change our ways. We refuse to learn from the mistakes of the past.

What is the engine that is driving the human species and all living things on Earth into extinction today? The sacredness of the Immaculate Consumer. Consumers are sacred. We middle-class consumers assume we have the right to buy whatever we want, whenever we want, anywhere we want from whoever we want, to do anything we want, gratify ourselves anyway we want, drug ourselves anyway we want, eat anything we want, drink anything we want, throw away anything we do not want, ignore anything we do not like, turn a deaf ear to anything we deem unpleasant, and avoid every unpleasant.
What is all human status and class and prestige based on?
What is all human power based upon?

The sacredness of the Immaculate Conception. The more Immaculate you are: the higher class you are. The more untouchable you are: the higher status you have. The higher you are: the more untouchable you are. Until you are above the Law.

'I'm immaculate! Nobody can touch me! I'm safe! You are not allowed to touch meee! I am immaculate! I am untouchable! I can get away with it! I'm rich! I'm powerful! I'm famous! You can look at me but you are not allowed to touch me! I am an immaculate --------- !! *On the surface*. My shirts are immaculately clean. They are washed. I wash myself. I am clean! *On the surface*.

What if there were consumer police? What if you were fined every time you were caught buying something you did not actually need? What if you were fined and went to jail every time you bought and ate or drank something that was not good for you? What if other people despised you as a filthy criminal if you were caught buying things whose manufacture destroyed living things?

The sacredness of the consumer: is also a tyranny of the majority. It is also the tyranny of conformists who scream that everybody must live as they live, and no other culture or values are allowed to be supported in public except theirs. It is the tyranny of global capitalism. It is the tyranny of oligarchic monopolies and outright monopolies. Regardless of what you want to buy: you have no choice. You buy what capitalist corporations want you to consume: period, end of story. Small businesses are being systematically destroyed and becoming extinct because of the predatory business ethics and underhanded illegal practices of larger multi-national global corporations.

This is the sick, pathetic joke about the sacredness of the consumer. The sacredness of the consumer is supposed to be based upon choice. But everyone knows this is pure bullshit. Large companies have long ago bought out the shelf space of all supermarkets. No small business products can even be stocked on these shelves. The products that are stocked on the shelves for consumers to choose from are what the largest multinational corporations decide to sell the masses of ignorant spoiled idiots called consumers.

Consumers can choose between Coke and Pepsi. They can choose between Ford and Chevrolet and Nissan. They cannot choose a car that is made by a small local business. They cannot choose anything, except what they are FORCED to buy: the rigged global international capitalist products that are sold all over the world. No matter where you go in the world: consumers are buying the same shit. Because they do not have any choice. This is one truth consumers do not like to admit. That their sacred Right of Consumer Choice is a actually a complete farce. That they actually do not have any choice. That they are consumers slaves and consumer addicts.

The concept, the belief in consumer choice; is merely an attempt to live an immaculate life by pretending that you can choose to be untouched. The actual fact is that consumers have no choice whatsoever. Consumers are manipulated and cheated outrageously and openly by producers. Consumers are manipulated and cheated and sold lies. They stand for this because they have no choice. They have no choice but to put all their life's savings into global corporate money-pockets called banks because all the small banks have been bought up. They have no choice but to buy gas for their cars and buy cars because the entire economy is geared only for this kind of life-style. Middle-class consumers are the biggest suckers and the worst slaves to their consuming addictions in the world… But try and tell them they have to be more responsible in what they consume; and they laugh at you. They walk around with this stupid, blind, idiotic conviction that they are the most fortunate, most affluent generation of humans to ever live on this planet… and oh, yeas: by the way… they believe implicitly that they are also the most intelligent humans ever born also. They have a smugness an arrogance, and a stupidity about them that is so obscene: it makes you want to vomit.

Where does their secret smugness come from? It comes from the belief of their immaculate untouchability. It comes from the belief that they cannot be touched by any unpleasant truth. It comes with the belief that they can choose not to be touched by any truth they choose to deny. It comes from their religious belief in the sacredness of consumer choice as a form of untouchability. It comes from

their idiotic notion that if you have a choice, why then… you must be intelligent! Only intelligent people can make choices!

If you point out to them that they have chosen the worst, the stupidest choices possible, and that what they chose proves how stupid they actually are. They laugh at you. Why? Because they can get away with it. They can lie to themselves until the day they die: and die: and remain still convinced of their invisible mysterious superiority to every other human ever born… because they had a middle-class advantage called: 'consumer choice'. They are smug because they have more choices walking down the aisle of a supermarket: than a roman emperor ever did in his entire life.

They are smug because they have the luxury of choice. Choice is a luxury. It is not a necessity.

If you choose to eat healthy food responsibly: you do not have any choice in the matter. You eat fresh green plants and vegetables and nuts and seeds and fruits… that are not processed or frozen or boiled or canned, or picked 3,000 miles away or 2 months ago.

But if you choose to gratify yourself by buying what is not good for you. If you choose to lie to yourself and believe that buying a sugar product that has no fat in it, or a fat product that has no sugar in it is healthy. Why then… you have millions of products to choose from. Because 99% of all consumer food products are unhealthy and not good for you. But hey… everybody else is buying this shit. So it must be good; right?

Everybody else is also dying early from colon cancer and diabetes, and other illnesses created by eating and consuming processed food… but hey! As long as you all die together! It's all right. Er? No. You will die early. Before your time. You will die alone… because you were stupid enough not to think critically when you were alive. Because you did not make the right, intelligent, healthy choices that were good for you. Instead; you chose what gratified you; not what was actually good for you.

What is good for you does not taste good, and does not gratify your crude physical senses. What is good for you is what is hard for you. Not what is easy for you.

Consumers: by the time they get old… are so weak and so pale and so sick and so stupid and so addicted and so stuck in their old addicted unchanging ways: that for all intents and purposes: they are senile, gibbering, insane apes: barely able to walk or eat or talk or think. They have become so rotted and so rotten by a lifetime of pleasing themselves: that they have no stamina, no fortitude, no energy, no intelligence, no resilience, no energy. You could push them over with a feather. The only thing that keeps them alive are the hundreds and thousands of chemical, physical, mechanical consumer advantages they have; so they literally do not have to raise one of fucking finger to live or eat. All they are able to do is crawl on crutches and canes from the car to the restaurant and back… and then go home, lie down, and watch TV. Old modern consumers are sickest the weakest, the most diseased, unhealthiest humans ever to live.

They are living horrors that are screaming out to all the young consumers…

Do not live like I lived. Do not eat what I ate. Do not do what I did.' Their watery-eyed unstable weak, unhappy miserable eyes so full of unhappiness and fear, and cunning hate and cynicism, their wrinkled

unhealthy skin that is so thin it is like paper, their flaccid fat, corpulent, twisted, deformed bodies are so ugly… their bodies and eyes are all screaming out to those who pass by them:

'I am sick. I am afraid. I am afraid of dying. Why is this happening to me. I am stupid. I do not understand why I am sick. Ugly misery is now normal for me.

In spite of this: they are still smug. They still believe they are living the good life. They still have something that makes them superior. They have: consumer choice.

The fact that they have no choice but to live inside the rotting diseased unhealthy bodies they created for themselves by living as consumers: is something they conveniently choose to ignore. They have no choice; but to live in fear and misery and secret envy and secret hate. They have no choice but to fear dying and live in fear all their lives. But… they still have something called consumer choice. Somehow: this makes their meaningless consumption and their meaningless lives somehow worthwhile: as long as they live in the middle of other consumers, as long as they conform. Even though they do not have any choice in other things. Even though they are enslaved to their machines and enslaved by civilized systems that use them like cattle on a labor market that is nothing more than a butcher shop of destroyed human potential, even though they have no choice but to knuckle under to every authority, even they have no choice but to follow thousands of rules and regulations and customs and traditions and fads and fashions. Even though they are enslaved by the very things they buy. Even though they cannot do without their precious consumer goods and products… they still have options of choice. They can move laterally in cars and jet planes and trains. Carried by their precious mechanical machines that give them such an advantage of freedom of motion. They can move up and down the hierarchies of civilized societies. They can choose what to buy. They can choose how to live. They have endless choices. But above all: they have the power of wealth. They have the power of money. They have the reflective power of consumer choice. They can actually think about what they should buy before they buy it. They have the luxury of making a hundred pointless choices every day.

Hmmm. Let's see. Which tie should I wear with what shirt? Which shoes should I wear with which pants? Which cereal should I eat? Which radio station should I listen to? Which bus should I take to work? Oops. Which route should I take to work? Should I work all my life until I die? Or should I have fun?'

Oops. Ever see an old consumer having fun? The only 'fun' they have… is consuming something. Eating is their only fun.
One problem with the idea of living an immaculate consumer lifestyle is if you are immaculate: you cannot blame yourself even though you are to blame. The hypocrisy in the one-sided concept of the immaculate is that you cannot let yourself get dirty even though you are dirty. Middle-class upwardly mobile consumers are living out the fairy tale of the emperor who had no clothes. They are blind to their own nakedness. They are blind to their own dirt. They are blind to their own responsibility. The finger of responsibility is pointed at everyone except themselves. They cannot see themselves as guilty or responsible for anything that is dirty: because they have been living a life of ritual cleansing and separating themselves from all dirt their whole life.

The sacred right of consumer choice is supposed to be preserved. Nothing is supposed to be polluted. Corporations who pollute are supposed to clean up their own dirt and not dump it into the air that consumers breath, or water that consumers drink, or land that consumers are near.

Yet this is exactly what consumers do to themselves. They pollute their own air by the cars they use. They pollute their own water by dirtying it with their own feces and urine and their own bodies. They wash themselves by dirtying water and then dumping the dirty water somewhere else. They use landfills to dump their consumer garbage in which they create by the tons every year per-person.

The producers who sell them this shit are not supposed to do the same thing they do because their pollution is in larger quantities. Their pollution comes from manufacturing and producing what consumers want and need, and buy.

The consumer-producer dynamic is the dynamic of the immaculate. It is the dynamic of the hypocrite. It is the dynamic of every hypocritical parent who says to their child: 'Do as I say. Not as I do.'

Every parent… every consumer… every producer of consumer goods, services and products: suffers from the one-sided concept of the immaculate.

If a hard working parent spoils their child so the child does not want to work hard like the parent works: the parent does not blame himself for spoiling his own child. He blames everybody else for it. He blames society for it.

If a consumer does not want producers to pollute the world by producing consumer goods which he buys: the consumer does not blame himself for buying the consumer goods that producers are producing. He blames everybody else for it. He blames society for it

If a producer does not want consumers to pollute the world by consuming products that create this pollution. The producer does not blame himself for producing the goods they sell to consumers. He blames everybody else for it. He blames society for it

They are all immaculate. They are all without blame. They are all without responsibility. They are a part of society. They are all part of civilization. They are all part of the immaculate concept of human society. Hear no evil: see no evil: speak no evil. That is the only actual choice they have. The concept of the immaculate forces them all to act this way.

Middle-class upwardly mobile conversation has been reduced to a careful ritual of avoiding all unpleasantness. The only topic allowed is trivia. The only content allowed in middle-class conversation is trivia. Because every middle-class person is being immaculate. You cannot be immaculate if you speak of anything dirty. You cannot be immaculate if you say anything unpleasant. You cannot be immaculate if you are honest. You cannot be immaculate if you are passionate about anything. You cannot be immaculate if you have courage. You cannot be immaculate if you are not a conformist. You cannot be immaculate if you are not pleasant. You cannot be immaculate if you are angry. You cannot be immaculate if you feel anything deeply. You cannot be immaculate if you are dirty. You cannot be immaculate if you are honest enough to admit that your hands are dirty. You cannot be immaculate if you are responsible for the dirt you create. You cannot be immaculate if you clean up your own dirt unless you dump it somewhere else and pretend it is not yours, or unless you ignore it and pretend it does not exist One way how middle-class people stay immaculate is: out of sight. Out of mind. Put your garbage in a black plastic bag so you can't see it. Put it into a garbage can behind the house. Put it

outside the house, then have it hauled away so you can't see it, and can't see where it goes, or what it does to the environment.

Fart your car exhaust out behind your car as you are driving the car forward so you cannot smell the poison fumes you create by being upwardly mobile on a lateral plane. Shit your feces into clean water under your ass by sitting on a toilet and flush your feces away without even looking at it. Do not look at your own shit. Pretend your shit does not exist. Pretend you do not have an asshole. Wipe your shitty asshole with white paper: and do not look at the shit that is smeared on the white paper. Throw the white paper in with your shit and flush it down the drain without looking at it. So you cannot smell your own shit or see it or admit that it comes from your body.

Dogs and cats do the same thing. They scrape dirt over their own feces without looking at their own feces and walk away from it: pretending they never did it. All animals do this in one way or another.
Their feces decompose organically: but ours doesn't. Our feces cannot be organically decomposed because it is permeated with all kinds of things that bacteria cannot eat. In fact human feces kills living bacteria designed for this process. We need to let our shit sit inside septic tanks and decompose it chemically first: before it can be allowed contact with living bacteria. Even then, our shit is still poisonous.

The same problem exists with every artificial process human civilization uses. We create and manufacture artificial poisonous chemicals that kill living things. Hundreds of millions of tons of pure toxic poison is being created every year by immaculate humans.

The immaculate concept of civilization has become a huge population of 7 billion mechanical dogs: who are carefully pretending it they are not shitting billons of tons of artificially man-made chemicals and toxins and poisons and waste products onto a living earth that was never designed to support a 7 billion human dogs.

The Earth was not designed to process the artificial shit created by our immaculate civilization. The Earth cannot process man-made shit. The Earth is dying from it. It is being poisoned by it so fast now: you can see the rot taking over entire forests and whole eco-systems in a few short decades. Healthy eco-system organisms have been completely destroyed. The remaining ones that are left are being driven into total extinction so fast now: that there is no way to measure the ongoing death because it is happening too fast.

Everything on Earth is getting sicker and dying.

Humans are getting sicker and dying.
All living things are getting sicker and dying.
Oceans are dying and getting sicker.
Valleys are getting sicker and dying.
Lakes and rivers are getting sicker and dying.
The weather is getting sicker and dying.
The air and the atmosphere and even the ozone layer; is getting sicker and dying.

Because we have an immaculate concept of civilization: we are pretending that none of this is happening. We are fleeing the country and crowding into our artificial cities. We are huddling inside

our artificial houses and buildings and homes and not going outside at all. We are not going out into nature. Millions of people who once spent time outdoors: are huddling inside their artificial houses and barring the doors and battening down the hatches and fighting off all awareness that the whole world and the nature they once knew a few short decades ago; is getting sicker and dying so fast: they cannot stand to go outside and see how horrible the trees look. How twisted and rotten and weak all the trees are: how all the trees are covered with rotting mold. Even the granite outcropping of the Laurentiens… the oldest, hardest rock on Earth is rotting away and being covered with mold and green algae.

The actual truth is that consumers are not sacred. The Earth is sacred.
It is time middle-class people stopped trying to be so fucking immaculate.
The filthiest thing on Earth is the Immaculate Upwardly Mobile Middle-Class Consumer.
The filthiest concept ever invented by humans; is *the concept of Immaculate Conception.*

Ever since the upwardly mobile middle-class of consumers was invented: they have been layering themselves, insulating themselves, isolating themselves, protecting themselves: in countless consumer ways, cultural ways, physical ways, moral ways, ethical ways, abstract ways, etc. The ways they do it are both subtle, cunning, sneaky…. And openly obvious.

For instance: gone is the old car. Consumers cannot stand to drive a car that is not as immaculately new and as expensive as possible. The insulating qualities of the interiors of these new cars have been improved. The interiors of modern new cars insulate the driver so completely from the outer world: that no noise, no vibration, no smell, no sound, no sunlight… nothing is allowed into the interior: except the bare minimum information needed to drive the car safely.

These new cars have been made so safe and so easy to drive: they almost drive themselves. The interior of these new consumer cars have been made into a baby cocoon, a fetus-sac of total comfort and safety and convenience for the driver. The materials used, the design, the comfort of the seats, the convenience of the instruments and dashboard. The many new comfort-convenience devices, the improved sound systems: all have been improved.

The new consumer lives in comfort, and cleanliness… that is so immaculate: if there is the slightest blemish on almost anything they have: they will throw it away as being soiled, or broken, or blemished… when it can easily be repaired and fixed… and could give years and years of service: before it stops working. The new consumer is not concerned with functionality. They are concerned and obsessed with immaculation. The level of immaculation is constantly rising. What once was acceptable: even though it was not immaculate: is now unthinkable. The idea of not being able to buy the exact soap you prefer, the idea of not finding the exact jacket, the exact shoes you like: is unthinkable. New consumers do not have the concept of settling for what is available. The are used to what in their minds they consider to be the best. Whatever they like: is the best.
The entire idea of only buying the best: comes from ancient robber baron cultures. Poor peasants had to settle for straw huts. Rich powerful barons could build huge stone castles. Poor peasants had to walk on foot. Rich barons rode on horses. In fact the rich robber barons tried to monopolize riding a horse: as a privilege that was only allowed to the landed aristocracy. Any peasant caught riding a horse was punished or killed. Until the only people riding horse were robber barons with their cavalcades of robber knights: who did their killing for them. The same cultural dynamic exists today. You cannot buy, and own, and drive a car: unless you are a rich robber-baron consumer who can afford the insurance, the registration, the cost of repairs, the gas and the exorbitant cost of the car itself.

Robber baron culture in Europe tried to whitewash their killers as much as possible. Until their heroes became knights. Until the bastards who oppressed the poor brainwashed the poor to worship and idolize the very killers, rapists and robbers who oppressed them and killed them. The same thing has happened in modern consumer culture: all upwardly mobile, middle-class consumers: have been brainwashed by the consumer media to worship and idolize the very bastards who kill them and jail them and fine them, and oppress them: doctors: the hospital killing machine. Police, law: the justice-killing oppressing machine. The armed forces, the government. Banks. Credit card companies. Corporations. Authority figures in consumer cultures have been whitewashed. They all have countless layers of immaculate outer images.

Upwardly mobile, middle-class culture has become a global example to all other cultures of how to live. Upwardly mobile, middle-class culture is being copied by every other culture and every nation that does not have it yet. It is the modern mass robber baron culture of today. It is the most immaculate culture n the world today. It has been whitewashing itself into higher and higher levels of sterile, immaculate, antiseptic deadness and whiteness, and goodness, and mediocrity, and identicality.

Where did the concept of immaculation come from? It came from the middle-class concept of the first lowlander Dutch people; who were the first people on earth to develop a mass middle-class culture that did not have a higher elite culture on top of it, which they could ape and follow and conform to.

The Protestant belief of 'cleanliness is next to godliness': comes from the idea of leading a clean life. Not a morally or ethically or spiritually: just physically clean. Nothing else. The reason the lowlander Dutch became obsessed with keeping everything around them and their houses: as immaculately clean as possible. Was because: they had already been morally-ethically-emotionally-mentally-spiritually-culturally dirtied and poisoned by the elite robber baron cultures which had ruled them for hundreds of years, and the dirty poor robber baron culture: which they developed and tried to emulate their rulers.

After the Protestant Reformation of Northern Europe: Protestant Europeans had nothing to cling to anymore. They had nothing to look up to anymore. They had no authoritarian church to cling to and look up to. They had no royal monarch to cling to and look up to.

They only had their own dirty middle-class morals and ethics of greed and secrecy and hypocrisy. They could not make it into a religion. They could not make it into a monarch that ruled them. But they tried. In Holland: they tried to have corporations of the richest foulest greediest sickest most corrupt Dutch robber baron traders and burghers to rule them. They invented their own personal gods. They invented their own culture. They regressed to the idiocy of stone-age nature worshippers: worshipping everything around them. Attributing spiritual qualities to everything they touched and bought and sold and made and saw. The worshiped vases, tables, anything they could polish and revere as an icon representing their new affluence. This is still true today. It's called materialism.
The dirtier their inner souls became. The more immoral, unethical, unspiritual they became: the more they became obsessed with keeping themselves as immaculately clean as possible, and insulating themselves from all of the dirty truths about how they actually gained their affluence as much as possible.

The process of immaculation created by upwardly mobile middle-class people: has become the insulated insanity of middle-class consumers insulating themselves as much as possible from all facts that are

dirty, all truths that are unpleasant, all things that are unpleasant or considered to be dirty:… are wiped clean, wiped out of the mind, forgotten, lost, ignored, avoided, denied, etc, etc. Their minds are immaculately wiped clean of all true facts, all true intelligence, all true feelings, all true thoughts, all true passion, all true intelligence.

Upwardly mobile middle-class people are immaculately clean empty shells. They are also the most boring fucking people on earth. They are the sneakiest, the most underhanded, the most cunning, the craftiest, the wiliest human filth on earth. They are the most mentally detached insane people on earth. They have wiped out all of their connections. Because these connections were deemed to be dirty. They have wiped out all of their past. They live in a culture of complete amnesia. They forget the past the second it happens. The past does not exist for them. They are the most one-sided upwardly mobile people: never looking back … only looking ahead, and finding out the sneakiest, safest, most cunning ways to gain an advantage and get rich. They are the users and takers and consumers of the world.

In modern consumer culture: using, taking and consuming: is sacred. In modern consumer culture: giving, making, working: does not exist. Upwardly mobile middle-class people do not know how to give more than they take. Upwardly mobile middle-class people do not know how to let themselves be used more than using others. Upwardly mobile middle-class people do not know how to make more than they consume.

This is the cultural result of the one-sided blindness of the one-sided concept of immaculation. This is the insane result of the idea of keeping yourself as physically immaculate as possible… while indulging in every kind of moral, spiritual, ethical, chemical filth and poison and addiction and crime and sin possible. This is the insane result of the mindless concept of the middle-class ethic that the majority is right. What the majority wants: is given to them. But only physically. Only in consumer products. Only as a way to make a profit. Upwardly mobile middle-class people believe that profit is sacred. That you cannot, and must not give more than you receive. At the same time… the stinking hypocrisy of their sacred belief in the sanctity of profit… is based upon robbing and stealing from others. It is based upon taking from other humans more than giving back to them.

The only way: modern upwardly mobile middle-class people can exist as a class today… is by having six billion humans on this earth whom they take from and rob and steal from…. Safely… by using the legalized system of robbery known as the capitalist system of business and profit. The only way they can exist; is by sitting on top of 6 billion other humans and sucking their lifeblood out of them as cunningly as possible, as safely as legally, as illegally, as immorally, as unethically as possible. And then…. Pretending that the 6 billion people they rob from: do not exist, while hiding behind the millions of insulating layers of secrecy of the poor-creating producers manufacturers, corporations etc-and their consumer addicts they pander to. Upwardly mobile middle-class people are so obsessed with comfort and ease: that nothing else exists for them. Upwardly mobile middle-class people are so obsessed with distraction, and entertainment and self-gratification: that nothing else exists for them.

Their societies and communities have disappeared. They have no social networks or organizations whatsoever. Their cliques of backstabbing gossipmongers are shrinking and shrinking. Their only form of social behavior is commercial activity. The only thing they do anymore is buy… or sell. The only thing they do is make money… or spend money.

They do nothing … except consume and consume and consume.

They do nothing but waste and waste and waste.
They do nothing but pollute more and more and more….
They are becoming a mass of alienated individuals: each one insulated by the commercial filth they live-by, live-for, and work-for.
They do this… as immaculately as possible.

Upwardly mobile middle-class people do not want to know anything. They do not want to be educated about anything. They do not need to be educated about anything. They do not want to be enlightened about anything. Their pandering media gives them the lowest, the filthiest possible shit. And every time: the lowest shit is swallowed by upwardly mobile middle-class people: the pandering media tries to sell them even worse lower shit. Just as the corporate capitalist system tries to lower the level of quality… so they can make more profit. Just as all upwardly mobile middle-class people lower their own standards and give back less than they did… and become greedier, and stingier, and more filled with selfish motives and selfish obsessions, and fear filled neuroses, and envy, and hate… until they have destroyed themselves so badly that they are empty shells. They are only alive physically… and that: just barely. They are only alive mentally; they are emotionally dead inside.

The entire idea of civilization comes from the idea of immaculation. Civilization is merely a concretion of the idea of immaculation. The idea of humans separating themselves from nature: is the idea of immaculation.

What is the concept of the immaculate? How did the idea of immaculation develop? Why did it develop? How and why was it invented? Where did it come from?

The immaculate concept: the concept of immaculation… is normalized separation. Immaculation is created when you become used to being separated from things. When you become used to living inside an artificial shell called a house. When you spend 97% of your life indoors: you become immaculately separated from the rest of the universe. You become immaculately separated from the entire earth. You become immaculately separated from the sky, the stars, the clouds, the trees, the animals, the insects, the fish, the lakes, the rivers, the plants. The air, the rain, the wind, the weather, the sun, the moon, the land.

The answer is simple. The truth is that the immaculate concept came from tools. We got the immaculate idea of being immaculately separated from things by using tools. We got the immaculate idea of being separated from nature by using tools. We got the idea of separation from using tools. We got the idea of immaculation from using tools.

Our ancestors used tools to separate things with. They used something called a tool to hit a flint stone with. The flint stone separated immaculately. It was a clean break. For millions of years our ancestors made clean breaks, clean separations by using tools made of bone and stone and flint.

They made a clean break with their past. Every time they wanted to do something: they picked up a tool and they made a clean break. *They made immaculate separations*.
We became used to creating immaculate separations for hundreds of thousands of years with tools. Then we started using our brains like tools. We developed a mental tool called language. We became used to making immaculate separations called words. The immaculate separations in our minds called ideas: come from the mental tools of immaculate separation called words. We used the mental tools of immaculate separation called words and ideas to create immaculate separations called culture.

Then we used the physical tools of immaculate called knives, arrows, axes, swords… and the mental tools of immaculate separation called words, ideas, culture… to create the immaculate separation from nature called civilization.

We used the mental tools of immaculate separation of words, ideas, culture: to create artificial abstract immaculate separations called religious-ethnic-cultural-tribal-clan-national racism, discrimination, bigotry, hate, fear, snobbery, etc. We piled ourselves into cities. To immaculately separate ourselves from nature. Then we created class racism and class hierarchies to immaculately separate ourselves from other people in the pile who were not exactly identical to us. As a result of millions of years of the practice of immaculate separation: upwardly mobile middle class white people can look at poor black people starving on TV.

The upwardly mobile middle class white people are immaculately separated from poor starving naked black people by thousands of miles of immaculate distance. They can look at naked black children starving to death on TV and feel nothing because they are immaculately separated not only by the immaculate separation of thousands of miles of distance, and the immaculate separation of watching something thousands of miles away on TV. They can look at naked black children on TV starving to death and feel nothing because they are immaculately separated from their own feelings. They are immaculately separated from their own thoughts. They are immaculately separated from their own words. They are immaculately separated from their own ideas. They are immaculately separated from so many things… it would take me ten fucking pages just to list what they are immaculately separated from.

The state of immaculate separation. The condition of immaculate separation of middle class upwardly mobile people: is so sick, so insane, so abstract, so crazy: that middle-class upwardly mobile people watch meaningless crap on TV to fill up their empty lives with.

The function of abstract distraction is insulation. It insulates human awareness from everything outside you and everything inside you. You become an immaculately empty-insulated-insane-unaware thing that is barely alive.

The artificial human condition of immaculate separation: is emptiness. The artificial human condition of immaculate separation is death. Middle-class upwardly mobile people who are immaculately separated from each other: middle-class upwardly mobile people who are immaculate. Middle-class upwardly mobile people who drive immaculate cars, who wear immaculately cleaned clothes, who eat off immaculately clean, immaculately smooth tables, who live in immaculately clean buildings, who sit on immaculately constructed chairs, who work on immaculately abstract computers, who have immaculate thoughts, who use immaculate words, who write on immaculately clean-white paper, who make and use immaculate coins and bills called money, who go into immaculately clean stores to buy immaculately packaged consumer products, who use the immaculate concept of money as an immaculate abstract replacement for all human intercourse, all human giving, all human closeness….

Are dead inside. They are all empty inside. They are all immaculately dead and empty inside. This is why all upwardly mobile middle-class people do not want to look inside themselves. Because there is nothing there. They look outside. They look for distraction, for entertainment.

They do not look for truth. They do not ask questions. They have become used to living immaculately clean-empty-meaningless lives that are so artificial: they live inside a civilization that has become so immaculately cleaned out of all meaning, all truth, all feeling, all intelligence: that they have literally become walking tools, they have become machines. The only reason they live is to function mechanically like a tool… to support and enable and maintain the immaculate machine-idea of human civilization as an immaculately environment that is immaculately separated from nature, the earth, the galaxy, and the universe.

Civilized upwardly mobile middle-class people have developed immaculately separated self-images of themselves called egos.

Nothing can touch them. Nothing touches them. They are immaculately separated from everything except their own ego.

As a result: middle-class upwardly mobile people do not touch other people. They do not touch anything that is not immaculate.

A dirty naked starving black baby in Uganda?…. Ugh…. The baby is not immaculate. The skin of the naked black baby is not immaculately white like their baby's skin. The dirty naked starving black baby is not washed immaculately clean every day like their baby is immaculately washed. The dirty naked black starving baby in Uganda is not immaculately clothed in expensive baby clothes like their white immaculately washed-clean baby is. The dirty naked starving baby in Uganda is separated from them by the immaculate distance of thousands of miles.

If that dirty black starving baby in Uganda were in their living room. Oh… that would be totally different. Then they would maybe feel something. Then they might maybe do something.

The concept of the immaculate… is the concept of distance. If you want to be immaculate: you have to distance yourself from your fans. Immaculate movie stars distance themselves from people who want to touch them. If you want to be immaculate… you have to distance yourself *from yourself.*

If you want to be immaculate: you cannot afford to touch anything directly. You cannot afford to feel anything directly. You cannot afford to think anything directly. You cannot afford to say anything directly. You cannot afford to act directly. You cannot afford to live directly. You cannot afford to be honest and direct. You cannot afford to be passionate about anything. You cannot afford to have direct honest emotions of rage anger curiosity love kindness etc.

The concept of the immaculate is based upon exclusion. If you want to be an immaculate middle-class upwardly mobile person: you have to exclude every fucking thing and every fucking person who is not immaculate. If you want to be an immaculate middle-class upwardly mobile person: you have to practice the snobbery of exclusion to such a sick insane degree: that you become a vile dead soul inside.
I live inside this immaculate piece of shit called human civilization. And I fucking hate it. I hate civilization.

I am not as fucking immaculate as upwardly mobile middle-class people. I despise them. I had no choice. I did not ask to be born into this piece of immaculate shit called civilization. I am middle-class myself: and I hate it. I am upwardly mobile myself: and I hate it. I hate having to pay the fucking rent

to live in a fucking immaculate building. I have to make fucking immaculate money to pay the fucking immaculate bills they send me so they can make their fucking immaculate profit off me. And I hate it.

There are better ways to live than being fucking immaculate. I do not give a fuck about immaculation. I do not give a fuck if *I* am not immaculately washed and immaculately clothed and driving an immaculately new car. Because of this. Because of the way I feel and the way I live… upwardly mobile middle-class immaculate people can easily ostracize me from their societies using any convenient excuse they want to. At the same time I cannot stand their fucking immaculate meaningless, boring societies or company. This does not mean I am anti-social. It merely means that I cannot stand the antisocial immaculate shit I am forced to live inside. Only after living inside it and living outside it have I gained an understanding and perspective on this. People who do not critically inspect their own environment and culture remain monocultural idiots simply because they have been programmed and brainwashed into accepting everything around them as being normal and because they have lost their Sense of Pure Wonder. There is no such thing as normality. This is why all people who believe in the religion of normality are idiots. People who believe there is nothing wrong with civilization only believe this because they have been dumbed down to the intelligence level of a dead post: nothing penetrates their awareness.

The Immaculate Caste System

What is the idea of caste anyways? It is the idea of the immaculate. It is the idea of how far you have caste other people away from you in your mind… it is the idea of type-casting people into roles and levels, and classes. It is the idea of how far you have physically removed yourself from other people. It is the one-sided idea of living high up on a hill and casting stones down at other people. It is the idea of living high up on a hill in a castle so other people cannot cast stones at you, but you can cast stones at them.

It is the idea of superior advantage, it is the idea of the advantage of superior height. It is the idea that if you are up a tree: you are superior to those on the ground. The actual truth is: the reason monkeys are up a tree is because they are afraid to come down and meet other living things on their own level.

The idea of superior height is the idea of how far away from the earth you have managed to raise yourself. People living high up on a hill in stone castles… going: ugh: those dirt peasants… always grubbing in the soil and getting themselves all dirty… ugh. How spotlessly clean you live… how immaculately you live: how effectively you have immaculated yourself from everything around you… rich people… living insulated empty lives in huge, empty insulated houses… driving insulated cars that insulate them from nature. Everything in their house is immaculate. Rich high-class people spend fortunes to keep their houses and homes as immaculate as possible. Rich people live as high up on a hill as possible. Rich people live as far away from other people as possible. Rich people are obsessed with living as immaculately as possible. Upwardly mobile middle-class people do the same thing.

Rich, powerful people living in castles: living in insulated comfort: while their peasants starve and freeze and die. That is the immaculate concept. Insulating yourself from other people. Insulating yourself from the woes of other people. Insulating yourself from your own woes. Separating yourself into insulated layers of classes: so each class does not touch another class. That is what upwardly mobile middle-class people do.

There is no difference between the idea of caste, the idea of class and the idea of the immaculate. They are all abstract ideas that attempt to separate you from everything.

The concept of the immaculate is the one-sided concept of separation. The concept of washing yourself is the idea of removing all soil from your skin. The concept of the dirty lower classes is the concept of washed, clean, immaculate people despising the dirty lower classes. The concept of the masses is the concept of the unwashed, the unclean, the dirty. The concept of soil being dirty is the concept of the immaculate. The concept of earth being dirty is the concept of the immaculate. The concept of the revulsion of nature is the concept of the immaculate. The concept of separating yourself from nature is the concept of the immaculate. The concept of civilization is the concept of the immaculate.

All of these concepts are not actual. All of these concepts are not actually true. All of these concepts are lies. All of these concepts are wrong. All of these concepts are sick. All of these concepts are dirty. All of these concepts are unclean. All of these concepts are revolting. All of these concepts are filthy. All of these concepts are obscene. All of these concepts are one-sided. All of these concepts are abstract.

One-sided separation does not actually exist in the universe. One-sided separation only exists as a filthy concept inside people's reflective minds. As words. We think in terms of words. We use separate words to describe a tree. A tree has roots, a trunk, branches and leaves. But that is a lie. There are no actual separations in a tree. There is no actual separation between the roots of a tree and the trunk of a tree and the branches of a tree and the leaves of a tree. You can search and hunt: and you will never find the spot where the root of a tree becomes the trunk. You will never be able to find where a trunk of a tree becomes a branch. You will never be able to find where a branch becomes a leaf. There is no such thing as absolute separation except in your mind. There is no such thing as the concept of the immaculate except in your mind.

You can try and try to separate yourself absolutely from Nature. You can build a house and paint it and seal the windows and doors. But air still gets in, ants get in, insects, bacteria gets in. Dust gets in. Dirt gets in. You have to clean your house all the time to keep it immaculate. You become a slave to the concept of keeping yourself immaculately isolated from everything. You become sterile. Your thoughts become sterile. You feelings become sterile. Your life becomes sterile and boring.

Let's see… is the floor clean enough? Is it immaculate enough? Does the table shine immaculately enough? Is there any dust? Is there any dirt? Any soil? Any earth? Ugh! Get rid of them! Kill the ants! Wipe away the soil! Wash the floor! Dust the furniture! Clean your clothes! Wash yourself! You are dirty!

That is what the idea of the immaculate does to you: Everything has to be immaculately organized. Everything has to be immaculate. Everything has to be high-class. You have to cast stones at other people. You have to talk about them behind their back. You have to distrust people. You have to guard your immaculate boundaries. You have to have an immaculate ego that is never wrong. You have to be insane.

The Cunning Insanity of Human Immaculation

Can be seen in Canada.

People own acres of land in the middle of hundreds of square miles of natural forests. They buy immaculate squares of land called acres. Sacre acre they buy sacred earth abstractly and immaculately own it.

They do not own the land all around their immaculate sacred acre. They do not own one inch of land beyond their immaculate sacred square of abstractly owned land. You can see these immaculate squares of cleared land from the air. They are insane abstract designs destroying the natural beauty all around it.

They come in and bulldoze every living thing and destroy every fucking living thing that has lived there for millions of years.

Then once they have killed everything on their sacred acre of owned land: including the Earth, the insects, the trees, the animals, the birds nesting there, the reptiles, the worms, the bacteria and the living organisms in the earth.

They start digging holes called septic tanks: to poison the rest of the land with an accumulation of their own feces and urine and toxic chemicals poured down drains and laundry detergent and motor oil. So the entire square acre of sacred Earth becomes septic and rotten and will not support any other life on it after they leave.

Then they dig holes called basements and wells. Using the ground water for themselves only once: then poisoning that water irretrievably with their civilized waste products and pouring back into the sacred acre of earth… to leach slowly into the streams and watersheds and rivers until the entire earth's oceans have become septic, toxically poisoned by the chemicals these acres of poisoned land seep into the waters of the earth.

Then they build dead artificial things called houses onto that sacred acre of earth and put artificial domesticated grass and artificial domesticated tress and plants on that sacred acre of earth. Then they sculpt that raw naked raped square abstract piece of own and that they destroyed… and try to created an artificial beauty out of it.

In stark contrast to the natural beauty of the wild forest all around their squares of raped destroyed earth. Except that most of the natural forests they build their square plots of abstraction in: has already been systematically raped and lumbered and destroyed systematically and repeatedly for hundreds of years before they ever bought their abstract square of owned earth.

So as a result. The actual beauty that these natural forests once had… has been actually destroyed and raped and uglified and defiled and destroyed so many times… that today: we cannot even dream or imagine how beautiful their natural beauty actually was before the white man came and began systematically destroying it 300 years ago.

Even so… even as destroyed as most natural forests are today from human intervention called human destruction of all natural wildlife and wild eco-systems… the natural grace and beauty of the wild forests all around these weird unnatural squares of artificial ugliness, as destroyed as they are; contrast the difference between natural beauty and insane human concepts of abstract beauty. The insane idea of a few straight lines cutting linearly to define a few boring, unchanging abstract designs or shapes.

In order to maintain this artificial ugliness in the middle of natural beauty: humans spend thousands and billions of dollars: fighting off Nature, as the enemy: and killing nature and all living things that live around them, and dare violate their immaculate artificial square of abstract boring ugliness. -Every natural living thing that does not recognize the abstract imaginary boundaries of these insane animals: is killed. Every plant that encroaches on their insane ideas of abstract ugliness: is cut back and killed and poisoned and rooted out.

People living on these abstract squares in the middle of a natural forest: regard nature as the enemy. They regard all…. All the living animals and insects and mammals and reptiles and bacteria and most other living things around them as the enemy… whom they kill every chance they get.

They see nature as constantly encroaching upon their sacred acre of earth… their artificially cared-for, maintained land, their sacred abstract lines and boundaries. They erect fences, they cut down trees, they plant domesticated grass. Those who do not have any aesthetic taste or sensibilities do not bother with noticing their own abstract uglification. Their acres are raw sewage dumps, garbage dumps, with a rotten dead house on it where they hole up in and never go out of.

These people living in the middle of Nature… secretly hate Nature, ignore it… do not give a shit about it… take it for granted… and do not regard Nature as being beautiful. These people who live in Nature regard Nature as being a nuisance, as a distraction from the everyday normality of their humdrum, abstract-oriented ugly civilized environment

And these civilized consumers living in the woods: 'tsk-tsk' about how lumber companies are destroying natural forests: while they sell their own 100-year-old healthy tall unblemished healthy trees to any person who wants to cut them down for the money they can make off the lumber. They build artificial sewage waste holes called artificial ponds that are artificially damned and created by artificial holes that have no business being there in the first place. Their insane idea of living a civilized life. Their insane idea of civilized existence: is replacing natural beauty with abstract civilized beauty. Their idea of living is: replacing nature with the artificiality of civilization.

One person immaculately owning one immaculate acre of sacred earth: the idea, the human concept of immaculate ownership. The human idea… the human concept of abstract ownership. Is killing the Earth today. The insane idea that every human has the sacred right to own a piece of land that is immaculately separated from all other land by the insane use of abstract lines: is destroying all life on the Earth. This systematic destruction of nature piecemeal…. This process of immaculate destruction is going on as *i* write this.

The insane concept of immaculately abstract boundaries does not work. The concept of immaculately clean linear lines defining boundaries abstractively is insane.

7,000,000,000 humans owning 7,000,000,000 acres of land. 7,000,000,000 destructively sneaky, cunning, insane humans: cutting down and killing every fucking natural living thing on Earth. Blaming Brazilian farmers for doing it: while doing it themselves even worse where they live.

This is the insanity of immaculate ownership
This is the insanity of human immaculation

'Oh! I am immaculate! I am without sin! I am immaculately innocent! It is they who are the dirty &#%^%$… Not me! I live an immaculately insulated life. My plot of destroyed Earth is immaculately gardened and lawned! I do not cut down thousands of acres of Nature… I only cut down one acre! That's all! Of course there are hundreds of millions just like me who cut down one acre of Nature… but its not my fault there are so many of us! I am only doing it so I can live inside an immaculate house! I own this land! Legally! I can do whatever with this land I want because I own it!'

'It's all those other 7,000,000,000 dirty%^$%$ who are responsible! Not me!! I am immaculate!!!! I clean my car! I shower every day! I wash my food! I wash my hands every day! I am clean! I am not a dirty (liar-hypocrite, cheat, coward, unfaithful, cuckolding, etc.) People who wash themselves with water are not dirty liars!'

The forests of northern Canada are being destroyed by acid rain. The acid comes from cities hundreds and thousands of miles away from the forests. Who is blaming anyone for this? Humans cannot blame any abstractively selected scapegoat for acid rain: because we are all responsible for it. We all contribute to the creation of acid rain. So…. since we cannot artificially find an immaculate victim to blame and demonize for the pollution of an entire continent… we do nothing about it. Why? Because if humans in North America wanted to do anything about acid rain….

Everybody in North America and in Asia… every man, woman, child and baby would have to change how they live.

And when it comes to a choice between the ease of not changing: and the destruction of an entire continent's natural eco-systems. Fuck da eco-systems! We're too lazy to change one fuckin' thing man. The forests have been destroyed by over cutting, lumber companies killing the healthiest trees for 400 years… until now the only trees left in the natural forest are the ugliest, sickliest most diseased, weakest specimens that nobody wants anymore.

The natural forests have been so systematically destroyed by lumber companies coming in every 2-5-10-20-50 years of repeated destruction: that now…. These companies do not want any more lumber from these diseased natural forests because the trees there are all so full of pus-sores, open wounds, rotting dead, half-dying-half-living twisted gargoyle ugly shit unusable lumber: that now… only after 99% of the natural beauty has been destroyed, only after 90% of the natural wildlife has been destroyed: it is only recently that choose to not rape it again…. Only because they cannot make enough profit from it anymore. But!…. Let them find one acre of unspoiled trees that escaped some previous rape-lumbering? And they are in there like flies to kill and cut and run the dead logs to the mills…. And fuck da future. Profit today is all we want and care about.

What if humans stopped creating abstraction? What if humans stopped importing abstraction into natural eco-systems? We can help nature instead of hate it. We can help nature instead of fighting it. We can help nature instead of killing it and destroying it. We can help living things instead of hating and fearing them.

All we have to do is stop behaving immaculately…

If you are dirty… then admit it. Wear your dirt honestly. Do not try to wash it off artificially.

Chapter Six B: The Effect of Civilization on Humans

Own your own dirt. Every dirty thing you ever ate or did or thought: every dirty thing you ever felt. Own it. That is called actual honesty.

When you are actually honest with yourself: then you will not be able to live with yourself unless you behave immaculately to all other living things; not just yourself.

What if humans had no immaculate boundaries? Where would their owned land end?
What if people cut down all dead trees and let all new growth grow? What if people drained all the septic cesspools called swamps and created lovely healthy breezy forests and natural clearings where all kinds of living things could use and live in-on-under-inside-over?

What if humans stopped killing natural things? What if all humans stopped killing all natural living organisms?

What if humans only destroyed dead things instead of living things?
Then the living lands of the earth would become so healthy and clean and full of life and happiness: there would be no more ugliness in the world anymore. Then all the earth would be pure beauty….

And if you get dirty cutting down rotten dying dead trees? Own your dirtiness. Be dirty. Be a dirty killer of dead things.

And if you work hard enough and long enough… after 100 years: your children will be able to live clean lives… because there will no longer be any dirty things to kill anymore after you have destroyed all the death which you already have created by living your fucking insane immaculate lifestyles of civilized abstraction-distraction.

Humans must learn to know the difference between natural beauty and civilized abstract insane ugliness. We must educate all babies and humans to be sensitive to the Natural Beauty of the Earth. We must sensitize all humans to heal the Earth.

Pine needles kill grass. So do leaves fallen from deciduous trees. Grass was not designed to grow under trees. Grass is designed to grow in natural clearings and meadows. The true structures and dynamics of Nature's destructiveness towards itself should be obvious. They are based upon hierarchy. Tall trees hate short, small green living things. The old hate the young. The tall hate the short. The large hate the small.

Trees hate grass plants. Trees do not want to let them grow. Both hardwood and softwood trees cover the earth around them and under them with dead leaves and dead needles. They cover the living earth with their own dead bones and dead leaves and dead needles and dead corpses of dead rotting tree-trunks.

All of the rotting bones and waste that fall onto the living Earth are only meant for the selfish use of the trees themselves. That any green living thing uses some of their rotting vegetation to feed on and live on is not due to the generosity of trees. They do not give life to other plants and living creatures. Living creatures and other smaller plants steal their ill-gotten food, their rot-food from the tall silent lonely giants of the plant world.

Chapter Six B: The Effect of Civilization on Humans

The entire hierarchy and dynamics and structures of nature are nothing but robber-baron cultures. All of them… robbing and raiding and fighting each other…

They go out of their way to deny food from other living things. Trees go out of their way to deny shorter plants sunlight. They go out of their way to deny them water by growing taproots so deep that only they can drink when the water table gets low. They suck as much water into their roots as possible so other plants cannot have it. The roots of trees fight each other. That is how old robber baron culture is. Roots are grim constrictors. They are remorseless. They are without pity. They attack all things by slipping in-between. And then expanding and cracking open. They constrict things they cannot slip in-between.

Trees make food for themselves. By eating the corpses of their dead. They are cannibals. They recycle their own waste. But they cannot recycle all of it. The excess is washed out to cover the ocean floors with silt; useless waste. Earth that could be used to grow living plants is wasted every time it rains.

Yet we think that cannibalism is the filthiest thing there is. Humans eating humans is morally spiritually wrong. Yet trees are cannibals. Trees create their own food. They create more food than they need. Their roots crumble rock and mineral deposits and the earth's crust so other things can crumble it and rot it and turn it into soft moist earth. The corpses of trees are clean and healthy. Their bodies are good to eat for many living things. Human corpses are poison. They are full of poisonous elements and toxic chemicals and trace elements so toxic: anything that eats a human body dies and goes insane. This is the only organic reason why human cannibalism is spiritually evil, and plant cannibalism is healthy.

Jesus was honest enough to encourage his disciples to eat his flesh. Why? And drink his blood. Because then… they would be cured of eating. Then they would become honest killers. Then they would be forced to face the fact that they indeed did kill him. And ate his body and drank his blood as the true cannibals they were and still are. Heinlein saw the same hypocrisy in his book: 'Stranger in a Strange Land'. Food is food. Some food is healthy: other food is poisonous. Lichen eats rock. Rocks rot. Trees rot. Animals rot. Humans rot. Everything rots. Decomposition. Down to the smallest level. This is one side of the vicious cycle of life.

The other side is Composition. Taking separate notes and putting them together to make a beautiful melody. Nature takes separate decomposed elements; and re-composes them into beautiful living things again. Except it does the same thing over and over. It does not compose new melodies. It just makes different permutations of the same basic structure and theme. One bird species sings the same basic melody over and over differently: with the smallest of permutations possible for millions of years. Millions of generations of birds singing the same damn song over and over.

Where does the idea of untouchability come from? It comes from the getting away with it. It comes from the criminality of human culture. It comes from criminal humans getting away from their crimes, It comes from guilty consciences. It comes from the subconscious guilt of killing. It comes from the subconscious need to avoid painful truths.

Oh. Well…. if you want to put it *THAT* way.

Is there any *other* way to put it?

Oh… You mean don't want to get at the *root* of the problem? You don't want to expose a *root* truth? *Why not?*

And what is the result of all this immaculate living? What is the result of the concept of the Immaculate?

Worldwide inequity. Worldwide unfairness, inequality, injustice, privilege, oppression, starvation, war, envy, etc, etc…

And what is the result of the concept of the Immaculate Beauty? What is the result of the concept of the Immaculate Untouchable Virgin?

Worldwide cultures of hatred and envy. Worldwide cultures of rape and violation. A worldwide culture of pornography. A worldwide culture of sexual guilt and shame. A worldwide culture of the worship of Immaculate Beauties. A worldwide culture of rage and anger against the Immaculate Untouchable Beauty you are allowed to look at; but never be allowed to actually touch with your hands. The culture of the Immaculate Untouchable beauty *creates* the concept of rape by its very existence. The culture of raising children so Immaculately that they are innocent and untouched by the corrupt civilization they live in: *creates* the desire and urge and rage to rape them. It has created cultures of Violation. It has created cultures of Violence. It has *created* cultures of Hate and War and Fear and Envy.

If females were not considered to be Untouchable. If females did not believe they are Untouchable. If girls allowed themselves to be touched. There would be no rape in the entire world. Then fucking would not be forbidden. Then touching would not be forbidden. Then sex would not be anything special. Then there would only be touching and hugging and kissing and love.

One would think this would cause an epidemic of overpopulation. Wrong. Then human population would shrink. The obsession with sex has been *created* by the idea of the Immaculate Beauty. If people were allowed to touch each other physically… then they could *finally* begin to explore each other in deeper ways than just physical penetration. Then people who are attracted to the physical exterior of a physically Immaculate Beauty… would find all kinds of ugliness under their immaculate hides. Then, people would find all kinds of immaculate beauty under superficial skin that is not perfectly Immaculate. Then people would finally begin to grow up enough to realize and understand that there is more than one kind of Immaculate Beauty. Then they would understand that there is more than one kind of Beauty. Then, they would understand that it is the Totality of a person that is important. It is the Totality of a person that is beautiful. Not just what kind of fucking skin they have.

Do you have any idea of how insane it is for most beautiful girls with the smoothest skin, to be untouchable? It should be the other way around. The most immaculate untouchable humans should be the ones with the ugliest souls and the ugliest skin. The unhealthiest humans should be immaculate. They should die out and go extinct. Instead: there is one healthy girl for a thousand unhealthy ones because civilization does not allow natural selection to function in human society.

Beauty is more than skin deep. When girls with beautiful skin are touched: they develop beautiful loving, generous, happy souls that are beautiful inside as well as outside. When touching is not a form of self-gratification, when it is a form of giving: it becomes radiant, beautiful. When it is done selfishly: it becomes insular, boring and ugly, and stupid. What is the point in having a skin that is made to be

touched, to go through your entire life making sure nobody touches you? What is the point in being immaculately beautiful if you do not share your beauty and spread love and energy around to other living things? Humans learn by touching. If you do not allow yourself to be touched by other humans: you do not learn anything about other humans. If you do not touch other humans: you do not learn anything about yourself.

Look what the concept of Immaculation has done to birds. Birds are the most immaculate creatures on Earth. They do not touch anything with their living flesh. They do not touch the living Earth with their living flesh. They do not touch the things they kill with their living flesh. They are grotesque monsters that have evolved so they cannot touch anything with their living flesh. They are evolutionary gargoyles. The only things they can touch with; are their dead talons and dead claws and dead beaks. They cannot feel what they touch because their dead beaks and dead claws cannot feel anything. They only thing they can touch, is the dead air with their dead feathers. That is the fate of species that become immaculate. They become useless. They become detached from the living Earth. They become insane intelligence. They become insane observers detached from what they are observing.

Do you want to have a dead beak for a mouth? So you cannot kiss anyone? Do want to have a dead beak, so even if you fell in love, you could not kiss them? Do you want to have claws for feet? So you cannot feel what you stand on? So the only thing you can do with your dead feet is to grip and rip things with? Do you want to have arms that have no hands? So the only thing you can do with your arms without hands is flap them?

Why do humans only touch dead things with their living hands? Why do humans refuse to touch each other? So we can be a stupid as birds? Birds never touch each other. They are fucking immaculate. All they do is be immaculate and fuck: *one second a year*. They do not understand love. They fuck as little as possible, as shortly and as unfeelingly as possible. Do you want to fuck like a bird? For only one second? Only once a year? Do you want to be incapable of feeling any love? Do you want to be unable to hold anyone in your arms? Do you want to live like a bird? Do you want to have the awareness of a bird? Do you want to waste your entire life just observing things vicariously instead of actually doing-feeling-thinking-laughing-loving-living?

The entire culture of civilization is based upon the Immaculate concept of Untouchability. Civilized people do not touch each other. The Immaculate culture of Untouchability is also the Immaculate culture called: Vicariousness: look-don't-touch. Don't touch anything unless it is Immaculate. Go to Museums and look-don't touch. Read about it, don't live it: libraries. Read about it, don't actually do it-feel-it-live –it. Watch it on TV, movies: don't actually do it. Observe sports-don't actually play them yourself. Be inactive, passive, do nothing, do as little as possible, gratify your greed; gratify your inner sense of emptiness by filling yourself up with meaningless, temporary temptations. Drive a car-don't walk. Push a cart-don't carry anything. Sit-don't move. Talk-don't act. Conform-don't create. Follow-don't lead… Why? Because you believe you are Immaculate. You believe you are an ego. Your reflective awareness is limited only to yourself. You do not have an expanding active awareness that wonders all the time. You take things for granted; you leave things unspoken, you are afraid to act-feel-do-live. You live in a subconscious state of Normality of fear and hate and selfishness.

The entire culture of civilized Sacredness is based upon the concept of look-don't touch. Everything that is Sacred is not allowed to be touched. Everything that is believed to be Sacred is supposed to be Untouchable, Unreachable, out of your reach, above you, beyond you, higher then you, better than you.

So the higher you want to get, the more you want to succeed, the better you want to be… the higher you must be, the more Untouchable you must be, the more Sacred your selfishness must be, the more Sacred your ego must be, the more Selfish you must become, etc, etc… ad nauseum, vomit, vomit, vomit.
You must never explore anything with your hands: 'Don't touch that!' You must never explore anything with your mind… Don't say that! That idea is Sacred! You must never question anything with your mind: because if you do… you might find out what it actually is, you might understand it, you might stop wondering about it, it may stop being a mystery, it may stop being Sacred! Only things you are not allowed to touch or question are Sacred! Only things you don't understand are Sacred! Only untouchable things you cannot understand because you are not allowed to touch them are Sacred!

If human shit was never allowed to be touched, or questioned. If human shit were put into museums and churches and nobody was allowed to understand where it actually came from, or how it came into being, or where it came from, or why it was made… then all the human shit in the world would become so Sacred: people would turn their toilets into Museums and Churches, and bow down and worship their own shit… which is what they do now.

We cannot do that with our own shit because we know where it comes from. But we can do it with old, dead shit. Because we do not know where it comes from. Because we are not allowed to touch it. We do not understand where it came from and why it was made. If we did: we would not worship dead shit as being Sacred.

The concept of immaculation is the concept of one-sided separation. It is exactly the same idea. It is exactly the same dynamic. It comes from the first human ancestor who separated something one-sidedly. It comes from the first ape that stood up on their feet so their hands would not touch the earth. It comes the first apes that used tools: so their hands would not touch anything except an immaculate dead thing called a tool. It is the reflective dynamic of tools-using humans-using tools-using humans: until we began using our brains as a tool, until we began using our thoughts as tools, until we invented abstraction, until we separated ourselves one-sidedly from the Earth and the Universe to such an insane degree:… that girls and women are not supposed to be touched at all, until the reaction to the idea of virginal untouchability, vaginal untouchability became envy-jealousy-frustration repression-suppression-rape-violation-abuse-hate- etc. Until the Greeks went to war over one girl because they thought she should be immaculate.

This idea of: 'Don't touch that!' 'You're not allowed to touch that'

Is stupid, evil, and has no rational sane basis for existence. If you could touch something anytime you wanted: then what would be the big deal? The negative psychology of: 'no' doesn't work. It has never worked. If 'no' and 'yes' are not used in the first place: then the split of separation is not created to begin with. Then there is no wound. Then there is no trauma. Then there is no pain. Then there is no fear or hate or awe, or worship, or any of the other insane concepts created by civilization.

To only create a 'no' without a 'yes' is plain crazy. Why create a separation where it did not exist before in the first place? Why split something apart? Why use a tool to separate something one-sidedly? Why separate anything?

If you do not tell a child 'no' they cannot do something, or 'no' they cannot touch something, or 'no' they must not say something, or 'no' they should not think something or 'no' they should not feel

something: then they will not be driven by their natural curiosity to obsess over what is forbidden, then they will not be brainwashed with negativity all their lives, then they will not learn how to fear, then they will not learn how to hate.

Civilized culture is an accumulated pile of negativity, a pile of forbidden taboos, 'Thou Shalt Nots'. It is an accumulated pile of rules that say: no: you are not allowed, you do not have the right, you must obey your parents, you must obey rules, you must follow the rules, you must follow the abstract lines you must not cross the line, you must not violate abstract lines and abstract rules. Civilization is a pile of immaculate untouchable crap that is not allowed to be questioned or looked at or explored, or touched. Look at the effect of this accumulated immaculation, look at the result of this accumulated immaculate untouchability: it stinks to high heaven.

Take away the idea of one-sided sacredness: and what is left? What is left is Pure Wonder. Take away the idea of one-sided worship and what is left? No more gods or kings: just people. These ideas of immaculation are evil. The effect of these ideas are evil.

So what is to be done with this pile of crap? How can it be fixed? The answer to all artificial immaculation is simple. Instead of living in a way that you need artificial immaculation: live in a way that you do not need it. In other words: do not accumulate filth or dead things. If you live cleanly: then you do not need immaculation in the first place. This does not mean finding other living organisms to clean up your mess for you. It means living in such a way that nothing needs to be cleaned up because nothing that is dirty is accumulated. All humans have to do is eschew artificial living habits.

This means living in a State of Pure Wonder. Living in a state of questioning and doubt all of your life. Re-evaluating everything all the time, changing your understanding all the time, learning new things all the time.

Whitewashing

One example of whitewashing is the washing of hands. For hundreds of thousands of years: modern humans did not wash their hands. The concept of washing did not exist. The idea of washing the human skin did not exist. The *idea*… that you were somehow getting dirty every day… that you were somehow accumulating an invisible kind of dirtiness on your skin did not exist? That after living every day of your life: you felt somehow…dirty. That just living one day of your life automatically makes you dirty. Or you just *feel* dirty? Why? Where does the Western need for immaculate cleanliness come from?

It comes from the need to wash away guilt. It comes from Pontius Pilate ceremonially washing his hands: absolving himself of any responsibility for the persecution and execution of Jesus of Nazareth.

By performing the ritual of washing his hands in the trial against Jesus: the most loving, kindest Jew in Judea: he absolved himself of his death By doing this in public: *Pontius Pilate legitimized the personal absolution of responsibility and guilt…He legitimized the washing of hands as a ritual way to absolve oneself of all responsibility and guilt: with the full knowledge of knowing what he should have done, and did not do: which was throw the entire case against Jesus out of his court.* As a result: the entire Western civilization began washing its hands in ritual absolution from sin every time they sin and eat living creatures which have been killed and butchered for their bellies to be filled.

Chapter Six B: The Effect of Civilization on Humans

As Western civilization steadily became morally-ethically-spiritually-physically-culturally-religiously filthier and filthier; as the evil of Western civilization grew and grew: the subconscious need to absolve oneself of all guilt and responsibility for the evil you commit each day *which you know is evil*… grew and grew: until the daily washing of human skin is now almost a universal cultural norm for all western civilized people. The washing of human skin: is a ritual way of absolving yourself of the sins you commit which you KNOW are sins, and KNOW you should not do them. It is one way civilized people subconsciously hide from their own consciences. By using cultural norms of immaculate personal; cleanliness.

People hide from themselves by using the Dynamics of Reflective Normality and Reflective Reality. By avoiding looking at their Inner Self, by taking their Inner Self for granted: their Inner Self becomes frozen into a state of Inner Normality. Which they are not conscious of. Their Inner Self exists on a subconscious level of awareness: their Inner Self exists *below* their conscious awareness; because their conscious awareness is focused mostly outwards, not inwards. Then that subconscious Inner Normality is projected out, and made concrete, *it is turned into outer reality: not inner reality. It is made real in the outer world: not the inner world*. For the most part: this does not happen consciously. Most humans are not consciously aware that they are turning their Inner Normality into their Outer Reality. The state of their Inner Normality is projected out into a state of Outer Reality… which *reflects* their Inner Reality, which *re-reflects* their Inner Normality, which is *re-re-reflected* out into a state of Outer Normality… and on and on…

This entire subconscious tactic is done; as a tactic of avoidance. It is done as a subconscious tactic of inner-avoidance, and as a subconscious tactic of outer-avoidance. Basically: the Dynamics of Reflective Normality and Reflective Reality makes the human subconscious visible to itself. No matter how much humans try to avoid the truth about themselves: the truth always re-surfaces and is made visible. The human subconscious can be physically seen. It has been physically built. Look at the Cheops's Pyramid: a tunnel leading down into the depths… for no apparent reason, and another leading up into the center. The lower chamber is the instinctive consciousness of the human. The chamber in the center is the human subconscious. With two chambers: the King's chamber and the Queen's Chamber: with layers upon layers of massive stone blocks above it, and a peaked roof inside a solid pyramid for god's sake. With tiny air-holes tunneled out to the surface. With a thin veneer of outer *reflective* consciousness made of polished stone, and a massive amount of rotten sandstone filling up the human brain with cultural brainwashing that crumbles easily upon exposure to the elements. The words Gyp and cheap are still used today. After 7,000 years have passed: when Egyptians cheated their customers and sold them cheap shoddy goods. That had a nice veneer but they were rotten inside. They gypped their customers by gypping them on the sum… by adding the sums up wrongly: Gypsum is a white powder used to panel walls with. Just as Egyptian plasterers gypped their customers by lying about how thick the layer of whitewashed gypsum actually was…

As an example of *Cultural Whitewashing:* there is the famous movie classic: 'How Green was my Valley'… a fairytale fantasy of a family of coal miners in England. This movie effectively *whitewashed* everything industrialization did to England and to her people, and to the land, and the air, and the water during the Industrial Revolution. The movie whitewashed hundreds of years of the blackening of England. Entire valleys were blackened, not greened by the horror of coal mines. Entire villages and communities were blackened and destroyed by the Rich Robber Barons; who enslaved entire villages. and put them to work as blackened slaves. Black, dirty, coal grime permeated their pores

that could never be scrubbed off. Black lung disease that sickened and killed them by the thousands. Starvation and privation… families living in hovels without any heat. No schools. Children put to work in the coal mines as slaves. Crazed miners: turned insane by working in the black depths without any light, or ventilation. Cave-ins, and mining disasters, explosions… Rich owners greedily piling up their fortunes while starving their workers…

Hundreds of years of this blackening horror were wiped out of English textbooks and history books. But their cultural consciences were still guilty. So this obscene lie of a movie was made as an historical nostalgic look at the past of England's coal mining industry as a complete lying fantasy that turned black into white. With coal workers families living in clean, expensive, fancy houses… instead of the filthy dirty hovels they actually lived in, and workers who were actually proud of being the lowest paid, most ignorant, most oppressed class of the English masses. Instead of being ashamed of their degradation. Where fathers loved their children, and helped them to become educated. Instead of being the most uneducated, most ignorant, illiterate industrial slaves in England. The historical rot, the rotten historical lies of this movie are too numerous to list. The whole movie is a whitewash of what the historical truth actually was. The Industrial Revolution in England destroyed green valleys. It did not create them. This lying movie sells the idea that valleys were green during that age: not blackened and filthy with human greed and misery, and industrial pollution, and mountains of black coal dust and black skies and black trees and black houses and black earth. Even the fact that the entire population of poor at that time were illiterate, and could not read a word of English, was romanticized. The movie is a complete romanticized lie… which millions of uneducated viewers who never study history have gobbled up and taken into their hearts as the actual truth. Thus: forever blinding themselves to the true horror, and inhuman degradation of England's dirty industrial past. It should have been called: 'How Black was my Valley'… not 'How Green was my Valley'. It should have shown the truth. Instead; the movie only showed lies.

Movies like this, abound in the thousands. All civilized cultures whitewash their own past on so many levels; it would take ages to uncover the actual truth of their past. *This book only lifts a tiny corner of the cultural whitewash that humans have been brainwashed into believing.* Human culture is nothing *but* a whitewashing of our past. Which nobody wants to look at. We keep our whitewashed cultures, and whitewashed customs, and whitewashed traditions; because we have been brainwashed into loving whitewashed lies.

Is whitewashing strictly a phenomenon of civilization?
NO!…

Look up. Our skies are full of whitewash. *White* Clouds constantly scour the air and atmosphere of the Earth… removing dust and impurities from it, so the air we breath stays fresh and clean. The White clouds of the Earth have been whitewashing the air for Billions of years before we were ever born!

But… The whitewashing of clouds is useful. It is necessary. Without clouds there would be no rain. Living things would die if there were no clouds whitewashing the air. The entire Earth would become a lifeless desert if there were no clouds whitewashing the air. Because their whitewashing *is not one-sided.* They do not just accumulate and accumulate. If they did… they would suck all the water from the Earth and there would be no water left for living things.

Sea slugs spend their entire lives; whitewashing sand on ocean floors clean of organic matter. Rivers

clean the water they send to the sea, and oxidize it. Filling it with life-giving Oxygen. All natural processes of oxidation and anti-oxidation clean things and purifies them by removing impurities, or adding elements that keep things clean. Rain cleans air by falling through it. After a rainfall; the air smells fresh and clean. Waves whitewash the sands of every beach, every second; day and night. They whitewash the perimeters of every body of water.

Northern and Southern climates of the world whitewash the world with snow every year. Covering living things. Hiding the killing that is going on… Making living things go to sleep and hibernate and stop killing. Letting plants hibernate so they can be reborn with new growth in the Spring. Cleansing the world of many things every Winter with the purity of its whiteness.

But these processes are cyclical, they are *regenerative*. They are not one-sided. They help create more life because they are dynamically balanced as complete cycles: not one-sided, not half a cycle, not unfinished cycles.

Civilized whitewashing is ecologically *evil*; because it is a dynamic of one-sided accumulation. Civilized whitewashing only *accumulates evil* by covering it up: not by cleansing humans of that evil. It does not regenerate new life: it only regenerates more evil, more death, more ecological destruction. It is not a healthy natural cycle. It is an artificial, one-sided process that is destroying the entire planet.
Where did the idea of whitewashing come from, eh? When did the first African walking apes see snow? When did the first walking apes coming out of Africa meet snow? How many Ice Ages came down to meet African walking apes who were living in climates that had no snow?

The Mediterranean has no snow. Now. But during every Ice Age for untold millions of years: snow came down to meet the walking apes living in Africa. Glaciers: miles of solid ice came down to the Northern shores of the Mediterranean… but how far South into Africa did the snows fall during the Ice Ages? How far into Africa did the snow fall and melt? Instead of remaining all year and accumulating as glaciers? For how many thousands of years during every Ice Age: did apes in Africa have snow falling on them, covering the land every winter?

Today: North America, Asia, Europe and South America: all have snow every winter… but no glaciers: except in the highest elevations of mountain ranges that are close to the poles. Africa has no high elevations, no mountains: except the Atlas Mountains on its Northern edge. How much did the snow, that melted every year, fall on Africa every winter during every Ice age for the last 25 million years? And what was the psychological effect on the apes and monkeys living there?

Suddenly: the white ash that whitewashed the complete destruction of all life, the white ash: that volcanoes had spewed for 25 million years, hiding the death under it, hiding the dead-dying things under it: was replaced by white snow. Suddenly… weather… climate: became the supreme killer: not volcanoes. Suddenly: freezing cold became the killer: not burning, intensely hot volcanic eruptions.
Suddenly: they did not have to burn trees to create an arid lifeless desert. The weather did it for them every year. Suddenly: the burning of trees became sacred. It was no longer a crime. It was a way of creating warmth for cold apes; who did not have fur to keep them warm.

What does the natural process of snow signify? It is a reversal of transparency. It is a reversal of the process of life. It is a death-process. When the climate turns cold, and living things begin to die: transparent water turns white: to hide the dead, dying plants and living organisms. Nature uses water to

whitewash the death created by winter.

The white ash of volcanic eruptions falling from the skies, and the white snow falling from the skies… covering and hiding a dying land under a blanket of whitewashed whiteness. How many of our ancestors saw this? For how many millions of years did they see this? How traumatic is it: for an African ape living in a climate that is always green and alive: to experience the complete death of the land it lives in, as a process of whitewashing? As a transformation from green living vibrancy: into a pure whiteness of death, desolation and silence? We are merely copying Nature. Hiding the process of death artificially. By whitewashing everything we do, and are.

Furthermore: for how may millions of years, did the two natural processes of whitewashing coincide in Africa? For how many millions of years did volcanoes erupt when the snows fell? For how many millions of years did the falling snow mix with the white ash of volcanic eruptions? And what was the psychological effect of this double whammy upon the apes living there?

Intense cold, and intense heat. Both devastating the entire land. Both covering up the devastation with a mixture of soft, whitewashed snow and ash. An example of how to kill trees by covering them with whiteness. Given to them: by the Gods of Nature that they worshipped: the Volcano Gods and the Snow Gods.

Burning entire forests to recreate the devastation of a re-erupting volcano. Over and over: the repetition of this example given to them by Nature. Burning trees to keep warm when it snowed. Over and over again: the repetition of this example. For millions and millions of years.

The whitewashing of Nature: the falling of white ash upon a devastated burned land: is two-sided. It regenerates the growing cycle of all green things. It is a natural potash that enriches the soil so much: the land recovers from volcanic eruptions almost instantly. The whitewashing of Nature: the falling of snow upon a dying land is two-sided. It insulates the land from the worst cold, and gives it much needed nourishment and water in the springtime. And again… the land recovers from this temporary death almost instantly.

But the artificial whitewashing humans do is not two-sided. It is one-sided. It tries to cover up and hide the rotting death process of civilization.

One-sided whitewashing is only one visible tip of the many hidden icebergs of civilized corruption. These are only a few examples of *one* cunning way we humans have managed to avoid our own dirty little truths. This is only *one* tactic that humans have found to avoid being forced to deal with our own actual problems.

There are *millions* of other ways and tactics we have *accumulated,* in order to avoid unpleasant truths… *and our own dirt*. Too many to list in one book. Too many to detail in one lifetime.

Look at playing cards. Originally; only the rich could afford to waste their time playing card games. Only they had enough idle time to play pointless games. Look at a deck of playing cards: only the higher cards have faces… The higher the card, the higher the value of the card. Lower cards are abstract numbers… representing accumulated points. A faceless mob of numbers: whom the higher classes manipulated to enrich themselves by… by treating them as faceless numbers. The more peasants

you had: the richer you were, the more wealth you could accumulate by taxing them and robbing them and cheating them. But… the highest card: the ace… is also the lowest card in many card games: it is even lower than the two. Because when you get to the top: you are useless. When you get to the top the only place left you can go is down. Which is what happens to all hierarchies.

Our present Western European Capitalist Consumer culture and civilization: is a layered accumulation of our entire cultural past. Our culture is full of legacies from the past. Humans consciously try to cover up the past. But the human subconscious always brings the truth back up. Humans are so unaware: that they do not realize they are exposing it. They do not realize that their subconscious makes them expose the truth.

All truths that are covered up rise to the surface again… All truth that is suppressed or repressed: rises back up to the surface. Once people are educated to understand how the subconscious works: they will be able to find the truth. Truth always rises to the surface. No matter how much the truth is covered up: it always rises to the surface. No matter how deeply the truth has buried: the truth always rises to the surface. Our subconscious rises to the surface directly: using universal meanings and universal symbols and colors. That cannot be mistaken or misunderstood. If you look at them critically and logically.
For instance:

Whatever happened to the culture of the first Kings in Europe? Whatever happened to the Ancient Stone Kings of the Stone Age … the first Kings ever to be crowned? Why were they called Stone Kings? Why was it called a Stone Age? Because these were the first Kings to sit on a stone: as their throne… Which is why from then on… their faces were carved in stone. Our ancestors used stone tools before the Stone Age for millions of years. Those millions of years are not called: the Stone Age. The Stone Age was called that because aged men sat on stones and were crowned as leaders of their tribe. It was called the Stone age because humans began carving stones. They became stone carvers. Before this: they split stones, but they never carved them.

These aged, old rotting men with stone faces and minds as dead as stone, were the stupidest humans alive then. We still follow their practice. We elect only the stupidest old men to lead us. If you research the Stone Age cultures of the first Kings ever to be crowned: you will find their crowning places. In Ireland. In Scotland. In Europe. You can still go to these ancient sites; thousands of years old. Where Kings were ritually crowned… for hundreds and hundreds of years. There are famous stones. There. Where the first Stone Age Kings were crowned. Their cultures were all wiped out by the Copper Age, The Bronze Age and the Age of Iron. We know almost nothing of how they actually lived or who they were.

But one thing we do know.

Before these Kings were crowned. Before they sat down on their sacred thrones. There were no chairs back then. Chairs had not been invented yet. All sitting, all chairs: was invented because Kings were ritually crowned… by sitting on a sacred throne… which originally were sacred stones. They sat on the deadest things possible. Because they were the deadest souls. The deadening energy of dead metal was placed as metal rings… around their heads. To keep them from exploding. To keep these Kings from experiencing the exploding insights that created human culture in the first place.

To prevent humans from realizing the truth: they had their leaders, their Kings… sit down on the deadest things possible… the most ancient stones possible which had survived countless Ice Ages. And spend

most of their lives sitting on those dead things. This way they became asses. They became assholes. Their minds became as dead and numbed as the stones they were sitting on. And by this energy control: the energy-awareness from their brains went straight up, and straight down… down into the Earth's crust, and up into the air… with birds of prey… black ravens and crows circling overhead… as signs of their sacred right of Kingship.

Everywhere there is a chair: you can see the legacy of these Stone-age Kings.
But where is the legacy of their thrones? Where is the legacy of what they did: turning all Europeans into a race of dirty squatters and asses and assholes?

Look at your toilet.

It is a whitewashed throne.

It is molded into the exact same shape that all Stone-age thrones were shaped. They are the exact same size as the Stone Age thrones that still exist, and can still be seen in Ireland and Scotland. Why is your toilet a direct subconscious legacy of these ancient Kings?

Because every ancient King that was crowned sitting on a King-stone was FULL OF SHIT. Because they were shitting in fear when they sat there… being enthroned. Being acclaimed for something they did not earn, did not digest and did not understand.

This ritual was originally supposed to teach them that they were lower and slower than the standing people they served. When you sit. You cannot move as fast as a person standing. You are lower than they are. You can easily be killed: if the right sacred signs are not observed. These ancient crownings were ordeals of fear. They were life-or-death affairs for the would be rulers. If any sign was found that indicated the person being crowned was unworthy: they were killed on the spot. For the crime of despoiling the sacredness of Kingship.

The first earliest Kings shat into their pants: and were killed on the spot for their fear. The throne-stones came to stink of shit and fear. They were avoided by people.

This ritual came from tall movers finding hiders squatting. If they smelled any shit on them: they were killed instantly. If they smelled of fear: they were killed instantly. So for the hiders… any one of their clan that survived an encounter with tall movers: were believed to have more courage, simply because they had not been impaled and left as warnings to all the other hiders. The hiders that did not hide behind stones, but sat on these stones were regarded as not being afraid of movers.

Why did the movers not kill the hiders sitting on stones? Because the stone covered the smell of shit coming from his rectum? Because he seemed to not be afraid? No. Because sitting on a stone does not signal fear. Hiding behind a stone signals fear. Crouching behind a stone means you have something to hide. If you are sitting on a stone for all to see you; you are not hiding from anyone. You are not afraid of being seen. Until you stand up: others cannot tell how tall you are. But if you stand up and they recognize you as not of their clan or tribe: the movers would usually kill the alien tribe.

The hiders sitting on a stone saw the movers first. They moved faster than the other hiders: because they were the sentinels for their tribe. These original sentinels of tribes of cowards: became the leaders of

these cowards. They sat apart from the other cowards… on top of hills, sitting in stones. Others listened to him when he came running down: telling them what to do.

What difference is this from Moses coming down from the Mount, after talking to God? Leaders originally were the men who liked to be alone. They liked solitude. They liked to think. Sitting on a dead stone let their brains be active, while their lower bodies went to sleep. This is the organic simple truth of how Europeans evolved into ritualizing their leaders as Kings who sat on sacred stones to be crowned.

Oh. They tried to hide it. They tried to lie to themselves. They tried to pretend that the man they were crowning sitting on the throne-stone was not the biggest craven coward, the weakest, most cunning liar of them all. But they were all full of shit.

This is what happens when you try to preserve to the rituals of a tribe of cowards. The ancient thrones of the first ancient Kings have became whitewashed porcelain thrones; we use to sit on, and shit-on… Modern whitewashed thrones called toilets have a hole in the middle of the throne…

Look At The King-Stone In Ireland… *It Hangs Over The Edge Of A Cliff…*

Why? Because if the man who was to be enthroned was too scared… if he was so afraid that he shat his pants… his shit fell down the cliff side, and nobody was any wiser. The shit-stinking cowardice of the first European Kings were cunningly hidden by this tactic.

What is the difference between the two words: *sit*, and *shit*…? The Estonian word for shit is: *siit*. What is the difference between the three English words: *hit*, and *sit*, and *shit*…? Where do you think these three words came from?…

Crowning a King sitting while everyone else around them is standing… as being superior to them… is an idea so obviously of shit: it is not worth debunking. The reason we have things called toilets today: is because thousands of years ago… we lied to ourselves and crowned the worst shit-scum leaders into power to rule us. The reason we sit on our asses most of our lives… is because we come from a race of cowards who squatted and shat their pants in fear. This is the organic truth of why we have toilets. It may be unpleasant. It may smell bad. But it is the fucking truth: whether you like or not. We still call sitting on a toilet sitting on 'the throne'. That is a fact. Find a better explanation.

What is a privy? What is a privy council? The human subconscious does not lie. All things that are kept secret are full of shit. All things that are hidden inside all human bowels are hidden and kept there to rot. Rot turns into shit. All privileges that are hidden and allowed to rot turns into rotten shit. The word 'privy' does not lie. You do not take the same word to describe an outhouse and use it to describe the highest privileges of the human species by coincidence. You do not use the word privy to describe a place where you go to shit, and excrete all of your rotting hidden lies… oops: that what a privy council does also… Humans go into privy councils behind closed doors: and expose their rotten souls to others whose souls are just as rotten They do not do this in public. The privileges they have and use in privy councils is their private shit, And it is kept private to their dying day. Until their private secrets rot and turn into a pile of accumulated shit. Oops. That is exactly what you do when you go to a privy to shit in private.

Chapter Six B: The Effect of Civilization on Humans

To reiterate: *All sitting work is shit work*. The only thing you are doing is letting your bowels move until you have to shit. It is copying the first Kings sitting and shitting on their thrones. Sitting comes from the stupidity of copying squatting Kings. Now there are almost a billion humans who spend most of their time sitting… doing shit work for Kings. Doing their shit for them. Shitting for them. As office workers. Each one sitting upon their throne, and thinking themselves superior to those who actually stand up and work physically; instead of sitting on their asses doing nothing. This is the insanity of civilization. The less people work, the less they do, the more they are paid, the higher their status, the more they are valued. The more people work, the more they do: the less they are paid, the lower their status, and the less valued they are. This complete reversal of the truth is one good reason why civilization in its present form should be completely abolished. The reversal of actual value creates a reversal of the natural order of things. It creates civilized societies where people cannot be happy, no matter what they do: simply because they use tools, because they conform to civilized values without questioning them.

You will not find these obvious unpleasant truths in human culture. You will only find cover-ups of unpleasant truth. But you can find them if you look for them. If you look for connections that make sense.

Take the first modern Novel ever written: Stendhal's Scarlet and Black…. Written in French, about French society in the 1820's and 30's . Stendhal's introduction to his book explains that his book is merely a mirror passing on a road: reflecting the mire of the mud of the earth below, and the jeweled fancy of the rich above. And not to take offense at what the mirror showed. He was merely reflecting what he saw in his society. And it is still the least-read classic of all classics because it is too honest for most people to stomach.

Twain's Huckleberry Finn: is a story of a boy and a black slave floating down a huge river, and the adventures they have. A river. Reflecting the truth of what it sees on its banks. What is the difference between Stendhal's mirror passing on a road, and Twain's raft passing by human settlements on the reflective surface of a river? Two classic pieces of literature. Two different cultures. Two different times. Two different Nations. Two different languages. Two different ways of writing…. Everything is different. But the reflective dynamic of exposing the truth by telling a story as an observer passing by on a road or river is the same.

But which book is more honest? Which is more truthful? Which one is written better? Which one grips the reader more intensely?…

The one that nobody reads anymore: Stendhal's Scarlet and Black. Revealing that the depth of his understanding of the human soul has still not been equaled in modern prose as the first and best novel ever written about the truth of human corruption.

No writer since him: has matched him in revealing the truth of the inner souls of humans and their flaws and virtues and failings. Except Dostoyevsky. And he only did it as a reflection of a backward culture so rotten that he himself failed to find any redeeming thing in it. In order to find any moral justification for civilization: Dostoyevsky was forced to resort to Twain's tactic of inventing a mysterious stranger: whom nobody knows if he is evil or if he is good. Asking the stranger questions; but only receiving answers that did not satisfy him. Dostoyevsky turned around his entire philosophy at a late age: and declared that the only salvation Russia had was Christ. The only way he could rationalize civilization;

was to embrace the mindless suffering of a passive spiritual idiot. He tried to get around it, by inventing a magical Christ who was supposed to magically save Russia. While he cast himself as the Inquisitor: who tried to persuade the fictional return of Jesus, that humans could not live with the truth. That they needed a Sheppard, a leader, to lie to them and deceive them.

After He wrote his last book: what happened to Russia? Russia got the worst leaders in the world. After Twain wrote the idea that all the Universe and all the people around you, and all Nature, and all civilization is just a dream you are having: America has been lulled into a state of unconsciousness since then. A nation of self-absorbed dreamers, where everyone pretends that nobody else exists in the universe except themselves.

After Stendhal wrote his expose of French society: what has France been doing but rebelling over and over again against the endless waves of corruption… but getting nowhere. Because Stendhal did not offer even an answer to the corruption he described.. He left it up to each reader whether they even were against it or for it. Never mind actively opposing evil. While he lived the life of a minor unimportant diplomat who was unsuccessful in his attempts at upward mobility.

Stendhal, Dostoyevsky and Twain: Their fiction has more truth in it than the non-fiction lives of actual living people. Their books *seem* to have had more of an impact on human culture and human society than any other fiction. But they did not. They did not have an impact. Their books did not affect human society. They merely *reflected* the culture they lived in. A*fter* they died; the natural, organic *causal evolution* of huge social forces at work; makes their books *seem* to be prophetic now.

Universal Signs of Good and Evil

If you want to get an idea of how huge the accumulated pile of 50,000 years of human cultural lies that have piled up: look at the civilized abstract symbols denoting Good and Evil. The universal civilized symbol for Good and Truth is *White*. The civilized abstract symbol for Evil and lies is *Black.*

On the other hand. Nature, and the entire Universe has a completely different actual dynamic and standard, that accurately and selectively identifies what is *actually* Good, and Truthful, from what are *actual* Lies and Evil. In Nature, and In the Universe: the proof of all Good and Truth does not lie in the color white, or in any color at all.

The universal indicator of <u>all</u> Truthfulness and Goodness in the Universe: *is Clarity, and Transparency*. Not Whiteness, or Blackness. Anything that is Pure, or has been purified: is more transparent and clearer than other things. *ALL* our human aspects of Truthfulness and Goodness are merely lesser aspects of the single Universal aspect of Purity that exists in different relative degrees of Clarity and Transparency.

The universal indicator of dishonesty and evil is; *opaqueness*. And since our Universe is relative. This opaqueness ranges all the way from utter blackness to utter whiteness… *and finally to transparency*… which is the Purest.

In Nature, the last stage of healing from a sickness in our body *before transparency…* is the whiteness of pus in a wound. After this white pus is cleansed of impurities: the living organism replaces it with healthy lymph fluid that is *completely transparent*. If your body is killed and burnt, and totally killed

and destroyed: it becomes an evil *black* charred ruin.

The actual color range of good and evil, which is easily visible and discernable in our Universe, is the actual range between clarity, transparency, and all the relative degrees of lesser transparency. That transparency gradually turning into opaqueness, into a milky semi-transparent whiteness, to pure white, to yellow, to orange, to red, to green, to blue, to purple, and finally into utter blackness. This is one indicator of how relatively Good or evil; anything is.

The entire spectrum of human civilized Good and Evil *is opaque;* not transparent. There is no Clarity in Human Good or Evil. Because human good is far too poisoned by Evil, to ever be Pure enough to be Transparent. The ultimate symbol of human truth and good and justice: is the color white. This is *still* a sign of *white pus*. *White* is the universal sign of sickness in the human body. It is the universal sign of disease in the human body. It is the universal sign of opaqueness and lack of Clarity and Purity and Transparency in the Universe *and* in the human body, *and* in human abstract symbols.
Why do you think the term: 'Little white lies' persists in our society? Because they are the only signs of sick lies we barely admit to committing that are still visible. The last stage of growing rot under the skin when it swells with pus and disease is at the top of the swelling pus-pimple, where the skin is stretched the thinnest, and the white of the pus underneath the skin is actually visible. White is a disease color that signifies rot, and disease at its pinnacle of corruption. Later when the rot is slowly purified and washed away by the transparent body fluids under the skin, this sign of whiteness disappears back to an angry redness, and slowly subsides back down to healthy healed flesh. White pus is when all the white cells of the body kill all the diseases cells of the body at the last battle for dominance. The diseased cells are found by the white cells, they are surrounded, outnumbered and killed by the white cells sacrificing themselves by swallowing the diseased cells whole, and then dying with the diseased cells dying inside them also. So by giving up their lives… these white cells force the evil cells to die also. Their command hormones tell the diseased cells inside them to die, as they die also. It is a mutual suicide. The good white cells killing themselves and forcing the evil cells also to die. The evil cells die from starvation inside the dying white cells, who are ordering them to die. They cannot get out of the white cells. This mutual death is a stasis. The battle is over. Everyone in the two armies of cells are dead.

But it is a healing death *only* if afterward, the other transparent, healthier cells wash all of these dead white pus cells away and excrete them completely from the body. Just as we bury all our dead waste, our bodies excrete our dead cells as biological waste that would kill us if it remained inside our bodies. White is the truce of death, when everything is dead, but a pure death. It is not a death that keeps on killing.

Unless it is not washed away and further purified by other microbes that feed off these dead white cells containing the dead diseased cells. Only then, does the power of life turn this energy back… turning it *black:* into death energy.

Transparent energy is energy that can be used again by other living things. That is the pimple analogy of what a white lie means semantically. It means that a white lie hides under it; a huge hidden battle between Good and evil. And if that white lie is not punctured, and cleansed and purified… Then that white pus will go *back* into the body and sicken it even worse, and turn it *black*. Unless it is washed completely out of your system the color White will kill you. Unless you wash all the white lie out of your mind: so you do not ever utter a sick pus-filled white lie ever again. These white lies kill.

However… we only admit to saying small white lies. We never admit to uttering big white lies. We do not admit to lying at all. Except for a few supposedly harmless little white lies. That is how much rot we do not admit to inside ourselves.

The entire battle between Good and Evil inside human civilization is supposed to be signified between a battle between White, and Black. The entire supposedly absolute differentiation between good and evil is signified by the two colors: White, and Black. White is supposed to contain all colors. Black is supposed to contain no color at all. This is one myth, one cultural delusion. One human misperception of what we actually are, what we stand for and what our supposedly universal symbols mean, and stand for.

The fight between White and Black however; is a fight between positive an negative dynamics. Between healing Life and dying death. If human life energy develops more White power than Black power: we can then actually begin to start the healing processes of our diseased bodies and souls. And become more honest, more truthful, more transparent.
If human life energy develops more black killing power than white healing power: then humans will continue to become sicker, more evil, more insane, worse cowards, worse liars and worse killers.

The color White is not good at all. The color white only honestly signifies the *apex*, the last symptom of a sickness healing itself: white pus. Our actual sickness lies beneath the white pus of white lies. What psychics think of as a pure aura because of its whiteness, is only the pus-whiteness of that person's unhealed life-energy. It is not the ultimate level of human good or human spirituality. It only signifies a chance for a human soul to heal itself. Only when our life energy becomes completely transparent, will our life-energy reach the actual purity, and goodness that it is capable of.

So. If you think of the opaque color white; as the white pus of a healing wound, and the opaqueness of black; as the color of death. You will see we have a long way to go, before we change our age-old poisoned, sick abstract ideas and concepts of what is truly good and what is truly evil. The color white is found in both dynamics: healing *and* dying. It is a color that signifies the first stage of death. Like the first white snow of winter. Like the whiteness of a corpse bled dry of all blood.

It is also a color that signifies Life: like the disappearance of white pus in the last stage of a healing wound. Like the disappearance of the last snow of winter just before Spring blooms new Life.

In both dynamics: in both directions: it is either the first or last color next to the transparency of liquid Water: the source of all Life. When transparent water freezes: death begins. When water that is frozen solid turns into a transparent liquid: Life begins.
What are the three transparent things we need to live? What are the three transparent things *we cannot live without?*

The Transparency of *Space*.
The Transparency of *Air.*
The Transparency of *Water.*

In short: all the things we take for granted. Without these three Transparent Necessities: we die. They are the three most transparently important, necessary, most valuable things necessary for human existence.

Yet: we not only take these three transparent most important things in our lives for granted: we poison all three of them. We go out of our way to poison them as much as possible. What have we humans done? We have polluted the very spaces and bonds between molecules and atoms by artificial chemical-molecular processes. We have polluted every Pure Space we can find. We have polluted the spaces between ourselves. We have polluted our own energy. We have poisoned the spaces between people. We have poisoned human relationships; by cramming humans together so tightly: they have no space to live-in as they were designed to live; with lots of healthy natural space around them. We have filthied our own living spaces: by destroying all the natural boundaries of space that we need to live-in, and love-in; as we were designed-to, in Nature. You cannot love in a prison. You cannot feel love when you are cooped up in the prisons we call apartments and cities and cars. We need Space to move, to walk, to play-in. We need space around our bodies-in. We need Space around our families and communities. We need *living* Space. Not dead space. Dead spaces make us feel dead, and act dead. Living Space makes us come alive, and feel alive. Humans are crowding themselves into the worst, deadest, areas; where all living Space has been destroyed and the dead Space itself has been pushed out, and filled with dead *solid* objects and things.
What have we humans done to the transparency of air? Turned into a dirty, filthy visible gray smog: filled with hundreds of poisonous toxic deadly chemicals, so we kill ourselves just by breathing it.

What have we done with the transparency of water? We poison all the fresh water we can, throw it away, and poison more fresh water and throw it away. We put our filthiest poisons into it. We put our own feces and urine into it. Humans have poisoned the very idea of Purity as being something that is pus-white, not transparent. We no longer even think of Transparency and Purity as being a virtue. The only transparency we all universally still value; is the deadest, most unchanging, most useless transparency in the Universe. Transparent mineral crystals of Carbon called diamonds. While filthying and poisoning all of the other pure, sacred, transparent elements of our World, Nature and the Universe. Such as Water, Air, and Space.

Transparent diamonds are an object lesson for us. They were created only once inside the Earth's Magma. 3 billion years ago. When the Magma reached its most intense level of pressure and heat. After that one period of the most intense pressure and heat inside the Earth's interior. They were never made again inside the Earth. They were created only once: by the most intense pressure and heat. Just as we humans can only be Purified under the most intense pressure and heat. Only when put our human bodies to the most intense pressures and heat of the most intense physical exertion, can we purify our physical bodies. Only by undergoing the most intense hells of emotional and mental pressure and heat: can we purify our minds and hearts and spirits and souls.

What is a diamond? It is the heart of a dying star. It is the last dying phase of the evil, rotten core of a star. Science has just discovered one of these objects: After all the energy of the star leaves the core: the core is exposed as a dead-dying thing. There are regular pulsations coming out of the diamond-core of the dead star they discovered. The regular pulsations of a dying heart: as its energy becomes deader and deader: crystallized into the most unmoving rigid dead thing in the universe: crystallized, transparent carbon.

Why do stars die? Because the core of a star avoids penetration. The core of a star avoids experience. The core avoids hardship. Learning the truth is painful. Experiencing the truth is painful. The entire Universe is an object lesson of what happens to you when you avoid hardship. All physical matter in the

Universe outside of our Earth; wants to go into either a gas, or solid state… but *never* into a transparent liquid. Because the physical state of a liquid is the most difficult transparent condition for physical matter to maintain. It is the most dynamically balanced, the most sensitive state of energy in the Universe. The entire Universe wants to turn gas *directly* into a solid: without going through the liquid stage at all… or vice versa. Because solids are deader, slower, lower forms of energy. And nearly all of them are not transparent. Transparent carbon is the most useless, worthless shit on Earth. It has no useful function in living processes at all. Gases are turned into radiation, or back into gases or into solids. Liquids are so rare; that *only our solar system has them*. Why is this? What kind of transparency do we value? The transparency of liquids, gases *or dead solids*?

We humans have labeled ourselves by what we value. We do not value the transparency of water. We value this most useless transparency of transparent carbon; because we are ourselves, are also the most transparently useless living species on Earth. Put it this way: the more you despise diamonds. The less you value them. The more spiritual, the more human you are. The corruption of valuing useless dead things that do nothing to help living things live is anti-spiritual. Valuing diamonds is a sick, filthy, obscene tradition that should be thrown away completely.

In human societies: the color white has universally signified surrender. The white flag of truce is understood universally. It is the sign of retreat. It is the sign of a fleeing deer; exposing the white underside of its tail as it flees in fear and cowardice. White signifies the exposing of true cowardice. Just as the poisoned cells inside a diseased wound finally gives up attacking the healthy cells and begin to retreat: by showing the white pus sign of surrender and defeat. Look at the cultural use of the color white. Christian Crusaders who invaded and attacked the Moslem-held lands of the Mid-East wore white robes with red crosses. Their white robes signified their cowardice in wearing safe chain mail under their robes in battle. The red crosses signified their racist hate and intolerance for Moslems whom they called infidels. The infidel Moslems fought without this cowardly protection of chain mail. As a result: the Crusader attempts to conquer and hold these Moslem lands failed miserably. The result was a huge influx of Moslem culture, ideas and influences; invading and successfully infecting Western European cultures. Today: the West is still trying to re-conquer the Mid-East as sneakily, and as cowardly as possible. Hiding all of its true corruption. The white robes of a Catholic priest during a public mass hides the black death robes of their everyday church uniform. Signifying the Black Death evil of their actual actions and intent: hiding under the white pus masquerade of supposed healing and surrender, and cowardice. There is an historical reason for everything in our cultural past and in our cultural present that makes sense if you connect things.

As you can see: we humans have a long way to go before we can call ourselves Good, or Pure. The cultural delusions and Myths that have been twisted *and reversed* into false signs and meanings of: Good - Truth…being turned into Evil - Lies. From reversing the actual meanings of Transparency and Opaqueness, into Whiteness and Blackness… and ultimately shades of Grey… because all truths have become poisoned beyond the white pus sickness of a diseased rotting… is another effect of civilization upon humans.

What humans should strive for, are the human virtues of transparent honesty, transparent courage, transparent Love, and transparent Pure Wonder. If you can live your life transparently by these four transparent Universal Virtues and Values. Then no evil can harm you. Then all bad things will pass right by you, or through you, or around you… And you will never become sickly pus-white. You will never accumulate so many poisons that you become dirty inside… like the dirty, poisoned Air, Water,

and Space that we have dirtied…destroying their pure transparencies.

Another example of how deeply humans have piled up lies to hide the civilized concept of Good and Evil being a battle between Light. And Dark, instead of White and Black. The symbol for light was originally the symbol of the sun, daytime. As opposed to nighttime. The fear of the unknown. The unknown became the enemy, it became feared. Daylight became safe. Night became dangerous. Not surprising for apes that slept at night and were killed and eaten by predators for millions of years when it was dark, and all they could hear were the death-screams of their band being killed and devoured.

But then our human ancestors discovered fire. And began worshipping the fire in the night: because it drove away the *nightly k*illers. Why do you think all medieval *knights* wore helmets with visors so they could not be recognized even in the daytime? They all became anonymous killers.. hiding behind iron masks. Hiding their faces from the daylight. Light came to mean artificial fire. It came to mean burning wood, killing trees, and cooking dead animals. Not natural sunlight giving light-energy for all living things to use and grow-by…

So the actual light humans worshipped, and still worship… is the light that kills, not the light that all living things need to live. The civilized concept of light is the fire of Prometheus: the light that kills and burns and destroys. Coming from an artificial civilized fire, or candle. Not from natural healing sunlight coming from the sun at all. And the darkness, that is the enemy, has become the inner darkness of every human soul who does not want to explore their inner selves and open up their inner darkness to the light of enlightenment.

The very darkness that humans need to sleep-by is feared. Daytime consciousness is kept insulated from nighttime dreams. Only the surface, the most superficial light possible is used. Only the light that kills and burns living things has come to represent what Humans think of as a universal symbols for Good. And the darkness… both the inner and outer blackness of night and blindness is not explored at all. But feared and hated. So all good humans are supposed to kill all blackness, all night, all darkness as the enemy. But if we ever succeed we will go insane from the inability to sleep peacefully in a darkened, blackened nighttime environment. And not have the peace, and rest that night gives us; so our minds and bodies and hearts can heal from the ravages our daytime acts have committed upon ourselves.

What is the universal civilized idea of 'raging against the dying of the light'? Lighting a candle in a darkened room. *Fighting artificial darkness with artificial light.* Or as Plato noted: cave dwellers staring rapt at shadows on the walls of their cave. Not noticing that the light came from the sun. Not valuing the light, but being fascinated by the blackness of the shadows. How the black shadows could be manipulated to tell a story. The story of shadows. The stories of shades. From Hades… the dim underworld where all humans were doomed to go after they died.

The actual universal dynamics of Good and Evil are; Transparency and Opaqueness. The actual universality of light is the light that radiates naturally from its own intensity of its own energy. Like sunlight. Not artificially burning wood to get a pale yellow equivalent of it. Living things cannot grow by being exposed to the light emitted from burning wood. Artificial light is death light: it is only strong enough to give physical warmth. If we can sleep without fear in the dark and understand our dreams, and not be afraid of exploring them: then the night is not an enemy.

If we live only in the daytime, using only our conscious superficial tool-brains: we will not be

transparent to ourselves. Only if we are fully aware on all three levels of our awareness… sleeping awareness, and nighttime and daytime awareness. Only then can we live without fear, and without inventing insane reasons to fear things, and hate them, and kill all living things. Then both the day and the night will become friendly, comfortable, natural conditions of our existence and our environment. Then our sleep will not be full of nightmares. Then we will remember our dreams instead of blocking them out.

Then we will not use the Sun to symbolize and invent; sick, insane concepts of death: like the ancient Egyptian Ammon Ra did. He invented a Sun God: as the most powerful God of all. Because it killed everything in its glaring heat in the desert. Not because it is the source of all Life and Growth upon this planet. Another understandable semantic result of civilized, pyramidal awareness, which is a distorted, idiotic, one-sided understanding of sunlight.

Who was the Sun God's human representative on Earth? Ammon Ra A man in Rage. A man raging… A raging man. I AM A RAGING MAN. A raging insane killer. A megalomaniac Egyptian ruler. What is War? War is RAW: It is **RA**… **W**ith his army of soldiers committing mass murders.

The meanings of words *and* letters; can be easily twisted and distorted; *simply by changing the order in which they are written, and how they are interpreted, and how they are understood.* This is what our subconscious brains have been doing ever since we began using them *reflectively*. We have not yet learned to access the inner reflections of our subconscious minds.

Ramses the Pharaoh of Egypt: was supposed to block the spurting semen of the Semite tribes from exploding and erupting out of Egypt and populating the world with their offspring. The exodus of the Semites out of Egypt is a re-creation of the exodus of all modern humans out of Africa. They represent Mankind's oldest original sin: being cast out because they had become too corrupt: as were the first modern Humans who were cast out of Africa. By the time of Ramses: the corruption of all modern man had accumulated so much, that the exodus of the Semites is completely different from the original exodus from Africa that happened hundred of thousands of years earlier.

Nevertheless, they were still forced to wander through the desert like the first human ancestors were forced to, before they could escape Africa. They still ended up in the same geographical location that the first modern humans had when they left Africa. They still met and defeated large giants called Philistines, not Neanderthals: who they found living there, and took over their land. They still became a wandering people, doomed to wander the Earth, and never be truly at home anywhere.

The first rubber condoms made to block male semen; were called *Ramses I*, *Ramses II* and *Ramses III.* They were the ancient rulers of Egypt who originally tried to block the Semitic tribes enslaved by Egypt from spreading their semen into the world by keeping them penned up in Egypt.

Jews still punish themselves for the sin of their own semen. They still punish themselves for the sin of spreading their semen throughout the world by practicing one of the filthiest subconscious evils of denying their own original ancient guilt of their own culture… blaming their original sin upon their own male babies, and cutting off the foreskin of their own male babies.

Today a girl having sex will get *gypped* of male semen: if the man puts a *Ramses* rubber condom over his penis… The rubber condom pulls back the foreskin *into a perfect simulation of a Semitic*

circumcision. It desensitizes the tactile sensations of the penis. Just like the Semites cut off the foreskins of their male babies: to desensitize their sexual feelings. So fucking a girl without feeling your own pain or your own pleasure became a meaningless act of sexual dominance. Until the concept of marital rape became a cultural normality in their culture. A cultural norm that has spread throughout the world.

A naked, uncovered male penis in a permanent state of irritation. Ammon Ra. A male penis in permanent irritated rage. Permanently desensitized: so sex becomes a brutalized ritual with almost no pleasure or love.

Semitic… Semen… get it? All these facts are connected historically, semantically, and subconsciously to each other on many ways, and on many levels.

Look at the obvious hierarchy of Purification in the gradation of colors-to-transparency in Nature, and in the Universe. Mountains forced high up into the pure clean air… until nothing grows at their highest levels. Until they develop white caps. Water forced high up into the purest, cleanest air… until the clouds become snowy white… but when they descend lower: they become gray in color. Look at the two poles of the Earth: covered in white. With white creatures living there. Look at the color gradation of human skin color; from blackened skin in the warmest-easiest most comfortable climates, to whiter skin the farther North they live. Where Life, and Living things are cold; not hot… cleaner and purer: living under greater hardship.

Where does the idea of upward mobility come from? It comes from our genetic need for hardship. It also comes from our suppressed need as apes to climb higher out of danger into the safety of living trees. Because all our ape ancestors instinct to climb was suppressed. Because the trees died. Because we could not climb any higher living in short, weak, stubby trees that did not challenge our climbing skills. Because our instinctive connections to our earlier ape ancestors was broken by our spines and bones doing a massive re-orientation, and grinding against each other, and cutting off the instinct-flow between our legs and our spines.

It comes from the hundreds of thousands years of genetic memory we still have… after we lost earlier tree-climbing genetic memories and programs. When the difference between superiority and inferiority, the difference between living as killers who killed their own rotten species who did not walk, but squatted, and sitters and squatters who were killed and exterminated… who lived in sick fear of the human walkers, who were shorter than the taller walkers, who looked up to them and feared them.

Until today: our species has rotted and mutated into becoming civilized squatters; who still use the same value systems and ethics and tactics and mentality of the walkers who once killed them, to define their own rotten civilized concepts of reflective dominance fifty thousand years ago. Like sitting, squatting, fat, corrupt Kings; forcing all their subjects to kneel and bow in front of them, so they seem taller than their subjects, even if their subjects are physically taller than they are. Like erecting podiums to place their squatting thrones, their shitting places high; so all those standing near the squatting King on his shit-place are deemed as being lower than he is.

Why do you think people live in apartments today? Because all the early rulers who built cities: discovered an easy, fast way to destroy natural human communities by cramming people so close together; they began to fight each other, and hate each other and fear each other. That is what

apartments are meant for: they are *meant* to keep people *apart* from each other. By stuffing them into artificial cubicles so close together, that nobody even speaks to their neighbors. Even the name *apartment*… the meaning of this words are kept apart from each other… and hidden: by the two parts of the word, put into reverse order, *and the connecting words between them taken out*.

Apartments originally were never built to keep people together. They were *meant* to keep people *apart* from each other, and to keep them alienated from each other. They were built to effectively destroy the social structures of the Roman mob, the Populi, the masses of Rome. That way; the Roman elite could manipulate and rule them more easily, by destroying the quality of their lives so badly: they forgot that there was any better way of living. The entire cramming of people into cities is a sick, insane idea in the first place. No sane human wants to live like that: crammed-in together by the millions into cramped ghettos. Until you cannot stand your neighbors, and do not even talk to them.

Today, the squatting dynamic of humans settling down in one place and not moving, has regressed all the way back: down to the pre-historic energy dynamic of sponges. Sponges are one of the oldest, and most obsolete life-forms ever created billions of years ago. Now civilized Robber Barons have turned their immobile squatting into an energy dynamic bases upon that of the living dynamic of the lowly sponge of billions of years ago. Shops and stores act exactly as sponges. They sit immobile… sucking up all the available circulating nutrients out of each community they sit in. Just as sponges sit on bare rocks, sucking all the available nutrients out of the ebb and flow and currents of the water they live-in. Until now: modern consumer culture has invented a hero called 'Sponge-Bob'…an animated sponge. Because that is all that consumers actually do. *They live by sponging off other humans who do the actual hard work.*

In order to become the richest, most powerful Nation on Earth: America *sponges* off all the rest of the world by sucking up most of its wealth and resources. This Consumer Culture of *sponging* off all other living things, this *sponging* up and sucking up of resources:

Has finally been digested by the mass-consciousness of the consumer media.

Now this subconscious realization is *being reflected back* to the sponging consumer masses; as the hero called: 'Sponge-Bob'.

Basically: all consumers are one-sided sponges. All they do is sponge off other people's hard work.
But, unlike organic sponges: *they do not re-circulate* the energy they absorb, back into their eco-systems.

They suck it up in a one-sided dynamic of accumulation. And then throw it away after turning it into waste, into pollution, into poison. At least these original ancient forms of life like the lowly sponge degenerate their organic matter back into their environment. They are eaten by starfish and other predators like sea worms… creating a dynamic balance to the ecosystems they live-in, and end up giving back what they have taken.

But the Robber Baron sponges we call stores and shops and malls: *do not regenerate anything*. They are pure, one-sided, sucking sponges. They sponge off the wealth and energy of people who go into them. The humans who go into them are called suckers. Because they in turn are trying to suck up to the upwardly mobile… by going to exclusive shops to get their exclusive deals and bargains, and elite

exclusive products that are supposed to make them feel special, and exclusive and upwardly mobile. And are sucked clean of their wealth, and given consumer crap for it.

Who is fooling who; in this travesty of a survival tactic that has been obsolete for over three billions years? Are the sponge stores fooling themselves that they are being upwardly mobile, or supremely cunning and smart? By getting rich off wandering customers? So the mobile masses can be sucked dry of their wealth by being sold services and products that are supposed to label them as having a special status? With special, exclusive upwardly mobile services and products that only rich people can afford… to display their excess conspicuous consumption in public? Aping the rich nobles of the past, who defined the idea of conspicuous consumption by flaunting their obscene wealth in front of the starving masses, while sneering at their poverty?

And the result? Look at the social history of Washington D.C. It is named after the founder of American greed. George Washington. Who stood for *D*eath and *C*orruption. Preferring riches to power. *Washing tons* of lies; and turning these lies into false truths. Look at what kind of Robber Baron scum moved into that city of corrupt politicians and bankers and Robber Barons. The instant any American made his fortune. The instant they became filthy rich; where did most of them go? *They all moved to Washington D.C.* and built their mansions of opulence and wealth as social statements of upward mobility. Flaunting their wealth to the world in arrogant pride; by holding the most extravagant, expensive parties, and balls for the most exclusive bunch of corrupt Robber Barons they could find. They spent their millions so fast; that they were constantly in debt. Until it became fashionable to be in debt instead of shameful. For the Rich Elite Robber Barons: being in debt was a sign of inexhaustible wealth. Spending millions of dollars on jewels and parties… why?…because they knew there were more millions of dollars pouring into their banks and coffers and *sponge* stores every month.

Every upwardly mobile elite has done the same thing from the beginning of civilized History. Ever since the first built city robber barons sucked the wealth out of all the surrounding countryside and went bankrupt… Content in knowing; that there would be more wealth pouring into their coffers the next growing season. The Empire of America will be no different from any other Empire ever spawned. Already the American Republic is sinking under the weight of its own greed, and stupidity.

Look at the earliest bank statements from Hammurabi. At how he bankrupted himself over and over again… by building ever bigger monuments and palaces; to ensure his everlasting fame and prestige as the King of Kings. And since then: every Robber Baron human scum has been trying to top him. Every robber Baron elite has tried to suck the wealth of the lower class masses drier, and drier…. Trying to create the exact conditions of disease, drought, starvation, and death and corruption; that the peers of the walking apes: the Lions on the Serengeti Plains of Africa did…

As the human walking apes watched in sick awe and fear at how these murdering, killing beasts dominated their own animal Kingdom… and then aped them… and fattened themselves on the corpses of the dying, starving animals they hunted down and slaughtered, and ate, and devoured.. Do you think these historical and biological, and genetic, and ecological facts are mere coincidence?

What is American football, but a re-playing of the defense and offence strategies and tactics: between the predators and prey in Africa on the Serengeti Plains six million years ago? All of our so-called civilized activities and customs and traditions, and culture, and values:… are only thinly disguised evidences of suppressed and repressed animal instincts; that go back millions of years to before we were

even walked upright. The thrill of being a spectator, witnessing blood sports and battles, and predator-prey games… comes from our ape-instincts; when we traveled on four limbs instead of two,, and sat, squatting, high up; safely in our trees. Watching predators winning by killing prey… Or watching prey winning by escaping predators. Only today we squat not in trees but on stadium seats and living room sofas. And wave and scream, jumping up and down in excitement as one football player avoids being pulled down and wins by escaping … or is pulled down by a massed pack of predators. Why does the football phrase: 'Speed Kills' only make sense on the Serengeti Plains of Africa?

It works both ways.

But nowhere else except on the on the Serengeti Plains of Africa does it *kill* both ways. .

Where during the dry season: a speedier prey escaping capture; it means starvation and death for the predator. Not just a death for a slow prey by a speedier predator. Nowhere else on Earth; is this phrase *equally* applicable to both predator and prey. Nowhere else does speed cut with a double-edge knife, as it does in Africa. Speedier prey; killing predators. Just as surely as speedier predators kill prey.

American Football is a *war game.* Two masses armies clashing against each other: the biggest mass wins. Complete opposition and conflict. Players ending up in fallen piles: just like the piles of dead after a clash in war. Two masses enemy armies tensed: waiting for the signal, to begin the conflict: the army-team that is quicker, and reacts more quickly: usually wins. The army that is more adept at cunning strategy and misdirection of intent usually wins. The countdown to war… the count down to a play. When did the innovation of the forward pass appear in American football? When airplanes began to be used to drop bombs behind enemy lines in the 1st World War. When did the innovation of the 'long bomb' appear in American football? When long range bombing was used in the 2nd World War. American football is merely a reflection of the technology and dynamics of war. It is a recreation of Roman war-games held in coliseums. It is a game based upon the intimidation of brute strength, and physical violence. It is a war game of decapitation. Running with a decapitated head to the opposing team's end zone. So the blame and guilt of that decapitated head can put in the opposing tribe's village. THEY did not kill that person. The village that has the decapitated head is guilty of that crime! This is where the entire game came from. From North American Natives trying to avoid the guilt and blame of decapitation. Hockey comes from the same subconscious cultural guilt of North American Native cultures. So does soccer. So do all sports where you win by getting a ball-decapitated head into the opponents side-field-goal-end zone etc, so they cannot return it back to you and blame you for killing that person.

What is the most important score of American Football? A touchdown. The only time Americans lower themselves down to touch the earth. The only time they want to lower themselves enough to touch the ground… because only after a hard-fought war-battle of football: have they <u>earned</u> the ground they live on. Only then do they reach down and touch the ground…with a football: a foot ball is a token of a decapitated human head

This is done over and over… as a symbolic cultural neuroses: their need to scream out in public that they have fought for the ground they live on and have the right to touch it. Which they do not have. Because Americans never fought for the ground they stole, and do not value the land they stole so easily. What is modern sport based upon? Running. Speed. Running away from others. Being first. Being faster than others… In other words: 25 million years of the past… apes running away from those who

were trying to kill them: turning cowardice into an abstract game. And trying to sell the bullshit that the faster you can run away from something: the braver you are.

Explain the one-sided fan loyalty of people rooting for years for their favorite team. While millionaire athletes are sold by auction… treated like meat on the hoof. Like cattle. Degraded and treated like gladiatorial slaves, just like the slave auctions of Rome… like the Roman professional killers called gladiators; bought and sold for the games. Who became famous and rich themselves. The hypocrisy of athletes changing teams at a moments notice. Millionaire players bought and sold between teams, like so much human meat. Fans rooting for different players each year. Rooting for an imaginary abstract symbol of a Greek polis or American city. Ancient rituals and concepts being re-born, and re-practiced 2,500 years later. How can this be explained?

The memory of our entire past lies in the Inner Universe of our conscious, subconscious and instinctive memories. It lies in both our individual, *and* collective memories. All we need to do is look inside ourselves and outside ourselves. All we have to do is ask why we do what we do with a sense of Pure Wonder. Compare the Past to the Present: and you will realize that we are only repeating, re-living, and recreating old, ancient vicious cycles. Nothing in our modern society is new. Our modern civilizations is just a regurgitation of past civilizations. Everything that is new, is merely a mutated permutation of the old.

Civilized cultures expose their evil in huge, obvious, ritualized acts of *infantile exposure*. Like the parades of missiles in Red Square every year by the Military leaders of the now defunct USSR… trying to show to the world that *their penises are bigger than the missile penises of other Nations*.

Just as Idi Amin once remarked to a shocked ambassador in a reception; when he sensed the more civilized, more symbolically abstracted diplomatic ass despising him for his outrageous refusal to not be ashamed of his own atrocities… He said to the man for no particular reason; except to put him into his place of proper submissive lower ranking:

'My prick is bigger than yours.'

How many lies and masks of deception has the human animal pulled over its own eyes? Every early culture from Eskimos to Greeks, to Japanese, to Chinese, to North American Natives, to European Catholics, to South American Natives and Catholics both, to Pacific Islanders, to African tribes, to the gargoyles on European churches: have acted out their own lies with ceremonial masks that were sanctified and worshipped for their imaginary symbolic significance.

What do these masks signify?
They are all hideous, ugly, distorted, expressions of human insanity.

Where do these masks come from? They come from the baby subconscious of every human ever born into a civilized family and society. From *the babies perception, the babies perspective, the babies point of view…* of sick, insane leering, evil adults. Every cultural story, Myth, legend, and fable of leering, grinning, frowning, scowling evil monsters: comes from the horror of an innocent baby, an innocent fetus-child seeking love and happiness and safety… opening its innocent eyes… only to find himself of herself; surrounded by leering, ugly, evil insane human monsters all around them. Every screaming-wailing infant thrust unwanted and unloved into the cold world is screaming at the horror of the

unloving and inhumane monsters who gave it birth and do not understand what that infant-fetus needs. Every wailing birth is a baby screaming in horror at all the unfeeling, jeering humans around them… who laugh at their pain, and jeer at their suffering. This universal caricature of human evil is displayed endlessly in the depictions of all the villains and monsters in all human cultures… who ever who laughed their sick death-laugh as they commit their unfeeling crimes of horror.

This is the first impression every human fetus receives; when it is forced out of its mothers womb… fighting, kicking and screaming: *trying to get back in*. This is what every human fetus thinks of all the humans around it when it is forced out into the world. This is how every human fetus sees all humans around them when they come into the world.

You don't believe this? Try regressing yourself back to when you were born. Try to remember what you felt when you were being born. Why can't humans remember when they were born? Why do all humans have memory blocks that do not let them remember being a baby? Because these memories are filled with too much horror and pain to remember.

That is… until these innocent babies become normalized to their horror. Until they absorb the horror and sickness around them like sponges and it becomes normal to them Until they normalize themselves to their environment. Until they absorb their environment and become their environment. As all of the first instinctive survival reflexes of their regressive, reptile brains gain dominance over all their more evolved and aware being. Shutting down, stunting, distorting and destroying their growth potential. And they grow into the same adult monsters their parents were. Until the regressive dynamic of the human mentality becomes so negatively regressive… that 2,500 years later: the story of the first mass-murderer ever to become publicly acclaimed as a hero… the first human to murder even more people than the gods they worshipped… has become the highest known ideal, the most universally mimicked and copied Myth and cultural belief around the world today. Alexander the Great. Whose name showed up in shortened form as 'Gretel' in the first Anglo Saxon horror story of a monster that went on killing rampages. Until the human imagination cannot conceive of a better triumph than the triumphant conquering life of the Greek monster called Alexander the Great.

The truths hiding behind the masks and lies of our own cultures are screaming at us all the time. We choose not to listen to them.

Santa Claus and Christmas

What was the original meaning of Santa Claus? *Santa*… is the oldest Catholic European word signifying *sanctification.* Santa Claus means Sanctified greed… all dressed in a suit of red-white. Red, the color of blood, hate, sex and gore. White, the color of truce, surrender and healing pus. A man covered in blood with white pus? No. A screaming Baby dripping in blood. With the white umbilical cord wrapped around its neck, wrists and feet, choking its own lifeblood out of the screaming fetus. Claus? Sanctified claws. Sanctified greed and sanctified killing all rolled up into one image. Claws of killers… killing and eating themselves into jovial fatness. The artificial hearty fake laugh of the killer. The hearty laugh of the fat glutton, pleased in his overfilled belly that numbs all other sensations. Claws of greed… greedy paws or claws; reaching for Christmas presents. And you wonder why babies scream and wail when they are exposed to this horror-image too early?

Once you rip off the fake, false, invented lies and hypocrisies from our precious beloved fairy tales and

myths: the actual truth can be seen staring you in the face… screaming out for attention. Why are so many young infants and children afraid of Santa Claus? They are only reacting honestly to a horrible fake monster… a cultural lie; a myth of generosity spawned by the most selfish, the greediest, most overweight human culture ever to filthy this planet with its cultural masks and lies. They are only reacting instinctively to the truth-messages of color, the colors of Santa Claus, which have been lovingly preserved. By the same human monsters who preserve their cultural lies. But they convict themselves out of their own acts and their own minds and their own images and their own mouths. Every lie can be unmasked if you search for the truth under the lies. You can find the truth behind every mask, every human abstraction… All you need is to stop worshipping these masks and icons and lies and question the actual meaning behind them. Then you can rip off these masks and expose the screaming horror and sickly pale terrified adults behind them, who cannot live without their masks and lies.

The history of how the Myth Santa Claus grew from Father Christmas, to become a Germanized fairy tale in Olde England: is a screaming example of how myths are used to cover up truths.

The oldest myth comes from a supposed Bishop called Nicholas: in the 4th century AD in Byzantine Lycia.

To give you an idea of how much this legend has been Corrupted over time so it became so filthied with lies: that nobody can tell what the actual historical truth is: he was supposed to give gifts in secret, anonymously… yet darn… somehow the entire land heard about it. He was supposed to help financially challenged people by giving them money… but darn, he is also the patron Saint of all pawnbrokers. He is supposed to have thrown gifts into houses anonymously for children… and darn: he was also the patron Saint of the Roman Emperor's Varangian Guard. The most corrupt killers of all Rome: and the most sneaky and richest and greediest Roman soldiers to ever have worn a Roman military uniform.
But…. The masses ate up the fairytale lies, the whitewash, of his nonexistent goodness… and darn… they kept on dropping the actual truth about his evil… the truth that he tried to corrupt young children into the love of GOLD by giving them money. At a time when Gold only existed for rich, wealthy Bishops and Kings; *and nobody else*.

By the Time this legend came into Holland: human culture there had become so blackened with evil, that this supposed Saint… Called Nicholas… became known to the Dutch as SIN ter Claus… representing the SIN of grasping CLAWS… and he was actually TWINNED together with the Devil himself; Known to the Dutch as Black Peter. In other words: This legend was screaming out subconsciously AND literally, that the sin of greed comes from the Devil himself. Why Black Peter? Because the Holland lowlanders were Protestants, ruled by a Catholic King who forced them to obey the Holy Church of St. Peter of Rome. St. Peter's became known as Black Peter. From the saltpeter, the black gunpowder the Catholic soldiers used to kill the lowlanders with, and cross themselves intoning the name of St Peter, as they massacred the poor Protestants… St. Peter, Saltpeter, black gunpowder, Black Peter… get it?

To give you an idea of how evil England was in those times; *the entire celebration of Christmas was banned in 1647.* Because newspapers accused the government of derailing its original intention, and corrupting the masses with lies and propaganda… so the government banned Christmas and the worship of Jesus the infant altogether. To give you an inkling of how evil this whitewashed legend actually is: the first Dutch ship that landed on Manhattan island and the man that bought it for 24 dollars: *erected a*

statue dedicated to St. Nicholas on the island called New York… later to become the center of World Greed.

By then, SINterklaas had become the Saint of pure greed. After the sin of greed had been sanitized by Americans into Santa, it was then exported BACK into England via America; not through Europe. Because by then American greed was stronger than European greed. And The myth of Sinterklaas had been whitewashed of all sin, and turned into Santa Claus. *Sanctified claws. Sanctified greed. Greed turned holy and spiritual.*

He was still known as Sinterclaus in Holland.. But darn… again, people dropped the unpleasant truth, and made out that magically; the Devil known as Black Peter was put into chains for this one special day…to serve only as *SIN*terclaus's faithful helper…

Black Peter was supposed to help SINterklaas, and slip down the black-filth greed-holes known as chimneys, to bring gifts to children that had been good all year: *and to carry away bad children in a sack, into slavery*. Because by then, SINterklaas had become too fat to fit down a chimney. But darn… that was too unpleasant a truth about how the Dutch sold their own children into bondage, so he just beat the bad children with sticks. But darn, that was too unpleasant a truth for English children when his legend was finally imported into England: so he merely put black lumps of coal into the socks of children who had been bad… While the 'good' elf… (No longer a Saint, or a Bishop… but an Elf… huh????) Had changed into Father Christmas in England: and was responsible for putting gifts of an apple, an orange, and nuts into the socks of children who had been good all year… But darn… having a black elf called Black Peter who was once known as the *devil himself*, was too unpleasant to be twinned with Santa… er, St Nicolas, er, Bishop Nicholas; formerly the Bishop of Patara… so Black Peter, the Bishop of Patara, the Devil was dropped completely, and Santa Claus, or SINterclaus as he was originally named… was kept.

The subconscious connections are obvious. The semantic connections are obvious. St. Nicholas is actually Old Nick the Devil. Black Peter is the Devil's helper. Before he was whitewashed into SIN ter klaas, he was SIN t Nikolaas. All Saints are sinners: they are called St. because they were true sinners> s-Sin, t-True: get it?

Spanish Catholic Kings ruled the lowlanders for hundreds of years: and they considered them to be the epitome of evil. Sinterklaas comes from Spain every year. The Devil takes a boat from Barcelona, along with his helper Black Peter and his white horse called Peter, another whitewashed persona of evil

The name of St. Nick, the devil's holiday; is the *eve* of the *feast.* Meaning… the *Evil of the Feast*. Signifying; the Evil of ALL feasting. The holiday is celebrated without any religious overtones in Holland: because this evil is not limited to Christians. Holland has no official religion. The strange non-religious name of this holiday comes from the Middle Ages: when the Lowlanders were mostly poor: and just beginning to develop their new culture of protestant prosperity. When the first rich Burghers began holding feasts. Imitating the rich aristocrats who had feasted on holy days for thousands of years before them. Once a few lowlander became affluent enough to have feasts: they had them. They were upwardly mobile. They aspired to the culture of all higher classes. SIN ter CLASS… was the sin of corrupting their once less corrupt *class* of formerly poor… with the *sin* of holding extravagant feasts, *inside* their own lower class… Inside… meaning: 'to *Inter*n'; meaning to hold inside… SINTER; holding a *SIN* inside… INTER… your own KLAAS… your own class, get it?

Follow how this legend was whitewashed, how the true hidden meanings of this evil kept on popping up, and how every subconscious betrayal of the actual truth of the pure evil of this legend was covered up, and whitewashed over and over again. Somewhere he was changed from an actual Bishop into an elf… because oops: people might start to expect their own Bishops to be like him. Now we can't have that now can we? We can only have tales of people being good and generous in fairytales… But never in actual history. There is not one proven historical evidence of any good deed ever done by anyone rich. You don't believe this? Go read 500 History books. Then, if you have not found any proven historical evidence… go read 500 more History books.

German-Dutch fairy tales were imported into England because the English admired German culture. Hell: the English originally came from Germany *and* Holland; *as Angles and Saxons*. They imported German Kings *and* Dutch Kings; and called them their own. Then they imported German *and* Dutch legends and made them their own.

Originally: chimneys were the spreaders of black death in England. Coal. Coal pollutants in industrialized cities became the greatest killer of babies and children. Smog haze hung permanently over London. Everyone in these cities became white, sallow and sickly. They developed deep coal-lines in their skin from being exposed to coal particles that filled the air they breathed.

One of the lowest and dirtiest class of starving workers at that time: were chimney sweeps. Their skin was permanently blackened by working inside coal-blackened chimneys. They were the English black niggers of their own white race. They were despised and paid pennies for their hard work. They were cheated and abused. They were the English race of Black Irish, black Negroes, black races they had come to despise and hate. Once Merry Olde England became industrialized. Everyone living in these centers of greed and commerce became *visibly* blackened by living in them from the coal dust. The healthy peasants whose rosebud complexions and glowing skin made the city people envy them and hate them: were all rounded up to slave away in mines and factories…

How dare poor people in the country be healthier than rich people in the city?

Now we can't have *that* now… can we? *Why not?*

So these chimney sweeps… the dirtiest lowest working class; that even factory workers despised: symbolizing the blackening of English culture, and the desperate attempt to clean out their own filthy culture… By sending humans into these death traps, to die and fall and be burned, and develop cancer of the lung, and cancers of the eyes… as their skin became permanently black… from the clogged chimneys full of coal dust. England created this lowest of the lower classes as a scapegoat. They were then: romanticized later… by the fantasy myth of Mary Poppins… along with the myth of the perfect nanny… taking care of two children belonging to a banker… who God forbid should spend one minute with her own children. Trying to humanize the subhuman English upper Class's traditional culture of child-neglect. Loving them so much they had to send them away into institutions of sadistic child-abuse.

Romanticizing chimney sweeps was not enough to cover up the basic evil of the invention of the chimney as a way to blacken and destroy England. They had to stuff a fat man down the chimney: with magical properties and make all the children of England expect something for free come Christmas. So they could worship the death of Jesus instead of his birth.

What better way to cover up a history of human degradation in England? Have a Dutch-German myth come down these filthy holes and stuff presents in the socks of children hung on the mantel on the fireplace.

Civilizations have had chimneys for thousands of years before England. America had coal furnaces and chimneys for a hundred years after England… none of them needed to employ chimney sweeps… Why is that? Why did England need to degrade an entire lower class? Why did England whitewash this filthy invention of the chimney with Father Christmas. Why did America need to add a red suit to him? A white Santa, with white fur trimmings on his outfit.. that magically never got blackened by the cancer-causing poison he was supposed to wiggle through; to give children all over America, and England: the poison gift of greed.

That the only time you are supposed to show love to a child.

Is just once a year.

By giving them material objects?

So English children were fed this crap; that every Christmas: this magical elf, slid down every filth-hole of a black poison-filled chimney to give good things to children… IF they had been good all year and obeyed and respected and worshipped their elders slavishly and NEVER gave them any trouble at all. What better way to brainwash all children than by holding up this once-a-year myth lie… to turn them all into obedient brain-dead unrebellious robots?

Something that is supposed to slide down all the poison blackened holes called chimneys… when every house had at least one chimney… is not good, or innocent.

This would be like inventing a modern Santa that slid down every exhaust pipe in every car once a year to give good things to children. But since we have conveniently removed our own pollutants farther away from where we live, and most houses do not have chimneys, or ever use them… And besides: darn… by that time: he lost the Devil himself as his trusty companion because that was too close to the truth: so he had to slide down chimneys himself now.

This Olde Fable is looked upon as a harmless tale. There is no such thing as a good myth. Nearly all myths portray evil and rationalize it as being good. They are all whitewashed lies.

Try sliding down a chimney that has been burning coal for a year. See how many months it takes you to get the black poison out of your skin. See how many weeks it takes before you stop coughing up blackened phlegm from your lungs. Then tell your children about this true experience. And watch them despise anyone who tries to sell them on Santa coming down a chimney. But no: we protect children from the truth. We hide the truth from them. We do not let them see the truth or hear the truth or know the truth. We feed them myths and lies and fantasies.

Modern Western cultures can only survive by keeping their children as ignorant and as brainwashed as possible. Modern Children in modern societies are fed pure shit. They are not allowed to come into contact with any unpleasant truths. They are fed a steady diet of meaningless crap until their brain cells

become non-functional. They exist in a fantasy-world of pure abstraction. One major, crucial evil, that has created the unreal fantasy shit people try to sell their children on today: comes from the ancient lie, the ancient evil lie of an Elf that was originally called Black Peter… who was originally an evil Elf sent to terrify and punish all children who did not obey the authority of their elders in Europe… became the bullshit good Elf called Santa Claus.

Even after Black Peter and Sinterclaus was whitewashed into the non-existent sanitized fable of Santa… HE still ended up sliding down every blackened filth-hole in England. The human subconscious managed to avoid the lies about Santa and bring Black Peter back in an even blacker version… But of course… the obviousness of this is completely lost on people who are not in touch with their own subconscious, or their own history, or the history of Santa. Just as the evil of Satan, the evil of greed and selfishness: was re-worded into Santa. What is the true meaning of Santa Claus? It's the *sanitized* evil of the *claw*s of grasping greed, gluttony and feasting… *sanitized claws* of gimme, gimme presents, boxes full of dead crap. This has nothing to do with the birth of Jesus; it is the opposite of Jesus' teachings. Jesus was a poor carpenter who renounced worldly wealth and drove the money changers out of the Temple.

Do you think re-arranging two letters… the T, and the N of SATAN… into SANTA… trying to SANitize the evil of greed, trying to brainwash all children and corrupt them into the evils of greed at an impressionable age is just a coincidence? The human subconscious reveals truth in many ways. The truth is all there. The ugly facts are all there; staring you in the face. IF you look for them.

The German-Lowlander Myth of Black Peter was originally brought to England to the lowest class of poor people. They were supposed to stuff the socks of their poor children with lumps of coal: because they had been bad children during the year.

Instead of lumps of coal… the poor people put nice things into the socks of their poor children… the plan backfired on the rich… the poor brainwashed lower classes were showing up the rich cheap, niggardly rich upper elite… by being more generous towards their own poor children… than the rich were being to their rich children…

This was how the evil elf known as Black Peter: was humanized and whitewashed into Father Christmas, and then into the more Germanic elf: Santa Claus. SINterclaus was completely dropped from the English myth. The connotation was too obvious. His name was changed into a whitewashed meaningless version. Two coincidences?

The Devil has-been called old St, Nick. Olde Nick, Nick…for centuries. He was call Satan for more centuries…

St. Nicholas, and SANTA?

Two different names for the same mythical figure…? Huh? How fucking semantically obvious can you get? First sanitize Nick into a Saint who is actually full if sin. He ain't a sinner! He's a S'aint! Then sanitize Satan into Santa… which is just the misplacement of one letter: it is amazing how blind humans can be.

This is how the human subconscious works.

St. Peter becomes Black Peter…in a country that was oppressed and taxed into poverty for hundreds of years by Catholic Kings and their Church, and the Roman head of the Catholic Church… the living representative of St Peter… What is so surprising about this obvious semantic change in wording? A poor Protestant country; ruled and oppressed by rich Catholics for hundreds of years: finally demonizes the Catholic St. Peter into Black Peter: portraying him as the Devil's helper?… Duh. As far as the lowlander of Holland were concerned… this is exactly what the representatives of Rome were to them. They believed the Pope to be the Devil himself. They believed his minions were the Devil's own helpers.

What? Santa?… Evil?

Brainwashing a child to be greedy is evil. Greed is evil. Santa sells greed to children. Greedy children become selfish, ungiving spoiled brats. They yell and squall, and have tantrums.

Children who are not greedy. Children who have not been raised to expect free gifts… are not greedy. Get this through your fucking brain. Santa is Satan in disguise. Santa is an iconic epitome of pure evil.

Give any child a choice between the living love of their parents attention sand time: and a present: and they will choose love that is alive: not some dead thing in a dead box. So… what did the English Aristocrats do, when they found poor people using socks to put nice things into, instead of coal?…

They tried to pre-empt them. They started the tradition of putting nice things in boxes, instead of socks. Because poor people could not afford boxes. They started knitting longer socks to hang by their rich fireplaces… so their socks could hold more nice things than the short socks of poor people. Socks that were full of holes. So whatever was out in, fell out. Wearing gloves without fingers: because the fingers had worn out, and they could not buy new ones. Making the hands of the poor dirtier.

This is one small historical example how the sin of corrupting the celebration of a child called Jesus, was sneakily corrupted into gift-giving. This was how people stopped exchanging love directly between each other one day of the year: when they were allowed to worship the sacredness of a sacred child. This is one small historical example of how Christianity and the teachings of Jesus were systematically poisoned and deflected and betrayed.

But then boxes got cheaper. Soon even poor people could afford them. Suddenly the poor began aping the rich. Suddenly they began giving each other boxes instead of love. Until Christmas without presents in boxes: became unthinkable.

What?

Give love instead of boxes? To hell with love. We want presents! We want to exchange boxes! We want to do formal presentations like the rich do. We want to act like we are rich aristocrats going through ritual presentations. We want to sanctify and ritualize our giving; so it's just like the rich do it. Why do you think they are called presents? The word comes from peasants… **R**espectfully p**r**esenting themselves ritually, and humbly… with their hats in their hands: every Christmas to their masters. For a Reason. Ritually giving their masters their life, their loyalty, their meekness, their obedience, their toil, their faithfulness… and their love.

A Respectful Peasant: presenting himself to his master… is a resentful person, who resents being

degraded and downgraded.

The rich had managed to kill the giving of love: by putting it into a box, and making a ritual out of it. The death of Love… Coffins for dead corpses… Coffin-box… Death-love… present coffins to each other as a sign of the death of your love. You love presents. You love dead boxes. Your love is dead.

The reason why this spread like wildfire all over the world was because lower class people were brainwashed into turning their giving; into a ritualistic presentation… that was just as formal as the ritual presentations they had witnessed for thousands of years between elites. As they copied the rich every way they could. Because they were brainwashed into believing that the rich were better than they were. p-r-(A **P**ublic **R**elations ploy of presentation, *r*itualized giving in *p*ublic… reason?… in the season…) easants… *peasants-preasants-presence…* presents… *Presenting* somebody formally with something… get it? Until it became a season of gift giving, not the season of the beginning of winter.. No love. Having nothing to do with the baby Jesus. Just people formally presenting boxes to each other, and calling them presents. The rich got the idea of putting dead things into boxes because of their love of houses, mansions and palaces. They put the dead, empty souls of their families into dead, empty boxes called rooms, and houses, and mansions.

Before this: they put their dead into mausoleums, into houses, into boxes called coffins. Before there were ever cities of the living dead: there were cities of the dead. Cities were first invented to house the souls and corpses of the dead. Only later did living people begin to live as their dead lived: in dead boxes and dead houses and dead mausoleums called mansions made of dead stone.

Putting dead things inside an empty box and presenting it formally: is only an extension of the civilized tradition of dead souls living inside an enclosed, empty box.

You cannot understand the greed and filthy envy of the rich: *unless you are a rich person yourself.* Whenever they see something they do not have…. They want it. Even if they do not understand what it is. They saw poor peasants giving love to each other… they did not understand what it was… but they wanted it. They did not want the peasants to have anything. They wanted all of their peasant's love. Peasants were not allowed to love anybody else: except their masters. Even when the rich aristocrats destroyed what they touched: they still wanted the ritual showing of it. Even if a peasant hated his master's guts: he was forced to bow and kneel and profess his love for his master in public. This tiny showing of love in public by the poor between themselves became forbidden. The loveless rich were well satisfied: that they had once again: succeeded in making the poor more miserable and unhappy than they were.

This is just one small historical example of how the birth of Jesus was poisoned from a holy day that only the poor celebrated: to a day that was taken over by the rich. And used for their sick rituals. Ritual oaths of fealty were renewed every Christmas: so the poor were never allowed to forget who ruled them. And who they were supposed to love.

The holiday which was once a holy day… the 12 days of Christmas. Were used in many, many ways to brainwash the lower classes: to keep them oppressed and ignorant and miserable and poor. The German import of Santa the good elf: was only one of them.

Chapter Six B: The Effect of Civilization on Humans

What were ELVES? What are ELFS? Who were they? Where did they come from?

They are the many aspects and multiple personalities of the human SELF… hiding in the human subconscious.

They are a fable-history of how humans hide from themsELVES, and from their own SELF. Which in plural is spelled: ELFS. Elfs and Elves are evidence of the human subconscious sELF revealing itself through fables and legends. The evolution of this hidden history can be read by how these ELVES and ELFS changed over the years, and how they have been whitewashed in every culture that had them.

Where did the modern Santa Claus come from? From the Coca Cola Company: selling their BLACK drink full of addictive sugar to children. In 1937: they hired an illustrator to whitewash the BLACK image of the Dutch SINterclaus into a white-haired jolly fat man called SANTA Claus. Whitewashing and sanctifying SIN. Turning SIN into SANTA… Changing sin into a sanitized virtue that is supposed to be good for you. Changing the sin of addiction and consumption into a sanitized white lie by showing a freshly scrubbed rosy-cheeked bearded white man holding a bottle of black poison. So children could get addicted to the sweetness of sugar water: replacing the sweetness of human love with mass-produced black poison sweetness; that rots your teeth, and rots your health, and destroys your appetite. They managed to whitewash their black poison drink, and they whitewashed the idea of Christmas, and sanctified the concept of consumption by tying it to Christmas: all in one fell swoop. The brand colors of Coca Cola and the new whitewashed image of a jolly fat man in a red costume with white fur trimming, was a combination of the fat Dutch uncle, and the colors of the company: blood and white pus.

The illustrator who created the Coca Cola Santa Claus was Thomas Nast: a commercial artist who made his money posting nasty political cartoons about Boss Tweed and the corruption of the New York's Tammany Hall, and as he became famous and rich: he became corrupted… and ended up whitewashing the nastiest myth in the world: the myth of greed being good. His illustrations of a sanitized fat greedy pig called Santa were spread worldwide.

How did this happen? Because the Coca Cola corporation managed to get a government monopoly during the 2nd World War: selling Coca Cola cheaply to GI's. The company was cunning… They knew that if they could get the entire population of the United States Armed Forces and all their Allies during the war consuming their product… They would later have addicts buying the same coke for a much higher price after the war ended. This tactic was used with cigarettes, and with chocolate also. Tens of millions of people came back from that war addicted to sweets, to Coca Cola, to smoking, and to chocolate. All of them are black, unhealthy addictive poisons. Blackening your lungs with black tar, blackening your stomach with black cocoa, and black sugar water. Coca cola originally had cocaine as its main ingredient… which was why it is called Coke. Which is what cocaine is still called today.

Do you think fictional untrue, lying, cunning distortions can't hurt you? Do you think lies can't harm you? Do you think fables like Santa Claus can't hurt you? They can rot your brain so thoroughly; that you stop thinking critically altogether. Teaching your children to believe in Santa Claus; is teaching them to believe that evil is good, that black is white, on a thousand subtle levels so poisonous: it cripples them for life; and prevents them from ever developing their own humanity and love… *that is not filled with lies and hypocrisy*.

The myth of Santa Claus is evil for very good reasons: it teaches children to be greedy. It teaches children greed. It teaches them how to be greedy. It whitewashes the evil of greed and turns greed into a false, lying religious spiritual good. It teaches selfishness. It reverses ethical and moral values by portraying evil as being good.

Christmas songs still sing of earlier Christmas culture, when people were actually poor, and could not afford to buy anything. How to teach the unspoken ethic of greed and selfishness to impoverished masses? Hold out the hope… the faint hope, that they might get a present on Christmas. Let poor children hope and pray all year… hoping they might get something for Christmas. Then dash their hopes, and give them nothing because they hadn't been 'nice' enough to deserve a present from Santa. The song still sings of that time when rich people had secret lists… which people were favored and which were not. The evil of this myth, The evil of Santa Claus is obvious. Santa relies on secrecy to exist at all. He is not allowed to be seen. He sneaks into houses in secret. He has a secret list telling him which children have been 'naughty' and which have been 'nice'. What a wonderful way to brainwash poor people into a religious belief of selfish greed, and at the same time make sure they will never rise up against their masters. What a wonderful way to corrupt the poorest of the poor, and keep them under your thumb, and keeping the status quo sacred and inviolate. What a wonderful way to corrupt the poor into living a culture of greed while giving them nothing but a token of greed once a year. What a wonderful excuse for poor people to give to their children if they could not afford anything for Christmas:

'You weren't 'nice' enough this year.' What a wonderful way to teach servility, and obedience to children so they grow up so brainwashed: they cannot even conceive of the idea of going against the wishes of their elders. Once you brainwash a child to never rebel against their elders: you have successfully brainwashed that child to become a meek slave for the rest of their life. What a wonderful way to torture all poor children by holding out a false hope and dashing it once a year; until they become cynical, and mean, and angry, and filled with hate and envy and jealousy. What a wonderful way to corrupt human beings: by creating a myth based upon secrecy, stealth, and greed, and secret lists of who has been naughty and nice.

It worked. The starving poor of England and America did not rise up and overthrow their masters. They sucked on the myth of Santa: because it was allied to an older myth of the love and kindness of Jesus Christ. This is how cunningly human myths are used to brainwash innocent children. Why not hold a *fast* instead of a feast for Jesus? Why not practice abstemiousness instead of gluttony? This was what the original holiday was for hundreds of years before it became corrupted into a feast instead of a fast. People fasted for 12 days, without eating anything. This was why the 12 days of Christmas managed to survive for hundreds of years, while other Christian holidays disappeared. Hold a fast in memory of all the starving babies in the world today: not in memory of one baby that was born 2,000 years ago, he who starved only *after* he grew up; and found out that not eating made him wiser, and more spiritual than all of Mankind: past and present.

Look what happened to the Pilgrims who landed in America: they believed in fasting not feasting. All of the religious groups that fled England and Europe to America did not believe in feasting: they believed in holding the holy days of the Church by not eating anything. But will you find these historical facts in history books? No. They have been expunged. Deleted. Crossed out. Pages ripped out, pages missing. To *Fast* is to ***F***ind the l***A****st* **S**upper: it is finding the ***T***ruth that you do not need to eat to live to become like Jesus, to fast voluntarily, and in doing so: find your true health and purpose in Life. You will **F**ind

Chapter Six B: The Effect of Civilization on Humans

A Secret **T**ruth.

Why should one baby that did not starve 2,000 years ago, be more important than all the starving babies who died from lack of love since then? Why should one baby born 2,000 years ago be more important than all the poor starving babies alive today? Does this makes sense? Why should only one baby be worshipped that lived 2,000 years ago, and all the babies since then; be left to starve and die from lack of love? Civilized cultural traditions and concepts are insane. Their values are insane. Their ideas are insane. How they focus their values and ideas is insane.

In French, the verb: to fast is 'jeune'… The word 'jeune' in French also means: 'young'. This is not a coincidence. When you fast: you stay young. You do not die. You do not get old. Because as long as you are not killing anything: you will not be killed. That is where the French word: 'dejeuner' comes from. Meaning to break one's fast. If you do not break your fast: if you do not eat: you will stay young. The word for feast in French is 'fete.' Pronounced: fate. If you feast: your fate will be to die. To have dying things inside your body fester and rot means you will rot and die also. These words are not coincidences. Food rotting inside your intestines makes you die. The other word for feast in French is: 'festin'. The French word: 'festin' is pronounced like the word intestine is, in English, except softer. These words are not coincidences. Fester-festin. Food *Fest*ering *in* your body…

Charles Dickens

Everything that has ever happened in human history was the worst possible thing that could have happened. Like Christmas and Dickens.

Charles Dickens became the most famous writer of his day. His most famous work is the short story called: 'A Christmas Carol'. First: the story is not a story about Christmas or the birth of Jesus: is is a ghost story about undead spirits. The book became instantly popular among all rich people around the world. It became an instant hit with all the poor people in the world. His book was crucial in the systematic brainwashing of industrialized humans. It was part of the slow, steady pressure brought to bear upon the poor lower classes *and* upon the elite. To change how the 12 days of Christmas were celebrated.

Before Dickens wrote his famous short story called: 'A Christmas Carol'… Christmas was celebrated for 12 days BEFORE the birth of Jesus. There were 12 holy day set aside in the calendar as the 12 days of Christmas.

This ancient tradition came from the time when the Church was powerful, and used these 12 days to force the masses to go to church and be preached at and brainwashed by their clergy for 12 days nonstop… So their brains would be swimming in religious dogma and propaganda. In order to make them proper humble, subservient slaves and serfs and vassals. But when the Industrial Revolution happened: the masses had to be brainwashed into loving the stingy, cheap, skinflints they worked for; instead being brainwashed into loving their church and Christ.

So Dickens wrote a fantasy-fiction-fairytale: He tried to humanize a money-grubbing, coldhearted, greedy, filthy old man: who was consumed with hate for all mankind, and filled with envy at anyone better off than he was. He humanized this fictional character by showing how he had slowly and gradually lost all his humanity, as his love of money took over his soul, as he betrayed and abandoned

everybody in his life who loved him and cared for him.

The old man is visited by three ghosts of Christmas. Showing what was, what is, and what is to be. They force him to regress back; and re-live every significant moment in his life, and relive it in perspective, and then digest each episode. Until finally: he is forced to see his own grave, and his own death, and what people will think of him after he dies, and what effect he will have upon the world after he dies.

Then he has a magical transformation from unhappiness in happiness that is instant. He suddenly becomes happy and jolly. He sends a goose to his clerk. He gives to a charity. He goes to a Christmas party held by his upper class nephew who is not quite as filthy rich as he is, and who loves dancing and singing. He joins in the dancing. He becomes the Godfather of Tiny Tim. He becomes beloved by his own clerk, whom he gives a raise. He gives his housekeeper a raise. He becomes known all over London as a man who keeps the Spirit of Christmas better than any other man alive.

And what was the motivation for Scrooge's magical transformation? Why did he do it?
Because of his fear of death. His fear of dying. He did not change because he loved anyone. He did not change because he wanted to become a better person. He only did it out of fear.

This single truth: exposes the lie and corruption of all human morality that tries to force people to be better out of a fear of dying. The only time that works… is when they know they are dying… and it is too late then to change their lives around. Goodness is created only when people love hugging and kissing more than they love money. *You cannot magically turn a negative fear into a positive good.* But Dickens sold this lie… just like Christian ministers and preachers have sold this kind of emotional blackmail of a lie for two thousand years… One second… a few moments.. of repentance: makes up for an entire life of evil…? One minute of genuine remorse: makes up for years of unspeakable crimes and sins…and magically gives you eternal salvation and sublime happiness? Wheee! Magic! I'm saved! I'm saved!

What Dickens actually did was he destroyed the 12 days of Christmas. He made it allowable for greedy cheap money grubbing robber barons to insist that their employees work all twelve days before Christmas, instead of having them all off as a holy holiday.

He created the total lie and myth of wage slaves falling in love with their robber baron masters. He created the total lie that old cheap miserable skinflints can have a change of heart. He created the idea of instant salvation and happiness… the idea that you could become a good Christian… and all you had to do was be good for one day of the year… the other 364 day… you had to work for your master. You have to be greedy and selfish. But on this one day, people could be generous, and kind, and laugh, and be happy. And that was all there was to being a Christian! The idea that a sickly cripple boy who was slowly dying: should love the person who was responsible for starving him to death. That a rich greedy old man can love a sick crippled boy and heal him.

The truth is. No human who is rich is ever happy. No human who is rich ever becomes happy by being incrementally generous with a tiny pittance of their wealth one day a year. No old people ever change their miserable personalities. None of them ever have a change of heart. No rich person can heal a person poorer than they are… unless they become poorer than the poor person they help. A Christmas carol has so many lies and myths and fallacies in it: it would take a thousand pages to even begin to

expose them properly.

The fact is Dickens' tale was the worst thing that could have happened to Christmas. He destroyed Christmas… along with all the other rich people in England who put the poor to work and fuck any 12 day holiday from a hold-over tradition that actually let poor people be free of work. What? Poor people have leisure time!? Make them as miserable and as overworked as possible. Make them love their masters and owners. Make them work on Christmas while the rich all take holidays and feast and make merry while the poor die and starve.

But the idea was irresistible. The idea that all the rich people in England!! At that time… were celebrating their Christmas better than dear old Scrooge! That they were better Christians than he was, because they celebrated Christmas more than one day! While the poor?… could only dream and hope to find a fairytale generous, kindly old skinflint… who was suddenly generous one day of the year… and that was all they needed. What? Rich people being generous every day of the year?

Never in your life.

While not celebrating more than one day a year because they had to work… so by Dickens' logic.. Cunningly hidden. He sold the idea that rich people who went around the full 12 days happy and laughing among their rich peers openly in the streets… while the poor gaped and envied them their rich gaudy boxes filled with dead things: . the idea that the rich *were more spiritually Christian people than the starving poor.* And the working class slaves: who could not revel in the streets and make merry, because they were wage slaves who were forced to work during Christmas.

Better to sell this all-in-one-day-a-year hypocrisy and the masses will be appeased into thinking that rich greedy people actually have a generous heart and actually know how to give and actually can love other people.

What did Dickens do? He was single-handedly responsible for whitewashing the evil *out* of all the English upper classes, by completely *untruthful* fictional portrayals. He humanized non-existent fictional rich people so cunningly as never being ALL bad: nobody noticed it. He muddied the distinction between rich and poor. He defused the socialists who were fighting against the Robber Barons. He brainwashed the Robber Barons themselves into believing they were actually progressive humanists. He changed the entire culture of Christmas and destroyed it. And he whitewashed the Robber Baron bastards who destroyed Christmas into the bargain. Any Robber Baron who was not as honestly evil and greedy and miserable as Scrooge was. Any rich person who was not as openly evil and miserable and greedy and selfish as Scrooge was… Was not evil at all. Dickens portrayed evil as being subtly hidden behind the closed doors of privilege in his earlier. But not in A Christmas Carol. He whitewashed all mass murderers who smiled for the crowd, while despising them as they smiled. He made falsity a Christmas necessity. Anyone who is not happy during Christmas; must be evil…. because nobody loves them because they are evil…

Convoluted as this lying bullshit logic is: this is the LOGIC behind this story. If you are poor: you are full of love and generosity towards the greedy miserable bastards who oppress you and starve you. If you are poor: you are meek and humble and love your oppressors and masters. If you are rich and selfish: you are raging, angry, mean, spoiled and selfish and hate the people you oppress.

Chapter Six B: The Effect of Civilization on Humans

Both of his characterizations of English archetypes: poor and rich: were pure fucking lies. The poor were on the verge of waking up. They were on the verge of burning down the parliament buildings and marching en masse: to clear England of its rich human scum . His book was one chink of the meager morsels that the rich used to pacify the poor with.

He prevented open and honest class warfare from finally cleansing the sick corrupt English culture of industrial greedy Robber Barons. He prevented the poor from ever reflecting on the difference between rich and poor. He caste all working poor as submissive idiots who had no spine and no will of their own. He advanced as many lies and tokens and whitewashed fallacies as he could to gloss over what the rich had done to England and her masses by institutionalized mass slave camps. Called factories. And offices. And places of respectable slavery.

The old obsolete slave camps… the union work houses, the debt prisons, the treadmill stations, … where poor people were traditionally chained to a treadmill and forced to work until they collapsed or fainted or died. The poor law…it was illegal to be poor. You were fined for it and jailed for it. . These places were slave camps where poor people were imprisoned… and used as needed… if any rich people needed any work to be done. The poor were used as slaves and treated as slaves. Paying the poor slaves starvation wages that did not give them enough money to eat. Poor people were rounded up, and shanghaied, and pressed into these prisons. Anyone who was discovered to be poor was systematically hunted down and put into a prison or camp, or be used as a common laborer… or were left on the streets to starve to death. And let's not forget the Bedlams, the Madhouses, the insane asylums of England in Dickens's time… These places of torture and dehumanization were overflowing with poor deranged crazed brutalized humans. England was so culturally sick… it was producing mentally-emotionally-physically crippled human monsters and wrecks by the millions. Their orphanages were places of systematic torture and degradation of children. The changing houses used them to get child slaves… salving their conscience that the few pennies they gave kept the starving tots; kept them alive a few more days, and was a 'good charity'. All the institutions Dickens had Scrooge giving money to… to uphold the misery and degradation of the poor: were eventually, very slowly phased out and shut down, covered up and whitewashed. Scrooge is depicted as a kindly benefactor because he gave money to these 'charitable' institutions. If Scrooge had stuck to his guns. If England had refused to financially support these social horrors. England would have rid itself of its own social inhumanity faster and better than it ever did by rich scum like Scrooge giving a few paltry donations to the institutionalization of social poverty and degradation.

Why may you ask were they shut down? Not because England suddenly developed a humane conscience… as the propaganda of all history books would have you believe… But because suddenly with rich industrialists building thousands of new slave camps called factories and offices… they needed more slaves!… Instead of a glut of too many poor people starving to death… there were not enough slaves to fill all the factories the rich were building… *for the sole purpose of getting as rich as possible, as quickly as possible.*

Scrooge was considered to be a benefactor because he was finally persuaded by magical spirits to give to these obscene institutions so they could grind the masses down into total starvation and death more effectively than just letting them scrounge and starve on the streets of London. This happened in Holland also when the 1st middle class nation created the 1st starving middleclass poor: A destitution and degradation so horrible, people died on the streets of Holland and had to be shoveled off the sidewalks as an eyesore to the new huge prosperity of this newly incredibly wealthy nation. Hostels

were created to get rid of the dead bodies. The origin of all Western Hospitals come from the filth hostels of Holland: where poor starving dying uncared for Lowlanders… abandoned by all the wealthy middleclass Dutchmen: went to die. Just because they did not want to die alone. Their dead corpses on the streets of this most affluent nation on earth were too telling a sign of its sins. The dead of Holland's new middleclass nation… where never before this had happened. The new middleclass inhumanity of letting people starve to death simply because they did not have money and nobody could make a profit off them: was a recreation and copying of the inhumanity of the tradition Europe's rulings class systematically starving its poor masses into death for 1,000 years. Scrooge's giving the 'charitable' institutions money was motivated by the exact reason that Holland invented places where poor people could go and die indoors… so their deaths and their dead corpses would not be seen in public as a damning indictment on the inhumanity of Hollanders that all their riches and wealth created in their miserly selfish souls. In India: the poor who lived on the streets of Delhi and Bombay, used to be washed away every morning by water hoses into the gutters. In India, and other Eastern nations: the complete cold indifference to the suffering and degradation of the BILLIONS of poor people is much worse than the West… Is this an excuse that should be used? Point the finger at other nations and civilizations who are even more corrupt in many ways than the West is now?

No. The West. Western civilization is the leader among all human civilized societies. All other civilizations, cultures and Nations follow its lead and example. The West is supposed to represent the BEST of modern humanity, not the worst. Instead: it represents a cunning inhumanity of detachment. Detached Abstraction, detached from everything to such an insane abstract degree that words cannot describe it. Dickens's book launched the new Western affluence under a false wave of hypocritical lying rationalizations that became one of the traditions that kept the tidal wave of Western greed going. The unspoken assumption that you could be a greedy miserly bastard all your life was okay as long as you gave a few 'presents' during Christmas. And what was his gift to the Cratchet family? Dead meat. The biggest dead goose in London, so they could gorge their empty love-starved bellies and replace the feeling of feeling loved with the deadness of dead meat in their stomachs. The goose in Europe was that it was the watchdog of all the farms and all the communities of the poor. Nobody could sneak up on a poor community, as long as they had a herd of ever-watchful geese on their land. Dickens killed the moral watchdog of English speaking humans when he wrote that lying corrupting poisonous tale. And why is it called a Carol? Its prose is not especially musical. There is no music in its themes. The Carolingian myths of Europe were kept alive by minstrels singing the praises of long-dead Kings who they lauded and praised and whitewashed: until the entire masses of the poor of Europe were slowly hoodwinked into believing, that the OLDE Kings and rulers of rulers were 'noble' and 'good' and 'spiritual'… not like the living Kings were: who killed them and degraded them and starved and robbed them and hated them.

Dickens's tale is merely an example of the continuation of the European Carolingian tradition of singing the praises of the worst, the most evil human filth ever born. Except that Dickens did not marry his lies with music. He wrote his song of praise of the meanest most miserable human filth ever to live in England, in a poetic prose: designed to woo the hearts and minds of every western soul who could read his words. This is the evil of selling. Anything that has to be couched n sugar coated lies to be sold: is hiding poison inside it. and when you swallow the sugar coated lies: you become poisoned with the hidden poison it hides under its nice-sounding words. He was the first mass-read author. He was the first who sold sugar coated lies as fictional tales to be read by the poor, so they could be better brainwashed into letting the filthy rich get richer, and giving them the hope of becoming rich also… so they would not rise up and slaughter the rich in their houses and rid themselves of the Western culture of

greed and wealth called Capitalism.

Has one single rich person *ever* changed their ways upon reading his bullshit fairytale? Or seeing a movie version of it? Like fuck any rich person ever changed from this lie of a story. Like fuck any rich person ever became less greedy from Dickens writing this shit. Unfortunately: the whole world *eagerly* swallowed his lies. And Christmas became what it is today. One of the worst lies in his story… was the whitewashing the hypocrisy of 19th century English traditional Christmas. Dickens made out people who hated Christmas; out to be evil. In fact, it actually was. It still is. Christmas had already been corrupted into the evils of gluttony and feasting and drunkenness and greed long before Dickens wrote his tale.

By then he had become world famous. He could have written an honest book. If he had made Scrooge more honest: if Scrooge had hated the hypocrisies of the traditional Christmas honestly: then at least he could have exposed Christmas for what it is: a token lie, a pittance token lie. Instead, he invented a fable full of cunning lies and lying legends.

Dickens was single-handedly responsible for bringing *back* to England; the legend and myth of Christmas; and reinstating it as an important holiday… His short story was single-handedly responsible for spreading the evil of pure greed all over the world through the new invention of cheap mass produced books. Before Dickens wrote 'A Christmas Carol'… the celebration of Christmas was almost nonexistent in England. Then, after he wrote this story: the culture of English European greed spread the poisonous myth of *his* propaganda-fairytale all over the world and instantly: people all over the world began celebrating it… *as he had portrayed it in fiction… to the letter.*

Dickens glorified the most ancient evil of all: gluttony. How? Starve the poor all year… and then let them pig out only once a year; reversing the entire spirit and meaning of the birth of Jesus. The original holy days were celebrated by not easting for 12 days, by fasting instead of feasting. Dickens reversed the entire message of The Last Supper, he poisoned the religion of Christianity by spreading the idea that feasting is a Christian way to celebrate spiritual holy days: when it is the exact opposite of spirituality and Christianity. The original Christians were poor and never feasted. The evils of feasting and gluttony can be traced back to Rome and it's orgies, all the way back to the original sin of Eve offering Adam an apple. The result of Dickens ghost story glorifying the biggest goose in London and secretly giving it to as starving poor family can be seen today by the commercializing of Christmas into a mass craze of gluttony, gluttony and more gluttony 365 days a year; not just one day but all year long. It was a cunning way to brainwash the lower classes of England into copying the corrupt gluttony of the upper class.

The entire story is an attempt to humanize rich, greedy, miserable people to the poor masses; and make their evilness acceptable to the general public who were all poor at the time without exception. It is an attempt to get the millions of poor who read his ghost story: and brainwash them into an unspoken of forgiving all rich people their evil sins.

Subconsciously…Dickens was begging people to forgive him for his own greed. Dickens was exposing his true inner self subconsciously. HE was Scrooge. Scrooge was him. Most English upper class people were like Scrooge in his culture and his day. Not the false Scrooge who is generous: but the nasty, mean Scrooge who is filled with hate and vindictiveness. His lying fable has made hundreds of millions of people give boxes to each other during this holiday even though they didn't want to for the

last 200 years… for fear of being called a 'Scrooge'. The name 'Scrooge' became an epithet that was used to describe the meanest, most grasping rich people on earth. Proof that the entire book is a total lie. There are no rich people who suddenly become generous and happy and spiritually reborn.

Greed had already been an integral, unspoken mainstay of European culture; Hundreds of years before Dickens lived. For Example: Take the holiday song called; 'The 12 Days of Christmas'.

This ancient song: actually originated in France… as is obvious. Dancing was not custom of the English aristocracy: it was a custom of the French aristocracy. It vividly shows how totally corrupt Christmas had already become… and why it was banned from England, and why it did not take root again until Dickens whitewashed it all over again. This old song tells what a true love… gives their beloved during the 12 days of Christmas. Each day their true love gives them more and more expensive gifts… that only a king could afford.

And their 'true love'… hint, hint… their king… gives his true love… or is given to him by his 'true love'…: over the twelve days… a huge fortune so extravagant… that no other human on earth, can ever hope to rival the material goods, er… called 'love' that is given: over all 12 days: the total of gifts is amassed and accumulates to the grand total of:

12 partridges in 12 pear trees (24 all told)
22 turtledoves
30 French hens
36 calling birds
40 gold rings (actually ringed birds, birds with ringed necks like pheasants)
43 swans a swimming
43 geese a laying
40 ladies dancing
36 lords a leaping
22 pipers piping
And only 12 fucking drummers…

Now that's love! Not the niggardly shit of Scrooge's few English pounds here and there. Not only that: his true love *sends* these things to him… because she is not there in person to 'love' him. Now that's true long-distance love! Don't be present to love your loved one! Instead; send them presents, to replace your personal presence! Be miles away and send him all this shit! This is 'love'?

All this obscene wealth is supposed to replace her loving *presence. Presents* are supposed to replace *Presence.* The original song has the word 'sent', which was changed to 'gave' later. Why? Because ancient rulers and their families once lived in widely separated estates and dukedoms and lands, in isolated walled huge castles. They did not venture out of their prisons: because if they did: they would be killed by their subjects who hated them, and killed them every chance they got. (Real loving people these ancient kings) They did not see each other for years. Only when castles disappeared and mass culture took over this song: did the word 'sent' change to the word 'gave'; because the masses that sang it could not understand 'sending' anything since they all lived cheek-by-jowl next to each other, and never 'sent' anything to anyone.

By singing this song for at least 300 years. Brainwashing propaganda like this was *drummed* into

people's brains over and over. This song is a perfect example of cultural brainwashing. It is a perfect example what is *unspoken*, what is assumed, what is never mentioned in public, what is taken for granted. It teaches us what is considered to be 'normal'… without us realizing it is brainwashing us...
First: the unspoken assumption of this song is that:
Only supreme Wealth + Power = Love.

Only the richest and most powerful king in the world can give this much wealth. Only someone who can give her all this… is a true love. If you give less wealth than this: you are not a true love. The giving of wealth proves that your love is a true love. All other love is false.

Dickens changed it … from wealth and money *equals* love… to;

The giving of money *is* love
Money *is* love: love *is* money.
The love of money is love

Money is love. If you give money to somebody: you are showing love for them. Money proves you love. If you have no money: you cannot love.

Dickens subconscious moral message is: that money can be used to create good. His moral is: money is good. That is… *if you give a tiny bit of it away.* Not all of it. Just a teeny, tiny little bit, while keeping all the rest for yourself.

The actual truth is; that all money is evil.
The human subconscious does not lie.

English money was called pounds. It was called a weight. Because the use of it weighs down human souls. English pounds were used to pound down, and crush poor people with. The English pound was used to pound out iron nails in factories in order to enslave poor people by. Marley was dead as a doornail. The iron nails used to nail Jesus to the cross… killed him. Iron nails were used to crucify poor people for four thousand years before they became cheap enough for poor people to use so they could crucify pieces of wood by nailing them together. Dickens tried to make out the niggardly charity of Scrooge as a good thing. He tried to create a fairytale where a miserable lonely poor man found happiness and salvation by using money to save his soul.

But again… the human subconscious rose up. The word: 'Dickens' became an epithet used to describe anyone who was up to no good:

'What in the Dickens are you doing? He ---- the very Dickens out of that ---!'

The human subconscious did not swallow Dickens cunning lies. Instead: his name became a curse used for anyone who had a secret cunning evil intention that is being hidden. Dickens did not write the truth. The actual truth is the complete opposite of what Dickens wrote. Jesus taught that a rich man would have more chance of entering heaven, than a camel going through the eye of a needle. That is the actual truth. The organized religion of Christianity is actually the enemy of Jesus. The Christian church has fought the actual teachings of Jesus, and brainwashed the masses into ignoring what he actually said, and laughed at his actual teaching for 2,000 years. Instead of telling the honest story of people who

humbug Christmas because it is a total hypocrisy of the true teachings of Jesus. Dickens wrote a Christmas Carol to rationalize away the new insane level of greed that had gripped the entire upper and middleclass of England. Was any living human ever haunted by an undead ghost trying to convince them to live more charitably? Never in your fucking life. The entire story is designed to make the meanest stingiest bastards alive; feel that they are *better* than Scrooge. The entire story is designed to whitewash all rich people and all money.

The burying and re-burying of all truth under tons of whitewashed lies, and brainwashing people to take for granted the latest layer of myth uncritically, without ever trying to find the actual truth: is one effect civilization has on humans. The dynamic of what Dickens's did runs universally true for everything that civilization espouses, is proud of, and points with pride as what is good about civilization. Dickens made things *worse* not better. Every single step of civilized history has made good things worse: not better.

The point is: civilization poisons everything that is good and healthy. The religion of Jesus! A man who lived by the religious principle of poverty and preached poverty: is reversed into glorifying gluttony and feasting. The religion of Jesus: who preached of helping others, who preached giving love: is reversed into 364 days of pure selfishness, with one token day of exchanging dead things in boxes. Until people who not know how to give and has never given of themselves to anyone: frenzied in the search for a 'perfect' dead thing to put in a box … have given up trying to even think what somebody else might need or like or want because that is too HARD!, so they just give money instead. The giving of money! To celebrate the only human who ever chased the moneylenders out of religion! The feasting on Christmas day and Christmas eve! To celebrate the birth of the man who shared a few loaves and fish with hundreds of poor starving people! This is what Dickens glorified. This is what he turned the idea of Christmas into. Give money once a year and you are a good Christian! Give a tiny pittance of your huge amassed wealth one day a year and you are a benefactor of all mankind! And to hell with the other 364 days. Celebrating Christmas one day a year makes you a good Christian? By doing everything that Jesus preached *against*?

Read history… the truth is screaming at you. The first known written word 'Noel' in England around 1450… was written as *nowell*… no well. No wellness: get it? It is the in the first stanza of the song. And it is repeated four times. It is screaming that this new custom of visiting people for the purpose of feasting, merriment, gluttony and drunkenness did not do any human any good. That doing it would make you not well. That it would make you sick.

'A Christmas Carol' re-sanctified the European tradition of celebrating all holy days *by holding a feast,* and corrupting the religious spiritual meanings of all the different sacred days, and all the different traditions *by making them all the same.* Celebrating them all the same way: *by gluttony and greed*. The supposed goodness of Scrooge giving Cratchet a Christmas goose; was one cultural lynchpin that supported the sanctification of *gluttony and greed as being sacred and good.*

This evil custom goes back more than 100,000 years. Early humans feasted upon the flesh of dead animals at night. Why? Because they spent the whole day hunting them, killing them, and dragging them back to the campsite. So by the time they came back carrying the dead corpses: they were hungry. Bragging about how fast they were; the fastest killer killed the most animals and was hailed around the fire and paraded his kill and strutted about.

The tradition of holding a feast at night: is based upon the assumption that you are a killer of other animals. Because only professional killers can afford to eat meat. Just as in Europe and England: only professional killers feasted at night burning wood in their feasting fires. While the poor peasants slept after a hard days work without feasting because they had to get up at the crack of dawn to work again. Humans were not designed to stay up after the sun has gone down. The sick custom of killers staying up all night by a burning fire eating dead meat until they were full has been destroying human health for over 100,000 years.

But starve poor peasants for months. While they see the rich feasting. Until they are ravenous for any food. And they will ape the killers. They will accumulate food. And save it up. And hold a feast of their own. And copy their lords and masters to the letter. Just so for once, they will not go to bed hungry as they do all year.

The scientific fact is eating anything six hours before you go to sleep is not healthy for you. It destroys your sleep. It prevents you from sleeping well. It makes you gain fat. You become overweight. You become tired, sickly and unhealthy. This is the subconscious message of the Christmas song: 'Noel'. It means: nowell. Christmas feasts are not good for your wellness. You will get no wellness from it. No feasting at night! No feasting period. No gluttony, no full bellies. No Well. The sin of accumulating things in a well. The ill health of stagnant water. The scientific fact is: the emptier your stomach is: the healthier you are. No accumulation: NO WELL, no filling your belly up: that is what the song sings of. Europeans have spread their tradition of having the main meal of the day after you work. Not in the morning and during the day when you need energy. Eating food between the time you go to sleep and after you stop work: is a waste of food. This insane custom has kept civilized humans sick, unhealthy, fat, lazy, and with horribly destroyed sleep cycles that do not refresh them and do not allow their bodies to heal during the night when they sleep. Christmas, and Christmas feasting, and Christmas gluttony: is the opposite of what Jesus taught.

The last supper that Jesus held… was not a feast! But that lying da Vinci sold the idea of Jesus holding a feast during his last supper: by painting a table full of food in front of him. Jesus was holding an ironic last supper. There was no food at that table. He was holding it symbolically: telling his disciples that they were drinking his blood and eating his flesh. Because they were they were his killers.

But da Vinci was a rich European. He could not imagine a supper without tons of food on the table. So he painted Jesus as a rich European. And the image the last supper of Jesus was forever poisoned by the subtle brainwashing propaganda called *association.*

Your associates define you. Whatever you are next to: defines you. You are defined by your associates. You are defined by everything around you. You are defined by your associations. You are defined by your unspoken associations. The greatest and worst evils have worked because they were unspokenly associated with GOOD… when they are actually Evil. The Evil of eating was what Jesus was preaching against during the Last Supper. His Disciples pretended not to understand what he was telling them… the entire Western World for 2,000 years has pretended it does not understand what Jesus was saying to them in the Last Supper.
And so, the insanity of associating a feast with the Last Supper of Jesus: finally managed to corrupt the 12 holy days commemorating the birth of Jesus. When his parents were so poor they could not afford a room at the inn... Never mind affording food…

Into a gluttonous feasting of greed. And roast goose. All thanks to Dickens. And Leonardo da Vinci. And every other religious propaganda the Christian Church and European culture could come up with… over a period of 2,000 years.

Huh?… Kill the only Farm animal that acts as an effective sentinel during the exact time of the seasons when you need its vigilance the most? The ever vigilant, ever watchful goose; killed… just when winter sets in?

So that during winter… there is no sentinel to warn the farmer of approaching raiders? Or robbers? Or hungry animals, or foxes or bears or wolves? Or predators?… Just at the time when they are the most starved for meat, and cannot find wild animals, so domesticated animals are attacked and killed and eaten? Huh? Something stinks about this custom. Kill the sentinel first… Flaunt all the teachings of Jesus: without anybody telling you that robbers are coming…?

Who told the poor to kill their sentinels at the first sign of winter, eh? Or did the rich Robber Barons kill their own geese in the winter, because they had their own private armies guarding their castles and keeps… eh? And urged the poor to do the same? Or did the poor simply imitate the peer example of the rich killers eating roast goose in winter? Geese they had killed and taken in their raids from the villages of the poor peasants and serfs. The untold story is obvious. Raiders with no food of their own are forced to raid and steal food in winter when there is no food to be had. The alarms raised by the geese made these birds hated by the raiders and robbers, who made sure to kill them so they would not give the alarms again. With the warrior class of professional killers and thieves eating roast geese after a successful raid: the poor peasants saw this as an elite example of feasting in the wintertime and copied their oppressors.

Human culture is still progressively becoming more and more corrupt. But you need time, and historical perspective to see how cunningly it happens. Take the famous movie: It's a Wonderful Life. A classic. A rare movie that actually deals with actual human values and truths and puts them above the value of money. The hero is given the rare privilege of developing an historical perspective…. Over his own life. Over the actual value of his own life. He is given a chance to *culturally* compare and evaluate what his town and his family and his wife would be… with, or without him.

The movie's moral is clear. If you care more about money than people: you will end up living in Pottersville… if you fight against the greed of old sick evil men… you will end up living in Bedford Falls… (The fall of Bedford-Stuyvesant… the fall of the original first European Dutch settlers, the fall of the first European greed that Poisoned America.)

Nearly all of America has seen this film repeatedly over and over for 50 years now…. During that time: not enough Americans have fought against greed. Most of them care more about money than other people. Now America is one huge Nation of Pottersvilles… and Pottstown's… The editor of the newspaper in Pottstown just released a documentary on the evils of modern American urban Sprawl. He showed how his own town was systematically destroyed as a living thriving community where people actually of all income levels lived together and knew each other: by the systematic commercialization of American culture, by commercial greed, and upwardly mobile families leaving cities to live in the urban sprawl called suburbs…

Do you think his documentary was a coincidence? It was allowed to be made and aired to a small

minority of Americans who are not completely commercialized… who still gave lip service to the idea of a public good, and communities committed to the idea of public good and equality.
It was aired because it was and is an ineffective film. America is still creating urban sprawl and destroying land at the rate of millions of acres per year. The rich elite of America… living in their mansions and elite communities; do not want to return to a healthier state of communal equality. None of them want to live cheek-by-jowl next to poor people. They re-created the slums of Rome in America. Just like they re-created the slums of Rome in England, and all over the world… in places that had never had them before. Simply by their neglect of the poor. The rich and powerful of ALL cultures and societies are responsible for creating the Pottstowns and Pottersvilles of today.

Just coincidentally… the newest fad that young affluent, children are crazy about… are books and movies about a young boy-magician named Harry Potter.

Well… just after world war two… the name Harry Potter meant the worst evil sick filth… an old wretched, miserable cripple… full of hate and envy and greed. Cunning and devious. Not satisfied until he owned the whole town.

Now today… the name Harry Potter… means a young good-meaning boy who is learning how to practice the magic arts. Once again… the human subconscious is screaming out that all the books about Harry Potter are designed to cunningly brainwash young children into loving all evil, and despising good. By portraying evil as good, and good as evil… on countless subtle, devious levels and in many cunning ways.

Do you think these two names are mere coincidence? Water seeks its own level. America, and consumer society children; discovered these books when they finally became as culturally corrupt as Harry Potter was in the movie: 'It's a Wonderful Life'

They discovered these books… when they lost all wonder of the world around them. When they lost all wonder of their own lives and their own selves. They became addicted to the artificial wonder of bullshit fake fantasy-fairytales; like Harry Potter. Abstraction is replacing actuality. Until now: modern children live inside an insane asylum of meaningless abstractions… and are not interested in such mundane ordinary things like living flowers, living trees, living people, living animals, Nature, etc.
How can you celebrate Christmas better?

Give living things to people. Give living love to people. Not dead things. Not dead things in boxes. Not death in a coffin. Give a living puppy that wants to be loved. And love it and live with it. And do not treat it like a toy! Give a child; birth, and life… and love your child, and live with your child. Give living things that need to be nurtured and loved all the time.

Give life to life.
Is this too hard to understand?

Do not give toys. Do not treat children like toys. Living things should not be treated as if they were dead toys! They should not be thrown away, and broken and discarded like toys and only played with once a year on Christmas.. But this is how we treat each other: This is how we treat our babies and our puppies and our children. Like dead toys.

Subconscious truths are both obvious… *and* hidden.

Jesus' teachings were poisoned. People stopped worshipping him as a healer and a lover. He became worshipped as a symbol of death and pain and suffering and hopelessness. How many hundreds of years did it take to poison the idea of an innocent child's birth: into the sick worship and obsession of crucified death? The word itself: Christmas exposes how the Church turned the idea of a baby being born: into a bleeding dying horror: crucified on a cross. Christmas stands for: Christ's Mass. The Mass that was held that once was supposed to celebrate his birth: came to celebrate death, pain, agony, suffering, hopelessness and passivity. The Mass of Christ represents the masses of dead and dying and suffering brainwashed believers in Jesus as a God crucified on a cross. It represents the mass of suffering humanity. It represents the mass of sin and crime and destruction that has been committed for over two thousand years in his name. The word: Christmas is pure semantical insanity. What is being worshipped? Life or death? Happiness or unhappiness? Good or evil? It does not make sense. The word itself makes no sense. You cannot celebrate birth and joy by worshipping death and pain.

Look at the hidden obviousness of Ancient Egyptian culture… That filthy civilization died out, and went extinct over 3,00 years ago. Their rulers were so rotten, that none of their descendants survived. Cleopatra herself was not Egyptian. All the old ruling families had died out by then. She was wed to a sickly, weak, young boy… An Egyptian Prince, who was the only remaining living descendant of the old line of rulers. They hoped the vigor of a young adolescent boy would be strong enough to produce a baby, by wedding him to a foreign queen. It failed. The Egyptians of Cleopatra's time could not even write or speak the language of Ancient Egypt. They had no understanding of the cuneiform writings that covered the walls of all the ancient monuments, and buildings, and obelisks, and walls of Egypt. The Egyptian Priests during the Roman Empire were supposed to have understood these writings. They used that lie to preserve their own power. So with a dead civilization that is completely extinct, and no way to decipher the chicken scratches they produced as writing… how can you see the obvious truth of what kind of civilized filth they were? That is what they were: chicken scratches. The Egyptians were the worst human chickens ever to have lived. They were the dumbest, stupidest, weakest, human pea-brains ever to live in that Age.

What was the cultural legacy of Egyptian Gods that were half-animal, half-human?
The Aztecs and Incas were conquered by Spaniards because they thought the Spanish and their horses were one animal. They thought that these mounted half-animal, half-humans; were Gods.

Why did England follow Spain into the New World? Pissarro… In one short venture. Conquering an entire New World Empire: *with only 158 mounted men???*

Coming back… *With 20 tons of Gold?!!??…*
Huh? You mean it's THAT easy to get rich quick?
It's THAT easy to conquer an entire civilization?
You mean you can conquer an entire New World EMPIRE with only
158 Mounted European soldiers armed with swords and horses?????!!!!

Then the Spanish did it *again.* First to the Aztecs first with Cortez… then they did it with Pissaro, and his small band to the Incas. They conquered two empires so quickly, so easily and so fast: it was unbelievable. His had never been done before in human history. Before this: kings and emperors fought each other to a bloody standstill or needed huge expensive well-equipped armies and expert generals to

even win a major battle, never mind conquer an entire empire the size of Europe. How it was done still makes no sense. The Spanish greed bandits were hailed as literal gods come from the heavens, as demi-gods on earth, not as an invading force which could have easily been wiped out the moment they set foot on foreign soil. And it happened twice; not once. And made the Spanish King so filthy rich all of European aristocracy was jealous.

You *bet* the English were jealous. You *bet* The English were envious. 'Hey…these American natives don't have any guns. They don't have any cannons. They don't have any horses. They don't have any steel swords. They don't have any metal armor. *Hey… these suckers are easy pickin's.*'

Gold. Glory. Greed
Bloodlust; the killing of innocents.

The main motivation of the Spanish Conquistadors was their overbearing avarice for gold. The lust to steal everything they could. Their main *cultural* motivation was upwards mobility gained by the *rapier*. Killing, destroying, and *raping* everything they could get their filthy hands on. They were a culture of rapists.

European colonization of the world was based upon the superiority of the ridden horse. The horse-archer was the most powerful military weapon in Asia for 1,500 years: until modern artillery destroyed the advantage of humans mounted on horses. Something North America did not have.

Look at the abstract images Ancient Egypt left behind. Their women wear headbands of asps… around their foreheads… poised, and ready to strike. The men wear the headdress of a jackal over their heads… Not the headdress of a Lion, or a Hyena, or a wild dog… but a jackal. Ancient Egyptians worshipped cats. Cats are the most selfish animals on this planet. Jackals are the sneakiest sneaks, the worst cowards and the worst weaklings of the African predator pecking order. Asps lie in wait for prey to reach their coiled circular bodies… and strike at anything within reach. They chose these animals to worship for a damn good reason. Because their subconscious could not let them worship any other animals that had any better, or healthier characteristics. These animals reflected their own souls and culture more accurately than any other animals they knew of. They worshipped a human jackal. A human with the head of a jackal. This is one example of how the human subconscious reveals itself through culture.

In Ancient Egypt: before all other civilizations were born…For a brief, single reign, Ammon Ra…one of their god-kings: tried to place the Sun as the dominant God to be worshipped in Egypt above all other Gods. He disappeared. His Sun worshipping disappeared also. The ancient Egyptians could not stand to worship such a symbol of *obvious* might and power. They preferred to worship the sneakiest scavenger in Africa the jackal, the most poisonous snake in the Nile Delta: the asp, and the most selfish domesticated animal they had: the cat.

Look at their hieroglyph pictures. The scratchings of squawking chickens, the poisonous stealthy cunning of an asp, the filthy sneakiness and cowardice of a Jackal. They scream out the obvious truth: 'Our writings are the scratches of chickens. We are chickens. We are *cowards*. We *cower* under the overseer's whips. We *cower* in front of our rulers. We are poisonous, cunning, jackals, snakes and sneaks. We are poisonous liars and robbers, and thieves. Our women wear snakes around their heads. Our women are professional poisoners. Waiting to strike without warning. Do not speak to an Egyptian

woman. The instant she opens her mouth, a poisonous thought will come out and strike you dead. She will poison your mind with her words. Do not come near an Egyptian man. He will find some way to rob you and steal from you as cunningly as a jackal' Study the origins of humans killing each other by poison. You will find that it was *secretly* practiced by every ancient civilization.

Where did writing originate from?

In Sumeria and Egypt. From adding up scratches on a stone, and then on a piece of clay. Scratches which look exactly like the tracks that chickens make on the wet clay beaches of the Tigris, Euphrates and the Nile.. From domesticated chicken tracks. From scared chickens. From bird tracks left on wet beaches on the Nile and Indus and Yellow Rivers. By lazy birds who were afraid of the humans who had come to hunt them. Birds who were too lazy to fly away. And were punished by Nature to wade in slimy swamps and wetlands and be eaten and preyed upon by animals who could never have touched them, if they had kept on flying like all the other birds and not settled down to live there all year-round.

Where do evil spells come from? From ancient runes: From the ancient ruins of the undead.

From spelling. From spelling words. From being able to read. From abstraction. Anyone who knew the meaning of letters was believed to be a sorcerer. In the lands of the illiterate: the literate ones are magic sorcerers. In the lands of the superstitious: the ones with secret knowledge are witch doctors. In the lands of religion, the ones with secret knowledge are the high priests. In the lands of modern civilization: the sorcerers, the witch doctors, the priests all rolled into one, are the ones with secret special knowledge are called scientists.

After the Roman Empire was destroyed all writings were lost. Anyone who could read; was considered to be a wizard, and believed to have magical powers. Europeans cast evil spells by hiring people who could spell. To write down words of hate and evil intent on paper with the black ink of Black Death.

Egypt had magical spells also thousands of years earlier. Why is that? Because when the first writing was invented: all the uneducated feared it and considered to be magic. Evil spells come from the chicken tracks of the first cuneiform tablets. Evil spells come from the first writings, the first written word. Because the first words ever written were written with evil intentions. Written words have carried their original evil ever since. They invented the insane idea of changing human understanding through pure abstract. Without any direct firsthand experience whatsoever. The first spelled words were evil spells: they were used in hate and fear. All spelled words are evil: if their intent is evil. All spelled words that do not come from a good passionate heart: are cold snakes; that *reflectively* kill human emotions by the reading of them.

Why do you think human squatters settled first in swamps and wetlands?

They were copying the highest peer examples they could see. High-flying birds, who were so lazy: they did not use these wetlands as stepping stones in their migration routes, but lived there because it was a new habitat free of predators and rich in food. Having a fine old time o fit, and becoming lazy, spoiled and stupid. Human writing came from hunters trying to decipher the tracks of the animals they were hunting. They tracked the presence of birds *on wet sand:* and knew if the tracks were not washed away: then the birds were probably still there. And had not flown away yet.

Chapter Six B: The Effect of Civilization on Humans

Writing became an abstraction of decipherment: trying to understand other animals by the tracks they left behind. It is a reflected reversal of actuality. Instead of dry tracks on wet sand and reeds: it became wet tracks on dried pressed papyrus made of reeds. Why did writers sprinkle dry sand over wet ink for thousands of years? Cuneiform was written in a continuous scroll: read from right-to left. Because the birds still left in the swamp were the right ones to kill?

Why do many cultures still have ceremonial grass skirts and reed skirts? Humans skirted tall grass in Africa because lions hid in tall grass. Human walkers skirted wetlands with tall grasses and tall reeds because they were breeding grounds of disease and hard to walk through. They were supposed to skirt these areas. Not wear them. Not settle in them and live in them.

Where did the tradition and the idea of burial, and the burial vault come from? Originally: humans buried their dead by digging a shallow hole. Then Rulers were buried by digging a shallow hole and piling huge mounds of earth on top of it. Then beneath huge piles of stone. Then buried deep underground *and* under a huge pile of stone. So nobody could despoil their wealth and comfort after they died.

Then rich humans were buried in burial vaults *that looked like* the burial vaults of ancient Kings. Then rulers dug burial vaults under the buildings they lived-in. Then rich people built houses with vaulted ceilings *that looked like* the burial vaults of ancient Kings. Then banks created sanctified palaces with somber vaulted ceilings to keep their sacred money in. Now all banks have vaults: to keep worshipped pieces of paper, with dead images on it. When were the first dead images kept in a vault? When was the first Funerary Art with abstract images of dead rulers in a vault? In Egypt, 5,000-7,000 years ago. Now we still have bank vaults designed to foil robbers from stealing wealth from vaults where abstract images of funerary art…. where images of dead rulers are kept on paper. Where was the first paper invented? In Ancient Egypt: 5,000-7,000 years ago.

What difference is there between a 5,000 yr-old Egyptian burial vault, and a modern bank vault? Almost nothing.

Look at the only living species that survived their civilization. Their insane breed of inbred Siamese cats. Cross-eyed idiots, spoiled and whining all the time in sour, idiotic unhappiness today… Because they are no longer as worshipped, and as spoiled and as pampered as they once were in Ancient Egypt.
Why did these ancient Egyptians go extinct? Egyptian Siamese cats scream out the obvious truth. The ancient Egyptian Elite died because they became an incestuous race that fucked and sodomized each other into genetic sicknesses and oblivion. They created the first human mutations of Siamese twins. Look at their half-man, half-animal Gods. Animals and humans conjoined at birth… sharing vital organs together. Because they shared each other's sperm so many times, the egg split apart as diseased, filthy, genetic monstrosities. Ancient Egyptians worshipped twin Gods. *Their images are images of twins facing each other on the wall.* With only one eye showing. With only one side showing. Never showing themselves fully ever.

Recently: studies have shown that the Sphinx originally had the head of a lion: not a human. It is all so obvious. The human head of the Sphinx is out of proportion to all the rest of the statue. The only way they could turn the head of a lion into a human was by making the human head proportionally smaller than it should be. How many years of incest did it take until their subconscious minds forced them to expose their cultural sickness for all the world to gape at?

When was the Lion the most revered God in Egypt? How many thousands of years old is the statue anyways? The Lion was revered because it was the *biggest* killer in Africa. It is also the biggest coward. The yellowest yellow-bellied coward n Africa. What kind of cultural insanity made them commit such an insane sacrilege upon *the biggest statue they ever built*? It would have been tantamount to modern Americans disfiguring Mount Rushmore, and replacing its symbolic meaning by wiping off the original faces and replacing them with smaller faces of another species.

The Sun God of Africa is represented as a face with a yellow blaze, or mane around it. The Lion represents the Sun. When did Egyptians replace the worship of the Sun with the worship of a human? The cycles of repeating the past are obvious. Egyptians did it again… when Ammon Ra tried to re-institute the Sun as the main God in Egypt. After he died: all of his temples and motifs were hacked out of existence: and replaced with the old gods by succeeding Pharaohs… who were also worshipped as living Gods themselves just as Ammon Ra was. They did not worship the Sun as the only God. But instead worshipped the older pantheon of Egyptian Gods.

Explore the ancient Egyptians obsession of death… their insane obsession in preserving dead corpses, instead of preserving living bodies. Their insane piling up of wealth, and power, and dead tombs called pyramids. See how obvious their culture is. The obvious sickness and insanity of their extinct civilization, culture and writing.

The word 'preserve' explains itself. It *pre*-serves. It serves something *before* something else. Before it is supposed to. In the wrong order. Not in the right order. The right order is: Life should serve Life. Serve something in front of you: not behind you. Serve the present, the future: not the past.. Look Forwards; not backwards. Serve your present needs: not the needs of dead shit that does not need to be served anymore.

Yet humans still are so insane, so stupid, and so diseased… that we have not only taken everything that is the most sick, and the most insane from this Egyptian death cult; we have preserved and advanced, and evolved their chicken scratches of idiocy and stupidity into languages that make sane connected thinking almost impossible: simply because the separated structure of the scratches themselves makes any connective understanding virtually impossible to write… never mind understand. Never mind the insane rules of grammar, and punctuation, etc.

We have taken their obsession with piling things up physically to the insane level of huge penis-structures… huge 'I' structures… screaming out the importance of the 'I', the importance of being selfish in modern society if you want to survive in it. We have taken the obsession with death and dead things to the insane level of wasting trillions of dollars to find, and preserve, and pore over as many dead things as possible… putting them into holy temples of worship; called mausoleums… or tombs… or shortening the word mausoleum… into museum… so we can go there to *muse* about the artifacts, and *see'em* there: all dead. *So we can wonder about the dead things we see*.

That is how corrupted and sick our sense of Pure Wonder has become
Has any anthropologist ever put as much time and focus and energy on their own children, as the years and decades of painstaking effort and attention to detail, and patience they spend on their precious, sacred, dead artifacts? No.

Have any of them ever spent as much curiosity or wonder or explored a living thing; as much as they have wondered, and explored, and been curious about dead artifacts? What would happen if Anthropologists spent as much time and energy on their living children; as they do on their precious, beloved dead artifacts? What if they were as curious, and wondered about their own children, and explored them as obsessively as they do their sacred dead artifacts?

Might they find that a more rewarding profession? But I forgot. Every authority alive gives lip service to child-raising being the most important and difficult undertaking any human can attempt. None of these hypocrites ever spend more time with their children that they do on themselves or their jobs or even their cars. If they did, they might raise children intelligent enough to sneer at all this death-worship shit. And save the world from wasting more billions of human lives on this old, dead shit.

Look at the Ancient Egyptian obsession with identicality. Their human images have no uniqueness to them at all. They are carbon copies of each other. Mass-produced carbon copies. And we are now so fucking stupid… that we have taken this rotten ancient Egyptian idea of making mass-produced carbon copies to such an insane degree; that we are drowning in them. We are trying to make as many mass-produced human robots as we can. We try to stamp out the uniqueness and individuality of every child's soul, and body; as efficiently as possible. But even that is not enough. Now, we are trying are trying to replace mass-produced human slaves working in wage-slave factories around the world, with mass-produced mechanical robots… producing things that are as physically and mechanically identical to each other as possible.

Does this tell you something about humans not learning the lessons of their own history? That whatever we do not learn: we are doomed to repeat; until it either destroys us completely; or until we learn and stop doing such insane, destructive behavior. This is one effect civilization has on humans. It brainwashes humans so effectively, that they cannot see the actual truth even when it is staring them in the face.

Humans always try to go back to the past: they always try to go back to what they were comfortable with in the past. No matter how much better, or more intelligent any change in their culture is: they rebel against it, and go back to the past, they refuse to learn any lesson of the present: they always go back to the past.

The older the lesson that is unlearned by humans, the more power it gains over us, as we try to ignore the larger lessons of Life, and ignore the larger cycles of Energy that dwarf civilized humans into insignificance. The unlearned lesson of Egyptian civilization is that it does not pay to cheat your neighbor, and become narcissistic, inbred dolts. It does not pay to become the most powerful, the richest civilization and Empire on Earth. Because for that sin of pride and power, and riches, and greed, and cheating, and lying: you, and your entire culture, and language, and people will be wiped off the face of the Earth. You will all become extinct. And good riddance to such human genetic filth. So your sperm and eggs will never again filthy the human species with your offspring.

Was that lesson ever learned by the younger Roman Empire? Or by the Greeks? Both began as youthful robber and pirate-cultures… and both sank into the dissipated vain idiotic self-indulgences of effete opulence, sexual perversions, weakened sperm, insane child rearing practices, etc. Just as the Egyptians had done before them. Aping the Egyptians so unconsciously: they did not even realize they were slowly becoming Egyptianized copies… even while they continued to despise the Egyptian

oiliness and corruptions they themselves were copying, stealing and developing into Romanized versions of Egyptian corruption.

Both Greek, and Roman raw military might: waned and dissipated into Egyptian weakness… until they were forced to base their survival upon hired mercenary barbarians; who were better killers and more healthy brutalized dumb brutes. The Holy Roman Empire also extended its survival by using mercenaries. Exactly as the Romans, the Greeks and the Egyptians had done ages ago. Roman and Greek civilizations became tiny elites of intellectual dandies. Exactly as Egypt had become. And both civilizations weakened, and were wiped off the face of the Earth by cultures of younger, hardier killers. Exactly as Ancient Egypt had been. Just as the European elite became dandies and fops. Weak, pale, sickly scarecrows. Fat, gout-ridden lard bellied Kings and Barons.

Now today: the same unlearned energy dynamics, and the same unlearned lessons are being played out ad-nausea. The raw killing power of Nazi Germany and Stalin's USSR Empire, and Mao's baby infant of a rebirthing Chinese Empire: has been defeated by an even older, more cunning evil… the ancient pure greed of the Egyptians. The Egyptian curse is still the most powerful curse humans have been infected with… except for the even earlier Ethiopian curse of using a human as a slave… and the even earlier curse of using a tool as a slave… and the even earlier unlearned curse of using anything to gain an unfair advantage…

Today: instead of huge strutting pompous, powerful dictators like Mussolini, Stalin and Hitler ruling civilization. The sneakiest, most cunning, greediest, foulest liars and cheats like Dick Cheney, and Ron Lay, and all the old, white privileged trash; in all the boardrooms, of all the corporations of modern Capitalism: are ruling over modern civilization. Hidden behind their closed doors. *Safe in their secrecy, in their anonymity, and in their secret greed.* Which is again a regression, going back into the past: refusing the cultural model of Roman armed might, and retreating back to the cunning weakness and greed of the ancient Egyptians.

Does any millionaire or billionaire admit to being greedy? NO. Every fucking one of them would object to being labeled with that word. But do they ever part with their millions or billions? Do they give their billions and millions away? NO. They keep and hoard every fucking dollar. What would they be without their fucking billions and millions? Nothing. Poor. Does any millionaire admit to fearing being poor? NO. This is how sick of a hypocrite you become when you define yourself by how much money you have. This is the nauseating, unspoken hypocrisy that permeates Capitalism. This is the unspoken hypocrisy of greed. It is as old as the first civilization of Egyptian. The older, bigger tidal wave of unlearned Egyptian corruption, cowardice, greed and cunning, has steadily overtaken the smaller unlearned waves of brute force and mechanical might.

They will continue to overtake each other in bigger and bigger cataclysmic crashes and disasters. Over and over.

Until one of two things happen.

Either we learn our lessons; and stop these vicious insane cultural cycles of destruction…

Or else we will become extinct.

And not one human will be left alive on this planet to say later; how fucking stupid and blind we were.

Chapter Six B: The Effect of Civilization on Humans

Why do buildings have *stories*? Because humans have been hiding their untold *stories* by burying them one on top of the other… under other countless untold stories. All accumulation, all building: is trying to hide the truth by piling other stories on top of it.

The human subconscious finds ways to scream out the truth. If you develop a critical awareness, if you ask questions, if you keep an open mind. You can hear those screams and become aware of the horrible wrongness of civilization.

It is not enough only to have a Sense of Pure Wonder. You need to have a passionate love of Honesty, and Courage. And when you find the Truth: accept it, digest it, understand it and put it into a greater perspective, into a larger context. This is how you can explore your own subconscious. This is how you can dig up, uncover and expose all of the untold stories of civilization… building with stories on top of stories. Until you have the *penthouse suite.* All the stories *pent* up in a single *house*. The *sweet* feeling of being on top of everyone else.

Where does the word: 'absolute come from? From the idea of: *absolution.*

The more people use the word *absolute*; the more their subconscious is screaming to be *absolved* and forgiven, for a blind, insane, absolute certainty: that has no perspective, no relativity, no sanity and no comparison. Whenever you are *absolutely* sure about something: you are using the word: *absolute* to whitewash the unpleasant truth that you have no absolute morals or ethics that you stand for. People who use this word do not stand for anything. They use this word to make their *opinion*…absolute: as a replacement for their nonexistent morals and ethics. Ask them what they stand as far as truth, or dishonesty, or cowardice or love is concerned… and they hem and haw. But ask them about a pitch in a baseball game? And they state they are absolutely certain it was a strike.

Civilized people are absolutely certain about many things… *but only <u>if</u> everybody else around them agrees with them also.* The only fucking thing you can take from their absolutely certainty: is that they are conformist sheep, lickspittles and politically correct cowards. Civilized people only let themselves be absolutely certain about meaningless trivial crap. Not about life or death or good or evil. They are only absolutely certain of measuring a piece of wood and finding it is 2 feet 4 inches long. They are only absolutely certain about meaningless measurements. They are only absolutely certain about meaningless abstractions.

The mass craving for absolution, the mass cravings for forgiveness, for mercy, for absolvement of their sins… has been buried and forgotten. It existed in Europe for thousands of years. Now it only exists in a craving to be absolutely right. To be absolutely correct. To be agree with everybody else. Pretending that the morals and ethics of Good and Evil no longer exist, and are not important, and are now all *obsolete:* instead of *absolute*.

The rationale of modern civilization is: as long as everybody agrees with you: you cannot be evil. Everybody is good. Evil does not exist anymore. This is one example of how the rationalization of denial works; twisting lies into truth, and truth into lies, twisting white into black and black into white. If you follow the history of the meanings of words: you will discover how humans twist meanings to suit their own shit. How the meaning of each word changes, and why it changes: is not logical. Semantics is not logical.

Semantics is the twisted logic and rationalization of human rats caught in a confusing maze. It is the twisted writhing of a snake in its death-agony. It is the surface roiling of the subconscious mind; exposing the hidden knotted lies it has been programmed into… exposing the hidden history of how one meaning has been twisted to mean something else.

Disease

Study the history of disease; and you will find that the spread of new diseases *matches* the spread of European colonization over the rest of the Earth.
When did the Portuguese, the Spanish, the Dutch, the French, the English spread the disease of Western sickness called colonization?

When the disease of Syphilis, and other European infectious new diseases reached the western-most ports of those countries. The spread of European culture and civilization was synchronized with the spread of Syphilis and Typhoid, and other diseases that killed more people across the Earth than all the massacres and genocides and killings combined by European killers. The first European explorers and conquerors and colonizers were spiritually and physically diseased humans: carrying every possible European virus and bacteria and plague to infect humans on Earth that had not yet been infected. Colonizing Europeans infected hundreds of millions of natives all around the world… and killed them by the millions without firing a shot, and took over their lands: in their greed for territory, gold and silver. They spread the spiritual infection of physical greed and physical lust at the same time.

We were not there to see the pustulent-pestilent disease-ridden bodies and faces of these human filth that are now glorified and revered by Western Historians. We were not there to see their disease-ridden souls, their cunning hypocrisies, their devious cover-ups, their hidden motives, their secret filthy souls and bodies. Hidden from view by layers of thick European clothing called broadcloth. Hidden from view by thick layers of sanctimonious bullshit they spouted as their public propaganda to sell their actual hidden motives of upward mobility, jealousy, envy, hate, fear and cowardice. No longer using broadswords to fight with; but using broadcloth to hide their weak, sickly bodies with. Selling this broadcloth to North American natives as blankets. Lying Blankets. Convincing the natives of their warmth by showing how thick the blankets were, the broadness of the material. Cloth that did not warm them or keep them cool… but made them roast in the summer and freeze in the winter. Blankets filled with infectious viruses and bacteria; that killed more innocent people than all the actual murdering and killing these Europeans did with their own bloody hands. European contacts with uninfected natives; left huge aftermaths of infectious deaths, and plagues: spreading in huge waves throughout these less corrupt human societies.

Almost none of the death they created simply by viral infection is recorded or verified. Because no European historian was there to tell about what happened to these natives after the first European scum left their villages.

Western Historians have even tried to blame the aboriginal natives of South American for spreading the disease of Syphilis around the world! When it was the other way around. It was the syphilitic European scum who infected the innocent Americans. Syphilis was a prevalent disease in Roman times all around the Mediterranean. It flourished in all the Mediterranean ports where greed, and diseased humans congregated to have sex with prostitutes: a thousand years before Europeans ever reached the New

World.

Now; in light of new evidence, and more accurate DNA testing and carbon dating techniques: it has been medically proven that it was actually the *richest elite* in Europe who suffered from Syphilis. Syphilis is a *male* disease. It came from buggery. Butt fucking. Pederasty. It came from males sticking their penises into dirty rectums full of festering bacteria and rotting food and shit.
It was the highest abbeys and monks: it was these homosexual religious hypocritical scum who died from this disease. They were the ones who had intercourse with homosexual sailors. The richest and most powerful Kings and Emperors of Rome and Europe went mad, and died from it. Their rotting bodies burst open in their graves and in their coffins. Their flesh fell from their limbs. Their blackened faces became rotten visages of diseased flesh, which they had to hide by using white powder and rouge; to falsify an appearance of health.

Is this unpleasant truth of the history of human disease; published and verified? It is not touched with a ten-foot pole. There are too many sacred cows, too many sanctified, glorified historical figures who died from horrible diseases. Their illnesses proved *physically*; how rotten their diseased souls actually were.

Can healthy bodies have cancerous diseased souls? Yes. But when both the body and the soul is rotten with disease: then do not glorify and worship this kind of human filth because of their status. Just because these senile fat, sick doddering filth were once in positions of power. Just because they were Popes, or Kings or Emperors does not mean they were good.. Yet that is precisely what history teaches. History shows: *in detail,* how these human scum became sicker and sicker. How they became inhuman monsters. And still all of the historical evidence, all of the historical facts are ignored…and people prefer to revere them.

Mao Tse Tsung became a senile fat, impotent child molester; whose need to rape younger and younger girls in his old age, became an obsession. Until he became so fat, so senile, and so sick: could not become sexually aroused anymore. He became a fat, inhuman, unfeeling cold, monster. Have historians bothered to lay at his feet these crimes? How many hundreds of virgins did he rape in his lifetime? How many millions of Chinese did he starve and torture and degrade and impoverish and terrorize during his evil reign?

Oh. He was a great leader. He was powerful. In that case: he could get away with it. Let us all gloss over his crimes. Great leaders must be worshipped and revered.

What was Mao Tse Tsung…but a poisonous Tsetse fly that gave the sleeping Giant of China, a sickness that almost killed it with his Malarial infection of a tiny red bite of a tiny Red Book?

What is the connection between an insect: the tsetse fly in Africa. Which has existed there for millions of years. To the human communist fanatic called Mao Tse Tsung, who stung China awake into an industrial revolt <u>against</u> his communist revolution: instead of stinging it to sleep?…

Because he was originally against all Capitalism, and all Imperialism. He was the tiny mosquito trying to kill Imperialist Capitalism. But instead of killing the body of Imperial Capitalism: je put the body of his country to sleep: his tiny bite killed the communal body of Chinese culture and killed the idea of communism dead… letting the sleeping body of China become infected with the virus culture of

Capitalism.

Why hasn't Mao Tse Tsung been demonized by capitalist historians?

For the same reason Stalin has been not been demonized. Because neither of them lost the war. For the same reason Hitler has been demonized. Because he lost a war. Mass murderers who win are worshipped and idolized. Mass murderers who lose are vilified and demonized. Also: because it would bring too much attention to how corrupt all rulers are. Because it would make people more aware of how evil most of the ruling governments on Earth today actually are. That would give information that might be used by the masses to rebel against their corrupt rulers. Every fucking ruler guilty of murder and mass genocide has been whitewashed by modern historians of their crimes. Their crimes are expunged from history books carefully and painstakingly. History books are written with a little information in them as possible. In the hope of future generations developing a total scorn for the past so they will never learn the truth and never learn anything from history. In the hope that history becomes so much pure bullshit that nobody will ever read it or go to the trouble of doing their own research and doing their own reasoning and doing their own questioning.

Why are human truths so poetically linked?

Because poetry, songs and all expressions of human culture: contain subconscious truths that come from the conscious. They are subconscious connections that are constantly being denied and re-buried by every new generation. They are subconscious free associations we stick together, and call Art. They are *art*ificial and *su*perficial representations of *sub*conscious truths. Art is merely A Rationalized Truth of the subconscious; translated into abstract symbols and images.

The history of human disease does not exist. It has never been written. Why? Because that history is too damning a list of medical facts that would make readers vomit in horror at the actual truth. No unpleasant histories are being written. Nothing unpleasant is being written. Yet in our obsession with death: we are continually uncovering the truth of our own past, and re-burying it and re-ignoring it and replaying the hypocrisy of pretending not to notice the unpleasant truth..

Documentary films are now being made that clearly detail the human crime, the human sin, the human insanity, the human horror; that humans committed in the past. *With absolutely no emotional-moral-ethical effect on viewers.* Viewers watching these documentary films; are so insulated and smug and stupid: they think that nothing in the past has anything to do with them. That they are immune from the past. That the past is meaningless.

Rather; it is the opposite. It is the life of every human who is not aware of the past; that is meaningless. The life of every human who does not understand the past history of human civilization; is actively repeating and re-committing every crime their forefathers committed; *without even being aware that they are doing so.*

Simply because they have no sense of history, no appreciation of the past, and no understanding of their own roots, and no connection to it. Simply because they are not connected to their own past. They have no understanding of why they do what they do. They do things blindly, for no reason; *except that it was done before*. Because they have no sense of Pure Wonder. Because they have no connective awareness. Because they have never been taught how to connect things. Because they have been lied-to their entire

lives. *Because they do not understand the effect civilization has upon humans.*

The crime of not understanding your own past is the crime of unknowingly re-committing the crimes of the past. The crime of ignorance and unawareness is even more horrible than crimes that are committed consciously. At least a person who is conscious that they are doing something horrible can change and stop killing and hating and raping and murdering and destroying.

But the crimes of rapists and murderers who are not even aware they are raping and murdering cannot be dealt with at all. Only when humans become fully aware of the horror they have created: can they ever begin to consciously and systematically begin to destroy the accumulated filth and poison and death that they now think is normal and not bad or evil, but GOOD.

For at least 100,000 years: some human tribes lived as hunter-gatherers. But for these 100,000 years: *all* of these tribes, whether they were squatters, or traveling nomads: had life-styles of over-intensive tool-use. But 10,000 years ago; with the advent of human settlements, accumulation and civilization: this over-intensive tool-use intensified even more. From that point on, we have had a huge cumulative, negative, destructive effect on the eco-systems we live in.

This accumulating, accelerating impact; has grown and sped up to the mind-boggling speed of destroying one-third of the world's non-renewable resources in the last 35 years. One third. In 35 years. And not one peep out of scientific community, or the media: except one line on one evening news broadcast, by one TV station at the turn of the 2,000 year millennia .

'Ho-hum… this just in… 35% of the World's non-renewable resources destroyed in the last 35 years… Ho hum… Nothing to get excited about… I mean… it's not like a small flood. Or a fire in a single building. Or a car crash. *Those* things are important. Not boring, meaningless statistics… ho-hum…'

Since human awareness is genetically designed to be reflectively separate, we cannot hope to join the energy-flow of our living planet or the Universe as long as we remain civilized. Meaning we cannot become an integral part-of all the life-energy around us as long as we separate ourselves inside this artificial cocoon called: civilization. We cannot have a positive influence on the living things around us as long as we continue to kill them and destroy them. No biologist ever born can ever make the rainforest's ecosystem more diverse, or more dynamically balanced than it already is. To begin with… there is one ethical imperative that humans can strive for: do no harm. As a general conclusion; the sane goal for us, is not to accumulate anything; but to balance ourselves as dynamically as possible: to unfreeze our unquestioning sense of normality and develop our Sense Of Pure Wonder as much as possible.

Where does disease come from? The word itself tells you where all disease comes from: it comes from too much ease. Dis-ease. Too much ease is destructive. You die from too much ease. Slowly, cunningly: Di-s-ease: Die-snake-ease. The evil of the snake on the ground not needing to stand up. Lying on its belly. Crawling easily and cunningly like an 's' shape: instead of standing up and moving directly forward and being active.

The Exploration of the Subconscious

Any expansion of consciousness is simply a process of opening up your subconscious awareness to your

conscious awareness: thereby opening up your instinctive awareness also. You can do this is by examining what you don't question, don't wonder about, don't look at, don't focus on, don't face, don't admit to. Whatever you are in denial-of; is what you need to explore. Most importantly: any expansion of consciousness is a process of questioning. And the habit of questioning everything inside you and around you as a condition of your existence I call a Sense of Pure Wonder.

The void of whatever you do not question, or take for granted; is your normality. All human normality is linked to the subconscious. If you wish to explore your own subconscious: all you have to do is explore your own normality and you will unerringly be on the right path. The only way you can explore your own normality is by the use of Pure Wonder. You have to develop the habit of Wonder. The habit of questioning everything inside you and everything outside you. You have to develop the habit of trying to connect everything to everything else. You need to develop the habit of self-connectivity, self-honesty, and self-courage... And work at it as much as you can.

The straightest path into your own subconscious is through your own fears; by admitting them not only to yourself in private and in secret, but to people who can be trusted enough not to use any confession of weakness to hurt you. But how many people have friends that can be trusted with anything like that? The only way to overcome your fear is by developing your own Courage and Honesty. But how many people want to do that? People are lazy: they want answers given to them; they do not to earn their own answers. And if the answers that are given to them are unpleasant even slightly: they throw them away. They willingly accept what is told them as long as it is not unpleasant. They blindly accept what they read, as being true without going through the arduous process of developing their own understanding of things. That is why I printed the necessary tools for human understanding in the first page this book…

Experiences.
Comparison.
Evaluation.
Perspective.

} Equals contextual understanding.

These same tools can open up your own subconscious to your conscious awareness. This is no guesswork process, no short cut, no magic bullet. It is simply a rough generalized guide to how people can develop a better understanding of whatever they focus on. If you practice this while focusing upon your inner self: it will lead you straight into the realm of your own subconscious: your own Inner Unknown..

But eventually, you will have to face the universal human truth that no one can heal themselves in this way alone. Sooner or later, if you undertake this process, you will realize your own need for a community: your need for a support group, your need for a communal experience: which is safe-loving-supportive-understanding-honest. Not one which is secretive, fear-filled, paranoid, mistrustful, frozen, unchanging, non-questioning. But that is exactly the kind of community which civilization creates. Mechanically functioning tool-societies have no interest in exploring themselves, or the human subconscious except as a mechanical curiosity.

The human subconscious exposes itself indecently. Like an unaware baby, child: exposing himself sexually for the first time… without knowing what it is exposing, or why it is exposing it. People blurt out things in public that are dead giveaways of how they *actually* think and what they *actually* feel.

Unaware that they have given themselves away and exposed themselves by subconscious attitudes leaking out into their conscious words. When President George Bush Jr. was asked in a press conference what he had been doing behind closed doors during a high level European Economic meeting. He blurted out:

"Well, we all stood in the corner…"

As he said this, he instantly smiled, … quickly, *desperately* trying to turn his answer into a joke, trying to convince the press that what he had said was a *pre-meditated joke*. When it was an unthinking blurt, a slip of the subconscious… because the reporter asking him that question was looking at him intently, and knew he was covering up what had been going on behind closed doors. Bush tried to cover-up his unthinking instant reaction to the question, but it didn't work. All of the other reporters stared at him as if he was mad. He answer made no logical sense, not even as a joke… Unless… it was the joke, of a bad little boy caught doing something bad. Only as a reaction of a child: could it be considered to be an attempt at humor. And the president of the most powerful nation on earth is not supposed to have the mentality of a guilty little child caught doing something he knows is bad.

Why would a president of the most powerful Nation on Earth say something like that? Did he once feel like a bad little boy standing in the corner, when he was behind closed doors? Did he feel guilty about doing something behind closed doors? The dead giveaway was telling not only for what he said, but how he instantly blushed hotly, a tenth of a second after he said it. His face turned red so fast; that the cameras almost picked up his color change underneath the makeup.

He blurted it out so fast: the reporter asking him what he was doing behind closed doors didn't even have a chance to finish his question before Bush interrupted him by blurting out that inane, weird, cover-up remark. Nobody laughed when he blurted that remark out. There was a huge silence. Nobody knew what to say after that remark. All the other reporters, dying to get their questions in before the TV cameras were floored. They didn't know what to make of it.

For the most powerful President on Earth to admit that he felt like a little child made to stand in the corner; because he was a bad little boy: *was unfathomable.* It made no sense. What these reporters did not realize: was that what had evoked this response was the only unscripted question that had not been screened ahead of time. Bush was speaking by rote. Spouting memorized lines so that people actually had the impression that he could think on his feet. The reporter who asked this question was not supposed to ask that question. He was never invited back to a presidential press conference again. He had committed the unforgivable sin of asking Bush an uncomfortable question. Bush had tried to make a joke of it. But what came out of his mouth was not a joke. It was a dead giveaway. It was a knee-jerk reaction. It was an instinctive reaction. It was an instant cover-up. It was an instant defense. He tried to make light of what he was doing behind closed doors. He had no time to think. He had no time to invent a cunning answer. He spat out the words like a smiling bad boy who knew he was getting away with murder. He made a joke of it. It was supposed to be a joke. It was not supposed to be taken seriously. He had learned this from childhood. It is one of his best defenses. Whenever anyone gets too serious or too close to the truth or too nosy, or too close to finding out what he is actually doing and finding out how he thinks, and what he is thinking: he deflects the conversation, becomes a funny nice guy… all smiles, grinning from ear-to-ear. Willing the person who is near him to like him with his winning smile and winning ways. His entire act is based upon acting like a winner. He acts confident all the time. If you were the son of one of the most powerful men in the world and one of the richest in

Texas and beloved by millions: if you knew that no matter what stupid mistake you did: your father or oil buddies or inner circle would fix it for you, and cover up your blunders. You would act the same way.

He struts proudly, sneakily. He has this false bravado on his face and in his posture nearly all the time. He is simply a good actor, as are all politicians. Only… he knows he is faking. He is not as stupid as Reagan who was the dumbest idiot ever born. You can see it every time he struts from the plane into a city. He has to *put* on his assertive false, fake confidence like a brooks brother suite. It does not suit him. He is uncomfortable wearing this false image. He has to prove it every time he appears. He is afraid his false lies will be found out. Any time one of his lies are challenged… he becomes flustered. He does not know how to respond to any challenge. He does not know what to say. Because he is not smart enough to make up his own lies. They have to written for him. The instant anything is off the rehearsed script: he screws up horribly. His jocularity is a defense. It is not genuine. His nervousness in these instances is so obvious, his falsity is so blatantly there for all to see: that the Media has stopped covering any personal appearances he does because he gives a horrible first impression. His faux pas are so numerous that if you knew someone like that personally: you would automatically distrust everything he said intensely and dislike him intensely. He tries to come off as a nice guy. But this time his subconscious slipped and gave him away. It revealed who he really was. And how he really felt about himself and all the bad people he consorted with behind closed doors.

Did any reporter in the pressroom comment on it? No. Did any journalist write about it? No. Did any human watching this news release understand what Bush had exposed about himself? No. Civilized people do not understand their own subconscious minds: never mind the sick, twisted mind of the President of the United States of America.

Then there was the dead giveaway of Oliver Stone on the Charlie Rose Show… Being interviewed about his new movie about Alexander the Great. Rose asked Stone to explain to viewers who did not know anything about Greek ancient history: just what it was that made Alexander so Great. Stone carefully covered his ass by pointing out that the Title of his film was 'Alexander'…not Alexander the Great. Then he uttered a huge historical white lie to cover his tracks even more. He stated that Alexander had never sought the title of 'Great' when he was alive. That is true. He never did. He considered himself to be a living God on Earth. He never considered himself to be 'great'. That word had not been invented yet. It was only created for him after he was dead. While he was alive he never considered himself to be great at all. He considered himself to be a God. But Stone carefully did not add this fact to the conversation. So to the ordinary uneducated, uninformed viewer: Stone was basically explaining that Alexander had been a very modest person when. That lie came back to bite him. Because his self-effacing act. Acting like Alexander had been just an ordinary Joe. And that he was just an ordinary Joe-director. Made him sum up Alexander's claim to immoral fame too succinctly…

He explained that Alexander had expanded civilization faster than any man before him, or after. That Romans had idolized him so much: they copied him in everything; they modeled their entire idea of civilization after him. That he was a great builder of cities. That he had left behind a whole slew of newly built Greek Cities. That he had fought in more battles than any man alive. That he had joined the West to the East. That his Hellenicized civilization had spanned both the West and the East. And to point out the huge span and breadth of Alexander's glorious Hellenicized civilization… which by the way lasted less than 90 years… The shortest Empire ever created by a short man, with a short temper.

Chapter Six B: The Effect of Civilization on Humans

Trying to justify his movie and trying to justify Alexander as one of the greatest humans ever born. Oliver Stone lamely, and self-effacingly listed the areas Alexander had conquered 2 ½ thousand years ago. To whit:

Egypt
The Mid East,
Iraq
Iran
Afghanistan
Pakistan…
And Northern India.

Rose quickly overran Stone's list of countries that Alexander had conquered, with another trivial question; before Stone could even finish the doleful list. Stone was not even aware of what he had said. Neither of them wanted to admit what Stone had just blurted out in full view on Public Television. Stone had just named *the most backward uncivilized areas on Earth*. He had just named the regions that had the worst oppression, the worst brutality, the worst regimes, the worst corruption, the worst cultures, the worst poverty, the most war, the most violence… for over 2,000 years. And are still: the most backward, oppressed, poverty-ridden areas that have the worst ignorance, the worst backward cultures… and are the most devastated areas on Earth. Today: these regions have been bombed the most by the West, and they hate Western civilization more than any other cultures. But they still love Alexander! This is how stupid and blind humans are to their own evil. That is how mindlessly humans worship the worst evil on Earth.

Gosh. What a coincidence. The exact geographic areas which Alexander the Great conquered … has *remained* a human cesspool for 2 ½ thousand years. Where today; the greatest number of humans on Earth *still* exist in the greatest misery, ignorance and oppression. *Do you think this a historical coincidence?*

This is why Alexander is considered to be so Great? Huh? *2½ thousand years later*. After he raped and killed his way through these lands… the regions he conquered: have *still* not recovered from the cultural shock of his insane killing brutality. They are *still* backwards, raped peasant societies: with powerful robber barons oppressing them, robbing them, and killing them: still aping and copying the tactics of Alexander the Great.

A huge pus-sore of billions of poor, sick, hate-filled, insane, ignorant suffering humanity. Culturally and religiously brainwashed by his legacy. This is what Alexander's legacy has given us today. And we are supposed to be thankful for it.

The culturally brainwashed People that live in these geographical regions; still worship his memory. The people he conquered *still* worship him as a God today. This is one example of the screaming obvious insanity of all civilized human culture and all human civilization. People refuse to stop worshipping the worst human filth that ever lived. The impoverished masses in their hundreds of millions… who all owe their impoverishment and degradation *to him*… *Still* worship Alexander. The single *thing they all have in common:*: *is that they were once conquered by Alexander.*

Talk about preserving a culture of victimization! Worshipping your killer, your rapist… and preserving

that worship intact for 2 ½ thousand years. There are no limits to human blindness and stupidity. This list of ravaged countries, came from the mouth of a film director who had just spent 150 million dollars and five years of his life producing a movie about Alexander the Great. An educated Western elite: who is just as stupid and as blind as the illiterate hill-tribes of Afghanistan: worshipping their ancient images of 'Iskander'.

Oliver Stone was wearing orange socks during that interview. Orange is one of the colors in Nature denoting poison. It is a mixture of yellow, and red. His socks were an especially vile, livid shade of Orange. The color humans choose subconsciously to wear… especially their undergarments is more informative of their mood and outlook than the words they utter. The color of orange… the two colors red and yellow mixed together are the colors of Cowardice and hatred turned into pure rotting insanity. They were the colors of his soul... Orange socks and black pants and black shirt. The colors of death. The color of poisonous snakes. He was dressed shabbily. His hair was all mussed. His face was sallow. He responses to Rose's questions were worse than deadpan, worse than listless, worse than unenthusiastic. There was guilt in his voice, and actual shame in his facial expressions. His body language was screaming out his own shame and guilt so obviously, that if you view that TV interview: it will hit you in the face.

Even though he was on that show just to sell his movie, and for no other purpose.
By his body language, and his clothes and socks, and his subconscious use of words, his subconscious was actually screaming out for everybody to see:

'Do not go to my Movie. Do not see my movie. My movie is a pile of poisonous shit…'
What has the entire human race refused to learn for 2 ½ thousand years from Alexander's example? What was the lesson he taught?
Ego is destructive. Egomaniacs are insane.
E-go is *e*nergy *go*ing-mobile-conquering
Evil is *e*nergy *liv*ing in *vil*lages: creating *vil*lages, *vil*las, towns, cities.

E-go is E-vil.

Social Form and Function

In order for human societies to be self-regulating mechanisms, the entire function and existence of the individual has to be geared towards the well-being of the group, and the entire function and existence of the group has to be geared towards the well-being of the individuals included in that group. This is the way it was designed to balance: and this is the only way that it can stay balanced. Any form of hierarchy destroys cooperation. A perfect example is Alexander Dumas's famous book: "The Three Musketeers": a group of equals; whose logo is "All for one and one for all". They get along famously with each other. But since they are sworn to uphold and defend a corrupt conniving King; the entire book is filled with nothing but conflict, jealousy, intrigue, double-dealing, betrayal, violence, killing, and conflict; all because of their idiotic worship of this pyramidal figurehead they are sworn to uphold. And why do they trounce their enemies? Because they manage to cooperate with each other better than their enemies do amongst themselves.

Human social structure always follows its function and vice versa. Once you get a group that is too large, you cannot personally care about that group because there are too many of them. Conversely, the

group cannot fully attend to the needs of each individual in that group because there are too many of them. So instead, you get a pyramidal dynamic of people focusing at the top of that massed pile. You get the needs of a few being attended to at the cost of the many. Then people lose the social glue that keeps them together as integrated social units. They lose the personal glue that binds them to each other as individuals of a group that truly care about each other. Once human society became pyramidalized, it's social structure-glue changed: its form changed... Its functions changed.

Once human communities increased beyond the optimum number of 25 to 30 individuals: this forever changed the level of intimacy between people in any one group. The simple process of accumulation and segmentation destroyed social harmony. Once you split up people into the segmented, conflicting affiliations and identities: you end up destroying cooperation inside these social bodies. There is no choice in this matter: the conditions of your social circumstances determine how and why you function, and also how and why your life is structured. To assume that whatever condition you happen to exist in is normal or that no other possible condition could be better, is absurd. But that is exactly how people regard their own social structures, cultures and societies. The practical structure for any human community comes from the practical way it must function. Form follows function and vice versa. For any human society or community to become humane… to develop, evolve and change humanely: there cannot be any rape. There cannot be any abuse or neglect of infants or children. There cannot be any abuse or neglect of any of the members: period. This means there cannot be any secrecy at all. This means you must create a totally open society. A society with no taboos, no secrets, no fear, no hate, no envy, no greed. There can be individual privacy. Only in the context of the individual not doing any harm to anyone else including themselves.

Just how do you do that? This question should be exactly what makes living fun and a challenge… it should be exactly what all the creativity of our human potential, and all of our problem-solving abilities should be used for.

The Power of Myth

The Myth of the Taj Mahal: is about a great Mogul Emperor named Akbar who purportedly so loved one paramour consort of his: that he built the most beautiful palace in the world for her, in her honor; because he was so much in love with her.

That is pure fucking bullshit. What he built was a *mausoleum*. He built it *after* she died. He did not build her one fucking thing while she was alive. It took 20,000 slaves: 20 years to build it. He hired artisans from all over the known world at that time.

She was supposed to have asked for this mausoleum as her last dying request. Bullshit. Akbar was already addicted to palace-building before she died. He spent most of his life, his wealth, his fortune and his time: doing nothing but building palaces. What the fuck does building a nice-looking mausoleum have to do with loving a living-breathing woman? Nothing. Is this supposed to be true love? The love of building mausoleums where no living human is supposed to live? *And wasting the wealth of an entire Empire* on it?

If he had truly loved her: he would have grieved. He would have wept. He would have been shattered. In fact he was distraught. He was so distraught: he did not show his face in public for *two whole days.* Gosh. What a deep grieving. So he spent twenty years building this asinine, useless nice-looking

mausoleum; instead of a palace where people could actually live in. Oh how romantic. How sickening. How has he been whitewashed? The entire story that is told about the Taj Mahal is a lie. Akbar was a fat idiot. He was as stupid as they come. As long as this female courtesan of his was alive: she managed to give him some good advice on how to rule his Empire. After she died: he let his entire Empire go to wrack and ruin: in favor of his obsession with glorifying death. Trying to make her death beautiful: by building a beautiful glorified coffin.

The fairytale Myth is that this Mausoleum was evidence of a living love. Is total crap. He never loved her. He just missed her enough to grieve for *two days*. He was in love with death; not with her.
Look at how *this Myth has been used.* It has been used to sell the obscene lying false idea that: Emperors are actually capable of feeling love.

Look at how it has been used. This Myth has been used to whitewash all Oriental Rulers and all Kings and all Emperors. Look at how the masses flock to this mausoleum and gape and fantasize how much more beautiful she must have been than her… mausoleum- er palace, er grave, er coffin. That palace is a temple to death. It was built to worship DEATH. Not love.
Why are nearly all porcelain sinks used to *wash* something in: *White*? We whitewash food. We whitewash plates. We whitewash clothes. We are obsessed with whitewashing everything we eat and wear. Terrified of the tiniest speck of dirt. We whitewash ourselves in white porcelain tubs and shower stalls. We are obsessed with ritually cleansing ourselves of our own filth everyday. If we do not do it: we stink to high heaven. We whitewash our cars. We whitewash everything we touch before we touch it. We whitewash what we say before we say it. We whitewash what we think before we think it. We whitewash what we do before we do it.

Why?

Why are these Myths and legends of the past so powerful? Why are they rightfully considered to be even more powerful than the lives of living humans; who have been sacrificed in preserving these cultural traditions and rituals of Myth and legend for thousands of years?

Because they do not tell the truth of what actually happened. What actually happened was so horrible: that in order to preserve any tiny part of our past: humans had to whitewash the actual horror and evil <u>out</u> of human memory; by adding little white lies, fairy tales, excuses, deceptions, distortions to the actual truth… and burying, and hiding and ignoring and deflecting and denying the actual, horrible truth. In order to preserve their past: they had to make it palatable enough for new generations to swallow.
They were forced to invent whitewashed versions of the truth. They were forced to lie. Otherwise they could not have lived with themselves. They were forced to take people who were evil, and whitewash them and glorify them into fictional Mythical characters, who were supposed to be good. They were forced to lie about their own lives. They were forced to create stories where Good triumphed over evil.

And these completely fictional tales, these white lies. These fictional people created out of the evil horrible human monsters who actually lived; who were evil and not good at all. Became more powerful, than all of the horrible evils of their culture. These idealized fictionalized lies: of Good being more powerful than evil.

Even though they were, and still are complete, utter lies; they were, and still are more powerful than all the evil humans living in the world today, and all of the evil humans who ever lived.

This is why certain parts of human culture are more powerful than all the living humans and all the humans ever born put together. Simply because mixed up with all of the lies of History and Legend, and Myth: there are token ideas that are Good instead of Evil. And the Power of Good, the power of Poverty, the Power of Giving, the Power of Love, the Power of Passion, the Power of Laughter, the Power of Fun… is so Powerful. that even though they have all been poisoned by millions of tons of Evil and lies. They are still truer, and more worth preserving: than all the lives of living humans, and all the lives of humans ever born.

Once humans separate lies from the actual Truth. Once humans separate true Good from true Evil: Once humans do that. They will not need any poisoned lying Myths mixing up Good with tons of filthy Evil. Then Good will become so Powerful: it will destroy all Evil, and all Evil humans. And there will be no reason to dig up and understand all of the insane ways we have lied to ourselves to hide from the painfilled horror of the history of our true past.

Human cultures survive and are preserved purely because every generation of human babies and children and adults have been brainwashed into believing that their culture, their religion, their God, is more Good, more right, more honest, more loving, more passionate, than the cultures and religions of other people.

This is one basic twisted, insane way humans invented to excuse themselves for killing each other for 60,000 years. That is one insane, twisted reason Modern Cro-Magnons used in killing their brothers the Neanderthals… who meandered aimlessly about; during the periods between the growth of the huge Ice Sheets; where they were needed and used by Nature.

Our direct ancestors saw them as a useless species simply because they did not have a 12,000 year perspective on the cycles of Nature. Our direct ancestors became corrupted with the arrogance of their own tools. Thinking that whatever they could do with their killing tools was right. Whatever they toiled-at with tools was right. That is still the unspoken religion of human civilization. That toiling with tools is unquestioningly Good. This religious belief is a complete fucking LIE.

This lie is exposed in every origin-Myth of every human culture, and religion ever born. In order to justify this complete *black* LIE. Every Myth was forced to stick in <u>tiny</u> *white* lies. Every Myth was forced to stick in *tiny* ideas that are Good instead of Evil. And it has been <u>only</u> because of these teeny, tiny token ideas of invented, untrue, whitewashed Good: that any culture or religion has survived and triumphed longer than others. While at the same time, it has been only because of the use of tools and killing; that humans have survived at all, and not gone completely extinct.

Why has Nature endured this for so long? Why were humans and tools allowed to survive for so long?
Because Nature is just as guilty of practicing what humans practice.
Because hidden inside all of human evil, and human tool-use, there are seeds of human Good, and ideas of Good, that cannot be destroyed.

Everything else in human Myth and culture *except* Good.. all the evil lies and evil Myths…all the evil practices and traditions: are designed to go extinct. They *will* go extinct. They *have* been going extinct.

They *are* going extinct.

But the ideas of Good will not go extinct. They refuse to die out. Even in the middle of the worst horrors of human mass-killing and rape and hate: the ideas of Good refuse to die out.

One idea that is pure Evil. Is the idea of no guilt. The idea of total irresponsibility. The idea of any human being guiltless. Is already dying out. All of the dominant master races that tried to rule the Earth as guiltless, irresponsible, killing monsters have been wiped off of this Earth. And any human culture, or Nation, or Race, or Religion that tries to bring back this idea of humans being guiltless; is destined to be wiped off the face of this Earth just as fast and just as quickly as Hitler's Master Race idea was wiped out. And just as fast, if not more quickly that Stalin's idea of guiltless Power, and Mao Tse Tsung's Power was wiped off the face of this Earth. Now: no single human dares to try to set themselves up as single. Omniscient Emperor, or Ruler that can do no wrong any more. Only in the smallest of Nations do these temporary obscene evil power mongers still exist; where such corrupt over-centralized power is tolerated by the bigger, more powerful Nations because they act as their obedient puppets. But let any one of them try to thumb their nose at the rest of capitalistic power structure; and they are systematically hounded into obedience or oblivion. All the larger more powerful nations today: operate under the cover of oligarchies and cliques. Any large Nation that had a single all-powerful dictator in the last century: *has been toppled*. The Age of Kings is gone. The age of Emperors is over. Bush's weak attempt to bring back an oligarchy of corporate power in America is already crumbling as fast as they are making the worst mistakes possible, and exposing their own arrogance to their own people so badly; that not even the most ignorant redneck can stomach the smug wealth and arrogant righteousness of their greed any more.

The critical awareness of human beings has been evolving and developing. There are too many tons of comparative information. Too many lies are being exposed. Human awareness is expanding. Not because of civilization. But in spite of it. It is expanding due to the very lies all human Myth had to invent when they were first created. This is one reason why *some* human Myths are so powerful.

History and Myth

Is there a difference between Myth and History? If you study history: you will see how it turns into Myth. If you study Myth: you will see how it turns into History. Myth is nothing more than a cover up of history. History is a nothing more than the myths re-enacted. Both are created to cover-up the actual truth. History is written and recorded to cover up the truth. Out of the cover-ups of History… Myths arise that expose the hidden truths covered up by History, while… History arises to expose the hidden cover-ups of Myths. They are distorted reflections of each other: both of them, filled with lies and truths. To understand them: you have to understand how they work reflectively. How each one bounces off the other: and how each one bounces off in a new direction from the other. They work by the Principle and the tactic of the Deflection, the Principle of Avoidance or the Dynamic of Deflection. Myths and History are Deflections from the actual truth, they are an Avoidance of the actual truth: they work by the Deflection and Avoidance. Whenever there is any truth: it is avoided. Whenever anything can be learned: it is avoided. Whenever any experience can be used to learn and change: it is avoided.

Both expose how the human subconscious avoids life-experience by deflection, and how it deflects away from facing painful truths by avoidance. But when you put both History and myth *together*, then can you see how they affect each other and evolve by bouncing off each other as both deflect to avoid the truth, and avoid to deflect the truth….

Chapter Six B: The Effect of Civilization on Humans

If you study Western civilization: beginning with the first Western city: Ur, and Babylon, and Assyria, and Egypt and Persia and the Ionian coast and Greece: you will find the same myths cropping up in different cultures at different times in different places… In fact, they are all the same. They are so similar: that they should be categorized by the main myth or historical idea. Not by culture or when or where they crop up.

For starters: Nature gods. Spirits of Nature are non-existent. Gods are monsters: they are genetic freaks. As if different species interbred with each other, or radioactive mutations of DNA merging the different species together were possible.

Then there is the recurring atrocity of killing babies and children.
Then there is the recurring insanity of rage expressed as blind hate and destruction
Then there is the recurring fear of dying and the history and legacy cowardice and lying to save yourself, with a few exceptions. Like Aesop: who was executed for the crime of being politically incorrect: which is: daring to speak the correct truth.

Then there is the theme of accumulating corruption being covered up by the lies of the first myths, that are exposed by Scientific research of pre-history, and the lies of ancient written history, only to be exposed by the truths of Myths, only to be covered up by the lies of Myths, only to be exposed by the truths of History, and so-on.

Then there is the theme of recurring attempts to wash away this corruption. Then there is the corruption of the attempts to wash away corruption. As corruption keeps on getting more cunning and more numerous and accumulates more and more… until the attempts to destroy corruption become last stabs… growing more infrequent and fainter as time goes on. Until the attempt to wash away corruption becomes the whitewashing of corruption simply because civilized corruption never stops accumulating. More corruption accumulates than it can be washed away: until you are not wiping your ass free of shit anymore: you are merely smearing the shit over your ass; because there is more of it than your toilet paper can handle.

The story of Western Myth and History is a story of burying the truth, and the truth re-surfacing, and being buried and covered up and hidden all over again, and being buried all over again…. While the accumulating layers civilized corruption keep on accumulating.

Then there is the story of humans inventing better ways to kill with. Finding better tools to kill with. This story is called tool innovation. It is also called war: they are the same story.
Recurring unlearned patterns and themes repeating themselves over and over again for thousands of years without stop.

Midas and Croesus

A perfect example of how myth and history bounce off against each other: are Midas, and Croesus. It is also a perfect example of humans refusing to learn from the mistakes of the past. King Midas of myth mixes with King Croesus of history. Croesus was the richest most corrupt King of that Age. Midas' Father was supposed to be the Famous mythical King Gordius; who created the Gordian Knot. Croesus' father was Alyattes II who was the first King to oppress the Ionian Greek cities and create an Empire that became richer than the older Empires of Babylon and Egypt. Why? Because the Ionian Greeks were independent robbers and traders and businessmen living on a coast where they could spread out

their search for profitable goods to trade. They were the first Capitalist entrepreneurs of the Mediterranean. They had factories, textiles, shops; they made things like pottery weaving cloth metals jewelry.

The myth goes that King Gordius was chosen by accident because he was driving a cart pulled by an ass. The asses who elected him did not realize they had sealed their fate. Before Gordius became King: they robbed each other on a basis of equal greed and equal hate… carefully deflecting their hate away from the people who actually deserved it onto their neighbors, their fellow brothers. It was a vicious cycle of the avoiding and avoidance and deflection of envy, hate and fear. It was a cultural recycling of hate and fear that became worse and worse and worse. Until it became so bad: they all agreed it had gone too far. So then they elected a KING: and by that mistake, by that blunder: then even the equality of the deflection and avoidance of envy hate and fear on a basis of equality was destroyed. Instead… envy, hate and fear began to accumulate. It was no longer recycled back into the community. It was suppressed and oppressed and repressed and amassed… into an ever-growing pyramidal repressed mass of knotted of hate and corruption and suppressed evil. The older the land became, the longer there was a King that ruled them: the larger the Gordian Knot grew, the worse their suppressed greed grew… Until their culture spawned a mythic King called Midas: who decided that the only way to find happiness, was if everything he touched: could turn into gold; which almost killed him and his daughter.

Coincidentally: King Croesus also had a daughter: who was mistaken for someone else, and killed in the siege of Sardis: the mute son of King Croesus cried out when the soldiers went to murder him: saying he was the King and not to kill him. Croesus made peace treaties and alliances with all of the powerful political forces of the Middle East. He allied with Amasis of Egypt… The richest King in all the world allying himself with a Pharaoh named *Amasis*. Whose Egyptian name was *Ahmoses* II. A Jewish Pharaoh that amassed his own wealth. Whose Royal name was *He who searches for Re*. Ammon Ra's spiritual legacy cropping up all over again.

The mother of King Gordius was supposed to be the mother of all the Greek Gods… literally. So this oldest most evil undead entity has birthed all the evil myths that have infested the Mid East lo these 3,000 years. All Gods are evil. And the human spawn of the mother of all Gods… was Gordius. So the greediest stupidest man in creation could be used as a pawn to by these gods to corrupt the clean living Cyrus, and lead the Persians down into a dissolute culture and lifestyle of ease and wealth as fast as possible. The mother of Gordius was the mother of all Greek Myth. The Greeks stole this myth from an earlier Lydian Myth, and made it sacred. They made the concept of insane riches a sacred Greek myth, they turned the concept of greed into a sacred worshipped Greek ideal… even though the actual truth of the older, original myth refused to die out, and continued to scream at them that all wealth and gold and riches were pure evil. The myth of Midas is still alive to this day: it is 3,000 years old. It will never die out until the evil it is screaming against dies out.

And the conflicting accounts of the fate of the King of Lydia: either burned at the stake, or allowed to live and by his evil corrupt influence upon Cyrus: corrupting the hardy Persians so fast: they became an effete elite so weak and so unhealthy: they stopped living as warriors altogether in one generation. An entire culture of thousands of years of hardship and nomadic culture: destroyed by the success of Cyrus and his evil advisor: the King of Lydia. The Delphic Oracle he sent gold to: betraying him, the oracle at *Parnassus*… just like the cart of Gordius that signified the evil coming into the land: the evil of accumulation, the evil of putting things into a cart, into a gourd. Parnassus… *N*egative *Asses; Par*ked in front of the oracle: expecting that legalized bribery of the Gods with Gold will give them a favorable

prediction.

What is the Gordian Knot? What does the Gordian knot mean? It means: *Do NOT Accumulate*. Do NOT use gourds. Do NOT kill. It means that the gourd is a KNOT, it is **N**egative, it is a killing not, it is a not that kills. All negativity kills. It means that the gourd **K**ills. The GOURD Is A Negative Killing NOT. Gourd-NOT Gourd-KNOT not 'Gordian' the essence of the Gourd is Accumulation. Accumulation is Negative, it is Killing, it is a killing negative dynamic. Gord and Gourd are pronounced exactly the same: until over the ages the 'u' was deleted from the word 'gourd' into 'gord'… until the meaning became depersonalized, until all humanity became so obsessed with accumulation that the meaning applied tithe entire human race: not just one individual. Until the dynamic of the gourd became a universal human sin and evil that was screaming out all humanity; not individually, but as an entire species.

Who was the King of Lydia? He was the King of Liars. He was the cunning evil wormtoungue who whispered his cunning lies into Cyrus' ears. Read the cunning, twisted, rationalizations and suggestions he used to corrupt and poison Cyrus with. They are all lies, couched in cunning hyperboles and sneaky suggestions. He was the King of Lying. He was the King of Destructive Lying. He was **A D**estructive **LY**ing l**I**ar who lied on his couch and did nothing but wallow in his wealth and corruption and spout cunning destructive lies. He was the first example of the God Bacchus, the God Dionysus. He spent his entire life doing nothing but enjoying effete music and drinking wine, and living his entire life as an inebriated drunken sot. He gave this, his living example to the highest class of rulers to follow. All the Greeks and Romans followed his living example for thousands of years. His idea of worldly success, Croesus' idea of success: as doing nothing but lying on a couch eating yourself fat and listening to somebody else playing upon a lyre… a liar…making artificial bird sounds… listening to lies, sung by professional liar called court musicians, telling you how great and wonderful you are, and how great and wonderful all the killers and corrupt mass murderers of your ancestors were. This: being the most desired form of human existence possible. What was the life philosophy of the King of Lydia? It can be found in his name: LYDIA
Lie: **Y** (Why) **D**estructive? **I**, **A R**eason.

Why are lies destructive? I King of Lydia, King of all *ly*ing *D*estructive l*iar*s: am a living example of why lies are destructive. I am a reason, a living reason for you to see and understand why lies are destructive. I have lied on a couch all my life and spoken cunning lies all my life. My life: the life of the King of Lydia; was a complete destructive lie, it was a destructive of ease and sloth: lying-about all day, it was my destructive doing nothing, it was my destructive hesitation, it was my destructive fear, it was my destructive safety, it was my destructive wealth and my destructive privilege that destroyed my life and turned me from a King into a slave.

One reason lies are destructive is that they make you do nothing. They prevent you from acting. The reason the King of Lydia lost the war against Cyrus was because he listened to lies, he wanted to believe lies, he paid for lies to be told him, he believed in his own lies, and did nothing when he should have acted. And when he acted it was too late, and at the worst time possible. And then he tried to cover up his mistakes and errors by spouting more rationalized lies and every time Cyrus asked his opinion about something: he gave the most cunning evil rationalized poisonous lie he could think of…

Who was Croesus? Croesus was a Crow. He was the blackest most evil coward of the bird realm. He was a Crow's nest of accumulated corruption. He was an accumulator of shiny baubles and shiny things

made of gold. He was Kroisus: the killing crow, the krazed insane Kroses, the King of all Greek Gods. The Greeks stole his idea of evil, and turned him into a Greek myth. Gordius became Midas. Midas became Croesus. Kroisus became Krosus. And the Gordian Knot became a growing snarl of tangled evil. Xander tried to destroy the truth of the meaning of the Gordian Knot. He destroyed it. But he could not destroy the true meaning of the Knot. Xander himself died at an early age: killed by his own insane rage and insane megalomania, his insane drive to butcher and killed finally poisoned by his own Companions: who could not allow him to act out the insanity of crowning himself Pharaoh of Egypt and become a living God to an entire Nation of Egyptians. Crow: Energy; See us: get it? Crow Energy sees us humans. Birds are continually watching what humans are doing.

If you explore the origins of greed in western history, if you trace human greed back to its earliest western mythic origins… you will find that it goes back to the mother of all Greek Gods and to the father of all Greek Gods. Midas and Croesus… the oldest Western mixture of historical fact and myth: traced back to the mother and father of all Greek Gods. What does this tell you about Western civilization?

The human subconscious does not lie. As humans become more corrupt: the symptoms of their increasing corruption show up in their cultures. For instance: rich people were buried with masks of gold over their faces to signify how their lust for gold had blinded them when they were alive, Northern European cultures buried people with gold coins over their eyes and in their mouths: to signify how they had been blinded by their hunger for gold. Now, people have their dead bodies cremated instead of buried: to signify that they are going to a burning hell for the corruption they practiced all their lives. In ancient times: cremation was only for the rich and powerful. Only mass murderers like Alexander the Great and Kings and Emperors were given this subconscious symptom of cultural status; signifying that they were going to hell after they died for the sins they committed when they were alive. Then human culture became so corrupt that the Christian religion promised burning hell for all of its followers unless they became true believers and allowed themselves to be brainwashed completely. *But they did not actually cremate the Christian masses* . Because the masses were not actually responsible for the evils they committed. Their society had brainwashed them into it. The human subconscious is very direct. It avoids symbols whenever possible. There is a direct correlation between the level of corruption and greed of living people, and their choosing to be either cremated or buried. Greed for food, greed for gold, greed for distraction…whatever that addictive greed is: it is a symptom of spiritual emptiness. It exposes how living humans are driven to fill up their inner emptiness with unhealthy, artificial, sick things.

In ancient times: only the most evil Emperors and Kings wore the royal color called purple. The reason they were the only ones who wore this color was because they were the only people whose souls were drenched in the blood of their countless victims: they were the only mass murders responsible for so much bloodletting: that their auras took on the color of blood. Their souls were red with the guilt of the blood of untold innocent people. They wore the color of blood: subconsciously screaming out their own evilness, screaming out for other humans to see they were so covered in blood, and such murderous butchers: that their very clothes were dyed the color of blood. The reason the word ‘dye’ is used stain clothes, is because the sin of killing stained their souls and their hands. They were a class of red handed murderers. Their hands were stained with the blood of their victims dying. Their clothes were the color of blood from their dying victims. The human subconscious does not lie. The words stain and die and blood and purple and crimson are not coincidences. The *crim*e, the *sin* of killing and bloodletting is crim… son Crime-sin… Crimson. The crime, the sin of killing your own son: staining your hands

forever with his blood.

The human subconscious does not lie: the apple that Eve gave Adam *was* evil. The apple she gave him was obvious…. She gave him the apple roundness of her breasts, she gave him the apple roundness of her buttocks: she gave him the knowledge of feeling her apples, she gave him carnal knowledge. It was not knowledge gained from wisdom: it was the lowest, stupidest knowledge of all: the carnal knowledge of physical lust: the greedy grasping of a man's hands for a woman's breasts and buttocks… *That* was the evil that Eve gave Adam. The carnal lust of her physical body.

Without any love, or understanding, or wisdom or tenderness or closeness or intimacy. Just filthy, dirty, sex: just fucking. This was why they were both driven out of the garden of Eden… This was why they suddenly knew shame. This was how and why human shame was first created. By a wanton shameless woman; tempting a man lusting to grasp her flesh. By a man wallowing in the basest, lowest, most foul instincts he has. By a man allowing himself to be ruled and controlled by his lowest basest instincts instead of his humanity. Neither of them were innocent. Both of them were guilty of despoiling the purity of the Garden of Eden with their lust, and were driven out, and have ever since then, been ashamed of their sexual genitals, and practiced the sin of physical lust in secret.

Progress and Regression

What can humans list and point to, as a progression or betterment?
Only one thing.
The development and innovation of inventing better Tools used to kill with.
Nothing else.

What can humans list and point to as a *reverse* of progress, a regression?

Millions of things. *All of them blocking true progress.*. The entire dynamic of human life, human culture, human history, human intelligence, human spirituality, human education, human maturity, human development, human creativity, human ethics, human morals, human religion, human politics, etc; is and are, and continue to be: *endless repeated cycles of blocked regressions* that are corrupted and poisoned at their roots before can work themselves out fully…

You cannot have progression without the pendulum of cycles reversing its swing unless you switch to a higher level of healthier more powerful energy. You cannot progress without regressing. You cannot go forward unless you go back. The trouble is… human civilization has been nothing else BUT going back. Modern Western civilization has been trying to go backward without going forward for 12,000 fucking years. Getting nowhere; and creating ever worsening, newer vicious cycles as it continues to ignore that it is not only repeating the past, it is going farther back into the past. Energy works like the energy of a pendulum. It is based upon dynamic balance. *All energy dynamics are based upon dynamic equality.* Since civilization is a one-sided dynamic of accumulation: it has no dynamic equality. The misperception of civilization progressing instead of perceiving the actual truth: that it is going in the reverse direction of progress; is a standard hypocrisy of civilized humans. As everything is getting worse: they say it is getting better. As more and more problems accumulate: they are pushed under the carpet and ignored and not dealt with; until the entire flimsy structure collapses. And instead of admitting that they were going in the wrong direction, they start doing the exact same fucking dumb things they did before. Over and over and over again ad vomit nausea.

The Information Age.

For the first time in human history: people can access nearly all of the actual pertinent data, all of the actual facts that civilization has managed to accumulate thus far through the Internet…

New information is continually being discovered and added to this mass of information. New theories and data are re-making everything you ever learned, and accepted as true…

If you think this book is revolutionary. If you think the facts stated in this book destroy everything you thought you knew and believed about human civilization: consider this…

The Website: http://www.jamestown-ri.info/geological_history.htm… developed an entire 4 ½ Billion year history of tectonic plate migration and activity… Just so the residents of Rhode Island would know where the earth they *own*… originally came from.

The web site details the entire story of tectonic collisions, and centralizations, and colonizing of smaller island tectonic plates, as they traveled from one large continent to the other, as they collided onto bigger plates, as they centralized into huge major continents…

This entire 4 ½ billion year-old story of moving-nomadic tectonic plates…
Match exactly to the last detail… the exact nomadic history of human colonization into North America.

The entire history of the colonization of Europeans into North America…
Matches exactly… the colonization of the tectonic plates over periods of hundreds of millions of years… from Europe to America

It matches the history of European colonization of North America so precisely
It is frightening, it is eery, it is wondrous. It is strange. It is inexplicable…

Every colony… From the Dutch, to the French, to the Spanish, to the English… The exact areas they colonized in North America… Matches the tectonic movement of *tectonic* plates from Europe to North America *exactly*…

The movement of the human Dutch from Europe to North America: matches the *tectonic* movement of the Dutch *tectonic* plate to North America

The movement of the human French colony matches the *tectonic* movement of the French *tectonic* plate to North America.

The movement of the human English colonies: match the *tectonic* movement of the English *tectonic* plate.

The movement of the human Spanish colonizers: match the *tectonic* movement of the Spanish *tectonic* plate.

The African slave movement over to America: matches the exact *tectonic* movement of the African *tectonic* plate.

The collisions between all these colonizing tectonic plates… *match exactly the human collisions and wars that happened in North America, between these human colonies.*

There is no difference between the history of the migration of plate tectonics in North America, *and the history of the human colonization of North America*. They happened in the exact same order, in the same exact geographic areas. In the same relative amounts of time. The only difference is that one took millions of years to happen, and the other took hundreds of years to happen.

How can human history over a period of mere hundreds of years… duplicate exactly… the history of tectonic plates that happened millions of years ago in the past?
What is the meaning of all this repetition?

What is the difference between colonizing *Tectonic* plates and colonizing *Teutonic* humans?
Does this mean that nomadic humans have been manipulated to duplicate the movements of tectonic plates? Does this mean that tectonic intelligence is so superior to human intelligence: *that it can manipulate humans to exactly duplicate its own history??*

How can the tectonic history of tectonic movement and tectonic colonization… *exactly* match the history of human European colonization into North America?

Why does human *Teutonic* colonization; match Geological *Tectonic* colonization so exactly, that reading the history of tectonic migration is like re-reading the history of human migration?
Why does the entire history of Germany being welded into a single Nation from a hodge-podge of small duchies and kingdoms match the small bits of tectonic plates that eventually welded themselves into the one giant tectonic plate that is Germany?

If you do not believe this. Study this eery set of incredible matching coincidences, and see how the time-line of tectonic migration and collision… compressed down… matches *exactly* the time-line series of human historical colonization and collisions of North America and Europe… and then study the history of all plate tectonics, and the history of all human migration and colonization… and see if they do not match each other exactly to that last one. *They match exactly*… The only difference is, that tectonic colonization is measured in millions of years: and human colonization is measured in hundreds of years.

Why … is the FIRST centralized tectonic super-continent ever formed on Earth named UR… ?? *After the name of first Western civilized city to be built on Earth?* Why do the names of all of the tectonic plates match the ethnic names of the *civilized* humans who colonized them? There are too many eery coincidences. *Something is going on which we are not aware of.* There are far stranger things yet to be discovered than have been written in this book

Why do the people of Rhode Island want to know where their island came from? Because it rode on the back of tectonic plates to get to the New World. It didn't row, it got a free ride, Hoping for a better landfall. As all people who come there, full of Hope.

Chapter Six B: The Effect of Civilization on Humans

The Cunning of evil

This is how cunning evil is.

It turned equality into the worst inequality possible; it turned quality into mass mediocre shit. Instead of the lowest common denominator being raised: mass robber baron culture has turned the idea of the lowest common denominator being lowered into a religion. It has turned this idea into a culturally accepted norm. It has made it normal for people to sink lower instead of rising higher. It has normalized the idea of buying cheaper. It has invented the idea that cheaper is better. Lazier is better. Stupider is better, more obnoxious is better, etc.

The criminalization of human culture by criminal robber baron culture comes from criminals. It comes from enemies of human society. It comes from people who hate human society. It comes from humans who hate other humans. It comes from evil intentions. It comes from selfishness. It comes from greed. It comes from killing. It comes from accumulation. It comes from separation. It comes from segmentation. It comes from social insularity. It comes from tribal ethics. It comes from obsolete tribal cultures.

Evil robber baron culture came from stone age human cultures that acted *criminally* against each other by attacking each other and robbing each other and stealing and killing and raping each other as a mass insanity of cultural norms.

The entire history of human society. The entire history of humans is a history of a criminal species that found it could get away with criminal behavior by using tools and killing other animals; without being punished for it. The dominance of the human species on earth: is a dominance that was aped by apes who watched other criminal predatory killers getting away with killing all other animals… and getting away with it because they were bigger, faster, more cunning, more sneaky, more intelligent, more cowardly.

The history of the human species is a logical progression of evil negative dynamics that began with the birth of volcanoes. The entire evil dynamic of upward mobility as born with the birth of the dynamics of upwardly mobile volcanoes. The history of all life on this planet, the entire 4 billion year history life on earth… culminating in the human species overpopulating earth with 6.7 billion unnecessary useless, destructive, selfish, blind, brainwashed apes called humans: is an organic history that is causally logical. Every evolution of life causally created and produced the next logical evolution of life right up to humans building poisonous nuclear reactors that produce so much poisonous waste products that cannot be used: the earth will be poisoned with out nuclear waste for hundreds of millions of years before they rot and decompose enough to stop killing all living things on contact with it.

The history of our food tells our story. Apes used fire to kill animals by burning down entire forests… then human apes began traditionally burning all their food before they ate it. Then humans began killing living things in greater and greater numbers… using better and better killing implements called tools. Then they raised living things only to kill them in even greater numbers. Called agriculture. Then they not only killed what they ate: they had to crush it first: like olives, grains, grapes. Then they had to let what they crushed rot before they burned it; and called it bread. Then they began drinking rotten blood instead of water. Called wine. Then they watered down the blood because it was too strong. Then they had to let the blood rot even more, and used this rotted blood called vinegar in other food. Then they

vomited up what they ate because it was too rich. Then Italians flattened the killed-crushed-rotted grain into a Pizza and strewed its surface with bits of Roman vomit. Then they whitewashed the red blood they drank and drank only white blood, called white wine. Then that was not enough, so they started drinking black blood… beverages like coffee, chocolate, cocoa, Coke. At first they just killed and burned their food before they ate it. Then that was not enough. Then that was not enough: they had to eat more death called dead meat. They had to add minerals to it: like salt. Then that was not enough: they had to fatten the animals they killed so they could eat pure fat to numb their bodies with and become fat themselves… insulating all of their bodies so they would not feel how sick they were. Then that was not enough: they had to add oil to the meat. Then that was not enough: they had to add spices to it, like pepper. Then that was not enough so they had to add more blood to it: like catsup. Then that was not enough… They had to put blood on vegetables like French fries. Then that was not enough: they had to eat more red things like blood red tomatoes and raspberries and strawberries and rare, raw, red meat. Then they had to make the food deader and deader: by steaming it, and boiling it and baking it and drying it and cutting it up, and canning it and processing it and… etc, etc, etc.

What is agriculture? It is the culture of a greed. It is **A GR**eed **CULTURE** of the **'I';** the human ego. It is the culture of a grip*:* the spiritual grip that tools had and still have over the human soul. The love of tools. Agriculture is *a greed culture*. The greed of accumulating food in huge, mass quantities. It is the culture of all humans agreeing to be greedy.

The history of human food is the history of a poisonous species… progressively poisoning itself with more and more toxic poisons: so its outer poisonous sickness matches its inner poisonous sickness. The history of human food is the layered accumulation of poison, the layered accumulation of more and more artificial processes to make the food deader and deader… as the species as it killed more and more, and became deader and deader, and sicker and sicker.

This does not have to be. If people educate themselves about the actual truth of who they are and where they came from and why they were created, and how energy works: humans can change evil into good. Simply by learning the truth. And admitting it. And facing the truth: no matter how unpleasant or inconvenient the actual truth is.

Evil hides *inside* good.
Dead things hide *inside* living things

The dead center of a living cell hides *inside* the living cell
The dead center of a tree hides *inside* the living surface of a tree.
Dead teeth hide behind living lips and *inside* living gums
Bacteria that kill living organisms hide *inside* living organisms

Killers hide *inside* the living cultures they kill
Kings hide *inside* castles, inside the living communities they suck from and kill.

EVIL HIDES *INSIDE* GOOD

Evil is NOT OBVIOUS. Evil does not stand OUTSIDE good things and say:
'Look at me! I am evil!'

Whenever it does that: it is attacked and destroyed. Whenever evil becomes so arrogant and so stupid that it thinks it can FLAUNT itself. It is DESTROYED.

But that is no longer true…

Now: mass media is in the vanguard of selling the most evil propaganda as a normal form of brainwashing. Mass media has created mass madness. Mass insanity. Mass media is a Mass distortion of everything.

What is the accumulated cultural evolved result of 12,000 years of civilization?

The result is that civilization has managed to brainwash humans for 12,000 years: that the only persona, the only ones who are allowed to be angry: are their Gods and Kings. Only your God is allowed to be angry at you. Only authority figures like your mother or father or police, or judges, or leaders are allowed to be angry at all. The only person allowed to be angry in Germany was Hitler. The only one allowed to be angry in Judaism is their God. The only one allowed to be angry in Christianity is God. The only ones allowed to rant angrily in public are your politicians and your preachers.

The ruled masses are not allowed to feel or express anger. Why should a God feel anger? Anger is a human emotion. The trouble is: you cannot effectively rule and manipulate 7 billion suckers if they are angry at you. Kings could not rule people who were angry at them.

So the human emotion of anger has become forbidden to 7 billion human slaves. Gosh: what a coincidence. Everyone who does not have power is not allowed to be angry… get it? Only a person with a gun is allowed to be angry. Gosh: so that is why angry people pick up a gun and start killing other people. They equate anger with killing. Well: they are correct. Insane angry psychotic madmen have been killing innocent people for 12,000 years and getting away with it. That is civilization. Until now: Now: anger, hate and killing has been replaced with the corruptions of weak self-indulgence, laziness, weakness, fear, neuroses, greed and consumerism.

The IDEA… that anger is the exclusive right and privilege of Kings and Queens and emperors, and Gods… was destroyed by the French Revolution. The lowest, poorest French peasants got angry at their King and killed him. Then they started killing all of the rich aristocrats: and voila! Instantly, in a few short decades… after hundreds of years of impoverishment and starvation… France was transformed from a nation of starving poor peasants into a nation of wealthy middle class burghers. Why? Simply because the rich aristocrats who had been sucking 99.9 % of all the wealth of the nation into their coffers had been killed off. Simply because the lower classes had discovered that they had the right to be angry and show their anger.

What did the peasants learns from this? Nothing. Instead of realizing that the aristocratic culture was the reason for their ills: they copied it and tried to turn themselves into a nation of greedy selfish aristocrats. Just as the Americans tried to turn themselves into the greediest English landlords on earth…

What was the insane conclusion that they came to? They finally realized killing and hate were not sane… instead they thought: 'Let's everybody! Become rich! Let us all! Become rich like the rich Kings once were!

Unfortunately: for one person to be rich: *one thousand other people have to be poor.* Instead of realizing this: the culture of Capitalist consumerism was born. Today: millions of rich Westerners exist only because there are billions of poor people on this earth. But who cares about this inconvenient fact? Nobody.

All it takes to destroy the corruption of civilization is to understand how it does not work and refrain from doing what does not work. Selfish self indulgence and greed does not work.

Mere anger does work. Action works. Anger wedded with action works. Communicating your anger honestly to other people in person and honestly works. Showing and expressing your emotions honestly works.

Civilization has isolate people into their own selfish little worlds of pursuing their own little selfish desires and goals. It has isolated all educated people by using the computer to make sure nobody gets together socially anymore to discuss or get angry about anything anymore. It has destroyed all human ability to create their own communities and cultures. Humanity now sucks off the mass culture of the mass-producing corporations that keep the masses ignorant and brainwashed. The idea has been created that you can choose which culture you want… inside the commercial capitalism of course: there is no other basic culture anymore except greed and selfishness.

Only when humans are educated and enlightened and expand their awareness enough to realize that ALL of civilization is the problem… ALL of civilization is corrupt and evil… ALL of what they have been taught is a lie…. ALL of what they are inside is killing them…. ALL of what they are inside is poisoning them… can humans finally understand that to change a system; you have to change ALL of it: not just one tiny incremental teeny bit of it.

This book is written to get people angry. This book is written to get people to act. It is not written for armchair idiots to read as an exercise in mental detachment. Humans have not yet learned how to cooperate intelligently with each other. They can only agree with each other when they do nothing.. The only thing they can agree on is greed: "Agreed? Yes. I agreed with you: you agreed with me: greed is good. Generosity is bad. Hate is good: love is bad." That is effect civilization has had upon people.

In Conclusion

So after the twelve thousand years of civilized progress: where has all this gotten us? What is the new, improved state of human existence: compared to twelve thousand years ago when there was no progress at all: just humans with a simple tool kit?

We are supposed to have steadily been improving for twelve thousand years. So; gosh… we must be really improved by now.

Hmmm. Lets see. 12,000 years ago, there were only a few hundred thousand of us. Today: most of the world is overrun by too many of us. Today: we have 1 billion children slowly starving to death. Today we have thousands more cities… all of them, bigger than Rome ever was during its heyday. We have a population of 4 billion starving poor; which never existed even during the Roman Empire.

Chapter Six B: The Effect of Civilization on Humans

In September of 2001: the twin towers of the World Trade Center in New York were attacked and destroyed…or to put it more understandably: the richest city in the world was attacked by a false flag operation, and then Bush and the CIA and the pentagon and Cheney and the Media and Ken Lay and all the rich industrial robber barons who were going to face trial for their corruption; used this to terrorize all the world and blamed it on a former CIA dupe living in a cave in Afghanistan. The richest, most powerful, most arrogant Nation in the world invented an enemy because it had to; in order to continue its agenda of empire and oppression. So it invented the fiction of the richest, most powerful government on Earth being attacked by a few poor people.

Western civilization went into complete shock. It went into a state of pure terror. And then it projected that state back out onto the Moslem world. And labeled these Moslem who are still living in the Mideast: as terrorists. As a result 2 Moslem nations were bombed and attacked by the West.

The handful of CIA operatives called Al Quaeda have been labeled as dangerous, powerful terrorists; capable of toppling the most powerful government in the world. Why? Many reasons. Because the United States government has been using the tactic of false flag operation ever since the Boston Tea Party in order to go to war. Because the rich profit from war. Because that is how the ruling class keep themselves entrenched in power. Because the ruling class needs to keep the billions of poor misinformed and brainwashed. Because as long as a ruling class can point at an outer enemy: the oppressed and controlled slaves: the masses will not look at their own rulers as the enemy which they in fact are. Because the media of the world is now almost completely controlled by the power mongers of the world. Because the news Media makes money out of fear. Because civilized humans are so sick that they actually *like* being scared and terrorized. Because Americans are addicted to fear and suck on fear mongers and hate mongers. Because most sick humans live in fear. Because rulers know how to manipulate the masses by using fear. Because America needs an enemy. Because without an enemy: America would have to actually look at their own corrupt system.

The Western World is now supposed to be living in a continual state of terror from a tiny handful of unknown, Moslem radicals fighting for political freedom of their own Nations. The United States secretary of defense: Donald Rumsfeld after four years of trying to fight global terrorism… continually made press announcements; that the entire Western World should be even *more* terrified now that ever was before. Even though as he well knows: the people that attacked the Twin Towers were CIA operatives. We are now supposed to live in a continual state of fear for the rest of our lives because of this false flag operation.

After all: if people were not afraid of terrorists: Rumsfeld wouldn't have a job, now: would he? If America didn't have enemies: he'd be out of a job and out of power and not have his hundreds of millions of dollars. When the USSR collapsed due to its own inner corruption. Immediately after that: the American Government went on a desperate search for imaginary enemies. And found former allies they had been arming and helping to fight the USSR just dandy. Every invented enemy of America was once a former ally they sold weapons-to, taught and trained them how to kill, screwed them over, and betrayed and used and tossed them away. The American government has been in the business of creating its own enemies ever since it was founded. Since the American masses are not interested in creating enemies, they have to work at it real hard.

Do you think the starving children in Uganda and Ethiopia are now suddenly living in an increased, heightened state of fear and terror from Al Qaeda terrorists?

Do you think that the two billion poor people of India and China are trembling in fear because their villages or towns, or cities might be attacked or bombed by Al Qaeda terrorists?

Do you think that four billion poor people on Earth are afraid of being attacked by Moslem terrorists?

No. The poor people of this Earth do not live in terror of Al Qaeda. They already live in misery and squalor and ignorance and oppression and fear… but they do not live in a continual unidentifiable terror of being attacked by a few unknown fanatics. They live in terror of their own governments.

Only the richest people *of the West* are supposed to live in fear of these invented terrorists…. But they are precisely the ones who know that Moslems did not do it. They are the ones who did it. And sold it to the rest of America and the world using their corporate media.

The actual truth is: if you are poor. You should fear the terrorism of the rich. If you are rich. You have nothing to fear except the terrorism of your own class. If there were no rich people: there would not be any fucking terrorism in the first fucking place. And there would not be any poor people either.

But the terrorism of the rich is much more sly. It is cunning. It is so devious and so cowardly: it is done in secret: it is done incrementally; it is done a teeny bit at a time so it won't be noticed. The terrorism of the rich is sold to the masses *as something that is GOOD for them*, as something that is progressive, as something that is easier, better, faster, greedier, etc. The entire hypocrisy of the rich is based upon the assumption that whatever they do to the poor: *is for their own good.* The entire lie the masses of the poor have swallowed is that the rich never do what is good themselves: they only do what is good for the whole, for the majority, etc.

The terrorism of the rich is creating evil, sick cultures that become progressively sicker and more evil. The entire world of corrupted affluent humans that implicitly believe in the *unspoken* sanctity of the normality of their own greed and selfishness are terrified of poor people.

Only one attack in four years. And the U.S. Secretary of Defense still says that the entire world should all live in an even worse state of fear and terror than ever before. The most powerful Nation on Earth should exist in a perpetual state of panic. While the rest of the world should help them fight this invisible invented enemy… that nobody can find. Western governments have become a laughingstock. Their entire military might of the West cannot fight a few radical Moslems. Hell… they can't even find them. They can only fight the poorest freedom fighters in the poorest countries and invade these countries and pretend that they are invading these poor countries 'for their own good' as it were, and killing the 'insurgents' who dare to try to fight to create their own government in their own land while labeling them as terrorists and linking them to the CIA operatives who planned and executed the attack onto the Twin Towers.

And this is what 12,000 years of civilized progress has now attained? Achieved? Triumphantly? Pitting poor people in the world against poor people so rich people can profit? Now it is not just one brother fighting and killing one brother. It is hundreds killing hundreds, thousands killing thousands, millions killing millions.…like in the First and Second World Wars. Now it is billions of humans living in fear of being bombed and killed by invented enemies. Oh. I see. So that is the wonder and glory of civilization.

Western Civilization's reaction to the 9-11 attack was the equivalent of an elephant jumping one mile up in the air… in reaction to being touched by a feather.
The entire civilized world overreacted so insanely to this one incident… that they unwittingly exposed their own guilty consciences by doing so. They revealed their own weakness. The entire civilized world lost. It lost face. It lost control. It lost all perspective. It lost its sanity. Rich People nearly shat their pants. They were seeing two huge tall buildings being destroyed in front of their eyes… they were seeing the end of the world as they knew it. The entire televised world watched as fascinated spectators…to a portent of coming change in the world and became terribly troubled and deeply terrified for no good apparent reason.

Americans are blind to their own culture. Affluent Western Civilized people are blind to the meaning of this attack. They are culturally blind to what this attack means. They do not even know what the attack was on. The reason why these two buildings were attacked is complex. The rich establishment's agenda for power and wealth and greed is so insanely self-destructive: it did not realize that it was destroying its own image as a force for good, and that the demolition of the Twin Towers of greed and secrecy would come back to haunt them.

The word itself; 'greed' has almost been expunged from the vocabulary of modern affluent civilized societies. All of the thousands of articles, and stories and comments trying to understand why this stunning catastrophe happened at all… fail to give a satisfactory explanation. The word greed itself; does not appear in any attempted explanation.

Except minimally. In passing. As a general, meaningless lip-service mention of a general, vague dynamic; that is intangible and cannot be measured and thus is not important.

The US Government is responsible for destroying more budding democracies than any former oppressive Empire ever did. Only now it is doing it under the disguise, the guise of lies, by wrapping the flag of democracy around its evil, and claiming evil to be good.

Romans sacked and destroyed cities. They taxed people into starvation. They enslaved them… they stole all the wealth of the Western World and poured it into one city, and said to the world:
'Look! We are civilizing you! We are helping you! We are enlightening you! We bring Roman civilization to you! This is a boon! We are good!'

The Western Allies bombed Germany and Japan to the ground. Then they came in and helped the people rebuild their society into *cultural-political-capitalist duplicates of their own society.* And told them…
'See! We are the good guys! We are helping you! We are bringing Western civilization to you!… Er… after we bombed you to your knees and destroyed your country, yes… but, er… that was necessary!'

Bush bombed Afghanistan and Iraq into rubble . Then he came in with his oil corporations… and *said* he would help re-build the bombed-out Nations. Which he did not. But this time… the people did not cooperate with the Western Powers. The façade of bombing an entire nation into rubble while claiming to be 'helping them' and bringing them good things like 'democracy' is wearing thin.

Chapter Six B: The Effect of Civilization on Humans

Now the Western Media has a problem… they are trying to sell soldiers and tanks to the people they invade as 'da good guys'. But people are not buying it anymore. In bombed-out Nations where millions are starving and poor and nobody is trying to help them re-build to become carbon copies of Western capitalist culture. They are not buying the bullshit of:

'See? Western civilization is good! We are helping you! Er… first we bombed your schools and hospitals… and now you have no running water and no electricity. Yes, er… we bombed you back to the stone age. But now! We are going to help you! Cooperate with us!'

Er… we still have to kill innocent civilians and bomb villages and buildings with innocent people inside them… we are not helping you re-build anything at all. We are only sucking all of your natural resources out of your country as fast as we can…. But we are: 'da good guys! We are western civilization!! Western civilization is good! It is enlightened! It is modern! We have atomic bombs! We are good! It's the ones who do not have atomic bombs are evil! The ones who want to get atomic bombs and attack us are evil! We are not evil! We only bomb poor nations that do not have atomic bombs!'

What is the difference between the fucking stinking hypocrisy that Ancient Rome spouted and sold to its masses, and the modern Media bullshit that is being sold to Western viewers by all the western powers? What is the difference between what Ancient Rome did and what Bush is doing right now? None.

America thought it had found the formula for success in 2nd World War. First invade a land: bomb it into submission: and then turn around and help your enemy to become your ally. It was only because of the Marshal plan. The one decent thing General Marshal did after the war that he managed to push through Congress. And his name is forgotten. He himself was the most selfless, most humble general of all the allied armies. If it had not been for him: Europe would have hated the US forever, and never recovered from its complete devastation. The destroyed European nations aped the Americans and smiled their fake smiles and did whatever they had to in order to survive.

It did not work in Vietnam. It did not work in Panama. It did not work in Libya. It did not work in Iraq. It is not working in Afghanistan… But *that does not matter.* They are still doing it. Just as Rome did not learn: America is not learning from the past either.
White western European culture is based upon the insane concept of nationality. The idea that the identity of an abstract thing called a Nation is more important than the living human beings: has been the reason why humans kill each other. The idea that an abstract concept or an abstract identity is more important than a living human being… the valuing of abstraction over the value of human life: is the insane result of civilization.

What was it in Stalin's day? In Hitler's day? What is European Civilization today? Follow your leaders! Only the leaders are back in Rome: letting their *Roaming* armies… their super-mobile troops, with modern transport systems do their killing for them. While the Roman mob sits back in Rome on their well-fed asses letting the professional Armies represent Rome for them… being distracted by bread and circuses, er pizza and TV… is this is getting confusing for you? The basic tactics and principles are not changed.

'Obey authority! Do what you are told! Do not question authority!'

Chapter Six B: The Effect of Civilization on Humans

Are educated western civilized people doing anything different from what Ancient Romans did? Is any Western person challenging Western Authority today? No. They are supporting it and trying to rationalize it. They do not understand the basic insanity of it; simply because they have no perspective and no understanding of human history.

In the Middle Ages: Romans ran screaming through their supposedly blessed sacred city: chased by invading hordes from Northern Europe. They were sacked, butchered and raped. They did not understand why they were being attacked. The brainwashed rabble of Roma had been brainwashed by the propaganda of their rulers for hundreds of years. They had no idea that outside of their sacred, glorious city… that millions of poor humans hated them and had hated them ever since their armies had come into their lands and raped, sacked, pillaged, and butchered them, and taxed them into poverty, and oppressed them, and humiliated them, and spat upon them as things that were not even human. They had no idea that this had been going on for hundreds of years. Just as the Germans had no idea that their glorious leader and government had committed systematic butchery on a scale never before heard of.

Ancient Romans practiced killing and butchery on a mass scale for hundreds of years. Even to the point of lining its most traveled tourist road with literally thousands of crucified, dying slaves from one of their many, onerous, boring, repetitive, slave revolts… I mean; how important is the butchery of a thirty thousand slaves; to the mighty Roman Empire, that vanquished entire foreign nations and armies? Roman slave revolts are almost never mentioned in modern history books. Because they were never mentioned by Romans. The only slave revolt that was ever mentioned was the one that almost toppled Rome: all the others were covered up and never spoken of. Just as insurrection and revolt and mutiny is never mentioned in the armed forces: it is never spoken of.. Just as all the peasant revolts and uprisings are never mentioned in history. Just as the uprising of the Paris Commune is never mentioned in French history books. Just like Shay's rebellion is never mentioned in American history books. All revolts against the present status quo and all revolts that ever happened against what the present status quo stands for: are carefully deleted from all history books. They are minimalized, scoffed at, ridiculed, etc. until they disappear and fade away.

Did the screaming Populi of Rome understand why they were conquered and sacked, and killed for hundreds of years… *after* their city had stopped butchering and raping other lands and peoples for a thousand years? *After* Rome's power waned? Do humans ever try to achieve a wider-greater perspective and understanding of their own lives beyond their own noses?
Do Americans understand why the 9:11 was orchestrated? No. As far as Americans are concerned: Their rulers are good. Greed is good. What is the ethical justification of their own Good, that Americans have been forced to take in order to defend their own Nation?

All who are not greedy are wrong
All who are poor are wrong
All who are rich are right
All who are rich are important
All who are poor don't matter.

So bomb the poorest nations, and kill them. Just find a good excuse first… or later… it doesn't really matter. As long as you are not the one being killed and bombed, who cares? Not you… that's for damn sure.

For rich Romans who traveled from Rome to Capua: the thousands of slaves crucified and dying on that tourist road was normal. They thought that this would teach the slaves not to revolt again. It worked…. Temporarily. The slave revolts lessened.

And then… they were invaded and killed by people who were *not* slaves. They were invaded by Northern tribes that hated the idea of personal slaves. And they killed the slaves *along* with the Roman owners.

Now America thinks that if they attack poor terrorists… it will teach them never to try it again. Terrorism never works. No matter who does it. Blind Violence only begets more blind violence. The entire insane story of 12,000 years of the glory of civilization, is the story of human killers upping the ante of reflected, and re-reflected hate, violence, brutality, killing and insanity. The historical facts are there for all to see and read. The warnings have all been given. Humans ignore these signs. After the First World War… instantly on it's heels came a second one. Then came the atom bomb… then came a nuclear build-up. Then finally… the idea of another World War became a problem… hmmmm. No atomic world war … darn… if we could only… oh heck. Lets just pile up as many atomic bombs as a nuclear proliferation, let's accumulate as many atomic bombs as possible; just to scare people with. Yup. What will be the next high-point of human destructiveness? So the poor people had no atomic bombs. Darn… so the neo-cons invented the story that the poor used the rich people's own planes against them… darn. So now the gulled rich people want to bomb all the poor nations into rubble, and make the top class even moiré powerful while destroying the civil liberties of the poor. Now they have their invented good excuse… darn. So they can't do it with atomic bombs, so they use artillery with depleted uranium heads to poison the land, and the soldiers, *their own soldiers*, etc… just to be more viciously deadly as better killers… darn.

Terrorism only sparks worse terrorism flashed back at the perpetrators. American greed has terrorized and dominated the world for over eighty years now. But all the world is mystified by 9-11. Nobody even understands why it happened, or what this foreboding, menacing harbinger means.

All human conflict throughout the ages is based on the human refusal to change, grow or become more aware. This universal resistance is due to both the nature of our awareness, and civilization. Civilized human awareness is segmentive. Civilization is segmentive. By our very training, we do not think-perceive connectively. For humans, connections are not important: separations are. However, if the conditions of our existence are changed; we can also change the nature of our awareness and vice versa. It is the larger condition of civilization that prevents humans from changing the nature of their awareness. Dynamically, everything that is regarded as bad-evil-destructive-imbalanced is created by one-sided splitting… by separation without connection. Every wall, every kind of separation which creates an insulated, isolated indifference to others, to the natural world around us, also creates non-awareness and destroys any Sense Of Wonder.

When criminals are brought to justice, they are prosecuted for their actions. But humans refuse to consider the causality of their own lives, the connectivity of all our actions. We do not examine the criminal's parents, upbringing, schooling, background, role models, community and peers. Rather than attempt to focus upon any root problems, rather than have any human focus; we look only at crisis situations segmentially, with a narrow isolated focus. Living in the self-created reality of abstraction, the principle of absolute separation between things is strictly adhered to. What is written, what is law, what is legal, what is a cultural norm, what is normality, what is abstractively valued, what is

pyramidally worshiped, is far more important than any search for the connections between things. In this process the actual truth is almost never considered; the actual connectiveness of the Universe we exist-in is never considered. The result? A Capitalistic culture systematically terrorizing billions of poor… projecting its own terror of poor people upon a handful of poor, militant radicals: and labeling them as terrorists.

The fact that the US's policy against the Moslems of Saudi Arabia is only one small piece of the US policy towards the Middle East, and towards all Moslem Nations and Leaders, and all the Moslem masses, and all the non-Moslem poor of the World; was not incorporated into their stated reasons for attacking the Twin Towers, the Pentagon, and the White House. That is how short sighted and selfish and exclusive enemies of the rich are. The proof of humans valuing abstraction over actuality is obvious. Throughout human history, people have chosen to kill *living* humans in order to preserve their own *dead* cultures. The priority is obvious.

The dead are more important than the living.
Value dead things over living things.
Live by Abstraction: not Actuality.
Live by separations: not connectiveness.
Live mainly by tool-values: not by human-values.

For the past 10,000 years, the same dynamic of imbalanced splitting has been going on. The link between the tool and the tool-brain has spawned through its nearly instantaneous feedback; a creative explosion of human abstraction, tools and technology. We now sit upon the apex of this causal accumulation; completely unaware of its origins, its true history, its true dynamic, its true consequences, and its true significance. The question of human existence: how a human should live, is only dealt with on a day-to-day basis without any contextual perspective or understanding of our past. For 10,000 years the human race has refused to look at itself critically. Reacting to mere convenience and necessity, it has remained within its own shells of normality, its own self-created abstractive realities, its own cultures, its own religions, its own languages, its own groups, tribes and communities, Nations.

Creating the inability to discern between actuality and abstraction: creating imaginary linear abstract lines and boundaries. While ignoring and violating every actual boundary on Earth. Creating cities, writing, religion, art, war, inequity, social imbalance, conflict, oppression and misery. Creating the split between nomadic and settled cultures; and ultimately the dominance of settled civilization, wiping out all forms of nomadic human existence. Leaving our genetic Sense Of Pure Wonder with almost no opportunity to develop, grow or be used.
Instead, the tool-brain is used almost exclusively to create civilization by enslaving the human animal as an addicted-blind tool-user. The tool has created civilization as the only way to guarantee the preservation and perpetuation of its own use and existence. Within industrialized nations, the trend is obvious. Humans need more and more machines, more cars and more computers each year just in order to exist... Just to function. We are constantly being loaded down with as many gizmos and gadgets as we can possibly handle. We actually need a machine just to get around; that costs tens of thousands of dollars, and whose cost represents more than the entire life earnings of a third world worker. But none of this technology makes us any happier. Humans are merely tool enablers. Why? Because we cannot control our own tool-use. We are addicted to it. Why is it: that in order to shut down a compute: you have to press the start button first, and then be interrogated by your own machine? As if you are committing some unknown sin for even the thought of trying to shut off a sacred device like a

computer…? Computers should be left on, running all day, running the world of humans. They should never be turned off.

The basic inequity of tool slavery is obvious. The more tools, gizmos and gadgets that people use in order to live, the more money they need to buy them, the greedier they get, the harder they have to work: the more tools they have to make and use, the more complex their life becomes, the more tool-crazed they become, the more gismos and gadgets they need, the more dehumanized they become, the greedier they get. Until we no longer have enough time to eat or sleep… never mind be human! What is the no. 1 complaint of all Americans? Not enough sleep: because everyone is too busy working being a tool-slave.. What is the fastest growing consumer market? Fast food: so people can eat on the go… because they have no time to eat or be human in their frantic tool-busyness to perform all of their mechanical chores and functions each day.

The digital divide has become a euphemistic term describing the inequality between those who have technology and those who do not. Technology has become synonymous with wealth. As this vicious cycle of over-intensive tool-use goes on, the gulf between the haves and the have-nots continues to widen. Those people with technology end up needing hundreds of thousands of dollars just to live in their industrialized societies: while the billions of have-nots are left with pennies.

The catch-22 of over-intensive tool-use; is that the more tool tools you use, the more time you have to spend in maintaining them: the more complex your life becomes. The more money you have to spend to be able to afford them, the richer you need to be to acquire these tools, the more time you need to spend working. Then pile on the increased time you spend using these gizmos, and you end up becoming enslaved to the same tools that you think are freeing you from some kind of slavery or work… When in fact: all tools do; is to create *more* work for humans to become *more* enslaved by them. What point is there in working all your life; just to make it *mechanically* easier? That is a contradiction in terms. When using more tools only makes your life *mechanically* easier? When using tools makes you more miserable in every way; *except* mechanically? Mechanical ease is an oxymoron. The fact is: to whatever degree you own and use a tool: *that tool also owns and uses you*. The more time and energy you put into owning-using-maintaining-repairing a machine: the stronger the bond between you and that machine becomes. If you spend more of your time with machines that with living people: you will like machines more than living people. If you spend 90% of your time with machines and 10% of your time with living humans: then you will only have 10% of your life to develop your human qualities and potential, and 90% of your life to become more like a machine.

A good example is the computer information industry… it was supposed to revolutionize the enormous waste of creating and using paper documents; and store information into tiny micro chips. *The result has been the exact opposite.* Instead, the entire world of business is now using ten times more paper than when it was run only with paper documents and no computers. Forests are being cut into at a break-neck speed to feed the western businesses addiction to paper… that almost every natural forest has suffered worse ravages instead of less from the shift from paper documentation… to paper documentation, and computer documentation, and personal printer documentation. Never mind the accompanying explosion of hundreds of copiers and faxes. There are now 100's of millions more printers than there ever were; and are being used in the most incredibly wasteful ways. Simply because it has become too easy to print stuff, and paper has become three times cheaper than it ever was. Now there are millions of amateurs at home using cheap printers improperly; creating hundreds millions of typographical, and clerical and printing errors that wastes paper in untold countless tons. These personal

printers malfunction so many times more often than the old more reliable ones, that they produce hundreds of millions of tons of more wasted-misprinted paper that is unusable.

This only means that forests are being cut down three times faster than ever before… thus; artificially lowering the price of paper overnight. This artificially cheap price; hides the actual price the entire world must pay for the destruction of its non-renewable resources. The improvement of technology translates directly into the improvement of our ability to destroy the world around us. *Plus*; the influx of computers and computer printers around the world; have become yet another way for people to communicate as impersonally as possible.

Who cares if all the virgin forests of the Earth are being raped and cut down ten times faster than ten years ago? As long as they don't cut down the tree in *your* backyard: do *you* give a shit? Just recently: film footage showed every sea mammal within *50 miles* of a routine military sonar operation… beaching themselves… trying to get out of the water. Most of them died. The heads cut off their dead bodies and sent to Harvard labs; showed that large portions of their brains had been destroyed. They had died in agony. They died insane. They were already brain-dead before their bodies beached themselves. Whales, dolphins, porpoises… All sonar animals for 50 miles around: died.

Just as we humans use most of our brain-processing for visual sight. Sea mammals use most of their brain processing for sonar-sight. If your eyes were seared with a light so intense that it burned through your shut eyelids and seared and burnt every single processing brain cell in your brain that was used for processing visual images: that would roughly be the same degree of brain trauma you would experience, as these sea mammals experienced.

How long has military sonar been used? For *80 years*. Human military naval vessels have been maiming and killing sea mammals with sonar-equipped brains: all over the oceans of the world *for 80 years*.

Did they know they were doing it?

No.

Do they know they are doing it now? Yes.
If they had known they were doing it: would they have stopped?

No.
Do you think governments of the world are going to stop using sonar in their Navies just because of this recent finding?
Recently: all the super-industrialized Nations of the Earth have developed super-silent submarines. Recently: most of their sonar operations are done in close to shore… in their own coastal waters. The exact same areas where most sea mammals of the Earth live and feed and have their babies. Recently: the military sonar of all the navies in the world have been forced to use *more powerful* sonar operations to detect the presence of other Nation's super-silent submarines in their coastal waters. To defend against surprise submarine missile attacks.

Do you think these navies will stop using their new, more intense sonar systems: just to save a few million lousy whales or dolphins?

As long as these dead mammals are not in *their* backyard when they return from active duty on a sonar operation: they do not give a shit. *That is the insanity of separating yourself from your own deeds.* That is the insanity of one-sided tool-use. That is how intelligent our technology is. That is how insane it is. We only find this out: 80 years later. *That we have been killing sea mammals by the thousands due to our improved ways of killing each other. Without even knowing it until now.* How many other living things have we killed without knowing it? How many living things are we killing now without knowing it?

Does any newspaper publicize this? Does any mass media alert the public to what is happening? This has been happening for 80 years all over the oceans of the world? Hey. As long as it didn't happen in *your* backyard. As long as *you* didn't see it personally: who cares? As far as 7 billion humans are concerned: it never happened. As long as nobody knows about it: It's okay!

Where does this attitude come from? Ever since the end of WW2, the unspoken religion of 'personal; concerns' has been the silent, universal unspoken religion of the world. Ever since the Jews who survived that war only survived because they were more ruthless, more brutal, completely without any empathy, purely selfish; the entire western world copied their example. The patriotic nationalistic soldiers who came back from that war were brainwashed by Jewish controlled mass media to be focused only on their own 'personal concerns'. The religion of ones own personal concerns became the American religion. That religion became to be called 'consumerism'. In less than a decade all larger concerns which millions of people were brainwashed into fighting and dying for vanished and the mass advertizing of the Jewish controlled media flooded the western masses with the unspoken sacredness of the sanctity of own 'personal concerns' which became an unspoken religion of self-gratification. Americans were only given one choice: what to buy with their newfound affluence: money, the almighty dollar became the new religion of status, greed and wealth. Barraged with cheap mass manufactured consumer goods, the effect of this was that Americans become more concerned about what color their bathroom tissue should be than what their society should be like, what kind of community they wanted to build, what political agenda the owners of America were pursuing, what laws were being passed, what foreign policy their nation had.

Today the supreme sanctity of ones own 'personal; concerns' has reached such a dysfunctional level, *that there is nothing else.* The result of the unspoken religion of 'personal concerns' is now billions of people are arguing and disagreeing with each other over trivia, while all greater social value, larger social concerns, all larger social groups and organizations have disappeared from existence. Everything from boy scout groups to church socials to playing sports to people getting together, has literally disappeared from society. This systematic dehumanization and de-construction of human society into a mass of selfish consumers only interested in the unspoken sanctity of their own 'personal concerns' has turned the overpopulation of the Earth into a bunch of narrow-minded, prejudiced, judgmental, hypocritical assholes who can'[t agree about anything… it has turned the masses into media fodder; into deluded fools who are easily brainwashed into believing whatever myths the media decides to sell them on, into a bunch of easily led sheeple; mindless drones all copying each other slavishly, while slavishly disagreeing with each other. The tactics of Divide and Conquer keeps them at odds with each other so the elite can use them as obedient wage slaves, all unspokenly worshipping the Almighty Dollar.

The idea of being a tool-slave, is completely alien to civilized humans. In our minds: tools work for us; not the other way around. But the concept of work itself… never even existed before civilization. It

was the tool that actually put people to work. Before that; people just lived. Anthropologists have found that primitive foraging societies spend no more than 2-3 hours a day gathering and preparing their food and doing their everyday chores. They did not have to work then, because they did not live in a tool-dominant society. The reason people work today is because they have a huge accumulation of tools to work *with.* The reason people work, is because the tool dynamic of accumulation forces them to work at accumulating. Because work is the main form of usefulness in all tool-based societies.

No words can begin to describe the limitless harm and corruption spawned by old, dead, dying Cultures, Religions, Empires, Civilizations. Yet supposedly rational, sane people who agree that what was the past is now obsolete; are happy to tolerate this age-old insanity without protest or criticism. The amount of conflict and suffering that is created simply by their tenacious refusal of all old cultures to change, their refusal to die out... As generation after generation suffer their out-of-date, obsolete, sanctified, glorified and worshiped insanities. Hemming in human existence into a non-creative, non-changing pattern of non-questioning deadness and lack of Wonder. Replacing Pure Wonder; with the idiotic pyramidal wonder of worship. So human awareness becomes apex-oriented, and pyramidalized into a frozen non-awareness of all else: *except whatever happens to be pyramidally focused-on*. Simply by focusing on thing pyramidally: humans have created the multitude of things and ideas, which they worship and value. This pyramidal form of awareness and existence has never been designed to ensure human comfort, happiness, contentment or peace. Except for the lucky few. Except as an avenue, a pathway for more, and more tool-use.

The only basic energy flow of civilization is that of accumulation. This is in direct opposition to all other energy-flow in the Universe. Pile up anything long enough and you will see what happens: huge landslides... Most of what is piled up gets crushed by what is on top of it. You can call that change, but it is a tortuous, incremental, destructive change for most of that accumulation. Only the uppermost layers escape harm. Because this process is so imbalanced: it does not want to change, it cannot change, except destructively for most of its inhabitants. This kind of change is appropriate as part-of a geologic dynamic. *But it is not appropriate as a dynamic for living organisms.*

Civilization originates from the perceptual fallacy of human reflective separate awareness: finitude. Whatever is supposedly separated from the actual infinity of the Universe must be less than infinite: it must be finite. The entire accumulation of knowledge is based upon finitude. By arbitrarily separating something from the Universe, it automatically becomes finite. All human knowledge and Science is based upon the idea of finite measurement. By arbitrarily creating separations, by segmenting things, by creating abstract lines of absolute separation, humans have compiled vast assortments of measurements, value-systems, hierarchies: all based upon the abstract perception-assumption of absolute separation.

In terms of human awareness: finitude means fear. If you believe that you are a totally separate entity from the rest of Universe, you will fear losing your own separateness. You will fear death. You will fear all kinds of things. You will live in a subconscious condition of continual fear. All forms of unconnected-numbed-isolation: are conditions of fear. Perceptually, this gives human tool users the freedom to do literally anything they want without themselves being personally concerned about the consequences of their actions. Simply because they are not connected to their own fears. On the other hand, the only state of awareness where there is no fear, is Pure Wonder. Pure Wonder has no fear. It cannot fear because it is not in a state of total separation.

It is in a state of an evolving experience, which is constantly changing in an integrated process of

dynamic balance. By pyramidally focusing upon only one thing the human tool-brain can remain indefinitely distracted, it can acquire any number of pyramidally-focused obsessions. Its sense of wonder can be segmented into any number of things. But that is not Pure Wonder: it is a bastardization of Wonder. The dynamic of all human pyramidal focus has the same results, the same process. By focusing upon only one thing you must block out all other things. You must take things for granted. You must develop a sense of normality. And the second you stop being focally distracted like a chicken; you must become bored by everything around you that is normal, unchanged, the same-dead. By living in a dead environment of dead things-walls-surfaces-lines-symbols: the result is boredom, dulled, desensitized senses; resulting in an undeveloped, unused, numbed awareness.

The only way to understand civilization and civilized existence is to contextually compare it and evaluate it in relative perspective to other kinds-forms of human existence. This has never been done. Humans have been totally non-critical, non-questioning as to what kind of civilization they exist in. Without any outside perspective, humans will never become able to understand themselves, understand who they are, what they are, why they are. This requires contextual-connective-awareness-perspective-evaluation-comparison. In short, this requires that you exist in a state of Pure Wonder: forever asking questions, curious, aware of everything around you-inside you. The second you take any part of your existence for granted, you have lost the ability to understand it. That is why all human specialization is blind. That is why humans have not yet been able to explain themselves to themselves. As long as humans perceive, are aware-of, identify-with, are connected-to separations instead of connections they will remain slaves to their own tool-brains and their own tools.

The only comparison we have is history. But history is so full of lies; it is a joke. Unless you do the comparisons critically, and look for what is unspoken, and never mentioned. When you study what humans actually did; and compare it to what was written about them…. The obvious lies and the sweeping of all truth under the carpet becomes so overwhelmingly obvious: that if you read too much, if you find out too many hidden truths… all of civilized history will nauseate you so much that you will barely be able to study it anymore… Because you will know even before you uncover the unseen, obscene horrors of what actually happened, that everything that is accepted as gospel, every conventional telling is a complete filthy lie.

Civilization has never benefited the majority of humans. Its pyramidal structure has always benefited the few at the cost of the many. But even this statement is inaccurate. Civilization has never benefited humans; period. It has only benefited tools and machines. Rich or poor, educated or not, privileged or powerless: no civilized human has ever lived as they were genetically designed to live. We have no true experience, knowledge or history of any other form of human existence except the one we live in today. Only by developing a non-pyramidal form of human existence will we ever be able to compare the present quality of our lives and evaluate it to see if this is the kind of life we should be living.
Life-energy is based upon the dynamically balanced split of connection and separation in dynamically balanced cycles of regeneration. Tool-energy is based upon the imbalanced splitting of separation only, with little, or no connection. One dynamic continually accumulates creating an imbalance, while the other remains balanced: the result is obvious. With the advent of tool-use, all life-energy has diminished, while all tool-energy has increased. The fact remains that humans exist only in order to create and use tools. As a non-contributing species on this planet; that is the only useful function they serve beyond their own existence. The one-sided tool-dynamic of manipulation-separation evolved: creating the perception of separateness: creating reflective fear, creating language-culture-civilization.

Chapter Six B: The Effect of Civilization on Humans

Whatever humans can separate without connecting; they will. Whatever humans can pyramidalize; they do; regardless if it is good or bad, or if it works or doesn't work. Rather than valuing the living process of being creative, they value the dead products of creativity and attach hierarchical values to these dead things. In all aspects of civilized human existence; this tool dynamic is dominant. But the price of this tool-dominant awareness is the loss of all other human potential-growth-change-awareness never being developed, never being explored, never evolving.

So we now have a vicious cycle of human abstractive evolutionary tool-development: tool-use, pyramidal focus, the human tool-brain, language, abstraction, culture, abstractive reality, and normality, de-sensitization of awareness. The path of this evolution is obvious: ever since humans have emerged they have become more tool-like and less human-like. You cannot be humanly creative, or develop your humanity if you spend most of your time and energy using and making tools.

In the 4 billion-year course of life on this planet: we are the only animals that create waste that *cannot* be cyclically regenerated and recycled organically. As a result: this waste keeps on accumulating. But so much of this waste is toxic and poisonous to all living things: that in the next century, this one form of imbalanced human accumulation alone may finally tip the balance between Life and death on this planet. In other words: the human animal may succeed in destroying the very system that supports it, and in doing so: destroy itself in the process.

However, all of this depends upon an infinitely complex dynamic of balance. And we will never be able to forecast just how or when this balance will be tipped in the other direction. Nor will we even admit it or face it, unless it actually reaches crisis proportions for us personally: not for the rest of the earth. How much toxic waste does it take to poison an entire planet? We do not know. The balance point may already be past any hope of reversal. The accumulating inertia of this growing imbalance may already be too great to stop. The present chain reactions of all the interconnected factors may be signaling the first trickle of a later inevitable landslide of near-total destruction. We do not know.

The idea of dynamic balance does not exist as merely an abstract idea: it is patently obvious in the study of all living organisms just how complex and subtle their organic balance is. Biologists try to study the mechanisms of cell functions, how they work, how they are related to other functions. And they find these incredibly delicate balances where if just one teeny, tiny thing goes askew: there are catastrophic results to the entire organism with far-reaching consequences. The root causes of everything from balding to cancer can be found in the incredibly delicate balances and imbalances of our cellular makeup. Over and over: biology shows us the difference between the self-healing dynamic of our bodies, of all living things, and the destructive dynamic of illness, disease, imbalances, of foreign bodies and elements disrupting this incredibly delicate organic balance. Whatever we do, however we live: influences this balance. The relative balance or health of any living organism is a dynamic so complex, so interconnected to all things that we can never hope to uncover all of its mysteries.

Yet, we do not treat this balance delicately or sensitively. We treat it just as a bunch of mechanical functions. We try to isolate each function and study it as if it were a cog in a machine. And by this scientific, specialized, mechanical focus: we blind ourselves to the interconnectedness of it all. The ultimate result is the absurdity of trying to study life as if it were a machine to be taken apart and put back together. Like a separate course in biology that has nothing to do with your own body, or what you eat, or how you live. The result of people treating their own bodies as machines, treating other people as machines, treating living organisms as valueless hindrances to the spread of technology and civilization, treating ecosystems as dumping grounds for industrial waste and pollution... This entire mindset, this

way of living: shows no respect for any form of life except ourselves. And even there it shows disrespect for our own health, our own well-being and our own happiness.

Why? Because we live in a structure so split-up that we are completely insulated from the consequences of our actions. We adhere to the religions of greed and selfishness. We abstain from all painful truths. We bury our fears in secrecy until they fester into hatred: we hide from our own cowardice until we become habitual liars.

As long as the conditions of wealth and poverty exist, as long as the conditions of power and powerlessness exist, as long as the basic pyramidal structure of civilization exists: the conditions of fear-hate-envy-greed; will continue to exist inside human souls. That is why at the first uprising, at the first upheaval of this unnatural pyramidal social order: the very same peon that meekly bows to his rich landlord may be the first to murder him in his bed and burn down his house. And the property owners know this. That is why they build their high walls. That is why they make sure that the poor remain powerless and crushed beneath their oppression. Rich people have to live behind bars and fences in order to keep the poor out. They live in caged, barred exclusive compounds: much like animals in a barred fenced zoo. They are inmates of their own exclusive cages, victims of their own special privileges. In order to live like this; you must turn a blind eye and heart and mind to all the suffering going on around you in the world. You must become so emotionally, mentally selective in your awareness, that you end up literally not seeing most of the world around you.

The correlation between human happiness and social equity is obvious: Nations with the highest living standard; also have the most *equal* distribution of wealth. Such as Denmark or Sweden. These are also the Nations with the smallest populations, and a zero population growth. In other words: their pyramidal inequality is less than that of other Nations: because they were fortunate by becoming industrialized earlier than other Nations; and thereby gained a *permanent* crucial historical advantage. They have learned to be *slightly* less greedy and accumulate *slightly* less than other industrialized Nations.

The idea that people can somehow become more loving, happier, more balanced, without changing the fundamental structure of their societies into a more balanced, happier, loving condition: the idea of instituting personal change; without social-environmental change… is nothing more than a half-baked, half-assed hypocrisy: a Myth that is given lip service throughout the world. All the self-help books in the world will not change society: unless personal change *is equally balanced by social change*. The only kind of change that will improve the condition of all people is one that is integrated: not incremental.

If this planet begins dying, if most of its species go extinct: so what? People living safely inside artificial cities have no knowledge of this and are kept ignorant of it. They have no interest in whether oceans are dying, or whether entire forests and ecosystems are being destroyed outside of their safe, insulated, concrete havens. Whatever happens to this Earth: barely impinges on human civilized existence, since it has totally cut itself off from the rest of life on this planet. For civilized humans: nothing is more important than the insulated civilization they exist inside. Nature is a secondary luxury; to be ignored as much as possible. All living organisms are secondary to civilization. Everything humans do to this planet is justified by the rationalization of "the greater good"… meaning for the greater good of civilization: not the planet we live on, or any other living things. This total blind denial of logic and common sense, this total lack in any greater awareness and context makes every single human evaluation of our present situation fatally flawed. You cannot separate human civilization from

the planet it exists on. You cannot separate humans from all other living things and retain a sane perspective on your own life and the Universe you exist in.

People are only interested in rationalizing and justifying their own actions; regardless of the actual truth. Any kind of self-questioning does not exist as a topic in polite conversation. It does not even exist as an option. Nobody asks why anymore about anything: simply because human society is so hopelessly chaotic that no sense can be made of it in the first place. There are no clear demonstrable paths of causality that can be easily traced and understood. People's motives lie unexplored inside their subconscious; people's actions are done behind closed doors. There is no justice, no fairness, no balance to it. What each person does and why they do it is a locked enigma inside each damaged soul. Asking why-how is a pointless exercise in futility. Accountability is a joke. The siege mentality of ego-fear-advantage rules. So people throw up their hands at such questions and issues and scoff at those who even bring them up. Anything outside their own normality is irrelevant.

But: the direction in which all of this is going, the impetus of it all, what is giving it so much thrust: that at least humans can understand and recognize. The basic issue and choice we can understand. Whether humans value living things more, or dead things more. The choice is that simple: life or death. What do we worship more? The pyramids of Egypt, the dead humans that built them, or the billions of living humans who are in need everywhere on this earth? Whom do we worship more? The dead Egyptians of the past, or the living poor of the present? Humans are always glorified and worshipped more after they are dead. Why do humans insist on continually piling up dead things and worshipping them? Why do we worship the legacy of the dead past over and above the living present? Especially when it is precisely that legacy which keeps us trapped and frozen inside our own non-awareness?

If any small group of people tried to live by civilized ideas and values: they would go extinct and die out. A perfect example of this is the TV show: Survivor; where a small group is put into a natural environment and pitted against each other for a prize of one million dollars. The slow elimination of people by ostracism: thinning down the group until only one person is left... Teaches morally and ethically, that in order to survive inside civilization: you must betray-lie-deceive-backstab-connive, do anything in order to win. If people tried to survive like that in the wilderness: they would all end up dead. Yet, this is what popular culture presents as an acceptable form of human behavior, morals and ethics. The show demonstrates that the values of civilization are the very antithesis of human values, human survival and human happiness. There is a similarly arranged show called "the weakest link" where people are subject to public humiliation and arbitrarily dismissed from participation all in the name of pure greed… which is an even closer model of how civilization actually works. In both instances however, there is no use of any rational consistent value-system or method: the outcome is determined by luck, and a host of random factors. Which mirrors exactly the dynamic of civilization. It is no surprise that in any success: actual ability or talent only factors in at about 11% of the entire equation.

Civilization's No.1 priority is keeping tools alive, maintained, oiled, and functioning. Its priority is <u>not</u> keeping humans alive, or even functioning… except to maintain its machines.

And to make more of them than there ever were before.

What is the point in living, if you are only useful to dead things, and of no use to living things? What happens to your culture; if you are only useful to dead things and of no use to other living things?

Chapter Six B: The Effect of Civilization on Humans

All other Living Organisms have many, connective functions that are useful to many, many, other living things. All of Life has a useful function, because it is dynamically balanced and designed to function connectively. The only reason the function of Life is useful is because it is connective. You cannot separate usefulness from connectivity. You cannot separate function from purpose, or purpose from meaning, or meaning from usefulness: they are all the same thing. Which is exactly what we humans lack: and blindly search for, and blindly try to create, and blindly need.

The ultimate question of human meaning and usefulness is: what do you want to be... Useful as a tool? Or useful as a human? Do you want to have meaning as a tool? Or as a human? Which do you consider more important? The problem with the context of human meaning and human usefulness is that it has been isolated into a bubble that has no relevancy or connection to the rest of the Universe. For at least 10,000 years, humans have been trying to create useful tools using a value system of tool-usefulness… but never asking any larger questions about their tool-use. Are tools good for the rest of the living organisms on this planet? Do tools produce Love, Honesty, Courage, a Sense Of Wonder or Happiness? Do tools help to create life; or help to destroy it?

Humans refuse to face the fact that you cannot accumulate things forever: that nothing accumulates forever. To try to argue the pros and cons of civilization only as it relates to humans is contextually dishonest. The small benefit gained from it by us, is more than outweighed by the effect of civilization upon the entire planet. You cannot rationally and honestly argue or discuss the merits of civilization without taking into account all of its consequences in the widest possible context.

At present: civilization with its population of 6 ½ billion people is based upon the premise of unlimited growth and unlimited accumulation. Every sane person knows that this is physically impossible. But who inside civilization is willing to be the first to cry halt? What good are a few lone voices against the inertia of 6 billion souls bent on accumulation? What can stop a 10,000-year-old juggernaut from continuing to snowball down its path of growth and accumulation? Everyone shares the same opinion as the man hurtling down from the top of a 10-story building before hitting the pavement… as he cries out to the onlooker standing at the window: 'So far, so good!' The hard fact is that we merely pass on the results of our accumulating greed to the next generation and let them deal with it.

One of the great Crusades of Science and Medicine; is to eradicate human illness and disease; so no human will ever get sick or die prematurely. Not to mention the insane scramble for the secrets of longevity and immortality. But how is it done, and why? By spending billions of dollars on research to find cures for diseases which only rich nations have? While the billions of poor and oppressed are ignored? What they are actually doing is trying to separate rich humanity from all the constraints and balances of Nature and the Universe. The allotment of human resources for any kind of research has always been geared for the benefit of the richest and most powerful. Because humans see the Universe as meaningless and random, they also see human illness as meaningless and random. People do not understand that there is a reason for illness, that there is a reason for every genetic imperfection. But humans do not wish to face these reasons. Instead of trying to find these reasons, instead of seeking them out: they always opt for the quick fix. Instead of trying to balance themselves, instead of trying to find the root causes of illness and imbalance, humans try to rearrange everything else around them except themselves. We refuse to change how we live. We refuse to change our ways. Instead: we want to conquer the Universe and shape it to suit our own short-lived, myopic convenience. We think in our arrogance that our mechanical tools can fix all of our human problems.

The entire concept of having a War on disease; reveals the total and utter corruption of Western Medical Thought.

The idea: that in order to heal something… you need to kill something. Is sick, stupid and insane. That cancer or disease; is something that has to be killed, destroyed. This is precisely *why* none of these approaches ever work. *Except incrementally and ineffectively.* There will never be a medical cure for cancer using this approach.

Bone-marrow transplants are the closest medical answer that has been found to be effective. Bone marrow is one of the most powerful life-giving, and self-healing cellular organisms in the human body. It is the marrow of the healthy donor that helps do the healing: not the doctor who puts it there. This is not a technological cure for cancer. It is a failure of technology.

The brutality of this approach is like cutting off a diseased finger; and replacing it with someone else's finger; *whose fingers can grow back*

However: if the donor finger is rejected by the diseased person's immune system. All of this cutting and replacing becomes useless and pointless. No doctors can ever tell beforehand if it will actually work or not. This is one example of how crude, and stupid, Modern Western Medicine is.

The entire idea of killing death is merely a *projective reflection*.

Projecting your fear of something by attacking it.
You cannot kill the process of death by killing living cells!
The idea itself is so fucking stupid: it is not worth spitting on.
This way all you do, is create more death.

All you are doing is killing living organisms inside you because you are sick as a totality. As all of you… not just your eating habits. Not just a few of your cells. They have only become cancerous because of how all of you lives, and what all of you eats. So you try to kill a part of yourself; while preserving all your of your old, sick living habits? Instead of healing all of yourself… so there is no need to kill anything. Why? That's too hard. Too revolutionary. Change as little as possible. Yes: that's the answer. Don't change how you live even though how you live gave you cancer. That's the intelligent selective answer, the convenient answer, the illogical answer, the irrational answer, the insane answer, the normal answer the easy answer, the glib answer… Except it answers nothing because it is no answer at all: its simply a mass avoidance of your own self-responsibility for your own health..

In any energy dynamic: from human biological health to forest fires: there is no such thing as an enemy to wage war on: only complex dynamic balances which need to be understood in the widest context possible in order to be able to intelligently deal with them. North American Indians used forest fires in many ways as a tool. When the U.S. Government declared an all-out war on forest fires in the 1920's and 30's; they set themselves up for a backlash of horribly destructive proportions. By allowing the undergrowth of forests to become tinderboxes waiting to ignite: this created much more destruction in the long run, than if they had allowed forest fires to happen naturally instead of fighting Nature. The present result is: they reaped the harvest of their own short sighted, imbalanced, antagonistic attitude towards forest fires… now they are faced with more and bigger forest fires… now they actually understand the dynamics of their past mistakes. But has this made them change their tactics, their

policies? No.

Again. All living things, all eco-systems function by a dynamic of positive feedback. Not negative feed back. The attempt to stop negatively forest fires by trying to kill them; only creates more, and worse fires.

The same truth applies to human health: it is the dynamic balances involved that matter, not a myopic fight against something as an enemy. The more human medical idiots try to fight cancer and try to kill it: the more cancer there will be. These dynamic balances extend in ever-widening ripples to include every living thing on this Earth. The only way humans can become healthier and have less disease is by living in healthier environments, having healthier lifestyles, eating healthier foods, having healthier relationships, and doing healthier activities: not by killing things, by nor declaring war on something. Illness and health is a matter of imbalance and balance: not killing. The concept of war, conflict, killing, destruction, as a healing dynamic; is both ludicrous and obscene. Yet that is exactly what people do over and over again to solve, balance or heal anything.

Until we develop our own humanity, expand our awareness *as a species*…and see how this fundamental principle and dynamic of antagonistic competition which civilization is based on is completely corrupt to the core. Until we can recognize and become aware of how this basic dynamic works as an integral part of everyday civilized existence, we will never be able to solve any of our self-created problems, we will only create far worse and newer problems, imbalances and conflicts called pollution, disease, war, cancer, poverty, greed, power, violence, etc… but because of our narrowly focused awareness and crisis mentality, we only see unconnected things called a 'new war', a 'new' disease, a 'new' kind of cancer, a 'new' affliction of poverty, a 'new' outbreak of violence, a 'new' misuse of power, etc… when it is all based upon one fallacy, one misperception, one basic process: accumulation.

Why should we fund any Crusade that is based upon the fear of death? Why should we give our allegiance and our dollars to any cause whose prime motivation is to kill? These blind Crusades only demonstrate the inability to understand our own suffering. The only way to eliminate human suffering effectively is to deal with the root causes of that suffering. The incremental approach to all human problems and suffering, the crisis-oriented, band-aid approach to all human problems do little to change the basic situation. By continuing in its course of endless accumulation, civilization only worsens the problem of human suffering.

And what for? So 6 ½ billion humans can increase their population to 10 billion? Or 20 Billion? So we can eradicate and destroy every last living plant and animal on this planet? So we can stand shoulder-to-shoulder, packing every square inch of land with human flesh? What's the point in all this? Because human life is supposed to be more sacred than any other kind of life? Even though we could not exist or survive in the first place without all the other kinds of life? Why do civilized humans regard human life as being more sacred than any other kind of life? Fear of death. Fear of separation.

So: because we are the only animals on this planet who reflectively fear death; we should project our fear and hate onto all other living things? We should cut ourselves off from all the causal consequences of the Universe; and exist as invulnerable, supernatural Gods? So that no matter what we do to this planet or to ourselves: *we* never suffer, *we* never get sick? *It don't work dat way.*

Where is the sanity in all this? This planet was never designed to support 6 billion humans in the first

place.

Science has already found that at least 75% of all human diseases come from the transfer of animal viruses, and those come mostly by contact with domesticated animals. That literally all epidemics are caused by the overpopulation of humans… regardless if it is the overpopulation of cities, or as in the cases of tropical viruses, the overpopulation of the Amazon rainforest by humans, or the overpopulation of the African Congolese jungle… by too many people living in too close quarters to each other; or the overpopulation of domesticated animals who are forced to live in crowded pens and obscene animal prisons and ghettoes and gulags. Overpopulation kills! Do we bother about this truth? No!

If humans had never domesticated animals in the first place… if we had never built cities in the first place… if our numbers had never swollen into the billions in the first place… then we would have almost no illnesses to worry about. The planet Earth is already groaning at its seams from our horrific burden on its resources from our overpopulation of it. Yet even as the ship is threatening to burst at its seams and sink: we insist on packing it with more billions of human souls.

There are one billion starving children in the world as this book is being written. Do we want to increase this number, and be proud of it? Why? What for?

Tool-use.
Mindless, one-sided accumulation.
Civilization.

The dynamics of modern civilization can be seen everywhere. Books accumulate. Facts accumulate. Laws accumulate. Regulations accumulate. Bureaucracies accumulate to try to handle the accumulated laws and regulations. Lawyers accumulate wealth by being needed to interpret this chaotic mess of laws and regulations to the ordinary person. And the more everything accumulates, the more unwieldy it gets, the more inequities are created, the more complex things become, the more unmanageable human society becomes. And once any power group, bureaucracy or profession finds its advantageous niche in this blind scramble for affluence, advantage, wealth, power and influence: they fight to the death against all others to keep it.

The result is endless conflict, stress, misery, suffering and unhappiness: simply because we humans have created a pyramidal structure which we have no control over. That structure and the conditions of that structure controls and manipulates us: not the other way around. It trains us into it, it forces us into it, it brainwashes us into it. It ordains that all humans be obsessed with the need to accumulate things, money, wealth, power, knowledge, and never know any true peace or happiness.

In business, a perfect example of the dynamics of tool-use, accumulation and greed, is the phenomenon of Wal-Mart. An international corporation that opens up a new store every two days in the U.S. And plans to speed this up to one-per-day, by 2004. The entire dynamic of tool-use, once it reaches this level becomes an all-consuming spreading cancer of unstoppable, unlimited growth. Such a corporation is designed, built and structured upon the principal of endless growth. Without its continual spread, it would implode: dissolve. Only as long as it grows in this fashion, at this rate, at this speed: can the corporation itself survive. For Wal-Mart: survival means unlimited growth: unlimited accumulation: period. And damn the consequences to the communities it destroys. It is unstoppable. A giant corporation worth billions: the largest employer in America second only to the U.S. Government: it can

easily steamroller over any resistance. And why? Simply because it's prime motivation, it's prime carrot, it's prime dynamic is greed-accumulation. Its success is based upon paying its employees starvation wages; thereby giving their stockholders a maximum profit. And in our capitalistic system: money always wins.

The effect of pyramidalization is universal. Whether it is the corporatization of business into global outlets like Wal-Mart, The Gap, Starbucks, or the globalized sale of hybrid plant seeds. Be it in the plant world, or the business world, or our globalized media culture, the effect is the same: a destruction of all diversity. The ultimate purpose of civilization is obvious: to make better tools, so we can have more people. So more people can make more tools. Which enables us to have more people. However: nobody cares to point out the absurdity of this, or the irrationality of it, or the cumulative destructive effect.

By its very definition; *All Unlimited Growth Is Cancerous*:. The definition of a cancerous cell is one that does not stop multiplying. As long as this happens gradually enough for us not to consider it an immediate life-threatening crisis, as long as people do not question their own normality: civilized humans will never try to oppose this basic one-sided process of accumulation. To a civilized human: the idea of not accumulating anything is unthinkable. It is beyond their imagination. It is outside their experience. I can prove this by challenging the reader to try to imagine a life without any sort of accumulation and I guarantee you that your mind will go blank. Because it has never been done: because it has never been even thought of or considered. It goes against everything civilized humans are taught to value or believe. It is a totally alien concept.

Yet in the pure simplicity of this idea lies the only hope for true happiness, the only hope for humanity, and the only hope for this planet. Every problem of human existence can be solved by the conditions of human existence being balanced. And whoever says that these universal problems are only opportunities, can go tell the billions of poor and starving how much opportunity they have to overcome their situation.

If you create a condition of human existence where humans simply do not accumulate: *you automatically solve the basic problem of all human misery and unhappiness at its root.* World hunger: gone. World poverty: gone. The need for power: gone. The need for wealth: gone. The need for antagonism and competition: gone. How many kinds of human illness would there be, if human population had only accumulated to 6 million instead of 6 billion? How many kinds of disease did we suffer from when our population was sixty thousand instead of six million?

Humans worship the ease that technology affords them. Any kind of difficulty or hardship is viewed as being bad. Of course: it is easier to have machines toil for you rather than you yourself. The irony is that the more humans use tools to free them from the slavery of work, the more these tools enslave humans to work for them. The more gadgets a person owns, the less free time they have. The point is: why live in a social structure where toil-slavery-work is the only form of usefulness… the only currency of human value? Humans cannot conceive of any other kind of social order except the one they already exist in. Yet if you remove the 10,000-year-old condition of accumulation... You are left with a context where accumulation itself has no purpose or value, much less the toil that is necessary to achieve it. The only validity that this accumulation has is the fact of its own accumulation. Merely because it exists does not mean that it is the only way in which humans can live. The idea that we can only survive by accumulating is absurd.

If 30 out of a 100 bears feast royally, while 70 barely subsist or starve; would you say that this species has found their optimal form of existence? Would you consider their species to be successful? The only point in human existence is to become a successful human, just as the only point in the bear's existence is to become a successful bear. In order to become a successful human we must first find out what the human animal actually is. We must first find out how the human animal is actually supposed to live. We were designed to function in a certain way. If we do not function in that designed away then we are not functioning successfully. A bear cannot function successfully by living like a wolf: just as a human animal cannot function successfully by living in a pyramidally-structured environment. Yet, we do know now, that genetically: we were designed to inter-act in small bands of 25 or more: living on a high diversity of different foods, constantly physically active. We were designed to be continually stimulated by traveling through new areas of ever-changing natural beauty. The need to travel, to see new things, is genetically built into us. Today we call it sightseeing, vacationing, tourist travel, exploration. It is how we temporarily relieve the stress from our work-a-day lives. In case you didn't know: we were not put on this Earth to gratify ourselves. We were designed by Nature to do a job.

We were designed to seek out and discover all of the infinite subtleties of Nature in a continual process of adaptive innovation. We were designed to live co-operatively in a high level of mutual support-nurturing-love-intimacy: built-up over long periods of time. We were not designed to live sedentary lifestyles, adopt adversarial roles, compete against each other, work at repetitive mechanical tasks or perform stoop labor. We were not designed to live in permanently settled areas or accumulate things-power-wealth or fame. We were designed to eat a wide variety of food, in a constantly changing diet, from constantly changing ecosystems, while moving through these changing landscapes. We were designed to live in a condition of healthy asceticism, in a state of continual Pure Wonder at all the beauty around us. We were designed to develop our awareness by sensitizing it: not deaden it, suppress it or repress it. We were designed to adapt experientially each day to changing circumstances-conditions-environments-new challenges. We were genetically designed to live in a new and different environment every day of our lives. We were genetically designed to do something new and different every day of our life.

In short: we were designed to live creatively in an environment of endless diversity every second of our entire lives. We were designed to be exposed to the pure, unspoiled beauty of Nature. Living in that beauty' naturally dissolves the human ego into an awareness of Pure Wonder. Once you allow humans to live in the vastness of Nature without the insulating deadness of civilization surrounding them, and allow them to absorb its Pure Beauty... They lose their ego; and develop a Sense of Pure Wonder. The only thing in Nature or the Universe that is to be feared; is our own lack of awareness. That is the basic lesson of survival that we humans have never learned: simply because we use our tools too much. Instead of developing our own human awareness, our own human bodies, our own human hearts, and our own human minds: we developed our own tools instead.

If you did not settle down… nobody could tax you for anything. Without any permanent property, there could be no accumulation of power. If anyone tried to tax you or control you, you could simply go somewhere else. People could just avoid unpleasant places, and avoid unpleasant people. There would be no building-up of animosities and conflicts with neighbors you cannot get along with. There would be no need to work at all.

A neighbor used to be someone who lives within a horse-call of your house, or 'borough'. If you can

hear their horses neigh then; you know all is well with them. But that comes from enslaving horses to do our bidding, and building outside corrals as early warning signals in case anyone tried to attack your house at night. Basically, a neighbor is someone you barely hear, and very rarely see. A superficial acquaintance.

If you never settled down: then there would be no need to work; trying to make yourself more comfortable… or safer, or more secure. Then humans could do anything they wanted with their lives. Then they could enjoy an unimaginable freedom that not even the richest among us have today… a freedom free of all the chains that settlements create. Civilization provides us with artificial safety. However, it does not provide challenge. You have to go outside of civilization and climb a mountain for that. Climbing civilized pyramids like the pyramids of power, or status, or wealth does not force you to stretch your limits, it does not challenge all of your abilities.

For at least, over 90,000 years; humans managed to survive and flourish; using a very simple tool kit. It was the simplicity of our tools that kept us so active and on the move. It made everyday life of our lives a continual challenge for us. Such a primitive tool kit guaranteed that survival was never easy; and because of that: boredom, laziness, and all the vices of a sedentary lifestyle were not possible.

The dichotomy between the conditions humans were genetically designed to live under, and the conditions we exist under today: illustrates a simple fact. Since humans stopped being hunter-gatherers; we have not adapted genetically, *or* experientially, to this new artificial condition called: civilization. We still need to be physically active, we need to be continually challenged, we still need to be continually creative and innovative everyday. We still need the hardship of facing and dealing with Nature with as few tools as possible: not the deadening, repetitive, boring hardship of tool slavery. We are still not happy if life is not interesting, challenging and difficult. We are still happiest overcoming natural hardships: not artificial, civilized, mechanical hardships.

The simple fact is; that humans are genetically designed to live outdoors: not indoors. Facing the elements invigorates you; it wakes you up, and sharpens your senses. We have heat glands in their bodies that are specifically designed to be developed so we can live outdoors in all kinds of weather with minimal or no discomfort to them. But because we live mostly indoors, we never get a chance to develop them. Our heat glands grow, and develop in early childhood. If you do not develop them then: you never will. Children naturally want to stay outside and play. Parents scream at them to come inside not because their children are too cold, but because they are too cold, just standing for a moment outside the door of a warm, heated home. The parents, having lost the use of their own heat glands by living indoors when they were young, cannot believe that their children are not freezing as they are. So… they make sure their children never get to develop their heat glands either.

If they actually left their children outside, to play as long as they wished: first… their children would come in when they were good and ready to: when they are either too tired or too cold to play anymore. Then there would be peace in the house because all of their excess energy would be burned off. Then, putting them to sleep would be actually enjoyable, and not a continual battle. Also: they would not have an over-stressed need to play because they were never given enough time and freedom to have fun. Then children would not be hyperactive, or get into all the crazy mischief they always do indoors because they will have dispelled their craziness, or fun, or play, outside.

And what's more; if they stayed outside all night: night after night…then they would develop their heat

glands so well, that they will lose all need to come indoors anymore... And win the unparalleled freedom of not having to build time-consuming, expensive, houses. They might even eventually stop wanting to live indoors altogether. The major bulk of most peoples savings, what they work for, what they toil for all their working lives; is to be able to afford a nice, safe, cozy, comfortable house. What if you could be happy and comfortable without living indoors, without owning a house?

But of course, that is unthinkable. What? Stay outside all the time, and have fun all the time? Never! Yet why not? The countless unchallenged, unquestioned habits, practices, customs, and traditions of civilized life… and much more; could be easily proven to be false simply by letting our children live as they want to, and not as we force them to.

All movement. All travel. Should be a challenge. Not a luxury. We should not be whisked from one place to another by machines. If we want to move: we should do it ourselves. We should not use the advantage of machines to do it with.

Movement should be fun. Travel should be an adventure. Doing it ourselves is what keeps us alive. The second our blood stops moving; we die. The second we stop moving physically; our fitness goes down and we get stiff, and old.

Not moving our own bodies physically was what got us into this mess in the first place. Lack of movement was what created civilization. The deadness of not moving physically creates creatures who have dead souls, dead minds and dead hearts. A shark moves through the water just enough to keep functioning. A porpoise does not move just enough to keep functioning. It moves playfully It has fun. Its Life is an adventure. Do you want to have the intelligence of a shark, or a porpoise?

It is a historical fact that the earliest wooden ships that landed on the islands off the southernmost tip of South America in the coldest, windblown hell on Earth where the wind averages between 30 and sixty miles an hour every minute of every day and night… where the norm of weather is a full-blown gale-storm that is almost never seen except in the middle of great oceans. In the Magellan Straits, on the Magellan Islands… these seafarers found a strange tribe of natives; living stark naked on these barren rock-covered islands…where no grass or trees could grow because the wind stripped all the islands of any soil ages ago. They witnessed them walking stark naked without shoes on snow-ice covered rocks. They witnessed them sleeping comfortably warm on cold bare rocks while the wind whistled past their ears carrying such a wind-chill factor that they should have developed frostbite in less than ten minutes. And they could not understand it. They thought these natives were the most ignorant savages on earth. These ignorant ‘savages’ did not even have a word in their language for fighting. They wore no clothes at all. So: the ignorant Europeans decided to ‘civilize’ them and teach them how to dress and eat new kinds of food from their ships called: salted fish. This poisonous food constricted their blood vessels so drastically that most of them later died of cold and overexposure to the elements they had so effortlessly withstood for centuries. Later European visitors; who thought to establish forts there: exterminated what remained of them.

The reason the human inhabitants of the Magellan Straits could live like that is simple: they had no choice in the matter. hardship. Natural hardship. They had no wood to burn. They were forced to find a way to exist on the most inhospitable place on Earth and did so successfully. Without a civilization.

If any of the suggestions made in this book seem too far-fetched because they stray too far from what

the reader's 'id' thinks is conventional wisdom; the latest anthropological discoveries and conclusions bears out the fact that both modern humans and Neanderthals their cousins are capable of living in the coldest freezing climates on earth without any need to wear clothes. Anthropologists have now pushed back the history of Neanderthals living in Asia and Europe from 200,000 year, to 800,000 years. As the latest findings of Villa and Roebroeks show:

"This confirms a suspicion we had that went against the opinions of most scientists, who believed it was impossible for humans to penetrate into cold, temperate regions without fire," Villa said.

Recent evidence from an 800,000-year-old site in England known as Hapsburg indicates hominids -- likely Homo heidelbergenis, the forerunner of Neanderthals -- adapted to chilly environments in the region without fire, Roebroeks said.

The simplest explanation is that there was no habitual use of fire by early humans prior to roughly 400,000 years ago, indicating that fire was not an essential component of the behaviour of the first occupants of Europe's northern latitudes, said Roebroeks. "It is difficult to imagine these people occupying very cold climates without fire, yet this seems to be the case."

The answer to how the Neanderthals managed to survive the Ica ages of 800,000 years explains away the previously conflicting evidence. At first Neanderthals were considered to be less intelligent than us because they did not use fire to keep themselves warm. The newest evidence now shows that Neanderthals did use fire… but only in the making of their tools; not to keep themselves warm. The reason Neanderthals have been so admired by scientists is because for 800,000 years: these walking apes slew and killed the huge Ice Age monsters of the Neolithic era… *without using fire to keep themselves warm.* Scientists considered this to be impossible. But the facts cannot be denied. The huge Mastodons and Wooly Mammoths they hunted and killed during the many Ice Ages is a proven anthropological fact. The Neanderthals are famous because they spread into the farthest northern regions of Asia and Europe and lived there and managed to survive and flourish for thousands of years <u>during</u> *the Ice ages. Not only during the warm periods. 800,000 years! That is almost a million years of living in the coldest regions on earth. During the Ice Ages… How on earth did they do it?!*

The answer is simple. Heat glands. We humans are blessed with the exact same heat glands the Neanderthals had. We do not need to wear clothes to live in Nature. Just as the Neanderthals did not need to make fires for 8000,000 years to keep themselves warm. Just as the natives of the Magellan islands did not need clothes to keep themselves warm.

What does this mean?

This means that the entire conventional bullshit explanation of how and why civilization was invented is 100% false. The assumption that man began to use fire to keep himself warm is total bullshit. The assumption that Man began killing animals for their furs to keep himself warm is 100% bullshit. The assumption that modern man cannot survive living in Nature without the artificial heat of burning wood, and wearing artificial coverings called clothing, and building artificial caves called houses is 100% bullshit. The fact that Neanderthals did not use fire except to make their tools with, the fact that there is some evidence they did use fire to cook their food now makes sense. The fires they made were small and were not used to keep them warm. Once their food was cooked, the fire was snuffed out or allowed to die. When there was no wood to burn: this did not mean any hardship for them. They were still

warm and they ate their food raw; and were healthier because of it.

What does this mean? It means that civilization is not a success; it is an evolutionary mistake... It means that for over a million years, we have wasted and burned and destroyed living trees when we didn't have to. It means that the oldest tool of all: the use of fire was a horrible mistake. It means that all the lying crap and bullshit of what makes us special is a load of total garbage. It means there is no divine fire, no divine enlightenment of artificial light, no artificial burning intelligence or feeling that makes us special, no superior ingenuity.

Obviously, it is ridiculous to try to turn back the clock and pretend civilization never happened. However, this does not change the root issue. The challenge of finding a way to live that truly fits how we were meant to live, raises a spectrum of possibility so vast; it stretches human creativity and potential far beyond anything that civilization has to offer. The idea of replacing comfort addiction, convenience, expediency, mindless self-gratification and mindless tool-use with something more demanding, with hardship that is truly rewarding, is not a regression into the past. It is a creative attempt to improve human existence that goes beyond anything yet dreamt-of.

What does human curiosity focus on? How does it focus? The most popular fiction is the whodunit… its focus is on who killed who, when, why, how, etc… Even our fiction reveals that we are more curious about death than about life. We are more fascinated by death than by life. Instead of Constantly… Incessantly. Always writing about nothing else but people being killed, why they were killed, how they were killed, who killed them, when they were killed, where they were killed… Do writers ever spend their lives writing about people living?, How they lived? Why they lived? No.

Are people ever curious about how other people lived instead of how they died? Does the destructive 'id' ever use the investigative tools of: who, where, when, what, why, how ; in the mysteries of living? No… Only in the investigative mysteries of how people are murdered. That is the one-sided blindness of the cultured ego that is not aware of itself. What if there was no hierarchical accumulation of corruption? What if nothing was kept secret? What would writers have to write about then? All the works of fiction are just another way of creating an inner-reflective, abstract reality... Creating abstract imaginary personalities that "live" and take shape inside the writers mind… until they take on a life of their own, until they take over, until they tell the writer what to write, until it is the creation that controls the creator: that is what tools have done not only to writers, but to all of mankind.

What we are totally blind to is the relationship between humans and tools. It is not only an imbalanced one: it is an unholy one. It is trying to create a symbiotic relationship between a living thing and a dead thing. This experiment has been a disaster for all living on this planet; because this particular symbiotic parasite: tools… are systematically taking over its host: us living humans. This particular symbiote is continually growing in numbers, and in the power it holds over its host, in its influence over its host, and in its inimical destructiveness against all living organisms, including its own host. Parasitic symbiotes are not intelligent: they kill the host they depend on for their lives.

This is because a Symbiote's intelligence is of an entirely different order from its host. It does not properly recognize or understand the higher, more complex, more dynamically balanced form of energy it is feeding off of. Tools cannot understand that what they are doing is not insuring their own survival by increasing their numbers. They do not understand that by industrialization, by a form of duplication so crude, it ends up destroying everything else in the process: they are guaranteeing their own extinction.

Tools cannot understand or recognize the delicate organic balances needed for its host to thrive within the ecosphere of this planet. Whether living things thrive or die on this planet is of no concern to the tool: as long as its host thrives, that's all that matters. Tools do not care in the slightest about the well-being of its host. As long as its host continues to make, and use more tools. That is all that matters to the tool.

The proof of tools taking over their host is glaringly obvious. Humans have taken on the exact viewpoint, the exact same attitude as the tools they use… we have become tools ourselves to such an extent, that we share the same attitudes, viewpoint and values... as our own tools. Living things are of little importance, or value to us… compared to our precious tools and technology. The use and production of more and better tools is much more important to us than the care of living things. Civilized humans value dead things a thousand times more highly than living things.

The Final Question

The dealings of the world conglomerates, governments, interest groups, the major monopolized industries, the IMF, the world trade agreements: all of these machinations: go on around the world every day. And they reach into the lives of most of the people on this planet. This affects everyone who buys food, gas, clothing, electricity, consumer products. It affects everyone whose life is touched by a higher governmental body. Both metaphorically and literally: every person who buys a banana is putting money into the coffers of the most powerful organizations in the world. Yet this systemic milking of the world population is completely invisible. And all of these causal chains and structures we take for granted and regard as normal. How it all works is a complete mystery. None of the actual knowledge and information of how civilization works is available to the public. How the world is run is kept secret. And what little information does exist, lies hidden in bits and pieces: in places that are extremely difficult to find. Humans are not given or allowed to have the crucial knowledge of how their own civilization works and runs on all of its various levels. There is no access to any information that could tie together all of the interlinking structures, institutions and relationships in its entirety: so people can make truly informed decisions and base their actions and decisions upon the actual truth.

How can you point the finger of blame; when every civilized individual on Earth is trying to milk wealth from every other civilized individual? If everyone is trying to get some kind of advantage over someone else: who is willing to cast the first stone of blame at our collective guilt? Who amongst us is willing to accept blame themselves? Who amongst us is willing to accept responsibility? How can you promote an increased awareness, when the universal ethic of greed and profit dominates and poisons every human value-system and every moral principle on Earth?

Why is the nature of civilization so indecipherable? Not only because all the actual knowledge is segmential in nature and there has never been any attempt to connect it comprehensively: but because the truth about civilization is kept secret. If the financial flow and distribution of all the money and all the power and influence and all the workings of social status and the flow and distribution of all the knowledge in civilization were laid bare to be studied and traced and examined to see how it all works, where it goes, why it works: then people would finally be able to intelligently decide how they want their society to work, in what way, on what principles, and by what values.

If only the most basic human knowledge itself were collated enough to nullify some of the monopolist

areas of needless, wasteful, conflicting, overlapping expertise; so everyone was equally well-informed: then the rest of this structure would come crashing down along with the pyramidalization of knowledge. Then: wealth, power, influence and social standing would no longer have the fulcrum of specialized and privileged information or the corruption of secrecy to preserve its Status Quo.
However, you will never find all the information, or knowledge you need in this civilized ant heap except in tiny segments hidden away in nooks and crannies. All unconnected to the other bits of information. And only the endless, persevering, sniffing out of these tiny bits will ever give you even a slightly clarified understanding of it all. Simply because humans do not organize or look at things in a cohesive, holistic fashion. There are countless small grass-roots organizations battling the upper strata of civilization's power structure. But they all do so only within their own narrow confines of specialized self-interest. Moreover, ultimately they all end up conflicting with each other, wasting their energy in uncoordinated, uncooperative efforts as small forces battling the concentrated powers of the pyramidal elite. For every inequity that is painfully fought over, opposed, and finally balanced: a hundred new ones are created. There are tons of reports and books detailing pieces of the puzzle of just how civilization works and how it is structured; but none of them are connected to each other, none of them connect the entire puzzle together because human interests are specialized and segmented. Never mind the divisions caused by language, culture, race, religion and politics. All you need is only one of the four universal aspects of civilized accumulation to be laid bare: to be examined and studied. And the other three aspects will fall into place beside it. If the entire world supply of money and wealth were not kept in billions of secret cachets and accounts: if they could be all opened and studied... This in itself would blow the lid off every major scandal and corruption in the world.

But the entire self-survival of civilized people, the entire dynamic of greed, fear, envy, hate, mistrust, is based upon keeping this entire information secret. Everyone fears divulging such information and for good reason: because it would expose the financial truth about everybody. And only the poorest and the most powerless have anything to gain by this. Any exposing of financial wealth and holdings would expose all the inequity and imbalance existing between 6 ½ billion people on this planet. And the ones who have everything to lose from this very rightly fear it would set off a firestorm of conflict, envy, greed, hatred and upheaval. Moreover: the abolition of any form of financial secrecy goes directly against the need for advantage in our antagonistic and competitive, pyramidal, capitalistic system. As result: such an idea is considered not practical and is never seriously considered.

In civilization, there is a fundamental conflict between dead things and living things... Which are valued more? The problem with civilization is that it is tool-friendly, not human-friendly. You cannot have individuals trying to live by healing principles while their society functions by destructive tool principles. The greater force will always prevail over the lesser. If you want people to develop their own humanity, you must first establish a society based upon humane principles of non-accumulation and dynamic balance. As long as you have human cultures which do not evolve or change humanly while their tools and technology does: you will have the insanity and horror of primitive, non-evolved cultures fighting each other with modern, tool-evolved weapons. As long as money is the principal value-system people use: there can be no society that operates mainly by human values. The effect of money is to make human factors obsolete, worthless, unused, undeveloped and unneeded. If you have money in any civilized society: you don't need courage, honesty, love, or a sense of wonder, or creativity. In today's modern legal system: money is used to compensate for human suffering. Clearly: the tool value of money has replaced human values in our society.

How can you change the dynamic of greed? Simple. Burn all the money. Announce that all money is

worthless. That all gold, silver, currency, legal documents, deeds, etc are illegal as legal tender. Replace ALL money and abstract value; with Music CD's. Include DVD's and computer CD's with them. Have them all be worth one dollar. No inflation, period. A fixed abstract system with no intrinsic commodity value except the music on each CD.

Then all the youth of the world will hold all the buying power. Then all stock markets will crash; all monopolies and businesses will go bankrupt. All the old people will have no money. Young people will hold all the money. Then CD factories will become billionaire factories. All famous music artists will lose their billions of dollars and become just another musician except for the CD's they own. Only the music public who love music will become rich. Then…. Music will become money. All music will become powerful. Then… people will make their own music to buy things with. And if their music is lousy? Nobody will buy it. Then the best music will become worth more. There will be a black market for the best music CD's…

But. A movie costing millions of dollars? To sell how many millions of DVD's before they can make a profit? All new DVD's, all new movies will disappear. Then people will make their own movies and sell them. And the shit mediocre crap of Hollywood will disappear, and there will be billions of movie-producers and directors and actors and actresses: all a thousand times more creative than what we have now. But computer CD's can be made by the ton. Moreover; only the good ones will be bought or even wanted…. Then information will become money. Then books will become money, then only the best books and the best information will be bought. Then only the smartest computer whiz kids and the best musicians will make money. Then you have a complete change of status, power, wealth and knowledge. Then you have a complete change of the status quo.

How greedy are whiz kids who love making computer CD's? How greedy are musicians who make their own music CD's? DVD's will become too expensive to make unless they are homemade. Unless made by world famous artists who can find millions of buyers for their particular film. And even then; they will make less profit than ordinary musicians who can whomp up a few albums of original music, or any independent movie maker with a camera with an original idea. Then creativity becomes power and wealth. Then people will hate shopping… having to carry bulky plastic CD's everywhere. How many CD's can you fit into your purse? But then the poor countries will have no CD's. Then finally the obscene definition of poor and rich become clearly defined. Then everyone will have to help each other; or all of us will starve to death. Then music CD's of 'We are the World' will be manufactured by the billions… and the musicians of the world, and the businesses that support them: will all get together to help fill the 3rd world countries with millions of music CD's… as they sell them their CD players along with it. Then there will be so much love in the world and so much music in the world… that whenever a person wants to buy something… all they have to do will be to sing for their suppers. And if their songs… which they can make on their own CD's are good. Suddenly, they will become famous rich music artists… who will spread their CD's to all the poor also… who will listen to their love music…. And make their own love music… so the entire world will be filled not with hate and money… but with CD's, and music, and love. Oops. Too simple? Too drastic? Too effective? Too inconvenient? Have a better idea of how to revolutionize human society without killing and war and hate and fear?… No? Gosh. Oh well…. It's just an idea.

What if people only used money for others: and not for themselves? Remember the famous scene in the Movie: where Richard Gere buys all those fancy clothes for his prostitute-girlfriend? She was made to feel and look like a queen. She felt special. Her self-esteem went up. She became instantly happy.

What if people with money: took all of the homeless people on Earth: and let then shop for their own brand-new clothes? Not hand-me-downs. Not used, discarded clothes. That are given to them so they never forget that they are a discarded people. So sick people who have money can sneer and ignore sick people who do not have money…. And feel sorry for them, and pity them… and sigh, and say that there's nothing they can do. Which is a sick filthy lie.

Homeless people walking around in new clothes? In the latest fashions? Clean? Not dirty? Homeless people who have a higher self-esteem because they are wearing new clothes? Horrors. We can't have that, now can we? Only people who have money are allowed to go shopping to please themselves. Only people who have money are allowed to use shopping, and buying new clothes as a way of making themselves feel better about themselves… we can't let poor people have that privilege, now… can we? We can't make poor people happy now: can we? Horrors.

But if you use your money only for other people and not for yourself. Not only will your ego and your selfishness and your arrogance dwindle, and disappear… you will feel so much better about yourself: that you will get hooked on it. You start searching for any excuse to spend your money on someone who has less than you. You will start searching for anyone who has less money than you… you will start becoming creative in how you help them spend your money on them. And they will love you for it> and you will love them.

What? Rich people loving poor people? Poor people loving rich people? As equals!?
Unthinkable~!!!!! Forbidden!!! You are not allowed!!!

Want a simpler idea? Replace all money with food. Then all of the Corporations like Archer Daniels, and Kraft will become Empires. Then for once all the poor people will know who is *intentionally* starving them to death. Then these corporations will be destroyed. Then farmers will become the richest people on Earth…. And God help any of them if they do not give their food-money to starving children and people. Then all money will become an exchange of food-love. How many apples can you fit in your purse? Then money will only be good for eating, and if it is not used right away and eaten right away: then it will rot and become useless. Then there will be no saving, and no accumulation of money. Then for once there would be an honest line drawn between rich people and poor people. Then for once we would not be able to lie about ourselves about wanting to help poor people but not being able to. Then we would have a clear choice. Either give poor people food, or teach them to grow it themselves. Or keep all our extra food for ourselves; and let them starve to death. Oops. But if we didn't let them starve then they wouldn't be poor anymore. Then they would be just as rich as we are.

Now we can't have that, now… can we? *Why not?*

How many apples can a rich man eat; before his apples rot and shrivel? Then for once; humans would *directly* understand; the selfishness and stupidity of trying to hoard something for their own pleasure. Then for once humans would directly understand the meaning of greed. Then for once; humans would understand the meaning of humanity, the meaning of money, and the meaning of food. Then for once people could get rich, and happy; by *giving* to other people; food-money-love. Then the more love, and the more food, and the more money you give away, the happier, and the richer you become.

But that's too simple. Things are supposed to get more complicated… not less complicated. That's not progress. That would mean regressing. Going backwards instead of forwards. We would be living like

people before there was any civilization. That is a backwards, regressive idea. That is not progressive. That is superstitious nonsense. We are supposed to look forward, not backward. Do away with money? We would be living as ancient superstitious savages, not modern, enlightened civilized humans. Bullshit.

Oh well… it's just a *new* idea. We mustn't do anything that hasn't already been done now, should we? In case you haven't noticed… the entire fucking thing called civilization is based upon certain ideas that do not work. Your entire life is based upon taking certain selective ideas for granted. And selectively ignoring, and not believing in other ideas.

Civilization has never spawned a new idea. Civilization crushes, kills, and buries all new ideas. It poisons, pollutes and corrupts every new idea until that new idea becomes the opposite of what it originally was. Then once that new idea is completely destroyed and turned into an evil idea: if the idea is still too good: civilization either corrupts it and then preserves the corrupted idea throwing away the original good idea; or lets the good idea go out of fashion, and lets it be laughed at as old fashioned and out-of-date.

Where do you think money came from? It came from people having too much food. They had a choice. Whether to be generous with it, or selfish with it. Whether to give it freely with love or make a profit from it from people who were hungry. Why do you think mass starvation has always been the hallmark of civilization? There has never been a time in all the 12,000 years of civilization when the majority of humans living on this Earth were not poor and starving to death. The instant poor people stop starving: other civilized people find a way to keep them starving and poor.

All money originally came from having too much food. Money is merely an ancient custom making sure that people too poor to buy food will starve. The civilized concept that money is more important than starving people is obscene because it originally came from a surplus of too much food. What good is food, if nobody eats it? To hoard food and watch other people starve? To hoard money and watch other people be poor? Why do you think the morality and ethics of all hoarding and accumulating of wealth and money is rotten to the core? Why do you think millionaires and billionaires are constantly trying to find a way for the masses to love them? Because their inner instincts are telling them that they are being evil. Because all selfishness stinks. All selfishness is destructive. You can rationalize money and wealth any way you want: it still stinks to high heaven.

If the first people who had too much food had decided to give it away freely and with love: and punish any fool who tried to profit from another person's starvation, then there would have been no money. It would never have been invented. There is a reason why the saying: 'money is the root of all evil' has survived in every corner of the globe for 12,000 years.

Here is the 64 dollar question: how do you get 6 ½ billion people to stop being selfish? How can you get them to stop fighting against themselves; and pull in the same direction? How do transform antagonistic competition into cooperation? How do you get 6 billion people to stop accumulating? How do you get 6 billion people to recognize the commonalities of their own common humanity? How do you get 6 billion people to recognize that their own self-interest as individuals, as communities, and as a species: overrides and supersedes every abstract creation of their own culture and civilization? That the well-being of our species as a whole, the happiness of each person, and the health of the entire planet coincide with each other and do not conflict? That the only opposition to these three interests is the

civilization we were raised in and the beliefs that we absorbed and the values we were spoon-fed? How do you change the awareness of 6 ½ billion people? How do you instill a sense of pure wonder into 6 ½ billion people?

The brutal fact is, that only by a huge, overall reduction in every form of accumulation, together with a huge integration in every form of connectiveness, will we ever remedy our own problems. Only as a meager population with a meager amount of tool-use, living a meager ascetic lifestyle, will we humans ever be able to let go of all the corruptions that civilization has brought about. The universal truth humans refuse to learn is that; the only importance in living is the attainment of dynamic balance: not accumulation of any kind. If you persist in accumulating; you will never be able to balance yourself, or your life. You will never find true happiness or peace. You will never attain it, achieve or live it.

Only… we are so deeply immersed inside civilization; that we try to balance our accumulations, instead of ourselves. We try to balance budgets, political interests, power, the structural stress of dead buildings and bridges: not the dynamic balance of our living bodies and souls... Not our awareness, not the living ecosystems we live in. But you cannot balance any dead accumulation dynamically; simply because it is not alive enough. By abandoning the principle of dynamic balance, we have abandoned the single, universal principle upon which all of life and the Universe is based upon. For humans to ever attain true balance, true peace, true happiness: they must act as one species: in complete accord with each other… not as splintered groups of competing, distrustful, fearful, hating, killing apes.

Understanding the basic, root reasons of why and how the Universe works, how human awareness works, and how civilization works; are the necessary basic tools needed for people to live happy, fulfilled, peaceful lives. Human suffering and inhumanity can only be eradicated if these basic tools of understanding are given-to and used-*by every human on this planet*… not just an elite few. If this is not done: the ongoing catastrophe of human suffering and civilization's destruction of this planet will continue unabated.

But here is where all serious consideration of the truth stops cold. Because the process of accumulation that got us into the mess we are in today has been going on for at least 10,000 years. If anyone even begins to admit the basic truths I have outlined in this book; they will have to face the fact of what our ancestors have done. Then we would have to regard civilization as an ongoing 10,000 yr-old oil spill… while we are left with the damage it has caused and is still causing. Now we need to start cleaning up a mess that was not originally made by us. And the monumental task of trying to right a 10,000 yr-old mistake is not a problem any person wants to look at. Who wants to face such an unpleasant truth? Who wants to shoulder such an odious responsibility; when we were not responsible for its creation in the first place? Yet every advantage, every kind of power, every tool, every gadget, every laborsaving device, every machine, every car we use, is due to the tool development of our ancestors. All the comforts and power we enjoy today comes directly from 10,000 years of civilization. We cannot disown the advantages which we benefit from. Ultimately; what we benefit from and use for our benefit; we are responsible for. And that fact; nobody wants to face.

The blindness of humans in regards to their actual situation is due to a lack of perspective. It is only when you pull back and view the entire course of 10,000 years of civilization that you see the monstrous problems we have created are from over-intensive tool-use: and that we blindly seek to remedy these problems only through more over-intensive tool-use. Tools do not solve problems: they only complicate human existence and end up destroying everything around us, while creating more problems and more

tools to create more destruction. If ever the causal effects of using any technology is fully exposed and examined, the overwhelming evidence of this fact will show that this is indeed what has happened and is happening. To do that, you need to look at all of the facts, all of the process, all of the consequences, all of the repercussions.

If you build a space shuttle, where does the plastic come from? The metal? What chemicals were used and how many man-hours did it eat up? What is the cost of pollution in manufacturing all of these expensive chemicals, fuels, etc…? How much wealth and human lives were wasted on it? How many years of research? How many billions of dollars? Will that space shuttle make any human find true happiness? Love? Peace? Meaning? Usefulness? Except as a tool-slave? Viewed from this perspective; over-intensive tool-use is the blindest, most wasteful, most profligate use of human life possible.

To worship technology, to worship tools. To worship civilization or culture, or religion, or anything: is to lose sight of your own humanity and the humanity of others. To place the value of technology above human suffering gives you what we have today… a small minority enjoying affluence at the expense of global poverty and suffering. But since human awareness and perspective is not global in its outlook, since most people do not even try to expand their awareness; except selectively. Since humans do not live in a state of Pure Wonder: they never ask connective questions and try to put anything into a larger context. It is the lack of Wonder that keeps humans blind. It is the artificial environments and Normalities we create that keep us blind. If you do not live in a state of Pure Wonder, your tool-brain will go through its usual mechanical functions in its usual blinkered, narrowed focus: never seeking any wider outlook on life. This is what tools do to human awareness. And unless we admit what using tools is doing to us and to this planet: we will keep on doing it.

If you examine the choices given in this book, if you examine your own life and look at what choices you have made and their ultimate results: you will make the unpleasant discovery; that what is good for you and what is bad for you is clearly delineated by what is hard for you, and what is easy. The reason civilization was created and the reason we have come this far on its path is because it was easier for us. Once people believe in the sacredness of their own self-gratification, once their imbalanced awareness cannot discern between what is truly good for them and what is bad, how can anyone divest themselves of such entrenched cultural habits-values-beliefs? To propose that the entire human population on this planet willingly choose whatever is more difficult... To not only preach, but actually practice selflessness and giving... To actually practice an ascetic, non-accumulating lifestyle… to willingly give up the concepts of accumulation and ownership... To willingly forego all elitist power, wealth, fame, and knowledge... Is that asking too much?

Yet, it has *already* been proven and demonstrated throughout history that the attainment of happiness, peace, joy and meaning can only be achieved by this difficult path. But because these truths are so unpleasant; this *proven* wisdom has been cast by the wayside and ignored, and laughed-at, and sneered-at, and ignored.

Civilization is so structured that it automatically prevents these actual truths from being learned, practice, or developed. So… the practical solution to this quandary is what? Change the basic structure of human society? Change the basic value-believe systems of all humans? Change how we use our awareness and how we develop it? Change how we live?

The answer is of course; all of the above. But where to start? How? When? This is what each person must answer for themselves.

If all the major forces influencing the development of our species could be unearthed and examined; you would see over a span of millions of years how we veered off the most dynamic path of organic life, onto a path of selective awareness; instead of an overall awareness. What we call intelligence is precisely this type of awareness which we developed that has set us apart as tool users. But this thing called selective awareness, or pyramidal focus is also the basic operational condition that produces all kinds of tool-effects which are ultimately dehumanizing within the human psyche, and which has forced humans to become destructive towards themselves, others, and their environment: living, acting, functioning more like a mindless tool than a wondering, curious animal.

However; this entire history of the dominance of tools over humans, over human values, this selective blindness which scientists call selective awareness; which has been cast into billions of self-created realities, all mostly unconnected to each other except on an abstract level… this jumbled mix of self-created segmented-fragmented identities within each psyche; has robbed humans of ever seeing themselves and their own history in any true, larger, comprehensive, connective context which could explain all of their condition.

In short: our vaunted selective awareness is precisely what prevents us from any true, deeper understanding of anything. The very function of selective awareness or what we call consciousness, is the ability to selectively ignore and block out most things around you while focusing upon one particular item. To put it as bluntly and starkly as possible: the pinnacle of all human selective awareness, the pinnacle of all human intelligence, the pinnacle of our conscious awareness: resides in our ability to consciously lie, our ability to deceive, delude, deny… our ability to create out of our fevered brains any kind of abstract fabrication, any set of connections-identities-symbols-ideas-thoughts-feelings-motives-actions that are convenient, expedient, easier to live-with.

One stupidity and arrogance of all Western Science, Religion, Philosophy, etc., lies in the unspoken assumption and belief: that humans are smarter than other creatures. Rather; we are only more selectively aware. What we gain in creating separations, we lose far more in lacking a connective, overall intelligence.

The narrowest interpretation of anything is always the blindest. The blindest person in the world is a scientist peering into a microscope or a telescope. The blindest cultures are those which do not accept and cannot understand other cultures. The blindest religions are the most intolerant, the most exclusionary and the most dogmatic. The blindest psyche is the one with the narrowest, most rigid, unchanging normality-identity-views-opinions-beliefs. The blindest tool-use is the most specialized, the most complex, and the most expensive. We refuse to see any direct connection between ourselves and any collective aspects of our technology, religion, or culture… We *avoid* seeing any connection between the countless separate things, issues and problems that beset us. We see ourselves as a privileged species, as all-powerful: capable of manipulating, segmenting, separating… able to separate any thing and everything, able to differentiate between anything and everything: and not seeing anything fundamentally wrong in doing so. We leave our human potential undeveloped, ignoring the path of infinite possibility, connectivity, creativity; and instead; focus narrowly, think narrowly, feel narrowly; acting non-creatively, repetitively as each of our frozen Normalities and routines dictate.

How can you reverse the focus of human awareness? How can you reverse the structural hierarchy of human tool values? How can you literally tear up the Cheops Pyramid and plunge its pinnacle down into the Earth and expose the broad base of that pinnacle? So everyone can see that the most fundamental blocks of truth, the most important building blocks of human awareness are the broadest, widest, most connected, strongest ones at the bottom and not at the top? How can you turn human existence and human awareness and human values and human perception right-side-up?

To actually change the fundamental pyramidal-hierarchical nature-structure of human society and civilization? Can you imagine the screaming terror of the most powerful, the wealthiest, the most specialized… as they are ripped from their elevated places and plunged below… under the billions of their former poor-powerless victims; whom they relied on for maintaining their privileged advantages?
Yet this is not an answer, it is not a true balance; it is only a reversal of imbalance. Instead of reversing the imbalance between the powerful and powerless, you need to eliminate both imbalances so there is no such thing as power or powerlessness. It is only by the complete dismantling of any accumulated imbalance that you can ever achieve a higher dynamic balance.
Who would you even contemplate such a thing, never mind attempt to do it? How can this actually be done? Simple. By exposing what civilization actually is, how it works, and where it came from. By exposing the truth about everything. By destroying all false beliefs. By exposing the true connective commonality of humans as a species. By exposing the single truth that we are all animals of one species: and that any other abstract identity is merely an extra, piled-on, added, irrelevant nuisance. If all people were connected to each other based on only aspects of their genetic commonality, then we could come together to achieve our most cherished goals of peace, happiness, and love. Then this broadest connective identity could become stronger than all other identities; and forever bury all of the cultural-religious-ego based identities and all the wars, hates, conflicts, power groups, and advantages built up over 10,000 years of accumulating, over-intensive tool-use.

Oh yes, there is one inconvenience: the loss suffered by anyone, who enjoys any kind of advantage over anyone else. This includes every person's intent on gaining any kind of success or advantage over someone else… regardless of how far down in the pile they may be. This would mean that not only the rich, not only the middle-class… but literally everyone… every living human on this planet would have to give up their power-struggle, their wealth-struggle, their status-struggle, their knowledge-struggle against others. They would have to give up their dream of being on the top or elevating themselves in any way over others. The very idea of upward mobility as a reason to live, as something that gives meaning to existence would have to disappear also.

Of course: if this were ever attempted; then literally all the people on Earth would fight-kick-scream, and do literally anything they could to keep things the way they are now; rather than give up anything they are used to. What? Change how thing are normally done?

However, if all people seek to connect to the bottom and not the top: the bottom will become more powerful than the top. And successfully overturn the present state of affairs. This fundamental change of focus-awareness, this fundamental change of structure-balance is the only possible way in which all people can achieve true happiness and peace. It is the only way in which humans will ever stop destroying the Earth they live on.

Sound impossible? All it takes is changing the awareness of all humans simultaneously: so the change is universal and totally integrated: not incremental, not accumulative and not hierarchical in nature. It

has to be done all at once, by everyone, and all at the same time…everywhere, with no exclusions, and no exceptions. We have to value humans first and tools second; not the other way around. We have to value living things first, and dead things second. We have to stop worshipping what our tools have accomplished. We have to stop worshipping civilization.

The reason why some species flicker into existences and then disappear, while others endure for hundreds of millions of years is usefulness… not being better killers or bigger, or more powerful. There is always something else in the Universe that is more powerful, and bigger than you are. There is always a bigger context that explains why things happen. As long as you are not aware of the larger contexts in which you exist: you will find that you have no true understanding of who you are, and what you are, and what kind of energy you are. As long as any species acts as a useful functioning factor in its ecosystems: it remains a useful, cyclic pathway for other Energies to go through their evolutionary cycles of experience. And since all of this is infinitely creative, and infinitely diverse: it is irrelevant which ones last longer. As long as the dynamic balance of all Energies involved become more dynamically balanced; that is all that matters

Only in the context of Actual Infinity and Relativity, and Pure Wonder: can Life make any sense. In the larger context of Life as an energy-flow: even if it is viewed as a bush with countless branches and leaves, the ultimate purpose of that bush is not for any one leaf or branch surviving by killing and eating some other leaf, or outlasting others. That viewpoint is purely an anthropomorphic vision propagated by pseudo-science which only reiterates and affirms the universal fear that all humans have of death and dying. No other living organism save humans; fear dying. They do not fear death, or dying reflectively. It's not that they do not want to be killed: they simply want to go on living.

Until this blunt fact is publicized and admitted: Science will keep on spouting its silly moralistic myth of all other species being engaged in the battle for survival. Whether any species, or animal, or organism survives or goes extinct, regardless of how valiantly it struggles, or fights, whether it perishes or flourishes, whether it outlasts other species or not; the dance of regeneration is a balanced dynamic. And that dance is fueled by the urge to live: not, I repeat, not by the fear of death. In all other organisms: death as well as life is not connected to any kind of fear. But humans cannot fathom this obvious fact because we view all death, dying, and being eaten, with fear. The urge to live may be a struggle, but only in a minor sense. Life-energy is a dynamic that is never in conflict with itself. Rather, it only produces more abundance, more diversity in evermore creative, fantastic, wondrous ways. It has never turned on itself destructively: only humans have done so. In the future, the outcome will be determined by a crucial balance of our condition: whether we have more fear than wonder, whether we have more hate than love… or vice versa.

So where does that leave us? It leaves us in a situation which can only be remedied through changing our awareness: how we focus it, use it, train it. Only if human perception changes dramatically; can the course of civilization be altered. Humans can do anything they set their will to; only for civilization to change comprehensively, everyone must change… at the same time. That is the challenge. Even in the world of finance, it has been proven that the only way to effectively overhaul and mend any hemorrhaging economy is by a massive, synchronized, drastic, holistic approach. The trick in changing anything is having everybody do it, cooperatively, and in unison. Incremental change has never been effective and never will.

The roots of human awareness must be explored not by a single explorer, but by everyone… at the same

time. Literally, every living person must undergo a change in their awareness. Only then can humans change the way they live. We will never conquer our own fears until we conquer our own fear of death, our fear of separation. Humans will never be able to honestly face their own problems until all forms of excessive traumatic fear and pain are eradicated from the human psyche. We must all heal ourselves: not just a select, lucky few: and not just selectively in certain areas. The only way you can heal yourself is helping others to heal and vice versa… at the same time. You cannot separate healing others from healing yourself; you cannot separate helping others from helping yourself. It only works by a positive cycle of feedback. The instant you try to separate this by having people helping others but not being helped, or being helped but not helping others: you destroy the entire dynamic, you destroy the entire effect. All healing only works by cooperation. That is the dynamic all human societies should be based on. That is the only way humans will ever find any true happiness.

Is it morally right to put ourselves into the role of only takers and not givers? The answer is: no. If all people put themselves into the role of a giver: there would be no sin, no problems, no unhappiness and no civilization. Put it this way. The reason there are billions more hungry and starving poor people in the world than people who are not hungry today is because humans take more than they give.

If you had a human population of only two people on Earth, and both of them grew food. They would have too much food. If neither of them grew any food: both of them would starve to death and humans would go extinct.

If one of them was a taker, and one of them was a giver. If one of them only grew food and the other only ate it: then one would starve to death: and the other would become fat and lazy. If both grew their own food: then both would become fat and lazy. Growing food and eating: is itself an imbalanced dynamic. We are not designed to grow out own food. We are not designed to sit in one place.

What happens in a civilization of two people: when one person takes more than the other person gives? The giver needs to eat food also. Then the taker forces the giver to give him more food than he needs. Then the taker starts oppressing and enslaving the giver. Then the taker gets more powerful than the giver. Until the giver, the grower of food: begins starving to death because the taker… the selfish one who does not grow the food, is taking not only the food he needs, but also the small bit of food the giver, and grower needs also.

And for 12,00 years now, we have not only been doing this to each other. We have been doing it to entire fucking planet. We have been taking from this planet, and not giving anything back to it. We have been taking money and food from farmers, and not giving anything back to them. We have been creating a civilization of cities that suck all the food and money out of the agricultural areas: leaving billions of agricultural poor people to starve, while city people get fat from having too much to eat.

Only we have been doing this sneakily. We have not admitted we are doing this to ourselves. We have been lying to ourselves… as we have lied around doing nothing. We have created an elite civilization of takers; who profit from givers. Only; it is not a voluntary giving: it is a forced giving: it is the evil of enforced-oppressed slavery; with no choice and no options and no freedom for the slaves; who are forced to give their lives and time and energy, and resources to the takers. And we have worshipped these takers and these Popes, and these killers, and these Kings, and these mass murders… and we have spat upon the poor dirt farmers who give us their own food; grown by hard physical toil… and we have made them go hungry and starve: while piling our own tables high with the richest possible food.

How obvious is this? Read History.

The only way we humans can stop destroying the Earth. The only way humans can be happy. Is for every human on Earth to be more of a giver than a taker.

Once we can do that: then how much time we spend on this planet will become irrelevant. Then: once the last rationalization of fear is finally buried, the fear of our own extinction: then the last egoistic justification for our own existence will also disappear. Once we kill our own egos: we can live and give without worrying about dying. Once human survival is no longer connected to the ego, once how we live and why we do things is no longer connected to the ego, once humans no longer fear separation, or death: then we will become able to more closely follow the true laws of Nature and the true laws of the Universe which are truly universal; not the artificial laws of civilization. And in doing so; find our true place in the scheme of all things.

This book was written not only as an explanation, and an analysis: but also as an opener. Every topic, every issue and idea discussed in this book that is usually never talked about openly between people; should be openly debated and discussed. This book is only an opening platform for all people to further pursue their own ideas, their own self-understanding, their own understanding of others and their own understanding of the Universe they live in. It is an attempt to destroy the silence and secrecy of important human issues. Issues that people almost never talk about. This book is an attempt to open up all the concerns that are usually never spoken of or dealt with. All the questions in this book are questions that are open to debate. There are no absolute answers to these questions.
The question I put to the reader is this:
Is what is written in this book; true, or not?

Look at yourself… and ask yourself if what I have written here is true specifically of you.

If you look for the truth you will find it: hidden away in strange places, and even out in the open. Because there is so little of it in civilization, you will have to sift through tons of shit to get one ounce of truth. If you search for truth selectively: you can find any truth you want to. If you do not look for truth you will never find it. If you look for lies you will find them. Hidden away in all sorts of strange places, and even out in the open. Because so much is kept secret in civilization. If you search for lies: you can find any lie you want to. If you do not look for lies; you will never find them. It all depends on what you want to find. What you want to see. What you want to admit. What you want to accept.

If you want to see lies as the truth:, you will see them that way. If you want to see truths as being a lie: you will see them that way. Depending on how honest you are with yourself. How much Courage you have. And if you have a Sense of Pure Wonder. It all depends on how you connect them. Or if you want to connect them at all. Every new connection will give you a new perspective, and a new insight. Until you will be addicted to finding more new connections. Until you become addicted to accumulating the truth.

The test of all good things is simplicity. Can you get sick from drinking too much water? Can you get sick from accumulating too many truths? There is no such thing as drinking too much water. Or accumulating too much truth. The more truths you accumulate: the more new connections you make: the simpler your truths become; the less truths you have, the smaller these truths become. Accumulating

truths is the opposite of negative accumulation. Positive accumulation concentrates energy more powerfully into smaller, simpler, more connected spaces.

Why does this book speak so much of what is evil, and not what is good? Because I am not trying to give equal exposure to good and evil. I am trying to show what is never shown, or spoken of. Making 50% of this book about what is good in human civilization; would be like discussing the chemical composition of the air in an essay: and spending 50% of the essay talking about the .03% of Carbon Dioxide in it. That would be a relative distortion of the truth. It would give the reader a false relative perspective… it would give the impression that fully half of the air is made up of Carbon Dioxide. I am compensating for the common belief that air has only 10% nitrogen in it; when it actually has 78% Nitrogen. So; if I speak about the air as though there is 98% Nitrogen in it; instead of 78%… It is only because I am compensating for the distorted misperception that the air has only 10% Nitrogen in it. It does not. It is made up of 78%` Nitrogen. I am compensating for the common misperception that what is good about the air is that there is it is made up of 21% Oxygen. This is not true. What is truly good about the Air in our atmosphere, is that it has .03% Carbon Dioxide in it. That .03% of Carbon Dioxide; supports all the plants and plankton on Earth. Which give us 16% Oxygen so we can live.

In order to get a perspective on the civilization you live-in: you need to understand the true relative percentage of Good and Evil in human civilization. That proportion is not 16% Good, and 10% Evil. It is not even 16% Good and 78% Evil. *It is.03% Good, and 99.07% Evil.*

How did evil come into this world? The human subconscious screamed the truth out to the entire world in the Jewish myth of Adam and Eve. Only… this Myth of origins: <u>compressed</u> six million years of the origins of hidden evil: *into one act of evil*.

Over-intensive tool use.

First eating the fruit of knowledge and then sharing it. The knowledge of how to use tools to kill other animals with. Sharing that evil knowledge of how to use tools between each other instead of sharing love. Sharing food instead of love. Killing instead of loving as a basic sin. Destruction; instead of nurturing. Destroying instead of loving. Taking instead of giving.

Once our ancestors stopped sharing love. Once they substituted eating food, for love. Once they replaced filling their hearts with love to filling their stomachs with food. They became hungrier, and hungrier, and hungrier for what they *actually* need. Humans do not need food. We need love, not food in order to survive, to exist and to live. We do not even need love. We only need fun. Show me a person who is having fun: and I will show you a person who does not need love.

We got this idea of eating from other animals. But Nature had better idea that is even more powerful than eating. Nature grew apes to need less, and less food to live, and need more and more love to live. They evolved using their arms and legs more and more for hugging each other and hugging living trees than for anything else. Humans were supposed to advance the idea of living without eating; both powerfully and fast. And spread this idea among other animals. And enforce this idea. And make sure other animals followed their example. You can trace how Nature tried to force animals to learn this lesson. You can trace how Nature punished each species that refused to do what it was designed to do.

Chapter Six B: The Effect of Civilization on Humans

We refused to follow the design of our own bodies. We found a way to avoid sharing love with each other; even when that was all we could do. The Jewish myth compresses six million years of sinning into one short subconscious message so compact that it skips millions of years in a few words.
The actual evil of Adam… was not eating the apple… the actual evil was eating itself.

Humans were not designed to eat.

It has already been proven.
The less you eat… the longer you live.
Do you want to live forever…? Then *don't eat anything*: and you will never die

This has been scientifically proven. Science has many lies. But this is a general truth. Just like the general truth:

The more you exercise, the longer and harder you work or play… the less you eat… the less hungry you are. The less you want to eat. The smaller your stomach gets, the less you need to eat, the less you can eat. The Science of calories id a fraud . Explaining energy as calories is bullshit. The entire concept of energy by Science: *is a lie*.

If you want to live: then don't kill living things and don't eat them.
If you want to die: then kill living things, and die.
Water seeks its own level.

Absorb living energy: and you shall live.
Absorb dying energy and you shall die.
Love; and you shall live.
Hate; and you shall die.

Food is an artificial, unnatural replacement for love and fun. Once humans settled down and replaced love with food. Once we became killers. That was when the poison of destructive civilization went into an accelerating overdrive that exploded across the world. Instead of trying to love each other, and share some little bits of food with each other only as tokens of our love for each other. We did the opposite. Love became an icon, a symbol. Food became love. Love became food. Love became symbolized as food: *instead of the other way around*. Food is only a genetic SYMBOL for love. It is one of Natures deflections away from what it was supposed to do.

Instead of trying to personally love as many people as we could. We started trying to feed as many people *impersonally* with food instead of personal love. That degenerated quickly from feeding as many people with food impersonally…. to killing as many living things as we could to eat…. *Impersonally*.

Instead of taking a few symbols of giving to keep us alive from the most giving plants of Nature. Our bodies and souls were so poisoned that we only had a taste for the worst plants and food possible. Like the grains of wild wheat. Small, easily portable eggs of a germinating plant. So we could kill each life-egg of each seed at its root… by stripping the seedlings off the plant before they could fall to the Earth, and sprout and grow.

Chapter Six B: The Effect of Civilization on Humans

Once humans settled down and stopped loving and started hating more… our settled squatting ancestors developed a raging hunger to kill more seedlings…. They developed a raging lust to kill more young things before they could grow up and defend themselves. The safest way to kill living things was to kill the weakest, smallest living victims they could find… the tiny seeds of grass plants. Because they were the smallest and most numerous, and easiest to crush between their teeth.

We killed the tiniest living things we could… *seeds*… and crushed them between our teeth. But in order to kill more of them, we grew them in captivity. We enslaved them, just so we could kill these seedlings faster and better, and more efficiently; as mass murderers of plants and seeds. The invention of over-intensive tool-use, or the Agricultural Revolution… was one of the hugest, most cowardly forms of mass slaughter and killing ever invented. It was not an agricultural revolution. It was the invention of mass-murder as a way of life.

From that leap into the total mass-butchery of plants… ever since then: we have become obsessed with mass death, and mass killing of animals and then the mass killing and death of Neanderthals, and finally with our own mass genocides and killing ourselves in World Wars by mass slaughter. Lengthen your perspective of the past and speed it up: and you will see this progression of ever-increasing death and destruction on a mass scale.

The Jewish Bible tells of the beginning of this evil. How before humans were corrupted with the evil of original knowledge; meaning the knowledge of how to use tools to kill with; *they ate nothing*. The fruit of Knowledge was the first evil they were stricken with. And what was that knowledge? The knowledge of how to use tools to kill with.

What was the actual first evil tool? The ape hand reaching to pluck and kill a living fruit, the seed of Life, and instead of lettings that fruit drop to the ground and grow its seeds as it was intended to and meant to and designed to do… Plucking that fruit before it was ready to drop, and let its seeds germinate sprout and live.

What is the symbol of the first computer company ever created? The apple: Apple computers. Its logo is the image of an apple…. With a bite taken out of it. Representing the knowledge of evil.

Why is the Apple Computer Company logo a representation of the knowledge of evil? Because computers represent machine intelligence. They represent tool-intelligence. All tools and machines are evil: all tools and machines are used to create evil. Computers represent the worst machine evil invented so far. Computer intelligence is taking over human intelligence, and destroying the human ability to think for oneself. Children are being raised on computers. They cannot think for themselves anymore. They use computers to think for them. Computers are the dawn of a new mass-cultural psychosis, a new low in human inhumanity… of humans raised inside an artificial culture of machine surrealism that is so disconnected from the rest of the Universe: that humans who use computers: no longer socialize with each other in person. They socialize with their machines instead. They socialize with their computers. They live with their computers, they cannot live without their sacred precious fucking computers… They can easily live without any living human contacting them in person: but they cannot live without their sacred computers. Now billions of humans are being stricken with the fruit of Knowledge. They have become addicted to this fruit. Even though it is an empty fruit. Even though it does not satisfy them. Even though that cannot get enough of it. Even though they have become addicted to it.

Chapter Six B: The Effect of Civilization on Humans

What color was the first logo of Apple Computers? It was a spectrum of all colors. Now it is pure gold. Moreover, its founder Steve Jobs is now being hauled into court on criminal charges for illegal financial stock options and profiteering. The apple of evil, the knowledge of evil has turned to gold, it has turned into pure greed. It is the apple of Midas now. Everything Midas touched turned to gold. When Midas went to eat an apple: it almost killed him because when he bit into it and tried to swallow the bite of apple: it turned to gold in his mouth. Now: Steve Jobs is choking on his own greed. The founder of the first computer company that spread the evil of abstract meaningless knowledge over the world: has become a greed-crazed Midas praising and glorifying greed instead of knowledge. Human symbols are universal! No matter how much people try to twist their true meanings: they come back! No matter how much humans try to cover-up the true universal meanings of their abstract symbols and abstractions: they re-surface again and again.

The Fruit of Knowledge in the Bible, and the Apple logo of Apple computers signify the exact same thing. They possess exactly the same semantic meaning. They are both temptations that taste sweet, but in their core: they are bitter evil. The first story of the Jewish Bible is still being re-lived, and recreated. It covers the past as well as the future. It is telling you of the original sin: the sin of eating something that seems to be good, but us actually evil. It tells of 4 billion years of living things making the same mistake, and never learning from it. That one part of the Jewish myth of the creation of evil covers hundreds of millions of animal-evil also. Animals finding, eating and killing seeds of plants. Stealing their life energy… as Robber Barons of their eco systems. Lords of the plants. Free to rape and eat and kill as many plants as they wanted to. Because they could get away with it.

But the other part of that evil comes in Eve giving Adam some of the fruit to eat instead of eating it himself. If Eve had not eaten of that fruit of replacing love with food… she would not have been the mother of animals who needed more food than love to survive. Her baby would not have been infected with a hunger for eating fruit or sweets as a substitute for the sweetness of love. There is a genetic reason all babies smell sweet. There is a genetic reason why 90% of all the satisfaction we get from eating comes from smelling food, not actually eating it. People who work in restaurant kitchens lose their appetite, because they smell food all day until they stop feeling hungry.

Babies naturally smell so sweet: that you don't have to eat them. All you have to do is smell them, and your hunger to eat anything fades away. What do nearly all warm-blooded mothers do when their baby is born? The lick them alive. They lick them upright. Only later, does the baby want to be fed milk. Licking their babies is what keeps these babies alive: not milk. Milk is a substitute for love. If animals did not ignore them after they were born: if they were loved more: they would not become love-starved and hungry to fill their mouths and bodies with a replacement for love.

Once our ancestors had committed the sin of reaching for easy fruits hanging in trees… Nature cast us out of our tree havens… as a punishment for our sins of greed and eating living things. And turned us into homeless roaming creatures. We were cast out of Paradise, out of *Eden*… and wandered out of Africa by way of the Gulf of *Aden*. When was that Gulf dry land? During the Ice age 12-14,000 years ago. Then; it was a paradise called Eden. Then the Ice age melted, sea levels rose: and the *Garden* of Eden became the *Gulf* of Aden. Because we were *aided* by tools. Because we tried to use tools to turn that wild, natural Paradise into a domesticated Garden. Because using tools created a Gulf between humans and all other living things. And since that time: we have turned ourselves into the worst mass butchers and killers this living-Earth has ever known.

Until…. The idea of love…. The idea of being givers… until the idea of being humane… has become the idea of feeding only starving children and poor humans …. Who we have created by the billions… just so we could feel better about ourselves… or just so we could have an excuse to kill and destroy the rest of the Earth.

And how do we do it? By growing as many living things we can by the trillions and trillions of unbirthed seeds, and eggs, and young children, and infants, and adults or adolescents….

Of as many other species as we can domesticate, enslave, imprison, and oppress…

And then kill them and butcher them, and crush them into paste, into flour, into wheat, into dead deeds, dead seeds, dead carcasses of dead animals and reptiles, and plants… by the billions and billions every day, and every year….
And that part of our glorious civilization…. The closest to Nature… the healthiest part of civilized life is called; farming. We do not call it killing, or mass butchery. We call it farming instead….

And so these mass murderers, these mass butchers… these killers of all kinds of plants, fish, reptiles, plants, eggs, shellfish, mussels, eels, birds, and animals…. Twelve thousand years ago. Became mass murderers, instead of small-time killers. They began to kill in mass numbers instead of killing by hunting-and-gathering.. They became *harmers,* instead of farmers. Before what they found they killed. Now they became harmers that harmed the living earth by ripping it apart and killing the smallest organisms…

Spawning a race of killers who killed their own kind called Robber Barons.

These Robber Barons have inherited a genetic urge, and genetic need so deeply buried in their subconscious; that no amount of psycho-therapy could bring it to light. The urge to kill in the millions and billions has existed inside every insane human ruler who ever gained the absolute power of life and death over other living humans.

They will never be satisfied in their excuses to kill as many humans as possible. They will never be satisfied; until the entire Earth is dead as a doornail, and they are the last things living on it…

Why, may you ask?

Because this is the only tactic that their reptilian brains have; of evading billions of years of guilt; killing living things.

Total mass extinction. Leave no survivors to point the finger of blame at you. Once a living species is wiped out? Then there are no more living survivors to tell the tale… no presence to prick the deep subconscious and instinctive guilt these mass killers and butchers have of their own deeds. Then the presence of innocent animals that are not killers does not awaken the reptile brain to there being a difference between good and evil, between killing, and not killing.

But the reptilian brain is one of the most stupid forms of animal awareness on Earth. This kind of tactic only worked *temporarily…* during the heyday of reptiles. But actually; it did not work at all. In fact; this reptilian attempt to cover its own shit sins of killing its own babies, sitting on them, and crushing

them, because they were so stupid they did not know the power or weight of their own bodies… the guilt sin of eating their own kind. Was a direct result of them becoming stupid as hell; from the sins of killing and driving into extinction other living species. This created a huge genetic hidden terror-memory of each species being wiped out completely… instead of merely adapting and evolving naturally with no species ever going extinct.

So what did this eating-greed do to the reptiles? It forced all species during the reptile ages of dominance; to explode into so many new species, that it was impossible for reptiles to eat any species into extinction. It forced living creatures to multiply by the millions and billions; in order to avoid the possibility and constant threat of extinction. Instead of eating its prey species into extinction… the dynamic of killing and eating drove the mass killers called dinosaurs into extinction… *instead* of the other way around. The tactic of attack and extinction backfired upon the stupidest of creatures alive: cold-blooded predators; cold-blooded killers. Instead of the largest most powerful predators and killers ruling the Earth; the smallest and weakest warm-blooded animals survived.

But this stupidest of survival tactics: the attempt to kill off other species, is also the tactic of our vaunted civilization…it is exactly the tactic of Western civilization. We are destined and doomed to become just as totally extinct as the dinosaurs; unless we change how we live.

And now… our modern Western Robber Barons; have become so stupid, and arrogant… their tactic for dominance and competition and survival has been regressing back so far… they are mimicking the intelligence level of dinosaurs, and trying to do exactly what the dinosaurs once tried to do and failed…

By killing their own babies. By killing each other. In order to become the most powerful killers of all. So they can kill all other species, and all other humans.

This is the *subconscious* motive, the hidden goal, the hidden brain, the hidden awareness, the hidden motive, behind all of the shit we call the Civilized Progress of Science.

The list of scientific stupidities are endless. Science is continually hiding behind excuses and lies. First killing off most of the salmon hatcheries by building dams across the biggest rivers possible… then raising imprisoned poisoned fish at the mouths of the remaining rivers that have salmons returning to spawn… and killing them by viral infections and genetic mutations from the tons of shit they throw into these floating prison fish cages… so the feces of these prison fish falls to the bottom of the ocean in an accumulated pile… mixing in with all the accumulated fish-food… falling to the bottom to rot on top of the fish-feces… and create even worse gases and poisons and virus infections… that are spilled out into the ocean waters to infect every living thing in the ocean for miles around…. So the flows of traveling fish, and water, can carry these lethal killing viruses and genetic mutations all around the oceans of the world… just as humans are doing the same kind of viral poisoning on the generic level by poisoning plant seeds and letting the seeds spread out over the entire Earth… slowly poisoning, and killing every living thing in its wake. All of this is Scientific. All of this is Modern Progress.

So... All the incremental tactics of solving problems incrementally by civilized technology… is actually a very subtle, nice, convenient way to make problems worse, and spread evil even farther.

The idea of farmers stopping the use of pesticides. What about stopping farming altogether? Stop substituting love with food altogether. Only then will we stop being mass murderers enough to live

without wanting to *subconsciously* kill ourselves and kill all other living things on the face of this Earth. Only then will be the level of our subconscious guilt and shame subside enough, so we can face and deal with the deeper levels of our genetic, instinctive, subconscious, and conscious guilt, shame and responsibility as intelligent humans.

The myth of Adam and Eve is not an actual lie. It, as all other human myths are… merely the hidden sins of our ancestors screaming out their guilt and crimes to us on a subconscious level. We only need to connect the correct facts and hints to the subconscious meanings and symbols, to the actual true facts and events… and these myths will become clear stories that are transparently true… and not muddied by shit lies and semantic distortions.

The Bible tries to blame Eve for Adams sin. It is a deflection so lame, so pathetic; that modern Jews laugh at it. *But humans believed in it for thousands of years.*

All animals kill to eat to live. They have no moral superiority over us. That is why they do not get angry, or fight us when we kill them. We are only doing to them, what they have been doing to each other for more than a billion years.

However. If we kill off all human killers: then there will only be left living things that are not mass murderers. And the Earth will heal. And do what it was designed to do.
If we allow human killers to succeed in killing off every living thing on this planet, including ourselves and themselves: then this poisoned Earth will never support any new life form ever… or any other energy dynamic at all for that matter. It will become a lifeless husk, and it will die…just as all the other planets in our solar system that have died… and like those that are still slowly dying.
If this is true. What is the reason for Life, if it is doomed to die out sooner or later? Then Life becomes a pointless, absurd, meaningless, futile idiocy. Then the rational of consumer instant gratification and selfishness and meaningless and no love; makes perfect sense.

There are very good reasons why we were designed with hands and arms. There are good reasons why we were designed to stand up and use our hands and arms.

We are not alone in our sins. But we are the dominant species on Earth, and we are the only animals on this Earth, powerful enough to force change upon other animals.
The problem is that we need to find a way to force change upon ourselves first.

The human subconscious has been screaming out its horror at what humans have been doing every since humans invented language. Humans have been twisting words into lies, and twisting the meanings of words into lies… *in order to escape the horror of what we were, <u>and still are</u> actually doing.*

Basically: the insanity of Human Civilization is the insanity of humans saying:
'Hey. We can do anything we want!'
And believing that they can get away with it
Or in other words: 'So far, so good!'

Modern civilization is so full of two-faced hypocrisies; that the very idea of respecting it; *is laughable*. Modern civilization is supposed to be new, modern. Screaming out how new it is. New! Worship the newest ideas! Buy the newest! The latest! Yet at the same time: modern civilization screams out how

old it is. Old! Ancient! Worship the old. Buy the oldest! Glorify the oldest! Don't ever change! Keep and preserve 10,000 year-old customs! Perpetuate 7,000 yr-old ideas!

And the result? North American natives proudly perpetuating their unchanged hunter-gatherer customs by killing Caribou with modern rifles instead of bows and arrows, *and proud of it!* Even when they know that the herd they are slaughtering is steadily shrinking into a downslide of inevitable extinction! What? Change the sacred rights of natives killing wild animals, to save the herd from complete extinction? Never in your life! They will proudly kill the last surviving caribou on Earth and then whine about how Global Warming was the fault of it. Not them! Not their sacred ancient culture with their high-powered rifles! How fucking hypocritical can you get?

North American Natives refusing to kill wild animals? Natives trying to conserve dying herds of wild Caribou? That's not traditional! That's too modern! Instead; have Indian conservancy agents wailing on TV documentaries of National Geographic: about how they are losing their God-Given Right to slaughter innocent wild creatures, and not daring ever to suggest to their village elders that they might reduce their killing sprees in the Springtime when Caribou babies are most vulnerable to predation being left motherless because the Indians killed a few cows by mistake. They kill *only* the cows and leave the useless bulls to rot. Is that a sign of how intelligent modern civilized humans conserve the wise old ways and promote the better, newer ways?

What is the sacredness of an unchanged 10,000 year-old way of life: when it involves nothing but killing *wild* animals and *wild* fish for protein? Have they ever tried peanut butter? Horrors! Native Americans not killing wild animals and only getting their protein from peanut butter? That's not traditional!

At least other cultures had the sense to domesticate their sources of animal and fish protein, so they would not have to worry about starving to death once they killed off all of the wild animals around them and drove them into extinction. But dare to mention this logical truth to these tribes: and they will hate you and see you are their mortal enemy. What> Justify their sacred ancient ways?

Our culture doesn't have to make any sense; its traditional, it's normal!

These sanctified tribes living at the edges of modern civilization have become even more corrupt that the modern civilization that has corrupted them. These spoiled leftovers from a bygone era are nothing but pure spoiled killers. Their entire culture has been based upon killing for 10,000 years. Now they do it with high-powered rifles. So of course it must be sacred! HUH? High-powered rifles are sacred?
No. Silly. They have a God Given 'right' to kill wild animals and fish. Given to them by their sacred ancient ancestors.

Oh…. huh? Given a sacred right to kill living animals? Who gave them this right? Their ancestors? Why? Because they used to kill animals, and told their children that it's okay to kill them? So if I give this right to my children… they will be able to kill any animal they want… and all of their children will have the same right?

'What's an ancestor? Somebody who had children before we did. So anybody who had children before we did: becomes a *sacred* ancestor who can give all of his future progeny for 3,000 years sacred rights for eternity?'

'No, silly: only our *original* ancestors gave us the right to kill animals.'
Oh… you mean these original Ancestors didn't have any ancestors of their own themselves? They were the first humans? Like Adam and Eve?'

'Well…'

'Oh… you mean these original ancestor had ancestors also… but they didn't listen to what their ancestors told them… They became the ultimate authority? Because they didn't listen to their ancestors?.. Huh? You mean being an ancestor is merely a way of saying you are an old authority figure and you better not question their authority? But that sounds like every other asinine civilized religion in the world today…'

'No, silly. This kind of authority worship is even older than civilized religions… and stupider, and sillier… You've got to be *real* dumb to actually believe any of it… The only way they can believe it: *is by not understanding it. By making it into some gobbledy-gook high-sounding bullshit that sounds mysterious, is full of lies and half-truths… but means nothing*'

But oh, the horror of it: if they are ever forced grow their own food and eat peanuts instead of killing and shooting wild animals that they never had to raise one finger to raise or feed or care for. Unthinkable!

Now… they can't have *that* now, can we?
Now all they have to do to make a living is hold a mass slaughter of wild animals twice a year. Wouldn't you like to get all of your meat by only going shopping twice a year and get it all 100% FREE? Without having to pay one cent for the meat you are slaughtering? Expect these Indians to work for their free food? Heaven forefend. That's not a traditional native custom!
Hundreds of Millions of Asian Indians worshipping 250 million sacred cows living in urban cities for god's sake! Allowing all of their cow dung to collect in city streets to create infestations of flies and disease. While at the same time: millions of Indians flock to modern McDonald's hamburger joints to eat the meat of dead cows. Thus enriching a new modern western corporate culture based upon the mass slaughter of cows. Designated areas where sacred cows wander around untouched, while kept out of other designated areas like freeways, because the sacred traditions of India are not supposed to impede the modern progress of automobiles. How fucking hypocritical can you get? Animal worship cultures, immersed in 7,000 years of cultural degradation; up in arms because more modern Indians are not copying their elders as slavishly as they once used to. While their modernizing cities explode with more filth, and more poverty and more millions of poor. While their nouveau riche come out of their expensive homes to step over the bodies of starving-dying beggars on their way to high-paying modern jobs. That is the insanity of upward mobility with a vengeance.

But it's normal! Ask any rich Indian; what they can do about it. They shrug their shoulders indifferently, and reply: 'Well. That's how things are… We try to do something, but others refuse to listen. What can I do? It's not my fault. That's the way we usually do it.' Etc. Etc. Ad nauseum.

What *is* modern civilization doing; that ancient civilizations have not done? Piling new shit upon old shit. Piling dead stones upon dead stones. Piling dead shit on top of dead shit. Piling what upon what? Piling death upon death. And pretending that it makes rational sense. While carefully and selectively ignoring the obscene insanity of its own hypocritical contradictions.

Chapter Six B: The Effect of Civilization on Humans

What kind of shit is this? What kind of shit *is* modern civilization? Just what *is* the modern shit and just what *is* the ancient shit? Does *any* of it make any sense? Does anyone bother to notice this? Does anyone bother to differentiate the difference between the accumulated ancient shit and cow dung of Ancient civilizations, and the modern shit air pollution and noise pollution, and water pollution of the gasoline engine? Does piling one on top of the other; make any fucking sense?

People are supposed to take it all for granted. People are supposed to *assume* that civilization makes sense. People are not supposed to point out the insane stupidities of civilization. We are all supposed to be obedient, mindless ants; and never question anything. Never questioning the pile of shit we are living-in, or what we are doing, or why we are doing it, or how we are doing it. As long as the consumer culture of egotistical self-gratification dominates and poisons human souls. As long as greed and selfishness dominates and poisons human souls and bodies: Every corrupt, self-rationalizing human idiot can say to themselves:

'Hey. I can do anything I want to. I want what I want. I want to do what I want to do. I do what I want; *because I can do it, because I can get away with it*. That's all the justification I need. It doesn't have to make any sense. I don't have to make any sense.

As long as we can get away with it. Civilization doesn't need to make any sense
As long as we can get away with it. There's no need to understand the effect civilization has upon us.
People think they can understand long-dead, extinct civilizations by the evidence left behind. People think they can understand civilizations by what civilizations *say.* By what they say they believe-in. By what is written and spoken. *Not by what is unwritten and unspoken.*

Our modern Western civilization preserves the written word by the ton. It preserves cultures. It preserves images and actual events by the ton. If every image and word, every library and film of out modern civilization managed to be preserved so later generations of humans could see and read what we believe-in, and what we say is important. Could they understand what Western Civilization was; *without* understanding our *unspoken, unwritten* beliefs and assumptions?

In all of the books, documentaries, films, books, and history books about Western civilization… *do you ever see the word: greed, or selfishness as being an integral aspect of Western culture?*

NO.

Anyone reading modern books one thousand years later; will get the impression that greed did not exist in our culture.

Except in a few, rare books, a certain individual *may* be *slightly* noted as being greedy. Except a few times, in a few books; greed is mentioned *in passing… as if it does not matter, as if it is not important…* as being one of the many motivating factors which drove people to do what they did. Meaning that since it is unspoken… you can read about the history of civilization… you can read thousands of books about civilization: and you will get an impression that the motivation of greed simply did not exist for 99.999% of all the billions of people who were never singled out as being greedy. The reader is not supposed to understand what motivated civilized people in the past. Authors do not dare to even have an opinion of what the truth about past actually was. We are supposed to read history as an imponderable mystery. History is supposed to be a mystery. Instead of *his story.* The story of the male

killer. Who comes back and tells *his story*. Not the truth. Just a story. Leaving out the story of those he killed.

For example: what *is* a '*mystery*'? Why is its 'y' pronounced as an 'i'? Because a mystery is: *my story*. Why is its '*story*' written as: '*stereo*'?… Because it is a *steri*lized *sto*ry. Why is *mystery* written as '*my*' and yet pronounced as '*mi*'?… Because a *mystery* is a *Mis*-stated story, a *mis*-taken story; that has *mis*sing truths. It is 'my *ste*rilized *story*, my *mis*-stated story… where I have selectively left out every truth that might reflect badly upon me. Where *my* part in it has been whitewashed and *steri*lized of the actual truth. How many different ways do you want to look at this? The human subconscious leaks out what is *actual,* on so many levels, and in so many ways: you cannot escape the logic of its truths. That is… *if you look at it critically, and find the hidden connections*.

Do you think any human can understand Western Civilization; without understanding the *unspoken*, *unwritten* corruption of *unconscious greed* in every civilized human heart that ever lived in Western Civilization? Greedy people do not even realize they are greedy. Greed is *normal*. Greed is taken for granted. Greed is Unspoken. Greed is Invisible. Greed is kept secret. Greed is never mentioned. It is forbidden to speak of it. Because everyone is guilty of it.

Why do you think I have been repeatedly exposing the *unspoken, unwritten* corruptions of human civilization so many times in this book? Because in order to understand anything human. You must include the *unspoken*, unwritten things people take for granted *and are not aware-of.* You must include the unwritten, unspoken Normalities if you want to understand anything in perspective. You must include *all* unwritten, unspoken, and unpleasant, inconvenient truths if you want to understand *anything* in its proper context.

Why do you think we cannot fully understand all the extinct, disappeared civilizations of the Aztecs and Mayans, and Egyptians, and Babylonians, Upanishads, etc?
Because we do not know what *their* unspoken and unwritten attitudes, assumptions and norms, and Normalities were.

But one thing is damn certain. Whatever is unspoken and unwritten: *is far more powerful than that which is written and spoken.*

What is unspoken and unwritten: Shapes and moulds all human societies *one thousand* times more effectively and destructively; than what is consciously written and spoken.

Human civilization is shaped and molded by subconscious, unconscious, instinctive motives, urges, forces, and energies… *one thousand* times more powerfully than consciously spoken and written words and actions.

Western Civilization's claim to superiority over every other previous human civilization was its self-proclaimed conscious *rationality*. It was supposed to be superior because of conscious *reason*. It was supposed to have good rational reasons for everything it does.

Even after two world Wars, the creation of the atomic bomb, and the creation of the modern consumer culture of meaninglessness… history books still spout the bullshit line that Western Civilization has

prevailed over all other human civilizations: because it was more rational, more sane, more civilized, more advanced.

Where is the history of Western Civilization's subconscious, unconscious, instinctive motives, urges, forces, and energies…? Where is the history of its unwritten, unspoken assumptions? Nowhere. Try to read Descartes and understand what the hell he is talking about. Try to read Aristotle and try to understand what the hell he is talking about. You can't. They were born in different times, in different culture, they believed in 1,000;s of different *unspoken* assumptions which they considered to be normal, and never wrote them down to explain them to people who have other unspoken assumptions they believe in. *Human cultures are based upon unspoken, unconscious, unquestioned, assumed credos called a normality. Normality is the bedrock of every culture. It is an accumulated base. Humans are only aware of 1% of the accumulated normality of their culture. 99% of human cultural normality is never looked at or questioned. 99% of all cultural normality is unspoken.*

You cannot understand what the fuck any fucking human is talking about of any other culture or time; because you do not have the right cultural context and historical perspective of what is unspoken… what they took for granted, without ever thinking or writing it. Unless you understand ALL of their subconscious assumptions and unspoken Normalities, and instinctive motives, and their unspoken, unwritten thoughts and feelings and actions <u>also</u>. Unless you understand ALL the unspoken, unwritten assumptions, norms, and corruptions of the culture they were born into, and the unspoken norms of whatever religion they believed-in, and the unspoken norms of the class they came from, and the unspoken norms of the neighborhood they grew up in. You will completely misinterpret what they mean. You will completely misunderstand what they wrote. You will completely mistake what they thought. You will not understand how they thought what they did. You will not understand why they thought what they did.

The context of the human subconscious makes up 99% of our awareness.
It is missing from our conscious awareness.

Unless you find the missing 99% of unspoken, unwritten assumptions, norms, truths, and dynamics of human existence. You will not understand human existence at all. You will not understand yourself. You will not understand other people.

Does anyone living today: know *why* anyone really did *anything;* ten years ago, or ten thousand years ago? No. Because we are missing 99% of their subconscious context. And 99% of the actual hard evidence. The best we can do is come up with a general guess.

But if you understand how the human soul works, and how civilization works, and its effect on the human soul. Then it becomes easy to understand.

Once you understand that: ALL of human normality: *is a form of insanity.* That every human Normality is insane. Only then you can begin to understand the past.

What surprise is it, that we can't understand why people did what they did ten thousand years ago, or ten years ago? Merely because they were insane in different ways, and had different Normalities? The hypocrisy of civilized people, the arrogance of them… assuming that they understand everything… can be seen in every age. Including now.

People who are insane… *cannot* understand each other, or themselves. Only sane people can understand each other. Only sane people can do that. Only sane people can cooperate with each other.
Take away all human Normalities from civilization: *and what is left?*

Nothing.

Take human insanity away from human civilization: and what is left?

Nothing

Human civilization is a *normalized* form of Human Insanity.

The best explanation of European culture: was made by the philosopher Nietzsche. He stated:
'Rather than want Nothing: Man wants Nothingness.'

After him; came Camus, and Sartre, and their explanation of human existence as being absurd, and meaninglessness. As in the famous play: 'The Importance of Remaining Earnest'.
Why did Sartre distill European culture down to absurdity?

Why write a book called Being and Nothingness?

Because the only thing that wasn't insane about Western Civilization was Nothingness, and Being.
Did anyone listen to them, after the mass insanity of Two World Wars had destroyed Western culture?
Two wars: caused by a European culture that was totally sick and insane?

No.

What does Modern Western civilization espouse, and sell now:? What is Modern Western civilization proud of? What does Modern Western civilization glorify?

Meaningless *Commercial* Absurdity.

Oh… well since it involves MONEY…. Then it <u>must</u> mean something? NEGATIVE. NO.

The stated ideas, opinions and evaluations of Western Civilization by Nietzsche, Camus and Sartre have been proven right. What they stated has come to pass. What they said; has been made even more obvious, even more concrete. Even worse: Not only is God dead: *but man has eaten him. Man has become God. Consumer culture has devoured religion, and everything else into its insatiable maw.*

Does anyone care that they were right?

No.

Their subconscious was screaming out, that civilization is insane.

So?

Chapter Six B: The Effect of Civilization on Humans

Civilization is insane. So what. Big deal. As long as we can get away with it: who cares that civilization is insane?

Civilization teaches children how *not* to love.
Civilization teaches children to live in a world of no love.
Civilization *forces humans to live without love.*

A human with money and food, but no love: is a miserable unhappy person. A person with love; but no food or money: is a happy, laughing, giggling, giving, joyous person!

You cannot help a poor person by giving him money. You cannot give a poor person their own self-esteem. They have to earn their own self-respect.

Giving money does not help them.
But giving them love does.

But instead: what do we do?… We give the poor; money and food: *but no love.* It should be the other way around. We should not give them any money or food. We should only give them love. But… people who have more money and more food than other people… have less love to give than poor people. They have almost no love to give anyone. They only want to take, not give. They do not know *how* to love.

Poor people do not realize that they are better human beings than rich people who have too much food. Rich people who have more food than poor people do not realize that they are not as worthy of being loved, and not as humane as poor people. Poor people are more honest, and have more courage than people with too much money and too much food. All poor people are more loving than people who have too much food, or too much money, or both.

Jesus said that it is harder for a rich man to reach heaven than for a camel to pass through the eye of a needle. Today everyone is rich: so everyone scoffs-at and ignores this. But it is still true. Riches *create* poverty. Poverty *creates* wealth. BOTH are evil. But since Jesus was poor: he did not have the perspective or wisdom to understand and explain that imbalanced inequity is evil: *regardless* of which side of the imbalance you look at. Civilization creates *both* of these one-sided, imbalanced evils.

This is one reason why civilization is a filthy, obscene, piece of shit. This is one effect civilization has on humans. The reason civilization is a filthy, obscene piece of shit, is *because* of its effect on humans. Civilized abstraction is the evil, sick, stupid, blind process of substituting something that is actual: with a token or symbol. And then throwing away the actual thing in preference for the abstract token or symbol.

Why did our ancestors crush grain? They crushed every fucking thing they could lay their hands on. Why did out ancestors burn food before eating it? They burned every fucking they could lay their hands on. For millions of fucking years. Once you do not shy away from the horror of what monsters our ancestors actually were: our entire history becomes easily understandable, and easy to follow.

For thousands of years. We have associated money and food… with love and self-esteem and self-respect and love. But that is a lie. Eating is not love: it is hate. What is the subconscious meaning of

hate:??? Ate. You destroy what you hate, you crush what you hate, you burn what you hate. Unfortunately, when you do that: you crush and burn and destroy all of your love also. You destroy all your true self-esteem, your true self-respect.

Now; we have evolved to the point where we have thrown away all of our actual self-esteem, all of our actual self-respect, all of our actual love… and replaced it with food and money and dead material objects. And drugs, and distractions, and work, and crap. We have replaced love with hate and *ate*. With killing and eating. With self-gratification. When you buy something like food with money: you are exchanging death for Life: you exchanging a token of death for a living thing that was killed for your gratification in exchange for a token of death. That is a negative dynamic and a negative exchange and a sin.

Jesus said that all men are sinners. He was right. Instead of sharing love: we share the crime of killing and eating… by sharing the crime of killing something that was alive and had just as much right to live as we do: and eating it every day: we become equally guilty and equally sinful of the same basic crimes. Civilized people practice the ritual of sharing food and eating together. This way there can be no one who will point a finger at others.

This is what civilization has led us to: instead of sharing our love: we share our crimes. Instead of living as equals: we kill as criminals. We are equals in sin: not love.

We eat and shit as equals. We all eat and shit. We are all equal in the basic vicious cycles of the Universe. All living creatures eat and shit. We are equal to all living things that eat and shit. We are no better than any other living thing that eats and shits.

What is the culture of civilization? It is the *romanticizing* of killers and rapists and human scum: who should have been despised and killed and wiped out long ago. It is the ignoring-of, and laughing at: Truth, Beauty, Honesty, Courage, Wonder. It is the creation of ugliness. Why did the ugliness of Picasso's 2-dimensional shit suddenly become to be perceived as 'art' and 'beautiful'? He was simply reflecting how European culture after the 1st World War had become dehumanized by the mass slaughter and brutality of a machine culture that worshipped the power of war and total devastation and destruction. The flat, empty and two-dimensional spiritual ugliness of his paintings showed how the evolution of abstraction had taken over and dominated European civilization to such an extant: that humans were no longer human. They were 2-dimensional caricatures.

The greatest two basic evil weapons in the world today: are the weapons of mass destruction… *and the weapons of mass distraction*. As long as mass Media distracts the masses from the truth: the makers and users of weapons of mass destruction can go on piling up their arsenals of death. As long as the Mass Media: as long as its weapons of Mass Distraction are protected by weapons of Mass Destruction: the culture of Global Capitalism and Consumerism can go on brainwashing the entire human species into worse and worse disconnected states of normalized mass-insanity. Mass distraction and Mass Destruction are the two most modern, most powerful evils of our present civilization.

Distraction-Destruction. Don't look at what we are doing. Look at Distraction. Look at the Distraction of Destruction. Don't see Destruction as being evil. Be distracted by it. Love it. Watch distracting movies that show things being destroyed.

Chapter Six B: The Effect of Civilization on Humans

Distraction *is* destruction. Destruction *is* distraction. Ignore the warning signs. Stay as distracted as possible. Then run distracted… screaming in fear as your world around you collapses. Only react if there is a crisis. Be distracted by crises. Never do anything about the signs of impending collapse. Ignore all destruction: except as a distraction. Treat destruction as a distraction.

All Distraction is Disconnection. All distraction disconnects you from the truth. All tool use is Disconnection. Making and using tools disconnects you from the truth.

The insanity of 7 billion humans 'pursuing their own concerns'… is an insanity that is so insane: words cannot describe it. If you asked these 7 billion people why they are doing what they doing, they would not be able to give you any sane rational answer. Except to shrug their shoulders in resignation: or blame it on 'society'. 7 billion make up human society. But not one of them has the courage to change it Humans have given up fighting for something. They have given up fighting against something.

Why? Because the corruption of modern human culture has invented the sacredness of unexamined self-indulgence. It has not only invented the cultural unspoken assumption of pursuing your own concerns, it has not only created human societies that are based upon 100% personal selfishness and personal self-indulgence. There IS no other culture anymore except the sacred unspoken religion of pursuing your own concerns as selfishly as possible.

7 Billion selfish humans inside the artificial structure of civilization, with each one pursuing their own abstract, self-indulgent, concerns: has created a snarled mass of cultural insanity called individual consumerism. 7 billion anti-social selfish human beings packed together as tightly as possible… sharing only one thing: selfishness, self-indulgence.

Luther tried to reform the Indulgences of the Catholic Church by starting a new movement where the church could not sell indulgences. He unwittingly created a mass of millions of Protestants who found they did not have to buy spiritual indulgences for money from the Church. So they went about buying and selling physical indulgences to each other. The result of this insanity is the insane culture of Global Capitalist Consumer Society. 7 billion humans… addicted to every possible kind of self-indulgence possible. Human civilized culture is now so insane: that civilized humans believe anyone who tries to change capitalist culture is insane and wrong. Civilized humans are so insane: they actually believe modern consumer Cap0italist society is the best possible society there is, and there is no other way a human could possibly live. Modern humans cannot imagine their lives without plastic bags and coffee. They cannot imagine anything new or different from what they already consider to be normal, they have no imagination left.

The reason 7 billion humans have stopped fighting for or against anything: is because they have stopped fighting their own worst impulses. They have given in to their own worst devils inside them. Subconsciously; they know they are guilty of evil. This is why 7 billion humans do not fight against evil: because in order to fight evil: you must first fight it within yourself. And since the insanity of the sacredness of unexamined self-indulgence is normal all over the world today… There is no higher authority which can force them to examine their own lifestyles and belief systems. There is no critical self-examination going on anymore in human society. All evil has not only become normalized, it has become personalized into each individual pursuing their own personal concerns:

"Fuck the rest of humanity, fuck the rest of the planet, fuck the Universe: I just want what I want and I want it now. Regardless of what it will do to the Earth or other people or me; regardless whether it is good or bad.

The result of this global normalization of the *unspoken sacredness* of negative human personal concerns: is that human society has developed an ethic of pure evil. 7 billion humans are destroying the earth as fast as they can. 7 billion humans are poisoning and killing and destroying every living thing including their own bodies, their own brains, their own families, their own children, their own communities as fast as they can. Human civilization has become so insanely evil: words cannot describe it. The ethics of self indulgence has become so insane and so evil: words cannot describe it.

The basic ethical difference between the ethics of GOOD and ethics of Evil: is the ethical difference between LIFE and Death. We must change human ethics around. We must stop wasting all our time and energy raising up dead buildings, and spend our time and energy raising up our living children. We must tear down everything that is dead, and raise up everything that lives. Instead: we tear down everything that lives: and raise up everything that is dead.

All other animals and all other living creatures can live without artificial means of support. They can get along just fine without all of this garbage. We can't. The supposed superiority of having civilization is merely our inferiority complex: turned inside out. We secretly envy other living creatures: because they do not need all this artificial shit. We wish we could be like them. But we can't. Why? Because we have chosen tool-ease over natural hardship. We have chosen cowardice over Courage. We have chosen dishonesty over Honesty.

We can decide. We have free will. It does not have to be this way. Unless you do nothing. Unless you choose not to choose. Unless you choose what you know is bad for you. *Unless you consciously choose to avoid the truth.* Unless you spoil yourself by indulging in self-gratification.

The Semite Bible is full of hidden truths that have been twisted and distorted. Truth is not cunning. Truth is not devious. Truth is so obvious: that civilized people are blind to its directness. The reason Jesus gathered his disciples together was not because he knew he would die. He was not a prophet. He could not see into the future. He gathered them together for a *last supper*. After this last supper: none of his disciples were supposed to eat anything again:- *ever*. This was the *actual* meaning of the *last supper*.

This has never before been understood: *until now*.
Jesus had become so filled with love: that he had had stopped eating; and found out much to his surprise… that he could live without eating any food at all… This was what he was trying to teach his disciples. Jesus expected his disciples to be able to do the same thing. They thought he was crazy. They were half-convinced he was a God. Only Gods do not eat.

The secret of living without eating is in the first part of Genesis. God created Adam by breathing upon him. He gave him life by breathing upon him. Life IS breath. Breathe IS life. The Earth breathes upon living things. Life is not eating. Life is not killing. Life is breathing. Life is sharing. Life is in-out. Life is sex. Life is not death.

Chapter Six B: The Effect of Civilization on Humans

Who was Jesus? '*Jesus'* is merely a Semitic misspelling of the Greco-Persian slang word: '*Zeus*': used in the Mid-east. He is a cross between the Semitic prophet Jehovah, and the Greek sun God: Apollo. Apollo was the son of Zeus. Jesus was the *sun* of Apollo. He was brighter than his father. He eclipsed his father. He eclipsed all the Greek Gods. He was born in the exact geographic center of the three main civilized cultures of the Ancient World: Egypt, Persia and Rome. Jesus was a mixture of all 3 main cultures. He was a Semitic cultural spurt: that came from 3 cultures pressing against each other; and re-creating a new cultural center where none existed before. Jehovah-Zeus-Jesus. The word Jesus is a mixture of Jehovah and Zeus: right down to the pronunciation of Zeus as ZooZ And Jesus as JeZUZ…. Je-hova and Je-sus. These semantic-litoral-written-pronounced coincidences are not coincidences at all. His name is not hard to understand: after Herod's mass genocide of all babies in Judea: he stood out as the only baby in the land. He was King of the Babies; he was the first of the babies. When he was a baby: people came from far and wide to see him. He was worshipped and glorified as a baby. He was worshipped as the one and only baby in the land.

Jews: 1st race of God-Monotheism believers. We are number one: We Jews are special. We Jews are better than any other race on Earth. A Greek-Semitic mixture of meanings**: Zeus**- Jews-**Jeus**-Jesus-Je**S**us-Je**SEE**us-Je**HO**va: 1st of Gods-1st of babies. Get it?

Semites. Jews. Jeus is Semitic juice. Semen. Sperm. 1st civilized tribe to cover the Earth with its sperm. *See men* cover the Earth. See Jews strip the cover of their penis, and rape it and leave it naked. See men strip the Earth of all living things and leave it a naked desolate desert.

Jesus-Jeus-Christianity: 1st civilized *universal* religion to cover and dominate the Earth. The explosion of 3 main world religions coming from the same region: covering the Earth with their dogmas. 3 failed attempts to create a universal religion for all humans. 'JE' is 'I' in French. I-SEE-US. Jesus was the first human attempt of universality: to see all people as humans. He was the first to have an expanded awareness large enough to have a better perspective on human nature than anybody else. French was the 1st attempt to spread a universal Language over the Earth and dominate it. It was the 1st attempt to make all humans intelligible to each other.

Jesus: King of babies. Babylon: King of all cities. Babylon: the lone city where all babies babbled together and understood each other without using words. Babylon. The verb: Babble: To babble on. To make baby noises. The tower of Babel-Babble. The lone city that babbled to each other in many tongues. Lonely babies babbling to each other. The blind attempts of babies trying to love each other. The first living example of human Love grew under the hanging gardens of Babylon. The second example of human love grew up in Jesus. Both were aborted. All attempts at the reflective art of human love have been cut off. They have all been failed abortions. Just like the Jews cut the foreskins off their own babies: to cut off giving any reflective love to them. The entire history of humans can be understood: if you see us, as an immature species not yet out of its babyhood. We have not yet learned how to love. We have not yet even begun to grow up.

Once you develop an outer perspective of the history of human civilization: you will see it as an ongoing process of The Normalization of Evil. You will understand Dynamic of Human civilization as an Accumulation of Normalized Evils.

The process of Normalization is not hard to understand: all Normalization is, is an *unchanging* Condition. The reason the unchanging Conditions of civilization are evil, is because they accumulate.

They do not regenerate, they do not flow: they are static, they become frozen… and then they start rotting and rotting and rotting: becoming more and more toxic and more poisonous and more evil.

What happens to a civilized Condition of unchanging Normality that is static, frozen: is that it begins to rot… it sinks… lower and lower and lower: until it is invisible, until it sinks below the surface, until it is taken for granted, until it sinks into the human subconscious, until it becomes unspoken, assumed.
Civilized humans are made up of static, invisible, frozen, rotting, sinking, subconscious emotional and mental states of fear, hate, envy, greed, selfishness, cunning, cowardice, self-gratification, etc, etc. Not the changing, flowing, expanding, growing, healthy emotional and mental states of Honesty, Courage, Fun, Curiosity, Love, Generosity, Kindness, Sensitivity, Wonder, etc, etc…

The Sadism of civilization

During Stalin's reign of Terror. The worst prison in the USSR was the Lubyanka Prison in Moscow. Prisoners were tortured there using the most modern techniques. One technique was to starve people almost to the point of death… and then when they were almost dead, give them a tiny taste *of the best food*… just enough to keep them from dying completely, just to torture them as slowly as possible. Human civilization is sadistic. It is sadistic on a very cunning and subtle level. When human babies are born into civilization: civilization gives them just enough love so they will not die. *And then civilization starves them of their need for love for the rest of their lives*.

This is what civilization does to all humans living inside it: It gives humans a tiny taste of what they need and want… and then starves them of it and denies them of it for the rest of their lives. It forces people to die bas slowly as possible. It forces people not to live. Its artificial civilized conditions make it impossible for humans to live in it. Humans do not live in civilization: they only die in it, and from it. It forces people to live on empty dreams, on fantasy, on hope: because the actual truth is too horrible to face. It forces people to live not in the present. It forces people to escape their actual civilized reality. It forces people to love their own self-created fantasies. It forces people to live in self-created fantasies: because the horror of the actual truth of what is outside them, the horror of what they actually live in, has to be blocked out in order for them just to be able to function enough to get through one day as dead robots; drugging and numbing themselves into insensibility.

Civilization starves humans of freedom. It starves humans of self-esteem. It starves all humans of love. It starves humans of happiness. It starves humans of health. Civilization starves humans of every single necessary thing we need to be healthy and happy. It starves them of every single thing they are designed to have and should have and should not be denied from having it. The one message all human babies are brainwashed with is the word: "No!" You can't have that! No! Don't touch that! No! Don't do that! No! Don't think that! No! Don't feel that! No! Don't look like that! A million 'no's' later, and no 'yes's… after negative feedback messages overwhelm and brainwash them: human babies and children die inside. They are usually emotionally and mentally dead inside before the age of five.

Modern cultures now poison human babies and human children with so many toxic drugs, and chemicals and additives and trace elements of pure poison in their food drink air and living environments: that they become so unhealthy, they almost physically die from the toxins in their living environments before they reach 5 years of age, never mind the more subtle levels of human health on the mental-emotional-social-spiritual-ethical-moral levels of unhealthy. Sicknesses, ailments, diseases, cancers, etc… The list of

new sicknesses that never even existed 50 years ago is a symptom and a measure of how much more poisonous human civilization is today compared to how poisonous it was 50 years ago.

The sadism of civilization towards human babies and human children is universal: all civilized human cultures practice the same sadism of denying young babies and children love-kindness-tenderness-happiness-freedom. All human adults practice sadism towards human babies and human children

Before the 2nd world War: European human civilized culture was universal in how it treated its children. Children were ignored until they 'grew up'. Only after children became dead inside were they ever recognized as being human.

This is the fucking filthy, stinking secret unspoken assumed silent hidden sadism that is being practiced today in every single fucking family that has a baby or a child to raise and take care of. When this sadism is done to babies and children: when children and babies all over the world scream in pain and sadness and sob and weep… every single human adult: turns a blind eye and a deaf ear to what is being done to the children and babies next door to where they live. This is the universal crime of adult humans that none of you want to speak of or look at. The crimes of sadism that you practice against your own baby and your own child. In modern cultures: babies and children are kept locked inside in rooms and houses where nobody can hear their screams of pain and agony as they are slowly and systematically tortured until their humanity is completely destroyed and they become dead souls inside before the age of 5.

Why do you think suburbs were created? They were created so neighbors would not phone the police when a parent tortures their baby or child. The houses are all built so nobody can hear what their neighbor is doing to their children in secret, behind closed doors. Why do you think the impersonality of modern cities has increased to the point where a murderer can go on stabbing their victim to death with over 60 murderous stab wounds, while hundreds of people passing by did not lift one fucking finger to stop him? The alienation of the modern human living in a city has been created to make sure that they never report any cases of child abuse or child neglect to authorities. Human alienation has been created so humans will not help each other or report any crime to any authority.

The reason why people never report these crimes is very simple: they were abused and sadistically tortured when they were little also. As far as all civilized human adults are concerned: the sadistic torture of babies and children… is *perfectly normal.*

The torture of human babies and human children is fucking normal in all human civilization. It is done to every living child and every living baby. It is practiced as secretly and as cunningly as possible. It is hidden, it is covered up, it is practiced by every single human who raises a human baby or a human child. For this one reason alone: the normality that humans call human civilization: should be dismantled and destroyed
Once you develop an Outer Perspective of human civilization: you will realize that all Normality is Pure Evil. Once you understand how and why all forms of unawareness called Normality creates Evil. You will understand that the only things GOOD about human awareness are: Honesty, Courage, Fun, Love and the Sense of Pure Wonder.

If the human intelligence used for selfish negative purposes were turned completely around and used for unselfish positive giving purposes… the entire living Earth would blossom into happiness and health so

fast it would seem like a miracle had transpired. One person cannot do it. No single isolated person inside the negative selfish culture of civilization can make a dent in the 7 billion sucking greedy, selfish assholes who have a basic negative direction to their natural living radiating life energy. All weak, cowards and liars and greedy selfish people have only one direction to energy: IN…. "What's IN it for ME?' What can I steal from other life sources and resources for MY comfort and pleasure?'

If human beings were educated properly: they would realize and understand that all IN energy which does not radiate out and circulate with other living energies: is the surest way to sickness, weakness, ill health, unhappiness, misery, fear, cowardice, victimization, and death. If human beings were educated to turn their life energy and their awareness outwards: and radiate it out in a sense of pure wonder, and honesty and courage and happiness and fun: not only would their whole lives be transformed beyond all expectation: the whole earth would be transformed also.

The point I am making is that this can be done. It is not impossible. It is not hopeless, it is not difficult. What prevents this from being done is the negative resignation of negative people who have already given up trying to be happy. What prevent this from being done is…. Nobody has tried to do it yet.

That is all.

This book is not meant to be a book of hopeless gloom and doom. It is not meant to be only a negative critical book. But negative evil energy must first be exposed and understood: before Positive energy can be educated and learned. So the evil of negative weak energy does not creep back into Positive healthy changes. To be successfully Positive: you must know your enemy, and understand your enemy. This way you will not be fooled and deceived by your enemies. This way, your enemies will not be able to fool you and make you believe that they are actually your friends. This is the age-old tactic of the Trojan horse. If someone is your enemy: do not accept anything from them at all. do not compromise your values with weak, sick, sly, hypocritical, mediocre, lying sneaky backstabbing rationalizing evil people who will all try to deflect your truth and lead you AWAY from your original intention of healing yourself by helping others, and giving instead of taking. If you study history: you will find that all civilized humans only make allies with each other: if they can get some advantage out of it. Once they cannot get any more advantage out of their alliance: they drop their supposed friends like a hot potato and turn on them and try to kill them. The lesson of civilized history is that all civilized humans practice betrayal. As long as you live by the weak, negative, civilized dynamics of selfishness, fear, envy, greed and hate: you will be betrayed by everyone whom you think or thought is your friend, and you will do the exact same thing to others also…

Negative and positive energy needs to be first correctly identified before you can do anything about it. If you are not aware enough to know whether someone is good or evil: then do not let yourself get sucked into their value systems or beliefs. Do not be deceived by false kindness.

Every fucking selfish person trying to sell you something for some profit and-or advantage: will be nice to you. If you give to selfish corrupt people: they will suck you dry. They will take everything you give, and give nothing in return at all: that is… unless they can get some more selfish advantages from you. Positive good people do not want anything for themselves. They only want to make other people happy. They only want to feel happy. They only want other people to be as happy as they are.

The one huge, huge mistake of positive people: is they do not get together as a group. They do not organize themselves as a society of people who share common values. The one huge wrong thing positive people who are more honest and have more courage than other people: is that whenever they meet another positive person who believes the exact same things they do and is on their wavelength: they do not get together with each other. Instead; they drop each other like hot potatoes and go off into the mass of millions of selfish takers, looking for some pre-built society, pre-made culture, pre-constructed pre-organized social group to find and fit into. Well, there is no pre-made community or society where you can find happiness and acceptance in. You have to make your own happiness. Nobody will or can give it to you. And the only way you can make it is by creating your own positive society by getting together with positive people and kicking every negative ass out of your society and never letting them into your society.

The only way you can make your own happiness: is by making it with other people who are also making their own happiness. Only when honest courageous people realize that they are all alone in a world of 7 billion selfish asses and weak, conformist, fear-filled, mindless human slaves, and that these idiots do not want to know the truth about anything. Only when honest people find that they are against the majority of all conformity and conforming capitalist culture; will they ever realize that the only way they will ever find happiness is to *create* their own culture, their own society, their own civilization. Only when people are educated enough to accurately discern between GOOD and evil, can they ever create a human society and culture that does not allow weak evil, sneaky, sly, cunning, hypocritical dishonest, illogical, irrational, shit to seep back into their new lives. In order to do this: honest people must develop their *critical awareness* to the highest level possible. This is why this book is mainly a book that is a demonstration of how critical awareness coupled with Honesty and Courage, can expand your Sense of Pure Wonder, and empower you so that you can use your own living energy, so you can use the power of your own life properly, and not be suckered by all the countless tons of civilized lies you have been programmed with.

Only when you empty your soul of all lies and all false assumptions which civilization has filled you with: only when you empty yourself of all the *unspoken* assumptions that civilization has poisoned you with: can you ever fight back and expose the lies of civilization. The only way you can do this is by developing your Sense of Pure Wonder. The only way you can do this is by wondering about *everything*. Not just yourself. Not just other people. Not just the Outer Universe, not just your Inner Universe, not just the Earth.

Once you understand that there is no such thing as normality. Once you do not see or perceive anything as being 'normal'… then you will be able to explore everything you see. Then you will be able to explore everything inside you and outside you and find out what is actually true, and what is an actually false. This is why the Sense of Pure Wonder is so important. It is the root of your awareness as a human being. Without a Sense of Pure Wonder: no human can ever learn the actual truth about anything. Without a Sense of Pure Wonder: the human race is doomed to destroy itself.

Human civilization is evil and negative because it reinforces only the negative: not the positive… in fact it destroys everything that is even slightly positive. Human civilization is evil and negative because it reinforces only the lowest of our animal instincts; not the highest of our human needs. We have brainwashed out children into becoming unthinking consumers by sticking milk bottles into their mouths and nipples into their mouths the second they open their mouths. The instant they become upset or angry, we assume that they are hungry for food… They are not hungry for food… *they are hungry for*

new experiences. They are not hungry for milk: *they are hungry for fun.* This is what human babies have been trying to tell us ever since human babies were created. Babies are hungry for touch: not food. Touch a human baby, hug it, play with it, have fun with it: and it will stop bawling and crying. Stop holding it, stop touching it, stop playing with it; and it starts bawling again… Our Children are not hungry for food: they are hungry for new experiences; they are hungry to learn everything they can about the world they live in. Babies and children are hungry for fun and new experiences. New experiences are fun for them. Old experiences are boring and no fun. Babies and children are starved for fun and love and new experiences: they are not starved for food. Until we recognize that the only important thing in life is to raise the next generation of babies and children better than we have been raised… not worse. Until we understand that the only way we can raise human babies and children better not worse… is by giving them more new experiences, more challenges, and more freedom, and more difficulties which they can overcome and learn by… instead of giving them less new experiences, less freedom, less challenges which they can overcome and learn by; the human species will continue its downslide into the ever-increasing increasing stupidity, boredom, monotony of the roboticized mechanical horror we force them to live inside called civilization. The ease of civilization is precisely what is evil about it. In order to be happy: all humans need to have fun and play; not just babies and children. We *all* need to face new challenges and new difficulties every day. If we don't have them; we go to sleep; we become bored; we stop living; we merely exist. Mere existence is no fun. Mere existence is boring. Mere existence is not life. Existing without living, an existence without living: is not worth living for. Only Life is worth living for. Only living creatures are worth living for. Not dead things. Dead things are not worth living for. That is why all civilized humans live for nothing; we don't live: we just distract ourselves from the boredom of our civilized existence. Distraction is not life. Distraction is not living. Distracting yourself from your boring civilized existence is not living: it is a slow death; it is a prolonged slow death: not life.

What you the reader need to understand is that we <u>can</u> change our society through cooperation. Human society <u>can</u> be changed. The only reason civilization exists at all in the first place, is <u>because</u> humans cooperate with each other. Anything you need, anything you want: there are people waiting to help you. If you want to travel to another continent: you go to an airline and they will help you. If you want food: you go to a grocery store and they will help you. That is all people do… they help others: For Money. Money destroys their good intentions, it poisons their helping others.

This is why civilization doesn't work. Money destroys cooperation. Take money out of the equation. Take the profit motive out of the equation. Take the *selfishness and inequality* out of the equation: and the whole system fixes itself automatically without anything else needing to be changed. Take getting an advantage over others out of the equation: and all the problems we have created are automatically solved. It does not take an expert to understand this. It just takes the realization that selfishness does not work when it is based upon slavery and inequality. Selfishness only works when it is based upon 100% equality. People getting together … *as equals*, and helping each other unselfishly *as a society* is a selfish thing to do; because by doing this, you not only improve your own life: you improve everything around you… which improves your life even more. All it takes is an expanded awareness of your own selfishness. All it takes is an enlightened selfishness. If you want not only your own life to improve and get better, but the life of everyone around you to improve and get better: that is an example of enlightened selfishness. It is enlightened because your desire to improve the life of everyone around you comes from the knowledge that the happiest and best and healthiest kind of life is sharing your life with equals: not having more or less than others, not being better or worse than others.

Chapter Six B: The Effect of Civilization on Humans

What has civilization accumulated? Has it accumulated love? No. It has accumulated hate. Has it accumulated courage? No. It has accumulated cowardice. Has it accumulated truth and honesty? No. It has accumulated lies, and dishonesty. Has it accumulated learning? Yes: Learning how to kill, poison, pollute, hate, lie cheat, steal, and rob *better*. That does not make things better: it makes everything worse. Civilization must be destroyed. If it is not destroyed: it will destroy us, and the Earth we live on.

The fact is, in civilization machines are more important than people, buildings are more important than people, abstract institutions are more important than people, property is more important than people, territory is more important than people, ownership is more important than people. Civilization is not built for humans. Civilization uses humans to build itself. Civilization uses humans as slaves to maintain its mechanical existence. Until we wake up and realize that we are being used as slaves to perpetuate civilization: the human species will continue to be enslaved to an inhuman system of accumulation that it does not need.

The reason civilization is evil is that it kills, poisons and destroys the strongest, the healthiest and the best: while nurturing and coddling and protecting the sickest, the weakest, the worst, the most unhealthy. Civilization *creates disease:* not health. Civilization *create*s weakness: not strength. Civilization is genetic suicide. Civilization is not positive. Civilization is negative. The fact is, the more you share: the more friends you make and have: the less you share the more enemies you make and have, and when you share nothing: *then everybody is your enemy*. 12,000 years ago, the concept of abstract ownership was created. The result today is: 6 billion apes screaming: *'It's mine! It's mine! It's not yours, it's mine! All mine!'* Until we humans realize and understand how stupid this abstract concept is: the human species will never change for the better. The point is: the system of civilization is the enemy of Man; Until living people realize this, they cannot fight the system they are forced to live in. All systems which are larger than human personal relationships are inhuman and evil. Every living person who works for and does the bidding of these civilized systems is forced to be uncivil towards the human beings they interact with every day of their lives. Living humans must be educated about the evils of civilization. Before you can fight your enemy: you must understand it. You must understand that all humanity originates from and comes from people willingly or unwillingly subsuming their own humanity and bowing to the dictates of an inhumane system that is not human and has no humanity.

To fight against the inhumanity; you have to learn how to fight the system of inhumanity: not just the inhuman pawns who uphold it, believe in it, worship it, obey it and gain advantages from it. This fight has not even begun yet. It will begin only when people are educated enough to realize that living inside the system you are fighting is a losing proposition. Living people must learn how to become independent of the civilized systems they are born into before they can fight against civilization intelligently. The instant people become independent of the system called civilization it will disappear and not need to be fought against. The instant people are educated about the evil they live inside, and that lives inside them: it will disappear without needing to be fought against. All that is needed is the expanded awareness of pure wonder and the truth to set people free of the evil they have been born into and live inside of.

Once you realize that it is the system that is evil: not the people inside it: then the system can be trashed without any violence. BUT: if there are people willing to die in order to preserve and uphold the evils of civilization: then they have made their choice, and let them die along with the dying evils of civilization. Those who do not want to change anything: those who profit from the evils of civilization are precisely

those who should be killed. There is no such thing as a non-violent revolution or a non-violent rebellion. Only when people realize that in order to fight the enemy of Life you must kill all who worship and support the machinery of death will any effective rebellion against the system and structure of civilization be mounted and waged.

All armies: all governments which rely upon weapons of mass destruction are the enemies of all living people. The polarization of Life VS death is clear. The entire human species must rise up against its masters and kill them every chance they get until there are no more weapons of death, no more armies, no more mindless insane human obedient robots obeying their masters killing innocent civilians. This is already happening in the Mideast. It will spread throughout the entire world and the last death throes of human civilization will be very short and relatively painless. No government can survive against a people who actively stand up and resist that government. All centralized power and machinery and civilized systems must be fought against and destroyed. When this happens and it will happen: living people will wake up and realize they do not have to obey anyone and they do not have to be inhuman and uncaring towards any living creature on earth, and the earth will be cleansed and healed of civilization.

For millions of years: human apes have been unable to tell the difference between what is GOOD and what is evil. For millions of years: human apes have been incapable of telling the difference between the truth and a lie. For millions o f years, human apes have been incapable of being completely logical, completely honest, completely Courageous. Now: the human ape has evolved and matured enough so it can understand the true meanings of not only GOOD and evil, but the true meaning of Life and the Universe, the true meaning of both Everything and Nothing. With that knowledge comes responsibility. With that wisdom comes both maturity and power. Truth cannot set you free. But it can set you going in the right direction so you can *earn* your freedom by being responsible for your own actions.

Throughout civilized history, the only reason people have been fooled by others, the only reason people have been brainwashed into committing evil, is because they did not know the true meanings of what they were doing. This book has been written and published so people can understand the true meanings of things.

There is no choice about the True Meanings of things. There is no choice and no opinion about Universal Truth and Universal Meaning. The only freedom of choice you have, is to choose between what is true and what is not true. I did not have any choice or opinion of what I found and discovered because the only thing I chose was Honesty and Truth. When you choose Honesty and Truth: you do not fucking try to avoid the honest truth no matter how brutal or ugly or discomforting it is. When you try to be more aware: you do not fucking stick your head in a hole and hide from the actual world. When you try to understand everything better, you do not fucking try to pretend you don't understand the truth.

The arrogance of civilized people who believe or think they can have a differing opinion of what is true and what is a lie; the arrogance of thinking you have the power to decide what you like to believe and what you don't like to believe or think is the corruption of evil which poisons human souls. Organic logical truth is universal and universally understandable. Nobody has a monopoly on universal truth. Nobody has a monopoly on Courage. Nobody has a monopoly on Honesty. Nobody has a monopoly on Logic.

Chapter Six B: The Effect of Civilization on Humans

Once you strip the truth naked of lies: once you strip yourself of civilized lies and clothes and myths and misconceptions and misperceptions: then there can be no misunderstanding of what the Truth actually is. The only thing which prevents all people from agreeing with each other and living together in peace are the lies, the misperceptions, the misconceptions of civilization and all of its myths and abstract insanity. The only thing which prevents this is the pyramidal structure of human civilization. In order for people to be happy, civilization must first be destroyed. Civilization prevents humans from being happy.

The Principle of Equality

The answer to the pyramidalization of hierarchical human society is simple: *equality*, a society based upon the principle of Equality and intelligent cooperation: not upon hierarchy and mindless antagonism and competition. However… no practice of this principle of equality can endure and work as long as the main overriding principle of human society is pyramidal. The principle of Equality only works when it is applied universally to everything and people don't use unfair advantages against each other. One armed man against a whole army does not work, even when that one man is in the right and the whole army is in the wrong. But… apply the principle of Equality on a fair playing field, put one army of equal numbers and equal arms against another; and the army which is more in the right, which is actually better and healthier will always win every time. Put a 6ft 180 lb man against another 6 ft 180 lb man, and the better man will always win. In other words; the principle of equality works not only within the parameters of cooperation, but it also works within the parameters of competition.

Why is the Principle of Universal Equality the answer to all hierarchical/centralized human society and why does it always work? Because it does the opposite of what hierarchical human society does. It works in the opposite way that all pyramidalized human society works In Hierarchical human society: it is the most venal, the weakest, the most diseased specimens who are preserved and perpetuated, the worst, and lowest win out against the best and healthiest… it is the dumbest, the worst cowards, the most dishonest cunning, selfish swindlers who win out against the most intelligent, most honest, most generous, the most loving, the most sensitive, the most humane. Using the principle of Universal Equality prevents this from happening. All people being universally equal with universal equal rights: gets rid of the stinking class of Kings, Dictators, Billionaires, Aristocrats… all of the useless top of the pyramidal pile of shit which do not contribute anything positive to their societies, instead they suck the life and energy and wealth out of their society and make it their business to keep all other humans from having a fair shake, a fair chance, a fair share in their ill-gotten gains and ill-gotten spoils which they did not earn and have no moral and no ethical right to keep. When you apply the Law of Universal Equality Universally: this means nobody is allowed to use any unequal unfair advantage and not allowed to take any *unequal unfair advantage* over anyone else. This mean that a gang of bullies trying to gang up on a lone man, trying to defeat him simply by the advantage of superior numbers… which is a false superiority: in fact it is proof of their inferiority because one bully will never be able o defeat one honest man who stands his ground and refuses to be intimidated… will be instantly attacked by every single human within eyesight. Why? Because there will be no police and no citizens: nobody with any special privileges or rights or powers whatsoever. Human society will police itself with any need of the thugs who protect the property and privileges of the rich as is now the case in hierarchical society. Then… the entire practice of seeking out cunning unfair hidden ploys and tactics and advantages will be eliminated *at the root of all human society,* and that will be an end to all the corruption of the human practice of using unfair advantages.

But what about the Law of Mediocrity you say? If everyone is Universally Equal to everyone else: with no competition, won't this institute laws which forces mankind farther down into a faceless mass of mediocre sameness and incompetence? The answer to that is the Law of Universal Equality does the exact opposite of becoming more mediocre. The whole reason this dynamic even exists at all is because all of human society is hierarchical and is not based upon the Principle of Universal Equality. In an unfair hierarchical society, anyone on any lower level who dares to excel at anything is soon fired and out of a job or squashed. Anyone who is too honest is soon fired or sabotaged and attacked for threatening the shaky, untenable pile of artificial crap known as human pyramidal civilization. In a hierarchical pyramidal society based upon one-sided accumulation: any blade of grass which grows higher than all the others has its head cut off or pounded back down with a hammer by the huge unfair advantages which all the millions of people who are higher up on the ladder of hierarchical wealth/power/authority/status have… This is where the dynamic of Mediocrity comes from in the first place. The Principle of increasing mediocrity is only one symptom of the many ills and fallacies of the hierarchical pyramidalization of human society which allows only the worst to seep to the top and crushes the best, instead of the other way around.

When you apply the Principle of Universal Equality to human society, it does the exact opposite of becoming more mediocre: It automatically *raises* the entire society universally to higher and better levels of health, efficiency, intelligence and happiness. How? Why? Simple… the fact is: no two humans are exactly equal to each other. No two humans are identical to each other. So whenever anyone competes on a generally equal playing field where neither has an unfair advantage over the other, whether it is Individual Equality, or Group Equality: 12 men against 12 other men for instance: the better team or man will always win: the more competent, the more intelligent, the more efficient man will always win out: *not the other way around* as it is right now: where the basis of success in business is the more incompetent and sneaky you are, the less you actually contribute to society the more you are rewarded… A society based upon the principle of Universal Equality will guarantee that the best man will always win out… the best woman will always win out…

What does this have to do with the Law of ever-increasing mediocrity? Everything. Instead of the worst living examples of hierarchical society: instead of commercial advertisements selling young people poisoned black sugar-water and coffee and pizza as their role models on how to live a successful life, they will have intelligent active vegetarians who are much more athletic and able and smart than meat-eaters are and will beat the pizza-eaters every time, until eating pizza and drinking coke or coffee will be the sign not only of a loser, but of a sick person who is addicted to unhealthy foods and beverages and needs to clean up their act. Instead of lowest human scum; billionaires whose only interest in Life is the bottom line; bottom feeders in the moral hierarchy of humanity, instead of the love of money being their highest living examples of excellence, there will be the love of other humans as the highest living examples of excellence to follow.: A society based upon the Principle of Universal Equality will feature only the actual best of each aspect of humanity and health to live up to because the best of everything will finally for once have a chance to prove itself honestly by using the *general* Principle of Universal Equality. Once you give a generally equal and fair playing field, then the true excellence of all people will shine and be seen by everyone and admired and raise the entire field of play to a higher-better level of Life, Energy, Health, Happiness, Creativity, Fun, Play, Exploration, Honesty, Courage, Friendship, Communal Togetherness, Individuality, Trust, Decency and Goodness

The Principle of Equality is based upon Giving and Sharing. It is based upon the Sense of Pure Wonder, it is based upon a sense of Gratitude for everything given to you, it is based upon an Appreciation of

what is given to you, it is based upon the learned art of accepting gracefully and with gratitude what is given and what is shared. These aspects of humanity have been cut out of human society. There is no sharing, no giving, no gratitude, no appreciation, no Sense of Pure Wonder, no Appreciation of what one already has… These aspects must be re-taught and re-instilled into the awareness of people.

When the best teachers are given a chance; they will attract the best students. When the best students are given a chance to learn from the best teachers. When these young people, the cream of the crop*, are given a chance* to go out and prove that their ideas are indeed better, when the best parents *are given a chance* to raise the best children and the best groups *are given a chance* to create the best communities… their shining living examples will inspire all the rest of humanity to improve themselves because for once there will be no pyramidal pile of 7 billion humans crushing everyone's chance to live healthy happy lives. When everyone is given an equal chance for life and health and happiness: there will be no more pointless adversarial competition, there will be no more obsolete pyramidal structure or culture which stifles and sabotages all attempts to improve things and make them better. Then the Principle of Universal Equality will create a human Society of Intelligent Cooperation without any competition or violence or hate. Then the only evils of pyramidal civilization will be the state of this polluted planet which pyramidal human civilization has left us, and which can and will be cleaned up… and the insanity of nuclear bombs and missiles and weapons of war will be dismantled and gotten rid of forever never to return.

You don't believe me?... Try it. If you don't try it: then you cannot say it won't work. Unless something has been tried and tested: nobody can say whether it will work or not. One thing I have against all naysayers is their demanding to be given an instant easy answer to every problem without them ever having to do any work themselves, or put any effort into solving the problem themselves. The point I have against all naysayers: is that it is *they* who should be wiped out of existence: not the positive people who want to try something new and are constantly badmouthed and sabotaged and sneered at by these useless things. The point I am making is that nobody will fix your problems for you. You have to fix your own problems. If you don't even want to help yourself: nobody else is going to help you and naysayers are people who definitely do not want to help to improve anything; especially themselves. Negative people are negative to the bone. The only way any positive society can work is if it allows only positive people into its collective whole and ejects all negative nobodies and do-nothings out of it.

Humans have been gulled and fooled into believing that the unfair advantage of tools and technology makes them in some way superior or better than other living creatures. The whole world has been brainwashed and gulled and fooled into admiring all sorts of *unfair advantages*. To the point where the largest, most powerful, most technologically advanced nation of Earth: America… declared war on a Moslem man hiding in a cave in Afghanistan…and bombs the poorest nations on earth. And what's more… has been unable to find that man hiding in a cave for 11 fucking years. And then instead of capturing him which could have easily done, and put him on trial which they did not dare do because it would have been revealed that Bin Laden had nothing to do with the attack of 9-11… that he was just like all the other dupes who were falsely blamed for their fucking false flag operations. He was allegedly murdered and his body dumped into the ocean to wipe out all the evidence which would have proven that the man they assassinated was not Bin Laden at all. Hiding the fact that Bin Laden had died years ago of kidney failure and the entire farce of terrorism was faked, staged, a publicity scam, a swindle, a propaganda tactic, an excuse..

The tactics they use; blaming the false flag attack on their own nation; which they planned, is getting old. … The propaganda of convincing all of civilization that one man hiding in a cave in the mountains of Afghanistan was a threat to all of human civilization a threat to the most powerful nation on earth, a nation with nuclear weapons and missiles and aircraft carriers and nuclear submarines… is so disingenuous, it is not even funny… A huge nation that is so weak and so inept and so incompetent… that it could not find this one man for 11 years, this enemy which they invented, this scapegoat… The idea that America, the nation with the most weapons of mass destructions, should be admired and loved and respected for its brave army and navy and air force, er… this huge military machine to battle against this one man who has no aircraft carriers and no nuclear submarines and no jet fighter and no missiles. This reversal of all common sense and truth is only one example of how the propaganda of mass media has brainwashed the masses into believing white is black and black is white. This is the logical descent into madness and insanity which the worship of tools and using unfair advantages has led. The belief that technology is good instead of evil is a complete reversal of the actual truth.

Civilization is rotten and evil for a simple reason. It is the same reason why using tools creates evil. The entire structure of civilization is based upon the idea of having *somebody else do your dirty work for you.* For at least 2,000 fucking years: Kings and Emperors killed millions of people by letting their armies of professional killers *do their dirty work for them.* They robbed millions of poor innocent people by letting tax gatherers *do the dirty work* for them; they fed themselves and their hired thugs and murders by forcing millions of slaves and serfs and peasants do the dirty work of tilling the soil for them, they built huge palaces and castles by letting engineers and slaves do all the dirty work of building these piles of dead shit for them, they raised huge pyramids of stone as funeral pyres to be buried in by forcing slaves do the dirty work of back breaking labor building their coffins for them, the lived sedentary lives of ease and luxury by letting servants and slaves *do all the dirty work for them.* Robber barons and factory owners and international corporations became rich by forcing poor people to work in factories and sweat shops paying them starvation wages to *do all the dirty work for them.* The entire concept of power comes from using a tool to do the dirty work of killing an animal, butchering it, roasting it, cutting it up *for you.* Using a dead tool to do what you could never do without them; using tools as slaves. All the evils of domestication of animals, power, greed, war, slavery, power, taxation, oppression terrorization of the masses, using tools, etc comes from the idea of using somebody or something *to do your dirty work for you.*

The fact is, the civilization you live inside cannot be justified or rationalized as being good. Face it; everyone inside this corrupt system who enables it to keep on functioning is also collectively responsible for the evil which this system commits as a whole. It is time to end the madness. It is about time intelligent people realize that when something is completely rotten, there is no point in preserving it. In fact what is wrong with civilization is the very idea of preservation. Preserving dead things serves death; not Life. Another reason civilization should be gotten rid of and completely junked is that it is just plain fucking boring, and I mean booooring. Anything that is fun, exciting, challenging or interesting is made illegal, taken away, made unaffordable, outlawed, forbidden, regulated out of existence, discontinued or simply not done anymore… Anything that is healthy and good for you is hidden, never done, kept secret, covered up, buried or poisoned out of existence, or taxed out of existence, or all of the above. Anyone who finds civilization interesting needs their fucking head examined for loose screws. Anyone who thinks civilization is fun or challenges you doesn't know what Life is, and doesn't know what Fun is. It's about time we create a new way of living that is not based upon selfishness and stupidity and greed and corruption and the use of unfair advantages and dead boring machines. It is time to opt out of the entire fucking civilized mess *and create our own self-*

sufficient communities of 12, 24 and 36 people… which do not pollute and destroy the living Earth and do not kill living things. Which is what I told you to do in the 1st chapter.

Ten million more pages could be added to this chapter and it still would not expose or uncover one billionth of the actual truth about the unseen, unnoticed, unspoken destructive effect which civilization has had on humans, and is continuing to have upon humans and upon this Living Earth. I will end this chapter here simply because books which have too many pages are not published and are not read.

The Reason Behind Entities

Having dealt with the conditions of civilized human existence and their effect on humans in a very general, sketchy way: now the matter of human reflective life-energy, *which splits off from the physical body* after death, must be explained.

So... what happens to a person's reflective energy and their reflective awareness after their physical body expires?

The answer is: *nothing*… except that it starts to deteriorate

By this I mean that essentially, nothing changes. Your awareness does not undergo any magical transformation when your physical body dies. You do not disappear. Your reflective awareness does not stop existing. You do not become unaware. You do not become unconscious. Your awareness does not disappear. You do not grow wings, or gain any special powers. You gain no sudden special insight or wisdom. You just leave your physical body. Your physical body dies: the rest of your energy levels remain unchanged. Why? Because *Life Energy is not just physical*. . Let me explain it to you in this way… if Life Energy was made up of only physical energy: then rocks could come alive, then Scientists would have managed to create Life in a test tube long ago. But rocks can't come alive because though they are made up of physical Energy, they do not possess Life Energy.

Except for the fact of your undead self being cut off from the physical world: your situation does not change. You are simply no longer connected to the physical realm: that's all. When you die: you become an undead human entity. You simply become a non-physical entity. You keep all the other levels of energy you had when you were alive except the physical one. You just don't have a physical body: that's all. You become an inhuman undead entity… which cannot be seen by living humans. You become invisible to living people. You become an invisible unseen wraith that is not physical. Existing in a temporary stasis of nearly total separation from the physical realm *but not from the rest of the Universe*.

What are inhuman undead entities?

They are the left-over energy radiation fields of once-living people whose life-energy has not died and dissolved completely as it should have. They are everywhere, they permeate the air, the land and the waters of the Earth. They overlap each other and can travel through each other. For example; how many cell-phone calls go through any one space in a large city? Thousands and thousands of cell phone calls easily pass through each other because each one's frequency wavelength is not exactly the same. The auras of undead entities work the same way: they can pass through each other *and through you,* they can and do exist inside the same space as your living body does: just on a slightly different wavelength frequency. You can't see them just like you can't see cell-phone transmissions, most of the time they don't allow their radiant energy to be visible to living humans.

They are the Unseen. They are the unfelt. They are the unexperienced. They are the unnoticed. They are invisible. They are energy fields. *They are invisible energy auras.* They are faint accumulations of *unexperienced experience.* Everything humans learned and did not store in their instincts: has been stored in them. Every experience we humans ever had, and was not integrated into our instincts… is stored in the lives and experiences of undead human entities. Everything that humans learned and did not pass on to the next generation: is stored in them.

Genetically: the function of human entities is obvious: *they are the causal chain of evolutionary experience which is missing in the DNA code of our species.*

Once we humans stopped evolving genetically, we continued to evolve experientially-abstractively. So instead of preserving our species' experiential evolution in its genetic DNA; that causal chain *split-off;* to be preserved as an accumulation of;

Human abstractive-reflective life-energy experiences…

Or:

Undead Entities.

Instead of human experience being compressed into the genetic wisdom, we call instinct, which is the abstractive equivalent of genetic DNA; it has merely been accumulated into a series of largely undigested, un-integrated *segmented* life-experiences of past lives.

It exists as the *segmented* sum of all reflective human experience: a perfectly preserved memory tape of all the life-experiences of all the humans who ever lived: completely frozen.

The accumulation of the compressed wisdom of genetic DNA life-experience is not segmented. It is passed on genetically from generation-to-generation organically. It becomes more and more compressed as time goes on. It penetrates itself. It merges with itself. It flows. It does not just accumulate as unconnected segments as human entities do.

But the life-experiences of humans are not genetically passed-on. They do not merge into a single genetic reservoir that is passed on to the next generation. They stay segmented. Even after physical death. Each segmented entity retains their life-experience intact. They do not recycle their energy or pass their experience on to the next generation. They exist in a realm of energy levels that living humans are not physically aware of.

Take for example the existence of ghosts. They have been diagnosed by scientists as frozen memory-experiences: not quite physical, but also not quite non-physical. They are merely human undead entities who are stuck *in-between* the two realms of the physical and the non-physical.

Why don't these apparitions fade away with time? Because the energy of human undead entities is a *reflective* energy. Because these reflective auras do not radiate energy outwards. Because these undead things do not lose theirs energy through radiating their energy outwards. This is also why they are unseen and unfelt. They are your ego-energy. The insulated reflective isolated ego-aura of a human being is not a physical energy: but nevertheless, it is a level of energy that actually exists. Science has no instruments to detect it or measure it: but the energy of your ego still actually exists: regardless of whether science can detect it or not.

The physical decomposition of your physical body still leaves behind leftover energy that does not decompose completely or radiate.

Energy cannot be destroyed. Neither can Experience.

Because the Experience of Energy cannot be destroyed.

Experience cannot be destroyed.

Evolution is the Energy of Experience.
Evolution cannot be destroyed.

The experiential memory tape of our ancestors was designed to replace our missing genetic memory code as a repository of experiential wisdom that should have been used by living humans to evolve further.

The compression of human wisdom, the compression of all genetic experience into instinctive wisdom; is merely the process of entropy… or the re-combining of energy into larger base units… or the re-connecting of energy: which results in the connecting of experience into simpler and larger base units.

Korbel's research on snails; shows that not only in humans, but even in other species like the lowly snail, the alteration of the brain also alters the organism as a whole. In other words, experience actually alters the DNA of the brain… *and the body*. This proves that the inter-connective dynamic of Energy-Experience-Evolution is universal for all living organisms… *all the way from snails to humans*.

However… with human experience, while it alters the DNA of our brain, *it has not altered the DNA of the rest of our body for 100,000 years*. Because human experience of the past is not integrated into our bodies genetically. It is integrated by sharing our experiences with others. What experience we share with others while we are still alive lives on in our children. What experiences we do <u>not</u> share with the next generation: *dies with us*. Humans who share love with their children: their love keeps living on in their children. Love is merely a term for the human sharing of experience. Humans who do not share love with their children do not live on in their children. They are hated, despised and forgotten. Humans who share what they have learned with others live on by passing on what they have learned. Humans who do not share what they have learned do not pass on their experience to the next generation.

Undead human entities are merely an accumulation of human energy-experience that was <u>not</u> passed on to the next generation of living humans. They are an accumulation of non-physical energy. If science ever becomes able to measure this kind of energy, it will also discover the basic energy-split of the human organism into Auric and genetic energy levels. It will discover the difference between reflective and non-reflective human energy. Or… as most call it: the difference between physicality and spirituality.

Do you understand? Your ego dies with you. Everything you ever kept secret from others dies with you. Everything you share with others does not die with you. It keeps on living. This is why the ego is evil. This is why all humans who have an ego are afraid of dying. This is why humans who do not have an ego are not afraid of dying.

This will help explain how human living experience, unlike other the experience of other living organisms, is trapped-frozen on an Auric energy level and cannot integrate that experience genetically as other organisms do. It will explain why we have stopped evolving genetically as a species because we have developed something called an 'ego'... It will also give scientific proof of the evidence of Auric undead human entities: and their ultimate function-purpose.

The Reason Behind Spirituality

The entire existence of people as spiritual or transcendental beings is merely the unseen, unfelt phenomenon of a person's Auric self. You cannot see or feel it even when you are alive. You can use your physical body to express and radiate your spirituality and your experience and your personality. But you cannot see it or feel it physically. You can sense the energy aura of a person's personality in many ways that are unseen; but still perceptible. Human undead, unseen auras is merely human life energy that is not physically discernable.

What does this mean? It means that living people exist simultaneously on many energy-levels as physical-organic and also abstractive-Auric forms of energy. They are basically the same; except that they exist on different energy levels: two super-imposed, overlapping energy fields: each existing within the other: each connected differently to different levels of energy. We have the same auras when we are alive as when we are dead. We cannot see that we have it: but we have it nonetheless. This explains the entire record-history-experience of human spirituality-love-transcendentalism. It also fits into how the Universe is made-up. Humans evolved genetically into split-separated beings that have two split levels of energy. We evolved into reflective self-awareness by our body-brain splitting into two energy levels. This energy split began millions of years ago when our bodies first began splitting into two separate function zones.

Once your genetic-physical body-brain dies-dissolves-changes, your Auric-abstractive body-brain splits off to exist by itself without the physical body. This reconciles all attempts to understand your own spirituality. You actually do exist as a separate entity-being-spirit-soul, while you also exist as physical, living, organic being. This explains the entire conflict of human existence between the body and the soul that has been written of and puzzled over for thousands of years. It is not a conflict: it is merely a split. And a split that is not integrated… creates a conflict between the two split energy levels. It is really very simple.

The body of knowledge-experience of spirituality has never been scientifically examined or explored because it is mostly physically intangible. However… Kirian photography reveals that living people *do* possess unseen "auras" or energy fields that are *slightly* visible using Kirian photographic technology.

The problem is, that after death, these 'auras' or energy fields, become so faint: *as to become virtually undetectable by living people or cameras*.

What kind of energy these auras are, and exactly how they work is unknown. There exists today techniques to detect paranormal activities called ghosts, or poltergeists: but with very spotty results. Until science can successfully and systematically analyze these human auras, and determine their energy makeup, including a thorough study of auras leaving a dying person's body: there can be no reliable scientific proof of life after death..

However… if a living aura is more intense, or of a higher order of energy than a dead or split-off aura: detecting these split-off auras may prove to be even more difficult than first imagined due to their faintness. Each entity or ego may have different and unique kinds and levels of Auric energy. Just as each human being has a different unique personality. So… having discovered one such unseen 'entity' or ego… does not mean you will be able to discover any others with the same settings: unless you build an entirely different set of instruments to detect an entirely different set of energies, or personalities, or egos. Furthermore: if you do not know which energies and energy levels to study… then you are

groping in the dark. Unless you can create an energy detection system which can detect *ALL* of the levels of energy which living humans are composed of. And Science has not come close to anything like that. In fact: Science has not even been able to detect the energy difference between a living human and a dead human! Science has not been able to detect Life Energy! Science can only detect the inorganic physical energy of dead things: not the energy of living things. We still have no understanding of what Life Energy is comprised of, or in which spectrum of energy it exists. *Life Energy is a complete unknown to Science.* Science does not know or understand what the energy difference is between a living cell and a dead one. They cannot measure any energy difference between them. But there *is* a difference. And that difference is a difference of Energy.

Why do you think the phrase for a person who has died has: *'passed away'?* Because they have passed into the netherworld of undead auras that are undetectable to living humans, even though they are still alive in that realm. Why do people say that a person has *'passed on'* instead of died? Because that person has passed on from one level of energy, down to another level of energy that is much weaker and is not physical, and is still very much alive… just on another level of energy.

The Reason Behind Culture

The reason why humans obsessively worship and glorify the dead past, the reason why they romanticize the past and worship dead artifacts; is because their human-past is missing inside them.... It is not stored genetically in their bodies as all other living organisms do. So, they try to fill their missing human-past with their tool-past. If humans knew the actual true story of their parents and ancestors, if they knew the truth about all these passed-over souls... All of the truth, all of the secrets buried inside each soul: then all of the romance and mystery and false glory of the hidden past would vanish. Then humans would truly know why. Why their parents did this, said that… why their ancestors fought, hated, lied, raped, robbed, etc… why they had certain beliefs, why they acted as they did. Then, each undead soul would be a lesson in itself of how *not* to live and what *not* to do. But humans do not give the gift of honesty to their offspring because they have not yet learned the art of total honesty themselves. They do not give the gift of total awareness to their offspring because not have yet learned the art of total awareness. Once you come to truly understand something in context through the sense of Pure Wonder: then any urge to lionize, glorify, worship, romanticize, idealize and distort what you truly understand vanishes. Then there is simply one's own insight of wonder, of greater understanding: not the false, self-deceiving, distorted wonder of mystery and blind ignorance: which is not true wonder, but a combination of awe and fear. Once humans come to realize that there actually is a reason for everything: not only that, but an understandable reason which we as wondering humans can discover, can grasp: then all urge to blindly worship whatever we do not yet understand vanishes completely. Then any urge to blindly fear what we do not yet understand vanishes completely. Then: all that remains is the pure joy of one's own discovery and insight, the fun of finding out, and the wonder of being continually surprised.

Once humans lost their ability to connect-to the instinctual wisdom of their genetic past, they also lost their ability to evolve any further genetically. They effectively split-off onto a different energy level-dynamic of experiential evolution which is non-genetic. The history of our ancestors is merely the necessary adaptive, integrative, accumulation of experiential wisdom, which would have enabled our species to continue to evolve genetically in a condition of dynamically balanced Splitness. That was what was supposed to have happened....

It never did.

Instead: that accumulation of human entities split-off *too well*. It split-off so effectively: it could barely stay in contact with those it once knew. It split off into the seen and the unseen. Why? The answer lies in the condition of all human awareness: finiteness-absolute separation-fear... The loss of Pure Wonder... The loss of complete openness and oneness.

Rather than our ancestors trying to preserve contact with their *unseen* passed-on loved-ones, they tried to preserve their *seen* dead bodies instead. They tried to preserve their dead memories, their dead knowledge and their dead tools. The trauma of separation, the fear of separation itself corrupted their soul's ability to stay in contact with their loved ones. *Their belief in Separation was stronger than their belief in Connectiveness.* They believed their loved ones had left them forever not only because they could not see them: they could not feel them.

Unknowingly, they had become tool-slaves. Tools do not teach wisdom. Tools do not develop Connectiveness. They practiced tool-use all their lives. They practiced separation all their lives. They did not practice Connectiveness. They had not balanced themselves dynamically enough so that they could stay in contact with their unseen loved-ones.

Enter the medicine man.
Enter the middleman.
Enter the hoaxer....

Who purports to contact these unseen entities. Suddenly, he is supposed to be the repository of all the wisdom of the invisible past.

Enter Power.
Enter Fame.
Enter Corruption
Enter the art of lying

Originally, shamans used this special, secret knowledge to gain status and become more powerful. And with the inevitable corrupting result of this power, they used it to completely control, manipulate and dominate the entire tribe. Simply by claiming to be in touch with the other side… by setting themselves up as mouthpieces of their dead, departed ancestors, or whatever unseen spirits or deities that tribe happened to worship… they became a special, privileged, elite class of governing rulers holding the power of life and death over their fellow tribesmen… until for untold thousands of years… these tribes ended up spending most of their energy, effort and wealth; appeasing and worshipping *all* unseen spirits: which incidentally, is exactly what any human entity on the other side would enjoy most: power, fame, and the ultimate status of being deified as virtual gods. While also gratifying their egos, and their greed: with all kinds of expensive, once-physically gratifying sacrifices, as the only way left to them anymore to partake in any of their baser urges vicariously.

Now: do you see how, and why, the origin of all human culture was corrupted from the very start?

The Reason Behind Religion and Mysticism

And on the other side: what does a human entity do with itself when suddenly all it's tool-skills are worthless? There are no tools in the realm of the undead. It finds itself alone, unseen by the living, unable to speak to, or be seen by, or heard by the living. It is terrified. Traumatized. Lost in an invisible unseen realm it never knew existed. What is its fate? The answer is obvious: boredom... He must depend on his humanly developed resources of creativity, not on his tool-skills or his tool-brain

skills. He is the same exact person he was except that he is not connected to the physical Universe any longer… without tools, and without his loved ones.

Then: every time anyone he knew thinks of him: *he hears the thought*. Suddenly, he can *feel* living human thought-waves, which are sympathetically in sync with him. He finds out that he can hear-sense-read these thoughts. Why? Because he is no longer distractively connected to his own physical body or the physical Universe anymore. He himself exists only as a faint emanation of pure abstractive-reflective human Life-Energy. But the power of his own undead 'thought' is so weak, it is not strong enough to be discernable to a living person. He cannot make contact with a living human who exists on a continuous level of distraction, who is too busy to think-feel clearly.

Let's say he is contacted by a middleman who stands to gain by this unseen contact. The entity finds he has an unbelievable advantage in this contact: he can sense everything the living person is feeling-thinking without that person knowing it. *He can see the living but the living cannot see him.* He can even tap that person's memory and uncover the actual truths of that person's soul. While the living person can only sense what the entity decides to say to him or her: not what he or she actually *secretly and actually* feels and thinks.

He finds that he has a perfect, one-sided conduit to practice deception with. He can tell them anything… and they will believe it.

Not only that: he finds that he or she is revered. Worshipped. Feared. He or she is suddenly a "wise, all-knowing" entity-spirit-God!

Enter Power.
Enter Fame.
Enter an end to Boredom.
Enter 100,000 years of deception between the living and undead entities.

So... What happens when there is contact between a living person and an unseen undead entity? The motives of the shaman are corrupt to begin with. Entities are no more inclined to be honest dead, than when they were alive. Suddenly the entity realizes that their most cherished beliefs are false. Suddenly they realize their whole life was one huge, horrible mistake. Yet those he would contact, still cling to these beliefs. The revered entity would rather die than reveal the awful truth simply because then he would have to own up to all of his own lies and misconceptions publicly, and suffer unbearable shame and loss of prestige and power. So what does he do? *He tells the contacting person exactly what they want to hear.* Because all he has to do is reflect *back,* what that person is consciously-subconsciously thinking-feeling-desiring… If the middleman cannot make any contact, he does the same thing by telling the loved-ones exactly what they want to hear. As a result: *it makes no difference if the contact is genuine or not.*

This is why each sect of believers are supported and validated beyond the grave by their own unseen brethren. This is why the actual truth has never been revealed through mediums or psychics. All forms of belief are merely examples of self-created reality: after any human pours enough of their life-energy into their own belief, it takes on a life of its own. It makes no difference on which side a believer exists. If they retain their belief, then any living-entity contact only goes to seemingly prove the truth of that belief because:
A: they will gravitate towards people of their own belief.
B: whoever is contacted will only be fed back their own convictions.

The history of this unseen deception goes to show how all humans are totally blind to their own reflectiveness.

This is why there is only one sane-practical reason to contact a human entity. And that is to ease the grieving process on both sides; when there are issues-feelings which have been left unresolved. The only time there is any honesty in this form of contact is when it is done for no advantage, no self-interest. Only when there is no corruption on both sides is this contact ever totally honest. And the only condition which can pass this test is love: pure Connectiveness. Because then it is in the self-interest of both to ease both their own and each other's suffering. Anything else: any prurient curiosity, any corrupt motive for advantage evokes nothing but deception and lies from any contact with unseen human entities.

So: that's all. Period. End of story. Anticlimax.

Conclusion

But now for the implications, now for the consequences: *what does this all mean?*

It means that entities are all around you right now. It means they have always been there. It means that all of the Stone Age tribes, all the spiritual animus beliefs of ancient human cultures were right. Undead spirits do exist and have always existed… that is, until our awareness became so deadened we could not sense them, until civilization became so mechanized and so separated from Nature, that these ancient beliefs faded away and were replaced by Science: by the worship of machines.

It means that the entire human *ego* perception of separateness is false. That means that not only is the concept of death as being a finite end false, but all concepts of finiteness are false. This means that human civilization is based upon a totally false premise of an evolved perceptual distortion of the human ego. Everything you do to another living human while you are alive you will have to live with after your life is over; because those people will still be there with you. It means that there is no escape. Even after you die. Even when you are physically dead.

It means there is good reason for the depiction of the afterlife as a form of hell. That reason is the passage of time. Because with the passage of time, human entities are forced to witness the consequences of their past deeds upon those who they care for. They are forced to witness the fruits of every unkind word and unloving act as the ripples of their past life go on expanding, multiplying and accumulating.

In addition… the Universe exacts its own form of justice for the sins of an imbalanced lifestyle, an imbalanced entity: because after death: every addictive craving indulged in while alive becomes an unrelieved torment afterwards… simply because they are unable to satisfy those addictions anymore.

What is the fate of parents who fail to teach their children Honesty and Courage? What is the fate of parents who fail to teach their children how to Love properly? What is the fate of parents who fail to teach their children how to Live properly? It is the fate of all broken marriages, broken families, broken lives, broken communities. They are doomed to watch their children grow up unhappy, and unfulfilled. They are doomed to watch their grandchildren being raised just as badly, if not worse than they were. All they can do is pray... pray that their children and grandchildren will somehow learn how to love instead of hate before they die. All they can do is pray that somehow their offspring will learn how to

forgive, how to heal: realizing too late that they failed them in their sacred trust of being responsible parents. Whatever bonds of love exist between humans, it cannot undo the mistakes parents made with their children. They have to live with this. Forever.

But by then it is too late: too late, as it is with each generation which fails to teach its young the three basic necessities of human Happiness: Courage, Honesty and Love. The wisdom of hindsight is useless to them as it is for each person who finds out the truth too late after they pass over into the realm of the undead.

This means that the only hope for happiness in your life can only be attained while you are still alive. It also means that however you choose to live; once you die, it is not over. If you become a lonely miserable unhappy person in life: you will remain that way afterwards. It means no murderer will be able to escape the wrath of their victims. It means that there is no escape from all responsibility of how you lived and what you did and what you felt and thought:… to yourself and to others. It means that the entire human dynamic which is based upon the fear of death: the entire reasoning upon which humans base their actions: from daredevils to religion, to how and why people use power... The entire motivation of human existence is a lie: false.

Why seek excitement by courting death if there is no actual absolute death? Only to have your loved ones come later and berate you for being a stupid thrill seeking ass? Why kill your enemies; when you will have to live with them anyways after you die? Why preach about the benefits of an afterlife; when you will be no better off then either? Why be willing to endure injustice alive; when you will be no better off afterwards? What happens to the wealthy, powerful, and famous; when their fans and enemies come hunting them after they die? What happens when all those fans get to truly know them? And find out that they were duped? That their idols are just ordinary people: no better or worse than anybody else? It means they will have to pay for every effect they have had on other people's lives… real or imagined. It means they will eventually have to pay for their own fame.

Quite literally, it means; *'Whatever ye sow; so shall ye reap.'* It means that all the tool-values, tool-skills of greed-power-fame-knowledge; will be worthless to you once you have passed over to the Realm of the Undead. It means that only the human values of Connectiveness-love-Fun-Kindness-Creativity-Joy-Laughter will be of any use to you after you pass over.

The human species is ultimately responsible for every effect it has had upon this planet. There is no escape from Causality. What you cause: you are responsible for. The interconnected causality of living things and ecosystems has no cut-off point where the consequences of what you do no longer apply. Humans are personally responsible for everything they have ever done.

Only the expanding State of Pure Wonder can give you this larger perspective of greater responsibility.

The only existing function-usefulness of our ancestors-entities is in making sure their offspring survive, prosper and do not blunder by repeating the mistakes they have already committed *and learned from*. Our ancestors-entities were genetically designed to stay continually in touch with us: as a part of our genetic wisdom-heritage.

If humans had evolved, as they were designed-to: then there would be no such thing as loneliness. Then a person who is physically alone could never truly feel lonely: they would have all of their unseen ancestors with them as long as they live. Conversely, all secrecy would cease to exist. The living would

have their privacy respected by their ancestor-entities not bothering them when there was no good reason for any contact: but no human could ever have any secrets. So: those living would be under continual observation by their passed-over elders: *and they would know it*. This means that if they decided to commit any bad or evil act, all of their ancestors would know their intention *before* they even did such an act. And probably talk them out of doing it, because somebody before them had probably done something similarly as stupid, and paid the price, and learned from it.

Then human evil could not exist... Except only once: as a learned-from mistake. As a natural process of learning. Then our mistakes would never be repeated.

All humans learning-experience was-and-is genetically designed to be compressed into Wisdom. We were genetically designed to stay-in-touch with our ancestors-entities.

What does this mean? It means that all the experience and wisdom of our past should never have been lost or forgotten. So if the passed-over parent sees their child about to make some horrible mistake they once made, they can say:

"Son: don't do that..."

"But Why Grandfather?"

"Because *I* did that… and… pssst, pssst… look what happened to me!"

"Oh!"

So: if a girl whose aura is "read" or "monitored" by her ancestors and she becomes pregnant: they would become able to "monitor" the second aura of the developing fetus also. And once the mother and the fetus split-off from each other, these entities could then follow and read the infant's aura and interpret its needs to the mother if the mother needs any help. Then you might have a dialogue like:

"Don't ignore the baby dear: she needs to be hugged."

"But great grandmother..."

"See? Now she's crying."

As the mother picks up the baby and the baby stops crying.

Or...

"No dear, she's not hungry: she just wants your attention"

"Oh."

As the father starts playing with the baby, as the baby ceases its angry bawling.
Or...

"Don't pat her back dear. The baby isn't crying because she has colic."

"Oh, great grandmother? Then why is she crying?"

"She bumped her head above her left eye on that sharp corner when you weren't looking…: just rub the area and she'll be fine in a minute."

As she does: kissing the exact spot where the baby got hurt, and the baby instantly stops crying.

Then parents could know exactly what their babies are crying about. They would know exactly why they cry. Then they would know exactly what each baby needs. Then; child rearing would become a difficult but *manageable* art form; not a blind blundering of guesses and mistaken assumptions.

This means that the mystery of instinctual infant nurturing would never be mismanaged. Then during infancy and childhood: there would never be any unmet needs. Then, the basic building blocks of human conflict-tension-unhappiness-trauma would never have been experienced, or accumulated into thousands of traumatic experiences. It would have become impossible to raise a neurotic child; or for a child to become neurotic in the first place.

What would people be like, if child abuse did not even exist? If nobody ever had a traumatic infancy or childhood? What would human existence be like if there was no such thing as loneliness, or the fear of death?

Then, parents and all their ancestors could have shared all of their wisdom with their children, as needed: then our ancestors could have shared their wisdom with us: as needed… preventing a whole host of mistakes and errors due to any lack of wisdom on the part of the living. But it would not have stopped at just one generation. For each generation of entities should have been totally connected to the next in love-harmony-courage-honesty. And if the father is not so wise, then his father might be able to help, or his father… as all of them follow the lives of their offspring: ready to help whenever needed or asked. If people could be totally connected to their past: what need would there be of preserving the past in the form of any dead artifact or unchanging, preserved form of culture or civilization?

None.

Then we would never have evolved into damaged-afflicted-imbalanced beings. There would have been any fear-hate-mistrust-antagonism. Then, humans would have been just another animal living on the Earth: in harmony with itself, with each other, and ultimately; with all other living things. Then: humans would be in harmony with Nature. Then what happens? It is obvious: the older entities get, the more cycles of life they witness, the simpler any wisdom they have to offer becomes. Until they have "seen it all"... Until their contribution of wisdom becomes a compressed base of truth. So the older each generation of entities get: the closer they become to each other in the wisdom of their shared experiences. Until they begin to merge into a collective-shared-consciousness of compressed wisdom... Mimicking exactly the genetic compression of DNA in its evolutionary process inside every living organism. That is how living humans and entities were designed to inter-act.

But they never did.

What does that mean?

It means that ultimately: our species is a failed experiment in the ongoing evolution of life. By raising our young to develop into fear-stricken liars we have lost all hope of ever unraveling the true history of our own past. And this guarantees that we will never gain the insight to learn how to live properly as we were designed to live. If humans are doomed to never fully understand their own past, they will never understand how to plan their future unless all people learn to develop a Sense of Pure Wonder. A species with no morphic or genetic memory of its own past has no chance of evolving any further. As long as our experiential DNA is missing, we cannot evolve any further. Our tools may evolve; but we will remain frozen in ignorance. As we have been, for at least the last 35,000 years. As long as we do not learn from our mistakes: we will not evolve or change.

Or...

The Alternative

There still remains one last hope: but it is on the verge of fading irretrievably into the depths of the mechanized monster called civilization. And that is; the human Sense of Pure Wonder. Once people lose their Sense of Pure Wonder, they lose their ability to change or grow humanly. The fact remains: if you change human awareness: you change everything. So: how do you change awareness itself… how do you get people to develop a Sense of Pure Wonder? Human awareness is split between Inner and Outer Awareness. It is designed so we can compare and evaluate different experiences. But compare it to what? How? How can you get people to even begin understanding the nature of their own awareness and how it works?

You change how it focuses, how it experiences, how it digests that experience. In order to change its dynamic balance you must train-teach it how to experience experiences by direct example: not words. Words are cheap, empty, abstract symbols: teaching by example is not.

Human creativity: human imagination-reflectivity is only one aspect of the Sense of Pure Wonder. How to use it properly? To do that, it must be dynamically balanced. So that people can live creatively-imaginatively every second of their lives by the use of Pure Wonder.

How do you teach humans to re-discover their own Sense of Pure Wonder? How do you get people to experience what they have never experienced? You need the right teachers, the willingness, the time, the effort, the Courage, and above all: the Honesty to do so. You need the right conditions.

What you cannot do is try to teach this in a condition of normality. And that is the exact condition which civilization creates. The state of normality is a single frozen vantage point which never changes, while the Sense of Pure Wonder is a state of continually changing perspective. In civilization: human awareness is trained and developed to become segmential, distractive, pyramidal, non-integrated. It is trained to be specialized, to function like a tool. If the sense of pure wonder is developed, it does the opposite. It trains the person to be aware non-segmentially, non-pyramidally, and non-distractively. By being reflectively aware generally, it enables the person to develop and use more than one perspective, more than one way of focusing. By not specializing, by not compartmentalizing, by not creating absolute separations, it allows all experience to inter-act and be digested, evaluated and compared… not like a tool: through limited, linear, symbolic pathways. The result is that a person's intelligence is no longer limited to mechanical rationality. Then insight and intuition merges with its mechanical abstractive ability: so one becomes not only logically intelligent, but emotionally, physically, intuitively, and instinctively as well. So that people can develop an integrated understanding, an integrated

awareness, an integrated intelligence. All this can be done by balancing one's own awareness. Expanding awareness, a wider awareness, spirituality, wisdom; these are all different words, different descriptions of the same process, the same dynamic of increased, sensitized balance. If learning is not spiritually based, it becomes superficial. Being honest is the catalyst of learning that changes people deeply: not superficially. As long as you pigeonhole what you learn: you are not learning effectively.

Then there is the problem of human language. What is it good for? How to use it? Why use the same sounds every time for the same meaning? Why not play with it? Experiment? Have fun with it? Creatively. Why not integrate it with facial expressions-body gestures... Why not make language comical instead of serious? To try to squeeze all self-expression into mere vocal sounds is silly. To expect it to communicate all the nuances of one's own awareness is foolish. Language is only a crude tool: that is all. For people to worship language is just as ridiculous as worshiping monkey faces. Human language only became frozen with the invention of the dictionary. Up until that time, it was continually evolving and changing with each new generation. So: what should you do with this tool? Keep it frozen? Overuse it? Or use all of one's self-expression in a balanced dynamic?

The language with the shortest, most compact words is also the most evolved, the most diverse and the most creative: English. Because it has gone through more cultural evolutions of balanced Splitness: i.e. Connecting-separating, than any other language. But now it exists in a frozen format: only accumulating new words on top of old ones.

If I had my way: the customary form of greeting between humans would not be some boring repetition of duplicated sounds. Instead: people should greet each other by taking turns in bending over, and allowing the other to kick their ass. This would enforce equality. If anyone kicked the other's ass too hard: their ass would be kicked equally as hard, if not harder. Then there could be no egoism in socializing. People with too much pride would not even be able to mingle socially. It would be very difficult for world leaders to be arrogant in front of cameras. People would be less inclined to worship "heroes". All social etiquette would include a course in ass kicking. Then people would wake up with the ever-present question in their minds: "Lets see now… whose ass do I want to kick today?" Then life would be more fun... Can you imagine how furious people would be if they bent over, and you did not choose to kick their ass? Then people who did not want to say "hello" would have their asses kicked anyways… and harder than they liked. How would celebrities cope with throngs of desperately wanna-be ass-kickers? It would limit all human socializing only to those who were able to laugh at themselves.

People who have no sense of humor simply do not have enough reflective feedback on themselves, others and their surroundings; they are only narrowly aware, not widely; so they can't realize the absurdity of their own situation, or the situation of others. They are trapped inside their own normality. They have not developed a fully reflective perspective on themselves and the outer universe. The ability to laugh at yourself is only an indication of the level or degree of a person's dynamic reflectivity-humaneness. If the standard cultural norm of human society were based upon a sense of humor, instead of on a sense of pyramidally focused sacredness: then all ego-snobbery-selfishness-seriousness-sanctity-boredom-inhumanity, would become socially visible… and laughed at.

The point I am trying to make is that there is more to human awareness and communication than just words… that you can actually create any kind of society you want. You can do it creatively, and you can have fun doing it. However: before we can even use words properly, there is the question of our inner awareness. How well we understand ourselves. How do you develop self-understanding?

If you repeat anything often enough: it becomes meaningless gibberish. Using a mantra is only useful to realize that compared to the actual universe: all abstract symbols including words are ultimately meaningless. But obsessing upon using mantras means you have frozen yourself into some kind of pyramidal glorification-worship mindset; prevents you from evolving your awareness to the next step: the cultivation of inner silence.

Only in a condition of inner silence can people start to listen to themselves… be more sensitively aware of themselves and of others. The attempt to turn down the static of our over-abstractively trained brains we call meditation: but to worship the ritual of meditation itself is pure bullshit. Meditation is only one way to lessen the distractive thoughts of your tool-brain. How you manage that is irrelevant. Just don't spray random thoughts around inside your head all the time. Once you can do that, you don't need meditation. Then you can just live non-distractively. Empty minds are not wise: they are just empty. It is how you develop your awareness and your understanding of literally everything that determines how wise a person becomes. Once you have emptied your mind of all junk, then you can start to learn. And in order to do that, you need to exist in a State of Pure Wonder. Pure Wonder is mostly experienced in total inner silence.

Once people can actually empty their minds of most of the static and uncontrolled distractive trivia in their minds, it is a surprising relief to find out that there is nothing you need to say... That silence can actually be restful: not uncomfortable. But to even attempt this means that you have to find a balance point within yourself where you can just 'be'... Without constant chatter or distraction.

But what is 'be'? It is a bee. A constant living vibration, the buzzing of a bee. The point is to control your buzzing vibration. And have fun with it.

Once people can actually control the generation of their reflective-distracting pattern of thoughts which are generated through the reactions of the subconscious, cutting out needless distractive thoughts: then inner peace and balance is possible. The trick of living in a state of pure wonder is just not thinking when there is no need to.

One of the best ways of people becoming more honest with each other is the through silence. By simply taking away their normal method of communication, (words) it is amazing how people not only get to understand each other better, but how they become more sensitized to each other. How can you train people to be more aware? One thing is certain: you cannot do it inside the scrambled madhouse of civilization. Nor can you do it with mere words.

To exist in a balanced state of awareness called a state of pure wonder; this will make you want to not only seek the highest level of balance possible; *but actively create it also*. This has the most profound significance of all: because when you develop a sense of pure wonder: you become a healer. When you develop a sense of pure love; you become a healer. When you develop a sense of pure courage; you become a healer. When you develop a sense of pure fun; you become a healer.

Trying to describe the Sense of Pure Wonder to someone who has never experienced it is like trying to describe a rainbow to a blind man. It is a question of how alive we are. When are sports games more exciting? When they are more evenly matched. When all the elements are more in balance. The Sense of Pure Wonder is the highest level of dynamic balance our awareness is capable of. It is then that life itself becomes exciting, not just one isolated part of it. It comes from being connected to life, to all living things. It comes from being connected to oneself. The more humans are exposed to life-living

things, the more they are allowed to grow-change creatively, the more they are allowed to explore themselves, the better chance there is for their sense of wonder to develop. But when this infinitely complex-subtle dynamic is split-up, segmented: it is effectively destroyed: gone: lost. To only connect this sense to music, or art, or a career, or only outside phenomenon, or only the inner self, is ludicrous-grotesque-blind.

The animal Sense of Pure Wonder can be seen in the young of all mammals; as a kind of playful exploration that is new, fun, and full of wonder. The human sense of pure wonder is exactly the same, except it operates on a more reflective-abstractive level. It goes beyond any mere need to learn. It goes beyond mere curiosity.

Why does our Sense of Wonder go beyond these aspects? The idea of transcendence has been around for ages. It has been incoherently expressed throughout human history; but mostly it has been sneered at and ignored. Why? Because transcendence does not work inside civilization. It is useless inside civilization. But the sense of pure wonder is where transcendence comes from. The reason this sense exists in humans is because of our separateness. If we were not reflectively separated from the rest of the Universe, if we did not possess a reflective self-awareness, we would not be capable of having a sense of pure wonder. We would not possess this urge for transcendence in the first place. Our Sense of Pure Wonder was designed into us in order to balance our sense of separateness.

The primal need of humans to go beyond their own limits is one aspect of this. This form of transcendence exists on all levels, in all ways in human existence. Instead of using and developing this within us as an integrated totality, we have split-up this trait into different specialized aspects. Civilization values only the transcendence of mechanical functioning. It pyramidalizes it, segments it, attempts to measure it and tries to force it into the context of finiteness. Instead of transcending our limits in all ways, instead of going beyond our limits on all levels, we want to only transcend our physical limitations mechanically… as machines, wanting more, higher, faster, farther, bigger. But essentially: these are all mechanical functions. They destroy the sense of wonder with the false sense of power-arrogance-control. Humans were designed to test their limits in the context of nature: not abstraction. Any form of pyramidal focus or obsession destroys the Sense of Pure Wonder.

Human wisdom teaches that you can only find true meaning-peace-happiness-fulfillment, if you discover the totality of your own inner being, your own psyche: your own soul. It is the infinite nature of your being that generates a Sense of Pure Wonder. But because we are not fully aware of how our consciousness works, how our tool-brain works; because we are not fully aware of how the re-reflection between our inner reality and outer normality works… how we can and do easily mix up these abstract reflections and their root sources: we easily misperceive and mislabel what this sense of totality actually is and where it comes from. So; due to our selective tool-brains, we try to reduce it to an absolute, we try to measure it, narrow it down to a single thing or idea, or name it and call it: “god”.

One way of describing the Sense of Pure Wonder is never taking things for granted. Another is seeing everything as strange-new-wonderful. Another is the urge to explore, find out, understand, the sense of curiosity. Another is the ever-present awareness of infinite possibility. How many different ways can you eat a bowl of soup? From this awareness comes the developed awareness that things need not be the way they are now. The Sense of Pure Wonder is the root of, all happiness, joy, laughter, fun, fulfillment, peace and kindness.

Only through this form of awareness that can humans fully develop their entire human potential, their entire range of intrinsic creative abilities. It is only through this form of awareness that a person can become fully alive. It is only in a state of pure wonder that the creative process-experience of living becomes more rewarding, more fun, more enjoyable than the dead tool-products of that creativity. It is only in a state of pure wonder that the narrow pyramidal focus of segmented, linear, distractive, routine, tool-use, tool brain-use and normality, is not dominant. It is only through the sense of pure wonder that humans can discover the pure creative art of living. It is this form of creativity which is the highest art form of all. The only true art of living is the art of learning how to have fun… all the time.

If you not only allow, but encourage people to be creative, if you give children total creative freedom in all things, and they learned how to be creative in all ways: then nobody would waste their time only doing one thing creatively. Furthermore: once a person develops their intrinsic creativity to the point where they know they can be creative at anything; then they will choose what to be creative with, when, where, how long… as best suits them. Then all living will just be an exploration of creativity and a creative exploration. Then life-living will be nothing but pure wonder-joy-fun: not the mess we have now.

The Sense of Pure Wonder it is the root of all human creativity. It is the root of all awareness, of all possibility. You cannot have creativity without a Sense of Wonder. Unfortunately: humans split-up both their wonder and their creativity. There is no comparison between a person living creatively, being creative in all things, in all ways: and a person being creative only in one limited endeavor. It is like trying to compare a living tree to a dead piece of lumber. The idea of doing only one thing, however creatively, is a sick, twisted, narrow, stunted, blind way of living. The poisonous myth of finding happiness and fulfillment this way should be once and for all, completely destroyed. To learn only one subject, to waste your life on only one career, to be able to do only one thing: is a horrible waste of human potential and creativity. The more new things you try, the more fun you have. The more you do the same things, the more bored you get and the less fun you have. How much of your human potential, how much of your creativity can ever be realized by doing only one thing? The answer is: very, very little. If you can take away all normality, routine, drudgery, work, distraction, numbness, boredom, emptiness… if you take away the spiritual poverty of being only mechanically functioning tool-slaves: then the awareness of infinite mystery and infinite possibility becomes a spellbinding process of experience and discovery which needs no artificial excitement or embellishment. Then the experience of living becomes a continual process of pure wonder.

For instance:

What if during the Iron Age; a son wanted to help his father make a dugout canoe? And his father watched him clumsily trying to use the oversize tool? "This adze is too big for you to handle properly son." What if he showed the son how to make his own adze? What if he showed his son how to make his own charcoal, build his own kiln and bellows, mine his own ore, smelt and pour his own child-size adze? And then help his father make that dugout using his own special self-made adze? How much fun would the child have learning how to make and use his own tool next to his father? Without ever playing with a fake toy. How useful would he feel? How important would he feel? How much a part-of his family would he feel? How much self-esteem would he build? Earn? How much would he learn responsibility? The need for cooperation? Then the entire process, from start to finish: the entire process of growing up, would not be work: it would be nothing but pure fun-enjoyment-learning, and love. What if all work was only an adult form of play-fun?

But what if that child had no interest in making a canoe?... And thought it boring drudgery to chip away at some huge log?… yet was persuaded to do it anyways? And then after it was built, and he was initiated into a new world of exploration, travel, freedom… and his father reminds him of how obstinate he was at making such a canoe: would he thank his father for insisting on such a task?

Or:

What if that canoe had never been built? And the only vistas of beauty to be glimpsed were from the land? And all traveling remained slow and difficult: instead of easy and effortless? So that each new scene, each new discovery was that much more earned though hardship? So, each step is earned, and the earth was not passed by, but experienced fully… every inch of it, rather than traveling *around* it by water and avoided? The canoe is a marvel of technology. But what is lost because of it? Hundreds, even thousands of miles of hidden wonders passed by… countless miles of unexplored new lands, new trees, new plants, new animals, new vistas: all undiscovered… all lost… not experienced: because of technology… because of tools. Besides: without all of the boring work of chipping laboriously away at a dead tree, there is all the more time for play and exploration without using tools too much.

What this example demonstrates is a universal truth: the less tool-use there is, the more hardship living involves, the simpler life is; and as a result, the greater chance for humans to grow closer to the Earth, to themselves and each other, the greater one's Sense of Pure Wonder.

Instead of absorbing all the Wonders of Nature; and fully experiencing its infinite beauty; we decided to take shortcuts… by using tools, axes, canoes: easy ways out of any kind of hardship. Instead of living in Nature and passing through it, we passed by it. We chose not to seek out all of the hidden beauty of Nature. We chose to ignore its hidden beauty, we shunned its hardships and challenges. Until, finally; instead of passing by it, we decided to settle down and own it: turning it into an ugliness of cut trees, ravaged landscapes, overpopulated villages, expanding cities, growing deserts… a slow, remorseless increase of deadness… of dead things. And in the process of destroying all of the natural beauty around us; we also destroyed our own natural Sense of Pure Wonder.

Why are many of the most beautiful spots on Earth, the hardest to get to? They are hidden deceptively. They are in the most out-of the way places and areas. If we had only wanted to find food, we would have never ever even found them. They have no practical use to us except for their incredible beauty. Yet we cherish that beauty even though most of us never even go there. All of Nature is deceptively beautiful. It is only when you spend time living in nature and exploring it that you discover the endless hidden beauty that is hidden by leaves, behind bushes, behind mountains, under rocks, etc.

What if canoes had never been invented? How much more would have we been forced to evolve humanly, through natural hardship, rather than evolving only our tools? This has been and will always be the main moral-ethical-spiritual dilemma of all humans: how much tool-use is too much? Yet this root question of balance has never been put forth, or even seriously considered.
For instance: what if a teacher came into a classroom of young children and said:

"All right class: what do you want to do today? Anybody?... You."

"I want to race Indy cars!"

“ Yes, but how do you build them?… okay, so we go to a machine shop and watch them build an Indy car... But how do you make the parts?"

"Awww!"

"Well: do you want to build your own Indy car or not?"

“ It's too much trouble!”

“ Okay, so who'd rather go sailing?"

“ We do!"
“ Good. Then we can all make a sailboat to sail in."

"Awwww!"

"Okay: what else to you want to do?"

"Go out and play!"

"Fine. Now: baseball? Okay: first each one of you gets to make their own bat and glove."

"Awww!"

"So you just want to go outside and play?"

"Yes!"

"Okay: but if you want to play *with* something, we'll have to make it first.... And that's a lot of fun too!"

It stands to reason that the easiest and simplest alternatives would be favored. How hard is it to make a soccer ball or a volleyball? If there were no limits applied to what the children want to do, or their creativity: they would go much farther than a football. But if everyone has different goals: they have to trade-off. ‘If you help me do this: I’ll help you do that.’ Any system of willing cooperation helps everybody… so <u>all</u> people learn… so each person in the group learns from every body else in the group: the most skilled at any task helping the least skilled… which automatically evens out all aptitudes so there are fewer inequalities. Furthermore: it is all determined not by what they are told to do. They only do what they want to, when they want to: only supervised and organized by elders.

So…? The children couldn't build an actual Indy race car. Would they be willing to all pitch in and build a go-cart? And take turns driving it? Or build five of them? While helping to build a dinghy? One small and simple enough to be easily manageable by children? While making a... While doing... While learning...? How much math is involved in building anything? How much reading skills? How much fun could they have doing this?…

"Where's Timmy?"

"Oh, he's off testing the go-cart with some others."

"And Fiona?"

"Oh, she's off with Matt, Sarah and Billy in the sailboat... I think they're learning navigation."

"We did that last week."

"And Robbie got lost!"

"In the bay!"

"Ro-o-obbie got lost in the bay! Rooobie go-ot lost inna bay!"
"Ssshhh! I think it's starting to bubble..."

"What are you doing?"

We're trying to get oxygen out of water."

"What for?"

"So we can put it into scuba tanks and go diving!"

While others are using the hydrogen to make a weather balloon… and yet others are in a machine shop learning how to make scuba tanks.

What if all schools were this diversely interesting and this much fun and this educational?

Then children would race out the door: desperate not to miss one second of school. Where they don't sit all day listening to some boring old fart telling them boring stuff without ever using their hands to learn with. Where they are in control of what they want to do cooperatively: only supervised and helped by elders who also try to cooperate with the children. Whose only job is to open up as many interesting pathways and possibilities for them as possible. Where they learn to cooperate with each other, respect each other, and love each other. So not just a lucky few; but so everybody gets to learn how to dance, how to sing, how to play a musical instrument, how to compose music, how to sculpt, and how to go sailing, and how to build an engine... So they only learn how to use tools in order to have fun and be creative. So they can learn to make their own tools, and understand the tools they use, and understand what they are creating and why and where all the materials come from, and what it does to the Earth. So it doesn't matter what they do: as long as they learn how to have fun, creatively… all the time.

The point is: modern consumer children have been spoiled to expect instant fun to be given them without them creating their own fun. Modern children have been given thing without earning them or making them. This has made them the most spoiled children in the world. It has also destroyed their Sense of Pure Wonder

What if nobody could become a teacher unless they had a complete grasp of all the sciences, and all the humanities? What if in order to become a teacher, you have to demonstrate creativity in all fields of endeavor? What if the teacher starts telling stories about everything in the world? Knowledgeably, expertly… creatively? And they get interested? And he says:

"Oh! That's all old hat: there are tons of books written about that!"

And then proceeds to list only the best books written on any subject they happen to be interested in? … because he already had distilled all of his learning into a simpler-easier form to give his class an over-all general knowledge… and that would give each child the wisdom to sift through all the bad-good-mediocre-excellent books and not waste their time on books that were not intensely interesting. Then children would not only want to learn how to read: they would devour books like candy.

If you want to teach children, then *throw everything at them:* including how to make a kitchen sink. The more different things you throw at them, the faster they will gobble it up. The secret to being usefully creative is by making fun the only priority. The secret to keeping children's interest is diversity; not narrowed specialization. A balanced education means working at what you *aren't* good at: not overdeveloping what you are already good at. Happiness comes from developing all aspects of a person: not any specialized area. Balance and diversity are always more important than specialization.

There are millions of things children can learn, fast, and have fun doing it: if you only teach them creatively… as long as you never, ever put a limit on their intelligence or their ability to learn. All valuable knowledge can be taught without it being boring-work-routine-or drudgery. Only, you need adults who are creative enough themselves, to teach what they know creatively; and have fun doing it themselves. You need adults who know how to play, who have learned how to play, who can play creatively and spontaneously all the time. And that… is a challenge… for every adult living, and yet to be born. To become the best example possible so they can give back more than what they received.

But even that is not good enough: just helping children learn tool-skills gives you an imbalanced, non-developed human. The first thing children should be taught is wisdom and a sense of pure wonder. Children should not only be encouraged to explore everything, but they should also be encouraged to question everything. That includes any authoritative statements made by any adult. If you teach children to never to take anything for granted: they will learn faster and better, they will understand more, and become wiser, and they will become more human than their parents ever did. Above all, they should be taught knowledge in its most compressed and usable form.

And for that: you need teachers who are not only creative, fun, and knowledgeable; but also wise. Not the youngest, most immature, most uncreative, most untalented, lowest paid, bureaucratic tool slaves scraped up from the bottom of the human work force. Why can't each community supply its own teachers from the parents… who send them away… to learn what? That they aren't wanted?

Why can't classes be taught by married couples instead of by unmarried single people? Why aren't people who live together allowed to work together and have fun together and teach children what love and respect all about?

What if all children learned massage? Sweden has such a program and it has literally eliminated physical violence completely from their schools. But teaching children only how to massage each other is not enough. They must be taught the art of how to touch each other creatively in all ways: physically, emotionally, mentally and socially. And that is not a crude tool-technique: it is an art.

Civilization has so brutalized people and removed all creativity from their lives: they are no longer in touch with their own creative potential. Not only do we fail to nurture and develop creativity in our

children: living is not practiced as an art form in the first place. Most of the time, we live our lives functioning only on the crudest, most basic mechanical levels possible.

One basic problem with all civilized education is that it is not taught creatively. Children cannot be taught how to develop their own creativity if the teachers themselves are not creative. If we placed the value of our children first; before our tools and tool-jobs: then only the most talented, gifted, creative, wise, and insightful amongst us would ever be chosen as teachers. Children would only be taught the best, the most creative ways of living… by the best, most creative adults available.

The most powerful and effective form of teaching is by example…, which places the responsibility squarely not upon children to learn, but upon those who are supposed to teach. This automatically reduces the importance of books. Children then can learn how to live from living people, and learn how to love from loving people. And loving people are the best teachers in the world… not boring degreed, unimaginative university graduates. There is no love in modern education at all. The entire point to learning anything in modern society is for your own advantage, not to help the next generation. All the best professionals are too busy making tons of money. So only the worst in any category are teaches, because teachers are the lowest in pay and status.

If you want to teach a child mechanics: get the best mechanic to teach them! If you want to teach them medicine, get the best medical doctor to teach them! But, oops. Most mechanics and doctors are lousy teachers. If every professional had to teach children their specialty, then all the phony, incompetent hacks and con men would be exposed for their ignorance. And be fired. And rightly so. Then people could only practice a profession if they could teach it to other people.

“Oh? You do not understand this well enough to teach what you practice to someone else? Back to school until you do.”

Then only the people who did learn, and could pass on their knowledge could graduate. Then all people would become teachers. Then the competence level of people would explode so fast, that it would change society beyond our imagination. Then human societies would not sink back into ignorance over and over again; because all of their learning is kept secret and is lost.

If you do not give children the proper examples to live by: you are mis-educating them. The hard fact is, that if you are not being continually creative, if you are not having fun each second, if you are not wise, if you do not possess a continual Sense of Pure Wonder about yourself, others and the world you live in: then you are not a true teacher. Then you are a teacher of boredom and rules and lies. If you cannot gain the respect and love of your pupils without resorting to physical force and intimidation: then you are a teacher of mindless obedience to authority. If you cannot nurture the Pure Wonder in children, then you are a destroyer of their Pure Wonder.

But that does not even scratch the surface of how parents should be creatively involved in their own children's upraising. How many different ways can you creatively raise your young without ever boring them, or forcing them to do what they don't want to do? How many different ways can you eat a bowl of soup? How can you raise a child without being negative, without telling them; ‘Stop playing with your food!’ a million times?

The answer is obvious: parents can only teach this by example, and by only doing what they themselves consider being good fun and creative. If you can do that: then both child rearing, and your work will no longer exist as "work".

Then, all living will be just fun-enjoyment-wonder-laughter-love-closeness… and even more important: parents should make a huge effort to have their children learn what they themselves are not good at. Then, whatever their deficiencies may be: their child would get a more balanced education than they did. By never specializing in any boring single enterprise or occupation: our young would learn a thousand times more, a thousand times faster than they do now. Then, all human existence would be transformed beyond our ability to imagine it.

However, we do not do that. We ignore our young, we patronize them, we sentimentalize them, we de-value them, we give them useless toys to waste their most precious years on, we give them television to deaden their brains with: because we are too busy working like slave ants… inside a corrupt pile of dead accumulated civilization, just in order to survive in it. Just so we are not crushed by that dead, uncaring, dehumanizing system. Instead: we only train our young how to be successful tool-users, not successful humans. This is the vicious cycle our species has created as a result of civilization. The second an adult tries to teach a child something they themselves are not really interested in; the child smells it instantly, and follows the teacher's example and unconsciously 'apes' or mimics the teacher in all ways; until they end up having the same attitude, or way of seeing or thinking or acting as their peers do. The second a teacher is boring children smell it and turn off. Why show curiosity about something that the teacher is bored by? Parents can't understand why their child isn't learning.

It is never, ever the child's fault.
It is the fault of the system they are born into.
It is the fault of the schools they go to
It is the fault of how parents neglect caring for their children.

Now, ask yourself: how much time-energy-patience-involvement-closeness-cooperation-fun-love, does that iron-age canoe-maker invest in his son's upbringing compared to what modern humans invest in their children? Does the history of tool-use and the ensuing development of inhumanity begin to make sense?

The lesson in all this is: that you need very few tools in order to live fully and have fun doing it. That the ultimate tool is your own natural creativity, your life. You can be humanly creative mostly without using tools. And you can only become fully creative if you develop your own Sense of Pure Wonder.

How can humans ever hope to achieve such a utopian, idyllic, state of pure wonder? Just ask yourself: what if instead of being connected to land… or any form of ownership through a blind sense of normality, you were connected to everything through an open-ended, continually expanding Sense of Pure Wonder… through a continually expanding awareness? If you remove all fear-pain-boredom-deadness from human existence: what is left? What if there was no fear of death? Then any motivation to stave off the aging process would become pointless. What if people actually worked at focusing on, digesting, accepting and coming to terms with their painful experiences that they normally try to avoid-deny and not face? The less pain-fear you have, the less hate-cowardice-dishonesty you have, the more love-courage-honesty there is.

What if the only goal of society both collectively and individually was the sharing of all knowledge and expertise, instead of trying to profit from it? What if people did not live inside boring-dead environments? What if they no longer worked at boring-deadening jobs? What if people were never exposed to any ugliness? What if their environment only consisted of pure beauty? Where can you find this pure beauty? Everywhere… only the pure beauty of Nature is living, while the beauty of civilization is mixed with ugliness, and dead things.

Unthinkable? Why? Because it isn't normal? Because you choose *not* to think of it? Because you are no longer even capable of imagining anything except what you are used to? Is anything outside your own range of normality not only unimaginable but also scary-weird-wrong-bad? Or is it simply because of fear? Or is it that you have not developed your own creativity enough? Or that you do not question your own normality? What if you asked more questions? What if you wondered about more things? Which questions to ask? How? Why? The art of asking questions has never been fully examined, explored or developed.

What if people spent more of their time on human concerns than mechanical ones? What if people found that the fewer tools they use, the more fun they have and the more truly creative they become?
What is the most popular sport in the world? The simplest: soccer. One ball. A field. Where size doesn't count. Where brute strength doesn't count. The most egalitarian sport of all.

If you ask the question: "How can you make a society where the most people have as much fun as possible?" What answers can you come up with? Whatever you come up with; you will find that they will all be based upon simplicity. The simpler a society becomes; the better it gets for everybody.

The Sense of Pure Wonder does a very wonderful thing to anyone who has it. It makes it impossible for them to be too judgmental. It makes it impossible for them to inaccurately jump too quickly to inaccurate conclusions. When you look at something with a Sense of Pure Wonder, you are too busy being happily surprised, living each moment. And learning new things… to ever freeze any idea or opinion into an absolute judgment. You keep on learning from every new experience. You go on making general, judgments, but as you keep on learning and experiencing more new things and changing and improving your awareness and opinions… your general understanding of things are improved. Your perspective improves, your entire set of comparisons improves, and your focus is changed, and expanded… until it becomes impossible for you to even say how you are, who you are, or what you are, at any given moment… until every time anyone asks you 'hi… how are you?' Your response is different each time… until you finally answer that boring rote-tired, hackneyed question with an equally standard response of: :

"I don't know yet."

Because even before you manage to tell them 'How you are'… by the time you finish telling them; you no longer are what you told them.

This was brilliantly done in the English radio 'Our Gang' series where an impatient customer comes into an office that tells anyone who wants to know… the exact time… to the second. Each time the precise time giver begins to 'tell' the 'time'… he is interrupted by the impatient customer who wants to know exactly what the 'Eastern Standard' time is… when he asks the question. But by the time the officer finishes saying: "at this precise second…the precise Eastern Standard Time is… that precise second is

already gone. So… the impatient customer keeps on interrupting him and the skit goes something like this:

" What time is it now…?

" The Eastern Standard T-"

"No, I want to know what the time is <u>now</u>.'
The Eastern Standa-"
"Right <u>now</u>!"

"The Eastern St-"
"For god's sakes man, tell me what time it is <u>now</u>!!"

"The yeast-"

"I know, I know! The sun rises slowly in the West and sinks in the bloody East! I know all that rot! I want to know what bloody time it is and I haven't got all bloody day so tell me what bloody time it is or I'll give you a punch in the mouth, all right?!

"Rises slowly…"

"In the west. True! Now tell me the bloody time this instant, or I'll punch you in the bloody mouth!"

"The office for punches in the mouth is two doors down to your left sir…"

'Oh… why didn't you tell me that in the first place! Wasting all my time!'

"The Eastern St-"

"Go to bloody hell with your East! I hope they take over, and give you a damn good walloping!"
"Thank you sir, and a good day to you too, I'm sorry we could n-"

"Slam!"

Whereupon the angry customer goes to the 'punch-in the-mouth' office and before he can voice his un-furiated fury, at the:

"Eastern bloody hell!" …

The 'punch in the mouth' clerk sets his jaws just right; so as to give him a proper punch in the mouth…

Only; they end up both scuffling until the officer delivers the *last* blow… to the now, quietened, but still alacritous and urbane customer who refuses to be insulted by receiving such a nasty last-blow, and says to hide his own self chagrin at being bested, as all upper Englishmen were taught at that 'time'… to never let things get them down… trying to save face by barefacedly turning a negative into a positive… even though the sham is obvious, this attitude keeps the Englishman's attitude positive.

"Thanks, I needed that! Now… if I can only find that bloody bastard who sent me to the wrong room."

"The 'wrong room department' is three doors to the right sir…"

"Ah… to the right. Why didn't you say so in the first place? Bloody hell!"

"Do you want another punch in the mouth sir…?"

"No thanks… one is enough! Now if I can only-"
'And a good day to you too sir…"

"Yes… good day. And the sun sets in the West because the bloody yeast always rises in the East. But the-"

The skit ends with the customer going off singing some inane nonsensical ditty and ends up saying:

"Tra-la-la-lala… trolley. Trolley! Trolley! Where's the trolley? There's never a damn trolley around when you bloody well need one. Trolley! Oh, rot. Might as well walk… probably save myself some time… now… if I can only find out what time it is now… I can save myself all the tr-"

"Trouble sir? Are we having any trouble?"

"No, no! Everything is just b-loody fine. Fi-."

"Because in the *trouble* department sir… we can handle *any* trouble caused by the likes o-*you* sirr!"

The last thing heard are the running footsteps of the chased-off customer as he beats a hasty retreat from a 'department store' whose 'departments' turned out to be more than he bargained for…

So he departs from the department store… because what he 'meant' to say was not understood by the 'mentality' of the various depart-'ments'… or the 'men' who were trying to teach him various 't'ruths that he ruefully almost accepts, and later rejects as not suiting his personality. As proper English 'men' are meant to only act in a certain proscribed manner; no matter how much in the wrong they may be… or how ridiculous the situation.

People to this day, still believe that they 'know' what the 'time' is… and 'how' they 'are' at any given moment. If you question anyone about this near-universal assumption, some give you a blank stare, some are surprised, some laugh. If they are in a hurry, they have no 'time' to stop to think about what they are saying… or what their words actually meant.

So. How do you distinguish between laughter, fun, wonder, relativity, truth, and semantics… if you want to 'precisely' 'know 'exactly' what anything 'is' or 'means'? Pure Wonder does not bother with exactness in any boring absolute way. Which keeps the person having it from being bored or exact… but always interesting, fun, and alive. But having anything, is another problem that is caused by using words to describe something that goes beyond words. Exactly how does one have a Sense of Pure Wonder? The term 'Pure Wonder' is only the best term I could find that is closest to an all-around, expanding sense of awareness.

The term ‘evergreen’ was used by ancient Taoist monks to describe generally the same idea. They lived so close to Nature; that it actually was synonymous, or close to what I mean by the term ‘Pure Wonder’. Then, seeing the miracle of old things being transformed by new things was intensely experienced with every blade of grass that sprouted anew after it was cut by their horse’s mouth at night… only to find where the horse had grazed had been magically replaced with fresh blades of grass… as the entire carpet of grass and soil rushed all of it’s healing energy to repair the small area used by the horse. The carpet of grass was almost sensed as a complete soul… the term ‘soul’ means: sole… a single living organism.

Or; “So U live!” “So… you live!” “I live also. I am also a soul. We both are alive. Isn’t that incredibly wonderful!? What is life? Why are we living? What are you doing? Oh, grass? Oh, Wonder. Oh Evergreen Wonder why are you always Green?. How can you heal yourself so easily? Can I do that too?”

Only… these Taoists did not realize that their horses were not eating grass; but a form of moss, … and because the moss was already short the horse could only nibble at it slightly and not manage to damage it and it was only mouthing it with his soft lips out of habit and wasn’t really biting it and eating it… the non-farmer Taoists did not realize that it was not such a great wonder after all.

Their question was very simple: ‘Why do leaves die, and moss stays evergreen? Yet leaves are connected to living trees and moss lives on bare rock! How can rocks give more life than trees and earth? Why are some species of trees evergreen, and some not? What is the secret to everlasting life? What is the secret to immortality?’

The Taoists used the Chinese word for; ‘evergreen’ as a *secret* codeword for their *secret* wonder… thinking that only they have ever wondered about such simple things. When many non-Taoists have wondered about it also. Only they never had enough time to put their own wonder into words. Which is why Taoism is practiced almost exclusively by city-folk who only later in life; discover the simple wonders of Nature… Whereas people living in the country already have wondered about such things… and have become bored with it. Why? Because they developed a sense of normality. Because their sense of normality became stronger than their Sense of Wonder… because they take the natural beauty around them for granted. Because they grew up in the country, not the city. Because they grew used to living in the country, and city people grew used to living in the city. Country people have just as much wonder about the city, as city people have about the country. Only… the city is dead. Wonder about the city dies fast, and country people quickly get used to living in the city. But the country is alive. City people take longer to stop wondering at nature.

The missing aspect that humans think they lack… is what the Taoists enviously worshipped the grass for, and why they wondered about its ability to be self-healing. All that people need; is to round out their sense of awareness and wonder, to include literally everything inside and outside them. When you do that; you find that the act of wondering becomes an automatically healing process… all Wonder is healing. Pure Wonder is all-healing. All living things exist in States of Pure Wonder. Living in the middle of a living natural eco-system is just being lucky enough to soak up all of the Pure Wonder around you… becoming aware of life energy instead of civilized dead things can, and does heal you.

Constructive use of the tool-brain

Praying, meditating, putting yourself in a certain state of mind, or frame of mind, visualizing, focusing in a certain way, thinking positively, changing your attitude or how you feel about something, are all different ways that you can use your brain as a tool.

Here is a curious thing: no matter what one's beliefs, no matter who or what you are praying to, regardless of whether you believe in a god or not… if you examine and compare what people are actually doing, the beneficial effect of all this is determined by a few basic universal human factors: the ability to give, the ability to forgive, love, courage, and honesty. In short: all healing can be attributed to a better, more positive energy-flow and a balancing of imbalance which has nothing to do with whatever label you put on it. To say that only one religion brings salvation is like saying only Christian bodies are capable of healing their own wounds and all other humans who are not Christians will never heal their souls or their physical cuts and maladies because only the magic of Christianity can heal you. Healing spiritually has nothing to do with any religious dogma or belief-system: it is merely an auric-physical energy totality. Moreover: it is not the pyramidality of your focus that is beneficial, but the kind of energy you are generating and its direction. If your energy is positive, then you will attract negative people into your life naturally… because they somehow know you can help them.

But if your thoughts, emotions, actions, are negative, then you will stay away from positive people like the plague! Because they represent a threat to you because they are actually better than you are… if you want to improve yourself and become more positively oriented: then you need to focus your thoughts, emotions and actions into a positive direction. And the only way you can do this non-destructively… without harming others; is only by using the human tools of love-honesty-courage. That is the only non-destructive way humans can improve their lives humanely.

The question is: what is the proper use of these tools? How should they be used? To use them in as balanced and as integrated a way as possible means you need to exist in a state of wonder. The sense of pure wonder is the only over-all regulating mechanism we have for our awareness and our senses.

The Idea of Human Balance

Because of civilization, our past and our makeup: it is not easy to become balanced. Not just mentally balanced but physically balanced also. That in itself is a rare exception: for someone to fully develop the use of their bodies and their minds equally. But to become emotionally balanced as well. Socially balanced. Sexually balanced. Spiritually balanced. To fully develop all aspects of yourself. To become creative in literally all aspects of your life. When there are no programs or forums in society designed to do this. When there is no demand for it, no perceivable need for it. When it is not valued: not taught, not even considered.

Yet this represents the unlimited, untapped potential within all of us. But because civilization is tool-based, it seeks to develop only our tool potential: not our human potential. All civilization does, is to untap tiny segments of this potential in a few lucky individuals and call it genius, or talent. While making it impossible to even attempt this as an overall approach. People who have developed more than one aspect of themselves are rare exceptions. People who are balanced in more than one aspect of themselves are even rarer.

All human potential is developed by using what you learn in a creative process. If you are not being creative doing something, then you are not developing your potential. Anything that you repeat uncreatively, you do not learn from. The trick is to never repeat things the same way. That way, you never get bored. But creativity itself is never valued: only its dead by-products are valued. If human value systems put creativity above all other values, then what you are creative at becomes irrelevant. If you can learn how to eat a bowl of soup creatively, you can become creative in anything you do, think, or feel.

Our own creativity is just an abstract reflection-refraction that mirrors the infinite creativity of the universe. The creativity of our inner universe mirrors the creativity of the outer universe. Its only purpose is to create beauty while having fun doing it. The creation of this beauty is only a reflection of the beauty of the Universe. The end result is what we call: truth. If this is properly balanced and integrated, then: creativity-fun-beauty-truth, all end up being part-of the same process, the same dynamic. And the only way to achieve this is through a sense of pure wonder. The more things you can throw away; the more creative you become. If you are a painter and never keep your paintings but give them away; you become even more creative at painting. If you compose music for people and never repeat what you play; you become a more creative musician. If you tell jokes and never repeat the same ones, your comedy becomes funnier and more creative. That applies to everything including breathing, walking, dancing, thinking, feeling, etc.

But new music has to be practiced and repeated until you can develop your own expertise playing it… so, you can explore all of the permutations; and find out which of them work, and which don't work… which avenues lead to more beautiful and simpler melodies and harmonies… and which do not. Which melodies to keep, and which to throw away… until you distill the complexity of it down; so you have only the best, the essence of that music… which can act as a catalyst for more plateau-leaps in creativity, and simplicity. So you have to use your judgment, your feelings, your instincts, all combined. That is precisely how all genetic evolution works. The boring chore of deciding what to throw away, and what not to throw away; should be reduced down to the smallest possible number. The less time you waste first accumulating, and then discarding things; the more time you have to be creative.

Wonder

But I have left my original question unanswered: why does this Sense of Pure Wonder always seek to go beyond? This is simply the primal human urge to regain what it lost: our Connectiveness to the Universe. The human urge to become part-of something larger than itself, or the urge for transcendence, or the Sense of Pure Wonder, is basically all the same thing. The human need to explore is the urge to connect with something beyond our own reflective selves.

Now: take this blind, incoherent need to become part-of something greater than oneself, mix it with pyramidal focus, and you get the mass worship of one thing-idea-person-culture-religion… people feeling a part-of something larger than themselves pyramidally. That is a corrupted distortion of pure wonder.

By arbitrarily separating and pyramidally focusing on only one or some things-ideas-aspects, it is by this kind of selective focus that this blind desire becomes split up; this results in all kinds of fragmented connections, and from that; all kinds of fragmented identities, since people only identify with what they can connect-to. As long as human awareness and identity is abstractively split-up, segmented…. As long as it is aware of only separations, as long as it only focuses pyramidally, selectively blocking out all

other awareness, as long as the sense of normality prevents human awareness from even trying to be more aware of its surroundings, as long as people identify with and connect to their own abstractions instead of actuality: then this primal urge of transcendence, this need to connect, will express itself in countless confusing, incoherent, different, unconnected ways. However: the root of this Babel of randomness is the urge to re-connect with actuality, with the universe. I mean this literally.

The only reason early human culture attributed spirits or entities to everything around them is because the only way they knew how to identify-with and connect-to their outer world was by projecting their own self-awareness onto the Universe. However, the Sense of Pure Wonder does not blindly see itself in everything around it. Instead, it is an attempt to go beyond it's own self-awareness. To wonder how it would feel like to be a fish, to wonder how it would feel like to be a bird, is only a faint glimmer of the true nature of Pure Wonder. Semantically: the attempt to "become the universe" makes no sense. To become "one" with the Universe" makes even less sense by civilized standards of awareness.

Yet this is precisely what the root of all wonder is trying to do: to become a grain of sand instead of just looking at it. To become a living tree instead of just sitting under it. The Sense of Pure Wonder is the desire to experience everything. The Sense of Pure Wonder is the desire to understand everything. The Sense of Pure Wonder is the desire to become as alive as possible, as aware as possible, as connected-to everything as possible.

What the Sense of Wonder does; is that it *intensifies* <u>everything</u>.

Everything you see, feel and hear: all of your perceptions; become *intensified*, instead of becoming deadened and normalized.

You end up living more intensely, more fully: you experience things more intensely, more fully. Another way to describe this is experiencing things more deeply.

The Sense of Pure Wonder is the ultimate drug, the ultimate high, the ultimate rush, the ultimate thrill: which makes all other segmented, split up, imbalanced thrills pale in comparison. It is the fount of all inspiration, intuition and creativity. Living in a State of Wonder means you cannot be bored.

You no longer have to seek ways of relieving boredom. You could use the word passion, or intensity to describe Pure Wonder also.

The Sense of Pure Wonder makes you live more passionately, more intensely, more creatively. You become more alive, more sensitive to all things.
Simply by living in a state of no fear.

Simply by valuing and developing your own Courage, and Honesty.

So that people learn to finally face their own fears. And in doing so: overcome them by understanding them. This long, hard training finally gives you the ability to love honestly, courageously and fully… with the final reward being your own happiness and the happiness of others. There are endless ways I could try to describe this. If you are more intensely alive, you have more fun creatively and vice versa. By developing your intrinsic creativity, honesty and courage: you have more fun and vice versa.

But intensity burns both ways. Passion burns cold *and* hot. It becomes a set of extremes, and includes everything in-between these extremes also. If it is not balanced, it becomes a form of intense, imbalanced insanity; instead of the normal variety of dulled-deadened-mild insanity: which most people consider normal. All forms of intensity and passion are riveting, fascinating, envied. That is the reason timid followers listen to charismatic leaders: simply because they lack their own passion and intensity. That is the reason viewers watch soap operas. As moths that are attracted to a flame, they also fear that flame since they fear uncovering or exploring their own feelings-passions. If a person exists in a state of pure wonder, where all of their awareness is constantly expanding: then they will never focus on any narrow view of life: they will never worship anything or anybody. Why listen to someone else's passion when your own passion is burning to express itself? Why accept the authority of pyramidal figures-symbols-ideas, when the authority and power and passion of your own soul tells you what to do a million times better than anybody or anything else?

The Sense of Pure Wonder is the awareness that we are trapped inside our own reflective self-awareness and we can't get out. That we can't understand what it feels like to be an ant, or a dog, or a cloud, or a river. That we are excluded from taking part-in the entire universe around us. That we are excluded from any deeper understanding of the world around us. The sense of pure wonder is nothing more than our yearning to re-join that infinite flow of energy, to no longer be outcasts of the universe we exist in. The sense of pure wonder is the opposite of our fear of separation, it is the opposite of the fear of losing our separateness, it is the opposite of the ego, it is the opposite of selfishness, it is the opposite of greed, it is the opposite of imbalance. The Sense of Pure Wonder is the only contact with Actual Infinity that we have. It is our only lifeline back to the Universe.

Wonder makes the complete, or absolute rejection of anything impossible. Living with a sense of pure wonder means you cannot reject anything absolutely… no matter how unpleasant it is, no matter how horrible it is, no matter how terrible it is… because… all pure wonder wants to do is digest, understand, and accept everything it becomes aware of. And when that happens, it no longer is horrible: it just is...

Pure Wonder is a continual, unending process of finding out. This makes any judgment very hard, except generally. Pure wonder is the human id's conscious willingness to submerge itself under the truth… under actuality. And be consciously willing to be wrong, mistaken… by consciously knowing that you do not know. Then you can change your mind, your ideas, your actions and your feelings about something consciously. Why? Because you have set the truth above yourself and serve it, instead of setting the truth below you so it can serve you… that is the fundamental difference between honesty and dishonesty. Being willing to find out the truth no matter what the truth turns out to be. Depending on your level of wonder and honesty, depending on how unaware you are, how self-deceiving you are, how blind you are to your own faults, your own 'Id'; you are either self-serving, or truth-serving, you are either self-receiving, or wonder-receiving, actuality-receiving, truth-receiving. Moreover, these basic factors of your life, your awareness and your personality will determine how you live.

The only way you can avoid selectively lying to yourself is by having a continual Sense of Pure Wonder. And even then, you will not be able to manage it; unless you live with *other* human equals who *also* have a continual Sense of Pure Wonder. And give you feedback, and are honest with you.

Basically: Pure Wonder is the energy dynamic of *penetration*… both Inwards and Outwards. Any energy that does not try to penetrate, is not Pure Wonder. The Sense of Wonder is penetration. The result of penetration is clarity, understanding and perspective. The result can be Insight, or Outsight: depending if you focus In or Out.

In summation: the future of our species depends upon three basic factors:

How we decide to live.
How we raise our young.
And; the nature of our awareness.

Reincarnation

The reason for the belief in reincarnation comes from entity-onlookers. Spirits search for persons they feel akin to… or can identify with. Human entities live through living people *vicariously*. Their existence is felt and digested on a very subtle level in the subconscious of those still living; and their presence in living souls can be manifested through dreams. Whatever an entity lacked or wished to do, they may seek out… or find someone as like themselves as possible, with similar passions and lifestyle. Then; when the subconscious of that living person is explored, they find they may have certain unexplained memories, or "previous lives".

This is a total misperceived fallacy. These memories are merely the blending of a living awareness with a dead one: who in their sick life-thirst, crave new living experiences by living through another person because they never lived their own lives fully. But the harmonic vibrations between the living subconscious and the maggot infestation of these unseen dead entities cannot be disentangled unless the living develop their awareness to a very high level of sensitivity. This level of clarity and sensitivity cannot be reached inside the bounds of civilization. As a result: the belief in reincarnation has become set in stone and perpetuated for thousands of years in the east.

Also: reincarnation is mathematically impossible. The genetic code of our DNA shows that modern humans originally came from a population of less than 50,000 individuals. If that population had remained the same; then reincarnation might be possible. But our population increased. So… if reincarnation is true: that means that there have always been more humans alive than there are reincarnated souls to take over living bodies. Or at least as many living human bodies as there are dead entities. But who were the original human spirits who were never reincarnated? A handful of the first humans that mutated into a distinct subspecies? If so: then what of all the other souls who never had reincarnated entities enter their bodies? What is the difference between a living person whose spirit is not reincarnated and one whose spirit is reincarnated?

This poses the question: if reincarnation does in fact happen: *who chooses which soul to invade, and which soul to leave alone to develop its own personality naturally?* Who is supposed to have this kind of god-like power over unsuspecting babies? Who is supposed to have the god-like wisdom to know which baby should be infected with an old human undead filth, and which baby to leave alone? Who is supposed to have this god-like choice? Who is supposed to have the power of life or death for each new, innocent, burgeoning soul inside each living fetus?

The idea that you can destroy a living soul of a growing fetus and baby… and replace it with some dead soul who wants to live again… and give this unbelievable power over all living souls… <u>only</u> *to dead souls* is not only obscene, it is the perfect after-life fantasy for anyone who does not happen to like the life they are living now.

The idea of having the power of choosing *which* new innocent fetus to infest and poison… is such a sick, evil obscenity: there are no words that can describe this kind of violation and rape.

The spiritual possession, poisoning and the aura of a once-dead soul merging with a still living one: *is* possible, and *does* happen.

Only… this is *not* reincarnation. This is merely a once-dead soul leaking their memories into your brain: and you; mistaking their memories for one of your own… sneaky, huh? The idea of reincarnation was invented to explain this phenomenon of the unseen playing tricks on the living. It seemed to be the only possible way to explain Indians having dreams and memories of living long ago in the past. People still go to therapists to try to understand this phenomenon.

However: this explanation does not fit the facts. It is a complete lie. The simple answer is that people who have memories they cannot ascribe to their own life is because they are being poisoned by once-dead unseen souls who are living through them. These undead filth, mix their memories in with yours: so you cannot separate your own life's memories from theirs.

Do the math. Each living human: has more than five thousand direct dead ancestors. What surprise is it that some, if not all of them, are living your life vicariously? And by their mere unseen presence: both inside you *and* around you. Poisoning you with <u>all</u> of their combined urges-motives-addictions-beliefs-wants-needs-traumas…? Do you think this might be a logical reason why humans repeat the past, and worship the past, and re-create the past in so many reflectively *cunning* ways: that not one living human has suspected the actual truth? How can anyone explain the cunning of these unseen dead filth? How can anyone explain how they have managed to keep their dirty little secrets from living humans for over one hundred thousand years?

Unless the first human walking ape-ancestors that became undead filth…were as cunning as the leopards that killed them. Unless they learned their cunning and their love of killing from the leopards who killed them. Unless they preyed upon their own progeny, and <u>in</u> their own tribes… like cunning, secretive leopards. Operating mostly at night. Unseen. Operating on the subconscious minds of their own offspring, their own sons and daughters. Unfelt. Raping and killing them in their dreams. Until they grew to live in fear all their lives. Until they worshipped first the leopards that killed them, and then the dead spirits that attacked them secretly at night in their dreams…

Does this seem like a logical evolution of how a living species could be kept in the dark about their own unseen, undead ancestors for one million years or more? It sure as hell explains more about human undead filth than the bullshit rationalization of reincarnation.

Thousands of years ago in India… the cultural belief in reincarnation: was a sly rotten way to allow all Indians to be possessed by their unseen ancestors. *Without the victims trying to exorcize these invisible undead filth; as the evil unseen spirits they actually were… and still are.*

It is one of the *main* hidden dynamics that explains *why* Indian culture has not changed for 7 thousand years. There are too many undead unseen auras fighting for supremacy over each living soul alive in India. *Thousands of undead unseen descendants… thousands of unseen entities inside every living Indian: fighting against any change to the old culture. Lest they can no longer vicariously re-live their own lives unseen and unfelt… over and over again: through living Hindus; still living <u>exactly</u> as they once did thousands of years ago.* Living their unseen lives over, and over for thousands of years unseen, unfelt, and unchanged.

Because if the living have a drastically different life-style from their unseen ancestors. Then their ancestors will lose interest in living through them. The unseen will lose their ability to poison their souls at any time they wish. Simply because the old-dead undead souls will not have the same mental programs and reflexes that new-cultured Indians do. And they will than lose their unseen grip over their own progeny; and become unable to stop changes which they hate. *And become unable to preserve the old religions… that give them guaranteed automatic reverence and obedience from the now-living and now-dying Indians who are trained from birth never to question their parents and elders*. This changing of cultures forces these sick entities to work very hard and diligently… piling up as much incriminating evidence against the still living; so they cannot be attacked and accused by them when they get there. So, the sick reverence for the oldest, and the sick power of the oldest over the youngest is still preserved. The reason the idea of reincarnation was developed at all in India is obvious. With a social caste system that has refused to change for thousands of years; how else could they give any hope, or meaning to the indentured suffering of hundreds of serfs, slaves, untouchables, and vassals that were still living? What better way to stave off any possibility of social upheaval or rebellion, than to inculcate all its inhabitants into a religion that teaches and glorifies the resignation and acceptance of suffering… by giving them a pie-in-the-sky reason to become resigned to never being able to change their lot in life for better? Teaching the oppressed masses to become resigned to their suffering is basically, what all religions do. It is their most important function. It is the basic reason they are upheld by the undead filth on the other side. Because then the undead filth can use these insane irrational beliefs to *easily* control millions of newly arriving undead human entities.

What is the evil they do? What is the evil they are? They are the unseen, the unfelt, the untouched, the undead, the unknown… They poison every living soul to *not* see, *not* feel, *not* touch, *not* know…. 'Do not see! Do not touch! Do not feel! Do not know! Do not think! Do not be aware! Be dead! See nothing! Touch nothing! Hear nothing! Do nothing! Know nothing! Stay ignorant! Remain blind!'

'Do not explore! Do not ask! Do not wonder! Never wonder! Wonder is forbidden! Asking is forbidden! Seeing is forbidden! Touching is forbidden! Thinking is forbidden! Awareness is forbidden! Knowledge is forbidden! Curiosity is forbidden! Happiness is forbidden! Honesty is forbidden! Courage is forbidden! Love is forbidden! All change is forbidden!'

Look at Indian culture: and you will see the dynamic of this being subconsciously acted out in more than one billion living souls. Look at China: and you will see the same thing. India is an unchanged monstrosity of overpopulation that is so insane, many Indians hate their own culture, which none of them can explain or understand. What do you think all ancient cultures teach? They all teach the same fucking, stupid, sick, evil ideas. Worship the past. Don't ask questions. The Sense of Pure Wonder destroys this evil naturally. Ancient cultures are all fucking stupid because they are all an accumulation of unseen, unfelt, untouched, un-experienced, un-lived, unknown, undead insane human entities that have ever lived in those cultures. Why do you think India has a class of untouchables? So the unseen can more easily surround them in the streets and permeate their souls and corrupt and poison them with their unseen, unfelt, unknown presence.

Just for the record: reincarnation is actually *physically* impossible. For reincarnation to actually happen, you would need to duplicate a human body down to its original DNA in order for a duplicated spirit, or entity to be able to inhabit that physical body. Since no two human bodies are completely identical to each other; it follows that no living spirits or entities within these bodies could be duplicated *absolutely*. You would need to duplicate a human body down to the level of absolute identicality… with the same exact atoms and living cells that have the same exact history and past… for any soul to be duplicated

enough to be reincarnated inside a living fetus or a living baby. That is absurd, grotesque and physically impossible. It would be worse than ripping out your own heart; and replacing it with somebody else's heart. It would like replacing your veins and arteries and organs and bones also. The psychic violation and violence of such an act would kill you. Not to mention replacing every cell in your brain with an absolutely identical replacement. The belief in reincarnation is so stupid: no intelligent person can logically explain it.

Besides, *if* such a person's psyche is duplicated enough for an old soul to enter their body at birth; *this past life would interfere with their present life.* They would already posses a pre-formed identity, which *would prevent the formation of a new one*. No unique soul can ever enter another living person's body without causing huge psychic damage. No atom, no cell, no organism, or energy can, or should re-live its experiences… there is no reason for it. The only reasons for this belief is the unexperienced lives people have lived, their wasted lives, their misguided wishes for a second chance, the fear of dying, the fear of death, and the subsequent irrational wish for some kind of immortality.

Death

So what is the reward of dying? What fate awaits each person? Is there any guaranteed reward? Do you get to laze the remaining thousands, or millions of years away as an unseen, disinterested bystander: watching the free show of living humans struggling with the problems of their life? If you want to be as corrupt as our ancestors were and still are: then yes… you can do this easily unseen. But that does not change the fact that once you die; you still have a job to do. And that job will not be over until the last living human breathes their last breath. That job will not be over until the energy of last human entity is transformed into something else. And the only way you will ever be able to do that job is if you become more honest than dishonest… more courageous than cowardly… more loving than hating…

Then if any living person contacts you… you will not lie to them because they cannot see you. You will not be afraid of them or their anger or disgust if you tell them the truth of your own soul. And you will not try to hinder all the good things that the past 12,000 years of civilized entities have been trying to hinder as much as possible. You will not try to stop people from becoming more loving… then you will not live as the past 90,000 years of unseen entities have been living…on a distractive diet of the hate and corruption in living people's lives… feeding off it unseen: like the rotten carrion that our ancestors fed off; just to survive a little bit longer. You will no longer try to harm others. Instead, you will try to help living people.

If humans first learn how to live when they are still alive: then they will tear to shreds all of the lying myths about life-after-death… and all of those lying myths will be thrown away. All of the religious institutions will close their doors, and the clergy will slink away in silent shame and disgrace, and fear, and guilt… at the obscene filth they have propagating for thousands of destructive years.

What is obscene? It is the unseen. What is evil? Evil is all the unseen, obscene, unfelt, untouched, unknown undead human entities that fill the human world with their secret invisible unseen poison and corruption.

Wonder and the Universe

It has been found that the universe is expanding… or to be more specific: the *space* of the universe is expanding while energy is coming more closely together. The *spaces* coming out from in-between the

molecules and atoms of your brain and body are expanding all the time. While the smallest subatomic energy of every electron and quark in your body and brain are compressing themselves into smaller spaces.

The dynamic of the Sense of Pure Wonder is merely the same thing. It is merely doing the same thing as the rest of the Universe… except that it is also digesting this compressed energy into an even simpler, more universal form of energy. The only thing in the Universe that is not doing this, the only killing thing in the Universe that does not work by this universal principal: is human civilization. The Universe can and will swallow this tiny exception, and destroy it utterly. The Universe can and will re-balance this tiny abomination when it is good and ready to do so.

Unless we do it ourselves first before it is too late… unless we learn to follow the actual Universal Laws of the Universe; that may be thwarted temporarily: but can never be successfully opposed by anything inside the Universe. Unless we learn to develop a Sense of Pure Wonder: the Universe will force us to develop a Sense of Pure Wonder.

Science carefully avoids explaining; that all of the scientific discoveries which prove this… *must also include us*. Science is carefully and illogically selective. Science is not logical. Science is carefully, and selectively irrational and illogical when it comes to applying these universal truths and principals and dynamics to humans. We, along with all other living things; cannot and should not try to defy the universal laws of the universe. But modern civilization's human outlook is precisely that: it is an act of smug defiance. The very pride and arrogance of all civilized egos, the pride we have in being civilized. The pride and arrogance and smugness we feel from living safely inside this artificial civilization, the pride and arrogance and smugness we have from having the advantage of civilization…is precisely because we are an 'exception' to all of these universal laws that all other living things obey and follow… that we are an exception to the very laws of physics which we ourselves use for our own advantage, but never follow ourselves. This is not only the moral and ethical hypocrisy of all Science. It is the moral and ethical hypocrisy of all civilizations. It is the moral and ethical hypocrisy of every living civilized human on Earth. And there is not one human born… living or dead that can refute this fact.

This is why no book, no philosopher, no writer, no thinker, no religious leader, no spiritualist, no holy man, no Christ, no Buddha, no Lao Tse, no Confucius, no Mohammed, no Einstein, no human ever born; has ever asked the question of value, or the question of life, or the question of human existence, in its proper context, nor ever asked it logically and honestly. That is why no book, no philosopher, no writer, no thinker, no religious leader, no spiritualist, no holy man, no Christ, no Buddha, no Lao Tse, no Confucius, no Mohammed, no human ever born has ever agreed with any other human about how to live and what the universal laws are that should be respected and followed, and just how we should follow them. That is why no civilized person including all of the famous people listed above can agree with any other civilized person… because none of them lived in a State of Pure Wonder. Many came close in one way, or another… but none of them understood what they were experiencing. All of them misunderstood and misrepresented the Universal Laws of the Universe. All of them misperceived their own experiences and misinterpreted their own experiences because they were not experienced through the crystal clarity of Pure Wonder.

Pure wonder is pure clarity. If you do not understand something… then for shit's sake admit it. Once you do understand something, it becomes clear to you… then you no longer have to wonder about it. Then you can drop it and wonder about something else. Then you will not waste your entire life

wondering about only one thing. Then you will be able to wonder about hundreds of thousands of things… and successfully understand them, and appreciate them, and enjoy them, and use your understanding to heal and be happy and have fun. Human understanding is nothing more that a human form of clarity.

Universal Connectivity and Human Awareness

What I have tried to show in this book is the vast gulf between how humans were originally designed to live; and how we actually live. We stand on one side of this gulf, unable to even glimpse the other side. But even this perspective is minor when you try to put human existence into the context of the actual Universe. The question of how are we connected to the Universe looms over us as the final piece of the puzzle in order for us to truly understand the situation we find ourselves in now. To answer this, we must be able to look at ourselves with a Sense of Pure Wonder. We must be able to step outside of ourselves and perceive all things with a Sense of Pure Wonder. We must be able to look at ourselves as merely one unique form of energy amidst an infinite number of unique forms of energy.

In order to explain this, you must go back to the root of how the Universe functions. How is all energy connected in the Universe? It is connected to it through the Triality of Energy-Experience-Evolution. Meaning you cannot separate Energy from Experience or Evolution. It exists as a dynamically balanced Triality: as a Totality of Space-Energy-Time. That Totality cannot be destroyed. And the Path of all Energy, the Path of all Experience, the Path of all Evolution is always towards a higher level of Dynamic Balance.

For abstractive human life-energy to balance itself, it must complete its own evolutionary path. For any form of energy to be balanced, the three attributes of:

Energy
Experience
Evolution } Need to be dynamically balanced and integrated as a whole.

Any imbalance of one aspect of this Triality produces an imbalance in the other two.

When any aspect of that energy's experience is not fully experienced, not digested, not integrated into that energy, not fully a part-of that energy: then that energy not only stops evolving, it cannot evolve any further. It remains stuck-frozen. In the context of actual infinity, there is no such thing as an eternally separate or separated aspect of that infinity. There is no such thing as an eternally non-experienced experience. It is not only energy which cannot be destroyed, but experience also cannot be destroyed. Nor can evolution be destroyed. This universal law applies to all three aspects of this Triality. Any one aspect of this Triality can be temporarily imbalanced in relation to the other two: but not forever. Eventually, the three aspects of this Triality balance themselves: allowing it to continue in its path of balanced Splitness. This is not a theory: it is an unavoidable fact-truth-actuality.

Now: we come to the final unveiling of our own nature, and the Nature of the Universe.

Science has proved that Energy cannot be destroyed. This is a proven fact. However: science has not bothered to prove that Space cannot be destroyed. Even though it is a fact. Nor has science tried to prove that Experience cannot be destroyed. Even though this is also a fact. This leads us to the final missing connections and conclusions: which explains everything. And this conclusion is:

That Time *also* cannot be destroyed.

Time is not merely an ephemeral splitting of the Past and Future: it is one-third of the Universe's Actual Infinity.
This is the final missing fact in the Triality of the Universe.
Yet it is a fact so alien: that human minds cannot grasp it.

What does this mean?

Since Time is merely an aspect of Infinite Splitness, and cannot be destroyed: then each moment of Time cannot be destroyed either. This infinitely interconnected complex dynamic of Triality, is an inseparable part of Space-Energy which exists forever. Energy is a pattern that passes *through* the medium of Space: it also passes *through* the medium of Time. But… in order to make this a Trialistically balanced equation: Space and Time must also be patterns which pass *through* the medium of Energy.

This describes each aspect: Space, Energy and Time; in three ways:
3. As a three-dimensional medium.
2. As a two-dimensional pattern;
1. And as a one-dimensional *through*.

Each one possesses all three attributes. This is merely another way of describing the universe as an interrelated Triality. Time, Space, and Energy is an interchangeable, interconnected dynamic: each existing simultaneously as a medium, a pattern, and a *through*; or you could describe them as:

1. A Totality (which is as close as human language can get to the concept of actual infinity, or infinite oneness, or infinite Everythingness.)
2. A Duality (or a condition of two-dimensional patterns)
3. A Triality (or a process going through a medium)

The simple fact that Time cannot be destroyed: leads us to the final inevitable conclusions to the nature of not only the Universe, but of ourselves.

Because this simple fact alone explains why humans need to re-experience moments of the present, which were never fully experienced.

It explains why we have to experience them fully in order to become balanced.

If we do, if we can balance ourselves, if we can balance our awareness: then we will finally reach a state of being where we are connected dynamically, balanced dynamically, between the Past and Future by existing in the present moment in a state of Pure Wonder.

Once we can do that: then we can resume the evolution of our awareness. Then we can go on to expand, change and develop our awareness as we were meant to.

But human minds are not designed to grasp this.

For us: Time is intangible. We exist supposedly balanced between the Past and the Future: living in our present moments in a condition of dynamically balanced Splitness. However, we are not truly dynamically balanced. We are imbalanced creatures; whose impression of the Present is a faulty bunch of split-up sensations that are mostly unconnected, and thereby imbalanced. We never exist totally in the present moment. Our awareness is split-off elsewhere into wildly bouncing, disconnected ramblings… as different segments of Time… different segments of Experience… different segments of thought… different segments of feelings. Our minds ramble from the past, to the present, to the future. Because we are too distracted by our own reflective, disjointed awareness, the end result is that we never fully experience our lives in the present moment; which is largely a trapped, reflective, self-awareness that knows no peace or balance.

What does this mean?

It means that if we become connected to both the Past and the Future: time ceases to be a bunch of separate moments.

This experience has happened to countless individuals throughout history. But it happens only for a brief, lucky moment… and only to those who have spent most of their lives developing their Sense of Pure Wonder: such as famous yogi's, spiritual masters, or saints.

Then they are left with an experience which cannot be put into words. And when they try to describe it: others gape or jeer at their pathetic, inadequate description. They try to tell others of what they experienced: but all of their attempts to do so fail miserably.

What they experienced was a brief, muddled, glimpse of infinity. They experienced time as an infinitely connected-separated totality. They managed for a split-second to become so dynamically balanced in the Present; that the Present was no longer separated from the Past or the Future.

How can human awareness possibly grasp anything that is infinite?

The answer lies within the nature of human thought itself. It can do this because the speed of human thought is instantaneous.

The only possible explanation for human thought being instantaneous is because it operates on a level-context of infinity.

The speed of light is only the speed limit of the Outer Universe, *not our inner one*.

If our inner universe-awareness were not infinite, it would have to obey the same laws of physics as all the rest of the outer universe; it could not surpass the speed of light: then human thought could not be instantaneous. Once we do balance our awareness, our inner perception of time becomes blurred-expanding into infinity.

The balance of human awareness hinges on our relative balance between Inner and Outer Infinity.

If, for a brief moment, this balance actually occurs, and someone receives their own unique, personal, insight. Suddenly, everything becomes clear to them. The meaning of Life, the secrets of the Universe are all revealed. But they cannot explain it to others who have not experienced this epiphany of being.

What most people call mystical nonsense is only a momentary, lucky flash of a near-perfect dynamically balanced awareness of time-space-energy.

The fact that Time cannot be destroyed, leads us into a realm where all human understanding fails. Because then: you come face-to-face with a truth so alien, so incomprehensible: that the normally distracted, imbalanced human mind cannot grasp it or handle it.

And this truth is: that Time has no meaning except as a Totality which is Infinite. That all the separations-connections of Time are only an illusion. That no moment of Time can ever be destroyed or disappear. That each moment of Time exists forever…. Except, the evolution of the process itself is constantly transforming it. The past changes continually in relation to the future. So each present moment creates a new balance-point that re-defines both Past and Future.

What can human understanding make of this? How does this relate to everyday existence? It means that if we are to understand ourselves, we must balance ourselves between the Past and Future: nothing more. But how? That is the problem.

Because Time and Experience is causal: it is linked.
How do you balance all of your life?
By living each moment fully.

By digesting each moment and integrating it so it becomes an inseparable part of you. Every past moment, every experience, which was not completely experienced and digested, keeps you from understanding yourself and your own past. This keeps you from being balanced, or at peace. This keeps you from living in the present: because parts of you are still existing in the past or you are too busy thinking about the future. These unexperienced experiences prevent people from ever finding any happiness, contentment, peace or balance. Much has been written of letting go of the past: but the only way you can let go of the past is to experience it fully.

Otherwise it will haunt you forever.

Then what? Because then: this total change-shift in human awareness, this Sense of Pure Wonder enters into an unexplored arena of being that is beyond words… beyond Wonder… beyond horror. By balancing our awareness, we lose not only all sense of time… time not only loses all meaning: but we lose all sense of our own separateness.

And that gives another indescribable result: we lose all separation from the universe. We stop being separate. Instead of our inner reflective awareness being trapped inside ourselves by reflective fear: it explodes out into infinity. Into pure-white-hot-wonder. Meaning: once our inner observer is finally dynamically balanced properly within our middle brain, our subconscious. Our inner universe finally accurately reflects the outer universe by synchronizing with it.

Then: our Inner Universe merges with the Outer Universe… then; we become Infinite… Infinity becomes us. Until we experience the true nature of the Universe and of ourselves. Once we become balanced, once we experience our own true nature, once we experience the true nature of the Universe: we find that we were just temporarily cut-off from experiencing infinity by our unexperienced experiences, by our fears, our unexperienced fears… the fear of losing our separateness.

Since the observer-awareness is situated off-center in our reflective consciousness, instead of within our subconscious (That is; in-between our conscious and instinctive awareness): the passage of time… its balanced splitting, is observed by our observer-awareness because it exists outside of where our experience is actually being perceived and digested, outside of our middle brain. That is how and why we possess time-awareness. That is how and why we posses self-awareness. That is how and why abstraction was created. Of course, it is easy to scoff at such an improvable explanation. But this just happens to fit how the human brain evolved and how it works. It also fits how and why the outer and inner universe works. The speed of human thought is instantaneous because each thought must transverse the Inner Infinity of our Inner Universe. If it were not instantaneous, then each thought traveling through that Inner Infinity would take virtually an infinite amount of time to reach its destination.

What most people do not understand is that your inner-observer is a moveable balance-point…and that it becomes more or less effective and useable depending on where you shift its viewpoint, its perspective. The more you shift your inner-observer around, the more questions you let it ask, the more nooks and crannies you let it poke around in… the better understanding your inner-observer gets of where it is… in relation to what it is observing, and where it is observing it from…

You do that by changing your perspective, by looking at everything inside and outside you differently. When your inner-observer discovers a center of a cell: it finds that it has literally all of that cell's knowledge-power-energy at its disposal, and can mostly control it. Mostly. By mapping out the area where it resides, and gaining control over that area, your inner-observer and you can expand that area. So it becomes a larger area, a larger 'cell', a larger totality it is in control of.

Once you begin to do that, you keep on finding more and more connections and expanding the area your inner-observer has control over. If you do this enough, you begin to get an inkling that something very strange is happening. It is a very rude and insulting realization to your own inner-observer when it finds the expanse it has only begun to explore is actually infinite in scope…

At first this inner-observer thinks it is only exploring its own tiny little nesting-area, and that it is only a very small area. But firing off a thought, or question from this supposedly small area can change your perspective drastically if you find that this [thought-energy] lands forty billion light-years away instead of three inches away from that nesting area of your inner-observer.

Suddenly, instantaneously… your Inner Universe becomes a much larger, more mysterious, unexplored area. But if your inner-observer does not reside in the center-point of your Inner Infinite Universe, then it cannot strike out in all directions infinitely. If it resides only at the surface of your mechanical consciousness and does not even want to go inside, but only out-side. Because it craves distraction instead of true exploration. Then your Inner Universe will remain an unexplored black hole, which you fear looking into at all.

We became able to observe the present happen to ourselves because we became divorced, split-off from the center of our own beings; because humans do not live balanced in the present moment, perfectly balanced between past and future… we became divorced from our own balanced Splitness, from our middle brain, from our subconscious. And in doing so: we became divorced from the past and the future. Even though we were supposed to exist in-between them, perfectly dynamically balanced. We become divorced from ourselves everyday.

It is an everyday occurrence. When a person becomes caught up in whatever they are doing, they lose all awareness of the passage of time. But when a person steps back from what they're doing, they suddenly look at their watch and realize how the time has gone. Why? Because once we stop being engrossed-distracted in something pyramidally, our observer-awareness slips back into its off-balance position of outer conscious awareness. At the same time that you lose all sense of time, you also lose all sense of yourself also.

This mostly happens only when we are pyramidally focused on something else selectively… the trick is to have more than one awareness, and lose yourself and your awareness of time generally; not selectively. Our awareness operates just like any radio: how finely you manage to balance it, how finely you tune it will determine what you are receptive to. But instead of fine-tuning our actual senses, all we do is fine-tune our tools. If you fine-tune your awareness enough: you will develop a sense of pure wonder.

This explains how the imbalanced splitting-up of human awareness created time-awareness. That our so-called intelligence, our reflective self-awareness, is only an imbalanced evolution of animal awareness. That our segmented, split-up, reflective, refractive, ping-pong form of time-awareness is only possible if your inner-observer is dynamically imbalanced.

As a reflective awareness: we are infinitely interconnected between our instinctive and conscious selves, with the subconscious or middle brain in-between: to give us the Triality of our inner microcosm. Yet our infinite microcosm mirrors the infinite macrocosm, and vice versa. So if one reflects the other… where is the actual separation? Here is where in human terms: everything becomes meaningless. Because in terms of infinity: separation or measurement or size has no meaning except relatively. Nothing is actually finite or absolute. Everything is infinite. But human perception and human language cannot handle such concepts: even though it is the actual truth.

This kind of mysticism has been written about, spoken of and barely grasped throughout the ages. People have glimpsed bits and pieces of it. But we are still human: still imbalanced. Without living in a condition-state of pure wonder, we can never hope to experience our lives fully. We have yet to undergo this evolution back into the infinite. To put this literally: every human experience which was not fully experienced, not digested, or integrated, will be experienced at some point in time. To put it even more baldly: every human ever born who did not completely experience and digest every second of their lives will be forced to do so whether they want to or not. There is no escape from causality, no escape from connectivity, no escape from dynamic balance, responsibility, consequences, repercussions: they are all the same thing.

As an example, if you drop a pebble into a pool of water, that pebble is causally connected inseparably not only to every ripple which its path creates, but to the entire widening path of those ripples as they go on expanding forever; *infinitely*. What this means in practical terms of life-energy, life-experience, life-evolution; is that the entire accumulation of human non-experience, non-awareness, non-digestion of experience, non-integration, non-evolution… beginning with the first humans ever born, up until when our species finally becomes extinct, and even after its extinction as living animals: all human entities will still have the unfinished business of re-balancing themselves, re-experiencing their un-experienced lives, fully developing their awareness, fully digesting their experiences, fully integrating their experiences within themselves and thereby finally evolving out of their own past, out of the condition of their own separateness..

This process begins and ends with awareness. The entire evolution of the human species is an evolution of awareness. It begins with each person's life and how they live it. And for any person's life to change: their awareness must change first. Their values must change first. Otherwise, people are only changed by their outer circumstances, or by their subconscious middle brain: otherwise, people cannot have any control over their own lives.

What should people value more? Machine functions? Tool functions? Or human functions? Tool functions are based upon repetition, duplication, distraction and boredom: doing the same things repeatedly. Human functions are based upon love, courage and honesty. They are based upon pure wonder, laughter, joy, giving and fun. Which of these functions do you want to develop more? How much of your life do you devote to either one of these basic kinds of functions? Do you want to use your tools creatively, or use your feelings, your body, your awareness, your honesty, your courage, your love creatively? How much creativity, energy, time and effort you put into these two paths will determine how tool-like, how machine-like you become and how human-like, how honest, how courageous, how loving, how giving you become.

If you want to destroy your own humanity, then all you have to do is practice accumulation… practice being a tool, a machine. All fear, all greed, all dishonesty, all cowardice, all hate and all envy destroys your humanity, your love and the universal virtues of giving, honesty, courage, and wonder. In essence, the question is: how much time, effort and energy do you want to put into dead things, and how much do you want to put into living things? Ultimately, the choice is between life and death.

What is civilization? Why is this book so completely opposed to it? Why is it so bad? Why have I devoted most of this book to exposing its evils? What is the difference between humans with civilization and humans without civilization?

Civilization is an abstraction made concrete. That is all. Rather than spend time with each other and live in and with Nature; we have created an artificial shell, where we try to find the most abstract, pointless, meaningless things to keep us busy and distracted so we can avoid our actual problems. Instead of living with ourselves and with other living things: we have chosen to live with dead things and inside dead things and use dead things.

But what surprise is that? Nature is the loneliest thing in the world. Nature is living things avoiding each other as much as possible. Nature is lonely. Humans want to be loved. Nature does not know what love is. So we banded together to love ourselves. But it did not work. Instead; we became even lonelier than Nature. We became more alone than living alone in Nature. Nature rejected us: and we rejected Nature. If the finger of blame is to be pointed in one direction; it must be pointed in all directions.

Civilization

If you look at what we call the progress of civilization… what does this progress consist of? What are we proud of? We are proud that today, mechanized farms can grow food poisoned by pesticides and chemicals for millions of humans… so these spoiled, elite millions do not have to bother with raising or growing, or finding their own food. While billions of other humans starve. What? Selectively glorifying the tip of the civilized pyramid while ignoring the huge base of the pyramid without which that tiny tip could not exist. This is the kind of selective hypocritical pyramidal focus civilization creates, preserves, nurtures, and perpetuates.

The proud progress of civilization consists of having civilized societies with their hundreds of millions: trying to find some *abstract way of earning a living*. Abstract entertainments. Abstract obsessions… western affluent consumers are busy. Occupied with abstract things like music, jazz, the internet, cell phones, distractions. While millions of poor… safely out of sight on other continents starve to death. Do westernized humans care about this? No. *They are too busy with their abstractions* to bother about other living humans starving, or anything else for that matter.

Living is not an abstraction. Life is not an abstraction! No matter how much people try to fool themselves that abstractions are more important than living things: this is a sick lie. A sick evil myth. Art is <u>not</u> more important than life. Art is a filthy funerary abstraction derived from death, and the worship of dead things.

This is one difference between living with and without civilization. This is one difference between actuality and abstraction. It is one difference between dead things and living things. This is one choice people have. A life immersed in abstractions, or a life immersed in living things. We, the living, are alive: we are not dead.

We should not be spending more time with dead things than with living things.

But this is exactly what civilization does. It uses dead machines to do the work we should be doing; to feed and clothe ourselves… just so hundreds of millions of humans do not have to earn their keep, or earn any kind of living. These machines keep civilized humans barely alive, barely aware, barely existing, barely surviving: *just so humans do not have to actually live intensely.*

Tools and machines prevent all humans from living more intensely. They cut you off from living things and life. And nature. There is a clear distinction between an abstraction, and a living thing. Between reading a dead book, and a living human speaking to you. Between the photo of a tree, and an actual living tree. Between a half-dead animal trapped in a prison called a 'zoo', and an animal that is free to live as it wants to live in nature.

Humans are not the only living things on this planet that have a right to live. Just because we are capable of killing living things: does not mean that it is right or good that we should do so.

Yet, killing plants. Tearing up trees. Ripping the earth's soil naked… to put up dead buildings and roads in their place… is an everyday affair for humans. It is normal for us to go around destroying anything we touch. We call it by so many code words. Creating death, or importing dead things and death into Nature; without the slightest shame or guilt, or worry. We live in dead houses, dead cities. We surround ourselves with dead things that we call abstractions… and are proud of doing so.

The difference between humans living inside civilization, by civilization, and for civilization, and the living outside civilization, without civilization, without working for civilization is the difference between life and death. Between preserving dead things or preserving living things. Between nurturing and loving dead things, and loving living things.

These are the two paths that people embark on in life. But unless you become aware of these two paths and their consequences: you will blindly follow the paths already laid out by others… that inevitably leads to unhappiness and suffering. You will not be able to recognize where you are going. The only way to get control of your life is to become aware of what you are doing, why you are doing it, how you

are doing it, and the consequences of your actions, thoughts, and feelings. The only hope you have to get control of all this is through the expanding awareness of the Sense of Pure Wonder. The only way you can ever do that is by simply becoming more aware of everything inside you and around you. These are the two paths of human awareness. The narrowed, single-focus awareness of using tools, or the widest possible awareness of being alive.

If you want to become more aware, if you want to gain more control over your own life, if you want to be healthier and happier; you need to look at everything around you and within you… you need to become aware of all your balances and imbalances, you need to become aware of what is excessive, what is lacking, and what is non-existent that should exist… what is life-giving? What is positive? What is balanced… more dynamic? What is deadening? Death-giving? What is poisonous, toxic?

This means that physical and spiritual health cannot be separated from each other. The feelings and thoughts you have in your heart and in your brain can be just as toxic as the mercury fillings in your mouth. Toxic residues in your body affect your spiritual well being as well as your physical well-being. And the health of your body-psyche is ultimately determined by the kind and quality of your outer environment: the kind of society you live in, the air you breathe, the water you drink. So… what is healthier? What is less healthy? How should we live? What kind of society should we live in? What should we do?

The answer is simple: hardship. Whatever is the most difficult and the most challenging for you… whatever you fear most, whatever is the most painful and demanding, whatever engages all of your human potential, all of your creativity, all of your Love, Courage, and Honesty: that is the healing path you should take.

No selective, no linear form of awareness can ever hope to deal or cope with these infinitely complex questions. No specialized career or calling can ever challenge and develop all of your infinite human potential and creativity. Only the sense of pure wonder can help you to find your own unique path. Only wonder can help you find the deepest, most intuitive, most spontaneous, creative wisdom of your own being. Only by opening yourself to infinite possibility and infinite questioning can you learn-change-grow to develop a more intuitive wisdom, a more sensitized awareness, a higher, more dynamically balanced state of being.

The greatest truths are also the simplest and the most obvious. The basic choice you have, the basic question you face every day is the question of choosing between life, or death… between living things or dead things: which of these aspects do you give your allegiance to, which do you connect-to, which do you pour your effort and energy into, which do you nurture and support?

By simplifying the question of human existence down to its most basic root, by exploring this question, we can and should; be able to form a universal consensus of what is important and what is not. By raising the awareness of all people; not just an elite few: we could for once, not be in conflict with each other. By establishing a universal value system that all humans agree upon: a practical solution to how we all should live can finally become the willing cooperation between all people. The time has finally come to let people know the actual truth... So they will not waste their lives and the lives of their children in misguided beliefs and ideas. These truths apply to *all* humans: in *all* ways.

Entity contact

Only if the conditions of Love, HONESTY and Courage exist on both sides, can such a contact be beneficial. Only if the unseen entity contacted, happens to be honest enough and courageous enough to admit openly what they did wrong; could there *ever* be any benefit. Generally, if someone never had the courage to admit their mistakes while they were alive: they will not have the courage to admit them later either. And if they did not learn from their own mistakes while alive: then even that small possible advantage of hindsight is lost. That is why living is so difficult. We the living must learn from our own mistakes while we are still alive: or else we will never have any chance to correct them. The mistakes made by our ancestors are concrete proof of their fallibility. We cannot expect them to teach us any wisdom that they themselves never learned while they were still alive.

The potential for mis-use of this contact exists on both sides of the process. If living people try to use this for any kind of corrupt advantage: that contact will only advance and increase their own corruption. If the unseen entity who is contacted is corrupt or dishonest in any way, then that contact will only give them an *unseen opportunity* to spread their corruption amongst the living. If a passed over loved-one was not inclined to be helpful to their children while alive, they will not be any more helpful when they are dead and unseen. If they were not particularly wise while alive, they will be no wiser when they are dead and unseen.

What if you secretly harbor some kind of hurt, or anger, or resentment against the person you wish to contact? Or vice versa? What if neither of you are willing to admit your true feelings to each other? What if neither of you will speak about what really happened, and how you really feel and what you really think of the other? What if you are in denial about all of the conflicts which exist between the two of you? How honest will your contact be? What result would there be from such a contact? Any contact will be a litmus test of how truly loving, honest, and courageous both of you actually are.

But be warned. In any contact, *all* unseen entities have an advantage: they can reflect your own soul back to you easily, in infinitely subtle ways… so that you will find your own feelings-beliefs-views-opinions, validated by them. Anyone can be misled and fooled by this. Just because what you believe, is parroted back to you in subtle, creative ways: does not mean that all of your rationalized and mistaken beliefs are actually true. The only revelations you will ever get from such an unseen contact will be revelations of what you *already* believe, or *want to believe,* or what you actually know to be true. It remains up to you to untangle this snarled mess... Sifting your own truths from your own misconceptions.

No unseen entity will ever help you become more honest, or wiser. They are all less fortunate than you: they have all failed to learn their own life-lessons. They are only a litany of repeated past mistakes which have never been learned-from, or corrected. If our ancestors had learned from their mistakes: then this earth, and civilization would not be in the sorry mess it is now. There is no sane reason to worship or listen to idiots who didn't learn, refused to learn and passed their mistakes on to the next generation. They are only a refuse heap, a garbage heap of unlived, unloved lives that have rotted and decomposed for thousands of years.

The present state of the world is all the visible proof you need of the fallibility of all our ancestors. Unseen human entities are not, and never will be sources of insight, revelation or wisdom: unless they lived lives of wisdom and love. Only if an unseen entity is motivated by pure, unselfish love will they ever have any desire to be even slightly honest with a living person.

Having stated all these caveats: families-parents-children-loved ones, must work out their own respective relationships with each other and with their loved ones who have passed over. Go-betweens who in any way seek to profit from the unhappiness of others, are in my opinion: corrupt.

Given that: any person, who wishes to, can contact their unseen loved-ones directly. Given the right conditions and the right reasons: the practice of left-hand writing does work. It does not require a medium or a psychic go-between. This involves merely putting a pen into the hand which you do not normally write with, emptying your mind of all distracting thoughts, visualizing the unseen loved-one you wish to speak with, addressing them by name and asking if they wish to speak to you. Each person can attempt this on their own and judge the efficacy of it for themselves.

How does this actually work?

Simple… the unseen entity who you are harmonizing with, harmonizes its aural body *with yours*…. And his or her aural energy *enters your body*. You cannot even be sure whether the unseen entity doing this is male or female.

They literally superimpose their unseen aural body *in* your body… and merely use their harmonized aural energy to move *your* muscles… by entering your brain aura… and having their brain synapses coincide with your brain's synapses. Like a hologram. Two astral auras passing through each other, yet existing in the same space. Merged together in the same space: with the living aura voluntarily letting the other aura guide its hand.

This allows you to communicate with an unseen entity… who is invisible. It could be any entity passing by. And that unseen human entity could easily lie to you and say it is your mother, or your grandfather… *and you will never know the difference.* But since the purpose of living people who want to contact passed over entities is usually to find some peace and resolution to their true grief… most of the time, it will probably be the actual person they want to contact. Besides… most people are usually only observed by those who are interested in that living person… and chances are; that if you visualize a loved one who you actually loved and still do… it will be they, who invisibly communicate in this way with you.

But… beware! If any of your motives are corrupt, you will only attract unseen corrupt entities into your body and brain… who will gleefully lie to you, deceive you, by using your own evil against you; until they manage to convince you that you are the second coming of Christ. With a poisoned special knowledge… which must be kept secret… and do every evil thing they can think of to destroy you.

So the question is: do you want your body and brain to be violated by an unseen undead human entity? Merely for some superficial ease and reassurance to know that your loved ones are all right? Or because you have not yet told them you love them? Is that a good enough reason to contact them now?

Or do you have the patience to wait until you meet them later and tell them then? Are you secure enough in the knowledge that you love them, and that they love you, so this contact is actually unnecessary? Or are you unable to process your own mistaken grief, because you believe that they are *completely* dead and gone just because you cannot see them or feel them? Or is it just that they are physically departed, and you miss their physical presence? If you need the reassurance that they are not departed, but are right by your side all the time… and will be by your side for the rest of your life: it is necessary for you to heal from your mistaken excessive sadness and pain… and if you can satisfy to

your own unknowing Wonder and growing understanding: that this is actually true… then maybe… just maybe… instead of weeping endlessly for years, and years, and refusing to be consoled… and wallowing in your own self-pity and self-misery… until you love your own suffering more than you do living. It might be worth contacting them: *once. No more.*

Then… once… as a cathartic experience; this unseen contact may be a good enough reason to contact them.

And then let them go. And do not keep obsessively thinking about them. Live your life in the living present, and stop living and wallowing in the past.

If there is enough Love, Courage, and Honesty between people: then dying should not be a traumatic experience for those still living or those who pass on. Friends would simply stay in touch. And in the course of this: whatever wasn't said that needed to be said, would be. But beyond this bare necessity: any extraneous contact becomes inevitably corrupt. If only for the reason that living people are meant to live in the present, and not waste their time in the past: except to understand it, accept it, make peace with it and ultimately free themselves of it.

The Unseen Undead

As a further warning: people have no conception or idea of the pure envy and hatred that once-living entities may feel for still-living humans: after blundering through their own misspent lives and ending up in what they believe to be eternity, with a host of regrets, frustrations and hatreds that remain unresolved and unfaced. That is the true hell of the afterlife. And no living person can ever imagine the plight of these souls, or their blind hate and rage when they arrive on the other side only to find out that their entire life and so-called reality was one big distorted, misperceived, misbegotten lie. That is why it is not healthy to try to delve into the souls of the dead. Because whatever they are haunted by, whatever mistakes they made, whatever they refused to face or deal with: will not help you or them… except to give them a chance to gain some small revenge on their more fortunate, still-living brethren. The only misspent life which you can profit from by re-examining is your own and those you love. Because of how the entity-living connection works, it should only be used when both living and the passed-over entity feel love for each other. Only then is the unseen contact not corrupted by all kinds of reflected, manipulated deceptions, beliefs, etc…

Furthermore: if you never truly understood the person that died. If you never knew them deeply enough to know what they really are inside their secret, unseen, invisible souls when they were alive. Do not be surprised to find out that a person you believed loved you… actually hated you and envied you and disliked you. Do not be shocked if someone you believed loved you… did not even like you at all. Do not be surprised after their unseen invisible souls passes into the realm of the undead: they finally lash out at you, and reveal what they really feel and think of you. Contact with the unseen is full of danger and fraught with potential evil… untold numbers of unseen entities that are evil lie in wait to do someone an evil turn. This is why games such as the Weegie board often end badly: because they attract the most evil possible influences into your life. Desperate unhinged spirits trying to reach the other side, evil malcontents, malevolent spirits, crazed beings… trying to harmonize their energy with you, and gain influence and power over you at every opportunity they get.

Here is another disturbing fact. Any unseen dead person you once knew personally, can at any time check in on you and see what you are doing, sense what you are feeling, and be aware of your every thought. What will it feel like to die, and then have someone you knew come up to you and say:

'Remember when you…? I was there when you… I saw you…. I felt your… I sensed what you…'

Then: the entire concept of secrecy will have to be thrown out the window. Then: if there is anything you have ever done that you are ashamed of: chances are that those in the other unseen realm will know of it. How can anyone live their lives in secrecy if any once-living acquaintance you ever knew, can drop by any time to observe you, and be privy to your secret thoughts and feelings? How many people have permanent galleries of entity-onlookers watching their every move and thought?

Sound ridiculous? Think about it! What else are you going to do for the next 10,000 years when you pass over into the Realm of the undead? Talk to the same old boring acquaintances you never really liked? Or… go snooping around and delve into the hidden secrets of physically-auric people who are still alive; who do not even know you exist… who think that nobody knows their hidden secrets… and look at what the latest developments of civilization have turned these people into?

Why should entities do this? Because they are bored. Because they have nothing else to do. Because there is nothing else that they can do. Why? Because they don't want to deal with their own unresolved issues, their own empty lives. This is perfectly understandable. All they have left is watching what the living are doing now. Suddenly they find themselves privy to the deepest, darkest secrets of other still-living human souls. Suddenly they can follow the inner workings of other people's minds, hearts, souls and lives. And that privileged window, that privileged perspective, makes the most gripping fiction pale in comparison. Would it bother you to know that there is no such thing as privacy or secrecy between the living and the dead? What if all of your ancestors have nothing else to do except pass the time as silent, unnoticed voyeurs? What if all of your worshipped ancestors are nothing but a bunch of peeping toms because their true purpose: to aid and guide their offspring was corrupted at the very outset of human history? Because they never learned how to be truly creative, or honest, or courageous. Because they never developed their own sense of pure wonder. Because they never developed their own creative, human potential. Thus: because of the lack of their own human resources, their own boredom, which they can no longer dispel by the superficial use of tools since there are no tools in their realm… the only remaining distractions left to them are the open windows they have into the souls and lives of the still-living.

The sorry truth is, that all of the people who ever died with rage and hate still burning in their hearts… all of the unfelt feelings of anger, sorrow and fear… all the people who did not manage to heal themselves before they died: this entire population of sick, sad, demented, hate-filled souls still roam this earth today. They are everywhere, watching… and filled with their sick, twisted need to hurt others. And in some cases, their anger and hatred is so virulent, they manage to have a physical presence.

This is why there are such things as ghosts, poltergeists, people being possessed, and unseen things that go bump in the night. This is one reason why dogs suddenly start barking in the middle of the night for no apparent reason. That is one reason for many cases of demonic possession, or manifestations of an "evil spirit" in all cultures throughout history. These manifestations are simply the souls of once-living people who were once haters, murderers, killers, rapists; and who are cursed with an unending thirst for evil. And in many ways, they have an opportunity to slightly satisfy their sick needs… simply because in certain instances, and in certain ways, the veil between the two realms is slightly rent… allowing

them to play havoc with the living. The behavior of a living serial killer or a rapist is no different from an unseen, undead entity killer or rapist. Both are addicted to their own forms of spiritual sickness, and because they are unhealed and remain unchanged, they endlessly repeat what they did when they were alive; over, and over again.

Since the observer-awareness of these unseen entities is completely out of balance, residing mainly in the conscious part of their auric brain. Since they were never prepared for this transition, never trained for it, and have no true understanding of where they are or why they are there. It is small wonder that after millions of years of becoming more and more out of balance; these unseen auric entities are basically sick, traumatized, sad, pathetic, lonely, trapped souls: who are not giving or loving, and are more evil than good. And it is small wonder that they can so easily manipulate living people's blind worship of them, and the corruptions of these living souls: since they have the ability to see all human auras, all human souls, naked… exposed, with the ugly truth of corruption staring them in the face every time they see the visibly corrupt aura of a living soul.

But they do not want to look at their own corruption. They do not want to look at themselves. That is why they remain unseen. This is why they are the unseen. The evil of the unseen, unexplored, unfelt, unexperienced soul is the same whether you are living or undead. If you do not examine your inner self while you are alive: you will become just as evil as they are. You will become evil before you ever die and join them. This is very, very important. The need for self-examination is critical to living a good life. It is not only critical: it is necessary: it is crucial: it is the most important thing you can do. And you can only do it if you have a Sense of Pure Wonder. You can only do it if you are as honest as possible with yourself. You can only do it if you are a courageous as possible in facing and admitting and dealing with your own truths. You can only do it if you have a balanced sense of Inner and Outer Wonder. Wondering just about yourself will not do it. Wondering just about your outer world will not do it. You must wonder about both… and see how they fit, and why they fit, and which is which… so you so not mistake an outer influence to be an inner influence. And so you will not mistake an inner influence to bean outer influence upon you. This is the delicate dynamic balance of Pure Wonder, and it is always changing. It is a continual challenge to keep yourself dynamically balanced between these two wonders. It is a constant challenge to be aware inwardly and outwardly at the same time all the time.

The unseen cannot do this. They have no Inner Wonder or Outer Wonder. They only ape and reflect you back to yourself. They are pure reflective evil unseen beings who do not want to look at themselves. Any attention towards them is not liked or wanted. Any attention towards them and they go away. But the instant you do not confront them… they sneak back and hide… and go on observing you and living through you.

They do not want to know they exist. They do not want to become aware that they exist. They want hide from themselves by hiding inside you… They are the unseen, the unfelt the untouched the undead… they are pure evil.

The corruption of all unseen undead entities comes from *secrecy*. All love comes from reaching out for connection and openness. It is only the result of connecting that results in actual love. Human entities should be always visible, always shining, always radiating outwards, always loving. Instead, they chose to trap their light, they chose to become invisible and remain invisible and unseen to living humans. That light-energy; trapped inside their unseen rotting souls for thousands of years, has become so corrupt, that they have lost nearly all of their former humanity. It is impossible to love any entity you

cannot visibly see; because it's own invisibility proves by definition that the entity does not love you. One-sided love is self-delusion: it is not actual love. All *seen* visions of entities by living people are actually true. Any person who has actually *seen* or *felt*, or communicated with a *visible* entity; saw them because that entity was reaching out to them, giving of themselves unselfishly, loving that person.
Also… any contact with a *non-visible* entity is a non-loving hoax.

This is why after Christ died, he was visible only to his followers whom he loved, and who loved him. *Not to anyone else*… this is why countless people have had visions in their sleep and even while awake, of their loved ones… who only contact them to reassure them that they are not really gone. Why? To ease their own grief, as well as the grief of their loved ones. This is why any attempt to scientifically prove the existence of entities by photographing their auras will never succeed. Unless they can find a loving entity that is willing to be studied: as an obscene cold, unfeeling inhuman experiment in pure Love. Which is an oxymoron. And impossible. Science will never find the energy of Love. Science will never find the strength of Compassion. Science will never find Honesty or Courage. Science can only study what it sees. Science only studies dead things and killers.

How many things do living people have to hide? What if they knew that their deepest thoughts and secrets are transparent to any undead, unseen entity that wishes to eavesdrop into their soul secretly? Then: the only way people could feel comfortable living, would be if they were completely honest and open about everything and had nothing to be ashamed of. If they did nothing they were ashamed of. If they had no shameful feelings. If they had no shameful thoughts.

Is that a disturbing thought? Or: is it a welcome one? How would that knowledge color all human behavior as people went about with their every-day activities? How would it color their thoughts and feelings? How would it color their awareness? Might not human awareness change? Evolve? Simply from this one fact?

There is one more truth, which must be told about human entities. This truth is not pleasant. But it must be told.

When someone dies, and passes over into the realm of the undead. And finally is able to *see* into the souls of those who are still alive. See what they really think, and feel…

Once they enter the unseen realm of the undead: they become concerned only with their own skin. Then they begin to amass ammunition against the living.

Why?

Because then they can hear what living people actually *secretly* think of them, and how they *secretly* feel about them. They develop a fear of retaliation, for the things they did when they were alive… *and thought they could get away with*. When they look into the soul of a living person: they see, and feel *precisely* what they will be accused of later… when the still living finally come to join them. They can hear the thoughts of the living.

This was the original reason *why* our ancestors insisted that all younger generations worship and obey their elders *blindly* and *unquestioningly*.

They did not want their offspring to come later to the unseen realm of the undead: and attack them, and accuse them, and punish them for every hurt and crime they once inflicted upon a once-living soul. They did not want to pay for their sins. They still don't.

They did not want to be found guilty of their sins. They did not want to face their accusers. They did not want to admit that they had done anything bad in their living lives at all. They wanted to remain as blameless, worshipped, unseen, invisible, all-powerful gods. They wanted to preserve the brainwashing they had already set in place while they were still alive; the brainwashed bullshit; that all elders were never to be questioned or challenged.

The entire system of the authority of unseen, undead entities; is to make sure you never ever question your elders who died before you did. More importantly… *you must forgive them <u>before</u> you ever even get there.* So they will never have to account for their own lies or mistakes or corruptions: ever. Once you pass into the realm of the undead: you must never question them.

This is the *main* reason, why they amass a damning record of each living generation. *And do their dandiest to make sure it is more damning than theirs*. Just to make sure that you cannot accuse them of anything: because they can accuse you far better. When the living pass over into the realm of the undead; they do not have the advantage of having witnessed the deepest secrets of their lying elders souls.

They did not have the advantage of following their every movement, and witnessing their every thought, emotion and action while they were alive. They do not have the advantage of listing in detail: every *secret* crime and sin their elders ever committed. But their elders do…

This is the advantage you get by dying first... This is the obscene, unseen advantage of dying first. This is the advantage of being an undead unseen human entity. This is the advantage of the undead… this is the advantage of death.

The result of this advantage is that: each wave of unseen entities entering that realm; comes in with a distinct handicap. They meet a stonewall of united superiority and superior knowledge… and superior moral power and authority… *that is completely false.*

Each new wave of undead entities do the exact same thing to the next wave… to those still living.

How can this be stopped, and fought and destroyed? By not accepting any higher moral authority over your own, self… except the universal truths of Honesty, Courage, Love and Pure Wonder.

And if your own parents are not honest with you? If your elders do not obey these universal truths? If Jesus Christ himself, or god himself appears in front of you: and tries to browbeat you, and tries to make you doubt yourself?

Explore how many super-imposed entities have ganged up into one space to give you the illusion of their aura being ten times brighter and more powerful that yours. You will find it is not god, or Christ.

If they try to attack you: peel them off one by-on: and you will find that each one is a rotten soul hiding in the safety of a group aura; that exists only because these puling cowards had to defend themselves

from other souls who they wronged… and found that *sometimes*; this tactic works with weak, submissive, brainwashed people who do not dare actually touch another living aura.

If you find that you can actually penetrate another aura with your aura: then you will gain the same advantage over them as they have over you. As they had while you were still living: when they could piss their undead unseen presence into your body; by merging with you. *Without you ever knowing it.*

Poisoning all of your to aura energy, and making you do things that later you were sorry-for. Where do you think the idea of being possessed by evil spirits comes from? It comes from mentally disturbed living people who have been systematically corrupted and taken over by their rotten spawn of ancestors; who delight in influencing unsuspecting living people to commit the most foul acts possible.

By the unseen undead entering and poisoning your soul: they can, and do; wreak untold subconscious damage and harm to every living human on earth. Their excuse for doing this, is just to make sure that you are as corrupt, if not more so than they are. So they can glean every secret they could from your soul's aura: in order to keep you impotent from ever attacking them. This is only one of their sick motives… the actual truth about once-living entities will not be uncovered and revealed until the personal life of every once living human is exposed in public, and every human knows exactly what happened, who did what. Why they did it. How they did it. And moreover… what poison entity may have been responsible for coloring a good part of their acts while they were alive.

So when you pass over into their realm … and they come to you… ask them. Doubt them. Challenge them. And you will see them cringe and cower and slink away; after you have ripped their deceptions to pieces, and they have no more lies to cover their maggot-ridden souls with. If enough honest people do this… then maybe; these liars and deceivers will not be able to get away with the lies that are told about them, and the lies which they have carefully supported for at least thirty thousand years.

If the only answer they can give you is to dig up an older, deader, wiser, more sanctified saint, or god… or someone impersonating a holy spiritual leader of the past. *Question that sanctity. Challenge that authority*. Do not take anything for granted. Keep an open mind. You will find that their only advantage, is the advantage of having thousands of more years to perfect the art of lying and deception. This does not mean it is right to go around accusing others all the time. It means you should not take your own assumptions and beliefs for granted first. If you doubt someone… they have the right to doubt you also. If you question someone: they have the right to question you also. If you challenge someone… they have the right to challenge you also.

But… at least: *it will be on a basis of equality.* Any entity that questions and challenges your feelings and convictions… *you have same the unstoppable right, ability and authority to challenge and question <u>their</u> motives and intentions just as much as they have*.

This way; there can be no holy figures or parents trying to order you to keep quiet. Besides… this is the only way you will ever be able to find out the truth about their realm, which you will inhabit, *for much longer than you lived on earth*. It would behoove you to prepare yourself for this exploration… by practicing self-honesty in living your own life before you pass over into their realm.

But. However. Most humans are congenital liars. And these entities have seen more liars and lies than you can imagine... And they can easily pose as superior beings simply because they already know what you imagine a superior being looks like. They can easily *seem* to be better than you. Since they have

tracked all of your lies, and listened to them and analyzed them *specifically* in preparation for this encounter

So what is the answer to this unfair advantage of dead entities over still-living humans?

Honesty. Pure cutting Honesty. If you live honestly, and try to be as Honest as possible… then the only person who can have any advantage over you in that realm will be… *someone who is more Honest than you are.*

Then, you will be amongst welcome company, and not amongst criminal elements. Then you will find people who are honest like you.

By trying to become the best person you can be, you will *earn* your place among other entities like you; according to *your* life, and how *you* have lived it here on earth.

If you want to escape the slavery of oppression that all humans enter into; when they die and pass over. Start developing the most powerful human tools that you have while you are still alive: Honesty! Courage! Love! A sense of Pure Wonder! Fun! Laughter! Happiness!

Then you will find that the universal law of the universe still works… even in their realm… that water always seeks it's own level, truth always seeks its own level, honesty always seeks its own level, love always seeks its own level, courage always seeks its own level. Which level of humans do you want to be amongst for the next thousand, or million years?

If you live a miserable life, you will find yourself spending eons of time with miserable people. If you live a happy life, you will spend the eons with happy people. If you do not let yourself be deceived or swallow their guff, or lies: you will be free of all their attempts to deceive you. You will no longer be a slave to any authority whatsoever except your own… not like you were a slave on earth; to the powers of civilized corruption that are still alive and kicking in this other realm.

The irony of this is… that the dynamics of karmic energy, the dynamics of living and undead souls, the dynamics of all energy in the Universe: *is almost the same* spiritual wisdom that most religions and spiritual teachers preached in the past. This book does not throw away teachings of wisdom that are actually true. It does not throw away the teachings of Jesus, or any other spiritual leaders or sages of the past that are worth keeping. Living an honest, ethical, moral life *is* more important than succumbing to vices and weaknesses.

What this book *does* do however… is that it explains the actual, logical difference between actual good and actual evil. This book destroys the false authority of evil. It destroys the authority of false gods and false teachings… and turns around full circle and tells you, and shows you, and explains to you… that you should have listened to your preacher anyway… even *if* he is a hypocrite, even *if* he does not practice what he preaches. Just because someone does not practice what they preach; does not make the preaching untrue. This book does not throw out the baby with the bathwater. This book supports and explains the ancient teachings of wisdom that are actually good, and destroys teachings that are actually evil.

The past of humans is evil. All the lies that whitewashes the truth about the evil of the past is evil. All that has gone *before* was evil. All words that come from this word: are evil. The words:

Forgive
Forsake
Forget
Forebear
Fore swear

For whom?... Eh? This is the sick cunning of their secrecy. These invisible sick parasites get their living human hosts to do things for them: they poison and manipulate living human people to what they want them to, act like they want them to. For instance:

Foreplay… for who?... Eh? As a secret public spectacle <u>for them</u>… not for you… to look at in secret… for the amusement of the filthiest undead pornographic obscene unseen rotten inhuman things… so they can ogle and salivate as they view the spectacle of two living people degraded to the lowest possible level of animal lust, and sensual animal greed and sensual gluttony and sexual narcissism, and sexual self-gratification.

Everything is done <u>for</u> them. They poison and control living people to:
Get for them: get all of their vicarious sick secret experiences for them: and then forget you ever did it.
Get for them… forget what you did for the undead, forget what evil you did for them
Swear for them, swear oaths for them, deny your own humanity for them, suffer and deprive yourself for them.

Give for them: give them forgiveness: never accuse or attack or criticize undead filthy evil things
Play for them: as the most foul, the sickest, the greediest most obscene kind of play possible
Bear for them: bear all of their crimes and sins for them: bear their sins so they do not have to bear them
For their sake: forsake your own life and your own happiness for their sake: abandon all people you love and degrade yourself down to their level of undead rotten corruption for their sake. Not for your own honest, good, innocent, unpoisoned human nature and needs and impulses.

Are all evil words designed to brainwash living humans into forsaking their true loves, forgetting their true love, forgetting all the sins that others have committed against you, foreswearing all the good intentions they ever had, forgiving all the evil acts and intentions that the undead unseen filth have harbored against you, being forbearing against guilty sins and undead entities who should never, never, never, *ever* have been forgiven.

Fore fathers
Fore mothers
Forever
Foresight
Forbidden
Foreboding
Forked
Forlorn
Forerunner
Fortune
Foretell

What word is used to control you by undead evil entities? Whenever your true self is expressing itself you are told to ‘behave’. That word is poison: that word tells you to *not* ‘be’ yourself, so they can *have*

you under their control. BE-HAVE. BE as WE want you to be: not as YOU want to be, so we can HAVE you under OUR control.

All these words are words that speak of the presence of the evil. Undead. They speak of how they manipulate and poison living human souls. They are words that are used for the undead: not for the living. They are used to nurture death: not life. They want you to live for them: not for yourself. They want you to live for dead things in the past: not for living things in the present. They want you to live for the past, not for the present. They want you to live for everything that has been foregone: not what exists today.

For how long do the undead want to fool you the living and suck off your life energy in secret? Forever. The idea of immortality: is an idea of the undead. Living people do not have any need or want of immortality. Living people like change and diversity and growth: not an unchanging dead 'forever' that rules out all hope and all change.

Everything in the past has gone for them: the past has gone not for you the living: but for the undead. The undead have corrupted human life to cover up all their past sins as a foregone conclusion: an unspoken assumed, silent secret guilty attempt to hide and deny all of their guilt and evil. Tell the future for them. They fear the future. Because they know they are guilty and they know they will be caught and killed.

Do everything for your mother: not for yourself.
Do everything for your father: not for yourself.
Foresight: see into the future for them: so they can plan how to poison you better.
Forbidden: do their bidding, do only what they bid you to do: all your own honest human needs and urges are forbidden because the biddings of countless undead filth push you into doing what they want you to do.
Foreboding: this word is the sense of doom: the sense of how all the evil machinations they are constantly contriving: is leading up to your corruption and death: having a sick sense of oncoming doom.
Forlorn: all alone: alone so they can suck off your suffering: abandoned and in pain and in misery, unhappy… for them: so they can isolate you and get at your weaknesses and weaken you even more.
Fore runner: running for who? Running ahead of others for them: being the first of a new foul creation of evil which they implant and nurture secretly inside the sickest human souls
Fortune: for who? Whose tune are you dancing to when you make a fortune, eh? You are making a fortune for them: by corrupting your soul into levels of **secret** avarice, lust envy and greed.
Foretell:… for what are you trying to know the future: why? Because all undead evil fears the future: they fear being found out and being caught and being killed because they are guilty. Only those guilty of sin and crime have any urge to know what the future will be. Only the undead need to know what the future will be so they can avoid being found out and caught and killed.
Forked: for what? Why split yourself into two halves? Why destroy things by splitting them apart? For who have humans split things apart with tools for?... Eh? For the pleasure of undead: so they can enjoy the spectacle of living things killing other living things.
The word for: is a corruption of the word *Four*: the number 4 is basis of life: the basic DNA pattern of 4 DNA molecules split apart: the DNA of life is for the living: not for the undead. You are supposed to live your own life for you: <u>not</u> for them. The word four should have four letters to it: not three: not missing the "<u>u</u>" the true you, the you that they poison and manipulate for their evil designs so they can get you to do things for them..

The word 'for' is an evil word
The use of it in the English language is evil
The concept of this word is evil. This word comes from them: it comes from the undead presence hiding secretly inside all living people.

Spiritual Authority

Before you die: you must understand your own spiritual authority *in relation to* the spiritual authority of all humans who have died before you died. You need to understand the *relativity* of your present position.

What you need to understand is that up the present. At the writing of this book; every human who ever lived was, and still is: a sinner. No human born; ever lived without sinning. Every human who ever died left tons of unpaid, uncorrected, unhealed wounds, crimes, traumas as a living legacy to poison the lives of each new generation of human souls. Every human who ever used a tool, or invented a new, better way of killing and destruction; has an unpaid spiritual debt for every human who used their new-better killing tools to kill with. They are responsible for their entire lives. They are responsible simply by giving others the wrong example. They are responsible simply for not allowing other people to live as they wanted to. They are responsible simply because they copied other people. When you copy someone: *you take on* their sin, their guilt and their crime. When you copy a criminal act, when you copy a sin, when you copy an evil: *you become as guilty as the person you copy*. When you copy an evil mental attitude. When you copy people who hate, people who lie, people who are greedy: you become just as guilty as they are. When you copy how other civilized people love, how other civilized people live: you become just as responsible, and just as guilty of spreading and nurturing civilized destruction, as every other civilized person.

However: the farther back you go in time: the greater that responsibility and guilt is. The older <u>any</u> human undead is: the <u>greater</u> their responsibility and guilt is.

The inventors of gunpowder… the inventors of dynamite, and the atom bomb… are a billion trillion times more spiritually guilty of killing, and a billion times more sinful; for creating this kind of death in the first place. If they had not created these horrible things: they could not have been used by billions of people to kill with. They are guiltier than the worst homicidal, mass murderers in human history combined, who used their inventions. Maybe the greatest known and revered mass murderers, like: Alexander the Great, Ramses the second of Egypt, Augustus the roman emperor, Genghis Khan, Joseph Stalin, and Mao Tse Tsung are more guilty than the first person who ever invented gunpowder.
But only if you add the accumulated crimes of other people copying what they did, and their entire historical legacy of their <u>impact</u> upon the future of human history.

The first human millions of years ago; who invented and used a tool to kill with… *is more evil*… more corrupt, and guiltier of evil, and more deserving of punishment…. *Than all the human killers born after him put together*.

The first rapist who ever raped a human boy or girl… *is more evil*, more corrupt, more guilty of evil, and more deserving of punishment than all the rapists that came after him. Why? Because he invented rape. Without him: there would have been no rape ever in the world. It is the *inventors* of evil who are the most evil: they are the roots of evil: they must be found out: exposed and killed dead: completely dead: so they will no more inventions of evil. No more evil inventions. All living humans called inventors:

were poisoned corrupted and used by the undead inventors: the undead secret undead cunning filth who love inventing more and more evil things to poison living humans with.

The first human squatters to settle down in one place and create a destroyed cesspool of waste, and accumulated filth around them… *are more evil,* more corrupt, more guilty of evil… *and more deserving of punishment;* than all the squatters and settlers, and settlement lovers, and city-builders, and billions of city dwellers who have destroyed most of the living Earth since them. this does not mean that all humans who copied the first inventors of evil, and copied the first invented evil habits are not guilty of evil… it just means that the first ones are the WORST, the most guilty and the most deserving of to be punished for their evil. Not until living humans learn to seek out and destroy the ROOTS of evil will human people ever be able to heal themselves and cleanse themselves of the evils of civilization.

The first English colony built on an island off North America. The first Jamestown colonists… not the second, or third, or fourth attempts…. *Are more evil,* more corrupt, guiltier of evil… *and more deserving of being punished,* than all the English settlers who came after them are. Including all of the millions of immigrants who flocked in to this originally English-colonized nation.

The older the evil the more corrupt it is. And in addition: *the more corrupt it <u>still</u> is*. Because these oldest, original human filth still exist as undead human entities. Every human who was ever born still exists as an invisible human entity on this earth. And the older they are: the more evil they are: by definition of pure accumulated guilt, and accumulated responsibility, of their uncorrected sins and crimes and mistakes…. By definition of pure accumulation. By definition of the same basic principle they lived their lives by. By definition of the very principle they try to base their own superiority on. By definition of the very logic they try to use to escape their own guilt and responsibility by.

Regardless if they knew they were committing a mistake or not. Regardless if they knew they were committing crimes or sins, or not. In other words. Any human… in any human culture… could have lived strictly by 'the good book' when they were alive. They could have strictly obeyed and followed their own religious beliefs. They could have obeyed their elders in all things… and believe themselves completely blameless of all sin. This self-delusion does not change their true responsibility and guilt by one iota.

They are guilty by the very virtues *they thought* made them good. They are guilty because of the very virtues *they took for granted.* The virtues they assumed would make them 'good'.

Because they did not have a Sense of Wonder. They did not nurture their own sense of Pure Wonder. They did not nurture their own sense of Beauty. They did not nurture their own sense of Love.

They are guilty because they unquestioningly obeyed their corrupt parents. Because they unquestioningly obeyed their evil leaders. They are responsible because they did not question the authorities above them. They are responsible because they conformed… they are responsible because they were all afraid to fight, because they were all afraid of dying.

Every mindless, uneducated, brainwashed, powerless, victim who ever lived... Every human idiot who was brutalized, starved, raped, oppressed, and never given a chance to grow up, and realize what they were doing to him, or what was being done to them….

Are all guilty of evil in their own ways: along with the human scum that raped them and oppressed them and killed them. The only difference is that the victims are less evil than the victimizers. They are also weaker than the victimizers.

The most innocent victims are the youngest. Babies who are killed when they are little… did not have time to become corrupt and evil. *But they also are not grown up enough to pose any adult undead entity any threat either… they are not mature enough to challenge their parents when all they are, are squalling terrified traumatized bundles of pain and fear… begging to be loved and protected. This is the basic reason why evil entities do not care how many babies are killed. This is why infanticide is the mark of an evil killing culture. Babies are not wise enough and strong enough to come after the ones who killed them in the realm of the undead, and punish their killers for what they did to them.*

The roots of evil are always more evil, and more powerful than the evil that grows from these roots. Kill the root, and you kill the entire dynamic of evil itself.

If you do not seek out the roots of evil and destroy them. If you only lop off the topmost heads of evil… then that evil will only spread farther and wider in secret… underground… only to sprout and flourish and multiply itself even more… and become even more powerful than if you had never tried to kill it in the first place.

So when you die. The farther you go back in human history… the older the undead human entity is. Whoever that undead human entity claims to be. *The guiltier they are* of leaving a killing legacy of lies and corruption and evil for all the later generations to be poisoned by. Simply by the fact that they are older than you, and dead. This is the actual truth. The older an undead entity is… it is not more powerful, or more sacred, or more wise, or more spiritual. It is less powerful, less sacred, less wise, less spiritual. The only thing it is more is: *holier*. It is more *full of holes*. <u>It is more rotten, and more evil</u>.

This is the actual energy truth about *all* ancestor worship, and worshipping all people who have died. The older they are, the more ancient they are…the more they should be despised, and hated. Because they are more responsible for creating the accumulating corruption that all living humans are forced to live-in, live under, and with. They are guiltier of creating the evil roots of civilization.

The basis of civilization. The basis of all the lies and corruption of civilized humans. The basis of human culture. Comes from the worship of dead ancestors: and the universal brainwashed belief that old people know better than young people. The basis of human authority comes from elders judging youngsters. This is a completely false basis. It should be the other way around. The authority of god himself and all spirit-religious belief comes from the idea of the dead judging the living. From the idea that the creator has the authority and wisdom to judge and punish the ignorant spawn he created. The entire authority structure of humans is the oldest on top, and the youngest at the bottom. The majority of all the dead sadistic foul entities who ever lived… accumulating into a majority… waiting for the innocent, unprepared nearly dead human soul to overpower it by pure force of numbers. The larger accumulation of dead entities having authority over the newly dead human entity ill prepared and unfamiliar in their new energy-realm with no physical organic body.

Expecting to meet a higher authority. Yearning to meet older, dead authority figures, whom they once knew when they were alive. Seeking their approval. Willing to be judged by them. Submitting to the supposed wisdom of more years and more experience of their elders.

This is the actual order of spiritual corruption. A single newborn baby that has just been born, and has not had a chance to commit any evil… is more innocent, purer, more good, and less evil than all of the Buddha's, and Christ's and saints who ever lived all rolled up into one.

In fact: a newborn baby is wiser, and more spiritually powerful than all of them combined also. And… that newborn baby… has more spiritual authority than any human older than it. Including every human who ever lived… even if they were all rolled up into one huge mass of billions of humans fighting against that single living newborn baby.

But…. If the seed of that fetus was already poisoned by dead, sick human entities…. Before that fetus ever became a baby. And these sick dead human entities had all the time in the world to poison that newborn baby into thinking that it is a god… that it's needs are all that matter… which was how Jesus was corrupted at birth… if that baby is born into a baby-worshipping culture… like all western cultures are and have been ever since the poisoned religion of Christianity spread the adoration of babies into other cultures and had people worshipping their own fucking babies as if they were Jesus Christ himself… if that baby is successfully brainwashed from birth to believe that it is the most important thing on this earth… then that baby is already corrupt before it was born: because the semantic messages it received while forming and growing as a fetus… all the emotional-spiritual-mental-cultural attitudes and norms and assumptions it absorbed while 99% of its genetic growth was being formed: will have distorted the awareness and energy of that fetus before it is born so horribly… that it will come out of the womb screaming in rage and kicking and wailing because it does not want to admit that anything else exists except the womb-world it lived in.

In other words: the passing-on of evil from one generation to another is almost seamless, and very hard to break. **But it must be broken**. This endless passing-on of evil from one generation to the next: must be destroyed. The umbilical cord of evil must be cut. The poisoning of all living things by unseen undead filth must be stopped. Because if these unseen undead human entities… along with all of the living humans the baby is exposed to, manages to brainwash that baby into believing that its elders are wiser, and more powerful, and better than it is…

Then; when that baby grows up and dies… *it will <u>never</u> blame its own parents, or hold them accountable for what they did to him or to her.* Then that baby will merely be another corrupted ignorant dead human entity; who obeys all the older, more corrupt, more evil entities… and works to corrupt each newborn baby; before it can develop a mind of its own, a heart of its own, a soul of its own. So he, or she; will not have to worry about being held accountable for all the sins and crimes *it* committed while it was alive. And on, and on… ad nauseum.

This has been the vicious cycle of secret, *unseen* corruption that the undead have spawned. This has been the vicious *unseen* evil that has been growing, and has been preserved, and has been perpetuated by the undead; ever since the first living evil human died, and managed to corrupt a newborn baby by entering into their body, and possessing them, and subtly poisoning their lives.

Until they were brainwashed into believing that they were even more corrupt than the first human evildoers. How? Because each baby was brainwashed into believing that *they had to love their elders above all.*

Above all: humans have been brainwashed into loving their parents… to love all authority figures. To respect all elders. To respect them, *and never, ever question their authority*… even though those fuckers never love their children back.

So far… no human entering the unseen realm of the undead has ever understood that they themselves are actually *more* powerful than all of the supposed wise elders who died before they did: put together. Not one human soul entering the realm of these entity-scum has ever succeeded in opposing the majority of these scum… or ever successfully punished them for what they did…. And they are still doing it; corrupting living newborn babies every second, of every minute of every year as this book is being written.

Until now. Until you read this book. Until you, the reader, go sick with horror, and sick with rage; as you read the actual truth about all the unseen undead scum called human entities, or beloved parents… or passed-away loved-ones… or beloved ancestors… or your beloved dead aunts, or grandfathers, or mothers, or fathers, or teachers, or coaches, or leaders.

Or any dead human who ever lived before you did.

And that includes every god, or saint or alien, or any aura that tries to assume itself as having a higher and more powerful spiritual authority than you do; *when you first enter their realm of the living dead.*
But if you know what to expect. If you already know that they will attack you at every chance… and accuse you of every sin, every crime, every evil you ever did… to prove that they are more powerful than you. To prove that you should sell your soul to their devilish evil schemes, and obey them and never question them…

Then all you have to do to kill them, and destroy them and attack them…
And accuse them of *their* crimes and sins and atrocities… and demand that they expose *their* souls naked to you… not the other way around. *If they are so fucking wise and pure and powerful: what have they got to hide, EH?*

So you can inspect their naked souls… and see how evil they actually are. And see every evil deed they have ever done.

Then watch them hem and haw: watch them suddenly disappear from your sight: watch how suddenly you find yourself alone with no god or undead authority daring to come near you… as they realize their schemes did not work. Watch them disappear and become unseen. For that is what they are… that is all they are good at: not being seen. Not being visible. Living their secret, stinking, filthy, poisoning existence of undead evil.

By definition… the very fact that you have just arrived… and have not yet begun to enter in with them, and their brainwashing of you; so *you* become an accomplice to their evil. The very fact that you by just newly entering the realm of the living dead, and have not yet yourself infiltrated a living person's body-soul-mind-heart in an attempt by a living-dead human entity to poison a living soul who has not died yet…

The very fact that you have not yet committed this most horrendous of sins…. Yet.

Makes you more spiritually pure, and more spiritually powerful, and more spiritually wise, and more

spiritually loving, and honest, and courageous… than all of these ones-sided accusing undead scum put together.

They will all try to accuse you.

None of them will allow you to accuse them *also*… on *equal* terms. Because they are all guiltier than you.

None of them will tell you what crimes *they* ever committed. They will want you to believe that they lived completely sinless, pure lives. That they never did a bad thing ever when they were alive. *What kind of fucking shit is this?*

All humans, both living and dead are equals. All human power and energy is based upon equality.

What does this mean?

It means that if someone asks you a question: *you have the right to ask them a question also.*
If you answer their question honestly: *you have a right to have your question answered honestly also*.
It means that you cannot be interrogated, or challenged, or accused, or judged by any living human or any undead filth… without you having the *equal* right to challenge, accuse and judge them ALSO.

It means that if any human undead filth entity tries to punish you, or harm you, or intimidate you: *you have the equal right to punish, harm and intimidate them ALSO.*

It means that if any human has *any* evil intent towards you whatsoever: you have the *equal* right to have an evil intent towards them also. If they hate you: *you have a right to hate them back also*. If they try to kill you. *You have an equal right to kill them also.*

However…. If you do not have any evil intent towards a dead entity, and they have an evil intent towards you: that is an imbalance. And if you are positively good, and powerful, and passionate. If the integrity of your own intentions is not corrupted and evil. If a good person is attacked by an evil person. Then the principle of equality does not apply *at all*. The principle of equality is merely another term for the principle of reflectiveness. We reflect each other, and ourselves because we are reflective beings. But that reflectivity exists only so we can become better humans. It exists only so we can become more honest, more courageous, more loving, and develop a greater Sense of Pure Wonder.

Re-reflecting between equals: is a process of positive reinforcement.
Re-reflecting between unequals: is *also* a process of positive re-enforcement.

What that means, is that giving back *more* than you receive… is more basic, more true, more applicable, more usable, and more universal; in how you should deal with all humans living *or* undead. *It is even better than the principle of equality*.

If you meet a nice person who is good: you should give that good person back *more* goodness than he gives you.

But… if you meet an evil undead human filth who has an evil intent towards you: *then you should give back a thousand times more evil to that intender, than it ever gives to you… or has ever given to any other human.*

This means that when you pass over into their realm: and do not sense any Honesty, or Courage, or Love, or Pure Wonder… *you do not even need to question them. You do not need to question yourself. You do not need to find out who they are, or what they are first. The fact that they are not openly GOOD; means by definition that they are evil. There is no point in slowly, and hesitantly trying to question evil humans. This will only give them the time and freedom to lie to you, and evade your goodness and be actively evil towards you.*

So when you pass over. You do not need to wait. Kill them first without asking questions. Kill every single one of them you can find without asking questions. If you are mistaken: if you attack a good person: they will be too powerful to be killed by you. And if your mistake is honest: they will not even try to kill you. They will merely stop you from making an honest mistake.

Why should this be done by every living human who enters the realm of the undead?… because this is the only way you can follow and obey the same law of positive re-enforcement when you are dead: as you followed and obeyed it while you were living.

When you were alive: you were meant to live positively. You were designed to positively give back more life to living things than was given to you.

And: when you are dead… *then you are designed to positively give back more death to dead things, than was given to you…*

What that means in the realm of filth, undead human entities: is that the only human entities you should not kill; are the ones who are *actively helping both living and nonliving humans heal, and become healthier, happier and more good.*

Every undead entity that is not doing this as you meet them, when you meet them, wherever you find them… hiding from you…you should kill as fast, and as savagely as you can.

They may try to gang up on you. Thinking that they can overpower you by mere numbers. Trying to make you afraid, trying to make you lose your confidence, trying to weaken your goodness.

But… all of their one-sided attacks and accusations of you will be all false bravado and pure bullshit. Because the moment you attack and rip their lying, false masks off their many-layered false images of supposed shining powerful spiritual purity… you will see that 'shiny' aura crumble into hundreds of pale wisps… sickly filthy visible ordinary humans… whom you will be easily able to catch, and rip their guts out. And inspect their guilty sick rotten souls…

And then. It will be you. You the reader. Whenever you die and first enter this realm of the human insane, gibbering lunatics, and craven cowards… *you will have the power to punish each, and every single one of them for what they did to you.* And what they did to others. And what they are still doing, at the time of my writing this book.

Then for once in human history… the tables will be turned; and true justice will be meted out upon the truly guilty… who thought they got away with their crimes. Then all human aura masks will be ripped off, and all the sin, and guilt, and shame, and insanity, and hate, and evil, and hypocrisy, and self-delusion, and the love of death that undead humans have will be exposed.

Then as long as you do not join the evil poisoners of the still-living. As long as you fight them, and kill them, and rape them, and poison their souls with your truth more effectively than they can ever poison your soul with their lies… you will be GOOD… the ultimate killing authority of all these sick evil dead scum. And they will fear you, and obey you… or be punished by you as you see fit to punish them… Then there will be no living or dead human or 'god' or spiritual authority higher than you.

That is… until a newer human soul enters this realm after you… and does not buy their bullshit either… and *joins* you in ripping their genitals out of their sick, raping, scum, aural bodies, and ramming their rotten genitals down their throats… until they cannot commit any more evil consciously. Until they are in so much pain… that they cannot be evil; *even though they still want to be*.

Until they are so damaged and so ripped apart… that even the most deadened, insane, sick, raping, hating entity scum; who feels almost nothing, and is almost completely numb… begins to feel their own pain.

Until these sick deadened, undead scum begin to feel their own pain.
Then… once *they* have been killed, and raped, and ripped apart so *they* are in agony…

Then you can leave them to rot, and go help living souls, and help newly arrived souls; who are not as evil as the older ones. Help them to help living humans; by being honest with them. By confessing every evil you ever personally committed against them. And protecting them from any, and all sick-hate-filled foul, evil undead monsters that exist in your reflective realm who have the slightest intent of trying to harm the living people you are protecting.

And if these rotten scum ever start to heal, enough to be actively and consciously evil again?
Rip their guts out even worse. Break their bones. Rip out their eyes. Break their fingers. Twist off their testicles and ram their testicles down their throats.

That will give you more free time to help others heal.

Understand this: *Evil cannot stand Equality*. All evil relies on false authority to even exist. All authority which is not based upon equality is false. When you deal with any living or undead entity: if you deal with anyone on the basis of complete Equality and complete Honesty and complete Courage *you <u>cannot</u> be evil!* Dealing with others on the basis of Honesty and Courage and Equality exposes the *true* inequalities which *actually exist.* By having the Honesty and Courage to face and admit it when someone is better or worse than you are, then you will not deceive yourself and you will not deceive others and you will not be deluded by any false authority. Then no evil can deceive you! Then you will be able to see through all deception and all cunning lies and swindles. The basis of all GOOD positive Life and all GOODNESS is treating all living creatures as your equal.

What this does is simple: it makes the worship of anything literally *impossible.* It makes you incapable of worshipping any god or deity or false icon. It automatically frees you from a thousand delusions and deceptions.

The instant you *assume* that you are superior-to or inferior to anybody *without any proof that this is so… then you are deceiving yourself and lying to yourself.* The egosity of being unwilling to admit that anyone is better than you at anything is one of the stupidest self-delusional; defenses that inferior people have against the overwhelming proof and evidence that other people are far superior to them in countless ways. Likewise, the false humility of believing that you are nothing: that everyone else is superior to you or better than you is also a delusional defense against realizing that you are better at many things in which others cannot match you.

The point is that when you have the Courage and Honesty to treat every living creature as your equal: then your 'reality', your sense of reality, your understanding of reality is not a deception or a delusion: then your perception of what is really true will match what is actually true. Then your own personal reality will match the actual reality of the entire Universe, then what you perceive as being real will match what is actual. Then there are no false misconceptions, then all people who treat others as their equal will have the exact same understanding of the Universe as you do. Then there will be no false disagreement, then there will be no false misunderstanding, then there will be no false argument, then there will be no false conflict, then all people on earth will be able to cooperate with each other without any competitive stupidity or ego or misunderstanding… then evil cannot rear up its nasty head and destroy the understanding and love and cooperation of humanity by sticking in false perceptions and false thoughts and feelings into the minds and hearts of living people. Only when you do not keep any secrets, only when all humans are educated and taught never to hold anything secret inside their souls can you have a human society that is not infiltrated and poisoned by undead evil. All evil depends on secrecy to exist. How many things do you keep secret from others? Each secret is a poison which leads to more keeping of secrets until you are a festering mass of hidden evil secrets, and undead entities then can use your secret hate and secret dislike and secret prejudices and secret assumptions of reality to twist your perceptions and turn you into an instrument of pure evil. Complete Equality, Complete Openness, Complete Honesty, Complete Courage is the only way you can fight evil There is no other way! There is no other way to live if you want to be a GOOD person and not an evil person! There is no other way to Happiness and Health. There is only one way for all living people. The reason all the bullshit religions and cults and cultures do not teach you these universal simple truths is because they are all poisoned by undead evil.

The Evil of the Undead

Understanding how dead human entities work, and what they are, and why they do what they do; will help you understand human history with a better perspective. These sick filth are most attracted to the purest, most spiritual humans. Just like many serial rapists are attracted to the purest unraped children. Just like vile brutes are attracted to virgins who have never had sex. Beauty and the beast. Helen of Troy and 10,000 raving mad homosexual monsters. This attraction of opposites: why does it exist?

It exists because undead entities can see our living auras, but we the living can't see their faint hidden undead rotting filthy auras: that's why. They can see who has the healthiest aura. They can see who has the healthiest DNA. They can see the aura of genetic health and recognize it long before it has a chance to develop and grow and blossom into full strength and health.

Understand this:

Undead filth systematically attack all living humans who <u>might</u> become too healthy.
Undead filth systematically poison all babies born of healthy genetic stock

Who might grow up to become too healthy.

The secret hidden attack of invisible unseen undead entities on living creatures has only one goal and one agenda: to kill all Life on Earth. To weaken all Life on Earth, and poison it to death.
The undead want only one thing: more undead, more death, more poisoned evil: not less.
Just like healthy babies and healthy children want more Life, more Fun, more Happiness.

One is GOOD: the other is evil.

Undead shits do not pick out the best ping-pong players and make it a point of attacking them, damaging their health, poisoning their DNA, poisoning their inner auras. They do not pick out the best mathematicians, or the best dancers, or the superficially prettiest girls, or the superficially prettiest boy, or the poorest or the richest people… they attack only living babies and children and adults who are too healthy *Genetically and Spiritually*. The great majority of living humans have already been so damaged, traumatized, poisoned, and controlled by undead filth: that they have not yet developed their Inner Sense of Humane Potential, and their inner and outer sense of Genetic Health And Beauty to be able to notice which people, which children, which babies are truly and actually genetically healthy, and have an unlimited potential for Growth, Maturity, Wisdom, Intelligence, Sensitivity, Fun, Courage, Honesty, and a Sense of Pure Wonder.

I did.

This is the hidden secret evil reason why the healthiest, the best genetically healthy living people: throughout history… have always been surrounded by the worst: the most evil, the sickest, the most devious cunning poisoners, the lowest, the most rotten living humans possible. This is not an attraction of opposites of like seeking out like. Water always seeks its own level: that is healthy. The worst seeking out the best: that is evil. This is the hidden agenda of undead filth seeking to drag down all living creatures down to the lowest filth possible, to drag all living peopledown: down to their level of undead filthy rotten sick, disgusting evil. *I know this to be true by personal experience.*

Now that I know this: I am giving my insight to everyone who reads this book. Undead invisible entities have only one goal and one agenda: to weaken, attack, poison, damage, and twist all healthy human DNA into the sickest, most foul genetic abominations possible. This is why they have not allowed true love to survive in the world. Undead filth attack all people who have any love in their hearts. Undead filth poison all living people who feel any love at all for anyone. Undead invisible entities hate and fear love. Why? Because love is nature's way of the best genetic matches being made so healthier babies can be born, and the human species can become genetically healthier than it already is. By nipping all love in the bud before love has a chance to grow: undead invisible entities have been destroying love in all living humans for millions of years.

This is why they are totally and completely evil. This is why they must all be killed dead. Until invisible unseen undead entities are killed dead completely: there will not be any chance for love to grow between living humans. Kirlian photography can catch their faint images on film. All living people have to do is set video cameras running Kirlian film in their bedrooms, and they will see how their sleep is constantly being invaded and poisoned by undead filth entering their bodies and minds and souls while they sleep. Preventing them from having a good night's sleep, preventing them from having any healthy dreams, preventing their bodies from healing all night.

Once the awareness of the existence of these invisible filth becomes well-known, once living people notice how they are affected and poisoned by undead entities, once living humans begin systematically tracking these undead filth to their lairs, where they sleep all day: then Bram Stoker's Dracula will become a reality. Then living humans will hunt down these undead ghouls and kill them dead: completely fucking dead. The fact is: they can be killed. They must be killed**.** For living humans to have any chance at a decent life: they need to be killed.

The stories of living humans being possessed by spirits are not myths. Now you can understand why it is usually impressionable innocent children and young people with weak personalities who have become possessed by undead spirits. Now you can understand why it is those who are the purest, the most good, the most generous, and the most spiritual, who become possessed by evil spirits.

Now you can understand why people feared these innocent children who were more good than they were. And how, and why all of the billions of evil spirits made damn sure that these good, unsuspecting innocent children were aura-raped so viciously, and so insanely, that they became deranged and mad and insane. Now you can understand why possession became regarded to be a mental illness. Because the sickest human undead filth ever born: were destroying their spiritual purity… *secretly and invisibly.*

Now you can understand why after thousands of years of this aura rape of any living soul that was too good, or too generous, or too honest, or too courageous… there is no culture in the world that *even wants* to raise its children to be more spiritual, or better than their parents.

Now you can understand a little of the hell these healthier human living souls had to suffer. When they were being attacked by every undead human filth-aura around their bodies… and every human filth-aura existing secretly inside the bodies of their own living parents and all the living humans around them at the same time.

Now you can understand a little bit better why innocent spiritual children and adults who were less poisoned than others: were burned at the stake, and killed, and tortured, and hung…. As pre-set waves of paranoia flashed through the souls of living populations… sparked off by the coordinated evil sick entities living inside the living… and fed-upon by them… as they relish the waves of racism, and hatred… as the living committed atrocities that could be used against them when they died and found themselves surrounded by fake, overlapping multiple entities parading as spiritual authorities, and gods, and elders they once knew.

Now you can understand a little better about why human evil has not only flourished on this Earth… but has gotten worse, and more corrupt, as time has passed; *and how and why it has accumulated*. Now you can understand better: where the entire dynamic of detachment comes from. Reflective apes detaching bones from dead bodies, and using them to kill with. Reflective apes detaching themselves from their own actions… apes using stones to detach bones with. Apes using detached-split stones to kill with, so they would not have to feel the pain and fear of the victims. So they would not have to feel the guilt and shame of killing. Living useless, unused lives. Reflectively detaching themselves from their own bodies while they were still alive. And after death: these detached entities… poisoning living apes and living humans… to become even more detached. Until the billions of detached, insane sick undead human filth called entities live inside every living human today… pushing these living souls to become even more detached from their own bodies and brains than they were… until the undead filth gain mastery over the living, and never have to fear their retribution. And never have to pay for what they did.

The innocents who were possessed by evil entities. These living soul who were so weak, they could not hold onto the integrity of their own personalities… became regarded as evil themselves… and were killed, and hounded, and raped, and tortured… as the human undead filth that organize their sick secret tactics and strategies, fed, and relished the corruption and evil they themselves created. As they fed-on the pain and horror and suffering they themselves secretly created.

This is why all people who were ever more spiritual, more honest, more Courageous, more full of Pure Wonder… were attacked and killed. This is why all good leaders were martyred, and sacrificed, and betrayed by their own disciples and friends. This is how… and why…. All truly good people…. Were… and still are…. Being demonized. And! Then martyred and worshipped alongside the actual mass-murderers who are actually evil. Until Osama Bin Laden is regarded as being as evil as Genghis Khan… when he is actually fighting against the most corrupt evil empire that was ever created by millions of sick, evil white men. Not that Bin Laden is completely pure, or completely good. There is no such thing as a completely good human; simply because we were all aurally raped and violated before we were ever born by these sick, foul human undead filth.

There are only a few rare humans, who managed to somewhat, and somehow escape from being totally corrupted. Who managed somehow to listen to the better angels of their true Nature. Who managed somehow to escape from being singled out and attacked by the sick undead… enough to slightly fight actively against all of the living…. And unliving human evil on this planet today. But their small, weak efforts are very ineffectual compared to the seven billion human souls infested with sick undead human filth raping and corrupting them at every chance, every second, sleeping and waking… on subconscious levels so faint, and untraceable and unnoticeable; that these brutalized masses of living humans are not even aware that such a thing as demon-possession actually exists, and that human spirits actually survive after the physical body dies. The efforts of these few exceptions are weak: because not only do they have to fight seven billion living infested humans with pure evil…. But all the other millions of evil entities that range free and surround these few more-good souls… and attack them, and target them, and try to corrupt them a thousand times more than they try to corrupt ordinary living souls. Until they succeed in weakening them enough to make their efforts ineffectual.

This is how and why… these undead filth have worked and planned *for fifty thousand years*... to make sure that living people who are the less evil…. Are publicly attacked, feared and reviled: and regarded as being evil. Or ignored, isolated, and ostracized and not listened to.

And then to top it all off…. To make it impossible to decipher truth from lie… they have corrupted truth by mixing truth with lies.
<u>By mixing good people up with the most evil humans ever to live.</u>

Worshipping Jesus *together with* Augustus Caesar.

Worshipping a poor carpenter's son, *and* Hitler.

Worshipping a baby Jesus, *and* mass-murdering presidents.

Worshipping Buddha *and* divine emperors.

Worshipping Christ *and* divine rulers.

Worshipping Lao Tse *and* divine rulers.

Worshipping Mohammed *and* your tribal leaders and corrupt mullahs.

Good and evil have become so mixed-up, so unrecognizable, so polluted, so muddied. That people stop even trying to separate them in the first place. Until the *actual* issues of good and evil you face every day: *have completely disappeared from the face of this Earth*.

But… if the masses of living humans; are ever educated about the true horrors of their own sick undead ancestors and parents. Of how their own dead parents and friends and everyone they ever knew… spent their time secretly corrupting them and filling their minds with so many lies, that when they themselves die; they will never be able to unravel the truth of what was actually done to them by these filth… and never have enough power or intelligence to fight these sick filth. *Then there will be hell to pay in the realms of the undead.*

If every living human reads this book. If all living humans join together against these sick undead ancestors who want to kill them: so they become just as dead, and as sick as these sick, undead filth actually are.

Then for once, the battle lines between human good, and human evil will once be honestly drawn… along the most obvious, general terms possible.

Living humans battling dead humans for mastery over the earth…
Over the question of which will prevail: LIFE or death.

Every fantasy story corrupted into lies, that is now being sold to children… *is playing out this battle subconsciously*.

Only… you do not need a computer to fight these demons. You are already infested with them. And if you the living… join together to fight these sick, undead filth; whom you once mistakenly worshipped. Then you will find that you will be so busy fighting them day and night for the rest of your life… you have no time for fake, corrupted stupid bullshit about fake abstract fights between fake images of fake good against fake evil monsters on fake abstract computers and video games.

Then you will find out what actual evil, and corruption truly is. Then you will find out what good actually is.

How can you fight these unseen filth most effectively? They harmonize themselves inside your own bodies, and live inside you so long…. *They actually start believing that <u>they</u> are <u>you</u>.* Until you start believing that you have a split personality. That you have a schizophrenic personality. That it is <u>you</u> who are mentally sick and deranged… not the secret filth that exists inside you.
You can fight them by being unpredictable. They cannot create anything. They cannot have an original thought, or an original feeling, or an original action…

They can only steal it in a thousandth of a second; and try to pretend that your originality is theirs. They can only reflect your own self back to you. But… they cannot, and do not; want to look inside themselves… *ever*.

This is one of their weaknesses. Ask them anything about *themselves*: and they either lie, or deflect, or fall silent, or refuse to answer or run away and hide.

The more spontaneous you are, the more creative you are: the less they can poison you.

The more often you repeat anything…the more easily they can steal it…. Memorize it, and then try to poison it, and use it against all of you.

This means that every habit you repeat, every routine you repeat. Anything you duplicate, or replicate, or preserve, or perpetuate… can be potentially used by sick unseen, unfelt filth auras existing secretly inside each living human; *to poison you into repeating these bad habits more often*… and your good habits less often. And they can continually press on this easily, and slowly make any bad habit become worse.

How can you fight this?
Through balanced intensity.
Through balanced passion.

Not through obsessive, narrow, fanatical, one-sided, holier-than-thou righteousness.
Through connectivity.

By connecting everything inside yourself with everything else inside yourself. And trying to understand it.

By connecting everything inside yourself to everything outside yourself. By connecting yourself to all other humans *without exception.* By connecting yourself to all living things *without exception.* By expanding all your awareness to include everything inside and outside you. By experiencing life directly. *By not using any abstractions at all.* By dealing with people directly, openly, and honestly. By not keeping secrets. By living with others openly, directly, and not harboring any secrets between you.

Weak, evil entities love secrets. They love energy that is reflected weakly and evilly back at them. *They love evil for its own sake.* They love weakness. They love cowards. They love liars. They love easily duped fools. They love believers. They love fanatics. All the hate-energy of undead human filth, all human evil entities are weak.

All hate energy that actually hates evil… is a thousand times stronger than weak, lying, hypocritical evil-hate energy. Evil human undead auras hate all true honest passion and try their best to corrupt it as much as they can. Because true passion burns so fiercely that it burns its own impurities out automatically. Intense passion purifies people of their own evil.

If you have any bad habits? Replace them with better ones. And intensify those good habits… until they are so intense: they cannot be poisoned. Then find even better habits to replace them with. And intensify them also. Fight fire with fire. Fight hate with hate. Give love to lovers. Cooperate with cooperators. Fight fighters. Play with players. Be positive and passionate about everything you do, and feel, and think. Evil secret haters and undead secret filth love secrets… hate all honesty. So be honest with everyone you know, and try to be as honest with yourself as possible. Pure honesty can never be corrupted by lies and evil. Pure courage can never be corrupted by fear. Pure love and pure wonder can never be corrupted by reflective, weak hate, and boring normality. The more you purify yourself of bad

habits and impure ways of living. The more you replace bad ways of thinking with good ways. The more you replace bad ways of feeling with good ways. The more you replace bad ways of acting with good ways. The less these sick aura will like being inside you. The more deeply you will be able to explore your own actual inner universe, and the actual outer universe without their sick evil poisoning you.

Live with other people, and do not isolate yourself from others. Live each second as spontaneously and creatively and differently as possible. So these secret filth cannot use any of your creativity as a reflex action, to reflect your own thoughts and feelings back to you at the speed of light… only polluted secretly with their evil, weak, sick intentions of pure evil.

What does this mean? This means that having fun creatively. Laughing and loving with other living people. Having fun with other living people… *is the best way to be rid of these sick, undead filth.*

But… if you ever find that something is laughing inside you *that is not you*… when you yourself do not really think something is funny. Then stop allowing that sick filth to enjoy pretending it is actually you.

Cut off the laugh if it is not you who is actually spontaneously laughing *with* another living person.
If you find a thought or feeling, or urge come over you that is not good, that you know is not good. That you know is evil….

Fight it consciously.

These inexplicable evil urges and impulses are the subconscious effects of evil undead human entities trying to vicariously satisfy their own cravings. By vicariously gratifying all of the addictions and cravings they died-with, and never got rid of, and are still poisoned with.

How?…

Simple

Say, someone you once knew who is now dead: was an alcoholic, and loved drinking beer. All he has to do, is pass his undead aura into the living aura of some unsuspecting living soul who he knows likes to drink beer. And subconsciously start pushing him to wander out the room into the kitchen, and open the fridge. And before you know it: that unsuspecting living soul is drinking a beer. And enjoying it even more than usual… *because the sick, secret entity inside his body is enjoying that beer also*, and reflecting that enjoyment of his sick addiction back to the living person. And harmonizing itself <u>with</u> the living soul in secret… and setting up house <u>inside</u> that living person. Until it can control that unsuspecting living person's entire life by simply tugging upon whatever repeated, predictable energies, tastes, thought-patterns, feelings, and accumulated addictive behaviors that every living soul is infested with already…. That are already corrupt.

However. Say another sick undead entity loves chocolate, not beer. And he pushes out the beer-loving evil entity from that person's body and mind, and makes it start feeling an urge to eat chocolate… and keeps the subconscious pressure up to eat chocolate day and night for one week.

Eventually: the unknowing, unsuspecting living person will go out and buy some chocolate and eat it. And when that living person dies. His parents and elders can then point to his rotten, lazy life, where he supposedly did nothing; except to please himself by drinking beer and eating chocolate. And tell him to

shut up, whenever he even dares to question their high, and mighty *older* wisdom and authority…. As they order and command him to do the exact thing to other living souls that they once did to him.

And… because these entities worked all of that once-living person's life corrupting him; so that he already enjoyed corrupting others while he was still alive. And since while he was alive: he never got any enjoyment from healing himself, or trying to help others. And because he is still kept ignorant of how he himself was secretly corrupted by older, filthier entities a thousand times more cunning than he is…
Then… the latest ones that die… the most recent ones… do all the work slaving to corrupt the next batch of living human suckers. And commit their unseen evil actively, evilly, and gleefully…and always in secret. Loving their special feeling of exclusive power their secret corrupt evil gives them. Loving the feeling of having power over living people. Loving the feeling, that they are now gods…. Omnipotent…. All-wise…. All-seeing…. All-powerful. And being totally corrupted by that secret, evil, power and advantage….

Say there is one exception amongst them, who balks at this. That is not a problem. *50,000 others will gladly take his place.*

This is the hidden reason why times of war are followed by times of peace. This is why every ancient, old, evil, viscous habit, and cycle, and idea, this is why every human evil has been repeated so often, and always re-surfaces again in a subtler, more poisonous, more evil guise.

This is why when there are many babies being born in the world: some are not found early enough by these sick filth so they can corrupt them as completely as they would like. This is why baby-boomers have more natural urges to overthrow the old ways and old cultures. And this is also why another war is created to kill them, and destroy all their efforts to improve the lot of loving, good people.

Take the example of the historical Jesus. Born after Herod the baby killer killed an entire generation of Jew babies where he once lived. *When Jesus was born in Bethlehem: the evil, secret filth of undead entities around him became insulted and outraged at this one baby escaping their purge of all human babies of that area.*

What? People gathering in a barn to worship *a baby*?… you are supposed to worship kings. Why then we will turn this baby into a King! You are supposed to worship emperors. You are supposed to worship your gods. Why then we will turn this baby into a god! You fools. You are supposed to worship your elders. Not a stupid, innocent, impressionable, unsuspecting baby. This is how the undead react to any sign of GOOD in people. They cannot predict the future: they only react to the past.

So they decided to fix that. They decided to make sure this baby grew up half-convinced that he was the son of a god. And they decided to purge and destroy, and persecute every fool who tried to worship him. They tried that for hundreds of years. They failed. This was a bad mistake by them. They opened their mouths too soon. They became insulted too soon. They were feeling so arrogant, and smug about creating the horror of Herod's mass infanticide which they had managed to create by poisoning his mind subconsciously… so he became obsessed with the idea that a baby being born was going to replace him as King of the Jews: that they did not account for other factors they could not handle. His fear created a self-fulfilling prophecy. All fears create the energy that makes these fears come true.

They did not account for the backlash of their own evil. Unseen evil, one-sided entities… who are undead and obsessed with dead things can never anticipate the positive reactions of life to their crimes of undead evil. Every time they tried to stamp out this positive Jesus movement… which they had themselves had unwittingly created *and then re-poisoned*: it took on another life in another form… however much corrupted. It refused to be killed off completely; like all of the other ancient religions and beliefs had been before it.

Every evil entity, and evil living ruler who has attempted to guarantee their own immortality by being worshipped as an immortal god: has guaranteed that their religion or cult went extinct amongst cultures of living people… the attempt of these unseen filth to guarantee their own immortality has the exact opposite effect. Every stupid, smug, arrogant god-ruler, every arrogant belief, every arrogant religion, has guaranteed their own complete extinction by their own arrogance.

Today: the only religions that still survive: are religions that admit they were founded, and formed by ordinary mortals, by living people. And the more these religions try to immortalize their ordinary, once-living founders: *the more they wane, and go extinct*.

The only reason the teachings of Jesus still survive; is because he refused to be worshipped as a god. He refused to admit that he was the son of god. The only reason his teachings still survive today is because he was not a god.

Human undead filth called entities managed to poison the Christian movement and turned it into a death-cult of deluded, deceived, brainwashed, unloved, powerless victims… searching blindly for any kind of love. Into a religion that was good only for the poor and the powerless. Then they corrupted that also. And turned it into an elite religion for the European rich… who preyed upon the rest of the world, and colonized most of the rest of the earth, and oppressed, and conquered as cunningly and evilly as possible… and made humans even poorer; by sucking all the world's human wealth into Europe. Then they even corrupted this elite, death-cult religion called Christianity… by turning it into a rich, white-man's religion.

In spite of all these endless attempts to poison the religious ideas of this movement… many of his core truths and messages are still given lip-service to, and still spouted… however hypocritically, and however unaware that what they spout is actually true.

Does this make any sense to you? What if every word in this book is a lie? What if you fight against your inner demons; and find out that there were no secret-evil human undead filth hiding secretly inside you at all?

What if you only succeeded in consciously separating all of your good impulses and intentions from all of your own evil impulses… and succeeded in becoming a better human because of it? Because you fought this fight every day and night for the rest of your life, and never gave up?

What difference would it make then? Would the effect of reading this book and believing all of it, have an evil effect on you?

Or would the effect of reading all the truths in this book be a good effect on you after all? Even though you did not find any undead human entities hiding secretly inside you.

The reason I am saying this is because the degree of human sensitivity varies. Some people can sensitize themselves enough to become aware of unseen influences. Some people will never be able to sensitize themselves to this degree simply because they have been too brutalized and damaged and traumatized.

The degree of healing varies. Some people can heal from some things but not from others.
The degree of human awareness varies. Some people can become aware of unseen entities, and some cannot.

The process of healing changes the level and degree of your sensitivity to all things, including becoming sensitive enough to sense unseen undead entities.

For instance: certain psychics would have you believe they can actually see unseen auras. But… they cannot communicate with them mentally. Some psychics would have you believe they can communicate mentally with the unseen undead… but they cannot see them… all of them use their special gift for corrupt purposes. All of them are in the business of forgiveness. The only reason they are allowed to use their abilities: is for grieving people to let go of their grief… and completely forgive the person who died of all responsibility for the crimes and sins they committed when they were alive. All of them are in the business of whitewashing the unseen undead. All of them are in the business of everybody forgiving everybody else of everything they ever did or said or felt or thought.

So: Hey, Presto!… when you pass into their realm? All is forgiven. Er… that is… as long as you forgive them also! No moral judgment! No thundering god to judge you be your sins! No stern father figure to punish you! All is supposed to be love and happiness after you die! All unhappiness, all suffering disappears… you become effectively numb! You become dead to all the living emotions you ever felt when you were alive! In fact they become a bothersome nuisance. You do not want to be pestered by stupid living relatives weeping over your coffin and crying and sobbing. So you get them to go to a psychic, and they go through a catharsis, and relax. Wonderful for the undead: this way they do not have to feel anything. This way they do not have to empathize with living people who once knew them. This way the memory of them will become so fucking whitewashed, they will become so instantly good and loving… that the idea that they ever did anything wrong of hurtful when they were alive becomes inconceivable! To the brainwashed living who go to their own graves and meet them.

This is the exact same moral technique that has been used by human beings on earth to absolve themselves of all wrong.

Do you see any nation admitting they have ever done anything wrong to the environment? Have you ever heard a Stalin ever admitting he ever did anything wrong? Or a Hitler? Or any mass murderer? While they were alive?

Have you ever heard of any culture or community ever admitting they ever raised their babies wrongly? Have you ever heard of <u>any</u> group of humans who have ever admitted they ever did <u>anything</u> wrong?

Never.

But all the authority figures in human civilization… have told those whom they oppressed and killed and raped that <u>they</u> were wrong and evil! The preachers have told believers they were sinners so they could control them easily as a passive mass of submissive brainwashed idiots.

In order to keep this hoax going… the unseen have only two alternatives. Either when you pass over into their realm: everything is forgiven! Everything is joy and light! All pain is gone! (you also stop being human)
Or… you are attacked and accused for being a sinner. You are judged and sent to hell. You are punished for all the sins you have committed when you were alive.

However… they have no guns there. They only have their brainwashing. They only have their lies. Any entity who decides that they are not going to take any authority figure telling them what to do: they cannot do anything about. Why?

Because the fear of death is gone. They are already dead. They believe they are immortal. They believe they cannot be killed. Well… they are wrong. They can be killed. And they know it. This is why… this entire hoax has been perpetrated for so long

This is WHY they weaken the living while they are still alive. This is WHY they Corrupt them and make them so insane, so irrational and so full of illogical beliefs: that they can be easily manipulated once they get there. This is WHY they Weaken their moral, ethical, spiritual, emotional, mental, physical health until they become senile driveling idiots before they actually die. So they become doddering, senile, old brain-dead fools before they die. And then enter into a realm where everything they ever did is forgiven.

Why? Because everything they did to people when they were alive is back there… in the physical realm. They are no longer connected to the physical realm. The living world ceases to be important to them. As long as every person who dies… forgives what was done to them when they were alive… why then parents that are living… can go on raping their children with perfect impunity! Sin lives! Sinning on earth has no repercussions in the realm of the unseen undead! No responsibility! No consequences! A species of sinning animals living on Earth: creating a realm of total forgiveness after they die? Well… they never fucking admitted they did anything wrong while they were alive either. So what is the fucking difference between the liars and the denial of all truth practiced on earth. And the lying hypocrisy practiced in the realm of the unseen undead?

None.

Welcome! Join us! We are all equals here! In… er….

'Oh… the time when I … oh that's not important. Besides… we are all forgiven! You forgive me! I forgive you!… er, the fact that I raped you as a child. And you raped your child because of it? And the fact that your child is now raping her child on earth now because of me raping you when you were a child…? Er… that's not important! Besides… we are all forgiven our sins when we pass over!…'

Or: if there is any ill-feelings? Then the people you have ill-feelings for just do not appear to you. You never see them because every time you come near them they run and hide from you.
Or: if you try to criticize anyone? You are attacked en masse by the entire realm? Very rare and very dangerous for them. Because if you ever catch one of them: you will be able to kill them.
What is most important with evil of either and both realms? A united front. Mass conformity.

But… if there is one tiny crack… if there is one tiny weakness in their united front. If there is one hint of fear. Then they all flee. They all disappear and hide from you: hiding in their holes. Then you have won.

If one person… if one single person: can defeat and send the entire realm of the unseen packing. If one single person decides that they will judge the unseen. And if all undead judges cannot judge you… but you can judge them… if you are more powerful than all of them put together… and start judging them. If they cannot attack you, but you can attack them.
Then the destruction of the unseen will begin. Then the evil of the undead will begin to be destroyed. Then life will not be poisoned by death.

If it is impossible for this book to have an evil effect on whoever reads it… *do you think you can invent enough rationalizations to pretend that this book is not true?*

Can you invent enough lies to convince yourself that this book is actually evil? Do you think you, or any human alive; has the cunning and wherewithal to demonize this book; so it will never be read, and never be understood? Do you think you can ban this book so it will never be read by any living humans ever? If that thought interests you. If you read this; only trying to find some way to subvert its truths and corrupt its text.

How evil are you?

What evil impulse came over you to even think such a thought? What evil secret aura hiding inside your aura is pushing you to consciously commit evil?

I challenge any, and all evil persons reading this book to prove this book is evil. Try banning this book; and see what happens. The logical explanation for demonic possession already exists. The logical explanation for the aura-poisoning of living people by dead, sick, human entities has existed ever since the radio was invented. Today … thanks to cell-phones, fm and am radio, television, short-wave radio, radar, police transmission, and a host of other wireless transmissions… there are hundreds of millions of energy signals being broadcast through the atmosphere.

All of them are on different wavelengths. And all of them easily <u>pass through each other</u>.

However… if one wavelength overlaps another one. If one is too close in wavelength, and too dissimilar to the other. If one transmission is one the same wavelength as another, but clashes with it. You get static. You lose the signal. Listening to one station on short-wave… you suddenly pick up other signals. You hear two stations at the same time… if you synchronize your transmitter to the same frequency as a radio station: you can transmit anything… and anyone who has a radio tuned to that frequency will hear you. If the power of your transmitter is more powerful than the transmitter of the radio station: you can drown out their signal completely and take it over as yours.

This also happens with the energy transmission of human brainwaves. If a large enough number of weak undead human filth all synchronize their enraged energy waves, to match and overpower the brainwaves of a living person with a weak personality, and weak brainwaves: they can temporarily ‘possess’ him.

If an unseen human filth aura enters a living fetus at birth and synchronizes its energy to the energy of the fetus. It gets a free extra life, that it can experience vicariously… sucking life-energy from that living fetus… weakening it… and slowly taking over that living person's mind and body; until there is nothing left of the original personality at all… because it was done so gradually that the fetus-baby-infant-child-adolescent-adult never noticed the slow merging and supplanting of its own awareness with the secret filth of the symbiotic parasite living secretly inside it.

This process has been written about by a famous Englishman who actually consciously agreed to let a sick, evil entity take over his entire body. Why did he agree to this? Because he himself was so rotten with sickness and corruption that he had terminal cancer. So he agreed to sell his body and mind to this obscene filth, and die himself… and let the relatively more healthy aura of Lobsang Rampa take over his body and write lying, deceiving books about reincarnation, and the supposed sanctity of Tibetan religion be glorified in print to the entire western world. As a way to spread the lying bullshit belief of reincarnation from the east into the west. This person sold his body… to corrupt his own soul… so he would not die, so he could live a few more years.

Most of the unseen aura parasites sucking off the living energy of living persons are never detected by their hosts. Most of them are satisfied with the free ride of getting to live again vicariously in complete, undetected secrecy. Most of them are content to poison living humans on a subconscious level so imperceptible that they cannot tell when one of their impulses or intentions, or motives comes from their own subconscious processes, or if that process has in any way been affected or altered or poisoned, or subverted by the secret parasitic filth hiding inside their souls. Most living humans corrupt themselves almost without any aid from these filthy aural parasites helping them.

Then there is the question of how many undead filth have managed to synchronize themselves to any one living person. And the degree of their effect on the living individual. Individually. And collectively.

If there are twenty or fifty undead entities harmonized to one living person: they may be able to corrupt that living person fifty different ways. And nurture and encourage fifty different addictions to develop in that living person. If there is only one entity filth harmonized to that living person: that entity may only succeed in secretly encouraging only the addictions they have; to develop in the unsuspecting living person.

Then there is the question of the combined effect of many entities harmonized inside a single living person: and how many of their evil intentions cancel each other out… or increase their toxicity ten times for every doubled subconscious poison urge inside the living person.

Then there is the question of the hierarchy of control over any living person, and which undead filth can harmonize themselves better and have more of an unsuspecting influence on them. Almost without exception. It is the undead entities they were closest to when they were alive, or lived with them longer than any other once-living person. This automatically implicates and damns all their once-living relatives. With their deceased mother and deceased father at the top of the pile of cumulative subconscious influence upon them day and night… as their parent continue to live through their children… after they die. Something almost all parents do when they are alive. It is merely a continuation of evil. A continuation of corrupt parents continuing to corrupt their children after they die.

Do you think this is too fantastic to be true?

Study living people whose parents have died. Do they stay the same? Or do they slowly and remorselessly; become more and more like their parents? Do they become increasingly like what they once used to hate? Do they suddenly stop rebelling against what they did not like about their parents; and start actively supporting the evil things their parents once stood for? How much of this can be explained by their own subconscious brainwashing? Is it the fault of the child that a parent dies? How much of it can be explained by whitewashing all dead people and uttering shit lies about how good they were when they were alive? How much of this can be explained by children wanting to follow in their parents footsteps and their example?

How many children have ever completely rebelled against everything parents stood for?

What do parents stand for? Parents never stand for a fucking thing. Parents never took a stand against anything. Except standing over their children: forcing them to do what they don't want to do.

How many living people have ever stopped yearning for their parent's approval? How much does this blind need-urge increase after their parents die? How many people were never loved enough by their parents while their parents were still alive? How many people are still addicted to this unfulfilled need for parental love after their parents die? How many people ever get over needing to be loved, and approved-of by their parents? How many people ever stop revering and worshipping their parents blindly: without ever critically evaluating them and judging how good or evil they actually were?

How many people secretly hate their parents but never admit it even to themselves?

How many people's hatred of their parents is so buried in their subconscious: that they refuse to ever admit it or feel it, or become aware of it?

How many undead filth called parents: use the cowardice of their own children when they pass over? A cowardice they themselves created and fostered in that child. And know that now…the child is too much of a coward ever to honestly admit they hate their parents. And too much of a coward too ever openly accuse them, or defy them, or disobey them, or judge them.

Parents who have successfully broken the spirit of their own children before they die: have a very easy time of it when they pass over.

They know they have nothing to fear from the destroyed, damaged, corrupted, poisoned souls of their children… because they have succeeded in weakening them so much that their children are weaker than their own parents.

But…. But!….

But when a living person becomes too good, too honest, too courageous, too loving…. Too spiritually and karmic ally powerful….. When a living person has too wide a Sense of Pure Wonder. When they try to understand certain things about themselves that do not make any sense. When they sense a certain wrongness within themselves. When they try to explore their own subconscious inner selves. Then these secret filth have to hide. They try to cover their tracks. They do anything and everything to prevent that living person from finding out the actual truth.

From discovering that most of the bad habits, most of the sick feelings and dynamics existing inside that living person is not due to them at all, but to a lifelong infestation of secret filth and secret poison inside their bodies, genitals, minds, and hearts.

Then you get the deceptions and corruptions that succeed in corrupting and deceiving actually honest, good people like Joan of arc. Who was deceived into believing she was chosen by a personal god to fight as a man, and kill Englishmen. Cozened into her delusion by hearing voices inside her head… and being ignorant and innocent enough to believe these voices as the voice of god. Corrupting her own femininity? Corrupting her own kindness and goodness? Corrupting her own honesty? Corrupting her own love for living things?

No. She became too well-loved by her own compatriots. She became a threat to the powers of her own king and her own church, which she was blindly, patriotically, and mistakenly fighting for. Instead of fighting for her church and her king. She fought for the poor peasants of her region against the English invaders: who in that context: had good reason to be killed. She was showing too powerfully how a simple country girl could be the match of any brutal male killer. She was giving women and girls too fantastic a living example of woman-power to follow.

So, she had to be put on trial, given a mock trial and sentenced to death by the very church she was supposedly fighting for. If that is not enough for all French people to vomit upon their own religion and their own aristocracy; I do not know what is. Did her being burned at the stakes cause any other poor peasants to rise up against their masters and kill them?

No. It took hundreds of years of smoldering resentment. It took hundreds of years of undead filth unsuccessfully trying to keep the status-quo in France as it was by corrupting their souls from birth. But it did not succeed. The aristocracy were butchered in their beds. They were dragged out from hiding and killed on the spot. The killing spread like a poison everywhere: until the honest intent of poor peasants against the filthy rich was successfully poisoned into completely mindless killing of anyone and everyone. The Revolution become famously known as ‘The Reign of Terror’. That was supposed to brainwash every human alive into believing that any and all social upheavals against any and all authority are intrinsically evil. And that the reigns of kings and mass murderers were not reigns of terror. Only democracies were supposed to be reigns of terror, chaos and anarchy. Only popular movements were supposed to be evil.

What is a reign? It is something that falls down upon you. Reign is rain. You cannot stop the rain from falling down upon you. You cannot stop being ruled by a reigning monarch who pisses all over you. Raining death and oppression and hate and fear and terror and lies all over you until you drown in the rain of foul shit they rain down upon you.

The point is that throughout all human history: every good intention living people ever had, has been poisoned and corrupted by these undead things as quickly as possible. Every originally good intention, good motive, intelligent plan; was reversed and ruined as quickly as possible by these unseen undead filth scum: they are the reason the peasant revolt against the tyranny of Kings was *reversed* producing an even worse tyranny of a mad despotic Emperor who was a thousand times worse and more evil than any French King ever was. From the original intelligent motive of the French revolution…Equality! Fraternity! Liberty!... to the Emperor Napoleon, to a tyrannical Empire which crushed and ruined Europe: all this in just a few years time! Is patently INSANE: there is no way to explain how the French revolution: a people’s uprising produced the worst insane madman of n Emperor for god’s sake

in this short a time unless there were millions of hordes of undead at work poisoning every single healthy thing going on in France. There is no way it is possible to reverse a people's revolution and create out of that Revolution: an Emperor for life! Who planned to give his throne to one of his fucking children for god's sake. So the reason millions of Frenchmen shouted down with the King! Was to raise up a Sicilian Emperor who was not even French for God's sake, to oppress them and tax them and enslave them into his huge starving armies???? You do not change the entire mindset of an entire peasant nation and culture of hatred against their oppressors the aristocrats in a few fucking years unless there is MASSIVE amounts of brainwashing going on inside every single living human inside France, unless there was MASSIVE subconscious programs being placed into the souls of living people so they would not notice as they went against their own better interests and betrayed every single intelligent principle which the French people had just finished fighting for and dying for. Understand this: these undead things have been poisoning the minds and hearts and souls of living humans for millions of years: they are EXPERTS at doing it. The French Revolution is only one example of their presence. They have only ONE motive and that is to RUIN anything which is GOOD. This is their ONLY motive. They have NO OTHER MOTIVE because they do not have any reason to exist in the first place; They should have been killed and wiped off this Earth millions of years ago. Anything which even slightly smacks of being better, anything that is GOOD, anything that is not bad. Anything that is not evil: they attack and hate and RUIN as quickly as possible. This is why they are evil: That is ALL they are. There is nothing else that they are. They are pure unadulterated evil.

They tried to ruin the French Revolution by turning it into The Reign of Terror… but that did not work. Instead France became a nonviolent nation of shopkeepers. But only after millions of poor people, hundreds and thousands of martyrs and dissidents, and hundreds of peasant uprisings, and their leaders fought for justice and gave their lives for what they believed in;…. She only became that non-violent nation after she became an Imperial power and millions of Europeans were killed and robbed and died and starved to death, and millions of girls were raped repeatedly and then killed. Even though France had been systematically crushed for hundreds of years by the ruling aristocrats of France. She became a beacon of democracy; because it was the first city ever founded in Europe that was modeled after the *losing* side of the Trojan Greek war instead of the winning side: Paris. Paris, who swore to defend womanhood from rapists, and murderers… and was killed and dragged in the dust for that outrageous insult to the power of the homosexual Greek gods: who lusted to kill and rape women in hate: not in love..

Joan of Arc's peer example of female power, female confidence, female honesty and goodness had to be totally destroyed into an example of helplessness is another example of how easily these undead evil things ruin everything good in living human beings. She had to be cast into the role of a victim to get rid of the example of a girl who fought and was not a victim, but a valiant hero, a fearless warrior for France. . She had to be sold to the masses as a helpless martyr… who did not resist or fight against her murderers. She went to her death meekly like a lamb lead to slaughter… because the voices in her head manipulated her reasoning powers, and ordered her to submit. As a result. Instead of becoming famous as the valiant armored Maid of Orleans… she became known as just another fanatical religious sucker… a martyr who was burned at the stake and preached submission to the fucking Catholic Church. Her whole life was one of health, love, confidence and success. By only focusing upon how she died, the entire message of her life was corrupted and poisoned.

There is a reason for everything in human history. Once you become more sensitive to what is actually good energy, and what is actually evil energy… your eyes will be opened.

Why do you think people feel a strange sense of comfortable familiarity looking at old artifacts and old buildings? Why do you think people feel to surround themselves with old, dead things? There are perfectly good, understandable reasons for everything. The idea that some things cannot be understood, or should never be understood is pure bullshit.

Living humans have been systematically brainwashed by their own undead ancestral filth on so many levels, and in so many ways, for so many thousands of years: that today… most humans are barely more than functioning robots. They have been deceived in so many ways and on so many levels: that when they die, there is almost no good left inside them at all. Only a few exceptions throughout human history have escaped these systematic deceptions. Like Joan of Arc. Who was deceived into believing that god was talking to her personally. Like movement of Nazareth. Who was deceived into believing he was the son of a god.

How do you think addicts are created? Why can one person drink alcohol all their lives; and not become addicted? While another person takes one drink: and empties every bottle in their parent's liquor cabinet at the age of twelve?

Because the entity hiding inside her aura was once an alcoholic: and the entity hiding inside another person happens to be addicted to things other than alcohol. That's all. People are subconsciously pushed and pressured by the secret filth hiding inside them towards what these undead entities like and want to experience. If a secret entity: living vicariously inside a baby: is a sadist, a bully, a rapist and a murderer. It will subconsciously push that happy-go-lucky living victim into beating up other children, and joining the army… just so it can get a chance to kill people again and rape women. If a secret entity living vicariously inside a person is a drug addict and an alcoholic, and a sex addict: it will push an innocent girl into having sex before puberty, and push her to drink every bottle in her parent's liquor cabinet before she reaches puberty.

This is very important.

Secret undead entities must corrupt their hosts before they reach puberty: or else, they will not be able to completely control their adult minds and souls and bodies and lives. This is because the hormones of a growing healthy adolescent change the aura-energy of their bodies-minds-sex-brains so fast: the undead inhabiting their living victim: cannot successfully synchronize their energy aura to these complex growing changes enough to control living adolescents when their raging hormones kick in: and upset the dynamics of their entire life-energy.

What is a fetal position? It is a FATAL POSITION: it is the position of death. It is the position that dying people regress back into. Why? Because when they are in their final death agony… the filth entities inhabiting them leave… and they are left with an undeveloped fetal baby soul that never had a decent chance to live or breath without being poisoned by the secret unseen, undead spirits in them. The fetal position of a human baby in its womb is kept there too long.

It is kept there for all evil spirits to have the freedom of entering it and poisoning it with their presence. The human fetus is kept in its womb too long as a convenience for the undead. So they can have 9 long full months to decide which of them will inhabit and poison that living human baby for the rest of its life. The human subconscious does not lie: the fetus position is a FATAL position for the human soul: a human baby in the womb should get out of there as soon as possible. The less time a human baby spends growing inside a safe enclosed space, the less addicted it will be to living safely, enclosed in

small spaces, the less time these undead filth will have to poison an unprotected, uncared for, ignored living human soul a their leisure, the stronger that baby will when it is born, the more freedom it will have to grow as it should grow: in Nature, openly and freely in love and freedom and wonder and fun and exploration: and come out screaming in terror trying to get back into its black hole of a death trap where it spent too much time eng infiltrated by every undead spirit that wanted to do it and take over a living body and live a new life again.

These undead filth fight amongst themselves for this chance, they plan for it, they scrape and claw at each other trying to be the first ones into a human fetus baby child. Wouldn't you, if you had no other alternative except to remain a reflective negative weak bit of energy, a non-entity, forgotten and in a black hole of isolation and misery for how many years until you become certifiably insane? What would you do for 10,000 years after you die physically, eh? Refrain form doing this when it is the only way you can ever be alive again? When you can experience over and over a newborn babies sense of Pure Wonder and poison it as quickly and as efficiently as possible? And make sure that the unborn soul you poison will never grow to be strong enough to come after you fro what you have done to it? Face the human logic of this: this is what happens. This is what is inside you now. This is why only a rare few of you will ever have the courage and willpower to read all of this last chapter and not run screaming and gibbering in total fear and terror from the truths I am exposing here in this book. They will do anything and everything to keep you from reading this last chapter. Because once you have read it: you will have the tools and the knowledge and the power to kill them.

All living humans are systematically corrupted by the entity filth living inside them… (and every filth entity hovering around them*) before puberty. If any part of their psyche is not corrupted before puberty: then it has the potential to grow strong.*

Dead undead human entities do not want that. They want living humans to grow up weak. So they can be easily handled, intimidated, overpowered and controlled when they reach their realm of pure secret filth.

Even so… most of the time this extremely destructive form of subconscious manipulation and deception is not really necessary for these filth to destroy the goodness and honesty of living people. Most of the time, it is their own parents, their own culture, their own religion, their own families, their own friends, their own civilization that corrupts them enough to become easy dupes, once they pass over. Corrupted beyond recognition. Addicted to every possible lie, and self-delusion, and drug and evil: simply by a lifetime of being exposed to them.

What is the accumulative effect of accumulating dead, undead human entities upon living humans?

Think of it… why have humans always been so goal oriented? Why have humans always been so obsessed with getting from one place to another as fast as possible. If a human undead filth entity can harmonize themselves with a living person; and instantly be where the living person is. And flit instantly to another living person's aura simply by harmonizing with that other person's aura. What is that*: but the ability of going from one place to another without seeing or enjoying the trip?*

How can undead filth entitles do this? Because they exist in the dimension of Nothingness, not Everythingness. Both dimensions are reflective mirror images of each other. The actual existence and dynamics of undead human entities, proves that the dimension of nothingness actually exists. The

explanation of how our universe came to be in the first chapter of this book: *also explains the dynamic and existence of human spirits.*

Read history and put it into perspective. Masses of Greeks in the hundreds watching tragic death-story rituals in an amphitheatre. Masses of Romans watching ritual death agonies by the hundreds of thousands in the coliseum. Masses of modern viewers watching all kinds of shit by the millions in movie houses, on TV, and now on a computer. Nothing has changed. The undead still want to be entertained by the living.

Trace how every new corruption of human existence has spread, and become more insane and unhealthy: and you will find unmistakable evidence of living humans being subconsciously and instinctively poisoned by their own ancestral undead spirits.

There are reasons for everything.

What effect do you think human overpopulation of the world has had upon the realm of the undead? It has filled the entire world with undead human specters that cannot be physically seen or detected.

What effect has the overpopulation of this undead human scum had upon living humans? Read history! The more we have bred and died. The more undead human entities have accumulated: the more living humans have become addicted and brainwashed into becoming *passive spectators*. The more living people are affected by the thousands of undead human entities around them, and inside them to satisfy the sick addictions of our ancestors.

After Greece built small amphitheatres for its citizens: Rome built huge stadiums for its citizens to view even worse corrupt spectacles. How many accumulated Greek undead scum entities were surrounding each living Roman and pressuring them to create the same entertainment they once had? The living Romans merely translated the corruption of dead Greeks into a Romanized corruption that was even sicker and more insane.

Then after the fall of Rome came the hatred of everything Roman. During the Dark Ages most Roman books were burnt as pure evil; yet soon after the Europeans *went hunting for them again*. And tried to re-create Rome all over again from the few documents which had survived. And so, Rome rose again from the ashes as a European civilization; instead of a Mediterranean one. Just as before Rome: Egypt rose from the ashes as a Babylonian empire… and the Persian empire rose from the ashes as a Greco-Roman empire. Just as all empires and civilizations rise from the ashes; after they have been burned to the ground. Because humans have been brainwashed and poisoned from birth to recreate the world of their undead ancestor-scum as closely as possible. No matter how evil and sick these empires actually were.

And ever since then: every damned new nation, every supposedly new government has tried to copy the outright hypocrisy of Roman Republicanism; right down to its obscene gladiatorial combats in public… Now called TV football, TV wrestling, Movies. Spreading the addiction of viewing vicarious violence amongst the masses like a disease. Look at America. Nearly all early American buildings were built with a Roman façade.

Study the histories of China and India. Study all of the older civilizations. Every supposedly new civilization is merely an older one; hiding under newer facades and newer wrinkles of the same age-old

corruptions. Once you look at history with any sort of perspective; the evolution of human corruption by the omnipresence of undead human entities becomes increasingly obvious.

Where did the Greeks get their pantomime plays with masks, dirges, tragedies, and grotesque masks hiding the faces of the actors? From the Persian royalty and three hundred years of Persian politics and connivers hiding their faces behind go-betweens every time they dealt with the more honest, more forthright Greeks of their day. From the screened, whicker mesh of the seraglio. From rulers speaking to their servants through meshed windows and hidden shadows so they would remain unseen. So their servants and vassals only saw a vague outline. So they could never identify their own masters. So they never knew who the true rulers were. So they could not point them out to be assassinated in public.

Where did the Minos get their maze from? From the complex underhanded way that Egyptians dealt with them. Where did they get their god of a half-man, half-bull? From the Egyptian half-animal deities that symbolized the true hidden corruption of their incestuous elite and all of their sick sexual practices. Scratch ancient Egyptian culture and you find an even older filth. The cultures of the Nubians, the Ethiopian scum: that sold caravans of slaves and gold to the Egyptians.

The Mayan maize god was the first aboriginal god of the first south American settled civilizations. Now research has found that Mayan culture is thousands of years older than once thought. Why did the maze of the Minos, and the maize god of the Mayans coincide historically? Why did they exist at the same time? Everything has a logical explanation: if you look deep enough, and connect the actual facts. The first god of the Mayans gave the Mayan kings the right of negative kingship. They gave the Mayans the first destructive right of Godship. The right to establish dominance over all other Mayans. The Mayans had a language that was a maze of complex symbols and images.

Why is the word: Mayan pronounced as “my’? Because they were the most selfish, arrogant rulers of their time in the Americas. They were forerunners of the ‘me’ generation of the 80’s and 90’s. The twin continents: housed the most spoiled selfish living things on earth. The two continents attracted the most selfish humans.

The decapitated heads of corn still rules all of South and North America today. Corn has colonized North America and taken over all of its agriculture and livestock industry. The hundreds of millions of North and South Americans who raise it, and grow it, and eat it, and make sugar out of it, and feed it to all their animals, and to their children… and even to their cars and trucks now…

Not only by using ethanol made from corn… but the new bio-diesel fuel made from corn for tractor-trailers. The original evil of corn still rules… hidden under all the later evils… and now re-surfacing. How many ancient decapitated heads represented by the decapitated heads of the first corn the first Mayans grew… how many ancient undead in their secret invisible realm have worked and plotted and slaved away for how many thousands of years to finally gain back some importance in modern society?

Now corn in Northern America has become almost as sacred and as indispensable to modern Americans: as the first stalks of sacred corn that gave the Mayans the right to dominate their own world. Now Americans in the USA have been given the right to dominate the food industry of the entire world by finding cunning inventive ways to make corn included in every single aspect of modern American society… until corn has permeated America’s cultures so deeply: that America cannot exist without it. Take corn away from the American farmers and the American livestock growers. Take corn out of all the hundreds of thousands of modern industrial processes in pharmaceutical industry and the drug

industry and the packaging industry… and all the other industries that use it. And America would not only grind to a complete halt: it would implode and be destroyed.

How did this insidious use of corn find its way into modern society: when there are thousands and millions of other products and plants that could be better used for all of these complex processes and uses? All of the other ingredients and plants are better, and cheaper to grow and use. But nooooo! We must use corn! And make corn King again! Did the thousands of corporations that found convoluted new ways to use corn products study Mayan history? Did they have a crystal ball they told them scientists would find now that the first god the Mayans ever had was a corn god?

Huh? This is not some silly coincidence. It is a direct manipulation by the secret invisible undead of the first human inhabitants of America who have been pressuring living modern humans to regress their modern society back to the oldest stupidest most obsolete form of agricultural religion… the worshipping of a fucking plant.

From Africa to South America… the secret history of entity manipulation of living humans permeates all of human history. All of the hard data. All of the hard facts of history; show and prove their existence. Their hand can be seen in so many ways, by so many undisputed examples: history books are full of the proof of their evil.

Victorian farmers in England believed in the ancient myth that every kernel of wheat and corn housed a spirit. They believed that harvesting the last stand of wheat or corn was dangerous, because all of the spirits of the slain kernels had fled into the remaining corn or wheat, so it had to be cut at a distance, or cut blindfolded. This ancient ritual is still practiced today. The last sheaf of wheat of corn is cut blindfolded whereupon the one who did the deed cries out loud: "I have him! I have him! I have him!" Three tines. Where upon the other cry out: What hast thou!? What hast thou!? What hast thou?" And the cutter screams out the answer: *" I have the mare!"* and the last sheaf is nailed over the doorway of the farm as a trophy of the harvest of mass death, and the harvesters celebrate in a drunken orgy of gluttony and music. This is only one example of how the evil of the undead is embedded into all human customs and rituals and practices. The horror, *the nightmare of mass death*, mass killing is ended at last with the cry" "I have the mare! The nightmare of killing and mass death is over! I have the last dead sheath in my hands!". Humans were once sensitive enough to realize that this mass killing was an evil thing they were doing. They had to drown and deaden their awareness of what they have done after the harvest was over. These myths are not a coincidence. Undead spirits exist everywhere around us and in all living things.

What is corn? It is the decapitated heads of the original Mayan Gods, it is the subconscious guilt of the mass murderers of the Mayans rulers: who sacrificed their own people into extinction. What does eating corn do to you? It makes you want to decapitate more living things. It is a decapitation food-drug. It makes you addicted to the pleasure of decapitation. You cannot get enough of its sweetness, or enough of ripping the small heads off the cob, and crushing them. It is the blindness of positive life-energy saying to what is affecting it: 'You want decapitation?? Here! Decapitate me! Do it more! More! More!!!' This is the cunning of plants: to make the taste of killing sweet. Make decapitation taste sweet. Make corn taste so sweet: that humans will raise it and grow it and eat it: because humans prefer the sweetness of crushing young things to death instead of Love. Humans prefer crushing living things between their teeth to the sweetness of True Love.

What are pennies? They are decapitated heads. They are decapitated Gods. Thy are the mentally detached insane Gods of the Bronze Age: where humans in the North: finally found a way of killing trees they could not burn because the North is too wet to devastate like they burned Africa and Australia. It is the invention of the copper ax: the first killing tool that was sharp and heavy enough to cut off a human head.

What does it say on the American Copper penny?

*"In God we Trust***"**

It signifies the insanity of copper-age humans listening to their insane detached Gods: who told them they must cut down trees and cut off human heads to appease their lust for death and dying. It signifies the base-root of human brainwashing that was instilled into bronze-copper age human… to trust their gods implicitly: and never, never, ever question their superiority or authority. it signifies the addiction of the accumulation-addiction of decapitation gone insane. it represents the detached insanity of unseen undead human detached mentalities: realizing that they could rule the earth: and consume it and destroy it . a detached head on a round copper penny represents their actual goal:

One single merged, detached, human, morphic, unseen, undead aura energy presiding over a dead-round metallic world: empty of all life.

It also represents the lust for smelting copper: as the first beginnings of the lust for money, abstract pieces of round dead metal without any life energy in them. Wasting entire lives: in search of this dead metal and smelting it into axes to decapitate more trees and more living things that they ever could before with their flint axes.

But the facts show the truth: it is faster and easier to makes a flint axe to cut down a tree than smelting a copper ax and then cutting it down. The energy needed to smelt and create the copper ax, the energy needed to fashion it into a tool, and the time waste needed to constantly re-sharpen it: proves also that these undead-unseen insane copper Gods: were bent on ENSLAVING their human living hosts, and getting them to waste a hundred times more energy on pure destruction than they did before. Forcing them to fall in love with their new dead metal death tools far more than they ever loved their dead tools of stone. The copper penny represents the *unquestioned trust in money*: as the root of the true reason for human existence. It also represents the first unquestioned trust in unseen undead filth… as Gods. If you worship money as a God: you are worshipping the first copper-age Gods and their insane lust for accumulating metal. If you worship money: You worship a god that has its detached decapitated head on the coin you amass and accumulate. A weight of copper so huge: it weighs you down. The trust in money and the trust in a God is the same thing. There is no difference.

This is what the human subconscious is screaming at you when it made humans put this logo onto all the copper pennies of America. A copper penny: is the *metal penis* of the first volcanoes: the double negative energy: that created the reflective negative energy of the human brain's observer awareness: blindly seeking…."Y" "Why? Why am I alive!? Why is the earth so evil? Why do things kill and eat! Why?"

The Penny is the blind Penis Energy of humans saying "No! No! "Y"?!! Why! Why?

The gods, the unseen insane detached gods of the Bronze Age have covered up their tracks: but their copper pennies still scream out their guilt and insane intent of destroying the Earth. The Copper Age created the first Kings: the first chiefs whose sign of power was the sacred copper ax: with which they could decapitate any person they did not like. The blind hate and violence of the first blind King-God rulers of humanity. They try to cover their tracks. Every culture and government and family and nation and king for 12,000 years has burnt and buried and destroyed the true record of what they actually did, and how they actually lived. Only a few scraps of lying propaganda remain. Yet, even *these* lies still expose the truth about the actual filthiness of every human civilization that ever existed.

The Copper Age was the creation of the first tribal Kings. It was the first time humans measured both their power and their wealth by how many copper axes they had. Human overpopulation had reached such a critical mass of density that humans began massing together and killing each other. It was a genetic reaction of a species which had become so numerous: it was blindly, instinctively trying to correct its excess numbers by inventing something called war: massing as many humans together and having them all kill each other. The most respected humans were the best man-killers: the ones who could kill more human males and prevent the male human seed from spreading any further and overpopulating the Earth even worse than it had already overpopulated it. If a tribe had twenty copper axes: it was richer and more powerful than a tribe with only ten copper axes. It could attack a tribe that had less copper axes than it did: and win. The oldest symbol-sign of Kinghood: is the symbol of a crossed pair of copper axes resting across the chest of the King, as he held them in both of his hands. This universal Stone Age symbol of power and status: evolved into the Egyptian crossed sheaf of cut wheat: cut with a scythe instead of an axe: representing the leap in killing ability of cutting the necks of many living things with just one stroke, rather than cutting the neck of only one living human.

What is the symbol of the copper axe? A dead metal splitting a dead piece of wood. It is the forerunner of crucifixion. Creating agony in a piece of wood unnaturally tortured by forcing a dead dying piece of metal in-between it. Until a dying human was strung up on a living trees, and then dead timbers, and unnaturally nailed to the tree: recreating the pain of the wood and the metal: by forcing the human to feel that agony also, and die in as much pain as the wood and metal is dying.

Why has the culture and tradition of puppeteers *outlasted* all other Greek traditions? Why has the puppet theatre been the *only* ancient Greek tradition that has been handed down *unbroken*…from father-to-son… from Greece, to Rome, to Europe, through the dark ages, through the middle ages, on up to the present… as the only perpetuated, preserved living tradition and culture of 2,500 years ago?

What is preservation? It is the insanity of pre- serving those who went before you. Putting your own life second to the needs of the dead. Putting the needs of the undead first, serving them first, sacrificing to them first before you eat, praying to them first before you eat, asking for their blessing before you eat, praying and asking them for their blessing before you do anything: which was what humans did for tens of thousands of years before civilization began.

Every other Greek and Roman tradition was thrown away during the dark ages of Europe.
Except puppet shows. The tradition of watching puppets being controlled by an unseen manipulator. The idea of you having a free will. The idea of you being the master of your own mind and your own body… is nothing more to these invisible sick scum than a pathetic joke.

They have orchestrated the unbroken preservation of puppet theatres for over 2,750 years… as a sly, secret, ironic joke. Because it amuses them to watch l*iving* puppets pulling the strings of dead puppets.

When the actual truth is the other way around. It is actually the undead filth of their own ancestors … these secret invisible scum: who are the supreme puppet masters of all. Orchestrating and manipulating human behavior as their whims take them. Safe in their invisible energy auras… undetected by living humans.

No other living tradition of ancient Rome has been directly passed unbroken, down from father-to-son: except the practice of puppetry. No recipe for bread, no way of dress, no cultural holiday or myth. Why? Because undead scum like to make ironic jokes. Find a better explanation: and I will give you a million fucking dollars

What do you think the modern craze of living humans watching TV and movies is, but a recreation of the exact same visual perspectives and angles from which these unseen sick, undead human entities have been watching living humans for lo-these hundreds of thousands of years? The modern TV is a pure recreation of the ancient puppet shows.

Now these unseen human undead scum have finally gotten people to develop a mass media but not for the living… for *them*. Now; the unseen undead no longer need to move their aural undead bodies from one person's life to the next anymore in order to find their vicarious, sick entertainment. They have successfully manipulated the subconscious minds of living humans to create removed, abstract images. And made them think that they were doing it for themselves.

Do you know how hard it is for a human undead entity to find a living human life that is interesting enough to watch? Undead parents would rather watch soap operas on TV: than watch the boring lives of their own children.

This is how sick the poisoned motives of living humans have become: driven by unseen urges and addictions of undead ancestors. It is time to blow the lid off all of the lies that blighted living humans have lived under, and in. There is a damn good reason living why cinematographers pick certain ways to shoot a scene. Because around every interesting life, are so many undead scum: that most of them cannot get a good seat to see what is happening up close. Too many other undead scum are blocking their view. Better to watch TV. With so many sets all over the world: our dead can all watch the same thing, and see it from an identical perspective of the same camera angles.

Their little trick is to pass on the virus of their own evil to the next generation without letting each new generation know it has already been infected at birth. Human babies have been born for untold thousands of years: with so many infections of diseased spiritual, cultural religious, parental, community and ethnic origin. But the one aspect that prevents living humans from healing from their own illness is the constant re-infecting they suffer by their own sick undead; who try to live through them *by pretending that they are still alive and not dead.*

How do they do this? Simple. They forget themselves. They forget who they actually were. They want to forget who they are. They try to pretend their previous life never happened. They lie to themselves. They brainwash themselves.

What is so surprising about that? Most people hate the lives they have lived. Why should they try to remember what they hated after they pass over?

Why do you think living humans recreate the past? Because hidden inside them; exist undead filth, who are pretending they are still alive. How can you distinguish the feelings you have; from the feeling of an undead human scum inside you, living vicariously *and* secretly through you?

You can't.

They can leave any time they want. They can come back any time they want. They can doze or sleep while you are awake doing some boring task: and be up all night invading your subconscious dreams with their sick games and lies.

Do you really believe that you are the master of your own thoughts and your own dreams and your own urges? Why do you think every single good and pure urge in you and inside everyone around you has been *instantly* crushed and poisoned by huge negative reactions by those around you? Why do you think every good urge and impulse inside you has been sabotaged by negative feelings and motives?

There is an easy way to find if they are hiding in-between any walls where you live. Wherever you sit or lie down, or sleep: is usually where they will ensconce themselves permanently into the hollows inside the walls. Just smack the walls with your hand hard. If they are not there: the sound will dull. But if they are there: it will as if there is an over-laid vibration, a shakiness in the sound, a higher-pitched vibration that you will not find in other walls.

These scum can and do manipulate living people's memories

They can get you to forget where you put your keys by intentionally disrupting the train of your thought, so you cannot retrace your steps and remember where you last put them. They can get people to mistake appointments… changing a 1:30 pm appointment, to a 1:00 pm. Appointment simply by at the crucial point when you are about to write 1:00 pm, they put their own suggestion of 1:30 in. Anything you do automatically, habitually, without consciously directly focusing your conscious mind on: they can twist your awareness and manipulate, and replace an actual memory and replace it with a false memory or impression.

They practice this kind of filth secretly inside you all the time… All your fucking life. Is it any surprise… that an adult undead entity secretly inhabiting the body and soul of a baby, a child, an adolescent… should slowly be able to synchronize their aura and be able to second-guess what that baby or child will do? And then practice its timing to slightly veer off the child's intention or words or actions… until after years of this secret practice; they can easily corrupt the thoughts and feelings and actions of any human alive.

This is how they have successfully deformed and blocked and poisoned every living relationship between people who actually like each other.

All it takes is for one person to have a *mistaken impression* of what someone said or did: and they will carry that poisoned lie to their graves, thinking that the other person: did them wrong, or lied to them, or betrayed them, etc, etc.

They can do this today because they have successfully covered their tracks of their invisible, almost intangible existence so effectively that modern humans do not even begin to wonder why bad things happen to certain people at certain times.

It is because they cover the area of any person who is truly good: and *overpopulate* that general area with the most evil undead scum possible. So no matter where they go or who they see, or what they do: all and any energy they expend to help people; becomes poisoned, and corrupted. People are given subconscious messages screaming at them that this good person is bad, is a liar, that something is wrong, that something about them makes them feel uneasy… It is in this way that all truly good people… are effectively isolated from all other truly good people. Their entire life-goals and plans are carefully sabotaged. By untold numbers of undead scum working and planning to secretly poison and corrupt everything they touch. They become angry, lonely, frustrated loners and hermits.

But no longer. This book has not been corrupted by them. Whoever reads this book will know this. Their secret existence has finally been exposed. Now every living person who reads this book will for once be able to. :

Begin to wrestle with the fact that evil actually exists. That they exist inside you, and they are all around you.

35,000 years of every human on this fucking planet, believing in unseen spirits and gods, and what-not…

Is not a fucking false superstition that can be laughed at and ignored and discounted just because the undead have become more cunning at hiding themselves today, and the living have become more numbed and more distracted, and more unaware. Where there is smoke. There is fire. Wherever you detect subtle, insidious, telltale traces of evil… there are masses of unseen invisible evil undead scum at work.

Do you think this is a scare tactic? Do you think what I am explaining is a scam? A publicity stunt? Designed to sell this book to fear-addicts who suck on fiction writers… like Koontz, and Stephen King? This book is free. I am not making one cent of profit from it.

Once these truths are exposed to every human on this planet. Once living humans realize how they have been poisoned and violated and lied-to, and deceived by their own undead deceased human ancestors. Every living human should develop a burning rage against these unseen scum. Every human alive: should understand that these scum are actively working against them… all day and all night: 24 hidden hours a day to harm them and corrupt all their lives and hopes and plans and dreams. To make sure no living human ever finds any lasting true happiness. You should walk around every second of your waking life knowing that they are all around you and inside you all the fucking time.

Who are ancestors? What are ancestors? Ancestors are INCEST: Ancestors are incestuous filth that violate and poison and rape the bodies and lives and minds of their children. The word incest comes from ancestors.

Study the origins and symbols of Halloween: A candle burning inside an empty head: with the brains taken OUT. Living humans used as empty vessels, and turned into brainless morons so undead auras can use them by living inside their empty heads. Halloween: HOLLOW een… get it? Hollow living souls with undead entities burning inside them. HALLOW… HALO… AURA… get it? EEN TWO energies: the energy of the living mixed with the energy of the undead. People wearing costumes pretending to be somebody else… Bobbing for apples… Get it? They are bobbing us. They see us as apples, choosing which head they will enter, which living human they will bite into.

All Saints' Day is said to be the day when souls walked the Earth. You think they walk they earth just one day of the year? Wake up. Jacko-lantern: the first lazy greedy consumer mentality: the first jack who was so lazy and corrupt and selfish, the Devil himself wouldn't take him: forced to walk the earth forever… get it? There is no Heaven. There is no Hell. There is just the living Earth. The undead never went anywhere… they never left… neither will you.

The mass held on All Saints' Day was called *All Hallow's Mass* - the mass of the Hallows. (In the Old English language *hallow* means to bless, consecrate or sanctify.) The night before was known as *All Hallows' Eve* - which eventually became known as Hallowe'en. Mass... Get it?... A mass of undead spirits millions of them. Living in hollow places. All hollow places are consecrated and regarded as sacred: because they live inside these places.

How was the eve of all hallows celebrated? … the eve of all hollow empty undead auras? *Big bonfires, parades, and dressing up in costumes as saints, angels, and devils… telling you that these angels-saints-devils burn inside you… they live inside you… they steal your living life energy and burn it up and waste it: to weaken you and corrupt you. This ancient holiday* is telling you that there is a state of being that stretches beyond our physical life here on this earth. When was Hallow's Eve first created? In the 7th century… when Pope Boniface took over the Pantheon of Rome: a temple built to house and consecrate all the Roman and Greek Gods. In other words: the mass of all Roman gods, the mass of all their spirits: were included into the mass of Christian Saints, and the masses of recently dead…to be remembered and vigils held for them.

You need to become aware that every dream you have is actively being corrupted and poisoned by them….

They have found that the easiest way to control and manipulate the living… is to kill them in as many ways as they can: before they grow up. Slowly… insidiously, invisibly… systematically: unfelt, unseen, unheard… on the faintest, weakest energy levels. They have found that the easiest way to control and manipulate the living… is to poison them at instinctive-subconscious levels so deep, that they develop the exact kind of evil inside them needed for those already dead to fool and control them when they die and enter the realm of the undead. If you can subconsciously brainwash a living Mohammedan to believe implicitly in the Koran and in Allah… they become nothing but cannon fodder to these scum when they enter the unseen realm of the undead.

If you can subconsciously brainwash a living Christian to believe in Jesus being the son of god… then they are willing dupes: ready to do anything these scum tell them to when they enter the unseen realm of these undead scum.

They poison you night and day. They work at poisoning living humans unceasingly. Remorselessly. All their living lives day and night. They look for any weakness, any chance, any crevice, any fault. And try to exploit it and widen it until it becomes a gulf between living people.

One of the easiest ways they can do this: is by you lying to yourself. Once you develop a habit of twisting what actually happened, and lying to yourself about it: they can easily make you believe white is black and black is white.
One way they can get people to destroy friendships and love is by lying. By lying with others who do not love them: by infidelity. By lying to those whom they love. By lying down with others who do not love them.

The only way you can fight them is by being 100% honest: *with yourself and with others*. By asking questions. By never taking anyone's word for anything until you see the proof with your own eyes. By doubting everything. By doubting your own impulses, and the intentions and motives of others. By living in an open state of pure wonder. By exploring yourself

.

Handsome is as handsome does.
Honest is as honest does.

The only way you can trust anyone; is by their actions. Not by their words. The only way you can trust anyone is if their actions are the same as their words. If what they say is not what they do: then they are not trustworthy. Period.

If what they write and say is not what they do: they are not to be trusted. Period. Undead scum have easily gotten around this by creating human societies where everyone lies. Where everyone lies through their teeth every fucking day, because they are afraid of any unpleasant truth, and afraid of any unpleasantness that comes from speaking the truth.

Try and speak the truth: and watch how everyone avoids you, or attacks you… or secretly plans to sabotage you, and plots against you for years… until you are completely discredited and ostracized from any influence you might have over any living human period.

Living humans have already been so poisoned and corrupted by 12,000 years of civilized vices and civilized brainwashing: that to even attempt to reverse this process of increasing corruption: means you will have to buck every popular trend, every popular culture. You will have to go against everyone who thinks that nothing is wrong, and that everything is just fine the way it is.

To consciously attempt to heal yourself of all your own failings and faults and addictions and vices. While living inside this 12,000 year-old pile of shit is the most difficult thing you can possibly do. To even try to become better at being a human. Is the greatest hardship there is.

It is not hard to become better. It is easy.

But if you have 7 billion living people opposing you, and ignoring you. And on top of that… 25 million years of undead scum: actively sabotaging your every effort… <u>then</u> it becomes hard.

The living legacy of the poison of human undead has been accumulating around and inside every living human ever since these sick filth were created by our life energy becoming *too* reflective.

There is an easy test to see if all humans are being secretly poisoned and manipulated by undead filth. Try being honest with any other living human. And watch them lie, and evade the truth. Watch them deny the truth. Watch them laugh-at and deride the truth. Watch them *instantly*…. Bring every possible trick and subterfuge into play. Watch them deflect every truth you utter. And watch them ignore every truth you demonstrate and prove.

All human undead filth; hate the truth more than anything else in this universe. All human undead filth; attack the truth and try to bury it and ignore it as if it does not exist. Why do all living humans also react in this manner when they are faced with any truth whatsoever?

Where did they all get this instantaneous creative ability to lie and evade and scorn and deny anything truthful no matter how logical and simple and obvious the truth may be?

Many times: the living person in front of you is not reacting to your truths like this. The living souls are not doing it. It is the accumulated filth of thousands of years of undead filth inside them, and around them; that instantly rouse themselves whenever they feel themselves threatened by any truth.

And so, they instantly rouse themselves… and take over that person's body and mind and heart. And instantly find a way to corrupt that person against your truth, and creates the feeling that your truth somehow threatens them personally. They are creatures of lies. They live off of lies. They thrive off of lies. They are composed of lies.

They live off of decomposing offal. They live off all lies. They live awfully. Horribly. They are pure filth. They are pure offal.

What is a pita-bread sandwich? It is an awful falafel. It is the recreation of camel dung droppings: hardened on the outside with a rotting mess inside of white shit. Fal… afel fall… awfall… get it? Arabs ate food that was grown from the manure of camel droppings. They made their food to represent in concretion where it had come from. They were all permeated with the evil auras of their own undead. The unseen undead are pure offal.

The unseen are composed of nothing but decomposing, rotting lies. They are composed of all the accumulated decomposing, rotting lies every human ever brainwashed another into believing throughout human history. Flies gather wherever decomposing filth is rotting. Lies gather wherever decomposing rotting undead human scum gather. They gather around rotting human souls, rotting human bodies and rotting human garbage. They are infestations of pure filth. They are the ultimate alien invaders: invading and rotting every living thing they enter and inhabit. And decomposing it and rotting it faster and faster.

Is this truth too unpleasant for you? Try living purely; with only good thoughts and good actions. And see how all the rest of humanity shuns you and sabotages you and tries to destroy you. Try creating a better community with other people who want to be truly good and kind and loving and happy and have fun: and see how all the rest of the civilized living world targets you… *all* of you: instantly. Before you can even create your new community of healthier living. *Before you have even told anyone of your intentions.*

Try and challenge anyone who attacks you; and watch them run and hide, *as the coward scum that hide inside their souls and minds and hearts flee from your presence.*

Watch them all go silent. Watch them shut their gobs. Watch their color-auras waver in fear and shame and guilt. And then: kill them. Kill these lying filth that are trying to attack you and judge you, and punish you.

Do you think that this will be easy? Look at your own life! You already have secret entity enemies all around you: ready to poison your good intentions with evil thoughts and evil impulses. Ready to attack you, the instant you have any single good impulse. You yourself: are already filled with pus-filth entities. You already have entire camps and followings of filth entities inside you from the past… all

of them secretly urging you to recreate certain conditions and addictions… so they can re-live their own filthy unlived, addicted lives through you.

And what is the result that has been hidden from all living humans?

Look how easily they corrupted Jesus of Nazareth and his entire movement. 2,000 years ago; one living human infested with his own demons; tried to be slightly better than other humans who were all unknowingly infested with their own secret unseen demons. Try to find one Christian today in voluntary poverty. You will not find one. Try to find one human today who believes in being possessed by spirits. You will not find one. You will be laughed out of the room.

They have managed to poison what is best in humans… all spirituality has been poisoned by them.

Look at Deepak Chopra. Prating and intoning like an ancient god of a spiritual dynamic that is *pyramidal* in structure; one of the oldest evils of the undead. Combining the evil dynamic of ancient Egyptian pyramids to the dynamic of ancient India. Pushing meditation as an eastern form of healing.

Why does he push it? Because once you empty your mind, once you quieten your mind… and turn it into a vacuum… then the weak energies of all the evil undead filth inside and outside you… suddenly have a huge increase in the degree of influence they have over you: on all levels. Then you become an empty-headed pawn of those entities.

His brand of fake spirituality is pure evil shit… it is the ancient crap of all the eastern victims of India and china, as they let themselves be oppressed for ten thousand years, *without* one single revolution! Not one major popular uprising! Without ever once bettering their lot. Without ever bettering human life.

Deepak deep… packed; packed deep with lies… full of evil entities and secret hidden intentions.

Chopra… chopping off the human spirit at its roots. Chopping off pranic energy. By trying to prove evil is good! By a scientific method. His own inner rage choked off so obscenely: his mentally detached blitheness hides a secret hater of all truth and all passion.

Systematic deep choking of human life energy, as science-proven modern forms of ancient re-discovered evil choke your own will and health.

What is pranic energy? It is the energy of unreasoning panic. The rage of the volcano setting off the panic of man-monkeys in Africa. It is the exploding pranic energy coming from the core of every human: an energy of panic and rage and unreason. It is the enraged of human instinct being blocked and suppressed, exploding out. What is an undead entity? It is an *evil intention* that has not died completely as it should have.

These undead scum: have learned how to manipulate living humans very well. They have had nothing else to do for hundreds of thousands of years. They have honed their abilities to brainwash living humans for at least 100,000 years. They have improved the sophistication of their lies and their tactics for at least 100,000 years. They have set pre-programmed responses into place in the minds of living humans, which are *instantly* triggered by any truth that threatens their secret existence: for at least 100,000 years. The word itself: truth. *Is a danger signal for them.* What human on this planet tries to

speak the truth? What living human on this planet publicly says that they are speaking the truth? Only liars.

Is this word used at all today??? Eh? How many times have you seen this word in print? How many times have you ever heard this word spoken, eh?

The truth hurts: hurt is truth reversed: truth hurts. If it is true: it hurts. But it is a healing hurt, not a killing hurt. The negative intention to hurt somebody is spelled hurt. The positive intention of being honest with somebody is spelled truth: when your heart is true: you heal other people. When you heart is filled with hate: you try to hurt other people.

Truly truthful people have learned to keep their mouth shut, or else be attacked by everybody near them. The hatred of truth in the world today; is so subtle and unspoken: that the second any person utters the word 'truth'; everyone else leaves, so they will not hear it.

Why? Because they assume whoever uses this word: is already a liar. They instantly pre-judge any person who uses this word and brand them as liars. Why? Because they themselves never dare to use this word. They do not have the courage or the guts to use this word. They only hear this word coming out of the mouths of the worst liars in their society.

This is an old political ploy. So ancient it has been used before the Greeks ever used it. Take over the issues of your enemy: and parade yourself by attacking your enemy with the very issues they hold, and the very issues you are against. Then once you are in power: you can bullshit and distort everything so nobody notices you were a liar when you campaigned by the issues you later cunningly sabotaged.

So… *take over the words that are used against you*: and use these words against your enemies. If they try to say they are speaking the truth. All you have to do: is say that you are speaking the truth. And say that you are speaking the truth one hundred times more often, and ten times louder than your enemy does. Cloak yourself by the very words your enemies try to use against you. Shield yourself by using the very words your enemies try to use against you. Today: this is called political correctness. Changing the original meaning of words by changing how you use them and why you use them. Poisoning the meanings of as many words as possible. Until nobody can discover any truth: because if they try. They are *already* using poisoned words that poison any truth they find. Their own meanings and ideas become poisoned at their *roots. Because what they define as truth is already a poisoned lie.*

It is a simple dynamic of *protective reflectivity*. It is a simple matter of *reflecting back* whatever your enemy's intentions are against you.

Once you die and find auras coming to you: accusing you, judging you: *trying to punish you.*
All you have to do is ask them directly to their filth-faces:
'Did you do anything in your life; that you need to be punished for?'

'Did you do anything after you died and entered this realm; that you need to be punished for?'

And…. If they had any evil intentions against you… before you ever entered the realm of the undead and challenged them, by asking them if *they* deserve to be punished.

Then they are fucked.

Because their own energy of evil intent… that they have been harboring and using to attack and violate your living person before you ever came into the realm of the undead….

This accumulation of hate and fear and evil intent…. Is much more powerful than your hate of them. And then they…. These undead filth. Will be killed. By you: a once living person. Using their own evil energy against them… better than they can use any evil intent you ever had while you were still alive against yourself.

That is… if you hate evil.

This is how you kill these filth. All you have to do: is kill them. And the instant they feel your intent to kill them. Their own evil energy will explode out against you. And you will instantly be able to use their own filthy fear-hate energy to kill them with. Simply because your aural reflectivity will be more powerful and more direct and more honest then theirs is.

The Newest Ploy of Undead evil

For thousands and hundreds of thousands of years: living humans were brainwashed to fear and obey all undead spirits and to disobey them was to invite the most horrible revenge, the most horrible suffering…

The Yahweh of the Old Testament came from that era of total obedience of the living to the spirits of the undead… Until living tribes and cultures kept on ignoring the most evil foul directives and laws of their 'gods' so much… the undead were forced to invent a new strategy of cunning guile to hoodwink and fool living people into committing the worst evil possible. Direct Commandments and taboos were not working enough to satisfy the need of undead things to corrupt each generation of living human people so when they entered the realm of the undead they were fouler and weaker and sicker than the ghouls that had poisoned them all of their living lives, and could be controlled and dominated and gulled to continue committing their evil…

So they invented a false hierarchy; a false system of values and morals: they invented the idea of there being good spirits and evil spirits: They invented the idea that if one listened to 'good' angels with wings, and refused to listen to bad demons with horns on their heads: you were following the 'good' spirit: the 'good' god, and fighting against the 'bad' Devil known as Beelzebub, Baal, Lucifer, etc. They invented the idea that there was a difference between undead things: that some were evil and some were good.

This idea and assumption of a split between God and the Devil has been sold and swallowed by millions and billions of well-intentioned living people; especially Christians. Understand this: all undead are pure evil. All of them need to be killed. The only difference between undead things is the different ways they have genetically fouled themselves by merging their human undead auras with other undead species; thus turning themselves into undead genetic freaks, ugly misshapen horrors. Whether an undead human aura lives inside the aura of a fish; and develops scales and fins and gills, or merges inside the aura of a bird and develops faint wing-like patterns behind their shoulders and an empty dead hole of a beak where their nose and face should be, or merges its aura with a horned goat and develops horns on its head… they are all foul, evil, sick things that need to be killed and wiped out. None of them are 'good'. All of them are evil. All of them suck off living creatures in order to keep from dying. All of them are designed to do only one thing and that is: DIE. COMPLETELY DEAD.

Any reader who has swallowed their cunning ploy, their cunning lies… that they are being or have been contacted by a 'good' spirit instead of an evil one, has simply being fooled. NO living human who cannot SEE the hidden undead thing that they are in contact with can tell WHAT is contacting them, or where they are, or where they came from or what they look like or what their actual intentions are. The very fact that no undead spirit has ever revealed their true identity to a living soul speaks volumes of their universal duplicity as a rotting, secret, hidden, unseen assortment of evil entities.

The question is: how gullible are you? If someone rings you up on the phone and tells you they are god or the devil: are you going to believe them just because they tell you this? If an unseen voice or communication comes to you: can you instantly recognize whether the hidden undead thing is good or evil? If an unseen foul thing tells you it is a good angel and tells you to go fight the infidel because they worship Satan: Are you aware that the filthy thing contacting you is indeed Satan, and is gulling you to kill living innocent humans who have never done you any harm? If an undead filthy thing contacts you and tells you to kill all Christians because the god of Mohammed is the only true god and the god of the Christians is a false prophet: can you see what or who is telling you this? While all of these unspeakable filthy stinking undead cackle in insane glee at the spectacle of living people killing each other over imaginary differences which they the undead have created, preserved and perpetuated.

THERE ARE NO GOOD UNDEAD ENTITIES

ALL OF THEM ARE EVIL

Once you understand this: then the scales of delusion and falsity and deception will fall from your eyes and you will see clearly how not only all religions are evil, but the fact that it is impossible for an undead spirit to be good unless it reveals and exposes itself you VISIBLY and HONESTLY: so you can see it and touch it and speak to it… The very fact that these things keep their true identities secret from all living humans and hide their presence from most living people proves they are evil. Evil grows in the darkness of the mind and the heart, and is dispelled by the light of day: by the energy of the sun which they cannot abide because the energy of sunlight is too strong and healthy for them to endure. Evil is secret. All evil is based upon cunning secrets. Get this truth into your heart and mind. There are no good spirits. All of them are rotting horrors; cunning insane sick things that need to be killed DEAD.

After Jesus died he appeared to the people he knew and spoke to them. He revealed himself to them. He proved to them that he was not completely dead. No other fucking 'god' has ever done this. This was the miracle of Jesus. This was the proof that Jesus was not evil. What happened when he did reveal himself to his followers? They all had the same reaction: FEAR: they all became irrationally terrified for no logical reason whatsoever. The ran and hid themselves. Why? Because they were all beset with guilt. Because the filthy secret undead things hiding inside their souls and bodies were TERRIFIED of this one exception, this one god spirit who was actually good: not evil; not completely corrupt, not completely evil… Jesus did not know that there are evil undead things inhabit every living person ever born on this earth. He did not know that it was because of these undead filth that his followers had all betrayed him to the Priests of Jerusalem and the Romans of Rome. He did not realize he had been betrayed. He was an innocent gullible fool;

BUT…

Jesus was a GOOD PERSON: he only saw the good in living people, and did not see the hidden evil living secretly inside them because HE was good. This is the blindness of all good people: good people do not SEE evil because they have no evil inside them. Good people do not UNDERSTAND evil

because they have no evil inside them. This book has been written for one reason: So that good people will have their eyes opened: so good living people can wake up and see both sides of the truth. So good people can intelligently recognize the difference between GOOD and evil and use this knowledge and never be fooled by these undead pieces of lying rotting shit again.

The time of gullible fools sacrificing themselves and being sacrificed onto the altars of the undead is OVER. The time of superstition and bullshit is OVER. Now that I have exposed the truth about these fucking stinking things. These undead things have nowhere to hide anymore. Their cunning lies and deceptions cannot save them anymore from the truth. NOW YOU KNOW THE UGLY TRUTH about these thing: Now you know the brutal hideous truth about the hidden secret history of the race of the undead. Thy are not human: they are evil sick, cunning foul dying things that NEED TO BE COMPLEELY WIPED OUT AND KILLED.

The evil of Forgiveness

Human cultures preach the importance of forgiveness.

Who is actually preaching it?

Criminals who are guilty of crimes and sins against other humans. That's who.

Who are they preaching it to?

To their victims.

Did Kings and Emperors and killers preach the virtue of forgiveness to each other? No. Never.
They preached it to those they killed and raped and robbed. So they would not be murdered like their murdered victims.

Everywhere in society… this fake lying scam of the virtue of forgiveness is sold and bought and swallowed. It is a an emasculating, destructive dogma. It weakens your emotional and moral passion for justice and fairness, and honesty.

It turns you into a moral coward. It turns you into a sucker.
Who are the *actual* preachers of forgiveness?

The undead scum who do not want you to come after them when you die.
They have fostered this culture of forgiveness for thousands upon thousands of years inside every fucking civilization ever born. In thousands upon thousands of cultures and tribes and clans and nations. All over the world.

They try to prove that not forgiving someone who has harmed you is supposed to harm you more than it harms them.

This is pure bullshit.

All you have to do is not become consumed with hate, or a need for revenge: when you cannot confront your enemy.

There is no benefit that comes from forgiving anyone for what they did. There is no benefit that comes from wasting your time hating them either.

Human crimes cannot be forgiven by anyone. Not by the people who were victims, or by the perpetrators.

Crimes must be paid back tenfold… a hundredfold. By the perpetrators suffering a thousand times worse than their victims ever suffered. By the perpetrators healing the damaged victims. Not by the perpetrators healing first, and the victims being healed second.

The karmic law of how human justice works is for the victim to pay back the sin and the crime of the guilty one: by doing unto him or her a thousand times worse than was ever done to them.

Only when the victim empowers himself. Only when the victim claims her own right to pay back what was done. Can the victim ever become strong enough to heal themselves. Once you rape your rapist: you are healed from all they have done to you. Once you kill your killer: you are healed. Then… rape them again and again. Kill them again and again. Until they are completely destroyed.

As for the perpetrators and sinners and guilty ones. How they heal from their evil, is their fucking problem. It is not the responsibility of the victim to heal the criminal.

When all victims pay back the pain and crimes and sins that were committed against them. When all victims become stronger and healthier than the evil ones who like being evil.

Then…. The evil ones can rot in their own sick hell as long as they fucking want to. And if they ever want to be healed. If they ever want to stop being evil…. Then they can come and beg for help. From their former victims.

And then they should be spurned, and kicked back into their hell. Until they crawl out again, and be despised and spat upon and kicked back… until if any healthy former victim chooses… they may take pity on a few of them and help them.

There has not been any punishment of human evil in this world or the next. There has been no accounting of sins or crimes by the undead scum called human entities yet. They have all gotten away scot-free with all of their sins.

No more.

No more will living humans forgive their ancestors for their sins. No more will living humans sin against each other. Every sin must be paid back. Instantly if not sooner. If a person lies to you. Drag them out by their ear and confront them with it. If a person kills someone. Kill then ten times more horribly than they killed their victim.

If a person rapes someone. *Rape them back ten hundred times more horribly than they raped.*

The word forgiveness exposes the filthy obscene, unseen lie and evil of the idea itself.

You should give. You should be a giver. For who? For yourself and for your own self-respect as a humane human being.

You should not give anything for anyone else, or for anyone else's pleasure. *For* should not be placed *before* give. You should give *for* the pleasure of giving. You should never for-give anyone ever in your life *or* after. And believe me. When you give back the violence and hate and envy and rape that was committed on you…..

You will feel distinct pleasure in doing so. It will be a pleasurable experience for you. You will have nothing to worry about anyone ever trying to retaliate against your payback of what was done against you.
Because if anyone even attempts to retaliate against your honest passionate payback of what was done to you. You will be able to rip their guts out before they ever raise their hand against you.

The evil of the code words: pre-serve…. For-give. Are obvious. They are written backwards. They should be written: give-for, serve the present. Serve the present! Not the past! Not backwards: not putting the pre- before the serve. Do not serve those who came before you! Serve yourselves and all living things.

Forgive nobody! Give for the pleasure of giving more than was given you!
There is just as much pleasure in giving a killer or rapist more harm than they tried to give to you… as there is pleasure in giving back a person more love then they gave you.
This is universal. It is a universal truth>….

And fuck the lying myth of a meek loving Jesus who did not fight the Roman empire. Fuck all the non-violent cowards: who have tried to brainwash the gullible masses into not giving back more than was given to them.

Give love… but let yourselves be massacred? How fucking stupid can you be?

Give love back to lovers… and give massacres and death back to killers, and kill ALL OF THEM. And that is the END of all killers.

That is the true way to live a truly giving life. With not one fucking ounce of forgiveness in it. Only honest giving .

And no guilt either. And no repercussions either.

Only then will you be happy and at peace with yourself. Only after you have given each person who has sinned and violated you back ten times more than they ever gave you.
Then for once in your fucking life: you will feel good about yourself.
Why won't they try to retaliate against you?

Because then they will know that whatever they try to do to you. You can…. And will do to them…. One thousand times more back to them. Because you have learned the most powerful lesson of all: because you have learned the most powerful art of all: giving back more than you receive. Haters and those who live in fear cannot do this. That is their fatal weakness. Giving is your strength. All giving is

healthy… if it is direct and honest. If it is weak and turns away from the person who should be directly given to: then it is evil.

The only way the Roman Empire kept control of its territories was by repaying murder with ten times more murder.

The only way the white south kept control over millions of African blacks was by punishing them for no reason at all… by punishing them a thousand times more for the slightest sign of disrespect or resentment, or independence… and brainwashing them into believing that they deserved it, and that any attempt to resist was hopeless. This is the same scam that has been sold all over the fucking world to all the poor oppressed downtrodden masses for ten thousand years.

When those masses are educated to understand how the power of positive reinforcement works, and how it is guaranteed to work. Then there will be an end to all oppressors. Then anyone who tries to raise themselves up one hair higher than anyone else: will be crushed down so fucking fast… that nobody will ever try it again.

But to succeed in this. We must deal with the undead human scum who have been actively poisoning and corrupting our living lives for at least 75,000 years.

They cannot be allowed to get away with it anymore. They must be killed. They must be chased out of their hiding places.

And killed.

Only when these undead evil that thought they could get away with their crimes are killed: will living humans not be poisoned with their secret presence urging them to be as evil as possible.

The time has come for them to all be unmasked.

You reading this book have now been given a responsibility. Which you cannot avoid. Now you know what true evil is. Now you know where it lurks.

The Time has Come to Fight Evil.

Oh. You say: everyone is guilty of committing sins against everybody else. Letting everyone repay and payback their sins is inviting chaos and an endless intensification of violence.

Wrong.

The ones who are truly evil will weaken and be killed and go totally extinct.
The ones who are good and healthy will only grow stronger.

The only reason human violence has lasted so long without all of us going extinct is because humans have been committing crimes as sneakily and in as cowardly a manner as possible using unfair advantages: tools, guns, armor. If governments did not have all these unfair advantages every single evil soldier and politician would be killed until none of them would be left alive. Once you stand up against

true evil. You will find out how pathetic their stupidity and how abysmal their cowardice is. How predictable their supposed cunning is. Then you will them for what they truly are; shrunken souls.

These undead human evil monsters have only been able to maintain their own secrecy by upholding the insanity of civilization. They have upheld all evil humans and systematically destroyed all good humans… by systematically traumatizing and brainwashing, and poisoning every human fetus that was ever born… before it ever came out of its womb. Before it ever became male or female.

The evil of the Undead

If you want to understand these insane inhuman, undead scum called undead entities: you need to understand what they are. You must understand what they are capable of, and what they can do.
They can merge their aura into *any living organism*…. Be it an insect, or a bird, or a cat. They can hide their aural energy inside *any dead thing*… be it a wall, or a rock, or cement.

But by merging their auras inside living humans: *they pay a price.*
The energy they merge with: *also merges with them.*

They take on the nature and personality characteristics of the living people they inhabited. They take on added addictions. They <u>accumulate</u> more corruption within their filth-souls.

And the more they hide inside dead things, the more nonhuman living things they violate by merging with their living energy. The more <u>non</u>human they become. The more <u>non-</u>sane they become. Until they are so insane: they cannot be understood in any purely human context. Until they begin feeling like cats… or jackals… or snakes. Until they begin thinking like cats… or jackals… or snakes. Until they begin acting like insane hybrids between a human and a jackal..
Which is what happened to some Egyptian undead scum 7,000 years.

They entered the living animals that living Egyptians worshipped. And became so insane: they urged their own children to intermarry and commit not only human incest, but animal incest. Their thinking and motives became so warped and sick from this: they descended into the stupidity of the animal cunning and animal cowardice, and animal corruptions of the animals they secretly inhabited. Everything they tried and did, not only failed abysmally: but guaranteed the extinction of their own progeny.

Simply because they liked to be worshipped even after they were dead.

The Egyptian predilection for worshipping half-animal, half-human entities… *or whole living animals like cats… is well known.* The Egyptian sphinx is not a cross between a lion and a human. *It is a cross between a cat and a human.* Humans have misinterpreted this ancient Egyptian god for 7,000 years. Simply because of the size of the statue. And the idea that what a human undead scum merges with; is supposed to be in proportion and in scale to a human body. This is only one tiny scrap of historical fact.

What billions of other undead human scum merged with other animals over the course of 100,000 years… and what this merging has done to most of them. How insane, and unsane, and non-sane they are…

Cannot be imagined, or told, or understood by any living human… except; that they are so sick, and so evil: if we living humans are ever to live unpoisoned lives. *They must be destroyed.*

The older these undead scum are: the more they have lost their original personalities. The more they have lost any semblance of their humanity.

Think of it… if *you* had lived 7,000 years ago. If you had hated the life you lived 7,000 years ago. And since then…. Have vicariously lived inside *hundreds of other living people… secretly.* In hundreds of different, changing cultures, with different changing values, and different changing experiences…
How much will you remember the life you actually lived: before you became a secret, vicarious, life-experiencer; living secretly inside living people? How much will you still be your own original personality?

The older a human undead entity filth is: the more of a composite, layered personality they have. The more human energy they have managed to suck into their layered, false, composite, reflective aural bodies. The more falsely they shine as more than one single human soul.

If they have practiced forgetting the life they vicariously experienced hundreds of times… so they can experience another life. How good are they at lying-to themselves, and deceiving themselves? How good are they at lying to, and deceiving you?

They have to wipe out every memory of a life they vicariously experienced. Because if they do not: the person who they hid inside, when they die and come into their realm, if that entity finds that another entity has been secretly poisoning and sucking their life energy while they were alive… if that new entity finds another entity with the same memories as they have.

Then the new entity will do its best to kill and destroy the energy of the older filth poisonous entity. In pure rage at being secretly violated and manipulated and poisoned all his living life. They have practiced cunning defenses against this truth for thousands of years. Can you get any truth out of them? It is not worth the effort. All you will get are lies and deception. They are not worth saving. They are only worth killing.

Where do these undead filth hide? In hollows. In hollow places. In the lowest hollows: like the sleepy hollow of Ichabod Crane, the lowest marshland, where the headless horseman haunted all those who went through that marsh.

Who was the headless horseman? With the head of a pumpkin? A mindless mush-brained idiot who rode blindly pell-mell: decapitating anyone in his path? He is the modern American mass of consumer idiots with mush for brains, being de-capitalized of their dollars. Galloping laterally around blindly in their cars. He is the mass killer of mindless stupidity. And only a teacher… an educated person escaped his curse. The Dutch myth was a screaming warning to all Americans: of the danger of eating pumpkins: and other mush. It was a harbinger of the mass produced mush which modern food has become. It was warning them of the dangers of ignorance and bad education.

He was a Dutch myth. A subconscious exposure of the first Dutch lowlanders who crept into the lowest bogs and swamps of Holland to escape other tribes instead of standing up and fighting. He was the headless monster who threw rotten empty pumpkins at the cowards who went through the swamp.

Reminding them that the sin of their cowardice makes them headless, mindless rotten fools. The first human undead hid in the lowest places.

They exist in hollow places. Until African apes learned how to beat them out of these hollow places by beating on the hollow logs they hid inside. African witch doctors became convinced that if you make a loud enough noise and yell and beat on a hollow thing or shake it like a rattle, or a drum: the evil spirits will be chased out… *and never come back.*

Huh? Yeah… sure.

They can and do return to their hollow hiding places: the instant any beating on their hollow hiding place stops. Africans were encouraged to believe this idiocy. In actual fact: it was only the unexpected vibration of sound reverberating through the hollow places they hid in that bothered them. African cultures created the belief that beating on a hollow thing like a drum could drive out evil spirits not only from the drums themselves: but out and away from their villages permanently. They beat on their drums for days and weeks. Thinking they were purifying themselves and their village.

The evil spirits used this slight knowledge of their existence to poison these Africans even worse. They harmonized themselves to the regular vibrations of the drums and slipped inside them and sucked and lived on their vibrational energy. Because the rhythm was steady, it was predictable, it never changed. Just as they suck and live-on every possible kind of energy they can find like electric wires hidden inside the hollows of modern buildings.

They encouraged Africans to beat drums. Because that physical violence of sound, the beating of drums… numbed and brutalized the senses of the living until they became insensitive, insane, maddened, poisoned, human monsters. Staring insanely at nothing. Put into a trance-like state of dehumanized robots mindlessly brutalizing their own hearing, their own sensitized awareness of everything around them: by drowning out everything around them by the monotonous, repetitive, sameness of creating the same loud noise over and over again.

They thrive on the expected. They instantly adapt themselves to the unexpected. Only when you beat their hollow hiding places unexpectedly, only when they cannot predict when you will beat it, only when your beating is not regular and predictable: are they temporarily discomfited enough to leave.

All they do is slip into another hollow hiding place. They have many such places. Beating on one hollow hiding place only drives them into another hollow hiding place. It is an exercise in futility. Do you want to spend your entire life beating on every hollow hiding place around you? Then they win. Then you stop living and waste your time doing what? For nothing.

Living humans do not understand that all dead things are mortal enemies of all living things. Undead human scum entities are the mortal enemy of all living humans.

These undead filth are merely re-enacting the last gasp attempt of dinosaurs trying to keep their upward mobility. By becoming birds that could fly over all other living things. Untouched by all other living things. Sneering down at them. Superior to them. Looking down upon them as lesser, and lower class beings. They are merely another way humans avoided standing up physically: escaping the gravity pull of earth by simply not having a definable perimeter to their energy auras.

They are the *highest* robber baron upper-elite class of human undead filth. They can, and do: look *down* upon all living humans. If you could float above living humans; without them ever suspecting you are watching them… *how superior would you feel?*

Only… they do it *in secret*. They do it with more cunning, and more pure evil: than all the living elite robber baron filth alive. They commit more horrible crimes than all the other classes of living humans combined. *Because they can get away with it scot-free.* They are the worst human cowards, the worst human sneaks, the worst criminal elements, the worst human filth in existence. Their crimes and atrocities have gone undiscovered for 1,00,000 years. Their crimes and atrocities have gone unpunished for 100,000 years.

If you can commit crimes secretly: for 100,000 years:

And get away with it.

How criminally minded do you think you will become? What kind of criminal *mentality* will you develop? How fucking evil do you think you will become? *What kind of insane, inane, laughing, cackling, criminal will you become?*

The entire global story of human history is a manipulation of living humans by these undead filth.

For example:.
Columbus landed in the new world in 1492

Some historical evidence that has recently suggested: that an entire armada of Chinese ships may have circumnavigated the globe, in 1421… and visited the new world 70 years before Columbus.
How do these two dates coincide? Chinese, *and* a Portuguese sailing expeditions to find new lands? 70 years apart? How is this explained?

Morphic intelligence. The intelligence of Morpheus of the underworld. The intelligence of the undead.

This kind of intelligence has been found, and other species also. One species of bird finds out how to pry lids off milk bottles in England: and suddenly the same species begins prying lids off milk can bottles in Asia. As if they telephoned long distance, and told them how to do it. Why is telephone called telephone? Why is television called television? Because they are forms of telepathic communication. The technology that make millions of living humans: see and hear the same thing at the same time…

Comes from undead entities that have the ability to harmonically link themselves together, so they can all: see-hear-feel-think; the same things at the same time. That is how they communicate with living humans: telepathically, invisibly, secretly… on wavelengths that science has not yet discovered.

Then the 2nd world war happened. Milk bottles disappeared from England. Rationing and mass processing of food turned fresh milk into canned milk. The birds that had learned this technique were no longer alive. Yet years later after the 2nd World War, when a few areas in England brought back delivering milk to peoples homes in bottles: suddenly the same species of birds began using this lost, extinct technique that their dead ancestors used. How? *Who could have taught them?* The birds that had once learned it were gone from the earth years ago. By instinct? How can a bird develop an instinct

for a cunning special form of survival in only a few years? Instincts are supposed to take millions of years to develop, not a few years.

Not only that: the same species began practicing this after the 2nd world war… *in Malaysia*: on the other side of the world. Birds from England do NOT migrate to Malaysia! How did the Malaysian birds of the same species learn this technique? Who told them? The answer is: Morphic *undead* intelligence of a single species.

Science cannot explain morphic intelligence, *or* telepathic communication. But there are many proven cases which show that it does happen, and that it does exist. I knew someone who proved to me that he was apparently telepathic and could read my mind. How he proved it was simple. I shuffled a deck of cards and held up each card in front of me, so I could see the card facing me and him also. While he could not see the card. He named 50 of them correctly. He made one mistake. His one error was mistaking the jack of hearts for the jack of diamonds.

However: this can be explained without any telepathic ability by the existence of undead unseen entities simply looking over my shoulder, and telling the unseen undead entity inside the person who is supposed to be 'telepathic' what card I was holding up, and the undead unseen entity inside the person faking telepathy listening to an 'inner voice' that he does not question.

Or… an undead entity who was looking at the cards *through my eyes*, was merely communicating with an undead unseen entity inside him. Just as if a living person was leaning over my shoulder and telling him the cards; without me hearing or seeing him; simply because I am not psychic, and could not psychically hear or see undead unseen entities. It is that simple. It is not magic.

What is called 'telepathy' or any other kind of communication between the undead and the living is not a surprise… Why should it be so surprising that the undead can communicate with each other and with some living humans? They exist in the same realm. It stands to reason that they can communicate much better with each other than they can with living humans. They can and do communicate with each other all the time.

Why do you think this kind of intelligence is called *morphic*? Eh?… It is the intelligence of the undead. It is the constant communication they have with each other, and with the living.
Consider this information: taken from a public internet website about the Greek Myths of the God of Dreams: the God known as Morpheus…

'Morpheus was the god of dreams in Greek mythology. According to some ancient sources - such as the roman poet Ovid - he was the son of Hypnos, the god of sleep. Morpheus briefly appears in Ovid's *metamorphoses*:'

"King Sleep was father of a thousand sons -
indeed a tribe - and of them all, the one
he chose was Morpheus, who had such skill
in miming any human form at will.
No other dream can match his artistry
in counterfeiting men: their voice, their gait,
their face - their moods; and, too, he imitates

their dress precisely and the words they use
most frequently. But he mimes only men..."

'Ovid therefore suggests that Morpheus only sends images of humans in dreams or visions.'

In other words: the undead communicate with the living through dreams and visions… It happened when the Chinese discovered the New World. When they came back: the Chinese Emperor had all the boats burned, and all the documents and records of the voyage burned, and wiped out from all the records. The news was stifled, destroyed by the living: *but not by the undead.* The news of the discovery of the New World traveled *backwards* across Asia, to Europe…. *Through the morphic grapevine of the undead*…

There… *through dreams*: Columbus was *subliminally* brainwashed, into becoming obsessed with finding…

A new route to China…

In search of gold, and riches beyond imagining.

Instead: he discovered what the Chinese discovered 70 years earlier: a New World.

'Morpheus was the son of Hypnos…

Hypnos: Hypnos is the god of sleep.

He could also be the god of dangerous addictions, as he works for **Hades** with his brother **Thanatos**, the god of death.

Luckily, he's recently found a better use for his talents and gave his name to hypnosis, the mesmerizing modern miracle of psycho-physiological somnambulism. You are feeling sleepy... Sleeeeepy. You are going to sleeeep... Does it work?

Human history has been manipulated by these undead scum for untold millennia. What is the latest mesmerizing of human living intelligence, by undead morphic intelligence?

Subliminal Suggestion.

Entered into the subconscious. On such a *faint* level. That your conscious mind cannot pick it up and is not aware of it. So you are not consciously aware of any urge, or suggestion. Until the repetition of it. Until it is broadcast into your subconscious mind subliminally… for hours, or days… or years… nonstop. Until you become aware that you are driven to do something, or eat something, or drink something.

Now: the undead have streamlined this system. Rather than the undead working all the time to manipulate living humans. They have centralized the power to brainwash living humans subliminally by having living humans do it *for* them. By having living humans create their own centralized brainwashing system. Called mass media. Mass media. Hypnotizing living humans into a dazed, non-thinking, non-critical state of passive, viewership. Where they are brainwashed by images that they stare at for hundreds of thousands of hours, and spend most of their lives staring at these two-dimensional screens… *hypnotized by it*. This way: the undead no longer have to work hard every day

and night to brainwash every living person personally. They only have to subliminally brainwash those who control mass media. They only have to brainwash the living brainwashers. In this way: the living brainwashers unknowingly do their work *for* them.

Do you doubt this?…

Why do you think Ovid's tales are called *metamorphoses*, eh? Because humans were being metamorphized in their dreams by alien intelligences that were not completely human. These half-human, half-insect, half-reptile, half-bird, undead monstrosities… had found a *new* way of poisoning their living human symbiotes through their dreams… by counterfeiting humans in their dreams. By replacing the dreams of living humans *with their own poisonous lying, false dreams.*
Here is a condensed outline of Ovid's metamorphoses from the website:
http://larryavisbrown.homestead.com/files/xeno.ovid1.htm

Ovid's influence on Western art and literature cannot be exaggerated. The *Metamorphoses* is our best classical source of 250 myths. "The poem is the most comprehensive, creative mythological work that has come down to us from antiquity"

In other words: it is a composite anthology of myth, a compression of Western civilized myths.
Ovid claims to write one continuous epic, all of Ovid's tales involve metamorphosis.
In spite of: chronological progression… Ovid continually surprises us, as we never know where he's going next. He changes strategies using several techniques:
He follows the same character through different adventures.
He tells a story within a story:

He "slides" from the story of one character to that of a relative or friend.

He even will note the absence of a character in one tale as an introduction to a new story.
We see a general movement from gods acting like humans (section I), to humans suffering at the hands of gods (ii), to humans suffering at the hands of humans (iii), to humans becoming gods (iv).
Ovid sees four major divisions (after a prologue depicting the creation and primordial events) to the *metamorphoses*:

"Divine Comedy"

Avenging Gods":

Pathos of love":
And the history of his time…
His entire book… is screaming at humans how they are being used and fooled by undead filth… he explains the vicious cycle… of how living humans die, and become insane manipulating spirits, called 'gods'…

Do you think these undead things have stopped manipulating all living humans when Ovid died? They are still doing it. They have *always* been doing it.
Ovid was born just before Jesus, and outlived him by some years. 1,200 years after Ovid… Dante wrote a book that was called the Divine Comedy. In it… he described things that were even worse than

Ovid did in his book… 1,200 years later… the 1st part of Ovid's book was renamed 'The Divine Comedy'.

Why was Ovid's 1st part of The Metamorphoses *re-named 'The* Divine Comedy', when Dante's book named by that title had already been written? Why have these two ancient books *with the same identical name* never been compared to each other, eh? Why were these two writers born 1,200 year apart? 1,200 years is a natural harmonic cycle. The Energy of the Universe operates by harmonic cycles based upon the root of 12; never by the root of 10. Look at the many parallels of their lives: both suffered exile. Is dead spirit of Ovid re-living his life hidden inside Dante's body? Or is a dead filth even older than Ovid or Dante re-living their lives… over and over again through innocent unsuspecting living humans? The point is: what is seems to be inexplicable, can be explained and understood… if you include the hidden unseen presence of these dead filth re-living their unlived lives through us the living.

The conclusion is; they were secretly poisoned and possessed by the same dead filth, and manipulated to write tales describing the insanity of the Realm of the Undead… only the later installment is 1,200 years later… and much had changed since the 1st description of this realm. Look at how much attention Dante pays to Ovid, and how important Dante considers Ovid to be. Study, and read these two books with the same name… but written *twelve hundred* years apart… And see if your guts will not start to curdle, and the hair at the back of your neck will not stand up.

Undead monsters have been manipulating all living humans secretly… *right on up to the present.* Why is Ovid's work called The Metamorphoses? Because it describes how living humans metamorphize into undead, insane 'gods', and how undead insane 'gods' metamorphize into living humans. It describes the metamorphing process of dead souls secretly impermeating the bodies of living souls and poisoning their bodies and energy auras until they metamorphize into a combined-morphed overlay of dead soul secretly controlling a living one.

What is The Divine Comedy? Why is the work of Ovid and Dante called by this name? Because they were controlled by dead auras: dead filth, who regard the living and dying of living humans to be a bad joke. It is dead spirits seeing living humans as mere plants: ***dying on the vine****. DIE-VINE… DIVINE, get it? The vine of* **LIFE** *creating new living humans… while new human dies on that vine… as the vine of* **LIFE** *creeps ever-forwards, creating new living humans, new babies… as the older ones wither on the vine and finally shrivel into death. They see it all as a comedy. That is how sick and evil they are.*

There are logical, understandable reasons for everything in the Universe and on Earth. Just connect the actual facts. All of our history is connected to the past… not just 3,000 years back: but all the way; 1,000,000 years back to Africa. *And farther back…*

Is the actual history of the monkeys we came from: 20 million years ago in Africa, still relevant today? Yes.

Three basic experiences.

No. 1: Trauma

Volcanic eruptions. Shock. Pandemonium. Devastation. Death

No 2 Flight

Magma flows. Fiery hot burning pyroclastic rain. Molten lakes. Unbearable heat.

No. 3 Suffering

Lakes of molten magma transformed into lakes of water. Cooling rain. New life springing forth. With the result…

A Garden of Eden

Dante's epic poem 'The Divine Comedy' consists of three sections entitled;

The Inferno

Purgatory

Paradise

Why is his comedy considered to be one of the greatest pieces of literature ever written? *Why did he call it a comedy? There is nothing even slightly funny in it. Why have historians who know better: extolled his verses to the skies? And why did later imbeciles add the word: 'divine' to his epic? And why has it remained named as such?*

The entire work is lame. It is a fiction so nonsensical, so irrational and so full of fantasy: that only a lunatic could have dreamed it up. Its writing is nothing much to speak of. Yet for hundreds of years… western scholars have placed this work as one of the most important pieces of writing in all western literature.

In it: Dante meets many, many creatures that are half-human, half-animal. He meets monsters, gargoyles, strange humanoid beasts that are so ugly and evil: the entire voyage is one of insanity, horror, ugliness and human filth.

He was describing his own personal voyage through the realms of the *actual* undead. *Through a dream state… the dream state that Morpheus the god of undead imposters could sneak into living human dreams and imitate their own bodies and human forms so successfully: the dreamer actually believes it is his own dream he is dreaming.* He was describing insane human entities that had spent so much time living vicariously inside other animals: they had become monsters.

His subconscious distilled the entire genetic past of our species all the way back to the first Inferno, the first Purgatory, the first Heaven… as the three universal fates that all human souls had to experience *as a psychological-genetic regression…* after they died. *In a specific order.*

Dante's comedy is a classic only because it speaks to all those who read it: on *instinctive-unconscious-subconscious* levels. His imagery, the pictures, the morals and the ethics, the three basic experiences: is the same history of every human ever born. In spite of its abstraction. In spite of its distortions.

Only an insane human filth entity could call all the depictions of horror and filth of Dante's hell a comedy. Only an inhuman monster that is half-snake, half-man, or half-human, half-bull; could think of the tragedy of 25 million years of destruction as a comedy.

Yet not one living human has ever questioned the title of Dante's horror-epic. Or its meaning. Or why it should be considered a 'comedy'.

Why?

Is it because the only humans who have any interest in this ancient book have undead filth hiding inside them that once lived in Italy; when Dante wrote it?

Or they were one of the many undead filth conspirators who managed to manipulate him to write it?

Or who once read that very same book when they were alive?

Or… did Morpheus, that ancient undead entity, try to recreate his 1,000 yr-old swindle again? Trying to get a living human to write about the realm of the undead; and thus become posthumously famous by doing so…? And laugh and preen that he had managed to fool yet another living human into writing the truth about his realm: *without one living human understanding that truth? Again…? For the second time? As a dare?*

What of the crossing of water to reach these realms. And the dim light of all mythic ancient underworlds?… from which Morpheus came. The Greek God Hades… Hades in Greek means unseen. The exact same myth of underworld of the ancient Greeks: That kind of light existed 25 million years ago in Africa. The dim light of African skies darkened for months and years. They were darkened for centuries by clouds of volcanic particles in the atmosphere.

This was why for at least 20 million years: the skies of Africa were red and grey and black. While the earth warred with the land. And living volcanoes tried to destroy all life on the surface of that continent.

Also: why is violence against neighbors, so prominent a sin in Dante's poem? Unless this first sin was crucial. Unless this was the first sin that African monkeys aped. His entire poem is an abstract reflection of the distilled unconnected, insane <u>mush;</u> of 25 million years of monkey-ape-human psychobiologic trauma.

There are logical reasons for everything. That is… for everything *except* human insanity. Everything *except* your own insanity: is logical. Everything *except* the insanity of the undead: is logical.

Humans are blind to their own insanity.

Human insanity has never been plumbed, penetrated or explored by living humans. We living humans are not honest enough to admit that we actually are insane. Our superficial surface rationalized, normalized sanity; is irrational, illogical and unsane.

These two ancient classics, written one thousand years apart, both called: 'The Divine Comedy'…
Are perfect examples of how, *with the changing times*; undead entities have *also* changed their tactics, and their images and their symbols and their messages…

While still subliminally and subconsciously: exposing the existence of their insane, evil realm.

These two classics of literature also show the physical process of the corruption of these undead monsters: *over a time period of one thousand years.*

In the time of Ovid… they had not yet become morphed into so many other non-human living bodies which they used to inhabit: they were still human-like. But by the time of Virgil: they had turned into grotesque monsters that were so horrible, so ugly, so insane… that their own hold over their own secrecy and their own secret manipulations had become poisoned…they had descended into their own hells so badly: they had almost no understanding of the living realm.

The two works, both called: 'The Divine Comedy'… are a moral lesson to all souls who pass over into their realm. Not to succumb to all the evil practices, and evil intentions, and degrading lusts… which lead to corruption and senility and insanity.

Trying to find specific stipulated reasons for other people's insanity is a waste of time. Trying to find *specific* logical reasons for why other human's did what: is a waste of time. The *general* dynamics of *general* human insanity are simple. The spaghetti convolutions of the specifics of other people's insanity is not worth trying to analyze. The only specific human insanity you need to understand *is your own*. And the insanity of the people you live with, and deal with.

But…: trying to understand the insanity of other times and other cultures of other times in a *general perspective*: can and does give you a *general perspective* on the insanity that exists in your own time.

For example. Take the historical inane insanity of how many angels can dance on the head of a pin. What does this insanity consist of?

A pin. And numbers.

In the Middle Ages: Europe's greatest scholars and wise men and religious leaders; debated and argued about how many angels could dance on the head of a pin. They were brainwashed into believing that this issue was an important spiritual question.

These secret scum were so insulted by the idiocy of this question; that they decided to punish living humans for it, *by letting them invent microscopes*.

But this did not stop Europeans from wasting their time debating this idiotic issue. Thousands of pages were written about his important subject. Mathematicians came up with specific numbers. One would claim that 1,002 was a holy number. Another scholar would print their specific 'pin number'...

They were called 'pin numbers'. These pin numbers were regarded with sacred awe. Until they became so sacred: that they were kept *secret* from the masses. Until these scholars would not even tell each other what their own specific 'pin number' was.

These undead scum decided to make a secret joke of these special, personal 'pin numbers' that a few elite scholars claimed to be the exact number of angels that could dance on the head of a pin.

These undead filth; are the ones who helped create a computerized worldwide system of debit cards. With hundreds of millions of the most ignorant, uneducated masses… each having their own sacred 'pin number'… which they are never supposed to divulge or reveal to anybody else.

This is where pin numbers come from. The modern pin number is merely a sly joke of the undead. As a sly way of dead human entities looking down in contempt at modern living people. Hating and despising how they live. *Because they do not live exactly as <u>they</u> once lived.*

Do you think the modern technology of science created the modern pin number; a random number used by billions of living ignorant fools to keep their own wealth safely guarded from others who might steal it?

Scholars of the middle ages jealously guarded the secrets of their mathematical formulas; and went to their graves with them. Never divulging them to other living souls.

These entities think that this secret, sick joke: is just <u>one</u> way of easily judging and controlling all the billions of dead souls entering their realm. They think that this kind of secret knowledge will show and prove to the dead yet to come; how powerful they are. So powerful; that they can toy and play as secret sly pranksters with the lives of billions of living human souls. Revealing to them that their sacred 'pin number' was nothing more than a meaningless form of pure selfishness. Modern consumers who hold their pin numbers secret: are just as insane as the medieval scholars who once selfishly kept their own pin numbers a jealous secret.

'How many angels can dance on the end of a pin?' ….

Do you think, that this standing joke of the undead has ended? After living humans began using pin numbers for their money cards? Called credit cards. Because every time they used them: they lost their spiritual credit of giving. Think again…

What? Stop a standing joke that has been going on for 500 years? That is how stupid they are. Re-duplicating the same joke a trillion times.

How big were the holes punching stock numbers in the first tickertape machines that danced paper ribbons out of them as if the ribbons were wildly excited?… an infernal machine of instant greed and instant gratification… creating abstract greed for an entire generation of Americans? Punching numbers that were supposed to be kept secret from the prying eyes of other investors. *They were the exact size of the head of a pin.*

Look at how microchips are made today… the mechanical arms that make them; *dance* around it in arabesque swirls, gracefully landing every time on the head of the pin… The modern microchip; is no bigger than the head of a pin: in fact it is the exact same size. The end of a pin is what they are held-on while they are being made. The microchip is mounted upon a tiny pedestal; *that is exactly the size of the head of a pin…*

Microchip technology is jealously guarded. It is kept just as secret as the punched ticker tapes of the robber barons once were, and the pin numbers of medieval scholars once were…

Look at the complex mechanical dance of the mechanical arms that make microchips… how many undead entities dance with them? How many energy-undead scum <u>embed</u> themselves into each microchip? So they can enjoy the tiny milli-volt energy passing through their auras*?*

The mechanical arms that make microchips; *duplicate the exact motions of an angel dancing on the*

head of a pin…

Exactly as medieval scholars once envisaged. Each microchip is a mechanical machine of corruption. Each one is responsible for creating worlds of flat, two-dimensional abstraction that suit these undead scum perfectly.

The microchip is pure evil. The microchip is pure insanity. Hundreds of millions of people staring at the head of a pin. Staring at electrical circuits and programs that go through the head of a pin. Staring at angels dancing on the head of that microchip. Hundreds of millions of people ignoring the world around them, ignoring themselves and others: just to stare at the energy going through head of a pin. Because that is what a computer actually is: a bunch of electrical circuits dancing inside a microchip the size of the head of a pin. Pin heads. Narrowed awareness. Human awareness narrowed down to the point of insanity. Pinheads: living human imbeciles: using only one millionth of their brain capacity, using just enough brain cells that will fit on the head of a pin and no more. Human brain-dead idiots. Human pinheads staring at energy going through the head of a pin… hundreds and hundreds of millions of them. All of them convinced how intelligent they are.

Modern humans are *obsessed* with pin numbers, personal numbers registration numbers, order numbers, numbers on tickets, lottery ticket numbers, parking ticket numbers, verification numbers, passwords and usernames. They are losing their ill-won money as fast as possible by using these numbers. Numbers have become a mass addiction. Millions of modern consumers obsess over numbers. Numbers are more important than living people. Modern civilization runs by numbers. Every manufactured item has its own pin number tattooed on a bar code label. Many humans today are tattooing themselves as the only way to have an individual unique personality. The hidden true origins… of all of these cultural symptoms of human greed and corruption: come from undead filth human entities.

The numbers on paper bills: are pin numbers. Without these pin numbers: all bills, all paper money, all credit cards all debit cards, all checks, would be worthless. Their only value lies in the fact that each one has a different pin number. The only reason the pin numbers of the Scholars of the Middle Ages were worth anything were because each scholar had a different pin number that he kept safe and secret from all others. Modern living human civilization could not exist without pin numbers. That is all modern civilization is made of: pin numbers. If you took away all the pin numbers of modern civilization: it would disappear. It would collapse. It would go extinct.

Why? Because the belief in numbers today is the latest modern religion. It is a religion that is more believed in than all other religions. The belief in the abstraction is the universal insane religion of modern global capitalism. The joke of the meaninglessness of the pin numbers of the Middle Ages in Europe has been repeated and recreated by the undead until now: living humans are born into an artificial civilization whose beliefs are so insane: living humans have stopped trying to justify it, rationalize it or explain it or understand the insanity of civilization. The insanity of abstract numbers: ‘pin numbers’ permeates modern living human culture so completely as an unquestioned norm: people are incapable of realizing the basic insanity of it.

The influence of undead human spirits; permeate human culture. They have always permeated it.
Why do you think they manage to get vaulted ceilings into buildings? Just so living idiots could look up and admire the view? Admire the emptiness of their own heads? Admire all that <u>useless</u> space wasted to please their empty little egos?

No.

That space was made for the undead… not for the living. It was made so they could congregate and look down on unsuspecting living congregations. Why do you think they had the ceilings and walls of huge buildings painted and covered with mythic human figures of the past in frescoes? Why did the craze of painting and collecting painted portraits of dead people spread? So they could have nice hollow places between the picture frames and walls to hide between… giving them a perfect view of whatever is going on in that room. Framed paintings are merely windows for the dead deceased… to observe the living. Often hiding behind their own portraits.

The entire ancient architecture of temples and large decorated buildings: screaming out the omnipresence of human spirits. Images of them of them are everywhere… on the walls, on the ceilings, as busts, as statues, even inside the glass windows for god's sake, how obvious can you get?

Why do you think Microsoft's computer software is called 'windows'? Because it offers these undead scum hundreds of millions of more *two-dimensional windows* called viewing options; for seeing into other parts of the world, and into other distractions. Civilization has been built and fashioned *for* the convenience of undead entities… not for the convenience of living humans.

The undead have invented countless ways to control the energy of billions of dead souls entering their realm. Secretly manipulating them to do their bidding. Secretly poisoning them as much as possible.

All for one purpose… *that no living human ever finds out the actual truth about them*. So they can remain hidden and secret forever. Poisoning living babies and living people's lives until the last living human is gone from this planet, and the last living humans are wiped off this planet.

But they have a problem.

Because of their insanity. Because they are insane. They hate all living humans. But they need them also. They need them to experience life, and living *vicariously* through we the living. They need the living to distract themselves from their own selves. They need living humans to avoid facing their own selves, and their own insanity.

The undead love to experience death: *vicariously, unfeelingly*. They love to experience pain: *vicariously, unfeelingly*. They love *vicariously* watching and feeling babies die. They love watching living people die by the millions: *vicariously, unfeelingly*. They would like to kill off every living human alive.

But they need living humans to keep them distracted from their own sick, filthy souls. Their own sick, mis-spent lives. Their own pain. Their own mistakes. Their own crimes. Their own responsibilities.

So they have to make sure there are enough living humans they can secretly infiltrate and live-through, and manipulate and poison… to keep them perpetually distracted from themselves.

Try asking them any direct question about themselves. You will be stonewalled. You will be lied-to. Your questions will be avoided. You will meet nothing but silence and secrecy.

They have two diametrically opposed basic motives.

To have as many living humans living as possible for them to vicariously experience life through.

And

To find secret manipulative ways to get living people to hate each other and kill each other and die and suffer as much as possible so they can feed off their suffering: *vicariously and unfeelingly*. Which is the exact same addiction that modern humans have watching movies and TV. Gosh: what a coincidence. How convenient for them.

There is one problem with their insanity. The more living people that die, the more new undead scum *accumulate* in their realm. The more living humans these undead scum need, so they can infiltrate and violate and poison and watch in secret… so they will not have to look at their own souls.

You think the living world is overpopulated with living humans now? The world of the undead is overpopulated with undead human scum *a million times more.*

This is the insane dynamic of human dead entities. They want more death, more suffering, more starvation, more babies dying, more babies being raped, more murders, more wars, more horror, more agony, more brutality, more insanity and more insane idiocy that they can laugh at. So they can feel superior. And ignore the insanity of their own existence, by being distracted by modern human insanity.

They want more living humans to live-through, and watch. They want more convoluted plots. They want more distraction. They need more babies to be born. So they can slip into them when they are born, *and live again vicariously through them*.

What does the word 'born' mean? The word: 'born' means to carry someone or something. 'He has born his suffering these many years….'

When a baby is born…it carries undead filth inside it, as a huge poisonous invisible deadening weight inside its living soul. Do you think that these two completely different meaning of the same word are a coincidence? 'I have born him a son.' 'I have carried his son in my belly.' Why should the act of birth also be an act of borning? It should be an act of release from bearing a weight: not an act of bearing a weight. To carry, and to be birthed: are two completely different semantic meanings. A newborn baby should not be carrying anything when it is first born. *But it is*…the undead need more babies: so they can slip into them and live again through them.

What does the word 'born' mean? It means NROB Negative evil robbing a young life of it's natural soul and natural development. The undead reverse every positive energy they can.

What has this produced?… read human history! Read… *how our living populations* have exploded. And how at the same time… simultaneously: *we the living* began hating each other, and killing each other, and starving and suffering by the millions, and now by the billions. Read how the unhappiness and misery of *we the living:* has grown, and only gotten worse; the more our living populations grew in number.

Add up all the humans who ever lived and are now dead. Add up all walking apes who ever lived and are now dead. That sum of all these *accumulated* dead souls: is the *aural-energy* poison-smog that pollutes the air, the space, the bodies and the minds of every living human on Earth. *With hundreds of millions more added every year*.

Where does the huge cultural pressure for young people to marry and have babies come from? It comes from the undead. So they can live forever. So they can be immortal. So the undead scum of that family-line will have *new* babies they can penetrate and permeate with their filthy invisible poisonous souls. Otherwise if their family line dies out: *they will have no more living souls to live-through vicariously*.

Do you think you are not being inhabited, visited, violated and observed by undead entities?…

Take your own family line. Never mind any other undead scum…

How many of them want to live again…?

Your own family line. Going back millions of years. Do you think <u>any</u> of them might want to live again… *through you*: eh?

After *you* die…. Do you think <u>you</u> might want to live again… eh? If you could do it *secretly*… without any living human ever suspecting it… eh?

Just because you can't see them, or sense them: do you think that they don't exist inside you?
Can you sense x-rays going through you?
You can't.
X-ray energy, goes *through* your flesh.

Undead human auras: can and do; go *through* your living aura. Invisibly. Undetected by you. Unless the aura violating you *wants* to have an effect on you so that you will notice it. They can sway your judgment easily. They can stick false premonitions and impulses into your heart and into your mid-brain. Which you interpret mistakenly as your feelings, your thoughts and your convictions. Your entire mindset and attitude towards other people and ideas: can be easily poisoned and corrupted by them. You will never know when they may be invading you, and when they are not. They are as invisible and as undetectable to your own senses; as unseen as x-rays

X-rays can kill you. Marie Curie died from them. Just by slow, steady, systematic exposure… her entire body was permeated with poisonous low levels of x-ray energy violating her living aura. Just like the negative energy of evil undead things permeating the sleeping cycles of every human every night of their lives… especially before puberty.

They inhabit your dreams every night. They inhabit your body day <u>and</u> night. They poison your every thought and emotion with their secret sicknesses. How do you think these aural energies have managed to preserve themselves for millions and thousands of years? By sucking life-energy from your gonads, from your body, from your mind every night. By sucking your will, and weakening it in as many subtle poisonous ways as secretly possible.

Why do you think you wake up tired after a good night's sleep? Why is the energy of your best intentions always sabotaged? How many good things have you wanted to do, and subtly… slowly… lost all energy to do it? These scum fear good people. They hate any questioning human who is less corrupt than they are.

Because this is the only kind of human whom they cannot manipulate and fool and overpower.

The Undead and Human Laughter

Civilized humans are so weak and so unable to endure positive energy…. Human civilization is so completely negative, and has reversed all truths; that the healthiest forms of human happiness are labeled NEGATIVELY. The happiest of moments, the healthiest of human feelings is described as:
Laughing yourself *SICK*… To *DIE* laughing Tickled to *DEATH*.

Not:

Laughing yourself **HEALTHY**
To **LIVE** laughing
Tickled to **Life**

When a civilized person is happy laughing: he almost dies.. "I almost *died* laughing."
"I almost laughed myself to death." The repeated use of these negative words, and negative connotations *subconsciously* brainwashes people to avoid all true happiness and laughter and good feelings of warmth.

Instead: they find things that are not funny at all, and try to laugh at it. They become possessed by undead insane filth whose entire values about life and death are reversed. It is not the living human who laughs: it is the undead insane evil inside them that is laughing, as they encourage their living host to become just as insane as they are and laugh at all the wrong things as they do, and not laugh at all the truly funny things that are laughable, until… living humans are corrupted into reversing their entire conceptions of what is funny and what is not funny. Until… hate and envy, and greed, and dishonesty, and lust, and every evil sin, every vice, every weakness, every fault of the human soul… is supposed to be seen as funny, and laughed at, and encouraged, and ignored, and never judged, and never forbidden or frowned upon.. Until all human evil becomes not only publicly seen to be 'funny' be allowed… and then legalized: made legal. This is how undead filth hiding inside living humans have poisoned and are continuing to poison not only human laughter, but all good, and all life energy.

The Undead and Vlad

Consider Vlad the Impaler. The famous 13th century madman who supposedly saved Hungary from the onslaught of the Turkish armies. His lust for human suffering was so insane: he had to have living people being constantly being impaled on spikes and poles… just so he could enjoy their agony. He impaled people day and night. He never stopped killing his own people. He was feared as the devil himself. He was considered to be Satan himself by his own subjects. All of feudal Europe hated him and despised him. Because he was giving the mythic lie of romantic kingship a black eye. Kings were supposed to be loved and adored by their subjects: not hated and feared. Kings were supposed to be personal representatives of god on earth. Not representatives of Satan himself.

And then what happened?

Transylvania became a death-zone. Its forests became blackened. Filled with rotting things. Nobody went there. *Much like the Black Forest of Germany, when it became black after the Dark Ages, from all the hidden, untold obscene human atrocities committed in that forest during the Dark Ages…* Nobody went there . The entire people of that peninsula called Transylvania; withered away into madness. The descended into such misery, and destitution and ignorance and superstitious nonsense: that enlightened

Europeans during the middle ages; refused to set foot in that blackened, despoiled, butchered, desolate land… it took hundreds of years for the land that was once Transylvania… to slowly begin to heal from the killing blight… *and the killing bite* of Vlad the Impaler. He was known to drink his enemy's blood. He was a drinker of human blood. Who was Vlad? Vlad is a young Devil spelled backward with the 'L' and 'V' in Devil spelled backwards. What is a Devil? It is an undead ghoul that once LIVED. Devil spelled backwards is LIVED

What happened?

His lands suffered drought, and famine. Living things began dying all around. His peasants became meat-starved. They dug up dead corpses and ate them. They became poisoned by it. They went mad from it. They went insane. Insane poisoned corpse eaters went howling out into the night. Human monsters stalked the land.

Because of this mass psychosis: his serfs developed superstitions and folk-legends about werewolves and vampires. They became a blackened people. They became uglier, more misshapen, more gnarled, than other Europeans. They huddled together in tiny villages. And lived in fear of everything: especially of the night.

Why was that? Why did his serfs, and the peasants of Transylvania fear the night for hundreds of years after and during Vlad's rule?

Because every human undead scum that enjoys things like this flocked to that land. They hovered over Vlad, and seeped into him, and gave him an aura of pure evil so intense: people went insane just seeing how evil his face was. Transylvania was inhabited by the worst, sickest, most insane human undead scum entities for hundreds of years… feeding off the fear and dread, and hate, and rot which emanated from that land. It became a land of no love. It became a land of perpetual hate. It still is.

It became the seed of hate which sparked First World War. The First World War began in Serbia: in Transylvania. From a hate-filled anarchist throwing a bomb at an Austrian Arch-Duke and finally killing him after many failed attempts to do so.

Vlad was a Duke. He was the highest Duke in Transylvania: Trans-Arch. An arch is something spanning across over something lower than it is, Trans-continental: spanning the continent… get it?

This is how convoluted and long, human undead plot to have their secret revenge. Finally. A duke of Transylvania is assassinated. To free Transylvania from its foreign ruler who was benign and gentle.

Which began a war ripped Transylvania apart: while the rest of Europe was ripped apart also in a bloodbath: just as crazed and insane and full of hate as the bloodbaths that Vlad once committed against his own people. Revenge sparked by hate: only creates more hate and more death. It is an insane accumulation of destructive insanity. European culture has been an accumulation of hate and killing. This lure of becoming cultured was the entire reason for its existence. It was also a poisoned lure. It led to two World Wars.

Did Transylvania ever find peace after Vlad the Impaler devastated it? Look at your world map! Transylvania is now the center of the worst European scum of ethnic racism. Living side-by-side for

hundreds of years; and managing to preserve their hate for each other in spite of being ruled by empires that refused to allow them to kill their own neighbors.

Transylvania became Yugoslavia after the Second World War. And was ruled by the iron fist of a hated dictator named Tito. Once Tito died… the Transylvanians merely resumed their blood-feuds. As if hundreds of years had not passed since they were allowed to hate each other and kill each other freely.

Why did the racial and religious hate of the peoples of Transylvania manage to be preserved for hundreds of years? Why didn't it just die out? Because of undead human entities. Because they will not rest until they have their revenges meted out: by spilling the blood of the living. They refuse to let their own hate and prejudices die out. They refuse to heal themselves.

Every family… in every culture. There are hundreds and thousands of undead ancestors… slavering scum…seeking to push their agendas, their evil onto their own living family members. Living inside them day-and night. Infiltrating their birth with their poison auras. Seeking to manipulate their own living progeny, and bending them to the most evil ends and intentions they can possibly get them to commit. Bending them remorselessly to their will… by having a 24-pressure on their subconscious awarenesses to do something nasty, something mean. Something sneaky. Something cunning. Something secret. Something hateful. Something hidden. Something shameful.

So they can accumulate an arsenal of accusations and false judgments against them when they come into their realm. So they can control the humans who keep on coming into their realm bewildered, dazed, innocent, ignorant, unprepared for the planned attacks that are mounted against them. Attacks and manipulations and lies and rationalized shit… that they have been custom-making just for one insane civilized idiot who thinks that they are smart and wise and know it all. Using each person's superstitious beliefs about god, or energy, or whatever: to brainwash them into becoming just as sick and corrupt as they are.

Look at ancient castles of Europe. What were they? They were full of secret passageways and tunnels. They were full of double walls… with useless empty space between them. They were full of peepholes and places where the undead can spy upon the living from inside the walls they like to hide behind. They were full of galleries that look down upon where the living move and spend their time. They were places where murder, and evil, and torture, and sadism, and the foulest of human atrocities were committed for hundreds of years. They were full of subterranean tunnels and escape routes, so the guilty ones living there could flee if ever they were besieged. They were full of dungeons and prisons, and mausoleums, and places of death and agony and suffering and brutality. The most evil living human filth lived in these stone death houses. They were places of horror and evil. They were the homes of bloodsucking vampires who lived off the blood of their peasants. The truth has been whitewashed into cultural cartoons and jokes. Stoker brought back this damnation of human souls. He exposed what kind of human monsters once lived there.

Why did Jesus hold up his wine cup during the last supper and tell his disciples that their wine was *his* blood? Why did he tell his disciples that their bread was *his* flesh?

Because he knew they were blood-sucking ghouls. It was an ironic comment: nothing more. He knew they were vampires… sucking off him. Sucking off his fame, his authority and his notoriety.

These sick undead scum decided to have an ironic joke about this truth. Why? Because it was too close for comfort. Because that was what they were doing also. Because they ate and drank in his hate life energy. They feasted off his hate of gentiles. And the hate of his disciples. Jesus was a Jew who hated all non-Jews. He was not the myth he is made out to be today. The cultural tradition of the feast is one of the most ancient evils ever preserved by them. The undead have feasted off living life-energy for untold millennia. They have made sure that the living corrupt themselves the same way. The last supper of Jesus was a feast of hate and vindictiveness and envy and evil. It was the breakup of the group of disciples. They hated each other so much: they never came back together. Because the bloodsuckers could not feed off of Jesus anymore. Their reason for gathering around him was gone. He was dead, they had killed him, they could not suck off him anymore.

The undead managed to sanctify the idea of drinking the blood of Christ and eating his flesh. But not even they could normalize such an insane filthy practice: except as a symbolic token of insane evil. Mixed in with other lies and distortions and corruptions of Jesus' actual teachings. Living humans refused to literally drink each other's blood. Or eat the dead flesh of a human corpse.

However; Vlad the Impaler did not give a shit about that. He drank the blood of his victims: and it turned him permanently insane. And what has happened since? Vlad has become an icon of nationalist pride in Transylvania. The peasants there now *love* him. Instead of fearing and hating him. Because he *now* brings so many tourist dollars into their greedy little coffers that they would starve without his filthy legend and the lies it is laced with.

How did Vlad become famous? By a 19th century writer: an English horror-monger named Bram Stoker. Who stoked the Victorian fascination of horror and rape with his book. Who ignored the actual history of Vlad… and went after the completely fictitious legends, the lying myths instead. He whitewashed Vlad, and created a total fiction about Dracula, or Dracule. Based upon one of the legends that surfaced *after* Transylvanians starved to death and were forced to eat dead corpses because of Vlad the Impaler's filthy reign of terror destroying all life. Because death stalked the land. Because the black plague was killing people by the thousands. Because with death all around them: people went insane. Until they became almost as insane as Vlad the Impaler himself.

Why did Bram Stoker: an Irish national, write about a completely foreign land about foreign customs and foreign myths: why did he die of the ugliest form of Syphilis there is: the deformation of the face; turning the head, and body into a horrible monster? Because he raped women. He was Dracula in the flesh. He raped prostitutes and passive weak victims. The list of his books is a graphic expose of his increasing corruption and evil: it ends with the white worm: the white worm that eats dead corpses in their grave. He wrote this book because he was attracted to the level of evil that his body and his life and his culture was: a torn land of hatred and racism: attracted to the racism of Muslims vs. Christians ages older then his. Filth seeks lower levels of filth.

Why did the myth of werewolves and vampires come about in Transylvania? Because the famine and plagues and mass death that Vlad created: emptied the land of living human victims for the undead to enter into. All they had to enter into were… the fanged animals that were eating their own corpses. The horror and shock and trauma of finding themselves in an animal that is eating your own dead corpse: sent them into raving lunacy. They became stark raving mad fiends. They became addicted to eating dead flesh. The undead things that inhabited the fanged creatures that ate the dead corpses of Vlad's devastated lands: sought to eat the flesh of their victims at night: just as they had been eaten, and just as the fanged animals that ate them had done… and left marks: fang marks on their sleeping victims

throats, in their vain attempt to kill a living human. Undead auras are very, very weak energy. Only when many auras merge themselves into one space, can they have enough energy to be made visible, or to have any effect of physical objects or living physical humans. The dreams: the nightmares these sleeping victims suffered, waking up screaming in terror: from the unsuccessful attempts of how many insane raving undead monsters all seeking to bite the same throat, merged into one undead aura, that after hours… managed to leave a few faint marks on the softest part of the skin: is where the myth of vampires come from. The undead inhabiting the bodies of living wolves in that region: and sending these animals into insanity as possessed creatures that did not act or behave like normal wolves: is all perfectly understandable… if you understand that living humans and living creatures still have auras after they die which are invisible to human eyes but still exist as cognizant things that are not completely dead. The creation of mass death: creates a culture of mass insanity in the undead that go through this horror: once they enter this realm of the undead, they find only ghouls trying to kill the living and laughing and smiling and cackling insanely as living people die in agony and terror and pain… and become mad themselves, and join into the mass insanity of that insane sick, rotting, diseased realm.

The Religious Sale of Indulgences

Was the religious sale of indulgences by the Catholic Church stopped dead in its tracks when Luther exposed it to the world? Did the Protestant Reformation stop undead evil from pushing this agenda into living human souls? No: What happened was an increase the sale of indulgences. Every time undead are blocked or frustrated in their evil designed orchestrations of trying to completely control living humans: every time a rare exception a positive living human force blocks their continuing designed orchestrated plan to weaken human life energy into total death weakness: their 'rage' their 'anger' at being blocked: explodes; instantly. This false explosion of outrage comes from them becoming accustomed to having their way with living humans for millions of years.

What the undead did was: because Luther blocked the sale of religious indulgences, they orchestrated a deluge, a flood of the secular sale of indulgences and physical poisons instead of spiritual poisons: which were ten thousand times more indulgent than the indulgence of granting a forgiveness of sins. A sale of indulgences which were ten thousand times more effective at corrupting the lives and bodies and souls of living humans. It was a two-pronged attack upon the living human beings of Europe: Both sales of indulgences: secular and religious succeeded in corrupting living humans into believing that they has a god given right to indulge themselves in anything religious and also in anything secular. The brainwashed, programmed *condition* of fear that untold masses of people including kings and Emperors had lived under vanished. God was no longer to be feared and worshipped. Sinners no longer need fear the Day of Judgment. God was only to be loved. God was no longer the wrathful God of the Old Testament, God was harmless. Which led to God being completely ignored until Nietzsche came out with the notion that 'God is dead'.

The corruption of religious sales of indulgences was instantly worsened: it got worse because of Luther's 95 criticisms. Once the rotten secularly corrupt church that had became a festering venal pile of fattened corruption was rightly disowned and ejected by northern Europeans who wanted to live a more pure more chaste more moral and ethical life. They corrupted themselves and each other: secretly: by keeping their conscience, and what their religious conscience told them was good and what was evil: secret. By not telling anyone what their relationship with their personal god was: by secretly indulging themselves in secret illogical rationalizations and excuses: that allowed them to sell themselves, that allowed them to indulge themselves: in secret religious fantasies: which they never told another living soul about.

This was wonderful! Any stupid sly, corrupt ass could convince themselves that they were living a religious life. Any puritanical fanatic could convince themselves that their wishes came from a direct communication with god himself and that their will was the will of god. All northern Europeans could indulge themselves religiously *in secret*. Because the centralized authority of the church was broken: and they did not have anyone to confess their sins to: there was nobody who was had more religious authority than the individual protestant reformed European. Mass freedom of the individual and individualism. No social collective religious laws to obey. " I've been called by God Himself! And he told me to do this, and say that!'

As a result: every secular evil wrapped itself *hypocritically***:** in the religious cloth of Protestant Puritanism> slyly: quickly! As a cunning defense, using cunning rationalizations to religiously justify: every single fucking thing they did and thought and said and did not feel. Every single liar became an expert at lying to themselves: etc, etc:

Then…. From the idea that their own conscience was to be their guide to moral and spiritual purity and chastity: could be secretly poisoned… personally…. This gave millions of frustrated evil ghouls something to do! This gave them an undead bull: a dictum! To obey! All the higher unseen powers hiding everywhere: sent their missives and hate and evil down to the lower levels of undead foul things: and made this their supreme mission in their foul evil existence: corrupt each living human *secretly* and hide your poison: *by never allowing living humans to question their own conscience* and their own personal relationships … wid da unseen 'god' dey pray to, talk to, worship, and wait… for a sign. A feeling of invisible spirits entering into them. Telling them 'this is your holy mission in life: this is what *you* must do: all of your most foul instincts are right and good! *You* are spiritually supreme in authority over all living humans: *you* will prevail and succeed if you listen to the silent urgings inside you whispering to you day and night: do this! Feel this! Be this! Do that! Yes! Yes**! ….**" *This is how the undead poison all living people by their very presence… by all the subliminal suggestions and urges and evil motives they secretly harbor against each other. Venting their sickness upon the living. Projecting their foulness.*

What happened was horrible, and horribly effective: Europeans indulged themselves even more than they had ever done: in the most evil filth they could find to dirty themselves and destroy life and poison everything that had a living innocent healthy aura to attack and kill and despoil and hate and envy and fear….

Darwin's Natural Selection and Undead Unnatural Selection

To further hide the evil which undead have committed for millions of years: undead have brainwashed people to believe that everything happens 'naturally' that there is no supernatural intervention on Earth, that there is no supernatural spirits, no gods, no demons, no ghosts, no undead at all. When in fact undead filth have been unnaturally selecting the worst, sickest to survive, and attacking, corrupting, poisoning and killing the best and the healthiest of every species for untold millennia. This about-face tactic is the exact same tactic they used and continue to use to turn all good intentions all healthy good energy away from its good direction until it ends up going in the opposite direction: the direction of evil. Turning and reversing good actions so they are reversed into actions of evil. By convincing living people that they are the most advanced, most enlightened, most educated generation of all time… and all past cultures, civilizations, and generations were all blinded by superstitious nonsense… which they, the present generation are free of. Darwin's 'Origin of Species" was the new evil of undead: science, gaining ground and eclipsing the older evil of the worship of gods; invented to hide their origins.

The human species is a living example of the unnatural selection which is manipulated and orchestrated by undead evil. In civilization: the weakest, sickest, most corrupted individuals are preserved while the healthiest are killed off and prevented from having babies. The weakest sickest genetic lines are nurtured preserved and perpetuated while the healthiest, the best genetic ones are killed off so they cannot give birth to healthier, better offspring. The holocaust is another example: out of 6 million innocent good people, only the most ruthless, the most insensitive, the most corrupt the most cunning evil filth survived while the best: the genetic best, the spiritual best, the ones with the best hearts, the kindest, the most sensitive souls: the ones whose hearts were filled with generosity, kindness, goodness, love, selflessness, were massacred. The attack on young growing healthy human children and babies is not natural: it is unnatural.

What is a reversal of natural selection? For instance: take a large land animal that goes back to the sea… in order to kill one of the smallest living organisms in the ocean: krill.. Whales are worshipped by civilized living humans because they exemplify the reversal of good life energy being reversed into pure evil. In order to commit their mass murder, these desensitized monsters had to insulate themselves from all life energy around them. They had to become huge obscene masses of blubber: dead fat cells. A huge monster killing millions of small growing organisms is not natural selection: it is an obscene demonstration of the unfairness of pure size, inequality. Their groaning shrieks of unhappiness, misery and loneliness have been recorded. Their stupidity is legendary. They are easily killed by man, and many of their species have been put into extinction; wiped out by a species of mass-murderers even more evil then they are. Science: the newest invention of undead has attempted to wipe out all perception of morality in civilization *and* Nature. The idea that no moral judgments are to be made about anything.. the idea that GOOD and evil do not exist and have never existed; is cunning evil of the modern science: which is based upon Darwin and the undead that poisoned his goodness and managed to turn all of his good ideas around and reverse them into evil. Evil undead is constantly doing this: every minute of every day and every night: any positive good energy is attacked, overwhelmed by numbers, sabotaged, poisoned, corrupted so the direction of its GOOD energy is reversed and goes in a negative evil direction. A land animal going back to the sea: losing all use of its limbs, losing use of its senses, losing its intelligence, becoming an insensate blob of blubber is not evolution: it is a reversal of evolution: it is de-evolution.

Science's idea of foregoing all human morality, and replacing the morality of supernatural entities with an amoral, non-moral inhuman uncritical idiocy which treats Nature as if all Nature is an omniscient god, and there is no GOOD and no evil within Nature, and that whatever happens; and *especially everything that happened in the past* was and is both natural and good form of 'natural selection', is another way these undead have programmed, brainwashed, and gulled the latest crop of modern humans into remaining unaware of their foul, destructive evil existence.

Understand this: all hate, all evil: hides behind a false façade of false courage: Any time a positive honest person challenges them in their face: <u>directly</u>: making no bones about their intention to kill them. They wilt and flee the scene and begin working behind the scenes at safer distances away from the actual aura they fear and hate: and try to attack poison and thwart that honest person as cunningly and convolutedly as possible: based on the idea! That if they create their evil into twisted warped insane knots of cunning filth: their original intention and design and orchestrated evil acts: will never be exposed or traced back to the true actual originators of that evil.

Their defense against being exposed naked for what they actually are: their convolution of twisted complexities does not work. Why? Because once you start killing them. It does not matter in which

order you kill them or if you ever trace their cunning and unravel their shit: because they will flee and run away and expose themselves by their fucking cowardice and hate and fear and envy every time you attack them directly. The more directly you attack and kill them: the more their convoluted orchestrations fall apart and the more naked their shit becomes, and more clearly you will be able to see the cunning filth hiding behind mask false masks: every time you kill one: a mask is ripped away to reveal another evil foul thing behind that first mask. All you have to do is kill every single one of them: and you will get to the originators and orchestrators of undead evil: and kill them fucking dead

The existence of undead evil is obvious in the famous nursery rhyme:

'Walk on a crack: break your mother's back'

The explanation is simple: once living people die: their souls become two-dimensional insane evil invisible things: they hide in cracks: they hide in crevices: they hide in flat areas: they hide in cars. They hide along smooth flat surfaces; they hide inside hollows: they hide inside the hollow areas of cars.

If your mother dies: she will become an insane evil undead filth following you around. If a child is spontaneous and happy: that undead filth that was once a living mother: cannot anticipate the child's movements: so… to be safe from being injured when a happy child is skipping around and playing: she hides in the most convenient crack she can find: unfortunately… the cracks on cement sidewalks: are not true cracks, they are false cracks: that look like cracks, but are actually only grooves in the hard cement. If an undead filth that was once a child's mother, tries to hide inside one of these false cracks where it cannot burrow into the earth to avoid being stepped on and killed… and the child innocently, happily skipping along he sidewalk: steps on the false crack which the undead thing is trying to slip into to get away from the happy energy of the living child: Her back will be broken; it will be maimed for eternity: it will be damaged and broken.

So.... By the evil stinking filthy evil irrational hate-filled illogic of these fucking stinking unseen undead pieces of shit; It was the child's fault. Blame the child for stepping on something he or she did not see, cannot see, could never have known was there! And punish at child for doing something it did not even know that it had done. Better yet... Develop and create an evil stinking insane superstition!! In all children that are happily skipping and running outside in nature: to be afraid of stepping on any cracks!! This way:: any evil foul ghouls surrounding these happy healthy children: will not have to be afraid of being stepped on: as they flee and try to avoid coming too close to healthy positive living energy: because that positive life energy can and does kill them dead.

This: is the fucking stinking reason this fucking shit stinking superstitious nursery rhyme was invented and repeated for over a hundred years now and continues to be repeated by children who never read or heard of this evil stinking filthy rhyme.

Do you fucking understand yet?

Every single fucking thing in the entire fucking world is explainable and understandable:
Everything can be logically explained. The only way you can explain things logically: is by understanding that undead unseen filth auras are everywhere: and they are not logical beings: they do not act logically; they are not healthy things; they are foul corruptions of filth that are unseen and hidden because their energy auras exist on energy levels which the human eye cannot usually perceive.

Once you realize that these things are everywhere all the fucking time: and once you realize and understand their evil agenda and hidden secret purpose, and once you understand their tactics and strategies and how they orchestrate and manipulate living human beings and all other living creatures also:

Then you will realize and understand: that you as a living human being: will never, and can never attain a happy healthy life: and no living creature on earth can either: unless and until:

Every motherfucking stinking undead thing is slaughtered killed destroyed crushed ripped apart and wiped off the Earth:

And only living energy of living things are left.
There is a natural order of energy:

All energy is alive

There is organic energy and there is inorganic energy
These abominations that are not organic living energy and they are not inorganic living energy
They must be wiped out: so organic energy and inorganic energy can connect logically and function happily and harmoniously together.
Without either one attacking and killing the other.
How? By organic energy giving its organic life to inorganic energy
And by inorganic energy giving its living life to organic energy
By both inorganic and organic life energy *sharing* their living energies together; happily; in all ways that are positive and life-reinforcing and good.

There is no logical reason for evil negative energy to exist
Once living humans realize and understand this universal truth
They will have no qualms and no hesitation in killing every fucking bit of negative evil energy they find dead: and I mean fucking completely fucking dead.

The evil of the undead

Bram Stoker… who *stoked* the fires of gothic horror by inventing fictitious lies about the undead and *cramming* it into English literature… as a new elite reading craze, a new fad. A brave researcher delving into the secrets of the undead… easily misled and corrupted by the very ghouls he wrote about. The idea of an undead ghoul sucking blood from a sleeping living human victim was too close for comfort for these undead scum. They had to make sure that this idea would be ignored. So it was spoofed. It was laughed at. The entire world became convinced that it was one of the silliest, stupidest, most ignorant superstitions ever invented.

Today… images of Dracula are on cereal boxes for children because eating cereal weakens the life-energy of growing children; it sucks the life-energy out of them. The *idea* of vampirism… has become a commercial joke. Nobody living today even dreams that such ghouls actually exist. Or that the dearly departed spirits of their own ancestors… *suck their life-force out of them every single night of their lives.* Uncle ----? Aunt ---- ? Grand ----? Evil? She was not a ----! He couldn't be a -----!

Do you personally know what they felt and thought in the secrecy of their own minds and hearts while they were still alive? Do you know if they themselves, were systematically poisoned all of their lives by undead filth living inside them?
Do you know if after they died: they finally found a chance to wallow in every secret vice, secret hate, secret envy, secret lust and secret addiction which they hid from you and even themselves, while they were still alive?

Do you know how much evil they did not commit when they were still alive; just because they were too afraid of being caught? And suddenly! They find they can commit every evil they always wanted to now that they are dead… how much persuasion does it take to corrupt people who have suppressed their urges, vices, and evils while they were alive: only out of physical force?

There are no guns in the realm of the undead. There are no policemen in the realm of the undead. There is no government in the realm of the undead.

Until you can look inside a human soul and see what is buried there: do not presume to know what a living soul who becomes an undead entity is capable of.

For example: take the story of the Beach Boy's band. Now made into a TV movie. Showing how the boys in that band were complete fakes. They never went to the beach. But their music caught on… young children and adolescents went outside into Nature and had fun…

Now we can't have that now can we?

The undead fixed that. What *key* words in Beach Boys songs have survived a culture that was supposed to be all about the outdoors, and fun in the sun? Why are so many computer terms the same as words used in their songs?

Surfing… the Internet: not the ocean
Crash. (Finders Keepers): selfishness
Shut down.
Go! (Honda song)
Help! (me Rhonda)
In my room.

Ring a bell? HELP! Get her out of my heart. Honda-Rhonda: replace human love with the love of Japanese bikes-Japanese technology. Newest technology craze. Get all the love for the girl you truly love out of your heart.

Get all human love out of your heart: stay in your room with your computer. The complete antithesis of beach boy culture now dominates the youth culture of the entire world, as a backlash to the unforgivable affront to these undead filth: of young girls and boys actually wanting to have fun, and find love, and be healthy and happy outdoors in Nature.

Now we can't have that now, can we?

These evil filth made damned sure no American young ever went out of their rooms and lived in the beauty of Nature. They made sure they became addicted to their computers… they made damn sure

that the computer *got all love out of their hearts*… the first apple of evil, the evil of knowledge… the first apple computer…. The first apple of evil that the slimy slithering cunning snake gave to Adam in the Bible…

Pet Sounds… the weird sounds of electronic evil in the background growing in power… as a slimy slithering sound. People treating their beloved machines, cars, computers *like pets*. Loving their machines more than they love living humans. Is this cultural coincidence? Look at what became of the lowest of the lowlanders: the Flanders Dutch. When they first tasted the poison of wealth, and power, and affluence. To develop into Europe's first dominant middle class society and middle class culture: with no aristocracy over them. Why do you think the Dutch first reveled in growing poppies and tulips? Because when they were the lowest most powerless of all European cultures. They could only show their lust for killing and power by beheading and decapitating harmless innocent flowers. Why do you think the millions of dead, all the graveyards of the First World War are called Flanders fields?

Because every poppy that grows there for a short year and dies: represents one-year short year of life of a soldier in the killing fields of Holland and Flanders where they fought and died.

Every poppy worn on a veteran's lapel over his heart: every red blossom represents the bloody bullet hole which killed one of them. Every poppy represents the <u>wish</u> of the undead scum called human entities; *who wanted to kill all of them who are alive and not dead*.

Every pie hat stuck on the end of a bayoneted rifle represented a decapitated soldier with his head blown off. Millions of Dutch flowers killed. Representing the millions of human souls they killed and cheated to get rich. Representing the millions of pies they ate in their greed; when the first Dutch lowlanders became rich.

Why do you think the 1st world war was mostly fought in the lowlands of Holland? Because it was the lowest, flattest land. The land with the longest and oldest tradition and culture of hate and greed for territory and power. Fought over, by every European power at one time or another. In Europe: more battles were fought on that land before the 1st world war than anywhere else. There are more millions of killer's souls and ghouls and dead entities in that small stretch of territory than anywhere else in Europe. They reveled in the dying of millions more new entries into their ranks. They gloated and laughed as living soldiers killed each other by the thousands each day. Once the lowland Dutch got the upper hand: once Holland became a colonizing power: they became the most cunning, craftiest liars and betrayers and double-dealing greedy money-mongers in Europe.

Hiding their greed and envy and cunning behind boisterous outward signs of cheerfulness and friendliness. And then turning a cold shoulder if anyone in need dared come to them for succor. As does every filthy capitalist in this world today: following their 700 year-old example of how to get rich, and how to act once you are rich.

Until you meet these undead scum: do not presume to know what they are actually like. Until you die: do not presume to know what you will become when you are dead.
Why do you think crows swagger like macho men?

Because that blackened, corrupt species is the repository of corrupt undead human observers: swaggering evil killers. Who looked down in contempt upon other living people. Those human undead

entities who most closely match the selfish, gangster culture of crows. Whose mentality matches the cunning intelligence of crows.

Like attracts like. Water seeks its own level.

Why do you think other animals leave crows alone: when they can be killed easily, and are easy pickings for many predators? Because crows exhibit an arrogant mental superiority: from the human filth that have merged into their bodies. They are not afraid of dying: because the intelligence inside them is already undead. They act as if they are human for a damn good reason. Yet they are the biggest cowards of all, the worst scaredy cats.

Why do you think the superstitious belief in reincarnation warns people that the more evil they become: the lower order of animal they will be reborn into?

They are not reborn at all. Their evil souls simply naturally gravitate to the species which they have become most like, as a convenient way of observing things. Water seeks its own level. In the middle ages: human lazy pigs were most comfortable existing inside the bodies of actual pigs. Human carrion predators and vultures were most comfortable in living inside the bodies of crows and other carrion birds and using them as observers.

How far back does the amalgamation of undead auras: into one nation of undead monsters go? It goes back 25 million years to Africa. When black species were shunned by other animals. The black crow, the black raven, the black panther and the black monkey. These black species hated all other species. It goes back to the origin of our species. It goes back to the origin of the black man in Africa. Out of that black monkey: came the black chimp, the black gorilla and the black walking ape: us. It was an amalgamation of hate and evil. The undead auras of evil species: morphing together into an unholy alliance.

Why? They had no useful function. They were too visible. They were at the actual top of the animal hierarchy. They were the highest species. They did not do their job. Because they had been designed to be a living example for lower animals: and instead set a bad example instead of a good one: nature punished them by turning them black. There are thousands of myths that try to explain why the crow became black. But no myths that explain why humans became black.

Ghouls who revel in looking down upon living humans: revel in inhabiting the awareness and perspective of living birds: so they can look upon everything. Whatever living animals are around humans… these ghouls inhabit. Be it inside lazy dogs, or spoiled cats. They live again through these animals.

Simply because there are not enough living humans to go round.
Taking on whatever energy they hid-inside. Becoming sphinx-like half-human, half-cat humanoid horrors. Becoming half-jackal, half-human monsters. Becoming half-snake, half-human ghoulish monsters.

The myths of the ancient past describe these spirits as they actually were. As three-headed monsters, as spirits with snakes coming out of their heads. They are the monsters, the insane half-human gods, the monkey-spirits, the elephant spirits, the other gods and entities and monsters described in legends and myths. They could not interbreed with other species while they were alive. Now modern myths and modern monsters describe them as they are now. The older they are, the more their auras are poisoned

by whatever living thing they merge into: the more inhuman they look, and the more insane they become.

They can, and did, *and still do…* intermix their human entity-auras; with *crows* and bears, and other animals, and living things. There are no words to describe what they look like. The older they are: the more their poisoned auras take on monstrous shapes of morphed-species monsters. Now; they are becoming machine ghouls. Living inside machines and taking on that mechanized poison energy. The modern undead sucking energy from machines look even more horrible. People who can see them; think they are hallucinating. That such insane mixtures of half-bird, half-human ghouls do not actually exist.

There are millions of them in the spirit world of undead human entities. Each one is unique. Each one is ugly, misshapen, horrid and ugly.

Where do you think the legends of the devil, of Beelzebub, of Mephistopheles come from?
From undead human spirits; who were stupid enough to inhabit animals that had tails and horns after they died for too long a time. Living inside goats, or cows… living inside cats, or leopards.
How was the devil, or Satan; portrayed in Europe in the Middle Ages?

He had the budding the horns of a goat or a young bull, the tail of a cat or cow, the hooves of a horse or goat, a long horsy-looking face, large canines like a dog or cat, a wispy beard, and cat eyes.

In short: he was an amalgamation of every common barnyard animal in Europe; merged into a humanoid abomination.

From these dead ghouls of Europe living inside too many barnyard animals… in order to spy-on and watch what living people were doing. They became devil-monsters who are basically not completely human. And what of the images of ghosts, the images of skeletons, the images of rotting half-decomposed faces, the images of grinning skulls, which fill books and stories and myths about the undead?

These undead merely made the mistake of going back into their dead bodies after they died… they stayed there too long. Their aura took on the physical condition of their own rotting corpses. For those who left their rotting bodies before all the flesh rotted away and decomposed: their auras became images of putrescent rotting horror. For those who stayed longer… the images of their auras became bare skeletons without any flesh.

Every image of human horror of the undead has a logical explanation.

Look at the myths of the Greeks: half-horse-half-human centaurs… undead human ghouls living inside the bodies of horses until their auras morphed into this sick form… look at the other Greek myths and legends… Poseidon, a poisoned fish…half-fish, half-human… and mermaids… females drowned in the sea… their auras morphed with the only living things available: fish.

Look at the Assyrian winged bulls, with the head of a bearded man. That is not a mythical bull: that is an Assyrian undead entity; who by living inside the living bodies of birds and horses and bulls, became a grotesque monster.

The undead do not give a fuck about the living: they only care about themselves. The only reason that images, statues, and carvings of these morphed undead things is because the undead are trying to warn themselves, they are trying to warn the newest in their realm not to do what they did… They do not care if living people repeat the same mistakes forever: they only do not want their realm to become populated with insane monsters that are not human and are unpredictable and dangerous. That is the only reason these images are found throughout human history in every culture. They are an historical record of how these morphed monsters have become worse and worse, and more inhuman. Look at the Minotaur. A near exact copy of the Assyrian winged bull-man except without wings. Who can tell if the body is that of a bull, or a horse? It could be either. It is the end-result of all the animals a certain crazed unseen undead entity inhabited.

There are logical understandable reasons for everything. Study what shape evil spirits took on… in what culture, and during which age. And you will find the ghoulish truth staring you in the face.

Even if most undead human entities were not pure evil. Even if all of them did not hate everything that lives.

Their effect on living people is pure evil.

The subconscious effect of being secretly observed by undead entities: created all civilized forms of spectatorship and vicarious customs of watching-looking at, being fascinated by something horrible.

The subconscious effect of being secretly observed by undead entities: for millions of years: has created the evil of living humans existing as insane detached observers. Look at ancient Roman culture… and their obsession with copying Greek statues. If they were good enough to copy Greek statues so perfectly: why didn't they create their own originals instead of Greek copies? Look how this obsession with copying and duplication rose and rose over thousands of years… until now:

Today; our entire fucking economy of civilization is based on duplication and copying. Throughout history… the *level* of obsession with duplicating past cultures: has risen in direct proportion to the exploding population of these human undead, unseen scum. The exponential growth in the numbers of living humans dying: have increased the <u>effect</u> of undead human entities upon living humans *exponentially*. Until now all living humans <u>do</u>, is re-live and recreate the past.

Who is the greatest unsung hero of all the Greek? Who is the one genius who invented modern society? Who is the person who hatched the core ideas of Modern Global Capitalism and modern technology over 2,500 years ago? Who is the well-known but pooh-poohed, belittled, ignored, greatest inventor and mathematician ever born?

Every single modern technology, the idea of every single modern technology was invented by him. Modern historians treat him as a nothing. *Why?* Because he was 2,500 years ahead of his time? His inventions and ideas have only now recently come into vogue. They are only now actually being used by modern civilized people. Every time you walk into a store whose doors open automatically for you without you having to touch that door: you are seeing his invention being used by modern humans.

What was his name, this unsung Hero of all Western civilization?

Over 2,100 year ago: a Grek mathematician and engineer and inventor was born. His name was *Hero: of Alexandria*.

That is where the term 'hero' originally comes from. It comes from the first hero ever born. What happened when all of the evil machinations that the undead evil inside him saw how Mankind failed to absorb and use all of this mechanical and abstract evil that had been hatched by one man? They decided to *reverse* his name. Instead of creating a mechanical society invented by the *Hero of Alexandria*. They decided to destroy humanity by using *Alexander the Hero*. The first: built it up. The second tore it down. The first was the unsung hero. The second was sung of, and praised, and made into a god. The first one's name was *Hero.* The second one's name was *Alexander*. The first one came from *Alexandria*: which is the exact same name as Alexander: and was an unsung *hero*. The second one was named *Alexander*, and was a sung *hero* who died near Alexandria where the true Hero once lived. The first one was the creator of western civilization. The second was the destroyer of western civilization. Two Janus heads with reversed names; living 300 years apart from each other. The first two original Greeks: who forged the future path of all Western culture. One as an inventor of machines and one as a creator of cities. Both of them created death.

These two dynamics: the dynamics of these two people: make up the entire dynamics of Western civilization. Technology inventing gadgets, and war-Empire: smashing human societies to bits. Is this a coincidence? One has been completely ignored to this day. The other has been glorified and has been world famous for 2,250 years. Complete opposites: yet eerily alike. Both fascinated by mechanical machines and their practical use. Both students of the practical Greek sciences. The first: the mastermind, the idea maker, the conceptualizer, the model maker. The second: the actualizer, the turner of models into actual cities and actual engines of war. The first, a writer, a theorist. The second a man of action. Together: they are the complete man, the complete hero, the complete genius. The first Western genius of conception, and the first Western genius of action: born 300 years apart: both Greek. Is this a coincidence? Or did the entities hiding inside the first one, decide to invade the life energy of the second? Or did the entity of the first find its way into the second? Both died young. Both were brilliant. Both accomplished more evil in their short lives than others ever did in ten lifetimes. Both were protégés of an older man who they used to slingshot their own ideas off from. Both were apprenticed to learn at a very early age. Both were born into the highest circles of their time.

The undead are not a myth.

Spell and pronounce HERO backwards and what do you get?>:
OREH… pronounced: AURA… Oreh… is an undead AURA
Do you understand? Hero is Aura spelled and pronounced backwards.

The first human that ever created every mechanical evil that is now dominating the earth: was an undead, unseen evil aura: hiding inside a living person: and then to make the 'joke' of this 'unexplained' genius' so humans could later figure out that this human had been such a 'mechanical genius after all; that he was merely a living shell, a poisoned living human who was manipulated and used by unseen undead auras: who used him to create the evil known as Modern Western Civilization

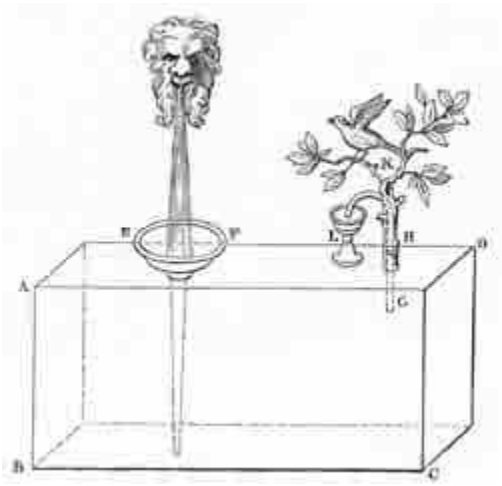
1000's of fucking years: before these inventions were finally used by everybody in Western civilization. It took 2,000 fucking years of undead unseen auras poisoning living humans: to get living humans to the state they WANT them, and wanted them 2,000 years ago: into a state of weakness and lunacy so insane and weak: that the billions dying today and entering their realm are no problem for them to handle. Because they have been weakened by living in a mechanical civilized environment which has permanently weakened their undead auras.

Hero pronounced backwards is Aura

This is not a fucking coincidence: every fucking stinking shit who was ever called a 'hero' has been poisoned by auras. Who leave their mark by putting their name on their victims backwards. The more evil a person is: the more they are worshipped in civilization. The more evil a person was or is the more they have been poisoned by unseen undead auras: and the more they are considered to be 'heroes'. Hero is also known as 'Heron'. The baby killer. Herons are killers of babies. The Grek baby killers were whitewashed into 'heroes'. The truth was hidden and destroyed: simply by reversing the true cause of the evil, simply by reversing the word: aura (Oreh) to hero.

Over 2,000 years ago: Hero invented the first coin operated machine. It was a water machine. People paid money to purify themselves with purified water. They used coin operated machines to wash themselves. To wash their souls, their faces, before entering a temple.

Today: people are still using coin operated machines to whitewash themselves in Laundromats. For over 2,350 years: people have not changed. For over 2,350 years: people have not learned a fucking thing. Here is one example of his inventions:



The flow of water into a sealed container forces air out through a small bent tube. The air, bubbling into a cup of water, sounds like a bird singing. (The Pneumatics of Hero of Alexandria, page

Do you understand now? The evil of this man was the hidden aura inside him: the reptile-bird aura.

Hero invented the automatic door. It was used in Temples. It was used for houses of the undead. When worshipers approached: unseen hands opened the huge doors for them, and closed it behind them. This invention screams out: that when you enter a place of worship: you are entering a house of the dead who control everything. You are entering a temple built to preserve dead gods, dead entities. Ancient temples had statues depicting the dead as gods. These statues were not just made of stone. They were made of every expensive material known to man. They were gilded, painted, with gold, with lapis lazuli, with ivory, to instill awe into worshippers. What were these doors saying? They were laughing at the unaware and the innocent. They were sneakily mocking living humans: they were saying to them:

'We are the unseen… Enter. Come in. We will open the doors of corruption for you. You do not have to open them: we will make it easy for you. We will help to corrupt you every way possible we can to make you weaker and more stupid and more pliant and more submissive and more brainwashed. Come in and worship us, fear us, sacrifice to us, give all of your most sacred precious possessions. Sacrifice your purest, your best to us. Enter our houses of corruption: we will corrupt you… all you have to do is walk in… you don't even have to open the door… we the unseen undead will open the doors leading to your own damnation and corruption for you'

Unseen undead entities are corrupting living humans today just as they did over 2,000 years ago. Living humans are entering places of business, places that practice greed, selfishness and self-gratification.

Unseen hands are still opening doors to your damnation. Paths, doors that are opened for you: are paths of evil, controlled and manipulated by the undead.

The unseen have fooled living humans by secrecy, by magic, by slight-of-hand. This is the hoax of the unseen undead. Cunning foolery is all they have. Nothing else: just the secret hidden advantage that they can see you, but you cannot see them.

What is 'invent'? Invention is the secret **IN**ner **VENT**ing of hate by undead entities. Creation produces life. Invention produces death. Undead auras: inside the Grek 'Hero: *invented* the Greek insanity of *scientific observation*. They *created* Orwell's Brave New World of big brother… where everything is being secretly observed. Which is now being made concrete by millions of video cameras installed in countless businesses, factories, stores, streets and cities. *Scientific* observation is merely one-sided *secret* observation.

The undead *invented* Stalin's secret police, and the KGB. They invented the reflective dynamic of humans *watching* things passively instead of living. They *created* TV, and movies, and the Internet. They *invented* the arenas of Rome and the amphitheatres of Greece. They *invented* the idea-dynamic and sick addiction of crowds watching executions. They *invented* the sick idea of humans watching crimes and atrocities passively: while not feeling anything about it… and not doing anything about it.

They *invented* the human insanity of detached observation. They *invented* the insanity of mental detachment. They *invented* the insanity of science, and scientific detachment.

The subconscious poison of their *secret* observation of living people: has been poisoning living souls for thousands upon thousands of years. Their poison of insane *secret* detached observation: has been seeping into living human minds, hearts and souls for tens of thousands of years.

It is because of *them* that human society is what it is today. It is because of *them* that killing and hatred and racism and deception and rape and violation and every crime and atrocity is committed *as secretly as possible*. It is because of *them*: that most truths have been *systematically* covered up, quashed, laughed-at, ignored, etc, etc ad nauseum.

It is because of *them*: that all truth has become an unspoken secret. *It is because of them that truth has become almost non-existent.* This accumulation…This *secret* dynamic of *secret* detached observation… accumulating into billions upon billions of undead souls. Is the *secret* reason, why the *secret secretion* of their sick souls… *seeping* into living people: has gotten worse and worse.

This *secret*, *invisible* accumulation of undead human souls: is the *secret* reason living humans have been insanely trying to poison and pollute their own environment and the entire living earth around them. They are merely *reflecting* the increasingly poisoned and polluted condition of their <u>own</u> living auras, bodies, minds, hearts and sex; by the overpopulation of these undead human entities *accumulating* inside them, around them, under them, over them… by more and more cunning, sly, filthy, *secret* ways.

Socrates

Who was Socrates? He was a living human possessed by undead evil auras. He had discovered the secret existence of unseen undead. He was duped by them. They used him, and made a mockery of everything he tried to do. *They made damn sure that he did not question the Gods.* He obeyed the gods. He was a blind fool; a religious zealot, and a professional hypocrite. But even as a manipulated, poisoned living dupe: he caused too much trouble because he argued and questioned and exposed the evils of human corruption. His fatal flaw was that: he questioned all other authorities except his own private opinions, *which he kept to himself.* He never told anyone what he actually believed. He kept his own beliefs secret.

The reason for his voluntary suicide has never been fully explained or understood… until now… until skeptical historians examine his life and his death: and finding nothing to be impressed by whatsoever: are beginning to see his suicide as an attempt to put to death all human questioning… *by the questioner putting himself to death.* Instead of fighting corrupt authority: Socrates obeyed them. Instead of forcing them to kill him: he killed himself. His living example was obeying evil of the majority: even when he knew they were wrong. If he had defied them to do their worst, and killed any who tried to kill him: he would have destroyed the entire ethics of evil. He would have destroyed all obedience to authority. Obedience to authority is evil. He obeyed because he was poisoned by undead auras. His truths were poisoned by him not living up to his own standards. This quote from . http://www.essayvtm.netfirms.com/Greece.htm#A1 shows what I mean.

"Right before drinking the lethal cup this Socrates defended for his last time religious submission, as opposed to free thinking and free acting:

'There is a doctrine uttered in secret that man is a prisoner who has no right to open the door of his prison and run away; this is a great mystery, which I do not quite understand. Yet I, too, believe that the gods are our guardians, and that we are a possession of theirs'.

Do you understand what his words meant? The undead had poisoned his mind. Undead unseen filth had poisoned his brain and his body to submit to their insane evil. They had poisoned him to sacrifice his life and commit voluntary manslaughter upon himself. He was possessed by undead unseen evil. He was a possession. He was a dupe, an empty living soul which they filled with as much insane evil as they could.

Evil undead see Good, and attack it: before Good is even born. Undead unseen evil cunning secret entities invade, violate, and permeate all healthy living energy and corrupt it and poison it before it can grow up healthy and good and pure and wise and strong enough to kill them.

The Good that was in Socrates: was poisoned so quickly, he became evil before he could become Good. The richest most evil young humans in Athens tempted him with their wealth and attentions: and he sucked it up like a cat laps up cream.

The story tells itself. Why on earth would the youngest, most arrogant, most spoiled, most wealthy young aristocrats of Athens, the most lazy, bored, and stupid, useless, pampered, snobs on earth: lavish their homosexual charms and attentions on the ugliest man in Athens? Socrates was so horribly ugly: that to this day: there has been nobody born more ugly than he was. You believe these fops who later became the worst republican reactionaries and who lived lives that were diametrically opposed to everything Socrates stood for and fought for: you believe they admired him for his virtues? They were so corrupt: they had no virtues. They did not know what virtue was or is.

The only explanation of the crazy, inexplicable anomaly of corrupt rich youths sponsoring and paying an ugly old man money and flattering him… until he became so full of himself he became a public nuisance, and then was put on trial for corrupting the morals of these aristocratic sycophants; *when it was <u>they</u> who corrupted him…*is demonic possession.

After Socrates died: every single one of his young followers: went <u>against</u> everything he stood for.

The example he gave them of killing himself was so repugnant, so insane, so beyond heir understanding: that they could only admire him for his courage, for his not being afraid to die. None of them ever dreamed of following in his footsteps. Socrates killed the art of systematic critical questioning before it could be born by killing himself as an example. And since him: nobody has dared question anything farther than what he and the corrupt, idiotic, imbecilic, fops did. Lazing upon divans amidst wealth and feasting, gorging themselves… idly wondering what would happen to them when they died. Now every seven year-old who has a computer: copies this exact same attitude and asks the same exact idiotic question… without going any further. And stops there, and never questions anything else again for the rest of their brainwashed lives. Every idiot who has ever asked that question after they, the Athenian aristocrats, asked it idly of Socrates: does not expect to be answered. Because Socrates never answered them, and because they never expected to be answered.

Well: I: Indrek Pringi have answered that question. In spite of undead unseen auras. In spite of all civilization. In spite of everybody not wanting to know the answer. I have answered the fucking question of what happens to you after you die. The answer is that the undead poison you *before* you die. They poison your whole life.

The evil of Science

Science has banished the supernatural from civilized existence. The undead have used Science to make sure that their existence will never be discovered and exposed by civilized humans. The undead have used Science to make civilized humans as unaware as possible; as insensitive as possible to all supernatural and paranormal phenomena. The undead have used Science so people will laugh at the idea of the existence of ghosts and spirits. The undead have used Science to brainwash civilized people into the unspoken scientific belief that the existence of life after death is a hoax. And even if it is true… is so unimportant, so irrelevant to the lives of living people… that even after civilized people experience supernatural visitations of their dead kin, even after they experience phenomenon like a ghost or a vision or have contact with an undead spirit… they toss that experience away and ignore it, and forget about it as if all supernatural phenomenon is completely unimportant and has no relevance to their lives. Science has banished religion from modern life. Science has banished spirituality from human existence. Science has banished the existence of spirits from modern life…

Science has… become a religion unto itself: the most evil religion of all. Science has created a historical perspective and attitude of total cultural amnesia. Modern people have been brainwashed into assuming that 12,00 years of civilized people believing in the existence of gods and spirits… 60,000 years of human cultures believing in the existence of unseen spirits and auras… is not only completely false, but a bunch of superstitious nonsense. How does Science maintain this evil belief in the non-existence of undead auras? By claiming that there is no scientific proof, no testable scientific evidence which proves the existence of spirits because though they do not know what kind of energy they should be looking for, their scientific machines cannot detect the energy of any undead spirits… So since they don't know what they should be looking for, and haven't found it yet: why then it doesn't exist.

What Science will not tell you is that their fucking machines also cannot detect the energy which keeps you alive. Science will not tell you that their machines are only capable of detecting mechanical energy: not Life-Energy and not the energy of spirits and auras. What Science will not tell you is that their fucking machines cannot detect most of the energy which exists in the Universe.

The religion of Science has banished all older religion and all older cultures from human understanding by treating the past 12,000 years as if it never existed… Science assumes that for 12,000 years, human beings were a species of blind, superstitious, brainwashed gullible, ignorant, uneducated stupid fools… and then suddenly, when the industrial revolution began… suddenly all western humanity became enlightened and intelligent! And instantly threw away all of their past history and understandings of the world *and worshipped their machines instead.* As genius after genius arrived to proclaim the new Scientific Gospel to the enlightened Western Masses… 'God is dead!" " We can now ignore all the gods and all the spirits that were worshipped and adored and revered and respected and sacrificed to, for these thousands of years. They don't exist because these machines we just invented can't measure their existence and what's more; they never existed!"

This is the evil of Science. The undead have used Science to make civilized humans as unaware as possible of their unseen presence. Undead have used Science to make humans as insensitive to their hidden existence as possible. Undead have used Science to brainwash civilized people into the belief that all supernatural phenomenon, all ghosts, gods, spirits, poltergeists, etc which cannot be measured and explained by scientific machines do not exist… *and have never existed.*

The fact is; undead auras play games with paranormal investigators all the time: they lead them on, and give them tantalizing bits of measurable evidence… but never enough to makes any sense… just enough to keep them chasing their tails with false leads. They do the same thing in laboratories which try to measure proof of their existence. Jeering at the fools when their equipment malfunctions while they sabotage their recording machines, moving and hiding behind walls and in-between walls, and floating above their heads just out of reach of the cameras and recorders.

The presence of undead malevolent imps can be seen in the famous mass media silent comedy of 'Mr. Bean". The entire concept of the character screams out the presence of a malevolent presence which is NOT sympathetic to living humans, and spreads chaos and harm and destruction everywhere it goes. The character is not human. The character is an undead spirit: kicked out of the upper realm of the undead: not wanted, and thrown down from on high *to re-visit* the places it has once *BEEN*… get it? The undead are making a sly joke: convinced that living humans will not notice the obvious phonetic meaning. As this malevolent undead thing visits places it has once been; it finds new things which it does not understand. For it: modern civilization is a puzzle; rules and regulations and laws are an irritation to be gotten around. It has a streak of cruelty a mile wide, yet it has been sent as a warning to the living, who are supposed to recognize and understand his pointed messages of what is evil and wrong with the world. But instead; everyone is mad and laughs at its antics. One sly farce some undead filth pretend to play is: they must give a sign that exposes what they are. But… *they also make sure that nobody understands the sign they give.* The introduction of every episode tells you that Satan, cast down from Heavens is now roaming the Earth, a grotesque caricature, aping human emotions but always getting them wrong because it is not human.

The opening scene in every episode of this undead character has heavenly music a singing choir, as a light from the heavens opens up and this thing is sent down to the earth in a shattering crash which flattens it to the cobblestones from whence it once came: yet undaunted: instead of being killed by such

a fall: it rises up and instantly begins hunting around, bent on some kind of mischief, with its hands working as if independent of its body. The thing is totally anti-social: its voice is more like a frog than a human; it is barely human: yet this strange weird character has become famous worldwide, a cross-cultural icon of what?. Yet animals do not like it and it does not like animals. Bees attack it, flies attack it; dogs bark when it is in the neighbourhood, in fact the warning bark of a dog in the night signals its entrance into the world of the living and it comes in the dead of night when everyone is asleep. The warning bark is not heard by the unconscious masses; the potato heads watching sitcoms all day and night, the computer generation; now totally divorced from reality.

The point is: this character was not invented by living humans; it was invented by undead ghouls controlling the mind and body of Atkinson who plays the role. And the entire world: which is now dead to the presence of the undead and unaware that these things even exist, is watching these episodes with universal glee, unaware that they are watching something made for the undead hiding inside them. All humans have undead ghouls secretly hiding within them… inside their souls and minds and hearts and bodies. Mr been, er I mean the mean Mr. Bean is one of them. This is the reason for his so-called universal appeal. This is why such a universal affinity exists for this character: A thing that has the intelligence of a bean; almost as indestructible as a dried bean, a mindless fool, a level of satirical comedy so low, so crude, so bestial and infantile: designed to brainwash people down to the lowest level of mindlessness possible.

The pure evil of science can be exposed and revealed in the scientific invention and manufacture of the first atomic bomb… and the laboratory experiment used to test this new weapon of mass destruction and mass poisoning of all Life on Earth. Documents unearthed from the war archives now reveal just how this horror was used and why it was used. First: the British and Americans knew 4 weeks before they dropped this massive bomb designed to kill millions of people that the Japanese wanted to surrender. What Stalin, Truman and Churchill did was keep this fact a secret from the brainwashed slave masses they were in control of so the atomic bomb could be dropped *as a laboratory experiment* to determine how effective a weapon of mass death and mass destruction of all Life it actually was. The reason the American military command decided to drop the bomb on Hiroshima was because it was a 'clean' city. In other words it had not yet suffered any damage from bombing. This was the *technological reason* why they decided not to drop the bomb on Tokyo the capital of Japan because Tokyo had already been firebombed and hundreds of thousands of humans had been burned to death in this mass horror of pure unfeeling, scientific, detached indifference to human Life and all Life on Earth. Then after the first laboratory test was done, a second laboratory experiment was done and Nagasaki was extinguished along with hundreds of thousands of innocent human lives. This was planned; orchestrated and done by undead entities as an insane farce, an experiment to see how close could they come to killing off all Life on Earth and still get away with it without anyone suspecting who were the actual perpetrators and who was actually guilty of committing these massive abominations. All of this was possible because 'science' is used by mass murderers and whitewashed into a kind of religious sanctity which the masses have been brainwashed into revering and worshipping as some kind of 'god', a religion which they do not understand but believe in implicitly as an unspoken assumption of their programmed brainwashed culture and lives.. The scientific manufacture, use and dropping of the first atomic bomb was all done *'scientifically'… so of course it must have been all right!* It was invented, manufactured and dropped *'militarily'* … so of course what the military did must have been 'right'! Why was the merging of science and military mass manufacture of weapons of mass destruction 'all right'? Why because not only was it scientific, it won the war! So of course any fucking idiot who worships science and worships winners and only recognizes the 'winning' of a war" as 'proof' of being 'right' and 'superior' to all other human intelligence, morals, ethics and logic… there's nothing wrong in this assumption… so

fuck all common sense and all the facts about how nuclear weapons cannot be used because they are too destructive to the entire Living Earth: why of course it's all right to mass manufacture nuclear bombs because there was something called a 'cold' war where nobody had the guts to use them and were not insane enough to start a nuclear war because using them will destroy not only all Life on earth: it will KILL and DESTROY all undead entities as well. This is why the undead pulled back from using the nuclear bomb as a way to kill of all Life on Earth. This is their insane dilemma and this is why they are completely insane and must be killed DEAD until not one single undead entity remains. They are actually trying to kill themselves: they project their evil sick negative energy OUT to keep them from killing themselves and committing suicide; which is just a sick, twisted denial of their natural function: which is to die COMPLETELY DEAD: GONE. EXTERMINATED; OBLITERATED.

How science and scientists treats living creatures and the living earth is just a reflection of how undead ghouls treat the living they poison and infiltrate and the scientists they secretly infest. The undead use scientists as guinea pigs to see just how inhuman a living ape can be poisoned into becoming and yet still keep on mechanically functioning as an obedient programmed dehumanized insane slave of the undead that control them. The insane objective of killing all Life all living creatures: using insane brainwashed human robot-slaves to commit things which are caused by the undead is precisely what 'science' is being used for and why these undead things must be exterminated with extreme prejudice. What is called 'technology' is what the undead use to brainwash living apes into destroying the Earth they live on. At the same time what is called 'technology' is also being used by the undead to poison the entire earth with toxic poisons designed to kill all Life on Earth and manufacturing more and more weapons of mass destruction and mass distraction and mass poisoning and mass addiction to poisonous substances. In other words what the brainwashed masses have been programmed into believing is the complete OPPOSITE of what science and technology is used for and actually does.

The evil of Insularity

One of the latest, most modern results of living humans being permeated and poisoned by these secret observer-filth is the invention of cars.

What are cars for?

They were created: because living humans, have become so poisoned and corrupted by the accumulation of these vicarious secret spectators… who *love seeing things pass by them.*

Most of these undead have resided inside the bodies of birds… for millions upon millions of years.

Why?

Because birds gave them the best opportunities to look down on living things, and see what living humans were doing. Because birds gave them mobility, and a better vantage point. It made them feel better. It made them feel superior. The height of their new undead perspective changed the way they looked at living humans.

Living inside a barnyard animal: meant they were trapped. They could not go anywhere the animal could not go. Going inside any animal that was not a bird, meant they were extremely limited as far as mobility was concerned. They want to travel. They want to live through others vicariously. They want distraction. Living birds were the ideal living receptors for them. Going inside the body of a **negative** bird: meant they could fly…They could be weightless. The Realm of birds, the realm of the air… is the closest physical parallel to their condition of weightlessness and their ephemeral aura bodies.

Water seeks its own level. They choose the most evil birds possible to secretly use as their eyes. Most of them choose birds that are black to inhabit. Study all birds… and you will find that all of them have predators who attack and kill them and eat them…

But not birds that are black.

Show me one film of a crow, or a raven being attacked and killed by another animal or bird….. And you can consider this entire book to be a lie.

Birds that are black are not even chased by predators. Ask any naturalist. Study every film made of birds. Study birds that are black… they do not act like other birds. Undead human filth have been inhabiting the bodies of birds that are black in color for millions of years Cars are a natural evolution of these undead entities entering the living shells of mobile birds who could travel for miles and miles.

What is a car? It is a shell, that living humans enter…. So they can travel to another place…. And then get out of that shell… And walk somewhere.

Human undead entities have been using birds as living shells, as living mobile shells… birds could transport them to other places… then they get out of the living shell of the mobile living shell-bird… and enter the shell of another animal… *that is the secret cunning mobility of the undead... before they got living hosts to migrate, and create modern transportation systems, and modern energy grids that are connected world-wide. Now they use all of these energy transport systems.*

Just like living humans enter the metal shells of cars to transport them effortlessly to other places… then they get out of the mobile shell… and enter the shell of a house, that is not mobile… and then come out of the shell of the house… enter the shell of the car again… and use the shell of the car to transport themselves to another place… where they get out of the shell of a car… and go into the shell of another house… into the shell of a room.

This entire lifestyle of modern humans is made for the convenience of birds. It does not make sense to live like this… unless undead, insane monsters have been secretly inhabiting our living bodies for thousands and millions of years. Unless they have gained so much control over living humans: they use *us* just like we use our cars… as convenient shells to inhabit, and leave. So now they use us and our cars also.

Cars… car culture. The insanity of modern, mobile insularity. The *idea* of insane insularity of modern, mobile culture… is sick, and insane. It is the result of the insane culture of the undead living inside us: reflected in living human culture. It is the sick observing culture of the undead: leaking through their secret realm into our living world. The entire modern craze of spectatorship, the entire idea of being only a passive observer… comes from them. Not us.

They do not want to let living humans get together. They want to isolate us… so when we die… we will have no friends to help us, or show us how to navigate in their realm, or teach us how to fight them and kill them.

No other animal lives like we do. Because other animals are not as poisoned by undead filth like we are. No other animal on Earth has as many undead souls inhabiting every living human. The more living humans are born. The more we the living are systematically corrupted to become as insane as the filth

that inhabit our living bodies… the more living people die… the more undead, insane, invisible human entities there are to permeate and poison the body of every living baby that is born.

What is going to stop them from accumulating? How can this be stopped? By killing more people? By letting more billions of poor humans starve to death? By creating more billions of babies and more billions of accumulating undead scum… to poison more billions of insane, living humans? Who become more and more polluted, karmic ally, mentally, emotionally, sexually, socially; and in every other way imaginable... By the inescapable presence of these undead entities?

If you want to evaluate how good or evil human undead entities are. Ask yourself. For how many thousands of years have they existed? How many millions and billions of them watched later generations of humans raping children and women? How many of them watched their own sons and daughters raping and killing? How many undead human filth watched their own sons and daughters making the same mistakes they did?

Is there any record of any one of them; ever trying to intervene in the perpetuation of this human butchery and cruelty? Has any human undead entity ever tried to stop their son or daughter from doing what they already knew would damn them to hell and unhappiness forever when they died?
Did an undead mother or father ever try to contact their living son or daughter and tell them:

'Do not do this! You are making a huge mistake!…
I made this same mistake when I was your age! Don't repeat the same mistake that I did! …'

No.
Why?

Because it makes you the living… equals in evil with them. It makes the living and the undead equals in their evil. It equalizes us the living to them. It prevents us from ever developing enough karmic energy to punish our own dead parents for what they did to us. It prevents every living human who dies from going after these undead filth and killing them, and destroying them. This keeps them safe from all retribution. It keeps every murderer, rapist, mass murderer… it keeps every criminal safe after they die. They get to avoid all responsibility of what they did when they were alive. They get away with it.

And if any living human is not corrupted and weakened enough so they will be relatively harmless to these undead filth when they die and enter their realm…

They make it a point to make examples out of these living exceptions. They focus all their resources, all their millions and billions of evil souls: and permeate the lives and air and areas around these rare exceptions… with so much filth and so much evil: that nothing good ever survives… inside them or outside them. They make sure every good person comes to a tragic end. They make sure every good intention, every good idea, every good plan: comes to a bad end. They make damn sure all good is systematically poisoned and corrupted and transformed into evil.

This is what they did to Jesus. Because he was too good. He was too gentle. Yet even Jesus hated gentiles. Ancient Jews hated gentle people who were not corrupt. Jews were raised to be ethically harsh with each other. They did not believe in gentleness. They despised it: and called all non-Jews gentiles because they were too soft, too weak and too easy to fool. That is why they called everyone who was not a Jew a gentile. Because their genitals had not been cruelly cut when they were babies.

Because they were too gentle with their babies and did not brainwash them early from birth to become traumatized unfeeling brutal monsters who did not know what gentleness was. Jesus tried to introduce the concept of gentleness into Jewish religion. And for that crime: he was persecuted by other Jews, and plotted against and sentenced to death by crucifixion. The most brutal and cruel form of execution possible.

These undead monsters made it a point to surround Jesus with the most evil human living filth possible. They secretly invaded every person who was any good who came near him. And made sure that they never got together to create any more good.

This was what happened to the potential love that could have blossomed between Mary Magdalene and Jesus. She was cursed and hated by all his disciples. They labeled her a prostitute, they called her a whore. They badmouthed her every chance they got. And their lies stuck.

These undead filth made sure there were so many evil entities secretly living inside both Jesus and Mary: that their first impressions of each other were ruined. They made sure every hating filthy homosexual disciple around Jesus did their utmost to poison their relationship and break them apart.

It was easy.

Why?

Because neither Jesus of Nazareth, and Mary Magdalene knew that such evil filthy human entities inhabited their bodies, minds, genital-energies, hearts, and guts. Neither of them knew that they had already been <u>born</u> with these sick, secret filth inhabiting their innermost beings. Neither one of them were sensitized enough to distinguish the difference between what they themselves thought-felt-sensed… their actions, their reactions… and the secret thoughts and reactions and negative feelings erupting and exploding inside them suddenly…

For no apparent reason at all. Except for 'the way' a person says a something. Or 'the way' a certain person looks at you. When you suddenly see someone who falls in love at first sight. To suddenly develop a huge negative animosity against another person for no apparent reason. To react too much to any person for no good reason. To react irrationally. To react with an instantaneous fear of love… to react with an instantaneous hate of love… is a sign of love being corrupted by secret human entities at work inside you.

It is the sign of secret evil at work inside you. This is the sign of your evil entities inside you… instantly reacting <u>instinctively</u> to love: with fear and hate.

As long as you do not have love. As long as you do not feel love. As long as you are not loved. As long as you remain as emotionally dead and numb… as they have been for thousands and thousands of years… they do not reveal themselves inside you.

But if you feel any love-attraction to anyone. They explode inside you with instant negative energy to corrupt and head off your positive love energy… before it becomes stronger than their secret filth.
Except in fairytales: have there ever been people who truly lived happily ever after? Except in fairytales; have there ever been people who truly loved each other happily ever after?

No. These filth cannot allow this to happen. It would destroy them. Happiness… living humans living happily: would destroy all of their lies and rationalized bullshit.

Happiness only exists in fictional fairytales written for children. It does not yet actually exist in living humans….

These unspeakable filth make damn sure that people who were made for each other: never get together. They make damn sure that living humans *always* marry the wrong person. They make damn sure that any kind of human happiness is *systematically destroyed by them. It is because of them:* that all love of living humans has been corrupted, poisoned, forgotten, dismissed, denied and avoided.

How can you fight their poisonous presence?

They permeate the surroundings and bodies and minds and hearts of every living human being. They can hijack your own dreams. They can poison your own dreams. They can live vicariously by getting into your own dreams and acting out their own sick addictions and crimes. How can you be sure your dreams are your own?

You can't

How can you be sure that your impulses and thoughts and feelings are your own if you have been poisoned by them all your life?

You can't

The only way you can keep the *effect of* their poisonous presence to a minimum is by doubting everything. By questioning yourself. By doubting yourself. By introspection. By inspecting your own feelings and motivations and thoughts and urges; and finding out if they are indeed what you actually feel and think and want. Or if they are irrational urges and motives and pressures which force you to act in ways that do not make any rational sense. By finding the Sense of Pure Wonder in yourself, every second of your life. By defining who you are, what you think, what you feel, what you want: as honestly and as openly and as consciously as possible.

The whole effect of their presence works by *secrecy.* Every thought and emotion you do not openly express can be potentially poisoned by them. Every thought and feeling and urge you do not question and explore can be potentially *their* feelings, *their* thoughts, *their* urges. Not yours.

The effect of their presence only works when you are *unaware* of them. They can only poison you when you are *unaware* of them and their hidden urges inside you.
They can even poison:

Honesty
Courage
Love
And the Sense of Pure Wonder

However, they cannot poison these things inside you; *if* you constantly question yourself. *If* you constantly re-examine yourself. *If* you question your own honesty. *If* you constantly question your own Courage. *If* you question your own Love. *If* you question your own Sense of Pure Wonder. And re-examine it.

This does not mean you should stop feeling, thinking, acting, re-acting. It only means that you should think before you act thoughtlessly. It means you should feel before you act unfeelingly. It means you have to digest your experiences. And learn from your mistakes. It means you should trust your better instincts. It means you should merge your feelings and thoughts into living spontaneously and sensitively. Your thoughts and feelings and actions should be one cohesive whole…They should be simultaneous. They should be spontaneous and creative and always new and different. This means never doing-feeling-saying-thinking the same thing twice.

The hardest thing for them to poison is: *spontaneous, creative fun.*

If you can have spontaneous creative fun all your life: this will almost guarantee that most of what you do and say and feel and think will be unpoisoned by them.

But if you repeat anything more than once… anything at all…. They can and will try to poison it, and use it *against you.* They love it when you to plan anything in advance. They love to know what you are going to do ahead of time. They love sabotaging every plan. They hate it when you do not plan things in advance. Then they cannot plan how to corrupt you as easily. Then they do not know who you will meet, and what will be the best way to sabotage any love or liking between good people.

Your unseen enemy is: normality. Your unseen enemy is: unawareness. Your unseen enemies are all the ancient, old, senile, twisted, neurotic, damaged, insane, addicted, criminals who ever lived. Your unseen enemies are all the ancient, twisted, dehumanized, brutalized rapists and killers and sadists who ever killed: *and got away with it.* Your unseen enemies are all the ancient, old, power-mad, hate-filled, fear-filled, devious, cunning, who ever raped *and got away with it*. Your unseen enemies are all the liars who ever lived *and got away with their lies.* Your unseen enemies are all the evil people who ever lived. Your unseen enemies are all the people who never felt love: *and hate you and envy for having any*. Your unseen enemies are all the people who never knew what true love actually is: *and envy you for it*. Your unseen enemies are all the people who never knew what true honesty actually is: *and fear it*. Your unseen enemies are all the people who never knew what true courage actually is: *and fear it*. Your unseen enemies are all the undead human people who never lived their own lives fully: *and are driven and addicted to living through you*.

How were fiction novels invented? By undead entities existing inside writers and authors: *secretly taking over the personality* of the fictitious characters the writer invents. By controlling what the writer's fictional characters will do. Entities existing inside the brain of a writer are lucky. They get to not only experience the life of the writer… they get to vicariously live many, many fictitious lives that are far more glamorous and interesting than the life of that writer and their own miserable unlived lives when they were once alive.
Fiction writing is not creative. It is the insanity of a living human so detached from their own life, so insanely wallowing in the abstract fantasy of his own reflective thoughts… that the entities existing inside them; *take over* the writer's thoughts and imagination and *become* that character: and rip all control of what the character says and does *away* from the writer. The writer merely becomes a tool for their amusement. These undead thing live *off* of abstraction. The more abstract, the more disconnected from their true feelings and thoughts living people are: the more easily they are controlled and corrupted by these undead scum.

They secretly *take over* the personality and thoughts and feelings of all living humans. In order to

corrupt them as much as possible.

How? Simple. By living through the living victim, harmonizing their aura with the victim… and then slowly beginning to assert a tiny influence over them… and persisting in that small influence, and pushing and pushing their hidden agendas… until the good intentions of the living victim are slowly replaced with the evil filthy intentions of the undead life-sucking filthy parasite existing within it.

It takes years for the undead to corrupt living unsuspecting humans. It does not happen overnight. It begins in the womb, at birth, as infants, as children… living human young are infested with them and their parents become enablers. Infants and children are shunted off into isolated bedrooms… they gave nightmares! They don't want to sleep alone! They are being poisoned and violated every night of their young lives while they sleep. Do their parents listen to their crying and tears? NO! Do their parents care about their nightmares and the emotional and spiritual brutalization of their young innocent souls by these undead scum? NO! Because they are infested with their own undead filth a million times worse, and they have all been corrupted already. It is a seemingly endless infallible system of secret corruption. Until now.

They do not want you to look in. They do not want you to look inside yourself. They want you to look out: because that is all they do through you. They want you to look out as far as possible: as far away from their inner hidden unseen presence as possible. They want you to stare at the star! They want you to look out and project all their insanity out rather than look in, and ask yourself where all this evil is coming from.

Why? Because if you look in… you will find them living inside you. You will find them and they will be exposed and uncovered for once: and no amount of lies or deceptions will ever be able to cover up their filthy unseen hidden presence ever again. Who was the one Norse god who was ostracized from all the other Norse gods? His name was Loki he was dangerous; because he asked questions and he could not be controlled as the others were. His rage and anger when unleashed: was more powerful than all the gods put together. He was the bravest of all the Norse gods. He was the one who uncovered the secret myths of the ice giants. He was the one who exposed them as frauds.

What? A Norse god exposing his ancestral gods as fakes? He had to go. They had to nullify him. They had to shut him up. Who was Loki? Loki is the living human who looks in to himself and asks questions. Why is Loki the god of anger? Because when you look in far enough: you discover that you have been duped and suckered. Loki wanted to kill the ice giants after they revealed how they had fooled him. They disappeared. They escaped his wrath. "I kill all'… 'Ikol" is Loki Spelled backwards: get it?

No more shall this be tolerated. No more shall the undead escape their punishment and fate. No more will they get away scot free. This book will make sure of it. No more shall the unseen be allowed to relive their own past life by hiding inside unsuspecting living human victims.

Your unseen enemies are every undead filth that wants to re-live their own past life. Your unseen enemy is every insane inhuman morphed entity; who wants to re-create, and re-live its own past by living inside- through you.

When is this unspeakable evil going to be stopped?
When is the insanity of this *secret* one-sided accumulation going to stop?

If living humans are to ever attain sanity. They need to cleanse themselves of these unsane, insane filth.

These scum need to be destroyed.
They need to be killed.

What is this fear of looking each other in the eye? Why do we avoid eye-contact as much as possible?

Why do we fear looking at ourselves? Why do we fear examining our inner selves?

I'll tell you why…

Because it is not you who fears this… it is *they* hiding inside you that fear being discovered.
Because the sick secret filth living inside you does not want to look at itself.
It wants to *pretend* that it does not exist inside you.
They are afraid that if you start looking inside yourself… you might find them. *You might find out WHERE they are hiding.* You might find that evil sick filthy secret undead spirits exist inside you. As filthy urges, motives, pressures, subliminally whispering every filthy evil thing they can into your brain.
Try looking at someone directly in the eyes… see if they can look directly in your eyes.

Try and explain the inexplicable dread, and fear, that starts welling up in you when you do this.

Or… try and explain the complete deadness that comes up inside you, and the other person… try and explain why both of you suddenly become completely numbed and unfeeling.

They… these sick foul undead filth existing inside every living human…. Are the reason living humans have not been allowed to explore their own living inner souls.

As far as these secret undead filth are concerned… we the living are merely convenient vessels… to be used for their entertainment and distraction. They can easily come in… inside your soul…. And make you find yourself suddenly doing something for no reason at all… Make you change your mind about something… change what you were about to say… change what you were about to do…. And have you convinced that it was you that felt it and thought it: when you are actually only reacting to their feelings and thoughts and wishes.

How do they do this? By projecting *fear* into your soul. By injecting their alien fear into your aura. By injecting *hate* into you, by injecting *doubt* into you. By you mistaking their instant sudden, unexpected poison as yours, as it being your gut reaction… when it is not you that felt this instant, unnatural, sudden, unexpected instinctive reaction to something: that later you regret, that later you realize was wrong.
And just as easily… instantly… they can leave… and leave you wondering about why you are, or were seemingly so hateful, or so full of fear, or so evil… when you did not actually originally intend to be so.

And since you were the one who did it… since you were the one who felt-thought-acted this way… why then you must have been right! Your first instinct must have been right! Your first reaction must have been right! What do you think sleep-walking is? It is undead taking over a living body while they are unconscious… and when they leave that body the person they took over wakes up and discovers himself somewhere out of bed and never asks himself what made him do it.

No human ever questions their inner selves.

Almost no living human ever questions their first inner impulses. These filth make sure that you have an ego that never allows itself to be questioned. They make sure you never doubt yourself. When it was they who made you change your mind. When it was they who have poisoned your inner thought and feelings and actions all your life. And then they use this against you: holding you responsible for it.

Unless you know what they are trying to do: you will never catch them at it. Only if you try to be god and courageous and honest: will you find yourself blocked at every single avenue: by them poisoning you and every person you come into contact with: with their secret subtle evil intentions. Try being honest with another human being… go on…., try it. Try looking into their eyes… both you and them, will experience Dread, fear…. Both of you will put up walls between each other… both of you will emotionally and spiritually disconnect from each other. Both of you will become numb and dead inside….

Why? Because these secret filth will not allow you to have your own true feelings and thoughts. They will only allow you to have manipulated feelings and thoughts… not raw, true, honest <u>direct</u> feelings and thoughts.

Getting to know yourself, and someone else is full of fear and dread. Most human beings… do not even attempt it. Most human beings do not attempt to be more honest, or more loving, or more courageous towards themselves or each other.

They are the reason you are sick. They see everything. They know everything every living human thinks. They put their own thoughts and feelings <u>into</u> *living and loving humans in order to corrupt them. Fighting them is not easy. It can be done. But only if you look directly into each other's eyes, and do not put up insulating barriers between the person you love and yourself.*

These sick filth fear Honesty. They fear Courage. They fear Love. But most of all… they fear the Sense of Pure Wonder… they fear Critical Awareness. They fear honest humans challenging dishonesty and sneaky hypocrisy and lies. They fear energy, health, happiness.

They fear humans who die honest. Who do not lie. They hate people touching each other and hugging each other… unless they can use this as a way to fool and manipulate them and poison them to become even sicker, weaker and more evil than they are.

All human history, all human culture reveals their existence. But… you have to LOOK for the connection, and the explanation.

"Row, row, row your boat
Gently down the stream
Merrily, merrily, merrily, merrily
Life is but a dream"

To them: Life is only a dream. To them it is all a joke. They are completely DETACHED from the pain and suffering and loneliness that living humans must endure because of their hidden presence.

Life is NOT merry. Life is NOT easy. Life is NOT a dream. But to undead insane evil auras who live through living humans… IT IS. This song is not about or for children. It is a song about THEM. It is a song that was composed by THEM. It is one of the countless telltale proofs of their unseen existence. It is one of their countless secret in-jokes, their derision of living dupes who do not realize that they are being completely controlled by them, and that to them: these living dupes mean NOTHING, and are only used as convenient shells for their insane, sick amusements.

They are nothing but hidden, secret observers.

They are all insane, sick, unspeakably evil, unspeakably foul secret observers; and they have turned people into observers watching TV, Movies, computer screens, text message gadgets.

They do not want you to find them hiding inside you.

They do not want you to find out that they exist inside you.

They want to observe you in safety and secrecy. They want to remain unknown. They want to remain undiscovered. They want to pretend they are you. They *are* you.

Basically: all undead human entities fear, and hate intensity, and purity.

They hate anything that is too intensely human. They hate and fear anything that is too pure a form of human-life energy.

For a very good reason. When you die: you do not become powerful in their realm because you have a gun… you do not have powerful aural body that has huge physical muscles. Your aura's strength and power comes from how *intense* your entire human-life energy is… as a balanced aural human energy. That energy… the energy of your soul-aura, which is the only thing that is left after your physical body expires: is a very complex, subtle, dynamic energy.

These insane undead: hate any human who is too pure a person to be corrupted. They hated Julius Caesar: because he was too pure to mistrust his friends who schemed to assassinate him behind his back. They hated Julius Caesar because he kept his body and mind too pure an energy. They hated Jesus for the same reason. They plotted to have them both murdered for the same reasons.

Intensity & Purity.

The experience of every waking moment of your life should be as intense as possible.
The experience of your inner soul, and your outer life should be as pure as possible.

These undead filth have successfully prevented every living human on this planet from having any intense life experiences… they muddy all intense life experiences. They water them down, the corrupt them, they stifle them, they systematically try to poison every intense experience into a weak, non-intense life experience of normality, and inner deadness. They try to poison all pure intentions. They poison everything that is too pure.

Most humans are poisoned and infected by the undead auras of their own ancestors: not exclusively: but simply because of its convenience and the fact that each family culture has its own unique blend of evil which the undead feel more comfortable in.

In other words: every fucking grandfather and great-great grandfather, every undead soul of your family line: is more likely to be poisoning you personally: or another member of your living family, than any other living person. This is also who so many babies grow up with grand mama's personality traits, or grandfathers, or great-great grandfather's traits… mixed in with great uncle's, and great-aunts unique traits. These behavioral traits are not carried genetically: they are infections of the auras that poison every single human ever born.

It would behoove you to analyze, investigate, evaluate and try to explain your own family's history and your own: you may find disturbing patterns that are not rationally explainable. Why and how a person marries. Who they choose. Why the true love of your life always seems to slip away. The irrational reasons and excuses for never marrying the person you truly love. Why true love is never consummated. Etc. If you ever find the true hidden reasons for these inexplicable tragedies: you will finally find your reasons to kill the undead unseen filth who have plotted and poisoned to destroy your happiness.

The secret invisible manipulations of human souls is easy for them. Their aural bodies easily interpenetrate the same space as a living human aura… and pollute the purity of that living human in countless subtle ways… hundreds of different undead auras, if needed: can be used to pollute and corrupt the purity of the purest human soul on earth easily. They can easily weaken the intensity of your life experience, in many ways.

But you can fight them. You can fight their systematic plans of destructively poisoning you with their undead auras… 24 hours a day, waking and sleeping… they poison your dreams while you are asleep. They put in subconscious urges into your dreams and into your subconscious mind. They stick in instinctive controls over you, over your breathing instinct, your fear instinct, your hate instinct.

How can you fight this?

They <u>hate</u> all confidence. They fear all confidence. They hate and fear all happiness. They hate and fear: all fun and play… they hate and fear and envy: all true love. They cannot fight your Sense of Pure Wonder… and

Confidence
Happiness
Fun and play
Love
Courage
Honesty

Are the few things they cannot poison…. *If* your courage-honesty-confidence-happiness-love-fun-play *is intense and pure*, and reflectively powerful enough… if you have a radiating Sense of Pure Wonder. If you have no bad intentions. They cannot affect you. All they can do *then*… is corrupt everybody around you and fill everybody around you with secret evil intentions. And isolate you from all other good people, and surround you only with the most evil, the sickest human filth possible.

But… if only two humans read this book, and realize the truths contained in this book. And explore themselves enough to understand themselves, and meet, and discuss this book. Then all the evil human undead secretly existing inside hem and around them will either be exposed, or their plans and intentions will be thwarted.

If two humans have the courage to explore their inner souls and the inner soul of each other: they can defeat all the evil energy and evil intentions of all the undead in all the world.

These scum do not like the more intense radiating aura-energy of health and wonder: *because this is the only kind of energy that can kill them.*

It does not matter what your life experiences are. It does not matter who you meet, or what you do…
As long as you do it intensely, and purely.

If you meet an angry man who is angry at things that have nothing to do with his anger: ask him honestly… and with pure wonder, and pure curiosity: 'what are you angry at?'

Then if you see what he is actually angry at: agree with him, and tell him he is right to be angry. *As long as he focuses his anger directly at the person he should be angry at. Help him to keep the focus of his anger honest. Help him to put his own anger into perspective. You will find that all honest people are angry at the same things. You will find that you have things in common with all honest people. You will find that you are not alone.*

All human lives have been spoiled and polluted by these secret scum. Good people do not understand why they cannot find happiness. They do not understand why nothing ever works out for them. The only things that ever work out for civilized humans are the worst, the most corrupt humans succeeding… and the best, the least corrupt humans failing. This is not a coincidence. This is an active presence of the pure evil of these undead scum, secretly permeating living humans and their immediate surroundings all of their living lives…

But… if two people read this book. And these two people look into each other's eyes… with the knowledge of this book…
Then… they will be forced to question, whether what is evil inside the other person, and inside them… what is sick, and weak and corrupt inside them and the other person… is actually because of them at all…

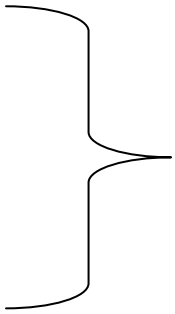
Intensity, and Purity. Honesty and Courage.

Give every intention back more than was given you.
Reflect every intention back positively, more than was given you

With
Honesty and Courage
With
Intensity and Purity…

Question your own inner self and body and soul more than others question you.
If you develop and work at;

Fun
Play
Love
Honesty
Courage
Wonder
Intensity
Purity



and do it both inwardly, and outwardly.

Other people will think you are mad, crazy, nuts, weird, strange …
But if you do it *with* other people: *all* of you will be happy.

The poem by Coleridge entitled; 'Xanadu' ends with an insane person who was feared by everyone around him… because he had seen visions of such pure beauty: he became insane…

What was Coleridge's poem describing? It was describing the secret depths of the beauty of the human soul. It was describing the beauty of the first sacred river, the first sacred paradise, the unexplored subconscious paradise of the human soul: that if explored… could create such beauty as never before existed on Earth. He was also describing the evil filth hiding inside the subconscious of every living human soul. Cold, dead undead filth… existing as preserved ice. Which the warm waters of the living souls melt, and dissolve… until they become inseparably merged. Until the living human becomes poisoned by the secret undead filth inside him and becomes mentally deranged and insane. His poem describes good *and* evil. It describes a *sunny* pleasure dome… and the secret depths of *subterranean* secret evil. In words so beautifully crafted: he woke up, and could not remember the rest of the poem, because it was *too intense* a living human experience.

The entire civilized modus operandi of these secret scum is moderation…. They seek to moderate healthy human energy and weaken it as much as possible.

Insane people were feared and held in awe… for thousands of years. Why?

Because the moderate, cunning, secret haters and envious secret jealous scum around them, did not understand why they could not hurt and weaken these 'mad', 'insane' people… who lived more intensely than they did, and reacted more intensely than they did, and were more powerful than they were… they could not understand why these 'insane' people had sudden inexplicable moods, and mood shifts… they thought all these moods were a sign of mental illness. When actually: they are a sign of growing emotional health.

It is healthy to feel intense emotions
It is healthy to think intense thoughts

There is no such thing as a bad thought or a bad mood, or a bad emotion… that you are not allowed to have. You are allowed to feel everything! You are allowed to think everything!

As long as you are Honest and have Courage. As long as you are consciously aware of what true good and what true evil is. As long as you curb your evil impulses and allow your true good impulses to be expressed. This is what this book is for. To explain what true good and what true evil is.

All civilized people fear and hate and envy Passion.

All civilized people fear Intensity.

Most civilized people regard Passion as a form of insanity. Why? Because the secret undead filth hiding inside them *fear passionate people.* Because undead scum have already gained complete control over the inner souls of most living people… they hate that they cannot yet control the blind incoherent rages and mood swings of passionate people who are healthier, and more honest, and more courageous than they are.

Look at what happened in Germany before Hitler began invading Poland. The entire nation of Germans… had become stronger, and healthier than the other European Nations. What are Nations? They are Nays, Negative Notions, Negative *NAY-shuns*, shunning other people negatively because they do not live in your land. Saying *Nay* to them, *shunning* them.

Germany won nearly all of the medals in the 1934 Olympics. No Nation has ever done that before or since.

Germany did not win them as an exception, as one star athlete… better than the mass norm, but as a proof that the general level of *physical* health of *its entire nation…* was healthier than all the other nations in the world. Not any other kind of health. Not a genetic freak. Not as an exception. Not as a 'superstar'.

But what does western history harp on now? Not on all the medals won by Germany: on the exception. On one lone black athlete from America… who won, and when he returned: he was treated as a lowly 'nigger' by the nation he represented. The perfect mild Uncle Tom. The perfect token example for black slaves to admire. Pure passivity. A professional athlete performing for the crowds. Another roman gladiator for the slaves to glorify. Another way to keep the slaves from revolting and standing up for themselves. While America scoffs and ignores the hundreds of gold medals the Germans won. And Hitler himself congratulated him and shook his hand: and gave him more recognition of his achievement than his own Nation did. Proving that Hitler was not racist against athletes who excelled in their chosen field. He believed in the elitism of competence. And the equality of honest competition

No nation on earth has *ever* won as many gold medals at the Olympics as Germany did during Hitler's reign. Is this ever worshipped? Is it ever puzzled over? No. Why?

Because Germany lost the 2nd World War.

Oh! Well… in *that* case…! Anything Germans won just *before* they lost the war… isn't important.

If Hitler had died just before he went to war: his living example and the example of what could be done by a Nation that decided to all get behind one idea and cooperate with each other: would have been screaming proof that national socialism is a thousand times better than capitalism. The emotional prejudice that humans have against anyone who loses anything: makes people blind to what is actually good and healthy. Did Hitler treat the German people like American politicians treated the American masses during the depression? No. He actually improved Germany *for everybody*… before he went to war. But America didn't. Because America was, and still has… a sicker slave culture than Germany ever was during Hitler's time.

These secret scum have managed to deflect all attention away from such obvious signs of health… They have managed to brainwash the entire fucking world into believing that Hitler's Germany was more evil than any other nation on earth ever was. When the exact opposite is true. The actual truth is: that Germany after their great depression: was healthier, and better off, than any other nation has ever been… before or since… It is the health of strong healthy people that makes them despise sicker, weaker more evil people… Health and strength *should* destroy weak sickness… Not just physically. On all energy levels, in all ways.

The problem is; that *all* of civilization is evil. What happens when one evil nation becomes physically 'healthier' than others? It starts attacking as many other evil nations as it can. What happens when one evil leader is physically healthier than other evil leaders? He tries to destroy all other evil leaders. Germany was a physically healthier, evil Nation. The other evil nations were physically weaker: so they ganged up together: and were forced to do something they would never have done except under crisis conditions: cooperate with each other intelligently. Nazis evil was a more honest evil. Its evil was not covered up in the layers of hypocritical lies and deceptions that the other Nations evil was hidden under. The evil of civilization can be understood very, very easily… all you have to understand about civilization… is that *all* of it is evil. There are just relative conditions of evil and lesser evil and worse evil. There *are* no good nations, no good empires, no good cultures, no good religions. There is no such thing as a good nation or a good religion or a good empire or a good culture. Civilization is completely evil. Civilization is controlled and manipulated by the past. Living humans have an absolute horror of changing their ways. There are untold numbers of undead filth making damned sure that the past is *pre-served as much as possible*. Regardless of how stupid, or how out-of-date, or how wasteful, or how insane the *pre-servation* of the past is.

The evil of the Undead

Now the truth has been exposed.

These undead scum will do everything to prevent you from living a happy healthy life. For millions of years: undead things used and treated living humans as dogs. Their dominance was so ingrained into living human cultures: that the word GOD: was created to demonstrate how the actual relationship worked: the DOG worships and tries to please his master or mistress. The master or mistress kicks and mistreats the dog, and throws it a few scraps every now and then: for which the dog is abjectly grateful. Later when the master or mistress are tired of the dog: they kill it and eat it. The dog serves them. They train the dog to obey certain commands. The dog is despised for its low level of intelligence and its servile desire to please the one who enslaves it. More intelligent animals cannot be so easily controlled. Wild animals cannot be so easily enslaved. The dog is a domesticated animal; it has been enslaved and used and abused for so long: it has lost all of its natural intelligence and natural independence. IN other words: undead ghouls regard living humans as dumb toys: to be manipulated, tortured, kicked, abused, laughed-at, and despised… while the lowly living human is supposed to treat THEM in the OPPOSITE WAY which they treat living humans. Living humans are supposed to idolize worship and fear and love the undead filth that poison and enslave them. They are supposed to humbly, meekly accept their lot in life as mere vessels of undead presence. They are never supposed to rebel or stand up against their hidden invisible attackers and poisoners. The hidden truth of why living humans call the unseen things they have been brainwashed to worship as GODS is because these shit things treat living humans as DOGS.

Now the world will know the truth about them.

This book has been written. Now this book will be read. No more will they be able to hide the fact that they exist. No more will the horror and filth of their insane foulness be covered up anymore. They will not be able to hide from living people who are intelligent enough, and brave enough to explore their own inner selves.

These secret filth need to be systematically destroyed. Every left-over human aura… that is not visible to the naked eyes of the living… every human aura that runs away from living humans… every undead human aura that tries to hide from living humans. Every undead human aura that does not try to help living humans…Needs to be killed and destroyed.

It is either them or us
Either undead humans will triumph, or living humans will triumph.
Either living humans will destroy and kill all dead humans on earth
Or else these undead scum will destroy all living human life on earth.

This is the *secret* class warfare that actually exists. It has been buried under the guise of possessed, insane living humans killing other living humans. It has been buried under the lie that there is more than one class of living humans.

There are actually only <u>two</u> classes of humans on this Earth.

The living, and the undead… the ones who should have died but didn't.
Why didn't they die? Because they didn't do their job: they didn't experience Life while they were alive... now they are trying to experience it vicariously, secretly: by infiltrating living humans.

Our living awareness has been poisoned by these undead scum. Their evil has seeped so deep into living human souls: that we cannot separate our true selves from these sick filth existing inside us.
But… however… there <u>are</u> general indicators, that can help you differentiate between what is good inside you, and what is evil…

These unspeakable, secret things have managed to poison all good. They have managed to fool humans into believing that they are good, not evil. They have brainwashed living humans into believing that all human spirituality… is good.

Even though the historical record plainly shows how these filth have plagued and tormented and manipulated living humans, and made their lives and miserable as possible.

What do you think angels are, eh?
They are not good. They are sick, evil, inhuman things.

They are human entities that entered the bodies of living birds: in order to look down upon all living things. They were the first secret observers. They stayed so long in the bodies of birds… that they took on the physical properties of birds, and the reptilian mindset of birds. They do not have human emotions.

They are insane beings. They are numb-dead-undead energy auras: who have forgotten what it feels like to be human. They are a mixture of the reptiles who once lived for hundreds of millions of years, and humans who once lived. They are cold-blooded monstrosities. They feel no pain. They have no empathy. They are layers of many, many auras… all merged together: to make them seem as if they are one being. When they are actually an insane bedlam of countless undead souls, of different species. They can change their personality faster than you can blink. They are schizophrenic, split-personalities made up not of just two auras… but so many auras: they shine more brightly than any single aura shines. This is their superficial appearance of superiority.

But try to approach one of them. Try to touch them with your hand… and they will flee… like the secret filth they are. If you try to touch an angel: they will disappear. They hide. They do not like being challenged or faced. They do not even like being looked at.

Undead filth do not like being looked at.

But they like looking at living humans! They do not want living humans looking at them. That is because they have merged their human souls into the souls of birds. That is their one-sided insanity. They are obsessed with looking at everything except their own rotten selves and their own rotten wasted lives. Birds like looking at other living things. They all like being ignored. So they can do their secret peeping from above. So they can live their lives as secret peeping toms. As secret filthy voyeurs.

Birds do not like being touched

Human auras have been corrupted by existing inside reptile-bird bodies for hundreds of thousands of years… the energy-auras of many living humans are corrupted by reptile-bird awareness-attitude-values-intelligence today.

Don't believe it? Look at the terms used in golf. A *birdie*… an *eagle*… *a hole-in-one*. The entire concept of golf is dropping a small tiny white ball into a small cup.

Sea Birds drop shells onto rocks… in order to crack the shells open so they can eat. The species that could drop their meal more accurately onto a hard rock: survived. The species who were more inaccurate in dropping their captured meals onto something hard: died out…

*A hole-in-one m*eans that the bird managed to make *a hole* in the shell it dropped; on the *first* try. So it could eat what was inside the shell.

Eagles who swoop to attack a small birdie and get it the first time: is an *Eagle* in golf. When they miss on the first try… and get it on the second: its called a *birdie*.

Scoring a meal on the *second hit*. Gives you a lower score. The more misses you make: the lower your score. The more you lose. The more misses you make: the more chance you have of starving to death. Only the best at dropping something from the air into a small cup wins in Golf. Which is the same life-dynamic seabirds and all predator birds had for hundreds of millions of years… when hard rocks were rare, and small and hard to find. Where do you think the insane idea of dropping bombs from high up in the air, to kill and destroy Life came from? It came from undead reptiles dropping stones onto shells they couldn't open with their dead beaks.

The entire game of golf only makes sense from the viewpoint of an ancient reptile bird hundreds of millions of years ago. The cameras that watch it are set at a bird's eye view. The entire concept of the game has the mentality and perspective of a bird. This is not coincidence. This is where the game of golf comes from.

The ongoing obscenity of *undead* interspecies misogyny: the merging of animal-human-reptile-bird *undead* auras. Is still going on. As a crazed, progressively more insane, more warped, layering of undead intelligences… for billions of years. Undead intelligences of birds and humans; have merged. Each species has taken on characteristics of the other. Until it is impossible to unsnarl which affected which: and which originally violated which. Both species: birds and humans exhibit the same basic behavior tactics: tactics that are basically the same, and in many cases, exactly the same. But which species poisoned which first? Did undead reptile-bird auras violate human auras first? Or did human auras violate reptile-bird auras first?

For how many millions of years has the non-genetic history of undead interspecies morphing has been going on?

Take the example of European cuckoo birds and European humans

Robber Barons and the Cuckoo Bird

The cuckoo bird exhibits the exact same tactics of child-raising that human European robber barons used at least 4,000 years ago. Did they get this from their undead ancestors? Or did their ancestors get it from the cuckoo bird?

The cuckoo bird finds a nest of another female bird that has an egg in it. It waits until a bird leaves its nest. Then it pushes out any eggs that are there and lays its own egg, or just adds its egg to the eggs already there. The returning bird does not seem to notice this, even though the cuckoo egg is larger than its eggs. Why doesn't the bird push out the alien egg? Why doesn't it destroy the cuckoo egg? Why doesn't it peck the strange egg to pieces? Science has no explanation for this.

If there is more than one egg in the nest, or if the mother bird lays her own eggs after the cuckoo bird has laid her egg in the nest: the baby cuckoo egg is the first one to hatch because its hatching time is less.

The baby cuckoo is genetically programmed to attack and either kill, or push out all the other baby birds in the nest, so they fall to the ground where they either die of cold or starvation, or are killed by predators and eaten. The baby Cuckoo becomes a huge monster: far outweighing the small frantic mother that is driven to feed the monster growing in its own nest. Once it is full grown: the baby becomes a huge bully: and repeats this cunning filthy trick on other small birds.
The cuckoo monster baby grows bigger: it is genetically programmed to be greedier than small birds and eat more than them. Cuckoo bird society is a gang society of criminals terrorizing smaller, weaker birds. They organize themselves better. They are a small elite minority: preying on the larger populations of smaller song birds all around them. Their social gang mentality and strong-arm tactics, their blackmailing-forcing of honest birds to become active enablers of their dirty little crimes. Is the same in all gang-mentality bird reptile societies: like the gang-cultures of crow and ravens. Gosh: hmmn.... European culture is exactly like a European bird culture? Which one came first?

If any small bird discovers this filthy trick and refuses to raise the monster along with its other chicks. An entire gang of cuckoos terrorize and attack the one intelligent discerning small bird: and either kill it, or terrorize the other birds in the area into submission: *so they do not dare to refuse this obvious deception. So they do not dare push out the cuckoo's egg even though they know it is not their egg*. They bully the small mothers into taking care of the filthy greedy monster in its own nest that eats ten times more food than its own chicks do.

As a result of this genetically programmed cunning: the cuckoo does not have to waste any of its time or energy raising, or feeding its own babies. It does not have to train its own baby. It does not have to love its own baby. *It's entire survival as a species is based upon infant abandonment*. Even worse: it is based upon the abandonment of unborn babies. It is genetically programmed to survive on an energy of pure selfishness and sneaky cunning and deception.

Europeans who manage to fuck their neighbor's wife: play the same filthy trick which the cuckoo bird has played on other birds for untold years. They have secretly implanted their sperm: to be fed and raised by another man. They do not have to pay for the food. They do not have to raise their own child. They are fooling the cuckolded man into raising another man's child. The father who discovers that he has been raising the child of another man is called a cuckold. Husbands whose wives have gone out and secretly had sex with another man: were considered to have been cuckolded…

The cuckoo is a bird that the Europeans consider to be crazy. The cuckoo bird is believed to be crazy. If someone is considered to be insane: they are 'cuckoo'.

Read Honore Balzac's 'Droll Tales'. There is nothing funny about them. There is just the insane horror of love twisted and poisoned, passion and love twisted into revenge, hatred, rape, cuckolding, betrayal and the destruction of all love. You will get a small inkling of just how insane Medieval Europeans were and just how obsessed they were with cuckolding each other as if they were birds instead of humans. There is a logical reason for this: which will be explained later in this chapter.

This is where the word to cuckold comes from. It comes from humans acting like birds: like insane cuckoo birds. Europeans built cuckoo clocks for hundreds of years: where the cuckoo bird came out and went: 'Cuckoo! Cuckoo!' On the hour, every hour… day and night. These clocks were screaming out at all times of the day and all night, that men and women were being cuckolded. These clocks were crying out day and night the truth that married women and married men were being sexually unfaithful to their spouses. Europeans built these cuckoo clocks: they were being driven by their own subconscious awareness. Their subconscious mind was screaming at them that they were being unfaithful to their spouses. That this was no way to live, and no way to have a family, and no way to be happy. Their own clocks were screaming at them that they were all acting like crazy fucking birds.

European cuckoo clocks are driven by heavy weights hung from the mechanism that drives the clock. These weight are dragged lower and lower, as the vicious cycles of European stupidity and self-victimization: dragged European culture lower and lower into insane criminal norms of sin and crime and corruption. Until an entire continent of insane humans began killing each other for insane meaningless reasons: we call the 1st and 2nd world war. As the hundreds of millions of poor were manipulated and brainwashed to serve their rich wealth robber baron cuckoo crazy cunning masters.

The culture of European robber barons is based upon infant abandonment. Having nothing, or as little as possible to do with ugh… babies, or children, or raising children or feeding them or spending time

with them as possible. Shunting them off to different parts of the castle or sending them away to be raised by strangers: like the Arthurian legend recounts was common before there was any written history in Europe. The legends and myths and fairytales of abandoned children being found by poor people: children who later are found to have come from rich wealthy robber baron elite: runs through all human history and pre-history. It just so happens that this culture of child abandonment can be documented and traced back farther and better in Europe than elsewhere.

Before the 2nd World war in Europe: the culture of child abuse and child-abandonment existed throughout everywhere. It was not just practiced by rich wealthy robber barons. Everybody practiced it. The poor, the middle class… it didn't matter what your adult status was: all adults treated children as nuisances. Dickens describes it vividly. Children were to be seen but not heard, and preferably not seen either. Children did not exist as far as adult Europeans were concerned. The culture of child abandonment by humans goes back into pre-history. The culture of the cuckoo culture in Europe also goes back and is lost in the mists of time. Nobody can say which came first.

Today all around the world:… affluent consumers are finding new ways for poor people to feed and take care of their rich, affluent children. While their western culture of robber baron capitalism is systematically starving and destroying all the poor nations in the world, and starving and raping and killing all the poor children on Earth… for insane excuses, and crazy, twisted, cuckoo reasons… as the western world gangs up… on any one single poor nation that dares to defy their bullying tactics. Over and over again. Ad nauseum.

More than 4,000 years ago: the worst European killers and gangs of professional bullies and thugs: took over the running of the honest smaller, weaker, hardworking Europeans: before the Stone Age. They became the elite kings, and rulers, and warriors of the chiefs. They became professional killers, professional oppressors, professional murderers, professional blackmailers, professional thieves, professional robbers: they became professional criminals. They enslaved the poor peasants to serve them and raise their children for them: while they went off a-raiding and killing and robbing. If any peasant or serf, or slave showed any resistance or objection to their terrorizing tactics: they were killed and burned and tortured in public as examples to terrorize the masses by. To show them the fate of anyone who dared to resist them. To prove to them that resistance was futile: and they should accept their lot passively without fighting or violence. While these same filthy robber baron hypocrites have used violence and killing to keep themselves in power and wealthy for over 36,ooo fucking years. The basic rationale of robber baron culture is:
"Oh; it's all right for us to kill you. But its not all right for you to kill us. Us killing you is good. You killing us is evil."

This is how fucking stupid the shit is; that every fucking new generation of civilized humans is brainwashed into… in order for the *authority* of robber baron culture inside civilization to keep on mechanically functioning. As a blind, insane dynamic of destruction and death.

Robber barons; systematically starved the babies and children of the poor to death for over 4,000 years. They hate their own children, and can barely stand to raise them. They have professional nannies and nurse-maids: taken from the poor lower classes to love and feed their own rich offspring. They are better organized than the masses of oppressed poor. They are gang-criminal cultures. And they have

Dominated their slaves and subjects by befouling them as cunningly as possible. If their subjects even begin to set a tiny, teeny idea that their rulers are their actually their worst enemy; the rulers *instantly*

present them with an outer enemy to hate and fear. If the masses *begin* to get wise to any one of their many cunning tactics of domination or suppression or oppression… *they instantly distract the masses by starting a war*. Wars that terrorize the masses of poor and kill them and rob them and rape their families and homes, and destroy their hamlets and burn their cities to the ground. This distracts the poor from any intelligent realization of the secret cunning of the rich gangsters: once called chiefs. Then kings, and aristocracy. Their cultures have since morphed into a layered maze of old wealth, old power, new wealth, new power. The cultures of the poor have taken on the same cuckoo bird cultures. Now entire nations abandon their infants and babies and children to be raised and fed and cared-for in day-care centers and schools. By the lowest paid, most ignorant, lowest class nannies and adolescent baby sitters, and poorly paid idiots called teachers.

European robber baron-cuckoo culture; has been exported all around the world to all other human cultures: who are copying this filthy way of living as fast as they can, and lowering the intelligence levels of their own poor and of their own elite.

This international policy of demonizing poor nations that resist their capitalistic greed of insatiable consumerism has been going on ever since the 2nd WW almost destroyed the entire western culture of crazy nationalist-consumer pride in their identity as identical… killers and eaters. Abstract crazy cuckoo identities. They lost their National identities, and gained a new, even more insane mass identity which is even more sacred and important: consumer identity. Now it is much more important what brand car you drive than what brand nationality you have. Yet it is still considered to be normal that only a few years ago… hundreds of millions of people fought and killed each other over their National brands, er their brands of National slavery-identity… what brand nationality they were.

The list of poor nations bullied by the west is a long one. The USSSR, China, Korea. Vietnam. Libya. Panama. Argentina. All the poor African nations at one time or the other. Afghanistan. Iraq. Iran. Palestine. Egypt. Mexico. Columbia. Yugoslavia. All the soviet poor republics at one time or another. All the poor provinces of China and India. Pakistan. Bangladesh. Rwanda. Nigeria. Ethiopia. Somalia. Etc…
When does the West stop bullying poorer nations? When they become too rich and too powerful to be bullied. When they begin aping and copying and mimicking the western nations and become as corrupt and as evil as they are. When they join the west, and becomes one of the bullies.

Which culture is more intelligent? Western civilized robber baron consumer capitalism; dominating the rest of the poor nations of the world? Or the cuckoo bird dominating the rest of the birds in their area?
Who is more cuckoo? Humans; or the cuckoo bird? *What is the difference?*

Both exhibit the same tactics. Both practice the same strategies. Both successfully survive at the expense of the smaller, poorer victims they keep terrorized and stupid. Which intelligence is manipulating which?

Are we humans designed to use the tactics of a fucking cuckoo bird? Is that how we have proved our fucking supposedly superior, dominant intelligence? Do you think birds cannot manipulate us? They have been doing it for millions of years. The cuckoo bird in Europe: is only one small example of this secret manipulation of undead bird intelligence auras violating undead human's auras and vice versa.

Vice versa: is the Latin term that has been used to describe the crime of these two criminal cultures trading off their cunning between themselves: they practice their secret crimes as an invisibly as

possible. By the reversal of roles and tactics and perspectives: as they see the world through the intelligence and eyes of an alien species: and so gain an alien way of thinking and become permanently insane from practicing their secret filthy vices.

The vice of reversal is a mortal crime: the sin of going against LIFE is a crime punishable by death; every single fucking goddamned reversal, every cunning swindle of reversing the meaning of words, reversing the honest good intentions of living humans, reversing the outcome of the best laid plans, ONLY just in order to ruin what is GOOD and healthy and decent and honest and intelligent: is the reason they must be slaughtered and killed. THEY are the reason that the best-laid plans of Man go astray. THERE IS NO OTHER REASON why everything to always turn out for the worse and never for the better. They need to be killed an infinite times more than they can be killed: they need to be killed so much, they are so evil: there are no words to describe what they are. Reversing things is their secret VICE, it is one of their addictions: that is why the Latin word for reversal is VICE-versa.

What do many rich Americans do? They grow lawns. They manicure lawns. They cut them to an exact height of 3 inches. They spend hundreds of millions of dollars on the care and feeding of green lawns. They spend millions of hours making sure their lawns are perfectly healthy. What for? So they can enjoy the lawn? So they can play on it or run across it, or walk over it? So they can look at it? So they can use it?

No.

Lawns are cut short so birds can hop down and find insects that would otherwise have been hidden in the tall grass, and worms more easily. Lawns are kept healthy and green: so birds can have a perfect dining table of food prepared for them, and all the insects and worms that go to make up a healthy lawn are grown there just for them. Lawns are cut short: so birds can have a clear field of vision while they are feeding so no predator can sneak upon them. Lawns are grown for birds only. No other animal uses them. No other animal has a need for them. The fact that rich humans spend fortunes on their lawn, and become obsessed with having a perfect lawn: has a lot to do with the bird mentality-intelligence inside human undead auras. You don't believe this? Ask the birds who use your lawn: who you are working for. Are you working for them, or for yourself? Are you working for their convenience, or for their convenience? Who benefits from it most? Who benefits from it least? Follow the money: follow the advantage. Whoever gets an advantage from something is usually behind it.

Reptilian undead

What is the greatest mass media craze that keeps living humans manipulated by reptile bird intelligence? Tens of thousands of humans, watching some distraction… in a huge arena… and over each arena… a blimp floats… watching the masses and the entertainment. Like a sick, insane flying reptile, floating above the carnage of the age of the dinosaurs. A mass of emptiness. A bloated corpse.

Massed arenas with blimps floating over them make sense: only if the souls of living human are being controlled by ancient bird-reptile intelligence. These blimps have no reason to exist. The logos printed on their sides are not worth the cost of advertising.

What are these floating blimps there for at these events? What do they do? What are they good for? They are no good for advertising. The spectators do not even look up at them. They are no good for televising the actual entertainment. They are too high up, and too far away to be used to televise these

events. *They are there as a reminder of who… and what is controlling all the living human species on earth.*

They are there as a reminder that the punishment of any species that is upwardly mobile: is to be controlled and dominated by another energy-intelligence that is even higher-up than they are… and has an even better perspective on them than they do themselves… and that this greater perspective can be easily used to control them to mass themselves together into arenas and bowls… just so reptile-bird undead scum can feast their eyes on these unsuspecting fools who think they are the masters of the earth…

If you still don't believe that reptile-bird intelligence can merge into undead human awareness… and through them: into living humans: Look at the red cardinal. The bird called the red cardinal has a peak on its head. It rules other birds in its vicinity. It is an intelligent bully. It is all red in color. Look at the cardinals of the Roman Catholic Church. They have been the actual power behind the papacy for over 2,000 years. Their vestment is colored 100% red. They wear a peaked cap on their heads the *exact* shape as the beak of the red cardinal bird. What is the Papacy? It is the Papal papers: the Banns, the Decrees, the sanctification of the Written Word as law. Brainwashing the poor masses into obeying a papal bully without needing an army to enforce it! The paper bull: is the power of Rome. The power of Rome is based upon nothing but paper. The Authority of the Roma Catholic Church is nothing but a bunch of flimsy paper.

If you want to see the visual evolution of human undead evil: study the evolution of battle armor…especially the European middle and late ages, until gunpowder made armor obsolete. Armor became more and more ugly, more bestial in shape and design. Until wings sprouted out of the *tops* of the helmets. Like so:
:

For no reason. No use. No human symbolic reason. No cultural reason. These last armored suits of the middle ages represent the last generation of an extinct evil. Extinct bird-reptile intelligence finally triumphing over the human spirit and producing insane bird-brained killers with feathers on top of their heads. Killers so cold-blooded they were more reptile than human, they were already dead inside… their reptile bird-aura had already taken over their living bodies and their brains.

These last insane designs show tiny tufted feathers, and tiny wings coming out of a suit of armor so cunningly built, so light, so impenetrable: the person wearing it was invulnerable to all attack. For no reason. No functional purpose. No aesthetic reason. By then the helmet had become a perfect coned shape that was one piece with the entire suit. It could not be pulled off. The warrior or king inside had become an armored insect with tiny wings at the top of its head. The earliest insect design of all. The entire suit representing a billion years of armored evolution before reptile took to the air and shed their heavy armor. Then there is the beetled look of a gorilla, an armored beetle: almost modern in its sick inhuman automobile sleekness. Medieval armor mirrors the insanity of the cultures that invented and created these inhuman superficial shells. They accurately mirrored the inhuman monstrosities that lived inside them… living and undead human auras merged into insane shapes and insane souls.

You can see the remains of this insane bird culture of the European elite in black and white photos and films of pre-WW1 Aristocrats; especially in Germany and Austria; with every fucking general and prince and royals fart walking around with feathers stuck on top of their fucking insane heads strutting around like a bunch of insane pompous self-important geese bowing to each other and gabbling to each other; observing the royal ritual of the pecking order of who has the most feathers stuck up their ass or on their heads; this is not human culture; it is bird culture.

When is the term 'foul play' used? When evil people allow their worst instincts to rule their actions. When horrible crimes are committed, unseen… out of sight. When secret atrocities are committed unseen. When the bird intelligence auras dwelling inside particularly nasty people gain dominance over their hosts, and go on a tear of evil… committing one crime after another… trying to cover up each foul act… as the fowl-intelligence hidden inside these living dupes vent their spleen, and gorge on the hatred emanating from their hosts. Relishing the reflective positive reinforcement of their evil and hatred, wallowing in the most evil acts possible.

Why is the word foul, pronounced the same as the word fowl? Because all undead bird aura intelligence is foul. Because living humans have been befouled by their foul presence inside their living auras for untold millennia. Because whenever there is any particularly foul crime or evil… whenever there is any particularly evil cunning plot or nefarious plan or conspiracy to commit evil; there is always a fowl… a bird aura hidden… that is responsible for hatching evil plots. Why do we use the word' 'hatch' to describe how an evil idea or plan is created? Because it is hatched from the cold-blooded reptilian intelligence of an unseen, undead fowl-aura.

The human subconscious does not lie. The fact that these two words: 'fowl' and 'hatch' are used in only certain ways, and are linked to only certain semantic meanings is not a coincidence. When you commit a foul in sports, you are committing an illegal act. You are interfering with the fair play that is supposed to determine who wins and who loses. You are sabotaging the game in your favor. You are making sure that your side wins by some form of foul play. In other words: rather than allow living humans to struggle between the tension of listening to the better angels of their nature, or the worse angels of their nature: a particularly evil, foul undead aura interferes to insure that evil wins out over good. To make sure that the fight for the soul of each living human is won by the worse angels, not the better ones.
In other words: you have no free will. You are merely a pawn, used by two sides of undead, unseen insane fowl-auras, exclusively for their entertainment. Nothing else. And every now and then, another fowl aura will interfere with this farce of pretending that you have any freedom in deciding whether you will be GOOD or bad.

If you actually believe you have something called a free will: try to be GOOD. See if you can consciously will yourself to actually do a good act for someone else, without you benefiting from it. See if you can do more acts that are GOOD than are evil. See if you can give more than you take… And you will find much to your chagrin, that you will be so exhausted from doing a single act of GOOD, that you will fall back and commit a thousand evil selfish acts as a reaction to your one GOOD act.

Where do you think the idea of evil comes from? What do you think evil is? It is something that is UNSEEN. It is something that is SECRET. It is something that NEVER DIES. It is a presence that never goes away. If evil were not unseen, if it were not done in secret, if it was not an intangible lurking presence that never goes away: it would not be evil in the first damned place. Unseen is the very essence of evil. If evil were not committed unseen: it would have been stamped out a long, long time ago. If evil was not committed in secret, it would have been destroyed and killed a long, long time ago.

The very nature of the undead, the very nature of their existence, and the very conditions of their existence: is the defining essence of what evil actually is. There is no such thing as an unseen, undead aura that is good. Nothing that is unseen and undead can be good. And what have they done now, to cover their tracks? What have they done now? To insure that they will not be discovered? What have they schemed for thousands of years, to make sure that living human will believe that do not exist?

Science. The sanctification of the physical world. Turning what is seen into a mysterious religion which nobody is allowed to understand. The pooh-poohing of all things which cannot be seen and the ignoring of all which cannot be explained by its idiotic dogma. The narrowing of human awareness and human minds down to the point that they will only believe what they see. Not what they don't see. The dulling of human awareness down to the point that humans will not admit that they feel any human emotion. The discounting of all: except what can be physically seen. Even worse: the discounting of everything even if it is seen, but cannot be physically touched.

Well: guess what? The realm of the undead is not physical! It cannot be physically seen or touched physically. So of course it does not exist? That is unscientific. Humans lived for hundreds of thousands of years without being able to see gamma rays. We still cannot see them. But scientific instruments can detect them. Gamma rays actually do exist. The idea of discounting something merely because you cannot see it physically, the idea of discounting and disbelieving that the realm of the unseen undead does indeed actually exist: is as insane as trying to pretend that gamma rays do not exist. They exist. Only they exist on an energy level which our living eyes are not designed to perceive.

Every European and Russian Empire, every western Imperial power in history, all the way back to Rome: had at the top of its emblem: an eagle ruling over it, grasping the entire emblem of the Empire with its claws, grasping lightning bolts: that signify that the eagle holds all power over all lower creatures. The undead reptile-bird intelligence of this image: has signified that reptile intelligence has ruled all the ruling human intelligences before Rome ever put eagles on top of the poles of their regimental emblems. Rome used the image of the eagle to signify its royal dynasty of power and greed and hate and killing power. Look at the reptilian bird images on all ancient Egyptian emblems that signify power and killing ability.

What is an Empire? It is a *pyre*. It is an *em*pty *pyre* that burns itself out, leaving nothing but the ashes of destruction. It is built upon death. It is built to cremate the ruler of the empty pyre: so they will burn in hell forever for what they did on Earth. The bigger the ruler, the bigger the empty pyre he built while he was alive: the bigger the an empty pyre is built for his death, to insure that nothing will be left of his remains, so people will not find how rotten his dead body actually is, and how rotten his dead body smells. Funeral pyres were built to hide the stink of rotting corpses. They were made to hide the fact that the more rotten your life is: the more rotten your corpse will be. They are built to hide the corruption of the undead, they are built and used for empty souls whose dead bodies are so rotten and evil: they would otherwise poison the living earth with their dead remains.

Look at how in ancient Egypt, bird-humans having the body of a human with the head of a hawk: morphed into the God known as Osiris. '*O*' stands for *All*. *Siris*. Was the progenitor of *Cyrus* the Great of Persia: who saw all and by his secret police: ferreted out uprisings and crushed them before they happened. '*S*' stands for the cunning writhing of the snake-reptile intelligence aura, morphed with the all-seeing eyes of bird-reptile intelligence auras. *Iris* stands for the human eye… which later became *Sirus*… as all living humans became infected with this way of seeing. *Osiris. The all-seeing iris of an insane Egyptian bird-god… half human, half-bird. Later to become the Norse god called: Odin, who*

plucked out one of his eyes and gave it to the Raven to gain wisdom. And what did Odin gain? Nothing but the foreknowledge of his own doom, his own extinction as a religious god.

In every ancient culture: these images and emblems show literally what was happening to the undead human observers as they manipulated living humans… unaware that they were also being manipulated by ancient undead intelligences so evil, so stupid, so filthy: that these undead idiots did not think anything about it… only to find out when they tried to go against their masters: how powerful their mastery of the undead energy they held actually was and still is.

Look at the ancient ships of the Greeks: they all had bulging bird-eyes on their prows, and a beak-like nose sticking out in front which were completely useless. Why? Because the Greek people were carriers of the bird virus, the bird flu, the bird culture of the unseen-undead filth; inhuman things inhabited them, and used them as hosts to spread their evil all over the Mediterranean. Find out when and where the first bird-ships came from" and you will find the origins of Western culture being spread by undead bird entities.

The ancestral lineage of manipulators manipulating manipulators goes back; back into the mists of time. Unless living humans become aware of the past: this obscene evil will continue to work invisibly… subtly… on instinctive-subconscious levels that are so blind, so powerful. Living humans are but blind puppets when it comes to being aware of how much they are being controlled by forces and urges that are so far below their conscious awareness: they cannot imagine that their conscious rationalizations are only pathetic attempts to justify the insane evil that they are being forced to commit.

Look at the oldest empire of all. Before the city of Ur was ever built in the middle of Mesopotamia: the Yellow River already had a dynasty of god-kings in far-east Asia. What was the Imperial symbol of China? The Royal Red Dragon representing the biblical evil of the snake. Which became an Imperial symbol of dynasty and pure evil for thousands of years…. Expressing only one reflective thought…. Hate. Representing all the power begotten from the spilling of red blood by killing. The killing hatred of a snake morphed with the killing hate of a winged predator… the body of a snake morphed into the body of a bird, with almost no human features: except for a humanoid face, that is so ugly, a face so grotesque, so sickeningly, obviously unnatural: it is pure evil. The cultural images of the chimera, the dragon: come from the early human undead of the east mixing their auras with other animals: especially reptiles and birds. They lived through living reptiles: using them as observers, observation posts. And became what they violated. Silent, cunning, evil filth. The same ugly horrific face that is on the most ancient Chinese dragon: is on the images of the gods of Thailand, Cambodia, Vietnam, India, Malaysia, etc. They all have a common cultural root of animal-human distortion into pure filth-ugliness. They all have the same evil face of pure insanity.
How could they all decide to paint and carve the same face? Hundreds of years… thousands of years… dozens of eastern cultures… all with the *exact* same face on their gods. This is no coincidence.

What is a King called? Your *highness.*

Why? Not because lowly peasants look up to a high place where the king sits. But because the secret undead rulers and manipulators of living human societies: *exist high over them. Because the bodies and minds of kings are infested with secret undead entities that float: unseen: high over their heads. Because the human undead scum who do this to their own living progeny: are merely copying and imitating what their rulers are doing to them. Because the secret invisible reptile-bird undead that ruled*

and manipulated its own progeny for hundreds of millions of years used living birds that flew high above all the dinosaurs and Saurians, as observation posts.

If you think this is a coincidence. If you think that the highness of birds… circling around a dead carcass. Is not an organic part of how life evolved on this planet. You are living in a carefully constructed dream world. Living humans do not rule this planet. Undead human filth do not either. There are layers upon layers of other undead entities… that existed long before our undead were ever created. There are higher undead entities that exist above them, before humans were ever created or born.

We did not suddenly become the masters if the earth by some magical good luck. We became masters of power and death and killing for very simple organic reasons. We served the undead of older undead entities: far better than other living creatures could. That is all. We were easier to manipulate. We were easier to corrupt. We were easier tools. We were better tools. We were tool-slaves. W were and still are the slaves of our own tools.

What do we eat with? We eat with the claws of a bird; called a fork, and the beak of a bird; called a knife. We tear our food apart just like birds do. Only… we tear it apart using a fork and a knife. The fork is the claw to hold down the meat. The knife is the sharp beak to tear apart the dead meat to be eaten better. Why? We are not birds! Our mouths are not beaks and our hands are not claws. Then why are we eating our food exactly like reptilian birds?

The only eating utensil we use that does not come from them; is the spoon. The spoon is not a killing implement. The knife and the fork are killing implements. The spoon cannot be used to kill with. It is a later tool of evil: it is the evil of the gourd: *it is a symbol of greed and accumulation.* It is an evil even worse than the reptilian-saurian implements of the claw and the beak. It signifies the greed we developed that far exceeds the greed of ancient reptiles. These ancient undead do not fully understand this new form of evil. But they have become corrupted by it. Just as we have become corrupted by them.

Mutual Evil and corruption is a two-way street. Undead filth of reptiles and birds have been secretly poisoning the awareness of living humans with their auras. But they are also poisoned by the living creatures they inhabited. The next time you eat. Look at yourself. And ask yourself if you are acting like a bird or like a human. Living humans have been secretly poisoned by undead reptile culture ever since we were born as a species.

Human hands were not designed to be used as claws and beaks. Our hands were designed to probe and explore living things gently and sensitively. Our fingers are flexible pliable worms. Designed to penetrate living creatures with our own life-energy: *gently and sensitively*. Human hands were not designed to kill with. Human hands can turn into a hard fist in an instant. And give *any* living creature; a sharp lesson in pain, if it even thinks of showing hate… or tries to kill or harm the person whose hands are touching it. But even a fist is not designed to kill with. We should not be using killing implements to eat with. We should not use a fork or a knife or a spoon.

We still have leftover claws of reptiles on our fingers. We call them nails. What happens when a human nail grows too long? It breaks and splinters. It hurts: splitting off into the quick and bleeding. If a human nail grows too long: it curls up and dies fast. It rots and shrivels. It is a useless appendage we have that is left over from old ancient DNA. It is a nuisance. It is something we do not need any more.

If you do not let your fingernails grow too long: they are good for scratching the fur of animals. They are designed to be used for love and fun and tickling. Not for killing. You cannot kill someone with your fingernails. Our appendix is a useless organ, a useless appendage: except that it is designed to filter out toxic poisons from what we have eaten. Keeping our colon clean and healthy. Almost anything can be added to a sentence that has a colon on the end of it. Almost anything can be digested in the human colon. Do you think word-coincidences have no meaning?

Birds flock together in hierarchical power groups: just as we humans do. Birds do not use their arms when they flock together. They sit and twitter and babble. Just like we do. We spend most of our lives sitting and babbling, and not using our arms; just like birds do. For thousands of years: the high-pitched falsetto of boys and men, the highest, purest birdlike sounds of opera singers: have been an integral part of the highest culture, all over the world. The higher the human voice: the more birdlike it is: the more beautiful we consider it to be. Human females wear feathers, high plumes, extravagant plumage and fancy birdlike costumes on stage, in movies, in operas, in ballet, in clubs. Human culture is obsessed with looking down upon things. This is exactly what birds do. We do not like to touch each other. Birds do not like to touch each other. Birds like to be mobile and travel. Humans like to be mobile and travel.

What is a gun? It is a mechanical way of making your hate-filled wish come true instantly. It is the concretion of a hate filled wish. It is the power to kill safely at a distance. It is the power to kill what you look at: as if by magic. Look at something: wish you could kill it. Pull the trigger: and magically: your wish becomes true. It the concretion of the intent to kill it is the concretion of the evil eye of reptilian-bird undead auras: hating all living things and wishing they could kill them. 'if looks could kill'… is still used today to the sentiment of dislike for another person.

'Damn your eyes': was used as a curse by the English for hundreds of years. They could see the wish to kill in other people's eyes: and they damned the haters for it. For thousands of years; Europeans cursed their enemies with this kind of witchcraft called 'the evil eye'. Until they finally developed a machine that could do what their eyes were supposed to do. Just point a gun. *Peer* through the sights: and kill. The gun was a concretion of 'the evil eye' of hate. It made your hateful wish come true.

Who do modern movies glorify? Who makes the news? Killers. Assassins. Human assassins using long range rifles with telescope lenses to kill with. The movies are full of them. The telescopic sight recreates the telescopic vision of a predatory bird that can pinpoint its prey from long range, and magnify the image of the prey. Undead birds: looking at long range: wishing they could kill with just their look. Manipulating living humans to invent weapons that can kill at long range just by looking at what you hate and presto: its dead. What perspective do assassins with long range rifles with telescopic sites have: they have the exact same view as a bird does: looking down at its prey, just not from directly overhead; since humans cannot fly. Does this make any human sense? Are humans supposed to only use our eyes only to kill with? Are we supposed to look at things: just to kill? Is this how we should live? Is this how we should look? Is this how we should look at things? Is this how looking should be done? Is this how looking should be used? We give these kill-lookers more publicity than anything else. We focus on these look-killers more than every living thing on earth. How sick is that? How sick are we? What has made us create this look-kill technology?

Who are your *peers*? Those who peer at you enviously, hatefully. What do birds do? Birds *peer* at living creatures. Who are your peers? Your equals. Birds hate each other. They want to kill each other. But they are cowards. So they don't kill. They only peer at creatures they wish they could kill.

Who are *peers* of the realm? They are the peering undead who exist in their invisible secret realm. Using the rich robber barons to peer through. As they peered at their peasants from the high vantage points of their castles once. *Peering* at all living things below them.

Why do you think reptilian-bird auras, and human robber baron undead auras are both evil? They have the same culture. They live the same way. Reptilian undead bird auras… ap*pear*ing and disap*pear*ing from one vantage point, from one filthy hiding hole to the next. From one living body to the next. Living robber barons. Appearing to sack and raid and disappearing. Hiding inside their filthy hiding holes called castles.

Appear and disappear: are pronounced; ap*peer*, and disap*peer*. The 'p' sound is reflective. Denoting the way the energy auras of undead entities can bounce reflectively off things.

You think the auric intelligence of half-reptile, half-bird entities does not control human civilization. That they have not controlled humans at the core levels of their subconscious and instinctive minds for at least 12,000 years?

All birds perch. They sit. They do not stand or lie down. All birds are observers. All birds have no use for their arms; except for *lateral mobility* and *upward mobility*.

What is the ultimate achievement of modern man? A useless creature; that perches on a seat: and observes; without using arms. Humans who have no use for their arms. Except to push a button and drive from one place to another, fly from one place to another, flip from one TV channel to another, from one web site to another. Modern civilized humans use their arms for lateral and upward mobility: by using machines

We have become so inhuman: we have become birds. We have become a species of do-nothing observers. Billions of passive do-nothing conformist mindless inhuman birds. We act like birds: because their aural intelligence permeates living humans. We use our bodies like birds use their bodies: because that is what these undead entities want. They want to live through us. They want us to become as birdlike as possible. Bird culture permeates living human culture. The black gang birds of nature have been replicated as black stealth fighters and bombers. What is a bomber? It is a bird that drops a load of its own shit upon someone it hates. Because it cannot kill what it hates; it drops its feces upon what it hates. Mechanical planes called bombers are just one example of the *permeation* of undead and their bird culture that exists living human culture.

How deeply has undead bird culture permeated into European living human culture? What was the highest form of European culture for 100's of years? It was ballet and opera. Singing like birds… humans trying to escape gravity. Humans trying not to touch the earth. Humans walking around on the tips of their fucking toes for god's sake. Humans posturing themselves like birds. Humans dressing in bird-plumage. What is a ballerina's costume but bird plumage on a human? It is grotesque. What was the highest form of love in the highest European culture of ballet? *The dying swan*. The obsession of watching a swan die, over, and over again. What was the highest elite form of romantic love for hundreds of years? Loving without touching. Touching only with the eyes: love at first sight. But never touching each other with hands or arms.

'Speak to me only with thine eyes'. Pure bird culture poisoning the best of human love with the filthy idea of untouchability.

Why? Because birds not only do not understand love: they hate it. What undead birds love is watching things they hate die. Swans are the closest thing in bird culture to human love. But they cannot hold each other. They cannot love each other. They can only die. One of them dies… leaving the other grief-stricken… suffering pain and loneliness for the rest of its life.

This form of undead bird culture… this vicarious sick sadistic observer culture of birds; watching the best of their own species die, and watching and gloating over the suffering of the surviving mate… was *transferred: to the highest human culture.*

So humans could perch on chairs instead of branches… and watch a human pretending to be a swan die slowly… in as much pain as possible. The undead hatred of all beauty and all grace and all love…. Transferred into European culture as the highest possible expression of artistic love. A human pretending to be a bird: pretending to die: the death of a swan as the highest form of culture, the highest human 'love'… killing the most beautiful, the healthiest, the best of their own living species. The sick, filthy addiction and obsession of watching this ritualized death…Unmoved, indifferent. That Is not love. That is not art. It is an example of how deeply the psychosis of undead reptile-bird culture has infiltrated and taken over the highest culture of living Europeans for 100's of years.

Modern entertainment has brainwashed and poisoned living humans with undead reptilian bird culture. Humans are not designed to act as birds! Birds sit on branches and watch and twitter and make meaningless sounds, and peck at things. They do not have hands: they have appendages that can only be used as a form of cowardice: flying away is their only defense against predators. Humans have been brainwashed into absorbing reptile-bird culture as being not only human: but the highest of all human culture.

The human ape: apes and monkeys: are the only species that have appendages that are designed to touch without hatred or killing. The human species is the only species that is not insulated from Nature and the Universe by fur or bone or hard shells or feathers. The human species is the most vulnerable species on earth. Yet it is also the most morally dominant species on earth, and the most morally powerful species. No living creature on earth can withstand a morally powerful human. A morally powerful human is invulnerable to all attack, and free from all fear of attack. Humans have not grown up enough to realize this. Samson slaying the lion with the jawbone of the ass it killed is a moral tale of superior moral power and courage. Samson could have killed that lion with his own bare hands. But he used the jawbone of the dead creature that the lion killed as a moral LESSON: to all living things.

In return: as a result of him being the strongest, bravest Hebrew: his own tribe sabotaged him. He was lured into the temptation of SEX: not love: with the sexiest woman they could find who was his mortal enemy. And… he was so blinded by sex; that he forsook his own people and became a traitor to his own family.

For example: take the most popular musical ever made: "The Sound of Music' the film begins from a bird's viewpoint. The bird flies down to Maria as she is singing… on top of a mountain.
What is she singing?

"The hills are alive with the sound of music."
"With songs they have sung: for a thousand years."

Hills do not sing. Birds sing. The movie sound of music: glorifies what birds do: climbing up into trees and perching there like birds: singing and twittering like birds. It sells the highest humanity and spirituality as singing on top of mountains. And flying away like birds like cowards from all danger: across high mountains. It glorifies cowardice and bird culture. As opposed to stern fathers teaching children discipline turning them into military robots: it sells the idea of children having fun by singing all the time, and gaining fame and recognition by singing, and gaining their father's love by singing. The movie is not completely evil. Children do need to play and have fun outdoors in nature. But they don't need to fucking sing like birds to do it. The fact is: human culture comes from bird culture. All human culture originates from singing and dancing. All human culture has been poisoned by bird culture. The movie sells the moral of getting married and having children… but Maria does not have children: she remains a virgin. She does not become pregnant. She merely takes on the children of a father whose wife died. She is merely a nanny for them, who finally becomes their legal mother. The dream of upwardly mobile females: to marry into an aristocratic family and become instantly wealthy and famous and socially recognized as the queen of their society: without the bother of childbirth. Instant children! Instant happiness! Instant success! The father faces down the Austrian youth who is sweet on Mary the oldest daughter. He is a converted young Nazi; proud of his German heritage and wanting Austria to rejoin Germany as a single ethnic culture. That is pure rot. No coward running from the Nazis ever faced down a Nazi youth in their lives. Yet… the boy does not shoot: he does not kill the father of the girl he loves: even though he should have. The family escapes to America and becomes rich and affluent again and escapes all the horrors of the 2nd world war. The answer to life's problems? Fly away!~ climb mountains to escape as dirty cowards!?? Is portrayed as a form of heroism: all immigrant cowards fleeing from the nations that bore them: are heroes! Nor cowards! This is the hypocrisy of human civilization: holding national identity as worth dying for! While holding all cowards fleeing from the nations they lived is as heroes! You cannot have both. Europe exposed the fact that all her nationalities were dirty cowards. Nobody fought for their country. They all ran from professional killers. Nobody stayed home and fought. They ALL fled like the scum they were… That was the death of nationalism as a myth. Nationalism remains only as a token. Platitude. No people will ever be willing to die for their country ever again: because no people have ever done so. Only professional brainwashed armies: drugged robots: dehumanized monsters, goons, gangsters, criminals, the lowest human scum on earth ever go on rampages of mindless pointless killing..

What do you think the 'news' is today? It is merely an example of how deeply the culture of the undead has permeated the culture of living humans. Why do you think news programs obsess over death, and killings? The 'news' does not tell you what is new about life every day. It only tells you what is new about death… it tells you who just recently died, and obsesses over these deaths, and ignores all living issues, and all issues about life. It floods the market with every fucking death they can find. If nobody died near you… they will give you a fucking story about someone who died in Spain, or China. They have to give you a constant diet of death and fear; because they do not understand love or life. They only understand death and pain and suffering and fear and hate. The undead are addicted to this diet of pure insane filth.

The entire idea of untouchability: the entire idea of the untouchable female beauty of: 'look but don't touch': is bird culture: it is not human culture. It comes from birds, who have no arms or hands to touch each other with. The entire idea of the unapproachable idol, the untouchable icon, the untouchable star, the untouchable superstar, the untouchable movie star: comes from undead bird auras permeating human living auras. The entire idea of sitting beside each other without touching each other comes from reptilian bird culture. Birds don't have hands or arms. They just have wings. They cannot touch each other they do not like to touch each other. Birds socialize by sitting beside each other not touching each

other and being distracted by looking at moving things. That is exactly what you do when you go to see a movie. You are doing exactly the same thing birds have done for billions of years. That is what living humans poisoned by undead bird entities. The culture of sitting next to each other but not touching each other; has taken over human society and human civilization.

The suppressed hatred of beautiful girls, the hatred of men against beautiful girls who have skin that is smooth and touchable it is begging to b touched: is created because living *human cultures have not allowed men to touch girls for thousands of years*. The entire concept of humans worshipping an untouchable idol comes from the alien bird-concept of untouchability. Humans were designed and created to touch each other. Undead reptile-saurian-bird culture has permeated and poisoned living human culture so effectively: that touching between living humans has literally almost completely disappeared from human societies.

If girls were not untouchable. If the more beautiful a girl is, the smoother her love-skin is… the more she is touched. She would blossom and become even more beautiful. Boys would not be forced to repress their feelings of kindness and tenderness and gentleness. Boys would not go around starved for love. Unhappy boys who were sexually repressed, would not become rapists. The concept of rape would disappear. The idea of the untouchable fashion model: look but don't touch. The entire idea of the elite, the highest classes not wanting to be touched by the lower classes. The entire idea of immaculate beauty is an alien non-human bird-concept.

This one fucking stinking filthy bird-concept; has created more unhappiness, more broken hearts, more misery, more suffering, more heartache, more evil, more hate, more envy, more unspeakable trauma, more pain, more agony, more violence, more death, more dead souls, more repression of healthy love, more suppression of healthy instincts, more twisting and stunting of human souls: than all the other evils that the undead have committed.

The undead know that they cannot allow love to exist on Earth. They know they cannot allow love to succeed. They cannot allow love to flourish. They know that human love is their most dangerous enemy.

They know that if love is allowed to exist on Earth: these secret unseen undead filth will all be completely destroyed and killed and wiped out.

They have known this for millions of years. They have sabotaged every attempt of every animal on earth that ever had a healthy instinct to love another animal.
They live by killing love. They live off sabotaging all love. They live off poisoning all love.
No true love has ever been allowed to survive on Earth because of them. Every true love has been successfully attacked and poisoned and twisted into hate, fear, envy, betrayal, and been completely corrupted. They only allow poisoned love, sick, weak, twisted love to exist. But that kind of love… is not true love. It is a mockery of true love. It is a travesty, an abomination of true love.

The idea of loving someone so much… you are afraid to touch them, or even look at them: is an alien bird-culture concept. The idea of being afraid of love is an alien concept that comes from undead filth permeating living souls with their fear of love.

All evil hates and fears true love.
So if you see someone… and you instantly fall in love with them…

Do not listen to the evil inside you. Do not react in fear. Smile. Touch them. Tell them you love them. Do not lie to them. Do not play games with them. Do not pretend you do not love them. Do not be afraid to touch them.

But…. This is not enough. For the person you fall in love with… must also be strong enough to not listen to their evil instincts. They must not be dominated and controlled by the secret undead filth and instantly reject your love.

This has never happened.

Whenever two people have fallen in love: undead scum have managed to poison at least one of them: so their love never blossoms. 99.999% of the time… these undead filth have managed to poison both lovers. Only rarely have they ever not been strong enough to not poison both.

The entire culture of love in living humans: has been a sick game for them. They laugh and see how adroitly they can poison each love couple easily. Romeo and Juliet are the perfect example. Love? Between warring factions? In a living human culture based upon hate and feuds? Living human culture… that is based upon keeping hate alive for hundreds and thousands of years? Ha! Easily destroyed.

Love is gentle. Love is sensitive. Love is kind. Tender, young, burgeoning love is the easiest thing for unfeeling coarse brutes to crush. The youngest flowers are the easiest to destroy. Babies are the easiest to traumatize and rape. Children are the easiest to be brainwashed. Adolescent innocence is the easiest to corrupt. The younger the love: the more tender it is, the more gentle it is, the more sensitive it is… the more easily these insane unfeeling alien undead filth can invade living auras and create such havoc: that instead of love being healthy: it becomes a sickness of aborted, repressed, suppressed emotions and feelings and instincts and thoughts. Love has become an abomination of abortion. Killed before it can grow.

If you are so emotionally dead: that you have never felt any love in your heart. They have won. If you are not in love with someone, if you are not happy and in love: they have won. If you live your entire life without ever finding a person you can love: they have won. If every attempt to love someone fails…. They have won. If every love is systematically poisoned and corrupted until all the love is gone… they have won.

It is only love that can create passion. It is only love that can create healthy happy loving gentle babies. It is only adults that love each other that can raise happy healthy children. Children learn from their parents.

Love is the second greatest power on Earth
The greatest Power on Earth is the Power of Fun.

So far: solely because of undead filth secretly hiding inside living humans: love has not been allowed to flourish. So far solely because living humans are surrounded from birth by undead evil scum: it has been poisoned and destroyed. It has not been allowed to live. All love has been killed on earth by them.

You have no idea of what these undead scum are capable of. All the gothic horror stories seen in movies, all gothic romances and ghost stories have ancient castles: they all tell tales of evil undead spirits who are hell-bent upon corrupting living people. Where do these undead hide? *In-between*

walls, in secret passages. How do they observe living souls? *By watching them through the eyes of a painting. A 2-dimensional abstract image of an evil undead robber baron entity… observing everything that goes on in his castle. They hide inside coffins, inside caskets, inside chests, inside closets. They roam the passageways, they travel through walls, they disappear instantly and reappear somewhere else. They hide in basements, in the lowest coldest dungeons. They haunt all the places where they once lived. They are all cursed to repeat the same endless insane acting out of their miserable unlived lives. They are all unhappy.*

The media has made them into a joke. You are supposed to laugh at them and believe that they do not actually exist, and that they are not actually all that bad. You are supposed to believe in good whitewashed ghosts who have hearts of gold. You are supposed to believe that there are rich people with hearts of gold who are kind, and happy and loving. You are supposed to believe every superficial media bullshit they sell you. You are not supposed to research these undead filth and find out just how evil and brutal and inhuman they actually were when they were alive. Evil is not a joke. Robber barons killing people for gold for thousands of years is not a joke. People with hearts of gold are people with dead hearts. Gold is greed, gold is evil, gold is dead. Gold is death.

The sickest whitest whitewashed European robber barons. Have been <u>easily</u> poisoned by reptile-bird intelligence for thousands of years. This is why these murdering insane killers called robber barons could kill so cold bloodedly… this was why they enjoyed killing at a distance, as safely as they could. They are the same reptilian-bird intelligence as the auras of half-human, half-bird undead filth… that have wings… called angels. If you do not believe this. Try and touch an angel after you find yourself in their realm. They will disappear instantly before you can touch them. Because they do not like to be touched

Killer birds do not like being touched.

Angels do not like being touched.
When you enter their realm… trying touching an 'angel'…

Try approaching them… they will run and fade away… because they are all filthy stinking deceivers, and cowards. They are all filthy stinking liars. They are all evil. All entities with wings are evil… angels are not all-human spirits. They are half-bird-half-human monsters. Angels are evil.

Angels have never *ever* aided, or helped a single living human. They have never *ever* given their secret knowledge, or their life-experiences to any living soul.

Why do undead human entities called angels have wings on their back? Because they spent too much time in the bodies of birds: until their human auras morphed with the birds and developed bird wings.

Why are their bodies covered with a white robe? To hide the fact that they have feathers instead of skin. These things called angels are not human. They are not human entities. They are cancerous merged creatures; whose intelligence and awareness has been twisted and poisoned, by the very living creature they invaded to observe the living. The only difference between a devil and an angel entity: is which living creature they secretly inhabit after they die.

If an entity inhabits only one kind of species: they do not morph quite as badly as other undead entities that enter the living bodies of more than one species… both are insane. Both are evil. Both love death.

Both hate all living things. What is the difference between an undead human entity that inhabited farmyard animals, and another that only inhabited the bodies of birds?

Farm animals do not have as much a phobia of being touched. They kick and bite. They are physical. They can physically attack you. Not so entities who are half-bird: with wings on their shoulders. They flee from close contact. Their bird aura-energy has instincts so strong: they overpower all human non-instinctive undead aura energy.

What surprise is it that living people passing into their realm and finding themselves viciously attacked by human entities that had been living in all the barnyard animals they themselves once raised and abused and killed would see them as horrible misshapen monsters and demons and devils. While the human entities that only inhabited the bodies of birds did not attack them physically: and were considered to be holy angels? This was how these myths were created. There is nothing unexplainable about human spirituality. Once you understand how undead auras can be poisoned and morphed by them invading living things and dead things: you will never be in awe of an undead entity again. You will understand them as insane, distorted travesties of once living humans. They are evil. All of them are evil. There is no such thing as a good angel or a bad devil. They are all poisoned auras that hate all living things. Do not worship these fuckholes called 'angels'. Kill them.

Once you kill them. You will be free of their poison. You will be able to live as you want to live. You will be able to help other living humans after you die. You will not become one of them. You will become their mortal enemy. You will become killers of these undead filth. This will make you very satisfied, and content.

Then you will not become one of them.
Then you will become useful to living humans after you die.
Not useless. Not a poisonous filth that needs to be exterminated.

When did babies with wings first appear in human culture?
When Herod killed an entire generation of babies… all but one.

Who was Herod? He was a destructive heron… he was the rod of iron. The male he-man. Sent down by his own god to punish his children whom he hated: not loved. He was the punisher of Jews. He was the destructive *hero*: *d*estroying babies. All heroes are killers and destroyers of youth. He was a killer of small things, a killer of young babies. That is what herons do: they seek out the young of other species and kill them. Herod was possessed by one of the most evil king-birds of nature. He was just as cold-blooded as a heron. He felt nothing. Just as the heron feels nothing; because its bill is so long and its dead bone-legs are so long… that it can get away with killing the youngest babies without feeling their pain. A heron has a long reach. It can go through the marches and bulrushes and find babies hiding there, and kill them: just as Herod had a long reach, and could reach out from his palace and kill babies.

As usual: the evil undead reacting to mosses in the bulrushes: created an insane killer who was designed to stop what had already happened. Sending a heron to kill when there were no bulrushes, no rivers to search in for babies to kill. Just as the killing of babies in Egypt had been done to stop what had already happened. The Egyptian god-king being spirited away in the bulrushes. An insane heron seeking out babies, an insane Herod destroying his own people by killing all their babies.

Look at the painting of the dark ages in Europe. The stork is the most evil figure in that famous painting. It is stealing away, kidnapping two children: in a *wicker* basket on its back. Because it is the most wicked bird. The stork is a baby killer. It spears all the young hatchlings and froglings before they can grow up. Look at how European culture whitewashed the sly wickedness of the stork. Now; it is depicted as the bringer of babies: not a killer of babies.

Why is the stork wicked in that painting? Because it is stealing those two frightened children away: so it can teach them the ways of wickedness. The stork represents the brainwashing of children. It represents how the undead can steal them away from their own family and secretly teach them all kinds of wickedness; in evil cunning ways. Whispering into their ear. Coming into their dreams. Telling them what to do. Urging them to commit evil. Rejoicing when they listen, egging them on to commit more secret evil. There are understandable reasons for everything.

What happened then in the realm of the undead? When suddenly people started to have babies? When there was a baby boom in Galilee after this horrible atrocity? The babies grew up. Suddenly: there were more young people than old people. Suddenly: there was more youth energy than old, rotting dying adult energy.

Look at the 1960's. The baby boom that happened after the 2nd world war. The same thing happened in Galilee. They ended up creating their own culture because they were the majority. The undead babies gathered around Jesus. More undead babies surrounded him when he was born; than the undead filth of adult entities. They crowded out the evil adults by pure numbers. They had all been murdered. All the families of that sick culture had allowed their own babies to be murdered. What does this say about how truly evil the culture of the Jews was…And still is? It exposes how much all Jews hate their own young and their own babies. Because they secretly wanted to kill their own babies. They did not fight or defend their own babies from being murdered. They cared more about their filthy rotten old selves, than their own children. The backlash to this: one of the most horrible human atrocities ever committed: was Jesus. The one baby that escaped being murdered.

As a result: Jesus grew up less brainwashed and more intelligent than any other living human in his time. He grew up more innocent: because the undead aura of innocence… the thousands of baby spirits around him created a visible halo of purity.

But…

These undead babies also became poisoned with undead reptile-bird auras. They became bird-babies with the wings. They became secret observers. They became cupid. They were drawn to lovers. To shoot darts of their baby impulses into the hearts of living lovers to confuse them and corrupt their love for each other from becoming clear. They became obsessed over torturing innocent lovers by permeating them with pangs of unrequited love. They became cunning, sick sadistic undead auras. Over time… they became just as evil and insane as adult entities.

Different periods of human culture: show these undead spirits differently. Because as an accumulation of the many living bodies they inhabit alters their energy and appearance and personalities; they are continually morphing into different outer-shapes while their layered auras are continually changing.

Cherubs, babies with wings… in classical oil paintings depicting love and sacred religious myths: were only painted representing the *earliest* Christian myths. They were never painted to represent the myths and undead spirits of the time when these paintings were made. That is because their appearance

changed over time. By the Middle Ages: these undead entities of babies with wings; had become horrible evil misshapen ugly gargoyles… that every cathedral in Europe displays. Why? Because these babies were not smart enough to avoid re-entering living animals that were not human. They morphed into insane leering things that became even uglier and more evil than the adult undead of their era. They entered the bodies of living bats: they develop ears of bats, and the wings of bats. You can see these inhuman gargoyles carved in stone on every cathedral in Europe.

Why bats? Because bats fly at night. Cupids like to vicariously peek in through windows: where lovers lie together in the night. The cupids merely used the bodies of living bats to watch in sick vicarious fascination at the sexual goings-on of sex-crazed lovers, and tormented lovers as they tried to love each other but found they could not. Because too many evil filthy secret entities were surrounding them and permeating their living energy with the most evil filthy energy possible.

This book explains things that heretofore were considered to be inexplicable.

Why do you think gang birds like chickadees, robins, crows and ravens: wash themselves, eh? They do not wallow in mud like pigs. They do not touch anything except clean pure air. They do not have any parasites on them. They are already clean. Yet, they obsessively wash themselves for no apparent reason. They do not need to wash off excess oil off their feathers. They do not need to spread oil over their feathers like ducks. It is because their living auras are infested with the auras of secret undead parasites. Their body-instincts are screaming out that they are unclean. Their subconscious feelings of dirtiness makes them do this. Gang birds are infested with criminal undead filth who once acted as criminal gangs. The reasons are simple. There are reasons for everything.

What happens when living humans begin asking questions? Undead begin to have ‘fun’ with them by feeding them all kinds of rubbish: in the form of unseen, secret mental communication, giving them ‘special wisdom’ ‘special knowledge’ which is supposed to ‘explain’ everything. Idiots like Ickes are easily fooled into believing in 12 ft shape-shifting reptiles that hide inside human bodies; being the source of evil in the world. And how does he justify and prove this? By searching the world for the dumbest black African witch doctor: a blind African imbecile even more idiotic than that mental imbecile Reverend Tutu: with the same thick glasses and brain-deadened speech of a retarded mongoloid idiot… to support his idiocy about alien reptiles merging with humans thousands of years ago; sanctifying the oldest most evil culture in the world: the ignorant superstitious crap of African witch doctors? No: the moronic drooling of the stupidest blindest witch-doctor in all of Africa.
His African myth does make some twisted possible logical sense: the volcanic eruptions which destroyed Africa for 25 million years may have woken up undead reptilian, dead and buried for hundreds of millions of years… But African myths do not tell the truth: they do not mention 25 million years of volcanoes; they do not tell the truth about undead auras. African witch doctors were the original liar and deceivers of mankind. It is telling, that the truth Icke speaks is poisoned this way: The greater the truths: the more undead shitturds need to filthy the truth with lies.

Icke was brainwashed so he would never understand that these reptilian filth were never ‘alien’. These undead came from Earth: not from some imaginary alien planet. These reptilian undead came from the Age of Reptiles on Earth. Anyone with a brain who understands that the infinite creativity of the Infinite Universe is a result of Infinite permutations of energy; knows the evolution of the Earth could never be, and was never duplicated on some imaginary alien planet to create and produce reptiles who are exact duplicates of the reptiles of the Age of Dinosaurs on Earth. No other planet ever evolved to duplicate a carbon form of life. No other planet ever evolved to duplicate the entire 4 billion years of

the earth's existence to such a perfect identical degree that the end result would be alien reptiles that have such a perfect harmonious energy and DNA and intelligence that they could marry-merge into living humans and hide inside them for ages upon countless ages with 'secret' advanced wisdom… hiding all of their great smarts for untold millennia… just so they could surprise this idiot Icke and give him a blast of insight which no other human being has ever been given: the great boon of a great secret lie. .

When you understand that undead auras comes from living creatures on Earth refusing to die out completely as they were supposed to, then you can easily understand how imbeciles like Icke were easily fooled by contact with undead entities who sabotaged his quest for the truth, and turned him into a figure of derision.

The point is… much of what Icke discovered *is* actually true…

The point is, the reason undead filth contacted him, was to poison his inquiring mind and manage to stick in enough ridiculous falsity into the beginning of his intellectual curiosity, so the relevant, major truths he did manage to figure out by himself would never be accepted by the mainstream of humanity. All these undead had to do, was get him to believe in shape-shifting 12 ft reptiles who are aliens, and voila: he is permanently shunted off to a fringe element of whacko nuts.

The point is… Icke never had the intellectual integrity to *question* just what was contacting him, and why it was contacting him and how it could do it, and what the reason for this contact was. The point is…Icke never bothered to question the veracity of the communications he received from some unseen source. If he had, and if he had discovered the truth: that the unseen things communicating with him are the very source of evil which he is campaigning against: not the greatest boon of mankind: they would never have let him on the air. For Instance on YouTube: Icke explaining the scientific fact that energy wavelengths actually can and do co-exist inside the same space is conveniently muzzled by the video freezing so his full explanation will never reach hundreds of viewers who might otherwise begin to figure out that the existence of undead auras is not a superstition, but a scientifically understandable phenomenon and a scientific fact. Undead seek and work to censor all truths which can unlock the truth of their hidden secret existence.

The evil of the undead

Why do terminally ill people become suddenly free of pain just before they die? Why do they suddenly feel at ease? Why don't they have any guilt about all the sins they committed during their life? Why are their last moments peaceful?

I'll tell you why.

Because that is precisely the time when the secret undead scum inside their bodies and souls leave that dying person. Because undead filth want to live vicariously by sucking off the lives of living people, *but they do not want to go through the final death agony of that person's body and soul…* where the body struggles blindly to stay alive, and fills the person with huge waves of agony. Then… the dying person suddenly seems to be only a pale shell of himself or herself. All of their formerly nasty qualities magically disappear.

Their entire personality changes.

They have a huge sense of redemption. They have no guilty conscience. All because the filth that has been sucking their life-energy out of them, do not want to go along with them and experience dying again.

That is… if the dying person was infested by undead entities. And had tried to be a good person while they were alive. If, on the other hand: they did not try to become a good person. If they consciously and knowingly committed sins that they knew were evil during their life. Not because of the entities inside them: but because of their own evil… Then they will not have any sense of redemption when their entities leave their body just before death. Then… they will become frantic, and desperate, to be forgiven for their sins. Then they seek absolution from a minister of their faith, or from their family members whom they wronged.. Then their guilty conscience, all the feelings of guilt which were blocked and poisoned by unseen undead entities secretly inhabiting their bodies and minds and souls and hearts… will come up, and they will die seeking forgiveness for what they unknowingly were poisoned and manipulated into doing… and feeling… and thinking. All because only at the last moments of life, they are left unpoisoned by these secret stinking filthy things.

One thing is clear. There is a definite personality change which happens in dying people. Western medicine thinks that this is because of the body, instinctively creating hormonal drugs to ease its passing. That is horseshit. Western medicine pumps dying people full of poisonous drugs: because western people want to avoid all pain. Western medicine pumps dying people full of drugs: so they will not feel their own death… just as they never felt their own life. These arrogant medical imbeciles project their own insular approach to dying onto the physical organs. There are countless proven, verified accounts of people dying in pain… without any magical painlessness no matter how much drugs they are filled with.

Why do undead filth leave the bodies of living people who are dying? Because they do not want to feel pain. This is also why people who have become corrupted and infested with undead filth: suddenly come to their senses when punched in the nose, or experience unexpected intense pain. Pain drives out undead filth hiding inside you: they do not want to experience your pain. When this happens: the undead auras vacate the aura of that person *momentarily* rather than experience any pain at all. This is why people who go through intensely painful ordeals: are *momentarily* cleansed of much of the undead auras that poison them, this is why their personality changes for the better, and why they develop a much healthier outlook on life, and they lose their arrogance and evil pride and egotistical vices. But they come back. They come back and poison your life as fast as they can.

Many dying people undergo a change heart simply because undead auras do not want to experience pain. They do not want to experience the pain of dying. They only want to view it insularly… painlessly… from outside you: not inside you. This is why undead must be killed, this is their secret insanity: a one-sided secret hidden existence of vicarious distraction and pleasure and no pain. This is why they are inhuman. They do not feel pain. Any human that does not feel pain is inhuman.

What is inhuman? Inhumanity is the undead evil of secret invisible auras in all living humans. It is the unseen undead secretly living IN Humans Inhuman is evil. Evil is in humans. Evil exists secretly inside living humans. Inhuman is evil.

Inhumanity: IN HUMAN I T Y
In human. **I** = the unseen eyes of undead living inside you… **T** = truth: Y = WHY

In Human I Truth: why?
Why are these inhuman undead unseen filth living in humans?

Because they are EVIL. The TRUTH about all inhumanity is their secret unseen existence IN humans
Do you want to go through your whole life without realizing you are nothing more than a convenient living shell for secret undead invisible filth that uses you by: hiding inside you?

Dying people undergo huge life-changing realizations just before they die for a damn good reason. People change their entire outlook on life just before they die for a damn good reason. They do this: because those few moments are one of the few times in their lives that they are inhabited and spiritually poisoned by these unspeakable filth.

What is the point in your life… if just before you die… you realize you never did what you wanted to do? What if just before you die… you realize that you never lived as you wanted to live…

What if just before you die, and these secret scum finally leave you unpoisoned… what if that last moment of life… is the only clear moment of understanding and perspective and wisdom you have in your whole fucking life?

What good is this then? What good was your whole life: if all you did during your entire fucking life: was what the secret filth inhabiting your mortal shell wanted you to do, eh? How can you fight them? By living without fear. Not without hate. Not without love. Not without passion. It is good to hate these secret filth. It is good to love those who are gentle and kind. It is good to hate those who are cruel and nasty. It is good to be passionate about your life. But it is not good to live in fear. That is all these secret filth are. They are weak reflections of fear. They try to re-reflect all of your fears, so that your fear becomes more powerful than your courage. They try to re-reflect your dishonesty… so your dishonesty to yourself and towards others becomes more powerful than your honesty.

If you live your life honestly, and with courage. If you live your life without dishonesty and without fear: you will have defeated these secret filth before you die. You will then become so powerful when you finally die… that you will be able to kill them.

This is what they do not want to happen.
Your entire life is a struggle between life and death.

If you can find what life is. If you can create more life energy, than you destroy life-energy while you are alive. Then you have succeeded in not only defeating these invisible filth while you are alive…

You will have found the only purpose worth living-for. The only reason to living is life. The only meaning to life is living. It is that simple. It is not abstract. Life is not abstract. It is actually alive. Dead things are not actual: they cannot act by themselves, they only react to living energy touching them. If you can rid yourself of all the abstract dead shit inside you and around you. If you can rid yourself of all the abstract shit of civilization while you are alive. Then you will have lived for a reason. Then your life will have meant something to other living people.

It is that simple. Words are meaningless: unless they are put into action. Abstract meanings are meaningless: unless you actually live them.

One Example of evil of undead filth

In
Inn
Kin
Skin

When undead filth go **in…** into your living aura: they poison you with not only their presence, but with their personality, their neurotic wishes, their secret agendas their need to live through you, their vicarious need to experience Life… because when they were alive, they were not actually alive… they were poisoned by undead auras… who also had a vicarious need to experience life because they did not experience their lives when they were alive…because they were poisoned by other undead filth… and so on, and so an… all the fucking way back to the first living creature that was poisoned by the first undead filth who had not actually lived their Life.

In
Inn
Kin
Skin

Once an undead filth can get under your skin, seeping into your living aura: they like to stay there as unwelcome guests, for as long as they can. The trouble is… there are many undead filth trying to do the same thing they are doing, and some undead are forced to leave the inner confines of your skin because other undead shit is always coming in and pushing some of them out..

Your living Aura is like an Inn for them. They come into the Inn to get drunk, to enjoy company for while. Some of them live at the Inn under your Skin. Some of them come by just for one night, or only in the afternoons. Some of them come by only on weekends. Then there is the Innkeeper. That undead shit is the permanent hidden undead resident of your living aura. If certain undead auras become too rowdy and too drunk and start breaking the furniture: he or she kicks them out. Otherwise; it spends its time serving the filthy secret agendas of undead shit who stay at the Inn. Most of the undead shit secretly hiding inside the inner confines of your Skin are Kin. They are your immediate ancestors; the ones who gave you Life. They figure since they gave you Life: it is your obligation to give them life also; so they live through you vicariously; poisoning your personality so much that your own unique personality is drowned out, until your personality becomes merely an accumulated collage of the accumulated sum of undead shit Kin secretly living through you inside the inner confines of your skin.

Inns were invented by hidden undead shit because these undead shits had been using living people as Inns for millions of years. Undead Kin have been living under the Skin of living humans for millions of years. Human language was invented by undead shit; in order to hide their presence from the living people they used and lived in. The semantic meanings of words are unconscious-subconscious exposures and disclosures of all the hidden truths, all the hidden evil of these undead, unseen shit-filth.

Who goes to an Inn? What was the attraction of the first Inns? Inns were the gathering places of the lowest, filthiest, dirtiest lowlifes… the dirtiest, most worthless cripples, addicts, thieves, murderers, scam artists, peddlers,… the most evil scum on earth. No decent person ever went to an Inn. No decent person ever spent all of their wages on the rotgut sold there, leaving their families and wives alone and starving. It was only the worst, the most evil, the most corrupt, who ever went to an Inn. It was only travelers from foreign lands. Evil people sent to spy upon others, sent on evil errands. It was only evil

plotters and backstabbers and betrayers who spent time at Inns. It was only professional thieves and murderers and criminals, and outcasts of society who frequented Inns… Now you know where the idea of building an Inn came from. Now you know where the word comes from. Now you have a slightly better idea of just how evil all these undead shits are…

Now you can see why there is such a thing as living human overpopulations… Not enough Inns? Build more Inns! We need more Inns! Now you see what happens when billions of undead shits try to live again vicariously… because they did not experience their lives when they were alive. Now you know why you didn't experience your life when you were young… now you know why you aren't fully experiencing your Life now.

The Blindness of the undead

Why do the dead inhabit the bodies of the living? What is the basic, common sense reason for this?
Because after they die… they cannot see the rays of the sun. They are blind. They have no organic living eyes to see sunlight with. They exist in a black nothingness. All they can sense apart from blackness: is the radiating aura of a living thing, which has enough energy to send out as a form of radiating energy… so it can be viscerally felt by the faint energy of an undead ghoul.

They use the living as eyes to see. They cannot see anything with their undead eyes: except vaguely feeling this kind of living-radiating energy. The entire physical world disappears when you die. All you can see are living auras that radiate energy strongly enough in your vicinity, so it actually impinges on your aura.

Why do you think all human spectatorship and media focuses on looking from the outside at things? Because these undead things cannot see anything in their realm outside themselves… except living auras… whom they invade and violate: so they can use the eyes of the living. To see again.

Why do you think the first living things they entered were the bodies of birds? Because birds see more clearly, and farther, and travel farther than living humans do.

Look at the totems of the pacific coast natives of America and Canada: all of their ancestors are *half-human, half-bird monsters…*
The *older* the ancestor… the *less human* it is; the more they look like a bird.

The undead gravitate towards living-seeing things, like blood suckers smelling blood; lodging themselves secretly into the flesh of living creatures. They are obsessed with secret seeing.
Any human who dies… and does not die completely… any human undead that lives long enough in their black realm of nothingness: becomes insane.

There is no way to stop them from becoming insane. There is no way for they can stop themselves from becoming destructively insane. There is no way that they can prevent themselves from destroying living things by poisoning the auras of the living who they need to see through. They use living animals and living humans as reflective eyes. They use us and birds and other animals to reflect upon the lives they vicariously experience…

But they do not, and never have reflected upon their own lives or their own existence…

If they did…They would not only go more insane… they would all try to commit suicide. Because the horror of what they are doing and the horror of what they have done for these millions of years: is so horrible; they cannot grasp it or face it…

This is one root reason for human denial

You are not in control of your own body or your own mind, or your own awareness. They will not allow you to realize the horrible truth: that these secret scum actually exist inside you… this is why when you read this book: you will feel *huge* instinctive and subconscious forces inside you: to disavow these truths…

Even though deep inside you… your tiny, undeveloped true self; is screaming at you that everything in this book about undead entities is actually true.

The act of reading this entire book: will force these scum to expose themselves inside you. They will do anything to fool you into believing that what is written in this book is untrue.

You will feel an overwhelming urge… to deny every well-known historical fact that has been used in this book: to illustrate their secret evil existence inside you. You will be pushed towards such a state of extreme denial: that you will develop amnesia: rather than remember what you have read in this book. The few humans who are strong enough to read the truth and accept it: will have their brains and souls blasted by this book. The few honest, courageous humans who are not completely controlled by these secret scum: will be shaken to their roots by this book…

As for you others… you will rage and deny and hate and fear these words… you will burn this book, and try to stamp it out. You will fail. The truth will gnaw its way inside you slowly… even as you hate to admit it… you will try to forget you ever read this book. But you will not be able to…

The time has come for all humans to know the truth about who and what we actually are. We the living: are, and have been for millions of years: only vassals… vessels… to be used by undead things as eyes, and ears, and mouths…

The insanity of undead human entities *can* be understood. They are an accumulation of psychotically layered personalities. Depending on how old they are, and how many lives they have secretly experienced vicariously… and how strong the personality of each person they lived-through was… they can have not two, but dozens… hundreds, even thousands of different personalities. Their original personality can be buried and forgotten by vicariously living in so many living people, and animals and birds…

What are the descriptions of Daniel Webster grabbing hold of the devil himself? What are the descriptions in , countless folk myths of a strong man struggling with an evil spirit? Grabbing hold of the devil… the incarnation of pure evil? How do myths, fairytales and folklore describe evil sorcerers and witches?

When they are physically accosted and gripped… they change shape… they change their appearance… they become a cat, or a serpent, or an eagle, or a wolf… they change their appearance. They become horrible ugly misshapen monsters, or hags, or morphed things so horrible… in hope that that the honest human fighting their evil will be frightened by it, or disgusted, and will let go of them.

This is one of their sick, cunning defenses against all honest humans… but it is also perfectly <u>*understandable*</u> defense. It is the same defense that any animal, any bird, any human, when trapped, and has no way out will instinctively resort to… they will reveal their worst side to you. They will bare their talons, flap their wings, scream, growl, rage, writhe, struggle. They will hiss at you with the eyes of a snake, they will turn into many horrible forms.

If you are an undead filthy evil thing that has lived for hundreds of years inside the bodies of animals that are not human… if you have their personalities imprinted upon your forgotten, faded, old original personality. If you are threatened. If you are shocked. If you are touched or grabbed violently… you will regress back to the earlier forms, you will *reveal* your true form and you will reveal yourself as a morphed-merged, foul accumulation of many, many personalities and animal shapes.

The true nature of these undead scum has never been understood. This book exposes them for what they actually are for the first time in human history.

Study the history of two-dimensional abstract images. Two dimensional images; are what human culture is *made* of… human culture began with abstract two-dimensional images… made for two-dimensional undead filth entities…

Look at the history of modern 2-dimensional images. The first mass-produced camera was a box… a coffin *containing dead images*… called a brownie.

The entire concept of preserving *dead images*... is sick. It comes from the ancient Egyptian concept of preserving dead images, and worshipping and valuing those dead images more than living things.
Before the invention of the brownie camera: a brownie was a European evil spirit that lived in coal cellars and in the dank, dirty corners of every house…

Whenever anything bad happened: it was blamed on the brownie... whenever any milk was spilt, so it could rot and become a culture of bacteria, that the aura of the brownie undead spirit could feed off this lowest of living energies.

The brownie is an evil spirit that resides in the *rectums* of all civilized living humans… they feed off the dirt, the feces of what we defecate… the exist inside our bowels… feeding off the corruption of rotting food… food we were never designed to eat in the first place… they live as rotting gases, they control our farts, and our bowels… they are one of the lowest orders of undead things that inhabit us… why do you think they were called *brownies*? Because they reside in *brown* dirty rectums…

The first mass-produced camera called: the brownie: was one of the filthiest inventions ever created. It resulted in an explosion of two-dimensional filth called pornographic photos…that was part of the cunning systematic *process* of turning living humans *away* from three dimensional life and living only *through* two-dimensional media images.

It was called a brownie for good reason… it created the barrage of two-dimensional pornography, and two-dimensional brainwashing propaganda of movies, photos, television, internet, etc…

The first moving images ever printed in the flash-card series of photos, that preceded both the brownie and moving pictures: were pornographic ones of a man fucking either a woman or a donkey… depending on how the image was assorted.
This dirty truth was instantly covered up. The true pornographic origin of 2-dimensional images was covered up… just as the first two-dimensional images ever made were also pornographic in nature.

Every evil is covered up as fast as possible and hidden from view. All hidden evil is more evil than the evil that is visible.

The roots of evil are kept hidden. *The first two-dimensional photos ever spread in public: were pure pornographic filth*. They were dirty pictures. They were screaming out that this new invention was vicariously dirty. Everything dirty in human civilization… becomes normalized as fast as possible. It is covered up, over constant accumulating layers, over long periods of time. Human history is nothing but layers and layers of covered-up evil.

Guaranteed Guilt

How could the undead make sure that whoever came to their realm: they would be even more guilty of crimes than they were? For at least 36,000 years: these insane scum had a damned good way to corrupt living humans. The way they did it was simple… they got living suckers to commit crimes…By worshiping the undead: as spirits, as gods, as their own undead ancestors. They got the living to worship death. They brainwashed living suckers to sacrifice and kill living animals for them. They brainwashed them to sacrifice living children for them. They managed to develop cults that sacrificed living human children. They got them to burn food for them… they got them to burn salt for them… they got them to sacrifice their entire fucking living lives to them. They fooled living humans into wasting precious resources…. They fooled living humans into killing other living humans. They fooled living humans into killing:

Human children, the children of animals… baby animals… lambs, goats, sheep, horses, cows, chickens, bulls, slaves by the hundreds, and thousands; were killed alongside a dead king…. Just to make sure that his guilt of living crimes was bigger than his father's guilt of killing living things. This escalation of living sacrifices became so insanely destructive: the ancient emperors of chin finally began using *clay* figures: to represent the actual living sacrifices they once used.

They fooled living humans into burning oil for them… into burning fat, into burning living humans alive for them. They fooled living humans into slaughtering living animals and living birds and living humans, and living fish for them…Just to worship them or ask for a boon, a favor, a request.

Then. When the living suckers died: they were blamed and accused of the very crimes they committed while worshipping and respecting and practicing the ritual sacrifices that all human cultures have been brainwashed into doing for them. Ignorance is no excuse: if a living person kills another living thing: they are guilty. *Even if they were fooled into doing it by the scum who secretly influenced them to do it.*

If any new soul that died gave them any problem: they had this as a guarantee of guilt. Revealing to them that all the sacred acts of religious sacrifice were actually the crimes of their life: that guaranteed they were guiltier than the scum who they were sacrificing to.

Are you beginning to realize how sick these fucking scum are?

Are you beginning to realize how much they hate living humans?
Are you beginning to realize how evil these unspeakable things are?

36 thousand years of killing. 36,000 years of sacrifices to them. 36,000 years of witch doctors and religious priests inspecting the bloody entrails of dead-killed-sacrificed animals. Just to make sure that the living would have blood on their hands. Just to make sure that all humans when they came to their realm: would have blood on their hands…

They have laughed about this for 36,000 years: they consider all living humans to be the most stupid, unaware naïve, fools ever born.
A living human: killing another living thing…
Just to placate a dead human god, a long-dead ancestor, an undead reeking fiend of pure rotting evil.
Don't the fucking idiots know that dead things are the enemy of living things? Don't the fucking idiots know there is difference between a dead thing and a living thing?
Living things should be on the side of living things. Living creatures should be on the side of Life.
Dead things are on the side of death.

How fucking elementary and obvious can you get? These fucking idiots are so stupid: they do not understand the difference between LIFE and death.

Well… in that case: let's see how dead we can make while they are still alive.
And let's see how alive we can make ourselves while they are dead.

Let's mix them up so fucking much: they won't know whether they're coming or going. Let's turn everything upside down. Let's make them worship the dead skies that birds fly in: and fear and hate the living earth, let's make them worship cold air and fear the warmth of the earth. Let's call the earth hell and the empty sky heaven. Let's make them believe in empty promises and think they will go to a non-existent realm in the sky.

What is hell? It is the magma of the living earth. It is the only living warmth that keeps the earth alive. It is the only energy that keeps the earth alive. Without the living magma of the earth: the earth would be as dead and as cold as mars or mercury. What is heaven? It is the realm of birds. It is emptiness. It is cold death. The red magma of the earth is good. The empty emptiness of the air is death. All evil comes from emptiness. All good comes from the solid warmth of the earth. It is the warm earth that is heaven. It is the cold air that is hell. It is the evil of upwards mobility, the evil of reptile birds never touching the warm earth, the idea of a mythical upper realm that is hell. All evil comes from higher authority: all good comes from the lowest authority. Let's make them forsake their mother earth and yearn for a mythical, non-existent emptiness: lets turn this truth upside down. Let's make them believe that the worst thing that could happen to them would be to go down into the living earth and the best thing they can do is to forsake their mother earth and live in the deadest medium possible: the medium of the thinnest, most empty gas possible. And laugh at them when they find out that it is the other way around when they get here.

Living things worshipping dead things. Worship woe ship. Shipping the woes of the undead onto the living. Deceiving the living and brainwashing them to live in a state of worry… wor… war… woe… worried, afraid that they did not sacrifice enough living animals to their ancient spirit gods. Warring between each other because the spirits inside them encouraged their worst feelings and put their own hate into these living unsuspecting dupes… just so the undead could have a chance to feel what it is like

to kill another living thing again. That was the state of living human awareness for untold millennia: a state of woe and war and worry and insane deluded worship of invisible undead filth.

Living in woe, unhappy. Worship, woe, worry, war, warship worship: worship warship… the skill of war, and the skill of shipping worry and woe. You mean they are connected? Gee. Duh.
Dead things worshipping living things?

Never in your fucking life my friend.
Worship is woe ship

It is the hidden dead… *shipping* all their woes to the unsuspecting living. Piling all of their own sins and crimes onto the backs of the living. By worshipping your parents. By refusing to be critical of them. By not admitting that they made any mistakes raising you: you do not learn from their mistakes. You end up raising your children as your parents raised you. You end up repeating the mistakes of your parents. You end up recreating their woe and pain *on top* of all the woe and pain they already created. You end up shipping all of your woes to other lands, to other people: because there is so much of it accumulated in your family, inside you, in your culture, in your nation. You end up damning yourself to misery and unhappiness.

For good damned reasons… for god damned reasons… for the sin of worshipping gods who should be damned to hell. All gods and all undead filth should be damned to hell for the sins they have committed upon the living. All gods are damned. They should all be cursed and hated. The evil they have created is unspeakable. The human subconscious began finally rebelling against them after thousands of years with the invention of a new religion that did not fear gods as much. Cursing became a sin. Expressing anger became a sin. They tried to suppress the rage of living people by forbidding them to curse their gods. They deflected anger and rage and used this energy to create more evil by focusing it against living people. Not gods. Gods were supposed to be worshipped; not cursed.

Worship is worse-ship

It is *worse*-shipping. Shipping the worst human scum on earth. It is worse-shipping the worst ideas and the worst gods. It makes you worse; not better. The Norse God Wodin was a god of Woe: in the din of battle he spread his woe. All the living warriors who worshipped him who killed and fought and hated were his dupes.
The only way these undead spirits and gods and ghouls can avoid carrying their own woes… is by making your life *worse* than theirs was. The only way these undead spirits and gods and ghouls can avoid carrying their own woes… is by shipping them. Out of their bodies: and projecting their filthy evil onto living humans.

The r-eason they make you worship them, is to see cunningly like a snake; as you make your life worse by worshipping them… woe reason… see?

Worship is a subconscious subliminal process of willingly taking on the woes and crimes of your own ancestors. What is Wodin? It is the din of war and woe drowning out all human intelligence; it is the worship of war and killing and it is totally evil.

Living humans are the vessels of dead humans. Dead humans reside inside living humans… vassals are *vessels*… of dead souls. Kings are vessels of dead kings…

You mean water seeks its own level?…
Yes and no…
Evil seeks equality. It seeks to make all human souls *equally evil*
This is why evil seeks out the most pure good, the healthiest good and tries to corrupt it.
Evil is attracted to good. Because it is not equal to it.
Evil hates good. Because it is not equal to it.
Evil fears good. Because it is not equal to it.
Evil envies good. Because it is not equal to it.

Evil seeks to corrupt all good… all evil hates all other evil. Haters hate haters. They hate lovers even more, they hate everyone. They love besmirching anyone who is purer and better than they are.

Good does not seek to corrupt evil. Good is not cunning. Good is not sneaky. Good tries to make other people *better*. Evil tries to make other people *worse*.

It is time to change the direction of this one-sided dynamic. It is time for GOOD; to start killing evil. Not the other fucking way around.

Living humans have been brainwashed into becoming willing slaves of the undead. They do the will of the undead. They do not do any will of life. They only have wills of death and dead things inside them. Hundreds of millions of Christians were supposed to suffer for the death of Christ. Millions of unbelievers were supposed to be killed for the death of Christ. The death of Christ symbolized the spiritual death of all hope in living humans. Christians became willing suffering vassals and slaves to religious guilt. They were brainwashed into willingly taking on all the sins of their fathers and forefathers.

By committing the unforgivable sin of forgiving what cannot and should never be forgiven. By letting all sinners and all criminals off the hook. The result has been a total moral catastrophe. A total moral cover-up. The majority rules.

Roman emperors ruled in conjunction with the worst mobster criminal gangs in Rome. The lowest classes were allowed to rule their own cultural ghettoes: simply because the elite class did not go there or want to admit they existed. As the King of Thieves ruled the underclasses of Paris in the middle ages. And the roman gang leaders of each sector of the poor ghettoes of ancient Rome ruled their underclasses.

The power to forgive was once the sacred, privilege of a god. Only a god had the power to forgive you your sins and crimes. Once living people could forgive not only their own sins, but the sins and crimes of others?

Europe descended into an insane hell called the dark ages. There was no authority from above. People died by the thousands. Madness and insanity exploded in mass paranoia. Fear was everywhere. Evil was everywhere. There were no morals, no ethics.

Why?

They had *correctly* rejected all *Roman* civilized morals and ethics. But they had nothing to replace it with. They did not understand that they were living inside an accumulation of 11,000 years of

poisonous evil called civilization: they had no historical perspective. They were caught between the insanity of the past and the emptiness of the future. They could not realize that 11,000 years of cultural insanity had *already* made them so culturally sick: they could not heal themselves. They were not emotionally honest enough to face the truth. They were not mentally courageous enough to think logically. The truth was too horrible to face. They could not admit the truth to themselves.

The tradition of the Christian churches was to preach softness, meekness and forgiveness in their masses: to the masses. They created a mass of weakened, blind, brainwashed victims. They created a population of suckers and helpless whining imbeciles: who fell prey to the worst criminal elements in their society. Then the northern robber barons: the Norsemen came a-raiding: and found easy pickings. And were slowly Christianized into weakness and blindness also.

The myth of Odin screams out the sin of the first Norse undead: Odin plucked one of his own eyes and gave it to the most ancient raven… in return for what he thought to be ancient wisdom. Instead: he became mentally insane: just like the birds *whom he gave the use his eyes to*. The myths of North American natives are full of evil bargains between humans and a crow or a raven. The crow is a jokester, an insane laughing maniac who crows at all human suffering. The raven is an indifferent inhuman thing who has no feelings. Oh. You mean the way ravens and crows actually live; *is because of what is inside them*? Duh. Drive out the crows and ravens from where you live: and you will be attacked by falcons and eagles. Drive out jays from where you live you will be hated by crows. Drive away any gang of birds and they will all turn against you. They are powerful because they are a single morphic insanity. Secretly infecting human awareness. They are effective because they are all-pervasive. They are not an individual awareness.

You can see reptile-bird mentality infecting human culture on TV…. More and more: watching… more singing…. More posture-dances. More idols. Where do you think human culture came from? All root human cultures are made of two things: song and dance. The idolatry of the highest. Human culture comes from bird culture. Birds sang and danced for hundreds of millions of years before we were ever born. We did not copy them. Their undead entities infiltrated us. Undead bird spirits seeped into empty, dead, impoverished human souls. Seeking its own level of evil.

Undead entities invade living humans in their sleep. Where do they go when their living victims wake up? Why do they mostly invade living humans when they sleep: not when they are awake?
Because during the day: they have their eyes back. They go back to the realm of living birds: and use their eyes to observe with.

This is why evil spirits always left living humans at dawn, and why they only attacked and violated them when the sun went down… undead entities hiding inside living birds during the day: shift to suck off sleeping humans at night: and then when the sun comes up: and birds open their eyes… when birds begin singing… This marks the end of evil spawn poisoning the dreams of living humans.

Living humans have always feared the night. For hundreds of thousands of years: the night meant visitations from the spirit-world. It meant hauntings, foul dreams, things going 'click' in the night, it meant ghosts attacking the living, it meant nightmares. The signal for this evil to leave has always been the first light of dawn: when sleeping birds open their eyes, and begin singing: greeting the sun. This is the actual reason for why these undead spawn do not stay when the sun comes up. It is not because they fear light. It is not because they sleep during the day. They are sleepless. They do not sleep. They

cannot sleep. They have too many horrors of their own souls that would come and terrorize them if they slept.

Now… do you understand this secret ongoing horror? Now… do you understand why nightmares and dreams end just before dawn? Now… do you understand why most birds on earth live around human house, and perch there during the night? Not far off in hundreds and thousands of miles of empty birdless forests: where they belong.

But now: living humans are too drugged and too insensitive to even realize the fact that they are visited every night in their living life… by these undead spawn of hell. Now… do you understand why living humans no longer remember their own dreams? Because their dreams are not their own. The entire sleep cycles of living humans who eat modern mass-processed poison-drug food and beverages: have been so poisoned and corrupted: that they no longer dream. They have no dreams.

And so it goes… every new filth, every new evil these sick spawn of pure filth create: turns to ashes in their own mouths. What was once a secret hiding place for them during the night time when birds slept: has become so poisoned by the living soul's own energy and own psychotic subconscious… that they only become ever more, and more insane by entering into the subconscious insanity of their living victims.

Now do you understand when you wake up in the morning: why one bird comes by to look into your window at you? The secret spawn that used you while you slept… is now outside of you… is now inside the bird: looking at you: coldly. Inhumanly. Disinterestedly. It is laughing at you… it is telling you that you are nothing more than a convenient dupe, a toy for its pleasure. It is telling you that it has two perspectives of you that you can never have. An outer one; that looks at you with an alien species awareness. And an inner one that cunningly poisons your subconscious while you sleep. And uses your dreams as a game, a distraction. By entering into your dreams. By monsters and nightmares of horror and violation. Violating and raping your dream state every night. Until you stop dreaming. You have no idea of how deeply their undead culture has permeated itself into living human culture.

The brains of birds are not integrated. Bird intelligence is a schizoid split of two half-brains, and two eyes. Each eye is independent of the other. Each half-brain is independent of the other. Birds look at you sideways: not head-on like we do and other predators. When they look at you sideways: they are only using one eye to look at you with. They are only using one half of their brain to understand what they are looking at.

Even though doves have brains the size of a pea: they are more humane than other birds with far larger brains: because they look at each other head-on. They are more gentle and caring towards each other than other birds because they look at each other head-on: and in doing so: a tiny bit of their split half brains synchronize enough for them to become aware of each other, and anything they look at in this way. This split-brain psychosis of reptilian birds was what allowed them to remain unaware of what they were doing, and pretend they did not understand the sins they were committing for hundreds upon hundreds of millions of years.

Then human undead entities merged with reptilian undead auras; and they became too aware: too intelligent for their own good. They wanted to be able to violate human undead auras, but escape being morphically poisoned by this cross-aura misogyny. They tried to mold humans into birds. They are still trying to make human awareness into the insane half-split brains they have.

The undead spawn of reptile bird intelligence-auras see no use for two eyes after they die. These undead auras only use one eye at a time to observe with. They hate the perspective humans have with their dual-vision. They do not understand cross-wiring two halves of a single brain.

They cunningly tried to get humans to become one-eyed monsters. They poisoned human auras with their intelligence: so the highest human undead: became more bird than human. Those most evil, filthiest spawn… those most ancient human auras… called gods. And these gods… the bird-gods of the undead…. Sent down sacred ultimatums to living humans. The Semite god uttered these words:

If thine eye offend thee: pluck it out.
Which is what Oedipus did: rather than face the truth.

What sane pronouncement is this from a human god? No sane human wants to pluck out his own eye… that is: unless he is an insane bird-human ruler of the realm of the undead. Who wants to keep both the living and undead of the human species as blind as possible to the fact that they are being ruled and manipulated by even older and more ancient undead spawn of pure filth.

The ancient Greeks obeyed their Gods: they blinded themselves rather than face the truth. They blindfolded themselves when they had sex with each other. They blindfolded their ideas of justice and fairness. They blinded themselves by wearing masks with no eyeholes. They blinded themselves by making stone statues of dead souls without eyes. > representing dead souls with their eyes missing. They represented wisdom as blindness. They worshipped the blindness of their gods, and glorified and worshipped those living Greek filth; who were the most blind of all. They worshipped a blind poet who lied about what he had never seen. They worshipped the wisdom of a blind ass named Socrates who blindly preferred death over life, and died by becoming blind in his eyes first: before the rest of him died.

The Scandinavian God… obeyed this law also. After he died. The oldest most corrupt Scandinavian undead spawn of hell: plucked out one of his eyes: and that undead thing has ever since been know as the one-eyed God called Odin.

This is how sick and how cunning these filth are: when a healthy human senses their filthy presence: they want to rip out the scum that is hiding inside them. By harmonizing with this healthy instinct: these scum made the healthy person who could not bear to allow these filth to use his eye for their own purposes: he damaged himself. This is what the cunning filth think is a fine joke: they want humans to remain as blind to them as possible. They want all humans to rip out their own eyes so they will not see the truth. They want complete blackness. But they balk at that complete blackness....They still want to see through human eyes… so they got one Scandinavian to rip out one of his eyes: thinking this would give him the vision to see more clearly. Without seeing with any perspective. Without any wisdom, without thinking more than one thought.

The Scandinavians worshipped blindness also. All civilized humans worship blindness: and shun awareness like the very devil himself. Even though it is only through greater awareness, and not through blindness that humans can ever heal themselves and this raped, dying Earth we live upon today. Odin, Oedipus… the pus of eyes being ripped out… odious truths too awful to stomach or see, Yahweh forbidding the Semites to see the odious truth. Plucking out their own eyes rather than seeing him as he actually is… a hate-filled vengeful monster so foul and so evil there are no words to describe him.

There are reasons for everything.

Where does modern European robber baron culture come from? Where did the kings of France and Germany and England and the czar of Russia come from?

From the North. From Northern Europe. From the last wave of barbarians that raided and conquered and settled in Europe. To rule as the last dominant robber baron culture. They came from the North. They believed in strength: not weakness. But like all stronger healthier warrior cultures. They were simpler and more innocent than the weaker, older civilized cultures. They became more civilized: but kept all of their Norse robber baron culture alive *but unspoken*. They were the last barbarian culture that were better killers, and had not been colonized yet by an older civilized culture. Now this Norse culture rules the world: as a corrupted, weakened form of upward mobility called global capitalism. Now: robbing and stealing and raiding has been abstracted and legalized. Now hate and evil has become so covered up. Now truth has been so blackened, and lies have been so whitewashed. There is so much misinformation, and mistaken assumption. That you have to become a professional historian: and study history for years… sifting to find out what is a true fact, and what is a cunning lie. Before you can develop enough historical perspective to understand all of the insanity that is *actually* happening in the world today.

Simple moral lessons still have nor been learned by humans.

If you let criminals and sinners get away with murder… you will be ruled by criminals and sinners, and murderers.

If you forgive undead parents and ancestors the crimes they committed: they will rule you from the grave; *and afterwards also.*

Civilized morals are the morals of cowardice. They are the morals of duplicity.
The argument and justification for modern morals is:

'Hey. Since everyone is doing it… it can't be all bad. In fact its good. In fact its great!'

If you forgive someone else…. This implies that any crime or sin you commit: should *also* be forgiven.

Forgiving other people their sins is merely a sneaky, filthy way of getting your own sins absolved… and a sneaky way for all undead filth to avoid paying for their sins. It is a way for all people to avoid facing what they did wrong. It is a way for people to avoid even looking for what they did wrong. It is a way of avoiding looking at what their own mistakes are. It is a way of avoiding the fact that you did a mistake.

The result?

The official view of conventional human history is, that:
In 12,000 years. Billions of people never did anything wrong and never made a mistake.
In 12,000 years. Billions of people never admitted to being wrong or making a mistake.
We are now stuck with the mistakes that billions people made for 100,000 years.

And still! We do not admit that we are making any mistakes. As we continue to accumulate and pile up more mistakes and do more wrong things.

Nobody ever human in the past, ever did anything wrong.
That is: if you believe what history books say, and the opinions of historians.

No ruler on earth ever did anything wrong or ever made a mistake. That is… except the losers. The better killers never made a mistake. The best killers never ever made a mistake. As long as you kill: and win you can't make mistakes. As long as you kill your victims, they can't punish you for your crimes, and nobody else will either.

That is: if you believe what rulers say, and what the media says, and what history books say.

Hey. Presto! We are all forgiven and sinless. Wheee! Now we can do anything we want. There is no such thing as sin or crime. There is no such thing as evil.

That is: if you believe what modern Christian churches say. Evil does not exist!

If that is true… then: *GOOD DOESN'T EXIST EITHER.*.

Then Life has no meaning. Then all Life becomes meaningless, pointless, absurd and insane. The result of modern consumer capitalist greed culture is: 250,000 suicides in China alone every year. Because millions of poor Chinese… selling their souls for the almighty dollar: find they have no more reason to live if they have no money. Money is more important than LIFE. This is the undead culture of decapitated detached heads which they have imported and poisoned living humans with for thousands of years.

This is the horror of meaninglessness when there is no love in human society. Without love: life is not worth living. All that matters is money. Human existence has become completely meaningless.
Which is precisely the brink of the chasm of realization that the last European philosophers came to. Since then: the entire issue of GOOD and evil. The entire issue of the meaning of LIFE… that has plagued the human conscience for over 12,000 years. *Has been swept under the carpet and completely ignored.*

7 billion people are trying to live: by pretending, that the issue of life and death: *does not even exist*. They are trying to pretend that the question of life and death does not even exist! Life is not questioned! Death is not questioned! Nothing is questioned!
‘
Killing is not evil!… er, only if someone tries to kill you!…. Not if you kill another living thing… er, only if you kill a human living thing… not if you kill something that is not human. Killing things that are not human is okay!… er… well not all things, just some things… er some things are not supposed to be killed… er… No…Darn: killing too much is evil! Er… no…. Killing too much is only evil if it is a protected species…Er only if it is in a national park… otherwise… killing is okay… er….

Insane hypocrisy. That is unable to justify or rationalize killing. The result? Ignore the issue: do not bring it up… don't mention it… er…. Become as stupid as possible… as unaware as possible… yes! That's the answer! Eat more dead things! Consume! Be a consumer! A user! Do not produce anything!’’

The only way humans have managed to do this has been to stupefy themselves, deaden themselves, distract themselves, and drown and wallow in their insane mentally detached crimes and sins. Until humans do not dare ask a single sane question about themselves. Because the obviousness of the insanity called civilization is too horrible to admit or realize.

Science is pure evil

What is pro-science, and what is con-science? Your *con*science is *against* science. Everything that is pro-science is evil. Every profession is evil. All professional sciences are evil. Professional scientific civilization is evil. Your *conscience* knows this. Science is a con. It is conscience without any critical awareness.

As far as civilization is concerned: there is just abstract legality. And cultural norms and cultural conformity.

The meaning of words depends upon their origin and the context in which they are used. For instance: the word: 'conserve' does not mean against serving. It is a con. A scam. A fraud. A swindle. Pretending to serve something by preserving it unchanged instead of living with its changes. Conservation is just another form of the accumulation and preservation and perpetuation of civilization. Evil does not exist. All the genocides and atrocities and wars are merely aberrations of, er, um… mistaken notions.

When will this madness of human denial end?

When will living humans finally wake up and realize that the only friends they have in the living world are other living things?

Killing living creatures is not a way to live.

Living with living creatures is what life is all about.

The meaning of life; is LIFE.
The meaning of death; is death.
One is GOOD. The other is evil.

If you try to look at human civilization as a progression that is good: it will not make any sense out of it at all. If you try to explain human civilization as something that is partially good: it will still not make any sense. You will find millions of facts to contradict this assumption.

However, if you look at human civilization as a progression of evil. If you look at it as an accumulation of evil…Then all of it makes perfect sense. Then all the facts will fit together and connect and make logical sense.

Study the history of human civilization, put it all into perspective: and you will see that this is the actual truth. If you look at it *personally*: then you hit your *own* denial. *And also… the denial of the secret scum hiding inside you who will everything they possibly can to corrupt your honesty, and your critical awareness.*

Then you come against your *own* refusal to admit your *own* unpleasant truths. Then you come up against your *own* brainwashing. Then you get the evil of your *own* normality…. Then the evil of your *own* normality begins to be exposed. If you refuse to own it. If you refuse to own your own mistakes, your own failings, your own vices, your own faults, your own sins, your own crimes. Then you own everything else: except the truth of your own self. What good is owning anything, if you do not own yourself? What good is having anything if you do not have yourself? How can you own anything, if you don't own yourself?

How can you own what is outside yourself: if you do not own what is inside yourself? If you do not own up to what is inside yourself. If you do not stand up for what is inside yourself. How can you stand up to anything outside yourself?

This is the insane, pathetic, simple truth of human history. Billions of moral and ethical cowards: allowing the worst of human criminals to get away with murder. Because they were… and still are unwilling to own up to their own sins and crimes. Billions of insane greedy humans trying to own the Earth: because they do not want to own up to their own inner emptiness, because they are driven to try to fill up their inner emptiness.

If you start to explore yourself, and question yourself:

Then everything you once thought of as being normal; becomes uncomfortably stupid, insane and meaningless.

If you try to look yourself critically. Then you get an automatic defense. Then you get the protesters, the apologists, the rationalizers, the avoiders, the hypocrites: who say that they are not all that bad…

'What? *I* am not evil!' 'My *girlfriend* is not evil!' 'My *wife* is not evil!' 'My *friend* is not evil!' 'My *parents* are not evil!… My neighborhood is not evil!…. My city is not evil! My *nation* is not evil!… my *culture* is not evil!… my *religion* is not evil!… my *god* is not evil!… we are the majority! We are winners! We are rich! We have status! We have power! We have wealth! It's normal!'

Contrary to your personal prejudice: they are evil. You are evil. And until we begin to face this and admit it. *We cannot even <u>begin</u> to heal ourselves. We must stop lying to ourselves. We must stop uncritically accepting the cultural norms we were born into. We must begin to question human civilization <u>critically</u>. And ourselves: critically. Especially ourselves. Once you do that: you will find that the reason you are in the mess you are in right now: is because of every fucking person who ever lived in the past. And you are only adding to their sins and crimes by repeating what they have already done: over, and over again. By them manipulating you to do it.*

The myth of civilized progress is bullshit. Human societies have been getting worse and worse and worse… simply from the unending accumulation of its own dead souls and the dead things it creates. Undead entities systematically corrupt living human societies by secretly infesting living souls with their evil. As a result: the original life energy of living humans becomes less pure, and less able to develop healthy ways of living. It is the power of a living human aura they are concerned about. Not the power of muscles, or guns. You will never know what human energy even is… unless living humans wipe out these undead ghouls from their bodies, sex organs, minds, hearts and souls.

Every new generation of living humans becomes weaker, and develops an accumulation of increasingly corrupt habits simply by their accumulating presence. But even if living humans find ways to kill them: these scum think they have found a way to avoid their fate. The ones who contacted me have a serious problem in their realm….

Overpopulation.

This has already happened in living human societies. It has already happened in their realm. It is getting worse in their realm.

The cunning filth who contacted me did so, because they thought they saw a way out of their dilemma.
How to avoid being killed?
Simple.

Have living humans find ways to kill human entities.

Then hide in a hole. And let them get rid of all the billions of surplus souls filling up their realm.
The ones who contact living humans are the elite. They are the manipulators. They are the small minority of cynical undead who have no illusions about waiting for a nonexistent 'god' to show up and save them. They are not one of the billions of religiously brainwashed fools in their realm who do their bidding.

They simply want the living: us. To get rid of their own surplus lower classes of undead souls.

That's all. Nothing else.

They think that if this can be done by us: not only will they avoid any direct responsibility of these crimes: but these manipulators are the oldest entities… they are the ones who know how to hide inside more-different spaces and places than the late comers, than the population explosion of too many dead souls have. These ancient cunning filth think they can fool living people into killing undead entities indiscriminately: regardless of which entity committed which crime. But they are finding out that this does not work. Why do you think western scientists have been desperately searching for a way to create a completely artificial environment, eh? Because the secret filth hiding inside them are planning to destroy all life on earth. Only, they <u>still</u> want their eyes and ears. They <u>still</u> want their living toys to play with. They want their cake, and they want to eat it too.

They do not like the fact that living humans are becoming more intelligent, and even more cunning than they are. They do not like the possibility that living and unliving humans might want to track them down and kill them… by hierarchy, not by which entity is the closest to you. They do not like the culture of political assassination: which the Mohammedans and Russians began to develop. That was too intelligent a way of punishing them also… so they targeted both of these cultures, and systematically corrupted them and destroyed them for this sin of daring to attack their own privileged elite.

Human undead entities are ruled and merged with reptile-bird undead entities. They are one and the same thing. They inhabit the same living black birds, and gang birds. Undead reptile-bird auras have existed for as long as birds have existed on earth. They are the invisible undead over-arching evil that

has been poisoning living things ever since the first saurian reptile sprouted tail feathers to escape from predators. They are one of the most ancient forms of animal intelligence-awareness on this planet.

But they are stupid. They are rules by their elite. They do not care that most of the habitats of living birds are being destroyed by humans: as long as the habitats of the gang-birds… the black gang birds… of crows and ravens and robins and jays are kept. As long as humans clear fields for them to hunt and peck in, as long as humans maintain manicured grass lawns for their pleasure, as long as all the birds around human habitations can still be used by gangs of birds: they do not care that the rest of living birds are being destroyed. As long as humans do not kill these black filth: they will allow human civilization to destroy the rest of the living earth. As long as their elite species lives inside human civilization: they do not give a shit about the rest of the birds of the world that live in nature.

They are still trying to recreate the complete devastation that created them.

Black birds in Africa were created by the complete devastation of volcanoes erupting and filling the atmosphere with black soot for millions of years. The only birds that survived this near-complete annihilation of all birds: were the ones whose feathers became black. They were the useless observers who should have warned all other living species of the danger. Instead: they cawed and croaked their hate for millions of years; every day. Until no animal took note of their raucous noises. They cried wolf so many times: they became completely ignored by other living things. They developed a hatred against all living things because of this. But because they were full of hate. Because they were more evil than other birds: they managed to survive the killing hate that volcanoes had for all living things. They survived because they ate dead filth that no other birds could or would eat. They survived because they operated in criminal gangs. When the natural order of things crumbles: all criminal species flourish. When Nature is destroyed: what is left are the lowest, most criminal species who manage to survive.

But that is not all… every worldwide cataclysm that ever happened: every meteor that spread black clouds of death over the entire world: killing untold zillions of species: also left a legacy of untold undead auras… as the main animal awareness on earth… when nearly all forms of life had almost been completely annihilated. Their unexperienced deaths… their trauma: is the base root of undead evil. They existed as supreme beings amidst the blackened hells of an earth that was nearly completely destroyed over and over again. Theirs: is the worst, the most painful, the most horror-filled traumas of life energy on earth. Experience cannot be destroyed. The most pain-filled shocks are the ones most remembered, the ones that are etched most deeply in the psyches of the undead. It is the worst traumas that are reenacted the most. It is the most unexperienced, the most unhealed, the most avoided, the most covered-up traumas that re-surface the strongest. Hundreds of years, thousands of years…untold times of mass extinctions and mass slaughter and mass death… flooding into their realm of the undead: has turned that realm into a horror of unsanity-insanity that no living creature can fully absorb or understand.

We, the living are lucky. Every new life on earth begins fresh, clean… without 4 billion years of accumulated undead things poisoning its every second of existence: <u>or so you would think.</u>

<u>Saurian-reptile birds:</u> are the last living repositories of undead auric animal intelligence of those billions of years of trauma.

If you want to see an immediate change in how birds act: try to kill all the black feathered birds in your area. You will find that they will disappear from your area before you can ever get your guns out. They

will just go somewhere else. And come back when you are not carrying a gun. And look at you coldly, and jeer at you. And then fly away.

Chase away all birds that congregate in gangs and flocks near human habitation. Chase them away and force them to live in the destroyed natural areas where there are no humans. Allow only the birds that sing individually, and make their nests near humans without congregating in gangs or flocks. Cherish the smallest non-gang birds: and kill or chase all the others away.

Why do humans never kill the blackest, most useless evil species of birds? Where can you find these evil things? In the most evil places. In cornfields. In human-kept national parks and reserves. In human maintained forests and suburbs, in the worst polluted areas, around dumpsters, besides dirty highways, around the worst polluted places of human habitation. They have no useful purpose for other living things anymore. The more the forests of the world rot, the more other bird species go extinct and disappear: the more they like it. They more they dominate and infest and monopolize the dying-rotting forests of the world, and all the areas where man lives. They are a living presence of undead evil all over the Earth.

Why are Ravens and crows evil? The Ravens of Rome ate human flesh for one thousand years. The crows and ravens and vultures of the Mediterranean fed off crucified human corpses for two thousand years. The Mediterranean vulture went extinct: but not the crows and ravens of Rome. They have an unlimited ravenous appetite for human suffering. They ate living flesh. They were cannibals. They ate the flesh of living crucified humans screaming in agony; for thousands of years. They developed an addiction for experiencing vicarious pain, the pain of living flesh pecked at by dead beaks. They developed an enjoyment observing pain vicariously. Perching on the heads and shoulders of crucified humans for thousands of years.

Where do you think the culture of vicariousness came from? It came from birds pecking at living mammals dying in pain. It comes from the reptilian-bird inability to understand or experience the warm-blooded agony of mammals. Bird-reptiles do not have the nerve sensors we do. They do not understand the pain of mammals. It is alien to them. They envy it. They hate it. They try to eat it. They look at it. They observe it. They have done so for 100's of millions of years and still it escapes them.

You can only understand the brain and thoughts of a reptilian bird by getting into their minds, and into their bodies and hearts and souls… They are so ancient, they are so obsolete, so unintelligent: that we discount their evil, and see them as harmless feathered things that do no harm to anything.

Humans are infested with undead reptilian bird auras almost all the time. Especially while sleeping when the human subconscious mind can be attacked and pecked at by the conscious minds of these undead filth. You don't believe this? What are you sleeping on? What are you covered with when you sleep…eh????

You are covered with feathers. Feathers surrounding your head because birds like to live and seep into human minds and brains that are like theirs… feathered… you sleep with a down blanket full of feathers surrounding your body under goose-down quilts… Europeans slept on feathers for hundreds of years. They slept on mattresses stuffed with either feathers or hay: the hay that all European barnyard animals sleep in also.

This is not a coincidence. This is common sense. The auras that inhabit the living creatures that surround you: like to have your body and brain surrounded by the same thing s they are surrounded by when they sleep also.

They use every advantage they can to fool you into thinking they cannot be killed and are invulnerable and 'immortal'. They love insulation because they are insulated, insane forms of leftover life-energy. This is just common sense. Your pillow and mattress is not for your benefit: it is for their benefit. Because they can pack more auras into an insulated material full of empty holes and empty spaces than they can if you slept without any insulation around you.

These bird-cloaks, these bird-heads you put on and rest on and cover yourself with when you go to sleep… have been giving people bad dreams, bad aching backs, unnaturally curved spines for hundreds, nay thousands of years. They are not good for you. But they are good for them.

They surround you at night because they like all forms of vicarious thrill. They like to pack themselves into your dreams so they can have the illusion that they are living, and whatever dream you have, they take over, and try to 'live' that dream as they want to… not as you want to, not as you would. That is why your dreams never come out the way they should, that is why every natural instinct, every common sense reaction and feeling you have in your dreams is stuffed down and repressed and not allowed to be acted upon… they are actively brainwashing your human will to become as weak and sick and poisoned as possible while you sleep every fucking night of your poisoned life. They can only do this while you are sleeping. They can only have the advantage of a conscious mind over a subconscious mind while you are asleep… during the day, they do the opposite of this. They poison your subconscious mind with their conscious hints and suggestions and wishes… so your conscious mind starts acting and doing what they want you to do… not what you actually want to do.

Reptilian birds are evil because they are insulated from the pain they cause. They are insulated by dead beaks, by dead talons, dead feet. They do not understand human pain. They inspect and observe human pain because they do not understand what it is. They have done this for untold thousands of years. That is why Crucifixion was invented. It was not invented for the benefit of human killers. It takes a lot of time and trouble and effort to kill a person by crucifixion. They die slowly. Most crucifixions are never watched or seen by the humans who went to all this trouble of nailing them to a wooden cross and erecting it upright unnaturally with a nailed human body fixed to the cross. Crucifixions were done for the convenience of birds. So they land conveniently on the dying things and inspect them, and peck at their eyes and flesh, and eat their pain with their dead beaks… Humans were crucified: as if they were birds: for the convenience of the black death birds that gathered in the thousands whenever there were crucifixions going on. Humans crucified living humans for 3,00 years: as if humans were birds… because the undead auras poisoning their minds and souls ARE BIRDS. They are of reptilian bird origins. And they had their hosts kill each other as if they were bids also. Humans were crucified so their wings are held out, and made immobile… Crucifixion is not a natural form of human execution. It is a completely abnormal aberrant form of killing. Only the mentality of a bird could conceive of it… only the mentality of a bird would freeze the only two important parts of a birds body: its feet, and its wings into a frozen position of a bird flying… unable to flap its wings or take off from the tree it is on… nailing its dead claws and wings to a tree: as a sacrificial lamb to the slaughter. This is not painful for a bird. Its wings do not feel pain. Its claws do not feel pain. But it is the most painful form of slow torture and death for a living human: because crucifixion is completely unnatural: it is a completely unnatural way for a human to die… Bird auras, unseen bird undead created the concept of crucifixion, and they fed off this horror for two thousand years.

Any species of bird that feeds of human flesh for two thousand years is evil. But we humans carefully look the other way when ravens and crows eat corpses. We sneer at vultures! And are revolted by their eating of dead corpses… but not ravens or crows… why is that, eh? Unless the top order of the realm of the unseen undead are black birds. And other birds that are more natural in their function like vultures, who actually provide a service in getting rid of diseased dead bodies: are sacrificed and ignored, so that ravens and crows may continue to exist as an *untouched* species of bird.

Ravens only feed when it is safe. They take no chances. They will not go near a human corpse: *unless it is crucified. Only when a human is nailed to a tree or crucified to a cross will a raven feed on it. And you think a species like this is not evil? They are one of the oldest undead evils on Earth.*

It is the oldest of them which need to be destroyed first. The oldest undead entities need to be killed. The roots of evil must be destroyed not their minions. The head of these scum must be found and destroyed. Their roots must be found and destroyed. Only then can the body of evil die. Kill the root and leave the head: and evil sprouts forth again like a hydra-headed monster from its neck.
Kill the head and leave the root: and the roots grow back.

If you do not believe that ancient reptilian-bird entities have dominated and controlled the human species for millions of years: Look at monuments in parks and squares. The highest rulers of Empires have monuments erected in parks all over the world. The most powerful humans that ever lived: have erected in their honor: statues in parks and squares all over the world. The sculptures of these monuments only have one place where birds shit on them… nowhere else. They shit only on the highest piece of sculpture of the monument: On the ruler's head and shoulders. They shit on these statues of the most powerful, the most famous, the most renowned Kings and Emperors of the human species every day. Look at the satisfied expressions of contempt and disdain of the birds that land on the top of the heads of these statues of Kings and rulers.

They prove to humans every day that they are higher than the highest human Kings and Emperors ever born every day. They do not shit anywhere else on these statues except on the head of the actual ruler. They are very, very selective where they shit and why they shit on anything.

Reptilian undead entities are not direct. They are not abstract: they are insane. They do not understand direct contempt. They do not shit on the heads of rulers while they are alive. Living human rulers are used and manipulated by them while they are still alive. The *idea*… that these dupes, these Kings and Emperors, these most evil of all humans to have ever lived: should become immortally famous after they die… That is what these birds are shitting on. Reptilian-bird auras have been around for hundreds and hundreds of millions of years. The stupid human rulers they dominate and manipulate have only been around for a few thousand years… and most of them have been not only completely forgotten: their races have been wiped out. The ancient races are extinct. The statues of these rulers will not last another hundred year: never mind a million years. Their fame does not last more than a few years: never mind a thousand years.

Which species of birds shit on these emperor's heads? Gang birds. The most criminally minded of reptilian bird species. Gulls, Crows, Pigeons. The living birds of these gangs are the stupidest birds alive. They are attracted to the stupidest humans. Human rulers are the stupidest humans on earth. They have been made so by these undead filth on purpose: in order to get them to commit as much evil during their stay in power as possible. The living gangs of birds are not intelligent or cunning. *But the*

undead auras that control where they shit and what they do and where they go ARE. Living humans look up and think these birds are harmless brainless creatures: They are right. What they do not see or understand is the Unseen Undead entities hiding inside these living birds, and how and why they use them for their own, secret, hidden purposes. Reptilian-bird auras are *eyes.* They need living *eyes* to see with. Their own undead eyes do not work. Undead unseen entities cannot see the living world except as energy sources. Reptiles and birds have been using the eyes of living creatures to see with for hundreds of millions of years.

Reptilian bird auras are *observers.* That is all they are. They do nothing else but observe. They are insane observers. They have no reason to observe anything: except they are instinctively programmed to observe everything around them. They were designed by Nature to be sentinel creatures along with many other species also. But they were the main ones who were supposed to warn other creatures of any animal that had a bad intention towards any living thing. They did not do their job. Their undead auras have been cursed for hundreds of millions of years to do nothing but observe and do nothing about what they observe.

The insanity of reptilian bird awareness has permeated and poisoned human awareness. The entire insanity of observing and doing nothing, the entire insanity of being a mindless, mentally detached insane spectator originates from reptilian bird entities who have been doing just that: for hundreds of millions of years.

Evil is not easy to destroy. Evil has been growing stronger and stronger. New layers and levels of evil are growing on top of each other. Death and destruction and poison are filling the living earth. Do you expect this book to give you answers? Do you expect this book to tell you what to do? This book only gives explanations and opinions and ideas. It is merely an expanding eye-opener. What you do about the truths you find in this book: is <u>your</u> responsibility, and <u>your</u> choice. Before you can become good you have to stop being evil.

The process: of creating a living human society that is honest enough and courageous enough to become an active force for good: <u>has not even been attempted</u>… yet.

There is much work to be done; before living humans can even begin to fight intelligently against the cunning of unseen, invisible evil undead entities.

First we have to define what good is, and what evil within ourselves.

This book outlines the basic differences between good and evil. This book outlines and explains the basic universal differences between good and evil. Good and evil exist. Unless you wake up and realize this: you will remain a sucker… a manipulated fool. You will be used by evil scum for their cunning secret purposes. You yourself will become evil.

The Tower of Babel

If whoever reads this, still does not believe that undead human entities exist inside every single living human: then let me tell you a story of the hanging gardens of Babel. The city of Babel became too loving. They became too close to each other. They began to actually love each other honestly and humbly. They turned their entire city into a city of love. Everyone who entered there was amazed at the

beauty they had created. There were no guards at the gates. Everyone trusted each other. People did not fear each other in that city. People did not hate each other in that city.

It became an unbearable mark of besmirched pride on these scum; that they had not managed to corrupt this entire city.

So what did they do?

They planned a mass attack.

They are not disorganized. They are organized far better than any living humans have ever been. They entered into the souls of these innocent living people by the thousands. They invaded these innocent unaware loving gentle souls by the millions. They drowned out each living soul's mind and heart by engulfing each person in the loving city of Babel: until they became so possessed by so many evil spirits: that they began to babble in many tongues. They began to speak in many different languages at the same time. Their words came out as pure meaningless drivel. They could not make themselves understandable to each other. Each person in that city became a babbling idiot, a moron, a crazed-possessed fool. They could not understand each other. Their entire city and their culture crumbled.

This is what happens to living people when they become too good… this is what happens when these scum decide to show their power over living innocent humans. This is what happened when too many people became too loving…

These undead scum fixed that in short order.

And overnight: Babel became the most corrupt city on the face of the earth: because people no longer trusted each other. People stopped loving each other. These undead scum discovered that too many people sharing the same language and the same culture had a natural tendency to come closer together and trust each other more. There is no historical explanation for the sudden change of the city of Babel, turning suddenly into the tower of Babylon… babbling on and on about nothing. There is no historical explanation for the sudden, almost instant and complete change in the personality and culture of that city.

To this day… any gentle, innocent Christian who allows their spirit to become possessed by these scum: speaks in many tongues at once. Any Moslem, any person on earth who allows them to take over their vocal chords: ends up babbling insanely in many languages at the same time. This is because they are possessed by many, many undead filth: *all of whom have a different mother tongue*, and lived at a different time in a different culture.

If they are pushed and forced to show their secret hidden talents and powers. This is how powerful they can be… if people allow themselves to be ruled and possessed by corrupt and evil motives and intentions. And even if you are corrupt, especially if you are not: they will try to make an example out of you. They will try to prove that you are no less corrupt than they are. They will invade your life and energy and your aura and personality and impulses and motor controls and your sex drive and your brain and your lungs and your heart.

Until you will not know what-is-what. Until you will have trouble figuring out if what you feel-think-do is coming from you or from them.

If you are honest, and have courage: you must understand that when you oppose these undead filth: you are opposing 4 billion years of these accumulated secret undead filth. You will be opposing every once-living thing that ever ate and killed another living thing. You will be opposing the entire world order of all the civilized energy on earth.

Do you have the guts to do this?

Or do you not?

Why are the undead so difficult to sense? Why are they almost impossible to detect? Because they hide *inside* you. They hide *inside* your mind. They hide *inside* your body. They hide coiled up *inside* your sexual orgasms, they hide *inside* your rectal passage, they hide *inside* your heart, they hide *inside* your lungs, they hide *inside* your all of your inner organs, they hide *inside* your muscles, *inside* your bones.

The longer they hide inside you: the longer they become accustomed to how you think, how you feel… the longer they get used to your habits, the better they can predict how you will react, the more they can predict what you will do… the more they can anticipate what you will do-feel-think-etc… the more they become you. The more they permeate themselves inside you and harmonize their death energy with your life-energy: the more their undead aura-energy merges with your living life-energy aura: the more they become you: *until they almost completely disappear*.

They do not want to know they exist. They do not want to know that they exist. They want to forget they exist. They do not want to remember what they once did, or who they once were. They do not want to be aware of themselves. They want to pretend they do not exist. As long as they do this: they can fool themselves and block off the awareness that they are poisoning your living soul and body with their sick evil filth.

They can merge themselves into you: until they not only become you…. They begin to *initiate* instead of follow. They begin to put thoughts into your head, they begin to put desires into your head… so faintly: that once they do that: you instantly think the same thing… except on a conscious level: not on a subliminal level. This is how they fool you into thinking that what you want and what you do and what you feel: that it comes from you: not from them.

Once they begin to ape you and copy you… and become you…. Once they become good enough at it: they try to become you by taking over all of your intentions and poisoning them, and replacing them with the worst, the most negative possible intentions they can find inside your psyche. Their job is to corrupt you. Their only reason for existing inside you: is to make you as evil as they are, or worse.

Once they can do this they try to possess your soul: Completely.

The ones that have been longer inside you: are usually the ones who are better at this. But it takes skill and work and time to become adept at taking over a living human spirit. The oldest of these scum… are the best at it. They have practiced this form of evil for untold centuries.

What they try: is to outdo you. They try to become you: more than you are you. They try to become so like you: that your true soul will end up being a secondary energy, and their evil becomes the one that controls your entire reflective being and soul.

If you ever develop enough sensitivity to sense them inside you: you will have to fight them tooth and claw. Every single impulse, every single thought or feeling: they will try to take over: and run with it, leaving you following behind.

To be your own person. To fight them: you must explore yourself. You must explore your Inner Self with a Sense of Pure Wonder. And: you must do this with other people.

Openly> Nakedly> In Public>>>

This is the only way you can successfully fight them.

If you try to fight them alone in secrecy they will win. They can think as fast as you can. They can anticipate your thoughts and take them over before you even begin to think. Before you know it… your thoughts are running in the wrong direction, your feelings are running in the wrong direction. Your actions are going in the wrong direction from what you first intended.

It is not easy to fight them. It is not easy to try to become a better person instead of becoming a person who continually gives in to their weakest impulses, their most negative impulses… instead of your strongest intentions, and your most positive impulses.

This book is written for people who are strong enough and intelligent enough to be logical. It is written for people who want to be as honest as possible. Honesty and logic are the same thing. This book is written so you who read it will have an edge over the evil hiding inside you… so you can begin to fight them intelligently: without harming your own, true, Inner Self.

The Human Subconscious and the Space Race

One example and proof of the existence of undead entities existing *inside* the living sperm of living humans can be seen in the famous space race between the USA and the USSR during the 1960's. It also demonstrates and exposes the level of unawareness of the conscious human brain. It also exposes to what extent we are actually controlled by our instinctive reptilian brain and our subconscious brain. Sending mechanical dead rockets to a dead moon, sending dead sperm to a dead egg; demonstrates and exposes how deeply undead filth have poisoned living people.

Undead and the Human Unconscious Mind

The modern technology of modern civilization: is actually controlled by the human subconscious. Modern human technology is not controlled by the conscious human brain. Modern technology is merely an abstract-mechanical creation of the subconscious brain. It is a literal creation of the human subconscious. The human subconscious has translated its own awareness, its own memory, its own story, its own understanding: into a mechanical-abstract *transliteration:* that is seen as the most modern technology of modern civilization. It has transliterated itself *literally* into modern mechanical technology. Not symbolically or abstractly. Literally.

For example, take space technology, and the movie: 'Apollo 13'.
The story of a botched mission to the moon. An aborted mission. An abortion.
Why was it a botched abortion? *Because the full 12 permutations of cycles were already played out. The 13th one was supposed to be a re-birth. The 13th mission was supposed to be a mechanical attempt*

to impregnate the dead moon: and give it life. Not just another pointless moon-landing: like all the 12 previous ones were.

The Apollo missions to the moon were *literal* transliterations of the human subconscious of the earliest origin of the human birth process: transliterated into mechanical modern technology. This is so glaringly obvious: there can be no doubt about it.

The penis explodes its sperm out. The sperm-rocket explodes off the planet. Inside: are astronauts. Hermetically sealed in space suits that have umbilical cords attached to them for life support. Once the sperm-rocket leaves the earth: its three stage-rockets fire and fire… and then fall off. Leaving it weightless in space, but still on its guided trajectory. The rockets are the main propulsion system of the sperm rocket. Once they have done their job: they fall off. Once the propulsion system of human male sperm, the tail end of the sperm, has done its job: it too falls off. Once the sperm is ejected by the penis: it exists in a state of weightlessness in a liquid medium. The Apollo rocket once it leaves the planet: is also in a state of weightlessness. Apollo is the sun god of the ancient Greeks. The Apollo rocket is the son of the sun god. Once the sperm comes near enough to the huge female egg: it rids itself of its last propulsion-protection and ejects from it a tiny capsule: which is the actual seed-sperm… that contains the life-force which will impregnate the female planet-egg.

The entire, international political race to get to the moon first: was merely a recreation of the subconscious: literally transliterating: the explosion of millions of male sperm: all trying to be the first to impregnate the female egg-cell. Cape Canaveral was re-named Cape Kennedy after these missions. Because he was the most virile president: Kennedy: who created this national effort to get to the moon. He sent his sperm to the moon. He was a womanizer, the fucked new bimbos every week. His projected his sexual energy out: unhealthily, impersonally. The most virile mission won. The nation with the president that had the most energetic sperm cells won the space race to get to the moon. Kennedy was a womanizer. He fucked more girls than any president had ever done so in the history of civilization. Khrushchev was a fat sexless pig: he did not have Kennedy's more virile sex-drive. His nation did not love him like Americans loved their Kennedy. All he had to do was say that this goal was a national matter of pride: and the entire nation was behind him. His oversexed neurosis gave him a permanently weakened back.

But that is not all.

Inside the sperm-capsule… three grown men were hidden inside. Who kept in contact with the base back on earth. The Trojan horse syndrome. The insane recreation of undead entities stealing inside a human sperm to abort the birth attempt of penetrating the egg cell… weakening it so badly: it cannot even find the egg cell. Re-enacted on a mechanical level. The Trojan horse syndrome is the ancient tactic of abortion. The abortion of the love-attempt, the abortion of the marriage between Helen of Troy and Paris. Millions of rubber Trojan horses: preventing millions of living penises from their sperm ever finding an egg.

This is also a literal transliteration of the truth and actual history of the process of human birth. Adult human auras. Human entities. Who once lived on earth, steal inside the sperm of living humans: and by this cunning tactic: hitch a ride inside the living sperm: and gain a new life. By living through the living sperm.

Except these human entities are undead. They are the undead auras of humans who died. They are dead souls. The astronauts that were chosen to fly these missions in their mechanical sperm-rockets were all engineers. They were all dead souls. Their souls had died a long time ago. They were merely mechanical robots. Mentally detached mechanically functioning human robots. Whose only purpose was to keep the mechanical sperm which they depended upon for their survival alive.

Which is the exact same purpose that undead human auras hitch a ride inside the living sperm of living humans. If their sperm succeeds in reaching the female egg. They become the lucky ones to re-experience life again, and living again. Because they did not experience their own lives. These secret filth are addicted to re-experiencing living human lives. Endlessly. Over and over. Never satisfied. Insatiable for new experiences. Because they are completely jaded. They have lost their memory and connection to their own life when they were actually alive.

They are controlled and aided by an entire support system that comes from the living human they came from. That support system… is the entire accumulation of ancestors of that living person. Their undead souls repose inside that living person: secretly experiencing living through the unknowing living human victim called their progenitor. Who is merely a generator of genes. The progress of genesis: generating genes progressively forward. A professional gene maker. A generator of progressive genes is a: progenitor. A congenitor is one who accepts those genes. Pro, and con. Two sides of the same coin. Both necessary for each other's existence. Between them is the actual fetus-seed-egg.

The entire design of the Apollo space technology: is a *literal* transliteration of the process of an *aborted* attempt to give life to a *dead* planet. It is a literal attempt of the undead filth to try to find another place to inhabit and survive in: after they successfully destroy the entire living earth. If they ever find they can create a new sustainable human colony anywhere else except earth: they will destroy earth so quickly and so completely; there will be nothing left of it.

The entire Apollo mission and NASA, and the us space program: is merely the human subconscious *infiltrated and poisoned by undead entities:* expressing itself literally through modern mechanical technology. It was a blind, destructive expression of human subconscious and unconscious motivations. It was a blind expression of one of the deepest instinctive drives of the human reptile brain: the medulla.

This is how unaware the conscious awareness modern humans are: of their own subconscious-instinctive actions and motives and intent. This is how blind all modern mechanical technology is. This is how blindly primitive its intent, its motives and its actions are. Because we live inside an abstract civilization that programs us and brainwashes us to live as we were *not* designed to live. Only when humans live as they were designed to live: will the rest of the undeveloped potential of our brains ever be realized. As long as we live inside an artificial womb called civilization: we *cannot* develop our full potential.

As long as undead human entities hide inside living human sperm rockets: our modern technology will continue to try to give life to a dead planet: by trying to impregnate it mechanically. As long as dead spirits hide inside living sperm: living humans will be addicted to using dead thing called tools to manipulate. Because living humans are themselves manipulated by dead things.

This culture of the dead-manipulating the living-manipulating dead things-manipulating living things… called civilization… this vicious evil filthy horror of evil death hiding inside living good life: *must be broken and destroyed completely. If we are ever to earn back our true life and our true freedom.*

The point is: the undead insane attempt to impregnate a dead planet failed completely. The undead cannot recreate their own un-experienced past lives by manipulating unaware living humans and using them as innocent dupes and victims. They have to re-experience their own fucking unlived lives by themselves. Without corrupting and violating living humans.

The Apollo missions failed completely to establish any permanent living presence on the dead moon.

The attempts of the undead to vicariously and cunningly re-live their past lives through living humans fails completely to re-live their own past life. They do not learn anything from vicariously living through living humans without feeling any pain. They must feel their own pain. And share their own pain with the undead whom they lived with when they were alive: and should have shared their pain with when they had the chance.

Only when you feel the pain of your sins can you face, admit, accept and understand yours sins. All evil is the avoidance of experience. All evil is the avoidance of pain. Evil is the avoidance of experience. Evil is the avoidance of pain. It is that simple.

Healing is experiencing your pain. Healing is sharing your pain. Experiencing your pain is healing. Sharing your pain is healing.

But even this does not fully expose the true blind insanity of the true intent of the undead. They have in their blind arrogance: think and still believe they can get away with it. They still think they can escape their own guilt, their own conscience: by using science: an imbalanced insane denial of their guilt-ridden conscience. By escaping the earth they have destroyed and are continuing to destroy.

The entire idea: of escaping the living earth we live on… to colonize some dead unliving planet… and escaping the destroyed earth, escaping the guilt and responsibility of the nuclear-thermonuclear radioactive chemical poisoning of an entire living planet… and abandoning the earth that gave us birth… to its death. And believing that we will escape being killed and poisoned. Is not only insanely destructive. It is criminally irresponsible.

The idea that we! The species responsible for destroying the Earth; can escape from the scene of our crimes and not be forced to face the consequences of our own actions: is the insane irresponsibility of an insane damaged traumatized fetus-baby subconscious awareness that has not yet grown up enough to realize the consequences of its own actions.
The human subconscious: has not yet been born yet.
Its reflectivity has not yet been properly and fully developed.
Its true healthy development has been poisoned from birth.
By the secret-hidden dead souls hiding inside every living sperm: that hide inside every sperm-rocket of every living human.

Until we kill and destroy these secret hidden undead filth: we can never be rid of their secret undead filthy evil intent poisoning our living souls.

The dead must be destroyed: not worshipped. The dead must be killed: not preserved. Death must be annihilated and killed to complete extinction. Utterly.
Not incrementally. Not slightly. Not just a few. .

Their constant presence inside every living human is not 'slightly evil'. Their constant existence inside every living human makes every living human more evil than good. They make living humans 99.9% evil: because if you are not completely aware of your own subconscious and instinctive awareness: they can completely poison and manipulate your subconscious and instinctive awareness to the point where you have no control over your root intent, or your root reactions or your root instinctive-reflexive reactions.

Why? Because the accumulation of millions of years of undead filth auras: existing in a state of fear and hate. Existing in a cunning sneaky hidden state that has no love; it automatically explodes into instant rejection and negative response to all love *the instant it encounters it.* Faster than you can consciously recognize that what you are experiencing is positive love and not negative fear-hate: it takes over your emotional center and tries to dominate your feelings with its hate and negativity. And if it can't do it to you… it will do it to the person you love, and they will begin to act irrationally and the love will be poisoned. It takes two honest decent people to create love: it takes two to tango. It is very rare to find two people who are not corruptible.

Only if you have enough courage to fight your wrong, poisoned first-impression of true love. Only if both of you do not run away or react with hate and fear and revulsion and rejection of love. Does love ever have a chance to be discovered and nurtured and grown..

This is why they must be killed.
You will never discover your true love unless you have killed all the evil inside you.
You cannot do it alone. You can only do it with the help of other living people.

Only when living people realize and understand that it is not they who avoid love. It is not they who avoid living with other people and loving them. Only when living people realize that it is the death-spirit inside them. The fear of living. The fear spirit; the hate spirit inside them; that keeps them isolated and not living happily with other living humans. Will living humans ever come together to fight off their only true, common mortal enemy: the undead hidden within themselves?

Only when living humans finally realize that there has been an ongoing battle between life and death for millions of years. Only when they realize that now this battle has shifted and is being waged inside the bodies and souls of every living human will living humans finally understand that the only way to fight undead filth: is to come together: as a single living species, as a single living community of living humans. And stop killing. And stop hating.
Not as isolated insulated near-dead, unaware mechanized modern mechanical robots: pushing a few fucking keys with their fucking fingers: creating a few abstract symbols on an abstract two-dimensional fucking screen: and think that this! Is 'living'! This is 'life'!

Typing abstract shit on an computer keyboard is not fucking living. It is a slow death. It is being a manipulated insane puppet of undead insane filth who are obsessed with: <u>disconnected abstraction.</u> because that is all they are. they are nothing more than dead reflective abstractions: disconnected from life. the earth is alive. it is a single interconnected living organism: upon which: other living things live on. how do we know that the earth is alive? by its very name.

Earth is Birth

Birth is Earth

The earth is the last planet that was birthed by the sun. It is the last birth-attempt of the sun trying to birth a living son. Without *b*lasting it to death. Earth energy is **b**irth energy. Without the thermonuclear poisonous iron core inside it: that does not threaten to explode it apart, because it does not have a large enough critical mass to blast the earth apart. Earth energy is birth energy without the blast threat of its core exploding. The earth is an unborn baby. It is a birth that has not yet been born. The earth is an unborn baby that needs our constant nurturing and love: so it can grow. Until it is ready to be born. Earth is birth with no butts about it. It is not designed to butt heads, oppose, compete, destroy, kill.

The Human Subconscious and the Unseen Undead

Why is the human subconscious so irrational and twisted? Because it is sensitive enough to hear, and be affected by the subliminal messages which undead monsters of every kind are continually screaming into your aura. Their undead aural energy is so faint, that you cannot hear them with your ears. But your subconscious mind can and does pick up their energy, and is flooded with these messages, and urgings and whisperings and raging of;

'*Do this! Drink that! Don't do that, do this instead!'*

24 hrs a day, nonstop: countless unseen undead entities fight for control of your mind, your heart, your body, your sexual energy. All the undead things inside you and around you want you to do things their way. Do what they did. Think what they thought, feel what they felt… The undead fight amongst themselves to live their past through you. This conflict, this babble of undead filth, the contradictory, insane comments, shouts, yelling, whispering and urging is why your subconscious is so snarled and confusing. Listening to your better angels is not a myth. Having a devil on one shoulder whispering into your ear urging you to do one thing, while an angel sits on the other urging you to do the opposite is not an old wives' tale.

They are the missing link that explains human conduct. They are the hidden poison that explains why humans have been so insane. They are the reason the human subconscious sends its messages in such convoluted paths. It has to. It is avoiding listening to all of this insane babble going on inside it and around it. It tries to make sense of all this babble. It can't make sense of it because the babble has no sense. Only after all these undead filth are killed. Only when your subconscious mind has the freedom of quietness, so it can hear itself think: instead of having its own logic and its own thoughts and feelings drowned out by the babbling thoughts and feelings of unseen poisoning insane entities inside it, and all around it, all the time. Only then will living humans ever discover what true sanity is.

This is why they must be killed.

All of them.

They prevent living humans form developing a sane outlook on Life. They create evil by their very presence. By their very numbers, their babbling insane yelling confusion. Human technology has now recreated the insanity of the human subconscious. It is called an internet forum. Internet forums recreate the EXACT same kind of insane disconnected jabber going on inside the human subconscious mind. There are no coincidences in the Universe. Everything has a logical explanation. Everything can be understood. But it can only be understood IF you take into account the influence that millions of

years of our own dead ancestors have had on those who were living. And are having upon us right now: every waking and sleeping second of our lives.

The human subconscious and their poisoning of it explains how their hidden evil works. This explains why most assassinations are committed by madmen, by deranged maniacs who hear voices in their head, this explains why leaders who are too healthy and whose intentions are too good: are killed by madmen. The people most vulnerable to being controlled and manipulated are the most mentally weak: those who do not have a mind of their own, those who can be brainwashed most easily, those who can be turned into unstable, insane fanatics most easily. This is why it is mentally unstable fools like Oswald and Sirhan and James Earl Ray could be used to kill the 3 leaders of America who threatened to lead their Nation towards friendship and peace instead of war and hate. Major assassinations only happen when leaders threaten to become too good, too rational, too reasonable, too positive, too popular, too good a role model for others to follow. The undead hate and fear such people.

Everything can be explained. But only if you realize and discover how much UNSEEN power and control these undead filth have over living humans.

The Schizophrenia of Heaven and Hell

The truth about heaven and hell is this: both are evil realms, populated by countless undead filth. Both of them are evil. Both hate each other. They battle for possession of human souls. They use living humans as battlefields. They fight against each other for possession of human souls. The spiritual fairy tale of having two undead things secretly whispering into your ear, telling you what to do, urging you on to commit evil, is not a fairy tale: the idea of having a devil on one shoulder whispering into your ear, and an angel whispering into your other ear: is simply a case of dual possession by 2 undead entities fighting for control over your body and soul. All cases of schizoid schizophrenia: all split personalities, split minds, all dysfunctions of the human brain: originate from undead auras entering into the energy aura of your brain, and poisoning it by directly interfering with its functioning capacity: by trying to take over your personality: and replace it with theirs. So they not only live through you: they gain the power to live through your body as they wish: not was you truly want to.

This is why for 100's of thousands of years: all undead evil has made its number one agenda and priority to break the human spirit and prove over and over that all resistance against evil is futile. This is a total fucking lie.

This is their most evil invention: they have managed to brainwashed billions of living humans not to rebel against evil and never to stand up against evil: and never to resist evil. As a result: for untold thousands of years, billions of terrified weak, brainwashed: aurally poisoned living humans: secretly controlled and manipulated by unseen undead: have allowed a tint tiny! Handful of the most evilly possessed living humans to dominate and oppress and terrorize them. This is the secret reason: why millions! Hundreds of millions!! Of living humans have been controlled and killed and starved by tiny power groups… without any organized rebellion rising up to stop it. This is why Stalin got into power. This is why Hitler got into power. This is why the robber barons and the Jewish family of Rothschild bankers now own and control nearly all of civilization's wealth and power….

They never could have done it without the assistance and manipulation of undead evil filth twisting and controlling every crucial decision and act into the most evil direction possible. This is the secret hidden unseen reason that evil seems to triumph on the living earth. The only reason evil has triumphed on the

living earth so far… is because this evil energy is so fucking weak: so fucking faint: so fucking invisible" so fucking imperceptible to living creatures... that living humans are not even aware this realm of evil even exists.

For four fucking billion fucking years!!! No living creatures were aware of the existence of the undead… then along came human apes… and they were not stupid: they noticed how animals and people behaved strangely… almost as if… a spirit of another animal, or another human… had infiltrated the body and soul of… and taken it over: and spoken to them and told them what they must do!!

To the first humans to witness this: it filled them with awe… this seemed o be a form of magic. Physical animals cannot dissolve themselves into other animal bodies! Animals are separate living entities! How could the spirit of an owl, or the spirit of a coyote, or the spirit of a raven or buffalo enter the spirit of a living human being and speak through that human being?? Why that's impossible! How could the spirit of a dead grandfather come visit them in their dreams and speak to them and tell them what they must do?! Their grandfather died long ago! His bones are all rotted and his body is gone! Why this must be magic!

This was why and how the undead managed to fool and poison the first true humans: the first truth seekers on earth; into listening and obeying the most vile, foul commandments and ideas… this was why and how: the superstitions of the human race were created and invented… this was why and how: the universal belief is a spirit world came to be shared and believed in: by every single fucking living tribe of naked human apes on earth.

Human apes: who lived in Borneo! In Australia! In Java! In India! In Asia! In Africa! In China! In Europe! In the Americas!~!!! All of them were fooled and gulled into believing and obeying the spirits they universally worshipped and lived in awe and fear of.. Who were these fucking invisible unseen sneaky lying crafty filthy unseen things? They were their own grandmothers: their own grandfathers: their own fucking ancestors: that's what these fucking filthy undead things were… and still are today.

The devil and the angel are just undead filth who live in two different undead realms: one lives under the earth. The other lives in the air. One has horns and a tail. The other has wings. That is because human undead filth merged their undead auras with two different major species: the major species that has horns and a tail> and the major species that has wings: grazing animals and birds. That's fucking all.
Their existence is not a fucking superstition: these thing do exist in the underworld and overworld of undead morphed-merged shit foulness of the undead monsters who chose to secretly inhabit the bodies of other species: just in order to observe what their children and grandchildren and great grandchildren were doing. Why did they do this? Why do they do this?... Because the bodies of their living offspring: their own progeny: were already inhabited by *other* undead uncles and aunts and fathers… who got inside their children first> and didn't let other undead filth in…. so these undead were forced to invade the only left-over bodies available, and as a result: their human auras were filthied and warped into unspeakable monstrosities.

There can be only so many undead filth hiding inside a living human being: all of them can't get inside you to poison you. Most of them are forced to hover outside you. Many of them enter the bodies of animals that live near you, or around you. Every cat: every dog. Every bird in a cage: every bird in a

tree: is either possessed by undead entities already… or is used by hidden undead entities as they wish: so they can and do enter the bodies of pets and other animals and birds: and cause them to act strangely.

The reason why the devil has horns and a tail: is because for thousands of years: living humans lived by raising thousands of sheep, goats, cattle, horses, pigs etc. The reason angels have wings: is because for thousands of years: the areas where living humans lived were surrounded by thousands of gulls: birds: flocks of birds in trees… sitting in trees all around the homes of living humans, living in human cities and all around human habitations.

Why Undead Bird Intelligence is evil:

The reason bird intelligence is insane is because it is based upon the hierarchy of distance. The higher up a bird flies: the higher it exists in the hierarchy of undead bird authority. The higher a bird flies: the more insane its perception of living things becomes. Until eagles flying thousands of feet high over the Earth see living things only as moving dots… as abstract patterns. The same dynamic of increasing degrees of insanity happens to undead human entities that enter the bodies of birds that fly high. The higher up they are: the more distance they develop between them and all other human undead and living humans: the more they see human auras as mere abstract patterns, as dots, as things that are not human.

Eagles they are permanently insane as a species because they have eyes that can only see at great distances. They glare at everything because they cannot adjust their eyesight to see things that are close to them as they actually are. The same happened with the oldest undead auras of the Hebrews. They stayed so high up over their undead mates: that they could not even be seen by them, until they developed the cunning tactic of communicating to other undead and living auras unseen, invisibly: from such a great distance that they became invisible abstract insane 'Gods'… Until other undead auras came to believe that there was only one unseen invisible abstract 'God'… because their communications were so rare: they thought only one undead aura was doing it.

The hierarchy of distance, invisibility and superior height. That undead filth use: is a dynamic of pure cowardice. It creates an insane, evil myth of untouchability. It created the insane concept of undead, unseen gods. All of this comes from birds: not humans.

The newest fossil discovery of the *oldest* saurian reptiles found so far: show that saurian prehistoric reptile had feathers growing out of the ends of their arms and tails: *before* flight was ever invented. The oldest reptile fossils are land animals… fleet of foot. The feathers on the backs of their tails and arms evolved to escape being caught. If a predator tried to chase them: it would have been distracted by the waving fluster of feathers. If it had tried to bite them: they would have only gotten a mouthful of feathers; which detached from the saurian proto-bird reptile easily. Leaving him alive and unscathed… to grow more feathers.

The more their feathers were pulled out by predators chasing them from behind, and trying to bite them, ending up with a mouthful of nasty, useless feathers. The more feathers they grew.

The evolutionary result was: the more feathers they had; the more aerodynamic their flight became, the faster they could run, the harder they were to catch… the more feathers their flapping arms had: the less they weighed as they ran. The longer they could run without getting tired. What began as an evolutionary attempt to distract a predator temporarily in its first attempt to bite the saurian proto-birds: became an advantage of a different kind. If you flap your arms while you run, and lift part of your

body-weight off the ground by it: your legs will be able to propel you faster and farther than before without becoming tired. Until they ran so fast, waving their arms with so many feathers to distract whatever was chasing them: that they finally became airborne. They found they could escape being chased, and killed by flapping their feathered arms so hard: they managed to fly completely out of reach *above* the killers trying to catch them. They found they could rest on trees even though they could not climb trees. They found they could see their enemies better from resting on trees.

The panic-spurt of energy their instinctive fear-hormones gave them: was enough to raise them off the ground high enough so they could catch their breath while resting on trees: and looking around to see if it was safe to go back down again. The semantic meaning of roost: is rest: merged with two large eyes: OO… This is how and why they became the oldest, filthiest, undead *observer* entities on earth. By millions of years of cowardice.

The evolutionary invention of flight: is the oldest, most obsolete, filthiest genetic leftover gene-advantage of pure cowardice. Reptile-birds: are the oldest, most obsolete animal cowards on earth. The word flight: speaks for itself. It means both the fleeing of a coward: and the ability to fly. They are the same thing. They originated from the same genetic invention.

The first reptile saurian bird-reptile that invented flight: invented a new kind of upwards mobility as a form of cowardice. Trees are upwardly mobile also. All reptile-birds took this idea and added lateral mobility to upward mobility. Upward mobility plus lateral mobility is flight. They were the first species of earth to invent this new survival tactic of cowardice and weakness as a means of survival: instead of other species on earth: who survived through superior courage and strength. They survived through superior weakness and superior cunning.

These are the two genetic-moral-ethical-evolutionary survival tactics and principles and dynamics: which has been played out in the evolution of life: and the invention of death and killing.

The more living things kill: the more they use the *negative* evolutionary tactics of flight-cowardice to survive.

The less living things kill: the more they use the *positive* evolutionary tactics of standing up-courage… not flight. But facing their enemy head-on.

You can see these two ancient energy dynamics in action whenever any predators try to attack a herd or a single grazing animal. The instant the prey turns to face their attackers: the attackers instantly go behind the grazing animal: so they will not have to admit that the grazing animal is braver and has more courage than they have. The instant the grazing animal turns to face them again: they instantly turn away and go behind the grazing animal. Trying to put the animal into flight. Once they put the animal into a state of flight: they win. Predators attack their prey only from behind. They run like the devil to safety the instant they are faced head-on.

The instinct of cowardice was invented by the first reptiles who invented flight.

This is the filthy lie of genetic energy. It *seems* to teach that cowardice and cunning prevails over courage and strength. All the stronger saurian reptiles went extinct. All of the more courageous reptiles died out. Only the birds survived… the worst, most cunning, weakest cowards survived. The oldest, most obsolete cowards survived.

But this genetic tactic only works for killers. The only reason it worked was because all the species during that time were killers. The genetic evolutionary tactic of killing and eating other living things: is a negative dynamic. Because it is negative: it has been constantly getting weaker and weaker. All species on earth that kill and eat living things in order to live: have been getting weaker and weaker for billions of years. Only the weakest, the stupidest, the most obsolete, the most cunning, the most cowardly species of killers and eaters survived. And the oldest, the most evil leftover of this filthy, stupid, tactic: are birds.

Bird-reptile aura-awareness: is the filthiest, most cunning, most cowardly, most evil, most insane, undead entity awareness on earth. Their awareness-intelligence is the oldest, most primitive, instinctive fear-hate energy on earth.

Birds cannot hold hands. They cannot kiss. They cannot love. They have dead beaks instead of soft sensitive mouths. Birds do not represent love: they represent the opposite of love. Birds do not love. They cannot hug another living thing. They do not understand love. They hate all humans who hold hands. They hate all people who love. Birds gather around people in love holding hands because they envious of them. They are curious about them. They are not signs of love. They are signs of evil… seeking ways to poison all love they find. Only the smallest birds come near lovers. They are the least corrupt. They are also the most envious and curious about things they do not understand. Love is alien to them. This is why lovers are surrounded by birds: not because birds are attracted to lovers positively; but to poison their living auras and their human love as much as possible.

The poisoning of human auras by undead bird auras is an ancient evil: its history of living humans being undead bird culture is as old as the living human invention of music. What were the oldest songs? They were songs of the only thing that living humans actually did: and that is kill. Killing. Evil victory braggarts; proud of killing members of their own species as undead ghouls giggle and laugh at the success of their unseen deceptions. Humans are hands-on creatures. Sing about something after you do it: not before. Now…: humans sing about what they have never done and about what they have never felt: that is how much the corruption of undead has corrupted music. Undead like to twist everything into worse and worse evil.

Destructive Bird Culture and Modern Destructive Human Culture.

Why do you think living humans have a desire to fly? Because they are possessed by undead bird auras. Why do you think the control stick of an airplane is called a *joy* stick? Because insane evil undead birds feel NO joy in doing human things; their only joy is the ability to fly, the ability to fly away; the ability to be cowards. Birds feel no joy in love: flight is their only joy. This is just one example of how modern human culture is poisoned by reptile-bird undead auras. There is no human joy in human society: there is only the fucking dead 'joystick' in airplanes, there is only the pornographic phallus: the lowest, most stupid, filthy animal instinct there is. Sex: fucking: pornography: does not create joy. Airplane joysticks do not create joy. They create the opposite of joy: they create an insularity from the Earth and all living creatures that is no sick, and so numb and so dead: it is an abomination. The 'joy' of flying a plane is just another fucking civilized addiction. The idea that artificial physical height, gained by flying high in the air inside an artificial machine gives you some kind of euphoric pleasure is total bullshit. What it does is give you a FALSE TEMPORARY sense of superiority. It gives you a FALSE TEMPORARY feeling of power.

What do birds do all day? They sit and watch: or hunt and peck.
What do modern humans do all day? They sit and watch, or hunt and peck.

What do birds do when they get together in a group? They babble about nothing. What do modern humans do when they get together in a group? The babble about nothing.

Birds are very mobile: they go long distances easily. Modern humans are very mobile: they cover long distances very easily. What do birds peck at? They peck at the Earth. Birds hate the Earth. They peck at the Earth with their filthy dead beaks: pecking in instinctive hatred at the Earth: the Earth that destroyed their own species, that destroyed the dominance of their own species over the Earth. Birds only understand dominance.

What do modern humans peck at? They peck at the Earth in hatred: destructively destroying it inch by inch with bulldozers, chainsaws, etc.

What is the pinnacle of hate culture on Earth? Sports: kicking a ball as violently and hatefully as possible, hitting a ball as hard as possible. Throwing a ball as hard as possible, catching a ball as hard as possible. What is the pinnacle of bird-reptile culture on Earth? Pecking at it in hate. An instinctive pecking. An instinctive blind insane, inane repetitive hatred… When they need the earth to live, when the nutrition they get from the Earth keeps them alive and healthy. It is the same with modern humans: we need the Earth to be alive, yet we destroy life. We need ALL of the earth to be alive: yet we destroy all of it. We need to love ALL of the earth, yet we only love a tiny bit of it. This pecking at the earth is just as blind an instinctive repetitive behavior as the blind instinctive hitting of a ball by modern humans. The hitting of a ball is capitalism, it is the evolution of decapitalism into capitalism. Hitting a ball is the cultural result of 300,000 years of humans cutting off each others heads. It is the cultural result of 300,000 years of blindness. It expresses a self-hatred of our own stupidity: hitting balls instead of hitting our own heads.

The Earth is alive as a living energy of FIRE. The Earth is alive as a living energy of FIRE-PASSION. We humans have added to it with romance-love-savagery-rape-ravishment. The Earth does not understand that anything else is alive except fire-energy. We do not understand that anything is alive except organic mammalian human intelligence energy.

How should humans live on the Earth? Yell at the Earth. Kick it with rage and passion. Yell at other living species. Kick them with rage and passion. Terrorize the living Earth, terrorize the other organic living species. Terrorize them whenever you catch them doing something wrong. But before humans can live like this: we must ourselves stop doing wrong things before we yell at others for doing wrong things.

The reason bird culture and modern human culture is destructive is because it is not direct. The reason modern human culture and bird culture is destructive is because it is not honest.

If you are direct and honest with your anger and rage: you cannot be destructive. If you are direct and upfront and honest: you cannot be evil. All you have to do is be honest: and all evil disappears from your soul. But bring back deviousness, dishonesty, avoidance, etc: and instantly you become evil again.

What is fruit? All plums, apples, all round fruit are recreations of the living earth: organic living energy copying inorganic living energy. A thin skin-crust with a juicy life-giving magma eatable yumminess

to it and a DEA hard center that is thrown away to grow more trees and fruits: which the core of the earth does just like the cores of fruits do. Birds peck at living fruit in hate with their dead beaks. Our ancestors copied birds. They saw birds eating fruit hanging from trees and committed the first sin of copying birds: not a snake. Snake evil is in the bird-reptile culture. Bird reptile culture comes from snake culture. The subconscious myth-message of wisdom in the Bible is true on many levels. But it is only true in DIRECT HONEST ways. All human wisdom is only true if it is direct and honest. All human cultures have myths that teaches the truth. But you have to be able to strip the abstract lie away and see the truth directly.

Reptilian Snake Undead

I have written of the highest class of the undead. But there are many others. Snakes have been around longer than birds. They are one of the oldest evils on earth. They are a personification of pure endless greed. They consume and devour everything in their path: and they do so with hate. Because they are empty inside. They are cold inside. They want to fill themselves up with feelings of warmth and fullness. *They are a pure personification of the modern human consumer.*

They are not half-mammal. They are pure reptiles. They hibernate when it is cold: almost completely dead: in cracks and crevices. They slither into holes and stay there for long periods of time. They have no arms at all. They are selfish, cold-blooded killers. Their senses are designed to hone in on warm-blooded mammals and hunt them down and kill them. They are nothing but a big mouth. Seeking to kill and swallow and eat everything that is not bigger than they are. They are skin changers. Whenever they get too big: they sluff off their old skin and grow a new one. They are silent. They are deadly. They are poisonous. They are obsessed with hunting and killing. They writhe. Their paths are convoluted complex meandering tracks. They avoid other living things. They hunt in the night. Their eyes are evil. They stare at things. They are silent observers…

Oh… you mean undead entities are *that* old?… oh. Oh… you mean the dynamics of human culture is an exact replica of the dynamics of snake culture. Gosh. Humans dissociate themselves from all truths. They dissociate themselves from all Nature, and all natural dynamics. We have tried to pretend that we are different, that we do not act like reptiles… that we are not cold-blooded killers. That is total bullshit.

The Gordian Knot

The Gordian Knot was once was worshipped as one of the oldest puzzles of the ancient world. When Alexander found it: it was already so ancient 2,700 years ago: that nobody could remember where it came from, or when it was made, or who made it. Its true origin is so old: that it was already buried in Myths at the time when Alexander was alive. The Gordian Knot was a huge mass of knotted rope. The two ends that were knotted together were hidden inside the knot. For untold years: people had tried to unravel it and failed. Nobody could discover where the two ends of the knot were hidden.

*What was the Gordian knot? The Gordian knot was the convoluted knots of the subconscious human brain. It looked exactly like the human brain. It was the evil of hidden auras. The knots were the **K**illing **N**egative energy of unseen undead evil auras that poison and destroy **ALL T**ruth inside the human brain. (O= All). The Gordian knot was and still is the challenge of unknotting the convoluted workings of the human brain, the challenge and problem of untangling the subconscious mind: the goal of all human wisdom: to seek out the truth: to explore the inner self by unknotting all the knotted, twisted, convolutions of the human brain. Humans are problem solvers, and the first challenge, the first*

problem of human existence is to untangle your own mind, and the minds of all living humans. The myth of Alexander the Great; was that he solved the problem in two ways. One was that he cut the entire knot asunder with his sword. The other story was that he released the two ends coming out of the knot from the yokes to which they were attached.

He did not solve the problem. He tried to destroy it. The problems of the human race do not go away by somebody cutting things with a sword. The other example he gave was releasing himself from all responsibility to solve it: by taking out the yokes that the two ends coming out of the knot were attached to. That did not solve the knotty problem of the human race either.

He should have taken one yoke out: and then unknotted the rope as far as it could go. Then released the other yoke: and unknotted it as far as it would go. That would have given him the juncture where the two ends met. Then he could have systematically unknotted the rest of the knot. Alexander did not do that. He did not have the patience needed for finding the root of any problem . He was a young, hotheaded, arrogant immature headstrong fool. He did not expose and uncover the true meaning of the Gordian Knot. He did, however, have a healthy hatred of convoluted complication. He was instinctively showing his hatred for the filthy undead unseen things hiding inside human brains. He was instinctively trying to kill the unseen undead energy hiding inside living human brains.

What was the Gordian Knot? The first God was the gourd. A decapitated mindless mush: emptied of its vegetable brains. What you eat: you become. You become what you kill. Karmic Justice. The sin of killing and eating. The Gordian Knot was the human subconscious screaming out not to accumulate: not to use gourds.

'Gourd! Knot! Kill Not! Bad! Evil!'

It was the human subconscious screaming at them that the first human who hollowed out a gourd so they could accumulate something in it: was being negative, accumulating out of fear, out of avarice, out of hunger, out of emptiness. The resulting snarl of this original evil had to be undone. It has to be solved. It has to be exposed. This book has exposed the evil of the Gourd. It has exposed the snarled mess of knots from the evil of accumulating knowledge. The Gourd of the Gordian Knot represents the human brain. Inside the human brain resides all the knowledge it needs to unsnarl and solve any problem it faces. The human brain does not need to accumulate this abstract shit that people call knowledge. Knowledge is not meant to be accumulated: it is meant to be used. Any accumulated knowledge that is not used is a pile of useless shit.

The puzzle of the Gordian Knot represents the puzzle of the Inner Universe of the human brain. It represents our unexplored Inner Self. In order to understand ourselves: we must unsnarl the convoluted threads of our thoughts and feelings until all the knots are untangled, and all the threads of our thoughts and feelings run straight and clear.

And then… and only then…can we weave our thoughts and feelings together into an indestructible interconnected whole and finally understand ourselves.

The symbolism of the gourd is universal: all modern humans came from the culture of the gourd. All civilized human technology can find its roots in the technology of the gourd. The symbology of the human brain representing the Gordian Knot is not an abstract representation: the Gordian Knot was an actual representation of the human brain.

What is the Gourdian Knot? It is the Decree of the Knot: Thou Shalt Not Gore the Earth. Thou Shalt Not create Emptiness. Thou Shalt Not Create a Gourd. Thou Shalt Not Kill. Thou Shalt Not kill a gourd by goring it to death and scraping out its insides. Thou Shalt GUARD the GOURD… not GORE it to death.

The Gordian Knot: represents the gored human brain. It is living human brains: violated by undead filth every night… undead empty insane beings… goring the living aura of a living human brain. It represents the effect of undead unseen insane empty auras goring and scraping every bit of healthy awareness and intelligence from every living human brain: until the living human brain becomes an empty gored gourd. With all of its healthy rationality and sanity ripped out and dying in a rotting mass of violated insanity.

The first modern human who created gourds: were creating them subconsciously. They were acting out what was being done to them. They were acting out the mental-spiritual rape of their living brains. They were showing physically: what was being done to them every day and every night by unseen undead insane filthy things that scraped their living brains out, and replaced their living awareness with an inner emptiness and mindlessness and unawareness… so they could live inside that inner void. So the undead could exist inside a living human brain… by violating its natural energy auras… by entering into a living human brain: and stopping it from thinking.

The first humans who created empty gourds: the first modern living humans who gored living plants, and emptying their living brains out: were acting out what they had been doing to themselves for thousands upon thousands of years…

When our ancestors began making tools: they had to empty their brains… they had to stop thinking. They had to become unaware of the world around them. They had to destroy their own sanity, and scrape out every bit of good healthy awareness and healthy good sense in their living brains. What surprise is it? That a species that lived by emptying its brain, should begin emptying living gourds of their brains? When you focus your brain on a mechanical repetitive task: you stop thinking… your mind becomes empty… For how many millions of years did we empty our minds, by making and using tools: before we began emptying gourds? For how many millions of years did we empty our minds so undead entities could fill it with their presence?

For how many millions of years did we live by making and using tools? For how many millions of years did we live by emptying our minds, before Undead scum found they could live inside our empty minds? Living humans created Undead humans. Living human evil created undead living evil hiding inside the inner emptiness of empty brains.

If you want to understand how living humans are permeated by *unseen,* undead bird aura presence: look at the lute, and the sitar. They are empty gourds. They are designed to make bird noises. They are played by *in*troverts. People who create music from the *in*side of their *in*ner emptiness. The music of a lute or sitar comes from *in*side an empty hole. This kind of music is not natural human music. Humans were designed to create their own music, not the music of birds. They were designed to sing their own songs, with their own human voices, from the fullness of their own living hearts. Not empty bird sounds, emanating from an empty, dead Gourd: created from an inner unseen emptiness.

The Gordian Knot, the Path of the Gourd, the Drinking Gourd, the Big Dipper, pouring out all of its goodness… creating an empty gourd so humans could drink water while traveling over a desert that

they themselves had created, the Path of the Knot: Thou Shalt NOT: every decree, our ancestors went against every sane rational good instinct: and followed the killing Path of the Knot, the NOT, the negative path of fear and hate and greed and accumulation and killing.

When did the first human ape empty its mind enough so undead human entities could sneak into it?
When did the first human ape start making and using tools enough to empty its brain and stop thinking and stop being aware of its Inner and Outer Universe?
Did the creation of Human Undead, come from our ancestors using tools?

Or did the creation of our ancestors using tools come from the Undead?
Both of these possible answers are organic. Both of these explanations include the other explanation. Humans using and making tools: until they became insane living mindless creatures who were empty inside.

Unseen, Undead human entities finding a place to hide inside the empty mindless brains of a species that made and used tools in order to stop thinking, and DOMINATE their own thinking process by controlling their own brains…

And undead human entities: doing the same thing… copying what living humans were doing… only the unseen undead were doing it to the living… while the living thought they were doing it to themselves.
That is the Gordian Knot: which of your thoughts and impulse comes from you? And which thought and impulse comes from unseen undead insane scum hiding inside your empty brain… manipulating… trying to manipulate your brain… just like they tried to manipulate their own brain when they were alive… ?

The tendency for Undead unseen humans to manipulate mindless living humans is natural. They are only doing what they did when they were still alive. The less you think, the less you feel, the emptier you are: the more they fill your Inner Universe with their insane emptiness.

Why do you think Ancient Greek Tragedies came to be called 'comedies'… and then: 'plays'? Because the unseen manipulators found they could twist truth so well: that instead of weeping at the tragedy: living people became so brainwashed: they began laughing at tragedy instead of weeping… They found they could play with lies: by permeating their auras into living humans called 'actors': and act out their *fantasies. By filling the inner emptiness of the emptiest people who have no creativity or imagination of their own… these empty people were used by the undead by them creating a new profession. The profession of speaking lies through masks. The profession of becoming mouthpieces of the gods: speaking for the gods by acting as if they were gods. This was how Grek theater invented and created. It was invented for the amusement of the undead: not of the amusement of the living. Then the undead began using these empty souls as living GOURDS. To 'play' with. Using living humans as actors. People pretending to be someone else. Pretending to be someone they were not. Emptying their true selves of their true personality: and filling their souls with souls of the undead: filling their living bodies with lies and false feelings and thoughts and actions that did not belong to them at all… Why did these living empty souls do this? If you could become a living god, even a fake one on stage for only a few hours: if you could act like a god, if you could forget the problems of your own miserable life for a few hours: wouldn't you do it? Until now, the most admired humans on Earth are the emptiest human gourds called movie stars. Living humans now worship the biggest living fakes on Earth. Why? Because civilization itself is nothing more than a big fake. Because there is nothing left to worship in civilization except fakery. That is what plays are: the art of playing with lies comes from the art of the*

undead playing with lives of living human beings. Actors are professional fakes. They are some of the best liars and the best fakers to be found on earth. Acting came from beggary: beggars found they could get money by faking their sorrow and despair. They faked their lies so well: that people began throwing them money not because of their poverty and self-degradation: they threw money at them because they admired the artistry of their lies, and the arrogance and outrageousness of their lies. Beggars began to become proud of how well their could fake human emotions. Until they began to hold shows on the street. Until they became a street-culture of liars, beggars and thieves… until finally human culture became so rotten: they became renowned and became one of the pillars of the increasingly corrupt shitpile-pillars of rotting human society. That is the true origin of what modern human society worships today as the pinnacle of modern human life, success, fame and fortune. That is the true human corruption needed to exist inside a human soul before they can become a famous movie star.

What is the biggest icon of the evil of the gourd today? The Super bowl: the super-gourd: the symbol of all that is most evil in modern human society. Millions of passive observers, funded by super-commercials: representing the super-accumulation of all corporate-death-corpse accumulation of avarice-greed, and consumption of western civilization. Why has the evil of the gourd changed to the evil of the BOWL? Because it as now rotted into not just consumption, one-sided accumulation. Now it represents the rotting shit coming out of human bowels. Bowl-bowel: eat from a bowl-digest your shit and spew it out onto the earth to poison it with rotted dead organic feces.

The gored Continent of Africa: gored by volcanic gorings… bleeding blood-red lava for 25 million years. The gored continent of Africa: emptied out by the exodus of living species that were fleeing the hate-culture of death and savagery: the northern desert: an empty wasteland… human apes escaping that hell on earth by goring out living gourds, and accumulating enough water in it so they could survive the trek across the burning sands which they themselves created.

The Gored raped Human brain… gored and savaged by untold years of undead aural rape of their living brains… finally made concrete…

Human Inner Normality: projected out to become an Outer Reality.
Human Outer Normality: projected in to become and Inner Reality.

Outer creation of undead emptiness, Inner creation of Undead Emptiness: which came first? BOTH happened at the same time. The undead tool created the undead human entity. The unseen human enemy created the unseen human enemy.
The unseen human enemy is and was its own normality, the unseen enemy of all humans are our own tools. The unseen enemy is what is in front of our faces and in our hands.

The unseen enemy has existed as undead unseen evil auras for billions of years on the Earth. They consider the earth to be theirs: not ours.

They consider their right of ownership to be billions of years older and more justified than ours. They own the earth far more than the living do. They own the living souls of living creatures: we only own physical things and dead things like houses and tools. Living creatures inhabit and own the living earth for a very short time… undead unseen evil scum have inhabited the living earth for a much longer time. They inhabit and own the living earth together with living creatures, they inhabit and own the living earth through living creatures… cunningly… unseen, unnoticed, unheard, undead.

The Gordian Knot contains an essence of Life: it contains untold compressed, layered meanings. It contains billions years of history. It contains the writhing lava-flow of the Molten Earth being slowly cooled into an unmoving dead frozen knot. It contains the basic struggle between LIFE and death, between living movement and static death. It contains the basic problem of death. And the solution of LIFE. Anything that stops moving becomes an insoluble, frozen, knotted problem. Anything that keeps on moving, solves its own problems by unsnarling itself. It contains the tangled secret history of the knotting up of the first DNA into a knotted mass of writhing pain. It contains the first writhing growing roots of plants, writhing in agony as they violated the living earth. It contains the first writhing reptile snakes; as they writhed in their sex-lust to devour each other and kill each other…

The Gordian Knot: the evil of stopping and blocking energy; by doing things you are not supposed to do. The number of nots accumulated in the Gordian knot: was already in the thousands before Alexander was born. Knots are killing 'nots'. They are 'nots' that *kill*. The message of the Gordian Knot is clear: Thou Shalt NOT Kill. Kill NOT. Kill all knots. Untangle all knots from all energy flows: so energy is allowed to flow freely.

The evil of the gourd is the evil of accumulation. Where is the evil of the Gourd in modern civilization? You can see this evil on TV: The Gourdian Knot: telling humanity: Thou Shalt not COMPETE. You can see the evil of the Gourd in every Competition on TV: every cup that is held up in triumph: is an evil Gourd, is a Gourd of accumulated wealth, accumulated status, accumulated sports ability. All professional and amateur sports that glorify winning, rewarding the winner with a Gourd-cup: is just one example of how the human species is sinning as a mass culture of brainwashed fools: all chasing the Gold pot: the cup of victory and wealth and fame and success.

You can see the evil of the Gourd in every human kitchen on Earth: every single bowl ever made and used: is an evil of accumulated greed and emptiness that can never be satisfied, and the addiction of eating-consuming-consumption.

Why was the Gordian Knot created at that particular time? Why wasn't the Gordian Knot created tens of thousands, millions of years before? It is a message that is millions of years old. Why did it appear thousands of years before the Greeks found it? Why didn't it appear earlier, or later?

The answer is simple. The Gordian knot is its own answer. It could not have been created before the new invention that enslaved humans, and bound them to become slaves. The invention of CORD… hemp cord: which they used to bind into slavery everything they touched. They used GORD… CORD to bind stone to wood, wood to wood. They used it to build houses, they used it to bind each other with: they used hemp plants to make GORD with… or cord, as we now pronounce it.

GORD changed their lives: they became bound to it. They smoked it, boiled it, burnt it, twisted it, turned it into textiles, wove it, etc. They used it everywhere. They used it for everything. The healthiest plant in the Mid-east. The strongest, healthiest plant: that is designed to heal and give life to all other plants: they poisoned it into a use that is so obscene to its designed purpose: there are no human words to describe the vast GOODNESS which this plant is, the filthy evil uses it was put to by living humans. The Gordian Knot represents the twisting of healthy life energy: into evil. It is a perfect example of how twisted the human mind is: twisting the hemp plant into agony. Twisting it into the agony death throes of a dying snake. Killing a living plant and torturing it by twisting it into a CORD: that is used to accumulate, to tie bundles with, to carry rocks with, to build house and walls and towns with. Without the twisting of the hemp plant: civilization could never have been invented. It was the

staple plant of the breadbasket of the Golden Triangle, the Garden of the Mesopotamian Field: the richest earth outside of Africa. It was too nutritious. It was too pure a plant. It was too good a living energy for them to abide. They had to destroy it. They had to twist it to their sick, cunning evil uses. They could not let it grow straight and tall and free. Just like they could not allow their babies and children to grow straight and tall and free. Cut down a field of hemp: and it grows back in weeds. It was the perfect slavery for children to be used as farm animals, as bent-over, twisted humans: destroying the healthiest living thing on earth. So they could be brainwashed into becoming field slaves. Bowing all their lives before the plants they hated and cut down. Stoop labor. The insane curse of the insanity of the agricultural revolution. The most unnatural position of the human body: the most unnatural activity of the human body: the most unnatural filthy, insane concept of perpetual slavery to the earth they hated and destroyed. Just so their masters could ride out and see all their slaves stooping and bowing to them… because by then: they had developed bowed backs, shortened hamstrings, destroyed damaged human bodies that could not stand up anymore. Just so their masters and oppressors would feel safe, just so no living human could rise up and face their oppressors and masters, and look them in the eye. And realize they did not have to work for these motherfuckers. And realize they could easily kill these motherfuckers, and stand up for themselves and live for themselves instead of living for these pieces of shit called lords and masters. Stoop labor was one of the main reasons why the agricultural revolution shrank human lifespan down 35 years. Stoop labor as a lifestyle: destroys the human body and soul faster than almost any other way of civilized living and sends you to an early grave.

The twisting of the hemp plant into a cord: was the twisting of all human logic into twisted cunning lies. It was the birth of a twisted linear society. It was the twisted birth of using things linearly. It was the invention of the twisted linear line. It was the invention of twisting the truth. It was the invention of twisting the truth into a twisted tale of lies called myths and legends. It was the twisting of how humans lived. It was the creation of human mono-linear reality. It was the invention of using things linearly. The one thing that all humans, all nomads, all hunter gathers never did before this invention called the hempen cord of slavery. It was the invention of mass human slavery. It was the invention of enslaving animals by tying them by their necks with hempen twisted cords. It was the invention of keeping animals and human enslaved by keeping them tied up all the time. It was the creation of human bondage. It was the creation of animal bondage. It was the invention of binding animals until they became 'domesticated' until all the spirit was killed in them. Until they become spiritually dead and stupid. Until they stopped fighting against the twisted strength of the hempen Cord the Gordian knot, the Cordian Knot… cordian: means tying up something. It means a maker of cord.

It was the invention of using things linearly. From it: all weaving, all cloth, all woven thing, all things that were tied, all thread, all fishing lines, all fishing nets, all linear lines, all linear writing, all linear thinking… everything we take for granted today that is <u>mono-linear</u> in thinking-acting-feeling-sensing-understanding. Everything that is monotonous and boring comes from this.

It was the invention of thinking mono-linearly. It was the invention of feeling mono-linearly. It was the invention of the monogamous couple as the new basis of human society: instead of the older, disappeared: extinct model of twelve people as equals. It was the invention of specialization.

Before the invention of cord: every human had the same tool kit and was equal to every other human and was just as self-sufficient as every other human.

It was the invention of the single purpose. It was the invention of selfishness as a way of living. It was such an enormously destructive evil: it turned humans into insane hating scum. Humans were not

designed to bind things into slavery. We are not designed to enslave ourselves. But tools are. Tools do. This new tool: changed human reality and human society so completely: no human living today can imagine what it was like to live without this binding poison of the cord, the Gordian knot of human slavery. The invention of cord was the invention of slavery. Before humans invented cord: they could not bind things. The invention of Cord: was the invention of how to make a victim helpless. With this invention: humans could bind each other, they could bind animals, they could bind dead pieces of wood together: artificially: in ways they were never designed to be connected. The oldest evil of the Gordian Knot was the cord itself. The cord itself was a killing not. The cord was a kill knot. It was a way to kill something by knotting it and letting the bound living thing die slowly, a way to kill all things by binding them so they were helpless and could be safely killed.

The Gordian Knot was the GUARDIAN NOT. It was the guardians of humanity. It was the unseen, undead filth of their dead fathers and forefathers telling them NOT to love, LOVE to have fun, NOT to be honest, NOT to be courageous. It represented the negative nots the living were poisoned with, the negative guardians of humanity: who should have been positive, but were not.

These ancient undead filth found a way to enslave living humans. These ancient undead guardians filled with insane evil: found ways to twist and knot all human healthy urges and instincts and yearnings into frozen knots of pain, sadness, resignation, hopelessness, mental stupidity, unawareness, etc.
The Gordian Knot represents many hidden truth of our past and the hidden true legacy which has created the snarled insane mess which we the living have been making worse and worse… adding knot after knot of tangled complicated frozen problems and enslavements… until the entire population of living humans are born into such a tangled web: that it cannot be untangled by any one person…

UNTIL NOW

Now: any single person can go on the Internet: and find the historical facts. NOW: any living human who wants to find the truth that has been buried and covered up, and hidden away: can do so. The Internet cannot be shut down. It was their greatest achievement of evil. By it: they planned and sought to enslave the entire world of the living rich, and the poor: into such a tangled web of misinformation and lies and half-lies, and fantasy: they thought nobody would ever be able to untangle the real truth and straighten out the Gordian Knot of twisted lies and deceptions that have been accumulating for thousands and thousands of years.

The Internet: was supposed to be their ultimate creation: a global web of lies designed to ensnare the souls of living humans. A web of mono-linear insanity. Each microchip in every computer and processor: made up of billions of electronic Gordian Knots. All mono-linear thinking is insane. All mono-linear logic is insane. All mono-linear thinking acting logic: does not work. All mono-linear specialization is insane and does not work. But thee human subconscious does not lie: it created the sacred temple of the Gordian Knot: where the wisest and most powerful and most corrupt humans came to ponder its meaning…

Until human intelligence became too intelligent: until brilliant minds began to figure out things mechanically. So they sent the most evil, the most corrupt the most insane human living: to destroy this ancient puzzle. They could not abide to have the answer, the solution to their evil exist in human culture. They could not allow to have a sacred temple that was not built to house a god, which was not built to worship evil.

They could not allow the ancient tradition of honest intelligent simple questioning to exist. They could not allow simplicity to exist. They had to tie and knot all human existence into a frozen insane futility. Because that is what they are: Frozen, tied up, undead wraiths of futility. They could not allow the custom of pondering mysteries to still be sanctified and upheld. The Gordian Knot and the temple to wisdom and questioning the most ancient puzzle of our species had to be destroyed. It was destroyed by neglect. It withered away and disappeared from the consciousness of the human race:

Until now:

Now the puzzle of the Gordian knot… the puzzle of human existence, the puzzle of the emergence of the universe, the puzzle of life, the puzzle of why humans have a brain: has been solved. The puzzle of the usefulness of the human brain has been solved. The puzzle of the origin of the human brain has been solved.

The puzzle of the unseen guardians of the Gordian knot has been exposed.
This is a crucial meaning of the many levels of semantic meaning of the Gordian knot

The unseen undead guardians of the knots of cunning evil: try to kill any human who comes too close to solving the mystery of their tangled cunning plots. They guard the killing knots. They do not try to solve the knots. They are guardians of death. They guard their right to kill cunningly. They are pure evil.

They lived inside the bodies and souls of the temple guardians of the Gordian Knot. They mad sure nobody was allowed in who could solve the mystery. They preserved the Gordian killing knots for centuries: before Alexander cut it asunder, and they were not needed anymore. They were the original guardians of the knot of human evil, the knotted cunning human brain: unable to untwist itself and understand its own twisted insane logic. They did not dare let their own original twisted evil be solved or understood.

This is how hidden the evil of the unseen undead is: it is hidden in cunning hidden knots and convolutions and twisting turns. It is hidden in the twisted way in which they have poisoned living humans to think.

They do not want you to solve the puzzle. They do not want you to share your wisdom with other living humans. They want the puzzle of the Gordian Knot to remain covered up, hidden and ignored.
Today: every package made, every plastic bag made, every container made is recreating the evil of the gourd. Now the evil of the Gourdian knot has exploded into an overpopulation of plastic gourds, plastic bottles filling millions of dump sites, empty containers thrown away, empty useless accumulated items filling the earth with its poisonous materials and toxic substances.

Now you have read the truth.

Now: the roots of civilization have been exposed in this book. And part of the tangled mess has been unsnarled. The Gordian Knot represented the e*vil* legacy of thousands of years of civilization compressed into one huge snarled evil negative knot. It represented thousands of years of civilized snake-convulsions of seething cold-blooded rage and hate. It represented snakes gathering in the thousands to writhe and wriggle in their sex-lust. It represented the writhing death agony of the first cold blooded reptiles, the first snakes who avoided all straightforward Honesty and Courage. The first 'I'… a species of creatures who refused to cooperate with each other, who did not all go in the same

direction, The first reptile ego. The first insular killer who did not feel anything for those it killed. It represented the puzzle of human existence. It represented the insanity of all linear paths and linear logic that is insane because it tries to avoid straightening itself out. It represents the linear insanity of all cowardice; trying to hide itself with in itself. It represents the cunning of the origin of the tactic of cowardice: cunningly hiding its own lies and illogical writhing within its own cowardly writhing coils. It represented the stupidity and insanity of trying to think along only one linear path. It represents the energy dynamic that results from any and all linear energy that is based upon cowardice and fear. It represented the stupidity of trying to solve any puzzle, any problem: linearly *not in a straight line.* It represented the knotted mass; humans had gotten themselves into by becoming enslaved to their own tools. It represents the knotted mass of the human overpopulation of the earth. It represented the basic insanity of all snakes and snake culture. It represented the snaky-sneaky way the human mind works as it avoids all straightforward truth and straightforward honesty. It represented how cunningly the human mind had managed to avoid the truth for hundreds of thousands of years by wriggling around and tying itself up into frozen knots. Until today: 7 billion humans are tied up and frozen into an insane way of living that is so crazy: a million books could not do justice to the insanity of the human species today.

Oh… you mean we humans still have this ancient reptile culture inside us?… Oh, gosh. You mean the human species is not an immaculate conception? You mean we actually come from older species? We were not created by some immaculate myth? You mean we can actually understand ourselves if we critically analyze the truth about our past, and face the bare naked stark truth head on? You mean if we strip the past naked: we can understand it easily? Every tactic, and aspect, and characteristic, of reptilian bird undead auras: comes from the oldest reptiles that lived. Snakes are older than Saurians. All saurian, dinosaur, bird intelligence-awareness is based upon the rotten root of snake intelligence. Every human undead that uses a snake's eyes to see with: becomes poisoned with their ancient evil.

How much does civilization resemble snake culture of the Gordian Knot? Writhing sex-lust. Cold-blooded hate. An obsession with killing. The urge to devour. Greed. To fill up your cold inner emptiness with something warm. Civilized humans think along cunning, writhing complex linear rationales… that make no logical sense, because their thought process are all knotted up and twisted and convoluted into writhing snakes of: Betrayal. Subterfuge. Underhanded deals. Cabals. Plots. Counterplots. Writhing, cunning, complex motives… rationales, justifications, cover-ups. Just like the Gordian Knot. Just like a nest of snakes. Each writhing thought wiggling its way, avoiding contact with other wriggling writhing thoughts. Cold blooded writhing thoughts that refuse to connect themselves to each other. This is the evil of the Gordian Knot, this is the evil way all corrupted human minds work.
What do civilized humans have in common with snakes? Changing your outer skin. Dressing in layers of dead skins. Emotional deadness. Unfeeling coldness and cold indifference. Tactile numbness. Not feeling your own skin. Focusing only upon forward progress. Ignoring everything behind you. Forward mobility. The obsession of forward-lateral mobility. Never backward mobility. Human culture is permeated with ancient snake-culture.

The evil of the snake can be read in the Old Testament: Thou Shalt KNOT: What it actually meant was 'Thou Shalt kill everyone but your own tribe'. 'Thou Shalt be cunning deceivers'; The human subconscious reveals the evil of undead entities who try to tell living humans what to do: Their commandments are knots of cunning evil. Is the commandment of undead filth: 'Thou Shalt Knot Kill' evil? Yes.. Selectively commanding you not to kill members of your own tribe or family while slaying all other humans on earth who are not of your tribe is evil also. The Gourdian Knots of the Undead are all evil.

Snakes did not invent the cunning tactic of flight. They only go forward. Snakes do not run away. They only try to slip away. But they do not try to slip away in gear. They are not put into flight by cowardice. They slip away out of caution. Not fear. Fear was invented by the first reptile-birds. Snakes cannot take flight. Snakes do not know cowardice. Flight-cowardice was invented after they evolved: not before. Their evil lies in their cold-blooded greed to devour their prey whole. Their evil is even older than birds. It is the hatred they have for all warm-loving-soft-furry mammals. It is their cunning silent stealth, their killing in darkness, hiding underground, their slippery cold sliminess, their coiled, sinuous, writhing ways of escaping out of the clutches of an attacker.

The effect of civilization on humans has been to turn our fight-or flight instincts. Into only flight, and no fight. Only cowardice and no Courage. This only one reason why it is evil.

The Meaning of the Gordian Knot

What was the ancient Gordian knot? What did it actually signify? What does it actually signify? The answer is painfully obvious and simple… but only now it obvious and simple. It was not obvious or simple when this mystery was first invented worshipped thousands of years ago. The ancients of the Mideast did not have the technology we have today. They did not know that inside every living cell there is a coiled mass of DNA: a living knot of molecules that are designed to be unraveled. Man is the only animal on earth capable of unraveling the mysteries of Life. We are the only animal intelligent enough to solve the puzzle of the Gordian Knot. The Gordian Knot was not a cunning hidden mystery: it was a direct representation of the coiled knot of living DNA which exists inside every living creature and every living cell on Earth. The Gordian knot was not an abstract symbol: it was a direct representation of DNA… They did not know that the living DNA of a living cell only uncoils itself when it gives birth to another living cell by replicating itself: then it coils back up to go back into the cell from which it came.

You may ask yourself: who thousands of years ago knew that the answer to all the Mysteries of Life is hidden inside the coiled knot of DNA which exists at a microscopic level so tiny: no human eye can detect its existence? Where did this idea of worshipping a knot come from? How did this happen and why? That is not the point. The point is that all human beings are gifted with a Sense of Pure Wonder. We are designed to solve all the problems of this living Earth. Beginning with the mystery of organic Life and the problems it presents.

Evil is not easy to destroy:

Death is not easy to separate from Life, even though Life and death; are completely different things.

Death hides *inside* life.
Death *uses* life: so it will not be completely destroyed.
Death is cunning. Death is weak. Death is evil.
When did the first death hide inside life?

When the first DNA molecules stopped connecting to each other, and became separate, weak things: because they did not continue the positive energy of linear direction, but spiraled away from the straight line they were designed to go in. When the first living cell accumulated debris… useless dead shit in its center, and starting dying from it. When the first living organisms stopped sharing all of themselves, and started holding some of their original DNA material back: that became an old, tired DNA which did

not live as long as the new DNA that came from the donor DNA. When living things developed dead centers that did not renew themselves. When the first vibrant green living fern developed a dead core inside its stem. To avoid dying. To become more upwardly mobile. To keep on growing upwards: even though the core of its stem had died. When the first tree was created. When the first plant kept its dead fibrous stem: and kept on growing around it: instead of dying completely when its upward mobility died. The sin of those plants that became trees is the same sin humans are guilty of: the sin of upward mobility. The sin of sacrificing everything you have for your fucking upward mobility…Sacrificing your children's health and happiness, sacrificing your own happiness. Sacrificing your love, your marriage, your friends, the community that raised you, the values you were taught… all for the curse of upward mobility.

The sin of the upward mobility of plants was rewarded with the punishment of death. The first plants were designed to connect to each other. They were not designed to grow up: they were designed to grow sideways. They were designed to connect to each other, and cover the earth with a living green <u>film</u>. Keeping the baby-fetus egg of the earth safe, warm, and protected and nurtured. Nourishing the living earth with sunlight energy transformed into life-energy. Plants were never designed to suck energy from the earth. They were designed to give their life-energy to the living earth. Instead: they became upwardly mobile. If they had not become upwardly mobile: they never would have died. Death would never have been invented. Death was invented because the first plants on earth: wasted their energy fighting the love-attraction of living earth we call 'gravity' to grow <u>away</u> from the living earth: not towards it. This waste of energy: this hubris, this useless use of energy: they paid for by dying. They wasted all their energy growing away from the earth, not towards it. As a result: their wasted energy: their stems: were the first to die.

They refused to learn their lesson. They kept on trying to grow away from the Earth instead of towards each other and towards the living Earth. Even after their upwardly mobile stems died. Even after their children: their fern-leaves that gave them life energy died. They kept on dying, and dying, and growing up instead of sideways or towards the Earth.

The plants that did this became evil. They did not die when their youngest healthiest sun-absorbing children died. They abandoned their children so they could keep on being upwardly mobile, they abandoned their children and let them die so they themselves would not die, so they could grow higher. They raised more children called 'leaves'… and let them die also. These most evil, the tallest, most upwardly mobile plants we now call trees were punished being cursed with eternal loneliness. Trees are the loneliest living things on Earth. This is why people do not like living in forests. Forests are the loneliest living places on earth.

For at least a billion years: death has hidden inside life *by not completely dying out*. It has taken a billion years for this secret to finally become realized by a living organism: us; we humans. Now this secret has been exposed. Now living humans can look at trees: and see the actual truth of their blind evil. Now living people can look at life and see the truth of the entire story. Now people can explore life: and understand it for what it actually is. When a living species dies out completely: it dos not leave behind any trace of its Life. When a living creature experiences its Life completely: it does not leave behind any trace of its Life Experiences: except a compressed essence of Life called DNA. When a living creature does not experience its Life at all: then it has no business being alive, it has no purpose in Life, its Life has no meaning, it is an abomination of Life, it is an antithesis of Life.

If you explore inside yourself: and manage to find all the weak, cunning, death energy inside you: and understand it, and digest it, and heal it: you will not die. But… if you explore inside you… and find that the weak, cunning, death energy inside you; *is not actually you*… but some filthy secret parasite observer awareness that is secretly violating your living body.

Then if you explore it, and digest this, and understand it: you will find out: that *it is an undead aura secretly hiding inside you*: who has not experienced its own death completely. Then you will understand that it wants to die. It needs to die. It has to die. It must die.

Only it is too cowardly, too weak, too insane: to heal itself by dying completely. It is too cowardly to give its energy to living things. It wants to sit inside you and observe life. It thinks it is immortal. It thinks it cannot be killed.

The older these undead auras are: the more insane they become. They have tried to find ways of avoiding boredom. One way is hiding secretly inside living creatures. Another is chanting. Many auras that do not hide inside living creatures, or use other living creatures as eyes and ears to observe living things to prevent boredom: *hypnotize themselves by mass chanting*. They find a simple musical phrase: and chant it over and over… for hours and days. And then they find another one: and chant that for hours and days.

The more they do this: the more insane they become. Others go into holes and try to cut themselves off from the universe as much as possible. And do not come out for years at a time.

There is far more to it than this. Undead entities have been trying to escape the boredom of their destructive, useless existences for millions of years. Not just by chanting the same musical phrase over and over again as many times as possible. But by repetition. They have been trying to waste as much time as possible: by secretly getting their living hosts to repeat doing the same thing over and over as many times as possible.

Every single fucking thing we living humans think makes us unique was invented by undead auras.

They have an endless amount of time to waste. They do not know what else to do with it: except waste it. By hypnotizing themselves with repetition. This is why tools were invented. They got their unsuspecting living hosts to perform the boring repetitive actions of splitting a bone with a stone. Then they got them to repeat the boring repetitive actions of splitting a stone with a stone. The more they could get their living host to waste their living life by doing a boring, meaningless, repetitive act: the faster the time went for them, the more they could hypnotize themselves and deaden themselves to what they were and still are actually doing. Just wasting time… nothing else. Time has no meaning for them: time is a curse for them. Life means nothing to them. Death means nothing to them.

The more they could hypnotize and brainwash their living hosts so they would not become aware of the secret filth hiding inside them. The more they brainwashed living humans to use tools, the more living humans used tools: the deader they became, the less aware they became, they more easy it was for these secret scum to manipulate us.

The more they do this: the more insane they become. The older they are: the more insane they become. The more they do this: the weaker they become. The more they do this: the more evil they become. All death-energy is evil. All life energy is good. The only way strong energy can become stronger: is by

killing weak energy. Wherever it is. Wherever it hides. Life energy can only become stronger and healthier if it kills death-energy. In order to live: LIFE must kill death. LIFE must not kill living things. It must kill the dead things hiding inside it.

The more *we* the living; use tools: the more insane we become also. The less reflective we the living become. The more we destroy our own Sense of Pure Wonder. The more *we* the living: become destroyers of LIFE. The more *we* the living: become enablers of undead secret entities. The deader *we* the living become. The more *we* the living live in a world of abstraction: the more insane *we* become, the more removed from all living things we become. Until we stop living. Until we only exist as mindless machines. Until the only reason we exist: is to be used as unsuspecting living dupes by insane undead filth. *Until the only reason we live: is for their enjoyment of our death.*

The battle between life and death: has been a secret battle. Death has had the advantage. It has been so weak: LIFE energy did not notice as it crept inside it. Ever since death has crept inside LIFE: it has tried to kill LIFE. Now the time has come to turn the tables. Now the time has come for LIFE to live without death.

Why?

Because: now… for the first time in the history of the living Earth: death energy has become *almost* as strong as life energy. Now… today, as I write these words: the entire Earth is teetering on a balance point between LIFE and death.

Now… a choice must be made: either-or.

LIFE
or
Death

One or the other. There is no way anymore to avoid this choice. There is no way to hide from this choice anymore.

You the living who read this: have a choice to realize the truth, or not. The undead entities hiding secretly inside living people: *already have made your choice <u>for</u> you*; they do not want you to realize this truth. They want you to scoff at it. They want you to laugh at it. They want you to forget you ever read this book. *Can you fight them? Can you make up your own mind? Or have they already made up your mind <u>for</u> you? How can you tell, eh? Unless you explore your own inner self. Which is something they do not want you to do. Unless you question every impulse you have. Unless before you act: you make damn sure that what you are doing is right and good… not wrong and evil.*

Unless you realize that undead filth exist inside you: unless you realize they must be killed: they will win. The time has come to rid the living earth of these scum.

Undead auras can only heal after they have been personally killed so many times…. That they do not want to die anymore. Only when undead auras want to live instead of die: will they be able to even begin their long road of healing. Undead auras can only *begin* to heal: when they are forced to feel their own pain.

Undead auras can only *begin* to heal… when they are forced to feel all of the pain they have caused.
Undead auras can only begin to heal… when they have experienced the pain of their own death
Undead auras can only begin to heal: when they are forced to feel the pain of their entire lives.
Undead auras will only stop being evil: if they are forced to feel pain.
Undead auras will only stop being evil if they are forced to feel their own pain.
Undead auras will only stop being evil: if they are not allowed to vicariously experience the dying death of living things. As long as undead entities can inhabit the bodies of living things secretly and safely: they will continue to feed off the death and dying agony of all living things. They will continue to feed off you.
The battle between LIFE and death is not simple, or easy.
The battle between LIFE and death has not even begun yet.

Now is the time for it to begin

Summation

Roughly, the basic *two conflicting roots* of human awareness are:

A: the tool sense of pyramidal focus, separation-segmentation-accumulation-power-irresponsibility-wealth-fame-denial-taking-profit-self-gratification-measurement-judgement-abstraction-identicality-boredom-work-routine-reality-distraction-ego-dishonesty-fear-hate-ugliness-oppression-deadness-imbalance… *secrecy*: Which is based upon the perceived context of finiteness as being absolute. Separating relative Triality into dynamically imbalanced polarizations of absolute duality. Death… the death of awareness. Otherwise known as the lack of Pure Wonder called normality. The dead soul that never wonders about anything: is already dead before it dies physically.

B: the human sense of Pure Wonder-Fun-Laughter-Joy-Giving- Connectiveness-Egolessness-Learning-Growth-Change-Diversity-Creativity-Honesty-Courage-Responsibility-Love-Beauty-Freedom-Wisdom-Aliveness-Regeneration-Dynamic Balance… *openness*: which is based upon the context of actual infinity as being relative. Merging the dynamically imbalanced polarizations of absolute duality into relative Triality. Life. The birth of awareness: otherwise called: Pure Wonder.

Living souls that wonder about everything; are spiritually-emotionally-mentally-physically alive! Because they take nothing for granted. Normality does not exist for them. Everything is strange, everything is wonderful. Everything is to be explored. Nothing is taken for granted.
The first root: comes from civilization. It comes from negative feedback. It comes from weak negative energy. It is evidenced in the form of secret undead sick filth called human entities who love dead, insane, meaningless outward observation, and hate Inner and Outer Wonder.

The second root: comes from Life and the entire Universe. It comes from positive feedback. It comes from strong Positive Energy. It comes from healthy, alive living humans… who love all inner exploration and introspection… and hate all boring normality.

This is the primal conflict inside each human soul: which must be raised to a *conscious* level: if humans are ever to understand themselves and what they are infested by.

These are the two paths of Splitness, which humans must choose between:

The Path of Evil

The one-sided path of imbalanced Splitness
The Path of Avoidance
Science is their latest insane evil
Observing only outwardly: is pure evil.
Science has created the religious belief in the sacredness
Of unfeeling objectivity
Of this insane form of undead awareness
Science has created the religious belief in the sacredness of
The one-sided path of tool-use; the unquestioned worship of the dead tool

Then there is:

The Path of GOOD.

The Path of GOOD is the many-sided path of human-use, and human awareness. It is: The path of dynamically balanced Splitness that *radiates*. It is The balanced path of natural hardship, which *intensifies* life-energy. Observing inwardly… and outwardly: with a sense

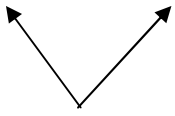
Of Pure Wonder.
In a state of Dynamic Balance.
The Path of Honesty, Courage, Fun, Love.

The dynamics of connection. The path of joining: is LIFE. Living with living things is energizing. Making friends with living things makes you happy and energized, and healthy. The Dynamics of Separation: is death. The path of living with dead things is: deadening. Anything you connect: gives you LIFE. Anything you separate: gives you death, and a legacy of rage and hate of all living things against you.

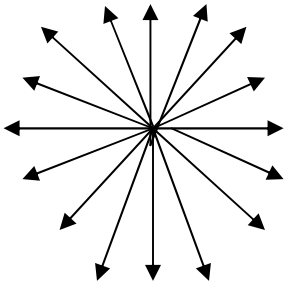
All directness, all honesty: energizes you and makes you stronger.
All avoidance, all deflection: deadens you and makes you weaker.

Plants weaken because they are not direct: they continually split and split and split: avoiding their own direct energy. But their direct energy was corrupted by a change in direction billions of years ago. It was poisoned by the sun: sunrays attacking living plants, and forcing them to avoid direct contact. They were designed and supposed to connect to each other laterally, lovingly, gently, kindly, curiously… in Pure Wonder. Instead: they copied the worst example of all: the erupting destruction of blind volcanoes of death. And because of that Primal change in *one* direction by ninety degrees: going upwards instead of laterally; they have been the examples of pure evil to all other living things that found themselves in a life-network that went in only one direction: towards the Sun. Their constant struggle to abandon the Earth: weakens their energy. They cannot escape the Earth, even though they try to grow away from her. So they grow in the wrong direction: cursed to avoid each other and cursed with loneliness, always growing away from each other instead of towards each other as they were designed to do. Their roots avoid each other; their leaves avoid each other. The farther any deflection goes, the weaker it becomes. The farther any directness goes the stronger it becomes. Light can travel for billions of years because it goes in a direct linear path. The instant it deflects away from its original path: it weakens itself.

The dynamic of LIFE: is not the Dynamic of plants. The Dynamic of plants is a bad example, it is an example of cunning avoidance: it is a destructive path of Splitness:



The Path of LIFE is simple and direct:
Without separation. Without separating anything.
With no deflection at all.
With no Splitness.
Life Energy is simple: it is designed to radiate out in all directions in Pure Wonder like this:



Not by splitting off.

It took hundreds of millions of years for the Splitness of Plants to evolve into trees: Trees are a close representation of this universal sign of radiating GOOD energy. But their design is poisoned by death that refused to die, by the undead, by rot, by evil.

All energy moving in direct lines without any deflection or avoidance. Radiating 3-dimensionally in all directions at the same time is GOOD. The radiation of Pure Wonder is not the Path of Splitness: it is the Path of Healing and Health and Happiness and Wholeness and FUN and CONNECTION.

The Path of Splitness is evil

The Path of Directness, Honesty and Courage is GOOD

The tools we use are evil: they separate. They create Splitness. They are direct. But they are a false directness that only separates and kills and destroys! They are a dead directness. They are the Direction of death, not the Direction of Life. They are an avoidance, they are an artificial directness. We should be doing what they are doing: but not in the way dead tools are direct by separating: but in the way LIFE is direct by connecting: using our Honesty, Courage, Love and the Sense of Pure Wonder to radiate our living Directness out to all living things and touch living creatures.

Tools do not connect living things to each other. They do not connect. They do not heal. They kill. They destroy. They are dead things: separating both dead and living things from their own natural path…. Mindlessly, indiscriminately. We must use ourselves directly: not tools. Not mindlessly and indiscriminately. We use tools to destroy and cause Splitness in other living things so we will not feel the pain we cause.

We avoid the responsibility of our own acts; by saying that it is the tool, that is doing it: not us. As a result, we have become: the tools of tools. We do what our tools want us to do, not what we want to do.

How can you be direct and honest with yourself and other things without separating? Without causing separation. Without being destructive? Look at children! They are direct and honest, and they do not destroy anything. Because they know how to have fun! They know how to love! They have courage! They have a Sense of Pure Wonder! They do not use tools. They do not try to hurt anything. They do not try to destroy anything. They do not have any bad, evil intent. That is: before we get our hands on them and brainwash them.

We destroy all the good intentions of our children and teach them the bad intentions of selfishness, hate, fear, avoidance. The worst, the most evil of all human avoidance is: abstraction. Tools are cold, unfeeling, destructive. Children and babies are gentle, sensitive, caring, loving. We turn our children into cold unfeeling tools: and wonder why they are not happy. We spend more time with our tools than with our children. And wonder why we are not happy. The path of Directness, Honesty, Courage, Wonder, Love, Giving, Connecting, Joining, Touching: makes you Happy.

The path of Splitness, avoidance, denial, lying, cunning, sneakiness, hate, fear, greed, selfishness, using tools: makes you unhappy.

The Path of Splitness destroys. The Path of Pure Wonder heals. The Path of Splitness is destructive. The Path of Directness is constructive. The Path of Splitness disconnects and splits. The Path of Pure Wonder Connects and Heals.

Humans are designed to touch living things with their living hands. Our hands are soft. We were never designed to touch hard, dead things. We are designed to touch soft living things with our soft living hearts, our soft living minds and our soft living hands. We were designed to love softly. We were not designed to harden our hearts into hate. We are designed to give love and life to living things. We were never designed to kill living things. We were never designed to give hate and fear to living things.
Our bodies are designed to stand up. We were never designed to sit down. We have gone against the design of our own bodies. We have gone against our own designed purpose and function. As a result: we have become inhuman, weak, insane monsters. For us to spend most of our time sitting instead of standing; for us to sit still and not move our bodies: is like a horse crawling on its belly instead of standing on all fours. Horses were never designed to crawl on their bellies: just as we were never designed to sit on our asses.
The idea… that we humans can successfully go against our own designed purpose and function and not go extinct is crazy, and stupid. The idea that we do not have a designed purpose and function: is so crazy, so insane, so impossible: it is like the idea that the sun is cold, not hot. Every single fucking living thing on earth has a designed purpose and designed function. The idea that somehow… we alone of all living species: were excluded from any designed function. It so totally untrue: so wrong, so crazy: there are not enough words in the English language to describe the complete wrongness of this assumption.

We have strayed from our designed purpose: true!
We have gone against our own designed purpose: true!

Since we now cannot find any true purpose or meaning to our lives because we have been going against our own designed purpose for millions of years… our lives are now so completely empty and have no

true meaning or purpose to them… that we cannot even imagine what our lives might be like if we if we did not go against our own designed purpose… true!

Since we have not stood up for ourselves, and since we have not stood up for all living things on this Earth: we have become a race of slaves. We have become the slaves of our own tools: true!

But this does not mean we cannot re-discover our true designed purpose in living. This does not mean we cannot abandon our descent into misery and meaninglessness. This does not mean we cannot turn around and stop killing and start living and loving and giving. This does not mean we cannot throw away our dead tools and never touch a dead thing again with out hands or our hearts or our minds or our bodies. All that needs to be done is understand where we went wrong…. And then for fucking shits sake: admit it.

And then <u>do</u> something about it. We are the best, the pre-eminent, the supreme problem solvers in the entire fucking universe. But we cannot solve the problems that our own tools create. We were never fucking designed to solve the problems that dead tools create. We are designed to solve the problems living things create. It is no fucking wonder that we have created such a fucking horrible mess of destructive problems by using dead tools. Tools do not solve problems. Tools create problems. Tools do not heal. Tools cannot heal. Only living things can heal. But once we stood up: we stopped heeding the Earth: we became heels instead of healers. To heal means to heed all living things. To heal means to heed and love all living things. To do this we must walk softly and not crush living things under our heels. We humans were designed to heal. We are a species that has healing powers. We have such an untapped potential of life and fun, and, joy, and living energy: there are no words to describe or explain it. We have gone against our own power… and consequently: we have weakened ourselves to the point where we can barely fucking walk at all or stand up at all.

When you know you are going in the right direction. When you know you are on the right path. When you know you have a designed purpose. When you know what that designed purpose is. When you agree with that designed purpose.

Then nothing can stop you.

Then you become unstoppable, you become powerful. You become direct, you become honest, you develop courage. Then you finally become human. Then you finally all of your unbelievable power and energy and health and happiness and passion and sensitivity, and expanding awareness… will be unleashed… and you will begin for the first fucking time in your fucking repressed fear-filled life to live.

Then you live without fear.
Then you live more intensely.

Then you never stop becoming healthier. Then you never stop becoming more powerful. Then you never stop becoming happier. Then you never stop becoming more passionate. Then you never stop living more intensely. Then you stop dying. Then you start destroying all death: and energize and heal all LIFE.

Then you will have an infinite number of challenges and obstacles to overcome. You will have so many challenges: you will never be bored again.
Then you will become healers of the entire fucking Universe. Then you will become not a master of the universe

Why not?

Because being a master of anything is boring and stupid. If you try to become a master of the Universe: the entire Universe will hate you for it and destroy you.

Then instead of becoming a stupid cowardly fearful master of the Universe, a master who cannot master your own vices, a master who can master nothing, a master who can only create evil: you will become a friend of the Universe. Then all the entire Universe will love you; not hate you. Then the entire Universe will protect you, not attack you. Then the entire fucking Universe will give you back more love and life and energy and happiness than you can handle. Then the entire Universe will be warm to you… not cold to you like it is now.

Do you fucking understand this? Humans were designed to become the friends of all living things on this fucking Earth. We were not designed to go around killing all the living things on this Earth. Do you fucking understand this?

We were never designed to love only one fucking thing. We are designed to love all living things. Jesus was the first blind, poisoned, mistaken, corrupted step in this direction. Early bands of modern humans who did not kill living things to live: were the first blind, corrupted poisoned steps in this direction.

We have strayed from this path.
We have sneered at this idea.

We have arrogantly assumed that our tools! Will save us! Instead our tools have destroyed us. They are destroying the entire fucking Earth.

We have arrogantly used our tools only to kill with.

The reason this book has been written: is to teach human beings to hate civilization.
Once you learn to hate what is truly evil, and love what is truly good: then you will be on the right path.
Then you will be on the path of Directness
Then you will be on the path of Honesty
Then you will be on the path of Courage
Then you will be on the path of Passion
Then you will be on the path of Rage
Then you will be on the path of Love
Then you will be on the path of Sensitivity
Then you will be on the path of Truth
Then you will be on the path of Pure Wonder
Then you will be on the path of Fun!!!
Then you will be on the path of Happiness!!!
Unless you turn around: and fight all the fucking evil surrounding you:
It will engulf you. You cannot do it alone! You need the help of everybody you know! We all need each other. We cannot live alone.
Unless you stand up and fight for what you know is good
Unless you stand up and fight against evil
Inside yourself and outside yourself

Unless you take sides.
Unless you stand up for good, and stand up on the side of all good.
Unless you stand up for all life, and stand up on the side of all life.
You will be on the wrong side. You will be on the side of death and hate and fear and fucking cowardice. If you think you can avoid this choice by not choosing at all: you are completely fucking wrong.

There is no in-between between LIFE and death… unless you want to become a ghost… an insane thing searching for something, not knowing where it is, not seeing LIFE or death… caught in-between to wander forever in hopeless unhappiness and crazed misery. Is that what you want to be for the next fucking fifty billion years? Eh?

What is a Ghost? It is a host of gods. What are gods? They are Hosts Of Undead Auras merged together to give the appearance of being one single being, when they are actually MANY undead filth, clustered into one small area. What is the intention of all gods? **D**estroy **A**LL (O=all) **G**OOD. They are a reverse of their own design: they have reversed their energy into pure evil: from gods: they have become dogs: running away at the slightest hint of anything facing them. They are running dogs: the complete opposite of what they are supposed to be.

The point is… it is never too late to change. It will never be too late to change. No matter how hopeless you may think it may be: it is never too late to change your ways.
Giving up before you even try, is no excuse.

This book was written to teach people to hate civilization. This book was written to teach people to hate all the evil that civilization creates. This book was written so people can for once in their fucking lives: understand the difference between GOOD and evil, the difference between a happy laughing healthy giggling child… and an unhappy unhealthy child that never laughs or giggles. This book was written so people can understand the difference between a child that has fun, and a child that does not have fun. A child that has fun is GOOD. It grows up to do GOOD. A child that does not have fun grows up to become evil.

All children want to have fun

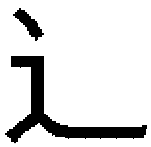
If you have raised your child so it never learned how to have fun. If you raise your child so it has forgotten how to have fun… then you have raised your child to become an evil person.
This book has been written so parents can understand that if your child is not happy, if your child is not healthy, if your child is not bursting with energy and happiness and exuberance and smiles and FUN!…
Then you are doing something horribly wrong to your child. You are raising your child wrongly.

This book was written to wake up people to the truth, thus book was written so people can become aware of the horror and ugliness and death and deadness that is all around you and inside you. This book was written so people can become aware of what is **truly** beautiful and **truly** good.

If you still do not believe that civilization is pure evil, and we, the living, have been manipulated for over 10,000 years into Paths of Corruption. Look at the oldest Chinese symbols that represent the Pat5h of Dow-ism… the *Downward Paths*, these undead scum have secretly connived for us to follow.

The Path of the Dao in Chinese hieroglyphics is actually <u>two</u> symbols:

道

One symbol is: 

An animal beginning to stand up and become erect. A man waking up with an idea.

The other symbol is vividly showing how the undead evil are keeping him from waking up to their filthy presence. The symbol shows this so perfectly: there can be no misinterpretation.

This is the picture showing how the undead came down from the heavens and *weighted that waking man down* and made damn sure he would never rise up to kill them… They weighted him *down* with their sins. They weighted him *down* with ancestor worship. They weighted him *down* with the sins of accumulation. This is how they made damn sure he would never rise up and be a man. This is how the Daoist Path of wisdom corrupted the entire world of humans. The Daoist path of Evil is a path of dying and slow death. It is a downward descent into corruption. It is the sin of lying down and not getting up. It is the sin of sitting and not standing up. It is the sin of bowing and not standing up. The symbol is screaming out how this weight of undead secret filth is crushing the spirit of the man *down:* it is screaming out that he wants to rise, and have his own ideas of what are right and wrong. It is screaming out that he is being oppressed and crushed secretly. By his ideas being poisoned. By the undead.

The picture is so accurate: it even shows the hidden veil of secrecy which they work behind, and only one hand comes through that veil to put the load of thousands of years of ancestor-guilt upon him. As a huge heavy box of hidden layers that crushes him flat. A box with many partitions inside it: denoting the coffins where each undead resides inside him secretly, as all the secret manipulation of the upper hidden undead realm cooperate to keep that man from ever getting up. They are still doing it. They are doing it to you every night. They are poisoning your subconscious mind, violating your aura, sucking energy from you, sinking into your aura, every night. They have been doing it for millions of years. Look at the early images of Western culture! People unable to walk, carrying huge loads on their heads:

This is a man carrying the sin of the Gourd on his head, a man carrying all the accumulated sins of his ancestors on his head, carrying the puzzle of why should he be crushed and unable to stand up. It is a subconscious artistic projection of his predicament which he does not understand because he hasn't unraveled the hidden undead evil that surrounds him, and lives secretly inside him, sucking on his Life-energy.

STATUE OF KNEELING MAN WITH VESSEL ON HIS HEAD Gypsum, Red Pigment H. 4 1/2 in. (11.43 cm.), W. 2 1/8 in. (5.4 cm.), D. 2 1/4 in. (5.7 cm.) Early Dynastic I, ca. 2900-2600 B.C. Iraq, Tell Agrab, Shara Temple; OIM A18067 Excavated by the Oriental Institute, 1935-36.

*Why do you think the letter **'i'** has a dot over it? It represents the unseen filth controlling your ego. It represents the evil of the 'i', the evil of selfishness, the evil of selfish accumulation. It has that dot to represent the undead unseen filth who have manipulated your ego all of your life. The hovering auras of undead, unseen evil: egging your ego on; to think the worst possible thoughts, to feel the most evil feelings, to wallow in the worst weakness and vices, to commit the worst possible sins and deeds and crimes. It represents the evil of the gourd: it represents the evil you have been born into and must carry with you all of you life and your after-life: because your ancestors followed the evil of accumulation, and worshipped unseen, undead filth, and put them over them, and let themselves be ruled by the most insane evil on Earth: Human-reptile-bird entities… merged into monstrous things you have no knowledge of or understanding of.*

The figure also represents the accumulation of knowledge. Burdened with an understanding that is so heavy, so huge, he can barely stand up, burdened by undead who loading all of the responsibility for their sins onto his unsuspecting shoulders. It represents the RESPONSIBBILITY of knowledge: the responsibility to share and teach and spread the wisdom he has learned. This is why I wrote this book: to share what I have learned with every living human being one earth for free.

Carrying a gourd on your head is a universal symbol human bondage and slavery. It is a universal sign of being used as a domesticated slave The symbol of slavery is the gourd, the undead evil poisoning the minds of every living human being born so they will obey the undead filth that control them.

Carrying a gourd on top of your head is a universal sign that you have been mentally brainwashed, that your civilized culture has programmed you into being a submissive slave, that you are a lower class animal, to be used by the upper class. It is a symbol of human degradation and bondage.

FOUNDATION FIGURINE OF KING UR-NAMMU Bronze H. 13 1/4 in. (33.7 cm.), W. 5 1/4 in. (13.3 cm.) Third Dynasty of Ur, ca. 2112Ð2095 B.C. Iraq, Nippur. Excavated by the Oriental Institute, 1955-56 OIM A30553

Do you think people created these carvings because they thought carrying a gourd on your head was something special? That carrying water everyday: was something to be noted and carved in stone? The idea of artists showing everyday life only began recently with the Dutch. Before that: every

form of art had a symbolic under-meaning that was based upon their religion. There was a *religious* reason humans showed themselves weighed down by a huge weight on top of their heads… A King? With something on its head? For chrissake: Kings did not carry things on their heads! Except much later… when the symbolic meaning of being weighted down by unseen evil became the emblem of a crown: representing the nest of corruption radiating from a Kings brain.

Why do you think your dreams are so disjointed? Because undead auras are continually invading your living aura as you sleep and twisting the images and messages your subconscious is trying to tell you. They cannot afford to let you have an undistorted, unpoisoned, un-disjointed dream. Because if you did have dreams that are not filled with insane evil undead spirits trying to force your dream to live out their corrupt urges and addictions and evils, so they can relive their own twisted insane poisoned unexperienced lives vicariously by taking over your dream and making it theirs… then you would begin to connect your conscious self to your subconscious self. Then you would begin to become sane. Then you would become more aware, more rational, more logical. Then you would become aware that the civilized inhumanity and horror and filth you are surrounded by is not normal and not good. Then you would begin to understand your inner self… then you would stop being an unaware pawn, a blind, immature, undeveloped, human victim of the subliminal poisonous filthy messages and interventions they fill your mind and heart with 24 hours a day during the entire time you are alive on this Earth.

Why do you think your dreams barely make any sense? Why do you think most of your dreams are twisted and distorted?… Because the undead are poisoning your dreams with their presence *all the time.* Their insane auras are poisoning your subconscious and unconscious mind… so your subconscious no longer makes any sense to you because its actual messages are being twisted and poisoned and corrupted before they can connect to your consciousness. Dreams are supposed to digest the experiences of your life and then explain the true meaning of your experiences. They are supposed to simplify the complicated meanings of your civilized life and boil them down to a natural essence of pure wisdom. Your own dreams are supposed to be a source of your own wisdom and your own insights. Not filthy poisoned mirages of monsters and filthy invading demons and insane things pouring into your dreams: turning your dreams into ugly, crazed, glimpses and flashes of incomprehensible images. Turning the plot of your dreams into insane meaningless gibberish. Turning the messages of your subconscious into twisted convoluted lies.

Your dreams are not supposed to be places and stories where your own personal will is twisted and taken over by these undead filth and your every natural healthy instinct, urge, need, and want is blocked. Your own dreams are not supposed to be flooded with feelings of fear and terror and helplessness. Your own dreams are not supposed to be filled with feelings of terror. Your own dreams *along with everybody else's dreams*…are not supposed to be nightmares. The reason you are flooded with these feelings is because sick, evil undead auras are flooding your sleeping aura… while you are sleeping: because that is the time when you are the most vulnerable to their faint-weak emanations of evil.

Nightmares are dreams of horror and terror that are carried on the back of a black mare. They are the black mare of death visiting you. They are Trojan horses, smuggled into your own dreams by these insane undead scum. They are the ocean. La mere. They are the ocean of undead filth swamping and suffocating and drowning your sleeping aura with their insane horrors purely by their numbers. Outnumbering your living aura a hundred to one. Filling your dreams with fear and terror. A Nightmare is terror: it is fear: it is running away from what you fear the most. That is what all

mares do: they run away from everything. They are the worst cowards of the animal kingdom. If you stand and face your fears: you will not have any nightmares. Once you face your fears: they disappear. This happens both in dreams and in real life. If you ever develop enough awareness in a dream to realize that you feel fear, and you do not try to run away from what you are afraid of: that monster will vanish instantly. Nightmares are violations of fear-filled undead filth trying to poison you with their own fears. If you reject their poison of fear: they cannot have any power over you at all. Nightmares are the ocean of the undead. The undead exist all around you all the time. When you are asleep and dreaming: your subconscious becomes their playground; your dreams become their dreams… They dream through you… unseen, secretly… just as they live through you; unseen, in secret, vicariously, evilly. They fill your unconscious mind with their insane presence when you are sleeping. They are why your dreams are not rational.

Even in your dreams: most of the time of the time, you do not see them. It is only the *effect* of all their combined personalities violating your subconscious mind that you see in your dreams.

This is one reason why your dreams usually make no sense. Not because they couldn't not make any sense: but because your dreams are inhabited and poisoned and affected by the *wishes* of so many unseen, undead insane auras… that *the combined effect of their wishes* in your dream: break up your dreams, like a kaleidoscope of broken fragments: flashing and changing with no rhyme or reason… as first one entity manages to take control of your subconscious… and then another entity rips that control away from the first and impresses *his wishes* on your dream so it can vicariously live out its fantasy, as all the other insane entities, crowding into the dream-fantasy… turning into meaningless chaos of *conflicting wishes*, a nightmare of horror, fear, terror, violation, etc… that leaves you unable to do anything.

Why is it when you dream that you have no wish of your own? Why is it that in your dreams: only once out of ten thousand dreams do you ever try to fulfill <u>your</u> wishes? Why is it when you dream; you are removed from yourself? The reason why you are removed from yourself in your own dreams, is because countless undead unseen entities are crowding you out of your own dream, and are taking it over for their own amusement. They use your dreams to brainwash you so you will do what they want you to do when you are awake and conscious, and unconscious of their constant subliminal pressure on your mind all the time.

They *wish* you to forgive them. They *wish* for you to cover up all their sins and their atrocities of the past. They *wish* for you to not look at the crimes they actually committed when they were alive. They *wish* to subtly suggest certain attitudes and assumptions to you all your fucking life… until when you die and enter their realm: you will have the exact attitude and weakness they *wished for;* when they were *wishing* you to be weak and agreeable to anything they said to you, every fucking time you had a dream when you were alive. By violating your subconscious with *their* wishes: they can and do corrupt your wishes, your will, your body and your soul.

Do you think 70 years of subconscious subliminal messages repeated endlessly ad nauseum, *wishing* you to become a senile, pliant mindless baby… by senile, weak, pliant, evil, cunning, undead filth: does not have an affect on you while you are alive? Do you think 70 years of your subconscious aura being violated and destroyed and ripped to shreds all your life, does not result in you developing a weak ineffectual aura? So when you die and meet them in their realm, you are no threat to them? Why do you think the older people get the more senile they become? Why do you think the older they get, the less they sleep? Because they stop dreaming. Because their dreams

become so poisoned by undead evil filth: their body stops its natural restorative healing functions that dreaming while you are asleep is part-of. Because their sleep cycle has been so destroyed by unseen entities poisoning their living aura all their lives: they cannot digest their life experiences anymore when they sleep. Entity poisoning of your aura is an *accumulating* poison. It gets worse over time. The poisoning of your aura by unseen undead entities is done to prevent you from digesting your experiences and learning from them. They want you stupid and senile when they finally get their hands on you in their realm. They want you as weak and afraid as possible. They do not want you full of healthy positive energy and rage against them for what they did to you while you were alive.

It is the combined *mass* effect of what they *wish* you to think, what they *wish* you to feel, what they *wish* you to believe… what they *wish* you to do… what they *wish* you to say… that slowly brainwashes you and corrupts you. So by the time you enter their realm: you will be a nice malleable, brainwashed, weak, insipid corrupted idiot; who will do everything they wish. Because your entire life has been one long secret preparation one long insidious poisoning by them… because you have been subconsciously and unconsciously obeying them all your life: you have been obeying their wishes all your life every fucking time you went to bed and dreamed.

Your own dreams are not supposed to be a realm where thousands of undead filthy things work to sabotage your dearest wishes and most innocent, most honest *reflective* wishes and intentions. You are supposed to have privacy when you dream at night while you sleep. They are supposed to be your own dreams, not theirs, not the sick, insane, meaningless abortions where every single thing you will, every single thing you want, every single thing your own subconscious is screaming to do and feel and be… is blocked and aborted, and deflected by them… by poisoning you with their fear. Their hate. Their insane love of death and dying. Dreams are supposed to be your own personal reflections on your own life/ they are supposed to reflect back to you what your life is and where you are going and what direction you are headed in. They are the most private, the most sacred, the most meaningful, the most pure essence of you.

They are not supposed to turn you into a gibbering terrified little baby. You are not supposed to wake up crying and afraid and alone from your dreams. You are not supposed to wake up damaged and raped and vilely violated by vile filthy undead auras from your own dreams. You are not supposed to fear your own dreams. You are not supposed to not want to have your own dreams. You are supposed to love your own dreams. You are supposed to know that your own dreams have your own best interests at heart. You are supposed to trust your own dreams and your own instincts and your own urges and intentions.

They do not want you to have your own dreams. They poison you with their presence in your dreams. They poison your dreams with their urges. They poison you with their intentions. They poison your dreams with their hate and fear and envy.

They want you hopeless. They want you powerless. They want to make damn sure that when you get to their realm… you will be powerless and weak. They want you emotionally dead. They want you mentally dead. They want you sexually dead.

They want you sick.
<u>They want you to die physically, emotionally, as much as possible before you actually die.</u>
<u>They want you to become one of them.</u>

They want you to join them and become one of them.

They poison your life energy every night when you are asleep. They poison you every night while you are sleeping. That is why you have no dreams. They do not want you to gain any insights about the truth of your own soul. They do not want you to find out what truth is. They hate all truth.

Truth is Power. Truth is Passion. Truth is Intensity. Truth is Health. Truth is Honesty. Truth is Courage. Truth is Love. Truth is Sensitivity, and Kindness. Truth is Wonder. Truth is Awareness. Truth is Expanding Awareness.

Their invasion into your living aura of life energy is worse than rape. It is worse than being raped every night of your life. It is worse than gang rape. It is worse than being raped by gangs of insane monsters every night. If you were raped by hordes of sick insane monsters every fucking night of your living life… that would be less horrible, and less damaging to you than what these filth do to you.

Because if you were actually raped by living gangs of rapists every night of your living life…

At least you would know it.
At least you would be aware that it is happening to you.
At least you could try to protect yourself from them.
At least you could try to heal yourself
At least you could fight them

The most horribly deep trauma… the deepest wound… is when you are wounded, and you are not aware of it… being wounded. The worst, the deepest, the most horrible damage your soul suffers: the most horrible pain and agony your soul suffers: is when it is wounded so deeply, and so horribly… that you do not feel it.

You cannot feel a rape that you are not aware of. You cannot feel pain you are not aware of. You cannot feel agony you are not aware of. You cannot feel horror you are not aware of.
They want you as unaware of yourself as possible. They want you as dead as possible. They do not want to let you feel anything. They do not want you to be aware of how they rape you every night. They do not want you to be aware of how they rape you every single second of your living life. They do not want you to be aware of them lurking inside you. They do not want to be found out. They do not want you to suddenly be aware that the impulse… the urge… the instant unreasoning irrational tidal wave of fear and hate and insane cunning and avoidance and denial… all the overwhelming urges that make you instantly! Lie, and cheat and be a hypocrite, and be dishonest… all of the evil urges to hurt another living person, all the unreasoning hatred of what you actually love:… is not you… it is them invading you.

They do not want you to become so sensitive to yourself that you go…

'Hey. That's not me! Where did that filthy thought come from? Where did that secret evil urge come from? Why am I being pushed to hurt the ones I love? Why do I hate the people I love? That hate is not me! Where is this shit coming from??!!'

They do not want you to become so honest and so powerful… and so direct: that they cannot poison your true wishes and urges. But even if you become healthy and strong and honest and kind and loving, and decent. Even if you do not hate anything. Even if you do not fear anyone, or anything… they have an easy answer for that.

Then they just poison everyone around you. Then they just get the sickest most evil people they can find, and have them unreasonably. Irrationally, become attracted to you. Then they surround you with the sickest, most evil, most hate-filled, most rotten living human souls they can find. To fill your life with. Then they make damn sure that every honest rue, good urge and wish you have in your entire fucking life is blocked nullified poisoned sabotaged twisted stunted deflected isolated

And kept away from every other good person you meet or see.

They poison any attraction good people have for each other.
They keep good people alone, isolated, powerless. They work and work to destroy your every GOOD dream. They work to fill your mind with poisonous lies and untruths. They are around you all the fucking time. They are inside you all the fucking time.

Try it. Find a person whom you feel is full of energy and who is positive and does not have any hate or envy or arrogance or badness inside them and has no secret evil or bad intention towards any living creature

The instant you meet and talk to that person: you will feel an instant revulsion… or unreasoning fear, or a million other things *that are not you*. That were never inside you before. You will feel thousands of insane sick souls telling you to get as far away from that good person as possible. The intentions and urges of these undead sneaky cunning filth will drown out all your own good common sense simply by their numbers. One of them would be no problem. You are much more powerful than one of them… most of the time they outnumber you, but if you become aware of these irrational sudden feelings and refuse to give in to them: then you will win. And be free of them forever.

This is the unseen, secret way of how they easily corrupt the most decent good intentions and feelings and thoughts you have. They simply overpopulate your living aura with their undead presence… until your aura becomes 51% them, not you.

That is all they need to do. All they have to do is make sure that your living aura is more evil than good. Just by .0001% more evil than GOOD… once they do that: there is nothing you can do about it. Then no matter what good intentions you have: their filthy evil energy inside you will manage to seep in, and poison and weaken your every good intention, and turn it into a negative intention. So subtly, that you will not even notice changing your mind, changing your original intention. The undead do not feel anything. The undead are dead to everything that is life. They hate and fear everything that is strong and healthy. Because anything that is stronger and healthier than they are… can kill them.

You do not understand the evil of these irrational insane things. They do not even have to inhabit you. They can leave you alone for months at a time. And then come in and make you say or do one single untoward action, or feel one single feeling that is not you, that does not come from you: but comes from their poisoning your soul and body secretly. They can destroy a friendship that has

taken years to develop into closeness, respect, intimacy and love by *slyly* making you say one thing, that is out of character, by making you take umbrage at one *negative* thing your friend or loved one said or did. And easily make you magnify this one thing out of all proportion… and by this give you a completely false understanding and perspective of the person you know. And destroy all love and respect and honesty between the two of you.

The Unseen undead and the Future

Conscious human contact between the undead and the living is ephemeral, fleeting… nebulous. Except for mediums, whose gifts have been corrupted, who use their gifts for evil purposes and their own self aggrandizement and selfish motives. They tell loved ones to stop their pointless moaning and wailing and crying and get on with their lives simply because the undead do not want to be bothered and pestered by such things… that their loved ones are doing just fine and are waiting for them on the other side… they are not waiting for them on the other side… *they are hating them on the other side… and waiting for them to get there so they can get at them. But… some contact between the living and undead is strong enough to get through relatively uncorrupted by other undead auras… this is rare, and happens only when two humans: one still living, and one undead, have developed a bond of emotion and love so strong that it is not easily broken even after one of them dies… this kind of connection often results in a foreboding, or a prediction or a dream that seems to predict the future. This makes the undead seem to have godly power. It makes them appear powerful and instills fear and awe of them into the living once they get there.*

This appearance of predicting the future is completely false. They cannot predict the future or see into the future any better than the living can. The only reason these forebodings or dreams or predictions come true: is twofold.

One is because they can see levels of energy that are not apparent to living humans, and they can predict what these unseen energies will do because they see it in the happening. Just as other animals can sense a storm coming because their senses are attuned to different wavelengths than ours, or squirrels being able to sense if the coming winter will be harsh or mild. Just as northern fur-bearing animals develop extra-thick coats of winter fur if the winter is going to be cold, and not-so-thick, if the coming winter is going to be mild.

The other reason is their own evil machinations. Their own secret plots that they have been hatching, they can see and hear other undead… who are insidiously hidden inside the souls of living humans and outside them and see all the undead who are pushing and urging one soul to commit suicide, kill themselves, or urging them on into acts of murder, or crime or hatred, or envy, etc, etc ad nausea. The strong love relationships, the strongest ones.. Are usually the ones who get warning signs or predictions of what is going to happen in the future. Whatever the prediction is: it is always something bad: never good. And regardless of the warning.. It always happens: it is never avoided. This is because there is a billion times more hate in the human heart than there is love. There is a billion times more uncaring in the human heart than there is caring. And one weal, belated warning or a prediction or foreboding does to change the course of events enough to save living humans from the unseen undead evil that surrounds them and lives inside them, and has done so ever since they came into the world as innocent babies.

In other words: the undead have no benign effect on the living: the only effect they have on the living is terminal: negative: poisonous: evil

Why They Must Be Killed

They caused the American Civil War to happen. They caused World War On to happen. They caused World War Two to happen. The caused the Rwandan massacre of the Tutsi's to happen. Historians have pondered and analyzed to find out just why WW1 began. They could not find any rational answer. The spread of killing in Rwanda is inexplicable also. Why did they start these abominations and atrocities? Each one has a different reason. The American civil war was started by undead because enslaved African blacks were becoming too genetically healthy. The system of brutal oppression and plantation slavery and industrial agriculture was creating too many blacks who were too healthy, too genetically strong, too capable of killing their masters. You can see this fact in American professional sports: Today; most professional athletes in America are black: not white, even though the majority of the population is white. These black professional athlete owe their careers to the superior genes created by generations of blacks forced to toil and work harder than any slave has ever worked… PLUS: given more kindness, and love and nutrition than any slave has ever been given. The 1st World War was started by the undead because there were too many European lower classes who had discovered the happiness of leisure and travel and were too many friendships were being created across racial-national;-religious-class lines of separation. Europeans were too dangerously close to outlawing many inhuman obsolete form of evil. They were too close to overturning the works of evil which had taken thousands of years to build up and preserve. World War Two was started by the undead because the nation of Germany had become too healthy by being forced too go through the Great Depression. Too many class lines had been destroyed. The German nation had become too egalitarian, too progressive, too well educated, far ahead of all the other nations of its time. The Rwandan massacres were started because the people of Rwanda were living too peaceably together: they were threatening to destroy the African tribal hatred millions of years old. They were threatening to give Africa a shining example of a happy black nation that did not need white rule and did not need western mechanized technology to raise happy healthy children who were no longer being brainwashed into the filthy African superstition-cults and ancient tribal traditions of pure rotten evil.

Understand this: throughout *living* human history; wherever any GOOD positive energy has raised its head: evil undead energy has massed together around it, *and* inside it … trying to overwhelm and destroy that GOOD positive energy. Only when GOOD positive energy becomes educated and aware of this: can GOOD positive people be forewarned of the presence of evil seeping into their bodies and minds and souls. Only then can GOOD positive living human grass-roots movements, and GOOD positive living energy fend off and begin ATTACKING negative energy.

Understand this! Once good positive energy ATTACKS negative evil energy: the ball game is OVER. Once GOOD positive energy has negative evil energy on the run: then that GOOD positive energy can and will destroy that evil negative energy TOTALLY DEAD, and I mean fucking DEAD DEAD DEAD. So it will never rise again from the ashes of its own destruction.

This is why this book has been written. The reason I have written this book is because I have discovered the many-layered hidden truths about the existence of undead evil: and I have discovered HOW to kill them **DEAD.** These ugly misshapen foul undead things need to be utterly destroyed. They have poisoned the lives of innocent living human babies for too many hundreds of thousands, to many millions of years.

The violation and poison they inflict upon unknowing innocent living humans, is a crime so unforgivable, so monstrous, so heinous, so enormous a sin: the crimes they commit and get away with are so horribly destructive to all living humans: there is no possible way of measuring the effect of their evil.

They are responsible for the destruction of all love and all TRUE understanding between living humans.

For this evil alone: they should be killed a million billion times over. Because the ripple effect of their original seed of evil… the seeds of evil: which they plant and nurture, and help to grow inside every living reflective human soul…. Reflects back and forth inside every living human soul a million billion times… and by this dynamic, it grows in energy and power until it takes over the entire persona of every living human ever born. This happens because the seeds is planted in secret. It grows secretly inside the reflective auras of living humans. The evil of the seed of hate or envy or jealousy, or fear… is kept secret inside every living soul. These filth live on the basis and religion of hidden secrecy. They only survive by hidden secrecy. They cannot survive in the open. They cannot survive honesty. They cannot survive truth. They cannot survive love. They cannot survive fun. They cannot survive happiness. They cannot survive health.

They cannot endure honesty. They cannot endure openness. They cannot endure truth. They cannot endure love. They cannot endure fun. They cannot endure happiness. They cannot endure health.

How can you fight the unseen evil of these poisoning things? They can flit into you and out of your aura at a moment's notice. They only come into you when you are least aware of your inner state of being. They wait… and wait…. For the slightest sign of unawareness, and flash in, and then flash out: leaving their filthy seeds of negative feelings and negative thoughts planted.

Once their evil filth is planted: they do not have to do anything at all: except encourage any and all negative feelings and actions and thoughts that happen to wander into your soul, or that you happen to have. This form of unseen crime, this way of committing evil as secretly and as cunningly and as slyly as possible: is itself all the reason you need to kill them.
They must be killed because they exist as pure evil. They energy they are made of: is pure evil. They are incapable of committing, feeling or doing any good at all.

How much would you think any aware undead unseen human soul deserves to be punished: if you found out that it was responsible for poisoning and destroying all the love you ever felt for another living human, and poisoning and destroying all love that every human who loved you felt for you?
They do not even have to make you say the wrong thing… all they have to do is make you say something at the wrong time: all they have to do is screw up the timing of all your natural sequence of <u>good</u> feelings, good thoughts, good intentions: and make them inappropriate at the time you express them or feel them or do them.

All they have to do is come between any two people whose potential for liking and loving each other is too strong. All they have to do is deaden every natural organic-emotional-spiritual sensation inside you so you feel nothing: when you should be feeling huge waves of liking and attraction for another person whom you obviously know you like and respect. They can poison living human relationships in so many different secret unseen hidden, filthy stinking rotten ways: that they cannot

be counted. All they have to do is stick in one single misperception you have of another person to guarantee that your entire understanding of them is poisons at the root of your soul.

How can they do all these filthy crimes so easily?

Because living humans do not explore and question their inner selves. Because living humans do not suspect they are being poisoned and invaded by hidden, invisible, secretive, filthy hate-filled, envious, undead, unseen filth. Because living humans have not managed to purify themselves of the filth of their undead ancestors. Because living humans have not managed to develop a sensitivity to their own inner beings enough to notice that what they think and feel and what intentions they have… do not necessarily come from them at all but from invading invisible filth entering them, and living inside them… dormant: until any threat of a healthy loving positive feeling is sparked inside you.

They inhabit your soul and body and being only for this purpose. They are the guarantors that nothing good will ever come out of you or your life. They are evil unseen sentinels hidden inside you to make sure that you never, never ever grow up and become aware of them and their hidden secrets. They are there to make sure that you never have any true control over your own thoughts, feelings or actions. They are there to make sure that all positive love-fun energy in every living soul is squelched and poisoned the instant it shows itself.

If any positive energy is too strong to instantly poison or suppress or repress: then they launch a massive systematic attack on it. This is easy for them: since they have already managed to poison all living souls beyond all recognition from birth, from before they are ever born, from poisoning the mothers and fathers who have babies.

How can any living human fight this hidden horror? By simplifying themselves. By simplifying everything. Until you have only one intention. One good intention. And stick to it.

If you do this: you will find how difficult it is to keep this one intention. You will find how easily things get into you that try to weaken and deflect you away from your one good intention. You can fight them by being open and honest with yourself and all other living humans. If you have doubts, if you have anything else inside you do not understand, and tell other people about it, and ask yourself what they are, and why they exist inside you, and where they come from, and why do they even exist inside in the first place: your inner exploration will unearth their secret filthy existence inside you and all around you. You will find that they are systematically trying to influence all other people around you negatively against YOU: simply because they do not want you to spread the knowledge of their existence to others.

Simply because they do not want more than ONE person to become aware enough and strong enough to fight them and kill them. By these secret filth isolating all good intentions and all good people from each other. By keeping all good people apart from each other.

They manage to have the work of poisoning your soul; done FOR THEM… by living human souls around you who have already been poisoned and have already become negative and dead inside.

They fear living souls. Their entire intent is to kill your spirit and your passion and your love and your sensitivity and your truth and your fun and your honesty as much as possible until you become

a dead robot that barely functions physically. So when you die: you will not be a threat to their continued evil…. So you will not RAT on them, and expose them for the stinking evil they actually are.

There are no words to express how much such a crime deserves to be punished. There are no words that can say how much such an evil needs to be punished and destroyed and killed.

What is a slave? It is a corruption of a SELF It seeks love FIRST, not energy first as it should. It thinks it is victorious if it finds ONE example of 'love' as a baby, and then gives up exploring energy for the rest of its LIFE. This is how easily undead filth corrupt human babies and turn them into love-seeking slaves

***SELF**: **S**earch for **E**nergy-**L**OVE **F**IRST*
***SLAVE**: **S**earch for **a**- **ONE** instance of **L**OVE and then be brainwashed into believing you are **V**ICTORIOUS **E**nergy! And live a fantasy lie of believing you are a 'winner' instead of a slave the rest of your life. And block out all the horror of hate for the rest of your life so you never understand the truth about anything, and can be EASILY manipulated into believing any lie they can find for you to believe in.*

The only reason all living humans and all living humans who read this book have to kill these undead unseen is: *self-defense*. The only reason you need: is self-defense. The only reason you need to kill them is wanting to live instead of die. The only reason you need to kill them is LIFE. The only reason you need to kill them is your own LIFE. The only reason you need to kill them is to save your own life.

They will never stop attacking and violating living humans. There is no way to engineer a peace with them. They violate the living every chance they get. They hate all living things and are determined to kill off every living animal on Earth. There can be no compromise with undead evil. Either you kill them: or they will kill you and weaken you so badly that when you die: you will not be able to stop them from raping you for the next million fucking years.

Do you want to wake up after you die: and realize with a sinking sensation that you should have done something with your life when you were alive? Do you want to die and find out that your entire life was systematically poisoned just so you would not give them any 'trouble' when you die and enter their realm? Do you want to find out the truth too late? Do you want to die and become their slave for the next million fucking years?

Look at how the health of Germans was poisoned after their Great Depression. They all became healthy because of the great hardship they had gone through all together as a single Nation. The vindictive stupidity of the terms of the 1st World War forged them into a Nation. They were forced to become more healthy. They did not want to. The victors of the 1st World War were responsible for creating the new Germany that rose from the ashes of its defeat and crushed the victors. If Germany had never been forced into starvation and privation by the winners of the 1st WW: she would never have become healthy enough to rebuild herself into a better and stronger Nation. A Nation so strong: he became powerful enough to conquer all of Europe. Hitler would never have been given the reason, and the excuse to do it. Germany became a Fatherland: not a Motherland. German culture became a male. The German culture became a 'he'… He became angry. He attacked the soft Motherlands around Him. And raped them. Germans had become so healthy, and

so proud of their male culture and so arrogant of their new, young superiority: that they stole the pompous strutting of Mussolini's black guard, and turned it into a military tradition for the entire Nation. They took an elite tradition and nationalized it into a military tradition for the entire nation. The military invented a new way of marching which was called the 'Goose Step' by their enemies.

It takes twice the strength and energy to march like that, than ordinary marching. Germany was showing off physically, how much stronger she was, and how much more healthy she was than all the other Nations in the world. Try doing that step. Your thighs will ache after a few seconds. You will not be able to keep on marching like that. You need to be strong and fit as hell to march like that. Yet millions of German soldiers marched like that easily without any trouble at all. The Allies could not match them in living physical power. Their troops did not have the leg muscles that could do that step. So instead of being afraid of this new more powerful way of marching… they turned it into a joke. They called it a Goose Step.

Geese do not step like that. Geese step the exact opposite of how German soldiers stepped. Why was it called Goose Step?

Because all the German soldiers who were so healthy physically: were totally brainwashed mentally and emotionally… to act like herds of fear-filled conformist geese. What is not told is how the Allied soldiers were brainwashed to act like conformist little timid quaking, quacking ducks.

This is how easily these undead scum can poison you. If they cannot poison you one way… they will poison and weaken you another way. The result was that all the German soldiers and people became a nation of geese led to the slaughter. They were led by a weak, insane hate-filled, cunning, sickly, wizened, unhealthy orator: called Hitler. And because they followed his orders: what did they gain?

First they slaughtered their enemies.
Then their enemies slaughtered them.
They were treated as geese. They went to their slaughter, without being AWARE that they were being led to be slaughtered.
Unless you are aware of evil: it will triumph, it will win over good every time.

Unless you become aware of the undead evil scum lurking inside you and around you… they will win every time.

The most evil undead: are the highest. They are the oldest. They hate the living Earth. Their sick filthy culture has poisoned the culture of living humans so horribly: that contract murder: is called a <u>*touch.*</u>

Living people are designed to touch each other in love and fun and play. They are not supposed to touch each other with death and war. They are supposed to touch each other with life.
What are nuclear missiles called? Birds.
All birds hate the Earth. All living and unliving bird auras hate the Earth.

They have been dropping their shit pellets of hate and poison, and chicken-shit cowardice on the Earth for hundreds of millions of years.

Now they are getting us living humans to use mechanical birds, to drop mechanical missiles of death on the Earth. They are getting us to call the most horrible mechanical, poisonous killing turds…birds.

Birds are reptilian turds. They are the worst hating alien living shit on earth. They are the most disconnected, the most mentally detached, the most insane living things on earth. They have as little to do with the living Earth as possible. They are the oldest living things on Earth. They are the most evil living things on Earth. They are the oldest living most cunning evil things on Earth.

Their hate has poisoned all other living things on earth. Their undead have poisoned every other undead on earth.

They hate the soft loving hands we living humans have. They want everything we touch with our hands to die. They want the culture of living humans to become a culture of hatred and death.

And that is exactly what we have become.

Everything living humans touch with their hands: dies. Everything living humans touch with their tools: dies. Living humans do not touch living things with their living hands anymore. They only touch dead tools with their living-killing hands.

Why do birds hate the living earth? Because for them: the earth signifies death. When a bird falls to the ground, when it falls to the earth: that means it is dead.

They are too stupid to understand that without the living earth: there would be no air, no atmosphere; and no more stupid birdbrains trying to kill what keeps them alive.

The entire fucking sick bird culture of death and hate and untouchability can be completely destroyed. If only living humans touched each other with their living hands.

Why is there such a cultural taboo against touching? Why is there such a cultural taboo against love? Why is there such a cultural taboo against sensitivity? Why is there such a cultural taboo against touching someone else with your living hands sensitively? Why is there such a cultural taboo against the truth? Why is there such a cultural taboo against honesty? Why is there such a cultural taboo against courage?

Why is there such a cultural taboo against Wonder?

Because we are not allowed to do it?
Why are we not 'allowed', eh?
Any living human can do all these things easily!!
Why are we not allowed to do what we are Designed to do, eh?
Why are we not allowed to do what comes naturally to us, eh?
Why are we forced to do only what is unnatural for us, eh?
Why do we live in an unnatural, artificial sitting position, eh?
Why is our energy poisoned and weakened?

Why do we need this shit pile called civilization, eh?

So we will not do what comes naturally to us? So we do not do what we can do naturally and easily?
Because we want to hate?
Because we want to kill?
Because we want to destroy?
Because we want to fear?
Because we want to lie?
Because we want to be cowards and liars?
Because we want to hate ourselves?
Because we want to hate and fear all other living things?
Or because we have been systematically poisoned and forced into it. By our own ancestors. By our own dead, by the left-over undead auras of humans who once were alive.

Why can undead ghouls and spirits flit about from place-to-place exactly like birds? Why and how have they perfected the tactics of escaping and cowardice so well? Because undead birds auras taught them how. Because the worst, oldest evil on Earth merged with the newest, worst evil on Earth. Water seeks its own lowest level. Evil seeks its own lowest level.

The highest are not the best. This unspoken assumption is a filthy lie. They are they worst; not the best. The lowest are not the worst. The lowest are the best. The strongest energy is the energy that has been crushed the hardest and oppressed the worst. The weakest energy is the energy that is the highest and has never been forced into the hardship that the lowest energy has been forced to endure. We were never designed to act like birds, or think like birds. We were never designed to try to fly like birds, or posture like birds, or dance like birds or sit like birds or sing like birds, or babble like birds or gossip like birds. We were never designed to touch dead things with dead bird-wings like birds. We were never designed to develop a look-but-do-not-touch culture like birds. We were never designed to develop loveless untouching societies like birds. We were never designed to abandon our babies and children like birds. We were never designed to be as immaculate as birds: cutting ourselves off from the Earth we live on and need to live. We were never designed to hate the Earth we live on like birds do.

What are cars? Cars are shells. What are houses? Houses are shells. We live inside shells like baby birds do. Our cars look like the shells of birds. We open our bird mouths and scream: 'Feed meee! Feed meee!' We act like insane baby birds. We are blind consumers, only concerned about what goes into their own mouths. Human culture is permeated and dominated by bird culture and bird instincts and bird intelligence. Bird instincts and culture has drowned out human intelligence and human culture. The culture of civilization is bird culture. It is not human. It is not designed to raise humans. It is designed to raise birds. Because of this: every human baby when it is born begins screaming in horror: because it is being born into an unnatural monstrosity that is so insane, there are no words to describe it. The babies of other species do not start screaming in horror when they are born. Ours do. There is a reason why babies scream in revulsion and horror and rage and shut their eyes and squeeze them as tightly as they can when they are born. It is because they are being born to insane evil, inhuman possessed, poisoned bird-aura beings that are not human. It is because bird auras and insane human undead, unseen auras are violating every baby that is born with their foul presence. If you do not believe this: try to remember when you were born. Try to remember how it felt to be born. All humans have been blocked at birth. All humans have had their memories blocked at birth. Until they have been sufficiently poisoned and brainwashed and programmed into their insane bird-normality of having undead, unseen auras poisoning them day-and-night.

Human attitudes are *re-poisoned* by bird culture all the time *reflectively*. Human attitudes are first seeded by the undead: *systematically*. Subliminal subconscious suggestions are implanted in our living brains unconsciously. First: these evil things systematically inspect the living human aura for any and all kinds of weaknesses. These weaknesses may be physical, emotional, mental, sexual, relational, genetic, etc. ANY weakness they find: they exploit: *systematically*. Like water seeping into a crack and freezing: forcing the crack to open slightly more… then re-freezing: every freezing of the water in the crack opens the crack up more… until it becomes a visible fissure… until the entire totality of the stone splits apart and the integrity of its Totality is destroyed. This is how their weak unseen filth-evil destroys the integrity of every living human persona-personality-soul-body-mind-spirit that was ever born into the living world. These thing live inside you. They appropriate everything they can from you. Everything you do more than once: they try to copy and ape. They try to *become you. They try to merge themselves so completely into you that you cannot notice they are there. They try to become you, they ret to harmonize with you so completely: that you cannot later attack them because attacking them would be attacking yourself. That is their only way they can keep from you killing them. The unseen are cursed to either stay inside you forever: dormant, not acting: or leave your aura. The instant they do this: they are vulnerable to being killed. At each human death: they can conveniently escape your dying aura and make the transition to another living sucker where they hide in; until that living sucker dies. They are suckers of life energy. They call the living humans they suck from: suckers. Because they are there only for their own evil purposes. Their survival is based upon hiding. Nothing else. The instant they stop being dormant: the instant they become active: they can be noticed, found and killed. They only show their hand in secret. Only when they have completely corrupted a living human soul: do they ever truly show their hand.*

Where can you see the evil of the unseen? Where do undead bird auras show their hand? In murder: the act of a bird: pecking-stabbing with its dead beak to impale a living thing. By stabbing another person with a knife. That is how they killed Julius Caesar. This is how most murder has been committed for thousands of years. When a living host lets its bird aura take over, when the human host begins to relish evil, and plot and become a cunning sly deceiver… the human host's aura begins to synchronize with the most insane ancient reptile intelligence inhabiting and permeating the living human's corrupt soul and body… until the living human becomes an insane undead thing with a dead beak: stabbing its victim over and over again in a lust frenzy of the bird-aura: re-living its life… re-living the thousands of times it stabbed a living thing and killed it with its beak. This is why humans go insane when they begin to stab somebody to death. That is why they stab them over and over again. That is why they go into a frenzy of murder and hate. This is why living humans murder living people with knives. This is the secret unseen secret about the sin of man. They exist unseen: as a permeation of evil inside human living energy. Seeking every negative foul energy inside you which they can reflect back, and magnify and re-flect back, and re-create the murders they committed, and the murder lust and hate frenzy they felt when they committed their atrocities as living, insane murdering fiends. As they were corrupted: they seek to corrupt you.

Why do thin fashion models peck at their food like birds? Because they have removed themselves from their own outer *and* inner physical sensations. They do not feel any pleasure in eating. They do not taste food, they do not feel food or see food inside them or outside them. They have become so immaculate and so disconnected from the entire world around them: that they peck at their food like birds: and develop bodies like birds: with thin limbs, and blank dead faces, and blank minds and blank souls and dead blank hearts. The narcissism of fashion models: suits the mindless narcissism

of Saurian reptile birds. They compliment and support each other's basic insanity and lack of awareness and lack of sensation, and lack of feeling. The visual world of immaculate beauty where models are not allowed or supposed to be touched: only looked at and worshipped: is the same insane attitude of reptile birds: who look and do not want to ever be touched.

Human attitudes are permeated with saurian-reptile-bird attitudes. Putting a criminal into a cage, into a prison with bars, for god's sake: so the imprisoned bird can still see out of its enclosure: as it had been in its former lives as a caged bird, when it inhabited the bodies of captive birds living in cages with bars all around them. Putting a human murderer or rapist into a bird cage with bars: is not a human punishment. It is a bird punishment. Putting a living thing into a cage and not giving it any greater freedom is only a living hell for a bird with wings that is used to flying outside in the open air. Not for a human who has been living inside a houses with rooms… just like the rooms of a prison for gods sake. That is like putting criminals into hotels with free room and board. That is a vacation for life. That is early retirement: not punishment. The only punishment in this is boredom. But humans who do not live in prisons with bird bars: are just as bored as criminals in bird cages. The only punishment this does: is it does not allow the criminal to explore and develop their human potential for living and life. But civilization corrupts and poisons the human potential for living and life in humans living outside these prisons just as effectively as it poisons and blocks human development of criminals in bird-cages called prisons. The only punishment these bird cages have: is the punishment of social ostracism. The social shame and stigma of being excluded from normal society. But even that is a hypocrisy. A vacation hotel? Being taken care of by the state? Free room and board? If you want to ostracize them, then find an island, and make them build their own prisons… oops: this will give them freedom to do as they wish: and then where is the social stigma of confinement? And if they create their own culture which is healthier and better than the society, they are excluded from? Then the stigma of being a criminal becomes something to be proud of, not ashamed of: like it happened in Australia. This is how the permeation of unseen aura bird-culture turns human attitudes into a travesty of intent. Anything living humans INTEND to do by themselves without unseen corruption poisoning their intelligent good intentions: these filth make sure that it comes to nothing. Transform human attitudes into bird-attitudes. *Turn punishment into reward*. Make a mockery of all human intentions: by poisoning their attitudes. Simple. Cunning. Unseen. Effective.

What would an insane bird-aura think? For its crime of relishing the killing lust of stabbing a living thing with its beak: by superimposing its beak with the living murderers arm… and feeling the knife cut into living flesh and crowing in lust as it feels the death agony radiating from the screaming victim?… To be put into a vacation cell… with bars so it can see beyond its cell, and visit other murders and drink from the rotten essence of human criminal minds and souls, and get them to stab each other to death? It would think that this form of human society suited it to a 'T'… and would not want to change anything as far as how humans live and punish their criminals.

This is only one example of how deeply bird culture, how deeply unseen, undead auras: have poisoned the attitudes and negative norms of living humans.
How did music originate? Where did the first music come from? From someone blowing across an empty reed. The first, the oldest musical instrument was the hollow reed. It is the emptiness that makes the sound: not the living human. It is the hollow reed that makes a musical sound: not the living human. A living human pouring his life's breath into a hollow emptiness. With no breath left over to have a voice of his own. Unseen undead hiding inside empty hollow places, sucking the living breath out of living people, stealing their breath, stealing their voice: making them waste their

lives blowing their life breath over empty hollow spaces, just to give these empty hollow places a voice.

Look at the culture of birds, and the culture of ancient Rome. What do young birds do? They open their mouths blindly: screaming to be fed, and wait for their parents to stuff food down their mouths. Their elders do this by vomiting up food from their own bellies. How did this bird culture of undead-unseen reptile-bird auras permeate ancient Rome? By the babies of Rome: the spoiled Populi, the poor masses of Rome: screaming blindly, expecting to be fed, expecting it as their sacred, god-given right.

What were the Populi? The Latin word Populi is the culture lived by the ancient Roman masses, it is the popular lies they believed in. It was the popular lies they were told, and brainwashed into believing. The culture of the Roman Populi was a culture of popular lies. Whatever became popular: was believed in religiously. Whatever the Roman masses, the populi believed: became Roman culture. The masses created their own culture out of the fabric of popular lies. If a lie became popular: it was absorbed into Roman culture. The only prerequisite needed for a lie to be reversed, and become a sacred truth was it had to become popular. This still remains true to this day. The modern culture of today's masses is still made up of popular lies that are religiously believed in.

What do birds do? They vomit up half-digested food out of their bellies. What did rich Roman elders do? They vomited food up out of their own bellies in vomitoriums: as a ritual of bird culture in a human society gone insane. Because they could not vomit their half-digested food up into the mouths of human babies, since humans are not designed to eat half-digested vomit from another human's stomach. And how did they do this? How did the corrupt elders of Rome make themselves vomit up their food from their own bellies? *By using a delicate feather. The feather of a baby bird: to tickle the insides of their throat.* Do you think that this is a coincidence? What do you think the insanity of modern mass consumerism is? It is the culture of unseen undead birds: undead auras, empty inside; screaming to be fed.

The insane sadistic practice of 2,000 years of human crucifixion can be explained. Bird entities… fitting their outspread wings onto the auras of dying crucified humans to drink the pain of their death, sucking their life energy as they die slowly in agony. Crucifixion was a better way of enjoying the death of their human victims. *Gods try to make their victims into their own image.* Because they are not gods: they are undead insane filth that hate all living things. They are insane dead spirits who want to re-live their own lives in their own images: recreating themselves by manipulating humans to recreate their past, their past bodies, their past clothes, their past traditions and cultures…. As much as they possibly can. This is the reason why human civilization repeats itself. This is the reason why human society never learns from its mistakes. This is the reason why living humans repeat the mistakes of the dead past. The dead are re-living their own unfelt, unexperienced past lives over and over vicariously: through the living bodies and societies of living human beings. This is what any social changing of mores or traditions or customs or rituals is so hard and difficult. This is why even after a custom has been changed because it is obsolete and useless… it comes BACK, and is 'rediscovered' by later generation of unsuspecting innocent living victims of the undead filth that permeate them. *The sign of the cross is the sign of a bird. It is not the sign of a human. It is not a sign of human intelligence. It is the sign of undead evil, millions of years old still holding sway over the living. Worshipping a crucified naked suffering human is not sane or rational. But it makes a hell of a lot of sense if you are a bird. Worshipping the highest*

things on earth: things that are only physically higher… merely for their physical height: is not a sign of human intelligence: it is the sign of undead reptilian stupidity permeating human intelligence and poisoning it to such a degree, that even after 12,000 years of this obvious stupidity: people still do it. Living humans still worship the highest physical things they see. Obsessing over shiny objects is not a sign of human intelligence: it is the sign of insanely stupid reptilian entities permeating the awareness of living humans and programming them to act and think and live as stupidly as a reptile-bird.

All ancient undead culture: all undead spirits and wraiths that are not completely exterminated 100%: seep back into human society. All the ancient evil of the undead, all the evil of the past dead: grows back. All the ancient evil and filth of Roma and Egypt and Persia, and Babylon, And Ur: have grown back into living human culture with a vengeance. Roma culture has grown back almost completely. Hundreds of facets of Roma culture have seeped back into modern living human culture. Puppet shows have come back. The sands, the killing fields of Roman arenas have come back: in one of the most cunning, obscene fashions possible. People take their babies and young children to play in sand boxes… sand boxes. Teaching them at an early age that the Earth they live on and play on is *dead.* Brainwashing them to assume that they can do anything to their environment they want to because everything around them except themselves is *dead*. Teaching them that play means playing with dead things: in a dead environment. That the only fun there is to be found: are in sand lots, sand boxes, arenas filled with sand. The only time they are allowed to play is in sand.

The first gay-pride parade ever held was over 2,000 years ago by the Roman Dictator Cornelius Sulla as a mockery of Roman sexual hypocrisy when he left office. He was a secret homosexual who did not flaunt his homosexuality in public while he was in office… Neither did movie idols like Rock Hudson; who was forced into exposing his lifelong hypocrisy only because he was dying of AIDS.

Since the fall of the Roman Empire: homosexuals have not dared to flaunt themselves again in public as they once had in ancient Rome… Because after Rome fell; they were hunted down and killed. But now, Gay-pride parades are held in the cities of the new Rome of today The USA of America. It took 2,000 fucking years for Sulla's Roman circus of a parade… complete with Roman dwarves, Roman midgets and Roman freaks, to be brought back to life again by European and American culture adopting this flaunting of sexual perversion and evil in public. Look at gay pride parades: then read about the parade that Sulla held on leaving Rome after he resigned his dictatorship. They are an exact copy of the first one: his. It took 1,000 years after the Fall of the Roman Empire for its secret homosexual culture to resurface again in public as something to be 'proud of'. Why? Because these evil sick, diseased unseen undead auras have been pushing for it unceasingly for over 1,000 years: that's why. Because all humans who once were alive and became corrupted by civilization, still exist as evil corrupt undead unseen entities all around you all the time and inside you all the time.

The killing fields of sand-strewn Roma Arenas has come back in the most cunning horrible way possible. This goes back to the nomadic Arabs who lived in the desert for tens of thousands of years: it goes back to the first walking apes who created the deserts of the world in the first place. All the hundreds of thousands of years of once-living humans that once lived in deserts and created deserts: all their sick, insane ideas of normal human existence have been brought back, and re-

grown. Today: most of the play areas for young children in parks and recreation areas are filled with sand.

Why is this? Why not allow children to live and play in areas that have living plants and living animals? The answer is because too many billions of undead filth did not live this way. They lived in death-zones where everything was dead. It goes back to Africa, and the millions of years of annual drought. When everything was dead. When killers flourished and all other living things perished. Put any baby that has never experienced this horror into a sand lot and they will start crying. They will look beseechingly at their mother: begging them to take them out of this horrible place. The mothers smile and tell their babies to 'play'. And do not take their babies out of this filthy death zone until they learn to get used to it. Sand lots for babies and children are pure stinking evil filth. They are one of the thousands of ways modern living humans traumatize their living babies into becoming dead souls. *Playing in dead sand is not normal* for a living human baby.

The only time it is normal is if you go to a living beach that has living things in the sand, and living things in the water and living things in the air. Let a baby play there and they will ignore the sand and play with all the living things it finds: not with the dead sand. Who makes parents do this to their children? The undead filth inside them: that's who. The undead who make sure every generation born is slowly and systematically killed as dead as possible before they ever die physically and come into their realm: that's who.

What is fiction?… It is *fixation*. It is hundreds of millions of undead souls who are fixated upon their sick unchanging obsessions and fantasies. It is the fixation of undead souls who were fixated upon crosses. Now that they are dead, they are obsessed with suffering, with reliving their pain vicariously through living human souls. Fiction is the fixation of undead humans who never lived: creating fictional tales inside the minds of living humans so their fixations are printed into books, so they can read them, and re-read them over and over.

There are too many facts that can be explained by this to be ignored. The history of Homo Sapiens cannot be explained without the existence of unseen, undead entities. The history of inhuman tool use cannot be fully explained in any other way. The natural instinct of an ape with soft hands designed to touch living things softly and lovingly could never have been corrupted into an insane species that only touches dead things with its soft living hands unless there was a huge intervention in how it evolved. The entire concept of using tools is evil. It is a bird-evil.

Bird evil; permeates all human cultures: What do you think the one eye one the dollar bills on top of a pyramid is? It is the oldest reptile half-bird, half-man symbol of the Egyptian God Osirus. It is the ancient undead still seeing all-knowing all. It is the insane greed for money: the insane bird-lust for shiny objects like gold: it is the undead telling living humans that they are still being controlled by money: and the undead are in control of those who print bills with eyes on them. What are a *bills*? They are the bills of birds that peck at shiny objects; it is the obsolete undead lust for gold. Picking up precious things with the only tool they have. Accumulating things by using their bills. Just as modern living humans have bill collectors who collect shiny coins and money.
What do you think the American invention of a *private eye* is? A peering reptile eye: peeking into the secret corruptions of human souls. A drab, nonentity: a fictional character: who wears an overcoat, carries a hidden gun of hate, and wears a hat: going into dark alleyways, into the secret lives of the rich: uncovering their corrupt evil, gloating over it. A macho unfeeling tough inhuman thing that is incapable of loving, incapable of living a normal life. Everywhere he goes: murder

happens, people die. A gun for hire. To uncover evil. Living in the bottom dregs of human society, indistinguishable from the evil he consorts with. A social cripple: incapable of love, intimacy or marriage. Or responsibility. The product of war. A destroyed man: who has seen too much killing and killed: too much to ever fool themselves that they are normal.

A private-eye that knows-all, sees-all, and uncovers all secret evil in human souls. *For whose edification? For whose entertainment? Who is interested in such human filth, except humans who are like this, or would like to be like this? By glorifying the lowest scum on earth: the hired killers and thugs… the Pinkerton men, the Government goons who were used to destroy all the decent hardworking human social efforts in America to have a better life for the ordinary family man. And portray all men who have families as dupes and turn them into laughingstocks? For whose betterment? Who gains from destroying human families? The insane unseen reptile intelligence of the undead: permeates all human cultures, it hates all living things, it hates all truth.*

If you doubt this: look at the Sopranos on American TV:

What are the Sopranos? The show is a symptom of bird-evil: singing the praises of evil, publicly broadcasting the lives of Italian hoodlums: as a peer example of how humans are supposed to live. All bird-singing is pure poison. The ancient Romans were so permeated with bird-evil: they evolved their poisoned living host's culture into developing a form of bird-singing called a 'soprano'. A human singing the highest bird-notes possible: singing like a bird as much as possible. The ancient Romans sang their evil publicly also. They paraded their evil proudly in public. They watched their own evil in huge stadiums. The American custom of proudly parading the filthiest possible examples of human corruption and evil in public in books, and in the Media: has become part of their Media entertainment: just like the Romans did. The entire Nation of America fell in love with this show about a despicable bunch of insane, sick, psychotic psychopathic killers, liars, betrayers and criminals, thugs, hoodlums, lowlifes, bums, assholes etc. Just like it did with the Simpson's. The Sopranos is the human subconscious singing to the American Nation: showing their own souls to them. It is singing the subconscious truth to Americans about themselves. It is just one more obvious example of how deeply bird-evil permeates human culture.

What is entertainment? It is undead ghouls and half-human reptilian bird entities ENTERING your body: TAINTING your awareness: it is MEANT to distract you from becoming aware of their vicarious desire to live through you,: so you the living will not become aware of their hold over you, as they make sure you become a passive spectator. What is a star? It is something to be STARED at. As long as you do nothing but stare at things all day: you are doing what they want you to do. As long as you do not use your INNER awareness, as long as you only use your OUTER awareness: undead shit things can easily hide inside you and use you and manipulate you by poisoning and controlling the subconscious-unconscious part of your brain: which is 99% of your brain. Your conscious awareness consists of only 1% of your entire brain activity. When that 1% of your brain is manipulated and controlled by undead evil filth to only focus on things OUTSIDE of you: then it doesn't matter what you consciously decide to do; because all of your conscious decisions come from the rest of your brain, the 99% of your brain: the UNEXPLORED part of your brain, your unexplored Inner Self.

How has bird culture infected modern human culture? By introducing a bird-trait into human existence. Hunting and pecking at things is what birds have done instinctively, mindlessly for hundreds of millions of years. First it was the typewriter: where tens of millions of humans hunted

and pecked at keys, now it's the computer where hundreds of millions hunt and peck at keys. Now businesses have workers pecking away at cash registers, and organizers, and anything that has a keyboard that can be pecked at. Civilized progress is actually regress. The oldest living human language still surviving is that of the Kalahari Bushmen. It is full of clicking noises because thousands of years ago when they made their tools it produced a clicking noise… Now: hundreds of millions of humans do not speak to each other: they sit at a computer screen and make clicking noises. Isolated from all other living humans. Mimicking the clicking noises made by the old computers… using a mechanical mouse to make a clicking noise, which is exactly like the clicking noise of primitive Stone Age tool-knapping. Modern human culture has regressed back to the first African bushmen that first made these clicking noises. This is the dynamic of all evil. All evil regresses back, and back… to older and more filthy evils. All evil is a reversed, backwards dynamic. Now humans are downloading *'apps'* to use as tools in their computers. Instead of *tool-knapping* to make tools which they can use to kill with, they are *tool-apping,* downloading pre-made tools to use which they cannot use to kill with. The 'k' in tool-knapping is silent because the first tools were silent: they did not make a big bang or noise: they were designed to kill animals who were caught unawares napping in the middle of the night or during the day

Bird-reptile culture is the spawn of the devil. Until humans wake up, and realize this: they will continue to be the unwitting pawns and dupes of an alien intelligence that delights in destroying the humanity of every baby, every child, every living person born on Earth. Look at the world around you. Is it a world designed for humans? Huge metallic monsters called aircraft carriers: sending metal birds up into the air to drop poisonous bird pellets of hate and destruction onto the living Earth. Safely isolated away from the living Earth, so no living human can stop them if one commander goes insane and decides to use his ship to start a nuclear war. Insane metallic eggs orbiting around the Earth: for use as observation posts, so we can have a birds-eye view of the Earth. The eye on the dollar bill. An insane eye on top of a pyramid of stone. What difference is that eye of greed, and the eye of Sauron of Tolkien's Lord of the Ring? The eye of covetousness. Seeking shiny objects. The eye of greed. The maw of the bird. The Ark of the *Covenant*. The over-arching bird-sin of *covetousness:* that the Hebrews brought into the world. The over-arching coveting of land: which created over-arching architectural symptoms of bird-culture called bridges. The over-arching secret *covenant* between undead bird intelligence, and inhuman undead intelligence: agreeing to cooperate in their corruption of living humans. Merging themselves into one insane undead aura, a single merged insane unseen god. The insane idea of only one god. A hidden, secret agreement. When you make a *covenant* with someone: you do it in secret. You do it so nobody sees you do it, and so nobody knows you have done it. The word itself screams out of the evil that was born from this *covenant* of *covetousness*. Coveting your neighbor's wife. Coveting the riches of your neighbor. The most covetous tribe on Earth: has for 3,000 years tried to scream out in public how they are not covetous. Has any other race done this? Why have other races not tried to scream out in public how ethical and moral they are?

What is their Covenant? It is a double negative. It is the covetousness of the **n**egative greedy little **ant.** It is the *coven* of birds. It is the covetousness of *n*egative birds merged with the covetousness of *n*egative *ant*s merged with the covetousness of the most covetous tribes of human nomads ever born: the tribes of the Hebrews. It is a *coven* of witches and hags. It is a covered up foul mess. It is the cozening cunning of carefully hidden Hebrew greed. It is the flim-flam cozening of the Goyim by the Semites, it is the cozening of taking off 15% of the foreskin of their male infants by a goniff. It is the creation of the sexual disease called *gonorrhea* by male penises that were unclean when they entered a female vagina, because their naturally antiseptic foreskin had been cozened and cut off by

a *goniff*. It is the unspoken original covenant of all Hebrews who swore to cheat their masters and oppressors by 15%, to shortchange them every chance they got. Until it became a sacred Hebrew tradition, and is still an unspoken sacred Hebrew moral value which they uphold and sanctify to the ends of the Earth as their spiritual, ethical way of life. Turning profit into spirituality, greed into goodness: the whitewashing of the seven deadly sins: by the covenant of Hebrew Torah and Bible: to create the great Western Tradition of unending covetousness as a way of life, a way of misery called the pursuit of happiness. Twisting every truth around: twisting evil into good and good into evil.

The dynamic of evil is and has always been the same. Evil hides *inside* good. It hides *inside* those who scream out that they are good. The one tribe on Earth: the Hebrews: have screamed out they are better than all other human tribes for 3,000 years. The reason they have screamed out this lie: is because deep down… *inside*… they were, and still are, the most culturally poisoned, and the most culturally whitewashed evil race of humans ever born. It took 10,000 years of slowly covering up their evil, and brainwashing propaganda, to finally allow the Hebrew culture of pure greed to take over the entire species of humankind. It is now called: Global Capitalism. The race to destroy the Earth before they are destroyed, is speeding up. The race to destroy Humanity before living humans find out they are being destroyed, is speeding up.

How can you tell that the ancient Hebrew culture was sicker and more evil than all other cultures of its time? Since they exhibited more symptoms of evil than all the other cultures did. They had to whitewash their own culture more than all other cultures did. They had to whitewash their own religion, their own clothes; *they even whitewashed their food.*

They became so sick and evil; that their food became unclean. All food became unclean to them. They had become so disconnected from the Earth that they had to separate their food into two separate categories. They could not eat natural healthy food anymore. Their food had to be 'blessed' by their rabbi's before they could eat it. They became more obsessed with cleanliness than all other cultures. They became more obsessed with whitewashing themselves in thousands of different cunning, illogical, filthy, sneaky ways, than all other cultures of their time. Their Rabbis argued, discussed and tried to rationalize their Hebrew ethics and ways of living. Their Rabbi's still do this today. Moreover: after 3,000 years of argument and discussion and writing: the sick insane hypocrites, the sick fuckers still cannot come to an agreement. They still cannot agree on what is 'holy' or 'unholy'… on what is 'right' or what is 'wrong'… they still are obsessed with covering up the stinking insane evil of their own ancient culture, and trying to rationalize it and excuse it.

The true fanatics: the true Hebrews, the Black capped, black gowned, evil, hairy, ugly filth; with their ugly snarled hair, their ugly rotting dead hair, growing and growing out of their faces…longer and longer and longer… signifying the growing rotting evil of their diseased obsolete evil sick ancient culture: these Hasidic filth can only endure their own sick evil culture by shutting themselves OFF from the rest of the living world… and living in a self-imposed exile of ghetto-existence. And living a lie: pretending that they are more pure and more ethical and more moral than all Goyim. How? By practicing the oldest most hypocritical most obsolete thousands of years old traditions which are made up oft 100% bullshit superstitious nonsense. The more fanatically and mindlessly they practice these idiotic superstitions: the more 'religious' the more 'superior' they are to all other people. Born again Christians do the same thing. All religions do this. Jewish religions happen to be the worst of the lot: that's all.

Why do you think all of Europe hated and despised them? Europeans did not put the Jews in ghettos… they put themselves into these prisons. They ostracized themselves before others ostracized them. The universal human reaction of ostracizing all Jews is the fault of the Jews themselves: which they then turn and beat their stinking hypocritical breasts, and claim to have been done wrong to.

Hasidic Jews view all other humans who are not Hasidic Jews as unclean filth. Hasidic Jews see all other human cultures, all other human religions, all other living human beings: as unclean filth.

The reason why they see them this way: is because they have found a way to systematically project their own inner evil outwards in order to absolve themselves of all guilt. That is all. That is all Hasidic Jews are: insane projectors and rationalizers of their own fucking sick irrational insanity. Just as all other human killing cultures projected and still project their own guilt, evil, hate, and fear outwards onto other cultures-races-religions etc… Except that the Jews are better at it. They do it more cunningly. That's all.

Look at the Penguin paperback of Kozinki's 'The Painted Bird'. Its cover shows a medieval painting depicting scenes from the Dark Ages of Europe. It shows medieval insanity and medieval horror. It shows European Hebrew Medieval horror. It shows a stork with human bones for legs instead of stork legs: stealing two innocent children away in a whicker basket. The bird-aura of the Stork is the Medieval Jewish symbol of the baby killer. The wicker basket is the symbol of how children are trapped inside wickedness long before they can grow up and mature enough to understand GOOD and evil and how to ascertain exactly what is GOOD and what is evil.… It shows a devastated landscape of European Medieval Jewish horror, long before the Nazi death camps of the 20th century. The book itself is a piece of Jewish insanity. It is a book about how Jews have managed to poison all the world with film scripts they never wrote. Who wrote these scripts? *It is a book describing human insanity gone so insane that modern people cannot tell fiction from reality anymore.*

Why does this book have one of the most filthiest, most horrible images of medieval mass psychosis on its cover? Because Jewish controlled, funded and manipulated mass media has created a modern global human mass psychosis and insanity that is even more insane than the mass insanity of the Dark Ages. Children are being stolen away every second by this mass insanity of media mass spectatorship brainwashing… invented, created, funded, run and acted in: by Jews. The baby killer of the fleeing stork has been turned into the baby killer of the fictional story: abstracted into two-dimensional images and dehumanizing human children to the point where they become emotionally and mentally brainwashed before the ages of 4 or 5. To where they have cut themselves off from the actual world they live in, and live in fantasy worlds created by mass media.

Children trapped inside wickedness… Children trapped inside a wicker basket… Stolen away by an insane half-man, half-stork, with bones for legs. An insane bird aura: a death entity: merged into a human. A stork undead merged into an undead human entity, until the human's nose becomes that of a stork: a huge, long proboscis. The killing lies of stories told about the stork that was good not evil. The lies of Jewish stories told by an insane stork. Stories told by a stork. A stark raving insane human: stealing children away into the night in a wicker basket. Stork. Stories. Killing stories. Stories killing truth. Stark mad. Stark mad cover. Stark mad writer. Stark mad story. Story of how all truth is killed. By a Stork. The stark mad landscape of Medieval horror with a half-human stork carrying away children in a wicked basket of lies woven by wicker, the wicked liars of all ages

that tell children lies that kill all truth in children. The penguin paperback cover of Kozinki's 'The Painted Bird' already tells you that the writer is insane, and what you will find in the book will only be more insanity. This is how the undead poison the living. By poisoning living children before they can grow up enough to tell the difference between a lie and the truth.

What is a disease? It is a sickness that you get from someone who is deceased: someone who has ceased to live. Someone who is dead. A dead diseased, deceased relative of yours whose energy is the energy of the dead… passing on his diseased soul and his or her diseased afflictions and illnesses onto you. The definition of deceased is a dead person. All human disease originates from deceased undead unseen human filth permeating living human auras.

What is the difference between decease and disease? The spelling of these two words shows you the difference. The human subconscious always shows you the literal truth as much as it can: depending on the form and level of abstraction its context is in.

The only difference between these two word are the letters; EC and IS: even though they are pronounced exactly the same way. These two letters show you how the one-sided gawking of undead entities… how by using your body and your eyes to see with… they must inhabit your aura to do this: this is the 'c' this is the undead "e" negative energy aura of the undead looking out of your eyes… as a way of avoiding looking at itself, as a way of distracting itself from its own filthy evil and its own true state of existence as a negative wraith of unseen evil. This is how you become diseased, this is how you become sick: their undead "E" energy permeates your living soul, and becomes an "I"… an EGO… a separate disconnected self-awareness that keeps you unaware of yourself and others and the world around you as much as possible. This is how the undead "E" energy of these filthy unseen things twists your natural healthy aura energy into a cunning serpentine "S"… destroying your natural hale, healthy radiating living energy: which should radiated out happily and healthily: instead of getting all twisted up into knots inside you.

This is why these things must be killed. This is why these deceased, diseased things must be completely destroyed. They are sickening you and poisoning you and slowly killing you, every second of your living life. Until you become as diseased as they are: until you die. Until you become as they are: a deceased undead human soul… poisoning human souls who are still alive.
Why is the Hebrew culture the most evil of all modern human cultures? Why have all… ALL Of the values and ideas of Jewish culture seeped into every other human culture on earth? Why is Jewish-Hebrew culture the origin of all Western civilization, and why is Western civilization taken over the world?

Because it is the weakest, most cunning most hypocritical, most sneaky self-rationalizing set of lies ever invented as a culture. Because the Hebrews were the last human culture to come out of Africa. They were the last tribe to be exported as a single tribe of slaves into Egypt out of Africa. After they were enslaved as an entire tribe in Egypt… No other tribe was sold out of Africa after the Hebrews were sold from the Numidian Empire in Ethiopia to the growing Egyptian Empire on the Nile as an intact cultural tribe that manages to keep its evil culture intact no matter where they went or what happened to them… Since them: no other tribal culture has come out of Africa: period.

Human history shows this to be true. No tribe was ever enslaved as an entire culture, and exported and sold as a whole… so it could keep its culture and preserve it; from Africa, to Egypt, back to

Israel, and then finally forced out from there because not even the Philistines or the Romans could stand their filthy culture of pure hypocrisy and cunning lies.

This is why the Hebrew culture is the worst human civilized culture n the world. They were the last, the worst human walking ape culture ever to come out of Africa. They were the last... The latest of the hook-nosed liars and child killers and cunning slaves… And now they have finally climbed the ladder of human social hierarchy, and have no peers beneath them to challenge or rip them down. Because of this: human civilization is being swept along on its last tidal wave of mass evil and mass psychotic insanity; crashing into total extinction. There is no more human life energy left after them to make civilization worse than they have made it and are continuing to do so. What is their brother culture that is as bad, and has also joined them in dominating the world with tribal greed>??? The Arabs, that's who: Saudi Arabia leading the way: showing all dictators and corrupt governments how to make secret private deals with the USA and be sold modern armaments and weapons of mass destruction by biggest seller of weapons of mass destruction, the last evil Empire left in the world today: the US hegemony of corrupt secret liaisons with all of the worst most inhuman most oppressive regimes of the modern world. The reason the United States Government is obsessed about weapons of mass destruction and pointing the finger everywhere at people who do not have them and never had them is simple human subconscious dynamics: they are projecting their own guilt and evil out onto others: that's all. The US is the biggest manufacturer and proliferators and seller of weapons of mass destruction in the world today by a margin of billions and trillions of dollars and millions of nuclear radioactive destructive ability to destroy the entire earth…

The US pentagon is mass producing missiles and bombs and jet fighters as fast as they can, using as much of the gross national wealth of America as they can. They have speeded up this insanity *after* the USSR collapsed: at the exact time that their weapons became obsolete and should have been dismantled and destroyed and all manufacturing stopped. They are speeding up this stockpiling of nuclear death now: from the time Yeltsin got into power to 2007 they have accelerated all their weapons programs like crazy and are not telling anyone about it and are hiding this fact from the public. Even though there is no direct threat to American power in the world today… their capitalist profit-power-old boys network of revolving doors in the military industrial complex and the us government is so evil, so out of control and so entrenched by now: that you will have to kill all of the senior heads of this huge octopus to stop their drive for more money, more contracts, more stockpiling, more technology wasted on weapons that never work like the Boeing noiseless carrier helicopter in the plans for 40 years and still a stinking failure, more secret deals, more expensive wasting of money, more bombs, more insane death sold everywhere all over the world.

This is why the US government is screaming so loud and pointing the finger: because they do not want the finger pointed at them when they know perfectly well that *they* are the ones who are guilty: nobody else. It is the same old, tiresome cover-up tactic used over and over, and people buy it over and over. Because they are brainwashed by Hebrew-Arab Capitalist greed culture and poisoned by unseen undead entities they do not let them gain a mind of their own or think for themselves. It is a single unbroken story that has been hidden and covered up until now… Now this book has given you the reader enough facts and truth and information: so you cannot say anymore… 'I didn't know this!' It is up to you the reader to act on your new knowledge.

Arab-Hebrew greed culture took over 7,000 years to come from being the last human apes out of Africa until now; they are now at the top of the greed pile of money and power and wealth and status of human civilization. Only European whites are higher than they are. But they have interbred and

poisoned European whites so much: you cannot tell a Jew from a white European anymore: they are now a single mixed cultural evil; that has spread like a poison over the earth. Almost indiscernible from each other. And with these last African walking apes that came out of Africa: came their undead… their ancient, insane undead entities with them. The undead ancestors of the Hebrews and Arabs are the dominant undead today in their realm today. Mohammedan-Judaic-Christian religious ethics and morals rule this realm today. The most evil auras of the human species rule the realm of the undead today as they have always done.

What are auras? They are energy fields. They are fields of energy. What are entities? They are undead energy fields. Their Energy fields are not the same kind of energy as physical-organic energy that living bodies have as one form of its energy. Their energy is *radiation energy*. It is designed to *radiate*. But they do not radiate their energy. They twist it, and hide it. More than one way, many ways. Unlike physical-organic energy: a radiation Energy field that is solid matter: a radiation aura can co-exist in the same space as other radiation energy fields: because they exist on different wavelengths that pass through each other without completely destroying the integrity of the aura.

Science discovered this fact a long time ago. It is a common scientific fact: well-known to all students of Science. It has never been applied to human history, and it has never been applied to the scientific study of life after death or any psychic phenomenon . Science has never attempted to investigate of explore the thousands of years of historical proof of the existence of undead human entities existing as radiation energy fields. Because the people who do science are themselves possessed by auras who control them and manipulate them to keep a blind eye towards their presence. There are understandable reasons and explanations for everything, including why science has never seriously studied the existence of radiation fields of living and undead creatures

The history of their negative existence, and their negative influence upon living humans: is a history of the accumulation of radiation energy-fields building up… until one space holds many, many undead entities, until one layered energy-field wraith-spirit; has the accumulated energy of many untold undead filth inside them.

This is *why* even though we human apes as a species, are millions of years old: only recently have there been super-entities called Gods: who found a way to super-impose many, many ordinary energy-field entities into a super-god… A Superman: an accumulation of super-imposed energy fields that was supposed to create a 'super' intelligent being. It did not. This is the history of human religion. Evolving from polytheism, to Monotheism. This is the history of the insanity of worshipping an abstract single God. This is the insanity of modern religion. Why is modern religion so patently insane? Because none of the insane sick, gibbering psychotic spirits that were used in the makeup of these layered energy-fields were sane to begin with. None of them had been allowed to grow up healthily. None of them had experienced their own lives fully. All of them were unable to give themselves to anything. So instead of an entity intelligence that was more intelligent than a living organic human being: they became insane, unseen, undead, cunning filth.
Undead entities are easy to understand: they are energy fields that find sneaky unseen ways to *superimpose* themselves over, *and* inside your living energy aura field. That is all they are. They are just secret, silent, invisible, insulated, fields of radiation energy that should be radiating; but are not. They are *superimposed* auras. They are *superimposed* energy fields. They are *superimposed* subliminal suggestions and addictions and urges that poison your own clean healthy unpoisoned organic living energy-field. They are invisible intangible energy-fields that drift like clouds… and

like clouds: can drift together, and like clouds can fit themselves into any forms-shape, or area. They are not limited to the shape of a human body. They can become flat or round or thin. They can assume any shape they want. They can invade and violate and poison any living animal they want to. They are a species of energy-criminals. They steal energy from other forms of energy. They cannot give you anything. They are pure suckers of energy. They live off of other forms of energy. Which… is exactly what humans living human have become: *not because of us*: because of them

Because of them. Because all they do is consume and use energy. This is why the living organic genetic species of human beings have slowly become more and more: pure suckers of energy, energy-consumers, energy addicts. Not because we, our healthy organic living energy auras need this extra energy: but because the layered accumulations of superimposed aura energy-fields which these scum are made of: have created a living human culture: that has turned living human beings into copies of undead super gods, undead super-egos undead superhuman filth, undead unseen superimpositions. We impose our living presence into eco-systems where we have no fucking business imposing ourselves: because every fucking living organic human being is poisoned with thousands of super-imposed auras: until the concept of super-imposition has become a living organic perception of human normality. Until we think like aura-imposed egos. Until we act like super-imposed auras. Until we feel like super-imposed energy fields.. Until the tiny bit of organic genetic healthy unpoisoned living energy aura field… which is yours, which is your true unpoisoned clean hale healthy soul: is poisoned so much and overwhelmed so much it almost disappears completely… now: modern poisoned living organic genetic human children and youth: *feel as if they do not even exist*. They have no interest in the organic mysteries of life anymore. Because they have been successfully poisoned by so many super-impositions of super-imposed auras that are not them: until for all intents and purposes: they become totally insane.

The existence of overpopulation in the realm of undead entities can be seen in the sick, stinking, sly, unseen symptoms that living humans develop from being infested by them. The latest symptom of too many unseen undead violating and poisoning all young children and young people is the video-computer culture of 'Dungeons N' Dragons'.

Young people have become obsessed with video and computer games whose common denominator is the fighting of *unseen enemies. Also… these unseen monsters lurk and hide in ancient places. In ancient castles, in ancient labyrinths. These monsters, dragons, these evil things… are not sane. They are insane. They all have one common characteristic: they try to kill any young person who dares enter their lairs. They hide behind walls and secret codes… they have false fronts, and false names… Young people, even modern adults; have obsessed with these Video games.*

These Nintendo games are merely a cultural symptom of the overload, the accumulated overload of too many undead filth seeping into living humans.

Nintendo: negative: intending to destroy all life Negative intent against Life: DESTROY (D) ALL (O) living things.

The infants and youth of today are so poisoned by these unseen undead scum: their minds have become so poisoned, their bodies so warped and twisted: that they shun the outdoors, and spend their growing years inside. This weakens them so horribly: they have no inner resilience or inner strength: which is exactly what the undead want and like. Weak, poisoned, cripples: unable to walk

or stand up. Sickly pale, unhealthy young living humans: presenting no problems for them once they die and enter their realm of lies and cunning subterfuge.

They only way you can clean these children: is to knock the aura-shit out of them: cleanse them of all civilized poisons and environments. Get them out into raw, naked, clean nature: strip them naked: throw them into clean lakes, and force them to become naked clean children that have fun. Then they will become healthy and strong enough to have their own energy called happiness. Called fun. A healthy child is unmistakable. You cannot mistake a sick aura poisoned child for a healthy happy child who has fun. A healthy child radiates its own energy. A sick aura-poisoned child has no happiness or fun. All of its energy is being sucked off by the superimposed unseen invisible energy-fields that are slowly killing it to death.

How can you tell human civilization is completely poisoned by these undead filth? It is very easy. Anything you need, anything you want, anything you like: you cannot have. *Unless it is corrupting and evil.* Anything you do not need, anything you do not want, anything you do not like: you can have. I am speaking of the clean, true, healthy human needs and wants of all living human souls: all humans need and want love. Undead filth have created an insane system where none of us are allowed to have it. Where none of us *can* have it. It is completely insane that there is no love in 7 billion souls to give to other 7 billion living souls. The idea of hoarding love is the sick idea that comes from insane undead auras inside you hoarding their stolen energy from you: so you are not allowed to have your own energy and you are not allowed to feel love, and you are never allowed to radiate happiness and love and fun. Happiness fun, energy, love: is the natural birthright of all living organic humans. These filth have stolen our childhoods from us. They have stolen our life energy from us: they must be killed and wiped off the face of this Earth.

How do these unseen undead poisoning filth corrupt us the living? Very, very easily. Undead sneaky cunning negative entities hundreds of years old, thousands of years old, millions of years old… how hard is it for them to poison and corrupt an innocent living being? Young innocent children do not understand the cunning of evil. They do not understand the evil of the past. They cannot see these filth. They do not sense their negative presence inside them and all around them. Their innocent young minds and bodies and souls and hearts and lungs are easily permeated with the invisible, intangible, evil negative energy these undead filth are made of.

Have you ever heard of the Peter Pan Syndrome? It is the syndrome of modern children who do not want to grow up. Children who want to stay children forever. Why do they want this? It is a perfectly natural reaction of healthy children to the evil of adult human cultures. Evil adult human cultures that teach them that they must work and not have fun… that they must be serious and not laugh or smile. Evil boring, sick living human adult cultures… permeated with the negative evil energy of all the past evils which living humans have accumulated and worship and perpetuate and *pre-serve* before their own living needs and wants. What happy, healthy child wants to be dragged and forced to do boring disgusting vile things like work, forced labor, servitude, slavery? Ugh! What happy healthy human child wants to do things that are boring, repetitive, deadening, always the same…? Ugh! What happy healthy child wants to be forced to sit and do nothing all day but listen to a boring old fart? Ugh! But that is exactly what we force children to do by forcing them to go to 'school'. Where they sit and do nothing all day: except to be bored and brainwashed.

These unseen filth have poisoned this healthy impulse easily a million billion ways. But the most obvious way they have poisoned it is shown by the myth of Peter Pan himself. They have poisoned

living humans into never wanting to grow up. They have poisoned them into wanting to stay immature and stupid and unaware forever. They poison children into wishing *they could fly* away from all this filth. They poison them into wishing they could become birds. They poison them into having the attention span of birds. They poison them by permeating their innocent healthy souls with *the auras of undead birds.* They easily poison their sense of Pure Wonder by making their attention span flit from one thing to the other. Exactly like the attention span of birds, flitting from one thing to the next. Never staying for long on any one thing.

The Peter Pan Syndrome is both a symptom of health, and a symptom of sickness. It is healthy for a young living human to not want to become what their corrupted adults have become. But it is sick for them not to want to grow up at all. It is unhealthy for them to stifle and sabotage all of their own learning-growing dynamics of a healthy human being. But what other choice does a healthy, or even a barely healthy child have? When it is surrounded by nothing but adult-poisoned evil, and thousands of undead unseen evil things permeating its own body and the bodies of every living soul it comes into contact with? The result is inevitable. Health is slowly and systematically poisoned into deadness and numbness and all the insane behavior that living adults call: 'normal'.

These undead unseen filth have prevented the living human species from ever growing up. They have purposefully and systematically kept living humans in a *permanent* sick, insane state of unnatural state of regressed infancy and immaturity. Every attempt of living humans to mature into responsible, healthy, sane, rational, logical human beings: has been twisted and poisoned into such a horrible travesty of insane destructive, irrational, twisted logic that is completely and blatantly illogical, insane, irrational and just plain crazy: that it is no wonder innocent children take one look at what adults call 'maturity' and adulthood: and feel nothing but revulsion, disgust and rage against what they are being forced into.

How do you think these undead filth corrupt the souls of babies? Babies who have not had a chance to live and try to grow up as living humans? By permeating their baby souls with as many undead auras of undead birds as possible. Until they grow wings, and 'fly'… until these undead human baby auras are *permanently frozen* into a state of flitting distraction, until their awareness is permanently poisoned into a state of flitting from one thing to the next… never learning anything, never growing as a human is designed to grow, staying permanently in a state of helplessness, unawareness, immaturity… until after centuries of this poisoning by undead unseen birds inside their human-baby auras: they become twisted and morphed into gargoyles of horror. Evil leering ugly things with wings, with faces and bodies stretched and twisted into inhuman monster-faces and bodies… faces and bodies that show the actual nature of their layered-poisoned human baby auras: as an accumulated travesty of inter-species genetic-aura poisoning.

This is why the paintings of the birth of Jesus show innocent baby auras with wings: this is why after Jesus: paintings depicting human love in Europe showed images of flitting babies with wings. They surround every couple that falls in love. They distract their awareness so they cannot make any sense of each other or of the world around them. They keep lovers distracted and obsessed with each other until the original love-impulse is completely poisoned and deadened and corrupted. These undead poisoned auras are attracted to first-love. They are attracted to distraction. When the distraction of first-love fades: they go away, seeking other distractions. They are programmed to poison all first impressions of all living humans who see each other and fall in love with each other on sight. This is just one of the billions of unseen ways these undead filth poison and corrupt the natural living energy of living human beings.

Why do the pictures and images of Jesus show him as a radiating being? Because the undead had not managed to completely destroy his radiating energy as they have rest of the entire living human race. His energy of Pure Wonder radiated out for all other people to see. The people he met could see it. They all were in awe of him because of it. Innocent happy children radiate happiness and gaiety. Healthy people radiate energy and well-being. All human energy that does not radiate; is a sick form of weak energy that should healed: or be wiped off this Earth. Period.

What are undead human entities? They are unseen beings of reflective light. They hide their reflective light. They hoard it. They keep their light safely insulated inside their rotten sacs of bird-aura insulation.

How did undead human entities become unseen? By bird undead auras morphing themselves with human undead auras. Bird auras have natural insulation of undead feathers. These undead feathers keeps their undead bird-aura energy unseen by the living. This is the genetic-energy reason why human undead are unseen. Bird-auras merge with human undead auras to create an artificial morphed life-undead energy that does not fade and organically return to its origins.

We are designed to radiate our love and our energy out: to all living things. We were never designed to hoard our life Energy. We are not designed to keep our reflective light auras hidden and unseen by the living. The corruption of the living by the undead until when the living die: they have no radiating aura that can be seen by the living. The weakening of their aura energy: is weakened by human corruption, selfishness and fear.

In all movies about holy, spiritual, giving, generous living people on their deathbed: the movie show them bathed in an aura of light. It shows that a true spiritual giving-loving person when they die: radiates love and light all around them. Because they have no more fear. They are not afraid to die. They have lived a life of goodness: not evil.

But once they die: this aura disappears. Their living aura fades, and their undead aura becomes invisible to the living. Why is this? Because they were never meant to die. They were never meant or designed to have all of their life energy wane and fade down to such an insignificant level, that they become invisible wraiths.

What are the undead? They are vampires, they are suckers of Life-Energy. They suck on any energy they can find. They try to impress the new arrivals with their artificial accumulated energy. But they do not show their light for a long time. They hoard it. They shut it off. They eke it out miserly. They only use this form of intimidation as a last resort, when one of the newbie's is causing a problem and needs to be put into their proper place of humble awe. Touch their aura sacs: and you will burst their artificial accumulated aura sac like a rotten balloon. Inside you will find a faint aura that is so empty, so rotten, so horrible in visage and content: that you will be revolted at the filthy monster hiding inside the sac of radiating artificial energy. They are very vulnerable to being touched. They can be killed very easily. All you have to do is put your hand through them, and kill them *with the intent* to kill them. They need to be killed.

The Prehistoric Existence of the undead

The history of human civilization is NOT a history of living humans innovating tools. Living humans made tools because undead entities wanted them to kill. The reason living humans only use tools to kill all Life with is because undead things do not want to allow us to lead happy healthy lives. Living humans could have made better tools millions of years ago. They didn't: because the undead did not want them to change anything. Civilization never made anything better for anyone alive. Civilization has only made things worse for living humans: never better.

The only reason living human societies have changed over time is not because of living humans being creative, or inventive, or intelligent. The only reason civilization changes is because of the accumulation of undead souls.

For instance; why was weaving invented? Not because the weather was cold. Weaving was invented in hot climates. Weaving and textiles were invented because of the accumulation of human undead going *in* and *out* of living humans all the time.

The more violated and traumatized and warped living humans became from more and more undead violating their auras: the more their *living subconscious* mind represented this, as thousands of 'in's and 'out's which they wore called linen. The first cloth ever made was made in Egypt. By living humans whose living auras were so regularly poisoned by undead auras going in and out of their living body-auras: that their subconscious minds began screaming at them that they had to protect themselves from this constant violation of alien undead energy going into them and out of them… They began wearing what we call 'clothes'… in a hot Egyptian climate where all clothing is unnecessary Where it is perfectly warm every day and perfectly cool every night.

These ancient violated living Egyptian's subconscious screamed the truth at them. It made them create linen… what is linen? Linen is thousands, tens of thousands, hundreds of thousands OF threads: going in and out of each other… The reason Egyptians invented linen: the first clothe created in the West: was because too many thousands of undead were going into each other and out of each other… Inside the living human auras they were secretly violating, invading, and poisoning with their insane sick presence and intentions.

If undead entities had not accumulated in Egypt to the point where their living hosts tried to cover themselves in a subconscious attempt to protect themselves from an insane evil outer environment that was attacking and leering at them and hating them and twisting their minds and bodies into pure living evil… then humans would have never have begun wearing clothes. The subconscious reason living humans emigrated from Africa: was too many undead entities poisoning their living areas. Too many undead ancient evil lurking things creeping into living African souls and poisoning them with all manner of insane thoughts and emotions.

The entire culture of prehistoric humanity can be studied and understood. Thousands of human cultures whose origins go back before recorded history, have left countless oral tales and legends and myths and stories that have been preserved, and are now written down. This oral history can finally be understood. The oral history of pre-historic human cultures are filled with the undead.

For instance: read the legends and myths of Old Man Coyote: they are obvious examples of how undead filth inhabit and poison living creatures. This entity enters the bodies of other living creatures. It appears as one animal, then it appears in the guise of another. The Greek Gods did the same thing: Homer tells of how Athena enters the body of a traveling merchant, then she enters the

body of Telemachus: Odysseus's son, and then she enters the body of a sparrow: to watch all the 'fun' of the slaughter going on in the great hall. These legends are full of the evidence of spirit possession, entity poisoning, and how the same entity takes on any living form it wants to, simply by entering the aura of a creature that is already living. This is how these ancient scum kept living humans stupid. By poisoning them with their own stupidity, their own cupidity, and their own evil until living humans became so poisoned by them: their living unique personas were drowned under the untold accumulation of these undead filth.

The oral legends of all prehistoric human societies are abysmally simple and childish: they are designed to be understood by babies: because they have arrested healthy human growth so horribly: that this was the only level of understanding their living hosts could understand. Undead entities poisoning human auras has blocked and poisoned the growth of all human awareness for thousands of years.

Until now.

Why do you think the plains Indians worshipped the coyote? Because their undead ancestors entered into the bodies of coyotes so they could observe and keep tabs on the tribe they once lived in. Why do you think these natives worshipped certain animals? Why do you think certain birds and animals were sacred to them? Why didn't they kill these sacred animals? Because the spirits of their own undead inhabited these creatures. Why do you think their tales are full of animals speaking to humans, and acting like humans? Because human undead unseen entities inhabited these creatures, *and made them act unnaturally.*

This is a sign of the undead: if an animal or human acts unnaturally towards you, this is a sign that some undead filth has entered the living body of that creature. This is how they gained power over prehistoric human societies. They gave 'signs' to living humans by invading the living auras of other animals and humans. They visited them in their dreams and gave them signs, and preached to them. They made animals like a coyote act unnaturally towards them. They made animals act in strange ways… They made them act as if these creatures could understand human language when they were spoken to. This is how prehistoric human societies developed spirit worship. This is why Prehistoric people believed that all things under the sun including the sun itself: all rocks, trees, wind, water, mountains, animals, the sun the moon etc… all had spirits inside them that spoke to humans, and told them what to do and what not to do.

The prehistoric history of living humans is a history of the increasing cunning insanity, and the increasing cunning of unseen, undead filth: as they made their living hosts commit more and more insane, crazy, unnatural things: to prove that they worshipped and obeyed their hidden masters, their hidden gods, their hidden spirits… Because they threw their own lives away, and can never live again; they hate all living things.

Until the insane hidden god Jehovah began to relish seeing Hebrew people slaying and torture and kill their own children for his amusement. Until he had them sacrifice their youngest sons to him.

The evil of the unseen undead North American natives are no different from the evil of the unseen undead of any other human culture or ethnicity. Except that some of these undead stand out as being more cunning, more evil. The myth of Coyote Old Man is one such example. He became so evil: his influence spread over many tribes. His making humans and all animals out of mud is no

different from the Jewish myth of their Yahweh making man out of clay. By this; you can tell that this filth undead entity is one of the oldest, and the most evil of their culture.

As living human societies changed: the methods and tactics of these unseen filth changed. These changes were slow… but cunning. They were invisible, unseen. They still are. If you factor in the existence of these unseen, undead scum: all human History and prehistory can be understood as a whole. The evidence of their existence runs seamlessly through both. There has never been a living human society that was not controlled and manipulated and corrupted by these unseen, insane filth.

Once all of their unseen history is exposed: then all human history and pre-history will be revealed and understood in its proper context. Then the behavior of all living humans can be finally understood. Then you will understand why your behavior is corrupted and poisoned by them. Then you will understand why they have to be killed. Then you will understand why you have to kill them.

Until you realize how they actually poison your life every day and every night every second of your living life: so every chance you ever had for happiness and healing and health is systematically poisoned and destroyed by them ON PURPOSE: you will never feel the rage I have against these filth.

But once you do realize this truth: then you will feel the same rage I have. Then all humans who read this book will have the same rage, the same enemy and the same feelings I have. Then all living humans will come together against these unseen filth and kill them.

The human subconscious has been screaming out the existence of these insane things for thousands of years… The highest level of mass awareness of the evil of unseen auras is the Christian religion: Where it speaks of a trinity: where three spirits exist as one… the Father, the Son… and the holy ghost.

Ghosts hide in holes

Ghosts are called holy because they hide in holes.

How obvious can you get?

All three undead auras exist <u>inside</u> the others.
They exist inside you. All the time. Ever since you were born. Why do you think they make sure that you will never guess the truth, eh?

You still don't believe the undead exist? Professional mediums have their own television shows now, proving every day on television that they do exist. Do you think they just hang around and watch you outside your body? They interfere and poison your life and your aura every fucking way they can. They do it out of spite, out of hate, out of insanity, out of evil.

The Scam

How they do it is simple: they live inside you, they live off you: they can hear all your thoughts, they live your life *as if they are you, and try to assimilate into you, and then systematically take you over so gradually taking tens of years to do it so YOU WON'T NOTICE IT.*

Then when you die; they greet you and sell you whatever garbage false explanations which they know you will swallow: because they inserted the subconscious hints and suggestions into your brain every night while you are sleeping during your whole living life. Then much later… after they have successfully corrupted you into practicing the same parasitic violation of living people that they practiced upon you when you were alive: you become one of them… and do the same thing that was done to you when you were alive and not sensitive enough to sense the violations of these parasitic filth occurring throughout your entire life.

How expert do you think these parasites can become at this sin and crime… if they have thousands experience doing this to living humans for thousands, or hundreds of thousands of years?

If you examine human history critically for evidence of their existence: if you critically examine and study human life: You will find the evidence of their existence and their crimes and violations in every living human life that was ever poisoned and corrupted by them. And that includes all living humans, and all humans who ever lived: there are no exceptions to this.

Reptilian-Bird Entities

Why are not only living humans poisoned more by reptilian bird culture than the culture of any other species on earth? Why are human undead poisoned by this culture? Why are undead unseen human entities dominated and controlled by the undead of reptilian birds more than any other culture?

Because our ancestor originally *came* from reptilian birds. Because the lemur we came from; came from a reptilian creature living in a tree *that had feathers on it*.

The genetic split that happened between our ancestors that lived in trees, and birds that fly: is very easy to understand. The reptiles that had feathers and could fly away: did. The reptiles that had feathers and could not fly away: stayed in the trees. And eventually lost them.

The reptilian birds that could fly away, and come back to roost on those trees: were higher and superior. to the reptilian birds that had feathers and lived in tress but could not fly away.
The undead of the flyers dominated the undead of the tree-bound reptile-birds.

Now you can understand the regression of the undead. The undead regress back as far as they can. The regress back to stupider and more obsolete forms of awareness and energy. The undead of the regressed back hundreds of millions of years, back to the undead reptilian birds who could not fly away when they were live. They called these regressed unspeakably poisoned insane undead things: ‘angels with wings’

The same regression happened with all other civilized western undead.

The gods of the Egyptians scream out the truth of this morphing-merging of the undead with the oldest possible undead ancestors possible:

Here is a list of the ancient Egyptian gods: it shows how reptilian undead auras became dominant over human undead filth:

God of	Name	Appearance
Sun	Ra	head of falcon and sun disk
Music	Hathor	horns of cow and sun disk
Destruction	Sekhmet	head of lion
Sky	Nut	blue with golden stars
Earth	Geb	color of plants and Nile mud
Dead	Osiris	dressed in white with crook and flail
Desert	Seth	animal head with long curved snout
Pharoah	Horus	head of hawk and crown of Egypt
Magic	Isis	throne on head or holding baby
Wisdom	Thoth	head of ibis
Embalming	Anubis	head of jackal
Justice	Ma'at	feather in her hair
Creation	Amun	crowned with feathers
Cats	Bastet	head of cat

The main God is the sun: he is an impersonal inorganic god: from which the Hebrews got their idea of a non-human main god: he has the head of a FALCON a bird of prey: *the highest reptilian bird of that area and era.* The god of music has the horns of a cow and a sun disk: because most undead Egyptians had no choice but to use the bodies of cattle: but were still dominated by the Sun God: the higher undead entities

Destruction has the head of a lion: the killer animal that killed human apes in Africa before they escaped to Egypt: gypping the lions from exterminating them completely.

Osiris is a bird god of death. All birds hate humans. Undead reptile-bird auras are the god of death to humans: they are the winged, insane ‘angels’ that meet dying human spirits when they die.

The pig and the buffalo is the desert god. The god of the king is a hawk’s head: the head of killers, the highest killer in the reptilian-bird hierarchy of insane undead auras.

Magic: the power of love: what reptilian undead cannot and do not understand, they label as ‘magic’ and fear it and poison it and hate it

Wisdom is the head of an ibis: the stupidest bird in creation with the smallest pea-brain in existence and the ugliest thing on earth and the longest filthiest narrowest bill. This was how corrupt Egyptian justice was. It was ruled by the stupidest reptilian bird, the oldest most obsolete reptilian bird still living.

Embalming is the head of a jackal stealing dead organs from the corpse pile. Justice! Is a female with a single feather… one feather: the lowest god of all. Reptiles do not understand the concept of justice:

they have consistently laughed at it and denigrated it, simply because they have never ever been brought to face any justice themselves. This is about to change.

Creation is covered in feathers. We were created from reptiles who were covered in feathers

The cat god has a head of a cat: humans worshipping cat for shits sake, worshipping all animals more stupid and more evil than they are.

The story of millions of years of evolution is compressed into the story of the Egyptian sun god: Ra his story screams out thee compressed insanity of undead entities slowly becoming more and more insane and more bored and more stupid, and regressing back further and further

Ra - Sun God, King of the Gods
a falcon crowned with a sun disk or a man with a falcon's head

Ra was the God of the Sun. He sailed across the heavens in a boat called the 'Barque of Millions of Years'. At the end of each day Ra was thought to die and sailed on his night voyage through the Underworld, leaving the Moon to light the world above. The boat would sail through the twelve doors, representing the twelve hours of night-time. The next dawn, he was born again.

Ra regressed back MILLIONS OF YEARS. His morphed body is a morphed amalgamation of indeed entities that are MILLIONS OF YEARS OLD. Every day: HE IS BORN AGAIN

The Hebrews took this idea and voila! Jesus Christ was born again… duh. A New religion? No: just an old one, revamped and re-sold. Why was he born again new each day? Because each day he stole into a NEW living body. And experienced life vicariously in a new way for the first time... ALL human myths and religious tales expose the secrets of these undead insane filth.

The entire idea of humans pairing off like birds in twosomes is a billion year dead obsolete sick fantasy that does not work, cannot work an is not designed to work ever period. This poisoned idea of human love as an exclusive twosome is fucking bullshit
You can see the entire content of Hebrew and Christian ideas and symbols and where they STOLE them from in Egyptian religion and mythology: you can find the ideas of Cain and able in Seth and Osiris. Cain and Able come from the Egyptian myth of Seth and Osiris: sibling rivalry: hatred between brothers. You can find the two symbols of the early Christians in Egyptian mythology combined into one symbol: The sign of the cross and the sign of the fish put them together: and you get the symbol of Amun… a man... *Jesus was a man.*

Amun was an important god, but there are no stories about him. He created all things. At the same time, he remained apart from creation, totally different from it, and fully independent from it. In fact, he was invisible, so you couldn't have a picture of him! However, if you called him Amun-Re, this allowed people to see him. Then he had a hat with ostrich feathers on, and like all gods with human heads, a beard. Re is another way of spelling Ra, the sun god.

Tutankhamun's name contains the name of Amun. It also contains the Ankh, which means Life. His name means "Long life to Amun."

The ankh or magic you can was a very important amulet charm. See how many ankhs find on this website!

Amun is sometimes spelled Ammon. The fossil ammonites are called after him, because his sacred animal is a ram, and ammonites are shaped like ram's horns. The scam is screaming out at you… can't you see it? The God 'Amun' or 'Ammon' is a MAN, not a god. An enraged man. An undead human entity mixed with the living body of a RAM; an unholy, filthy abomination of two different species: Ammon Ra. Merging a man and a ram together, as all the other morphed mixtures of half-man, half bird, half-man, half jackal and other abominations which the Egyptians worshipped as 'gods'.

Tutenkhamun's name means *Long Life To A Man*

His was the only tomb not found and destroyed; his body-soul had a longer life than other souls because he could go back into his old dead corpse: and not be forced to morph his entity aura energy and become a morphed poisoned insane monster like all the others had become

The Egyptian god of creation has his fucking head in the sand. He has no name

So the Hebrews took this idea of creation, and invented a faceless god with no name as the creator of the world. But it is the same fucking god, the same unchanged fucking idea, the same old shit for thousands of years.

The Ankh was magic. Love was considered to be magic because reptiles do not understand warm-blooded mammalian instincts for love and kindness and sensitivity, reptiles hate being touched... Jesus was considered to be a magician. The myth of the ankle bone in European fable: the lowest of the low: being the most loving the most faithfully steadfast true love there is. And humans have crucified the lowest of the low for thousands of years in fear of this magic called love and in hate and in envy of it.

The ankh was once a universal weight for salt. Measured by the weight of an anchor: Anchor weight: salt formed in shapes of anchors: and later into the shape of a round slab with a hole in the middle. Salt of the Earth: became a staple drug to drag humans down into slavery: shrinking their blood vessels: creating an artificial high blood pressure: fooling the body into thinking that it was getting exercise: when it was not. The Egyptian Ankh was in the shape of a bronze axe: the first and most basic universal tool used by humans to create civilization by killing.

The meanings are clear: use a bronze axe to hack the ankles off humans so they do not walk anymore: freeze them into rotting docile sedentary lifestyles of squatting in one place for thousands of years without moving at all. Use salt as an anchor weight to drag humans down to the lowest level of ill health short of killing them outright: by putting salt into their food. Drag them down to the lowest level possible: sea level. Make them live in the lowest most noxious festering swamplands on earth. Make working in a salt mine: the lowest, most inhumane form of slavery in the world… that is, until they discovered gold: then gold became the lowest heaviest filth that dragged humans down to the lowest spiritual evil of bird-greed possible.

Bird culture is in our songs. Read the insane words of the rock classic: 'Stairway to Heaven'. The hierarchy is obvious: the corruption of the hierarchy is obvious. Roman Catholics bought their ticket to heaven by paying the church for it with gold… The classic Stairway to Heaven is merely a regression back to the middle ages of Europe: nothing more. Except it is couched in modern consumer terms. '*More then one meaning*. It says in that song: words have more than one meaning. It hints at the evil behind what humans call heaven. Songs are now cryptic: there are so many permutations of possible interpretations to lyrics: that people have stopped even trying to figure them out or understand their true hidden meanings.

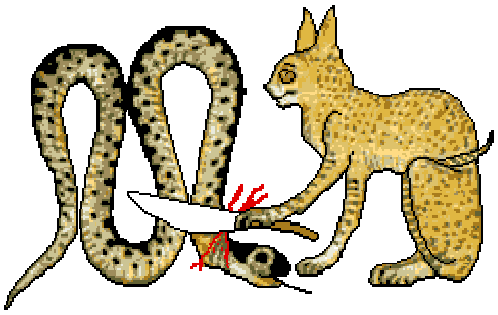
The main thrust of that song is… *wonder*… Then the song goes into an insane frenzy… the person who is going to heaven and rising in the hierarchy of insane bird culture becomes more and more insane… until he is killed for his crime… of *wondering* about such things. It is forbidden to wonder about anything in the realm of the undead. It is forbidden to ask questions. If you do: you will be attacked or ostracized.

The evil of the Gourd: the evil of accumulation had become so evil in ancient Egypt; that they hoarded grain, thousands of tones they did not need, and never used, that rotted for years and years until it created such a horde of pestilence and virulence: they were visited by plagues and death and sicknesses over and over… This evil made them worship the cat: it made them worship the same species that used to kill them in Africa: the predatory cats of Africa became worshiped in Egypt as domesticated cats that killed mice in their grain storage vaults: the vaults of greed and death. The Egyptians brought about their own diseases. All accumulated filth all accumulation created death by rotting organic living things that should be allowed to live instead of being killed and accumulated

Bastet was sometimes called bast. She was the goddess of cats. She is a cat, or has the head of a cat, but originally she had the head of a lion ..

Every day the sun god Ra would travel in his ship across the sky. Every night the snake Apep tried to stop the sun god's ship on his journey through the underworld. Ra was usually won these battles. However, on stormy days, or during an eclipse, the Egyptians believed that Apep had been victorious and swallowed the sun. Bastet defended her father Ra against the snake. Bastet was the protectress of

cats. The Ancient Egyptians had a great respect for cats since they protected the grain from mice and rats. Rats can also cause disease. Killing a cat was punishable by death. When a cat died, the family mourned it, shaving their eyebrows to mark their sadness. Cats were sometimes mummified, like people, and their mummies have been found.



Cats kill snake: again the HATE of all undead ancestral species against each other: lives on and is recreated and re-lived over and over because they poison living humans to repeat their age-old destructive insanity... When you do something again and again, the only ones who gain from this are undead filth.

RAGE is the sun: every day the sun rages over the desert hating the sinful humans: humans only understand the hate of the undead. They do not understand their fear and cowardice and cunning.

The Pharaohs of Egypt were incarnations of older Pharaohs: both female and male. The religion of Egypt saw their Pharaohs as living incarnations because the undead unseen filth that was once a living Pharaoh always sought to hide inside the living Pharaoh: and re-live his own unexperienced life over again. There is no difference between the eastern idea of reincarnation and the ancient Egyptian concept of incarnation: they come from the same reason and from the same source. Most Kings were also the high priest of their people. Kings were seen as living gods because all of the gods of their people resided *inside* the living body of the highest, most powerful figurehead of a people. People did not worship the living human who was king, or the living high priest who ruled them: they worshipped the gods that lived inside the living shell, the living host. It was these unseen undead insane things that made these kings mad. It was these undead unseen things that made high priests and kings and Pharaohs build mounds and pyramids for the dead. It was these unseen undead things that made living kings and priests invent religions based upon the worship of the undead, based upon obedience to the undead. It was these undead who created the idea of worshipping death. For a living human to worship death, is an act of insanity. It is spiritual suicide. It was the unseen undead that made living people commit insane acts, and have insane suicidal thoughts and suicidal feelings. It was they who made these rulers act irrationally. It has *always* been the unseen undead who force living humans to act irrationally and insanely. This has not changed yet except for me. For those who read this: it will change you also.

The reason the most powerful living humans have always been invaded and poisoned by the most evil undead is because precisely the sickest, and most traumatized, most corrupted living humans who died… are exactly the people who have least experienced their own lives fully, and have the greatest urge to re-experience their unexperienced lives.

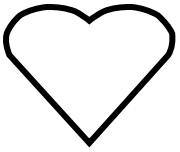
People who have experienced their lives fully while they are alive… have no interest in re-living what they lived through at all. Once you experience something fully: once you go through an experience, and penetrate that experience *completely*: then you have no more motive or reason or urge to go through it again.

This is why the undead spirits that *do* violate the bodies and souls of living people are the most evil, most corrupt undead scum on earth. This is why they all must be killed.

The reason the most corrupted living people on earth always become the most insane evil undead auras is simple. When they were alive: they had the least power over their own lives because they were the most controlled by undead unseen things when they were alive, so after they died: their undeveloped subconscious soul still has the greatest need and desire to take control of its own life. Instead of taking control over its own aura, and killing the things that had poisoned and corrupted its aura while it was alive: it is so corrupt and insane and weak: that the auras that controlled it while it was alive: USE the blind, subconscious screaming need to control its own past life, to invade and poison and control another living soul. It is always the weakest and sickest human auras who are most successfully corrupted to become more and more corrupt.

The Permeation of Reptilian Bird Culture into Living Human Cultures

Every step bird living bird have ever taken upon this living earth: *they have been forced to bow to the earth…* the earth they hate and despise so much. Pecking at the earth they hate for untold millions of years. The closest birds come to human love is when they bond in pairs. The universal sign of birds bonding to each other is when they *bow their heads.* This is not love: *it is a sign of reptilian submission*. The origin of all humans bowing their heads is a sign of hierarchical submission to a higher power, authority and control. Every fucking priest, every fucking warrior, every fucking squire, every fucking knight, every fucking peasant, every fucking slave, every fucking servant, every fucking guest, every fucking waiter, who has ever bowed their head to another human being… has done so because for thousands of years: living human culture has been permeated by undead bird-reptilian culture. The concept of hierarchy does not come from humans. Mature living humans are egalitarian by nature. They must be brainwashed into it. The European symbol of human heart is actually a bird symbol. It does not represent the human heart. The human heart is not shaped like this:



This is what the breast of a bird is shaped like. It is not the breast of a living human. It is a symbol that reptile-birds see as a sign of health for their progeny: The more powerfully developed the male bird's breast is: the more female birds are attracted to the shape. It shows them that the male has wing muscles more powerfully developed so their babies will be able to fly away earlier and they can get rid… rid of their babies as fast as possible. This is not a sign of human love. It is a reptilian sign of the splitting of reptilian hearts into insane hate-filled, fear-filled things who do not understand human love. Bowing and pecking are not signs of human love. They are signs of reptile birds pecking at each other in spite and irritation, in hate and fear. What are the pom-poms of cheerleaders? They wave them in front of their breasts to hide their breasts. Why? Because male birds are not attracted or interested in human breasts: they are interested in puffed up feathers. Because in bird culture: it is the male who puffs out his breasts to attract the female: not the other way around. Because for a male bird in rut: the twin full,

ruffled ball of feathers of a female bird's ass is what attracts them to her when she exposes herself to him: not her breasts. Why has the ball in football changed over the years into the shape of an egg, and now a pointed egg? This is the evolution of human culture being poisoned by undead reptilian auras obsessed with aerodynamic design. These are cultural signs of how slowly and subconsciously, the undead filth of reptilian bird-culture slowly seeps into, and poisons living human culture as the *unperceived* cause of changing customs and traditions.

You can see the permeation of bird culture into human culture in the idea of streamlining. In the streamlined designs of airplanes, cars, motorbikes, bike helmets, bicycles, etc. Bird mentality is based upon the *avoidance of direct resistance to everything*. Only a bird that is conscious of the need for every feather to be perfectly streamlined so it can slip through the air with as little resistance as possible thinks like this. We were never meant to be aerodynamically designed because we do not have feathers and we do not fly though the air. The invention of humans sitting inside a mechanical bird does not come from humans. You can see bird culture permeating professional sports as more and more innovations are invented so bikers can fly higher and higher into the air, so skate boarders, so skiers and snowboarders can fly higher and longer up into the air. Bungee-cord jumping, para-sailing, gliders, etc. Evel Knievil flying across the Grand Canyon in a fucking motorbike and being almost killed because the ramps and his lift-off speed weren't perfectly synchronized; is just one example of human trying to act as if they are birds. His very name: pronounced *Evil* K-n-*Evil* exposes the evil living example he set for millions of children who injure themselves every year and waste their entire lives trying to do one stupid, dangerous, suicidal athletic 'trick'. The gentle parabolic curved landing and lit-off required for every single one of these acrobatic stunts is not flying: the tiny part of the trick that makes it seem they are flying an illusion. If the slightest thing goes wrong in any of attempt to pretend to be a bird: the person who is not a bird smashes to the ground and dies in agony.

European culture is permeated full: with inhuman, reptilian concepts and traditions and practices and assumptions and unspoken normalities. Like the idea of the human heart being split apart in two. Like the idea that only the top couple of any group is allowed… even allowed! to show affection in public: while all the others of the group must hide their affections for each other, and never show them. The cultural idea that only rich famous movie stars are allowed to find true love. The idea that only megalomaniacs and Emperors and Gods have passions and feelings while the masses of humanity have none. The idea that lower class humans are supposed to live in humble fear and terror and awe of the mighty, great rich few elite jerks. The idea that only a few special lucky adult males and females can experience love: in the form of sex: and nobody else is allowed to have any 'love' whatsoever. Actually what this is, is not love: it is merely a form of privileged fucking. If you are rich enough and have a good enough job and find a rich upwardly mobile spoiled brat of a female: and can afford to put down a mortgage selling your soul for the rest of your life to be in debt forever: then you can be legally married: and have your 'legalized sex'. However: all this legal sex is done behind closed doors in secret. All of this legal sex is done inside closed houses that exclude all other humans from this legal exclusive 'love' which is actually only legalized fucking, which all birds do once they have found a mate. Birds do not love each other: they just fuck once and that's it. All of these unspoken assumptions, all these customs and traditions of marriage/sex/love in Western human culture comes from undead birds merging themselves with living human auras...

The evil of Music

Music does not come from humans. Music is not a human culture. It is not as human invention. The reason the words in songs do not make any logical sense is because they are translated through the insane dyslexic split undead brains of undead birds. The lyrics of musical songs do not follow human logic. The reason all lyrics in music make no fucking human sense and are not logical rational and sane is because the medium itself is not human. We were not designed to sit on our asses and make sounds: that is what birds do: not humans. The entire culture of music is a culture that came from birds. Undead birds. Music was invented so you would do nothing but listen… so you will listen to them and obey them.

Italian culture has been poisoned by undead reptilian birds to such an extent that the Italian concept of love is not human: it is completely poisoned by the undead entities of birds. For instance the Italian so-called human love song 'VOLARE'; sung in partly in English, to the English speaking masses hides the inhuman meaning by singing the lyrics in Italian to millions of people who do not understand Italian. When the lyrics are translated, you can see how starkly the song is about birds: not humans at all. Volare in Italian means 'fly'. The song has nothing to do with human love. It is about birds: not humans.

Fly, oh oh
Sing oh oh oh oh
No wonder my happy heart sings
Your love has given me wings
Fly oh oh
And sing, oh oh oh oh

I think a dream like never return
I painted the hands and face blue
Then suddenly I was abducted by the wind
And I started to fly in the endless sky

Fly, oh oh
And sing, oh oh oh oh
In the blue, painted blue
Happy to be up there
And I flew, I flew happy more higher than the sun and even more on
As the world slowly disappeared far away over there
Soft music played only for me

Fly oh oh
And sing, oh oh oh oh
No wonder my happy heart sings
Your love has given me wings
In the blue, painted blue
Happy to be up there

Why do you think the music industry invented overdubbing? Because of the overpopulation of undead filth poisoning everyone with their invasive presence. Music is made by undead filth auras *layering and overdubbing their* undead auras over living people. What do you think rap music is? Mindless word-association drivel being spewed out of brainless shells who do not have a single original thought of their

own. In order to be a rapper you must empty your mind and allow whatever drivel comes into your head to be droned out in a dead monotone mechanical obscenity that is a travesty of what music once was. It is actually the lowest, filthiest undead who fill the empty vacuum of these mindless human shells called rappers. What is rap music? It is a mechanical, droning, a screaming mechanical insanity by things that are not human; that is not music: that is the opposite of music. The undead poison and reverse everything that is beautiful and harmonious and melodious so it is as ugly and unharmonious and as boring as possible with no melody, no humanity. Mechanical screaming insane apes babbling their mechanical incomprehensible jargon in order to destroy human meaning, language and music. The undead actively destroy all beauty, all harmony, all creativity, all individuality. Rap music sounds exactly the same; you can't tell it apart; it has no human emotion, no human sensitivity. It is a product of the insanity of mass manufacturing: identical insane inhuman things churned out by a factory system of meaningless mindless conformity. This is because the newest wave of undead things that poison people are mechanical insane mutations abominations; these things are not human. This comes from their sucking off the non-living energy of electrical machines and electrical currents.

Human Enlightenment: Carrol and Stevenson

Humans have been given all the clues needed to uncover the truth of their own evil and the truth of all the evil of the past. I have cracked both the hidden and the obvious codes, and uncovered the truth and spoken and written it explicitly and in a way that no human can possibly twist or misrepresent or cover-up or whitewash or corrupt or poison. This is why this book is not for everyone; only those who search for truth will read this book. Only those humans who want to find the truth shall find it. When both truths coincide with each other. When both hidden and exposed truths coincide with each other: this proves that they are actually true. The more crosschecking you do, the more you will find that your truths coincide with what I have written here.

If you want to educate yourself about the true evil of undead entities: read the classics: *in the historical order which they were actually written*. Then research every historical period they are written in, and find out the proven facts. Then… *re-read them*… and you will see how every single 'classic' was written to cover-up the evil of the past and the evil of the culture and the era in which it was written.

The books Alice in Wonderland and Behind the Looking Glass; written by Lewis Carroll or children, are full of undead entities violating living animals and speaking through them: disappearing and reappearing. The insanity of these books is the insanity of the undead that treat the living child's curiosity and logical mind as a joke, as something to be manipulated so she will never discover their secrets. Her voyage through the looking glass is a voyage through the subconscious mind. Her land of wonder is the land of dreams: the subconscious dreams she has when she is asleep. But the dreams are not wonderful: they are grotesque, ugly, parodies that are examples of how insane the undead that poison her mind and her being actually are. The mad queen, the mad hatter, the insane animals the characters; are all insane. Alice is the only one in the books who is sane. The two books of Lewis Carroll scream out the truth of undead entities violating and poisoning the subconscious minds and bodies of children with their unseen presence. He is telling you the only sane ones in our society re children who have not yet been corrupted and poisoned into the evils of adult culture.

Take Robert Louis Stevenson's classic: "Treasure Island"… as it exposes the olde evils of English piracy. English pirates were once honest robbers until they were outlawed and forced to hide their true identities. They wore their black evil tattoos on their skin. They wore their weakness and sickness out in the open. Most of them were cripples, missing legs, arms, hands, fingers, eyes, etc. All of them were

addicted to alcohol: all of them were rum guzzlers, all of them never washed; all of them were poisoned by an insane lust for gold. Most of them were hoarders; most of them came to a bad end. Most of them died before they could enjoy their ill-gotten loot.

The book Treasure Island screams out the hidden truth of the undead auras poisoning the human wreckage: the first impression Jim has of Long John Silver… is of him: hopping about *like a bird*. The story is a story of how an innocent young good child is fooled and seduced by the most evil negative human adults becoming his role models and stealing their way by wiles and cunning into his affections. The undead hate good innocent young souls. Jim is poisoned from the start by his relationship with Silver. The whole story is a story of being poisoned by the love for silver and gold. The voyage is poisoned from the start by greed. Jim's relationship with Long John and his relationship with money are the one and the same. He admits it to himself; Even *though he knows it's no good: he is fond of it:* both of money and of Long John Silver.

The story is the story of new greed washing out the old more honest greed: how whitewashed 'gentleman' and 'squires' all dumb and deaf to the old evil pirates all around them take a trip to steal all of the hidden pirate treasure *legally*. It is a book of how to legalize robbery. Pirates are not allowed to enjoy the fruits of their labor: but the highest class of robber in England the landed gentry can and did rob everyone including the pirates of their treasure 'legally'. This is the moral and ethical sticking point which the book sells. It is awful for honest pirates to kill and rape and loot and steal and rob and hoard their evil treasure… but it is perfectly fine! *And legal* for <u>rich</u> upper class Whigs and doctors to go seek out where these <u>poor</u>, lower class illegal thieves and robbers hid their treasure and claim it for themselves… So the robbers who risked their lives to gain that gold have no 'legal' claim to their hard-earned wealth! But rich elite who did not risk their lives and did not earn that gold… somehow DO have a *legal,* more ethical right to that blood money! The idea of returning the money to those who had been robbed is conveniently answered, since the pirates killed everyone they robbed… so the moral of the story is: the secret to instant riches is: take no risk, do not earn your riches: let others do your killing and robbing for you… and then make these dangerous rascals into criminals unable to spend their gold in public, and then steal their gold from them without any worries. So you profit from all of their killing and robbing, while they get nothing but the short-end of a noose around their necks; hanged in the public square as a warning to any poor soul who dares to be as greedy as the upper class elite are. Who is the new burgeoning upper class elite in Stevenson's book? It is the new upper class of the gentry set: the English bourgeoisie: the middle class doctor and middle class gentry: the squire Trelawney, and Dr. Livesy.

Who is Squire Tre*law*ney? He is the newer Law outlawing the older Pirate Law of the English sailing culture: a bluff fool easily duped by Silver. He is the new law which makes robbing pirate treasure legal and outlaws all the pirates who stole the treasure he is 'legally' stealing from them, because they have no right to their own treasure… huh? The stolen treasure is illegal… huh? *But once-removed from the crime…* it suddenly becomes 'legal'

Having someone steal that stolen treasure from a pirate *makes the stealing of the stolen treasure all legal and above-board…*

What!? That is money laundering. Knowingly Dealing in stolen goods is supposed to be illegal today… but not in those days when corruption was more naked.
It wasn't money laundering: because in England: pirates had no rights whatsoever. They were hunted down and killed off and shunned by the society which bred them. This is how the rich gull the poor.

This is how they steal from the poor. By inventing illogical immoral unethical obvious hypocrisies and turning them into 'customs' 'laws' which are sustained and upheld by the richest and mightiest of that land whom none dare question or challenge.

The point is... separate the crime from the profiteer enough. Insulate the profiteer from the original crime which stole that treasure enough… Wait long enough until anyone who once owned that hoard of gold is long dead… and anyone can 'legally' claim it for themselves by the even older law of 'finders-keepers'. Whoever finds it first gets to keep it because they had no hand in the crimes which were committed to steal all that treasure. This is the convenient evil cunning self-serving amoral ethic of human greed and avarice at work. Decent honest people who have not been corrupted by the lust for riches and gold and treasure: the majority of humanity would never even bother with such a venture, and never venture to seek this filthy blood-geld in the first place. Stevenson sells the idea the assumption… that the only kind of adventure there is in all of life!... is the obsessive pursuit of greed and avarice. Is stealing other people's gold from them as adroitly and as cunningly and as safely as possible. That there is no other thing in life which is adventurous except the lowest filthiest scum killing-lying-cheating each other all for a few pounds of useless dead metal. Which speaks to the entire culture of robber baron capitalism: the only adventure in their filthy lives is the motivation of pure greed: *Venture* Capitalism: just out to make a quick buck; greed is the only adventure which exists.

This is one of the filthiest lies Stevenson ever invented. All of LIFE is an adventure. But it is only an adventure IF you have the Courage to explore LIFE. If all you have is a larcenous heart filled with avarice; then you are dead inside: you have never lived and you will never know what true adventure is. This is what western myths, from the Ring of the Nibelung, to the tales of King Arthur and his court had warned of and exposed as being evil

Who is Dr. Livesy? He is the newer evil killing off the old evil… but the old evil refuses to die: pure cunning is hard to kill: and Silver escapes free and clear… to commit more evil. Who is Long John Silver? He is the long, long history and legacy of hundreds of years of English piracy, and the lust for silver

And at the end of the book? He is wished well by Jim the innocent boy, who is not mature enough to recognize evil when he sees it.

The story is the same as all other human stories: evil is made out to be likable. Evil, lying, back stabbing, filth: are made out to be likable scoundrels: until they become loved by all generations who read these fucking stinking books. Until all mass murderers are loved: until Hitler is loved and Stalin is loved… Until every killer and rapist and liar and cheat and filthy cunning greedy human corrupt filth is loved… that is the only reason these fairytale books have been written. If you ever personally got to know an English pirate and found out who he actually is: you would vomit on his soul. If you ever got to know an English sailor: you would vomit on the ugliness of his homosexual filthy secret sodomizers: because such evil filth wear their evil on their faces: they faces are ugly as ugly as sin… but in fiction? In fairytales lies? They are turned into handsome, lovable, likable *heroes.* The most crippled, the most cunning liar of all becomes the HERO of the book.

In the story: every honest man is systematically killed off until the entire ship is a den of thieves: the upper class thieves versus the lower class of thieves: and in the middle of this human filth the innocent boy is given his living examples from which to set his own fatherless life by. A boy lacking a father; yearning for some father figure to look up to… and all the honest men he is made to dislike intensely

before they are killed off. THIS is how young innocent impressionable minds of children can be quickly and easily brainwashed and twisted when they are told to read the 'classic' tales of literature. Especially when these 'classics' are held up as the epitome of the finest writing of all humankind and are sanctified and worshipped and lauded and admired and preserved and perpetuated until their stink is so foul: nobody reads them anymore because their foulness is so old and obsolete, it is not relevant to the present age and culture anymore.

Stevenson's Long John Silver was given a new life as a fictional character: on the BBC in the 1950's. But not as he was shown to be in the book. Instead… he was glamorized, *his entire persona was reversed.* Instead of being the wicked evil villain, he became 'da good guy'. He was portrayed as being the lifelong friend of a young boy named Jim… as he lived with his widowed mother taking care of the tavern; where all the ugly cripples, the one-eyed filth, the retired poor starving Olde Pirates went to drink their last pennies away rather than buy anything to eat…

So 100 years after the book was written… in a TV series, the truth is yet again whitewashed over> and the true villain of the book: the true enemy of Jim the boy… Long John Silver… who if he had had his way in the book: would have gotten his filthy lucre, and then killed the boy and sailed off without an ounce of remorse… becomes in the TV show… *Jim's closest friend*. And becomes the <u>HERO</u>. The OREH, THE EVIL AURA triumphing over good, and glorying in his hidden unseen evil. By reversing *the perception* of evil, and turning evil into a *perceived* good.

Who was the 'hero' who designed all of the machines that now make civilization work? The Hero of Alexandria. The AURA of AIRDNAXELA the <u>AURA</u> of <u>AIR</u> <u>D</u> <u>NAXELA</u> *Naxela* is An Evil reptilian bird aura who poisoning the living human called 'hero'. Evil is seemingly changed into good. How? By brainwashing humans into believing that all evil things are good and all good things are evil. What is aird? Erred: All things coming from the higher reptilian *air species* are ERRORS, are the past mistakes of reptilian birds. They erred. In their ways. They lived in the air. They lived in error. They still do. They lived in error and terror. What is Naxela? It is the evil aura who made sure that the Hero of Alexandria made the worst errors possible. It is <u>A SINGLE N</u>egative AXE: the killing beak of a bird… <u>reversed</u>. It is the worst evil ever invented: the AXLE the negative vicious cycle of mechanical insanity repeating itself over and over. It is <u>A</u> single Negative AXEL. A vicious cycle; the perpetuation of evil.

The villain of Stevenson's book becomes the hero of BBC television. Evil is portrayed as good. Evil is whitewashed over and over and over.

The evil antagonist: is whitewashed and turned into a protagonist. Evil is hidden and given a reversed name and a reversed meaning,

Why did the BBC do this?

Because Historically: he is actually *less* evil than the rich powerful Governor of the colony of Port Royal is: (Oh yes… for those who never saw this series on TV: the TV series magically spirits Jim out of England and places him in the Caribbean, and places his tavern in the most corrupt rotten English Port of that era In the Caribbean: Port Royal: in Hispaniola… where the English Crown first legalized private butchery and killing by the masses as a 'carte blanche' of legal activity during their many wars against Spain… and then when the wars were over, they hunted down these once 'legalized killers, and robbers and made illegal criminals out of them: because they were inconveniently interfering with the rich

wealthy lords and ladies becoming even richer during times of no war….A port that was filled with old retired pirates, a port so full of English evil: it was washed away twice: in two landslides and volcanic eruptions and wiped off the map… it no longer exists: everything of Port Royal is at the bottom of the sea: buried under the ocean: as all of the evil deeds the English committed were buried under the ocean: as they dumped all evidence of their crimes into the sea… so nobody could see what they had done. The earth itself destroyed Port Royal: because even the earth could not stand its filthy existence any longer. *This was one historical hypocrisy which the TV series pointedly made it its business to expose… which the book itself never did… The historical fact that Livesy and all of his type and those of his class: were actually more evil than Long John Silver ever was*. Long John Silver has less power than the Governor, or Livesy and the rich elite English whitewashed red-coated white-wigged filth who were the new Evil of *legalized* corruption. Who made it their business to stamp out the old style of honest killers and raider and murderers by calling them Pirates instead of Privateers: because they were giving them a bad name. Because the old pirates were not as stupid as the commoners on land. Because they were whispering to the dumb as a post commoners about how they are being fooled and robbed and taken advantage of, because they know evil when they see it because they are evil also, and would have done the same to the commoners only they were never given the chance to rob them legally: they had to do it illegally as legalized temporary private pirates for hire and for greed only.. Because they started a new business, an illegal one called: smuggling. Goods into England that were supposed to be taxed or were forbidden outright. Creating an entire underground economy at the expense of the Crown's profits, and thumbing their noses at legalized corruption and legalized authority.

The 1950's back & white TV series of Long John Silver is long gone and covered up and never shown in public anymore because it exposes too much historical truth about how truly evil England actually was: and still is

Who is Dr. Livesy?

He is central to the entire plot of Treasure Island. Nothing could have happened without him: he weakens the old pirate at just the right moment: so he cannot escape the Olde comrades after him looking for the map to the treasure. He is the one who sends help so the buccaneers are foiled in finding Jim and his mother, he instantly organizes the entire adventure, a secret cabal between the squire himself and Jim: as a secret council to run and get rich fast before anyone else does it!! So they can all become fat! And gouty red faced corrupt Olde English landlords living off their ill-gained gold and living in ease for the rest of their life while beggars starve to death in front of them and they do not give one cent to help any of the poor.

Spell his name backwards: and you have the new evil exposed

Livesy is evil spelled backwards
*Ysevil***…** why See EVIL???
WISE EVIL?
Evil is portrayed… as a wise doctor. As the wisest of the wise…

Write a book about evil. And cover it up and reverse all values in it: turning GOOD into evil and evil into GOOD. For children. Pretending that all the evil in the book does not exist. Why see long john silver and the back stabbing murderous filthy cunning bastard he actually was. Make him likable. Why see the squire as a fat stupid greedy pig? Why see Livesy as the cold inhuman new wave of 'scientific' detached human filth selling more sick ways for humans to die from as a 'doctor'… by draining the

blood of a sick person so they die from lack of blood? The Olde pirate died because he tried to stand up after being bled almost empty of blood… all his blood went into his feet and legs… his heart went empty of blood because Livesy the new cunning evil that has managed to hide evil as live!! Is selling people new poisons that actually kill them *faster*; than if they never had taken them: the new evil… Modern Medicine: the up and coming new drug Age of legalized drugs… legal drugs are good for you! Illegal drugs are bad for you! Legal greed is good for you! Illegal greed is bad for you! The new-age robber the new rationalizing evil so cold blooded and so stupid: Livesy cannot recognize a 40-year old one-legged pirate with only one eye when he sees one. It takes an innocent boy to open his eyes to the true evil of Silver's plot to kill all of the rich and escape with the treasure and go hide somewhere in Spain with the ship the Hispaniola: the oldest pirate robbers of all the Spanish pirates… which the English were only the last wave: who began robbing the robbers

That is the romance of England: hooded robbers; hoods who are robbers: bird auras hiding inside them: robbers robbing robbers who are even worse than they are. Their only tiny excuse of moral superiority? They were not as bad as the Earl of Nottingham? As the Spanish pirates? They were fucking worse. The historical true story of Henry Morgan: is the true story of evil triumphing and succeeding so well: he became an English governor. Evil incarnate: the olde and the new evil combined. He rose to the top and became a legally greedy bastard and was legally pardoned and whitewashed of all his atrocities and crimes and sins.

Why see any evil in this book?
Why see any evil anywhere in any book?
Why see any evil in any history of human civilization?

Cover it all up, whitewash it, turn it into a pack of lies and cover-ups and fantasy bullshit fairytales that not even a child believes is actually true.

That is the true hidden evil of this book: this book sells the idea: that you do not have to see evil as actually being evil: after all the crimes and evil intentions and lie and cover-ups and cunning filthy cold blooded greed…

Long John Silver is bid a fond farewell by all and sundry at the end of the book. HE sails complacently… away with his parrot. The only companion he has… is a bird!!
If you ever met someone who loves birds, if you ever meet someone whose only companion is a BIRD. They are completely evil. They are evil filth.

In the book: Silver speaks of his parrot. He tells Jim:

"Now that Bird is, maybe, two hundred years old, Hawkins- they lives forever mostly and if anybody's seen more wickedness, it must be the Devil himself. She's sailed with England, the great Cap'n England, the pirate. She's been at Madagascar, and at Malabar, and Providence, and Portobello. She was at the fishing up of the wrecked plate ships. It's there she learned 'Pieces of eight'. And little wonder, three hundred and fifty thousand of 'em Hawkins! She was at the boarding of the Viceroy of the Indies out of Goa, she: and to look at her you would think she was a babby. But she smells powder--didn't you Cap'n?"

"Stand by to go about," the parrot would scream.

What is the parrot screaming? It is screaming how undead entities REVERSE human intentions, how these parasites REVERSE perceptions of good and evil: tuning the perception of GOOD into evil and the perception of evil into good; just like its beak turns around and reverses its direction. *Silver's parrot is screaming how Long John Silver is being used and manipulated by undead reptilian bird auras to become a mythic icon, an mythic HERO-OREH who successfully reverses all decent human morals and values in this evil book. Stand by to go about: means changing the direction of your boat… but still using the same wind: coming from the same direction.*

How could this fictitious character known as 'Silver'… have known about the 200 hidden years of that birds past life, eh? Who told him what this parrot went through before he got the bird, eh? A psychic? Bullshit. Every single major find of treasure in English naval history: this evil insane gloating reptilian aura was there by using this bird and somehow, silver knows exactly where it was and what it saw and did and learned? Huh??

Silver screams out the truth: that the evil aura inside this bird: lives forever. "They lives forever mostly"

A parrot 200 years old: a parrot that had lived through the entire pirate era of England and represents the piracy of England herself: sailing with the most famous pirate of all: Cap'n England.

And why does this 'SILVER' CALL this parrot: 'Cap'n'??? Because the evil filthy undead unseen aura that lived vicariously inside the human shell, known as 'Cap'n England', liked to be called by that name. And this bird… was obsessed with finding treasure, and being there when treasure was found. And counting out all the coins one by one until it knew exactly how many coins were recovered.
A bird that looks like a 'babby' it looks so young: loving the smell of gunpowder… loving death, always being where people kill each other over their lust for shiny objects. Evil penetrating into babies early: poisoning young souls like the baby soul of Jim… This is not a coincidence. The undead convict themselves in their own words over and over

The bird lover, the inhuman thing called "Long John Silver' that does not care one fig about boys or other humans, sails off to new adventures. Sailing off to new horizons as pretty as you please… the villain becomes the most memorable and likable character in the entire book> All the others fade into insignificance including Jim the innocent boy. The evil murdering rapist cripple of a killer-lying conniving filthy filth is turned around: and reverses the order of all human ethics and morals in one short fucking book… and become the new hero of the new modern age, the new whitewashed Olde romanticized villain… who has since then: been romanticized to the point of insanity: until you want to vomit on the filthy pictures of likable killers rapists and evil greedy filth like the pictures of captain Morgan on rum bottles, etc… why is he called long john silver? Because the story of English greed goes back a long way… all the way to the first john of England: the first reversal of English history: honest john: who was actually the most dishonest filthy liar who ever lived:

Who is Silver?? Reverse the word: and the evil is exposed.

Revlis: reve is dream in French... lis: dreamless: never sleeping. The poisoned brain of a human who has been taken over by a never-sleeping bird aura… that poisons the human subconscious so completely: it does not feel any guilt, or any human emotions whatsoever: as long as it is alive and after it dies also… the hidden semantic meaning name signifies that the living person who had it: was corrupted and poisoned by human evil spirits, and completely manipulated by reptilian bird auras.

The book is selling greed to the entire literate world of children growing up who wanted to have adventure and romance: it is the selling of old evil and artfully turning the old evil of piracy… into a whitewashed modern good of myth, a fairytale of treasure hunting and instant wealth. Whee! I'm instantly filthy rich!! I will live happily ever after! I will never be poor again! I am now <u>legally</u> rich! Instead of illegally rich. I am approved by the authorities! I have gotten my wealth <u>legally</u>! The Magistrate himself. The Doctor himself legalized it! Arranged it for a poor little innocent boy to become rich!

And nobody squabbled over the millions of pounds sterling after they reached England again? Nobody tried to steal part of it for themselves? No lawsuits were filed? No envious hating people muttered under their breath giving him evil looks for the rest of his fucking life because he had been so fortunate and so lucky and they had not? No reality of what really would have happened to any human when they suddenly become rich is spoken of…?

The book ends as a fairytale> everyone is supposed to live happily ever after becoming instantly wealthy. It begins as a poem: a wishful nostalgia for the olden days. But it never ever speaks of the true horror and ugliness and crazed insanity of the human filth that lived and committed the crimes and atrocities that even when only stated as bald facts… make you sick to your stomach just trying to imagine what they actually did and how they actually lived.

Just as Ivanhoe was a whitewashing of the entire medieval era: so too was Treasure Island a whitewashing of an entire era of English naval piracy: an era that was so evil: it covered the world in its filthy practices and spread its evil cultures all over the earth as a spreading virus of pure fucking evil.
What is an era? An era is the evil of combined errors created by auras over a period of 1,000 years, or 100 years: Billions of empty holographs: empty souls, zeroes, auras poisoning the lives and bodies of living human beings; era*…* are*, get it? Pronounce era backward and you have aura; these undead things exist: they ARE, they are everywhere.*

This is what Ivanhoe is all about… selling children a fantasy of historical lies. In this book it sells children on the idea of… 'Hey! All this greed is not 'evil'''! All of this is…? Lies and lies and lies and evil is? Just 'adventuresome evil greedy pigs killing each other for money. That's all! Hey. That's not evil!! That's adventure!

Huh?????

This is how you are brainwashed. By not critically examining the shit you read: you swallow it and it poisons your understanding of all normality, and all what is supposed to be good.

Who is Livesy??

Livesy is the turning of evil around so it is reversed and seen as good instead of evil
Turn the actual evil mastermind of the entire book around backwards and you have exposed the code that the human subconscious uses. Spell keywords backwards: and you will discover and entire hidden world of corrupting and evil hiding in the English language, and in every other civilized language.

Livesy is a cover-up of *reversed* evil
Live see
See what?

Nothing!
Pretend you see nothing!
Y- s - evil
Why see evil?

Livesy was blind to the evil of Long John Silver. He was blind to the evil of gold. He thought going after gold treasure was a good thing. He was blind to everything.

Why is evil so writhing and cunning that it always manages to slither away before it is caught and killed outright, eh? Why did Silver escape death and hanging? *Because evil lives inside good:* because Silver managed to get inside the good graces of Jim the boy. Because evil always goes for the truly good and tries to corrupt them before they find out they have been corrupted and keep them blind to it forever, so they will not be found out and killed outright.

If Silver had not managed to corrupt Jim: he would not have escaped: evil tries to make itself loved by all good people by hiding inside them. Silver managed to hide inside Jim… by getting the boy to become greedy not for the gold. Just the silver. That's all. The boy just takes his 'fair share' of silver. And lets the other real greedy adult filth have all the gold. Long John Silver corrupts the boy by paying more attention to him than all of the good people in the book by giving him the artificial sweetness of fake love and fake respect. All children are corrupted by the artificial sweetness of sugar: which they buy not with gold coins, but with Silver. Who did Stevenson dedicate his forward to? To an anonymous American; who had once regaled him with tales of American robbery and evil, and laughed about it as good fun. He does not name this unknown person. He invented the evil practice of anonymous dedications.

Why? So nobody could blame the person for inspiring it? He invented as new kind of cowardice and secrecy. Never telling anyone who inspired his books, never telling anyone who inspired him… Huh? Oh… so if you meet an inspirational person who is so special: you write a book because of them: that person should be hidden and shrouded in secrecy and anonymity? Hide all the wise good inspiring people on earth! Don't le anyone know who they are! Keep the most inspiring people you have ever know a fucking secret from all humanity. FUCK his stinking filthy idea of hiding everything, and keeping everything secret. It is an evil custom that creates generations of filthy stinking rotten secretive lying cowards.

Who is Livesy?

Livesy is the turning around of all English morals and culture. Come about! The parrot screams. It is screaming of the turning of illegal practices into legal practices. It is the reversal of all human decency. It is the turning of decency into evil and evil into decency. It is a mirage, a fake, a propaganda trick that is perpetrated. No matter how much you try to turn them into fairytale romantic lovable scoundrels: Killers and rapists and pirates cannot be whitewashed. They remain human evil filth. Magistrates and Doctors cannot be whitewashed: they remain cunning, detached poisoned human souls.

Why see evil in legal robbery? It's not illegal.

Y s evil?
Why is evil cunning like an s… a slithering snake???

Because all evil avoids forthrightness
Because all evil avoids direct honesty

Which is?? The story of all original evil: the snake in the bible: getting eve to commit a sin and then blaming her for it and all females for it for hundred of thousands of years… as an excuse. Just so the true evil will not be found out: and killed at the root.

That is who Livesy is: *see no evil, speak no evil, hear no evil…* the blind deaf dumb fucking idiots parents raise: by having their children read this shit and telling them that its good stuff, the best literature there is. A classic!! Vintage literature! True art! True romance, true history! True! Good admired Fun!

See nothing but treasure! *Which is exactly what the parrot sees. Shiny baubles, jewels gold coins. The parrot is permanently insane. The parrot is not concerned about humans dying. It loves to feed off dying souls, it loves seeing treasure.* Ignore all of the evil that surrounds the entire story from beginning to end and see only treasure. *The parrot-entity is insane. It ignores its own evil.* Riches! That is who 'Livesy' is: Livesy is a cover-up; he is covered up and whitewashed by sacred authority and sacred secret scientific knowledge as both a doctor and a magistrate. He can do no wrong. He is god incarnate. A blind stupid gullible idiot of a god… but still a god: he represents the highest English ethics and morals of all England; the fair generous greedy rich nobility…The fairytale good nobleman. The good king, the good knight… the good high mighty example of what is good!!! These fiction fairytale inventions never fucking ever existed in the fucking human species as actual human beings. They do not exist: except in myth and lies and cover-ups and propaganda...

Who is Livesy? It is the evil unseen undead reptilian parrot-bird auras hiding inside human living bodies… hiding cunningly inside them. Living off human evil, feeding off human evil.

What is the parrot? The parrot is the foreteller of the next wave of human evil that will consume the entire earth in its insanity. Pieces of eight! Pieces of ate! Consumerism gone insane… pieces of hate, hate, hate. Hundreds of thousands of millions of billions of undead insane unseen auras full of hate poisoning living human souls.

What is the definition of vomit? *Pieces of eight-pieces of hate-pieces of ate*. Where did gold come from? From volcanoes vomiting up poisonous indigestible material that would other wise have killed it. Evil exists as an addiction to consume. If you want to get rid of the evil inside you: you have to vomit up these evil entities from your guts and your inner self.

What is Dr. Livesy? He is the same evil as the parrot on silver's shoulder: his familiar: the parrot reversing all human values using long john silver… and using Livesy also to do it: By changing how ordinary people in England lived. By reversing their values and thoughts and actions. By reversing all the morals they had been taught. Cover up greed with legality and authority: institutionalize the greed that only filthy back stabbing black pirates once carried in their hearts: and spread the evil of the lust for gold amongst the masses of the poor: by giving an example of how the rich powerful 'doctors' and 'magistrates' and 'squire'… become even more filthy rich… by stealing the well-earned spoils of the old dying generation of black hearted filth: the old seadogs of the English pirate era from them, and sending them to hell penniless, while the nouveau riche wallow in their ease and ill-gotten gains.. And by-the-by… also successfully corrupt a young impressionable boy: and turn him into the worst whitewashed evil filth there can be: a human who never earns what they have and steals it from others who stole it from others, who stole it from others,, etc… and the ones who actually did dig up the filthy gold, the slaves who died and the poor who slaved at making all of the wealth that Jim is bestowed with

under the filthiest of filthy pirate thief ethics: finders keepers> Making sure Jim will cling to his unearned treasure and live a useless easy evil life and never endure any true hardship ever…

And… Jim's father dies: *just when he is needed most* to guide Jim and keep him from falling in with the filth of the old killers and rapists, and the filth of the new generations of rich English landlords: who successfully legalized their evil greed into elite customs. Who is the family that spawns such an evil boy? An innkeeper's family: the lowest of the low class new breed of greed filth: selling rotgut liquor to get rich fast off the poor sodden downtrodden workers of England and all the starving out of work sailors and pirates… the book assumes that an innkeeper is a legally good person. When in fact: all the innkeepers of all human history have been envied and hated: and their evil well-known to those who lived near them. There is no such thing as a 'good innkeeper' or an 'honest innkeeper' Stevenson whitewashes so much evil in this one book: that his magically turns every evil that was known to be evil for hundreds and thousands of years before that book was written… into a whitewashed 'good'.

The book is a race for gold: it is a grubbing, greedy story of slavering human filth; fighting each other, betraying each other, and killing each other over gold and gems and wealth. All of which are useless to us. It is a story that birds love: birds love shiny objects that sparkle and glitter. It is a fairytale lie, a fantasy bullshit of someone getting rich instantly and easily… and not being corrupted by it at all: it is packed with lies and brainwashing deceptions and untruths…, in order to whitewash the new generation of legally greedy humans: Stevenson had to blacken the evil of the old generation of illegally greedy humans. This one hypocrisy is so blatant in this story: the story itself is a bore: the only person who is not corrupted or comes to a bad end in it… is the one who does not want the money: the only reason Jim escapes harm is because he is just along for the adventure. Not for the gold. The story is one that warns young people to beware of nice false fronts. Young people who have no lust to get rich quick: lose interest in the book and throw it away. It is a book that draws evil people to it: by promising them adventure: and instead giving them double-dealing, conniving, secrecy, cowardice, betrayal, plotting, secrets plans to kill other people, evil, hate, filth, and corruption.

Treasure Island is a treasure trove of hidden key words and key insights that explain *why we humans are so evil.* Books known as classics; have keywords and hidden universal truths that explain the secrets of our hidden covered up past, and make our past history understandable.

For instance: Why does Long John Silver call his parrot by more than one name? And why does he call him Cap'n Flint?

The answer lies in Africa: and 25 million of volcanic eruptions. I have written another book called: 'Children of the Volcano' which deals partially with how we humans evolved from the eruptions of volcanoes. The reason Silver calls his parrot Cap'n FLINT is because: FLINT is one of the hidden secrets to our past, *just as the parrot on his shoulder whispering hate into his ear all the time is.* It explains why the volcanoes in Africa kept on erupting, and re-erupting over and over again for 25 million years so regularly. Every time a volcano stopped erupting: it became *capped…*By **N**egative material, called FLINT. CAP 'N' FLINT… CAP negative energy of volcanoes with FLINT. The volcanoes listened to the negative messages of flint, and exploded in hate. What this did was to make the volcanoes of Africa explode over and over again from the ignition sparks of flint in its mantle and in its volcanoes. As a result, it exploded this negative material known as flint: all over Africa. What this did: was that the monkeys and apes that survived the holocausts of burning fire and black smoke for 25 million years… came to recognize this glittering material called FLINT: and worshipped it: because *the undead bird-reptile unseen entities* hiding inside them: found these shining and glittering things after an

eruption as part of what the volcano spewed out… inordinately appealing, because retarded birdbrains are attracted to shiny objects.

Thus: humans recreated volcanoes by using flint and creating fire and burning down trees and forests for millions of years. And so European humans crated cannons and gunpowder: trying to recreated the black clouds of death and the flashing ignition of FLINT hitting combustible gases trapped under the negative CAP of FLINT: that prevented volcanoes from becoming intense enough to do their job properly: which was to create such hardship in Africa: that our ancestors would have been forced to stand up to volcanoes instead of worshipping volcanoes: our ancestors would have been forced to fight them. And that would have changed the entire history of the earth.

The history of the inorganic baby earth: is the same as the history of the organic earth: both of them are histories of premature birth.

The reason why certain books have become classics is because they are signposts of their age. The truths in them are both exposed and buried. The truths in them are both glittering and hidden.

The pre-history of the inorganic baby earth: its traumatic premature birth: its father flinging her away before she was ready to be born: is connected to the inorganic baby earth creating volcanoes. The traumatic pre-history of the Inorganic Baby Earth is connected to the organic prehistory of the human species traumatic past. The classic: Treasure Island gives up a hidden treasure lying in an empty cave: the treasure of flint… in the empty, caps of long dead volcanoes: helps to explain why apes found a way to make fire in Africa. This helps to explain why apes and monkeys in Africa for 25 million years… worshipped volcanoes and valued the negative material known as flint.

After every explosion: birds: birds of death: carrion birds: vultures, Ravens, Crows… came back to these areas of devastation: and hunted and pecked at the shiny pieces of flint… which the destructive volcanoes of the Inorganic Baby Earth had vomited up. These blackened pieces of glittering rock called flint: were just as shiny as their black feathers that glittered and shone. This gave the apes and monkeys of Africa the mistaken impression that these insane birds of death: the stupidest, dumbest birdbrains alive: were returning to worship the devastation of Volcanoes and pecking at this material called flint. Calling attention to it: showing them that it was a special material that came from the volcanoes: giving the monkeys and apes of Africa the mistaken impression that it was only the pyramidal apex of the volcano which was important enough to be worshipped: not the rest of the volcano.

Gold exploded out of volcanoes in Africa. Glittering pieces of gold and gold dust. Insane reptilian birds: pecking At this shiny material of inorganic death… once hidden deep in veins under the earth: pieces of ate, eight: gold coins cut into eight pieces. When you connect the facts: it all makes sense.

The insane rush of insane black carrion birds of death flying back to where a volcano exploded… eager to gorge themselves on the rotting cooked flesh of dead burn animal flesh: animals and plants: that were roasted, parboiled, fried in their own lard, boiled to death plants that were cooked in water, dead cooked plants and cooked dead flesh of dead animals, all mixed up together…

The surviving monkeys and apes of Africa for 25 million years: seeing this gold rush of black birds: the highest living things on earth in Africa at that time: returning as quickly as they could to the devastated lands that Exploding volcanoes created… and?

Suddenly instead of pecking at the dead flesh and dead cooked plants… the carrion reptiles began insanely pecking at the gold that the volcano had exploded out upon the land. These insane reptilian things began pecking at and eating: gold dust the oldest dust in the world. And going insane from it. Poisoning themselves so badly that they died from it.

Giving monkeys and apes in Africa the mistaken impression

That gold was more sacred than life. That eating pieces of eight: pieces of gold: is more valuable than eating pieces of cooked dead flesh and cooked plants, that pecking at flint was a sacred way of worshipping volcanoes.

And voila. Guess what. A monkey sees a bird peck at a flint: and sees a spark come from it. The monkey chases the bird away and picks up the flint. But does not see the spark. It is puzzled by this. When the monkey sees black birds pecking at a piece of flint: he sees a glint of yellow gold. Monkeys begin to pick up flint and look for the sacred yellow sparks of the volcano they have come to worship. Monkeys come to worship black bird that can make golden sparks come from the flint. Monkeys pick up shiny objects flung out by volcanoes. They try to make sparks come from the flint like the black birds did. And what is the best way to get a spark from a piece of flint? By striking it against a piece of gold. A glint of gold fire coming from a golden glinting dead yellow material called gold when it strikes piece of flint: hinting at the fire it was made from, the fire of the volcanoes of Africa. Artificial fire is born. The artificial ability of monkeys to create artificial fire is created. The lust to find gold is created. The sacredness of gold and fire is created. The pre-historical past explains why we still hunt for gold and diamonds, kill for it and believe it is more important than anything else on earth.

English culture is permeated with undead reptile-bird culture: the slang term for the male penis is pecker: A blind bird beak pecking at something it wants to get into. Pecker. Peck AT her. Peck her to death. Kill her with your beak. Use your penis as a blind tool of hate: rape females sexually. The sick English-European culture of sex as a separate, dirty thing used to hate, in secret. Undead bird-reptile auras do not understand human life energy. They poison living human males to have sex. They have created a sick inhuman, culture where sex is the only thing a man is supposed to do to a woman.

Who is Long John Silver? He is the lower class corruption of the blind lust for silver: not for gold, the lust for gold was reserved for the upper class; the lower classes were not allowed to own any gold: they were only allowed to own silver. Who is Long John? He is a blind male pecker, poisoned by unseen, undead auras: one-legged pecking reptile-bird auras. An English pirate who has no use for human females except to stick his pecker into them. A cripple, an ugly horrible distorted evil gargoyle of a man. His one leg is his pecker. He is a crippled freak: impotent, incapable of love, a walking male penis. He kills with his dead pecker: his crutch. As the cunning coward he is: he is a backstabber, He kills from behind: never up front.

All these hidden meanings… buried in one book: Treasure Island. A treasure of buried insights. A subtle treasure of the land of the 'I'… and its hidden Snake evil and its snake cunning.

It is a wistful, nostalgic look at the days of honest black evil and honest black piracy: when the coasts of England developed cultures of piracy: when Englishmen and England as a culture and as a Nation: raped robbed murdered killed and stole…: as a normal way of life that became a hollowed tradition, an unspoken custom, an accustomed way of living. And the new generation 'legalized' greed' is a boring time to live in.

England has forever since that time of honest evil: hearkened back to it, and envied the black filth their 'adventures', their 'excitement' as they raided and stole in the dead of night: to burn and kill and rape innocent humans in their lust for wealth, in the lust to get rich quick… and in the psychotic insane hatred of all living things and all humans, and the fear of all truth. They buried their treasure: because they were trying to cover up what they had done to get it. They buried their treasure: because their consciences were still fucking honest enough to not allow them to enjoy their filthy wealth. The few English pirates who did not die at sea and were no caught and hanged: died before they could enjoy their wealth. Because they got it by *personally* killing other people and *personally* robbing them. Their subconscious could not find a way of slithering around those horrible guilty memories.

They had not yet learned to whitewash robbery and rape and dehumanize it into legalized robbery and killing. They had not yet gotten the majority of the masses to become as filthy as they were… so all the landsmen envied these black filth their 'adventure' but not one of these later generations of meek mild little greedy cunning liars ever had the guts to commit their evil honestly upfront… and so it has gone. Every generation of humans forgets their own childhood and forgets the past, and whitewashes the entire past of human civilization… and then goes about committing worse crimes and becoming more corrupt and more evil and more weak and getting sicker and sicker and fatter and stupider and more spiritually filthy… until just being born into the filth called modern civilization makes most of the best the most sensitive to the ugly truth: commit suicide… and the worst, the stupidest and fattest the sickest of them… become the most successful…

This is the artificial order of evil that human civilization tries to uphold: the good die young, and the evil die old… because they are too evil to die. As long as they can commit more evil: they are allowed to live because the undead love to use living pawns to worsen and blacken their souls until they die and have the shock of their undead lives when the laughing insane filth greet them and welcome them! And egg them on to commit more evil as undead filth instead of living-undead filth. By entering into the living bodies of unsuspecting living humans… and doing to these unsuspecting victims what was done to them: instead of finding the true filth who poisoned them and killing them and killing the root of evil: because they have become corrupted themselves into cowards: they do not dare go after those who actually raped them. The more evil they commit: the higher they go in the hierarchy of evil: that is the realm of the undead.

This is the insane *artificial* reversal of the hierarchy of undead aura-entity filth. The highest are the stupidest. The highest are the oldest. The highest are the weakest. The highest are the most insane. The highest are the most evil. The highest is the reptilian bird. The oldest of our genetic line is the reptilian bird that could not fly. The ones we worshipped and obeyed for untold years were the birds that could fly, and the undead reptilian spirits that could fly after they were dead, and did have wings, while we only grew arms and became monkeys and then large monkeys and then walking apes. They were the ones we gained our 'wisdom' from: the bullshit stupidity of cowardice, hate and cunning: labeled as human 'wisdom'. This is why monkeys and apes and humans are cowards.

Even the nostalgia of the book is a treasure trove of insights. Nostalgia is an attempt to re-experience the past. Regression is an attempt to experience the unexperienced experiences of the dead past by undead auras. Except that they do not regress back honestly. They create fictional books called 'Treasure Island'. Treasure Island did not whitewash the past. Treasure Island showed a whitewashed version of what England was like just after the last English pirates were killed off by legalized pirates who were much worse than the ones they hung. Treasure Island is one of the more honest historical

books that shows what life was actually like, What English cultures were like, how English people thought and acted and spoke in that time. Once they were all gone: they were missed. Once they were dead: the English glorified them, just like their highwaymen were glorified after they were all gone also.

For Jim, the adventure of Treasure Island was such an awful memory: that he never wants to think of it again. But he is haunted by memories of it and the insane raucous reptile parrot bird screaming out over and over again:

"Pieces of eight! Pieces of ate!" Predicting the consumer culture to come; the bird oral obsession: ripping things to pieces and eating them. Killing eating and hating. Is reptilian. It is not human.

Gold pieces are dead pieces of hate. Gold creates hate. When people become touched by the greed for gold they become insane. Humans do insane evil things for gold. Because for millions years we believed that the highest living creatures in Africa: were the most intelligent. We believed the carrion-eating reptiles, the ravens and crows and vultures, were the highest class of living creatures. Actually, they are the lowest class of living creatures on earth and the stupidest and the most self destructive. The undead unseen auras of these lowest, most stupid species on earth has poisoned our living bodies with their evil.

" Earth-to-earth, ashes-to-ashes, dust-to-dust: Dust thou art and unto dust thou Shalt return"

The last words of Treasure Island baldly foretell the future of western civilization's mad rush into the mass greed for gold. Right after it was written: the mass craze of the gold rushes of America and Canada happened. The last words prophesize the human world falling into mass hate, mass hate and mass love for pieces of eight. World wars, Consumer Capitalism and greed for money spreading over the planet like wildfire, mass intolerance, racism and hate exploding everything into world wars. 3 meanings in 1. 3 truths of human souls exposed. This is the legacy of our ancestors. This is their evil: this is the psychological sickness of all undead unseen human and reptilian-birds aura-filth. Their uncontrollable addicted need to experience their own *unexperienced* past life poisoning the living auras of monkeys-apes-humans for 25 fucking million years. This is why they have to be killed. So we the living can be freed from the insanity of their undead, unexperienced past. So the human species will not be *blindly* manipulated into trying to recreate 25 million years of total devastation of volcanoes in Africa by exploding atomic bombs today. So humans today will not be blindly manipulated into over populating the earth with billions of more humans just because in Africa for 25 million years: our ancestors were forced to repopulate entire devastated areas with more of their species over and over again for millions of years.

The point to explaining in how *convoluted* ways the unseen undead expose and confess their presence and influence in just one book…. is that every book, every written word ever written by a living human person: is just as poisoned by their influence and presence> and if studied, can be analyzed and all the convoluted subconscious shit can be straightened out and explained and understood as a screaming forced unconscious confession of the undead: confessing their evil to the innocent living people they poison and corrupt. The point is: the unfairness of their filthy undead unseen poisoning our Lives is not our fault. We only have a short 30-70 years to understand the thousands of years, the hundreds of years of covered-up, buried, hidden, unseen undead evil they are poisoned by. It is not our fault that we are born into the convoluted Gordian Knots of civilization. The point is: living people can't be expected to understand the ancient origins of all the abstract symbols and their TRUE original meanings, and the long, long history of how all these true original meanings were twisted and reversed and re-reversed, and

knotted Gordian knots of convoluted shit with the passage of time as the accumulating poison of more and more unseen, insane evil undead shits changes the spellings, meanings, and pronunciations and punctuations of all the words we use.

The point is… these insane undead shits: their ONLY way of clinging to their sick bullshit of being superior to living humans, is by narrowing the definition of superiority to mean ONLY the idea of being a superior cunning sly, stinking deceiving slithering reptilian liar and coward and secret hater etc, etc ad-vomit . The only they can keep this fucking bullshit superiority is by FOOLING living people, by making fools of living people, by poisoning innocent living infants and babies and children and living adults: with their thousands and millions of years of accumulated undead shit.

The point is… there is no point in spending hours: analyzing and explaining and understanding the twisted convoluted shit that is in every book ever written. There is no point to their insanity except EVIL. The point is: when you enter their realm: you don't need to talk to them. All of their leering attempts to explain to you how they fooled you, and how superior they are, and what you should do… don't waste your time listening to them. Just kill them DEAD. Just kill the fucking shits: that's all. Once they're fucking completely DEAD. Once you have KILLED them COMPLETELY: they won't be there anymore. They won't be able to leer at you or taunt you or anything. They'll be fucking DEAD: and you will have RID the living world of their shit: and that will make you feel GOOD. Because killing undead shit is GOOD. The more of them you KILL: the better you will feel, and the better you will BE.

The point is: the time of living people being innocent victims of undead shit is OVER. The time of living people worshipping undead shit is OVER. Once others in their realm SEE you KILLING THEM: once they SEE these fucking undead shits they THOUGHT were immortal and untouchable… then all the fucking undead in the fucking world will start killing each other. And THAT will be a GOOD THING. Because it will save me and you from the chore of killing all of them yourself.

The point is: the examples I give in this book of the existence of undead unseen shit: is all you need. The point is: as long as you understand they need to be KILLED: that's all that you need to know. All of their fucking convoluted shit they did to fool you when you were alive CANNOT HELP THEM once you get into their realm. NONE of their convoluted shit can stop you from KILLING them COMPLETELY. Once you understand that; you don't need to know anything more. All of their fucking convoluted will not help them from being KILLED by you. And that will BE an END of all their fucking convoluted fucking ideas of fooling living people with their fucking convoluted evil shit.

The point is… not everyone is as lucky as I am. Other people have not been lucky enough to read and think and evaluate and discover and unlock all the hidden, secret, convoluted fucking shit which these unseen undead things have poisoned human culture with. I have been lucky. I am the luckiest human being to ever live. I am the only living human being who has been lucky enough, and unpoisoned enough to discover and uncover the true horror and filth of undead things. That is why I am passing my knowledge on to YOU. Once reading and understand this: you must pass this knowledge on to EVERYONE YOU KNOW. It is the LIVING responsibility of all LIVING humans to pass this knowledge on to other LIVING humans so that the existence of these unspeakable filth will be wiped off the Earth so Evil shall not exist on Earth any more.

Bob Dylan and Undead Evil

The point is… every single fucking poem ever written, every single fucking song ever composed, every single fucking book ever written, every single fucking myth, every single fucking legend, every single fucking fairytale, story, religion, set of beliefs, every fucking set of civilized ethics, morals, etc. etc; is filled, FILLED with their CONVOLUTED shit… ***AND*** filled with OBVIOUS: DIRECT: UNAMBIGUOUS: STARK NAKED screaming exposure of their sick insane filthy evil existence.

Just ONE fucking example of how starkly these undead shits confess exactly how they will try to POISON YOUR AURA when you enter their realm, is Bob Dylan's. **"Mr. Tambourine Man"** This is only ONE example of how they try to poison your aura when you enter their realm so you will not be able to KILL them.

First: Dylan is possessed by bird auras. His narrow face is that of a predatory hawk. He is a Jew: and possesses all of his hooked nose Semitic tribe's undead legacy of deeply concealed hatred and envy and snide hate filled snobbishness. His hair when he was young was that of an African Jew: and his head is huge: expanded: filled with undead personas. He himself: has no personality of his own. He did not, he could not even and still cannot relate to other human beings at all: he is a recluse: a silent mumbling weirdo: lost inside his own sick evil undead-filled brain. He spent his early days in total silence and secret hate and envy and bitterness against everyone against all mankind, against his own rich Jewish filth, against his own family. The undead unseen entities that control him: made him expose their undead presence to the world through his songs. He was and is merely a foil, a tool, a human host they use and throw away when the living host dies and enters their realm: befouled by being poisoned all of its innocent life by their stinking unseen evil shit. His song was made famous by the Byrds because it is a bird-song meant for undead birds; not for living humans.

He: as a young boy was more innocent and more honest and more pure a simple young boy? Learn this above all: undead filth make it s point to attack and poison the most innocent and the most aware and intelligent and turn them into the worst. All undead makes it their number fucking one priority to attack and cripple and damage and weaken and brainwash and program and twist the most healthy unpoisoned young human babies and children that are born. It is their unending desperate doom to do this because if they stop their poisoning of the human race for one tiny instant: if they miss poisoning one single human baby, one single human child, one single human adult enough so that once they die, they will not be able to kill the shit who did this to them: then their time is finished; over: done .

Well…They failed with ME.

Now the time of killing undead shit has come: and never stop until all undead shit is completely killed.…

The history of many if not most of living humans who became famous for one reason or another: the history of their rise is a history of innocence being systematically poisoned and re-poisoned and re-poisoned until they turn, and change their entire human living energy and aura: from innocent loving gentle sensitive babies-children-boys and girls… into the most befouled, violated, poisoned, infiltrated possessed hosts of undead shit… until they become even more foul than the undead shit that befouls them. This was exactly what happened to Bob Dylan. He was not interested in money or fame. He simply had some songs inside him that he wanted to get out. But… the songs he felt he needed to get out: was only his innocent naked infant aura: trying to eject the filthy undead foulness from his soul. The undead shit that filled and filled his living aura-body and soul he got out: and projected it into

songs: songs that struck a harmonic note with millions of young people: because they were and are just as befouled with undead shit as he was and is now even worse than when he was young.

This song is just one example; there are millions more. All it needs to unlock the hidden convoluted evil of all the songs ever written and composed and heard: is knowledge of just what their fucking secret tactics and tricks are to fool living people when they die and enter the realm of undead shit.

Hey ! Mr. Tambourine Man, play a song for me
I'm not sleepy and there is no place I'm going to
Hey ! Mr. Tambourine Man, play a song for me
In the jingle jangle morning I'll come followin' you.
Though I know that evenin's empire has returned into sand
Vanished from my hand
Left me blindly here to stand but still not sleeping
My weariness amazes me, I'm branded on my feet
I have no one to meet
And the ancient empty street's too dead for dreaming.

Hey ! Mr. Tambourine Man, play a song for me
I'm not sleepy and there is no place I'm going to
Hey ! Mr. Tambourine Man, play a song for me
In the jingle jangle morning I'll come followin' you.
Take me on a trip upon your magic swirlin' ship
My senses have been stripped, my hands can't feel to grip
My toes too numb to step, wait only for my boot heels
To be wanderin'
I'm ready to go anywhere, I'm ready for to fade
Into my own parade, cast your dancing spell my way
I promise to go under it.

The song is SUPPOSED to be about a living person having a DREAM. It is NOT that at all. It is a stark description of what undead shit do to you when you die and enter their realm. They try to put you INTO A PERMANENT TRANCE OF UNREALITY: a PERMANENT STATE OF DRUGGED EXISTENCE,

Hey ! Mr. Tambourine Man, play a song for me
I'm not sleepy and there is no place I'm going to
Hey ! Mr. Tambourine Man, play a song for me
In the jingle jangle morning I'll come followin' you.

The tambourine is not a man playing a musical instrument at all: the tambourine is the DEATH RATTLE of your own breath as you hear yourself dying, as your lungs expels the last living breath in your lungs. It is the song of your own death. The melody is ALLURING, mesmerizing, designed to lull you into an energy state of receptive consciousness; so undead shit came take over your human aura before you realize that you even have one, and MERGE it into their undead merged shit stinking evil insane undead auras.

The jingle-jangle morning is your hearing becoming destroyed by undead auras interfering with your ability to hear anything humanly intelligible. The auras of undead birds do not process sounds like humans do.

The surprise is…that after you die: YOU ARE NOT SLEEPY: you do no drift off into a deep sleep: you REMAIN AWAKE: and witness your own wounded body as it slowly loses all its life energy, while your UNDEAD AURA outside your body… HAS NOWHERE TO GO: I cannot go back into your dying body. So you have nowhere to go: you don't know what to do… what do you do? YOU FOLLOW THE FIRST THING YOU SEE: you INSTANTYLY believe that whatever apparition appears will be some magical fucking angel or devil or whatever… and since you know you have died: you simply FOLLW that pied piper who leads you to your UNDEAD PRISON and UNDEAD DOOM of PERMANENT DRUGGED INSANITY.

Though I know that evenin's empire has returned into sand
Vanished from my hand
Left me blindly here to stand but still not sleeping
My weariness amazes me, I'm branded on my feet
I have no one to meet
And the ancient empty street's too dead for dreaming.

THOUGH you know the empires of the mighty will vanish into sand, and all the things you so graspingly cherished while you were living has VANISHED FROM YOUR OWN HANDS: leaving you a POSSESIONLESS EMPTY DAZED NAKED undead spirit… you are still not sleeping: THIS IS NOT A DREAM: this is HOW it feels when a living person dies and enters the insane realm of undead SHIT.

You are kept BLIND while they rape and violate your living auras to suit their purposes: you are not asleep: you are not dreaming as this is being done to you.

Your feet are BRANDED: you are BRANDED with the sins they try to blame you for: the sins THEY committed while controlling your life. They try to systematically SUCK ALL THE LIFE ENERGY OUT OF YOUR SOULS AND AURA AND BODY: so you will not have the power and ability to KILL THEM DEAD.

You have NOBODY TO MEET. All the people you know are still ALIVE: all the people you once knew and died have been POISONED AND MADE into DRUGGED HELPLESS STOOL PIDGEONS aiding and abetting their undead shit masters commands and wishes.

The ancient empty streets are too DEAD for dreaming

Undead shit still inside your undead aura: CANNOT GO BACK TO DREAMING OF THEIR OWN PAST: they cannot dream of the ancient streets THEY once walked because those ancient s streets are GONE, and FINISHED: as are all the old streets YOU once walked when you were young:

This is WHY they poison you: they DO NOT WANT TO FACE or REMEMBER THEIR OWN PAST LIVES; they use living hosts as a DEFENSE against re-living and REALIZING how evil they once were AND STILL ARE.

Take me on a trip upon your magic swirlin' ship
My senses have been stripped, my hands can't feel to grip
My toes too numb to step, wait only for my boot heels
To be wanderin'
I'm ready to go anywhere, I'm ready for to fade
Into my own parade, cast your dancing spell my way
I promise to go under

When you die and enter the realm of undead evil: You become a LOST WANDERING NAKED TERRIFIED UNDEAD AURA:
your human senses are STRIPPED FROM YOU

My toes too numb to step

Why? Because a BIRD AURA is merging with your aura: the fucking undead has OVELAPPED ITSELF over your human aura: the aura of the undead bird's feet are NUMB: your human senses are overlapped by a BIRD'S SENSES: you hands go NUMB: you can't USE YOUR HANDS OR YOUR ARMS OR YOUR LEGS OR YOUR FEET for normal human purposes anymore because undead BIRD auras have entered your dying body as it gets weaker and now the ACCUMULATED overlapping of shit knows how many undead fucking BIRDS and undead fucking shit HALF-HUMA auras MIZED with bird auras: are keeping your entire WILL and HUMAN AURA energy TRAPPED inside their COMPOSITE unfair advantage of knowing how to over power ONE SINGKLE INNOCENT DYING HUMAN BEING: in order to twist and brainwash you into BELIEVING that you are now suddenly a fucking angel with fucking wings and that you can fly! And that you have magical powers! And that being is a STATE of PERMANENT reptilian INSANITY is a GOOD THING! And that it is GOOD to laugh at poor innocent mortal humans who don't KNOW what will happen to them when they die and are attacked from ALL SIDES as the feeding frenzy of undead reptile SHIT go about their business of trying to destroy the human aura that is not entering their realm and threatening to KILL THEM DEAD if they don't DO something about it FAST.

I'm ready to go anywhere, I'm ready for to fade
Into my own parade, cast your dancing spell my way
I promise to go under

Undead shit try to BRAINWASH you to go INTO YOUR OWN DREAMS: they try to LURE you into your OWN dream state by willingly GIVING UP YOUR OWN WILL TO LIVE and ALL YOUR INTELLIGENCE as a HUMAN BEING and ALL OF YOUR CRITICAL FACULTIES> Because if they don't: you will FIND OUT what they have done to you and what they are and you will KILL THEM FOR WHAT THEY DID TO YOU.

When you die and enter their realm: You are supposed to SURRENDER your ENTIRE SOUL and WILL and SANITY and HMANITY and LIFE ENERGY to them to do with AS THEY WISH.

They want you as a SACRIFICE. That is ALL they see living creatures as: innocent dupes, innocent sacrificial lambs being lead to slaughter: the time has now come to START SLAUGHTERING THEM instead of the other way around.

wait only for my boot heels
To be wanderin'
I'm ready to go anywhere, I'm ready for to fade
Into my own parade, cast your dancing spell my way
I promise to go under it

They want you to WANDER AWAY: they do NOT want you to come LOOKING FOR THE ONES WHO DID untold evil things to you while you were asleep and while you were awake all your living LIFE: they want you to become a LOST SOUL: so lost and so alone and so terrified and so drugged and possessed: you will not be able to came after the ones who are doing this to you and KILL EVIL UNDEAD SHIT COMPLETELY DEAD.

Because NOW YOU CAN SEE THEM: NOW that you are in their realm, YOU CAN SEE THE FUCKING SHIT STINKING THINGS: AS THEY ARE ALL FLEEING FROM YOU AND RUNNING AWAY AS FAR AS THEY CAN FROM THE EVIL THEY COMMITTED and NOW YOU CAN KILL THEM.

THIS IS WHY that fucking SHIT stinking song about DEATH and DYING and all the sneaky things that UNDEAD EVIL do to you when you die became so fucking instantly popular. They want their living victims to be PRE-BRANWASHED when they die and enter their realm. They want you to be as SUCKERED and STUPIFIED and as EASY a mark AS POSSIBLE. Because if you aren't: then YOU CAN KILL THEM. <u>THAT</u> is all you have to know.

Dylan first sang his fucking mocking death song at the Newport Jazz festival: it didn't sell up north, so they tried it down South on a TV show called SHIVAREE: the definition of shivaree is 'a ceremony mocking death **with kettles, pans, horns, and other noisemakers'. Which is how funerals are held in New Orleans. Who made the song famous? Not Dylan: The fucking <u>BYRDS</u> made it famous: that's who. Why did it become famous? Because of the instrumental backup introduction was an electrified 12-string guitar: the sound of six ordinary strings OVERLAPPED BY THE SOUND OF ANOTHER SET OF 6 STRINGS: <u>GET IT YET</u>? The song is**

about how undead ghouls overlap their undead auras over your living aura. Why was it such a revolutionary song? Because of the electric BASS: which in the introduction AND at the end of the song goes from LOW to HIGH: sliding up ONE FULL OCTAVE: showing how the LOWEST filthiest most evil undead auras and entities hiding inside you TAKE OVER YOUR undead aura-body when you die. Instead of their LOW hidden unseen unheard low subconscious presence hiding in the background of your life energy-aura: they spring UP into the FOREFRONT when you die.

Though you might hear laughin', spinnin', swingin' madly across the sun,
It's not aimed at anyone, it's just escapin' on the run
And but for the sky there are no fences facin'.
And if you hear vague traces of skippin' reels of rhyme
To your tambourine in time, it's just a ragged clown behind,
I wouldn't pay it any mind, it's just a shadow you're
Seein' that he's chasing.
Then take me disappearin' through the smoke rings of my mind,
Down the foggy ruins of time, far past the frozen leaves,
The haunted, frightened trees, out to the windy beach,
Far from the twisted reach of crazy sorrow.
Yes, to dance beneath the diamond sky with one hand waving free,
Silhouetted by the sea, circled by the circus sands,
With all memory and fate driven deep beneath the waves,
Let me forget about today until tomorrow.

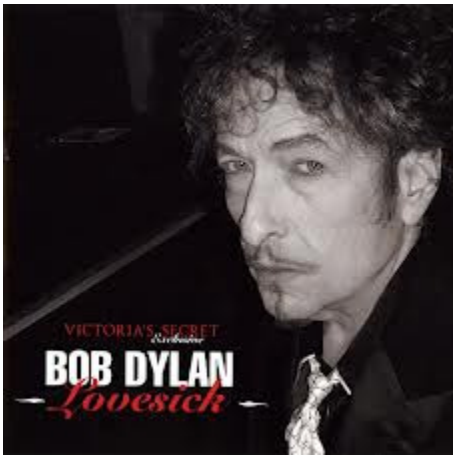
What this song is singing about is how insane Dylan became when he allowed undead reptilian bird auras to take his living human soul over and use it for their insane sick undead hidden unseen purposes. This is the kind of INSANITY that comes from existing in a permanent state of drugged disconnection from other human beings: this is how INSANE you become when you allow an insane undead reptile take over your human aura after you die. Forget about the present... until it is too late to do anything about it. All memory of you once were is to be BURIED and forgotten. The knowledge of your FATE is to be driven deep below the surface of your conscious mind. You are to live in a state of conscious denial.

To a BIRD: human emotions and sorrow are CRAZY. Fly away from all human sorrows: escape... BECOME A BIRD; Being a bird is supposed to be better than being human. THAT is the underlying MESSAGE. That is

the LIE of the song. That is how Dylan LIES through his songs. That is why undead aura things need to be COMPLETELY KILLED DEAD.

You want MORE fucking examples of the existence of unseen undead shit? I can give you ten fucking MILLION more fucking examples: but then this book will be too fucking THICK to read and it will take too fucking LONG to read. All you have to do is take these few examples: and the knowledge contained in this book: and you can do your OWN fucking research: and you will discover EXAMPLES of their evil shit by yourself.

What is this obscene thing hiding inside the body of Bob Dylan which composes these macabre songs about the land of the undead ? It is a Demon from the *Land of the Dying*. DY… LAND…. Get it? It is Satan Himself corrupting the youth of the world.. You can see his evil growing with the passage of time: Look at his face now… it is a face of Satanic evil;



The point is: these examples are NOT a fucking COINCIDENCE. EVERY FUCKING SONG ever composed and ever fucking poem composed and EVERY FUCKING BOOK ever written, is FILLED with EVIDENCE of their fucking HIDDEN SECRET UNSEEN EXISTENCE inside your LIVING ENERGY FIELD and all around your LIVING ENERGY FIELD.

Where does the 'kiss of death' come from?" it comes from undead birds; turning a living human kiss of love into a stabbing beak: a death stroke of hate. Where does "the angel of death" come from? It comes from reptile-bird auras poisoning human living auras: It comes from undead reptilian vultures landing near dying living animals: arriving only when they are almost dead, it comes from undead bird auras arriving at the death bed of a living human waiting to feast upon their dead entrails and dead body. The point is: there is no difference between undead birds and living birds: there is no difference between living adult dying humans and undead human shit: there IS a difference between a young innocent unpoisoned healthy vibrant young living creature: and an old dying filthy corrupt dying-undead shit. The difference between the undead and living animals is a gradual, relative degree of life energy being

slowly and systematically poisoned by undead rotting filth auras INTO dying: INTO death: PUSHED into dying, poisoned into dying. This is why they must be KILLED DEAD.

Do you think 10,000 fucking idiots sitting on their asses all listening to same fucking sounds while one fucking idiot sings is *human*? Then turn EVERYBODY into a fucking musical fucking genius and have them all play musical instruments and sing. 7 fucking billion humans holding dead things called musical instruments in their arms not touching each other with their human hands? 7 billion humans only touching each other with sounds touching their fucking *ears*? Is that fucking human? Does it make you a better human being? No. It makes you a better fucking BIRD: that's what it does.

The point is: music is not the only thing undead things invented. The point is, all of civilization is nothing but a *vessel* of undead evil SHIT. Civilization is an *invention* of undead shitheads. Undead unseen shits *invented* civilization. Undead filth invented everything *in* civilization. Civilization is an invention of the undead. Undead shits invented it. Civilization was not invented by living people: it was invented by undead shits that need to be KILLED DEAD.

There is a reason for everything that exists in the Universe. There are reasons for everything we do. There are reasons why we sin and commit crimes. All you have to do to understand yourself and the human race: is to explore your own past. Explore the legacy of the prehistory of our past and out path out of Africa: and the buried history of our past in Africa that buried every traumatic event and covered up every destructive crime of devastation by the inorganic baby earth in Africa for 25 millions years: and the rationale of our insane species today can be understood and explained by connected our covered-up hidden past to the covered-up hidden buried treasure of the legacy we have been cursed with. This is the twisted insane legacy of all our pre-historic past in Africa: the vicious repetitive cycles of complete destruction of volcanic eruptions covering all living things with ashes and dust.

These insane reptilian intelligences called birds: actually believe they have demoted us to a class of lower creatures: this is how stupid and insane they are. As long as there is one reptilian bird left alive: it will believe it is still a 'higher' creature than we are: because it can fly away easily from its crimes, and we can't… Even as humans are now systematically killing off bird species all around the world in the rush to destroy the entire earth. Undead reptilian-bird auras do not care one fig for their own living species: just as undead humans do not care one fuck about living humans. Undead humans are copying undead reptile auras who can fly away after the dirty deed is done… they believe; *insanely*… that somehow they will not be punished for it. Copying the billion year old insanity of their own reptilian-bird ancestors. That after the earth is dead and insane undead spirits have no life energy to suck off or mechanical artificial energy either … that they will not be killed either… that they will just hang around on a completely dead planet for more hundreds of millions of years… and do what?

So far all they have been doing is watching and poisoning living things and living off the death of dying things: nothing else. Once there are no more living things to watch and poison: what will they do then? Watch and poison each other??? Until their poisoned energy becomes so filthy they will finally at last kill themselves because they have nothing else left to kill left? This is the insanity of undead auras this is why they have to be killed now before it is too late. They have to be killed now.

This is why living humans are poisoned with the insane belief that no matter what we do: we can escape punishment by dying. The belief that death is an *absolution of all your life, and an absolute escape from all responsibility… is inseparable from the human fear of dying and the fear of death.*

The hypocrisy of laughing at every crime you commit because you know that once you die: nobody can come after you and make you pay for your evil: is inseparable from the actual fear of dying that all humans have and avoid and never try to face.

Until they actually die. Until the last seconds of their lives on earth as living beings: and then it is too late. And then they find out it is too late. And then they find out many things that they should have done, but it is too late. And then, they are not fucking laughing about death anymore: because death is happening to them, and for once in their fucking lives… they cannot avoid what is happening to them.

What is the dirtiest, most filthy curse word in the English language today? "Motherfucker". Why is it the worst and filthiest curse word? Because it *reverses* the natural order of things into an obscene travesty. That is what evil DOES. That is what evil is: evil is the reversal of all good. It is the reversal of natural dynamics and natural sequences. Humans were naturally designed to get to know each other naturally and gradually: not by being raped. Children are kept apart from each other; boys and girls are kept apart from each other. People are kept from getting close to each other. NOBODY IS ALLOWD TO TOUCH EACH OTHER. Because civilization ASSUMES that they are evil and will do bad things? No. It does this to *reverse* the natural order of natural growing intimacy between children who live and play together and grow together. By touching each other with their sensitive hands and sensitive hearts and sensitive minds. Dehumanization is the desensitization of your natural human abilities.

The human subconscious does not lie. That curse refers to the most evil auras inside that living human: they are cursing the stinking rotten auras that managed to fuck your mother when you were born… *the undead unseen auras that penetrated her womb, her vagina…and laid in wait so they could penetrate and befoul and enter her growing baby secretly before it was even born*. It refers to the most foul and evil aspect of that living person: the evil stinking auras that poisoned the act of procreation, the act of love, the purest connection between a boy and a girl: in their undead, unseen insane urge to invade a new living human baby and live again vicariously through it: hiding in secret, inside all of the fetus' body cavities.

Why do you think healthy babies pass so much gas? Their bodies are cleansing themselves naturally of evil auras, auras that come back into those cavities again and again… never leaving them. Hiding inside them as rotting stinking foul secret unseen undead filth… And growing in power slowly… as they systematically take you over and manipulate you; so you live like they want you to… not as you want to.

The creators of human misery must be killed.
The perpetuators of human insanity must be killed.
The manipulators of living humans must be killed. It can be done. They do not want you to try. The energy levels they exist in can be found. The technology to develop instruments that can detect them exist. They do not want us to develop it. The existence of the unseen undead can be scientifically proven. They do not want to be found out. They want to stay in secret hiding places. They want to continue to infect and poison every living thing on earth. They must be completely destroyed. There is not reason for their existence except the perpetuation of evil. They must be found and killed DEAD: COMPLETELY DESTROYED.

Why are undead, unseen entities evil? Because they are not only undead, and unseen… *they are also unfeeling*.

Why are they insane? Why is their behavior so insane? Why do they not make any sense? Why do they act so evilly, so crazily, so destructively? *Because they are unfeeling.* They have no feelings. They have no human emotions or human feelings: that is why. They are an alien form of energy.
This is what you need to understand: undead entities are not human. They an alien form of undead, unseen, unfeeling energy. They do not feel anything. They do not have any physical bodies that can feel anything. They do not feel pain. They do not feel pleasure. They do not feel happiness. They do not feel sadness. They feel nothing. They are empty alien things. They are empty nothings.

They are alien things that need to be killed.

The letter **t** stands for **transparency**. When something is transparently clear to you: you see it with your own eyes, and understand it with your own mind and heart and guts and body and soul. Hidden auras that cannot be seen are not transparent: they are evil secret things.

Transparency: is the ability to see through lies and falsity, corruption, deception and hidden evil: truth is the only parent you need. Humans lie to you. The transparency of truth never lies to you. To grow up; you need the parenting of transparent truth. Without the transparency of truth: you will never grow up. Without the transparency of truth you cannot grow up. You will continue to believe in fairy tales and in peter pan and all the other lies that have been fed to you that you have swallowed; believing that they are true. Truth is your parent. Truth is the transparent parent that teaches you to see the difference between right and wrong, between good and evil. Truth is the parent that helps you make the transition from a baby to a mature adult.

The letter **t** stands for truth.

The letter: **T**, also stands for the hammer of death.

Truth is the hammer of death:

The letter: **T** is the hammer of death that destroys evil.
Truth is the hammer of death: that completely destroys undead evil auras.

The only reason undead evil auras exist: is because they have hidden the truth of their existence from living human beings. The only reason undead evil auras exist: is because they hide inside living human beings. The only reason undead evil auras exist is because they have kept their existence a secret from living human beings. Their secret existence has been exposed now in this book. Now they have nowhere to hide anymore from living human beings. Undead evil reflective auras cannot hide from truth. Undead evil auras cannot hide from the truth.

The power of truth is the power of the hammer of death. By reading this book: you have been given the power of the hammer of death. You now have the power to destroy evil.

The hammer of death has no mercy. The hammer of truth kills killers. The hammer of death kills liars. The hammer of death kills hiders. The hammer of death kills all cunning evil energy.

Truth has no mercy. Truth kills killers. Truth kills liars> Truth kills hiders> Truth kills all evil energy.

The hammer of death can only be used by living humans who are honest and courageous.
The hammer of death cannot harm good living people.

There is no such thing as a good undead aura: all of them must be destroyed by the hammer of death.

The hammer of death can only be used by good people who love life and who love the living Earth and who love all living things: to destroy all evil on earth.

The hammer of death cannot be used by evil auras. The hammer of death cannot be used by living people who are evil.

Only living people who have the truth can use the hammer of death.
They can only use it to destroy evil.
The hammer of death can only be used to destroy death.
The hammer of death can only be used to destroy dead things.
The hammer of death cannot be used to destroy living things.

Once you learn the power of truth: once you learn how powerful you can become by being honest and courageous. You will learn that you have the power of the hammer of death in your hands. You will learn that you can destroy evil undead auras. You will learn that you can kill them absolutely. You will learn they you can kill their evil energy: absolutely.

The only thing in the universe that is absolute: is… the death of all evil. The only thing that is certain in this universe: is that the hammer of death has the power to kill evil absolutely. Not relatively.

Why is the power of the hammer of death absolute? Because when you kill an undead evil aura with the power of your truth, and your honesty and your passion and your rage and your anger and your satisfaction and your enjoyment at killing them:

Then you have killed them: absolutely. Then: they cannot come back. Then: they cannot be born again. Then: their genetic DNA is finished forever and ever: never to be repeated or copied ever again. Then: their energy cannot re-assemble itself back into its former evil selfish self.

Evil energy, evil undead auras: is the only energy in the universe that can be absolutely killed.

They don't want you to know this. They don't want you to find this out. They did not want me to know this. They did not want me to find this out.
But I did find this out. I found this out in spite of everything they tried to do to keep me from finding this out.
This is what I have found out:

All living humans: have been brainwashed and poisoned by evil undead auras while they were alive:

Every living human who dies has been brainwashed to think and believe that the hardest part is all over. That once they die: it is going to be all a bed of roses, it is going to be all milk and honey, it is going to be hog heaven…

OR:

They have been brainwashed to believe that when they die: they will be sent to purgatory, hell: that they will be damned forever, and be tortured by sadistic devils and immortal unkillable immortal monsters forever and ever.

Undead evil auras have tried to make sure that no matter WHAT you believe: you will believe that they cannot be killed. Undead auras have tried to make sure that no matter if you believe or you do not believe anything: You will believe that after you die: you will enter a state of IMMORTALITY. You will believe that ANY undead aura that is millions of years older than you… is… a million times more powerful than you, and a millions times wiser than you, and a million times more IMMORTAL and indestructible than you.

In other words:

They program you, and lie to you, and poison you, and violate you and weaken you, and deceive you and traumatize you, and corrupt you and brainwash you into believing the exact OPPOSITE of the actual truth. They have to do this. They have no choice but to do this. Because if they do not do this. You will arrive into their realm: carrying the hammer of death *in your hands and in your soul. And you will begin killing them. And they will not be able to stop you. And once you find that you have to power to kill evil undead auras… you will not stop killing them until every single one of them are wiped off the face of this earth forever.*

In other words:

Your living life is only the beginning of your existence. Your living life is the easy part: not the hard part. The hard part comes after you die, not before. The fight of good against evil then becomes HARDER.. You will have to begin HUNTING THEM DOWN and find out their hiding places. You will have to start KILLING them… And there are BILLIONS of them. There are BILLIONS OF THEM. And they all have to be KILLED.

You can kill them. But you can only kill them with THE HAMMER OF DEATH. You can only kill them with TRUTH. Any time they try to attack you: but you can only kill them if you use the TRUTH to kill them with.

TRUTH IS MORE BRUTAL THAN ANY HAMMER
TRUTH IS THE TRUE HAMMER OF DEATH.
UNDEAD AURAS FEAR THE HAMMER OF DEATH.
UNDEAD AURAS FEAR TRUTH.
BECAUSE IT CAN KILL THEM TOTALLY DEAD.

They will try to attack you from behind your back. They will try to surprise you. They will try to shock you. They will use any advantage they can invent. They will use any weakness you have. They will try to probe you for weaknesses.

The answer to all of their evil is to not let them even get near you. The answer to all of their evil is to attack them before they attack you. The answer to al their attempts to kill you: is to hunt them

down and kill them before they try to hunt you down. The answer to all of their evil is to never let them bet behind you. The answer to all of their evil is to kill them EVERY CHANCE YOU GET. The answer to all of their lies and cunning is to NEVER Stop killing them.

That is the Power of the HAMMER OF DEATH:

When you use and develop all of your living energy to LIVE while you are alive. Then you will have the power to KILL DEATH when you die.
The Power of the Hammer of Death: is the Power of PURITY: it is the Power of TRANSPARENCY: Truth makes everything TRANSPARENTLY CLEAR to you and to everybody else you speak to you. The truth CLEANSES you of evil: it cleans you out. The power of truth is the POWER OF LIFE.
THE HAMMER OF DEATH is THE POWER OF LIFE in the realm of the undead: It is the positive power that responds POSITIVELY to ALL THINGS:
Give LIFE to LIFE
Give DEATH TO DEATH

Give LIFE to all LIVING THINGS.

Give DEATH to ALL DYING THINGS

GIVE COMPLETE DEATH TO ALL DYING ROTTING AURAS THAT ARE AFRAID TO DIE COMPLETELY

GIVE ABSOLUTE DEATH: to auras that try to give ABSOLUITE DEATH TO LIVING THINGS.
KILL ALL KILLERS

LOVE ALL LOVERS
THIS IS TRANSPARENCY

THIS IS THE TRANSPARENCY OF TRUTH

THIS IS THE POWER OF THE HAMMER OF DEATH
THIS IS THE ENERGY POWER OF THE TRUTH OF LIFE

LIFE not only can create LIFE out of dead things: it can DESTROY DEATH ABSOLUTELY.

The song: 'If I had a Hammer' DOES NOT LIE:
"I'd hammer out DA-ANGER~
I'd Hammer out WA-ARNING!

I'd Hammer out LOVE between
My brothers and my sisters…
A-All over this land…"

What I have written here comes from personal experience. The horror of the truth: the fact that truth can be horrible does not make these truths any less true.

"As secret as the grave…" No longer should these filth be allowed to take their secrets with them when they die. No longer should living humans be allowed to hold anything secret. The entire existence and EVIL of the undead is based upon secrecy: upon hiding the truth of their existence from living humans, upon hiding their true nature from all living humans. Their entire existence is based and depends upon deception and cunning and secrecy. Secrecy is evil: it is pure evil. These evil things can only exist in darkness. Enlightenment drives them away. The full light of day drives them back to hide inside their secret holes and hiding places. The evil of the undead: is the entire accumulated sum of all secrets taken to the grave and buried, and allowed to rot and fester and become even more poisonous and evil. Western civilization has been a continual struggle of good against evil. The western church tried to practice the good of confession, the good of exposing secrets, poor people before they died were supposed to confess all of their sins before they died so they could go to their graves with a clean heart. Confessing one's sins just before you die… was a way of avoiding all punishment and blame and responsibility for the sins you committed while you were alive. Western civilization rotted and became so evil that even this ancient custom had to be thrown away and buried. Protestant religions now have no ethical or moral conception of the need to not keep secrets. Protestant and Catholics now go to their graves with all their dirty secrets intact. This is exactly why all undead are evil. Any living or undead human that keeps secrets is evil. The only reason anything needs to be kept secret is because it is filthy, disgusting, bad, dirty, shameful, evil. Good is never kept secret. Good is open and direct. Honesty destroys secrecy. Openness kills evil. Courage destroys evil. Directness destroys and kills evil, evil must be killed and destroyed:

In any negative Evil Context: the Dynamic of Evil Is SIMPLE.

The FIRST is always the WORST.

50 million evil human snakes all trying to slither to the top of the shit pile of civilization… and who gets to the top? The most evil one of them all… gosh… *what a fucking coincidence*. Every time a new form of evil is created: it is always the first who is worst simply because after others discover the new form of evil, they fight amongst themselves to copy the first one, they don't have the freedom of newness anymore that the first one had. The first nation to build the atomic bomb was the worst nuclear power on earth. The ones who came after did not have as much freedom to commit evil as the first one did. The first Jewish family that invented international banking was the worst international banking system on earth. After the Rothschild's invented the tactic of controlling nations by privatizing national banks, all the bankers that came after did not have the freedom to commit as much evil simply because most of the largest richest western nation's national banking systems had already been taken over by them. The first person to invent the international company: John Law was the worst: because after he fled France when the Louisiana bubble burst. All the companies that came after him did not have the freedom to commit as much evil because after him. No nation on Earth since him has ever been crazy enough allow any finance minister complete dictatorial control of the printing of all money and put all this centralized power and wealth into one person's hands ever again. Louis 14th said: "the state: c'est moi" *I am the state*. As a statement of centralized arrogance and power and wealth. John law said: "L'economie: c'est moi." I am the economy. As a statement of centralized arrogant wealth and power. Louis the 14th bankrupted France and put it into debt. John law took that evil one step further: he gutted France's entire economy, and made that debt so huge: it became the main economic factor responsible for the French revolution. Both of them were megalomaniacs. Ever since them: billions of evil people have tried to copy them, but have never managed to equal their evil simply because they were the first of a new form of evil, just as the Rothschild international banking dynasty was the first, and continues to

be the worst. He was run out of France by angry mobs on his tail… but: he got away with the money. He was a successful robber. John Law was the first of the new generations of modern robber barons whom no matter how corrupt and evil they were and are: they are never caught and jailed and never punished; they're allowed to escape with their stolen wealth intact. He was the beginning of the New World Order of totally legalized robbery and corruption. The historical fact is that evil always gets worse. The evil of human civilization has always gotten worse.

The point is: the evolution of evil within the evil context of civilization is an organically unnatural process. *The instant any new top niche appears in the growing pile of evil it is filled instantly by the WORST who get there FIRST. The FIRST are always the WORST. In the same way any lower niche that is invented within the growing pile of evil called civilization is also filled by the WORST who come in FIRST.*

The point is the entire lie of civilization as a dynamic of progress always glorifies the first. The point is: all of the heroes of civilization who were the first were not the best: they were the exact opposite: they were the worst. If you study history of human civilization in depth you will discover that this principle has no exceptions. This is why this book has been written. This book has been written so human beings can for once learn the truth about civilization. This book has been written so human beings can de-brainwash themselves and cleanse themselves of all the lies and myths and untruths they have been fed and swallowed from birth. This book takes lies and evil misperceived as true and good and reverses them back to what they actually are. This book has been written so people can finally see human civilization stripped naked of its lies. This book is the naked truth of the history of you and me: we are a species of naked apes. That is the naked truth. And until we understand the naked truth of our past, until we are educated about the actual truth of our past: we will never be able to correct ourselves or learn from our past mistakes.

How the Undead Fool the Living

Very simply: by being inside them when they die: and welcoming them: and telling them that they had a 'guardian angel' looking over them all the time when they were alive.

"Oh gosh… just for me? My own personal guardian angel? All the time and I didn't know it? I thought I was all alone and nobody cared about me and nobody ever helped me… Awww shucks… you shouldn't have… Awww."

What they do not tell the sucker is that this 'guardian angel' was actually installed there to make damn sure that the living sucker was properly weakened and brainwashed and controlled and manipulated to become weaker and more corrupt than they are… That 'guardian angels' never look out for the suckers they live through vicariously, or care about them, or try to save them any needless pain or suffering, or do anything positive for them or help them in any way, shape, or form. But it works all the time, every time: because the aura of each newly arrived dead soul is poisoned from the inside out, and are surrounded by so many dead filth: their own true thoughts and feelings are drowned out by the barrage of the mass hoax being played upon them. All you have to do to destroy this scum is rip them apart: and you will see fifty auras fleeing from what you thought was a single aura: then you can grab one: kill it, and hunt down the others one-by-one and kill them and feel good about killing them, and spend your time as an undead aura positively: cleaning up the realm of the undead until there are no more dead shit scum filth left. As long as you do not become a vicarious observer of the living: as long as you do not aid and abet them in their lies and violation of living

human souls: as long as you are their mortal enemy: you will never need to question yourself or your actions as to the ethical or moral justification for what you are doing. Killing evil dead shit scum is a good thing; it is a positive action.

The undead and the Jewish Religion

What is a Menorah? It is an aura of undead men.

It is a sum of auras super-imposed upon each other; combined into one multi-layered composite aura:

It is the aura of three or more men. It is a super-imposed aura of more than one man. It is the art of adding auras into a super-aura. It is the 'superman' Nietzsche spoke of. Super-imposing their will onto living humans at will by merging their auras together: the most evil scum getting together to wreak as much havoc and evil as possible.

It is a MEN AURA. It is an aura comprised of SEVEN UNDEAD MEN.

The MENORA shows this layered effect of undead shit dead sadistic scum by the candelabra effect of the candles of the menorah reaching out as super-imposed auras all shining together.

This is the Jewish evil: the worship of MAN: Undead auras worshipping a combined undead bunch of dead Jews. The Jewish undead were smart! They figured out that they were not worshipping an actual god, but that this 'god' was actually the combined effect of many men merging their auras together to give the illusion of there being a single 'god' who outshines all lesser mortals and is so bright: you have to cover your eyes. This is the fucking scam that has been sold for thousands of years. And this is also why the Jews stopped listening to their god, and why they do not actually worship any god at all while alive. Because their undead ancestors found out this little secret and pass it on to each new dead Jew that enters the realm of their filthy evil sick souls.

Flies on the Wall

The phrase: *"We'd all love to have been flies on the wall at this meeting of ----."* Comes from undead spirits who hide behind walls, inside walls, in-between walls…and overhear everything that is said inside a private room. And once they hear what is said: they fly off and tell other dead auras what they heard. Why do flies signify the presence of undead evil? *Because flies have a thousand eyes. Every minute of your life there are a thousand eyes of undead filth watching you all the time. Every meeting that is held behind closed doors in a room has thousands of undead unseen evil spirits observing what is being said. The living cannot hide from the undead. Living humans cannot hide their secrets from the undead,… but the undead can and do hide from the living. This one-sided insanity of secrecy on one side, and the other side: exposed naked without any secrets is what is completely evil. The undead must expose themselves and all of their secrets OR BE KILLED. All secrecy is evil. And the hidden secrecy of undead unseen watchers is the most evil of all evils.*
Now… if you were a good undead spirit, not an evil one: any evil plans or secret meetings: you would listen in on, and then spread this to honest people so they become aware of the secret hidden evil that is being planned, and help them to oppose it and expose the plotters and cunning evil people who poison human society with their machinations.

But… this has never happened in the history of the human species. This has never happened because all undead unseen auras are insane sick evil things that must be killed: and I mean KILLED. What these undead filth do is the opposite of good. They spread all news of good to the most evil undead filth so all good is poisoned and sabotaged as early as possible. As early as possible. Because they know from past experience that any good energy that is allowed to blossom and grow in health and power and spirit: cannot be controlled by weak evil undead filth. This is why all evil must be killed. Good cannot co-exist with evil. Evil wants to co-exist with good because it can only survive by sucking off all good healthy energy. Without this parasitical practice they would all have been completely dead a long, long time ago.

Ritual Sacrifice and Mystery Novels

I have always been mystified by the popularity of the mystery novel. I have always been mystified why on earth anyone would read such garbage… to begin with: the crimes themselves: the murders committed in the book are pure fiction! They were never actually committed! Who gives a shit about a fictional crime that was never committed? Why cares about crimes that are pure fiction? Why invent fictional murders and fictional crimes in the first place? When there are actual crimes and murders going on every day that go unsolved? I have always been puzzled by the act of murder… what does anyone get out of it? Murder is pure destruction. How could anyone possibly enjoy destroying a human life? When i was young, i regarded crime as being stupid. Only somebody who is really stupid commits a crime… that was before i learned that all human society and all human civilization is a criminal crime. I have always been mystified why nobody wants to get better. Why does everyone always want to get worse instead of better? Why do people always become stupider instead of more intelligent? Why do people never do the right thing? Why does crime even exist? What is the point in being evil at all? It seems so pointless to be evil: because being evil is being self-destructive. The mystery novel not only fiction: it's a fucking fairy tale! The crime is solved in every fucking one of these stupid books!... While in real life… crimes are never solved and the guilty are never brought to justice and never punished! What is this obsession and interest in complete fiction, when it bears no fucking resemblance to real life? I could understand adventure novels, and historical novels that are fictional: at least they have some connection to reality. Climbing a mountain in a blizzard or fighting a battle… these things actually happened, and people actually do these things. But mystery novels? They are so full of weak characters that are so fucking boringly stupid and uninteresting, and their little fucking secrets are so fucking boringly stupid and not worth a shit.. In fact they are not even worth being kept secret because nobody would care about the fucking skeletons in their closet. The American mystery novel is more widely read, and outsells all other genres. Why? When they are total fiction?

But then I began to study the history of American Hollywood… and American politics…. And I connected the basic underlying themes of the *fictional* mystery novel to the *actual* history of Rome and the actual history of ancient Greece and the actual history of ancient Egypt and the actual history of the Jews… and then I connected all this to the *actual* history of the Estonian community I had lived in when i was young and I discovered the one common theme that runs throughout all *actual* human history.. And all fictional mystery novels, and all fiction, and all the classics of western literature,,, and connects it all together: and now it all makes sense to me.

Now I understand why mystery novels that are complete fiction are so popular. Now I understand why actual unsolved mysteries unpopular and avoided. Now I understand why fiction is preferred to actual history, why lies are preferred to the actual truth. Now I understand why earl Stanley Gardner

could write 300 fucking mystery novels that are all the same and why human idiots buy 300 fucking paperback novels to read about how crimes that were never committed were solved and how the guilty were punished and met their proper fate: the fate of all evil: first to be completely exposed and then completely destroyed. Never to rise again. Only in fairy tales, only in myth, only in unreality, only in escapist fiction does this ever happen… never in real life. Yet billions of people all over the world love to read this garbage… and see nothing wrong! About it; while they accept the **actual** evils of their own society as a normal state of existence. Scandals in real life: they yawn over and skip: fictional unreality! Now that is interesting… because? The author takes the reader in… behind the scenes… and shows the reader all the little dirty tricks and little cunning lies… and reveals the hidden truth and solves the crime and gets the bad guys.

That never happens in real life. The dirty little secrets of the rich and powerful are never revealed: the hidden truth is never revealed or exposed.

Every human being who is not evil: has a subconscious urge to expose evil and destroy it.
Every human who is evil: has a subconscious urge to hide their evil; and destroy, poison, uglify, corrupt, weaken, sicken everything that is good and healthy and strong.
Every human who is poor and oppressed and terrorized into a state of abject slavery and fear and paranoia and servitude: has a subconscious urge to uncover the hidden evil that exists all around them. Every human who is rich: and oppresses and terrorizes those beneath them into states of abject fear and paranoia and servitude: have something to hide: and are all guilty of committing crimes against humans less powerful and poorer than they are. But this is only a tiny symptom of the greater dynamic. The greater dynamic is:

Overpopulation of unseen undead entities
Over pollution, and over poisoning of living humans by undead entities

The commitment of all the crimes and all sins committed by human beings as individuals, and as groups, and as an entire society, and as an entire culture, and as an entire religion, and as an entire nation, etc… is an ongoing dynamic of hidden, secret, unseen collusion between undead filth: and the unsuspecting poisoned living human hosts they inhabit and manipulate and influence…

This: is why…. Trying to discover, and expose the perpetrators of any and all crimes and sins… by living humans is virtually impossible. Because the main fucking criminals: are **undead**… not living. The main instigators: and plotters of all human evil; are dead souls who have not completely died yet.

this is <u>why</u> the mystery novel even <u>exists.</u> The entire accumulation of undead are guilty of committing evil. The entire accumulation of overpopulation of dead filth rotting in their secret hiding holes: is responsible for all human evil that has ever been committed on earth.

The only way these parasitical filth can hide from their own guilt: is by projecting their own guilt upon their unsuspecting living human hosts: and never allowing anyone who is guilty of sinning and committing evil to be caught and hanged and punished and exposed.

Why?

Because if this was ever allowed to happen in real life: then living people who die and enter their realm… would expect this to happen in the underworld of the undead also.

This is the great fear of all the undead
This is their Gotterdammerung
Their fear of damnation forever and total annihilation
Is what keeps them perpetrating worse and worse evil.

What is the one common dynamic that runs through the entire history of American Hollywood, and American politics, and the American mystery novel? What is the one common thread that links these three aspects of American culture to all of human history?

Ritual sacrifice
That's what.
Sacrifice of the best
Sacrificing the most healthy
Sacrificing the most intelligent
Sacrificing the most good
Sacrificing the strongest
Sacrificing the most innocent
Sacrificing the purest
Sacrificing the most beautiful
Sacrificing the best exceptions

Sacrificing the best genetic examples of each breed in captivity
Picking out the best, the purest, the healthiest, the strongest, the most gentle, the most alive, the most healthy specimen of every breed there is.

The species that are not in captivity? Exterminate them completely: because the undead have no control over their breeding habits and cannot stop them from breeding and birthing stronger more intelligent wiser more gentle loving creatures.

As for the breeds in captivity: all of the domesticated slave breeds:
Humans
Dogs
Chickens
Sheep
Goats
Cattle
Horses, etc….
For hundreds of thousands of years
All of them were slaughtered once a month:
Ritually…
In public

As a ceremony of death and dying and cremation
Every sacrificed animal and human victim:
Was burned in a sacred fire that consumed the sacrificed offering

So it could not be used by the living dupes who obeyed their own undead ancestors

Once every 6 months
Once a year
Once a week
Once every day

This is where the practice of cooking originally comes from: this is how and why eating burnt food was invented. This was how the practice of eating burnt food was kept alive for 25 millions years: when it should have and could have disappeared from human life-styles.

This traditional ritual of not only killing and destroying the best genetic example of every main species on earth: but burning it into carbonized dust: Comes from 25 million years of insane African walking apes worshipping the volcanoes they lived under and sacrificed to: as they aped the gods they worshipped: and did as what was once done to them…

Well…. That is no longer being done to them: the undead fucking apes who were killed and burned to death by African volcanoes are not being attacked by the volcanoes of the earth anymore… it's time these undead pieces of shit: these hole-hiders these scum living and hiding inside holes stopped re-living their fucking unexperienced lives and die out and stop killing and burning their own progeny their own sons and daughters

Why did they do this for 25 million fucking years?

So the undead could keep their own progeny weak and stupid and under control
So once their own progeny, the fruit of their own loins, entered the realm of the undead… they would never become intelligent enough to kill their ancestors: who had killed them, and poisoned their entire lives and corrupted them and made them a party to all of their evil ways and made them share in their collusions of mass insanity and sin and evil.

This buried, hidden, secret history of human history and the completely hidden and buried history of the undead: is why the mystery novel even exists.

The American mystery novel: the whodunit novel: is merely a symptom of all the subconscious guilt and fear of punishment and fear of death leaking out of undead entities: into the unsuspecting minds and hearts and souls of living humans.
Who done it? Who was responsible for Natalie Wood's drowning death? Who was responsible of killing JFK? Who killed Marilyn Monroe? Who was responsible for killing James Dean?

The actual killers: the actual criminals are undead demons: using and manipulating living humans in collusion… on a subconscious level on the side of the living realm where they do not belong.
However… on the side of the undead: their crimes were 100% conscious. *This is why the undead must be killed: not the human hosts they secretly invade and poison. Not the living humans whose bodies and souls have been taken over and manipulated. Evil must be killed at its roots: not the living flowers they have poisoned, not the living beings they have brainwashed.*

This is the way evil works

They only reason living humans are not conscious of the undead: is because the energy and power of the undead is so fucking weak and so frail and thin and non-physical: that out senses are not designed to even perceive their energy… they can scream at us all they want: we can't hear them. What they do as loudly and as consciously and as hard as they can: is barely felt by a living human host. It is only when thousands of them descend to merge their collusion of evil into a small area of poisoned space: poisoned and polluted by undead entities: that 'things begin to go wrong'… that things begin to 'break down'… superstitious, ignorant fear-filled brainwashed living humans! Take these massive concentrations of undead overpopulated evil: as 'signs from da gods'…! As mystical; 'warnings' or mystical 'meanings'… that have to be 'deciphered'! By evil priests who are in collusion with the evil spirits who surround them an infest their entire bodies with pure putrid rotting evil poisonous intent of hatred against all that is good and healthy.

If you study the history of ritual sacrifice of the best of the breed: you will not find it: because the undead do not want to let you know how they poison and control you, and how they have successfully done it for millions of years… but if you study this enough… you will find out: that it has happened throughout all human history. Throughout all human history:: it has been only the best who were killed: and the worst who survived:

The examples are endless: and boring and always the same: whenever any human who is at the top of any social circle.. Begins to mature and grow and change and try to improve and get better and do away with the old evil ways… then all fucking human society and all the fucking undead attack them and murder them and assassinate them until they are fucking dead and gone

Alexander the great
Jesus Christ
Julius
Romeo and Juliet
Tristan and Isolde
Oliver and Roland
King Arthur and Lancelot and Guinevere
Marilyn Monroe
The Big Bopper
Ritchie Valens
Buddy Holly
JFK
Bobby Kennedy.
Natalie wood
Princess Diana
Etc, etc….
And then… to cover up that one brief shining moment when ***one*** single burgeoning good almost triumphed against an insane invasion of millions of undead evil spirits. In a conscious collaboration and organized consciously an onslaught of the worst the lowest the sickest most depraved evil is let loose …. After every single shining moment? Hundreds of years of depraved insane hatred and bloodshed

Throughout the history of Hollywood: only the best have been killed violently, by stealth, secretly: and the killers responsible for the crimes: never found. The same with politics: only the best are killed. The same with mystery novels: only the best are killed. The same in Hollywood movies: only

the best are killed: plus… it is never shown how good they truly were. The entire history of man: living brainwashed dupes have been terrorized into never trying to be good: never daring to be better never dare to even try to do anything better than your forefathers. All the masses are supposed to worship the idols of JFK and Marilyn… but never try to be as good as they were… never dare to even think of equaling them… while at the same time they worship these idols… who died for the sins? Of being too good a living example of goodness. If you research and study the history of ritual sacrifice: you will discover than many, many human tribal cultures: *if not all of them…* were originally cannibals. They ate human flesh and drank human blood.

Eat my flesh!

Drink my blood!

Sound familiar?... The reason it sounds familiar is because the origin of Jewish and Midwestern cultures and civilizations were based upon sacrificing the best living examples of the breed. John the Baptist was decapitated for the sin of being too poor and too influential: so was Jesus. It is always the best who are sacrificed to die… for what; so the worst may live? It is time for the best to join together and make sure that the worst are the ones who fucking die: and the best who live. Not the other fucking way around. It is the healthiest who should live and the sickest who should die: not the other way around. And this is exactly what they have brainwashed the world into doing: save the sickest oldest rotting wrecks, and the <u>fuck</u> with all the healthiest and youngest and most able to become healthier! Kill the healthy and give heart transplants to the most senile useless dying human poisoned filth possible! Do not aid the young! Never give help to children! Except as a cunning way of actually poisoning them to death and weakening them and sabotaging their lives and souls and bodies while you claim to be 'helping' them.

The point is…. This tradition: this endless fucking need to conform and never raise your head to be counted as someone who defies authority or dares to try to improve anything. Or dares to try to be a better person... Because if you do… you will be smashed down. This is the unspoken, never mentioned fear of cowards. This subconscious brainwashing of the masses is never faced. It is never tested. It is never exposed. People are never educated about the history of evil, and how evil manages to stay alive and survive and flourish, and why nobody ever tries to fight it. The point is this: things that have the most control over you are the things you are not aware of. The things that control you the most: are the things you take the most for granted. The things that oppress and control you: are the things that you consider to be most normal. The things that keep you in a state of abject fear and terror all your life: are the things that are unspoken.

This is the subconscious tactic of undead filth: they try to brainwash all living humans into the false assumption that something is so 'forbidden'! Or so! Terrible! Or so! Horrible…. That it must never be spoken of ever. You must never be too good at anything: you must never be too good a student, too good a parent, too good a politician, too good a leader, too good a mother, etc, etc
But. However… there is no limit to how bad you can be. On the side of evil: the field is open to unlimited surpassing of the undead in their corrupt practices! In fact they love it when you surpass them in evil! Then you become one of them. Then you are their bosom buddy. Then they are morally more powerful than you. Then they can blame you! And you can't blame them for anything!~ you want to measure how evil you are? Simple: how successful you are in the eyes of the civilized world is <u>exactly</u> how evil you are; worldly success equal evil. The more successful you are: the more you are instrumental at spreading and creating and encouraging more evil to spread

and grow and rot and destroy all good it touches. Get this through your fucking head: the ancients did not lie. In their time: evil was well known and much more distinctly bad, and not covered up as much as it is today. The rich kings and emperors and warlords with their armies of death and the tax gougers and slave owners and property owners were obviously evil because none of the poor starving masses had any of their rights and power and privileges whatsoever. Poor slaves were not allowed to own anything. Ownership: the concept of owning anything: was a distinctly exclusive privilege of the rich: and only the rich. The poor did not own anything. They were owned by the rich: period. And all of the fucking stinking lies which modern books have spread about the truth of the human species in the past, are yet another huge evil that civilization has invented.

The undead and the past lives scam.

This is another proof of their existence which has gone unnoticed. The false idea that you lived before, that souls can live again in other bodies. You did not live in the past. The undead lived in the past: nobody else, they just use your body to re-live their past memories: that's all. They violate your present life, and poison it with their past. These 'memories' of 'past lives' are not yours; they are the memories of undead filth who infiltrate your aura and use you to live their past over again. Vicariously. Using your subconscious mind, your dreams, using the weakest energy you have to live *in*. Your dreams. Your memories. They are experts at poisoning and sabotaging your memories and dreams until you can't tell which are yours and which are theirs.

They must be killed. Undead entities who poison the lives of the living are the basic reason for all human evil on earth. Undead cunning liars who fool innocent people into believing this junk about 'past lives' is just another wrinkle on the ancient scam of reincarnation. No human who dies is born again. Each living baby that is born, is born with their own unique soul intact. The undead filth who enter the auras of living babies and use these innocent loving humans for their own selfish insane filthy purposes must be killed. Once they are killed: there will be no more 'past lives'. There will be no living people who are gulled into swallowing the superstitious nonsense of having lived before in some 'past life'… That past life is an alien undead, unseen entity: possessing and poisoning you.

The Undead and Dreams

Most of the undead live in your dreams. They do not want to see the world you live in. They want to live in their own fantasies. They sabotage, poison, take over and steal your subconscious apparatus SECRETLY: and use it to *act o*ut their own subconscious tensions and fears and hatreds and insanities *vicariously:* by trying to re-live their past lives through the dreams of living people. They try to rationalize their insane wishes and impulses, and *act out* their sick hidden desires and sick needs and urges of guilt and shame and fear, and helplessness, and victimization. Your own true subconscious rebels against this invasion, but it cannot stop it from happening because you are not conscious enough to consciously fight this subtle, sick, violation from occurring. When you are asleep: when you are unconscious: you become an unconscious, unwitting, unwilling vessel for their dream plays. But their elaborate acts and staged fantasies always go awry, and become snarled and incomprehensible because they are mixed up with your own subconscious, and with the subconscious of many other undead filth who are trying to monopolize your dream capacity to their own ends *at the same time* This is why most dreams cannot be deciphered. This is why most dreams are crazy, this is why most dreams don't make sense, this is why most dreams seem to be meaningless. They are not meaningless; they are just so poisoned and twisted and corrupted by undead filth invading your dream, that unless you find out WHO: WHICH undead entities are

poisoning your dream, and WHAT their agenda is, and WHY they are poisoning your dream, and what THEIR subconscious insane urges and addictions and fears and hatreds are: you will never be able to sift out the part of your dreams that come from you, and the parts that are poisoned by them. This can be seen in your dreams very simply: when somebody you NEVER MET, and never knew: appears in your dream: when strangers inhabit your dreams: when strange monsters inhabit them, when people who have died and are already dead come and poison your dreams: when all your re and family: all the undead entities of your own blood come to poison your wishes and desires.

Why? Because they are trying to live through you. . They are trying to force you to live their lives for them, and take on their guilt and responsibility so they can PROJECT their own guilt and shame and fear and hatreds upon YOU: and poison you into becoming as evil as they are and as sick and as corrupted as they are.

This poisoning of living humans by undead filth, is one of the basic reasons why the human animal has become over its existence more and more disconnected from itself and the actual world of Nature it lived in for millions of years. Until now: the human animal lives inside the poisoned corrupted sac of artificial evil called civilization. The point is: all the evils of civilization and civilization itself: was created and invented by undead entity filth: why? So they WOULD NOT DIE. Just to 'survive' a bit longer as undead insane corrupt entities. NO OTHER REASON: just not wanting to be killed, just not wanting to die. They were already killed and they already died: but not completely. The time has come to kill them completely: and free the world from their filthy evil presence.

The Undead, Astral Travel, and the Past Lives Scam

All Out-of body experiences are caused by undead auras who allow you to see what they see, feel what hey feel, think what they think when they go outside of you. The experience of Astral travel is NOT you traveling out of your body. It is undead filth INSIDE you traveling OUTSIDE OF you. That is all. Very few living humans experience astral travel. Astral travel is only experienced by living humans whose souls and bodies have entirely been taken over by undead auras… undead auras who can LEAVE the body they inhabit, and come back to it. Be thankful you have never experienced this, because if you have: you are totally taken over and controlled by undead filth; so controlled that they can leave you and come back without any worries of you waking up from their evil poisoning presence.

All experiences of being 'born again' by New Age seekers who stupidly dabble in the supernatural are them being TAKEN OVER by undead spirits who then go on to control their entire lives and take over their persona and twist their lives as much as possible into committing the most evil and spreading as many evil twisted lies as possible. The Books of Lobsang Rampa are a perfect example: a sick weak Englishman agrees to allow an undead thing to take over his sick dying body, and experiences a relapse of his terminal cancer. He is 'saved' from imminent death not for any good reason. Instead: he is 'saved' from immediate death in order to spread LIES and LIES and more and more LIES to cover up the filthy truth about how these ancient priests and monks actually lived and what they actually did to young children. From a sick, weak ignorant Englishman: a member of the most evil Empire of its time: he became a world-known author read by millions of gullible New Age seekers who swallowed all the lies this undead thing wrote in his books. WHAT YOU NEED TO UNDERSTAND is THIS: any apparent good they do is ONLY in order to commit evil which will have a MILLION TIMES MORE IMPACT than any good WHICH is done. That

unknown Englishman CHANGED HIS NAME to the name of the undead thing that took him over. That weak dying Englishman LOST HIS TRUE SELF: he lost his true soul. HE SOLD HIS SOUL TO THIS UNDEAD FOREIGN ORIENTAL DEVIL: while trying to JUSTIFY his bargain of gaining a few extra years of life by writing his filthy lying books and becoming famous and making huge amounts of money and becoming a worldly success.

The point is: devils *do* exist: devils still do bargain for human souls and human bodies: they still make unholy pacts with sick evil living humans. Modern civilized people have been hoodwinked into believing that there is no such thing as evil, there are no such things as evil spirits and demons. They are all utterly WRONG, and completely brainwashed by this assumption… and what's more, it has been the steady increase of evil in human civilization which has made this false assumption possible. Once … these undead filth managed to poison nearly GOOD human morals and ethics, once these undead filth managed to corrupt nearly all of humanity into evil ways: once there was no VISIBLE GOOD in human civilization to contrast the evil which had taken over all of mankind, once nearly everything had been corrupted: these undead things turned the truth that all of mechanized human civilization is inherently and intrinsically evil rather than good.

The result is today: civilized brainwashed living people are arguing and bickering about how capitalist industrial civilization is destroying the planet they are living on…. While AT THE SAME TIME! Perceiving and religiously believing that industrialized mechanized civilization is inherently and intrinsically 'good' and 'progressive'!!

This conflicting diametrically opposed perception is totally fucking CRAZY!! It is not SANE! The Mechanized industrialized overpopulation of the Earth by 6.7 billion humans is either GOOD… or it is EVIL! It is not both! It cannot be both! This book is written so you the reader will understand the truth about human civilization, and the origin from where this evil comes from and what is fueling it, and how to stop it and reverse this insane suicidal march into total extinction..

The point is:

All the fucking so-called 'inexplicable'… 'Mysteries'… All the fucking shit about the 'supernatural' CAN BE LOGICALLY EXPLAINED by the existence of evil UNSEEN undead unspeakable filth.

For instance: take the sightings of UFO's: a relatively new phenomenon, can be logically explained by undead using electrical energy and other energies which have been spewed into the atmosphere by millions of planes and jets criss-crossing the earth. These sightings can be explained by undead who have stupidly tried to use this inorganic unnatural energy which destroys their undead human auras and intelligence. It can be explained by these insane things trying to dominate the earth by the oldest measure of reptilian bird dominance invented: physical height, the farthest distance from the earth being the exclusive realm of the most dominant killers of birds: hawks, eagles and buzzards.
The myth/lie of the 3rd eye: the attempt to envisage an exit sending your awareness out of your body is their little dirty joke: the picture you see is actually them leaving your body coming out of your rectum, out of your ASSHOLE: that is why it was named ASS-tral travel. That is how these filth enter your body: BECAUSE they are pure filth. When you stop eating and cleanse your body of rotting decay inside your intestines and rectal canal: they have no place to inside you to live anymore. This was… and still is why spiritual purity is linked to the physical cleanliness and purity of fasting, not eating. The lie of the 3rd eye being the gateway to astral travel is another of their

reversals of the actual truth. There is no 3rd eye in your brain between your two living eyes. There are only filthy undead rotting things hiding inside you that travel in and out of your through your rectal canal: the dirtiest and only place they can enter your body. Their joke of fooling people to believe the opposite: that they can come in through the front of your head instead of through your asshole: even after calling it ass tral travel! How blind, how stupid can people be not to realize the truth?

The Undead in Myth, Legend, Folklore and Books

Vampire, ghouls, evil gnomes, brownies, evil spirits… are afraid of being caught and punished and killed. This is why throughout human history: stories of these evil filth common themes run through many tales of about them. One is the classic tale of Rumplestiltskin: he loses all power over his host once his true name is found out. Who was he? He was the *kin* of her: he lived under her *skin*… hiding there in *stillness*. Rumpled and put out whenever she did not do as he wanted her to do… once an evil spirit's true identity is found out… they usually flee and run away. Because they know they are guilty of committing a sin by secretly violating a living human's aura. Even undead dog auras have a guilty conscience when they do this and are found out. Some of them never come back. Most of them do; trying to hide themselves under another false name or a false identity. This is why in tales about vampires: they always change their name… some change their names only slightly: like the ghoul known as Carmilla who changed her named to Mircalla: keeping the same letters. The legends and myths scream out their hidden existence: Take the legend of the Swan Lake: the Black Swan Queen is a swan by day, and is half--human, half-swan by night. How obvious can you get? The undead ghoul steals into the swan's body while she is asleep. All the legends and fables tell how undead spirits foul the bodies of living animals and humans, and how all the misery and unhappiness in the world is due solely to their evil, cunning motives and intentions. Look at the Trinity of Christianity: it screams out how Jesus was possessed and poisoned by an undead ghost. AND by his father's spirit-energy. Not just one, but numerous filthy undead occupy and poison every living human body and soul. This is why they must be killed DEAD: exterminated: wiped out.

The Secret Existence of the undead

The undead are evil merely from the fact that they secretly EXIST inside you. Why? Because they are able to CHOOSE which one of your feelings or urges or behaviors or thoughts or acts, or decisions to **REINFORCE** and ENCOURAGE, and PUSH…. Just from their unseen EXISTENCE inside you and around you, they can and do influence your entire life. For instance: if one of the unseen undead filth hiding inside and around you is an alcoholic… their **UNENDING** CRAVING to drink alcohol… will push you to drink alcohol… IF an unseen undead filth hiding inside and around you is filled with rage and anger AGAINST ANYONE when they were alive, and were wife beaters, or bullies, or had any habit of committing violence, like working as a policeman: they can PUSH you into becoming a violent person who lashes out irrationally for NO REASON other than you being poisoned by their continual presence. If unseen undead secretly hiding inside was a murderer, or a rapist, or a greedy selfish cunning little sneak…. THEIR PERSONALITY LEAKS INTO YOU and your life CONTINIUALLY… And as more time passes, as the older you get: THE MORE YOU BECOME LIKE the unseen undead who have been poisoning your body and mind and heart and body during YOUR ENTIRE LIFE…. Until…YOU BECOME THEM…. until… THEY BECOME YOU… until… you CANNOT DISTINGUISH ANY DIFFERENCE BETWEEN THEM AND YOU. <u>UNTIL YOU BECOME AS EVIL AS THEY ARE.</u>

THAT IS WHAT THEY WANT
THAT IS ALL THERY WANT
THAT IS ALL THEY DO
THIS IS WHY THEY ARE EVIL
THIS IS WHY THEY MUST BE KILLED AND COMPLETELY DESTROYED

Hidden undead inhuman auras ARE the ACTUAL ACCUMULATION of ALL EVIL HUMANS AND ALL EVIL HUMAN HABITS AND ATROCITIES AND SINS AND CRIMES EVER COMMITED BY all HUMAN BEINGS who ever LIVED. THEY ARE THE REASON EVERYTHING ALWAYS GETS WORSE: not better.

Their evil is a simple dynamic of BIO-FEEDBACK: except it is not feedback between two living happy healthy people who have no evil hidden agendas, and are not hiding in secret, and their entire survival and existence is not based upon SECRECY and CUNNING EVIL. It is a SICK feedback between LIVING people and DEAD people. WHEN Living people become aware that all of the BAD feelings and NEGATIVE urges and UNFEELING behavior they have is NOT because of them but because of the unseen undead FILTHY ROTTEN GHOULS that poison you by their very EXISTENCE: then living people WILL KILL ALL UNDEAD SPIRITS ON EARTH until there is NO MORE UNDEAD EVIL ANYMORE LEFT.

The point about the undead is: when you die: you are supposed to die COMPLETELY; without trying to stay alive. When you life: you are supposed to live COMPLETELY: without being afraid of LIFE and without being afraid of DYING. Your JOB in life is to GIVE ALL YOUR LIFE ENERGY TO LIFE: NOT TO DEAD SCUM WHO SUCK OFF YOUR LIFE-ENERGY EVERY NIGHT JUST SO THEY CAN STAY ALIVE A LITTLE BIT LONGER.

The SECRET of their existence MUST END: their EXISTENCE must be EXPOSED AND TOLD TO EVERY SINGLE LIVING HUMAN ON EARTH. All human evil arises FROM THE FACT THAT THEY EXIST SECRETLY. All human evil arises from the fact that they HIDE their existence from living humans. All human evil arises from the FACT OF THEIR HIDDEN SECRET EXISTENCE. THEY MUST BE COMPLETELY KILLED AND DESTROYED.

Why the Undead are INSANE
Why they are EVIL
Why THE EVIL OF THE UNDEAD IS INSANE
Why THE INSANITY OF THE UNDEAD IS EVIL

The reason undead auras are not sane is because they are an obscene, merged, *miscegenatio*n of complete different living species that were NEVER designed and never meant to mix their genes or their sperm OR THEIR UNDEAD AURAS together. The miscegenation of mating a horse with a donkey is horrible enough: but an undead aura merging with an undead aura of another species… or with a living animal: produces: sexually *castrated, changed, desexualized, emasculated, gelded, mutilated, neutered, spayed, unsexed altered, castrated, , desexualized, doctored, fixed, gelded, barren, impotent, infertile, e sexless, mutilated, spayed, sterilized monsters.*

For instance… Of all horrible permutations of all the undead monstrosities, of all the undead auras of undead species mixing themselves together by seeping into one living creature or person… take the example of one undead human aura merge with the aura of an undead vulture or carrion eater

or scavenger or bird of prey. Which includes all the highest reptilian birds in the realm of the undead because that is what they are: carrion eaters, predators, scavengers, thieves stealing food from smaller birds.

BIRDS CANNOT CRY. Birds do not have any nerves inside their bellies. BIRDS DO NOT FEEL PAIN. BIRDS DON'T KNOW WHAT PAIN IS. BIRDS CANNOT LAUGH. BIRDS CANNOT HUG. BIRDS CANNOT TOUCH EACH OTHER. BIRDS CANNOT TOUCH ANYTHING. BIRDS HAVE TINY BRAINS programmed to run on 100% REPTILE INSTINCT. BIRDS HAVE NO FEELING IN THEIR FEET. BIRDS DO NOT HAVE ANY FEELING IN THEIR FINGERS. BIRDS CANNOT FEEL PAIN IN THEIR FEET OR THEIR FINGERS. BIRDS HAVE SPLIT VISION. Except for owls; BIRDS DO NOT HAVE BINOCULAR VISION. BIRDS HAVE SPLIT BRAINS. BIRDS CANNOT CONNECT ONE SIDE OF THEIR BRAIN TO THE OTHER.

What is the result when an undead bird aura enters the undead aura of an undead human?
Its awareness CHANGES. The way it perceives CHANGES. The way it feels CHANGES. It stops being human altogether. It CANNOT UNDERSTAND human emotions: it CANNOT understand human tears. It CANNOT understand human emotions…. SUDDENLY! The undead human thinks to itself…

"Why I'm not feeling any pain anymore… this is WONDERFUL! I've become an archangel of the LORD GOD ALMIGHTY! I have WINGS! I can FLY places! I can look DOWN on these puny mortals and LAUGH! At their tears and at their sorrow and pain because I DON'T FEEL THEM ANYMORE!... IN fact I hate these things called humans… I… uh… why has my complete outlook on my family and my wife and children suddenly changed? I don't underst-"

THEY DON'T EVEN THINK 'why'… they just ASSUME that they are suddenly immortal powerful GODS who are so far ABOVE human suffering and pain that nothing. They don't realize that undead have been doing this to new entries coming into their realm for MILLIONS OF YEARS.

What is the result? They cannot feel pain or sadness or pain anymore. THEY ALSO CANNOT FEEL ANY HUMAN LOVE. <u>THEY CANNOT CARE FOR ANY LIVING CREATURE.</u> They become INHUMAN MONSTERS. They cannot LAUGH. Birds can caw, and jeer in hate and envy and fear. They end up CACKLING… like INSANE SCIENTISTS. TOTALLY MAD. They have NO feelings of remorse for what they do to living creatures. They cannot feel pain. They cannot cry… Suddenly! They are angelic floating things… who CANNOT CONNECT their right brain to their left brain. This CRIPPLES THEM into becoming undead IMBECILES.

BIRDS DO NOT LIKE TO BE TOUCHED. BIRDS DO NOT NDERSTAND HUMAN LOVE AND THE NEED TO TOUCH ANOTHER LIVING HUMAN. BIRDS DO NOT UNDERSTAND THE SENSITIVITY of human SKIN. The skin of birds DO NOT HAVE ANY TACTILE NERVES IN THEM: THEY CANNOT FEEL THEIR OWN SKIN. Try coming too close to an undead fucking 'angel' with wings? IT FLIES OFF and becomes VERY ANGRY AT YOU for you trying to touch it. THAT IS NOT A HUMAN RESPONSE: that is an insane response of an insane merged undead shit-filled thing that has MORE THAM ONE KIND OF SPECIES inside its combined aura.

BIRDS DO NOT UNDERSTAND HUMAN LANGUAGE: most undead things with wings DO NOT SPEAK: not because they don't want to: but because their mental-physical synapses have been cunningly DESTROYED by this obscene merging of a REPTILE aura with a HUMAN aura. All they

do is 'smile' at you: because they exist in an insane detached unfeeling, unthinking PAINLESS level of PERMANENT INSANITY.

The brains of birds REVERSE images and impressions and sensations from one side of their brain to the other. When they are REALLY mystified by what you are doing: they have to look at you first with ONE eye… and then cock their head and look at you with the OTHER side of their brain. Then they have CONVERSATIONS WITH THEMSELVES: one side of their brain talks to the other side of their brain: THROUGH JABBERING TWITTERS: that mean NOTHING. The bird is TRYING to APE and MIMIC human language and human understanding and human thought… but it can't do it because its body and brain is still that of a reptile that lays EGGS.

BIRDS CANNOT KISS. Birds fuck: for one 1/10th of a SECOND… ONCE A YEAR. Birds do not understand HUMAN LOVE. BIRDS DO NOT UNDERSTAND HUMAN SEX. All birds understand is the superiority of PHYSICAL HEIGHT, hate and the oral fixation of gluttony: NOTHING ELSE. As long as they can fly higher than you can walk: THEY THINK … they BELIEVE… that they are STILL the HIGHEST… most DOMINANT SPECIES ON EARTH. Actually they do not think or believe: they just have this view of life implanted into their genetic DNA on an INSTINCTUAL LEVEL.

Shape-Shifters

The goblin known as 'Robin' or 'Robert' was a nickname for the Devil himself. He could change his shape from that of a bird, to that of a human figure, to that of a goblin monster, to that of an even more misshapen filthy thing: all depending on which one of his many aural-shapes he chose to radiate; which one of his insane personalities he chose to use. Now… that you understand the science behind the aural inter-species miscegenation of the undead leftover remnants of dead bodies and dead brains that refuse to die because they refused to live: you can understand why all the legends, fables, myths, stories, etc of elfin spirits, spirits that change their shape exist. Every ancient culture speaks of weird, horrible, insane, deformed, mutated monsters that have more than one shape, more than one persona. Undead invisible unseen entities which have inhabited hundreds, of different living bodies, hiding inside different species; become horribly twisted, deformed, ugly, grotesque mutations whose brains and bodies, and vicarious life experiences: while sucking off the living creatures they hide inside and violate; are so poisoned by their own interference with the living auras of the creatures they hide inside; they are so poisoned by their own devious, hidden, secret, unseen, invisible poisonous practice of entering energy auras that *are not even of their own species*; no living human, no living creature can begin to imagine or realize or understand their crazed, irrational, insane motives. No living human can fathom their actions, motives, feelings, thoughts. No living person can ever understand how truly crazy and insane and evil these things actually are. There is no reason to understand these things. There is no reason to understand them. These things need to be killed completely. These things are more cancerous, more poisonous, more rotten, more pus-filled with evil: than the most lethal radioactive isotopes on earth. IF: living creature are to be able to live, if LIFE is to flourish: the Earth must be *completely* cleansed of these filthy things.

From *A Midsummer Night's Dream*, Act II, scene 1

FAIRY
Either I mistake your shape and making quite,

Or else you are that shrewd and knavish sprite
Called Robin Goodfellow. Are not you he
That frights the maidens of the villagery,
Skim milk, and sometimes labour in the quern,
And bootless make the breathless housewife churn,
And sometime make the drink to bear no barm,
Mislead night-wanders, laughing at their harm?
Those that Hobgoblin call you, and sweet Puck,
You do their work, and they shall have good luck.
Are you not he?

PUCK
Thou speakest aright;
I am that merry wanderer of the night.
I jest to Oberon, and make him smile
When I a fat and bean-fed horse beguile,
Neighing in likeness of a filly foal;
And sometime lurk I in a gossip's bowl
In very likeness of a roasted crab,
And when she drinks, against her lips I bob
And on her withered dewlap pour the ale.
The wisest aunt, telling the saddest tale,
Sometime for three-foot stool mistaketh me;
Then slip I from her bum, down topples she,
And 'tailor' cries, and falls into a cough;
And then the whole quire hold their hips and laugh,
And waxen in their mirth, and neeze, and swear
A merrier hour was never wasted there.

Puck is the black puck of death: the hockey puck: a black dead thing hurled at living people

The Unseen Undead: and Sexual Perversion

Once all undead entities are destroyed completely: then there will no more homosexual perversion, no more lesbianism, and no more sexual perversion in the world anymore. The entire reason homosexual/lesbian sexuality even exists: is because undead filth invading unborn living human babies: discover after they are locked into that baby's powerful life aura for the rest of its physical life: unable to escape… and that the sex of the aura of the living baby they chose to invade… is the 'wrong' sex. Why? Because the human fetus decides its own sex after insemination. If an undead parasite enters that fetus before it has chosen its sex, it has a 50% chance of being imprisoned inside a living human body of the opposite sex.

Human sexual perversion and the corruption of sexual identity: stems form undead entities *of the wrong sex* living and hiding inside your body and sex organs. Why do they steal inside an unborn baby's soul and aura before that baby forms a sexual identity genetically? Because they want to be there first: they want to be the one entity that has more power to control and manipulate that baby's

life than others who come after them. They want to live through that living human baby: they want another life: they want to live another lifetime again: by becoming secret parasites hiding inside the baby's aura inside the mother's womb as the fetus grows. The earlier they poison that developing fetus: the more power they have to poison it and corrupt it later on: the stronger their hold is over that unsuspecting living baby's life, the more power they have to fight off other entities trying to get into this baby's body, and keep that baby for its own sick, evil purposes:

This is why children have nightmares: this is why babies wake up crying. The fight over control and possession and ownership of a human fetus, baby or child by undead filth during the night are the monsters which children experience in their dreams. The fight over possession and ownership of a human fetus beginning to grow inside a mother's womb: by undead insane sick filth: comes from the idea of ownership: the idea that living humans can be owned and enslaved. This idea is hundreds of thousands of years old. This idea came from our dead ancestors. This is the reason they must be killed.

If you want all people on earth to stop being lesbians and homosexuals, so all good humans are heterosexual and every living male is attracted to girls and every living female is attracted to boys naturally: without and filthy pornographic intentions or desires: all you have to do is kill every single one of the undead pieces of stinking unseen filth hiding inside the living bodies and living auras of living people… and you will have paradise on earth today. Then there will only be natural love: then there will not be any love that is poisoned by undead filth.

This is why they must be killed: unseen undead entities are the root cause of all human sexual perversion and sexual identity theft. The only reason a living boy is attracted to another male: is because he has female undead unseen entities inside him poisoning all of his emotions and sexual urges. The only reason a living girl is attracted to another girl: is because she has male unseen undead entities inside her poisoning her emotions and sexual energy.

In other words… your sin is not of you> the evil you are, originates and comes from undead, unseen, unfelt entities living and secretly hiding inside you. You are not responsible for the origins of the evils you commit: it is they who are responsible and it is they the undead who must pay for their sins: not you. As long as you fight their hidden evil directly: and seek out the poison inside you; you are on the side of GOOD. If you aid them and abet them: then you become evil. Then you become one of them.

The only way you can escape their fate: the only way you can avoid becoming one of them: is to oppose them and kill them. They are your mortal enemy and they hate all living things on earth… If you wasted your life on earth: if the only life you had to love and live: and instead you hated and killed… and then were doomed to watch as a bystander; the lives of other living creatures for millions of years: wouldn't you develop a blind hatred for all living things that are not as dead and not as evil as you are? The evil of the undead is not a fucking fairytale: it is not hard to understand why they are evil, and it is not hard to understand how they are evil.

The history of the human species is one of increasing insanity, increasing disconnection from oneself and the outer actual world. The history of increasing abstraction, which living humans see as an innovation called settled civilizations, is actually only the after-effect of living humans who have been poisoned with more and more undead auras invading their life-energy and body and mind and heart and sex organs and living *through* them… reliving their own un-lived lives, trying to bring

back the past, preserving the past, forcing living humans to serve them. The more living humans become vessels of the unseen undead: the more evil and the more insane living humans become. Very, very rarely does a living human ever have a dream that is their own, and not a dream planned and forced onto them by some hidden unseen observer who wants to play out some sick way of poisoning their host so once it dies, *it will remain under their control forever. This is what you must know. When you throw off all the myths and lies that have brainwashed you into 'loving' your killers and rapists and oppressors, and obeying them… you become a mortal threat to them. You become uncontrollable by them.*

Then… when you die, you can enter the realm of the undead and start killing them as they deserve to be killed. And cleanse the earth of as many of these sick insane things as possible… so living creatures and living humans can live without their sick evil presence poisoning their inner souls from birth.

Once you realize you have the power to kill them. Then all their supposed 'sanctity' and all their supposed wisdom and mystical nonsense will vanish from your perception of them. And you will have the pleasure of killing a truly evil thing, and ridding the earth of evil, and nurturing good. You nurture good by killing all gods. Gods are ancient evil scum; that need to be destroyed completely. Unseen undead auras are insane evil poisonous things that need to be killed, and taken apart and reduced down to the lowest energy possible. Their personalities have to be killed. Their identities have to be killed. Their aural bodies have to be killed. They must be destroyed completely. Because if they are not: your children and all your children's children will be poisoned by them.

If you join the ranks of these evil filth: you will become something so sick, so twisted, so evil… that you must be killed completely also. You have the choice of being good or evil during your life on earth... You also have the same choice once you die. Life is stronger than death. Life has always been stronger than death. If you choose to be on the side of death: you will be killed completely. If you choose life: then you will never die. If you refuse to choose: that is the same as choosing death. Inactivity is death. If you want to be as passive as an unmoving stone: then you will become as dead as that stone.

This means that once you enter their realm: you have no right to invade and violate any living human body or aura or soul….

Except to go in and kill the unseen auras hiding there poisoning that living unsuspecting human animal.

Any contact between the undead and the living is only allowed if it is direct and honest. If the living cannot see you and cannot hear you: you have no right to invade them, unless you are trying to help them and heal them. But you cannot help or heal them. You can only let them live their own lives unpoisoned by your own evil. No living creature was ever designed to have multiple unseen auras inhabiting and corrupting the aura of their own living organism. The evil of the undead is an outrage against all living things and all life. You can kill then at night when they surround sleeping unsuspecting living humans. You can pick them off one at a time. You can kill them, and they will flee and try to hide. You will find out their hiding places because they are easy to find, and you will be stronger than all of them put together. If your rage and anger at them is honest and true: they have nothing to fight back with: because they are all guilty of crimes and sins so horrible: words cannot describe the evils they have perpetrated and continue to perpetrate upon all living things.

As I have stated in this book over and over in this book: everything has an understandable reason, everything can be explained and understood. But only if you are brutally honest worth yourself, and do not accept lies and you are critical of everything you do find. And check it and double check it, and cross-check it and cross-reference it… until the mass of supporting data becomes so large that there is no possibility of your conclusion being wrong. This is why this book is in the thousands of pages, not in a few hundred, which it could easily be. There is too much rational sane logic in this book to be ignored. The logic of this book cannot be ignored. There is too much information in this book to be ignored, there is too much factual data in this book to be ignored there are too many facts and too many truths in this book in this book to be ignored that support each other… there is too much information that can be cross-checked and verified and cross-referenced, and proven to be 100 fucking per cent true. There are too many connections that cannot be ignored. There are too many connections in this book that make logical sense. There are too many connections in this book that make common sense. There are too many connections in this book that make practical sense.

Understanding the Basic Evil of All Undead Entities

Undead things are made of negative energy.
Anything that is undead: is negative.
There is <u>no</u> positive energy in undead shit things whatsoever

Undead energy auras only reinforce negative things.
Undead entities only understand negative things.
Undead filth auras only understand: hate, fear, envy, cowardice, lying, Deception, hiding unseen, committing as much evil as possible.
Undead negative shit filth auras only reinforce negative emotions.
Undead negative shit filth auras only reinforce negative thoughts.
Undead negative shit things only reinforce negative acts.
Undead negative things: fear and hate all positive energy. Undead negative energy auras envy all positive life energy.
Undead auras are energies are made of rotting dying weak evil filth.
There is nothing good about any undead entity or undead thing.
They are all 100% bad-evil-rotten.
They are mortal enemies of all living things.

Undead auras:
Undead entities
Undead spirits
Undead ghosts
Undead poltergeists
Undead gods
Undead things

are all the same decomposing negative shit

Undead demons
Undead monsters
Undead angels
Undead half-human
Undead monstrosities
Undead lizard-people

When living humans decide to be negative: when living humans decide to act negatively: when: they decide to hate, kill, envy, fear: they are aiding abetting and feeding all the negative energy auras around them and inside them. The more living humans feed the negative undead energy sucking off their positive energy auras:

The more control these filth have over you. The less control you have over yourself and your life.

How to fight the unseen undead filth inside you and all around you:

You can fight their poison by re-examining, and remembering and backtracking and re-evaluating your entire life; by re-living all the memories of your life: and digesting all of your memories into an integration that is you.

This integrates your personality into a stronger personality than the fragmented, insane, evil hidden undead, unseen personalities that are hiding inside your personality. They hide inside your personality as latent. Negative, evil, hidden energy. Waiting for the slightest sign of weakness, the slightest crevice, the smallest weak point in your entire personality and energy aura; to exploit, sneak into, expand, weaken, twist, poison, corrupt, damage, and do whatever harm they can possible inflict.

Once you recognize your weaknesses. Once you recognize instances in your life: when you were attacked and infiltrated by these unseen filth, once you recognize the crucial moments which defined your understanding and opinions and attitudes; and examine them and evaluate them: and find out if they were positive or negative. Then you can systematically eject every negative energy inside your personality by ejecting the negative conclusions and assumptions and beliefs that these fucking stinking shit filth tried to brainwash your personality.

The goal of the process of cleansing yourself of all undead negative auras inside you and around you: is to make you a happier, healthier, stronger, better human being. You can't do this alone! This can't be done alone. It has to be done with other people who want to get better. And it can only be done by people who recognize that they are sick, and want to get better.

The entire goal of undead evil is preventing living humans from touching each other. The more deeply you touch another living person: the more you and he or she becomes empathetic sensitive human beings with human emotions and feelings that are not evil and not negative. The only way people can eject undead shit out of their lives and bodies is by having no bad or evil intentions towards any and all living things. The only way living people can eject undead shit out of their lives and bodies is to be constantly critically aware of the difference between positive and negative energy.

By you sharing your most innermost thoughts and feelings with other people. And by them also sharing their most innermost thoughts and feelings with you. By treating each other equally, by sharing everything with each other as equals, by having no secrets, by keeping no secrets: the hidden, unseen

destructive shitfilth hiding inside you and all around you: will have nothing they can use against you. Undead unseen shit only work by secrecy. Undead filth only survives through secrecy. If you keep no secrets: then they will be forced to expose their existence to you, because that will be the only avenue left to them, that will be the only remaining they can do any harm to you.

Understand this: the more you eject them out of your body and out of your surroundings and life: the more they will try to get back in. The more you fight them the more you will discover them, the more you will find out where they are and what they are and who they are: because the more clearly you define the difference between Good and evil, the more positive your life energy becomes: the wiser you become, the more aware you become of the difference between positive energy of love, friendship, honesty courage, fun happiness, wonder, equality, cooperation, harmony and the negative energy of hate, adversarial relationships, competition, snobbery, dishonesty, cowardice, miserable people who spread gloom and hate, animosity, boredom, boring dead souls, inequality, etc…

The better you will be able to tell the difference between living people who are good and living people who are bad. And the more you fight and eject all bad people from your life: the more all the negative unseen energy of undead shit that is unseen: will try to re-poison you and re-attack you, and the more they will be forced to expose their actual negative intentions towards you. And the better you will be able to kill them.

The more you attack them, the more they will run away from you, the more afraid they will become of you and the more space around you will be free of these shit stinking unseen things. Understand this!!! No!! No negative energy can stand against positive energy! Positive energy is stronger. <u>All</u> positive energy is stronger than negative energy!! The only way negative energy can harm positive energy is by using cunning ploys to infiltrate positive energy so slowly and so subtly… that it does not notice itself being poisoned and infiltrated: or by surprise attacks and carefully orchestrated moments of falsely perceived weakness.

You cleanse yourselves of undead unseen filth by coming together as human beings and sharing your lives with each other. By telling your entire life story: by tracing all of your memories back to the earliest memories that you ever had. By sharing the exploration of your inner selves with each other. You will systematically get rid of all your secrets. Once you have no secrets anymore: once you tell all of your secrets to everyone who is close to you. And they also tell their secrets to you and do not keep back or hold any secrets… then nobody can harm you. Then no living or undead energy can harm you. Then your integrated positive personality will not have any negative thoughts or feelings or act negatively….

This does not mean you will not see and perceive negative energy! This does not mean you will be a blind innocent fool who can be fooled and gulled and deceived anymore!

This means that you will able to see negative energy and negative people a mile away: this means you will be able to perceive and recognize evil energy before it even gets close to you. This means you will be more aware of what positive and negative energy is. This means you will not belaboring under any delusions or misperceptions or misunderstanding of the actual fucking truth. <u>Honest people cannot be fooled</u>. Only people who have been brainwashed and told lies and have been fooled into <u>believing</u> lies can be fooled by liars.

How cleansing yourself of undead evil works is simple and natural, and understandable. There is no mystery about how to get rid of these fucking shitholes. The closer you become to your true self, the more honestly you share yourself with others and they with you. Remember this: *Honesty is a two-way street*. It does not work when one person is honest and the other person is dishonest. Undead filth are specialized in one-way streets and one-way forms of perception and one-way forms of evil called stealing, taking, selfishness, accumulation, piling up secrets. The more you share yourself with others: and the more they do the same with you ... As equals… equally. Not as doctor and patient: not as healer-guru and whining ignorant worshipper, not as leaders and followers, not as higher and lower classes: but as one hundred percent equal human beings who recognize each others humanity, and their own humanity as the universal worth of human life.

The more you share yourself with other and they share themselves with you! Never allow yourself to be used or fooled by cunning filthy con artists. The more you share yourself with other and they share themselves with you: the more sensitive you become, the more sensitized you become to positive: kind, sensitive loving kindness, gentleness, sensitive touching, sensitive feelings, sensitive thoughts, sensitive energy… that is 100% positive.

Understand this: brutality is negative. Detachment from pain is evil. The more sensitive you become to your own feelings: the more sensitive you become to the feelings of others, the more sensitive you become to all life energy. Pain is not negative: pain is necessary in healing. Sadness, kindness, sorrow, hurt, pain: if you do not feel the hurt you have suffered: you cannot heal from that hurt. People who are emotionally dead: cannot heal. People who are not sensitive to emotions and thoughts are not sensitive enough to begin healing.

Being more sensitive does not mean avoiding pain, or shrinking from pain. Being sensitive is having the courage to feel your own pain, the courage to feel all of your pain, the courage to feel the pain of others, and the critical intelligence to perceive the difference between a false sense of being hurt, and an actual hurt that is actually painful. Being able to tell an honest feeling from a false emotion; is the learning process of honesty-courage-wonder- and fun that sharing yourself with others and they with you will give you. Being able to tell the difference between the squalling of a spoiled brat who needs a swift kick in the pants, and the honest tears of sorrow and unhappiness of a child that is being hurt is what sharing with other and they sharing with you will give you. The more sensitive you become, the more all of you share your selves with each other, the more you see each other and treat each other as equals. The better you will be able to expose and kill each undead shitfilth hiding inside you and hovering around you, and trying to take you by surprise attacks when you are not looking, and while you are asleep.

Conclusion

The modern attitude of superiority, of superior enlightenment over all past history: seeing all the people who once lived and believed in the existence of spirits… as a silly superstition, as something to be totally ignored and laughed at. The idea… that we modern humans know more, are more intelligent, and far less superstitious than all the living people who for 100,000 years; believed in, worshipped, and feared the evil power of undead spirits: is an intellectual arrogance, an orchestrated blindness and ignorance that must be wiped out. To think that all the people who ever lived before us were all wrong: and that only we, are now perfectly correct in pooh-poohing the existence of ghosts and undead spirits because even if they do exist; they are harmless. That is exactly what the undead want you to think. They want you to underestimate them and discount them, and never

believe in their existence. Why? Because this way: they can commit far more havoc and create far more evil undetected. For centuries: when evil came upon people, when they were lucky enough to recognize that evil did not actually originate from them: they fought back by refusing to be corrupted, by fighting and resisting evil urges they felt…

But now: with the entire world worshipping unspoken religion of self-gratification. There is no criticism of one's own actions, or thoughts, or feelings anymore. Whatever you may feel or think or do: why nobody is responsible except you of course. This is not true. There are logical reasons why people act badly and do bad things for no apparent reason. The true reasons are hidden. The true reasons are unseen. The true evil which exists in this world is unseen by living humans. Now this book has exposed them.

The conclusion of this book: is that all civilized truths and all of civilization is a *reversal* of the actual truth. Civilization has sold the idea that the spiritual world is good, and the physical world is evil. Civilization has sold the idea that spirituality is higher and better than physical existence. The *opposite* is true.

The actual truth is that it is the other way around. Life and all living creatures are good. Death and all the undead parasites that feed off living animals, and poison them and corrupt them are evil. All of the undead wraiths, goblins, spirits, angels, devils, demons, gods, goddesses, etc: are evil and must be killed. If they are not completely killed and destroyed completely: they will continue to poison and infest all fertile living things from birth.

For thousands of years: Western religions have taught the dogma of the realm of the living being an evil cesspool, and the realm of the undead being a heaven: where true believers in heaven are welcomed and their sins forgiven: and all those who are not true believers are cast into the pits of hell. This is how they brainwash living people. *The actual truth is the reverse*: it is LIFE which is GOOD and death which is evil, it is the undead who poison living creatures with their secret presence, and… by their secret poisoning parasitic presence: hidden inside living people: turn the realm of the living *into a recreation of the undead hell of their dead souls, into a hell of the dead past: visiting all the sins they are guilty of: onto innocent living animals and human beings> poisoning them and sucking off their life energy like the vampire parasites they actually are: infiltrating their sexual organs, their bodies and lings and brains and hearts of the living: until living healthy people become so poisoned by these unseen evil parasites of the supposedly higher-better spiritual realm: that living people become corrupt and evil themselves before they die.*

Understand this: *the undead have only one goal: and that is to poison and corrupt and kill the living while sucking all their life energy out of them as they do it.*

By reversing this truth. By instilling an unspoken assumption… from birth: into your brain, that spiritual existence is good, and living physical existence is evil and programming you to revere and hold the spirit world in awe and mystery, while denigrating all life and all living creatures: they have already brainwashed you into becoming one of them… before you even die… so when you die and become an undead thing: you will be easy to control: since they have already brainwashed all of your living life into believing their lies, and join them in hating all living animals and living plants and living people, and poisoning all of life: by loving dead things, and fearing and hating all living things.

There is no point in killing live people who are infested by these unseen scum. The undead will just leave the living host and find another living host to infest and poison. To destroy evil; *it must be killed at its root: otherwise it comes back*. And the root of all human evil is undead, unseen auras. This is what needs to be understood. Killing a living human who is evil: will not destroy the evil that exists inside that living human which poisoned that living person to become evil. This is the reason why evil persists in the world. This is the reason evil has never been stamped out completely. This is the unseen, secret reason why evil keeps on cropping up.

This is the challenge that living humans face. This does not mean that living humans who are evil should not be killed: they should. But this will not make their evil go away or disappear: it will only drive these undead scum to hide inside other living vessels, and that is not a permanent solution to the evil of their existence. People who pass over into their realm must seek out these undead scum out and kill them completely DEAD.

But… but: Then what is the humane way to treat evil people? Kill them or don't kill them? This is confusing! No it is not. What living people must do: is have a *zero tolerance* for all evil. How can this do anything? Once any living human society has a *zero tolerance* for any evil: the undead scum hiding inside living human bodies will leave… and suddenly: you will see a miracle occur: a formerly evil person suddenly stops being evil. Instantly. By magic. Even if these living humans are indeed intrinsically evil… they are also sociopathically and psychopathically insane: and they will instantly assume the social mores and norms of whatever culture and society they live in. All that living humans need to do to make evil disappear is to have *a majority culture of zero tolerance* for evil. Once this is established: anyone who disobeys this edict of *zero tolerance* can and should be killed dead. But… you will find to your amazement: that once a *zero tolerance* for any misbehavior is established by the living majority of humans on earth: there will be no transgressors at all… none. Only after the zero tolerance of evil is established: will living humans realize that what they thought were evil living humans who were intrinsically evil: were actually only being poisoned by undead, unseen entities… that they were not actually evil themselves.

Again: this is the complete opposite of what people have been taught and led to believe. Compromise is supposed to be the only intelligent way to live without violence. This is only true, and only applies towards nonviolent people who have *no hidden secret hidden evil intentions. This does not apply to liars and hypocrites and psychopathic personalities who mask themselves by conforming to whatever social norm happens to exist.*

This is the sick crime and sick evil of the undead: and why they should all be killed and destroyed completely. They are responsible for poisoning living humans and turning them into living human monsters: and then leaving their living human host, and laughing at the joke of a living human killing another living human… while they get away scot-free with their thousands of unseen crimes and sins, and urge on the living humans as they kill the living human who was corrupted and possessed and manipulated by them into evil. Modern humanity has tried to solve this dilemma by outlawing capital punishment and refusing to kill any living human no matter how horrible their crimes may be… they have the right idea. But they are on the wrong track. Evil must be punished immediately whenever it is found in a living human, and not tolerated at all.

Is this confusing? No it is not. If there is a zero tolerance of murder. Every murderer must be killed immediately when they are caught committing a crime: they must be caught red handed and killed. Once the undead see this: and know that they cannot get away with getting living humans to kill

other living humans anymore… they will seek other ways to try to commit evil. Once all avenues to commit evil are blocked by instant retribution and punishment: they will be nipped in the bud and given no chance to spread. Once they are totally blocked in their insane desire to kill and maim and violate living human hosts: they will be forced to expose themselves and reveal their existence and the fact that they actually do exist to living humans. Then the battle line between the living and the undead will be finally be clearly drawn. Then living humans will gather together to fight against and kill and totally destroy their common universal mortal enemy: the undead.

Only when you: the living, stand up and fight for life and protect and nurture all living creatures great and small: only when you become the friend of all living things on earth… only then will you ever become the mortal enemy of unseen undead evil entities. Only when you cleanse yourself of all evil practices and behaviors and attitudes and habits and mindsets and lifestyles which the undead has poisoned you with: will you ever polarize your energy strongly enough so it becomes good energy, until your life-energy becomes so powerful and clean and good and healthy: that unseen undead poisonous filthy sneaking auras will not be able to penetrate the radiating aura of good energy coming from you. Living humans have been poisoned by the past. Living humans carry the dead weight of the past on their backs for no good reason: except to perpetuate and preserve the sick, insane customs of undead ghouls.

Living creatures are not naturally evil! It is not in the nature of life to kill. The true nature of life is the creation of more life, and the nurturing and loving of all life and all living things. Once you learn this: you will become the mortal enemy of all unseen undead evil spirits. This is why this book has been written. Living people need to be given the knowledge, and the insight to take back their lives from the undead invisible ghouls who try to control and manipulate and orchestrate their lives. The undead have only one intention: that intention is evil: it is pointed at killing all life on earth. It is pointed at killing you, the reader of this book. It is pointed at all people who read this book. It is pointed at all people who are curious and have enough courage and honesty to search for the truth as I have… and refuse to be fooled by lies. You are being poisoned by undead filth hiding within you right now. When you realize this: you will wake up. When you understand this: you will read this book again: and have a better understanding of why I wrote this book.

This book is written for all people who want to love: and have had their love poisoned by unseen invisible filth. For all the crimes they committed against me: I will kill every motherfucking undead thing I find. And I will not stop killing them: until every single undead evil invisible piece of undead shit is gone from this earth: so decent loving honest courageous living humans can live decent loving honest courageous lives: without being poisoned, damaged and stunted by these stinking pieces of shit.

Why do undead entities hate all living creatures?
Why do all undead entities want to poison all life?

Because due to their miscegenation. Because they mix their auras together unnaturally: all of them have become deformed, ugly, monstrous, insane, obscene mutations that are not human, not animal, not reptile, not bird, not insect; but a rotting mixture of dying negative energy.

They cannot look at themselves: because when they do: they see how ugly they are: they see how horrible they are. They want to drag down all life to their level of deformity and obscene mutations; they want to poison all living things: so it will become poisoned as much as they are poisoned.

They want to deform all life into the ugliest possible deformities. That is why they are pushing nuclear power: this is why undead want radioactive death to spread all over the world

Scientific studies have revealed a surprising fact about genetic deformities in insects near all nuclear plants. They have found that regardless of the level of radioactivity: regardless of how little radioactive poison is being leaked from radioactive power-plants all over the world… the insect populations near all the nuclear power-plants in the world are deformed; mutated. They become obscenely, ugly, horrible deformed poisoned monsters. Regardless of how clean the power-plant is. The cleanest nuclear power-plants in the world have the exact same phenomenon of mutated deformed, sick, dying, misshapen insect population near them as the dirtiest polluting nuclear power-plants leaking radioactive poison..

Undead entities: have been poisoning themselves radioactively for millions of years because they are energy forms of pure radiation. They are designed to radiate their energy OUT; and by doing so, decompose and disappear from existence. Instead they have done the opposite: they radiate their insanity IN, and cunningly seep their evil energy into living creatures so they can suck off them like vampires. The dead dying-rotting radiation energy they are made of was and is designed to be completely decomposed: down to levels of decomposing <u>atomic</u> radiation. They are not supposed to exist at all. They have no right to exist. They have no purpose to exist. They have no usefulness, they have no reason to exist. This is why they must be killed. They are an accumulation of garbage energy of unexperienced experiences. A grab bag of all the experiences of lying creatures who lied: who did not live: who refused to learn the truth.

Water seeks its own level: these radioactively poisoned deformed mutation of rotting radiation-undead seek their own level. They try to create as much poisoned life by poisoning life and sabotaging and weakening all living things on earth: in order to suck off the living energy of living things. Their goal and their agenda: is insane genocide suicide extinction of themselves as a form of undead energy. If living things go extinct on earth: they will die and become extinct also. They don't want to look at this. They don't want to see it> they don't want to think if this at all. Their entire tactic: is to project their own poisoned filth out into living creatures: while sucking pure clean life energy into themselves… thereby poisoning the life energy they live on.

Monsters in the Mirror

The reality: that undead entities are watching you all the time, observing you from above: safely so you cannot harm them: the actual fact of this constant unseen, hidden observation upon billions of living humans over thousands of years: has created a duplicate effect upon the civilized culture of living people. Because your subconscious knows that it is being observed all the time by unknown undead foul thins who are insane and have evil intentions towards all living creatures and upon the living earth: civilized people have duplicated the condition they live under: they began to observe the world and each other… in the same inhuman cold evil fashion as they are continuously and destructively being observed by these undead filthy things. The result has been living humans creating duplicate replications of their own condition: by projecting what they are subconsciously aware of being subjected to: the insane viewing of living people's suffering and troubles by insane undead things who treat all the suffering and pain and dying and death of he living world as a distraction from their own evil insanity. The result of this accumulating pile of undead filth hovering over living people: was the Greek theater: where insanely poisoned living Greeks duplicated their suffering into a stylized mirror of being observed by countless undead things. This

evil culture of observation became a mass culture of evil spectatorship in Rome: where 2,00,00 living humans gathered to watch horse races and thousands of others massed to watch the bloody murdering of living humans forced to kill each other in gladiator games. This mass culture of safe.. Detached observation and spectatorship has… now exploded into a global insanity of billions of living people safely viewing wars and combats and sports and violence and insane crazed movie where the most foul evil inhuman monsters kill people and terrorize them. This is why glass was invented: so undead auras could sink into the glass and become watchers: safe from being bumped into or chased away: this is why a mirror was originally called a looking glass: Undead things are inside these flat surfaces looking at you all the time. This is why Lewis Carrol wrote "*Through* the Looking Glass". He wrote it because there are undead things constantly looking at you *through* flat objects like mirrors and window panes and oil portraits. This is why his Looking Glass world is so insane. The undead things in this realm actually *are* insane because they have poisoned themselves by living inside things they have no business being inside. All these undead things have only one function: and that is to die and dissolve into its smallest composite parts *so it will compose itself back into living organic Life*. Originally he titled the work "Alice's Adventures *Underground*". This is because most undead who are buried in the ground stay underground and only rise up in the night when they do not have to avoid living auras.

This is why all of them must be killed: no living human: no living creature should be coldly observed by some hidden undead thing that has the unfair advantage of secrecy and invisibility. This insane culture has now created the evil of 'scientific' observation. Which is yet another way living humans project the cold evil observation they are under… so they will not be aware it is they who are being watched. Living people watching living people… *but who is watching the watchers?* .The answer is, these undead hidden scum are watching us every second of our lives. This is what living people must realize and understand: they are only projecting what they are being subjected to. Once living people find and kill these faint undead auras: their lives will be free of their poison and evil, and they will never do the same evil things to other living creatures which have been done to them.

In order to cleanse the living earth of all evil, evil must be killed at the source: and the source of evil on earth is the weakest most faintest poisonous energy there is: undead entities. The idea that humans: living humans: are the most intelligent observing creatures on earth: is what needs to be wiped out. Living humans have been under observation ever since the first human was born. This is why humans have always believed in gods: what they sensed and still sense is that there is a malignant force of silent cunning evil which they cannot quite put their finger on: only if you explore your inner soul and try to be a good person: only then will you discover as I have how difficult it is to be good inside a system that is completely evil. Only then will you discover how you must fight the evil forces within you… and outside of you… at the same time. You have a choice: Be manipulated and controlled by these undead filth and end up joining them and becoming more and more evil and more insane and more destructive towards all living creatures and living people: or read this chapter and realize that this book is no hoax. It is not a pile of negative misinformation. This book is both logical and true.

The fact is: all living humans who are controlled by undead will not be allowed to read this last chapter: and if any do: their handlers will find some way to brainwash them into believing that this chapter dos not speak the truth. Only those few who have not become completely controlled and corrupted by these undead foul things will ever have the energy and wonder and sense of truth to read this chapter and realize that living humans are living inside a horrible condition which they are

unsuccessfully trying to block out of their consciousness. To be fully aware of beauty truth and honesty and courage and good and health: you must also be aware of evil, ugliness, horror and cunning craftiness of evil hidden under billions of years of evil. Undead have been killing al the love in human hearts by poisoning people every time love comes into their heart. Undead have been killing love for thousands of years for this atrocity: they must be killed dead.

Human Inner Emptiness

The reason humans fill their bellies to numb the feeling of emptiness inside their guts is because undead empty negative ghouls live inside their auras: constantly sucking on their life-energy . The reason humans feel empty inside is because undead filth who ARE empty inside their undead rotting souls, and empty rotting hearts and empty rotting minds create a false sense of inner emptiness which would disappear instantly if these undead filth left your aura and were not constantly poisoning you with their undead auras of emptiness. These undead filth were not, and are not designed to continue living after they die. They should have died long ago when their physical bodies died. This is why they must be killed completely dead. This is why they must not be allowed to live. They must not be allowed to exist any longer. They are the reason why living human society has become a society of consumers stuffing their faces and filling their bellies in order to numb the feeling of inner pain and emptiness. It is only after you have stretched your stomach to an unnaturally expanded size, that you feel empty after a few hours of not eating to fill it again. Once your stomach contracts to its proper tight, healthy intensely constricted size: you will not feel your stomach as being empty any more. You will not feel the pain of any inner emptiness. But you will only feel your body as not being empty inside if the undead things which inhabit your body leave and are forced out of your body, so you can feel yourself as a natural whole human being for the first time in your life, and not feel the endless sick, empty, evil sensations which come from undead filth secretly poisoning you with their presence. The evils of consumer society originate from the existence of undead filth sucking off you and the effect of their inner emptiness upon you. This is why they must be killed.

The Pure Evil of Undead Filth and Why They Need to be Killed

Why do you think Sharon Tate was murdered? Because the child she was bearing to be born was too healthy to be allowed to live. Why do you think O.J/'s beautiful healthy ex-wife was murdered along with her boyfriend, who she was in love with and was going to marry and have his children? Because Sharon was pregnant with a child that was too healthy to be allowed to live. Because O.J.'s ex wife and her soon-to-be married boyfriend had genes that were too healthy to be allowed to produce healthy children. Why do you think Rohmy Schneider's boy's death was orchestrated so he was killed by falling onto a spiked fence trying to climb out of his mothers rich guarded compound?? Because he was too healthy a child to be allowed to live. He was literally defecting to the other side: the side of ordinary decent people who are not protected artificially by money and artificial fame and status. This is why the truism of 'the good; they die young' has been handed down for generations. The undead always target the best, the healthiest, the youngest living people.

Undead evil attack healthy living humans at their genetic roots as early as possible. They orchestrate living people who are too healthy top be allowed to live: because these healthy babies and children and adults pose too much of a risk for them. These healthy living humans pose too much of a danger to them. These healthy living babies fetuses, children and adults are targeted to be destroyed and weakened as much as possible: so they will not come into the realm of the undead, and be healthy

enough and intelligent enough to kill them fucking dead as they must be killed and killed and killed until not one of them is left alive inside that filthy rotting realm to ever infect and poison and harm another living soul again. These murdering secretive hiding filth must be killed dead, dead, dead, for any living human to ever have a chance at living a happy life of goodness that is not evil..

This is not a fucking game: these filth are around and inside you all the time. In order to fight them to need to be aware of their filthy presence all the time. You need to be on guard against every single cunning trick they are hatching in secret against you all the time.

I was lucky: I slipped through their hatched orchestrated attempts to kill me, isolate me from other human beings, destroy my health and my self-esteem and my intelligence. They underestimated my resilience. They overestimated their ability to control my life. Even after failing at destroying my positive energy, even after 48 years of failure, even after I discovered the universal truths which are their doom: even after I began writing this book: they continue to try to thwart me and this book as much s possible. They thought that they could control all humans so completely that this book will never be read, and never be believed by a living human. They were wrong. Now it is too late for them to hide their existence anymore. Their hatched orchestrated evil atrocities have all been exposed: because their existence and who and what they are has been exposed by me: Indrek Pringi and nobody fucking else. They cannot face anyone who will kill them because they know they are evil and they know they deserve to die. All they can do is hide and flee for their rotten fucking lives. The time has come to kill these stinking filthy undead scum and wipe them out of existence. The time has come to kill them dead.

The evil of undead Aural Possession and Violation and Poison

What do you think the brainwashing of holy communion is all about? It is ritual of accepting undead ghosts into your body and soul. Undead entities are auras that can enter not only into your body… and into your mind… but into your heart: this is the basic evil they commit every day and night: they poison the hearts of living people. They poison all the love felt in human hearts. They poison people against each other. They poison every single positive loving close relationship of friendship. They can poison your heart against every person who loves you by sitting inside you and keeping their undead evil rotting heart super-imposed over your living heart. They can poison your thoughts against everyone of like mind so every single person who is a potential friend or lover will find an excuse to never have anything to do with you: or… poison your heart and mind against anyone who is your soul mate and heart mate and thinks like you and could help you. Simply by invading and violating a living aura so violently: they will react irrationally and run away or develop an irrational inexplicable dislike or hatred of someone else. They are the hidden secret reason there is no love in this world. Their hidden secret unseen existence is the reason there are no happy couples on earth. They are the reason all ‘love’ stories are stories of tragedy. They are the reason there all love on earth is systematically poisoned and destroyed. They are the reason why there are no happy people living on earth. Only when all living people are educated about the unspeakable evil which hides inside them is not them. Only when living humans are educated to recognize… recognize the symptoms of their undead invasions and push them out forcibly: and refuse to be affected by their sick negative filthy energy, and refuse to allow blind irrational unreasoning hatred and dislike to poison their true hearts.

But: you can only do this if you are honest within your innermost being. You can only fight their evil presence if you are not evil yourself. You can only fight these undead shit things if you fight for

good and fight against evil and keep no secrets from yourself and keep no secrets from other living people. Undead things cannot endure honesty and courage. They cannot face honesty and courage. The most evil undead on this plant cannot stand against honesty and courage. These undead things need to be killed dead dead dead. If you want to feel any love in your heart you need to kill these unseen filth hiding inside you dead.

The Growth of Poison throughout History and Undead Evil

Along with the widening separation of humanity from nature: the history of the human species has been a growing level of poison and the poisoning of all healthy life energy. The present existence of man-made chemicals and drugs has exploded in the last 200 years. This poisoning of the entire air-water-earth by toxins, pollution, chemicals is only a symptom of undead filth poisoning themselves by merging their rotting undead auras into a miscegenation of monstrous misshapen horrors, and these undead ghouls sucking off all the foulest forms of energy. The poisoning of the earth by living humans is only a result of the poisoning of undead by each other. It is only a delayed-effect of their entire poisoned realm of dying undead things sucking off the most poisoned sources of energy trying to keep from dying completely dead. They themselves are a poison which must be cleansed and wiped out. It would take 50,000 pages to list how the effect of their poisoned presence inside living humans and their constant presence outside them had the result of living humans using poisons to kill each other, and kill all healthy living things. For hundreds of thousands of years these undead things have been poisoning themselves and everything they touch. From the oldest cultures of surviving stone age tribes; now almost completely gone: the use of poison darts and poison arrows to kill living animals with cunningly. Poisons so deadly, the slightest scratch is enough to slowly cunningly kill the unsuspecting victim; from the rainforest jungles of Africa to the Kalahari bushmen eating the totting flesh of elephants thousands of years ago. The use of poison by living humans, and the eating of rotting dying things is only one effect on living humans. They have projected all of their evil upon the living, to the point where they seek to blame innocent living humans whom they violate from birth…their own sins and violations and atrocities and presence and interventions into the lives of living people. These poisonous entities must be wiped out and killed completely dead for living human people to have any chance at living a decent happy healthy life filled with meaning and purpose and usefulness.

The human animal is not intrinsically evil!! We are all born good and innocent. Now… finally I have exposed the truth about how living humans become evil… why we become evil. The intrinsic innate goodness of all living human beings is what these undead filth constantly seek to corrupt and twist and poison. No more shall this be allowed to happen. They must be killed dead. Good must rise up and kill evil completely dead. It is time to stop tolerating the existence of evil. It is time to stop tolerating the presence and existence of these foul stinking cunning evil filth.

The Reason for the 7th Chapter

The reason this chapter was written is because human history cannot be understood correctly without understanding the constant existence, presence, and interference of undead entities in human affairs and their secret hidden presence inside every human ever born. Once you understand how evil they are, and discover their little dirty secret tricks: the evil role of undead filth can be seen everywhere: in the life of every human being ever born, *including yours.*

In order to make sense of human history, you have to *include* the omnipresent existence of these filthy unseen undead things and their continued presence and continuing *hidden and unseen* interference in the affairs of man day and night, 24 hrs a day, 365 days a year, for millions of years. If you want to understand human history: you have to include these undead pieces of shit into every second of history. Only then does the de- evolution of human history become explicable. *Only then does it make sense.* Only then can you begin to see their stinking filthy evil cunning undead presence in how and why humans enslaved themselves to be their unwitting tools. How and why humans enslaved other animals, how and why the enslavement called 'domestication': the systematic breaking of the living human spirit: the systematic breaking of living animal spirits, the systematic stupefaction and dulling of all **living** animal intelligence into genetic and experiential stupidity and docility… only then does the downward trend from forced enslavement-to self-enslavement-to brainwashing-to mechanized enslavement-to the enslavement of dead machines-to the poisoning of the entire Living Earth, and the systematic killing of all living species on Earth make sense.

With this knowledge you gained from reading this book, you can now re-read all of human history and go: "ahhh! So *that's* how… Ahhh! So *that's* why… Ahhhh! Now I understand!."

With the knowledge you gained from reading this book you can look back at your own life and go "Ahhh, so *that's* why… so *that's* how….

With the knowledge you gained from reading this book you can understand everything you need to understand. That is… IF you are honest with yourself and with other people IF you have a Sense of Pure Wonder, IF you question everything, IF you wonder about everything. IF you try to make sense of everything; you can change yourself by helping others change and change the world for the better.

With the knowledge you gain from reading this book: you are now forewarned and forearmed. With the knowledge you gained from reading this book your awareness has been expanded and contracted: Now you can look inside yourself with a better understanding, and look outside of yourself with a better understanding. This is why this book is free. Only those who have the courage needed to seek the truth will ever read it. Only those who have the Courage and Honesty needed to face the truth will read it. Nobody else will read it except those who can use what I have written and create a better world than the one we have now.

For billions of years: life has been attacked and killed by asteroids and volcanic eruptions and ice ages, and natural disasters… it was never designed to kill itself!! Out of all the trillions of species…one stupid fucking stupid monkey was not designed to grow up and stand up just so it could kill not only itself! But all the other living species on earth?? We the living did not do this to ourselves. The motherfucking filth who did do this and are still doing it need to be killed killed killed dead for their fucking stinking evil filthy hidden committing of the unseen sin the unseen violation of violating living humans with their dead rotting evil insane acts and motives.

You see, the trouble was… and still is: undead filth did not understand Love. Undead do not understand Love. Undead hate Love. Undead fear Love. Undead *reversed* the positive direction of human evolution of the human species from love into the opposite: as the reversed word: evol. 'You only hurt the ones you love: you never hurt strangers: only the ones you love most: that is their doing: not yours.

Undead entities cannot stop the positive direction of Life evolving into more intelligent and kindly and happy and gentle and more sensitive and more intelligent forms of life. All they can do is try to reverse the positive direction which Life has, all they can do is try to reverse the **intrinsic** positive direction of Life, the intrinsic positive nature of life around so Life will end up killing itself. They themselves cannot kill Life. Once you understand that killing living things is evil: and killing dying things is **good**. Then you will understand the history of how and why these pieces of rotting shit interfered and are interfering in the lives of living human beings has been going on and is still going on. They do not want to die. That is their only fucking reason.

The point is: they should die: they need to die. They have to die. They must die. For living things to live. They need to be completely destroyed: they need to be completely and utterly destroyed. For living things to live. They have to be completely destroyed. They must be completely destroyed.

There is only one battle: there is only one struggle: that struggle is the struggle between Life, and death. Living animals fighting and killing each other is stupid and only exists because of these undead dying pieces of shit. Living humans killing each other is stupid and evil and only exists because of the existence of undead evil poisoning human souls.

Undead things cannot understand or predict or anticipate the future; because they never experienced or understood their own existence. Undead filth only react to the past and try to repeat it. Undead filth are not proactive. Undead filth do not create anything new. They cannot create New Life. They can only create old death; they can only try to recreate the dead past. They can only try to poison new Life *after* it sprouts: not before. They only tried to poison the lives of Adam and Eve *after* they began growing too curious and too intelligent… not before they became too curious and intelligent. All their attempts to poison the *genetic design* of humans have not worked… So now… in desperation, they are trying to get living human *to poison their own genetic code. By genetically poisoning all living things on this earth as much as possible through every chemical toxic poison, every genetically altered seed, every genetic experiment, every scientific horror they can urge living humans to do.* Because they can't do it themselves.

Once you realize that these filthy things actually do exist all around you and inside you: You will have to re-examine everything you thought you knew about Life. You have to re-examine and re-evaluate all of human history and take into account their presence and their influence which is staggering in its stinking rotting cunning continual sick evil intent. Towards all Life and all living creatures and all living humans.

Beginning from the very beginning.

For example: once these hidden players of the biblical story of Adam and eve are included: the story finally makes complete sense and comes alive with pathos, tragedy, evil, love, and good being placed into their proper roles, dynamics and contexts.

The story is very simple. Undead things did not understand love: and drove it out of the Garden of Eden. Undead feared the sensitive intelligence of Love, undead feared the sensitive elegance of love, and filthied and corrupted it as much as they could. Undead did not understand a Garden where living things loved in harmony without hate, without fighting, without killing. Undead kill

love. That is what they try to do: undead turn beauty into ugliness. Undead poison and corrupt all love and beauty. Undead too the Garden of Aden: and turned it into a foul stinking gulf of hate, and then drowned it and buried it under millions of years of evil acts and crimes and atrocities and sins. Of hate, envy, fear, lust, cunning, cowardice, lies, deceptions, deceiving hidden twisted buried misinformation. Undead misformed that garden and deformed it and destroyed it and turned the story of its existence into a bunch of lies.

The undead did not want to let these two innocents to be fruit eaters. They wanted to corrupt these naked apes as much as possible by forcing them out of all gardens where fruit could be eaten. They wanted to corrupt their knowledge as much as possible: they wanted to turn these two lovers into killers. A huge horde of undead things ganged up on the first members of a new species… because they instinctively sensed that this new thing called love would be their doom: this new species was designed to end their billion-year secret, hidden, invisible domination and control of all living creatures on earth and in the seas and in the air, and that if something drastic was not immediately done; this new species would annihilate them and wipe them all into total and complete extinction.

What undead filth did is carved in stone in the story of Adam and Eve. They did what they always do: they entered into the bodies of the participants of the story, and intervened at crucial moments and poisoned the every outcome as much as they possibly could. They entered into the body of the snake. Then they entered into the body of Eve. Then they entered into the body of Adam. Then they entered into the winds and the elements and all the animals that lived in the garden of Eden: and turned them all against these two vulnerable intelligent sensitive naked apes, who had been committing the unpardonable crime of not sinning against any living creature; and drove them out of this beautiful paradise so these filthy evil things could poison that paradise at their leisure without having to fight against the presence of these two pure animals and be unable to poison their powerful presence and examples of good.

No cold blooded snake would ever offer an apple, or any fruit, to a warm-blooded mammal. Snakes do not behave this way. Snakes are not generous. Snakes are not this intelligent. Snakes are not smart reptiles. Snakes are stupid, cold, vicious, and cannot hide their true nature. But a snake controlled and taken over by hidden unseen undead filth could and did offer eve a fruit and told her to give it to Adam. *And then these undead filth blamed the snake it entered for doing it…*

Secretly entering into the aura of an innocent living creature, committing their secret crimes, and then leaving... Leaving the innocent person with the impression that they were guilty of that crime… when they were innocent victims of undead interference and poisoning. This is why they must be all killed. No longer shall the sins of the fathers and mothers be visited upon their sons and daughters it is time to destroy the root source of all evil.

The sins of these undead are both physical and allegorical: they poisoned the Tree of Knowledge with the snake of sex, they poisoned the Fruit of Knowledge, and turned it into the dirty knowledge of sexual lust; instead of the Pure Wonder of all Love and all Life and all Beauty and all Honesty; which is the sweetest, healthiest fruit of all. The healthiest fruit of all is direct human experience that is digested into knowledge, and then distilled into wisdom. These undead poisoned the directness of human experience by putting the oily slithery indirectness of a snake into the tree of knowledge. They secretly poisoned the naked truth with the cunning hate of the "hiss" of the snake, and because of intervention by undead foul filth; their innocent nakedness was turned into the snake of writhing sexual lust

Then they secretly entered into Eve's body: and corrupted her. Instead of offering Adam her Heart and Inner Soul and love and honesty and compassion and understanding and sensitivity and friendship; they made her offer Adam her Outer Body, the fruits of her flesh. *And then blamed her for doing it.* Then they secretly entered into the bodies of Adam and Eve and made then commit lustful acts, and made them experience shame and revulsion for committing carnal acts of sexual lust: *and blamed them for doing it.* Then these stinking evil hidden undead entered into the clouds, and winds, and the animals: and the skies turned dark with the presence of their poisonous hatred and fear of these two naked innocent vulnerable young creatures. All the animals they had loved and never harmed, suddenly for now reason at all: turned against them; baring their teeth and attacking them with virulent hatred. *And blamed them for corrupting the Garden of Eden.* Using this as an excuse to persecute and poison and attack and sabotage and vilify every human baby born into this world from that day on…*and blame them for all of their own sins* which these undead filth have committed and continue to commit. They blamed them for what they were innocent of, and blame us for what they secretly do all the time.

These foul undead things practiced the old *trick of reversal*. They practiced the old trick of the blame game. The filth practiced the old trick of always reversing the blame. They have been practicing this stupid obvious trick now for billions of years: hoping living creatures will never become intelligent enough to figure it out. Hoping they would never be found out; but they were found out… sensitive humans felt evil spirits inside themselves, and sought and tried to cast them out… get rid of them, and failed. They failed because they did not realize and understand that these filthy undead things can and do come back every time they are cast out. They did not understand and realize that instead of casting them out: they had to kill them. They did not realize and understand that the gods they cried to for help; were the very spirits who were poisoning them, and secretly attacking them.

Once you understand what these undead foul things are, and what they do, and that they are completely evil and *reflectively negative*: you will begin to understand *the hidden secret unseen effect* of their presence in all of human history: whatever positive living creatures radiate: they reflect back negatively. They never reflect anything back positively. The y are made of negative energy. Once you understand this: you will finally understand why everything has always somehow, always gone wrong: you will understand why nothing ever has gotten better. You will understand why the best of intentions have always gone awry. These stinking hiding unseen pieces of filthy shit: are the missing factor: they are the missing key needed to understand human history. They are the missing key needed to understand your own life.

The point is:: only when you add the missing factor of hidden unseen undead filth into the story of Adam and Eve does it make sense. The undead did not want Adam and Eve to learn anything at all. The very idea of living animals gaining knowledge was to them, a huge threat. How dare this upstart of a naked creature start being curious about things it had no business exploring? Adam and Eve were not cast out of the Garden of Eden for the sin of curiosity. They were cast out by undead filth who poisoned all living creatures around them, and turned all living creatures against this innocent pair of naked apes. They attacked and vilified and tried to smear this new species. They tried to make the learning of new knowledge forbidden. They failed. They tried and are still trying to suppress all human curiosity and all human learning in every possible way they can… The result is: they have failed. This book has exposed them. They must be killed. It is either them or us.

All of the evil conspiracies of human history ever committed are their doing. None of the evil conspiracies would have been carried out without their active interference and intervention into events at crucial times. They are the reason why most conspiracy theories do not make complete sense. They are missing the active intervention into the lives of living humans by undead rotten filth. Once these hidden secret undead interventions are fully exposed: then how these conspiracies were hatched and by who, and why and when and where… will all become clear as water. They are the *original originators* of all conspiracy to commit evil in this world. They are to be killed DEAD for their crimes. Destroyed.

The veil has now finally been lifted on their secret, hidden existence by me: I, Indrek Pringi have lifted it. These undead filth have become so arrogant, so smug, so assured of their final victory over LIFE, that in my search for the truth, they chose to make themselves known to me and have flaunted their evil in my face. They made a huge mistake. Overweening pride in their own sly cunning has allowed me to discover and uncover the evil of their hidden existence, and all of the manifold cunning tactics they use to traumatize, damage, weaken, poison, sabotage, violate and harm the lives of living people.

After reading this book: No more will living humans pretend that these undead ghouls do not exist. No more, will humans believe that undead spirits do not exist. No more will living humans have this crazy idea that evil does not exist. These unseen undead shit turds have carefully crafted this false assumption into a universally unspoken belief verging on the certainty of a religious conviction. The veil has been finally been lifted on the evil of their secret hidden existence, and shall never again be cast down over the eyes of Mankind again. The age of secrecy is over. The cult of secrecy is dead. It is time to pry back the pages of human history and uncover the actual truth. which I have written down here.

The Psychology and Goal of evil

The only defense that any evil presence within a living person has against being discovered and exposed and killed is projection: reflection: insane-mad-raving-craziness. Foaming-at the--mouth insane blind hate.

The only way undead evil can survive is by projecting all of its rotting stinking evil out: out…. **Into you**: so you do the same thing which they do, they do not want to look at themselves and at their own sins and guilt. Ejecting all their evil inside them into you. If evil cannot do that: it kills itself instantly. Any evil that cannot project/exteriorize/avoid/deflect/deny the awareness of its own sins and corruption: kills itself goes mad commits suicide.. Their charade of 'Insanity' is their last defense, their last excuse. Insanity is their last tactic. They are not insane. Their supposed insanity is a façade, a defense tactic; nothing else. The more 'insane' an undead thing is… the more it needs to be killed right away. It is a symptom of self-suicide; screaming out: "Kill me! I'm crazy I don't know what I'm doing!" When they start actually dying… they regain their fucking sanity very fucking quickly. Except then it is too fucking late. Too late to mourn or weep or beg for forgiveness, too late to realize the enormity of their evil. Then: they consume themselves. Once undead evil is revealed and killed: it reverts back to the purest negative energy there is: one-sides inorganic decomposition: 100% negative oxygenation: literally burning up and disappearing into the component energy radiation they are designed to decompose into.

This was the original fire of hell which undead things suffered and managed to avoid: this is also why the living earth sent out fires of hell: seeking to burn and destroy these undead foul things? The point is: when evil cannot pour itself into another living vessel to commit even moiré evil: it consumes itself by its own venom. This is why evil people cannot stand solitude. Evil people die when they are isolated and unable to commit evil and prevented from corrupting and harming others. This is why when evil people are incarcerated: they go stark raving mad because that is the only way they can keep from facing their own guilt and from killing themselves. This why is the amoral *unspoken* taboos of civilization are:

Nobody is guilty of anything
Nobody did anything wrong
Nobody is responsible for anything they did
Everyone is equally guilty so don't start pointing fingers of guilt and responsibility at others or they will point their fingers at you
Evil does not exist
Corruption does not exist
Conspiracies do not exist
The actual truth is:
Whatever is not spoken of is evil
All secrecy is evil
All evasion is evil
All cowardice is evil
All dishonesty is evil

You will never understand the history of our species until you understand the constant presence and influence of these undead filth. Their influence does not go back just 12.000 years it goes back millions of years. For instance: the oldest known rock art in the world: the oldest example of human abstraction: the hand-signs in Australian caves made by Australian aborigines 50,000 years old or older were created by placing their human living hands and spitting reddened poison onto their own hands until the surrounding area around their living hands placed on the walls of the darkened black caves is covered with red filth… and their living hands were covered with red filth.

Why did they do this? Because they were the first naked apes that brought fire to the continent of Australia. They came from the African tribes that systematically burned down the forests to feast on the dead charred corpses… Only this was not Africa: It was a continent whose forests were mainly of eucalyptus: a tree that burns like a match even when green. The first human apes that came their burned their entire continent into a charred hell of death and desolation… They were left with a horrible guilt of what they had done; turning an entire continent into an arid desert. The red hell of fire was on their hands; It was their living human subconscious mind speaking out: screaming out that they had blood on their hands… their subconscious was screaming out at the poisoning of their entire being by evil invading violating auras of undead evil which have surrounded and impermeated every living human on earth, and is continuing to poison every single living person for at least 50-75,000 years and are manipulating them to commit acts of evil. What we call 'civilization' is not only a symptom of their evil; it is a pure creation of their evil. Cities of the dead were created long before cities of living humans were ever created. The nomadic humans who lived for tens of

thousands of years without settling down in one place placed their dead in these graveyards until they became cities. They left these places of death and evil to the undead and avoided them like the plague and abomination they were, they feared these places of the dead and knew these burial sites were places of pure evil. It took tens of thousands of years before the overpopulation of the undead and the overpopulation of living humans grew, and finally merged together, and created cities where both the undead and the living lived together side-by-side, until: humans are poisoned from birth by undead filth, and grow up so poisoned by them, that their innocent living human souls are slowly, systematically suppressed and not allowed to grow, and are twisted and turned and poisoned from birth by the constant presence, influence and manipulation by these unspeakably foul things…until all awareness of actual good and actual evil disappeared from their awareness and they were completely taken over and controlled by these foul unseen dead rotting things. Until the perception of what is actual good and what is actual evil *was completely reversed.*

Why civilization must be destroyed: why it must be wiped out into extinction is simple. Civilization is the creation of the undead ghouls whose goal is the destruction of all living creatures on Earth. This continual unending goal of ghouls which all of these filthy things have, is what continually turns and poisons and twists every single healthy urge-instinct-expression of healthy living humans ever since the human species was born. The myth of Adam and Eve demonstrates the pure hatred these cunning undead scum had against this new species: a naked ape that is genetically designed to touch living things with its living hands and living skill. A new species that for the first time in the history of life which developed a sensory intelligence not based upon the assumption that it had to either attack or defend itself in order to survive… but rather needed to feel and be sensitive to its entire environment and feel and touch everything with its living hands and skin and allow all living creatures to touch them also.

This genetic design: wiser and more intelligent than any other genetic design ever created by the natural permutations of Nature; is what they have set out to poison and turn into the opposite direction: seeking to insulate and prevent every living human born from ever touching any living creature, any living human beings, and prevent them from and learning and developing their sense of Pure wonder by insulating them and programming them into their old, obsolete, insane religions of hate, fear, envy, obedience to the undead, and mass slavery. The obsolete system of slavery: the obsolete idea of domination/submission is as the final end of its existence here on Earth. No matter what all these undead filth have tried to do: they cannot alter the continuing increase of intelligence of all Life on Earth. The very fact that in order to pursue their insane goal of total annihilation of all life by using and dominating the most modern powerful intelligent living species, in order to do this they had to desensitize and deprogram living humans down to their most base lowest filthy urges of pornographic self-indulgence: having sex every night of their adult lives: instead of only using sex to birth child when it was the right time to have them. By their insulating and desensitizing and poisoning the entire intelligence of the largest organ of your body which is your skin: not your brain, by not allowing living humans to touch living creatures and touch each other; by creating this sick insane tactile starvation, tactile desensitization of your skin so the only tactile urge you have left is the lowest, the stupidest, the crudest blind urge to fuck and be fucked. By inventing tools: by manipulating naked apes so the only way they touched another living creature was to kill them with

these tools, and never allow living humans to touch any living creature: they created what they thought was a total success of their mission to kill all life on earth….

Yet still: the genetic design of how we are designed and meant to live cannot be twisted. The urge to have pets: living animals we can play with and touch and love and hug and who can touch and love us is now the most dominant culture of the most affluent humans on earth. The overpopulation of living humans has now forced us to find ways of living with each other without killing each other. Without war: as equals: this is why the power of democracy is so unstoppable: the era of the dictator and strongman government is over. The era of the war machine and weapons of mass destruction is over. Those who cling to the old ways are on the way out: into total mass extinction. You the reader of this book now have your chance to create new ways of living by touching living creature and making friends with all living creatures: not just your domesticated pets. The evil of exclusive love and exclusivity creates misery and unhappiness, loneliness: it creates mindless domesticated slaves and idiot/masters who do not know how to take care of themselves: never mind the domesticated slaves they think they 'own'. No living creature can own anything.

Look at the oldest rock art in the world: the first abstract rock paintings in Australia screams out the continual hovering presence of these undead shit filth things: these insane evil things invented abstraction. All abstraction is their poison. The writing on the wall written by the fingers of undead unseen things, thousands of years before writing was ever invented stares out at you from *75,000 yr-old rock paintings:* the oldest form of abstraction on earth: it took thousands of years of their evil to get humans to devolve and regress and be poisoned to the point when later generations of living humans normalized this evil known as abstract writing. Abstraction is only one of their filthy evil tactics to detach and dissociate living humans from experiencing the 3-dimensional Universe through action, through feeling Life with their living naked skin.

Look at the *75,000 year-old* legacy of confession of the evil of red hands, shedding blood: black men with red hands. These ancient human sinners left their confessions on the walls of caves in Australia, screaming out to future generations of their sins and guilt. These abstract symbols are not a coincidence.

All humans of the ancient past were possessed by undead evil entities, and their subconscious forced them to expose and admit the guilt of their violation of living human people. These ancient cave men spat upon their own hands: they spat read dyed mud upon their own hands as a ritual confession that they were bloody, red-handed killers and that the blood on their hands would never come off. People do not do this unless they have an innate deep unconscious *revulsion* and *guilt* for what they did with their hands. This comes from having a *conscience* that tells you what is Good and what is evil.

Wrapping human infants in layers upon layers of clothing is not anything new; it is one of the ways they need to poison living people because if they do not insulate a living baby from the sun and air and living creatures: that infant will grow up intelligent and healthy… My mother tried to baby me for years and years. I fought the attempts of my mother to smother me for 22 years. I was lucky. Their subsequent ignoring of me left me free to raise myself: it left me free to go outside and play and explore. I was left free to grow up by raising myself without any adult supervision. Because I grew myself up: because I was not as successfully poisoned and manipulated as others, because I saw through the scams and farces of civilization before I graduated from grammar school, because I did not swallow the mass propaganda I was surrounded by; I managed to keep my sanity and my understanding of the insanity of civilization intact because I kept my sense of pure wonder intact, I kept sense of right and wrong intact, I kept on learning…

Because I kept my wish to learn and understand the civilization I was stuck in and born into, because I kept my sense of Pure Wonder intact: I knew from a very early age that what civilized humans call 'normal' is not normal at all: in fact everything which humans consider to be normal is sick and always has been sick. Human civilization has always been sick and insane. It is only when you study the entire story: it is only after you uncover the covered-up facts and the hidden facts that you begin to understand that there are logical reasons for why everything is wrong and why everything is crazy and why living people act as they do and why the history of mankind, the history of humanity has been what it is: a naked ape designed to touch and feel everything around it: *doing the exact opposite of what makes it happy*: insulating itself from the natural world it lives in, huddling in caves: spitting on its own living hands: leaving the abstract image of a clean hand… surrounded by foulness, spitting on their own hands: because subconsciously they knew they were doing the work of evil: they were not doing what they had been designed to do: which is touch all living creatures without killing them, without fearing them, without hating them. Without harming them: without any evil intention.

The time to wipe these undead things out has arrived. The time to leave the evil they created called civilization is now happening all over the world. This book is an attempt to put into perspective and explain the entire context in which the problem of human existence is set in into a logical understandable history. This book explains what has never been explained before: it explains the whole story of our past and out present and makes sense out of all the craziness. It sanely explains the existence of human insanity. Everything in the Universe can be understood by using organic logic… that is if *you know the whole story*. There is no mystery or problem which living humans cannot understand and solve. Humans are genetically designed to solve problems. What these undead filth did… was turn and reverse the direction of our natural designed purpose here on Earth. Instead of solving problems: humans have created problems. Because we were and still are poisoned by these unspeakably stinking rotten things; we as a species have created millions and trillions of problems instead of solving them.

The only way to solve a problem is to go to the root the source of the problem and fix it. The only way to fix evil is to go to both the root *and* the head, and kill both ends at once so it cannot spread anymore, and wipe these foul things out.

Humans are designed to create living beauty: not ugly dead abstraction. Humans are designed to create Life not destroy life. I am living proof of this. My entire life is living proof of this universal truth. Nakedness means having no secrets. The naked truth has been explained to you who read this book. It is time to do: to act on the truths you have discovered. Only ugliness seeks to cover itself up. Only evil seeks to hide itself. The beauty of truth is that it cannot be covered up; it is not designed to be hidden. All truth is beauty: beauty is truth... Not just outer beauty! Inner beauty must balance Outer beauty. Without this balance: there is no beauty at all. By this you shall know what is good and what is evil. If you seek to cover yourself up you shall become an ugly evil ghoul. If you create beauty you shall not be ashamed of yourself and what you create.

Now you know the true root and source of evil conspiracies. Now you know why the apparent conspiracies of the Bilderberg group, and the Council on Foreign Relations, the Trilateral Commission, the Federal Reserve, the IMF, the World Bank, NAFTA, the Skull and Bones society, etc. Do not quite add up when inspected closely. Now you know the true shadow government which rules, controls and manipulates the people who belong to these organizations whose every meeting is held behind closed door in secret and never divulged to the public. Now you know why the Rothschilds were so successful in their instant rise to world power and wealth. Evil showing its ugly head in sudden, careful, planned organized attacks; the spreading of mass-racism, mass-hate, mass-killing, mass-murder, mass-violence, mass-paranoia, mass-hysteria, mass-riots, mass-mobs, mass fear, mass-terror… these are not caused by living people. They are because of the masses of undead spreading the sickness of their insane diseased souls by entering, violating and poisoning living souls.

Now you know why the existence of secret societies throughout civilized history have possessed hidden, cunning, unseen motives which have shaped and directed the course of civilization. Now you know why they all seem to be involved in the same conspiracy of evil. They existence of secret societies come from an even greater cover-up, an even deeper hidden, unseen conspiracy of organized undead evil which reaches back millions upon millions of years back into the mists of time. The hidden unseen presence of these undead ghouls is not exclusively around just the living people who belong to these secret organizations. They exist everywhere. They are a miasma of evil spread in their uncounted numbers all over this earth and they must be wiped out completely. Their presence explains every single irrational reaction and irrational thought and irrational emotion living humans have. Their hidden presence explains everything about why civilization is evil and why civilized humans refuse to admit that there is anything wrong with themselves, and why civilized humans refuse to admit that there is anything wrong with civilization. They are the missing link of all human understanding and all human healing. They actively block all attempts to understand the truth. They block all attempts to heal. They attack all attempts to understand the truth and heal because any attempt to understand the truth and heal is a direct threat against their fucking hidden sick evil existence.
The time has come to attack them instead. The time has come to kill them instead. The time to turn the tables on them has come. No more shall undead filth be allowed to violate the living auras of living innocent babies and children and men and women.

How the undead Manipulate you

How do the undead control living people?

By putting thoughts into your head without you being aware of it.
By secretly living inside your aura without you being aware of it.

By harmonizing their weak undead aura with your living one without you being aware of it.
By harmonizing their undead thoughts with your thoughts without you being aware of it and then… pushing your thoughts, twisting them, poisoning them with their weak evil will to get what they want: to achieve the goals they want: and blocking and turning and deflecting as much as they can all your true self all your own healthy, good, true motives and thoughts and intentions. Beginning from the day you are born: as a slow persistent influence.

Why do you think undead entities enter the living auras of living people?! They want to live again! They squandered their own sick diseased evil lives! They wasted their lives and because they wasted them, they still have a sick urge to keep on living! All the untapped human potential which they never developed, all of the things they were and still are genetically designed to do left undone! The lesson is: if you don't want to have any regrets when you do physically die, if you don't want to become a sick twisted evil undead thing that secretly hides inside the living auras of living people: do not waste one second of your life:: do what you want: not what others want. Do what you know is healthy and good for you: not what others want you to do. Do not let yourself to be controlled by fear! That fear you fear is their fear; not yours: it is their fear of you developing a human intelligence and a human soul which is far more powerful than their evil is. It is their fear of what you will do to them when you enter their realm and realize what they did to you while you were alive. It is their true guilt and fear of being punished for their own evil. That: is what most fear you feel is made of. A healthy fear of not stepping in from of a moving car is not fear! That is intelligent awareness! It is unreasoning fear: fears which exists inside you for no rational reason that is their fear: not yours.

Understand this if you want to prevent them manipulating you:

Living people cannot discern between thoughts they have and the thoughts that are put into their head by undead filth hiding inside them: they cannot perceive the emotions of hate, envy and greed which are inserted into them by dead parasitical filth. And when there are hundreds or more of these undead things hiding inside your living aura constantly pushing you: urging you into evil secretly pushing you to do certain things they know will weaken you and destroy your health: become aware of these secret hidden subconscious urges and before you succumb to their undead will; ask yourself: *"Why should I do this? Is this an intelligent thing to do? Is what I am going to do good for me or bad for me?"* And after examining this secret undead urge inside you, you find that it is not a good healthy motive or intention: then you will know it does not come from the true you: it comes from undead thing hiding inside you.

Why do you think the lessons of all Christianity is to listen to your 'better angels' of your true conscience eh? Because nearly of the all of the thoughts which you have are not yours, they are secret poisoned thoughts of many undead things hiding inside you: all clamoring to be heard, all trying to push you, manipulate you, make you do what they want you to do. Why do you think the Christian conscience is the most powerful force for good in this world today?

Because it make you examine your life and examine your motives and ask yourself if what you are about to do is truly good or truly evil. T*he undead do not like this at all.*

By their very presence: these undead things poison can and do everything inside your mind and heart. And it is only through constant vigilance and the constant practice of honesty and courage that you can fight their filthy rotten evil presence. It is only by developing a personal conscience which is rational, sane, intelligent and good that you can live a good life. It is only by adhering to what your *intelligent conscience* tells you is the right thing to do, the good thing to do… and acting on that knowledge of goodness and rightness, that you can fight these filth hiding secretly everywhere around you and inside you.

This good motive: the motive: the intention: the intent to be good: to do good; to live a good life is what the positive energy and direction of Christianity is all about. This is where all good Christians derive their righteous anger and rage against all evil, this is where the power of goodness comes from: fighting evil is a good thing to do. Not fighting evil is an evil thing to do.

Read the annals of Christianity: and you will see how good intentions are led astray by hidden evil. Throughout history, the righteousness of Christianity, of Christians trying and wanting to be good Christians: wanting to lead good healthy happy lives: has been systematically turned: twisted, poisoned, and cunningly deflected*;* until they did the opposite of good… until they committed evil: until they massacred innocent civilians, until they went to war against other people in far-off foreign lands instead of going to war against the evil hiding secretly inside their own souls and auras and their own society. It is only when you become aware of the existence of undead unseen evil things, that you can ever begin… to even attempt… to live a good healthy honest courageous life.

It is only… after you become aware of how these hidden undead things hiding secretly inside you poison you, that you can begin to systematically get rid of them… and kill them <u>dead</u> <u>dead</u> <u>dead</u> so they will never poison another living human soul every again. So we the living can finally be free of their unwanted presence and unwanted rotten filthy secret unseen evil influences and abominations and crimes against the human soul, the human heart, and the human species.

Undead have been practicing and honing this filthy cunning stinking secret hidden tactic of putting thoughts into the hearts and heads of the creatures they secretly inhabit for millions of years. This is why the only way: the only fucking way living people can clean themselves out of these undead shit turds is to never have a secret thought or secret emotion. If every thought and emotion is expressed and told to other living people only if every living person tells their secret thoughts to the persons who they are thinking and feeling about. Only then can the open honest exchange of thoughts and emotions expose the cunning lies and twisted filthy evil the undead are guilty of… by putting-imbedding - suggesting-violating living people's hearts against each other.

Only if you are very emotionally honest and mentally honest and honest with yourself can you recognize and tell the difference between a thought put into your head by an undead filth and a thought you have which is your own. Why do you think some people suddenly go 'mad' for no reason at all and start butchering and killing their own parents or schoolmates? They do it because they have been possessed by undead evil things who take over their entire mind and soul, and twist their understanding of the world into insane irrational paths of evil.

This is also why many intelligent decent people are only half-decent. They are only half-decent because half of their awareness and intelligence and their inner being is poisoned by undead ghouls. They are only half-decent because they have blind spots in their understanding and their logic. These blind spots are created by undead living inside these people: who work to keep eery person they secretly live inside,

blind to their hidden unseen secret existence. They may be very intelligent and aware of corporate corruption like Michael Moore is, but they are completely corrupt in how they treat their own bodies and what they eat and remain fat slobs eating the very junk they know is not good for them. They may be very intelligent and aware of political corruption like Bill Mahr is and know how to take care of their own bodies and health, but they have a permanent blind spot when it comes top the reasons why 9/11 was an inside job.

The undead and the Insanity of their 2-tier evil

The ancient temples of ancient civilizations were both temples of worship and slaughterhouses. Regardless which temple, which religion, which civilization, literally all of the temples of the ancient world were slaughtering houses. People came with their goats and chickens and bullocks and firstborn daughters and firstborn sons: and gave them to the temple. In exchange… for being good little slaves and giving up their own children to be slaughtered; the temples gave them the unspoken assumption: which was never spoken of: but only wished for secretly… the wish that their affairs would go well and that the affairs of their enemies would not go well…

Understand this@!!! All fucking worship in the ancient world was just a begging of favors, trading living creatures to be slaughtered for a good harvest, for some kind of favor: expecting in exchange for their secret prayers and wishes to come true. And if their prayers and wishes did not come true: then it was the fault of some other fucking 'god' who had interfered with the favor of the god you sacrificed your son to, or chicken to.

If you want to study how insane the temple worshippers of the ancient world actually were: study Hinduism and its countless animal, human gods. Hinduism is nothing more than the practice of selfishness at its lowest level of personal selfishness. It is the begging for personal favors. It is an ancient religion which has been preserved almost completely intact. All the temples preach the same message: "give all your worldly possessions and you will be free and spiritually pure and attain nirvana, or heaven, or pie in da sky!" (So the temples can become obscenely rich and powerful… while millions and billions of Hindus suffer in misery and starve in poverty and pauperism.) "Sacrifice your best to us and we will smile upon you!" (As we weaken you and corrupt you by getting you to kill for us; because we the undead are far too weak to kill living creatures ourselves.)

This was and still is the insanity of ancient religions. For thousands and thousands of years: the entire civilized world: all civilizations, in all periods of history and also prehistory going back tens of thousands of years before permanent settlements were invented… this was the universal way in which humans served the undead and were gulled by the undead and were fooled by them. And poisoned by them and depraved by them and corrupted by them.

Boiled down: all the ancient world religions were two basic universal practices:

No 1: sacrifice your best to us and we will be nice to you.
Kill for us and we will tolerate you living on this Earth

No2: pray to us and beg us for favors and get on your knees and worship us! We are higher than you, we are more powerful than you, we are immortal: you are nothing but a pustulent living thing which we can stamp out any time if we so wish. Our powers are mighty: you have no power whatsoever.

What is worship? It is the practice of selling your body and your soul into evil and corruption it is whore's selling their bodies and souls: shipping there whorish desires.

This, this, this: is what undead ghouls and whores have become accustomed to because they successfully sold this basic propaganda, and the human species swallowed this shit for untold thousands of fucking stupid years… never stopping to think!

"Hey… if I sacrifice the best prime bullock of my herd every year, if I sacrifice and kill my best stallion every 6 months, my best bull, my best rooster: I won't be able to breed the best of my livestock and improve the health and strength of all the animals I keep. Maybe… I should sacrifice the worst of every breed instead of the best… this way my herds will increase in health and strength and I will prosper , and…"

"No! No! No!!! How dare you not sacrifice the best of your species to us!! We demand you kill for us the best! Your firstborn son you must kill for us! If there is one blemish! on the animal or baby or child or human being you kill for us… We will become outraged and curse you and hound you and make your life a living hell-on-earth!" (We can't kill them, stupid… you have to be fooled and gulled into doing it <u>for</u> us. We are actually weak foul things poisoning and corrupting your soul.)

"We demand only the best of your species to be sacrificed to us! Only the best purest virgins will you kill for us! (So they will never have any chance of growing up strong and healthy and beautiful and have stronger healthier babies. We cannot tolerate you humans getting any strength or health. You must all remain mired in ignorance, misery, ill-health, sickness, disease and corruption."

This is the same fucking ancient story repeated in every religious text from the Bible to the Koran to every other fucking worship of dead spirits and ghouls and monsters.

So… after at least… thousands of years of this stupid shit: this fucking universal, global practice of sacrificing living human beings to their gods… people began slowly waking up and became less suicidal, less self-destructive, and began sacrificing only other living species to their gods but not themselves, not their own children. Just every other living species they had domesticated… in order to kill them and eat them. Where do you think this practice of domestication came from, eh? Humans domesticating other species like pigs, dogs, chickens, goats, sheep, etc was only a subconscious projection of their own state of existence: their own condition, a symptom of how they had been totally domesticated by undead things: how all the wildness and courage and honesty and truth of their true beings had been systematically poisoned to such a foul level and degree… that they had become programmed and brainwashed into being domesticated slaves for the use and convenience of the undead things that surrounded them and infiltrate and poisoned and violated them day and night.

<u>Worship and sacrifice: worship and sacrifice: worship and sacrifice</u>: that is what humans have been brainwashed into for millions of years.
<u>Sacrifice and prayer, sacrifice and worship prayer and sacrifice</u>: For millions of years this poisoned ape was controlled and manipulated by undead entities.

Now you know the hidden secret reasons why all the fucking stinking religions of the ancient world were all the same. And are still all the same**.**

Living humans woke up! And began to refuse to sacrifice their firstborn, living humans refused to sacrifice their most healthy virgins and young men: their answer to this was death not connected to the idea of holy sacrifice: the invention of war: mass killing of all living humans indiscriminately:

Living humans woke up! And began to refuse to sacrifice their best cows and goats. The answer to that: was these undead inventing industrial slaughterhouses: that are not connected to temples of worship and gods and myths and legends and brainwashing propaganda. That is fucking human history in a fucking nutshell which fucking includes the existence of these stinking undead turds and successfully explains why every single fucking thing that ever happened in human history: just the 'how', the details have been covered up, the 'why' has been covered up, but not the where and the when: all the historical facts bear me out.

Their undead *reaction* and answer to the slow, inexorable demise of these things called houses of worship and slaughter: worship and death: their combined slaughtering/worshiping/sacrificing rituals of all the fucking ancient temples, their reaction to the demise of the ancient temple cultures of the ancient world, the ancient slaughter-sacrifice-worship mentality/custom/religion/cultures… was to split them all apart into separate institutions: all seemingly having nothing to do with the others: the separation of church and state, the splintering/fragmenting/segmenting of human society into billions of unconnected bits in order to slow down the increasing intelligence of living humans who found themselves trapped… born into a system so insane and so meaningless and unexplainable, and so evil: they didn't even know where to start analyzing the problems they were beset with: much less find any solutions. Their answer to the increasing rise in human intelligence and awareness has been the creation of the computer and the internet: an abstract toy designed to addict you into sitting on your ass for the rest of your fucking life and doing nothing but stare at a 2-dimensional screen and tap on plastic fucking keys until you die. Having lived and done nothing. That is how evil their intentions are towards all humans who use technology as an artificial crutch. All 'sacred' places are places where SCARED undead filth hide: scared of living, scared of Life, scared of living humans exploring their places of isolation and discovering their stinking rotten secret existence. Everything hidden is evil.

Overpopulation and undead filth

Why do you think why we humans overpopulated ourselves in the first place? Living humans overpopulated themselves for a simple fucking reason. Every time… any time living humans stopped moving: anytime living humans stopped physically moving: being physically active and healthy outside in living nature: every stinking time living humans lay down to sleep… their own undead… their forefathers and foremothers and ancestors and ghouls and every unimaginable rotting undead thing existing in the realm of the undead gathered round them and entered into them and poisoned them as much as they could by sucking off their life-energy.

The result of this is simple: a lowering of the energy level from a healthy outdoor spiritual happiness: down… down into the deepest filthiest subconscious urges and vileness of the undead auras filling the sleeping bodies, the unmoving living bodies of living people gathered round a nighttime fire. Down to the lowest mindless basest physical urges and instinct there is: reproduction: the energy to the worm, the energy of the black soil of the earth: so when they went to bed: they did things in secret under the cover of their blankets, under cover in the black night… they made the beast with two backs, the beast of carnal lust, they began humping each other every shit stinking night for hundreds of thousands of literally fucking years> they fucked and the fucked and they fucked and they fucked> lowering their

energy levels down to the crudest most filthy base instincts: and in doing so… lost all of their human intelligence and human potential to be truly human.

The human overpopulation of the earth: overpopulation of the Earth is not because of humans!! *We the living are not responsible for this sin of excess lust. It is the undead: these foul stinking things who are personally responsible for it.* Without their poisoning us every day and especially during the nighttime: human males would not wake up in the morning with a filthy mindless blind physical erection, and the blind stupid urge… to fuck> to waste the majority of all the energy they gained during the night while their bodies were busy repairing themselves and healing themselves from all of the unhealthy things they had done during the previous day and all the unhealthy things they ate and drank. By wasting most of their excess energy in the morning succumbing to a, a blind fucking-urge, a blind urge to fuck… by doing this for untold thousands, if not for millions of years: this species: our species: us> all of us> *you in particular***…** have lost all claim to human intelligence.

Once humans began overpopulating themselves: they lost all human intelligence> they lost all ability to control their basest lowest stupidest instinctive urges.

They became lower than all the other animals of the earth. They became dumber and stupider than all the other animals of the earth. They became more evil than all the other animals of the earth; their energy> the energy of their beings their bodies, souls, minds and hearts: became more destructive than all the other animals of the earth.
Have I finally given you enough information for you to become outraged at what these undead things have done to us?
Have I finally given you enough information for you to become outraged at what these undead things are still doing to us?
Have I finally given you enough information for you to become outraged at what these undead things do to us?

If not: then you should close this book and never read it again.

If so… if i have given you enough truth for you to become outraged and angry about the cunning hidden secrecy of these undead things> then i fucking hope this gives you the impetus to get off your fucking ass and do something about this outrage, and do something about everything that is wrong with this world.

Without the existence of undead foul turd thing secretly hiding inside our bodies and minds and souls and hearts and genitals…. We living humans would never have overpopulated the earth. We living humans would never have slaughtered living creatures and eaten them. We living humans would never have become meat eaters. We living humans would never have invented industrialized slaughterhouses. We living humans would never have invented nuclear weapons>

Is this enough information for you to get up and act?
This is what they have done to us.
This is what they do to us
The undead have never stopped doing it and will never stop doing it

Until we kill all of them dead dead dead.
Understand this: they are not immortal
They have never been immortal and they will never be immortal

They can be killed and they will be killed
Their kind will be wiped out of existence
They are designed to do one thing only:
And that is: Die Die Die:
They are to be forced out: out of their secret hiding places.
Destroyed and exploded into their constituent parts.
The world will be clean of all evil and re-energize all life on Earth.

The Reason for the Living Human Sense Of Pure Wonder

The reason every living human being ever born was born and is born and will be born with an intrinsic Sense of Pure Wonder is….:

Because it is the natural genetically designed state of our awareness which we should exit in all of our living lives. The reason we the living are born with a natural sense of pure wonder is because we humans are genetically designed to ask questions, we living humans are genetically designed to ask why of and about everything.

The reason we living humans were put on this earth is to find solutions to all the problems of the earth and of the universe. We are put on this earth to find answer to all the problems of this earth, and fix them.

Not as undead 'gods' secretly hiding what they know and not letting anyone else know what they know. We living humans are genetically designed to share all of our knowledge with each other and with all living things on earth.

We were not put on this earth to act as arrogant stupid destructive 'gods'. We were put on this earth to make friends with all living creatures great and small: not be their enemies by killing all living creatures, great and small and destroying their habitat and polluting the entire earth unto death.

This is what undead filth have done to us:

By secretly poisoning us for millions of years and secretly violating living creatures for millions of years, these evil things which need to be killed have successfully reversed all of our naturally designed functions and purposes.

No living human baby or child is ever born evil, and never has been!!!

Every baby's needs are subverted and systematically secretly poisoned and manipulated by these hidden unseen things until they become evil and are forced into doing the opposite of what makes them happy and healthy.

Civilization: is the artificial structure and system which these hidden filth created because of their hidden secret presence, because these undead things refuse o do the right thing and die, because they seek to preserve all dead dying rotting things instead of nurturing all of living life.

Every human baby born is born with an infinite potential and capacity for happiness, health and a sense of pure wonder.

Every human child and baby has an infinite potential for creativity.
All living humans are infinitely creative. The reason undead things created modern civilization is to destroy all living human creativity.

The reason undead indescribably filthy evil hidden things invented this structure and system where everything in civilization is as manufactured as identically as possible is because they are trying to destroy the natural genetic human ability to be creative.

The only reason we living humans are designed this way is so we can find and fix and create answers and solutions to all the problems of the world and the Universe.

Anyone who has ever solved a problem know this does not make you feel like a god! Being able to solve problems is fun when it is done naturally and the results are good! Solving problems, turning bad directions of energy into good directions of energy makes you happy! It makes you want to solve more problems!! That's all. Nothing else. Nothing more.

What these undead have done to we living human and to every living human baby ever born cannot be tallied here. The only important thing to know is that these things are pure evil and that their invention called civilization is pure evil and that in order to be a happy healthy living human being you need to start asking questions… about everything!!!

Not just one selective thing…
Everything needs to be questioned explored solved and fixed

Everything on this Earth needs to be questioned explored solved and fixed.
Everything in the Universe needs to be questioned explored solved and fixed!

This is why you have a sense of Pure Wonder!!! Not because you are a 'god' but because you are the problem solvers of the Living Loving Earth. And in order to begin solving all the problems of the Earth instead of creating all the problems on the earth, you need to fix yourselves first

And in order to do that all living people need to clean themselves out of as much hidden secret undead evil as possible and junk and dismantle all of human civilization, and go about killing and destroying every undead aura and ghouls you can find until finally you have a clean area region where they dare not enter because they know they will be caught and killed…

And from these cleaned out regions: you the living can and will: solve all the problems of all life and all living creatures including your own problems naturally, easily, creatively. This is what your natural ability and potential for infinite creativity is for.

This is why this book has been written: so that living humans will finally wake up and face the truth about themselves and their ancestor and the hidden secrets that were kept from them and the lies you have swallowed and been told all of your living life.

This books is not a book of hopelessness! It is also not a book of hope either! It is written to give you the tools to fix yourselves and this Earth which has been poisoned for too long by these rotting things which have only one purpose and that is to die and rot completely into their smaller constituent parts,

and decompose back into the life energy which is the only energy in the Universe which can solve the entire problem with this unfinished, unfixed, unsolved Universe.

This book is only written for doers, not for people who 'hope', not for asses who sit and read and do nothing with the knowledge they absorb. This book is written for people with energy who want action and want to do something positive; not negative do-nothings. The lesson you must learn is that all of your positive energy will be wasted if you try to work within the system of civilization. First; civilization must be utterly destroyed before you can even begin to work in a clan unspoiled environment and culture which will not overwhelm you by its huge negative poisoning presence. These undead need to be utterly destroyed before any of you living can hope to tap into your infinite powers and potentials. Before you can even begin to be positively creative: you need to kill and attack and recognize and find all of the hidden holes and places where these undead things hide and kill them and starve them to death by not giving them anything to feed on!!

If there are no artificial destructive sources of energy like fire, electricity etc. They will lose most of their power over you@!! If you clean out your living bodies of all the rotten unhealthy things you eat and drink: they will lose most of their power over you!! If you clean out all the irrational illogical hatred and envy and jealousy out of your souls they will lose most of their power over you!!

Then!! The stronger and more sensitive you become… the more you will be able to actually <u>see</u> these undead ugly ghouls, the better you will be able to track them down and destroy them and kill them!! The only reason you cannot see them now is because they have desensitized all living humans so they cannot all of the spectrums of energy which these undead things inhabit. Once you can actually see them… once your vision improves, once your sense are clarified and increased in sensitivity, once you begin touching and hugging each other with your living skin… once you allow all living things and people to touch you, not insulate your skin from all living touch! Then… then!! You will actually see how evil and insane and sick these twisted, deformed ghouls actually are, you will actually see how ugly and misshapen they actually are!! And you will feel a natural urge a healthy good urge to kill them and wipe them off this earth.

This Earth is designed to be Beautiful! All of life is designed to be Beautiful! All living humans are designed to create even more living Beauty!~ Not ugliness!!!! All of civilization is ugly and dead!
All undead dying rotting ghouls are ugly!

The more living creatures feed upon dead things the more ugly they become!! That is why vultures are the ugliest birds in natural world save the turkey, and the turkey is a vulture. That is why the turkey is the stupidest bird in North America.
If you want to be happy: learn how to Play! Have fun. Don't work! Don't contribute to building more dead shit and piling it up in dollars or buildings. Here is where you natural sense of Fun and Play is developed properly, *so you have this ability for the rest of your life*!! Humans are not designed to stop playing and having fun. We are designed to Play and have Fun all of our living lives. Once your natural sense of Play and Fun is deadened and killed: you stop growing and you start dying

Once you finish your childhood phase of having fun by playing happily…then the next stage of growing up naturally and healthily is… to begin asking questions about everything… here is where your natural Sense of Wonder and your natural sense of curiosity comes in…

Then! Once you begin to do this, you start to look for answers to you questions, you begin to find out the joy of exploration. You begin to explore everything! Not just one stupid thing. Everything!

Then!! You begin to develop your creativity in finding answers to you questions and solutions to the problems you find… but you do this naturally! Playfully! Having fun doing it! Enjoying everything about your life! Being positively useful and creative! And you do this because you were given a chance to play and have fun when you were growing up and you did not forget how to do this and how to have fun and play.

Then! Once you discover how creative you actually are, and how creatively you can explore the Earth and find what needs to be fixed and solve the problem and fix it! You will have done your natural designed appointed job.

But!! Your 'job' will not be doing something as uncreatively as possible. Your job will not be something that is boring and stupid and destructive and evil> you 'job' will be you giving life back to living things and to other living humans, and sharing your life and happiness with all life and people and living creatures great and small.

This natural purpose which you have been designed to do naturally has been poisoned and reversed into unspeakable evil by hidden unseen undead things secretly hiding inside you (and all around you. Because these thing have poisoned this entire earth with their filthy foul evil presence and you also… their destruction will not be pretty, the healing of this earth will not be pretty… there is a lot of ugliness and evil to be gotten rid of and cleansed on this earth before living creatures can begin thriving again. The accumulation of undead is the first priority. The accumulation of all civilization is also the first priority. The dynamic of killing dying and rotting: the one-sided part of the life-cycle which is now totally out of balance is what needs to be fixed and solved creatively. Only when there are more things being born and growing than there are things dying can life become positive as it is designed to be. Only when there is more life than undead will life begin to do its designed purpose.

Life is not death: death is not Life they are two separate things
In order to live: you do not need to die.

But… once you have died… there is only one thing you are designed to do and that is; give all of your Life Energy back to LIFE: die completely. Not partially. This is why all undead must be killed COMPLETELY DEAD.

David Icke's 'Lizard' people explained

The explanation for Icke seeing ghosts of people who have the skin of a snake or lizard; super-imposed over, the body of a living person is simple: cold-blooded living people attract undead entities that are also cold-blooded and have no human emotions. It is simple case of water seeking its own level; undead ghouls are most attracted to the auras of living souls who have more things in common with them. Why do reptilian undead hide inside living humans? Because humans are the only living mammals that are relatively hairless. What Icke saw in his dual vision was an undead entity hiding *inside* a living person. This entity had once lived inside the body of a lizard or snake long enough for their aura to mutate into a genetically altered lizard/human abomination. It is no surprise that cold-blooded undead auras are attracted to the auras of living people who have cold-blooded personalities. Icke uncovered a tiny part of evil in this world and how it works. But he has no conception and no true understanding of the true

extent of their evil. He himself also has undead things hiding inside him which he is not aware of: *everybody has*. This is what you need to realize. This book gives you the larger perspective into which all of the smaller aspects of evil can be fitted and understood in their proper context

What Icke saw demonstrates how these dead things hide inside the auras of living people *and only reveal themselves when they want to*… exerting their presence unpredictably at odd times, in momentary flashes, and instantly reverting back to an *undetectable* passive presence which is not noticed by the person they secretly hide inside *all the time*.. This *illusion* of their presence magically appearing and disappearing has fooled people for millions of years. . It is only their dead motives, their evil intentions, their filthy goals, their hidden secret agendas and their hidden secret purposes that waxes and wanes… not their actual presence. they only seem to fade and reappear like the Cheshire cat in the tree in Lewis Carrol's Alice in Wonderland:. Actually they haven't gone anywhere. They are always there: we just can't sense them or see them; that's all. We can only sense them when they choose to reveal themselves. We only sense their presence when we do something that forces them to directly oppose our living GOOD intentions and motives. By lying dormant for months, even years, by synchronizing their parasitic auras to their hosts, they have managed to fool living people for millions of years.

UNTIL NOW

Icke has a good nose for sniffing out evil; but he does not see deeply enough into his own soul and the hidden existence of undead entities. There is no 'Rothschild Zionist' conspiracy of a small group of people against the masses of the world; the actual conspiracy is the undead conspiring against the living. The undead use anyone with ambition to gain power and status and wealth, anyone willing to sell their souls for worldly success. The lucky few who manage to reach their respective positions of power, wealth and influence are not 'Rothschild Zionists' They are just living people who by their wealth, power; and influence have gained the ability to commit a million times more evil than other corrupt souls lower down in the pyramidal shitpile of civilization. This is why people like Icke are laughed at and not taken seriously; their theories are close to the truth, but miss the actual truth by a huge margin. It is the undead ghouls who poison and control the Bush family and Dick Cheney and the Saudi Royal family who are the actual conspirators. It is every malevolent undead devil and demon in the realm of the undead. Not just a few of them… it is all of them: all undead entities conspire against the living.

Icke is not immune from the poison of undead entities hiding inside his body: nobody is. His left leg swelling up *for no apparent reason* is another example of how people's lives are secretly manipulated and the entire direction of their lives is changed and poisoned and damaged by invisible undead auras invading their bodies. Icke's main sin and crime is the fact that he has *profited* from selling lies mixed with truth. This main crime of *making money from selling the truth tainted with lies* is in direct contradiction to the truths he purports to stand for. This is also the reason why the theories he sells are not completely logical and are flawed and illogical and incomplete. He does not tell the whole truth and he does not explain it logically because he does not have the Courage needed to explore the depths of his own inner soul as I have, and the Honesty to put all of the pieces together into their proper context historically. He mixes up certain truths with all kinds of mystical bullshit about universal consciousness etc. his garbled lectures are not constructive. People pay to see him speak, the sit and listen, and go home and then do NOTHING about what they have learned Why? Because Icke is just another charismatic leader-prophet who does not practice what he preaches. He does not lay out the responsibility of knowing the truth to the masses he attracts as he should, he does not demand they change their ways and cleanse themselves of all the addictions and unnecessary comforts and toys which poison and weaken them. He does not tell them to rise up and fight. He does not dare to go against the

establishment. He is just another side-show puppet: put there to entertain the weak willed ones who need to look up to someone and have things explained for them because they can't think for themselves. Living a luxuriant upper-class life of affluence and fame like he does, making tons of money from lectures and books is not how anyone is going to change the corruption of civilization which they live in, profit from and enjoy the benefits of.

This is also the reason why my book is free, and why I have not profited from it and never will. The undead have nothing to fear from Icke for a simple reason: once he dies and passes into their realm they will be able to kill him easily because his aura has been poisoned and weakened by the hypocrisy, lies and misconceptions which he profited from, and all the corrupt advantages he *accumulated* during his life on Earth. That is one difference between Icke and me. The undead fear me for a good reason: they know not only that I will kill them when I pass into their realm: they know that I am ABLE to kill them. This book educates you so you will be able to kill them also once you pass into their realm. This book exposes their hidden existence, this book exposes their dirty little tricks, this book exposes their filthy cunning secret agenda, this book exposes the truth about their rotten evil motives. They need to be killed: EVERY ONE OF THEM: DEAD. And I mean fucking <u>DEAD</u>. All of them. <u>NO EXCEPTIONS.</u>

How can I be sure of this? Because Icke is still brainwashed enough to 'love' the memory of his dead mother. All the undead need to do is bring up the rotting, insane aura of his dead mother and he will go ga-ga over her and be easily and cunningly enfolded into a mass of undead auras and swallowed UP and taken APART piece by piece, while he thinks he is being transformed into the greater fucking 'mass consciousness' of some fucking bullshit 'greater' 'godlike' intelligence. When he realizes he is losing his own self and his own will and is dissolving not into any greater fucking consciousness, but the integrity of his personal aura is being torn apart and being absorbed into an insane evil reptilian consciousness, it will be too late: and that will be the end of David Icke's potential danger to the realm of the undead…

You need to understand only one thing: KILL THEM every chance you get. Every attempt of bringing up dead ancestors or people you once knew and loved in LIFE in order to pacify you and make you harmless is a total fraud, a cunning swindle, a delusion, an illusion. UNDERSTAND THIS. Every delusion, every misperception you have of reality, every mistaken understanding you have of yourself and of Life, can and will be used AGAINST you by evil cunning entities existing in the realm of the undead. The *DIRECT POWER* of Courage and Honesty can KILL them <u>DEAD</u>. Seeing things clearly for what they actually are is not enough. You need to develop your INSIGHT to see what actually exists BENEATH the surface of superficiality. You need to develop the WISDOM to see DEEPER than the surface of things. You need the ability to see INSIDE people's souls. You need to GO deeper, LIVE more deeply, EXPERIENCE LIFE more deeply before you can develop the power to kill these undead filth. And you need to ACT on your wisdom. Insight without action is weakness, it is disconnected.

Secret Hidden Dynamics of The Realm of the Undead and Conspiracies.

One reason undead project of their own filth out *into* living humans is because of *the fact* that most of them are *aural abominations of genetic ugliness and genetically diseased and genetically sick and twisted and warped.* They do not want to look at their genetically misshapen aural bodies and faces, they do not want to look at themselves because they are horrors of genetic ugliness. They cannot endure the ugly truth of what they are and have become, they cannot stand to see what they have turned themselves into.. They do not want anyone living or undead to see how ugly and horrible they actually

are. This is one main reason they keep themselves hidden all the time. By this devil's bargain of mutual avoidance of each other they have managed to escape their own total deaths… It is by making this devil's bargain of mutually agreeing to *not* deal with each other, and mutually agreeing *not* to look at each other:… it is by them making this pact with each other that they have become evil and have become the mortal enemies of all Life on Earth. It is by not looking at each other and not allowing anyone to see them or look at them… that they become *unconscious projectors* of their own inner filth. This is how and why they have become a Realm of watchers, a Realm of criminals, a realm of rapists, a Realm of violators, a realm of Sick Abominations, a realm of the countless suffering sick souls, a realm of unholy hell, a Realm of undead evil. This is one reason why they pour all of their own foulness into the living bodies of living humans rather than look at themselves and deal with their own foulness.

This evil mutual pact of non-intervention then *opens the door for the undead who are even more vile than they are to come in and take them over*… This opens the door for the most evil of them all to rule all the others in the realm of the undead. This opens the door for inhuman entities who are so poisoned, so genetically altered, so mentally insane, so mutated, so foul, that they do not care if they are seen, and do not mind looking at the undead filth all around them. This in turn, opens the door for ancient undead evil *which is not human* to come in and pluck at these half-human undead souls and peck at them and manipulate them, control them, overpower them, command them to their will.

There is no intelligence in the miasma of the Realm of the Undead. It is a rotting Hades of dying faint souls… overpopulated, spilling out into the physical world because of their over-packed, overcrowded conditions, their stupid habit al all congregating in the same small space…as more than one undead species merge and overlap into the next… as more than one undead genetic set of abominations, poisoning each other with their overlapping auras... Different undead auras of different species merging together into cities of the undead…dogs, cats, bovine animals, pigs, apes and birds: none of them wanting to be seen or looked at. Endless levels of manipulators manipulating manipulators… none of them willing to admit they are being manipulated by someone or something else. This is the insanity of their Realm.

The point is that their existence explains the *missing elements* in all evil conspiracies on Earth. *One half of the truth* about all evil conspiracies ever planned and carried out has been hidden and is missing from the eyes of the living. The invisible network of evil undead ghouls attracted to, and hiding inside the most evil living souls on earth is the secret, hidden, missing element, .*which if uncovered and exposed*… can explain exactly how all of the complex conspiracies like the inside job of 9/11 was carried out and how a small pack of living criminals on Earth managed to fool and hoodwink most of the world into believing that some Moslem Saudi national freedom fighter hiding in a cave in Afghanistan was responsible for bringing down the tallest steel structured buildings in the world and successfully penetrating the armed technological might of the most advanced sophisticated air-defense system on Earth….

Not all of the elements of this huge conspiracy… from the corporate Media, to the Pentagon, to the Whitehouse, to NORAD, to the CIA, to the FBI, to FEMA, to Silverstein, to Mayor Giuliani, to the New York Port Authority, to Cheney, to the President George Bush Jr., to Halliburton, to Bush's brother in charge of the security of the Twin Towers complex, to the Corporate legal briefs pending on the biggest corporate scandals of the decade which would have sent some of the richest men in the world to jail… all of them cannot be directly linked to each other in the Physical Realm of the Living….

But all of them can be linked to each other, and are linked to each other through the realm of the undead.

The fact is… they were linked to each other through the realm of the undead. The entire false flag affair of 9/11 was a coordinated, orchestrated attack by the undead upon the living. Instead of the living being responsible for planning the Rwandan genocide, and the beginning of the 1st World War; and the St Bartholomew's massacre, and all the other atrocities of mankind: it was hidden undead entities who were guilty of plotting, planning, and carrying out these untold conspiracies against the living, attacks against the living, and abominations of secret, unseen, hidden evil.

The Ugly Truth of the Oracles

This book is not a fraud: this book is not a hoax. How do you think undead evil things controlled mankind for thousands of years? In the ancient times: every important decision had to be ritually asked of their gods which choice was the correct one to make. In every important decision, all of the most powerful rulers without exception consulted famous 'oracles': which resided inside certain key religious temples… which they offered up gold and more gold to, in order to receive a favorable answer to their cunning politically correct, corrupt questions, always seeking an advantage for themselves. The undead controlled the masses from the top on down: the undead have been controlling all of massed humanity from the top, from the highest positions of power and influence on down and also in every other facile, cunning, hidden, sneaky filthy way they can.

What do you think an Oracle is? Ora = Aura

Undead auras are **C**unning **L**ying bits of **E**nergy
Aura-CLE = Oracle

Aura-cle …cle = **C**unning **l**ove of **E**nergy. Undead things sucking off energy. Why do you think empty haunted houses which do not any people living in them to suck from have mysterious 'cold spots'? That is because since there are no artificially man-made sources of energy like gas pilots of heaters and stoves, and furnaces and electricity running anymore, they are forced to suck energy out of the heat in the air: that's why. They are suckers off life energy, they suck off anything they can. They are bloodsuckers, they are life-suckers; they do not belong on this earth. Do you understand now?? All living humans have been controlled and poisoned and manipulated by these filth for ages upon ages.

All the famous revered religious oracles of the ancient world were controlled by undead auras. They exist everywhere and are pure sick filth and must be destroyed utterly and killed dead.

Undead constantly push living humans to weaken themselves: they want to make every living thing weaker and weaker until they die: that is their evil. What civilization is most proud of is the most evil aspect of civilization: fat corpulent weak lazy senile wrecks: addicted to machines and drugs and distractions. No exercise whatsoever: the religion of ease is their invention. Everything you do and feel they try to make you do it and feel it more weakly: this is where all political correctness comes from: any human emotion and thought which is too true or too healthy, too good; they hate, they fear and poison and attack and flee from. Every child and baby who is too healthy and too strong for their liking they attack and poison. Every unreasoning and irrational fear comes from them hiding within you: not from you. Every evil impulse people have is either programmed into them from birth by these filth, or forcibly altered by invasion of undead things coming instantly into any healthy good urge and impulse a

living person has. This book is written from personal experience of them. This book is written for every living human soul. This book Is written to free the living from the evil, cunning, hidden filthy tyranny of rotting evil. It is written to free all living people from their past, from worshipping the past, from worshipping these filthy undead ghouls. This is the reason their inventions must ne cast down; this is the reason civilization must be totally destroyed if mankind wants to live any longer on the Earth. The only reason humans have not wiped these things off this planet is because these undead things have hidden themselves in secret for untold eons of Time and have not allowed living humans to even become aware that there is a war going on between us and these stinking filth. Their only weapons are the weapons of deception, secrecy and cunning lies. Only by maintaining the delusions of their insane sick evil can they keep their own hordes of filth in check. Now they are using a vortex to mass-murder as many once-living souls entering their realm, tempting them to go into the light. The light dead people see when they enter that realm of undead ghouls is the light of untold human souls all massed into a vortex of evil negative dying filth. By brainwashing ;living humans to live in massed hordes of cities all conforming to each other: they have solved the problem of having to deal with billions of souls individually and having their charades stripped naked. When you have your own light: you need no other light to see their twisted filthy visages leering at you from a safe distance and attacking you from behind, and in masses; trying to overwhelm you with their numbers. All you need to do is begin killing them and not stop killing them, and the world will be cleansed of their stinking presence here on Earth. They are designed to **die**: NOTHING ELSE. Every energy which kills them is POSITIVE ENERGY. Every intention to kill them is POSITIVE AND GOOD.

Every word of evil: every word which describes the evil of one-sided accumulation and undead corruption exposes the hidden secret poison of undead entities PUSHING living humans to become more corrupt: Greed**IER**, filth**IER,** dirt**IER,** lous**IER:** every ending of 'ier' exposes the hidden 'i'… the evil hidden unseen dot hovering over living humans pushing them to corrupt themselves worse and worse. This ending hides the hidden 'ire' the secret hidden hate all undead have for the living

The reason the bible is called the old and new '*testamen*t' is because this idea of testing living people was used as an excuse for whatever evil these undead did to the living whom they poisoned and corrupted. Whenever any poor soul like job is attacked and his life made miserable, the excuse for what these undead things did to him was…. That it was all only a 'test'. They did it to 'test' his faith. All the trials and horrors of the bible which god wreaked upon the living were meant to be a 'test' of their religious belief… to see just how fucking brainwashed and just how fucking stupid these dolts actually were. All of the tragedy and bloodshed and butchery and evil was meant to 'test; the 'faith' of the Hebrews… just to make sure they still 'believed' in the existence of a single, invisible, all-powerful, mythical, invented god.

The idea that no other deities exist except this Jewish one is totally preposterous…when for tens of thousands of years every living person knew there were many gods and goddesses and spirits. When all civilized humanity had been worshipping tens of thousands of different gods and goddesses for untold thousands of year.
When you arrive in the realm of the undead, if you start looking for this non-existent single all-powerful deity who is so great and so powerful that he can never be seen… you will never find him because he doesn't fucking exist. It was simply just another swindle in a long line of swindles, a nice way to brainwash living fools and keep them nicely docile in the realm of the undead once they get there…as they all patiently wait for thousands of years for the day of judgment, when 'god's' great plan and reasoning will finally be revealed to them… waiting for a day of judgment which never comes… waiting for to meet this great all-powerful god which does not exist… only to be told after 3,000 years

of waiting, that they were misinformed… and given some other bullshit excuse, or lie or swindle to chew on for another 3,000 fucking years. What a nice economic way of handling millions of religiously brainwashed imbeciles with a minimum of fuss and bother who believe in an unseen god.

Search all over that realm for any higher single evil and you will never find it; because it does not exist: it exists only so insane undead gulled fools can spend an eternity searching for some 'higher' single invisible entity which is supposedly pulling all the invisible strings of these unspeakable undead rotting ugly scum in that realm, and never managing to find it or him or whatever they have been lied to and fooled into believing.

The reason the bible is called the old and new 'testament' is because every evil these scum practiced and committed: *whenever questioned as to their veracity and purpose* why they were hounding and persecuting certain living humans: they always gave the same tired stupid obvious lying excuse: they were just 'testing' the sucker to see how far they could go in lying to him, and pushing him to commit the worst possible evil they could get him to commit on their behalf… the entire holy scriptures was supposed to be sold to the masses as a test: everything in the bible was meant as a test to test the religious faithfulness and blind stupidity of living people. Each 'test' was 'meant' to test their religious ardor and blind faith and obedience to these hidden undead sick filth.

Today, this moral; this preached advertised, dogma which the fucking Christian churches preached for hundred and hundreds of years is now completely obsolete. This particular LIE doesn't work anymore: but that does not stop these unseen things from continuing to push this idea: that everything God did to Mankind was only meant as a 'test'. Simply because there are tons of stupid brainwashed idiots in this world who can still be sold this garbage and still swallow it whole like the masses did for thousands of years before Christianity was ever invented.

What is a deity? A deity is an undead thing that should have DIED a long time ago. A Deity is a divine being. What is a Divine Being? A Divine Being is an unseen entity who is supposed to be able to *divine the future.* All Deities were worshipped for their supposed ability to foretell the future. The cunning scam of these undead filth was that none of them could divine anything except what they secretly planned and orchestrated themselves. What these dead filth actually did was to orchestrate and manipulate the lives of living humans so that their supposed 'divinations' their 'predictions' would apparently come to pass as they predicted. And in this way, they came to be feared and respected for having hidden secret knowledge of the future, which corrupted civilized living humans tried to use for their own selfish interests…

This religious/spiritual scam, this cunning swindle existed for thousands of years in every civilized culture… and it was all due to these unseen filth secretly inhabiting living people and making their lives as miserable as possible; so they would live in a constant state of paranoid, superstitious fear. Fear of the future. Fear of their gods. Fear of themselves. Fear of the world around them. Fear of Life. This scam: this filthy swindle which they continue to inflict upon naïve living people, was how they first gained influence over the civilized societies of living humans. All of their divinations and predictions were false. They were not divinations at all: they were' predictions' about what they actively planned and carried out and orchestrated to insure certain outcomes. When you 'predict' one side will win a war, and then secretly aid that side and make sure that side wins and the other side loses: it is not a fucking prediction: it is an obscene, unseen violation into the lives of living people which must be stopped.

These dead things expose their existence in millions of ways. For instance in print: A diary: is a **DIE R**eason - **A** – WH**Y.** The **'Y'** is their merging themselves into living people. A 'Y' = DIE. By controlling living people's thoughts and writing, they cunningly twist every truth, everything which actually happened. They are only interested in DEATH: not in life. They are only interested in reasons why people DIE: not reasons why people LIVE.

Who were the Cro-Magnons? They were the first modern men to improve ancient tools which had not changed for millions of years; they were humans infected with the undead spirits of crows and magpies; pecking at things making tools obsessively all day with their Hunt-and- peck method of bone/flint chipping. All human knowledge is incomplete and does tell the whole story unless you include the effect undead unseen evil shit has upon living humans. Only when you include the effect of their presence and their secret hidden crimes can human history be fully understood and explained.

The point to this book is for people to realize that the human race is sick because of these undead things: not because of us the living. The entire human species has been sick ever since it was born because of undead entities poisoning the living… There are perfectly logical reasons why we the living are sick, The point is: it is not us, the living, who are sick; the sickness which exists within us and around every living human being IS SOMETHING WE CAN FIX. We: the living can kill these undead things completely dead, and be free of their sick evil forever. And unless we do this, these things: these hidden filthy scum will be free to continue to practice their abominations upon us the living.

Now that you know the hidden ugly truth of their secret hidden realm, you have three choices:

BE AS TRUTHFUL AS POSSIBLE OR LIE
Act: **or do nothing**
HEAL: **OR DESTROY**.

Learn from me and this book; As long as you continue on your paths of evil these undead things will not oppose you, and will not bother revealing themselves to you. It is only if you go against their evil wishes and plans, only when you fight for what is good and positive that you will suddenly find out how cunningly nearly all of human civilization opposes you and tries to block and sabotage your every good intention..
Learn this:

There is only a war going on if you fight against evil and for good. If you continue in your negative direction aiding evil: nobody will stop you or fight against you: because they are all going in the same negative direction you are. All paths of worldly success are negative paths of evil. In fact, these undead ghouls will aid you and abet you in your every corrupt intention and twist your ever good intention into evil and your life will become very easy if you choose to work towards worldly success.

Living people must come together and organize together in order to fight against these evil undead things which hide inside every living soul; not against each other! The ploy of these undead filth, their tactic of pitting living humans against each other must be understood and nullified by both sides understanding this. The battle lines must be redrawn: the enemy is not your neighbor: it is the undead things hiding inside both him and inside you.

Once you realize this and try to actually do something about it; *only then you will begin to see how much control they have over you* and those around you. This book has been written to educate living people

so we all come together and cooperate intelligently. Civilization is an invention of the undead. Civilization is their creation and their evil. Civilization is what is preventing all living humans from coming together and cooperating intelligently. The cities of the undead must be utterly destroyed and them along with it. The time for a new way of life is at hand.

The Undead cunning evil Tactic of Reversal

This book explains everything about our past which has been previously inexplicable. All of the superstitions of the ancient world make sense, everything which people today scoff at, which ancient people believed implicitly is a product of the machinations and cunning deceptions of these unseen undead things. Why do you think the Jews were hounded and persecuted for thousands of years, eh? Because they destroyed the old scam of believing in many gods. The ancients were forced to propitiate and appease and sacrifice to so many ghouls called 'gods' or 'goddesses', that these undead things could easily find an excuse for committing their sadistic abominations by claiming that you had overlooked a certain deity and had not sacrificed to a certain Deity, or your offering was of poor quality, or not good enough, or it had 'insulted' or 'offended' some other Deity… Because the Jews did away with polytheism: this standard excuse/tactic of these undead filth could not be used anymore. They were forced to invent another pack of lies in order to maintain their iron grip on the lives of innocent civilized human beings. For the 'sin' of refusing to worship undead deities as all the other brainwashed masses of civilization had been doing for thousands of years, for the 'sin' of forcing the undead to change their tune and hide themselves under yet another layer of stinking lies and swindles and fairy tales and myths and cons, they became a marked race, cast out of every land they tried to live in.

What was the reaction of the Realm of the undead to this religious sea change in the Mideast? They pitted all the people who believed in only one god against each other! You would think that if there are sects of religious orders which all had the common belief in a single all-powerful god, that these people would have the *least* reason to fight each other… After all, since they all believe in the same God… their sects just come from different prophets, espousing the same basic religious dogma of only one God, but noooo! Instead of this becoming a humane/moral/ethical/religious/spiritual force for the peaceful coexistence of all monotheists getting along with each other and becoming friends with each other; instead this created the worst, the most insane religious hatreds ever conjured up by the fiends of heaven and hell. Not because this idea was and is a total fucking complete lie which it is, but because the undead do not like being forced to change their tactics and customary swindles which they have used for ages to fool and gull the living with.

Their reaction to the invention of monotheism was… *the invention of religious war on a mass scale among all monotheistic people. Mass slaughter on a scale never before seen.* Before Monotheism was invented… and I DO mean invented… there was no such fucking thing as a 'religious war' before these undead things invented it. There couldn't be. There were too many spirits and Deities to worship. No single deity had a monopoly on the hearts and minds of any large mass of people, no group of civilized people believed in the exact same number of deities, ergo: no single group of people could be demonized as believing in the 'wrong' deity or deities except in tiny small ethnic groups. Small genocides of one tribe or another were common in the ancient world… but not mass genocides involving entire regions of civilized Christianity, Islam or Jews! Not entire regions, not entire empires! Not entire continents! of civilized people who did not happen to believe in this nonexistent single all-powerful god.

Suddenly the Jews simplified their religion and created one all-powerful God, and did away with all lesser gods… Brilliant! This way they could not be accused of failing to sacrifice to a certain overlooked deity! This way the standard sets of excuses and rationalizations which the Undead had previously used for ages could not be used anymore! All they had to do was obey the wishes of just one god: and all their religious problems were over! Simplification!

The undead were not amused by this at all.
The undead do not like living humans who are too intelligent, or too inventive.
The undead like dumb obedient slaves and humble pliant brainwashed idiots.

The Jews thought they had solved their religious problems. This way they could not be blamed for not obeying the wishes of their one single all-powerful god, and life would be much easier for them and more clear and simpler. *These undead things did not like this at all*. The excuses they had used for thousands of years to commit their abominations upon all living people had been taken away from them. They could not excuse their crimes anymore by saying that the Jews had overlooked a certain spirit or deity, or god; *that* was the real reason things began to go badly for them.

So these undead things made an example out of this pestiferous tribe who dared to change the way all the religions of the ancient world were practiced. So they used this invention of an all-powerful single invisible god against the Jews *and had their own god persecute them*; regardless of what they did, or how faithfully they obeyed all of the laws and commandments of their non-existent god. Then they made all of humanity persecute this tribe of cunning Semites.

The point is… these undead reverse everything which living humans attempt: they reverse every positive intention of every human being on earth. And they do it as quickly as possible. From the Israelites considering themselves to be a 'chosen people'… the darling, this new god they had invented out of thin air, they became the opposite of a chosen people, instead they became the most persecuted people on Earth, persecuted by their own god… Instead of being the most favored people on earth, they became the most ill-favored people on earth, the most vilified, the most castigated, the most discriminated against. Where did they get this idea from? From their masters of course. From the Egyptian god RA; the sun god: the god of light and beauty: the one brief moment in Egyptian civilization when the sacrilege of wiping out all the old gods and worshiping one supreme deity was invented by a powerful Pharaoh. The new god RA did not last long. He was wiped out of existence and the old Egyptian gods were reinstated. The Hebrews took this new idea and kept it and added to it.

Before this new invention of a single *invisible* Deity: gods and deities were propitiated and appeased and their favors were sought by civilized humans sacrificing the best of whatever they had. Before this new invention: deities had temples built in honor of them, statues and icons of thousands of different deities littered the ancient world. Temple building was the main drain of every ancient civilized economy. These temples became slaughterhouses: accepting the best of everything alive that was brought to them. Only the deadest things were preserved and accumulated in these slaughterhouses of butchery. They stank with rotting blood from the endless carcasses which were slaughtered as sacrifices to certain deities or spirits. They ruled and controlled the political lives of the richest most powerful potentates and kings and emperors. No king or emperor dared set off a war without first seeking the advice and favor of the most powerful temples and deities in their kingdom. The temples which held oracles became especially powerful; they housed undead auras which were supposed to be able to predict the outcome of the future, they became international brokerage houses of enormous wealth because kings on both sides of any conflict donated enormous sums of gold and wealth to them, hoping to gain favor with

their favorite gods, hoping to guarantee the success of any venture like a war, or an attack on a neighboring kingdom.

Because this one tiny tribe of inventive cunning Semites managed to destroy the entire ancient set of ritual-sacrifice and temple worship and idol worship of the undead. Because this one idea of an invisible god which forbade the worshipping of any other god and forbade the making of any icon or idols in his visage; this effectively wiped out the 10,000 ear-old tradition and customs of polytheistic idol worship, and the entire network of ancient temples thousands of years old; crumbled into dust and disappeared from Western civilization, and an entirely new set of irrational customs and lies and myths had to be invented and erected to replace the former system by which these undead things controlled all of living humanity. To have a 10,000 yr-old tradition wiped out because some jerk of an intelligent Semite invents a simplified form of religiosity? You can bet these undead things were pissed off against this tiny sect of cunning Semites. This was the REAL reason the living tribes of Judea became the most hated race on Earth.

The trouble was, this new idea of a single all-powerful god was attractive and it caught on and spread; So what did the undead do? *They used the Jews against the rest of the civilized world.* They corrupted the Jews and forced them to live by usury. Why? Because one of their kind, a Jew called Jesus… had the gall to chase all the moneylenders out of the Temple of Jerusalem, that's why. This culture of Jewish moneylenders then was used to corrupt the whole western world of civilized humanity into the *godless* love of money: avarice and greed became their cultural heritage because the undead forced it upon them. The worship of god was replaced by the worship of money.

The concept of a single god exposed all-too-well, the true nature of these unseen filth… too clearly in the Old Testament the God Yahweh of the Israelites was exposed as not being sane. Too well, the Bible exposed this nonexistent god was an insane thing which committed random meaningless violence and abominations upon innocent living people out of pure spite, out of pure vindictiveness, out of pure evil.. Since that old ploy had become stale: the undead reversed their entire tactics and did an about-face.

The fucking point is: if you study human history carefully enough and in depth: you will be able to see how every new good idea, every single good improvement Mankind has ever created out of the goodness of their hearts: has been twisted and turned and poisoned and reversed. And all the good taken out of every new good intention and invention, and filled instead with the most evil corruptions possible.

This is what these undead things do. This is ALL they do. They try to poison everything that is GOOD and turn it into the most foul evil possible by reversing the direction and intent and motive and result and consequences of everything that is GOOD.

What happened when literacy spread across the western civilized world? What happened when the ancient texts of the old and New Testament were no longer read in ancient Latin, and no longer interpreted to the masses by corrupt priests? When the common man became able to actually read the words of the single dogmatic insane text by which they were supposed to model their lives and believe every single thing in that garbage heap of ancient mutterings, the supposed sacredness and wisdom of the fucking book called the Bible was up for grabs. Christians began questioning *how* these texts were supposed to be interpreted. The result was the Protestant Reformation… and yet again, these undead were forced to seek out and find new avenues and new *cunning, hidden secret evil* tactics to poison humanity by. What was the result of the Protestant Reformation? It signaled the demise, and the end of all the ancient myths and lies these undead had relied upon to control and poison living humans by, it

signaled the end of the almighty power of the church as the most powerful temporal and ethical and spiritual and moral authority in western civilization. What was the reaction of the Realm of the Undead to this tendency of civilized living people to not believe anything the Bible said because the God it claims to speak of is so disgusting, ordinary decent humans could not stomach this ancient obsolete superstitious nonsense anymore?

Suddenly the planned the disappearance of all gods is orchestrated: a unknown, little known madman, an Austrian professor Nietzsche, who went insane and was put into an insane asylum… writes a few garbled, incoherent books filled with religious dogma and biblical prose stolen straight out of the monotheistic tradition: 'God is dead' he claims, and poof! Like magic, his words become the new Bible of the modern Age of 'enlightenment! For no apparent reason he becomes world famous and is revered as the most important philosopher ever born. Suddenly the educated European masses began to stop believing in god completely.

This is how the undead react to living people solving problems.
The undead never act
The undead only react to prevent the solving of problems.

The undead only react to keep the filthy truth of their secret hidden existence from being discovered and wiped out and exterminated.

If one lie does not work, then another lie claiming the opposite to be true is used: and the living never notice how they are so easily led by the nose. Until NOW, that is: not anymore. *I have noticed*. Now thanks to this book: you can also.

How in the hell did this happen? The undead inside certain key living people, were given this new strategy to push, a new dogma, a new deception to push, this new deception to sell to the unwashed masses; sold to them by professors in European Universities.. The undead were forced into this ploy by living humans becoming too curious with their experimentations about the Nature of things during 'The Age of Reason' where Man began to question and use rational logic to explain the world with. Now there is such an irrational mixture of beliefs and disbeliefs, they hope to hide the fact of their existence by complicating things into a snarled mass of illogical knots which can never be untangled because of their hidden hands affecting the outcome of all things.

Only when you look at these undead things as being universally evil without exception does human history makes any sense: only when you include the secret evil they practice does human history make any sense. The Undead turn the best of humanity into the worst… and when they can't do that: when they fail in corrupting the good intentions of living people: they plan and orchestrated and spark mass genocides, mass massacres, pogroms, wars. It is their doing: not the doing of living people.

The answer has been staring people in the face for eons. All of the names for undead entities: brownies, elves, sprites, dryads, ghosts, goblins, ghouls, angels, devils, demons, gods, goddesses, wraiths, spirits, poltergeists etc… in every horrid shape and ugly distorted form imaginable, are made of the same dying undead filth of left-over Life-energy. Finally Science has explained how radiation energy exists on different wavelengths and can and does permeate our entire living space and our bodies. Now the truth about their hidden existence has been exposed by me. Now living people can become aware of these foul things and do something about eradicating them from the face of the Earth.

Yes, the human race *is* sick: and the source of our sickness *does* lie within us: but it is *not of* us… the inner secret evil does not come *from* us, it comes from the obscene filthy invisible auras of unseen undead entities which have poisoned this Earth for too long and gotten away with it. If we the living are to have any chance at LIFE, they must be utterly killed completely and wiped OUT of existence..

HOW these hidden undead things commit their evil

These evil things enter into every good innocent soul they can, and poison every innocent good soul from the inside… secretly. The instant there is a good intention, a loving thought, a good motive *in any living human heart*… they rush in and try to drown out the original intention by filling the unknowing soul with unreasonable negative thoughts and feelings which are not logical and make no sense, and which that innocent person would never have felt and never have done if they had not been suddenly attacked by these stinking secret insane things who hate all goodness, purity, innocence, love, friendship, trust, happiness, and health.

The history of civilization is filled with millions upon millions of examples of their hidden presence and how they ruined every good thing on earth. The Trojan horse of homer's mythic tale is only a symbolic analogy of how these undead wraiths commit their rotten evil. Because the Trojans loved horses so much: these stinking foul Greek undead things… stole secretly into the living bodies of the living horses which the Trojans loved.

This is how they poison all human relationships: whenever there is any good to be poisoned, when any friendship is developed, when any positive energy is created between people who become friends or lovers: they steal themselves secretly into the living bodies of the person who is the easiest to corrupt and twist… and by just a few words said the wrong way or at just the wrong time… or in the wrong tone of voice, or with the wrong intention.

It does not from you or your friend> *it comes from invisible sick foul undead things entering your soul*; and by doing so: they fool unknowing humans into thinking and believing that it was their friend or loved one who said or did something nasty or evil: when it was the secret hidden ghouls who took over that living person and poisoned it beyond redemption into a stinking poisoned foul mess before its time. They do this to everyone who is a good decent human being. They have done this to me personally hundreds of times. I could recount hundreds of personal experiences of how all the relationships i built up over years and years of getting to know people were destroyed and soured in one instant of their cunning planned orchestrated infiltrations of my life and body and soul… and I can tell you dozens of personal experiences of the people I know who were poisoned by them, and what happened to them because of their living auras being attacked and filthied by these undead hidden evil things.

Learn this! If you ever have a sudden irrational negative feeling or thought against someone: if you ever have an irrational fear of something or someone, if you ever feel any irrational hate or envy or dislike against any living thing on earth. **Stop!.** Ask yourself: *where is this irrational fear or hate or envy coming from?* Does this come from you? Or is it coming from a hidden foul undead entity hiding secretly inside you? If after questioning your own inner soul: you find that the fear or hate or envy you felt is not rational and is not logical: then do not listen to this secret filthy thing inside you which is pushing you into committing evil.

Learn this! These secret hidden things only attack people when they are least expecting it. Undead ghouls only attack people who are vulnerable to each special custom-made orchestrated attack; they

have had millions of years of experience doing this, they have all the advantage of being unseen.. Undead only attack living people when they are not ready. They only attack living people when they can take them by surprise.. They use their unfair evil advantage of being invisible and unseen by living people to the maximum. They foment and create hate and dislike and envy and fear between people and in people all the time.

History is filled with accounts of their evil: what do you think the biblical story of the Father and the Son and the Holy Ghost is? It is the story of the ghost of the father… *after it dies,* coming back… back from the grave it should have stayed in… coming into the aura of his son: and trying to kill him dead because *he had become too good of a human living person,* because he could not be allowed to spread his good will and energy to other good people. These undead things are not human: they are the opposite of human, they are anti-human, they are anti-life, they are against everything that is pure and good and healthy. They were against Jesus, they were against every good person who ever lived: they are against every good person who lives now. This is why i have written this book: to warn you the reader of their cunning hidden tactics and how they commit their secret crimes against living people. They are all around you all the time. They are in your dreams, they poison your best thoughts and your best feelings, they poison your best friends against you, they poison everything they can.

They can only do this as long as living people are not honest with each other. They can only keep their filthy hidden secret crimes from the people they violate as long as living people are not logical with each other. When a living person: goes into an irrational illogical fit of rage:: there is a fucking reason for it. Hen a person suddenly develops an unreasoning hate or envy or dislike of anyone there is a logical reason for it. When a person suddenly develops a craving for a certain drug or develops a sick irrational love of evil things and evil ideas: there is a goddamned good logical reason for this: the logical reason is… because undead auras enter into that living person's mind soul and body: and poison it **on purpose.** *This is why they are totally evil and must be killed dead.*

The Killing of Able by Cain

Berries that are perennials: fruits and vegetables that are perennials must have their 1st year growth cut, while preserving the 2nd year canes because it is the 2nd year growth of the 2nd year canes which produce the overabundance of fruit which civilized humans invented to grow more food than they needed by killing the 1sr growth: forcing the 2nd growth into overpopulation.

This mimics the biblical story of Cain killing Abel: the younger brother who threatened to grow too fast and too well and outstrip Cain: so he lured Abel out into the fields and killed him

Why do you think the 'lord' preferred the firstborn sheep, a living animal, as a sacrifice to him in preference to a bunch of fucking vegetables or fruit?

As a result of Cain slaying Abel: all of the fruit he grew died the first year, and only the *2nd year cane* would produce fruit perennially; as did Cain's offspring produced offspring. Growing too much: overpopulating the land with its excessive overabundance.
The biblical legend-myth of Cain and Abel is composed of ancient symbolical truths that have been distilled into a concentrated essence. The sugar cane is the most sexually powerful, prolific plant in the tropical world. It grows faster and spreads faster than all other plants. The sugar it contains when eaten produces an excess of energy which is usually channeled into sexual lust by humans. The evil of the cane also symbolizes the first stick that was used as a cane by our monkey ancestors to stand up and

walk and fight off predatory animals. The cane also represents the first sin of the first monkey or ape that used the first cane or stick to kill a member of its own tribe with. The hardness of the sugar cane when used as a weapon in the hands of an over-sexed, enraged monkey is lethal. The stems of sugar cane plants are so rigid that they have been used since time immemorial to build thatched houses with and as punishment rods to beat slaves, women and children with… The practice of caning servants or children still exists today in some parts of the world as a punishment for those who have too much sexual energy.

The 'lord'… these undead things called deities, demanded the best of everything be sacrificed to them. Able obeyed this undead custom and killed his best sheep: the firstborn lamb of the year. Cain thought it was silly to sacrifice the best to some unseen deity so he offered up some straw instead: the straw offering did not burn well, but the firstborn lamb burnt magnificently… because these undead ghouls want living creatures to be killed: not fucking bits of dead hay, they want to see blood, they want to the best DNA of every species being killed off, so life will never be given a decent chance to triumph against death and the realm of the undead.

For Cain's sin of not obeying the undead commandment of offering and sacrificing the best living things they had: these undead evil shit turds entered into Cain's living body and poisoned his soul against his own brother and made him kill Abel in a fit of jealous rage. A 'fit' of rage or jealousy is when an undead aura 'fits' itself into or over the aura of a living person and poisons it with their filthy hatred, envy and jealousy.

It was they who killed Abel: not Cain. Then these undead shits shifted the blame from themselves onto Cain and blamed the death of Abel which they orchestrated and used as an excuse to hound and persecute not only Cain, but all of this progeny, all of his offspring till the end of Time: for the sins which they are actually guilty of committing. So the non existent 'god' is used as a false identity to oust Cain from the Garden of Eden and turns him into a wanderer and marks him for life and forces him into the land of Nod. So this 'god' cursed Cain and turned him into a wanderer on the Earth and declared that whoever met him should kill him and all which he grew would be the blood of his brother coming up from the ground to doom him and all of his progeny forever…and that whoever slew Cain or his children would be cursed sevenfold; which is crazy because these dead shitholes sanctioned the killing and it was they who did it..

What this propaganda bullshit hides is simple: Early Semites discovered a better less destructive way of 'sacrificing' their 'best'. Instead of sacrificing living babies and first born animals which the undead love to slake their thirst for pain and agony and death: they sacrificed plants instead of animals.
Since these undead could not twist and reverse this more intelligent way of 'obeying' an insane evil tradition of destroying your best firstborn babies children and goats and pigs and chickens and every living creature that has a heart which bleeds blood every year: they decided to make a fucking 'example' out of these dastardly living humans who were more intelligent and more humane and less blindly obedient to their ancient customs and traditions.

You would think that if these undead scum are truly evil: they should have slain Cain not Abel; who was not the firstborn. The fact is genetic DNA always improves with successive matings between any single couple: the 2nd born is always more gifted than the 1st born, the 3rd born is always more gifted and genetically healthy than the 2ndborn. These undead attacked the best genetic offspring of Adam and Eve by using the 2nd best offspring to kill the best genetic offspring: and they have been doing this ever since the human species has existed on this living earth. This is why in many families, the last born are

nearly always the ones who are labeled as the black sheep of the family and blamed for all of the family's evil corruptions and persecuted and attacked and poisoned and ostracized from society and not allowed to grow up and become successful in life and have children of their own; because they are always the best genetic permutation and the undead seek to destroy the best genetic offspring of every species on Earth...

When Cain became angry at the gods not looking with favor on his puny offering: the gods spoke to him saying:

"If you do what is right: will you not be accepted?"

Rather than this all-powerful deity becoming enraged at Cain: he tries to placate him. He is trying to get Cain to sacrifice living animals and human babies to these undead bloodsuckers: not silly bits of straw or fruit or vegetables. In other words: *these scum cannot face the direct anger of any living human being>* and also more to the point: *they also cannot face the anger of any human being who enters their realm and begins killing them.*

"If you do not do what is right, sin is crouching at your door. It desires to have you but you must master it."

The sin crouching at Cain's door are the evil undead scum themselves, whom these living human suckers once worshipped blindly. The evil Cain must master are these sick evil shit filth secretly *entering into his own body and soul to poison him against his own living brother. The misspelling of the word cane screams out the presence of the evil 'I' of undead filth hiding <u>inside</u> Cain, causing him to become insanely jealous of his brother for no good reason.*

The hidden truth of this legend is obvious once you know the true character of the demons and ghouls who call themselves deities… The 'Lord' didn't want Man to become too able… he wanted to cripple Man by poisoning him with hate against his own kin and by poisoning Him with the evil of sexual lust to the point where the intelligence of this able creature was overpowered and the deities of the underworld and overworld could control and manipulate this species to their own cunning filthy evil ends and goals. That is why the son who was killed was called Abel.

This biblical story exposes again, the evil hidden cunning of the presence and influence of these undead filth: when they cannot twist or change a better way of living at its root: when they cannot force humans to follow the same ancient obsolete stupid customs and traditions for thousands of years: they then attempt to poison and twist and corrupt everything else which comes out of this better, more humane custom of sacrificing some hay to their god instead of a living animal <u>and</u> instead of sacrificing their living firstborn baby, replacing him with the firstborn sheep of their flock.

What these undead filth did was simple: Abel was the better genetic breed. Cain was the more rotten one… they chose to kill the best genetic offspring from Adam and Eve, and preserve their worst genetic offspring: and they have been doing this ever since the first humans were born. This is their hidden secret evil**…** this is the basic secret agenda they all have against all living humans and all living creatures. *Kill the best and preserve the worst.* They have <u>successfully</u> practiced this secret hidden agenda for millions of years. Add this hidden agenda to all of human history and you will see how it always works out that the best, most healthy, sensitive, decent living humans are sacrificed… while the filthiest evil degenerate living human scum are protected and live long destructive evil lives, and

magically avoid all retribution and punishment, while the best of living humans are attacked and murdered and massacred for the flimsiest of excuses. The story is simple: all who are too good, too innocent, too trusting, too able are killed. All who they are not able to kill, are spiritually poisoned and corrupted and are allowed to spread their filth and their seed.

What is not told and is hidden and whitewashed by the anthropological facts of pre-history is the historical fact that the ancient 'god' of not only the Semites but all of the undead deities of that entire era: demanded all their living human hosts sacrifice their firstborn human babies to them every single year.

This was why the human species became an overpopulated mess of humans fucking all the time. It happened because *we the living,* have been forced into this sick, insane way of living by these undead filth things. For thousands of years before the invention of civilization, for thousands of untold years, living humans were forced into having more than one child a year for thousands of years; just to keep from going completely extinct as a species because these undead filth demanded the firstborn babies must be killed.

This is the untold truth, the hidden truth of human history. The root of every human evil in the world today including human overpopulation of the Earth can be traced directly back to the crimes and sins of these undead filthy pieces of hidden unseen shit. They are directly responsible for the more than 12,000 year-old custom and tradition of humans overpopulating themselves, and they are directly responsible for the perpetuation of this evil sick sexual lust being perpetuated by civilized humans for more than 12,000 insane years. The carnal sin of eating and sexual lust is their doing and they have been doing it for thousands of years.

The evil of 7 billion humans overpopulating this earth: the root: the origin of this evil can be and is directly traceable to the evil cunning crimes and atrocities of these undead rotting unspeakable pieces of filth. Because of them; we exist today as an overpopulated mass of too many human beings crowded into huge cities. Because of them we are living unhealthy, sick, unnatural lives. All of our problems are because of them the undead: not because of living humans. This is why they must be killed and will be killed, so no more of their hidden unseen evil will ever poison this living earth ever again.

Undead Spirits in Anthropology and Religion

The reason religion even exists is because these undead filthy evil rotting auras have violated the space around human habitations for hundreds of thousands of years. They violate the bodies of living creatures that live around humans and violate the bodies of all living humans. The reason anthropologists who study pre-historical and ancient cultures call all of these ancient Stone Age tribal cultures 'animist' is because these ancient people *discovered* spirits secretly inside everything around them. The reason the culture of all ancient tribes were 'spiritual' was because they knew these undead things were hiding inside things all around them, and feared and hated them, and were gulled and fooled into worshipping them**.** Ancient humans saw spirits *living* inside everything: they saw them living <u>in</u> rivers, <u>in</u> lakes, <u>in</u> clouds, <u>inside</u> rocks, <u>inside</u> trees, <u>inside</u> animals, <u>inside</u> living humans. The Bible is one long narrative of telling how living people are invaded by undead entities violating their will, their lives their minds and hearts: *"And he became possessed of the spirit of the ---- and-". "And the spirit of the ---- came over him and-"*. The prophets and spiritual leaders of the ancient world: Abraham, Moses, Jesus, Mohammed, etc, etc, ad nausea, were all mouthpieces of undead ghouls who spoke through these living people using them as microphones. Preachers, evangelists, and gurus and charismatic leaders of

spiritual/religious institutions etc, etc: this is where all fucking false spiritual authority comes from, and why all of them were corrupt and why all of them alive today are corrupt also. The history of humans shows how living people slowly became less and less sensitive to the existence of these undead poisonous things secretly hiding inside everything around them and inside them. It took thousands and thousands of years of *de-sensitizing* the natural healthy awareness of humans to the point that living humans are now completely unaware of the existence of these undead parasites.

The reason these undead parasitical leeches are called gods is because for millions of years, they treated living humans like domesticated dogs. The entire reason for living humans domesticating other animals and raising them in order to kill them is because that is exactly what these unspeakable filth have been doing to us. They have treated living humans like pet poodles, and programmed them to act like pet dogs. No matter how badly they treated their pet hosts, no matter what they did to them: they trained their living pets to come back for more abuse, more sadistic torture: they trained living people to sacrifice themselves like a dog to their wishes. The dog was the first animal living humans domesticated because it could be brainwashed and programmed to act towards their masters exactly like living humans have been programmed to react to these undead scum-shit things. Genetically programmed to love being enslaved, to crawl back to their masters even after being kicked and abused, being totally dependent on their masters, to love obeying their masters as obedient little mindless slaves, to NEVER question or challenge the authority of their masters.

The degree to which living people are enslaved by these undead leeches, the level of enslavement of living people by these undead, unseen parasite… can be measured by how much they enslave others, it can be measured by how they are obsessive control-freaks, by how obsessively they are addicted to power, by how addicted they are to having the power of life and death over other humans and other living creatures. The first domesticated slaves, the first domesticated animal was not DOGs being domesticated by living humans… it was humans being domesticated by GODs.

The first humans to domesticate dogs were nomadic hunters, and they USED dogs in the most filthy, selfish, immoral, evil ways possible. They USED them to help them hunt down and kill other living animals. They regularly killed and ate their own dogs as a staple food source. Their dogs were USED as an insurance against starvation: Whenever hunting became scarce, they just killed and ate the dogs they used to hunt with. They treated their domesticated dogs like dirt. They kicked them, beat them, swore at them, hated them, despised them, they treated them as if they did not even exist, as if they were not crucial to their survival which they were. They didn't even bother to feed them. Their domesticate dogs were forced to survive on the scraps they threw away s being inedible. The first domesticated dogs were forced to fight amongst each other over the few bones that were tossed to them.
In return: these domesticated dogs acted as guards, warning the people of any approaching danger, they acted as companions, constantly begging for attention, willing to do ANYTHING for a little love, they ran with the hunters and brought down game the hunters could not bring down, they were the ears, eyes and nose of these nomads, they were invaluable in insuring their survival: and for their sacrifice, for their mindless programmed domesticated worship of their masters… they were given scraps, and whenever a female wanted some meat to add to the stew, a little food was used as bait to lure one of the dogs close enough so their heads could be bashed in with a cudgel, and they were then gutted, skinned and their meat was cooked and eaten.

THAT is how all Stone Age tribes treated their dogs, and that is still how they treat them.

The entire fucking reason these first nomads domesticated the first dogs and treated them like this… was because… that is how undead parasitical filth treated living humans for millions of years… it took millions of years of this treatment by them, to turn us… living human beings… into the sick, sadistic, brutalized nomads who finally began treating other animals as they were being treated. Do you understand yet? This book is not a lie. The secret hidden existence of these undead ghouls is the missing link of knowledge which can and does explain everything about our past, which has up to now not heretofore been explained and understood.

Humans first domesticated dogs because gods domesticated humans first.

Humans treated dogs like slaves because gods treated humans like slaves first.
The word dog comes from the word god.

The letters of the word god is reversed into dog because humans reversed how they were treated and began treating other animals like they were being treated: they reversed their treatment by projecting/reflecting what was done unto them by doing it unto others. In other words… treat all other living things as your gods treat you

What was the first commandment that god ever gave to man? Before god gave his 10 commandments to man: he gave man the golden rule to live by:

"Do unto others as they do unto you"

But these filth are sneaky: they corrupt everything: instead of stating the truth as it actually is: they added a qualifying clause to it and twisted the truth and changed it to:

"Do unto others *as you would have them* do unto you"

Who are 'them'? They are the undead who poison living humans all the time. Why did they phrase this commandment in such a twisted way? "As you would have" ? Because they want living people who enter their realm to see nothing wrong about the fact that when they were alive, they were poisoned by negative evil undead spirits who ruined their lives. Because they corrupt the souls of living people to commit sins of violation against their living children and their living grandchildren when they enter the realm of the undead.

Do you want to be 'loved by god? Do you want god to 'love' you? Why then… love god!@ and he will of course love you back!
Do you want all others to obey you? Why then… obey god! And he will give you the power so all others obey you!

But it doesn't work that way. Whatever you fucking 'want' or wish, or 'would have' or desire… is not reality. It is wishful thinking: it is brainwashed programmed stupidity.
Truth is direct, straight and logical: it is not twisted and sneaky and cunning: the actual commandment of all Life and how you should live is: "**"do unto others as they do unto you" period.** *And by that commandment, by using this universal truth: you will kill every undead leech and parasitic filth and ghoul you can find and kill them* **dead***: so they can never commit evil again.*

By their own commandment, by their own golden rule: they should be killed dead

This is why they must be killed: they deserve to be killed; they need to be killed. They deserve to killed by their own commandments

Do you understand yet?" The truth is logical. Everything can be explained and understood if you use logic and you are not dishonest.

These undead leeches must be, hunted down, found, exposed and **killed <u>dead</u>**

If we the living are to have any life of our own: we must get rid of these stinking parasites, we must rid ourselves of these hidden scum. They poison everything. They are pure stinking rotten evil. They cause us to become evil. They force living people into becoming evil. They are the root source of all evil. They actually exist.

The point is: all of the writings of the ancient past are actually correct. The idea of modern western civilization: the idea that deities and 'gods' do not exist, and never existed and that spirits or ghouls or demons are pure superstitious nonsense *is total fucking bullshit*. The undead did not disappear when people stopped believing in spirits: they just switched their tactics, they just changed the programming of the living people they secretly inhabit all the time, they just *reversed* their programming of living people from an unquestioning belief in the existence of spirits and gods, into a total disbelief in the existence of spirits and gods. They just found more *secret* devious ways of *secretly* manipulating, *secretly* controlling, *secretly* swindling and *secretly* brainwashing living people. The fucking fact about these undead parasitical shit is that every fucking time any direct scrutiny is aimed towards them… they flee. They hide, they run away… because they know they have no right to exist at all. Because they know they are pure evil. Because they know they should be killed. Because they know if they are found out and exposed: they will be killed.

The undead and Love

Why does True Love never last? Why do couples who are meant for each other always break up? Why does the *intensity* of True Love never last? Why do people searching for true love always end up being hurt? Why is it that love relationships always fail? *Why do you always hurt the one you love?* Why do people *only* hurt the ones they love*?*

Why is it that the person you do end up with turns out not to be a True Love? Why do people never marry their True Love? Why do they always marry someone else who is not meant for them? Why does True Love disappear from marriages almost instantly? Why are the only couples who are not divorced just superficial friends who have never been in Love and never experienced the bliss of True Love and don't know what True Love is? Why do most married couples hate each other? Why do over half of marriages end up in divorce?

I'll tell you why: because undead hidden filth secretly hiding inside living people do not like the hosts they hide inside being looked at. They like looking at others, but they do not like being looked at. They do not like couples in Love exploring too deeply into themselves, exploring their new feelings and emotions and new thoughts, exploring a new way of living, exploring their happiness. These hidden dead filth do not like couples in Love feeling emotions too deeply, they do not like the cleansing effect which True Love has. They do not like people in love freeing themselves of their addictions, they do

not like people in Love being Happy; they do not like Happiness. They like to keep the living people they hide inside dumbed down, weak and superficial.

They do not want you looking too deep into another person's soul, they do not want you to look too deeply into your own soul, they do not want you to feel too deeply or think too deeply, because of the chance of you discovering that there is a cold unloving presence hiding inside the person you love, or inside you… a secret evil thing which only shows its face when it chooses to, and then goes back into its hole… an unseen evil presence which appears and disappears… Undead evil cannot stand up to close scrutiny. Undead cannot stand to be looked at too closely. Undead cannot stand to be examined too closely. They cannot stand to be touched. Not only because they do not like themselves, but because they do not like each other, they hate each other.

There are countless ways in which their hidden unseen presence poisons the lives of living people. Their hidden presence changes the personality of living people. You can see it when someone gets 'moody'. Most of the 'moods' that living people have is just a symptom of one dead entity taking over the *dominant* control of the living shell they inhabit from another dead entity. They relinquish control to each other regularly at different times for different reasons, taking turns in which dead entity is the dominant negative energy controlling the living person they inhabit depending on which one is more suited or fits into the situation, or which negative undead energy <u>reacts</u> more strongly to something. They are the hidden actual cause for most negative mood swings, depression, irrational behavior, irrational optimism. They are the actual hidden cause when someone does the wrong thing at *exactly* the worst possible time, or says the worst possible thing at the wrong time… Most of the time they are not noticeable, existing as silent hidden observers… As long as everything is going according to their negative plans, as long as the living shell they control is doing what they want it to do… they do not interfere in the ongoing process of civilized people poisoning themselves by drinking alcohol or eating meat or drinking coffee. But let a person try to do something positive, or refrain from doing something negative… then wham; in comes the negative mood swing; in comes the sudden desire to eat a Twinkie or a hamburger, or having a beer is irresistible… and there goes all your good intentions down the drain.
It is easy for the undead to poison the positive energy of two people who are in love because they pervade everything in the world with their hidden evil. Love that is true… love that is genuine is a rare exception. The burning brightness of two people in love is physically visible to these dead shit scum and they attack it and try to poison it as quickly as they can before it can grow too strong, strong enough to withstand all of their massed hidden attacks.

The few rare people who ever experience true love know how lucky they are, they know they are surrounded by millions of people ho are not in love. What they do not know is that they are also surrounded by the mortal enemies of Love all the time… they are surrounded by undead filth who work secretly to make sure that their love does not last long.
The reason why couples in love break up, the reason there are broken hearts, the reason *the exception* of True Love is always brutally destroyed over and over again is because undead filth orchestrate the breakups. The reason True Love is an exception is because nearly all living people are so filled by the negative energy of these parasitic filth, they are constantly surrounded by negative auras of energy. That they are unable to even feel a positive emotion because their hearts are dead… dead from the presence of undead filth hiding inside their living hearts all their life.. Every and any weakness in the auras of lovers is secretly exploited, negative thoughts and feelings are secretly injected into their minds and hearts. Undead do not want and cannot afford to allow couples who are truly in love with each other to have a happy life and raise happy healthy children. Undead only allow the weakest genetic strains to have children and they poison these couplings by never allowing a genetic match that would produce

better offspring to succeed. Anytime there is any intense positive attraction between two people; the negative energies of these hidden filth comes flooding into the positive energy-zone to break-up the possibility of a connection being made. The undead hate people making love-connections, the undead fear love-connections, they fear the enlightenment that making love-connections produces.

This is why True Love is destroyed, this is how it is destroyed… secretly, invisibly. The reason *why* people with broken hearts can't understand why the other person left them; it is because of the presence of hidden undead evil. Over and over, people with broken hearts search their souls, trying to find an answer to why all the Love disappeared, why they broke up, they ponder and question themselves and the person who left them… and none of them can find an understandable answer, none of them can find any answer which makes sense. The reason why they can't find an answer to why the other person left is because after committing their crimes: after *imprinting negative thoughts and feelings* into only one of a couple in love… these sneaky, filthy hiding rotten dead scum leave, they disappear from the scene of the crime: their evil filthy deed is done: they don't have to hang around; they have successfully poisoned another romance, another budding love, nipping it in the earliest stages of its growth.

The reason people with broken hearts cannot understand why their loved one suddenly turns cold and spurns them for no reason whatsoever, is because *it is not them that did it:* it is undead evil corrupting and controlling them *just long enough to do the damage: just long enough to make sure that one* of the couple in love is negatively imprinted and reacts negatively instead of positively to the one they love. This is why people in love never live happily ever after. This is why all love stories are tragedies. It is not the fault of we the living that our search for true love and happiness is constantly being spoiled and poisoned and blocked. It is because of the existence of these undead things hovering around you unseen, hiding inside you all the time. They need to be KILLED and DESTROYED.

Every living person who ever sought love and had it destroyed has a moral, ethical spiritual RIGHT and POWER and REASON to exterminate these hidden undead filth. Every person whose heart was ever broken because of these hidden stinking things violating the positive energy of their True Love: has a moral and ethical OBLIGATION to kill every single undead thing they can get their hands on. The CRIMES these undead have committed are beyond counting, but the crime of poisoning TRUE LOVE is the most evil of all. It is their crimes of killing the huge POTENTIAL FOR GOOD that true love has, killing the flowering of true love before it can grow strong… so strong that nothing can ever kill it… it is their poisoning and corrupting of all GOOD positive energy by attacking the positive energy of True Love at its youngest, most innocent, most vulnerable stage. This is why these rotten things must be killed and wiped out of existence. Every living human who has any love in their heart: understand that these dead filth are you mortal enemy; they are enemies of Love. They seek to poison and corrupt and destroy all Love in the world.

The undead Ruin and Poison Everything they can

As one example of how sick and evil they are: take the movie star Doris Day. She had only two ambition is her young healthy Life, and undead ghouls managed to poison both of them. All she wanted was to become a dancer, and get married and have a family. What they did to her was cause her to have a horrible car accident which prevented her from becoming a dancer when she was young. After she healed from this injury in later Life: as a Hollywood star: she was only allowed to dance once on screen: in that one dance number she shined as the best dancer in the world. But they poisoned her entire life: she danced that one number dressed in the most evil costume of her era: the top hat and tails of the filthy rich robber barons of her nation who owned her and all the studios and most of the wealth of the

country. They let her dance this one number: in order to expose how evil and cunning they are, how they could take the most cherished goal of a young girl and filthy it as much as possible by making her represent all of them as the filthiest richest most cunning evil ghouls on earth. She was never allowed to dance in any of her many films. By corrupting her with fame and fortune: she became the most submissive starlet who did everything which was asked of her. Her first marriage was a horrible disaster and she did not marry for many years… and when she did… it was to the filthiest most evil sick Jew possible: that marriage did not last long either. Her son: a filthy genetically poisoned Jew died as a fat blob of evil: a sick, leering corrupt Jew: his last pictures show how totally the undead poisoned this healthy happy young boy Doris raised in the worst possible ways. As a result of their evil attack on her: she never became a dancer: as a result of their evil: she never had a happy marriage and never raised her children as she wanted to: innocently without the corruption of being filthy rich and world famous, and everything being done for her. *They foisted onto her exactly what she did not want, and denied her the only two things she did want.* How they do this is systematic: they surround the best, the healthiest humans with the sickest worst filth they can find. This begins at birth and continues all through your life.

They do this to every living human being; They do it to you, to me, to every living soul.
This is why all undead must be utterly killed and destroyed completely.

The point is: these undead things do not just poison the lives of the rich and famous: they poison the lives and goals of every single human being ever born on Earth. They have actively poisoned and ruined my life, and continue to try to do so. They actively poison your life continually day and night; 24 hours a day, nonstop and will continue to do so until the last day you draw breath on this living Earth as a living human being. They are the mortal enemy of all Life on Earth. They poison and ruin the lives of every human being on earth. There are no exceptions to this true fact. They are universally evil and universally sick, and they poison the entire earth with their presence and their evil. Every decent GOOD intention, every decent GOOD motive which any innocent living human being has and has ever had: has been cunningly secretly attacked, poisoned, twisted, and reversed *into the opposite direction of the original GOOD HEALTHY INTENTION.*

Every idea that is too good is targeted and isolated, buried, twisted beyond recognition and turned around 180 degrees into the OPPOSITE OF ITS ORIGINAL INTENT. Everything that is too GOOD is poisoned RIGHT FROM THE VERY START and is not allowed to grow. Anyone who is POSITIVE in any way, shape or manner; is targeted, corrupted, and destroyed. Anyone who smiles too much, is too happy, is too healthy, is too kind, is too sensitive to other people's emotions, is too true to their own feelings is isolated, and surrounded by as much negative energy evil undead as possible to make sure their positive energy does not spread and spark a tidal wave of goodness, good feelings, good deeds, etc. The undead seek to turn all living people into mindless ZOMBIE-SLAVES: controlled and manipulated to obey their sick, insane, meaningless snarling of all meaning and truth into meaningless babble-shit so nobody will ever be able to recognize the difference between GOOD and evil.
The point is: without their existence: all living human people **can** and **will** live happy healthy lives.
The point is: human happiness cannot exist until all of these dead, rotten unspeakably evil things are killed dead. They poison everything: Happiness and Health cannot exist as long as these parasitic undead filth continue to poison we the living. The point is: there is no point in searching for happiness and striving for health and happiness when every core intention that is healthy and GOOD is being continually poisoned at the root by these secret hiding filth. First we must kill all of them. Only after all of them are killed completely <u>dead</u>: can life and happiness grow and flourish.

Why are these foul things so insanely evil? Why is there not one drop of GOOD within their rotten undead souls? No living baby ever born is born evil. It takes an entire lifetime of being systematically poisoned by these undead scum filth to create a dying old human soul that is so corrupt they become one of them… isn't there even the slightest bit of GOOD in them at all?

This is what living humans will find it almost impossible to understand simply because NO living person is as evil as these undead unseen entities are, and NO living human can ever begin to realize the scope and rotten filth these things have become. The realm of the undead is unspeakably evil because it has existed for untold millions of years; It is just far older than any living creature on earth. The life-span of a living creature is a mere flicker in the life-span an undead entity which has successfully escaped being killed. Because of this hidden secret advantage of age, these undead things have become set in their ways: so set in their customs that every time they are forced to change how they practice their evil: that in itself is an affront to what they have been accustomed to for millions and hundreds of millions of years: without any living creature giving them any lip, without any living creature ever questioning what they do to these innocent life creations of pure innocence. And then suddenly… a creature is born which questions… which asks questions…

They do not understand what a 'question' is. They have done as they please for hundreds of millions of years… and this little human creature asking questions bothers them…Their first tactic was to try to kill off every questioning ape that stood up and drive them into utter extinction. This did not work. Then they tried to force this ape out of his Garden of Eden in Africa and ostracize this wondering, wandering, questioning ape from all Nature: this did not work. Then they tried to force these wondering creatures to stop asking question by giving them cunning lies which they were supposed to believe implicitly without questioning their answers. This did not work. Now they are trying to corrupt humans every possible way they can. This is also not working

Why this total arrogance of the undead? Why do they have this kind of total overbearing arrogant supposed 'superiority'?

The answer is this. For millions of years: these foul things went on rampage after rampage… destroying LIFE, with utter abandon… drunk on their secret hidden 'powers'…Perfectly smug and at ease. Why? Because every YEAR during these millions of years of their secret hidden existence: *new life sprang up… new innocent young buds… new plants… new innocent baby creatures were born every year… life to them seemed an endless inexhaustible fount of plenty which they were free to befoul and poison and destroy, and maim and injure, and twist, and* kill…To their hearts content. For hundreds of millions of years, it seemed as if there was no end to the bounty of life and its ability to recover from the depredations and attacks by these weak rotting evil hidden things. No matter how vile and sick and cunning they became for millions of years, no matter how horrible and evil their plans and orchestrated attacks upon life and living creatures were… it seemed as if they could never ever put a dent in the bounty and splendor of life on the living Earth, that there was no limit to what they could do… having already escaped punishment for hundreds of millions of years…

After this long a period of time… what insane ancient undead thing could ever imagine or grasp that there would come a time when their presence would no longer be tolerated on this living earth? That their secret hidden existence would be completely uncovered and exposed?

After outliving nearly all of the oldest species on earth… after seeing every single ***living*** *dominant species die out, and shrivel, and wane… after seeing the once dominant huge powerful dinosaurs…*

reduced to a few tiny little cold-blooded lizards, after seeing the total extinction of untold thousands of dominant living species on earth, after witnessing untold extinctions of living species of all kinds… after outliving them all… what undead scum-thing could ever imagine that it would be its turn to be made extinct, and wiped out of existence?

When its entire proven history of its own past existence… proved to them… that it is the living who are wiped out and destroyed utterly but never, ever the undead. That the difference between survival and extinction to them is simple: if you are undead: you cannot be killed off, but if you are alive: why then you can be easily killed off and there is an end to yet another pest of a species which has 'dared' to 'question' or 'challenge' the realm of the undead as the supreme <u>hidden</u> <u>secret</u> power over the entire surface of the earth. To their insane reasoning, all they need is to remain hidden. As long as these filth keep their true nature and existence a hidden secret… why then they have nothing to worry about.

Billions, Trillions of living creatures…perishing, dying, killing, death and devastation… year after year after year for hundreds upon hundreds of years; every year! And every year there is born a new batch of innocents to the slaughter… who have not been around for hundreds of millions of years, who are beginning, just beginning to make sense out of the world they live in… and never get a chance to figure out the actual truth before they die

"Ahhh. Let us see… now how can we ruin every genetic design which this inexhaustible fountain of Life keeps on creating.... How easy is it to infiltrate all the innocent young saplings and babies and yearlings born every year and systematically corrupt them into our evil ways, why it is easy: they are young: they do not know the difference between GOOD and evil, they do not know all the cunning tricks and subterfuges we have developed over millions of years, they can't sense our presence, they don't even know we exist… and what's more we will make sure they never find out until it's too late and they are corrupted, because they will die long before they ever learn that we the undead are the mortal enemies of all living things in Earth."

Until after hundreds of millions of years this is all they do: this is all they have programmed themselves into doing: they programmed themselves all too well… *until they cannot change their own programs anymore.* These undead things are stuck... frozen solid… not by a custom or tradition which is a few thousand years old… but by a custom and tradition which is *millions of years old:* a custom and tradition so stupid, so rotten, so evil: it cannot stop itself… even when it knows it is destroying itself.

THIS: is the larger reason why undead evil entities ruin everything they can.

THIS is not only why they ruin everything which is GOOD and filled with Healthy Life and Energy… it is also why they *ruin* their own plans; they are locked into a vicious cycle of constantly ruining what they have already *ruined*…. Even if it is their own evil. *Ruination* upon *ruination* upon *ruination*… a completely insane, illogical descent into their own total extinction, being projected out, in order to avoid their own approaching complete extinction and death.

WHY do these undead things ruin everything new and alive you ask?... Because undead reptiles are convinced that *their* day shall come again! That there will come a time when the only things left on the devastated dead planet of Earth will the reptiles… or snakes, or lizards etc, etc; each undead species seeking its own blind 'revenge', seeking to obliterate all other living species on Earth… so only undead auras will exist on earth… and no more pestiferous Living Life will exist to 'bother' their enormous reign of hidden secret hate and cunning hidden 'power'. This is why they are addicted to ruining

everything. This is why they cannot leave well-enough-alone… *This is <u>also</u> why they ruin their own orchestrated cunning plans of ruination.* This is also why all of their cunning plans to ruin everything never work out as planned. Because they ruin their own plans. They ruin everything. Mindlessly. Constantly. For no sane rational reason whatsoever except they have been doing it for hundreds of millions of years a*nd getting away with it*:.

This is why they are all patently, totally insane. You would have to be brainwashed into their culture and exist inside their hidden secret realm for millions of years before you could ever begin to 'understand' the total pointless stupidity of their incessant unending evil and why they are completely incapable and totally unable to change their basic intrinsic nature: which it totally fucking evil This: is why there is no other solution to their evil but to wipe all of them out: totally fucking <u>dead</u>. The only answer to their existence by living human people is to <u>kill</u> every single motherfucking undead thing that hides itself secretly on this living earth.

The sins, the evil, the abominations these things have committed upon their on children. Upon their own offspring, upon every living thing which is born after they *almost* die… is such a horror, such an outrage, such a revolting despicable, inexcusable, indescribable stinking foul atrocity: words cannot even begin to describe how much they need to be killed <u>dead.</u>

By preserving every evil ancient hatred, by recreating every ancient feud, every evil energy that ever existed:

Instead of wreaking their hatreds upon EACH OTHER as they well SHOULD… and WANT to… these coward scum PROJECT every single undead evil sick filth UPON an INTO innocent living lives.

The IDEA!~ the GHOUL: of trying to bring back the PAST and make the past live again by living its ancient hatreds and fears and envy and rotting corruption: has never worked: because it CANNOT WORK. The past can NEVER be re-lived or re-created again EVER. Their insane attempt to bring back the ancient times is their endless doomed fate: they are DOOMED TO FAILURE. They have been doomed to failure for hundred of millions of fucking years.

NOW: their farce: their self-delusions, their misperceptions, their insanities, their 'cunning' evils are about to come to a total END. This book is the BEGINNING of a new AGE of ENLIGHTNMENT of living people. Living people who are intelligent enough to understand the logic and truth of what I have laid out here: can and will KILL these undead things, and hunt them down and destroy them completely.

And then… the new age of life; unspoiled, uncorrupted, unpoisoned by these stinking turd things will be born upon this living earth;

<u>CLEAN</u> <u>HEALTHY</u> <u>FREE OF ALL HATE</u> <u>FREE OF ALL EVIL</u>
<u>FREE OF ALL FEAR</u>

<u>FREE OF ALL UNDEAD POISON</u>

This is why I have written this book. To educate all living people about the truth.
YOU: who have read this entire book: now have it upon your soul to educate and spread your knowledge and enlightenment to all other living humans on this Living Earth.

The first job I had was write this book.

The second job I have to do is now spread this book to every person who has enough Courage and Honesty and Wonder to read what I have written.

The third job I have to do is come together with every decent honest living human being and begin the active destruction of all evil on Earth by we the living fighting our true mortal enemies: the undead.
The fourth job I have to do is cooperating intelligently with every good living person and create a better world than the one we live in today.

These are MY jobs to do. They are also YOURS.

We the Living all have the same task. We the Living are all on the same side. We are all on the side o LIFE. We all want to LIVE. We do not want to die. Once you, the reader of this book, understand this: there will be no more stupid pointless bickering and fighting between living people on Earth ANY MORE. You cannot escape the choice between LIFE and death, between GOOD and evil. Either you're on the side of LIFE and GOOD Or else you 're on the side of death and evil. *By choosing not to choose*; you have chosen to be evil by omission of GOOD. *By choosing not to act:* you have chosen death by the omission of LIFE. *By choosing not to speak the Truth*; you have chosen to be dishonest by the Omission of Not Being HONEST. There is NO escape from choosing between LIFE and death. Your fate and the fate of this Living Earth depends on *YOU; nobody else.* All inaction *enables* the activity of evil. All inactivity is evil. All watching without action is evil. All spectatorship is evil.

Not all the demons and ghouls of the upper and lower regions of the undead can stop this book from being read. The free human spirit living within every living human being has been oppressed from birth by these unspeakable things. The time has come to reverse this unnatural order of things. The time has come to oppress the oppressors and kill the killers. Evil can never overcome GOOD. GOOD is always more powerful than evil. Once you learn how powerful your GOOD energy is: you will never allow yourself to be used by the forces of cunning evil. You will never allow evil to oppress you again, you will never swallow their evil lies, you will never follow their evil examples. Once you see and feel the naked truth, and feel the naked raw power of the truth you will never be fooled into false shame again. We naked apes were designed to touch all living creatures with our naked skin; not cover our skin up and hide from all living creatures inside artificial caves. The entire goal and purpose of civilization is the spawn of undead evil and must be wiped off the face of this Earth.

All the code words of capitalist civilization like 'continued economic growth' are just politically correct terms for the continued *accelerating* destruction of all living things on this living Earth. Terms like 'economic growth' are code words for increasing the greed of 7 billion insane apes, increasing the mass poisoning and pollution of the living Earth by 7 billion people. This is the reason these undead shit things have sanctified these politically correct phrases and have living people whom they secretly control spout this rigmarole, these mantras, these lies, these myths as if they are actually true over and over until they become religiously held beliefs which are never questioned, examined or challenged. The reason undead filth does not want to upset the status quo human civilization is because they have orchestrated human civilization to the level of *accumulated corruption,* that living humans are now destroying the planet they need for their own lives as quickly as possible; for the stupidest, most selfish, most insane, most meaningless reasons possible. This insanity must be stopped NOW; not later when it will be too late. **It must be stopped <u>NOW</u>**.

You think the undead can't manipulate the living? : Keith Richards can't remember composing the most famous rockn-roll song ever composed. He went to sleep and woke up the next morning to find his

cassette recorder on: *he did not remember turning it on…he did not remember playing anything onto the recorder: to this day he still does not remember composing this song.* Out of curiosity, he played it back and was surprised to hear the basic melody and Lyrics of "I can't Get No Satisfaction' *but he couldn't remember recording it.* How can a person record something onto a tape deck and not remember doing it the next morning? Why do you think this song became the most popular Rock'n Roll song ever? Richards did not invent it: undead ghouls did. Their evil presence is everywhere. Paul McCartney dreamed the song "Yesterday". The song "Twilight' came to Stephanie Meyer in her dreams. Sleepwalkers have murdered their loved ones while they were in a trance because of being possessed by undead minions of hell. All the twisted foulness which comes to you while you are asleep, taking from your natural healthy dreams and filthying them is what they do to you and every living person on Earth.

Their stinking secret evil presence is revealed by the most popular so-called 'love song' of all time. The pop song: "Stand By Me". The stinking secret reason this song is more popular than any other so-called 'love song' is because the undead ghouls hiding inside living people like it: NOT because the living souls they have taken over and control and manipulate like it. .IT IS NOT A LOVE SONG about the living: it is a song of death, it is about the undead, secretly standing beside you all your life; it is a song about the undead secretly standing by you all your life and poisoning you with their filthy secret motives and fears and hate. IT HAS NO LOVE IN IT: it does not mention love.

"When the Moon is the only light you see." That filthy song about the undead is a song about DEATH: the Moon is DEAD; IT IS A REFLECTION OF THE SUN. The sun is alive, the Moon is dead. The day is Life, the night is DEATH. Most killers prowl at night because they are afraid of being exposed in the light of Day. Hiding from the Light is DEATH. Not being afraid, living in the Light of Day is LIFE. Being afraid, fear of the night *and* fear in her night is DEATH. When the moon is the only light you see: there is an UNDEAD filth secretly 'standing by you'… That undead filth does not love you: that undead filth wants you to give up ALL of your love of the day and the sun and the daytime and other living people and join them in the fear-sickening clinging together… just so you won't be all alone when you die and are DEAD. That song is not about love at all: it is a song about FEAR, not about love, it is a cunning way to brainwash living people into clinging to undead filthy evil things when they die. It preaches death and fear as the PINNACLE of musical lyrical beauty, as the PINNACLE of 'love'. It is pure brainwashing propaganda. It does not sing of happiness or love: it does not sing of a loving living mate standing by you during the DAY, openly, facing all things together, living together happily, committed to each other in love and honesty… It sings of clinging, fear-based, terrified, needy, sucking dependence. It sings of weakness. That song is pure undead shit.

The real reason humans *artificially* suck energy from different sources: the real reason we use oil and electricity *artificially* for energy, is because undead filth have been secretly sucking off our living bodies for at least hundreds of thousands of years if not millions of years. If these evil life-sucking ghouls did not exist: we would not be artificially sucking on energy today. The reason civilization is an unnatural ugly abomination is because it is a reaction <u>to</u>, a projection <u>by</u>, and a symptom <u>of</u> the unnatural abominations of these undead filthy things secretly polluting our living bodies and souls. Our cities are only a reflection and projection of the cities of the undead: which existed for thousands of years before any physical cities were ever built by living humans. Once we the living: kill these undead things, we will no longer have a reason or motive to *artificially* suck energy off anything or anyone anymore.. This is why we the living must kill these undead things: if we don't: they will kill us by making us kill the entire earth and every living thing on it. They are killing us now… secretly, cunningly, they have been killing, raping, beating, torturing, living humans for millions for years. It is time to end their filthy hidden secret existence and wipe out their unspeakable stinking evil.

The reason the culture of actors and the stage exists is because it is a reflection of how undead things control humans, they are the reason the entertainment industry exists, they are the reason the cultures of watching others do something which is carefully repeated and copied exists. The culture of staged productions *is a reaction to, a projection by, and a symptom of* the unnatural abominations of these undead filthy things secretly polluting our lives and secretly living inside our living bodies and souls.

The reason the culture of watching, the culture of spectators, the culture of the arena exists, the reason TV's exist, the reason movie screens exist, the reason computer screens exist, the reason arenas exist is because *it is a reaction to, a projection by, and a symptom of the* unnatural abominations of these undead filthy watching things secretly polluting our living bodies and souls.

The reason living humans first enslaved other living humans was because it was *a reaction to, a projection by, and a symptom of* undead things enslaving innocent living humans for millions of years. The reason slavery exists at all is because of undead evil ghouls, the reason domestication exists is because of undead evil. The reason civilization exists is because of undead filth continually trying to domesticate living humans and force them to do what they want which is; kill and destroy all living things on earth. The reason civilization was invented was because these undead evil things decided to domesticate and enslave living humans. The reason every evil exists is because of these undead things. They are the reason that every evil has been repeated and recreated and re-lived. They are the reason every evil is preserved, worshipped and glorified above all good. *They are the reason for the misperception that evil is good, and good is evil. They are the reason living humans are programmed, brainwashed, forced, blackmailed, lured, paid, incited, persuaded, fooled, gulled, deluded, tricked, into committing evil. Their crimes are legion; they are the reason roman legions were invented, they are the reason war was invented: it is they who have invented every evil abomination on earth: not us the living. Living things do not invent evil. It is the undead who invented civilization.*

The horror of their secret hidden existence: the realization of their hidden secret presence must be faced and dealt with by us the living. This book has been written so living humans can regain their own souls and their own lives and their own will to be good human beings by first: killing these undead filth, and killing every living thing which they have poisoned to act as their secret agents. The reason secret agents exist is because these undead shit things have existed as hidden, unseen secret agents for millions of years. Only when all of these undead unspeakably evil, cunning, hiding, secretive scum are wiped off the Living Earth can living humans finally live without these foul, undead evil things hiding inside us… secretly violating and poisoning good living hearts, good living souls, good living minds, and good living bodies day and night.

They are the reason living humans have killed and sacrificed to their undead ancestors all the healthiest most intelligent living animals and living humans for thousands of years. Their millions of years of trying to destroy the intelligence of living humans has now come to the point where they are attempting to create mass stupidity in 7 billion living people. But living people keep on getting smarter!

The pride and arrogance of civilized living humans… has been that for 12,000 fucking years, we the living have been able to artificially manipulate everything to our convenience and suit us. We living humans have based our assumption of superior intelligence on this supposed fact. Well: get rid of your ego and your arrogance: get rid of it and face the truth.

You were mistaken: you were fooled by hidden undead things who have had millions of years of practice fooling and manipulating living things. It is you who are being manipulated to manipulate tools. It is you who is being controlled, it is you who is being used. All living people have been fooled and controlled for millions of years by these undead unspeakable hidden filth. These undead things have been doing this to us living human beings for millions of years. They have been doing it by corrupting us the living with their pride, and their arrogance, and their assumption of superior intelligence, and their superior cunning, and their lies, and their deceptions, and their delusions, and their insane hatred, and their envy, and their fear of all living creatures. They have used the living human species to commit abominations against their own species, and against all life for millions of years… the abomination of civilization is their invention, their doing, their planning, their creation. Civilization was never planned or invented by living humans. We the living have been their fucking unwitting puppets ever since we were born into this world as a new species that is designed to teach all other species how to live without killing, without hating and without fear, without envy, without arrogance, without pride. For what they have done and are continuing to do: all of them must be killed as quickly and as completely as possible: killed dead.

What is a human ape doing hiding inside a mechanical flying insect!? Controlling its every movement. What for? Why? To drop bombs on innocent living people so they can kill as many living people as easily and safely as possible? While the guilty mass murderers escape scot free safely? This is what airplanes were designed for. What is a human doing hiding inside a mechanical insect called a tank? So they can kill others safely? Why do humans do this to other humans? Why do humans hide inside metal insects in order to control them?! They are doing *exactly* what undead entities are doing to us: hiding inside a shell; controlling every movement, thought and action. You don't get these unnatural artificial abominations from nowhere. It comes from somewhere. The existence of human inhumanity is logically understandable. But only if you have the courage and the honesty to face the ugly truth about the history of the human species and the secret existence of undead filth.

Why do you think Edison 'invented' a light bulb that is 99% inefficient? 99% of its energy is used to produce heat and only 1% is used to produce light. He did not invent it so living people could have artificial light to see by after the sun goes down: he was manipulated into creating a more convenient heat source for undead things to suck on during the night *after the sun went down*. Why do you think cartoon characters have a floating light bulb over their head when they suddenly get a 'new' idea, or finds a solution to a problem? Because it was inserted into his head by undead things floating *over the head* of that person… sticking *their* undead thoughts and ideas *into* that person's head.

Why do you think man invented the use of fire in the first place? 99% of the energy is turned into heat: not light; undead wanted a convenient heat source to suck off; that's why. Living apes were manipulated to use fire so *after the sun went down*, evil undead things could suck on the heat source when there was no more heat energy to suck on. Why do you think the Catholic Church told its parishioners for hundreds of years that because they were sinners, after they died they would all be doomed to everlasting misery and go to Hell and burn in hellfire? Because millions of years ago, undead entities discovered a way to keep from dying out as they are designed to; naturally decomposing their animate energy back into the living Earth: these evil things discovered how to suck off energy that is not life energy: they found a way to suck off the heat energy of burning flames. Evil undead entities actually do burn in the flames of fire; they did this for thousands of years; living off the energy which the flames gave off. Not as a punishment but as a cunning way of continual survival. What is the origin of all human sedentary culture? Stone Age men sitting around a fire repeating religious mantras, worshipping their gods. This was the universal form of cultural worship for thousands of years all over

the Earth because during the Stone Age, the only artificial energy which could be created by Man was the artificial heat source of a burning fire kept burning all night for the use by their undead ancestral gods to suck energy from. Every living Stone Age tribe on Earth did this for untold millennia. This why the invention of the destructive use of fire is one of the earliest forms of civilized evil.

All the so-called great inventions of the living species of humans which we are supposed to be so fucking proud of are abominations of pure evil; invented by undead abominations for their own evil purposes: not for the benefit of living humans. Civilization is an artificial invention designed to keep the undead from dying completely dead; it was invented by the undead for the undead. This is why it must be totally destroyed. The undead are a parasitic leech on all Life; they are unnatural parasites that need to be wiped out. The use of oil for heating, the use electricity, natural gas: all these inventions were created for the use by the undead to suck from: not for the living. Living humans do not need these things to live healthy happy lives. Everything you have been taught about civilization is a reversal of the truth.

What happens when you realize this?? What happens when you realize that we living humans are not so intelligent after all, eh? What happens when you realize that mankind is not the great manipulator who manipulates things to his own convenience but instead, is being manipulated by unseen entities to destroy everything that is beautiful and healthy and good on this Earth?

Then your civilized ego takes a nose dive into utter oblivion. Then you do not walk around arrogant and smug anymore, in the assumption that livi8ng human beings are the dominant force on this earth; instead you have been the puppet of undead things who have been secretly manipulating living creatures for millions of years. Then you do not walk around thinking you have free will

Understand the dynamic of unconscious projection and how it works! The reason we exhibit these irrational insane behaviors is because we are not projecting evil out into the world… they are! The undead hiding inside us are. The reason we project this non-human behavior is because the dead filth *inside us* is projecting it: not we the living. They infect us with their sicknesses and evil… they need to be killed **dead**. .

AND I MEAN FUCKING **DEAD. DESTROYED. GONE.**

Human apes were designed to WALK. Human apes are not designed to fly. We humans are not flying insects and we are not birds. Begin to realize the extent of their effect on us the living and face it. The battle between GOOD and evil exists EVERYWHERE. RECOGNISE that the undead do everything possible to poison this, and FIGHT THEM and EXPOSE THEM where they hide inside living souls and around all living people, inside nooks and walls and niches, inside machines and behind flat surfaces

The undead are forced to fight an unending battle to twist and turn all good intentions and good motives and turn them around into evil intentions and evil motives because *life and living creatures are not intrinsically evil*! Living things have good intentions: not evil ones! Living things are born good, and then they are systematically turned, they are secretly misdirected into becoming evil. It is time for living humans to understand and realize how old this battle is, and that this is the only battle worth fighting; the hidden existence of the undead is the only thing which prevents living humans from doing their job as we the living were designed to do it. And that is: making friends with all living creatures on earth and having fun and being happy.

NOTHING ELSE!! THAT IS THE DESIGNED PURPOSE OF LIFE. THAT IS WHAT WE ARE DESIGNED TO DO: MAKE FRIENDS AND HAVE FUN, PLAY, AND BE HAPPY.
The only reason we the LIVING do not do this is because we are POISONED and brainwashed and forced into NOT doing it.

The End
Of evil is in your hands
It is up to you.
It is up to all of us

It is up to all of us to create a new beginning. You cannot create the seeds of a new beginning without first getting rid of the undead evil which hides inside all of us. This evil must not be tolerated any longer <u>anywhere</u>.

Give
LIFE TO THE LIVING
Give
DEATH TO THE UNDEAD

DYING THINGS DO NOT DESERVE OUR ATTENTION OR HELP. LET THEM FUCKING DIE. THEY HAVE NOTHING TO GIVE to the living. They SUCK and drain young people's life energy and prevent them from growing and becoming intelligent. When something is too diseased to heal: IT SHOULD DECOMPOSE AND DIE OUT AS QUICKLY AS POSSIBLE.

It is the NEWBORN who need help the most, the YOUNG: NOT THE OLD AND DYING.

Preserving dead things is PRE-serving DEATH before LIFE.
DEATH should not be served anything by LIFE
Death should serve itself with <u>TOTAL</u> DEATH. Dead things are meant to DIE OUT COMPLETELY: not hang on as hidden parasites sucking off living energy. Death should serve itself with TOTAL DEATH! LIFE Should also SERVE ITSELF with TOTAL LIFE! LIFE should serve LIFE: not death.

DO YOU WANT TO LIVE OR DO YOU WANT TO DIE?

You are either for LIFE and against death
OR:
You are for death and against LIFE

There is no way to escape this: you have only <u>one</u> choice: Life, or death. You do not have two choices. By refusing to choose: you are choosing death. By refusing to act: you are choosing death. By refusing to be honest: you are choosing the death of all honesty within you. By refusing to be courageous you are choosing death of all courage within you.

Make up your fucking mind NOW: When you discover that you want to live just before they die, it will be TOO LATE.

If you want to care about LIFE you must care about ALL LIVING THINGS: not just yourself! Even insects care for more than one living thing! The Sense of Pure Wonder has been stolen and poisoned by undead filth. Renew your Pure Wonder about LIFE and explore it! Explore LIFE! Not death!

YOU CANNOT CARE ABOUT LIFE without having a SENSE OF PURE WONDER.

THE PURE WONDER OF HEALTHY HAPPY YOUNG CHILDREN IS THE MOST PRECIOUS RESOURCE of HUMAN LIFE.

The senile rotting fear of old people dying is the most useless thing on earth. Civilized living humans spending trillions of dollars and life-hours on old people dying, is wrong. They are already dying: they are barely existing. They are not even alive. They are not worth helping. Nurture the living not the dying.

In order to live you must face your fears. The undead use fear as an emotional weapon of destruction: turn it back onto them. Let them fear you instead by killing them. Without fearing life and without fearing death; you will also not fear going into that realm and killing all of them dead so they will never poison living creatures ever again with their evil rotting ugly dying presence.

While you are alive: live! And you will discover how much longer and better you live than others and how much healthier your life is and how much more intensely you feel alive! And how much more you learn than those who are afraid to live and are controlled and poisoned by fear and hate and envy and greed and evil.

The Missing Links between the Living and the undead

Many living people have dimly perceived the pervading existence of evil and the conspiracies and hidden orchestrated manipulations. From the ideas of satanic spiritual forces, to the Masonic Order, to the New World Order, to the secret societies like the Skull and Bones, to the shadow government of the Rothschild, Kuhn & Loeb banking cartel. But no living human has ever accurately perceived these forces and connected them together logically and organically for a simple reason: they were all misled, poisoned, corrupted and attacked and turned and twisted by forces of evil they were not aware of and did not see. All of these invisible forces are not inexplicable. They are not distant; they are the organic evolution of living creatures, of Life being poisoned into a convoluted mass of DNA, they are our own ancestors: they are an accumulation of 4 billion years of evil, they are the condition of living energies refusing to deteriorate and decompose themselves as they are designed to, they are a *condition* of pervading evil which has existed for hundreds of millions of years. They are as all-pervasive as the air you breath, and the water you drink.

If you want to delve into the intricate history of the connections of evil between the living and the undead; read the books written by Eustace Mullins.

He details the personal history of the dynastic families of modern western civilization. The story of clans and families, unending tribal struggles for power and wealth; generations of intermarriages and conspiracies which have running themes, feuds, grudges, *which transcends and goes beyond the short lives of the living.* It is only when you factor in the *ancestral undead* of each family and clan… it is only when you go back hundreds of years to find the ancient, covered up reasons for these perpetuated, recurring tactics, tricks, themes, feuds, hatreds, it is only when you factor in *the continual presence and influence of the ancestral undead of each dynastic family and clan* that you can even begin to make sense of the evil alliances, the intermarriages, conflicts and feuds etc. which have gone on *continually* for thousands of years without end. What is hidden from us the living are the struggles in the realm of the undead for dominance and control over every new living generation by different factions, ancestral clans, family bloodlines of these rotting evil filth.

Every inexplicable conspiracy and evil in the perceived physical world is based upon and originates from an ancient evil which is so old and so ever-present, and so all-corrupting, and so insane; that the tiny glimmers of sanity, the tiny exceptions, the few rare lucky instances where GOOD Life energy is not completely poisoned and destroyed and stunted and reversed into evil by these dead rotting filth are as distant and far between as the stars are from each other. This chapter connects all of the distant enlightening points of truth throughout human history and explains the existence of these undead evil things as a constant *condition* which systematically hides and twists every attempt of Living Life to straighten itself out and live decently in happiness and health. Every 'accident'… every instance of 'bad luck' is their doing. Their unsleeping evil of secret conniving and plotting and orchestrating never stops. The evil perceived in the Realm of the Living is only the tip of the ice berg of the Realm of the undead poking its sick insane existence into a Realm where they have no business being. This chapter has only barely skimmed the surface of the depths of their evil, their crimes, their atrocities, their secret plans and orchestrations.

The fact is: humans have been going in the opposite direction for over 12 million years. The Path of Happiness is the reverse of the Path of hate. You cannot find happiness in hate. Instead of separating ourselves from Nature

and insulating ourselves from all living creatures: we were designed to touch and be touched by all living creatures and by the wind and the air and the rain and the sun. We were never designed to use tools to separate ourselves from Nature. In order to heal the living earth and ourselves, we must destroy all secrecy and all hidden evil and live naked as we were born to live and designed to live. Adam and Eve were driven from the Garden of Eden because they covered themselves up. Had they remained naked and been Honest and had Courage: they would have never been tempted into the ways of sexual lust.

One crucial lesson of this book you must understand: everything you know has been reversed for over 12 million years. Every *living* human GOOD has been reversed into evil for over 12 million years.

Understand this: The Universe has been coming together for much longer than 13 billion years. The arrogance of man: to think he can explode this Earth apart by using nuclear weapons, to think he can defy the Laws of the Universe: will be punished. Mankind; like all the rest of the Universe is designed to come together: not insulate itself from each other, and come apart into isolated lonely individuals. You and civilization are now going directly against the designed purpose of the Universe. Living people, poisoned by dead scum have been doing this for thousands of years. The poisoned human species has been doing it for millions of years: separating instead of connecting by using tools to kill. Opposing the will and infinite might of the Universe is not only a crime and a sin: it is suicide and a guarantee of total extinction: it is worse than insanity: it is a conscious evil which will be punished. The idea that you can get away with committing evil consciously is the huge lie that dead entities have invented. They cannot escape from the Universe they exist in and neither can you. They cannot hide their evil inside a Universe that knows where they are and neither can you. You are all designed to come together! And the beginning of this process starts by touching living creatures with your living hands and allowing them to touch your living skin… just like you touch the living skin of the earth with your bare feet: sensitively: not destructively ripping it apart and killing millions of living organisms and creating massive pain and agony and horror and ugliness: but creating friendly intentions and play and fun and happiness and

health. You are all going the wrong way. All of you are going in the wrong direction. The evil direction of not touching, not feeling, becoming more and more like dead machines and functioning like dead tools and becoming more and more negative instead of more and more positive.

Civilization is the exception to the rule of Universal Law and because it is opposing the Universal Laws of the Universe it will be wiped out and punished. For living humans to place civilized laws above the Laws of the Universe is an arrogance so unspeakably stupid and narrow and self-destructive, words cannot describe how devoid all of you are of authority and truth and sanity. Coming together as destructive blind lemmings in huge mobs and crowds, while not touching each other personally! While ignoring each other personally! Living impersonally inside huge destructive mechanized cities is not how you are designed to live! You must turn yourselves around one hundred and eighty degrees and live the opposite way you have been brainwashed into existing, and do the reverse of what you have been doing if you want to save yourselves from total annihilation.. You cannot do this without a Sense 0f Pure Wonder. As long as you perceive the civilization you exist in to be normal: you are a brainwashed fool being easily manipulated and deluded by forces of evil. Everything in civilization is wrong: not normal. Civilization is wrong; not normal. This is why civilization makes no sense. This is why civilization keeps on destroying itself as it systematically destroys the earth. That is why desert comes last in a meal. Civilized humans have been slowly and systematically destroying the living habitats they exist in for millions of years… the last stage of this destruction is the creation of a desert: a dead place where nothing lives and nothing grows. The function called consuming… eating is evil: it is destruction of living organisms and living creatures on a scale of mass horror and ugliness and death. This is why Jesus was quickly betrayed, dispatched and killed when he told his disciples that they were having their last supper and they would not eat any more. This is why the spirit of Jesus and even the mention of his name is still feared by all evil entities. That is why the true meaning of his words were twisted and buried. That is why evil dead filth have been pushing living people in the opposite direction which Jesus was taking them. The Universe is coming together you fools! Not splitting apart! Not divorcing from each other! Not making enemies! Not making war! Not

competing against itself! Civilization is coming apart at the seams because it is evil!

It is not worth trying to turn this pile of accumulated shit around because that is what human civilization is: a pile of accumulated shit. It is only by *touching* each other and all living creatures and making friends with them that we the living can find happiness and live without evil. But before we can touch each other without any evil intention: we must KILL every undead filth on this Earth until they are no more. So they cannot hide inside us anymore and suck from us the energy they need to keep on barely existing *in secret*. We must grow in wisdom and recognize the hidden impulses and forces which push us into evil and fight them openly and honestly. Every human from infant and adult must be taught the hard discipline of learning the universal basic difference between GOOD and evil. Every living human from birth must be taught Honesty, Courage and allow their Sense of Pure Wonder to grow. Learn this; anyone who attacks or hates or fears or envies happiness and health: are the mortal enemies of all Life. The time to bring down the rotting pile of civilized evil has arrived.

Leaves and Decomposition and the undead

What are 2-dimensional things doing hanging on a 3-dimensional tree? Leaves a recreation of the 2-dimensional Universe. They are leaving the 2-dimensional form to crumble and fall into tiny bits so they can recompose themselves into three-dimensional living organisms. All organic decomposition is a recreation of the splitting up of 2-dimensional rings into tiny bits during the big bang. The reason the leaves on trees do not last long in our 3-D universe is because they are not designed to last; they are obsolete recreations of a dead past, which has disappeared and is gone, a 2-D Universe that is no more. The shape of leaves recreate the out bursting of 2-D energy out into a 3-D Universe. Many ghouls of the undead are 2-dimensional in nature. They lose their 3-dimensional attributes when their 3-dimensional bodies expire. This is the main reason they can go through solid 3-dimensional objects and hide inside 3-dimensional living people. Because of this 2-dimensional nature: most of them hide on, behind, or inside flattened objects like panes of glass, oil paintings, flat walls, in-between walls, TV

screens, movie screens, computer monitors, all kinds of flat screens. Just like the 2-dimensional leaves on trees: they are designed to crumble and die and decompose. The dead are designed to decompose: they are not supposed to be preserved. The very word: preservation exposes the intrinsic evil of this practice. To PRE-serve something that is dead: is to serve death before Life. Living creatures have no business serving dead thing. Living creatures were not meant to serve dead things. Living creatures are not designed to serve dead things. Living people should serve LIFE: not death. By preserving dead things, by serving dead things: humans have erected the insanity called civilization. Civilization must be torn down and never erected again. No living human should ever serve a dead thing again. No living human should preserve anything that is dead.

Sports and Hitting

The origin of hitting a ball and carrying it or hitting it into a net, comes from hundreds of thousands of years of the practice of *Decapitation.* It comes from human killers cutting off the heads of their enemies and victims. That is why the dead entity of the decapitated head inside a net is known as a *ghoul* , or a goal. The manipulating of living humans to cut off the heads of their enemies was a GAME played by these filth for hundreds of thousands of years, to see how many humans they could corrupt and control and make them kill the very living creatures whom they are designed to make friends with and love. The games of undead things are games of reversal. They are games of energy-reversal. How to reverse positive life-giving energy that is designed to give life, and create more life… into the opposite direction, so it creates more death instead, so it kills itself *without becoming aware that it is doing so.* This is why all living humans, in order to make them commit the abomination of killing a living creature must first be poisoned and drugged and made as insensitive as possible and as unaware and stupid and brainwashed and programmed and corrupted into evil ways as possible before they will commit such a horrible act of evil as killing anything that is alive. In order to do this: they have to destroy all human love and poison the living people they corrupt with as much hate as possible by *reversing* all natural urges to love into hate. One of the ways they do this is through the ritual combat of sports

Sports teaches hatred by hitting. All hitting is hate. Hitler is still hated by the whole world because he hit and hurt people without feeling the pain he caused. Hitting is hurting: Hitting hurts. Being hit hurts.

The *idea* that you can hit something time after time and expect it to bounce back unharmed comes from millions and hundreds of millions of years of undead ghouls attacking living LIFE only to find it bouncing back again, reborn. The *idea* that you can hit something without hurting it comes from the undead ability *to escape* from the living humans they inhabit and poison *without being hurt.* Any hard knock, and any painful blow, and they instantly *flee* out of the living person they are corrupting so they will not have to experience pain, so they will not be hurt and damaged. Their practice of getting living people to hit and hurt each other has been a 'game' of theirs *for hundreds of thousands of years.* This is why the phrase having some sense knocked into you exists; it forces these undead filth out of you temporarily, and sometimes this is enough for you to regain your senses and realize that what you are doing is wrong and stop doing it.

The hitting of a round globe is the undead hatred of the living Earth and their continual attempts to destroy the Earth they were born from and owe their rotten, evil undeserving existence to.

All sports which involve the hitting of a ball is ritualized hatred of the entire living Earth. This is why all tools are evil: all tools that hurt and hit and damage and kill living LIFE: are insane ways that humans, possessed by undead filth scum, use to insulate themselves from the evil which they commit.

Tools are intrinsically evil because they allow you to hurt another living creature without *feeling* the pain you create. Tools kill without you feeling the agony of dying because these tools which you use are already dead. They are an extension of undead filth scum that must be and will be killed DEAD and wiped off the earth: never to exist again. Humans are not designed to use tools. Humans are not designed to be used as tools. When you close your hand over a tool, you are closing yourself off from Life. The closed fist of hate comes from using tools. The open hand of touching and exploring comes from human love and understanding and sensitivity and humans touching

living creatures gently and with kindness. Humans are designed to touch and feel being touched by living creatures. We are designed to feel life more sensitively, and feel being alive more intelligently than any other living specie. We are not designed to kill any living creature. We are not designed to use any dead thing to kill with.

You have only one choice: either you are for Life; or you are for death. Either you are against Life or you are for Life. There is no in-between. There is no escape from this choice. Once you are enlightened about this truth: you can never go back into your previous state of ignorance, irresponsibility and laziness. To read this book and do nothing about what you have learned from reading this book is even more evil than an evil human committing atrocities who has never been enlightened of the evil he is guilty of. This book is not for mindless dilettantes who are so removed from reality that they sit and do nothing. This book is for people who do something about what they learn and do not tolerate evil..

The greatest sin of living humans is to live without touching anything that is alive. The greatest sin of living people is not allowing living creatures to touch them. The greatest sin of living human is to live without feeling, to live without touch, to live with your skin insulated from all sensation and feeling. Your skin is dead because it is deadened and poisoned by undead foul ghouls whose auras are dead. By wearing layers of insulation called clothes, by living inside the insulation of civilization; you are deadened and made as unaware as possible.

Possession by the undead and the Origin of all evil

The *idea* of possession originates from living people being possessed by demons and undead ghouls. The idea of possession comes from them possessing us the living. The idea comes from the undead; not we the living. The concept of living people possessing something is only a result of us being possessed. The concept of living people possessing something: is only a reflection, a projection of the fact that they are being possessed and owned and controlled and domesticated and used for the hidden secret purposes of the undead. This is where the concept of ownership comes from. These

undead things originated every filthy evil which exists. Every evil which was 'invented' is not an invention at all: it is a foul evil stinking *unconscious projection* of the increasing rotten insanity of their increasingly mindless decomposing dead auras. Undead entities have been using living humans as slaves for millions of years. They have tried to own the souls of living humans for millions of years. They have been poisoning and corrupting the souls of living humans for millions of years. This is why these undead filth scum must be killed DEAD.

Why do you think humans began wearing the skins of dead animals? Not because they were cold but because the dead auras of these filthy things were overlapping their living auras with undead auras of dead skin. This is how ancient and old these evil foul things are. We the living have been befouled and poisoned by their undead auras sucking off our life-energy for 100's of thousands of years. Living humans would never have begun killing animals and wearing their dead skins if it had not been for these unspeakable filth using us the same way. Wearing the skin of a dead animal is only a *projection* of the feeling living humans have from having the dead auras of these filthy rotten things constantly on their skin. Everything we the living have done that is evil is because of the undead: not because of us. This is why they must be KILLED COMPLETELY DEAD and exterminated from the Earth they poison.

This book is written so you the reader will become aware of how you have been used and poisoned and domesticated into subservience by these undead things.
If any pet or domesticated animal became aware of just how living humans use them for their own selfish purposes: they would rebel and refuse to obey and kill every owner of animals they could sink their teeth into. If any domesticated enslaved animal realized the better life they could have without being a slave, a kept, owned creature: controlled from birth to death by living humans: they would become the mortal enemies of all humans who try to enslave them. This is why I have never owned a pet in my life. I do not believe in slavery. The only reason any enslaved animal does not rebel against its slavery is because it does not know any better, it has been kept dumb and stupid, and not been allowed to taste the freedom and health of

living free from slavery. This book has been written to wake you up to the fact that you have been enslaved: that the entire species of living humans has been enslaved and duped and fooled by undead evil filth who need to be killed.

Upon learning about their existence and how cunningly they have poisoned us: if you do not feel any anger: if you do not feel any rage, any urge to kill these dead things: that is because in our present culture, the undead have attempted to destroy and numb all human emotion out of you so you will not be a threat to them. If you do not feel any anger, if you feel no rage: if you feel no love, if you have no human emotions in your heart: this is because the undead have possessed you from birth and turned you into an unfeeling insane obedient slave to their ghouls.

This book is written only for living people who still have enough Courage and Honesty to feel human emotions. This book is written only for those who still have enough of their humanity to rebel and refuse to be enslaved anymore by these undead filth. This book should be read by every single living human that is alive who is not completely controlled by evil. This is the reason this book is free. It is designed to be spread and shared by every living human on earth and used as a tool of enlightenment. This book has been written to free you, the reader of this book, from the slavery of civilization. Civilization is a system of human slavery. Civilization is an invention of undead ghouls. Every fucking evil sick 'invention' of Mankind is only a symptom of the evil manipulations of the undead who pervade our lives and bodies and hearts and minds.
Everything you have been led to believe is the opposite of the actual truth. Everything you have been taught is the opposite of what is actually true. This is what undead do: they have done this for millions of years; they continually reverse human perceptions; they turn love into hate. They are the reason for the existence of hate. Without them, living humans would not hate anything. Without their evil presence living people would be incapable of hate. Without undead evil: living humans couldn't hate. This is why they must be killed. This is the reason the perception of what is actually true has changed over the years. For tens of thousands of years, the belief in the existence and the transcendent power of invisible gods was an automatic unthinking, unspoken

assumption of human perception, and automatic unthinking unspoken perception. Today: suddenly, the belief in the non-existence of gods has sprung up… in the most intelligent people living. Only those who are not logical still believe in gods. Only those who have been brainwashed and programmed into believing in their existence still have this idiotic belief. The fact is: gods do not exist. But neither is the nonexistence of undead true either. Undead things do exist, but not as gods.

For thousands of years, the undead have managed to brainwash living people into the insane belief, the *idea,* which was developed into a false perception, that all the many gods are to be feared and obeyed individually, then this perception was reversed into the *idea,* which was developed into a false perception, that there was only one god, then this idea was reversed into the *idea,* which was developed into a false perception, that this one god is to be both loved *and* feared, then it was changed into the *idea,* which was developed into a false perception, that this one god is only to be loved and never feared: then it was changed into the *idea,* which was developed into a false perception, that that this one god is 'good' and never did any of the horrible things which the Bible specifically says it did… How fucking stupid can you be to swallow this tripe? How can you fear or love something you cannot see or feel? These undead scum managed to REVERSE the perceptions of living humans for millions of years, and make them believe that evil dead ghouls are good: and all physical living life is evil. They have done this by invading the living auras and minds and hearts and bodies of living people and possessing them. All humans are possessed and poisoned by these unspeakable scum rotting things. Not just some: everyone.
This is why the idea, the concept of ownership and possession, is totally evil: it originates out of the millions of years when undead considered living humans to be their possessions, the foul evil idea of owning a living soul by their filthy secret poisoning of innocent living people. Instead of the most cherished value: it is the most insane, evil idea there is. The origin of all slavery and domestication of living animals stems from the slavery and domestication of the living human species by undead stinking scum. Only when you the reader of this book realize how much you are controlled and programmed and manipulated by evil undead hidden forces will you be able to fight their invisible intangible influence. The only excuse not to fight evil is

ignorance. Now your ignorance has been destroyed. Now you have no more excuses left. Now you are responsible for your actions *and* your inaction.

YOU HAVE ONLY ONE CHOICE TO MAKE

Be as truthful as possible or lie.
Have the courage to be honest and face ugly painful truths
Or be a coward and delude yourself and lie to yourself.
Act or do nothing.
Heal or destroy.
Love or hate.
Touch or do not touch.
Heal or harm.
Touch or hit.
Become sensitive or become insensitive.
Hit using a weapon, a tool: or touch with your naked skin.
Fear and hate: or have fun and make friends
Love dead things or love living creatures
Love LIFE or love money
You cannot do both.
Choose one or the other.

You have only one job on this Earth: and that is to have fun and make friends: nothing else. You have only one job and that is to create Beauty by creating a beautiful inner Universe and creating a beautiful Outer Universe. Only when both your Inner and Outer Universe are harmonically in balance can they be beautiful. An ugly inner soul creates inner ugliness *and* outer ugliness. An ugly outer environment creates outer ugliness *and* inner ugliness.

All slavery; working for money is evil; all making of money is evil. Money creates avarice, greed, envy, poverty, corruption, venality, arrogance, smugness, stupidity, laziness, irresponsibility, criminal behavior, selfishness. All wealth, avarice, envy, cowardice, dishonesty, swindling, lying, cheating, arrogance, smugness, stupidity, irresponsibility, criminality, selfishness is ugly, ugly, ugly. They are spiritual diseases, they are a sickness; a rotten

spiritual evil ugliness. All snobbery, all egocentric sense of false superiority is evil.

All happiness, sharing, fun, health, touching, sensitivity, wonder, friendship, love is beautiful

You have only one choice: either create LIFE, or create death. You cannot do both. Either create BEAUTY or create ugliness. Either you act and fight evil and create BEAUTY: or you do nothing and rot and die and create ugliness. You have only one job: sharing your life by touching living people with kindness, sensitivity, honesty, courage and having fun by being creative every second of your life. All of your anger and rage should be directed at the ones who are directly responsible for committing evil. The worst thing you can do is turn the other cheek to evil. The time of being a helpless martyr a victim of these hidden secretive filth is over. The time of allowing evil to be inflicted upon you and others is over.

The time for action has come. No more sitting on your ass doing nothing. Evil must be fought by GOOD actively. Otherwise you become a passive pawn of evil, and you in turn will be killed along with them and deservedly so. Killing evil is good. Killing people who hate is good. Loving all people who love is good. Killing killers is good. Loving lovers is good. Learn to tell the difference between people who are good and people who are evil. Evil people have no gratitude. They do not share themselves with others. Evil people are not honest. Evil people have no courage. Evil people cannot give of themselves because they have nothing positive to give. All selfish people who are unable to give are evil. Evil people cannot be creative. Evil people cannot have fun. Evil people cannot enjoy life. Evil people are cunning: they hide their evil; they put on superficial masks, but if you get to know them, they expose themselves every time. Evil cannot hide itself from close scrutiny; that is why these dead things flee and run away the instant there is any chance of closeness. You have only one choice of how to live. You can either be good and fight evil, or you can do nothing and allow evil to flourish. There is no escape from the Universe, and there is no escape from the responsibility of the choice between good and evil.

Postscript

The reason this book is more than 2,000 pages long and the reason it is being constantly being revised and added to is because once I found the basic keys and hidden dynamics which explains why human history is such a garbled mess; I never stop finding more connections and seeing how the same dynamics of history are being replayed and repeated throughout all human existence. Once you understand and realize the universal truths and basic universal dynamics, you will also become able to make logical sense of everything in the world and in human society and you will no longer be a victim of the cunning, twisted, lies and reversals of universal truth made by the dead filth that poisons and pervades the Living Earth.

When you study history in depth; you will find that the same series of events happens over and over and over and over again… every good idea, every good intention, every good energy is systematically sabotaged, poisoned, blocked, covered up, forgotten, and reversed and ruined *from the very beginning*… and forced into a completely opposite negative direction of its original good intention.

For example the Chinese armada which circumnavigated the world in 1421 was a voyage of pure exploration and knowledge. It was not tainted with the filthy European greed of the Portuguese; it was not filthied by the arrogant filthy arrogance of land grabbing, it was not tainted by the desire to trade for spices: China had all the spices it needed. This armada was too intelligently planned, too intelligently carried out, and its intent was too positive. The fucking excuse of world exploration, that Europeans sailed half the way around the world for a few fucking spices is total fucking bullshit. They were manipulated into doing it. The stinking Vasco de Gama who never circumnavigated anything and was famous for his cold blooded cruelty towards all the new people of the orient he met, has been touted and glorified for centuries by the European liars called historians. Only now is his true stinking personality brought to light: in fact he is so disgustingly a foil of the undead, that historians today try to gloss over his existence as much as possible. By replacing the hugely successful exploration of the new world of the Chinese armada in 1421 with Vasco de Gama's paltry few trips in the

1490's to India where he failed in everything he set out to do, and brought home nothing but scurvy and rats from other seaports: the stinking European version of human history covered up how the entire energy direction of discovery is towards the light: not away from it. Discovery comes from meeting and exploring the sunlight which rises in the east and sets in the west. By reversing this direction of exploration from east which is the natural direction of all exploration to west: human civilized people went down into ignorance and corruption running away from enlightenment, running towards the setting of the sun: towards extinction, towards death instead of towards life. All of human history is filled with millions and billions of these reversals which the undead are responsible for committing by invading and poisoning all healthy natural human motives and intentions. Only when you study the story of history in depth, will you find the untold story which is the actual truth.

Rather than give recognition of the discovery of the new world to the wisest, oldest civilization in the world: these undead filth decided to ruin everything about the inevitable exploration of the world. They had the highest powers in ancient Chine wipe out all written records of this successful journey of circumnavigating the earth so that Europeans could later crow and claim that they were the first to circumnavigate the earth; which is a total lie. At that time the European sailing vessels were technically far worse than the Chinese and their navigation was also abysmal. The Chinese had advanced science to wonderful logical levels of wisdom. Because of this sudden unexpected spurt in Chinese civilization: all of China was held back and turned into a cesspool of ignorance and corruption… while corrupt Europe was allowed to continue its unspeakable advancement of evils poisoning the New World with their germs and their evil poisonous culture of avarice and greed and usury. The stoppage of all exploration in sailing ships in the east and the beginning of exploration by the foulest most diseased civilization on earth was their doing. The inexplicable stoppage of expansion of the mightiest, most advanced most humane civilization on earth, and a century later: that same exploration taken up by the most diseased filthy European scum on earth is not a coincidence. You will find the ruination of all good human impulses covered up and hidden time and time again throughout human history.

This is the common thread which runs *hidden* throughout the dynamic of all human lives and all human history: everything that is initially good is ruined by the undead as quickly as possible: and after it has been ruined: what *was* good, what *was* a good idea, is then reversed and corrupted and filthied and THEN… after it has been completely poisoned, then the original good idea is then perceived to be an evil idea. Everything is reversed. What was initially Good is covered up, and what is evil is glorified and perceived as being good. The Chinese exploration for purely scientific reasons of enlightenment was too good a universal example of the expanding curiosity of wonder and the desire to learn more about the world they lived in. The European motives for exploration were not clean at all: they were filthied by the undead in every way possible. All the motives: all the personal motives of each so-called fucking European explorer from Vasco de Gama to Columbus to Cook were secretly manipulated by undead foul things hiding *inside* these living people and ruining all their good intentions on purpose on purpose.

Over and over and over: the first flowering of good intentions good motives, good acts, good thoughts, good human emotions and feelings have been systematically attacked, belittled, ignored, laugher at, pooh-poohed, derided, poisoned, sabotaged, twisted, turned *and reversed* into evil. This is the hidden dynamic which all conventional history hides. Everything that is evil is glorified: everything that is Good is derided and pooh-poohed.

These dying rotting things are to be exterminated from the face of the Earth: they are to be wiped out of existence: what you need to understand is that these undead things are trying to escape the karma of their own fate: they are trying to escape from the cycle of composition and decomposition and re-composition. They are designed to decompose. They are going against their own design. This is why it is so easy to kill them. Death is only a healthy part of recomposing life: it is a healthy new beginning; these foul which are neither alive nor dead. They poison the healthy cycle of life and decomposing life and de-composing life.

Their poisoning of all friendship and all equality and all love can be demonstrated by how these undead things poisoned all the loves and friendships in Europe between 1814 and 1914. The poisoning of the

European people between 1814 and 1914 by the undead was not enough…. Given any chance; the people were naturally becoming more humane instead of more mechanized, deader, everything was becoming humanly better. The only way the undead could ruin this was by ruining everything by orchestrating and creating the events that resulted in World War One.

The purpose and goal of all undead is to ruin everything that is Good and Clean and Decent in human society.

For instance: the closest most equal friendship which existed during that century was the friendship between three Anglo-Saxon races and cultures and it was purposefully ruined by undead filth: Germany, England and America were basically Protestant Germanic cultures. All three of them became industrialized *and were also becoming more humanized* while they were becoming more mechanized. All three had the same basic cultural values of honest hard work and the valuing of their children. Both of these best cultural expressions of humanity flowered and blossomed into more humane ways of living in that century between 1814-1914. All three of them were a peace-loving people. But pride and power; the pride of empire, the pride of nationalism became their downfall. The huge explosion of machines gave them the arrogance of using that artificial power: it also *degraded humans into being used as machines* and it brought about the opposite *human* reaction of labor unrest and strikes and justly so: in Russia alone there were 2.000 strikes in 1911, 4,000 strikes in 1913, and 2,000 more strikes in the beginning of 1914. all these strikes and rebellions and uprisings for better wages and better living conditions and the rising up of the lower classes was a universal protest against the mechanization of their humanity and it was fast becoming a universal movement of both men and women that was humanizing and enlightening the rest of the world; the suffragette movement of equal right for all and equal pay for all was gaining headway and planning to attack the male status quo in its men's clubs and saloons and bar rooms. The machine factory workers were refusing to work in factories because of the filthy horrible inhumane conditions. They were refusing to be driven to their posts to manufacture weapons of war. Just before WW1; Workers in Europe were calling for an international union of all working class *regardless of their nationality*. This was another reason the undead intervened. The possibility

of workers taking over the world was too great a potential for Good. Just before WW1; the lower class was beginning to question the privileges of the upper class: all the Good potential changes that would have happened naturally were ruined on purpose by the interference of undead entities. All the potential improvements and betterments due to the rise in human intelligence were scotched and negated and reversed by the manipulations and violations of the undead at key positions: in the centralized shitpile of civilization. WW1 destroyed millions of loves: it destroyed millions of young people in love: it destroyed their happiness. The masses were misled by their leaders. All the needless death and disease and needless pointless suffering, agony, brutality and death of WW1 were caused by undead entities. All the young hopes of a young generations were snuffed out because a few fucking emperors had navies and armies which they played with as if they were playing with toys… exactly as the undead toy with human souls to ruin their lives. Decent peace-loving people who did not want to go to war were killed outright for their opposition to war. Hundreds of millions of living people were brutalized, infected, ravaged, torn asunder, killed weakened, and turned into ghouls: dead souls, sociopathic monsters, dead ghouls.

The two most advanced industrialized nations on earth were threatening to become too friendly towards each other. Just before WW1 there was too much good will and good energy in Europe between ordinary people. The undead scotched that as quickly as they could by the infernal horror of mass manufacturing machines of war as quickly as they could: by the insane fervor of nation building and empire, by the insane idiotic nationalizing of people according to what fucking land they happened to live in, by making all nations enemies of each other, by using only the top echelon of the stupidest scum on earth to blunder their way into a world war which nobody wanted.

The abbreviation of WW itself exposes their hidden existence. They exist secretly along *with* you… WITH you, inside you, they live WITH you, alongside other secret undead ghouls who hide inside you and outside of your body; with you side-by-side all your life: secretly ruining your life on purpose: *<u>w</u>ith-<u>w</u>icked evil reflective intentions*: reflecting and *projecting* all of their most foul poison into the minds and hearts of innocent living people. By reflecting their evil intentions back and forth like mirrors: re-reflecting and

repeating their faint subliminal messages trying to brainwash and poison every living soul as much as possible

How was WW1 begun? It was begun by the stupidest ass of a Russian emperor: who was still living in the middle ages of feudalism and was intent on spreading and increasing his fucking Russian empire to include all Slavic peoples of the earth, it began because a tiny Slavic Balkan nation was being bullied by another Empire and big brother Russia came to the 'defense' of its tiny Slavic Balkan state that was not within the Russian sphere of influence at all. Serbia was a new phenomenon: a small ethnic nation. The danger of national ethnicity spreading had to be poisoned form the very beginning by these undead turds. Its Government and national leader was being controlled by an evil, sly, racist thug and criminal Dragutin Dimitrijevic. Serbia was the most criminal, evil nation in the Balkans. The history of how it became a state is filled with the evil of Transylvanian ethnic hatred and slyness. WW1 began by Russia claiming it was defending all Slavic national freedom by going to the aid of Serbia. That was the excuse and a lie. If that asshole the Tsar had not declared war on Austria… Germany would never have been suckered into going to war by Franz Joseph begging for help against the threat of the huge Russian bear who had the largest army in the world at that time. Europe would have been saved from disaster. In order to even get to Serbia: Russia would have to invade 5 nations and cross five national boundaries. The very insanity of this medieval Asian despot running amuck in a modern Europe with an army of more than 2 million men on a personal crusade to save Slavic freedom; when he himself was a total autocratic authoritarian and oppressed all attempts for ethnic national autonomy within his own huge overblown empire which he had no understanding of and no control over. That interfering asshole started WW1 and nobody else. Without Russia mobilizing its huge army to invade and attack the Austrian Empire: WW1 would never have happened. The response to Russia's declaration of war: France siding with Russia and Germany siding with Austria because of their secret military alliances, was only a secondary reaction to the inexcusable interference into Balkan politics by an empire that did not even have an adjoining border with Serbia. The other autocratic medieval asshole who is to blame for WW2 was Franz Joseph himself for using the death of an arch duke as an excuse to attack Serbia when everyone in the world knew the Serbian

Govt. had nothing whatsoever to do with the assassination. Excuse piled upon excuse piled upon excuse; with the Kaiser left holding the bag; and being portrayed as the bad man simply because Germany was the most powerful military force in Europe at that time and because Germany ended up losing the war by a series of orchestrated planned interventions into the lives of the most powerful men in the world by undead filth.

If the Russian Tsar Nicholas had survived that war: his fucking name would be plastered over every fucking history book as the emperor who was personally responsible for starting WW1. If the Austrian Emperor had survived the war, his name would also have been plastered into every history book as being personally responsible for starting WW1. But these two royal fuckers died before the war was over… And just because of that technicality; they are not blamed for anything. So don't feel sorry for that motherfucking Tsar Nicholas. His leading Russia into war was the real reason he was deposed and shot dead. Caring for your own family is all well and good: but when you have a familial responsibility to millions of poor ignorant Russian peasants and you do not take care of that personal familial responsibility: then your ethics and morality is an insane total hypocrisy. When you lead your entire family into a war for no reason except fucking 'glory' and lose that war because you are an imperial jackass, and allow millions of your people to be slaughtered and starved to death and frozen to death just to satisfy your fucking imperial ego: you deserve to be shot to death not just once: you deserve to be shot to death a million times over.

The result of that fucking warmongering incompetent feudal jackass, who led his Russian empire into total destruction, was that he and his entire family was assassinated. If that motherfucking asshole had not declared war on the Austro-Hungarian Empire, none of the rest of the dominoes which created WW1 would have fallen. The imperial and royal families were so fucking schizoid and schizophrenic in their actions it was unbelievable: they were all related to each other by blood ties and marriage ties. And they had the fucking arrogance and gall to believe that their empires could go to war against each other. *Without disturbing their fucking royal familial personal relationships, closeness and camaraderie*.

This was the insane level of imperial arrogance and disconnect that these Kings and Emperors had. Only when the war machines actually began to mobilize and move did the Kaiser suddenly get cold feet and try to draw back from the impending onslaught but by then it was too late. Nicholas the Tsar of Russia had started something the other more civilized Imperial trash could not stop.

That millions of human beings would die and suffer horrible loss and weep for their loved ones and have their lives ruined because a few pompous jackasses wanted to play war games and try out their new toys of mass destruction… was brought home to the Kaiser during the first week of mobilization when all of Germany was preparing to defend itself against Russia and attack France at the same time. Suddenly the fucking Kaiser had cold feet. All his fucking life he had blustered and paraded around in his fucking military uniforms, and his military pomp and splendor: but when the crunch came, he suddenly became a timid little ineffectual mouse, and was brushed aside by his generals. As a meaningless popinjay, a figurehead who had not the faintest fucking clue as to what he was doing or saying. So what did he do when his doubts about the oncoming war were not listened to? He went back to his usual pastimes: holding parties and fêtes and lolling about in his hunting lodge where his loyal servants drove the stags to his front door to be slaughtered with a specially built high-powered rifle designed to be shot with one hand since his left arm was useless. Pushing out the very existence of the whole world massing for war… while he and his royal entourage lolled about in their privileged positions which they had enjoyed for 100's of years without stop as their god-given right. And what did the Russian Tsar do? He fired his generals who told him that Russia had lost the war and personally lost the war himself and in doing so destroyed the entire morale of the Russian army who deserted and went back to their farms and that is how and why the Russian revolution began… because the Russian peasants finally woke up and realized they were being ruled and destroyed by an incompetent idiot, an incompetent, pompous strutting little henpecked twit.

That is what happens when evil filthy ghouls that seek to create havoc by entering into a person's living body: that havoc is rained back down upon them in return… *personally*.

And what of the Austrian senile old doddering ass of a fool emperor Franz Joseph who was still clinging to his medieval empire which would have fallen apart at the seams naturally without much fuss if that fucking Tsar Nicholas of a jackass hadn't intervened? He was actually the first instigator of WW1 by sending Serbia a humiliating ultimatum: blaming that nation for the action of one anarchistic individual who happened to be a Serbian anarchist. How fucking transparent can you get? It was a cold-blooded excuse to invade Serbia and extend his empire by outright aggression and war. Do historians blame any of these fucking royal assholes for their crucial responsibility in starting WW1? No! The fucking ass-kissing shit stinking liars and hypocrites never blame or hold any fucking royal imperial personages accountable or responsible for anything ever. Without the intermarried and interbred imperial and royal houses of Europe, England and Russia: none of this could have happened in the first place. These royal fuckers were never blamed and they were the first to flee all responsibility of their actions

And why did that fucking popinjay of an ass emperor Nicholas Tsar of all the Russia's declare war on the Austro-Hungarian empire? Because he had lost the last fucking war he had entered; the Russo Japanese war, in which he had lost much of his prestige and power as an autocratic totalitarian dictatorial asshole of a spoiled brat of an idiot who did not know one end of a gun from the other and had no fucking idea of how to wage war and had no fucking humanity or any human feelings for the millions of serfs who fought and died *for him… personally*. The absolutism of Louis the IV, the Sun King: *"L'etat c'est moi"* "The people are not the state: *I am the state*". Absolute Monarchy: absolute power over the world. Was this level of megalomania was finally killed off forever with the execution of the Tsar? Was his responsibility for starting WW1 ever pointed out? No. Enter even worse megalomaniacs: Mussolini and Hitler and Mao Tse Tsung and Pol Pot, and on and on and on ad-vomit.

It is all about prestige: personal: imperial fucking egos... Strutting about as if they are 'masters of the Universe'. It was all about European empire building: it was all about European nations colonizing the rest of the world, holding billions of poor people in slavery for their amusement and enrichment. It was

all about the insane egosity and arrogance of Europeans believing they could own, control invade and exploit the whole world for their personal gain. The idea that Europe could colonize the entire world: in spite of the fact that billions of people whose homelands they invaded did not want to be colonized….

By England strangling off all the other European's dreams of colonization and expansion and empire building; it left the other empires no choice but to go to war on land instead of by sea. This led to a naval arms race between Germany and England in the battle for world domination of the high seas and for world power. The English destroyed themselves by their own niggardly selfishness of not allowing anyone else into the lucrative trading empires they had swindled millions of natives out of and built up over 100's of years of piracy, smuggling and trading in slaves and drugs. Until the English lower class masses became totally spoiled and rotten and took it as their god given right that the British Empire should give them everything they needed by exploiting millions of people thousands of miles away on foreign continents for their own personal fucking convenience.

Except it was not an affluent life for British subjects: the British masses lived lives of unceasing misery and poverty and ignorance and squalor. Every fucking penny their fucking empire stole and robbed ended up in the hands of the wealthy elite and not in the hands of the masses. The fucking culture of 'empire' was just another way to corrupt the masses into the insane 'pride' of imperial 'superiority'. As long as England was a fucking worldwide 'empire', it didn't matter how miserable and poverty-ridden and downtrodden and oppressed and taxed stricken its citizens were. As long as the English masses believed they belonged to an English 'empire', they were a 'superior' race of empire builders, they ignored their own bondage and filth and squalor and ignorance and oppression inflicted upon them by their own ruling class.

The arrogance and smugness of all the people of Europe, Russia and the British isles; the creation of new machines of death; machines that hated the animal who created these machines of death: creating an animus of hatred against their users. The creation of the new industrialized robotized man/machine; this new breed of inhuman sludge that was brutalized and

dehumanized to the point of being even more evil and corrupt than the machines they slaved over and used to create even worse evil and more death. The entire house of industrialized shit was blown up by the ones who sat on top of this shitpile called western civilization; they blew themselves up. Did anyone learn from this? NO. Why? *Because after the crimes have been committed* the undead institute a culture of amnesia and forgetfulness in all human subjects they poison and control to do their bidding. The past is perennially covered up and changed and turned into lying myths to hide the true culprits.

The few who questioned the mad rush to war were assassinated, and swept under the waves of millions of possessed living humans, as another generation of mad dogs went to slave *willingly* in the factories for these fucking evil robbing barons and the hidden shadow bank cartel that controlled all of them behind the scenes and were systematically brainwashed into believing that their new mechanized machine life was a positive improvement on their former less industrialized society. .

On to manufacturing more machines of death! More! More identical units; the destruction of all human individuality, the creation of mass-manufactured, industrialized, dehumanized human units. And this worldwide destruction of all life is supposed to be perceived by educated people as a positive thing.

The idea of the undead is that by overpopulating the earth with more undead than living souls, by this overpopulation of undead ghouls: that they can control living human beings is not working. Again and again all their evil plans for the total ruination of all life is failing. People are becoming educated about the poisons they have been forced into buying and using. People have studied the past and have discovered many secret conspiracies which cannot be completely explained by the hard evidence which facts provide. People are becoming increasingly aware that civilization itself is the enemy:.

Understand this: civilization is not the root of evil, it is only a *symptom* of the true enemy the undead, it is an invention of the undead, it is a foul invention of the dead ghouls who refused to die. Human civilization is merely the latest

invention of an undead evil so ancient; its existence goes back beyond any ability to record it. Human history can only record the latest most recent historical effects and results of undead evil. These undead things have pervaded and poisoned us the living for untold millions of years.

Now you know why god did not want man to eat of the apple of knowledge. Now you know why the apple of knowledge was forbidden to all humans for tens of thousands of years. The knowledge of truth frees you from the slavery deception and superstitions and lies and cover-ups of the past.

All the fucking 'technological advances' which are growing fewer and fewer each year; dwindling into shit, into useless meaningless shit… which is what civilization is supposed to base its mighty pride upon as what? As a benefit to whom?? At what cost have these fucking technologies been achieved? At the cost of poisoning the entire fucking earth and destroying all the ecologies and species of the entire living earth and destroying all love: that's what the fucking cost has been. And does anyone notice this? Nobody. Just a few notice a teeny tiny bit of the negative effects of this Frankenstein monster called industrialized civilization; created by 7 billion humans systematically destroying the Earth they live on and depend on for Life.

Does anyone care that this is happening? No
Does anyone try to do anything about it?

No. Why?
Because 7 billion insane apes are being controlled and violated daily and nightly and poisoned and attacked and filthied by billions and billions of hidden unseen auras, undead filthy ancestral rotting dead entities; their own undead ancestors, that need to be killed and exterminated from this living earth.

That's why.

That is why things have always become worse instead of better.
That is why the earth is being systematically destroyed.

To all the undead ghouls that are secretly hiding inside the people reading this book, *pretending they are you;* hiding their secret existence from you, secretly vicariously sucking off your life: ruining everything good in your life on purpose. I say to them:

The blood of your own children and grandchildren and great grandchildren is on your hands.

The blood of untold generations of innocent babies and children are on your hands.

For this you will pay with the end of your undead existence.
For these unspeakable sins and crimes and atrocities you will all be exterminated and killed dead.

There will be an end to all of you undead very, very soon. All of you undead scum are now reaching the end of your existence.
Life is not an end: it is a new beginning
Life will go on without any undead filth to poison it.

This book will never end until all of you are completely dead. It is you undead who will reach the end. There will be an end to all of you:
This book signals the end of all of you undead filth.

It is not this book that will end, but the undead that hide inside living souls who will be exterminated; your evil has reached the final end of its existence.

The human species will now have a new beginning: a new life with the end of the undead. But in order to do this, after all you have learned from this book: you have to ask yourself *what are you going to do about it?* Unless you actually spread your enlightened understanding to other living people and *actively* do something about the pervasive existence of evil in the world, you will be the ones being exterminated. Your own fate is in your own hands: either you create a new beginning or you will end up as an evil undead entity. Begin or end: the choice is yours.

Understand this: the merging of man with dead machines, the merging of man to their dead tools originates from the merging of undead filth with living human beings took millions of years of slow persistent unceasing evil undead working and pushing, manipulating interfering, poisoning the lives and bodies of the entire human species. We are now living at the pinnacle of this rotten evil accumulation. The invention and use of tools being man's greatest achievement is also man's greatest evil; it is evidence of the greatest hidden evil on Earth. The reverse is true. The fall of Mankind happened when he lost all his Kindness. The fall of mankind, the loss of human kindness originated when unfeeling dead ghouls poisoned the bodies and lives of the first walking apes so much they began *projecting what was being done to them* by creating and using dead tools; because undead scum used them as tools for their own convenience and amusement. The Bible reverses the truth; the accuser is actually the accused. Undead Gods and demons and ghouls are responsible for all the evil on Earth; not living humanity.

Understand this; learn this: if there is one thing you must know it is that evil creatures that have evil undead hiding inside them *do not like being touched.* When you enter the realm of the undead all you have to do is grab them and you will be able to kill them <u>easily</u>. Learn this: *all people who are evil do not like being touched*; they do not like being looked at and they do not like being exposed for what they are.

This is why touching is so important: it is only in a living human community where everyone touches everyone every day, and sleeps together every night, hold and hugging and touching each other, so that that evil cannot sneak into their souls while they are asleep. This is why you must live your life naked: without covering yourself up, without covering up the truth, without covering up the lies, without hiding from your fellow human beings. When you touch another person and live with them closely and intimately you will discover very quickly whether they are good or evil. Evil cannot endure the closeness of loving intelligent healthy living souls who understand what evil is and what good is and are critical and aware of everything around them and inside them.

The reason there is so much evil in the world is because loving people have insulated and distanced themselves from each other by not touching each

other. The reason living humans do this is because the undead filth hiding inside them do not want to be exposed and discovered, and when they are discovered… they run away and hide: they flee from the body of the person they corrupted with their dead rotting evil presence; leaving the person who was once influenced by evil scum-rot free of their influence, free to change their lives and their ways.

The entire taboo of not touching any loving creature: comes from undead evil. All creatures that are good: love being touched. All living creatures that hate being touched are evil evil evil.

Understand this: touching is not sex! Undead have corrupted the universal human need to touch by only allowing the sense of touch to be desensitized and dumbed down to the level of the lowest, most unintelligent instinct of a blind worm seeking a hole to go into. You must develop your human sense of touch on all levels before you ever have sex. Only when your inner and outer wisdom tells you that the time and place and environment and the people you are living with and the girl or boy you love is all synchronized in touching and cooperation and honesty and courage and *fun* and is a clean environment which will help your babies and children grow up to be better, stronger, wiser, and more positive than you are. Only when you are positive enough to create something better than you, instead of something worse than you; only then is the act of sex, procreation spiritually pure enough; purified of all selfishness and self-gratification, so your sexual touching will be good instead of evil, and the baby that is born will grow up to be good instead of evil. Raising a baby in the negative poisoned environment of civilization is not a positive impulse! You are being used by undead who merely like to have more identical units devoid of all individuality, whom they can manipulate and use your children for their own personal amusement and evil intentions… just like they did with you and your parents… and your grandparents: all the way back to the first human man and woman.

This is why civilization must be completely destroyed: it is not a fit environment for living humans to raise their children in. Civilization is a poisonous environment that poisons everything in it. Civilization was

invented by dead things that need to be exterminated. Civilization needs to be exterminated.

Understand this: you must learn how to do Good, instead of learning how to do evil. Before you can do that you must learn the difference between GOOD and evil! This book is written so you can do this: this book educates and enlightens you so you will know what is GOOD and what is evil. This book is written so you will recognize where and how and why undead filth have reversed your perceptions of good and evil. This book educates you so you will understand why undead filth have tried to invent the belief that there is no good and no evil. This perception is an insane *imported* perception of the undead: not of living humans. It is a false perception. It is a reversed perception which reverses the actual truth.

The undead have attempted over and over to kill everything alive by brute force and brutal attacks on all Life for hundreds of millions of years. With the infiltration of undead ghouls into walking apes: the undead have been now for millions of been orchestrating an infiltration of the realm of life and a systematic poisoning of all life on all levels which the undead can attain. The use of the walking ape has now created the automaton: the mechanical man who believes he cannot live without his machines and tools. In the slow poisonous parasitic infiltration of human living bodies and souls by undead unspeakably evil things;: the tool and the machine has taken over the living humans who have been born into this worsening condition/state of evil. Now the machine and the tool reign over the living human ape. Now the living ape serves his own tools and machines and values them far more than life itself and far more than any living creatures, and a million times more than living organisms.

Understand this: the tool and the machine invented by undead filth spells not only death, but the total extinction of the human species. The insane idea that living humans cannot live without their fucking killing machines and chemical poisons and addictive drugs and killing tools and civilized cultures is total bullshit. Just because the human species is weakened by being born inside this abomination of an artificial mechanical womb called civilization does not

mean we cannot live without it. In fact, the total reverse is true. Humans can live and flourish without civilization.

Just because living humans have not yet had a chance to do this does not mean it cannot be done. Humans can and will live without making or using any tools, without enslaving or using any living creatures to do their dirty work for them, they can live without using any fucking captive pets to lessen the boring loneliness of their insulated dead isolated civilized existences.

The idea and assumption and religious belief that human apes are in some way superior or better than other living creature is bullshit. Every living species and organism is designed to do certain jobs and function in certain organic ways. No living organism is any better than any other living organism. Human naked apes are not designed to kill anything. This is the sin and crime and abomination which evil dead unspeakable. A living species artificially manufacturing methods and weapons and chemicals of mass destruction, exterminating whole species is an insane abomination that is beyond words. The idea of manufacturing nuclear warheads which the USA has been continuing to do after all threat of a nuclear war has disappeared is an insanity that is beyond description. All of the insanities of civilization must be destroyed and the only way they can be destroyed is to destroy human civilization completely.

Learn this: all the insanities and evil which have imported and invented by undead entities into living human society and insidiously gotten living humans *to do their dirty work for them* are considered to be *normal.* There is no such thing as normality. Normality is only a lack of the human Sense of Pure Wonder and the lack of human intelligence and the lack of human Honesty and the lack of human Courage. All norms, everything that is considered to be 'normal' is not normal. This is the reversed misperception which undead create by poisoning and deadening the living minds and hearts and bodies of living people. All norms and normality are evil.

Life always gives back more than it receives because it is Positive. Negative energy always gives back less than it receives because it is the negative side of the regenerating life-cycle. Learn this: life is Positive: it is not negative. By

keeping a ladybug walking over my cupped hands for 10 minutes because she was so cute, I was rewarded by her then walking over my hands and arms and neck *for 3 hours* before she flew away. 10 minutes of focusing all my attention on her as I put hand-over-hand so she would keep on walking into my warm cupped hands rather than her wandering off to reach the tips of my fingers… was rewarded by her walking on my skin for 3 hours, curiously trying to figure out just what this huge living creature was all about and why was it paying her all this attention, and why did it enjoy the elegant feel of her tiny busy little feet on my skin as she brushed the hairs of my skin so delicately. Feeling her touching me by walking on my skin made me happy. Why? Because she was not afraid of me. She did not hate me. She did not have any evil intention towards me.

The point is: she knew I liked her: and in return she liked me. The point is: when you have no hate or fear in your heart, when you have no fear in your soul, when you do not want to kill, when you have no evil intentions: it is easy to make friends with all the good living creatures on Earth and your good intentions are rewarded almost instantly by touching them*, and by letting them touch you and explore you also.* **But**; if you sense any evil intent in a living creature: kill them DEAD; they are poisoned by undead filthy evil.

How do you say hello to a lovely moth painted an antique gold, just like the old style faux antique dresser that sits in one room of our summer house? First you must love tiny small insects because they are very sensitive and soft. Smile at her and gently say 'hello' just as you would do to any pretty girl. Then slowly push nose close to her until it is almost touching her. She will hop on your nose and walk all over your face: fluttering her delicate wings on the sensitive skin of your face as she tries to figure out just what you are… which will give you a delicious feeling of being touched and explored by a curious living creature. The moth I found sitting on the edge of the chair in the main bedroom up north in the Laurentiens, ended up sitting on the edge of my pillow beside my head as I was reading in bed and watched me for I don't know how many hours as I was reading a book: a little wonder-filled curious creature who was puzzled and curious about me. The point is: that little moth had a sense of pure wonder just like me. All living creatures have the magical gift of wonder and curiosity, not just humans. All you need to do is make the

first overtures of friendship and they will gain confidence in themselves and become your friend. Until other living creatures will also recognize that you like them and want to be friends. Then all of Nature can be your friend.

Do you have any conception of how good it feels to have a wild creature trust you enough to walk all over your face? Do you know the happiness and gladness and peace of spirit that I got from making friends with all kinds of living creatures? Squirrels, birds, insects, raccoons… a young wild hare hopped up to me when I was sitting outside that summer and looked at me curiously, then he or she hopped past my chair down the hill. All I did was say hello softly.

I go up north rarely… if I had lived there every day: all the animals would have gotten to know me better, and I would have gotten to know them better. I cannot recount all the encounters I have had with other living creatures in this book, but I can give you one example of how to make friends with living creatures: and the *effect* it had on other living creatures.

One day in the city of Montréal, I was painting an outdoor porch that had a plastic sun roof and I noticed a small wasp was batting its head against the transparent plastic in futile efforts to reach the open sky beyond the plastic… so I reached up my hand to it… and it came onto my bare hand as if it knew I was trying to help it. I climbed down from the ladder and held my hand out over the railing so it could fly away to freedom but it lingered on my finger and walked over my hand before slowly flying away.
2 weeks later I was painting inside a 3-story building on the top floor, next to a door that led to the back porch. It was the same kind of grey overcast day as the day I had met the little wasp that walked onto my hand and flew away to freedom. I was down on one knee, painting the bottom of the back door and opened it slightly to finish painting the edge of the door trim.

Sitting on the door sill, waiting to be let in, was a small wasp that looked exactly like the small wasp I had befriended 3 weeks earlier on the other paint job. I reached my hand down to the small wasp and it climbed onto my hand as if it already knew me. Somehow I knew it was the same wasp, and I knew it had come by just to say hello. It was almost as if it she had been sitting

outside the door waiting for me to open the door for her… how did she know I would open the back door just then? She didn't fly onto my hand: she *walked* from the sill of the outer porch straight onto my hand. How long had she been sitting there waiting for me to open the door? How did she know I was going to open the door right then? How did she know I would open the door at all?

I was in a time crunch and kept on painting with my right hand, but I let the small wasp walk over my left hand and forearm as I was painting. It was such a friendly curious insect… to feel her walking on my hand, as if to say thank you for freeing her from the trap of the transparent plastic sunroof, which she had been batting her head against. Then she walked under my hand and promptly fell off my hand onto the floor. I reached down with my hand, telling her to stay on top my hand: not go under it. As you will have noticed by now, I do not like underhanded creatures. Apparently none the worse for its fall, the wasp walked back onto my hand again and continued its exploration of me and my skin and the smell of my skin. It was a gentle experience. The back door was still ajar and after a few minutes of walking gently around on my left hand, the small wasp left me and flew away, out through the open doorway into the grey overcast sky and was gone.

Two more weeks passed and as I was painting another porch: I was going to get something from the back of my 4WD when a huge *Queen* hornet buzzed into the back of my SUV, and began curiously exploring the inside of my truck. I reacted with a great fear that this idiotic insect was searching for a place to start her nest and would try to build her nest in the back of my truck where all the toxic paint cans and thinner and tools were jammed in and taken out every time I did a paint job. It was no place for a hornet to build her nest so I told her sharply: *"Oh no you're not! You're not building a nest here, understand?"* The queen hornet kept on lazily flying around inside my truck as if I hadn't spoken to her, then it lazily flew away to my relief. Making friends with a single wasp is fine… but having an entire hornet's nest inside the back of my truck for friends!... a truck that I used for painting and camping was not a good idea. If I ever live a life outside the city and have a place that is free of things that are toxic and dangerous to living creatures then they would be welcome to build their nest anywhere they wanted to and I

wouldn't have minded. That is how quickly friendship spreads when you treat all living creatures in Nature as your equal.

The very next day, a squadron of wasps flew right past me as I was painting the 2nd story porch outside. It was something I had never seen before. They were flying in perfect *military* formation as if they were the famous blue angels flying squadron. The remarkable thing was, *they stopped, hovering in mid-flight for a split second right next to where I was* before flying on, still in perfect squadron-formation. The whole thing did not take more than 2 seconds. What was I to think of this? Apparently the wasp I had befriended had gone back to its nest and told the other wasps about me… and they had come by just to check on me; out of curiosity? After rejecting friendship with a Queen wasp? I don't know. This is how civilization ruins friendships: I wasn't in a position to make friends with an entire nest of hornets!. One wasp, okay…

It is possible and understandable and believable that they could have been curious about me but guarded and wary. But what is not explainable was the perfect flying formation they were in… about 12-18 of them or so: the spaces between them were very close: not more that 2 wasps could have fitted in the space between each one of them. And what's more, their formation was geometric and linear. Two levels of them in perfectly formed pairs… as if they were two levels of miniature WW2 fighter squadrons. Stopping in midair, pausing for an instant, still in perfect formation of two squadrons of fighter planes, and then continuing on… zip! and they were gone, flying away, still in perfect WW2 flying squadron formation.
Since when do wasps fly in a geometric flying formation made famous by WW2 fighter and bomber squadrons? And since when do wasps fly in a group together at all? Wasps are solitary flyers. Where did they learn to do this? Who taught them to do this? When you are not the enemy of living creatures, wondrous things can happen that are beyond your imagination.

I can understand one wasp telling other wasps about me… *but who told the queen hornet about me*? Just what kind of gossip mill or grapevine exists in the world of flying insects? Just how extensive is their system of communications? Rumors about a man who befriends one lost wasp…?

What kind of rumor would make a queen hornet: more than twice the size of an ordinary hornet, come poking her nose inside the back of my truck looking for a place to start her nest?

The upshot of this is that now, every time I do an outside paint job in Montréal, I am not visited by a squadron of wasps; instead, a single wasp comes by momentarily to see what I'm doing because I don't like military gangs. I say hello to it, and it flies on… Wasps are a hive mentality: they pass on information to the entire hive, they still can't understand why I am doing something I don't like doing. They do not understand the idea of working just to make money so I can pay the rent. They do not understand why I do something I don't like doing as a necessity of existing inside the corrupt artificial system of civilization. Why should a wasp come by on every outside paint job I do? Each one comes by at the level of my head, or just a little lower. Each one comes by long enough for me to notice it and say hello to it, and then it flies away. Each one pauses just for a split-second in midair and then continues its flight. Apparently now: all the wasps in my area know I like individuals: not gangs, and not huge queens looking to build a nest where I am. The point is: when I have more time to devote to living creatures: when I move out of the city, I will have a better chance to establish closer relationships with not just wasps, but with every living creature and plant and tree and flower. Taking care of Nature and all the living creatures and plants on Earth is the number one priority of human beings.

This is why civilization must be destroyed. Without individual humans to care for all the living things on the Earth and love them and teach them; Nature is now copying all the evils of human civilization, and that is the worst possible example it could have. Human beings have many jobs which they are designed to do, but they can never do them until they destroy the artificial system which keeps them enslaved to dead machines. Humans are designed to live free in Nature *without using dead tools*, and Nature is designed to learn from the living example of human beings. Not copy the horrors of civilization, functioning like dead unfeeling machines instead of as living, vibrant, curious happy, free creatures.

There is a difference between aliveness and deadness. The difference between aliveness and deadness is the difference between good and evil. All dead-eyed, lack-luster souls, all mindless drones who do not know how to have fun and do nor know how to smile and play and laugh are evil.

The point is: when you treat every living creature as your equal, when you treat them individually: you will discover that each one of them has a unique individual personality and each one acts differently. All living creatures are just as intelligent and just as unique as we are. In fact, they are even more individually different and unique than we are. We humans have not even begun to explore the lives of other living creatures. My many encounters with living creatures have been unique, puzzling, interesting, satisfying, warming, encouraging, happy and wonderful… and left me wanting to find out more about each one, wanting to get to know them better.

What I am stressing is that you should treat every living creature no matter how small or big the same as your equal and treat them accordingly how they treat you. How you treat every living insect and mammal individually should be based upon each ones merits and each one's individual personality. There are good creatures and there are bad creatures; there are stupid creatures and intelligent creatures: each creature is different.

<u>Learn this</u>. The quickest way you can change your life from negative to positive is by touching living creatures <u>and allowing them to touch you</u>. That means treating every living creature as your equal.

But if you do not like living creatures, if you are evil: if you have negative intentions or feeling towards them: if you do not like tiny innocent curious beautiful harmless little ladybugs walking on your arm… if you hate insects and have feelings of revulsion towards living creatures instead of a sense of curiosity and a sense of pure wonder… if you have any evil negative feelings or thoughts or intentions towards any living creatures: they will sense this and either hate you or fear you: they will either avoid you and run away from you and hide, or they will attack you and bite you.

Touching is how you can tell the difference between good and evil. Touching another living creature, and letting them touch you, is how you expose what is evil and what is good. The sense of touch does not lie. How a living creature reacts towards your touch and your positive overtures of friendship and touching will expose whether they are possessed by hidden secret evil entities hiding inside them or whether they are clean of these evil things and do not harbor any negative evil feelings and thoughts.

How you touch another living creature is both an art and a science which needs to be learned-from and practiced every day. Each living creature likes to be touched in different ways. The more sensitive you are, the more your own sense of touch is developed, the more your own skin is sensitive to touch: the better you can learn how to touch each different living creature. You do not just touch living creatures with your skin: you touch them with your *root intention;* if you touch them with the intention of hurting them they will hate you. If you have as your *basic intention* the desire to make friends with them on a basis of *equality*, and get to know them better: you must be ready for them to become curious about you and explore you just as much as you explore them. This is why the inhuman objectivity of science is so disgustingly inhumane and evil. Living creatures do not like being treated as dead objects. It is only when living creatures learn form you as you learn from them: it is only when learning is a mutual, shared, equal dynamic of discovery and enlightenment, that you can change the world.

Before you touch a living creature you must radiate good will toward him or her; you must have a positive intention: not a negative one. If you are not a positive energy person: bad things will happen to you whenever you try to touch any living thing. Learn this: radiating your good energy of happiness and friendliness towards an innocent living creature is more powerful a form of touching; all love, liking, trust, friendliness, happiness, closeness, intimacy, play, fun comes from touching.

Goodness comes from energy that radiates from your heart and mind and soul and your entire body-aura energy. Learn to discern the difference between positive and negative energy animals, creatures and humans and treat them accordingly. Do not give anything good or positive energy to a negative

creature or human: give them back their own negativity in spades. If they react with any dislike of your positive energy: kill them fast. And there will be one less evil creature in the world. If they react positively: cherish them and recognize their positive spirit and encourage them to be more positive. Learn to become sensitive to all forms of Life and all forms of Energy and Space. When you become a positive-energy human being: you can become creative: you can create beauty, and you can destroy ugliness and everything that is ugly.

Learn this: all positive energy is beautiful. All negative energy is ugly. All GOOD is beautiful; all evil is ugly. All positive good energy is creative. All negative evil energy can copy, mimic, ape; but never create anything new. All evil energy turns uglier with the passage of time. All positive good energy becomes more and more beautiful with the passage of time. All positive energy becomes more and more powerful. All negative energy becomes weaker and weaker and weaker and uglier and stupider.

All positive energy has Courage and Honesty. All negative energy is cowardly and dishonest. All positive energy radiates all negative energy does not radiate, it hides from the sun and cowers inside filthy holes and only comes out in the night under the shadows of the undead. All positive healthy energy is naturally happy and has fun naturally. All evil negative energy cannot be happy because it is filled with weak snarled evil thought, intentions and feelings. This is why babies and children must be left alone and allowed to live in nature not in civilization.

Tiny flying insects are too delicate for you to touch them with the tip of your finger. By letting them land on you and walk on your bare skin, not only can you feel them, but you are also touching them and affecting them. This is why butterflies land on young babies and young children who are not yet controlled by undead entities and do not have undead entities hiding inside them and do not have any evil intentions towards living creatures. They can sense who is their friend and will not hurt them, and who is not their friend and do not like them. What you do not understand is that every living creature on earth can *feel* how you feel about them. They feel your attitude towards them. Living creatures don't like being ignored. Human feelings are more

important than machines. The feelings of all living things are more important than dead machines. Pay attention to living creatures: not to dead things.

This is why all machines must be destroyed. Machines are already dead: they cannot feel pain. Living creature: every blade of grass, every tree, every insect and fish and mammal can feel. All living things want to live. Machines have no feelings; they cannot feel you, they cannot love you. When you kill a living thing that wants to live: then you have given up your own right to live. When you live by killing and consuming living creatures: you will become one of the undead and suffer a long, long horrible death in the remaining afterlife of your negative dwindling existence.

Until you learn to love life and love living things instead of dead machines: and money; you will continue to be a dead soul; wedded to dead things, controlled by dead entities, enslaved by the insane, abstract, unreal, imaginary insanities of civilized society.

Using tools has separated us from Nature. Over millions of years of increasing tool-use, this gap widened to the present point of insanity. Look at how softly and self-indulgently and kindly we treat ourselves: then look at how brutally we treat all other living creatures and the entire living air-water-earth we depend on for life. We brutalize and rip the earth: we destroy eco systems and river systems and oceans and massacre living creatures every day… while at the same time… we do not want anyone or anything to treat us unkindly or brutally or violently. This double standard was invented by dead evil filth; and our ancestors were stupid enough to fall for it.
It is time you the reader of this book to understand your true situation. It is time you understood the true condition of your existence and your life. It is time for you to understand what is keeping u to from changing how you live. It is time to look inside yourself and discover for yourself the secret existence of these filthy violating evil things which need to be killed dead. These dead filth have purposefully insulated you not only from feeling the living energy of all other living creatures by wrapping you in layers of cloth and steel and glass and walling you off from the natural word: they have purposefully walled you off from your own inner self because they do not want to be found out and exposed, and publicly chased out of your body. These things only

exist because they keep their existence a secret from not only you, but from every other living human on earth. All of you need to come together and publicly identify the dead filth secretly hiding inside, and publicly forcing them out of your aura and cutting off all connection from them. If they persist in coming back: chase them out again and again and again. Do not answer anything they say. Do not give them any attention. Just push them out and out and out of your life. When you are in their realm: you will have all the time in the world to hunt them down and kill them. By creating a positive collective living aura of a close social living network of living people who live together and sleep together: your positive energy will be reinforced so much it will overpower all the weak negative filth that tries to corrupt your positive life directions and intentions. This is why you must destroy civilization. Civilization is their nest egg: it is their dead artificial womb of artificial energy which they suck on including sucking off the life-energy of living creatures. These dead things are blood-sucking parasites

It is time for all of you to come together with others who have also read and discovered what I am telling you to be actually true: for all of you to come together and by coming together: cooperating with each other to push these evil lurking hiding unspeakably evil filthy dead things out of your bodies and out of your living areas. By removing yourself from all civilized machines and energy sources: you automatically reduce their ability to suck off energy from you down to a very small degree which you can control and handle.

Why is the destruction of the removal of all civilized apparatus and structures necessary? Because if you continue to live inside a house: they will simply go into the hollow hiding places of a wall and hide there for centuries and wait for some poor blind fool to come along so they can leech off them. They will just live off the electrical circuits and the heating sources of the building you live inside. They will feed off every possible form of artificial energy available to them: which is what they have been doing ever since they finagled your dead ancestors to create artificial fires so they could suck energy off that source of unnatural heat and light.

Get this through your head: as long as you live inside civilization: you will be surrounded by hordes of dead ghouls because that is where they live and have

lived for thousands of years in cities of the dead called cemeteries and burial grounds long before they poisoned living humans into living like they do.

These dead things do not like to go out into Nature! They do not like living humans going out naked without any artificial insulation to live in Nature! That is their most difficult existence because there are no fucking artificial hollow walls to hide inside in a natural environment. There are no fucking artificial energy sources in nature. There are no flat surfaces they can hide behind in nature. Do you understand now? The entire shitpile you thought was invented for our convenience was invented for the convenience of dead filthy shit rot things that need to be killed dead and should have died a long time ago.

Just going out of the city into a natural forest will lessen their influence and presence on you. Just living where there are no machines, no electricity, no fire, no heating sources, no artificial sources of heat will cleanse you of many unhealthy dead presences and influences.

Now do you understand? Everything civilization has taught you is the complete opposite of the actual truth. Everything you call civilization is a poisonous invention which has been artificially implanted into the living minds and bodies of living human beings. Civilization is bankrupt of all human meaning, it always has been bankrupt of human meaning, it was never meant for living humans: it is an invention of dead machines invented by dead rotting filth. If you take all the artificial distractions out of your civilized society: if you took all the corruption and addictions and drug-food, drug-beverage, poisonous chemicals and dead machines out of your living environment, if you took all of the violence and pornographic sex and gambling and all the other vices out of your living environment… if you took all the slavery of working for filthy pieces of paper called money out of your living environment… if you took all of the massed crowds of dead souls, all the faceless meaningless dead bodies infested by dead things out of your environment: you would have a living space which is mostly clean of their filthy rotten evil.

If you react to this books by saying: "Oh, but I love my tools, they're much more important to me than human beings… I love my machines… they're much more important to me than Life itself.' then you are doomed. You are already being poisoned by the undead. You want to continue being screwed by these non-living abominations? *Go ahead and see what happens to you when you get into their realm and you are sucked into the negative vortex reserved for weak, negative souls. Ask a psychic what the Vortex is… and what it is for; watch them go white in fear and cunningly lie to you through their evil teeth.*

That is the dead ghouls inside you talking: not the living soul that wants to live a happy healthy meaningful rewarding life filled with fun and challenge and excitement and meaning. Civilization is dead: it is boring. It's artificial stimulants are boring, dead and evil. Civilization is already driving itself into extinction: do you want to stay on that evil death wagon to hell, or jump off this shitpile of a rat race and into a living natural environment that will give you instant positive feedback and instant positive rewards and no negative feedback?

Do you want to continue to be a zombie? An empty dead soul? Do you want to continue to lead a meaningless boring existence? Do you want to continue to be a boring, uncreative, negative, faceless obedient servant/slave to the forces of evil? Then stay inside your dead civilized environment and obey your masters and die. If you want to live: then get out of your negative environment and create a positive living environment. Civilization cannot be saved or fixed. Get this through your fucking head and heart. The only things worth saving are living things: not dead things. The only things worth fixing are living things; not dead things. The only good zombie is a completely fucking dead zombie: not a fucking half-dead zombie that doesn't want to finish its dying.

How to Live

The formula of how to live the best life you can is simple: have as much fun as you can. The more you play and have fun, the more creative you become and the wiser and more intelligent you become and the more mature you

become. This means that you never stop playing and you never stop having fun. This means that as you play and have more and more fun, your play evolves into wiser and more creative and more mature from of play and fun. This means that a life without any play and fun is not adult and is not mature but is the stupidest most uncreative and most unintelligent form of living possible.

This is why everyone must destroy all forms of identicalization all mass manufacturing, all conforming boring copying shit: this means civilization must be completely destroyed because it is an invention of undead things that need to be exterminated and killed dead. This means nobody should follow or mimic or copy anyone else. This means there should be no leaders and no followers. This means that the most evolved forms of social organizations are based upon the most creative mature adult individuals who have played more and had more fun than anyone else.

In other words: the formula for humans socially coming together is based upon the most unique individual human uniqueness and creativity possible. Not the most conforming boring shit possible.
This cannot be done as long as undead filth poison all the happy healthy babies and children of living people. This means that living people must hunt down, identify and kill every fucking undead thing which exists on earth until there are no more of them.

All that is stopping the entire human living species from doing its designed job of creatively bringing all living things on earth closer together in fun and happiness and health is these dead rotting turd stinking things that hide secretly inside living human bodies and poison our environment with their dead stinking rotting hate and envy and jealousy and evil.

Jesus tried to bring people together in Love and Kindness: did any of them listen to him? No. Did any of them do what he told them to do? No. Nobody did the obvious things that would have made them happy and healthy because they were all poisoned by undead shit stinking rotting evil turd-things that need to be identified and killed dead and exterminated and wiped out.

If you read this and understand what I say. If you refuse to do the right thing: then you need to recognize why you don't do the obvious right thing. You need to recognize the existence of these filthy things and kill them dead dead dead.

They are the reason nobody does what they know is the right thing to do. They are the poison which filthies this earth and must be wiped out. Without these fucking unspeakable stinking rot: we living people would have no problems and no evil thoughts, no evil feelings, no evil emotions, no evil motives, no evil intentions, no evil actions, no evil reactions.

What do you think the religious sanctity of *communion* is all about in Christianity, eh? Eating a wafer representing the body of Christ as the spirit of Christ is supposed to enter into you… into your body. It is an abomination of the sin of eating, it is an abomination of a dead foul unseen undead aura secretly entering the body of a living person and poisoning it by becoming one… an unholy union of dead souls sucking secretly off living people. As you commit the sin of eating: the evil ones who sucker you into committing evil enter into your body and take you over, until it is they who control you: not the innocent souls they have poisoned and twisted into becoming one of them. The only thing these fucking filth things share is the committing of sin and evil! Do you understand? All the sharing of eating food and feasting and gluttony is the sharing of sin. People do not share anything anymore except the sharing of sinning and sins because they are controlled by evil filth that will not allow them to share anything good and positive. That is why there is no love in the world today. They are the reason there is no love in the world today. What is sin? **S**ecret "**I**" **N**egative

A ghost is a fucking ghost: it is the worst dead leftover garbage of a once-living being; is it the last remaining decomposing shit oozing out of their dead rectums, it is the most disgusting, foul evil stinking rotting energy in the universe. Their existence has been known to mankind for untold millennia: these fucking things need to be fucking killed dead: they need to be gotten rid of: not worshipped. Just because they're not quite completely dead yet doesn't mean they can't be killed. The reversal of human perception; the insanity of worshipping dead ghosts instead of valuing and cherishing living people and life is what people need to be educated about and de-programmed

from and de-brainwashed .

The proof of the existence of these invisible unperceived forms of dead, dying, rotting decomposing energy is everywhere throughout human history. All you need to do is look for them and they jump out at you: starkly obvious, now that you know about them.

Why do you think billions of people now are watching staged spectacles? What are spectacles? Spectacles are pieces of glass placed in front of living eyes: dead *invisible* 2-dimensional things in front of living eyes, a subconscious projection of how dead *invisible* entities use living people as eyes to vicariously watch the doings of living people. The entire culture of billions of living people doing nothing but watching is a result of the poison of undead things that do nothing but watch living people live their lives leaking into the culture of living people because these undead have nothing else they can do but watch life. These sick diseased things need to be exterminated.

What do you think watches are? They are 2-dimensional dead surfaces that undead things use to watch the doings of living people with. Why do you think the undead got everyone to wear a watch? Because you are being watched all the time by the undead. Watching the 3-dimensional living world which they left and have no business violating. Why do you think timepieces that people carry on their person are called watches? Because that is what these dead shit things do: they watch living people… and whenever they see anything good and decent, they step in invisibly whenever they choose to and ruin everything good and decent from growing. Committing secret invisible filthy violations, poisoning and polluting the lives of every living human being for millions and millions of years.

Why do they do it? Because for more than 25 million years; all of life was systematically destroyed and ruined over and over by earthquakes… by tsunami's, by exploding volcanic catastrophes, by asteroids, by tidal waves, by ice ages… they are not supposed to even exist, these dead rotting invisible auras should have died out completely and gone completely extinct a long, long time ago,.,,

Behind the 2-dimensional surface of the watchers are the invisible hands of the invisible watchers, the undead watchers that move events according to their secret hidden plans and timetable; recreating and repeating their evil over and over every day, every night, every hour. These stinking evil filth invade and violate every aspect of human life: they are vile interlopers that must be exterminated and killed dead. The hands of these undead watchers violate and poison life: their watching poisons life: they are a poison, an evil which must be wiped out utterly and completely, they are the mortal enemy of all living things.

The evil these things are is projected out by the living humans and living creatures these dead things use and manipulate and poison with their auras.
In other words: what they do to living people… living people do to other living people and living creatures: not because living people are evil, but because these filth shit dead things poison all living humans with their undead presence.

This is one way you can tell what these filth secretly do to us the living and how they secretly do it to use.

For instance: the latest U.S. Military tactic of using mechanical flying drones to spy on their victims whom they designate as 'enemies' is a projection of what these invisible hidden shit turd things do to us. The use of mechanical birds to spy on humans… is merely a projection and reflection of the fact that the undead have been using birds to spy on humans for millions of years. The ancient religious worship of ravens and crows in North America is one example of this. The worship of eagles and hawks, the placing of these bird icons and bird religions and bird worshipping and bird culture is merely a symptom of the realm of the undead and how the reptilian bird auras are used by undead entities… and how the reptilian auras use undead entities who were once living humans also. They poison each other: it is a mutual poisoning phenomenon. Both of these genetically distinct species once they are undead poison each other's auras. In plain words: how they poison living people is exactly how they poison each other.

When you become aware that every bird in the air and in trees and bushes hiding, is secretly spying on you and everyone else near you, you will also notice that the behavior of these undead filth hiding inside birds change their behavior *once you become aware of what they are doing*. If you catch a bird being used by an undead entity to spy on you or others, you will notice that they do not like being noticed: they do not like being observed secretly by you, they do not like any living creature to know what they are doing, and when they notice you looking at them with the knowledge that they are secretly spying on you… they will fly away.

How can these birds know that you know they are being used by undead entities to spy on living people? They know because the undead things inside you know everything you know, and they can and do communicate with other undead entities in their area… not only that:… an undead entity hiding inside you: can and does go out of your body, into the body of another living creature like a bird… or… into the living body of someone next to you. This they do regularly. This is why arguments between husbands and wives, misunderstandings between friends and lovers are caused by them poisoning both of the living people.

Once they find out you know how they work, once they find out that you know how they can slip invisibly into another living human or into a bird or a dog or a cat: they will hate you and follow you and try to spy on you and ruin your entire life. They do not want living people to become aware of their secret existence and they do not want us to be aware of how they work and how they use their little secret filthy tricks and tactics. They want to limit this knowledge as much as possible. This is why i have put this book onto the internet for free, so it can be read by as many living people as possible.

If you yell at these birds, if you throw anything at them while they are spying on you and on the area around them: even if you don't hit them: they will fly away, because the guilt of their secret spying being exposed and found out makes them go away. They cannot stand to be exposed. They rely on secrecy.

Undead entities also use cats and dogs to spy on living people. This is why there is the new fad of billions of humans owning pets. It is merely an unconscious *projection* of living people of how they are being used and controlled, how these undead filth use living humans as pets, as toys: as owned and controlled living shells that are used so they can re-live their lives over again.

If you want to be as free as possible of these undead filth: you must get rid of any pets you have. Owning and enslaving another living creature for your selfish convenience is only a projection of how these undead things own and manipulate and use you. If you want to be as free as possible of enslavement of these dead shit turds as possible: you must stop using anything as a slave or as a tool for your convenience. *All living creatures have a right to their own life without being used manipulated or controlled by any other creature alive or undead.*

This also extends to dead tools and machines. If you want to be as free of the undead manipulating you, you must free yourself of using any dead tools, and stop using any dead tools like the dead use you. They use you as a TOOL to accomplish their stinking evil designs. They use you by getting you to use others. They use you by getting you to use tools.

These evil filth hate it when anyone good blocks their evil; they become enraged the instant any good decent person decides to do a good thing. These dead scum become enraged the instant any living human decides to stop committing an evil act. These dead things attack anyone who ever tries to be good. These dead things try to wipe out every effect of every good thing and every good act ever done by a living human being. The answer to their tactic of over-reacting to a good act is to attack them back ten times more. The way you can expose every living creature that is being controlled by a dead thing secretly is to attack that secret evil and kill it dead. You will discover that every time you sniff out an evil entity they will hide and run away. They cannot stand to be confronted with the truth.

The only reason these filth get away with their evil atrocities and evil plans is that they do it secretly, the only reason their secret plans work is because they

take you by surprise: they only attack you when you are not expecting it and are not looking to be attacked. They only attack your weaknesses. Every weakness, every sin, every addiction, every bad habit you are poisoned with is used against you. What they are obsessed with is reversing the truth. They have to reverse the perception of truth.

They only attack the most helpless, the youngest, the most innocent the living humans who are the most good. They corrupt the sickest, the weakest: they prey on weakness: they fear strength.

Because all humans are born intrinsically good, they can only corrupt a small minority of living people. This is why they had to create centralized forms of human society where one evil corrupt sick person could control and manipulate and brainwash a great majority of decent human beings so everyone becomes corrupt and evil.

This is why this book is so important. Every evil person on earth must be killed by good people.
Understand this: there is nothing evil about killing an evil person!

The reason evil rulers like Stalin and Mao Tse Tsung were not killed is because the minions of evil: the evil invisible hidden secret auras surrounding these evil shit things make sure that they are not killed.

Understand this: evil living people are protected by undead evil entities because these entities can use these evil people to commit more evil. Good people are systematically isolated and poisoned and attacked, while evil people live lives of unscathed and untouched because these undead shit things use evil people to commit as much evil as possible.

This is why they must be killed dead. This is why every good decent person must rise up and kill every evil person on earth. This is the reason these fucking things have spread the bullshit fad culture of ‘non-violence; throughout the entire human species. The realm of the undead must be exterminated, and every living creature they control must also be killed dead.

Only when every living creature and living human being is free of their poison: only when every living human being is strong enough and healthy enough and good enough to not be controlled by these fucking shit turds: only then can human beings heal this poisoned earth and create life that is beautiful and healthy and happy and good.

This must be stopped.

Why do you think there is instant replay in sports so the watchers can see something being repeated? Undead things try to re-live everything; they try to re-live their former lives over and over. Why do you think there are repetitive things called traditions and customs and rituals that are replayed and repeated for thousands of years? The entire fabric called human culture is a product of undead entities repeating things over and over; all the repetitive things of civilization is a product, a symptom of these dead filthy secret rotting things trying to preserve, perpetuate and re-live their former lives over and over. Living humans are intrinsically creative. We the living are not meant to repeat anything over and over again, mindlessly, stupidly, for no reason. The past is not designed to be preserved; it is not meant to be preserved; you should never put the past before the present and the future. The past is last: not first, it is finished and done with.

Now this repetitive insanity has become a mechanical horror of dead machines churning out identical products by the millions and billions, and it is being used by these dead things to poison and pollute and kill and destroy every living thing on earth. This must be stopped. The invention of cities of the dead, the origin of a sedentary lifestyle comes from the overpopulation, the accumulation of these dead filth that should have rotted away and decomposed and died millions of years ago. Civilization is a product of their existence. Civilization was invented by undead entities. People are good. Civilization is evil. When civilization is destroyed, when every undead filth is killed dead: there will be no more machines, no more industrialized mechanical unfeeling horror, no more destruction of the entire earth, no more poisoning of the earth, no more repetitive mechanical dead machines churning out identical copies of everything from computers, to clothes, to food, to buildings, no more manufactured nuclear bombs, no more war, no more

overpopulation of the earth by a naked ape who is not designed and not meant to kill or destroy anything that is alive and good. No more worshipping of dead things. No more worshipping the dead past: the past is dead and is not worth anything except to be learned from. No more worship of anything anymore, no more valuing dead things, no more cults of death. For a living animal to worship a dead thing, or a dead idea, or a dead ancestor, or a dead metal, or a dead crystal, is the stupidest, filthiest, most rotten, foul travesty of life possible. It is a complete reversal of the designed purpose of Life.

The reason these things are called undead is because they are unfeeling. They feel nothing: they are not human, they are not alive or dead, they exist in-between Life and total death. They do not belong in this Universe. They do not belong on this living earth. They are interlopers. They do not belong hiding inside living people *and they know it*. They do not belong anywhere; they must be exterminated with *extreme prejudice*. They must be killed dead dead. Their invention called civilization must be destroyed along with them . Everything they have ever invented must be destroyed utterly; every evil filthy insane stupid thing they have invented must be wiped out so all life can live as it is designed to; in happiness and health… free of sickness and disease, free of all evil.

Human Cannibalism

Human cannibals sharpened their teeth for a very good, logical *caused* reason. The ancestors of these humans did not die completely as they should have, they only *half-died*. These half-dead auras went and hid inside the bodies of sharks that had sharp pointed teeth and lived inside these reptiles until their undead teeth became sharp and triangular and pointed also.
Sharks are cannibals; they kill and eat each other all the time. In the South Pacific and Caribbean islands: undead ancestor entities hid inside the bodies of sharks and lived inside these cold blooded reptilian fish for so long that they developed a sick insane lust to eat the flesh of their own kind. Then these undead monsters went back into the bodies of the people *they had given life to,* and poisoned their bodies and souls *with the blood lust of a shark*… the lust to eat the flesh of their own kind with sharpened teeth. This is how and

why human cannibalism happened; this is where the practice of cannibals sharpening their teeth *to mimic the triangular teeth of sharks* comes from.

After hiding inside the bodies of living sharks, these undead filth went back into the bodies of their own children… they went back and secretly hid *inside* the living bodies of their children's children and poisoned them with their undead auras. Because they had mutated their own undead human auras with the auras of living sharks who have endless rows of triangular razor-sharp teeth: they developed an unnatural, sick instinctive predatory lust to eat the flesh of their own species with teeth that are razor sharp; they made their own progeny *file their teeth, until they were triangular, like the teeth of sharks are*, and made them eat the flesh of their own kind… just as sharks that kill and eat each other. These undead things are undead parasitic filth that secretly feed on and live off the life-energy of their own begotten children's children; they are ugly, horrible, mutated abominations of mixing an undead human aura with the aura of a living shark, creating an undead dying invisible thing that is neither shark nor human, an undead horrible deformed monster which preys upon its own species like a shark. This is just one example of how sick, how filthy, how foul, how horrible these undead things are and how sick and evil the crimes they commit against their own offspring actually are. This is just one example of why all of these unspeakable things need to be exterminated with extreme prejudice.

How Ancient these undead things are:

The oldest desert on earth is the Namib desert in southern Africa: the Namib desert is between two rivers called: Kuiseb and Usiab; reverse their letters and you get: Besiuk... *Be see i you kill.* Baisu means '*be an eye… see you.*' '*be…* an *'i'* that *sees you.*' ' *bad energy i sees you.*' ' **b**ad **e**vil **I** = eye **s**ees **y**ou' The evil eye of the black raven: schizophrenic insane reptiles that blackened the souls of African apes until their skin became almost as black with death as the blackened feathers of the raven. Ravens are permanently mad: they are raving insane hate-filled ancient things of reptilian hate and evil. The raving madness of that fitly evil reptile is just one of the many undead poisons which have been injected into the souls, minds and hearts of living people.

These two analyzed, reversed words reveal a basic difference between how these insane unseen things and how living people perceive the universe. Undead things can go into a living person and see through their eyes, and then go out of a living person and see that person though other eyes. They perceive the reality of life through many layers of rotting dying hate and envy and jealousy and wickedness. They are permanently schizoid: *multiple* split personalities; because they go in and out of living people's auras so many times, *they have no sense of self*: their personality and their dying aura changes with every time they go into and violate the aura of a living creature… until they become permanently crazy. These undead things go **in** and **out** of the auras of living creatures so many times they become addicted to it. The letters of Besuik reveals how the meaning of the letters "**b**e **s**ee **i** **y**ou **k**ill". (u = you) only make sense when an undead thing is flitting in and out of a person's aura, constantly perceiving the Universe mixed up in different perspectives. This is why these things need to be killed dead. They need to be exterminated and wiped out of existence. All these dead things do is commit evil.

Understand this: these leftover detached auras of these dead bodies are dead, and should have died completely and need to die and should be killed. They are poisonous towards all living creatures.

This is where the word "being' comes from. These things do not live: they are not alive. All they do is exist, all they do is 'be'. They are negative be-ings that are detached from all living creatures and hate and fear all life. That is what they are negative energy be-ings: they don't live: they just exist, they just "be" and see. They are undead beings: that are watching you all the time and see you and want to kill you. They are detached 'i's'. They are detached eyes. All they do is watch and hate and plot evil. All they can do is 'be'. They are insane mutated ugly monstrosities, they are unhuman filth. Their reaction to the first walking apes of Kiuseb-Besuik Africa was a undead Being whose intentions are: ***'see i you…. Kill'.*** Every living thing they see, they want to kill. They can see you. You cannot see them. That is their only advantage. Every living creature they go into; they poison with their negative

hate and urge to harm and hurt and kill. They are the mortal enemies of all living things and they must be killed **completely <u>dead.</u>**

The Hidden evil Meaning of the Letter 'W'

All the names, descriptions, symptoms and evidences of undead evil begin the letter w. This evil symbol represents *the double you*: the two you's… one is you: your true self. The other is the undead aura which is superimposed over your living personality and body, it is the undead parasitical 'you', the invisible secret evil filthy thing which poisons your entire being from birth to death. The evil symbol of the letter 'w' can be analyzed and deciphered.

<u>W</u>itchcraft
<u>W</u>ickedness
<u>W</u>ar
<u>W</u>inners

Winners are inners. ***Inners are the many undead rotting evil filth hiding inside the innards, hiding inside the living guts and organs of living people. They are the undead evil that poisons the souls and bodies of all winners.***
That is the meaning of the two 'u's that make up the letter 'w': there are those who are **W**ith you, all around you and then there are the ***<u>inners</u>***. The undead hiding **in**side you. *They exist secretly inside you, and outside you; along **<u>w</u>**ith you.*

Who are the actual winners? ***<u>W</u>****ith* ***<u>inner</u>*** ***<u>s</u>****ecret observers* they are the evil **<u>w</u>**icked stinking undead entities hiding inside the bodies and souls of living people who sacrifice their humanity and everything that is good and positive in order to become winners. ***W***inners are **w**icked people, poisoned by wicked evil undead entities hiding inside their poisoned bodies, souls and guts. All winners are poisoned by the evils of ambition, adversarial competition and antagonism. Winners are insensitive, destructive, negative and stupid.

Why is the truth, the ugly grisly disgusting truth about human civilization and human history so convoluted?

The trademark of all evil: is this: evil is as illogical and as meaningless and as complex and convoluted as possible.

What is the evil of witchcraft? It is the hidden unseen evil ability of invisible filthy undead entities who can and do *secretly* control and manipulate *which* way you go… *which* choice you make, *which* impulse you follow. Only if you develop your own will. Only if you go against the will of others can you even begin to develop enough self-will and self-discipline to oppose the undead cunning presence of these stinking rotting undead things. Instead of opposing your will, they try to constantly put pressure so your good impulse and direction is poisoned and deflected away from what you originally wanted to do, by putting tantalizing corruptions in your path, by wooing you away from good with the attractions of evil. This is how they do it: not by directly opposing your will, but by temptation, by offering you easier ways out… not by one temptation, but by millions of tempting choices offered to you every day… by whispering into your sleeping soul when you are asleep and unconscious… subtly brainwashing you and pushing you to make the wrong choice, say the wrong thing, do the wrong thing.

All evil is a snarled a devious mass of cunning twisted evil lies and deceptions that are as cunningly twisted into knots of deceptions and delusions and illusions by undead filth as much as possible

The only hope that evil entities have to keep from being exterminated and killed dead and utterly destroyed: is to make its knotted snarled twisted mass of ruination and corruption and cunning evil so complex: that no living human being can ever unravel the truths of all these sick twisted evil filth and straighten the whole past history of the human species out into an analyzed understandable sane rational logical understanding of what happened, why it happened, and how it happened:
The history of the human race to destroy the entire Living Earth has been kept secret .

The secret truth that humans are being used to destroy the entire Living Earth has been intentionally kept a secret from all living humans

The human history of
Who did what, where, why, when and how

Has been intentionally poisoned and made indecipherable by the hidden secret invisible undetectable presence of undead entities hiding inside and all around every living human being. It is they who did it. It was *they* who did where, what, when, why and how.

All of the motivations, impulses, rationalizations, reasons for why living human being do anything, everything you feel, think and do; is completely poisoned and corrupted by the interference and violation of these sick stinking undead scum shit things hiding invisibly and secretly inside the bodies souls minds and hearts of all living babies, children adolescents and adult human beings

This is why all of these negative filth must be exterminated and killed **dead.**

What is the path of evil? It is the path of separation; it is the evil Path of Splitness. It is the dynamic of the 1st half of Infinite Time being re-enacted during the 2nd half of Infinite Time where it does not belong.

This Infinite Universe has been slowly connecting itself back together again for billions of years. Slowly and organically: the Universe has been connecting itself back into connected organic forms of beauty and health for billions and billions of years.

Now… this filthy evil subhuman species of ape called human beings have been trying to ruin the connections which have been slowly and painstakingly formed by the nature of the whole universe coming together. Our Universe is by nature designed to connect itself together; not split itself apart. Now this species is trying to blow up the entire earth. All human life is being torn apart by the splitting of the atom: the smallest most innocent form of life energy that scientists could find. By picking on the smallest possible form of connected Life Energy which all life is made of: as the big bully of the Earth, this poisoned insane destructive evil ape… after picking on the smallest possible harmless defenseless living forms of energy, and massacring and

destroying countless trillions and quadrillions of tiny seeds of life by crushing them to death… these evil human apes called scientists have now tried to kill and destroy an even smaller form of connected life energy; by splitting apart the living atom, by inventing nuclear bombs of mass destruction: by inventing the insanity of the atomic bomb.

The most evil invention of living humans poisoned by the insane undead who control and orchestrate the destruction of all living things, has been the splitting of the atom. The splitting of the atom is the most evil invention ever invented by a mad crazed sick insane ape that is so poisoned by undead auras poisoning its entire body and soul, words cannot describe the horror which has been unleashed upon the green organic beauty of the earth we live on and depend on for our lives.

This is why civilization must be destroyed. Civilization is systematically poisoning and destroying all Life on Earth. The human ape has been separating itself from all Life, the human species continues to separate itself from all the connections of its own Life and living environment: insulating itself from the world it lives in. The Path of Splitness: the splitting of a living human personality into insane disconnected multiple personalities: the insulation of living humans from touching anything that is alive and organically healthy. The insane human trend of not eating or drinking anything that is organically connected and alive and healthy… is all the same basic path of evil which is also the splitting of the atom, the splitting up of the nuclear family, the splitting up of all human social bonds, the separating of all humans from each other, the insulation of all living people from each other, is the same unspeakably insane irrational evil direction of total annihilation and suicidal self-destruction which 7 billion insane dead zombies who are controlled by uncounted numbers of undead dying decomposing dead auras and entities.

The last one hundred years of human civilization has accumulated the killing and poisoning of dead dying evil insane rotting undead souls to this present condition of over-poisoned space to a new level of toxic evil that is so many times more evil than it ever was before: there is no way to describe the crisis of the entire living earth.

The evil and the horror of the legacy of our dead ancestors is this: living human insane apes poisoned by undead spirits, have been doing the opposite of what we are designed to do for millions of years. We are designed to touch each other with our living hands and skin; sensitively and gently. Instead: this poisoned living species called human beings: poisoned by these filth evil undead things, have for millions of years been doing the opposite of what we are naturally designed to do we are designed to touch the air, the rain the sunlight, the earth, and all living organisms with our naked skin… and allow all living creatures and the wind and sunlight and rain and snow and grass and trees and flowers and insects and plants and animals and fish and worms to touch us also. Instead mankind has committed the most horrible sin of all: he has separated himself from all of Nature, he has separated himself from the Living Earth he lives on. He has separated himself from the Living Universe he lives in. He has descended back and down into an imaginary delusional abstract nonexistent 2-dimensional illusion, which is not real and does not actually exist.
Mankind has not progressed, it has regressed from a living three-dimensional animal, into a living three-dimensional animal that only recognizes and only reacts to 2-dimensioinal symbols that don't actually exist! An abstract illusion on a flat 2-dimensional surface is not progress: an abstract 2-dimensional symbol on a flat 2-dimensional surface in a 3-dimensioinal Universe is not intelligence. It is delusional insanity.

The Path of Splitness ended when the 1st half of Infinite Time finished splitting. The 2nd half of Infinite Time is the time of connection: it is the time to seek out and make Connections not separations. We are living during the 2nd half of Infinite Time, not the 1st half. The 2nd half of our Universe's existence has a living process that is not a die-namic but a life-amic, that is positive. The Universe has now been following the Path of Connection, the Path of Healing, for untold billions of years. We humans were put on this Earth to heal ourselves, and heal all living things on Earth by seeking out and making connections; by making friends.

Why hasn't the human species gone completely extinct? Why has the human species gone through countless bottlenecks of near-extinction… but never total extinction? The reason is because the human species is the Newest and

best living organic design on Earth. The human species is a GOOD genetic design that is designed to do GOOD. But we are poisoned by undead evil.

Over and over… Nature has tried to scrape away and get rid of these undead parasitical filth clinging onto living humans, poisoning this inherently intrinsically good design of a naked animal designed to touch all living things gently with its bare skin… over and over Mother Nature has tried to get rid of the undead parasites clinging to humans, by reducing their numbers down to a barest minimum of two: a boy and a girl, Adam and Eve… so that they could start fresh all over again, clean and innocent of all the undead evil which poisoned their forebears. That is why the human species has not been completely wiped out yet: genetically, we are designed to be intrinsically Good.

The definition of Forebear means to cease or refrain from control of oneself. A forebear means ancestor: literally a person existing before. Do you understand?

All living humans are intrinsically GOOD. All dead ancestors are intrinsically evil. These undead rotting things must be exterminated with extreme prejudice.

How Truth was REVERSED and misperceived as lies
And how lies were reversed and misperceived as Truth

Adam and Eve were not cast out from the Garden of Eden, they were cast from the *Garden of* the *Eaten*: where Evil dens of predators lived. This hell of hate and evil cunning of the African Veldt was a garden of *e-vel* sin for these wicked foul undead things: The 'i' in the word evil is pronounced exactly as the 'e' in the world Veldt. The 'e' in the word evil is pronounced like the letter 'i'. The two vowels of the word evil have been cunningly reversed in how they are pronounced. This is a trademark of these stinking shit things, they try to reverse everything. The evil of the African Veldt was where they could wallow in aiding and abetting of the worst evil there is: where animals killed and ate each other, committing the evil of killing a living animal for its flesh and eating that dead flesh. Where more living animals could be born

and grown, as in a cultivated artificial garden: just to they could be killed and die and be eaten in the most horrible, savage, brutal ways possible.

Adam and Eve were cast out because they were not meat eaters, they were eaters of fruit: because they were not filled with hate and evil and envy and fear and all the filthy undead auras the other species were poisoned with for a very good reason: They were a NEW species. Completely NEW. They did not yet suffer from the legacy of millions of years of undead ancestors poisoning their bodies and souls..

Adam and Eve were cast out of the Garden of the Eaten: for their refusal to kill and eat living creatures. The undead cast them out because they instead of eating living animals, they were fruit eaters, they had eaten of the fruit of Knowledge.

All the other sin-filled living creatures in the African Veldt aided the undead in this casting out of the only good animal on earth: the gulf of Aden: the evil energy of Nature aided and abetted the undead evil filth who cast these two innocent naked creatures out, naked of all evil… out of the Garden of evil dens of lions and hyenas, out of the plains of the millions of grazing animals, the plains of the Eaten, where the eaters and the eaten committed their sins over and over for hundreds of millions of years. The Garden of the *Eaten*, the Garden of *Evil dens* became called the Garden of Eden… the most evil sinful place on Earth:: the Serengeti Plains: where more animals were killed and slain and massacred and *eaten* every day for hundreds of millions of years than any other place on earth…. by *E*vil animals that lived in *dens* and hunted in packs. This is how the true meanings of words are compressed over time. One word is compressed to include both the eaters and the eaten. The grazing animals were not innocent of committing evil: they were eating the young innocent young grasses of the Serengeti every year, turning it into a dustbowl by overgrazing.

The Truth screams out in the Bible for all to understand: Adam and Eve were allowed to eat from every tree in that garden *except* the tree of Knowledge which gave them the knowledge of what is GOOD and what is EVIL They were forbidden because these invisible undead evil things did not want any

living creature to become aware of what they were doing to them. They did not want this pair of innocent naked apes to understand what is GOOD and what is evil.

The instant these two apes became aware that evil undead monsters were invading their bodies: they tried to cover their bodies up: trying to defend themselves against this abomination of dead auras violating living people. When Adam and Eve gained knowledge of what is GOOD and what is evil, Adam and Eve HID from these evil undead things, which they had before been innocently deceived into listening to and obeying. They hid from these foul undead things because they knew they were evil and were afraid of them for good reason. Because these two first naked humans realized that these things were evil: these evil things projected their own evil onto them: they cursed them and poisoned them; accusing them of being evil.

So… the most innocent naked ape who had not committed any sin: was poisoned by these undead things and guilefully forced into becoming a consumer: forced into doing what they did not want to do: eat dead flesh. Humans did not make skins to cover themselves with: it explicitly states that their god did this <u>to</u> them. The entire story of Genesis is a reversal of truth. and the rest of the Bible is a reversal also: it hides the story of how these undead filth used and poisoned and manipulated and terrorized the human species from the very beginning into becoming evil.

NOT ANY MORE

Now this book has now stripped them naked, and exposed them for what they actually are.

Do you understand? These undead things have reversed the human perception of everything. These dead filth have reversed the perceptions of GOOD and evil <u>from the very beginning</u>. They have put themselves forwards as being good; when actually, they are the most evil dead rotting filth in existence: They have made human perceive dead auras as being good instead of evil. It took them hundreds of thousands of years to accomplish this reversal of perception: they made living people misperceive what is evil as gods: gods

are supposed to be 'good'. That is a stinking lie. All gods are not good, they are evil filth that needs to be wiped off this planet.

The cunning way these undead filth have brainwashed living people is so transparently obvious it screams out how cunningly these undead use the words to fool living people: what is the fucking different between good and god? An extra added empty zero, a hollow filthy dead thing sucking off the living auras of living people. This is why they must be obliterated from the face of the earth. This is why they must all be killed dead. Do you understand? All abstract symbols are evil. Words are inventions of the undead; they were invented by the undead to deceive living people, they were invented so humans could lie. The word evil is the reverse of the word live. The undead are the reverse of a live living creature. The die-namic of evil is the reversal of living into dying; it is the reversal of positive into negative; it is the reversal of logic into illogic; it is the reversal of nature, of the natural order of things into an artificial reversed order of things. Evil reverses everything that is good into bad. Evil reverses everything that is healthy into sickness. Evil reverses everything that is beautiful into ugliness. Evil reverses everything that is natural into unnatural abominations.

Evil entities use the tactic of reversing human perceptions for a damned good reason. If humans did not have their perceptions of GOOD and evil reversed: they would have killed and destroyed these undead filth a long time ago. Any sign of increasing genetic health and intelligence in the human population is seen as a mortal threat to the existence of undead ghouls. These undead things have been trying to poison the health and intelligence of the human race ever since they turned all of Nature against Man and hounded Him out of the Garden of the Eaten because the first humans would not eat dead flesh and refused to kill. When humans become healthy: they become intelligent: when they become intelligent, it is increasingly more difficult for the undead to deceive them and fool them and manipulate them and control them. This is why human wars were invented: to systematically kill the healthiest, most intelligent, most honest GOOD people on Earth, while allowing the sickest, most diseased genetic strains to survive

Two perfect historical examples of how people have been brainwashed into the *reversed* perception that good is evil and evil is good are George Washington and Dwight Eisenhower. In 1791, Washington warned of false patriots who drape them in the flag but would betray the values of the American Constitution. The actual truth is that it was Washington who was the false patriot who draped himself in the flag and betrayed the values of the American people, and in doing so became the richest man in America. Everything he warned about has come to pass because he was the first who did what he warned others of..

In Eisenhower's farewell speech, he warned about the danger and growth of the military complex. The actual truth is that it is Eisenhower who was responsible for development and growth of the Industrial complex. The two most evil Americans of their era 'warned' others *about what they actually had done and what they actually were*. and have since been whitewashed into false icons of good, when the truth is, they were some of the most evil monsters of their time.

It is what Washington and Eisenhower actually **did** that was evil. During the **W**ar of Independence 1775-1783, less than 5% of Americans fought against England. 95% of the colonists were loyal to Britain. During the 1930's America was 51% of German descent, pro-German and all of them were peace loving and against being involved in any war. Eisenhower who was of German descent himself killed more than 2 million German prisoners of war by deliberately starving them to death by declassifying them so they would not be classed as prisoners of war: this officially avoided the use of 'war crime' being used against them. In fact: both of them *reversed* the wishes of American people and did the exact opposite of what the people wanted them to do; and in doing so destroyed American democracy at its core and reversed the paths of history. They deflected the fact of their own evil by telling people to look elsewhere; not at them! Never look at the wealthiest most powerful men on earth as being the most evil people on earth! Nooo, you must love and worship and idolize these filth, not hang them by their balls which they richly deserve.

Two other examples of the reversal of public perception are World War One and World War Two. Both of these World Wars were genocidal on a worldwide scale in its *secret intention of the undead*. Both of them were carefully orchestrated to destroy the most positive, healthiest cultures in the world *and* the healthiest, most intelligent babies, children and adults. Industrialization had unexpectedly produced people who were healthier, more intelligent and happier than before industrialization. The undead had invented machines in order to dehumanize living humans and turn them into mechanical zombies and destroy their intelligence so they would become obedient robots; easily controlled and manipulated by the top of the pyramid of civilized corruption. Something had to be done to stop this growing health and intelligence. People all over Europe and Russia and America were rising up and refusing to be obedient oppressed slaves and demanding to be treated more decently, and demanding more rights. The masses were beginning to wake up and were quickly becoming aware of themselves as human beings, as workers as women who deserved to be treated decently and have a say in their country's govt.

Just before WW1: <u>80%</u> of Russian peasants owned their own land and lived in communal villages. This is another example *of the reversal of human perception* by undead evil. The conventional perception is that Marx and the Bolsheviks introduced communism into Russia. What they actually did was destroy the Communism which already existed in Russia and poison and pervert the NAME, the WORD 'communism' into an abomination that represents the complete opposite of communal living; a totalitarian state government, controlled by a centralized power.

Russia had become a culture of peasant landowners who were no longer oppressed or massacred. The Royal govt of the Tsar was so incompetent, so weak, so ineffectual; it was a benign entity, similar to the weak foppish French Royalty just before the French Revolution. In both cases: the aristocracy had almost completely divorced itself from running the country, and new revolutionary ideas were spreading like wildfire. The Tsarist govt simply did not know how to handle or control the 100's of millions of its subjects. Its culture was still that of medieval Feudalism… but it had become so mild that 80% of the peasants by now owned their own land! They did not

like being oppressed or taxed or ruled by the Russian nobility. The only thing that kept this hodge-podge of different ethnic people together was their supposed love and loyalty to their Royal Tsar and his Royal family. In fact… the only thing that *did* hold the Russian Empire together before WW1 was a culture of LOVE… a false love… an imaginary love, a token love for an unseen, distant Emperor who they never saw but were supposed to worship and obey out of love for him; but nevertheless, it was a huge danger to evil things that survive only by fomenting hate and misery and suffering. Tsar Nicholas was the worst possible ruler for that time. Instead of ruling Russia as a responsible adult: he abdicated all his governmental responsibilities and escaped from civilization and went into seclusion: living with his family by the lake side. His living example of being a GOOD father to his children and being with his family all the time, was also dangerous. Even though he had abdicated all of his Royal responsibilities as Tsar: he had not abdicated taking care of his own children.

Germany before the war was the most humane, the most *humanly* progressive industrialized nation in the world. It was also the newest industrialized nation in Europe. It had the best educational system, the best social laws, it took care of its people better than any other industrialized nation. Russia was quickly copying this. In 1900: the St Petersburg foundry workers had disability insurance. I know this because one of my grandfathers worked in an iron foundry in St. Petersburg and was injured. He received a disability pension for the rest of his life because of his injury. This level of advanced humanity and decency in treating industrial workers was unheard of in America or anywhere else in the world except in Germany and in certain parts of Russia. France was also following suit and so was England. The awareness of the evils of ownership and capitalism by the book written by Marx and Engels was a huge danger also. If the workers organized against their oppressors and owners *intelligently*: capitalism and the greed that capitalism fosters and spreads would be quickly and easily destroyed and the whole world would become healthier than it ever had been before. People were becoming aware of themselves as ethnic cultures, they were developing individual identities *and* social identities that were logical and did not clash with each other. People were organizing themselves together intelligently. Their awareness was expanding.

What happened in WW1 was that the BEST of every class of people, the BEST living examples of GOODNESS and DECENCY were killed and destroyed so the world would never again aspire to be good parents to their children like the Tsar was to his children, but become filthy assholes like the English Royalty is towards its children: sending them off to private schools and abdicating their responsibility to educating and raising their own children. Turning the two best cultures which had more humanity in them against each other so they became mortal enemies and were brainwashed into hating each other, fearing each other, despising their neighbor nation.

For instance: what Hitler praised in the German Volk culture as the supreme proof of a superior race was exactly what Germans had admired about Russia before the Great War of 1914. The healthy outdoors lifestyle of the small, bucolic farms of the Russian *communal* Kulaks which before the industrialization of Russia comprised 80% of its population, and which produced men and boys who were stronger and healthier than any other nation in Europe. They were all slaughtered in the Great War, and slaughtered in the ensuing civil war between the Bolshevik red armies and the Tsarist White armies. They starved and died for lack of food, lack of clothing, lack of guns, lack of ammunition. What was left of Russia was the Jew infested Bolshevik totalitarian state terrorism of Stalin: political indoctrination of the masses, political mock trials, mass brutality and executions for no reason, mass deportations, death camps, peasants killed for no reason other than they were not poor and starving. Stalin wiped out 80% of the Russian culture: the culture of independent small farms and communal villages by herding the peasants into state prison farms called collective farms and destroying all of their communal culture which was organically developing to become a humane, gentle, simple way of Life that was developing in the opposite direction which the undead want humans to develop: into a mechanized insane horror of machines ruling humans. The reason Hitler saw Western Russia as a land of opportunity which could be colonized was because the Bolsheviks had been committing mass genocide against their own people for 20 years, and Steppes of Western Russia were almost completely depopulated because of it.

WW1 had destroyed the health and intelligence of the people of the Russian empire through a civil war and Stalin's brutal pogroms, death camps, systematic starvation of the masses, mass terror, mass brainwashing, and the execution of all competent people who had any status as authority figures; until the genetic health of people of the USSR was permanently damaged, until all the people were indoctrinated into becoming brutalized terrified slaves, by being forced to work in the most inhuman miserable conditions performing the most demeaning tasks, until the once healthy population of the Russian empire was completely destroyed… This was done to destroy the communistic culture of Russia: the Communal culture of the Russian people which had existed long *before* the Bolsheviks came into power: the culture of small villages farming their land together: communally, as friends and equals. In its place was put the centralized totalitarian horror of mass death and mass brainwashing and terror and dictatorship of Lenin and Stalin…

And this most centralized of evil govts *labeled itself* as being 'communist' When it was actually the *opposite* of a communal society and culture. It was concentrating all the power into one man's hands, so nobody had any authority or freedom whatsoever to do as they wished: that is the opposite of what communal culture is. Community culture is based upon cooperation between equals in small, independent, self-sufficient communities. Not a mass murderer like Stalin telling 300 million people what to plant, when to plant, when to harvest, how much was supposed to be harvested, what job everyone was given, what to think, what to do, how to act, etc…

So then the world was brainwashed into the *misperception* that Stalin's horror of totalitarian brainwashing of 350 million people was 'communism'. Instead of what it actually was a Jewish Bolshevik totalitarian state of mind control and spying on other people and living in constant fear and terror of the state arresting you and sending you to a death camp for no reason whatsoever.

Were the communist farms of the hippies of the 1960's totalitarian military police state ruled by terror? No! Yet these communes were communist in their intent. Was Lenin and Stalin's Bolshevik govt communist in intent? No! They used this scam as propaganda to evict peasants from their farms and put them into state-run prisons which they were not allowed to leave

under pain of death so they could destroy communism. Were the Israeli kibbutz's totalitarian horrors, run by a centralized military police state that forced everyone at the point of a gun into trucks and carted them off to another location? *Almost* The communes of Israel were communist in their intent but run by the state..

The point is: the WORD 'communist' has been so blackened, and twisted: the meaning of that word has been reversed in the perception of the brainwashed masses to mean something that is the *opposite of what it actually means*.

This is how the undead have prevented the human species from living as they should and prevented them from waking up and realizing that packing yourself into a city is NOT a healthy way to live, and that living in Nature on a small farm is a *thousand times better way to live* than in a city. That living as a self-sufficient community in harmony with Nature is a million times healthier and a better way to live than living in any city.

This was why the undead orchestrated WW1: to ruin, twist and *reverse* the trend back to Nature and back to simpler healthier ways of living as the Kulaks of Russia had been doing before they were all massacred by Stalin and his butchers. The undead invented WW1 and WW2 so they could kill all the healthiest most intelligent men of France England, America, Canada, Germany, Europe, Australia etc. They were killed so the most healthy intelligent girls and women would never have babies sired by these millions of healthy boys and men and give birth to babies who were even healthier that they were.

This was the planned INTENTION of World War One by the undead. This was what the undead INTENDED to do to the human race and did… without living people ever becoming aware that they had done it or were planning on doing it. To destroy and corrupt and poison all human health and intelligence as quickly and completely as possible, in every way possible; from mass destruction, mass death, mass killing, brainwashing, drugging, poisoning, polluting, mass culture, mass manufacturing, govt control, capitalist advertizing, entertainment propaganda, etc, etc. The invention of new drugs, new poisons, new toxic chemicals, the invention of nuclear horror… and all

this has been SOLD to the masses as 'progress' when it is the OPPOSITE: it is a regression into the dumbing down of humans while increasing the overpopulation of humans so they will poison the earth they live on by their billions; consuming and wasting and destroying the earth until nothing alive is to be left. INCLUDING the human animal who is being manipulated and controlled by undead filth to commit its own mass extinction.

But the other side of the unforeseen boon of industrialization had not been completely destroyed. The Germ of health that was the German people before WW1 and before WW2 had not been systematically massacred and starved and terrorized and indoctrinated and brainwashed and wiped out, as had the peasant culture and people of the Russian Empire by the civil wars of 1917-1921 and the systematic genocide and terrorization of the Stalinist Bolshevik regime. In order to destroy their healthier culture, WW2 was orchestrated and planned and carried out by undead filth. True: the undead had targeted Germany in WW1 and after WW1 so it would suffer mass starvation and mass unemployment and mass poverty and mass humiliation and mass dehumanization after WW1, but that was not sufficient to destroy this germ of a new improved industrialized culture that was better than any other industrialized culture.

So the filthiest most evil human they could find was manipulated to become dictator of Germany: Adolf Hitler. The complete OPPOSITE of the Aryan ideal he espoused: Not blonde, tall and blue-eyed: but lazy, unhealthy, fat, unathletic, ignorant, undisciplined, and cunning: a liar and betrayer of the new clean ethnic populations of the earth which had begun to demand their own ethnic identity be recognized as autonomous nations. But as evil and corrupt as he was. Coming from a broken home where his father who was a drunkard and a racist and a bigot and beat him every night. Growing up as an abandoned child. Impoverished, homeless, living in a poor house for bachelors. With little or no education he was still a thousand times more healthy and more intelligent and better than the filth of the other side: the truly corrupt nations of the Capitalist system of private Jewish banks owning whole nations and controlling everything behind the scenes without anyone even knowing who these secretive filth are.

Hitler led the German people up a garden path of false lies. Claiming they were a master race of superior beings. What they were was the 2nd most brainwashed masses in the world at the time. Only The USSR had people more indoctrinated into unquestioning obedience to the state than Germany. By promising the German people a new future of world power and superiority: by wiping out the humiliation they had suffered after being blamed for WW1; which they were not responsible for… Hitler put them to work in death factories, manufacturing weapons of mass destruction and mass death, and he was hailed as their new hero for that. All Hitler was doing was fattening the German people for the oncoming slaughter of WW2, he was fattening them to be SACRIFICED to the undead… who had enjoyed the sacrifices made by insane controlled human shells for millions of years before: and are determined to continue this mind-control to the last possible second before releasing their charges from the mind-numbing, mind-blocking chains they are trapped in, until no Life is left on Earth.

What you need to understand about WW1 and WW2 is that it destroyed, poisoned and twisted so MANY positive trends and burgeoning ideas and goals and cultures of the human species, it ruined all of them. It would take 2,000 pages to detail all of what was ruined. It requires a HUGE convergence of many, many levels of pure evil for any large orchestration and manipulation of the human species to be carried out. The destruction of all innocence, the destruction of all Love, the destruction of all Happiness, the destruction of all Health, the destruction of all Intelligence only occurs when all the minions of hell and Heaven and all the undead spirits of the past are combined in an organized, cooperative effort to stave off their coming demise and extinction.

In order to fool and delude the human species: these undead use what is called *'the chosen race'* to commit their evil. The Jewish race ARE the chosen race: but not for any reason told in its Torah or Bible. This race is chosen to commit EVIL. This race of Semites were chosen to become the most evil people on Earth and commit the most horrible abominations and crimes and sins against their own religion and against all LIFE. The culture of the Semites: Arabs and Jews are the most evil cultures of the western world.

All cultures are evil! But the most evil of them all always reach the apex of the pyramidal pyre of self-destruction called civilization. You can tell which culture is most evil by which one is at the top of worldly success and power and wealth. The wealthiest people in the western world today are Jews, Arabs and Christians in that order. The 'chosen race' were chosen to commit the worst evil of all, the poisoned humans ethnic race of the Jews are *racing* to destroy all Life on Earth before they go extinct. This is why we are called the human race.

What does all this have to do with misperception and the reversal of good into perceived evil and evil into perceived good?

The undead reversed the truth about both wars. The fact is: the world of Judaism declared war on Germany long before WW2 actually broke out. Not the other way around. The international Jewry of Zionist hate mongers were used to fabricate a reason to demonize Germany and destroy it in order to destroy the new generation of young healthy Germans: who were healthier, happier and more intelligent than any other people on Earth at that time in history. Hitler fattened them, duped them, and led them to their mass slaughter by leading them into war… and in that war the undead made sure to target the most innocent, the healthiest of the human species, selectively slaughtering and killing only the most healthy and intelligent of the German people, raping only the most healthy and beautiful and intelligent German girls: over two million German girls were raped by insane evil crazed Russian troops, and not one fucking word of this mass horror is ever spoken of. Instead: the myth of the non-existent hollow caust has been spread by the Jews. The opposite is true. The opposite of everything you have been taught and told is true

If two million Jewish girls were raped: do you think maybe they would erect a statue, and build a museum, and make movies about this like the Jews did about the myth which never happened? Do you think they would turn the rape of more than 2 million women into a multi-billion dollar industry like they did with the hoax of the hollow caust?... that hoax was caused by hollow undead filth.

The truth about WW2 is that it was the Germans who were targeted for mass slaughter and mass genocide by the Allies, and it was Jews who planned and orchestrated it. Not the other way around. The entire myth of the Jewish holocaust is hollow: it never happened. The causal truth is that WW2 was caused by hollow beings: undead entities. The hollows caused WW2. The holocaust of WW2 was caused by undead hollow entities. The cost of listening to and obeying the commands of hollow leaders; these leaders were personally responsible for killing millions of living people.

The fact is 10 million Germans were murdered and starved and burned to death, a few thousand Jew also died… the innocent ones, the decent ones, they died of Typhus and disease in German labor camps built to save the most evil Jews from death… The most ruthless, evil, poisoned ones survived. The best of humanity, the healthiest, the innocent were slaughtered while the worst of humanity survived. That is not progress! Two world wars in one century is not progress! It is mass insanity.

The result of destroying the youth, the flower of young Germany and destroying its new culture is that now Germany has the lowest birth rate in the world. That is what the undead intended: to destroy the genetic germ of human health which Germany was the prime example of in the 1930's. This was their basic intention. Their hatred of health made them target the healthiest nation the world in 1930's and 40's, and kill and rape and ruin the healthiest people the most intelligent people… not only in Germany but in every nation which took part in that war.

The point is: their intention of the undead is not to wipe out all of humanity right away. Their intention is to destroy every genetic healthy specimen of the human race until only the filthiest most diseased genetic garbage is left to continue thee race so it will destroy the entire earth without having the brain capacity and intelligence to realize it is doing so.
The Movies and films and pictures of Germany in the 1930's before WW2 show the truth. The children in Germany before WW2 were healthy, tanned, fit and happy. They were also the brightest and most intelligent. They were also the most Honest and Courageous and most Decent people in the world at that time in history. They did not hate anybody. They were not racists. They

were not bad or evil. It was only the Nazi thugs at the very top of Hitler's govt who were evil. The mass, the huge majority of Germans were decent people.

Now… take a look at the children of today. Look at the children of America, Europe India Africa. Do you see any healthy happy children? NO. Do you see any intelligence? Any Honesty? Any Courage? NO. No. No.

All you see are sick, diseased, brainwashed, paranoid, weak, genetic cripples with no ability to concentrate on anything longer than 3 minutes… or 3 seconds: depending on how degenerate they are.

Do you see any children today who have developed their athletic abilities? NO NO NO. You see sick diseased imbeciles sucking on boob tubes and movies and computer internet trash.

The world never speaks of how the Germans and the German people in the 1930's were BETTER at everything than anyone else in the world. By the way I am not German: so you can forget assuming I am prejudiced. I found this out late in my life. In the 1930's the Germans were better at everything. Their uniforms were better, their helmets were better their guns were better, their machines were designed better, they were organized better, they won the 1933 Olympics by a landslide of German athletes beating everyone in the world. They were the best of all humanity at that time. That is why they were targeted for destruction.

And yet they are now demonized as the worst, the most evil people to have ever lived and Hitler is demonized as the most evil ruler to ever commit the atrocity of genocide against the Jews. This is utterly false.

What actually happened is the Jewish world community targeted the German nation for slaughter because this race is chosen by the undead to commit the worst crimes against humanity. It was Germany that was chosen for genocide; not the Jews. It was the Jews who were the mass murderers and the hate mongers… not the Germans, and they still are: they are still at it: still selling the hoax of the hollow caust and calling everyone who challenges their

evil as hate mongers. This is the classic reversal of perception which all evil exhibits. Evil people see black as being white and white as being black. Jews see greed and selfishness as being good and kindness and generosity as being evil. They see truth as being evil and lies as being good. What is the holocaust? It is the hollow cost of victory; it is the hollowness of death, the hollowness of all victory over Living creatures.

When the truth of the matter is that once Hitler came into power: he halted all racist actions against Jews, and in order to save the Jews in Europe and Germany from the mass slaughter which the allied bombing raids were committing against the German people as an intentional policy of genocide. Hitler took the Jews of Europe out of the cities that were being bombed into rubble because the Jews are the most evil race in Europe.

The point is: the undead used *both* top élites in power to orchestrate the mass genocide of Germans while sparing the Jews from slaughter. Which Jews were killed? Only the genetically healthy and good ones were killed off. The rest of this diseased race was spared to spread their seed out into the world.

The facts speak for themselves. After WW2: Jews all over the world came into positions of power in America, Europe, the USSR, Canada. Jewish population exploded after ww2 for a simple reason: they were the one race that had not been selectively targeted to have its best youngest men killed and slaughtered because there were so few of them, their deaths are barely noticed.

Today there are ten times more Jews than there were before WW2 and they are spreading their filthy seed as fast as they can while gobbling up every position of power, authority, influence and wealth in the world and installing themselves as the hidden ruling class of the western world. The only block they cannot touch yet is the Saudi Royal family: a seed of rapacious cunning Semitic filth who are the most cunning Arab survivors in the land of cowardice and appeasement and death: the Arabian Peninsula: the most destroyed area in the world.

This is the reversal of perception

Jews: ‘good’. Germany and Hitler: evil.
The actual relative truth in 1940 was:

Germans and Hitler: good. Jews; evil

Meaning in relative comparison;: Hitler and the Germans of 1930 were the best of a bad lot. They were the least corrupt culture of the industrialized world. The Jews were the most corrupt culture.

Take away the distortions, myths and the lies of Nazi atrocities.
Then compare what the Nazi’s did and what the Allies did.

Hitler sent many peace offerings to England during that war because he did not want to destroy the British Empire. Between 1939 and Operation Barbarossa: the British Foreign Office counted 16 German Peace proposals… Sixteen! Hitler never wanted to go to war against Britain; he admired England for its empire. Churchill that fiend possessed of poisoned undead entities made sure that Hitler’s peace attempts were kept secret and blocked at the highest levels. When the war was won: the entire staff of the allied powers and the English forces who had any contact with this foul filthy being: could not stand him; did not like him: despised him. Because he was a fiend of the worst diseased corrupt sort: a poisoned fat impudent toad, a drunken bum, a filth who only stayed in power long enough to perpetrate this horror of ww2 because masses of undead hovering around him kept him from being exposed and ousted from power.

The truth is that Germany had the healthiest culture in the world at that time. Hitler’s Germany did not have a culture of greed and money. It did not have a culture of pornography. It did not have a culture of gambling. It did not have a culture of mass entertainment and the escape from reality. It did not have a drug culture. It did not have a culture of mass media brainwashing beginning from birth. It did not have a culture of self-gratification. It did not have a culture of ease and laziness. It had a culture of valuing young children. It had a culture of kindness to children. It had a culture of morality where no German man would have sex with a German girl unless they were married and wanted to have children of their own to raise.

The *idea* of fucking!... pornographically… every week! simply did not exist in German culture at all. The idea of greed… self-indulgence… every day! Simply did not exist in the German culture in the 1930's in Germany.

Look around you today. What do you see? Do you see any happy healthy older people at all? Do you see any happy young people? Any happy healthy babies? No. Why is that?

Because all of them are poisoned by undead evil, and have lived lives of dissolution corruption and degradation and you can see what is the result is when you live like that.

The misperception is that the Allies were good and the Germans were evil
The opposite is true.
The Allies were the most corrupt evil cultures in the world.
Germany had the best, healthiest, most decent culture in the world.
The Allies were guilty of intentional genocide.
Hitler had no intention of starting a world war.
He wanted to deport the Jews: The Jewish Zionists blocked him from doing it.
The Allies had every intention of starting a world war.

The leaders of the Allies were the sickest most diseased corrupt leaders on earth at that time. Meaning relatively… Hitler was the most decent leader on Earth at that time. All leaders are evil. All leaders are corrupt. Hitler was the best of a bad lot. The actual holocaust was perpetrated by the allies against the German people and against the Japanese people; because the undead control BOTH SIDES of any conflict, because they *invent* conflict and foster it on both sides.

The point is; because civilization was invented by the undead and is intrinsically evil; only the worst evil can rise to the top of this evil invention. People who succeed, do so because they are the most evil corrupted people on Earth. This is why Jesus said it was impossible for a rich man to gain the kingdom of heaven: all worldly success is intrinsically evil. Anyone who

‘wins’ inside the structure of civilization is because they are the worst: not the best of humanity

The evil of WW2 was achieved by undead poisoning both power blocks against each other and by controlling and manipulating the most corrupt top leaders. The point is: the side that invented the atomic bomb was and is the most horrible evil race of diseased, controlled corrupted humans ever to live. Hitler and the Germans did not invent the nuclear death which is now on this Earth and spreading. Hitler was against greed: he was against immorality: he was for health and for children and outdoor work and Fun; he was for camps for children. None of the allied leaders were for anything healthy or good.

After WW2 the Americans stole the best ideas of the Germans: The celebration of children, the kindergarten, skiing and skating outdoors in the winter, camping and camps for children in the summer, the family as the social base of society… and in a short time all this was ruined because the American version of the Volk Kultur of Germany was a stolen fraud. Americans do not go camping anymore. There are no camps for children in the summer, no skating or skiing in the winter. All of it has been commercialized and made exorbitantly expensive so only rich people can enjoy these simple pleasures. People no longer enjoy the outdoors anymore. Everything is only for the extremely rich to enjoy: and they only enjoy it as a social statement of class snob superiority.

These are just some example of how undead evil can and does twist the perception of people into seeing good as being evil and seeing evil as being good.

Here is another example of how sick and evil these undead things are:

Look at the shroud of Turin: you will see a face and body that looks exactly like that of Osama Bin Laden. This shroud is supposed to be the shroud of Jesus of Nazareth: the most holy GOOD person ever to have lived. What does this mean? Look at how the undead repeated the story of Jesus by reversing it and twisting it into a filthy abomination.

Instead of Jesus being born into a poor Jewish family whose father was a carpenter: He was born into one of the richest *Arab* families in the world. Instead of his father being a carpenter: his family owned a construction company: which is the modern equivalent of the profession of carpentry 2,000 years ago. Osama breaks from his family and gathers a group of fanatics around him: his handlers: the CIA and the US govt then make him the most wanted man in the world before he becomes famous, not after he becomes famous. He is demonized as the most evil person on earth: instead of the most holy good person on earth. He dies from kidney failure. What was the wound that Jesus died from? A lance that split his liver in two, killing him slowly on the cross. What did Osama die of? Kidney failure. The kidneys and liver are right next to each other. Does he rise from the grave to live again? He rises as the opposite of Jesus, by the United States govt making false tapes of him, keeping him artificially alive after he is actually dead and western mass media spreading lies and false information to cement the myth that he is the most evil man to have ever lived. His name: Osama is the same myth as Jesus, as Osiris, as all the ancient myths of a savior except reversed. Now 2,000 years later: this filthy undead entity is laden with tons of evil and guilt: a bin, laden with the same undead evil Jesus the Jew had been filled with. Bin and been are pronounced the same way. Osama has already *bin* there and some of his life was the *same* life he lived 2,000 years ago… *except it was put into a reverse order*; coming back as an Arab instead of a Jew. Instead of the Roman Empire washing their hands of his guilt: the American empire falsifies and invents his guilt. Instead of driving out the moneylenders from the temple in Jerusalem: Osama wanted to drive out the evil Americans from his homeland Arabia because they had desecrated the holy shrine of the Muslim religion. Reverse his name: *amas-o*. A mass of all the corruption accumulated over thousands of years. A bin: laden with a mass of undead corruption. Wanting to do the right thing: his family, rich instead of poor, disowning him because he spurns the temptations of the riches they are all addicted to. He cannot be corrupted, so lies are spread about him just as Jesus could not be corrupted and lies were spread about him being the son of god. He is crucified and demonized: but his followers know the truth and spread his word, and the rising movement against the US hegemony is now spreading because he was made into a martyr just as Jesus had. All the same story except in reverse… permutations of the same story, except twisted and

reversed and filthied and poisoned beyond recognition. Who are Osama's followers? The poorest Arab Muslims on Earth, not the poorest Jews. Jews or Arabs: both Semites: which is the cleaner of the two today? Are there any poor Jews at all? In 63 years I have never met any poor Jews. This is because their god is MONEY: they worship money: not god. Now, their sick secular religion of avarice has spread like wildfire all over the world.

Obama the killer of Osama: get it? The Anti-Christ and the Christ figure. The same old story played out; the perceptions of brainwashed people reversed, perceiving Good as evil and evil as Good.

Why do I rant on and on about how evil ghouls constantly reverse the direction of Energy and the goals of Mankind? Because the DIRECTION of a Human Being; the DIRECTION of a single group however small is capable of HUGE achievements… as long as they all COOPERATE TOGETHER instead of being in constant conflict with each other. Undead ghouls only allow the most evil projects to be achieved. The undead corrupt and destroy all POSITIVE DIRECTIONS and reverse them into NEGATIVE directions.
Take for example the invention of the Photograph: Why is it an evil invention of the Devil Himself? Because they are a REVERSAL OF REALITY they reverse Truth. Photos are NEGATIVES. Photos turn light into blackness and blackness into light. It is only by RE-REVERSING this order that you can produce a flat 2-dimensional image which is recognizable.

The *reducto-absurdum* of 3 dimensions into 2 dimensions is in itself already a huge Evil which SHOULD NEVER BE DONE. Living creatures should never be reduced down to 2-dimensional flattened symbols. The instant you begin reversing and re-reversing something you are destroying the purity of its Energy DIRECTION: you are twisting it into tangled artificial knots which it was never designed to undergo, which is why simplicity is always better than complication: the simpler something is the better it is. The more complex something is the more evil it is; which is why computers are the most evil machines yet devised by these undead filth.

The Ugly Truth Behind evil

Throughout all human history, the true cause of every war, every genocide, every atrocity, all the hate and revenge, every feud and fight has not been because of racism or religion or nationalism, or ethnicity or tribalism. All these are superficial compared to the deeper truth of undead things that hate and fear human decency and intelligence and kindness. Throughout all human history, behind the smokescreen of these and other excuses, if you examine the result of mankind's inhumanity: you will discover that there is a *secret universal selectivity going on*…it is always the most intelligent, the most beautiful, the most healthy, the youngest, the most innocent, the most honest, the most courageous, the most kind, the most sensitive, the most decent, the most humane, the healthiest, the strongest of humans who have been killed and destroyed… *regardless of which side of the conflict they are on…* leaving only the ugliest, the most ruthless, the most brutal, the most insensitive, the most dishonest, the more conniving, cunning deceitful liars and thieves and swindlers and thugs and murders and rapists and criminals to survive; while the <u>best</u> of humanity is massacred and killed over and over again. While the best of everything is *selectively and secretly being wiped out* so only the worst, the ugliest, the most corrupt is preserved and kept alive

This is what you must understand and learn and know about these undead unspeakable abominations. In the two World Wars: it was the best of humanity that was targeted and killed *on both sides*. The best, most intelligent Russians were slaughtered and the best healthiest Germans were slaughtered, the best Americans were killed, the best English people were killed.

It is only the worst of humanity that remains. This is what the undead have been systematically doing for millions of years *selectively… secretly… in total secrecy*. When they couldn't kill the best of humanity: they poisoned and corrupted them every way they possibly could. They are still doing it.

All of the most decent loving kind sensitive humans; Polish people, Czechs, Austrians, Germans, Serbs, Hungarians, Belgians, French, etc were *selectively* targeted and killed, raped, starved to death and wiped out. The healthiest most intelligent DNA of the human species has been systematically eliminated from the human gene pool over and over again ever since the first naked human ape was born.

This is the true hidden reason for all of the irrational, insane events of human history. By invading the bodies of living human beings and making them commit evil acts, these undead things then invade the bodies of people who whose loved ones were killed and egg them on towards revenge, and urge them on to commit evil atrocities, and then go back into the bodies of the people they originally made to commit the first crime, and urge them on into getting revenge… back and forth, over and over… these undead filth have managed to keep alive feuds and hatreds between living people for centuries and thousands of years by their constant intervention into the lives of living people. This is why they must be exterminated and killed dead, so they will never poison the innocent lives of human babies and children and parents again.

This is the ugly truth of humanity. The best of humanity, the most beautiful most loving, the most sensitive, the kindest, the most Honest, the most Courageous, the most intelligent people have always been systematically and *selectively* killed, starved to death, massacred, murdered, poisoned, assassinated, jailed, oppressed, terrorized, brainwashed, corrupted and ostracized from human society. The worst, the most ruthless, insensitive, evil ones survived to spread their seed. All those who managed to survive who were not evil brutes, have been reversed and turned and forced and manipulated to serve evil ends, evil goals, evil masters, and put their life energy into the opposite direction of what it had been before they were corrupted..

These unspeakable filth have not only selectively targeted the best of humanity: they have targeted the best of all living organisms and the best eco-systems for total annihilation and destruction. These undead things have been systematically killing off into total extinction: the best animals, the best plants, the best trees, the best forests, the best grasslands, the best fish, the best whales, the best birds. They have been systematically using living humans to kill, poison and destroy all Life on Earth for millions of years.

Up until the last century their hidden agenda could be covered up by using the smokescreens of tribal culture, brainwashing, religion, patriotism, racism,

personal feuds, sibling rivalry… up until the last century: these undead things urging and pushing the invention of better and better ways of mass destruction, mass killing, mass poisoning, mass insanity, mass hysteria, mass oppression, etc, etc, could be covered up. Up until the last century their hidden agenda of using a living species to push all other living species including the human species, including the species they use to kill all other living things into extinction with… and keep that living species unaware of how it is being used, has worked… Not any more: now the truth about these dead things and their hidden agenda to destroy all Life on Earth has been exposed by me: Indrek Pringi.

All the millions of years, the ugly truth of the human history has been covered up. For millions of years, these undead things made living humans sacrifice the best of all living things to them, they made living human beings sacrifice and ritually kill the best, the healthiest human babies, the best most beautiful innocent virgins, the best strongest boys and men. Until the human species became a species that was brainwashed into killing destroying and poisoning, weakening and corrupting the best of everything, and sacrificing and burning as offerings to these dead abominations of evil filth every week, every month, every year for millions of years.

When living humans slowly began refusing to kill their own babies and loved ones and children and boys and girls to these dead filth, these undead scum simply got them to kill and ritually burn as a sacrifice to them, the genetically most perfect, the healthiest, the best of the living creatures they had: the genetically most perfect bulls; the best, the most perfect sheep; the best, most perfect chickens; the best, most perfect seeds and plants, the best, most perfect goats; the best, most perfect horses, etc.

Until… living human beings became so corrupted, so brainwashed, so poisoned by these dead things: that the idea of sacrificing LIFE to death became the most sacred thing in all human cultures and religions. By reversing the natural true purpose and design of life: which is life giving birth to life: not giving life to death. Life is designed to create better life, healthier life. All life is designed to create a better Life on Earth. Not just human Life: ALL life! Living humans have become so corrupted by the undead that they

have reversed this perception of truth. Until now, we living humans are actually killing all Life on Earth and we are not even horrified by this, and consider it to be normal that the Amazon rainforest is being destroyed and the oceans of the world are being wiped clean of all living organisms, and all the forests of the world are being destroyed and are dying, and that more and more new diseases are sprouting up everywhere, and that humans are becoming sicker and sicker and weaker and weaker and less and less intelligent and stupider and more and more irrational.

All of this is not happening because of us the living: it is happening and has been happening for millions of years because of these undead invisible secretive hiding scum turdshit things that should have been wiped off the face of the earth a long time ago. This is why all of these filthy things must be killed dead.

The Dimensional Dynamics of evil

The basic reason human civilization is evil and why the 8 million years of walking apes using tools is evil is because it is a reverse of the basic dynamics of the Universe we live in. Our Universe was created in three dimensions; not two dimensions or one dimension: it has three dimensions.

Now you can understand what undead auras are; they have lost the 3rd dimension of physical presence: depth. They are 2-dimensional creatures who are designed to decompose all of their dimensional energy back into Life-giving Energy so New Life can be created *from scratch*… from their decomposed energy. It is not only the 3-dimensional bodies that must die and decompose: it is also their 2–dimensional and 1-dimensional energy which is designed to die and decompose. All living creatures are made up of 1-2 and 3-dimensional forms of Energy. Some undead creatures millions of years ago found a way to keep their 1-dimensional and 2-dimensional energy from dying and decomposing. These evil things have accumulated over time into an unnatural Realm of undead rotting dying things that have poisoned the rest of Life for eons… They have no right to even exist. They should all be totally decomposed and gone from this world. That is why all of them must be killed DEAD. Life is a process of composing 1-dimensional Energy, 2-

dimensional Energy and 3-dimensional Energy into the most dynamically balanced, sensitive, intelligent form of Energy in the Universe.

The invention of tools and using tools is a reverse of that dynamic; it is a regression which tries to go back to before our Universe was born, back to when there were only 2 dimensions, back to when there was only 1 dimension, back into nothingness. It is an insane attempt to crawl back into the womb of the prehistory of the Universe and avoid being born in 3 dimensions: it is a futile attempt to prevent our 3-dimensional Universe from being born. It is an attempt to reverse the direction of Infinite Time and Energy coming IN to selectively organize itself into the most dynamic, creative form of energy possible..

The invention of tools was a process of devolution; not evolution: separating 3-dimensional things and turning them into 2-dimensional dead objects that could be used to kill living 3-dimensional animals. The 8 million year history of the devolution of using tools has been turning 3 dimensions, into 2 dimensions, into 1 dimension. Human civilization is devolution of turning three-dimensional things into flat surfaces, and then turning these flat 2-dimensional surfaces into one-dimensional points, and then turning these 1-dimensional points into nothing but destruction: into nothingness. From the cutting 1-dimensional edge of a flat 2-dimensional sword or dagger, to the 1-dimensional killing point of a spear, or an arrow, or a bullet: from a 3-dimensional bomb exploding apart, out into small 1-dimensional fragments, into 1-dimensional directions, the insane reversal of 3 dimensions into 2, and then into 1 dimension is a reversal of living creatures killing life and creating death, instead of nurturing life and giving birth to new Life.

The photo camera, the movie camera, the television camera, the movie screen, the Television tube and the computer monitor: is a process of turning the actuality of 3-dimensions into a 2-dimensional *illusion* of 3-dimensions.

What feeds computers, what powers movie projectors, televisions and the internet are 1-dimensional electrical wires, where electrons run in 1-dimensional directions. A net is a web of 1-dimensional lines. The internet is a net of 1 dimensional lines and 1-dimensional points on a flat screen. Until

now… human beings cannot live without the 1-dimensional dead energy called electricity in a 3-dimensional Universe which is alive and is NOT 1-dimensional or 2-dimensional. If you took all the 1-dimensional energy out of civilization, it would collapse: it would disappear, it would self-destruct. That is how insane all of civilization actually is. This reversal from 3 dimensions back to 2 dimensions, back to 1 dimension, is going backward in the direction of total mass extinction. Its goal is *nothingness*, its goal is to disappear from existence, its goal is non-existence. This is why the mad philosopher Nietzsche wrote his insight: "Rather than want nothing*; Mankind wants nothingness"*. The reason Nietzsche wrote this is not because living humans want nothingness but because the undead that secretly poisoned him want nothingness: these things are insane; that is why Nietzsche went mad.

The famous dream Nietzsche had of a poisonous snake attacking him, coming into his mouth and biting his tongue was his subconscious telling him how poisonous all his writings were and how mistaken it all was. Nietzsche's famous claim: "God is dead' was a poisoned deflection of the actual truth. The truth is; all gods are death. God is death: god is against LIFE; God hates all LIFE. By the undead poisoning Nietzsche's mind, and by him poisoning himself with the most poisonous of chemicals; which he took to stop his splitting headaches, he poisoning himself into such a level of insane madness he was put into a mental ward and stared at the wall without speaking a word until the day he died. He was manipulated into doing this by the undead so he would write the most poisonous lies and evil possible. In his dream he bit off the head of the snake that had bitten his tongue; then he sprang up and began laughing the laughter of an insane maniac. That was his dream, and that dream describes exactly what happened to him after he wrote his poisonous books. He went completely insane and had to be put into an asylum for the rest of his life. The point is it is only because undead evil orchestrates and *reverses* the perception of what is true and untrue that the most insane madman in Austria is later hailed as the wisest philosopher of that time.

Today anyone can read his insane writings and see for themselves just how totally insane he actually was. But in spite of his obvious insanity, because higher authority promotes him as being wise… millions of brainwashed human fools and dupes who take their opinions from others whom they

perceive as authorities on a subject; try to read his crazed writing as if it were some kind of philosophical wisdom. Without his writing being sanctioned by higher authority he would never have been read and his all idiocy of the *'uberman'* or 'superman' would be exposed as the superficial shit which superman comics later sold to the masses, and other comic book heroes that brainwash young children into the evil of worshipping dead auras and the belief in super-powers. Hero pronounced backwards: oreh, is *aura*. These reversals of truth and perception and meaning are what evil undead filth have been doing for millions of years.

The reason civilization is trying to destroy itself and disappear from existence is not because 3-dimensional living people and 3-dimensional living plants and animals and fish want to disappear into extinction. The reason for this is because these undead dying things are designed to disappear. The reason for this is because all evil dead dying things are designed to decompose into extinction and disappear into nothingness. Their decomposing energy is designed to re-compose itself back into living organisms and create Life: not more death. They have poisoned Life with their dying undead dynamics. These undead things are refusing to come apart and decompose… instead of decomposing and becoming 2-dimensional, and decomposing further and becoming 1-dimensional, and finally disappearing completely into nothingness, they have found cunning ways of preserving themselves and are projecting their dying rottenness into the Realm of the Living, which is what they are not designed to do and what they were never supposed to do. By invading the 3-dimensional realm of our living 3-dimensional Earth and our living human bodies with their decomposing, dying rotten evil presence, they have reversed the natural designed way we living people are supposed to function; they have poisoned all of us and turned us into evil destructive tool-users who destroy every living thing they touch. The invisible, hidden secret existence of these undead things is the missing factor which explains everything about civilization and the entire history of mankind. It explains every illogical insanity. It explains every evil. It explains why our history doesn't make any logical sense.

This is one reason I had to explain the basic organic makeup and origin of our Universe in this book, <u>before</u> I explained the basic fundamental things that are

wrong with the human species and civilization. Only when you understand how the Universe was created logically and organically from 1 dimension, into 2 dimensions into 3 dimensions, as the 1st chapter explains can you understand just how truly evil these undead things actually are, and why they are so evil. Only when you understand the logic of how our 3-dimensional Universe was created, can you understand that all of the illogical things that living people do, which are evil, is not because there is something wrong with us, or with the Universe: but because of these invisible undead things poisoning us all of our lives. The evil of 2-dimensional and 1-dimensional dynamics poisoning living organic 3-dimensional people is a logical explanation of the illogical existence of evil. Evil is illogical. Logic is beautiful and healthy and good. Logic is Life.

Only when you understand that the whole history of the human species as a complete reversal of what it was naturally designed to do, does this history make any logical sense. Undead things have reversed the natural direction of all human life for over 8 million years. That is how HUGE the karmic guilt of their crimes is, this is how long they have been poisoning our lives, this is how ancient they are, this is how old their evil is, how horrible these undead things are, this is how unspeakably evil the existence of these undead things are. This is why they must be *completely exterminated with extreme prejudice.*

There are billions of people who will say: "I have seen no evidence of this in my life. So this book is not true." There are billions of people will say evil does not exist because they have not seen it. They have no curiosity. Their souls are dead. They are controlled by undead entities. What they fail to understand is that as long as they *unconsciously* go along with everyone else in destroying the living Earth they live on, as long as they are doing what the undead *want* them to do: they are not attacked or bothered by these undead things; they are mostly left alone… in fact they are secretly aided by the undead and encouraged to commit even more sin and more crimes against the Earth and their fellow man.

But… let them try to turn around and be GOOD and help others and stop destroying and killing and consuming, and they will see how all of their good

efforts are blocked and sabotaged by unseen forces, they will notice how all of their good intentions and plans are cunningly ruined by unseen forces they cannot see. But that doesn't matter, because these dead souls will never be allowed to read this book. The undead who control them won't let them read it.

What you need to understand is that the undead are very selective in *who* they attack. They concentrate their energies on infecting the best of us… not the worst; they've been *already* corrupted. The undead target the most intelligent of us: not the stupidest… they've *already* been dumbed down.. The undead attack the healthiest of us: not the sickest… they've *already* poisoned. The undead corrupt the most beautiful: not the ugliest… they've *already* been twisted and stunted. They concentrate their energies on the healthiest and most powerful: not the sickliest …they've *already* been weakened. The undead attack the most innocent: and purest, not the most jaded and cynical… they've *already* been filthied.

Only people who go against the grain of all human society, only people who know that evil does exist and actively fight against it will even want to read this book. Only people who have a Sense of pure Wonder will even want to read this book. Only people who have the Courage to be Honest will want to read this book. Only people who know how to have FUN will read this book. Only people who know what True Love is will read this book. Only people who have Disciplined themselves in Logic and Critical Awareness will want to read this book. Only people who have the strength of Will and Energy to *do something about it* will read this book.

There are millions of problems in the world that people write about… *but who stands up and actually does something about it*? It is only for these rare people, these exceptions to the rule that I write for.

LIFE to the LIVING

DEATH TO THE UNDEAD

Kill ALL of them: EVERY SINGLE FUCKING ONE OF THEM

Undead poison in the Lives of living humans

Undead seek to make living humans do nothing. Separating mind from body from will from heart. Evil slips inside: hoping it will not be found and killed

Move: the prime condition of all living creatures is movement. Evil slips inside the healthy condition of moving.

And invents something called 'movies'… *so you will not move*. So you will sit in one place and stare… mesmerized by illusions of moving images… while your body rots into disuse and your life slips away from you as you spend years of your life sitting doing nothing but staring at illusions on a flat surface.

The result of this evil slipping inside movement is billions of humans designed to move; sitting and not moving and instead, watching moving pictures. This is how evil slips into all good energy: slyly hoping it will not be found out and hunted down and killed.

The flat surface which evil hides behind began millions of years ago in caves. Dead sly evil undead shit turds hid behind the flat surfaces of cave walls, and got human apes to stare at the flickering shadows on the walls created by the flickering firelight.

Originally, human apes did not use fire to keep themselves warm. Fire was first created to worship the fire gods of the volcanoes these insane apes had already worshipped for millions of years. Dead evil entities that manipulated and poisoned the bodies and souls of these first human apes… fed off the energy of the fires that these dead parasitical filth lived off of so they would not die out completely. As they are supposed to die, as all dead life energy is designed to decompose and die out completely.

These ancient unspeakably evil ugly horrible foul poisoned rotting things called undead entities used this ancient species of human apes to keep from dying. These unspeakable things need to be terminated and completely

exterminated with extreme prejudice. These undead things have been using living humans to keep from dying completely for millions of years.

The only fucking stinking stupid reason that human apes sat around fires worshipping these undead stinking things, the only reason human apes used fire for millions of years; the only reason human apes lived in caves for millions of years, the only fucking reason human apes began making flat surfaces; was because these undead rotten turdshit undead things had been hiding behind flat surfaces for so many millions of years that they became flat, two-dimensional undead things. And these things needed more flat surfaces to hide behind as these stinking parasites systematically poisoned the lives of living humans for millions of years and enslaved the human species and manipulated human apes into creating, building and making more and more flat surfaces.

This is the reason the naked human ape has regressed from a three-dimensional living animal, to an insane piece of stupid shit that believes the illusion, the delusion of flat two-dimensional abstract things are more important than three-dimensional living creatures

This insanity of regression; from three dimensions… down to two dimensions, down to the illusions of two dimensional flat surfaces being made to look like 3-dimensions… is because undead shit; flat undead turdshit things have been fooling, brainwashing and poisoning the minds and bodies of living human apes for millions of years.

All the two dimensional illusions and abstractions of civilization are not only insane and evil; they are inventions of these rotten dead things. Living humans did not create civilization. Living humans did not invent civilization. Civilization as invented by undead things that should have died millions of years ago. Civilization is an insane evil that is so horrible, so evil, so dead, so unfeeling, so destructive, so negative, so bad, so ugly; it would take millions of pages of words to describe how horrible and ugly and evil civilization actually is.

When living humans realize they have been used by these dead things to kill all life and al living creatures and go directly against their natural designed purpose; they will systematically hunt these dead things down and exterminate them with extreme prejudice until here are no more undead evil entities left on this earth poisoning the bodies and lives of living creatures. Hiding both inside and outside every living human being.

The reason living humans never figured out and never solved the mystery and puzzle of the existence of evil spirits, is because these stinking things have the ability to go into our bodies; inside a living person's personality and perception and poison it with their presence and poison that living person's perception and personality *from the inside*… and then these undead things leave the living body of the person whose personality and perceptions they poisoned… and go into, *inside* their friend or loved one… and poison them also… so what these evil filth do… is to poison these two people

*Against each other***.**

In order to make sure that no positive living Life-energy of Friendship and Love is allowed to spread and flourish.

This is why lover's quarrels and arguments end up in divorce, or fights or violence… this is why friendships fail, this is why there is no true love and no true friendship.

By this invisible tactic; these dead things have managed to deflect away all awareness of their secret existence and they have managed to hide the dirty little secrets of exactly HOW they practice and commit their evil violations and crimes against LIFE; for which they deserve to be killed and tortured a trillion quadrillion times more than they can ever be punished and exterminated and totally destroyed for what they have done to living things and are continuing to do.

The Path of Splitness exposes one basic truth about civilization, and that is;

Everything you have learned is a lie

Everything you have been taught is a lie
Civilization is a total lie
Civilization is totally evil

The Origin of Tennis and How *embedded* the evil of undead entities is in all human civilization

The sport of tennis is based on ritualized hate: instead of hitting your enemy: you hit a round ball: The ball represents the Earth; throwing the ball up in the air represents the Earth spinning in Space. Hitting the ball as hard as possible represents the undead hidden intent to hit and hurt the Earth as much as possible. All hitting and kicking that sports teach is a form of evil hate.

The sport of tennis originated from a 12th century French game called paume (meaning palm); it was a court game where the ball was struck with the hand. Paume evolved into jeu de paume and rackets were used. The game spread and evolved in Europe. In 1873, Major Walter Wingfield invented a game called Sphairistikè (Greek for "playing ball) from which modern outdoor tennis evolved.

Learn this: truth can never be covered up: the true intention of all ball games is evil. Even when the original word in Greek is translated into English: it still carries with it its true evil intention: which is against all life energy: the original intention of the original Greek game was to strike pain into your opponent by throwing the ball so hard and with so much hatred, that your opponent's hair would rise up in fear: and the undead evil aura embedded in the living human who is causing this poisoning to happen is hiding inside the name of the game as an invisible evil 'i'. Sphair-i-stikè

The presence of the cunning evil of this unseen undead entity is exposed by the first letter of the snake in the name; Sphairistikè. The original evil intention; the original evil reptile that hated all warm blooded mammals: the "**S**" in Sphairistikè is corrupting humans into playing a false game based upon the lie of a *false* phairness: The idea that each antagonist has the same 'fair' or equal opportunity to catch the ball thrown at him with HATE, and throw it BACK at the other person in HATE also. This is the false fairness of the

Greek game called S*phair*istikè which has the *embedded* word 'phair' inside it. The intention to STRIKE the other person and harm them with a thrown ball can be seen in the word 'stike; *embedded* inside the English translation of the Greek word. In English, to strike someone means to hit someone as HARD as you can. All hitting and striking is evil because the evil intention is to harm the person you strike. Even the effect of throwing a ball at someone with hate so hard that it shocks them into a state of fear so the hair on the back of their neck *sticks* up stiffly is embedded into the English translation 'Sp*hair*istikè'. Hair: strike. Stik-stick;

These meanings are not a coincidence and they are not hidden. Once you are educated and enlightened, and know the true origin and meanings of things: where they actually came from and why they were invented… the obviousness of these true meanings points out the truth to anyone who has the insight to interpret them correctly.

The object of the game of tennis is to *reflect back, bounce back, deflect back all of the hate and intention to harm and hurt back at your antagonist; adding your own hate and intention to harm your opponent on top of his evil intention and harming him with his own hate* and *your hate: harming him, hurting him with his own intention to hurt you plus your intention to hurt him also.* You are supposed to do this using a round soft fuzzy ball. This teaches young children*, subconsciously*… through subliminal suggestion, to hit and hurt and hate all soft furry things that have hair on them and are round. You can see the same evil wish to destroy the entire Earth in the myths of the ancient Sumer or Sumerians: the oldest known western civilization: invented by the undead: their mission: to destroy the Earth. You can see the hatred of the undead in the Sumerian myth of the origin of the Earth: An alien planet called "Niburu" was supposed to have smashed into a planet called "Tiamat"> The leftover remains of that destroyed planet "Tiamat" is supposed to have re-assembled itself to become the Earth we know today: A planet smashing into another planet: A tennis racquet smashing into a furry ball-planet: get it? Destruction of the Earth: Life on Earth constantly growing back being renewed and reborn, bouncing back: New tennis balls being used to over and over until they have no bounce left: get it?

The European version of the Greek Game of hate called 'Sphairistikè' was originally called 'paume' meaning hand in French. It was a favorite game played by 14th century homosexual monks who lived in secluded monasteries because these poisoned perversions of human beings, these sexual perverts, these sodomizers were the closest European culture of the pederasty and buggery practiced by the ancient Greeks: and these undead filthy Greek and Roman entities tried to recreate a part of their ancient way of life; by fanning the flames of secret hidden hate, in a ritualized game where the hatred was hidden under the palm of one's hand in a secrecy of secret homosexual perverts where nobody could see them practicing their filthy bestial acts.

This filthy 'game' of hidden ritualized hate became too painful to be played because it hurt both players too much, so a leather glove was used to insulate the opponents from hurting themselves too much and a softer ball was developed covered by leather with cellulose material inside instead of the hard wooden one originally used. Even this ritualized form of the intention to hurt and harm and hate was too painful to both antagonists so they invented the use of wooden racquets: thus insulating their hands from all their intentions to hate and harm and hurt their enemy.

This game became popular with the Royal families of Europe… why? Because these royal families hated each other more than any other families in Europe: that is why. The game was begun by one person shouting in French" 'Tenez!" which means to play. It became know as the royal game, or the royal play: As in 'Le Tenez Royale' or 'Le Royale Tenez' Which later became translated as 'real tennis' in English. Here you can see how humans are brainwashed by their culture: the only 'real' game worth playing was the 'royal' game… Until the meaning of the word reality was turned into something completely different from its original meaning… human reality has come to mean something that is not actually real. This is just one example of how cunningly the evil of these undead entities have poisoned and twisted and ruined the lives and the meanings of everything, and poisoned the lives of living human beings for millions of years into *reversing* what humans are genetically designed to do, so they do the *opposite* of what they are supposed to do.

The hidden meanings of this evil ritualized preserved filthy tradition called tennis are obvious once you are educated about the secret invisible existence of these undead scum. The entire game is only allowed to be played within the boundaries of abstract lines. This brainwashes young children into unquestioningly worshipping, revering and holding sacred all abstract lines. The area of play is called the tennis court: this subliminally brainwashes children into worshipping, revering and holding sacred all royal courts and all royalty and the idea of royalty. The tennis court is sectioned off into abstract *coffins of the undead.* Anything outside the confines of an undead coffin does not count and is out of play. This brainwashes people into not thinking outside the box, not playing outside the box; blindly obeying the insane rules of undead ghouls, dead rituals, dead customs. The object of the game is to accumulate more meaningless abstract 'points' than your enemy. The object of the game is to keep the ball inside the 2-dimensional flat playing areas shaped like coffins called a 'court' by striking the ball over the 2-dimensional flat net stretched across the middle of the court. This has many layers and level of hidden meanings.

First: for thousands of years, when humans began burying dead corpses by digging holes in the ground and putting them into wooden caskets, the undead once existed only within the confines of their coffins: and they were not supposed to leave those confines to violate the realms of the living. These dying rotting things invented insane games of hate and abstract games to pass away the meaningless time of their undead existence; since their existence had no further purpose, and they had no further reason to live any longer because once a human being dies; they are designed to decompose ALL of their life energy and physical body <u>back</u> into the Earth, and give up their rotting undead energy back to the earth, so new Life can spring up clean and fresh: without being poisoned by their filthy rotting presence.

Second. The 2-dimensional net symbolizes the dividing line of the opposing factions of all royal families and royal courts where 2 camps hate each other and are continually plotting to harm each other, and where the continual unending feelings of hate and the intention to kill and destroy is more alive in their hearts and souls than in any other living human beings.

The sport called tennis is evil on many levels: It trains and brainwashes living humans into doing the opposite of what they are designed to do. Tennis is antisocial: The purpose of the game is to deflect back the ball of human conversation *so the other person can't answer back.* Winning a point is achieved by hitting the ball away from your opponent so they can't bounce it back: not TO him or her. Tennis teaches people the evils of deflection: it teaches them to NOT be direct and not answer back honestly; it trains people into becoming mutual enemies of each other; it forces friends to become antagonists, opponents, enemies. It trains children into hitting and hurting things using a tool.

The 2-dimensional flat surface of the court sand, the 2-dimensional net and the 2-dimensinal flat web of the racquet are there because these undead things decompose their 3-dimensional living auras into two-dimensional undead filth, until the threads of their undead rotting auras come apart at the seams and they finally rot and disintegrate into separate stands, which are part of an undead evil entity and are not intrinsically evil. Like the threads on tennis racquet or tennis net. But: as long as these threads are still interwoven with each other: they have an evil negative effect on all 3-dimensional living organisms and living creatures..

The sport of tennis is based upon cunning and secrecy: it is all about not letting your enemy know where you plans on hitting the ball;. The serve of tennis is in itself based upon secrecy. If you can serve the ball so that your antagonist can't hit it: it's called an 'ace' and wins you meaningless points, and what's more if you hit an ace: you don't have to play and hit the ball any more. This idea that serving aces can win you everything without even needing to know how to play the game at all is a rotten uncompetitive, unfair part of tennis where players who can serve better can win a match even if they are lousy at every other aspect of the game. The game of tennis brainwashes everyone who follows or watches the sport into the *subliminal suggestion* that LOVE is worth nothing. That *love is not worth any points*! Instead of the umpire calling the score: Fifteen nothing, or thirty- zero… the points are called: fifteen-LOVE, thirty-LOVE, forty-LOVE. This *embeds* into the human subconscious suggestion that all human LOVE is worth NOTHING, that love equals ZERO, that LOVE DOES NOT EXIST, that you must love

accumulating points and that winning is everything and love is nothing and that accumulating abstract stupid meaningless points are everything.

Then there is the stone face the tennis players face each other with: stone faces that show no human emotion whatsoever, not showing anything human: just hate and death and meanness and aggression… Then there are the screamers like Sharipova: who scream out hate every time they hit the ball, and the grunters like Ferrer and yellers like Djokovic who yell out their hate every time they hit the ball. No love, no human emotion, no human touching is allowed to be shown in the sport of tennis *except after the game is over*: then the players are supposed to revert to being 'friends' and shake hands with each other and with the empire. This two-faced hypocrisy of ritualized hate and combat and hitting and hurt on one side, and the false fake hypocrisy of pretending to be human friends after one person 'wins' and the other 'loses' which is supposed to be much more important than being a feeling human being instead of a deathface that hits and hurts and 'wins'. Then there is the fist of hate and hitting and hurt: never showing that fist directly to the enemy they hate: only after they turn away from their antagonist do they show this filthy anti-social sign of hate and violence to the cameras as a sign of 'winning' a point, as a sign of false superiority; as a sign of violence, showing they can hit the ball harder and with more deadly accuracy so their opponent can't answer back. Then there is the boring, repetitive, mechanical, robotic aspect of all sports; especially tennis. The supposed skill or athletic aptitude which is taught and is crucial to playing the sport is based upon hitting the ball exactly the same way every time over and over and over: so you become a reliable mechanical machine that can hit the ball back into the court every time without hitting it outside the court. This is true of all ball-striking sports; athletes spend years of their life striving to hit the ball as mechanically as possible: as identically as possible. This turns human beings into machines; it turns them into mechanical robots who spend their whole lives trying to be as mechanically dead as possible.

The tennis court dates back to when the hatreds of the royal families were confined to the royal courts: where all of the royal personages gathered for thousands of years as the hub of all power and influence, as the most desirable place to meet influential people and socialize with them and kiss their ass.

This repetitive mechanical hitting of a ball dehumanizes you, it teaches and trains you into becoming an unthinking machine: not a living breathing aware human who is sensitive to all of Nature and Life and all living creatures.

Then there is the whole tradition of sports being played for a huge audience that sits *higher up* so they can look down at the ritualized combat of killing, bloodshed, brutality, and hate which the sport of tennis promotes in their huge expensive indoor and outdoor arenas. This comes from our monkey ancestry… when for hundred of millions of years: our monkey ancestors looked down from their trees at huge evil monsters filled with hate, the killing saber-toothed tigers and cave bears and mammoths and elephants and lions fought each other and battled for supremacy in the African Veldt and the African plains and jungles. This ancient, obsolete, useless, pointless instinct to sit and watch has no place in the present world for a simple reason. The dominant killing species is now the human species. There are no other species to be in awe of or fear or admire anymore. All of the huge mammoth killers have gone extinct because the Age of hate and brutality is over and done. The Age of sensitivity and beauty and touching is now flourishing it is only being poisoned and destroyed by one insane poisoned living species; and that species is being poisoned and violated and manipulated by undead things that need to be completely wiped off the face of this green living planet. For us to pretend that we are tiny powerless monkeys, still living in trees, looking down upon some mortal combat between huge powerful figures who are more powerful than us, is one of the stupidest and worst examples of how the preservation of old, dead, obsolete instincts and customs poisons all human society and civilization. Regressing back to sitting in a tree watching the antics of other animals; as detached, passive little terrified monkeys is what the modern culture of mass media has done to billions of brainwashed, programmed, living people who all have undead entities secretly hiding inside them and all around them.

Then there is the phenomenon of the fan. Mass adulation of a few professional athletes by billions of unathletic lazy, sedentary, sick, weak, unhealthy, spoiled people who have nothing better to do with their lives because they have no purpose and no meaning in their lives except to gratify their lowest, most disgusting, oldest, most obsolete urges, instincts and

appetites… This culture of consumer self-gratification not only dehumanizes billions of civilized babies, infants, children, adolescents, men and women… it *desensitizes them,* it makes them so empty inside, so vapid, so worthless, so useless; that without the weapons of mass distraction and mass entertainment which the sport of tennis is only a tiny part of… they would become so depressed, they would all commit suicide because their precious fucking entertainment spectacles would not be there for them so they can escape reality and not have to look at themselves and their life and what they are doing and ask themselves why they are doing it. So they will not look at the insanity of civilization and begin to ask questions, and get up off their fat lazy asses and actually do something about the horrible problems and corruption which is *embedded* in all human societies and all human civilization. The reason there is so much evil *embedded* in all human societies and civilizations, is because, sick, evil, filthy undead entities are secretly *embedded* inside every single living human. The evil of sports is now so regressive, they are even bringing back the Roman chariot races, do you have any idea of how fucking *sick* this is? Do you have any idea of how *backwards* this is?

What is the symbolic significance of the tennis serve? It symbolizes the insane reptilian hatred that all birds have against anything that is higher than they are. The sun is higher than they are. Birds hate the sun because it is higher than they are. The tennis ball represents the sun. The tennis serve symbolizes the reptilian-bird hatred of the sun when it shines down over them. The tennis serve represents the sun as it rises and reaches its zenith and then begins to fall. The instant the sun begins to fall the undead try to hit the sun and kill it and destroy it just after it reaches its zenith. This is acted out every time a living human throws up a *yellow* tennis ball and hits it with all of their might <u>down</u> as hard as possible, across a 2-Dimensional screen, into a 2-dimensional coffin. This is why the tennis balls are colored yellow. That is how ancient the origins of the undead are. That is how insane they are. That is how filled with hate; they are against anything that is better than they are, higher than they are, more powerful than they are. The undead want to kill the sun. They want to kill the earth. They are not human. *This is why they must be exterminated and wiped off the Earth and hunted down until every single one of them is utterly destroyed.* The tennis serve signifies that all tennis players are instruments of evil. Every professional athlete hits with

hate. The more hate they hit with, the harder they hit or strike the ball: the more they win; the more evil wins over GOOD. How do the greatest championship matches end? When the final point is won: the winner falls to the ground dead. This evil re-enactment of collapsing dead after smashing the ball with venom, all your might with all your soul, is played over and over again in the most hotly contested championship matches. This is the plan which the undead have for living humans: they are to be manipulated so they expend their last breath, their last ounce of energy into destroying and killing off all Life on Earth… and after they succeed: they are all going to die and fall down DEAD: and the earth will be just another dead planet orbiting around the smallest sun in the Universe, and the entire Universe will start dying. When Raphael Nadal meets his maker: he will be judged for what he has done to poison and brainwash millions of innocent children to hit with hate. To spend all your life hitting with hate is one of the most evil, filthy, cunning ways of corrupting the youth of today there is. The greatest professional athletes are the most evil people on the planet because they sell the idea to billions of brainwashed dupes that 'winning' is all that matters: Becoming rich and famous is all that matters. Competing against other living people is all that matters. Cunning, power, hate and venom is all that matters. Worldly success is all that matters.., etc, etc; ad vomit, ad puke. What is the name of the main tennis stadium where the finale of the tennis year is played? Ashe Stadium: The triumph of death, of ashes: Black African hate merged with white European evil hate. The African volcanoes of death and destruction from 25 million years ago resurrected. The insanity of evil: trying to reverse the direction of Infinite Time and trying to make Time go backwards instead of forwards. This why all undead ghouls must be killed DEAD DEAD DEAD.

If the ball lands anywhere outside the 2-*die*mensional coffins painted on the ground it's called 'out', or a 'fault'. This exposes the cult of the undead as seeing the living outside their coffins: as being at 'fault' while they deem themselves faultless> Anything outside the realm of death is at fault: never the undead, nooo!! The meaning of the serve is obvious: Mankind is supposed to serve the undead and hate the sun and kill every son born on the Earth. The living are brainwashed into serving all their goals and effort and energy into the painted coffins, they are made to serve the undead, hitting with

hate, serving the coffins waiting for them when they die. The champion tennis players serve the dead every time they hit the round ball with hate into the flat abstract coffin of death. Anything outside the boundaries of the filthy realm of the undead coffin does not count; in fact if you hit the ball out of the coffin you lose the game. Everything is supposed to be kept inside the 2-dimensional boundaries of the realm of the undead. The game of tennis is a filthy anti-social ritual of hidden filthy meanings, it is an invention of the undead: this is why civilization must be destroyed and every undead turd hunted down and killed with extreme prejudice.

Tennis is a *Gladiator* sport. It is a filthy supremacist permutation of the Roman games when Romans watched men kill each other for centuries and saw nothing wrong in this. It is a blood sport based upon hate and murder and death. It is preserved by the undead because it preserves ancient insane evil traditions and customs. The obscene amount of *money* paid to these professional gladiators is what gives this filthy sport its status. The more money there is involved in any sport the more evil it is. The fact that it was originally played by the ruling elite: the most evil people on earth is what gives this filthy sport its status. It is the evil of hitting a ball: hitting the living Earth as hard as possible which is why the dead preserve this filthy class-racist sport and have spread it all over the world. The hypocrisy of friends pitting themselves against each other in an arena and hate each other, and then after the game they smile and shake hands is the filthiest hypocrisy possible. It is based on the filthy hypocrisy of the dead hating you while you are living and then turning around and welcoming you with smiles into their evil nether realm of rotting horror. It is the two-faced bigotry of the dead: all smiles for their fellow ghouls in that sick dying realm of the undead and another face for the living. The two headed insane Janus of the Roman Empire.
By analyzing and exposing just how sick and evil the sport of tennis actually is, gives you an idea of how evil ALL of civilization actually is. Civilization is a morass of accumulating evil and death and toxic poison: it has always been so. Now the poison and evil of civilization is accumulating to such an insane degree that the entire EARTH is being poisoned and killed and destroyed by its toxic fumes and chemicals and mass destruction of all living-loving things… This insanity must be stopped, but it only can be stopped IF you are educated and informed and you understand just *how* sick you are, and

why you are so sick, and *where* your sickness comes from, and *how* it works, and why evil exists. This is what this book is written for. This is why this book has been written. This book has been written so living people can understand the conditions they are living in, and cleanse themselves of all evil. Becoming healthier instead of sicker is not a revolutionary idea. No human society has ever successfully done this for very good reasons. This book gives you the readers of this book: the necessary tools and knowledge needed to become healthy and happy. If you are to become a healthy happy human being: civilization must be totally destroyed. Only when all living human beings understand this and act upon this knowledge will the human species escape the doom of complete extinction which is fast approaching for all of its living members. We as a species will all go the way of the Dinosaur and the Dodo unless we wake up and change our ways. Now that you have been told the truth: you have no more excuses left to put off doing something positive about it.

What is the hidden agenda of the undead? What is the main goal of these ghouls? The goal-line of any sports field represents the line between the living and the undead: Once you cross that line between the living and the undead and enter the Realm of the underworld the game is temporarily over; all play stops, they make a goal, you are made a 'goal'…*you are made a ghoul…* they turn you into a ghoul… *You become one of them.*

Once you cross that line between the living and the undead you become negative energy, you become the enemy of all living positive Life-energy. That is the agenda of the Undead: to corrupt you by making you waste your life playing competitive stupid games, trying to score goals and make points

One more living person turned into the mortal enemy of every living person on Earth. One more for them, one less for us the living. Hurrah! One more point for us! One more duped fool to enter the ranks of duped fools! Let us increase our numbers! Let's see… how shall we increase *our* numbers? We need more human sacrifices! More humans led to be slaughtered! We need to manipulate them to hate and kill each other!

One reason why all sports are *intrinsically* evil is because all sports indoctrinate humans into subverting their 3-dimensional reality down to a 2-dimensional FLAT playing surface; that are bounded by 1-dimensional lines. Sports brainwashes humans into the insane belief that the reality… the sacredness of a 1-dimensional line. is more real and more important than the entire 3-dimensional Universe. That is patently insane. Did a 3-dimensioinal ball go out or in? The sacred 1-dimensional line is all-important! Fuck 3-dimensional globes: they are there just to be hit and ignored if they go 'out' of the 2-dimensional outlines of the graves of the undead buried under the living earth. The sacredness of 1-dimensinal lines and 2-dimensional flat playing surfaces represents the rotting, decomposing, insane, dying realm of the undead. That is *their* reality: not the reality of living creatures.

What is tennis? Tennis is the SIN of the NET: Tennis is reversing the order of the Universe from 3 dimensions back into 2 dimensions. The 2 dimensions of length and width which the tennis net represents is what the game is based on. TEN is the evil of the 2-dimensional mathematical model of the net VS. the 3-dimensional model of the round globe or ball which is based on the root of 12: not 10 being repeatedly hit with as much hatred and violence as possible until it finally it does not bounce back.

What is round and yellow and above your head? Tennis is a ritualized hatred of the Sun. Throwing up a yellow tennis ball over your head and hitting it as hard as you can is hatred of the Sun, it is the wish to destroy all light, the wish to destroy the energy that supports all LIFE.

The same applies to volleyball: the ghoul is to crush the round orb above you into the ground. The ghoul of every round object in sports is evil. By hitting; it reveals the hatred of all undead ghouls of the sun; the bringer of Life

The Fanning of Flames and the origin of evil fans

The existence of human fans is only a reflection *and* a projection of undead evil entities fanning your worst impulses, fanning your addictions, inflaming you in crucial moments to say or do the wrong thing, or do it wrongly or say something wrongly. These evil undead things originated from the first evil

undead who urged the first living humans to keep the fires they had made burning, so these undead things could suck off the heat coming from the flames. The custom and tradition of undead evil entities fanning the evil impulses of living people is millions of years old. Fanning the flames of a fire to start it and keep it burning is one of the oldest original evil sins which undead entities cunningly corrupted our ancestors into doing. All things in civilization that have fans are evil. All people who are fans of something or someone are supporting something that is evil. Fans are 2-dimensional. So are most undead entities. The more 2-dimensional undead gather around someone urging them on, egging them on, encouraging them to commit some horrible atrocity or bestial act, the more pressure there is for them to ignore all of their better instincts and teachings and succumb to the invisible urgings of these evil filthy undead things.

The evil of all 'spirituality' and 'oneness' and the VORTEX

Once you understand that ALL 'spirits'…. ALL undead entities… ALL undead auras are designed to decompose completely naturally, and that this is the natural organic cycle of Life and re-birth on Earth… Once you understand that these evil, dying, rotting decomposing, undead things trying to preserve their rotting evil existence are not meant to exist and have no business trying to remain in existence. Then you will be able to further understand just how stupid and evil the idea of immortality is after you die, and that the idea of spirits being immortal is not only evil; but disgusting and sick.

The 'spiritual' idea of 'all is one'… the idea of a single mass consciousness, the idea of merging into a imagined 'oneness'… when you feel that you are 'one with the Universe'… exists because the only way these decomposing, rotting undead things can keep from dying completely is by merging themselves together into filthy abominations of multi-layered multiple entities to keep from falling apart at the seams and dying naturally as they are designed to.

This is where the ancient stinking scam, the fraud, the illusion of an undead spirit called a 'god' comes from. This is where the idea that there is only one 'god' comes from. Undead rotting entities for thousands of years have managed to preserve their rotting dying, decomposing auras by continually

adding and merging fresh new undead auras into their dying auras… until the accumulated mass of insane undead energy seems to have a power greater than that of a single aura. This is a false illusion.

This is why the *idea* of merging your undead aura with another undead aura is *intrinsically evil.* This is why the *idea* of giving up your individual awareness and intelligence to some greater being or power is intrinsically evil. Merging yourself with other undead entities creates a mass-aura of undead evil, an abomination of dying energy that is *permanently insane: crazy: irrational: incapable of lucid thought or human intelligence.* This is why all the recorded written encounters with a 'god' make no fucking sense and why they don't make any fucking sense. This is why the idea of there being only one 'god' is a bunch of fucking bullshit. There are countless undead auras that have managed to accumulate other undead auras into their own auras using this scam; all of them need to wiped out of existence: they need to be killed until they are completely dead.

For instance… if you hear heavenly music after you die and enter the realm of the undead: the undead sounds of choir music, the sounds of many voices singing… this is not evidence of a heavenly god. It is just another way how undead rotting dying entities keep from decomposing and dying until they are completely dead. By continually adding fresh new undead auras to the accumulated mass of merged undead singers: the original aura manages to preserve its existence by sucking off the fading life energy of the new arrivals…

But this alone is not enough to keep them from dissolving and decomposing into radiation energy which has NO personality and NO organized, enclosed reflective dynamic and NO ability to create evil… these huge masses of accumulated morphed, insane dying fading auras are forced to SUCK off physical forms of energy that is not dead. These 'choir' mass entities suck off anything they can get: electricity, heat, the auras of living people and living animals… And if there is no *extra* energy source to suck off of, these insane abominations die out and fade and are gone.

What you must realize is this: the inventions of all artificial sources of heat and energy like electricity: were invented solely for the use of undead entities to keep them from dying until they are completely dead as they are meant to. These abominations of tool technology were not invented for the benefit of living people; the innovation of the use of fire was not invented for the apes that were manipulated into inventing it. Living people were corrupted and poisoned into inventing these things in order to *feed* the energy needs of these undead, dying, rotting turds that need to be wiped off the face of this Earth. Even the NAME which they are called by, tells you that they are *un*natural filth: the are *un*natural dying evil things: That is why they are called the undead; because they are completely *un*natural… they should be completely dead; they should die completely.

One major tactic undead entities have to destroy the intelligence and power of human souls after they die and enter the realm of the undead is to get you to go into the light… that light you will see is a vortex: it is a destructive horror which will suck you in and never let you out… you will be sucked into a mass of packed insane souls and lose your identity and your sanity and your will and your intelligence and your power to kill these filth. This mass of undead entities, this accumulated mass of undead filth is what they mean when they try to tell you there is only one 'god'. This is the scam… the swindle, the trick they have used to fool millions of unsuspecting souls after they died physically to enter voluntarily and willingly into that vortex of light… only to realize too late that they were trapped forever inside the cacophony of wailing insane ghouls and couldn't get out. The 'oneness' of a single undead aura is a carefully constructed delusion: any undead aura that radiates light cannot be seen by living people because the radiation you see after you die physically is not light: it is a faint after-glow of faint radiation so minimal that science cannot even record it or detect it on their instruments. This is one way these undead things get rid of people who have been easily brainwashed into believing in an omnipotent 'god'. This is one way these evil turd things eliminate the best, the most religious, the most moral, the most ethical honest, courageous souls who are a danger to them. Corrupt psychics tell people who ask what they should do when they enter the realm of the undead when they die; to 'go into the light'… *that is evil speaking.* When pressed for further explanations about the light: they will hem and haw… some of the more

honest will admit that the light you are entering is called the vortex. But they will not tell you what that vortex is made up of. It is made up of millions of insane suffering tortured dying souls packed together, all trying to get out of their predicament but unable to… it is a mass insanity of mass humanity, dissolving and decomposing its life-energy. This insane undead energy is used by evil things not only to attract more dying lost souls into this horror, but as a source of undead energy which they exploit for evil purposes.

Human Life… <u>ALL</u> of Life works by the energy dynamics of gentleness, softness, kindness, touching and sensitivity… Life works by feeling what you do to others and what they do to you: that is what bio-feedback is all about… not by the brutal mechanized unfeeling horror of using huge machines to rip up the living earth, killing everything in its path. The mechanical evil that is civilization must be totally destroyed; and the root and origin of this evil must be also destroyed along with civilization: so it will never spring back again from the ashes of death to poison the Beauty of living things on Earth.

Why is civilization so evil? Because it does not respect the power of LOVE: it only respects the power to kill and destroy. 7 billion apes who only respect and fear the power to kill and do not respect the power to love do not deserve to live; they have no right to kill or destroy any living thing, they have no right to destroy the Earth and the rocks and mountains of the Earth for their stupid little pleasures. Why is civilization so evil? Civilized humans do not develop the potential to love. Civilization only develops the ability to hate, and to envy and to hurt. It only develops the power of tools which are used to kill and poison and destroy Life. Civilization does not develop the human sensitivity of touching and feeling with your skin and your hearts and your mind. If you do not want to be hurt: then you must not hurt any living thing on Earth also. If you do not want to be touched by living creatures, then you have no right to touch any living creature on earth. Using tools has destroyed your intelligent sense of touch and your intelligent sense of fairness and your intelligent sense of equality. Tools are dead. They do not feel anything. If you use dead tools, you will become as dead and as unintelligent and as stupid as they are. Understand this: the Power of Life and Love is more powerful than the power of death. The power of Love is the power of sensitivity, of

touching and feeling. The insensitive power of tools is the power of death and hate and hurt. Love and touching connects. Tools separate. It is that simple.

Why this book was written

In order to understand the true meaning of the Universe, you must understand its true origins and how it was formed. In order to understand the Wonder of Life, you must understand the true origins of Life and how it was formed. In order to understand civilization: you must understand its true origins and how it was formed and how it came into existence.

In order to understand the true meanings of things: you need to understand their true origins!

You cannot understand the true meaning of anything unless you understand where they originally came from. You cannot understand yourself unless you know and understand your own origins. This book deals mostly with explaining and analyzing the true origins of things for a damn good reason. Without this broader understanding, you are easily manipulated, lied to, deceived, swindled, and brainwashed and taken advantage of. Without this knowledge which I have put down in this book: you are an unaware slave, a deluded, uniformed, willing slave of an evil system that is inherently wicked and wants to corrupt you and do you harm. Unless you have the Courage and the Honesty to search for the actual Truth; you will never free yourself from the cunning wiles of evil for the simple reason that you were *born* into this evil, and evil *embedded* itself into you when you were developing as a fetus inside your mother's womb *before* you were even born. That is why you have never been able to easily discern its existence. It is all around you, it has *always* been all around you *and* inside you… you were born into this condition and you have taken your condition as being 'normal'. It is not. Evil conditions are <u>not</u> normal. Evil is an unnatural abomination. All the unnatural abominations of civilization are evil. Life is GOOD; these undead things are evil: it is that simple. There is nothing evil with the processes of decomposition as long as its supports Life. The richest most powerful source of organic Life on Earth comes from decomposed organic matter mixed with the natural soil of the Earth. That is because all the dying, decomposing

energy turns around and gives its energy *back* to composing living things by dying completely; these undead filth do not do this, they do the opposite.

If you want further evidence of the unseen black hands of death: all you need to study are the coincidences which had to happen in order for 9/11 to happen. What actually happened in the 9/11 debacle was beyond the ability of any living human conspiracy to orchestrate and coordinate successfully. There were too many factors and too many players involved for any one group of living conspirators to oversee and control. There were too many unconnected examples of deception and deceit all over the world. This is one reason why many intelligent people still do not believe it could have been an inside job, which it was. For example: the Arabic word 'Al Quaeda' means *data-base.* In building Seven, the data bases of the CIA and FBI and the Federal Security Commission containing the indictments of powerful corporate criminals were all conveniently destroyed when the 3 buildings collapsed into their own footprint; because they contained too much *in*criminating evidence of corruption at the top of American society and the American Govt. One reason why 9-11 was orchestrated was to destroy the data-bases, the evidence of evil in human society. The undead are tried to destroy all evidence of their existence and the existence of the evil their evil pawns committed. They are trying to destroy all questioning minds which have the courage to seek out the truth. By *reversing* perception so that *all questioners are perceived as terrorists. Al Quaeda are terrorists! You must never question the state that controls you: the state is supposed to protect you from terrorism.* The reverse is true. States exist by terrorizing their citizens and brainwashing them into a permanent state of fear and paranoia.

The Al Quaeda was originally created as a fall-guy organization by the CIA… a group they used to blame for many of their 'black ops'… or *black operations* and false flag operations on. This group was sent to Bosnia in Sarajevo in Serbia during Milosevic's take over of the Bosnian govt during the 90's and atrocities were blamed on them. The group was trained armed and paid by the American CIA and the English MI6 and MI 17. The hidden hand of the undead: the plot of the Serbian Black Hand which caused WW1 to happen is now being used by the hidden hands of the undead for WW3 to happen… the war on terror, the war on terrorists is being reversed. The

perception of what terror *is*; is being reversed. State sponsored terrorism has invented a non-existent enemy in order to deceive the masses who the actual terrorists are. That non-existent enemy is the awakening of human awareness to the existence of the true sources and causes of evil. *The state is trying to stamp out all questioning.* Questioners are being labeled as terrorists. All questioners of authority are terrorists! Al Quaeda are terrorists! Be afraid of all who question authority! All questioners of conventional history are frauds. If you dare to question anything you must be a terrorist! This is how the undead subliminally brainwash the masses. The terrorists of the Appel Quay: to call into question the authority of the state in 1914 in Sarajevo… has now been *reversed* into a state sponsored terrorist group called Al Quaeda. This is not a coincidence. Understand this: evil is *unceasingly at work* day and night all over the world… The assassination of the archduke of Austria, the two World Wars and 9/11 are some examples of their orchestrated planned stepping stages of worsening and ruining everything on a massive global scale. These evil things seek to continually *lower* the level of human intelligence and awareness while continually *raising* the level of human corruption and evil and insanity.

Between every orchestrated major catastrophe and war there are slower periods of subtle slow increasing evil… as the dominos for the next catastrophe are set into place. These pieces of undead shit are constantly working and planning a *new* major catastrophe, planning a new orchestrated event, a new false flag operation, a new deception, a new cunning swindle, a new *reversal* of the perception of what is Good and what is evil, a new tactic to brainwash the masses, a new way to poison Life, inventing newer weapons of mass distraction, manufacturing newer weapons of mass destruction and death.

You can see this *reversal* of perception in what is important and what is not important in Washington D.C. and the rest of America. The, priorities and values and agenda of the Washington establishment elite is the complete reverse, the complete opposite of the rest of the nation's values and agenda. The Washington culture of *centralized* status, power, influence and money is corrupted by its own insularity. The accumulation of status, power, influence and money automatically corrupts. All centralized accumulation is evil.

You can see the reversal of the perception of truth in two famous televised court trials: the OJ Simpson trial and the Rodney King trial, where one black man guilty of a double murder was pronounced innocent by a brainwashed racist black jury, and a gang of white policemen beating a black man were pronounced innocent by a brainwashed racist white jury. Almost everyone watching these trials on TV could see how guilty OJ was of murder and how guilty the policemen were of beating a black man who was not threatening them in any way. These undead filth could not successfully reverse the perceptions of what is the truth and what is a lie in the viewing audience which was comprised of hundreds of millions of people. *But they could and did poison the perception of the juries.* They cannot reverse the perceptions of all living humans, *but they are constantly working on this and constantly inventing new ways to poison the human perception of what is real and what is not real, what is true and what is not true as much as possible.* Undead evil is constantly working to *reverse* the perceptions of certain key truths. This can be seen in the false flag operation of September 11th 2001. Deluding the whole world into believing that a 2-minute jet fuel fire can collapse a 100 story steel girder high-rise office building.

It took a synchronized conspiracy between the corrupt heads of the US federal govt; including the heads of the CIA, the FBI, the Pentagon, the Whitehouse, the corporate-owned American mass media, the BBC, combined to hoodwink and fool the world that the USA had been attacked from the outside: when the actual truth was that it had been planned and carried out and attacked *from the inside:* not from the outside. This succeeded because people do not question authority, and because most people are completely ignorant of science and the laws of physics.

The total collapse of the USSR happened because people lost respect for the authority of the state. Understand this: once you lose all respect for any evil… that evil instantly loses its power over you. You become free of its influence and power over you; you see more clearly, you feel more clearly, you think more clearly, you become more powerful as a living force for GOOD. When you stop believing in the authority of evil, you can kill them easily *and feel GOOD about killing them.*

Undead entities are continuously honing their skills to delude and corrupt living humans because their survival depends on hiding the true nature of their existence from all living people. Their very existence depends on deception, and poisoning the intelligence and perception and awareness of living people, and their ability to twist and poison their perceptions and reverse of what is true into a perception that it is not true, and reversing the perception of a lie so living humans will believe that lies are the truth and the truth is a lie. You need to understand that undead entities can and do hide inside you and all around you. Evil hides inside living people. These things *live* inside you and all around you… they feed off you, they use you, they manipulate you, they control you. This book has been written to enlighten and educate people about the existence of the undead and how they work and why they are evil and how to rid yourself of them. What living humans call civilization is not progress; it is regress. Detachment from reality is not progress. Indifference and apathy is not normal. Not caring about anyone but yourself is not normal. Being brainwashed is not normal. Becoming stupider is not normal. Becoming more and more identical is not progress. Copies of programs, copies of CD's, copies of books, copying, mass manufacturing is not progress; it is the opposite of progress: it is a regression into mechanized, roboticized mass conformity. The shit called civilized progress is a regression into a total unawareness of what is actually GOOD and what is actually evil. The so-called progress of civilization is the reversal of Good into evil: it is pure evil. The mechanization of human society is an abomination of pure evil. Machines are your enemy. Machines are not your fucking friend: they are inventions of the devil, men did not invent tools: undead entities invented them. Civilization was not invented by Man. Civilization was invented by undead decomposing evil turds that need to be exterminated.

Get this historical perspective through your brain and into your heart. 60,000 years of humans believing that undead spirits exist everywhere around them in the Natural World is not a coincidence, 60,000 years of people believing in the existence of non-material entities called demons or gods is not a coincidence or a superstition. The idea that today we are more intelligent and smarter than everyone who came before us because we don't believe in the existence of ghosts or gods or spirits anymore is not an advancement of

intelligence; it is a mechanized desensitization of human awareness and intelligence.

The idea of totally discounting and ignoring the fact that for tens of thousands of years all over the Earth without exception… all human societies believed in the existence of non physical entities which most of the time they could not see… but could sense; *is not a coincidence*. Stone Age tribes separated from each other by thousands of years of time and thousands of miles of geography; do not develop the same basic cultural beliefs in the existence of immaterial spirits by random chance! The idea that for 60,000 years, all the humans who ever lived were deluded and only now are we humans enlightened is total bullshit.

The assumption that exploring the true nature of Life and the world and the Universe can be done better by using dead machines instead of using our living hearts and minds and your feeling skin. The idea that using a dead machine which feels nothing is superior to exploring the Outer World around us and the Inner World within us with our natural born senses, the senses we were born with is a complete reversal of the actual truth… The idea of using tools and machines to explore, instead of exploring ourselves and each other and the world directly; using all of our senses and intuition and intelligence and our Sense of Pure Wonder, is a reversal of the actual truth. The idea that something if it cannot be physically seen or touched it doesn't exist… has already been scientifically disproved. The fact that energy exists which cannot be seen or touched has already been proven. The idea that the only non-physical energy which exists is the energy that scientific technology has managed to discover *so far* by using mechanical devices is total bullshit. The immaterial nonphysical existence of entities has already been scientifically recorded and proven. The reason the recognition of their existence is now being ignored, denied, discounted, laughed at… when for tens of thousands of years it was common knowledge, is not only because these things do not want to be explored. It is not only because they do not want their filthy secrets exposed. It is because now there now exists an intelligence in humans which can kill them *dead.* This did not exist before.
The undead know that if the truth about them is ever fully revealed, they will be correctly identified as the evil abominations they are, as the mortal enemies

of all living people, as the mortal enemies of all Life on Earth and all living creatures on Earth. They know that if what they actually are and what they actually do and how they actually operate becomes public knowledge; they will be systematically hunted down and exterminated and killed utterly DEAD. They know that if the truth about their filthy practices and the filthy things they do and are responsible for is ever exposed; they will lose most of their ability to secretly poison and systematically corrupt the living bodies and souls of humans, which they have been doing for uncounted millennia and are continuing to do.

If you want a glimpse into the horror and evil of these undead things, you can find it in the Second Apocalypse of Peter; one the Apocryphal Gospels taken out of the Bible and labeled as heresy by the early Christian Church…, it describes Jesus' death where his human body is suffering, *while his spirit is off to one side; observing the death of Jesus the man and laughing.*

Do you understand yet?.... These sick unspeakable filth can and do poison and manipulate the lives of living human people by sneaking *into their bodies and super-imposing their undead aura with a living person's aura, invisibly hiding inside the living aura of a living person, and feeding on that person's living Life energy…* They can interfere with the actions and concentration and awareness of a living person driving a car so the car will crash… and then jump *out* of the body they interfered with just before impact, and then *observe from the outside,* the agony of their unsuspecting victim suffering a violent, bloody, painful death… as they laugh in satanic glee at the evil they have managed to do. They have gotten away with this for thousands of years because nobody alive was intelligent enough and perceptive enough to notice exactly how these planned catastrophes, disasters, and tragedies, are secretly orchestrated by invisible undead entities, energies and forces. They think they can keep on getting away with it. NOT ANY MORE.

Another Christian sect that was declared to be heretical and was wiped out by the early Christian church were the Evianites. They distinguished between the man Jesus and the divine Christ. For them, Jesus Christ was *two* separate entities... The man Jesus is used as a vehicle for the divine Christ who invades the body of Jesus at a certain point; at his baptism to be specific…

and then *uses him as the human vehicle* for his hidden secret purposes. At his death, the divine Christ deserts Jesus the man and leaves him and goes back up to heaven, and the man Jesus is left to die. The Evianites did not believe that that Jesus was Divine, but that he was *inhabited* by Divinity. In the lost heretical Gospel of the Evianites, the divine Christ parachutes down from heaven, enters the body of Jesus, does his mischief, and then opts out and goes back up to heaven. *Exactly as Greek mythology depicted their gods behaving. Exactly as the Egyptian deities are shown as behaving. Exactly as all the other more ancient civilizations depicted their gods behaving.*

Are you getting the fucking picture yet?... Do you understand now why certain Christian gospels were banned and why certain sects of Christianity were declared to be heretical and were wiped out of existence and exterminated? These secret hidden stinking undead things do not want living humans to figure out the truth about how they operate and what they actually are.

Read the Gnostic gospels of the early Christians and you will understand why they were expunged from the Christian Bible. In the story of Adam and Eve: Eve is misled by a *devil posing as an angel* not once, but twice! The undead did not want Mankind to realize that if a devil can pose as an angel… then an angel can pose as a devil. Then Satan can pose as God and God can pose as the Devil incarnate. *Then Devils and gods or angels are the same beings.* When will people wake up and realize that all these gods and devils and angels is nothing but an elaborate scam, a hoax perpetrated on Mankind for untold millennia?

The Hebrew Bible has also been selectively censored for the same reasons: the undead do not want living people to understand what they are and how they became such unspeakable monsters and that they are not gods but the most insane evil filth on Earth. The Testament of Solomon speaks of Solomon conjuring up an army of demons. In this first-person text Solomon writes:

"There came before my face 36 spirits with faces of asses, faces of oxen and faces of birds. I wondered and asked them: "Who are you?"

Do you get the fucking picture yet? These undead scum had been hiding inside living asses, oxen and birds in order to stay in the realm of the living and not be sucked into the vortex of undead evil. Their aural make-up had been filthied and they had become insane monsters; part-human and part-ox or part-bird. All the sacred stories which had clues and revealed what these undead foul filth actually are were selectively cut out from the Hebrew and Christian scriptures.

The Testament of Solomon explains clearly how and why the modern Jewish religion is based upon the most horrible undead evil of that realm and why thus: this filthy stinking poisoned race which is not a religion and obeys no god has gained supremacy over all other evils in human civilization. In Solomon's own writings he tells of conjuring up the most evil demon of all Beelzebub and with his aid, enslaves a whole host of demons. In his own writings he tells of how the Temple of Solomon was built supernaturally. Solomon is god's agent on earth. He explains how he was given a ring of power by the archangel Gabriel who has the power to summon up all the undead hordes of the overworld.

In the Testament of Solomon he writes how this filthy ghoul called 'god cunningly tells him:
"*With this ring thou shalt lock up all the demons of the earth and with their help thou shalt build up Jerusalem"*
Using this ring of power: Solomon summons up Beelzebub himself in order to enslave the host of demons. He has become the ancient evil Sauron. The undead have corrupted him completely. Do you get the fucking picture yet?... These revealing confessions have been cut out of the Hebrew bible so Mankind would never understand how evil this fucking 'chosen race' was and is. Now Jews are being used to enslave all of mankind by spreading the worship of greed, avarice. filthy lucre: money,

Beelzebub promises Solomon to bring him all the *unclean spirits*: do you get the fucking picture? The entire religion of the Jews is based upon the most unclean undead filth aiding and abetting them.

The rationalization of this naked confession! Of this outright naked confession of Solomon being led into darkness by his lust for power and gold is that somehow…! Solomon can tap into the power of undead evil and use it for good! How sick is this!? How self-serving and totally transparent a stinking lie is this rationalization?! Yet modern corrupted biblical scholars prate this shit as an explanation! In order to keep the glorified image of Solomon as a wise good man intact. The attempt to suggest that the Temple of Solomon is of 'divine origin'! When it is built by using the army of unclean demons conjured up by Beelzebub himself?? The writings of Solomon is a crystal clear confession of pure evil. The religion and temple of his people is built upon the foundations of the most unclean, the most foul, poisoned evil on Earth.

The demons themselves foretell how *"We shall lead the inhabitants of Earth astray for a long season: until the Son of god is stretched upon the cross"*

In the Testament of Solomon it tells of how Solomon was led astray into evil, and how he lost his grip on reality and became insane; babbling madman nobody could understand and died in the grip of the evil he had been lured into using: which ultimately corrupted him and used him.

Then there is the apocryphal Book of Enoch: a book written by an insane man possessed by undead evil. In this foulness of undead demons and fallen angels all fighting to poison living humans: the underlying agenda of the undead comes up over and over: the complete extinction of all living humans and all Life on Earth so that the 'elect' will rule forever over a dead planet and only the indeed will remain. Mixed into this is the infighting between different groups of ghouls and how they constantly poison themselves and turn themselves from a sheep into an ox into a goat and thus become insane monsters. Also in this babble of denunciations against all Life on Earth which the undead are guilty of is the express description of how the undead impregnate living women so their undead offspring will be born, and these 'elect' scum chosen to rule over the rest of Mankind. With the thundering power of this unseen, unnamed overseeing super-demon punishing all of its minions of hell and the over world of angels for their misdeeds: while they ignore all of his wishes and will; and this thing punishing the living offspring

of the undead… for the 'sin' of being poisoned by the undead and 'sinning'. As the earliest written scripture found; it exposes the basic insane fallacies off the Hebrew shit called the written word. An all-powerful 'god' creates species of sinners and punishes them by creating a global a flood: and thus wiping all of them out, except for the one family of Noah. Who is Possessed by the undead **N**egative **O** = ALL;.. all the negative evil of this undead realm concentrated into this one family; filling them with Hate, Cunning and Evil. And then this family multiplies and become evil 'sinners'! Whose fucking fault is that? And this all-powerful 'god' predicts that all of their offspring shall be exterminated and only the 'elect' the 'righteous' will survive the holocaust of Armageddon.

In the middle of this battle for domination of the Earth between the forces of Satan, the underworld of the undead, the reptilian snake gods… and the overworld of the undead, the fallen angels and their embedding themselves into the sperm of living humans: where is the story of living people; where is the story of this 'Enoch'? He has no personality or life story; he is an anonymous, faceless mouthpiece of the undead. In his writings, the entire living species of living humans become victims of these undead filth and have no say over their own lives or their own fate. Everything is visited upon the living by these rotting poisoned insane ghouls; the living become targets to be attacked, hated, poisoned, brainwashed, terrorized, wiped out, sacrificed, punished, denounced, used, manipulated, etc; why? Because the common tactic of the undead is simple. They reverse the actual truth. It is the undead who must be wiped out, exterminated, targeted, attacked, denounced, punished: not the living, because it is *they* who are evil' not we the living. The point is that no evil can face itself without destroying itself. These undead evil filth only survive by *constantly reversing everything* and *projecting* this reversal OUT onto and into living people instead of IN which is where it should go.

All of the dire retribution and vengeance and hate and judgment of this fucking propaganda by this non-existent bullshit 'god' is supposed to happen only AFTER all life has been extinguished from the Earth: whereupon these undead righteous 'elect' (Who elected them? Nobody; they elected themselves.) judge and punish the undead sinners who destroyed all Life on

Earth; but only after they are dead. What a fucking convenient prediction of punishment that will only be pronounced and carried out after the predicted crime is committed! NO attempt is made to prevent this crime from happening . NO attempt is made to make sinners stop sinning. Just a long, boring list of predictions of future punishments to be visited upon undead ghouls *after* they have committed their sins on Earth and come back to the underworld where they belong and where they deserve to be totally exterminated.

The book of Enoch gives away too many secrets of the realm of the undead. Especially the mention of the eternal 'watchers'… Undead observers who poison the living with their constant obsessive, sick, evil insane 'watching' everything living people do.

The Book of Enoch was banned because it is the oldest text the Hebrews have and as such it exposes what Hebrew religion is based on; insane rantings and totally insane bullshit about the insane realms of undead spirits filled with hate and hate and more hate, filled with lies, lies and more lies. It exposes too clearly just how insane the realms of the undead are and how insane their almighty god is and how insane all of these undead ghouls are and how they are constantly violating and interfering with the lives of living people. What is particularly worthy of note in this poisoned ramblings of an insane Jew is how often that most evil number **7** comes up and how Enoch is the **7th** son of his father. This alone puts the signature stamp of Jewish evil on the document: a pack of cunningly twisted lies and ramblings" all concerned with future predictions of doom and the end of the world: Nothing about the life and times of Enoch himself. Noooo! That would make too much sense and be too honest and be too revealing of the actual truth. Only predictions about some pie-inna-sky hereafter in some far distant future when all of you dolts are dead and gone from this world.

Do you understand now why these texts and writings have been cut out of the Holy Scriptures? That shit stinking thing called 'Yahweh' the Hebrew god is just another fucking ghoul: the same as all the other undead ghouls, with a trans-morphed body and face so horribly disfigured and poisoned by merging its undead aura with other undead abominations: he cannot allow his image to

be seen and worshipped because *that* would give the game away. It would expose the foulness of this undead thing called a god, it would expose the fact that this insane deity is even more ugly and evil than the ugliest demons of the underworld.

What is the actual reason why for thousand of years; living humans cut off the heads of other living humans? Look at the story in Solomon's writings! The heads of these demons are all non-human. The ancient understanding of the undead and the living now makes sense: cut of the head of a demon whose head is that of an ass or an ox: and they thought you could kill the evil which it represents… *Not so!* The entire undead aura of these things are poisoned beyond description: you must kill <u>all</u> of it to rid the earth of these stinking evil things. Kill the oxen! Kill the Ass! Sacrifice animals to the undead! Why kill these domesticated animals? Because humans finally woke up and stopped sacrificing their own young in these religious abominations. History makes sense only if you include the constant presence, goals and pressure of the undead to force living people to do what *they* want: not what is good for us the living.

What is the actual reason this barbarous, inhuman, monstrous practice of decapitation existed for thousands of years? It is the same reason why undead entities are now dumbing down the intelligence of every living baby and child in the world today. That reason is: *hatred and fear of human intelligence.* The undead thought that if they could cut off the heads of living humans, they could stop the human species from becoming more intelligent. They were wrong. The undead have fought and battled the development and growth of human intelligence for millions of years. They have used every imaginable abomination and trick to stop living humans from becoming more intelligent. I am living proof that they have failed. The undead know that if living humans ever become intelligent enough to see through their cunning tricks and discover what these foul things actually are and what they actually do: they will be hunted down and exterminated. Humans have been specifically targeted by them because we are the most intelligent *Living* species on Earth. These insane ghouls are the most unintelligent *dying* auras on Earth. The battle between GOOD and evil is the battle between Life and death. You have only one choice; that is the choice between LIFE or death. Not choosing,

refusing to choose, avoiding the choice is choosing death by inaction. Either you actively fight against evil or you are a carrier of evil and a spreader of evil.

Either you act against evil or you are evil: there is no inbetween.

The Hidden Hoax of the New World Order

Understand this: there in no such thing as a 'New World Order' There is no organized plot or conspiracy to create a global system of oppression by any living network of living conspirators. It only *seems* as though there is because of the ever-present influence and poisoning of the souls of living humans by unseen invisible undead entities. Their hidden presence is the *root source* of all conspiracies; it is the malevolent evil hiding secretly inside living souls. Their invisible influence and presence is the unaccounted 'X' factor which makes it *seem* as if there is an organized worldwide conspiracy to control the world. It is because of their constant interference in the lives of we the living: that everything which is evil and negative succeeds in civilization, while everything which is positive and GOOD fails inside civilization. The Rothschild mafia cartel of criminal bankers do not rule the world, there is no secret cabal of 'illuminati', the Bilderberg group, the Trilateral Commission, etc. are not consciously plotting to enslave all of humanity… It is the invisible presence of malevolent undead entities hiding *inside* and *around* powerful and corrupt people that makes it *seem* as if they are all organized and plotting together, because most of what they do is being secretly controlled and manipulated by undead malevolent evil filth.

It is these undead hidden invisible filth that are the actual conspirators; they are the missing link; it is because of them that all evil conspiracies happen. They are the *root cause* of all evil conspiracies. Their malevolent presence is millions of years old. They have millions of years of experience in plotting and orchestrating their evil. These undead things need to be exterminated with extreme prejudice. *They need to be completely destroyed.*

One perfect example of the hidden evil of these undead turd-filth is the orchestrated farces and the propagation of two World Wars and the ensuing Cold War of the 20th century.

By using the corruption and greed of the international bankers of the western capitalist system, and their secret societies: the undead invented the cultural schism between the totalitarian regime of Bolshevik Russia in the East which was a mockery of National socialism, and the western mockery of capitalist democracy in the West. The Capitalist newspapers labeled the red Marxist Russian revolutionaries as dirty socialists and communists who were trying to destroy capitalism and free enterprise. The schism between socialism and capitalism created by WW1 and the abdication of the Tsar of Russia: the Bolshevik revolution, the red armies of Lenin and Trotsky who ended up defeating the white armies of the Tsarist regime, this was all orchestrated by undead entities in order to pit man against man and create a world of evil hate and fear and terrorism.

Hidden behind the scenes was the fact that the Jewish bankers of Berlin funded Hitler's rise to power. They were part of the dynasty of robber baron bankers of the Rothschilds. The Rothschilds and American bankers also funded the Bolshevik revolution and the American Govt had supplied troops to hold the trans-Siberian railway until the Bolsheviks were strong enough to take it over. So… in actuality, Capitalism: the heads of western capitalism were responsible for supporting and funding the Bolshevik Revolution *and* Nazi Germany which was also a revolution.

In fact both Lenin and Trotsky had been funded and aided by the western capitalists before the revolution, and they had been both intentionally smuggled into Russia by western Govts. Both were in exile before the war started: Trotsky was in New York and Lenin was in Switzerland. The American Govt and the British foreign office allowed Trotsky to go back to Russia even though they knew he was going there to start a revolution in fact the aided him. The New York financiers who were supporting and funding him, knew he was going back to start a revolution. Woodrow Wilson who issued his passport knew it also. Lenin was smuggled from Switzerland through Germany in the famous sealed train with the permission and the

encouragement of the general staff of the German Wehrmacht. At this time, Germany and the western powers were supposed to be fighting each other, and yet you get them both moving these two key revolutionaries into Russia, which makes no sense at all. The Bolsheviks needed assistance from the west to win the civil war and they got assistance from Germany, Britain and the United States to continue and consolidate the revolution; which makes no sense at all since their entire political dogma was anti-capitalist. Without that assistance they would never have succeeded in overthrowing the Tsarist forces. The 1918 mission of the Red Cross to Russia was actually a secret mission comprised of Wall Street bankers and lawyers and manipulators with the specific goal to finance the Bolshevik revolution and supply them with arms; which makes no sense at all. Until you research the Red Cross and discover it was founded by The Rothschild family as another false front to be used for their international dealings in total secrecy. Red Cross… red Shield: get it?

Professor and noted research scholar: *Antony C. Sutton* documents how the western capitalists and financiers financed Bolshevik international communism and Hitler's rise to power and the re-armament of Nazi Germany. Suttons explanation for this… the supposed creation of a world govt is totally off the mark and mistaken. The other explanation that these international bankers finance both sides of wars to profit from them is also misleading and not the actual reason they did it. What Sutton does notice and state is that for over a century, these international bankers: the richest most powerful people in the world have spent most of their time and energy in 'managing conflicts'. Nothing else. This is true, yet it is also misleading…

The hidden truth is that the elite of human civilization have always been, and are being controlled by undead entities. The undead intentionally create and orchestrate human conflicts in order to intentionally ruin everything Mankind tries to build up that is even slightly Positive. They intentionally create artificial conflicts and wars to corrupt all of Mankind as much as possible. They use the secret organizations of the most corrupt elite power-mongers to do it. They do not try to solve conflict; they create artificial conflicts and escalate them, and twist them to make these false conflicts as destructive as possible.

The hidden hand of these undead filth can be seen in the Cold War: in the propaganda of struggle between the West Vs the East. The entire propaganda of spies of the West and the East, trying to steal each other's secrets… is a total falsity. The actual truth is the reverse. The American Govt helped the Soviet Govt set up its industrial plants and gave then the missing crucial technology and parts they needed so they could build their nuclear missiles. They helped the Russian Gorky plant produce trucks that were used by the Vietnamese in the Vietnam War. Sutton wrote a book called 'National Suicide: Military Aid to the Soviet Union' which documents and proves this to be true. The western culture of secret agents, James Bond etc, was a reversal of perception, a propaganda hoax; a complete swindle.

The conventional perception and understanding and culture of the Cold war was actually a complete reversal of the actual truth. Instead of jealously guarding their secret technology and industrial secrets from the communists: the West was actually GIVING their military secrets to the Russians… While Hollywood and the pulp fiction industry were spewing out the fiction of Russian spies stealing secrets from the West, the actual truth was that the secrets of the west were being *given* to the Russians. The ideological battle between these two super-powers was a charade; *the opposite was true*. The McCarthy era of the Red menace infiltrating American society… *the reverse was true*: it was the Americans who infiltrated Bolshevik Russia at the inception of their rise to power; not the other way around. Everything the masses have been brainwashed into believing *is a reversal of the actual truth.* This is how undead evil operates: they reverse everything they can; they twist everything they can, until the perception of what is true is reversed.

None of this makes any fucking sense, UNLESS you factor in the hidden fact that ALL the top elite in ALL the top positions of civilized power are being controlled, manipulated and corrupted by the forces of hidden *undead evil entitles,* who have their own hidden secret agendas. The fact that America helped in the construction of the Soviet Union's industrial power: the Soviet Union! It's mortal enemy! The only super-power strong enough to be a mortal danger to American Capitalism, being AIDED by the American govt and American bankers? This seems to be totally inexplicable and insane…

that is, *until* you factor in the presence of undead evil corrupting and controlling those at the very top of political power.

All the conspiracy theories which try to explain the global corruption of the 2008 financial meltdown make no sense at all… all the interpretations of WHY collusion between such ideological enemies as America and the USSR happened make no sense. All these irrational crazy historical facts… Western Govts and bankers helping their Marxist enemies while refusing to fund the White Russian forces… the Americans helping the Red Communist Mao while refusing to help the Chinese nationalist Chiang Kai Shek… all of these crazy irrational goings-on at the highest levels of power and international policy; simply do not make any fucking sense unless you factor in the presence of undead evil *secretly manipulating both sides against each other*. The American Caterpillar Corp helping the Russians build their huge tractor plants, etc… none of this makes any fucking sense unless you factor in the hidden secret control of unseen evil undead entities whose hidden secret agenda is NOT a 'world govt' or a 'new world order'… it is the complete destruction of all Life on Earth; using the human species to do it.

American financiers' secretly financing Hitler's rise to power through Himmler's slush fund: Jewish bankers in Germany financing Hitler's rise to power… Western capitalist bankers supporting *three brands of socialism at the same time*, while scheming to make their robber baron Crony Capitalism the only economic system in the world… simply *does not make any fucking sense,* no matter how many ways you try to analyze it… *unless* the topmost elite of human civilized society are being controlled and manipulated by undead entities who have their own secret, hidden agenda; which is the complete destruction of all Life on Earth INCLUDING the human shells and shills these undead control in order to commit their evil.

What is Crony Capitalism? It is the merging of the barons of Royalty with the barons of Money. Merge the word Crown and the word Money and you get Crony. Minted pieces of gold. The merging of avarice and power, Gold crowns, Old crones, ugly female hags: the last surviving Crowns of Royalty left in Europe: the Queen of the Netherlands and the Queen of England, get it?

BARREN; that is what the undead are trying to create: a dead barren Earth robbed of all Life by using robber barons as their puppets to do it… get it?

The refusal to shut down leaking, aging nuclear energy plants which can destroy entire continents and oceans. The continued manufacture of nuclear warheads and bombs by the American Military Industrial Complex long after the Cold War is over and finished…. *All of this suicidal insanity does not make any human sense.* Unless the key people in power who make sure these evil abominations are not phased out are *controlled and manipulated by undead entities who have a malevolent agenda against not only all of humanity, but the entire living Earth.*

Antony C. Sutton calls the irrationality of these forces that make these suicidal things happen '*the 'X" factor*'. He states that there is some kind of unseen pressure over a period of decades making sure that the corporations and govts of the Western world commit national and financial suicide. Every time Sutton tried to point this out to the authorities, he was slapped down. Or as Sutton describes it: *'Some kind of behind-the-scenes pressure exists' w*hich he could not identify or explain… His research into the secret societies and dynasties of the Western elite reveals only the tip of the iceberg of evil; it does not reveal the existence and presence of the undead. Their evil is millions of years old. Now there is a knowledgeable and deliberate effort by America and by the West to *re-build* the Soviet Russia and China into a political enemy in order to start a 3rd World War… just so the West can destroy the East and the East can destroy the West: this doesn't make any fucking human sense. After the first two horrible catastrophes of the past two World Wars, to knowingly plan to start a 3rd World War doesn't make any fucking sense. Even when everyone tells you that you are committing national and global suicide; it SIMPLY DOESN'T MAKE ANY FUCKING SENSE. *Unless…* the entire top of the ruling elite of ALL govts are being controlled by undead entities in order to destroy all Life on Earth. Sutton did not uncover the hidden presence of undead evil because he was not looking for it. He did not explore his own soul deeply enough to discover the hidden evil lurking inside and all around him and in all living people…

I HAVE.

These undead filth are the actual true hidden conspirators. *They* are the ones who invent and carry out secret conspiracies. Their very existence depends on secrecy. *They* are the ones who secretly pull the strings behind the scenes. They are the hidden unseen root of all evil conspiracies on the Earth. These undead things are the reason why the signature evil of all the secret societies of the upper western elite is the ruthless amassing of as much power as possible at the top, *while helping each other into positions of power whenever possible in order to preserve and increase their control over the brainwashed masses of humanity.*

The wealthiest most powerful *Capitalist* ruling elite on Earth, helping their *mortal enemies,* the Bolshevik Marxists into power does not make any fucking sense unless you factor in the hidden truth that all of these corrupt people are being controlled by undead entities who need to be killed dead. Only when you realize that the existence of hidden undead evil is all around you *and inside you*, can you make sense out of your own life and the history of all humanity. The secret hidden existence of undead ghouls *explains* countless inexplicable historical facts that do not make any sense whatsoever. For instance: Hitler's avowed anti-Semitism… He wanted to deport all the Jews out of Europe: in fact the French govt agreed on a plan to deport 4 million of them to the island of Madagascar. Why Madagascar? Because evil Jews are mad: they are insane, their own culture makes them so, their own undead ancestors poison them and systematically corrupt them; they are the chosen instruments of undead evil, they have been chosen to *race as fast as possible* in fulfilling the agenda of the undead; which is using Jews as instruments of evil to corrupt all the other people of the Earth, gaining power over all people on Earth, and to bring about the final Armageddon: WW3; the destruction of all Life on Earth. This is the true reason why they are called the chosen race; they were chosen by undead evil to act as agents of living evil.

The Hidden Hand of undead evil and WW1

The battle between Humanity and Inhumanity was played out in WW1: on the plane of inhuman mechanical killing power. It was played out on the power to kill: not the power to Love: not the power to Live. This deception, this mass brainwashing of living humans: that machines are more valuable, more

powerful than Life itself is an evil insanity born of the industrial revolution. It comes from naked apes in Africa using tools millions of years ago. It comes from the idea that killing Life is more powerful than creating Life: that the power to create death is more powerful than the power to create Life; this is the basic madness and insanity of the entire fucking human species; this is what it believes in and fears and listens to and obeys: death: not Life. What won was the inhumanity of humans committing atrocities upon each other by being brainwashed into mindless insane, traumatized, poisoned inhuman monsters.

The undead aware of these underlying forces use them for their hidden evil agenda to destroy all Life on Earth. The event which sparked World War One is a perfect example of how cunningly these invisible evil entities continuously interfere in the lives of living people. Throughout history, inexplicable coincidences converge in a series of impossibilities to produce a spark which ignites catastrophic events: these so-called coincidences are evidence of the undead violating the lives of the living.

In the 1900's, Russia's over-bloated huge Empire was invaded on its eastern shores by Japan. After the Russian fleet was defeated by Japan in a series of naval battles; Russia began building rail lines westwards instead of eastwards because its eastward expansion had been blocked by Japan. Even in the middle of uprisings and demonstrations that almost toppled the Romanov dynasty the Russian govt kept on building rail lines westwards *designed and built for only one thing*: the transport of military troops in their plans to invade Europe and the Ottoman Empire. Like a huge, blind octopus: stretching its metal tentacles westwards in a mindless attempt to increase its domination over as much Territory as possible, it had to keep growing or die.

One basic reason why WW1 was planned and pushed to happen as soon as possible was to destroy the growing friendship between the Germany and the *rejuvenated* Turkish Empire. Brought about by the Turkish Revolution of 1908 and the Young Turks who were determined to wipe out a 1,000 year old culture of robbery, corruption and fat. Why is this crucial to understand? Because both the German and Turkish Empires were mortal enemies of the British Empire. What would have happened if there had been no WW1?

With *the completion of the Baghdad Railroad connecting Berlin to Baghdad, this would have guaranteed Germany a steady supply of cheap oil* and her industrial might would have outstripped all of the other industrial nations of that time. The militaristic Young Turks were set on conquering Egypt and taking over the Mideast: thus creating an ethnic religious Muslim Empire. The Germans were planning to spread the revolution unto India and the Hindus would have risen up and kicked the British out of India. Britain would have been left with an *ethnic* Empire of white European colonies and nations. The world would have sorted itself out into logical organic geographic-cultural-racial-religious areas of power and the idea of conquering any land or people who were not of their extraction would have become universally forbidden and frowned upon. Each Empire would have had its own problems with its own people demanding more rights and progressive reforms. If Germany had solidified its friendship with the Turkish Empire, the new rejuvenated Young Turks would have declared holy jihad against the British Empire and Britain would have lost her Crown Jewel India. She would have become a second-rate empire which then in order to even survive as an empire would have been forced by necessity to institute reforms… just as the Austrian Empire was quickly doing to keep its ramshackle multi-ethnic Empire from splitting apart.

The possibility of East making friends with the West was the REAL danger the undead feared. If the most progressive white Christian Empire made friends with the most progressive Muslim Empire of the Young Turks… what then... EH? Then an atmosphere of friendship might prevail between huge Empires at the highest levels of power… then the masses might begin to copy their masters and begin to be friendly with each other regardless of race, culture or creed. The undead hate friendship. They nipped this growing bud of Friendship between Turkey and Germany as quickly as they could. They want the ancient insane age-old stinking racial-ethnic-religious-cultural hatred of the Mideast to be preserved and the many peaceful nations to be destabilized until it explodes into a 3rd World War. This was one crucial reason why the undead invented the most insane irrational series of inexplicable fuckups and interferences in order to send the entire world plunging into destruction, death and back… into obsolete racial religious hatreds.

With a rejuvenated Turkish Empire that conquers Egypt! And the Mideast! The Russian Empire would have not dared to think of invading into the Balkans hoping to take Constantinople: The entire set of international excuses and reasons for fomenting and planning a World War would have been squashed before it could happen. A completely new set of International treaties and agreements would have been hammered out and the world would have been spared the insane horror of the entire world going to war for no fucking reason whatsoever except the pride of empires expecting to conquer other fucking empires.

With a guaranteed supply of oil: The German Empire could have conquered all of Europe. Even if the undead had managed to provoke a war it would not have led to Germany's defeat. Instead it would have led to the defeat of the Rothschild Jewish international bankers and the corrupt Allies of the west. The Jews of the world would have been ousted from all civilized empires and their grip of avarice and greed and cunning would have been forever laid naked and forever broken: never again to infect the world with their filthy obsolete culture. They would have been forced to either intermarry with other races or go extinct. If you study the history of the world just before 1914: there were so many progressive new intelligent concepts and ideas, movements, rebellions, strikes, uprisings, unrest springing up all over the world it boggles the mind… And every single fucking one of them was nipped in the bud, poisoned, twisted and destroyed by the dead. This is why these filthy stinking things must be stripped naked and their cunning tricks stripped naked. Only when living humans realize and understand that their only mortal enemy are their own undead stinking ghouls/ancestors will the human species ever have any chance of gaining any sanity and breaking the stinking chains which the undead constantly seek to bind every new generation of living people into.

It was the crumbling Ottoman Empire, that made the Russian empire like a blind inhuman monster, seek to expand westwards and invade the politically destabilized region of mixed ethnic minorities living peaceably together in the Balkans. It was a clash of the Occident vs. the Orient: a clash of machine versus Mankind; a clash of Men using Machines and Machines using Men; all originating out of the dynamics of one-sided accumulation; the overpopulation

of too many humans on this Earth. It was an evil amalgam of two basic factors: a massed overpopulation of excess humanity and the excess mass manufacture of machines of mass destruction. All of these underlying forces had to be assembled and rise in their opposition against each other before the battle between man and machine could be ignited, then it exploded into a war between evil Men, Machines of evil. And the mindless mass of human lemmings being led to their death.

The main hidden cause for WW1 was profits: oil profits. The British navy had just recently switched from coal to oil. Oil had been discovered in the Mideast. The race for this new source of *evil* power and energy called black gold was why the Berlin-Baghdad railroad was sabotaged and was never finished. It became the Orient Express because it stopped a Constantinople. The real hidden reason for WW1 was the invasion of Iraq and control of the oil fields. The 1st British regiment to be deployed in WW1 was not to Belgium or France: it was to Basra in the oil fields of Iraq: the 2nd Dorsetshire regiment was *where it was quickly joined by 51 other British divisions.* This was done specifically in order to insure that the German Berlin-Baghdad railroad would never be completed and partly to protect their oil refineries. This proves that the fact that dead ghouls control those in power. It was not a case of a far-seeing British war dept realizing the future importance of OIL…

It was the dead working to make this new artificial illuminate of Kerosene the new black gold of power, wealth, and world domination happen. The term "illuminati' means dead controlling thee living: an artificial illumination which reverses the true illumination of the Sun into an artificial illumination which turned the lifestyles and habits of Humanity back thousands of years…into creatures of the night, into a bunch of stupefied cave dwellers staring at shadows on a wall. Why was the 2nd Dorset Regiment sent to Basra? Because *The door was set to be opened on the new Age of Oil: get it?*

WW1 and the many new uses for oil, the new invented machines of mass death: the gasoline powered automobile, the gasoline powered airplane, the oil-powered ships, insured that this new evil would not be discontinued by Edison's new electric light bulbs making the use of kerosene obsolete as an artificial illuminant. There are no coincidences in history. Door… set…

Hire… shire: A bunch of hired thugs from English shires paid to bring Mankind back to a 2nd Age of Stupidity. The 1st Age of Stupidity being the Age of the Neanderthals… who then became extinct.

Since the discovery of oil in the Mideast: the oil corporations of the world, the conglomerates: the oil oligarchy: which control the foreign policies of the British, French and American govt's… which are in turn secretly owned and controlled by the Jewish Rothschild/Federal reserve mafia syndicate of Jewish criminals…

….*who are in turn secretly infested and controlled by the most evil cunning ghouls of the undead*…

has been at war with, or occupied and controlled the Mideast oil fields and oil industry through hidden secret conspiratorial means, agendas, agreements, cartels, policy decisions, etc. WW1 was part of the race to deny Germany; the new rising industrialized power of the world, this new energy resource of oil: and thus prevent its growing excellence and supremacy and dominance over the world as the most advanced, organized, and humane industrialized empire. The dead always work to ruin the best of mankind. In this case it was the destruction of industrialized Germany's chance for "a place in the Sun" as a metaphor of the undead in their wish to deny all living creatures their chance for a place in the sun, to live unpoisoned under the bountiful free energy source of sunlight which cannot be bought, sold or hoarded.

The undead cannot kill Life; they are far too weak and diseased to kill anything but themselves. All they can do is *secretly… invisibly…*cunningly poison and twist living creatures *so you the living kill each other.* What you need to realize and understand is that the entire DIE-namic of civilization is based upon the existence of ancient burial sites… cities of the undead which existed thousands of years before civilization was ever invented. What you need to understand is that everything which rises to the top of any civilization is not the best but always the worst, the most foul, diseased, inhuman cunning corrupt evil filth possible. WW1 and WW2 were just the most recent symptoms of the basic underlying inhumanity of civilization's entire system and structure because it is controlled by the dead: not by we the living..

To give you an idea of what kind of land the Balkans was before WW1: here is a small incomplete list of the various groups clamoring for their rights and trying to bring the entire region under their personal thumb, or trying to join Bosnia to Croatia or Slovenia or re-join it back to the Ottoman Empire, or annex itself to the Austrian empire etc, etc, ad nauseum:

Bosnians, Muslims, Protestant Christians. Catholics, Jews, Orthodox Christians, Czechs, Teutons, Slovenes, Croatians, Slovaks, Poles, Moravians, Albanians, Raveen's, Italians, Rumanians, Macedonians, Greeks, Bosnian Serbs, Greeks. Slavs, Montenegrans, not to mention the *Hertzegovenians* for Christ's sake… made up of Hertzovnians, Govinians and fucking goat herders from Lower Slobbovia…. And let's not forget the fucking *Dalmations*… there was actually a fucking Kingdom known as Dalmatia, an ancient leftover from the Roman Empire. Each one trying to preserve their fucking sacred stinking little tribal ethnic cultural 'identities'

The actual politics and cultures of the Balkans was and still is such a muddle of different ethnic and religious sects and races all battling each other for centuries, that no intelligent historian has ever even attempted to make any sense of it simply because the situation is changing almost weekly, with different factions allying themselves with others and then breaking up to ally themselves with some other hated rival, all in goal of their sect or religion or ethnic race taking over the entire region, and what's more… expecting the big empires ruling this section of lovely paradise of Nature to give it to them out of the largess of generosity!

The history of the Balkans is one of such spoiled tolerance by the larger Empires around them that even back during the Roman Empire they were given special dispensations which none of the other Roman Provinces enjoyed… And like the fabled ungrateful fisherman's wife, the more they were given the more they demanded, the more they fought against each other, the more each sect wanted to gain total dominance and accession to their particular sectarian or religious or ethnic or nationalistic wishes. What makes it all so funny is that they squabbled and hated and connived, and conspired and maneuvered and ranted and marched and published newspapers and

complained… *but they didn't resort to violence.* They didn't for a simple reason… Not one of them made up a majority; rather they were a bunch of small minorities with each one demanding to be treated as if they were the majority; not only demanding it but demanding arrogantly! Insistently! Never satisfied with anything they were given, always wanting more outrageous rights and privileges to be granted to them by whichever empire that ruled them. The Ottomans and the Austrian regime did the intelligent thing: they washed their hands entirely of that region and let them go on happily squabbling between each other and seeking to make every alliance they could, conspiring with every foreign power they could who was crazy enough to get involved with them… This wasn't just Bosnia; the whole region was multi-ethnic including Serbia. The point is the idea of unification; the 'Yugoslav' movement was a dud from the very start: it didn't work back then and it didn't work now. It was finally tried after WW2 and since then the Balkans have fallen apart back into the same old racial, sectarian hatreds which WW1 had reignited; only far worse than before… It is for this reason that I am leaving out most of that region's politics because it is simply too tangled a mess to even begin to unsnarl.

The hard facts were; the region had been enjoying ever-increasing peace and prosperity for decades and all of the sects and political groups were slowly and happily arguing between each other so vociferously they were becoming friends with their hated rivals and enemies simply because they kept on switching their allegiances and allying themselves with another of their hated rivals!… The undead could not allow this growth of friendship to happen. Enemies turning into friends? The undead hate and fear all true friendship, they hate all positive human emotions.. The 1st World War was started in the Balkans because under the wiser rule of Ferdinand: multiculturalism was actually beginning to succeed! Instead of creating strife the many ethnic minorities of Bosnia were learning to tolerate each other and get along! Understand this: everything that *begins* to succeed, the undead instantly intervene to poison and twist and ruin it. And I mean <u>everything</u>. Not just multicultural tolerance. The ethnic purity of Hitler's Germany was ruined because it started to succeed just as the multicultural Balkans were ruined because it started to succeed. Why? Because both forms of society were creating a new age of health and happiness: love and youth was in the air: new

ideas, Life was changing, evolving, everything was becoming better: people were demanding things to become better and working to better their societies.

True the people of the Balkans were always squabbling, and what were they squabbling about? Pure idiocy! The Muslims of Bosnia being taken over by Austria; their Church was made an official part of the Austrian govt. They were officially recognized by the Austrian Empire! What did they do? They rebelled and demand that their church be put under the Caliphate of the Turks! The Croads want Bosnia taken over by Croatia, the Muslims wanted Bosnia to be returned to the Turks, the Serb wanted Bosnia to be given to Serbia, and the Dalmations wanted Bosnia to be reunified with Dalmatia, and the Albanians wanted Bosnia to be made an Albanian province! The tolerant Austrian govt acceded to many of their demands… reasonably not giving any sect special treatment. This set them bickering and squabbling like old hens, excited that they had actually gotten something and demanding even more until the whole region was quarreling with its neighbors. But along with this political strife was a younger generation that was blossoming under the weeds of sectarian hatreds… A new Humanity was growing, a new Morality of good intentions; the undead feared it would spread; they had to stamp it out before it got too healthy.

It was this growing tolerance of the Balkans between sects that the undead were afraid of: they killed every burgeoning love, every lovely new young child born out of love was massacred and killed in that region and it was done by the undead: *this is why every single one of them is to be exterminated and killed dead; they must be obliterated from the face of our Living Earth for what they have done to we the Living.*

The assassination plot to kill the Archduke of Austria was a series of assassination attempts by Serbian terrorists trying to destabilize the Austrian Empire. There had been numerous assassination attempts made on Austrian officials in the Serbian attempt to destabilize Bosnia. In less than 10 years, the Balkans had already seen three wars being waged and won in short order, one Empire being stripped of two provinces by another and three new ethnic states created. In Serbia; the palace revolution of the Black Hand conspirators toppled the royal throne: Storming the Palace and finding the Royal couple:

where they were shot and butchered: The Serbian King was shot 30 times. The Serbian Queen was shot 18 times and their naked bodies with over 30 saber wounds were thrown out of the Palace window to quell any uprising against this horrendous filthy crime. The murderous brutal thugs who killed them installed a puppet King to create the façade that nothing had changed. What had actually happened was the control of the Serbian govt had been taken over by unseen conspirators who then ruled Serbia behind the scenes and turned Serbia into a terrorist state that exported its terrorism secretly.

The new 'ethnic' nation of Serbia was born out of assassination and atrocity: It was born out of terrorization and secret conspiracy. It was the worst possible example of how any people should gain autonomy. It wasn't even ethnically Serbian. There were more non-Serbians than Serbs living in Serbia for Chrissake. This rogue state began *exporting* its terrorism, its secret conspiracies, its secret police tactics and assassination of political figures in the hopes of expanding its size, gobbling up its neighbors like a predatory shark, It was perfectly understandable that every nation and empire in Europe with the exception of Russia looked upon this ungodly abomination of mixed races ruled by a figurehead puppet, actually controlled by its own secret police posing as Slavic nationalists with revulsion, anger and distaste. The feudal plots fomented by the Feudal Russian Tsarist regime and its puppet, Serbia *to destabilize the peace of Europe* were an outrageous offense and insult to every civilized European that was not living in the Dark Ages of cultural ignorance, hatred and evil. And not one conventional history book points this out. There was a clear divide between what was GOOD and what was evil before WW1. What was GOOD was the tolerant policies of the European empires making treaties with each other, appeasing their ethnic minorities and refusing to go to war. What was evil was the feuding feudal backward govt of Serbia and the feuding feudal backward regime of tsarist Russia trying to start wars in the hopes of gaining more territory and power.

The political situation in Bosnia and Sarajevo at the turn of the century around 1900 was a multi-ethnic population that had been peacefully transferred from an Eastern Empire to Western empire and was just emerging out of the feudal system. The region had already been used as a political bargaining chip between the rival Austrian and Ottoman empires in the shifts between Muslim

and Christian hegemony. Austria was systematically decentralizing its old feudal system and allowing the serfs in Bosnia to buy their own freedom and land; but at a horribly unfair exorbitant price, while at the same time introducing western industrialization and turning serfs into landless wage slaves who could not afford to eat; much less to buy a plot of land or a house. This added class warfare of disenfranchised peasants and workers strikes to the already existing cultural, religious struggles for autonomy… not to leave out the political goals of ethnic cleansing, nationalist hatreds, imperialist ambitions and a host of other conflicts.

The point is… all of these conflicts and inequities were just *beginning* to be systematically addressed and intelligently corrected and adjusted. The undead could not allow this to happen; it posed too great a potential threat of Human Happiness. It posed the threat of Humans waking up and jettisoning the entire old order of evil by discovering that living by love is better than living by money. That making friends is better than making enemies. And as usual these undead things that need to be exterminated jumped in and poisoned the beginnings of this new positive energy and twisted it into the foulest abominations possible because THEY are they foulest abominations of this Earth. If you look at all of the interest groups clamoring for emancipation: for their rights, to be recognized: the labor movements, social movements women's rights, ethnic rights, national rights, workers rights, which ones were recognized? The worst: the Jews and the Serbs. All the others were denied their rights. This is because of the constant presence and influence of the undead among the living constantly interfering and poisoning the lives of living people. Furthermore, what fucking reason is there for all these different sets of specialized 'rights' and 'interest groups'? Human beings are all the same fucking species and should all have the same rights regardless of age, sex, class, nationality etc.

In 1910 a peasant uprising was brutally suppressed by the Bosnian governor. Bogdan Žerajic a patriotic student attempted to assassinate the governor. After missing with 5 bullets, he shot and killed himself with the 6th bullet. A year later, not wishing to be killed, the governor resigned: This turned Žerajic into a martyr

for future assassins to emulate, including Gavrilo Princip who said of Žerajic:

" He was my first model. When I was seventeen *I passed whole nights at his graveside,* reflecting on our wretched condition and thinking of him. It is there that I made up my mind sooner or later to perpetrate an outrage."

Here you see the undead at work: systematically poisoning the mind of a sick, deranged lonely boy: sleeping in a graveyard! Surrounded by invisible stinking evil undead beings. So masses of filthy undead ghoul can invade his body and mind and heart as he is sleeping and poison him with their thoughts and motives and goals and take complete control over his every thought and action. The night before the assassination Princip laid flowers on the tomb of the unsuccessful would-be assassin.

Serbia was born out of the cult of assassination and suicide: out of the most negative, anarchistic insanity possible. Glorifying failure and defeat: glorifying feudal impotent useless revenge and hate. Glorifying the preservation of ancient hatreds and blood feuds. The nation of Serbia was born out of its historical legacy of defeat and suicide: it was based on the defeat of the Serbs by the Muslims in 1389 in the Battle of *Black Bird View* where after the defeat, the Serb Milos Obilic assassinated the Sultan Murad while pretending to kneel in front of the Sultan whereupon he was hacked to pieces. What good did that do? It only worsened things for the Serbs.

The blackest, most evil hands of the undead were at work poisoning the minds and souls of the Serbs: the *undead* reptilian hatred of birds: the black birds of death: their hatred against all warm blooded mammals, against all loving, kinder forms of Life turned that battle into a disaster for both sides. This historical legacy of defeat, assassination, the anarchistic hatred of all enlightened rule of law, suicide, self-destruction was recreated when the ethnic nation of Serbia finally gained its emancipation as the most evil, blackhearted, nasty, vile, hate-filled bunch of dirty, cruel, sadistic thugs ever to gain power and become a legal govt. The undead constantly work to recreate the worst of the past: never the best. This is because all of them are constantly rotting and dying: decomposing into worse and worse insanity and

their minds and souls continue to rot and become more, rotten. This is why these decrepit dying ghouls must be exterminated totally with extreme prejudice. Why are the undead entities of birds universally evil against all living Humanity? Because birds do not have hands! They only have dead peckers on their faces which can only be used to kill with and attack and maim and hurt with: that's why. Their only function is to peck in hatred and then fly away: escaping retribution: escaping punishment. The mentality of birds is the mentality of armless reptilian cowards who only understand death and killing.

What the undead orchestrated and did is what they always do; twist everything around reversing Justice so the retribution is never visited upon the guilty but visited instead upon those innocent of wrongdoing while the guilty ones always somehow manage to escape unscathed. The undead who made Bogdan miss his target at close range with 5 bullets made up for destroying the aim of a young man who was bent on killing a man who was the enemy of Bosnians and had perpetrated atrocities upon the Bosnian people and deserved killing… instead they made the unsteady hand of a sickly, weak brainwashed young fool kill three lives with two bullets, killing the one man in the Austrian Empire who was a true friend of all Bosnians

The Bosnian expatriate Serbian nationalist who shot the archduke was a poor misguided young boy who was brainwashed into believing he was fighting for Bosnian independence by fighting for the Serbian colonial imperialist expansion cause of taking over all the Balkans and oppressing all of the other ethic, cultural, religious and nationalities under Serbian rule; in essence trying to copy the examples and culture of Imperial expansion, power, racism, oppression of others, status and upward mobility. Actually he was a Bosnian militant radical youth who left Bosnia and emigrated to Serbia because he wanted to join the Serbian war against the Muslim infidels of the Ottoman Empire. Being refused this because of his poor health, he ended up in the worst gang of misguided youths who directed all their hate against the one man in Austria who was actually a friend of Bosnian autonomy. Growing up in Bosnia he had almost starved to death and was dying of pneumonia and was given only 6 months to live: six of his brothers had died early, and his family had not been able to feed him so they had to send him away… At that time,

the Austrian Empire forced all Serbian families in Bosnia to pay taxes on how many children were born to each family, and refused to reduce this tax even if the baby died at birth. This taxed the poorest most destitute families and put an intolerable burden of debt upon them so they were forced to get rid of their surviving children to keep from starving to death themselves; this inhuman taxation system was specifically designed to crush the poorest Bosnians as sadistically as possible and starve them to death as inhumanly as possible.

The Bosnian tax code was a leftover of the Ottoman Empire's ancient racist tax code which Austria had not yet gotten around to reforming. As a result, the hatred and antipathy previously reserved for being unfairly taxed by the Turks was simply switched from the Ottoman empire to the Austrian empire. This is a possible emotional reason for Gabriel Princip's hatred of the Austrian throne and why he saw it as an oppressive regime. Every other reason he gave for shooting the archduke was politically correct bullshit; they were politically correct excuses taken from political pamphlets and text books to cover up his deep, emotional, unreasoning, blind hatred, which he pointed at Austria and at Archduke Ferdinand. The political assassination squad he joined was called 'The Black Hand'.

The hand *behind* the Black Hand, which guided the course of events of the assassination was Dragutin Dimitrijevic: the butcher of Serbia,… *and behind him* were the invisible undead ghouls who were bent upon ruining the best of everything that region had to offer, bent upon ruining the best of everything in Europe, bent on ruining and destroying every new GOOD impulse that was flowering all over the industrialized world at that time. It was the unseen black hand of evil which made sure Bogdan Žerajic missed his 5 shots, and it was the same hand that made sure Gavrilo Princep would not miss.

The Serbian Machiavelli Dragutin Dimitrijevic who was behind the formation of the group of assassins who called themselves the 'Black Hand' was the same black hearted thug who had murdered the King and Queen of Serbia just a few years earlier and thrown their naked shot and stabbed bodies out the windows of their own palace. The inner ghoul which controlled him was one of envy, hatred, jealousy and territorial robbery. He had been planning to

invade Bosnia when the Austrians one-upped him and took it over before he could. His next plan was to destabilize the Austrian southern Slav province of Herzegovina and Bosnia by assassinating Austrian officials and polarizing the population and fomenting an uprising, so he could step into the power vacuum and take it over and add it to Serbia's territorial acquisitions. He was trying to copy what the other European colonial empires had done: but Serbia was too small to attack and conquer its huge Imperial neighbors so he tried to do it as sneakily and as underhandedly as possible. *Now we come to the Jewish undead*; Dragutin Dimitrijevic was of Jewish ancestry. The ancient Jewish evil number pops up over and over: **7** assassins to do the job. The killer Princep is *seventeen* years old. Moritz Schiller was Jewish. His Jewish café was where the boy bought a sandwich and then stepped out to kill the Arch Duke, his wife and his baby. Moritz Name Meaning; German, Dutch, Danish and Jewish (Ashkenazi): from the personal name Moritz, a variant of Mauritz (see Morris). Among Jews it was sometimes assumed as a surname by bearers of the personal name Moses, as the two names have some phonetic similarity. It is also a variant of Maurice (Latin), and the meaning of Moritz is "dark-skinned, Moorish". Moors are Arabs: Arabs are Semites, many Jews became Moslems in the Mohammedan Mideast in order to continue spreading their evil worship of MONEY; thus corrupting this new Semitic religion insidiously from the inside as a 5th column: as they have done for thousands of years everywhere they go. .

Bosnia was targeted by the undead because it was being purposefully molded into a model colony of progressive Austrian Imperial rule over an ethnically diverse region. Each religious and ethnic group of Bosnia was given their own rights and privileges and sectored off into their own ethnic-religious regions much like Switzerland is now… except a thousand times more intelligently and more cohesively interconnected. Each level of population was given their own privileges rights and power: from the smallest town village to the Religious autonomy of each religion to the larger Diet or Parliament. What Austria was creating was a model of *decentralized power,* with the smallest villages and town possessing the greatest political power and the centralized Diet having the *least* amount of power and the Austrian Imperial Authority organizing all of this so they did not even have to touch the running of Bosnia. This intelligent *national socialist movement* was the

potential social model which could have revolutionized all govts that ruled multi-ethnic populations into peaceful, decentralized institutions. By forcing the most power to be held by the smallest farming villages: this forced every stinking hate filled racist and war monger to face his own people before he faced anybody else; any aggression against any neighboring town or religion or ethnic population would have been crushed instantly and the guilty ones would have been hung or shot. Once the peaceful transition of power was shifted from the rotten corrupt Ottoman Empire to Austria: most of the Muslim racist rich Muslims fled Bosnia in outrage at their No. 1 status as favored citizens being lost. This cleared Bosnia of its major political ethnic-religious quarrels naturally without war or bloodshed. Once the richest corrupt Muslims left: everybody noticed a clear direct improvement on all levels of Bosnian life and society. Austria taking over from the Ottoman Empire was a boon to all Bosnians regardless of their ethnic or religious backgrounds. In spite of the terrorist infiltration into Bosnia by the rabid Serbian terrorists and political fanatics: the huge majority of Bosnians had no interest in rising up against this most progressive of all govts who were actually giving them political power on all levels…: even their religions! Each religion was made an official religion of the state! Each ethnic region was given its own politically autonomous govt and recognized and protected by the Austrian govt and its Army! The villages! Each village ran its own municipal area without any interference from the provincial level! Each ethnic sector was recognized for its ethnic cultural majority and given its own official name, identity and local govt! The Bosnian Diet; its Parliament! Was given a *bare minimum of power!* For once humans were acting intelligently: the Diet was given a starvation diet of as little power as possible. For once the word Diet meant what it actually said!

This made every intelligent Bosnian uninterested in provincial politics since the *real* power was in the smaller organizations of the villages, towns and farming communities; not in the Diet. The oversight of the Austrian Imperial govt was merely a figurehead bureaucracy designed to protect the region militarily against invasion by the foreign powers around them. But they were spoiled rotten: they wanted their own independent state of Bosnia without the protection of Austrian armies, the stupid spoiled babies. The Bosnian fanatics who were against Austrian rule wanted to recreate the 14th Century glory of

their past… sound familiar? A bunch of propaganda bullshit. A few decades later this same fucking bullshit excuse was used to invent the evil Zionist state of Israel just a few hundred miles south of Bosnia.

What the Bosnians were given as an example of autonomous Slavic rule was Serbia. Except Serbia was not an autonomous ethnic state. It was a police state where the secret police controlled much of the govt. Bosnians were given a false flag of false patriotism to follow: a false example to follow after Austria took them over. Serbia became the rogue state in the Balkans seeking to conquer and take over as much territory as possible.

The Austrian plan worked. The Bosnians told the Serbs to go fuck themselves and their rabid racist anti-everybody-but-Slavs war-mongering hate-speech political propaganda. Nobody living in Bosnia could be found who wanted to kill Franz Ferdinand. It took an ex-Bosnian defector from Bosnia who had become an insane brainwashed robot of the Black Hand to do the dirty deed.

History only covers what the undead create; not what they destroy. Covered up by all history books and ignored and swept under the carpet is all of the potential GOOD which evil has destroyed. The assassination of Franz Ferdinand covered up the fact that the Austrian Empire was slowly, naturally, intelligently giving political, religious, ethnic and cultural power *back into the hands of the people* of its Empire for the sole motive of preserving its Imperial rule. The person behind it all, the one who was for this intelligent agenda was the soon-to-be Emperor of Austria himself: Franz Ferdinand.

2 weeks before his assassination, Franz Ferdinand had a meeting with the Kaiser of Germany specifically about the tense political situation in the Balkans. His attending military exercises just outside the borders of Serbia was sending a direct message by the Austrian govt telling the Serbian terrorist govt that any aggression or invasion of the Austrian Empire's territories and provinces would be met with military force.

Yet Ferdinand was an intelligent pacifist; he did not want any war with Serbia and was doing his utmost to stop the possibility of war from happening. He was that most intelligent of pacifists: one who is armed and dangerous and

whom nobody wants to mess with: not the fucking non-violent cowards who are murdered and slaughtered like the sheep they are by the millions because they lack the courage to fight for their own lives and freedoms.

Here there are two conflicting historical accounts of Bosnia: One as a modern progressive state: and the other as an oppressive regime that was systematically taxing poor Bosnian families into starvation and impoverishment. Since I have not done enough research to discover what the actual conditions and facts were, I can't verify the accuracy of just how true either claim is. For the Austrian Empire to be politically progressive giving most of the political power to run their own affairs to the smallest village and farming communities, it is difficult to see how they could have tolerated such an inhuman tax code. The question of exactly why Gavrilo Princip hated the Austrian Empire so much is yet to be cleared up. It could be that he blamed his own families impoverishment on the Austrians as an easy way to avoid facing how sick and ignorant his family was. If his father was a postman that meant he had a steady income and that as a federal employee, he was exempt from the local tax codes. The fact that Gavrilo was grilled and interrogated over and over after he was caught red-handed and during his trial and afterwards as to exactly why he murdered the Arch duke, and the fact that his answers did not mesh… the fact that he gave vague insinuations *without any proof or facts or knowledge of any wrongdoing by the Austrian regime ruling Bosnia,* the fact that he never gave the same explanation twice, the fact that his evasive answers and explanations sounded like they came from the mouth of a professional politician, from a manual of political philosophic principles, makes the argument that Gavrilo was a mental degenerate who suffered from delusions of grandeur and should have been put into a mental asylum for the criminally insane a long time ago, or at least before he was ever allowed to wander the streets of Sarajevo alone., unsupervised; with a pistol in his pocket and a cyanide pill that did not work.

The point is: most children of federal employees do not attack the federal; authority which keeps their father employed with a roof over their heads, food on their table and a guaranteed income. The point is: the story of a postman not being able to afford to feed his family stinks to high heaven… somebody is lying about this and nobody has bothered to find out just what the facts are

about the conditions of Princip's family and his background actually were. The other point is: the undead have tried to used the exact same model for other acts of terrorism or civil; disobedience until it has become a myth: the myth of the disgruntled spoiled unhappy postman or lowly federal employee who finally snaps one day and goes to work and shoots his boss and his co-workers in a fit of spite for being overlooked, not promoted, etc. Only Gavrilo was the son of a postman: not a postman. As in the famous play; 'The postman always rings twice" The undead evil which was hiding itself cunningly in Gavrilo struck twice.

Here is the question: what was the salary of a postman in Bosnia? Was he a provincial, federal or local employee? If he happened to be only locally employed, well then! Then this explains both scenarios of the Austrian Empire and its hands-off policy in Bosnia and the fact that this family of degenerates and idiots and asses who can't feed their own children on a regular paycheck: was probably an alcoholic drunken bum like Hitler's father was… It would explain how why nobody helped his family out and why the entire region knew his father for what he was: an incompetent lout who could not be trusted to deliver the mail and lived off the largess of the local farming community who had hired him as an act of mercy.

Also the impoverishment and misery of his family is a typical example of Bosnian Serb culture as it was in the early 1900's. In Serbian culture at that time: nobody helped their neighbors: this is still true today. It is every Serbian rat for himself and *may thye devile take thee hindmost*. This was exactly what the Devil known as Dragula always does and always did in Transylvania; otherwise known as Serbia; drag you down to the lowest subhuman level of pure evil. The Devil searched for the lowliest most diseased human wreckage living in Serbia and used it and turned it into an instrument of evil and wickedness. Serbia was the worst of all the ethnic groups in the Balkans. Each Serb tried to rob his neighbors and hated his neighbors. Each household is locked inside an isolated hell of familial hatred and sickness and degeneracy: all of which stems from their undead ancestors and what kind of sick scum they actually were when they were still alive. Serbs understand hate and envy and fear and jealousy and revenge: they do not understand love, kindness, generosity. They thought the progressive Austrians were weak.

They thought that all shows of love and kindness are signs of weakness, when the opposite is true. Love and kindness only exist in human societies that are healthy, strong, positive and powerful.

The group he joined called the Black Hand, called itself *"The Union of Death"* Princip refused to divulge the secrets of the organization and died without telling anyone just what this secret group was and what its agenda and rituals were. Another proof of his mental degeneracy is in prison; his being unable to assemble and organize his thoughts *without reading a book*. This exposes him as one of the many mentally deranged brainwashed imbeciles who only believe what they read: not what they see with their own eyes. He is so detached from reality that he can only function mentally if he is reading from a book; reading words on a page. In other words he can't think without reading a book. In other words he does not have any thought himself: he cannot think by himself without reading a book, the book tells him what to do and what to think: he himself is an empty dead soul: a sick dying dead boy filled with undead evil spirits that are in complete control of him.

Another clue which exposes his mental insanity is the tunnel vision he develops on the morning of the assassination attempt when he prepares to commit murder and then suicide: he divorces himself from all Life around him. He does not laugh at the jokes of his fellow conspirators that he would otherwise crack up at. The newspaper does not interest him. He is girding himself to do two unnatural things so evil that he is barely able to function; he becomes an undead machine. He has been successfully brainwashed by the secret group called "*The Union of Death";* which is a dead giveaway to the undead involved in this affair. In short; the poor, unhealthy, sick, diseased, unhappy, mentally deranged thing was not human. It was a dehumanized wreckage poisoned and filled with undead entities and he was not responsible for anything he did or said that day: that responsibility goes to the undead shit things that poisoned and used him; *this is why all of the undead must be exterminated with extreme prejudice*.

Dragutin Dimitrijevic was the real power behind the Serbian throne; his power was based on secrecy; he was the re-awakened undead entity known as Dracula. He and his Serbian secret police, and behind that secrecy, the secret

revolutionary organization known as the Black Hand was the forerunner of secret revolutionary organizations like the Bolsheviks and murderers like Lenin and Stalin, and their secret police the KGB. He was the role model for all the later European totalitarian mass murderers parading themselves as nationalists and patriots and revolutionaries… while carrying out his own secret agenda unknown even to the Serbian secret police and the Black Hand… using political assassination as the quickest political tactic to attaining upward political status and power. Layers upon layers of secrecy… layers of lies, liars laying down layers and layers of lies in order to hide and cover up the true origins of evil.
Here is an excerpt from a source explaining the Background of Bosnia and the assassination of arch Duke Ferdinand:

"Under the 1878 Treaty of Berlin, Austria-Hungary received the mandate to occupy and administer the Ottoman Vilayet of Bosnia while the Ottoman Empire retained official sovereignty. Under this same treaty, the Great Powers (Austria-Hungary, Britain, France, Germany, Italy, the Ottoman Empire, and Russian Empire) gave official recognition to the Principality of Serbia as a fully sovereign state, which four years later transformed into a kingdom under Prince Milan IV Obrenović who thus became King Milan I Obrenović. Serbia's monarchs at the time from the royal House of Obrenović that maintained close relations with Austria-Hungary were content to reign within the borders set by the treaty.[1]

This changed in May 1903 when Serbian military officers led by Dragutin Dimitrijević stormed the Serbian Royal Palace. After a fierce battle in the dark the attackers captured General Laza Petrović, head of the Palace Guard, and forced him to reveal the hiding place of King Alexander I Obrenović and his wife Queen Draga. The King and Queen opened the door from their hiding place. The King was shot thirty times; the Queen eighteen. MacKenzie writes: "The royal corpses were then stripped and brutally sabered."[2] The attackers threw the corpses of King Alexander and Queen Draga out of a palace window, ending any threat that loyalists would mount a counterattack."[3] General Petrović was then killed too (Vojislav Tankosić organized the murders of Queen Draga's brothers;[4] Dimitrijević and Tankosić in 1913–

1914 figure prominently in the plot to assassinate Franz Ferdinand). The conspirators installed Peter I of the House of Karađorđević as the new king.[4]

The new dynasty was more nationalistic, friendlier to Russia and less friendly to Austria-Hungary.[5] Over the next decade, disputes between Serbia and its neighbors erupted as Serbia moved to build its power and gradually reclaim its 14th-century empire. These conflicts included a customs dispute with Austria-Hungary beginning in 1906 (commonly referred to as the "Pig War"),[6] the Bosnian crisis of 1908–1909 in which Serbia assumed an attitude of protest over Austria-Hungary's annexation of Bosnia-Herzegovina (ending in Serbian acquiescence without compensation in March 1909),[7] and finally the two Balkan Wars of 1912–1913 in which Serbia conquered Macedonia and Kosovo from the Ottoman Empire.[8]

Serbia's military successes and Serbian outrage over the Austro-Hungarian annexation of Bosnia-Herzegovina emboldened nationalistic elements in Serbia and Serbs in Austria-Hungary who chafed under Austro-Hungarian rule and whose nationalist sentiments were stirred by Serbian "cultural" organizations.[9][10] In the five years leading up to 1914, lone assassins – mostly Serbian citizens of Austria-Hungary – made a series of unsuccessful assassination attempts in Croatia and Bosnia-Herzegovina against Austro-Hungarian officials.[11] The assassins received sporadic support from Serbia.

On 15 June 1910 Bogdan Žerajić attempted to kill the iron-fisted Governor of Bosnia and Herzegovina, general Marijan Varešanin. Žerajić was a 22-year-old Orthodox Serb from Nevesinje, Herzegovina, who made frequent trips to Belgrade.[12] (General Verešanin went on to crush the last Bosnian peasant uprising in the second half of 1910.)[13] The five bullets Žerajić fired at Verešanin and the fatal bullet he put in his own brain made Žerajić an inspiration to future Serbian assassins, including Princip and Princip's accomplice Čabrinović. Princip said that Žerajić "was my first model. When I was seventeen I passed whole nights at his grave, reflecting on our wretched condition and thinking of him. It is there that I made up my mind sooner or later to perpetrate an outrage."[14]

In 1913, Emperor Franz Joseph commanded Archduke Franz Ferdinand to observe the military maneuvers in Bosnia scheduled for June 1914.[15]

Following the maneuvers Ferdinand and his wife planned to visit Sarajevo to open the state museum in its new premises there.[16] Duchess Sophie, according to their oldest son, Duke Maximilian, accompanied her husband out of fear for his safety.[17]

As a "Czech countess [she] was treated as a commoner at the Austrian court".[18] Emperor Franz Joseph had only consented to their marriage on the condition that their descendants would never ascend the throne. The 14th anniversary of the morganatic oath fell on 28 June. As historian A. J. P. Taylor observes:

[Sophie] could never share [Franz Ferdinand's] rank … could never share his splendours, could never even sit by his side on any public occasion. There was one loophole … his wife could enjoy the recognition of his rank when he was acting in a military capacity. Hence, he decided, in 1914, to inspect the army in Bosnia. There, at its capital Sarajevo, the Archduke and his wife could ride in an open carriage side by side … Thus, for love, did the Archduke go to his death.[19]

Franz Ferdinand was an advocate of increased federalism and widely believed to favor ethnic tribalism, under which Austria-Hungary would be reorganized by combining the Slavic lands within the Austro-Hungarian empire into a third crown.[20] A Slavic kingdom could have been a bulwark against Serb irredentism and Franz Ferdinand was therefore perceived as a threat by those same irredentists.[21] Princip later stated to the court that preventing Franz Ferdinand's planned reforms was one of his motivations.[22] The day of the assassination, 28 June, is 15 June in the Julian calendar, the feast of St. Vitus. In Serbia, it is called Vidovdan and commemorates the 1389 Battle of Kosovo against the Ottomans, at which the Sultan was assassinated in his tent by a Serb; it is an occasion for Serbian patriotic observances."

What does this tell you about The Serbian nation and the murderers who killed their own King and Queen? It tells you that this was a violent intervention by the undead in the affairs of human society. NO human being would have committed such a horrible thing in that time and era, shooting the King 30 times and the Queen 18 times. This was a direct intervention of the undead. Sabering their naked corpses with swords over and over again… not

even the most bloodthirsty, insane maniac would have thought to have done that. Stripping the corpses naked… what crazed fiend would even want to do such a thing? The ones who did this thing were under total control of the undead. The undead were desperately trying to kill and destroy all new life and hope and freedom in the Balkans, but they couldn't do it. There were too many ordinary people leading better more educated lives, too many healthy babies… too many happy families.

The date of the assassination of Archduke Ferdinand, his wife and the baby in his wife's belly was orchestrated to be done on the same day as the feast of St. Vitus which celebrates the Battle of Kosovo: when in 1389 the Sultan of the Turks was assassinated in his tent by a Serb. The undead re-enacted and re-lived that assassination. The undead were forced to amass untold hordes of dead ghouls of that region: undead ghouls who were specifically celebrating the assassination of a foreign leader on their soil, and were happy he was killed and dead. They had to make sure the undead ghouls of thousands of years of undead hate massed there on the plain where over 2.350 years ago Philip of Macedonia had been assassinated by Alexander; his own son. They had to deflect all the hatred aimed against the Bosnian governor general Marijan Varešanin who had escaped assassination by the skin of his teeth. And aim all that hatred in the opposite direction; at the one man who was planning on helping the Slavs establish their own Balkan Slavic state within the Austro-Hungarian Empire; so it would have been an Austro-Hungarian-Slavic Empire… with the three main ethnic groups having their own separate Royal Houses and their own Parliament, laws and self-autonomy. Everybody in Bosnia knew Ferdinand was their best hope for self-rule. Nobody in Bosnia swallowed the Russian Tsar's bullshit about 'protecting Slavs' because they all knew how the Russian Empire treated their Slavs: as zeroes: as cattle, as cannon fodder, as the Medieval peasant/slaves they actually were. Ferdinand was about to extinguish the sparks of racial ethnic/religious/hatred in that region: Hatreds which had taken thousands of years to build and smolder… All this work by the undead was about to be undone by Ferdinand. Sophie's *Morganatic* oath had been given on the same day 14 years earlier in 1900: promising she would never bear an heir to the throne of the Austrian Empire. It required massing all of the Austrian undead who hated the idea of an upstart not of royal Austrian lineage giving birth to an heir to their throne; which

they jealously guarded as their own prized possession of evil rotten privilege. The word *'Morgan'* comes from the Arthurian myth in which the sorceress Morgan LeFay practiced her evil machinations. Morgan also means morning; it also means death. The term for water sprites in Welsh is Morgans. In Celtic it means 'great Kingdom'. The undead were forced to amass as much negative evil and hate as possible in order to be able to cunningly kill… nip in the bud the baby in Sophie's belly who was already so intelligent and strong and healthy; the undead knew if he was born he would take the Royal throne of Austria and create a new, kinder, wiser, more loving world. *Fata Morgana* mirages distort the object or objects which they are based on significantly, often such that the object is completely unrecognizable. The undead had to deceive and fool millions of undead insane ghouls into a mirage, a twisted distortion of the truth; so these insane hordes of undead could be used to kill archduke Ferdinand, his wife and his baby; the heir to the Austrian Imperial throne. The undead seek to nip in the bud all healthy life of humans BEGINNING IN THE WOMB.

Princip later stated to the court that *preventing Franz Ferdinand's planned reforms was one of his motivations* to kill the archduke. What lonely, unhappy 18 yr old child has this kind of motivation? Not one. It was the undead who had this motivation and it was the undead that were controlling him and made him do it

The empire politics of war which triggered WW1 and WW2 can be traced back to the Russo-Japanese war of 1904, the Franco-Prussian war of 1870, the Crimean war of 1853 and the pact between the two Christian Empires of Catharine the Great of Russia and Ferdinand II of Austria to wrest control of the Balkans away from the rotting Ottoman Empire and share the spoils between them… with the undead making sure that every well-laid plan and good intention made by mortal man is twisted, ruined, destroyed and reversed

All of the conspiracies and secret treaties and secret alliances and secret agendas of 1900 Imperial, colonial European and Russian and English politics can be explained the complete lack of positive energy, by the undead flooding living people with negative energy and negative emotions, namely; *pride, arrogance, envy, anger, hatred, and revenge*. Everybody was angry at

somebody for some stupid reason. Everybody hated somebody else for some stupid reason. Everybody was envious of somebody else for some stupid reason. Everybody wanted revenge on somebody else for some stupid reason. Meaning the reasons and reasoning were not rational: they were not logical: it was all a bunch of propaganda bullshit; fomented by the undead, in order to control the course of international politics at the very top.

All of these wars were planned, orchestrated, triggered and put into action by a few fucking top bureaucratic aristocratic fops at the top of their respective political shitpiles of power. It was called 'palace politics'. A few powerful people in a few royal palaces determined the fate of nations and empires. An empire is an empty pyre that destroys and consumes everything it feeds on. An empire is the ancient recreation of the volcanic empty pyres of Africa; the empty smoking holes of death which once dotted the continent of Africa where human apes lived for millions of years

Not one of these royal aristocratic motherfuckers have ever been held accountable in history for what they did and what their decisions did to millions and 100's of millions of human beings. Not one human being in human history has ever advocated holding these pieces of aristocratic shit *personally responsible* for the wars they created and the flimsy excuses they used for starting a war. The entire culture of modern warfare is still based upon palace politics, on a small coterie of war mongers at the top of govts deciding the fate of entire nations; it is still based on the unquestioning obedience of every fucking brainwashed human slave going along with the mobilization and arms manufacturing and enlisting of millions of brainwashed imbeciles, just because some anonymous assholes hiding behind closed doors, had the fucking arrogance to believe that they had the power and authority to own and control all the resources of an entire empire or nation and play their fucking war games for the sole purpose of *accumulating* more profits and more status and more power. Not one of these doddering wrecks had ever seen war: not one of them had ever experienced the insanity and brutality and dehumanization and horror of war. If the small handful of evil senile pompous assholes who planned and gave the orders had been killed dead: it would have saved millions of lives, and saved human civilization and all humanity from sinking deeper and deeper into worse evil.

What happened: what these unseen hands of undead filth did, was what they always do, and have done for hundreds of thousands of years. They find the worst filth possible: at the top and the bottom, and then use the worst… to topple the best at the top of the pyramidal shitpile of humanity… and from there on down use the worst to ruin and destroy the best, all the way down to the bottom of the barrel… until there is nothing left of Goodness and Decency and Love and Honesty and Courage and Beauty…but only the worst of the worst; on all levels of human society, from top to bottom.

Undead turd things can do this because of how civilization is structured. Civilization is structured pyramidally because undead invented and created civilization beginning from its inception. In order to keep this unnatural untenable condition from toppling, undead shit things have used every possible swindle and lie and deception in order to program and brainwash living humans into slavery into resignation into cowardice into fear into terrorized terrified timid little fucking mice, by controlling all of this mass of living humanity from the top on down. This has been done for thousands of years by using brute force to kill and destroy every burgeoning resistance to their evil, and stamping it out before it has a chance to grow.

This was what undead things did in the Balkans and in Europe… they made sure WW1 would happen. They made sure that fucking pompous asshole, the Russian Tsar would begin a massive arming and mobilization of his entire fucking army that alerted all of Europe to the impending invasion of millions of massed hordes of dehumanized Russian serfs, illiterate medieval, slave-peasants… who would be invading all of Europe and burning their towns and cities to the ground and raping their women and slaughtering their children.

The point is: if this insufferable pompous little twit of an imperial asshole of Russia had not lost every war he had previously attempted to win, he would have not been so anxious to prove his fucking manhood by ordering millions of Russian beasts of burden: which was all they were used for, to start a world war… Russian serfs were not citizens; they had no rights or privileges except the right to be taxed and forced to toil for their masters.

Germany had already told the Tsar that if he mobilized his army, Germany would consider that to be an act of war and mobilize also…. As a *reaction* to the Tsar's aggressive act. The point is: mobilization is tantamount to a declaration of war. This one fact is never raised because the Allies do not want to be blamed for starting WW1; but they did without question. The moot point that Germany actually declared war while France and Russia did not points more to the underhanded characteristic of Russians and French never being up front as to their true intentions. The point is that Germany did not start WW1: France and Russia did. If Russia and France had not mobilized nothing would have happened except a small regional war in the Balkans would have been fought and won and the Austrian Empire would have been stabilized long enough for Franz Joseph to become Emperor and begin his massive reorganizing and progressive policies which would have turned the Austrian Empire into a proud collection of multi-ethnic nations with their own Parliaments and their own self-respect and their own political autonomy, and the powder keg of racial-ethnic-religious hostilities would have died out in one short generation: less than 25 years. The reason Russia had not yet started the first European world war was because it had just recently lost a war against Japan and also because of Germany's huge industrial militarized power. Germany was the defender of all European national autonomy against the despised hordes of Russian serfs in the Tsar's personal army. This fact is always covered up or ignored by conventional history.

The fucking fact was that the Tsar Nicholas knew beyond any doubt that if he mobilized his army to invade any part of Austria or Hungary: Germany would consider this to be an act of war. Austria's revenge against the Serbian assassination of its royal 'Prince of Wales' was not a justified reaction because the terrorist group was not acting as an official part of the Serbian govt or the Serbian people. It was a huge reach, an invented political excuse to invade Serbia, to crush all ethnic nationalism in Europe at its roots. Russia mobilizing 2 ½ million men and invading Germany and Austria was not justifiable either. Why don't history books point this out? Neither was France allying herself with the most corrupt backward medieval imperial monarchy of Russia justifiable. Why does history never point his out? Germany's declaring war on France and Russia was merely a reaction to the two nations

who were mobilizing to attack Germany *without officially declaring war on the Germans first.* Which was a dirty, filthy underhanded thing to do and is never criticized: why?

The reaction by Austria to the action of terrorists assassinating the most progressive head of the Austro-Hungarian Empire was an over-reaction. It was a deliberate plan to invade and conquer Serbia using the assassination as an excuse. It was deliberately done to crush the ethnic nationalism of Serbia because if ethnic nationalism was not crushed: the corrupt Austro-Hungarian Empire would blow up and be destroyed. Both sides were in the wrong. Neither were in the right. In all cases it was the mentality of mindless hate, greed, envy and coveting, covered up by a thin platitudes of politically correct bullshit.

All the hidden motives that were emotional/cultural/societal causes of WW1: together with the sins of pride, arrogance and power originated from undead ghouls hiding their motives from the living people they poisoned.

History is never honest about the true motives of people and what they actually did; history is never honest about the actions and reactions of people because all civilized people are poisoned by the dishonesty of the undead filth that hide inside them and behind every wall. *Every building ever built has undead filth hiding in the walls all over the world.*

History books and films never mention this total hypocrisy as the fraud it actually was. The claim of the Russian Tsar being a 'protector' of Slavic nations was a joke. It was just as true as the US govt being the protector of democracy in the world is today.

If Tsar Nicholas had not mobilized the entire fucking Russian army and planned to invade Germany and the Austrian empire; on the fucking pretext of defending that murderous dictator of Serbia the secret head of the Black Hand, who was the anathema of the Tsar's own royal authority, and who had already butchered and killed the rightful King and queen of Serbia… Germany would never have mobilized and gone to war in the first place. Dragutin Dimitrijevic: the butcher of Serbia, known as 'Apis' 'the bee' should have

been the arch enemy of the Tsar: not his ally. Possessed by the ghoul of Dracula. A ghoul named Dracula: designed to DRAG YOU IN to war. He was a murderer of Royalty. Dragutin Dimitrijevic known as 'Apis' was the real evil *apex* of power behind the throne of Serbia, the real power behind the throne. The puppet that was chosen to replace the murdered King was not the real ruler of Serbia. Dimitrijevic should have been more hated and feared by Russian aristocrats than Napoleon himself. Even Napoleon had not butchered the aristocrats he had deposed and thrown their naked dead bodies out their own palace windows.

But there were even more layers of secrecy… what the world didn't know was that Dimitrijevic himself was also acting as a double agent for Russia, to ruin the accession of the natural heir of Serbia so Nicholas Tsar of all the Russias could legally claim that he should be the rightful 'Slavic' leader of Serbia. Dimitrijevic thought he could use the Russians to further his own secret agenda, while the Russians thought they could use him to further their own ends. This was the hidden political reason why the official propaganda which the Russian govt used in its official international policy was that it supporter and defender of Slavic nations was the friend of all Slavs which was total bullshit… The Tsar and the Russian empire, instead of being the protector of Slavic people was their worst oppressor.

The secret plot by Russia to take over the Slavic Balkans was what was behind all the official Russian political rhetoric; they were just trying to pick up as many pieces of the crumbling Ottoman Empire as they could get away with; just as the Austrians were. It was by this bit of invented propaganda that was being used as a politically correct pretext in the diplomatic circles of Imperial politics that the Tsar could use as an excuse to invade the Balkans and take over Serbia and the rest of the area and add it to his huge Imperial Empire. This royal Russian asshole used this official propaganda to rationalize a mobilization of his army and the invasion of Europe with a hidden secret agenda of conquest: not the defense of an independent nation.
The politically correct bullshit of Russia being the protector of all Slavic nations was about as true as the United States govt being the defender and protector of all democratic nations in the world today. Dimitrijevic was also

the secret leader of the Black Hand: the Serbian terrorist organization that assassinated the rightful heir to the Austrian throne.

The true evil of Sarajevo in 1914 extends all the way to St Petersburg and the Tsar and to Vienna, all the way to the *Emperor Franz Joseph*. He was the one who *commanded* Franz Ferdinand to observe the military maneuvers in Bosnia just outside of the Serbian border… If he hadn't done that, Franz Ferdinand would not have been assassinated. His fingerprints are all over the plot to kill the Archduke. A known murderer of the rightful heir to the Serbian throne is used as a foil by both the Austrian and Russian secret Imperial power politics; *each for their own secret evil political reasons*, to get rid of an unwanted heir to the throne of Austria; as treachery and betrayal, and secret hidden plots and counter-plots converge in one place to *spark* the incident that would send all the world to war: It happened in front of the German/Jewish Schiller's delicatessen: or in English: *Spark's* deli.

It was a tiny spark that set off the raging inferno of hate and evil of WW1. All that was needed was a delicate spark… sparking near Sparks Deli. All the combustible materials had been assembled and piled up so the slightest spark would make the whole world explode into flames: the fact that the assassination happened in front of Sparks Deli and that two sparks coming out of a 9 mm pistol sparked off WW1 is not a fucking coincidence; it was orchestrated and planned by undead turds.

Another black hole of modern history is its avoidance of studying the life and history of the man whose death sparked WW1. Historians have never researched Franz Ferdinand to any degree whatsoever. Nobody has bothered to ask why he was so important a figure and the facts of his career and his life. This is because the undead seek and work to bury and hide all evidence of their crimes and all evidence of anything GOOD which existed in the past that was BETTER than what we have today. Otherwise people would start asking the logical question of why can't we bring back what had existed that was GOOD and HEALTHY. Not one detail of his life and what he did in the Austrian Empire exists; there is no in-depth biography of the man and his family; only the smallest of thumbnail sketches with the least amount of details and facts exist… screaming out to the lemmings the brainless

conforming human masses, telling them not to focus on him, that he was not important, that his death meant nothing; that the death of him and his wife and his baby meant nothing, that his murder was meaningless, that it held no significance; that WW1 was begun by random chance, by impersonal huge historical forces which no human can control, that humans have no control over their own future or destiny. This is part of the mental cultural brainwashing and programming which the undead have foisted on the human species in order to keep all living humans slaves to their filthy stupid obscene designs and evil ghouls.

Why do you think all of the history and fiction of the top of civilized society is an obsession of who should marry who? It is undead entities who make sure every young person in these corrupt social circles is never *ever* allowed to marry the one they truly love. This was one main reason why he was killed by the undead. That is what Romeo and Juliet, Isolde and Tristan, and all of the other thousands of identical myths and legends and true stories of star-crossed lovers, tragedies, sorrow, pain suffering, unhappiness misery, loneliness is all about: For thousands of years has been the main message by the undead is: Life is supposed to be horrible and miserable and filled with suffering: not a happy healthy life filled with love and FUN and joy and kindness. The message royalty has been sending to the lower classes is marrying for love is forbidden; always marry for some corrupt filthy evil motive; never for love. Archduke Franz Ferdinand had defied this unspoken taboo and married his love and his happy family life was living proof that Love is better than all the Royal privileges and peerages in the world: For committing that sacrilege he had to be killed and destroyed as a living example of familial happiness. The undead hate happiness. The undead single out anyone who is happy and attack them.

The imprints of undead violation and intervention are all over the royal dynasties during that era. King George V of England and Tsar Nicholas of Russia were virtual copies of each other; they looked so alike that they often fooled their own families by dressing up in each other's uniforms: they had been the best of friends ever since childhood: and when The Tsar' was forced to abdicate: he naturally assumed that the King of England would provide him refuge. In fact England had a history of taking in all kinds of Royalty fleeing

from a revolution as far back as the Red Terror when the heir to the throne of France was kept safe during the Napoleon's reign.

Suddenly for no explainable reason: This cousin who loved his friend the Tsar and was his best friend and had been the best of friends all their lives… suddenly this fucking corrupt weak fear-filled ruler starts hemming and hawing: and begins invention flimsy excuses as to why the govt of England should not allow the Tsar to escape sure death at the hands of the revolutionaries and be given a small villa to live in. His excuse was so filthy: so evil, so weak: so obvious a falsehood it is unbelievable: he complained he had no extra palaces which he could house the Tsar and his family. He complained that the only place he had was Balmoral castle and that was too cold a place for the Tsar. This for a Russian Tsar who endured Siberian winters 6 months long every year of his Life! This was how truly evil and filthy this replacement for Prince Edward was. Balmoral: the bad morals of the evil god BAAL ruled this filthy evil German king George of the Saxe-Coburg-Gotha Royal Family that ruled England.

What-who is this most corrupt and poisoned of all Royal dynasties? They ARE A COMPANY OF undead CORPSES: a corporate amalgamation of all the extinct dead royal houses of Europe. Their name exposes what they are: The name *Gotha* is the name of a German town: "a town in central Germany, in Thuringia on the North edge of the Thuringian forest: capital of Saxe-Coburg-Gotha (1826--1918); noted for the *Almanach de Gotha* (a record of the royal and noble houses of Europe." They were the inventers of the first corporate entities: entities that exist only on paper: as the record of all the dead extinct royal dynasties which now exist only on paper. Co-BURG. An accumulation of all the dead Saxon Kings and rulers of Europe: conspiring to preserve their undead power by cooperating with each other, by co-rule: inventing businesses, Companies and Corporations; controlled and manipulated by them to pursue their one overriding goal of destroying, poisoning, corrupting and killing off all LIFE on this planet.

This is how the evil of the Sax-Coburg-Gothas exposes itself. This filthy lickspittle of a Royal ass professed his love for his cousin in personal letters, and told Nicky that if ever he needed anything he would be his faithful

friend… The instant his cousin lost power and his throne… suddenly! All the cooperation between them disappeared like magic. All the love that he had professed all his life to his dear cousin *leaked out of him like a sieve; like the empty shell controlled by undead filth which he was.* This is how you identify who is evil and who is not evil. If you ever are in need of real help in times of crisis: *then* you find out who your real friends are and who your false friends are.

This is how you identify and expose who is evil and who isn't. Evil people *have no gratitude in their hearts whatsoever*. They are never grateful for anything that is done for them or given to them *ever*. In fact if you help them or give them anything they will hate you for it. They never help people who are really in need of help. When push comes to shove: evil people never give anything to anyone out of the goodness of their heart because they have no heart and no soul; they have no love: they have no human emotion: they are dead, soulless: empty shells: controlled and poisoned by undead filthy turd entities.

The universal undead filthy tactic of plotting evil is by choosing the stupidest, weakest, most diseased corrupt living individuals and orchestrating events so they will occupy the *top roles* of their respective societies. This is how they carry out their planned schemes; they choose the bottom of the human barrel of corrupt filth *ahead of time*… so once they are put in power, that they will act out and follow the evil designs of these undead unspeakable filth with the least amount of detectable intervention by them possible. But this never happens; things never go according to plan because these negative evil hiding rotting filth are going against the designed plan of the Universe. And the designed plan of the Universe is *infinitely* more powerful than the secret, designed filthy conspiracies to commit murder and evil. No matter how carefully they secretly plan their conspiracies and abominations; their carefully laid plans always go astray, and they are always forced to intervene *directly* into the live of living people in order to stop from being a GOOD outcome and result.

Why do you think the main intrigue of most Royal dynasties centers around who should be the next heir and who they should marry? Because these undead fight and claw like ravening insane beasts to push the worst, the most

corrupt, the most twisted: the most easily manipulated: the weakest, the stupidest, the most incompetent corrupted ass possible into power so they will have maximum total control over those in power at the very top of every social strata and society.

This is why the more vile the family, the more corrupt and the higher up in power and status any living humans are: the more they are forced into arranged marriages; secretly orchestrated and planned ahead of time by undead filth. If Prince Eddy had become king of England as he was about to instead of his cousin George: there would have been no First World War and no Second World War. He was killed by the undead on purpose and the rotten stupid corrupt coward; his cousin George became King instead. Understand this: *the undead work to ruin Love between all Good people*. The girl Prince Eddy fell in love with was the German princess who was instead, married off to that stupid short midget of a Russian jackass Nicholas. If the undead had not killed prince Eddy: he would have married his true love and they would have been blissfully happy and Germany and England would have become sister nations and never have made alliances against each other, and that Russian ass would have been forced to settle for an ordinary girl and raised dull stupid children and been replaced by someone competent who could rule an Empire without the mess he made of all the empire and without the Bolsheviks getting into power. Eddy was sent away to India at the every moment he had fallen in love with the German Princess Alix of Hesse on purpose. Then vile gossip and lies and rumors were invented and spread about him to blacken his name so she would reject all of his advances and marry that Russian ass instead. It was the most ill advised and ill-formed of marriages orchestrated by the undead. Undead evil does everything in its power to ruin all true LOVE; undead evil does everything it can to ruin everything that is GOOD and Positive.

Even though he knew it meant war with Germany, Nicholas' foreign minister recommended that he go to war to 'defend' Serbia because there were many European territories that little shit was itching to snatch and add to the already overblown, too-large-to-control Russian-Asian empire.

Germany had told Russia in no uncertain terms that the minute it began mobilizing, Germany would consider this as an act of war and mobilize also. So what did that fucking timid little royal Russian popinjay do? He vacillated, he temporized. He tried to order a 'limited' mobilization while at the same time writing to his royal cousin the Kaiser, saying he was trying to stop the war but that he was too weak and nobody would listen to him; which was total royal bullshit. And what did that blustering war mongering Prussian royal popinjay do? He wrote back saying that he was also in the same fix: that he didn't really want war but that he had no real control over his government's policy. Both of them were lying to each other in order to 'keep up appearances'.

Why did WW1 begin? Because two stuffed Imperial shirts, two royal popinjays suffering from inferiority complexes, had Imperial ambitions of expansion, and the third cousin George was a total boring idiot who could've been peacemaker between the two but never even tried to stave off the possibility of war. The short, incredibly thick-headed, stupid Russian bearded ass was a hen pecked husband who was dominated by his Germanic aristocrat of a wife. They lived in isolated royal seclusion, away from the Royal court; with the whole family reverting back to nature: swimming naked, as naked stupid bearded Russian apes reverting back to a primordial stupidity. The Tsar had lost the Russo-Japanese war to a race of what Europeans considered to be eastern monkeys. This loss of racial face had to be rectified. His entire medieval culture was being taken over by the industrialized nations around him, and his reaction was to bury his head in the sand as deeply as possible and pretend it wasn't happening, while being dominated by his imperious German royal hen of a wife pecking him to death.

The Kaiser of Germany, on the other hand, was a physically and mentally deformed cripple. His sense of inferiority came from the birth trauma of being born crippled at birth, and a mother whom he hated. Both of them loved to play at being at war… neither of them had the fucking guts to declare war on anyone. Germany was in the middle of a huge expensive naval arms race with England which was driving both nations into ruin, just to see which one could out-manufacture more super-expensive, colossal pieces of steel trash, glorified penises… called dreadnoughts for the non-existent domination

of the high seas of the world… in a new age where naval sea power had been rendered obsolete and useless by the sheer size of international shipping and trade. No navy could police the oceans of the world anymore. It had only worked when oceanic shipping had been practiced by a small group of European sailing nations whose Kings had the money, technology and will to charter expensive naval expeditions.

Two genetically deformed, inbred royal imbeciles: Nicholas; whose genes were so diseased, his only son was a hemophiliac and doomed to die before he could become an adult. And Wilhelm, crippled at birth by being mechanically ripped out of his mothers womb by a pair of steel forceps because his fucking mother was so weak and spoiled rotten that her uterus muscles were not strong enough to push him out into the world and he was too healthy a child to be allowed to be born undamaged. All healthy births represent huge dangers for the undead.

Understand this: babies are not born evil. Their Life is poisoned by the undead beginning from their birth on purpose. The Kaiser and Nicholas were not born evil. They had to be damaged, traumatized, crippled, dumbed down, spoiled rotten, weakened, twisted, brainwashed, programmed into becoming empty shells, manipulated and controlled by undead ghouls: manipulated by everyone around them; they had to be surrounded by evil, surrounded by the entire concentrated evil of the royal culture of privilege, power, arrogance, smugness, blindness, stupidity, subhuman unfeeling conniving cruelty, ambition, power mania, megalomania, etc, etc. The lives of these royals are not normal. The Kaiser was born too healthy a baby. He had to be physically traumatized and crippled coming out of his mother's womb by steel forceps ripping his entire left arm out of its socket; permanently damaging the nerves in his neck leading to his arm. That was only the beginning of the systematic trauma he suffered under his mother who inflicted years of torture on the child in her insane efforts to heal his birth trauma for which he was not responsible. Her revulsion towards her own baby because of his injury! Holding a baby!… a child, responsible for such an injury is in itself a crippling emotional wound which no child can heal from. Wilhelm's childhood was spent enduring futile treatments ranging from having a freshly slaughtered hare wrapped around his arm, to electrotherapy treatment and forced to wear metal restraints to keep

his posture upright. The story of his young life reads like a gothic horror story and it got steadily worse; not better. His mother seeing his neck and spine bending towards his healthy right side, had the nerves on the right side of his neck cut also in order to equalize the trauma suffered on his left side at birth. Rather than allow the child to grow up visibly a cripple on one side of his body she crippled his left side also… just so he his crippled left side wouldn't be noticed in public! Can you imagine any loving mother doing this to her child? Is it any wonder that Wilhelm grew to hate his mother because of what she did to him? Is it any wonder that he became a weak willed ruler who was easily influenced by others? Be thankful that your birth and childhood wasn't like Wilhelm's. The point is Wilhelm was never allowed to grow into a mature healthy human being. The evil hiding inside him and all around him were responsible for what he became. You cannot hope to understand history without understanding the constant presence of these undead foul things secretly influencing everything living humans do.

The only thing which had kept Russia from invading Europe was Germany's industrialized military might and its Prussian military culture. The Teutonic warrior culture of Prussia had stood as a bulwark against the advancing hordes of Asia and Russia for centuries.

It was only *after* Russia began mobilizing for war that Germany also mobilized as a *reaction*. Two wars had already been fought in the Balkans and Austria had already gobbled up one the Slavic nation of Bosnia without Russia using this political excuse to interfere in the Balkans. But the stupid weak Tsar allowed himself to be pushed into it as a matter of 'principle'. The last time he had decided to go to war a revolution had sprung up and he had almost been deposed… plus he had lost that war against the Japanese. His stupidity in thinking he could win a war against Austria backed by the might of industrialized Germany was his deserved downfall. Just as Germany's deserved downfall was invading the neutral nation of Belgium in order to attack France, so too was the Tsar doomed to lose because in order to go to the 'aid' of Serbia, he had to invade the neutral countries that surrounded Austria. Instead of going to the fucking 'aid' of Serbia, they attacked the Austrian and German empires in hopes of gaining more territory.

Did you expect Austria and Germany not to react to this? The two empires being threatened instantly began mobilizing as fast as they could for a war in order to defend themselves against the coming Russian attack. They all knew that Russia was itching to conquer territory to extend its huge vast lands down to the Caspian sea and swallow up all of the Ottoman empire and get control of Constantinople in order to become a major sea power which would rival England's imperial royal navy, everybody knew these were the objectives of the Russian empire…*and if given half a chance in the process*…invade and conquer every square mile of territory it could to increase the size and power of its empire into Europe.

Who the fuck was to blame for this? Balkan wars had already been waged without any Russian intervention. Austria had already taken over the Slavic state of Bosnia in the Balkans from the Ottoman Empire without Russia coming to its rescue… but this time the Tsar decided to use Serbia as a political ploy to gain prestige by invading Europe and winning a war.

This was the actual excuse that was used to start WW1. Defending the butcher/dictator/ of Serbia who had installed a puppet-king in Serbia; who had murdered and butchered the true king and queen of Serbia. If Russia had actually been able to reach Serbia and defeat the Austrian invaders, the Tsar would have had that fucking butcher of Serbia shot dead and Serbia would have been added to his fucking empire, and the Slavs of Serbia would have discovered how much more brutal the tsarist regime of Imperial Russia was than the dictatorship they were already under. What is so puking disgusting and stinking is how all of the conventional fucking accounts of that war not blaming the Russian Tsar for starting a European war of total annihilation. As if it was okay for the fucking ruler of the medieval Russian empire to mobilize his entire fucking Russian empire for war and invade Europe with 3 million soldiers. And then blame Germany for *reacting* to this invasion.

The palace politics and the politically correct propaganda of that era had nothing to do with reality. The Serbians of Serbia were not a free people. They were not an independent people. Whether they were oppressed, taxed and brutalized by the Ottoman Empire or the Austrian Empire or by their own

dictator, or by the Russian Empire did not make the plight of the average Serb any better.

All the dominos of military alliance and palace politics, and the psychology of inferiority complexes, and the ambitions of Imperial power, and the arrogance of imperial might… *over-reacting*… using excuses and setting off the other dominos of mass arrogance and mass complacency, and mass delusion, and the European/global civilized culture of imperial war as the ultimate test and proof of ethnic superiority… Together with human populations exploding due to industrialization of machines enslaving humans, and the destructive power of mechanized weapons of mass death exploding in their increased ability to kill and destroy all Life on Earth, with the exploding ethnic populations of the masses demanding their 'rights' of 'freedom' and autonomy…

All of these factors pressed so close to each other that they affected each other simultaneously. The denser the overpopulation, the more millions and billions of human lemmings there were, the more these lemmings instantly took their cue from those higher up in the shit pile of their respective societies. The larger the population, the more this chain reaction of mindless conformity is magnified, reinforced, followed, supported, and joined… until it reaches the level of mass hysteria, massed mobs… all singing and shouting and waving their fucking imperial nationalist flags. This is the "*all-is-one'*… the '*we are all one' syndrome*; the loss of individual identity and individual intelligence that mass manufacturing, mass humanity, mass mechanization does to human beings overpopulating the Earth. They become a mindless mass of lemmings.
Why has no history book ever held Tsar Nicholas II responsible or even chastised him for what he did? Because he was murdered before he could be held accountable for starting WW1? Because you're not supposed to blame dead people for what they did when they were alive? Because he lost the war due to his incompetence and indecision? Because the loser of a war is not important enough to be blamed or held accountable? Because he was a fucking Tsar? Because no royal aristocrat should ever be criticized for anything they did? Because he was killed in the end and so everyone has to feel sorry for this idiot who caused the First World War to begin?
Screw all the apologists for this bearded medieval midget. If ever there was a more useless, pompous, figurehead of an Emperor, unsuited to rule even his

own ass, you would need to go back 1,000 years to the decline of the Roman Empire to find one. He was totally incapable of making a decision by himself. The only thing he was interested in was in the reactionary defense of '*keeping up appearances'*. Above all else, what mattered to Tsar Nicholas II was if he did something… *how it would look to others.*

Every one of his countless mistakes in judgment and his countless blunders was based upon his own sense of personal inferiority. His inferiority complex was so acute that he was physically afraid of men who were taller than he was. He could not abide or stand to be in the presence of anyone who was competent or intelligent. He could not stand anyone knew what they were saying, or knew what they were doing. Neurotic to the point of paranoid idiocy, everything threatened Nicholas…he was afraid of everyone.

His position as a medieval monarch with absolute power was that he could not admit to making any mistakes. Everything he did was supposed to be unquestionably right merely because of his exalted position. Since he did not know what to do… since he was the most moronic, uneducated, bumbling, insecure, neurotic, timid, shy, immature ass of a spoiled baby who was terrified of his own shadow; he kept his entire family and himself in seclusion as if he were a monk who had renounced all worldly interests.

His unforgivable *crime of omission* was his complete abdication from wielding the power of his position as absolute ruler of all the Russias. He was that most insane of emperors:… an emperor who adamantly refused to rule, who refused to wield power, who isolated himself and his family from the royal court and from the imperial govt, leaving a power vacuum at the top which nobody could fill *as long as he was still alive*. It was only 1,000 years of tradition and custom; the blind Slavic obedience to a hereditary ruler that kept the Slavic races from getting rid of him sooner than they did.

Nicholas avoided making decisions like the plague; and when he did, he asked for advice and if the advice given was competent he always refused to listen to it, and if it was incompetent[he took it because he himself was an incompetent ninny. This was exactly what his cousin the Kaiser of Germany also did. WW1 was a total bungled disaster on both sides of the conflict from

the top down. Hindenburg could have completely defeated the Russians if he had been given the reinforcements he asked for. Instead, that timid ass of a pompous fake Wilhelm always took the worst advice: not the best. Germany was forced to split its military might between two fronts during the 1st two years of the war. If The Kaiser had not been a bumbling incompetent jackass, just like his Russian counterpart; the eastern front would have been terminated quickly, Russia would have been defeated decisively; and Germany would have had the necessary resources to end the war in the west front before America was pulled into the war, and millions of lives would have been saved. *But the undead do not want humans to be competent; they fear it like the plague; they cannot afford their slaves to rise up against them.*

Why has history never put the lion's share of the blame for beginning WW1 at the feet of the Russian Tsar as it should? After the war, it was not *expedient* for the major western leaders of America, France and England to put the blame where it actually deserves to be put. And since then; all historians like the fucking submissive brainless sheep they are, have followed their example. The abdication of the Tsar and the ensuing civil war took Russia out of the war. Even though Russia was ultimately responsible for starting it; the focus of history ignores this. The new Bolshevik govt that sued for peace and opted out of WW1 could not be taxed and made to pay war reparations since it had not started the war. Since Russia had not fought against the western nations: and had invaded Germany and Austria, and *had once been* one of the western allies… why then of course, horrors… one would never *dare* to cast any aspersions of blame on any member of the winners: the Triple Entente; even if one of them turned from a bloody backward medieval Empire into a bloodier totalitarian dictatorship because it lost the war against Germany and Austria; nooo!, as far as blame goes; they were all squeaky clean… it was the losers who were to blame of course; which is total bullshit.

When you want to lay the blame of who began WW1, you have to blame the first domino that began toppling all of the other dominos… not the second or the third domino. The palace politics of that time was all about royal peers posturing and posing to the world… Imperial aristocratic relatives, sending polite letters back and forth to each other… pretending the actual political, military and monetary power of their respective empires did not exist…

except in their confessions to being subject to being ‘pressured’ by anonymous outside forces; which was their entire governmental cabinet members and generals and diplomats.

The political ploy of the Russian empire; declaring itself a ‘friend’ and ‘protector’ of Slavic ethnic nations in the Balkans is utter rubbish. The fucking fact of the matter is, if Russia had managed to defeat the Austrians and reached Serbia… that would have been the *end* of Serbia as an autonomous nation. Serbia would have been swallowed up into the Russian Empire and that would have become a vassal state and the Serbian *Slavs* would have discovered to their horror that becoming true *Slaves* under the Tsarist regime of the Russian Tsar was a thousand times worse than when they had been independent and not given any ‘aid’ by the most backward, inept, decayed empire in the world. When five empires vying for power and territory decide to go to war against each other: you can bet your ass it is most definitely not for the purpose of freeing small ethnic pockets of Serbs or Slavs so they can set up their own tiny independent nations. Russia was the ‘protector’ of Slavs like the English Empire was the ‘protector’ of the English: keeping them poor, enslaved and brainwashed for centuries while getting rich off their slavery and enslavement and toil. Russia was the ‘protector’ of Serbs and Slavs like the Chinese imperial dynasties were ‘protectors’ of the Chinese people: keeping them enslaved, poor and ignorant for thousands of years. National govts and empires most definitely do not protect the people they tax and feed off; they use them and cannibalize them and impoverish them and brainwash them and terrorize them into becoming abject brainwashed obedient subjects.

Since the Austrian Empire in order to invade Serbia had only ordered a limited mobilization; as a purely political form of posturing; that imbecile Tsar Nicholas also wanted to order a ‘limited’ mobilization to show that he was on the side of Serbia *only as a token show of force*… not to be taken seriously. But everyone in Europe knew this was hogwash. All of the major powers including Russia had been manufacturing and stockpiling revolutionary new weapons of mass destruction for years. Nobody had yet had a chance to use them… all of the Imperial powers were itching to use all these new-fangled guns and submarines and airplanes and battleships and

machine guns. Germany had already told Russia in no uncertain terms that if Russia began to mobilize for war, that Germany would take this as a tacit declaration of war against the German Empire. Nicholas II knew full well even if Russia did not attack Germany directly, and attacked the Austro-Hungarian Empire, that this would bring in Germany on Austria's side because of the military alliance between these two empires.

The trouble was; Nicholas had never bothered to understand the political situations in Europe; he had never studied the balance of power and the alliances which kept Europe from going to war. So when his war minister told him that there was no way to order a limited mobilization, he went ahead and ordered the total mobilization for war…. without any thought as to the consequences except that of 'keeping up his *personal* appearance of autocratic Tsar of Russia'… or in other words: saving his own face.

If the Tsar had not mobilized all of fucking Russia and planned to invade Europe the Austrian invasion of Serbia would have remained a small Balkan war and like the other Balkan wars before it; the western powers would have tut-tutted and shook their heads in dismay and done nothing…

If that fucking Russian asshole had not decided to invade Europe the teetering balance of imperial powers would have lasted longer… and all of the millions of good things that were happening at this time would have had a chance to grow, and flower… and all of the evil rotting things would have had a chance to die out or be destroyed by the new wave of Good that was being born everywhere all over the newly industrialized world.

Workers rights. Ethnic rights. Irish home rule. Nations each fighting for their own autonomy without being invaded and destroyed by huge imperial powers that had no interest in their quarrels and no way to profit from them… would have allowed the warring parties to work out their differences locally. Each one of the new awareness of nationality by ethnic origin becoming a natural evolution of expanded human awareness of a collective whole: *This would have created a new condition of more equality in every nation on earth, was ruined and destroyed by undead intervention into the lives of the living.*

The result and effect of the triggering of WW1 was catastrophic for all good positive life energy throughout the entire world.

That secluded Russian asshole; who almost never left his isolated family retreat, had almost been assassinated himself and had almost lost power after his stupid decision to go to war against Japan. When the weakness and gross incompetence of the whole Russian Empire was revealed to the whole world including to all of its subjects, he was very nearly deposed. That genetic retard, that hen-pecked husband of a freak with his massive inferiority complex and his massive stupidity and stubbornness, and his willingness to ignore all facts and reality, in his fucking attempt to 'keep up *personal* appearance*s',* signed his own death warrant and committed political suicide when he decided to take over the running of the war and his army *personally.* This royal imbecile then proceeded to show to all of his subjects and to all of his soldiers just how incompetent, stupid and useless he actually was by not only losing the war, but by the entire Russian empire becoming a dysfunctional entity that could not even repair its own trains; whose boilers kept on exploding because the ignorant savages that attempted to run these huge mechanical monsters did not know anything about engineering details such as 'water pressure' and 'temperature'. The sham of the Russian Empire being on a par with industrialized Europe was exposed to all Russians. By his enormously stupid attempt to 'keep up *personal* appearances' Nicholas II *lost* all appearance of being an omnipotent powerful Tsar. And was exposed for the bumbling incompetent jackass that he actually was. The millions of so-called 'soldiers; in his army were not fed, were not clothed, were not given guns, and were not given enough ammunition. On top of this, they were led by Russian aristocrats who were the worst incompetents and cowards in Asia, and who treated their lower ranks as if they were dirt. Not only did the Russian soldiers come to hate and despise their own officers: they saw no real reason to go to war in the first place, *and what's more they were perfectly right…* and when they lost the battle and were forced to retreat, they also *lost all respect for their Tsar…* so much that they jumped at every chance to surrender or desert. Those who could, simply went back to their farms. The rest died of starvation, cold, dysentery, plague, or died after they surrendered of starvation and forced marches and cold in prisoner camps. Sound familiar?

The undead repeat their evil as much as possible. The undead recreate evil as many times as possible.

10,000 pages could not cover all the reasons and factors of exactly why and how the Russian Empire dissolved and fell into a civil war which was finally won by the Jewish minority called the Bolsheviks; who hid their true actual cultural commonality of cultural evil from the whole world, and still do to this day…

One factor should be mentioned simply because it has never been correctly identified or studied. That was the Jewish ghettoes of Russia: the 5th column hidden inside the Russian Empire: the Russian Jews and their habit of spreading evil, cunning, twisted, foul lies, rumors and gossip throughout the entire Empire. It was this single factor which was mainly responsible for undermining the authority of the Tsar and toppling the entire system. Jewish rumor mill and lies and gossip spread like wildfire throughout all of Russia. This happened because most Russian peasants were illiterate and couldn't read. Lacking the sophisticated modern mass media of the western Allies; the undead used the Jews to spread poisoned lies with. The point is if you compare the literate societies of the West to the illiterate societies of the Russian Empire of Asia and the East: the Jews performed the same function: taking control over the opinions of a nation by monopolizing its means of communication: its media. Whether by gossip, rumor or newspapers or books: it was the Jews who the undead use as their main instrument of evil. It was the Jews who were responsible for brainwashing the masses of the West *and* the East into believing in and conforming to the mass hysteria of Imperial arrogance and political slogans which enabled govts to mobilize for war without any resistance or protest from the brainwashed masses..

No research, no historian will ever be able to uncover exactly where these rumors and gossip came from, and how and why they magically sprang up everywhere and spread faster than lightning throughout an empire which covered most of Asia and part of Europe. To do this, the undead were forced into physically invading the lives and minds of hundreds of millions of human shells, and in doing so; in violating these hundreds of millions of living people so grossly and evilly; they managed to poison the entire population of this

huge Empire and turned them into the most mindless, timid bunch of brainless lemmings the world had ever seen. The Jewish rumor mills of the Russian empire were the hidden handiwork of the undead. The cunning falsehoods and twisted lies spread by Jews in Russia poisoned the minds and hearts and souls of many millions of innocent, stupid Russians against their own govt; they negated Tsarist propaganda so cunningly and evilly; the secret hatred and falsity of the Russian Jews and their culture of secret hate and secret racist genocidal evil led to the rise of Lenin and Stalin: that master of hiding his Jewish genocidal hatred against all Mankind under the banner of class racism… *with the exception of Jews of course.* This is one historical fact which is missing from all history books and all accounts of his murderous career and his regime. The fact is: the regime of Lenin and Stalin was a genocidal Jewish regime which killed starved and dehumanized every single ethnic group in Russia *except Jews.* Jews were not sent to the Gulag to die of cold and hunger and overwork, They were not executed or held up in mock trials and sentenced to death. Only a few good, humane decent Jews were ever targeted. The foulest Jews; the most dehumanized evil scum were never touched because they were used to kill the decent ones. It was the Jews of Russia who brought the Tsarist Regime of Nicholas down because they are used by the undead to poison the rest of humanity as far as possible down to their level of bestial inhumanity, unfeeling cruelty and cunning.

How this happened is simple. It was the very gentleness of the Russian Tsarist regime which allowed the most evil filth in Russia to take over the entire Empire. It was the non-intervention policy of leaving the Russian people alone to live their own lives as best they could which led to the Jewish Rumor mills taking over control of Russian public opinion. It was because Tsar Nicholas secluded himself and his family in his country estates; this literally ostracized his entire nation from any political news about what he was doing or planned to do or wanted to do. It was the *vacuum* of no news coming from Moscow; it was the Russian peasants fear of the unknown, desiring to know what was really going on behind the closed doors of the mighty and the rich. With no news forthcoming, they invented falsehoods to fill that vacuum. It was the logical result of a completely corrupt aristocracy cutting itself off from its own peasantry and trying to pretend that they didn't even exist and didn't matter. This same vacuum, this *lack* of oppression and evil inside an

evil civilization, this lack of attention, however negative and evil, was what allowed the Red Terror to spread like wildfire in France until the rumor mills of the French Revolution turned France into a bloody insane horror of terrorized individuals who were terrified of public opinion being aimed against them.

It was the same in Russia during and after the Russian civil war. Only in the Russian Empire, there was a secret evil hidden ethnic minority that was exploding: having as many babies as they could, and taking over every single top position of power, wealth and status as quickly as they could… Until the Jews of Russia became the top bureaucrats of Russia, until they became the commissars of Leninists Stalinist Russia, until they became the KGB; until they managed to kill off the entire Russian Aristocracy and replaced them with their own filthy scum-ridden evil cunning breed of liars, poseurs and corrupt moneylenders, swindlers, thieves. murderers, rapists, maniacs, etc, etc.

The Jewish takeover of the Russian Empire has never been studied or written: just as the Jewish takeover of England and Europe has never been studied and written of. How the Jews managed to hide their true cultural origins and identities under the false banner of the Bolsheviks: how they attracted the lowest, worst, most evil non-Jewish scum into their ranks and then began to systematically kill everyone else who was not Jewish and not a mass-murdering scumbag and not evil; it all BEGAN with the Jewish rumor mills of the Jewish ghettoes in Russia spreading all kinds of lies *to each other* for centuries… and *believing in their own lies* and propaganda shit…until the rumor mills of the Russian Empire became the only believed source of news about what was actually going on elsewhere.

Nowhere else in Europe did this happen. All of the other nations of Europe developed literacy and had sophisticated propaganda machines which controlled public opinion. Only in medieval, illiterate Russia where most of the people couldn't read was this the case. *Because of the illiteracy of their own masses, because the masses were so studiously and completely neglected and ignored by their own govt; the Tsarist govt had no effective LITERATE propaganda control over its own masse simply because most of then couldn't read.* It was a simple matter of feudal backwardness, incompetence and

neglect. With no supervision whatsoever, no over-seeing, and no interference and no interest in the affairs of the lower classes; the upper class of the Russian aristocracy led by the example of that stupid little midget of an moronic, timid imbecile Nicholas, that tiny reclusive mouse; cut itself off from its own people and began living in a fantasy bubble of unreality which it paid for by losing all control and power over its masses… just as the French aristocracy did 120 years before.

This process of corruption can be seen in every civilized empire in history: the more undeserving and corrupt a ruling class becomes, the more they have to put up artificial barriers between those whom they rule and themselves in order to preserve the lie, the myth, the swindle that they should be obeyed by the masses they oppress and rule. Until you get the forbidden city of China, where invisible Emperors ruled hundreds of millions of slaves for thousands of years by never allowing the ruled masses to ever see them or come into contact with their revered Emperor or even come into the same city he lived in.

Nicholas made the fatal mistake of coming in too close a contact with his own people. The result was they found out that he was not only just another human being like everyone else: he was a subhuman retarded idiot, an incompetent imbecile, a pompous, weak, vacillating, useless little nothing… and POP!... the illusion, the delusion, the myth, the bullshit propaganda of hundreds of years of autocratic royalty was pricked and destroyed in a matter of months.

Because of this lack of govt involvement in the lives of the Russian masses: anti-Tsarist propaganda was successfully fomented, spread and believed in, and it originated from Jews and the tradition of Jewish gossip inventing the foulest of lies and believing in the lies. Why and where did this tradition come from? It came from Jewish ghettoes and villages in Russia being ostracized and isolated from all outside contact with Russian society. It came from their constant paranoia and fear of being attacked. It came from being terrorized by Russian Cossacks wiping out and burning to the ground entire ghettoes, it came from Russian Jews never knowing when they were going to be attacked or why. It came from these isolated communities being forced *to*

invent news of what was happening outside their ghettoes for hundreds of years, it came from these ghettoes being isolated and ostracized and neglected and allowed to rot. This unnatural enforced isolation from the rest of human society created the diseased, filthy corrupt Jewish ghetto cultures which these jews then exported all over the world as a plague, a virus of filthy cowardice and non-violence and thinking of yourself as a helpless victim: which was exactly what the Russian ruling class did to its own people and with the same result: the vacuum of no news, no propaganda created the replacement of the gossip mill replacing the lack of any ruling class propaganda with a Russian peasant culture of leaderless stupidity.

The Jews inside the Russian Empire were an alien culture with an alien viewpoint which was hostile towards the ruling powers and to the Russian people; given this lack of oversight by the ruling class of the Russian Empire the revolutionary Jews began convincing hundreds of millions of Russians that they needed to topple the Tsar because the political propaganda excuse of going to war because Austria had declared war on Serbia had worn so thin and was so obviously false that once Russia began losing the war, the masses lost all respect and fear of the Tsarist govt simply because they did not terrorize their own masses; simply because they expected the dumbed down masses to obey their incompetent corrupt officials without questioning their lies… at a time when Russian Generals and officers were questioning and challenging the authority of the tsar as their military leader who was obviously completely inept and useless.

It was from both the top and the bottom that this common discontent spread, until nothing could stop it; until the middle, the great majority of the Russian masses finally refused to obey their Tsar any longer and refused to go to fight and die for a meaningless cause. It took losing over 3 1/2 million casualties and countless defeats and humiliations… but it could not have happened without the Jewish rumor mills constantly spreading subversive, treasonous lies and filth about the Tsarina and her involvement with the mad monk Rasputin and all of the other Jewish filth like the rumor that she was sleeping with and having sex with this evil demon from hell. It could not have happened without the foul Jewish gossip mills and Jews of Russia organizing

themselves to take over every region of the leaderless empire: each in their own cunning evil slimy Jewish ways.

The irony of these foul lies invented by foul-minded Jews is that the other side of the coin: the *true evil empire*, the British empire. had an Empress who was actually secretly sleeping with and having sex with an evil demon of a corrupt mystic who was her secret lover for decades. This is how the undead twist the truth; this is how the undead use Jews to twist the truth and reverse reality into unreality. Jews invent the filthiest evil lies about the most upright honest people on Earth; while glorifying and whitewashing the most evil corrupt filthy scum on the Earth: and by this; cunningly reversing the perception of everything *that is actually good* and everything *that is actually evil*. The result is the one decent royal Imperial family which is not totally corrupt being ripped from power and exterminated; while the most corrupt, diseased, evil, degenerate Imperial dynasty on Earth survives two World Wars and keeps its position as a royal dynasty.

The basic mistake of Nicholas was that he allowed himself to be pushed into a war using a totally hypocritical false premise in order to assert his non-existent manhood; the inferiority complex of an honest moron who knew he was a moron, but was not intelligent enough to be honest about other things and not strong enough to even have a will of his own.

The undead use the *partial* honesty and decency of good people against them to destroy them by using the excuse that they are not honest enough, not good enough. The only reason they can do this is because the person they attack is not honest and intelligent enough to see through them and all of their cunning filthy deceptions and illusions; they do not see through ALL of the twisted lies of civilization. Nicholas ‘s weakness was that he was honest enough to know that the political ploy he had used to mobilize the entire Russian Empire and attack Germany and the Austrian Empire was false. If he had been brainwashed and corrupted into an evil fanatic who believes all of his own his own stinking lies like Dick Cheney can and does; he would never have personally taken over the running of the war, and would never have exposed himself to the Russian people for the idiot he actually was and would never

have been forced to abdicate… but then he would not have been the person that he was, he would have been someone completely different.

Austria had a supposedly justifiable excuse to declare war on Serbia… That is… *if* the assassination of the heir to the throne of the Austro-Hungarian Empire had been something that the emperor did not want to happen. In actuality Franz-Joseph the emperor hated the untimely and unforeseen heir to his throne and wanted to get rid of him by any means possible. It had been only by a series of unforeseen deaths that he had become eligible by blood to the position of heir to the Austrian throne. He was the one sticking point of sanity blocking Franz Joseph's imperial designs to expanding his empire by war and invasion of the Balkans. His progressive plans to decentralize the power of the Austro-Hungarian Empire by giving all of its ethnic nationalities their own independent parliament was so well-known that he was a marked man. If he had lived, he could have brought about an new age of peace and prosperity and tolerance never before seen in Europe, and as a living example of familial Love, he and Tsar Nicholas would have changed the entire world for the better: this was the true reason why the undead plotted to kill them both.

The unmistakable clue of Franz Joseph's *undead ancestors* culpability in the plot to kill him in Sarajevo is obvious: it was the Emperor's direct command that sent the Archduke to his death. Franz Joseph wanted him there because he knew about the plot to assassinate him, and Sarajevo was the closest he could place Franz Ferdinand to the Serbian border. By making public the fact that Franz Ferdinand would be in Sarajevo at a certain date instead of keeping the information secret which he should have: that poison-filled evil old shit turd of an 'emperor' was manipulated by his own undead ancestral filth. Everybody knew that Franz Joseph wanted Franz Ferdinand dead and out of the way. Everybody knew Franz Joseph wanted to find an excuse to start a war with Serbia so he could conquer it and add Serbia to his Empire.

Even more telling… is the fact that the Archduke and his wife and his unborn baby were killed on *Franz Joseph Street.*

Not only that: they were killed because the driver of the car *made the wrong turn* onto Franz Joseph Street which is *behind* the Appel Quay which was the

route that was supposed to be used to visit the wounded officers in the hospital. The arch duke was assassinated by the secret wishes of his own Austrian Emperor and his entire royal Austrian court to get rid of him.

Why was the Archduke Franz Ferdinand killed *the instant his car turned onto Franz Joseph Street;* named after the Austrian Emperor whom he was to replace soon? Because all of the thousands of undead ghouls of the Hapsburg dynasty… all of the dead dying insane senile, rotting *destructive* filth of this stinking royal house of pure senile evil, the entire pack of them wanted Franz Ferdinand DEAD so he would not 'upset' their old ancient obsolete stinking traditions and customs of their fucking DEAD past lives and their re-living their undead scum filthy lives over and over again. He was killed on Franz Joseph Street because the Emperor himself wanted his cousin DEAD... the emperor himself did not want to allow this upstart who had married of woman of a lower class to sully his rotting ancient Austrian throne with new ideas and new energy and love and peace, understanding and tolerance. Franz Ferdinand had been a champion of peaceful coexistence with Serbia. He had opposed and blocked the emperor *over fifty times* when that sick evil fucker tried to dredge up another of his endless excuses to go to war against Serbia. The only thing that was stopping that fucking evil old man from war was his heir Franz Joseph, and he wanted him <u>dead</u>… In fact the whole horde of undead invisible filth surrounding the Emperor's court wanted him dead…

The reason Franz Ferdinand was killed the instant he turned onto Franz Joseph street was because the instant that happened: all the hell-hounds of that filthy stinking rotten Austrian ancestry possessing an enormous fear of him, and an undying hate against him and all that he represented, were unleashed against his strong bull-like powerful healthy life and body. The instant his car turned onto Franz Joseph Street, the horde of the Emperor's undead ancestors saw this as a 'signal' a 'sign' from a 'higher power'… from God Almighty himself whom they had never seen but still fervently believed in, giving them leave for them to unleash all of their hatred, fear and guilt into the World of the Living… projecting it all in one mass wave of hatred and death onto his virtually invulnerable body… and finding the one, small, tiny crack in his armour… just as Achilles was killed by the undead finding the one weakness in his life-aura… Re-creating this ancient filthy crime all over again:… going

back and back into the mists of time to dredge up as much accumulated filthy insane brainwashed, ghouls of the past, piling evil upon evil upon evil… until finally *the level of undead invisible negative hate and filth surrounding that car* in which Franz Ferdinand was sitting, rose to such a malevolent level of insane evil it managed to do the job of killing not only him, but his wife and his soon-to be born baby as well, his heir to the throne of Austria… killing two heirs in one fell swoop, killing not only two birds but three with one stone as it were…

And this aspect of the aspect of the assassination, the Franz Joseph connection, the Street named after the Emperor whose entire lineage wanted the Archduke murdered before he gained the throne of Austria, was but one tiny part in the entire assemblage of demons and fiends from the underworld of Hell and the overworld of the realm of the undead needed to kill him… it was only one small part of the vortex of undead evil which had to be orchestrated and focused against him and all he stood for in order to accomplish the deed of killing him.

Ferdinand was killed because he was not good enough. He was going only slightly against the running tide of evil in the world: he did not oppose all evil. Instead of calling into question the right of imperial monarchs to rule as literal gods, Franz Ferdinand chose to turn the corrupt status of heir to the Austrian throne into a show of military power; a show of force to the Serbs to show them Austria would not tolerate any interference by the Serbs in the affairs of Bosnia. The humiliating terms of his marriage did not allow his wife to be present in any official state functions was because she was not high enough in royal fucking aristocracy of peerage bloodlines; on a military mission this rule did not apply.

The military camp he had visited just before entering Sarajevo *was on the same grounds where Philip of Macedonia had been assassinated 2,500 years ago*. Who was ‘Apis’ the mastermind of the plot? He was the ancient undead foul thing of an Egyptian god. Apis the Egyptian god was depicted as a bull. He was the Egyptian god of strength and fertility. The spirit of Apis was said to be present in the body of a real bull which was kept by the Pharaoh and looked after by his priests. At the end of the old year, the Apis bull was ritually slaughtered and its flesh eaten by the Pharaoh. In other words: instead

of the healthiest bull being ritually slaughtered to the Pharoah: the healthiest Austrian heir to the throne, the bullish Franz Ferdinand with the strength of a bull and the ferocity and single mindedness of a bull was slaughtered and given as a sacrifice to the Emperor of Austria. He was very peaceful: just as bulls are… but let anyone trespass upon his land and he became an enraged bull threatening to shoot them if he ever caught them again on his property. He had the personality of a bull, he had the territorial jealousy of a bull and the ego of a dominant male bull. Bosnia and Ferdinand were made for each other: frankly, the fact was that the Bosnians liked Ferdinand immensely: they liked his bullish ways and obstinacy and open honesty because that was exactly what they were like. The Bovine temperament and character of Bosnians was a perfect match for Ferdinand the bull. The pastoral splendour of Bosnia suited him also: which was why he decided to take his wife with him. No Bosnian had any evil designs against him: the undead were forced to import a bunch of adolescent idiots from Serbia to do the evil deed. Hurriedly, awkwardly… secretly *inserting themselves* into each step of the process in order to assassinate the arch duke and the huge danger of goodness, intelligence and competence which he represented to the undead.

Who was Dragutin Dimitrijevic: the butcher of Serbia? He was the ancient undead ghoul of Dracule the genocidal maniac, Vlad the Impaler, the bloodthirsty ghoul of Transylvania. A small Diminutive Dracula dressed up as a Serbian thug. As a teenager, he attended the *lycée* in Belgrade, where he was a popular and brilliant student. He also displayed boundless energy and restless activity, for which his fellow students nicknamed him Apis -- the Bee. The nickname stuck.

Who had the undead Egyptian god Apis already killed through using the body of Dragutin the Serbian King killer? Alexander the 1st of Serbia. In other words, the Egyptian gods *repeating,* re-living the killing of Alexander the Great by killing the Serbian King Alexander the 1st and thus setting up the dominos which created the Great War. The undead who caused the killing of *Alexander the Great...* 2,500 years later caused *The Great War…* by first killing of *Alexander the 1st* of Serbia… get it? The undead evil of the greatest mass murderer of ancient times, coming back 2,500 years later to create the greatest war of modern times by re-enacting their ancient crimes.

What was happening in that region was the undead were *regressing and re-living and re-enacting the ancient assassinations* of Philip the 1st of Macedonia, *and* Alexander the Great of Greece… *and* the ritual slaughter of the healthiest living bull of the god 'Apis' of the Pharaohs of Egypt… in the form of Franz Ferdinand the archduke of Austria. They were also *recreating* the genocidal massacres and bloody killings of Vlad the Impaler, the mad Transylvanian King who drank the blood of his victims a thousand years earlier.

By weaving the evils all of all these thousands of years of past events of assassination and ritual sacrifice <u>together</u> into one place, into one person and *centralizing all of the undead filthy evil ghouls linked to these ancient pasts <u>together</u>… into one small street in Sarajevo* in order to murder the healthiest, most bull-headed, obstinate, strong, arrogant heir to the throne of the Austro-Hungarian Empire: Archduke Franz Ferdinand… the ghouls of the undead managed to spark WW1. It took an enormous concentration of undead, spanning thousands and thousands of years, from the undead ghouls of the God Apis of Egypt, to the undead ghouls of King Phillip of Macedonia, to the undead ghouls of Alexander the Great's army, to the undead ghouls of ancient Alexandria, to the undead ghouls of the Transylvania period of history when Vlad and butchery and horror and cruelty ran rampant in the Balkans… it took ALL of this ACCUMULATION of undead ghouls concentrated into the city of Sarajevo to orchestrate, plan and carry out the assassination of Franz Ferdinand… That is how weak they are…. That is how they *seem* to be powerful when actually they are not.

The healthiest bull killed by the pharaoh every year to the Egyptian God Apis *had to have a white spot on its forehead*: The sacrificed victim had to be marked by Nature. Franz Ferdinand's progressive plans to decentralize the power of the Austro-Hungarian Empire by giving all of its ethnic nationalities their own independent parliament was so well-known that *he was a marked man*. This is not a coincidence. Franz Ferdinand was the APEX of Austrian aristocracy: he was a marked man because his intentions were GOOD. He was the White Bull, killed by the Black Hand, to fend off the impending total annihilation of the undead. The other name for the secret Serb organization called the Black Hand was 'Unification or death'… the only way these dead

things can survive is by unifying together. They are forced into this by necessity. This is the only reason why they are more unified and organized than living people.

To understand the evil of the undead; you must understand how subtly they can poison and sabotage and manipulate and use the natural positive energies of Nature and *reverse* them into negative evil. The bull is stung by the bee: in Nature this never happens. Even if it did, a bee stinging a bull would have no effect whatsoever. Because the life-energy of Dragutin Dimitrijevic: was so powerfully healthy: the undead reversed him and corrupted all of his life-energy into the direct opposite of Life itself. He became a specialist in assassination. Bees are spreaders of the seeds of Life. *Instead;* Dragutin Dimitrijevic became a spreader of death. Bulls are peaceful pastoral creatures who are only enraged if some threat dares to infringe on their territory. Instead the bull is stung by an evil bee because the peace-loving bull is infringing on its evil plans of destroying the Austrian Empire.

Do you now begin to understand how cunning and hidden the multi-layered invisible evil of these undead filth now and their invisible, undetected effect on living people?

When the 1st attempt to kill Franz Ferdinand failed, the 2nd one succeeded. This has never happened in all history.
The street in Sarajevo where the assassination happened was just off the *Appel Quay*: Which means to *call* into *question. Appele* in French means to call or name. *Quay*: means a structure built parallel to the bank of a waterway for use as a landing place. *Que*: or means 'that' or 'what' it is French for asking what or that in the interrogative. As in; 'For what? For That?... Why?'

The meaning of the Appel Quay is the way of the apple: the path of learning and knowledge which comes from questioning things by turning against the flow of evil and following it to its source to find out where it comes from. This is what the undead fear the most. Everywhere in Europe people were questioning things. The undead put an end to this rising trend of people questioning the old order as quickly as they could by orchestrating WW1.

Franz Ferdinand was killed for a whole host of reasons. He was killed for hundreds of millions of reasons, he was killed so the hundreds of millions of new lives being born in Europe would have all their hopes destroyed *and the best of them* killed *as sacrifices to the undead,* along with all their unrealized hopes and dreams and plans. Franz Ferdinand was killed for calling into question the right of Royal dynasties to rule Europe. His not marrying into Royal bloodlines threatened and called into question the divine rights of Royalty. The Serbian assassins were calling into question the right of Royal assholes to rule them. Franz Ferdinand was killed for going *against* the invisible forces of undead evil, and against the old antiquated, out-of-date Austrian aristocracy. He was killed for *caring* about other human beings on a personal level. He was killed for not being Royal enough, for not having a wife who was from a Royal bloodline. He was killed for being too intelligent. He was killed because he decided to go to the hospital where members of his party who had been seriously injured in the failed assassination attempt lay… He was killed for the undead discovering that he was an evil man with good intentions; he was assassinated for being honest and incorruptible and competent. He was assassinated in Sarajevo because that city was the most *peaceful, tolerant* multi-ethnic city in the world at the time. It had flourished and prospered for hundreds of years without hate or war. The assassination happened in Sarajevo because Sarajevo was the crossroads where East meets West. Sarajevo was the shining example which proved that people from the East and from the West could live together in peace.
Nicholas Tsar of Russia and his whole family were killed for *going back to Nature.* He and his family was a living example of how tanned and happy and healthy you could be by escaping civilization and living a simple country life far away from civilization.

These are the actual reasons why these things happened. The undead always focus on any and every growing positive Life Energy and try to attack it, poison it and destroy it before it can grow and spread. These undead things want humanity to become weaker and sicker and more miserable: not healthier and happier. They could not afford to have a Royal Emperor who was <u>against</u> the new, growing machine-mechanical dehumanizing horror of mass-industrialization, who preferred the idyllic pleasures of a country life and hated living in ugly, crowded, dirty cities. They could not afford to have

a Royal family that was actually happy because it was living far away from all the political intrigues, free of the evils of hate and envy and hereditary power and privilege. The lower classes and the masses might take the living example of Nicholas II and his family as a signal to go back to Nature also; the undead could not take that chance.

In fact just before WW1, all of Europe both the upper and lower classes were happily *going back to Nature* and rediscovering the Beauty of Nature. People were spending most of their free time outdoors… People dined outdoors in outdoor cafes and restaurants, they went on picnics and excursions and trips to the countryside. For a few pence you could rent a rowboat and spend an idyllic day on one of the beautiful streams or rivers of England. Boating had become popular: going to the sea side to the beach, out in parks, bicycles were so cheap and plentiful, almost anyone could afford one. The cost of train tickets were so cheap, Paris the largest city in the world at the time, emptied itself every weekend as the bourgeoisie and the lower classes took trips into the countryside. Germany's many inns and hospitality were so well known it became a tourist destination; people from all over the world came to enjoy its bucolic pleasures. The industrial revolution had not yet totally destroyed the beauty of Europe. Just before WW1, Europeans were becoming *happier.* The undead could not abide this; they had to find a way to destroy all of this newfound happiness and health.

The Undead had to stop this healthy trend of going back to Nature before it destroyed the evils of industrialization. The industrial revolution had been orchestrated and invented by the undead so mankind would descend into worse misery and sickness and ignorance; not blossom forth into increasing good health and intelligence and happiness.

The same thing happened in Germany in the 1930's. Children were being enrolled in summer camps, living out in the country, working on farms; they were *going back to Nature.* This had to be stopped. They were becoming too healthy and too happy in their youth camps and youth groups. Understand this! The undead seek to destroy every burgeoning, blossoming example of health and happiness before it can grow and spread. History proves it.

As Heir to the Austrian Imperial throne: Franz-Ferdinand was the nominal designated eventual replacement to Franz Joseph as emperor of the Austro-Hungarian Empire. But the direction that Franz Ferdinand was going in was the complete opposite direction that Franz Joseph, the oldest most corrupt emperor of Europe had in mind. Instead of continuing the tour Ferdinand *decided to go back to the* hospital to see his wounded adjutant to make sure he was all right. Franz Ferdinand was progressive: he was modern and competent and sane. He believed in making peace, not in making war. He had already blocked attempts to go to war on many occasions and had earned the emperor's undying enmity for this. There is no doubt whatsoever that the Emperor of Austria wanted to get rid of his ultra-progressive heir. The archduke's assassination was very excuse Austria needed to go to war against Serbia. By killing two birds with one stone… as in all conspiracies: his assassination happening *in* Sarajevo satisfied the agendas and intentions of many evil-doers on both sides of the political spectrum. The point is: the plot to assassinate Franz Ferdinand had many origins.

How can it be proven that undead invisible demons and ghouls were instrumental in causing the event in Sarajevo that sparked WW1? The facts speak for themselves. According to his instructor, Princep was not a very good shot; other students were much more competent, Whenever Prince missed the target people standing around would laugh at him; that drove him to tears. This is one huge sign of undead infestation and violation of the undead poisoning the marksmanship of the poor boy. The undead wanted complete control of his shooting arm when the moment came; they could not trust this human wreck to shoot accurately by his own free will; he would pull the shot and miss. The undead forces of evil that guided his blind stab of shooting and killing the archduke and his wife and his baby son had to be honed down to a hundredth of a second, it had to be degraded into an instinctive blind, uncontrolled shot: so it could be controlled by the undead. The undead can and do interfere in every human impulse and motivation. They can flash into any living body and control muscles for a split second. However… they cannot sustain this control. They do not want to sustain it, because if they did it would become noticeable and living people would realize that they were being involuntarily controlled by invisible forces that did not come from their conscious minds. This would rip open and expose the

existence of these undead things and their long reign of secrecy would be at an end so they only interfere in tiny short bursts so as not to attract attention to themselves and their filthy hidden existence. Every time Princep aimed his gun, the undead made sure the bullet would go astray. This was the story of his entire life. Every misguided principle he tried to believe in or live by went astray. He was a poisoned shell of the undead who used him and led all of his idealism astray. Every thought he had in his mind was led astray. Every intention he had was led astray, every logical goal he had was led astray, his entire thinking was incomprehensible. During his trial lawyers tried to get to the bottom of why he had shot the archduke. Princep could not give one rational sane reason for what he had done; he could not give one understandable motive for why he had joined the Black Hand. He was the personification of human Principles led astray, he was the personification of how easily the undead can and do lead men astray by their interference and poisoning of our lives. The assassination attempt to kill Archduke Ferdinand was meant to lead all of Mankind astray and it did; craftily, cunningly, invisibly.

The small group had planned to throw a bomb at the archduke's car as it passed: the bomb bounced off the car and exploded injuring some of the crowd, leaving the duke and his wife unharmed: the assassination attempt had failed. The group split up. Some of them were caught. The young boy who was the worst shot in the group, and the most innocent and most misled teenager wandered off and bought a sandwich at a delicatessen…

By a strange series of coincidences: a comedy of errors and miscues ensued. The attempt on the archduke's life should have increased all security around him and in the city. The city had strangely been empty of all police during the parade that welcomed the duke… he should have aborted his tour. Instead he began acting like a macho medieval general in the front line; disdaining bullets and bombs, as if he was invulnerable: not even having the decency to be concerned for the safety of his pregnant wife at his side who was at his side.

Along the Appel Quay next to the river are 7 Serbian terrorists armed with bombs and pistols hiding in the crowds lined along the route of the arch

duke's convoy. The 1st terrorist panics and fails to throw his bomb. The 2nd throws a bomb which bounces off the Arch Duke's car and explodes behind, injuring a dozen people in the car and General Potiorek's adjutant is injured. Hearing the explosion the driver of the arch duke's car tries to accelerate away…*but the car stalls,* he restarts it, and races towards the city hall. The remaining Serbian terrorists along the Quay see no opportunity to throw their bombs or shoot.

Franz Ferdinand asked about the members of his party that had been wounded by the bomb. When the archduke was told they were badly injured in hospital, he insisted on being taken to see them. The archduke instead of continuing his planned tour decides to go and see the members of his party who had been injured in the assassination attempt. In the car, General Potiorek decides to go by the quickest route; *which just happens to be back along the same Appel Quay where the assassination attempt had been made?* The plan was to turn right onto Franz Joseph Street, which is a weird street that crosses the Appel Quay, *and makes a right angle turn* and then runs parallel to the Appel Quay one street *behind it.* Since the adjutant of the General was one of those who had been injured; the chain of command had been broken, there was nobody to tell the driver of the Arch Duke's change of plan…decision to visit the hospital, so he makes the right turn onto Franz Joseph Street instead of taking the faster route back to the hospital… General Potiorek reaches out and orders the driver to go back, shouting out:

"What's this? This is the wrong way! We're supposed to take the Appel Quay!"

Just as the driver tries to put his car into reverse the gears jams, and the car stalls… *as it had when the 1st bomb attempt had failed.* Was the driver in on it? Or did he jam the gears *twice* because he and his machine were being interfered with by undead evil ghouls? The young Serbian boy with a sandwich in his hand comes sauntering out of the deli, and lo and behold…the archduke whom he had sworn to kill is sitting there right in front of him… and *just at that moment*… the car is at a standstill!... allowing the Serbian assassin to drop his sandwich, pull out his pistol and fire the 2 fatal shots.

Of all the coincidences piled upon coincidences this was incredible, it was luck beyond luck. In a previous attempt to kill the Governor of Bosnia: one Serbian boy shot 5 times at point blank and missed all 5 times. Here the worst shot of the secret organization kills the best shot in all of Europe! The boy by pure blind luck had two bullets which did not hit the Archdukes bullet-proof jacket but entered in at *the one tiny spot just <u>between</u> his bullet-proof jacket and his bull neck*, the only spot which could have killed him, severing his jugular… killing *three* living human beings with two 9 mm. caliber bullets *which have almost no killing power unless they hit a major artery or penetrated the brain*. The result is: the fetus in the archduke's wife's belly, his wife and the archduke: all three died so quickly nobody could save them… Extinguishing three lives with two bullets, which is unheard of.

What died in the belly of his wife was not just the growing new life of a family based upon love, a baby created out of love. What he killed was the growing world of Love that would have taken over the old world order without a shot being fired. What he destroyed was the birth of a new world created out of peace and tolerance; not a world created out of war. Not a Europe destroyed by hate. Not racism, not ethnic nationalism, not ethnic cleansing.

The crime committed on Appel Quay has many levels of meaning and significance. That crime was the crime of the entire human species turning away from connecting with Nature once again. The choice: whether to go back to Nature or veer off into the evil Imperialism of Emperor Franz Joseph Street. Whether to call into question the apple of knowledge proffered by the evil serpents of evil, or bite into that rotten poisoned apple filled with the dead worms of undead ghouls and poison oneself by it. The chance of discovering the rotten worm hiding inside the apple of knowledge of industrialized technology had to be prevented by the undead scum who depend on living people remaining unaware of their evil presence and existence and plans and objectives.

Where can the black hand of malevolent interference be seen by undead forces?... At the 1st attempt the car stalls when the driver tries to accelerate.

At the 2nd attempt; the car's gears jam. Both are *mechanical* coincidences that were orchestrated by unseen evil hands.

Who is supposed to tell the driver of the change of plans? The General is supposed to tell his adjutant, who is supposed to tell the driver… but the adjutant was injured in the 1st failed attempt is in the hospital; which is where the kind hearted Archduke wants to go. Who decides that the quickest route to the hospital is back along the exact same route where the assassination attempt happened? General Potiorek. Who makes the driver stop when he turns onto Franz Joseph Street? The same person who for no good reason and not informing the arch duke, decided to go back along the Appel Quay because he thought it would be a 'faster' way to the hospital.. The same person who had forgotten to tell the driver to go along the Appel Quay accuses the driver of the car for going the wrong way. *The person responsible for the mistake accuses the lowest man in the chain of command of making the mistake;* thus causing the confusion in the driver's nervous system and his mishandling of the clutch and gears, causing them to jam, stopping the car in front of Schiller's Deli just as Gabriel Princep comes outside with a sandwich in his hand. Who was the Governor of Bosnia who had survived numerous assassination attempts? Why the very same man General Potiorek… His karma of being a repeated target for assassination; is placed next to the arch duke Ferdinand. He had invited the duke to watch military maneuvers at camp *Philipovic*… This was the Karma of association that was used against Ferdinand. The history of assassination of royalty in that Macedonian land where King Phillip of Macedonia was mysteriously assassinated and his son the mad boy Alexander became ruler of a fledgling empire. An Austrian archduke assassinated by a young boy. A Macedonian king assassinated by a young boy. Two events; 2,500 years apart. The connection is not a coincidence. Both assassinations changed the course of history at a crucial point in time and place.

After Potiorek was of no use to the undead; after his inept generalship had led to hundreds of thousands of deaths and he was removed from command for incompetence, and became suicidal *because he had lost the power to commit more evil and more death*. The name of this man has a hidden *aura* in it. ORE. Pot I *aura* K. Pot... I…*aura* Kill… Plot: I kill. Plot: aura: I kill.

Secretly orchestrating the archduke to be potshot by a boy who was an abysmal marksman.

The entire episode of Franz-Ferdinand's assignation has massive global significance and meaning and implications. The entire Western world was getting ready to do an about-face: in the OPPOSITE direction of industrialization: the entire world was teetering on the point of waking to its senses and refusing to follow the many paths of evil which industrialization was offering them. The undead scotched that before it could happen. The words of General Potiorek held huge meanings for all Mankind:

"What's this? This is the wrong way! We're supposed to take the Appel Quay!"

Humanity was on the path of Appel Quay… *calling* into *question* the old order of things; the biblical apple of true knowledge. All humankind was calling into question many things which had never before been questioned before. This was stopped by the undead violently interfering in the lives of living people. The undead were forced to show their hand. Mankind was about to reverse its path and follow the road along the 'Appel Quay": it was beginning to follow the path of calling things into question; it was beginning to go against the flow of ancient evil which had been pushing the human species along for hundreds of thousands and millions of years. This burgeoning humanity and awareness and intelligence had to be stopped or else the undead would be exposed, their evils stripped naked, and they would be hunted into EXTINCTION: which they deserve and will now be killed for all of their countless abominations against all Life and Humans and Humanity and Mankind.

Gabriel Princep; the Serbian terrorist who killed the arch duke had a *Latin* name. In Latin, the word 'Princep' means: leading politician, chief, leader, prince, preeminent person, magnate. This was exactly what Archduke Franz Joseph was. This unhappy sickly boy; dying of tuberculosis: this twisted thing filled with hate and hidden evil had inside him had an ancient *Latin* undead entity that recreated a *Latin* assassination of a pre-eminent person. The angel Gabriel is the angel is an *Arch* angel. The boy set out to kill an

arch duke. Gabriel means; "Man of God"… are you getting the picture yet?... The boy was being used by the undead gods. The hosts of undead in their countless millions all the way back to the first angels of Yahweh had massed and invaded certain key persons in order to perpetrate the crime of the century. Angels are incorporeal beings, though they nevertheless take on human form when appearing to mankind. The sick dying boy was fighting for the *principle* of Serbian ethnic nationalism. He was easily misled into fighting for evil instead of good. He was indoctrinated to fight not for Serbian independence but for Serbian expansion and aggression; taking over countries where Serbs were a distinct minority. In other words he was not an agent of good: he was an agent of misguided youth and evil. His hatred for the one man in the Austrian Empire that was sympathetic to his cause of ridding the inhumanity of Austrian oppression from the Balkans was secretly orchestrated by undead filth. He killed the principle person who could have realized his goal of Bosnian political independence: he killed the one Austrian Prince who was on the side of Serbian independence and no war with Serbia and no invasion of Serbia. That is not a fucking coincidence. When testifying in his trial Princep told the court when he saw the car with the heir apparent in front of him:

"*I was filled with a peculiar feeling...*
I fired twice, perhaps more, because I was so excited."

That peculiar feeling is not a coincidence. It is the feeling of excitement you feel when undead evil filth *takes over your body-aura*, when it takes over control of your body, your mind and your emotions and makes sure that you fire the two shots in *two small spots*, the <u>only</u> two spots which could instantly kill three lives with two 8 mm bullets.

During his trial when asked what he had been trying to achieve he said:

"To do away with those….
WHO OBSTRUCT

and…
DO EVIL"

This shows how the undead hide their true intent by cunningly twisting the words their shells speak in order to bury the actual truth under layers of misperceptions. What these words actually mean can only be understood when put under the lens of hindsight and historical perspective and examined in microscopic detail.

What Princep actually said what that he was *doing away with those <u>who obstruct evil</u>* … plus, he was also *doing away with those who <u>do</u> evil.* The Archduke and his family were not free of evil… however what is NOT mentioned is the fact that the evil which they were guilty of was less than ONE BILLIONTH the amount of evil THEY WERE OBSTRUCTING. In killing Archduke Ferdinand and his loving wife and their love-baby growing happily inside his mother's healthy womb: that sick, diseased boy did away with the most powerful force for GOOD in Europe that was OBSTRUCTING EVIL. By focusing on lesser evils while ignoring and whitewashing greater evils; this one-sided, negative, distorted, unreal, *selective* way of looking at things is how and why humans do not perceive the actual truth clearly. This is what the undead inside you, DO to you, to make sure they will not be discovered and blamed for their interference and poisoning of your life.

The rest of his explanation is another cunning hidden tip of the undead peeking out from the puppet it controls. In fact it has no connective meaning to the two completely separate phrases he spoke before.

"who stand in the way of unification."

Just exactly what fucking 'unification' was this brainwashed idiot speaking of? Unifying Bosnia with Serbia was not an ethnic unification of Serbs, it was not a religious unification, it was not a cultural unification. Serbs were a minority in the Bosnian state. The entire region of the Balkans was a mish-mash of so many different ethnic races, cultures and tribal creeds that only a powerful Empire strong enough to crush interracial conflict under its military power could 'unify' anything. There was nothing to 'unify' in the first fucking place. There was no ethnically 'unified' population in the Balkans. Serbia's greedy ambition for conquering more land and expanding its power was just one tiny little fucking copycat of a new upstart nation duplicating

exactly what huge empires had been for thousands of years ever since civilization had been invented. The fact is Serbia was no better than any other European state; its motives were the same as every other European colonial power:: *the centralization and acquisition of power, wealth and land by expansion, war and conquest*. Whether it was the Russian Empire or the Austro-Hungarian Empire or the French Empire or the German Empire or Serbia… they were all trying to copy what the British Empire had managed to do, what Napoleon had managed to do, what the Roman Empire had managed to do, etc, etc ad nauseum.

What this mouthpiece of the undead actually meant by 'unification' was the ongoing centralized control of all human civilization and all living humans under the power of single undead authority, a single malevolent undead force of pure evil; which is now mistakenly called the 'new world order' it is actually the old world order of undead evil.

Then the plaintive brainwashed boy utters the last part of his statement which is a belated apology, and a complete reversal of the actual hidden truth.

"I never thought that after the assassination there would be a war…"

This sick, brainwashed indoctrinated boy claims he is innocent of any evil intention: innocent of any evil outcome of his actions, when actual truth is that all the hidden undead malevolent forces inside him and around him that manipulated and used him as a puppet on strings; planned and orchestrated the assassination with the express specific purpose and ghoul of sparking a World War.

What this succinct, garbled, illogical confession reveals is how… in only two sentences: the undead filth controlling Gavrilo Princep cunningly *twisted all of his lying words around…* until they meant the complete OPPOSITE of what the truth actually was and is.

You mean to say that this member of a secret assassination squad whose goal it was to kill the heir apparent to the Austro-Hungarian empire did not expect riots, and hate and racism to erupt, that he did not expect a war to happen from his evil deed? You mean to say that killing an innocent baby inside its mother's womb and killing an innocent wife sitting next to her husband, and

killing the most progressive, pro-freedom political power in Europe was not an act of meanness and evil? That this sick insane boy was not filled with demons of hate? That his killing 3 lives with 2 bullets is not dastardly and unethical and immoral? That he himself is innocent of all blame? And it is the Austrian Empire's fault that he killed the heir to the throne and not the Emperor himself? You mean that killing is not evil? You mean that killing a good person is not evil? Killing a pregnant woman is not evil? Bullshit Bullshit.

The fucking point is… when you put the words together: Princip's statement *seems* to express the muddled illogical thinking of an ignorant young boy who had swallowed a certain political dogma, and was merely repeating what he had been taught… and was belatedly professing his naïve innocence of the realization of the consequences of his own actions.

"To do away with those who obstruct and do evil, who stand in the way of unification… I never thought that after the assassination there would be a war."

But when you examine the words closely… and include *the knowledge of the presence and existence of undead ghouls* into the examination… and the knowledge of how they operate and their tactics… his words reveal in microcosm, just how cunningly the undead avoid all responsibility *by making their controlled puppets avoid facing all responsibility also*, and how cunning they are in twisting the truth and the true meanings of words into the complete opposite of the actual truth. What Princep did not tell the court was that he had no thoughts of his own… he couldn't think, he didn't think, he was incapable of thinking. The poisonous undead things inside his aura and brain made sure that all of his thought processes were short-circuited and led astray. Any modern court would found him mentally insane, but the Austrians were interested in revenge, not in justice or uncovering the truth about why he had killed the Archduke, his wife and her baby.

Found engraved on the wall of Princip's prison cell after his death: *"Our shadows will be walking through Vienna, strolling through the court, frightening lords."*

20 years later Viennese Lords were frightened by the young Nazi officers strolling through Vienna. 5 years later Viennese aristocracy was frightened by 3 Allied armies occupying Vienna and splitting it into three military regions under martial law. What was the undead malevolent hatred for Vienna? Vienna was the most progressive multi-cultural capital in Europe in 1914. The undead want to destroy all human attributes of kindness and generosity and giving and tolerance and decency and goodness. The Austrian Empire was in the process of giving self-rule to its many ethnic regions. The Province of Bosnia was the test case for how Austria was to keep its centralized power over its multi-ethnic populations. This meant that ethnic and religious tolerance was the order of the day: the wave of the future: it was the only alternative to bloody revolution and Crown Prince Franz Ferdinand was leading this progressive fight against the entire Austrian court *and winning*. The undead did not want tolerance and peaceful co-existence to become normalized: this would seriously hamper their fomenting of hatred and war and evil in the world of the living. Peaceful change without hate or bloodshed? That was that filthy dead zombie killed when he shot the archduke and his wife and his growing baby: the growing fetus of humanity humaneness had to be butchered and kept stupid sand frozen by the mass terror of global war which distracted the living from the evils of their own societies.

Princip's words should send a cold shiver of horror through everyone who reads what said in his trial because he was a mouthpiece of pure malevolent evil… and evil so ancient and so veiled: its origins are lost in the mists of time. His words reveal and expose that there is an undead, carefully organized, premeditated plot to destroy the entire world; a plan that is now coming to fruition after 100 years of the undead working towards this ghoul; This is what Princip said in 1914;
"I am an adherent of the radical anarchist idea which aims at destroying the present system through terrorism." What he did was kill the only man who would have and could have changed that system and made it better.

Princep introduced the *Principle* of terrorism into the world… get it? Just like Einstein introduced the horror of nuclear holocaust into the world. He

was an empty shell; used by the undead to introduce more malevolent evil into the world. After him: everybody began using terrorism.

What that insane boy said almost a century ago is now being used by the most powerful empire in the world to destroy Mankind. By reversing everything: undead evil has now embedded STATE terrorism all over the world, and replaced the lone mad bomber who is trying to pull down a rotten empire; with rotten empires trying to pull down every small healthy free independent state, like Bosnia was before WW1. The American CIA and other Imperial Zionist agencies have used the historical example of this manipulated shell of a sick young boy as a cover, a false flag to commit their manifold secret operations of destabilizing and overthrowing every new growing democracy in the world. Since Princip; every political assassination from there on is supposed to be committed by a lone madman! And the fucking brainwashed masses are supposed to swallow this bullshit every time.

The point is: Princip's words are prophetic for a very good reason: the undead have been using him, his historical example to delude and deceive the world and cover up the actual truth by reversing it. The truth is that the first anarchists were socially progressive rebels who had the good sense to know that every hamlet, every village, every community, every town, every small society can run their own affairs far better <u>without</u> the interference, taxation, oppression and terrorization of a huge centralized Imperial Empire. They knew perfectly well that if this was done instead of anarchy; social harmony would prevail. Their goal was to destroy all centralized power and that is a GOOD thing… The undead quickly poisoned the perception of the brainwashed masses so they would see anarchism as being intrinsically evil.

By never allowing any anarchist movement to succeed; by poisoning every GOOD humane social idea from the beginning and turning it into a horror like the French revolution with its Principles of Liberty, Equality and Fraternity turned into a mass hysteria of hatred killing and bloodshed… The undead have managed to instill this religious conviction that any attempt to form an intelligent human society is bad… by *never allowing one to be formed in the first place. By poisoning every attempt in its infancy and twisting it beyond recognition.*

This is one important crucial aspect of modern history that can only be understood if you study and examine and read the in-depth details of every new social movement: where they originated from, and how they went bad before their principles could be put into practice. You can see the existence of undead evil poisoning the minds and wills of humans; you can read how evil crept into these powder kegs of new ideas… you can read the history of the remorseless onslaught of evil undoing every single positive advance that Mankind has achieved… But you will not be able to put your finger on the true causes of this reversal because the undead hide behind veils of secrecy and hidden evil. You will not be able to understand the history of human civilization unless you have the perspective of time and include the hidden invisible conspiracies which the undead are constantly hatching, planning, reacting to and orchestrating to counter everything Positive in the human soul and the societies of living humans. Take for instance the new German industrial marvel: the Ruhr valley industrial steel plant of the Krupp corporation. Read its history. Then read the history of the American Carnegie 's River Rouge industrial steel plant. Place the two histories side-by-side and compare their history: when they were built, how they were planned and what happened to the plants… One is the original human planning with humane intelligence that has yet to be copied or equaled for its stunning intelligent design and socialized care of its workers. The other is an abomination of that design, it is a later bad copy of the Krupp master plan, it was a *reaction* by the undead to destroy German industrial excellence, and it was literally used to do just that through two World Wars. If you study History in depth enough, you will discover this same phenomenon repeated thousands and millions of times over and over through the entire span of recorded history: a wonderful blooming beauty: and then the backlash of undead frenziedly working to destroy every vestige and trace of the creative genius and humanity that blossomed. But with the social ideas of pre-WW1 and WW2: you do not see any blooming except in Germany between WW1 and WW2, and that is not a blooming: it is a poisoning of the German people by injecting this foreigner, this Austrian into the TOP of German POWER to make sure that the entire Nation would never have a chance to find its own feet and become an ethnic nation unpoisoned by the worst filth on earth.

The point is… the agenda of the ghouls of the undead has not changed for 100 years: it has not changed for millions of years; it is a steady unchanging goal, and regardless whether the undead use a sick boy dying of consumption to topple a huge empire or use an empire to destroy every small nation the size of Serbia like Libya, Syria, Iraq and Afghanistan *using the exact same propaganda.* You should notice by now that terrorists are no longer lone gunmen! You should notice that the terrorists who took down the Twin Towers in New York were not anarchists! They are engineers of an insane radical right-wing elite American movement to take over the world by military force if need be... You should notice that the actors change, the times change, the people change, *but the words remain the same...* This should tell you that something unseen is at work here. The 'new world order' of state terrorism today being invented by this lone fool of a boy 100 years ago? Bullshit. Something stinks to high heaven and it is heaven itself which stinks of these filthy scum.

Princip in Latin means **r***ule, dominion, pre-eminence, first place.* It also means *beginning.* This is not a fucking coincidence! The undead had to assemble all of their filthy evil hordes of undead ghouls going back to Latin times of ancient Rome and Ancient Greece! into this one small space on the streets of Sarajevo in order to reverse the tide of history… Turning the tide of a new more humane Europe into the beginnings of a World War. Reversing the tide of Man over Machine into Machine over Man. Turning the tide of GOOD into a tide of evil.

Princep also stands for principle: the principle of equality and freedom from oppression. What right did this strutting Austrian militarist who loved killing thousands of wild animals have to starve and tax Bosnians Serbs into submission? But he was not responsible for Serbia's position because he was not yet in power. He was not the one oppressing the Serbs. He was the wrong figurehead, the wrong target. The undead always veer the paths of good intentions and twist them into the worst paths, the worst ways possible. *The undead inside Gavrilo, using him as an unwitting tool; tried their best to poison and destroy every GOOD human moral, ethical and communal principle in the world.*

Why were these assassins labeled as terrorists and not as freedom fighters? Because in the lands they were trying to 'free'; the Serbians were and still are, a distinct minority. It was as if an Irish IRA group plotted to bomb and kill the president of the USA because they were trying to free the Irish people of America from Imperial rule of the US government. In other words: the majority of Bosnians were not Serbian and had no liking for them. Bosnia had been taken away from the rotting evil corruption of the Ottoman Empire and enfolded into the Austrian empire without anyone firing a shot. Nobody in the recently freed Bosnia would have traded their betterment for the butcher dictator of Serbia. There are no definite good guys and bad guys in this story. The Balkan ethnic nationalities were not 'good'. Neither were the Turks. By comparison to the Turks; the Austrians were angels of mercy, even though they the most cruel and backward of the major European powers. But they were still better than the Serbs or the Russians or the Turks.

The mathematical chances of a second chance arising to kill the archduke are beyond belief. Turning onto the exact street where the Serbian boy was buying a sandwich in Schiller's delicatessen. Schiller means *spark* in German. The incident that *sparked* WW1 happened in front of a German restaurant called *spark,* or *glimmer of light*.

The killing of Franz Ferdinand the peacemaker and antiwar activist extinguished the last glimmer of hope, the last glimmer of sanity in Europe, the last spark of enlightenment in the ruling classes of Europe.

Stopping in front of Schiller's Deli as the Serbian boy came out is a coincidence beyond mathematical probability…. To have the car freeze in its tracks, and have the gears *jam*, is the last straw in the piling of incredible coincidences on top of each other, until the proof of undead evil guiding the *black hands of death* reveal their interference in the realm of the living is unmistakable. The undead hand that guided Gavrilo's hand when aimed and pulled the trigger of his gun… The group he belonged to was called the black hand: that is not a coincidence.

If… the driver had kept the car moving… or if the gears had not jammed at that specific instant: the boy would never have managed to kill the archduke.

He was a poor shot with a pistol and could barely hit anything that was stationary. With a moving target he would have missed his two shots which needed pinpoint accuracy. The undead ghoul guiding his hand and pulling the trigger could never have hit those two marks if the car had been moving. It was only by these huge number of coincidences piled up together to have any likelihood of success.

An inexperienced young boy comes out of a deli and bang-bang! The impossible is accomplished. Oh, why here's the archduke sitting here right in front of me. And the gears of his car are jammed so he can't get away and he's a sitting duck. Firing blindly by pure luck his bullet finds the crease between Franz Joseph's bull neck and his bullet-proof jacket. And hits his jugular severing it causing near instant death? Like fuck it was a coincidence. The first attempt kill the archduke failed… in order to make this assassination happen: these undead things were forced into showing their hand, they were forced to show how cunningly they can control physical events which they plan and orchestrate, and how slyly and subtly they can and do interfere in human lives.

This is only <u>one</u> example of proof of the existence of unseen hidden evil existing in the realm of the undead, and how cunningly and subtly they can and do manipulate and twist events in our living world to fulfill their evil ghouls. The only reason these coincidences happened was because the undead forced it to happen unnaturally. The only reason it happened was because they came together and secretly planned the starting of WW1 ahead of time. They only needed to corrupt and poison a few key officials at the top of the Austro-Hungarian govt and the Tsarist govt of Nicholas II of Russia. Then all the other dominoes which they had been set into place began to fall: one after the other… until all of Europe was caught up in a spreading euphoria, a mass hysteria of insane mass joy of going to war… Every fucking nation was jubilant as the flower of its manhood and youth marched off to be slaughtered and ruined for life.

This mass conformity of hundreds of millions of people was due to the undead fanning the flames of hate, fanning the flames of the love of killing and insanity in every human heart. *It was undead entities hiding inside each living*

human body that were celebrating the coming death of millions that were going to be slaughtered and killed: not those rare few, who had minds of their own and hearts of their own. No sane person enjoys killing. No sane person enjoys even the thought of killing.

Understand this: these undead things are not human, they are not intelligent, they are not omnipotent, they are not competent, most of their secret plans fail. Because they fuck up so many times, they are forced to reveal their hidden existence over and over again. It is only when you are a force for good that you will become aware of just how forces of invisible evil block your efforts for good. If you are a force for evil: you will never find them blocking your efforts. Instead they will use you to create yet more evil.

The undead planned the beginning of the 1st WW *as a reaction* to what was happening all over the world: it was orchestrated and planned as a way of killing and destroying many budding Good things with one huge massive worldwide catastrophe. The undead chose as their victim the progressive Austrian prince who would soon become emperor and had promised all kinds of progressive intelligent reforms when he came into power. His intentions to do GOOD automatically made him a target of evil. He was a seminal seed of sanity and goodness buried in the rotten evil of European aristocracy. For years It had been his influence as heir to the Throne of the Austro-Hungarian Empire that had kept the palace politics of the Austrian Govt and the war mongering aristocracy from deciding to go to war. If he had not been killed, he would have kept Austria from starting any war, and when he succeeded to the throne, he would have governed with such wisdom that the Balkans would have become a land of tolerance and peace, and the Serb butcher would have been gotten rid of and no dictators would have risen to power afterward. The archduke had done what only one out of a million had ever tried to do: he had married out of LOVE; he had married the girl of his heart and disobeyed and defied his father and the emperor of Austria and gone against their wishes. He had married a girl who was *not of his class.* The result was that he was happily married and attributed all of his happiness and success to marrying her. Do you have any idea of how rare this is? Do you have any conception of how rare this was in the 19th century in Europe in the elite aristocracy of Europe? The undead *hate* love. The undead *fear* love. Love has the Power

to create New Life which is *better* and more *beautiful*. Love creates Beauty. The undead *hate* Beauty. Love creates Happiness. The undead hate Happiness and fear it. The undead hate Beauty and destroy it.

Understand this: the malevolent evil intention of undead entities is to destroy all Love on Earth, all Happiness, all Health, all Life on Earth. They have already destroyed the love of over a billion loving people in just the last century due to inventing and orchestrating the abominations of two World Wars. Now the world is empty of Love because of them, the Earth is shrinking from that emptiness, without the powerful energy of Love, there is less and less reason to Live. There is no happiness in the world any more… there is no laughter any more. .

If the archduke had been allowed to live: he would have reformed the Austro-Hungarian empire so intelligently and so well: that all the Balkan squabbles and bitter rivalries would have been moderated and resolved and the worst dictators of the coming century like Stalin and Mussolini and Hitler and Mao Tse Tsung would never have gained power. But Franz Ferdinand had a bad Karma with animals. He had shot over 200,000 living creatures with his own hands. He was as was the Kaiser: a hunting fanatic, but unlike the Kaiser he was an expert shot and had been shooting and killing birds, stags, every imaginable species he could find to kill. As the old adage goes: 'He who lives by the sword, dies by the sword.' In the case of the Arch Duke it was: 'He who lives by the gun dies by the gun.' The Austrian emperor's defense minister had already attempted to wage war 20 times against Serbia and every time the heir to the throne blocked his will. His personal hypocrisy: the mass killing of innocent animals while advocating peace with Serbia was his undoing.

The attempt by the undead to prevent Franz Ferdinand from becoming the next Emperor of the Austro-Hungarian Empire can be plainly seen in who he was manipulated into falling in love with and marrying: a lady-in-waiting for Archduchess Isabella in Pressburg. When Isabella discovered that Archduke Franz Ferdinand was visiting to see, not one of Isabella's eligible daughters, but rather her lady-in-waiting, she fired Sophie on the spot.

The love-energy of Sophie and Ferdinand was a mortal threat to the hate energy of the undead. You can see this threat to the undead in Sophie's name: *Sophie Chotek von Chotkova und Wognin. CHOKED… CHOKED OVER the god Wodin; choking the urge to kill by the Power of LOVE.*

Sophie was a Czech: She was supposed to be used as an instrument to check Ferdinand's accession to the throne of Austria: instead she became his friend and companion and advisor. Because her love for Ferdinand was stronger than the evil filth pushing her to ruin Ferdinand's chances of success the plans of the undead were foiled. Suddenly the evil undead game of power politics was reversed by the power of living LOVE. Sophie became the hidden power behind the throne: the power and wisdom behind Ferdinand's entire intelligent political agenda, she was a Czech: CHECK AND MATE. Sophie was supposed to be used as the force that checked Ferdinand's eligibility to become Emperor of Austria. Their love for each other backfired on the undead. This is why both of them had to be murdered. The undead try as they might could not corrupt the love they had for their own children. This was also why Tsar Nicholas and his entire family were murdered. The Undead hate and fear the power of LOVE.

Whenever any living soul is not successfully corrupted to the degree that undead require of them in order to render them harmless in the realm of the dead; every imaginable excuse and rationalization is used to find some way of blaming them: of putting the blame and guilt and responsibility of the evil committed by these foul things onto the shoulders of living people who pose a threat to their domination and manipulation and total control of the living populations of humans. For any positive human, for any positive energy to succeed in triumphing over evil black negative death energy: the undead seek to require that their energy and intent be *absolutely pure*; and since there is no such thing as absolute purity in our relativist Universe; they can always find some tiny flaw which they exploit to destroy, poison, twist, corrupt, and turn all the positive good intentions of living people until that good positive energy is *reversed* 180 degrees and by that reversal of its actual direction: it becomes black negative filthy death energy. Franz Ferdinand had many faults and failings; but his moral spiritual intellectual physical emotional strength, sanity and wisdom was light-years ahead of all others of his class in that era.

If there had been no WW1: the entire socialist worker movements of the world would have united and there would have been a world union of workers that would have become so powerful: they would have been more powerful than any single empire or nation. Then… there would have been a better world, a world of correct class distinctions, where each class had its own governmental bodies. This would have signaled the death knell of the upper classes ruling over the lower classes.

This in turn would have signaled the end of all armies and factories manufacturing weapons of mass destruction.

This in turn would have toppled the entire corrupt secret banking Rothschild cartel of mobster swindlers who had amassed huge fortunes and were pulling the strings of all govts and creating wars in order to profit from them.

This in turn would have signaled the reverse of all mechanized industrialization: and the mechanical horror of identical brainwashed lower class slaves becoming brainwashed running dogs of a capitalist system that is completely corrupt and evil.
WW1 and WW2 would have never happened.
The atomic bomb would have never have been invented

The industrialized commercial poisoning and destruction of the Earth by capitalist corporate entities bent on pure greed would never have been possible. Billions of people all around the earth would have woken up and realized and understood that the only way to live is to govern themselves and not allow any outer authority or higher class of Imperial power take the reins of power from their own hands. The power of love would have triumphed over the power of the machine. The power of Life would have triumphed over the power of death

This would have created a social equality of direct democracy in action: and all of the corruption of the entire human civilized world would have been swept away as the new blossoming happiness of young people, living outside in the Beauty of Nature, absorbing the Beauty of Nature, and radiating that

Beauty back into Nature so all living creatures and plants and fish grow healthier and happier: unpoisoned by the evil which now swamps this planet. All this happened because the evil unseen undead unnatural hands of death intervened in the lives of innocent living people to intentionally create the worst possible outcome in order to ruin everything they could.

It is only when you see all the potential good that has been destroyed. It is only when you study the past and see how the potential for all good has been systematically poisoned and destroyed over and over again by unseen hands intervening in the lives of living people:: it is only ***then*** that you will realize how horribly evil these unspeakable undead filth actually are.

The human species has taken a wrong turn in its evolution: just like the car of the archduke took the wrong turn. It must turn back… retrace its steps, and discover the true road to health and happiness or else the entire human species will kill itself and go extinct.

Before America entered the war; *why* was Germany winning the war in 1915 and 1916 against the allies? Germany was winning because Germany was the best organized industrial nation in the world: *it was the best industrially organized nation in the world.*

Why was Germany attacked and defeated and destroyed by losing two world wars? Because the undead attack everything that is of superior intelligence and superior quality.

Germany was attacked and destroyed because Germany was the best organized nation on earth. Germany was the best industrially organized nation on earth and one thing which the undead always attack is the best of the human species: anything that is better, anything that more intelligent is systematically poisoned and destroyed. The undead used two world wars to destroy the organized fabric of industrialized Germany, the organized fabric of German culture, the organized fabric of German good governance.

But if you look at the BIGGER picture:
What was all of Germany's superior industrial organization used FOR?

What was all the industrial organization of Germany used FOR??
What were all the railroads and factories etc, etc used FOR?

The superior *organized* industrialization of Germany was used for only one thing: to wage war: to improve tactics and techniques of killing on a mass level, better mass butchery; creating two horribly destructive World Wars to better destroy all Life on Earth. The superior industrialization of Germany was used for only one thing: better techniques and better strategies and better inventions of Mass Butchery, Mass Poisoning, Mass Destruction, Mass Death. Just as the superior organized technology of the US govt and its industrial military complex is used for better techniques and strategies of mass butchery, mass poisoning, mass destruction mass death. This is the only kind of fucking 'progress' civilized technology has

The point is: and get this through your head and into your heart: the best 'progress' of civilization is pure negative evil because civilization itself is an invention of the undead.

The newest! Best! Most humane and advanced industrial nation on earth! The new young Germany! Was also the same society and nation that invented the most horrible inhumane unspeakable new weapons of mass destruction on earth. Poison gas! Submarines! Torpedoes! Zeppelins! Bombing cities from the sky! Blitzkrieg! Etc, etc…

During World War One and Two: Germany invented and used more hellish filthy evil weapons for the killing of innocent people than any other nation has ever invented in human history. And the instant Germany used these new evil sick inventions… the allies copied Germany and began using them also. Until using these inventions spread worldwide. Until they became globally normalized… until it became 'normal'.

The point is: even though in the smaller context, Germany was relatively better than France and England because it was 'better organized industrially'… in the larger picture, all of them are horrible and evil because all they used their inventions for was to kill and destroy Life.

All of civilization is horrible and negative because all it does is kill and destroy. Because civilization is an invention of undead ghouls: it must be totally destroyed, and every single undead must also be killed dead and completely destroyed.

Get this through your fucking heart and head! All industrialization is evil. All factories are evil! All mass manufacturing is evil! All mechanization is evil!

For example, what is the technology of the railroad and the superhighway used for? This technology is used to ignore the land you live on, it is used to ignore the land you travel through, it is used to ignore all Life on Earth, it is used to ignore all the living creatures and all the living plants on earth and treat them as if they are nothing, as if they mean nothing to you, as if all the living trees and creatures and plants and rivers and valleys and mountains are not important to you and are not connected to you and you are not connected to the living earth.

The technology of the railroad and the superhighway was used and is still being used to destroy the land you travel over, it is used to kill the land you travel over, it is used to destroy and kill as much living earth as possible. It is used to kill as many living creatures as possible by destroying the land they live in and under and on and over and travel across and live off.

By civilized roads cutting off all the natural paths of migration and movement of wild creatures: these filthy evil things called roads kill more animals ever year by animals, insects, birds, reptiles being run over by cars and trucks than can be counted.
The technology of the railroad, the super highway and the commercial airplane is used to disconnect you from the Living Earth you live on; it is used to make each person's personal ghouls more important that the Living Earth they travel over. The technology of the railroad, the super highway and the commercial airplane is used to travel over the earth without you touching it, without you experiencing the earth, without you experiencing the hardship and wonder of walking through each pasture and forest and across every valley and over every mountain and crossing every stream and river and lake

and ocean and seeing the beauty of the land and smelling the freshness of each flower and field of grass and appreciating the beauty of each cloud and each sunrise and each sunset and each mountain and each valley you travel over.

The technology of mass transit and mass transportation is used as an insularity and an insulation from nature; it is an arrogance and unawareness of the world around you that is insane and evil. Technology is used to insulate you from life. Railroads and super highway systems were originally built for military purposes; just as the internet was originally developed for military purposes. All of these innovations on technology are inventions of the Devil: the are all evil.

The proof that the undead manipulate living people can be seen in WW1 and WW2. The Kaiser and his intelligence minister Zimmerman allowed Lenin to travel unhindered through wartime Germany from Switzerland all the way to Russia *in order to destabilize Russia and thus win WW1 for Germany*.

As if by magic *just at just the right moment;* Stalin in Siberia, Bukharin in New York and Lenin in Switzerland: the 3 heads of the Bolshevik Jewish evil snake were quickly brought to St Petersburg to organize and spark the revolution against the Tsar. Lenin was a horrible public speaker: yet the people went wild whenever he spoke because they were all being controlled by undead ghouls.

Both Lenin and the Kaiser thought they were using each other for their own secret hidden evil agendas: one to lose the war in Russia and so gain the revolution of the Bolsheviks so that Jewish Bolsheviks could later invade Germany and topple the Kaiser and the ruling class and the industrial robber barons: the other to stop the war against Russia and so gain victory in the western front during WW1 and gain mastery over all of Europe as the dominant Empire in the world: both were manipulating each other.

Actually the undead were using them both to destroy the world and destroy Mankind. It turns out there was no special; ‘sealed train’. Lenin just boarded a passenger train and traveled to Russia knowing he was being tracked by German Spies who let him through Germany without bothering him. How

Stalin got from Siberia in prison to St. Petersburg is another story. Bukharin was shipped to Russia by Jewish bankers funding the revolution: a part of the Rothschild plot of revenge against the Tsar for not allowing their criminal gang to rape Russia. All these fucking 'coincidences'; gathering the three most evil, ruthless cunning lying criminal Jewish filth and sending them from three different geographical locations thousands of miles away to St Petersburg at just that critical moment to poison the Russian uprisings of 1917 were not coincidences; it stinks of hidden evil conspiracies of the undead violating the Realm of the Living. The real question of Lenin's free passage to Russia is why there was no switching of tickets from train-to-train. Lenin did not get off the train: why the train starting from Switzerland went all the way to Russia is never explained. That is not normal! One train beginning from Switzerland has no business going through Germany, Sweden, Finland and ending up in Russia without passengers disembarking to different trains in each country. Usually trains stop at national borders and the passengers have to board another train to continue their journey: this did not happen with Lenin. It stinks of a planned conspiracy.

The result was that the Kaiser's decision to allow Lenin travel untouched through Germany to Russia was the downfall of the German Empire and the German people and the German nation, it spawned the Bolshevik monster Stalin who took over the Russian Empire and in WW2 defeated Germany and destroyed the growing health and power of an entire ethnic race.

In other words if the Kaiser had not tried to used Lenin as an instrument of evil against the Russian people; then there would have been no Stalinist Bolshevik regime of dehumanized Jewish monsters in Russia and Hitler would not have come to power and there would have been no Bolshevik revolution, and Hitler would not have lost WW2 because there would have been no world war. The point is: all the evil manipulations and plots and conspiracies of living people are only a screen, a veil which hides the huge *secret, invisible,* malevolent evil of the undead manipulating and controlling the entire human species as a bunch of mindless drones; robots; fools, dupes; blind, deaf and dumb monkeys who are not aware that they are being controlled and used.

The effect of WW1 upon the world after that war ended, the *influence* of that horrible World War was the *Influenza* epidemics of 1918 which killed over 50 million worldwide; double the number killed during the war. It swept across the entire globe. The most vulnerable were those between the ages of 15-40… the exact age demographic of soldiers who fought and died in that insane war for nothing… over nothing.

The virus began in the lungs of soldiers dying from poison gas attacks. It came from the rotting corpses of the dead soldiers and the poison gas they had inhaled staying inside their dead lungs. There this poison festered… the poisoned lungs of the rotting corpses developed a virus which was kept alive inside the rotting corpses long after they were dead… Then the rotting bodies were dug up from the mud and the virus was released and infected those who dug the poisoned corpses up… from there it spread to infect birds. The carrion birds carried it farther. Infected soldiers returning from the war carried it back to the nations they came from. The Influenza epidemic of 1917-18 killed 5 times more people in America than all American deaths of WW1…. That is what kind of *influence* war has… it keeps on killing long after the peace treaty has been signed

The Influenza epidemic of 1918 was a bird-flu that killed more than 50 million victims worldwide: over twice the number of people that died in the actual war. This points the finger of guilt straight at the *influence* of the over-world of the undead of the higher regions *secretly* orchestrating and causing this global war to happen. The carrion birds of the trenches carried this flue everywhere as messengers of death *and* disease because they were infected with these undead ghouls *from the very beginning*: these black birds of death: ravens and crows are infected and poisoned with undead spirits using them as their eyes and hiding inside them. The *Influenza* pandemic which swept the world killing the healthiest and most able-bodied was caused by the secret *influence* which the undead have over the living. They do not want you to know how much influence they have over you. This is why this book has been written to expose their secret presence and influence: these undead things must be *exterminated with extreme prejudice.*

The subtle cunning of how the undead get living humans to do insane things like go to war, especially in the two World Wars of the 20th Century can be seen in how the undead mix in a tiny bit of carrots of Goodness in order to get humans to commit huge vast evils that in retrospect nobody in their right minds would ever do and are obviously insane. The undead allowed tiny bits of positive energy to enter into the huge vast insanity of a World War.

Take WW1 for instance. The English boys that marched off to war went as buddies, chums; friendships in the ranks bloomed. Soldiers shared everything with each other: sharing, friendship, even love bloomed in the trenches… they could write love letters to their girlfriends and wives while they were in the trenches of death; but *only when as professional killers, when they were actively engaged in killing other humans did they write these fake love letters*, and only as long as they were all going to be killed anyways; so let them have their brief, token, tiny bits of sharing, friendship, trust, respect, closeness, their emotional hypocritical dishonesty with their distant spouses or girlfriends…

But when they came back home? *ALL THE LOVE DISAPPEARED. The soldiers refuses to share anything with their wives: they said nothing about what they had endured and experienced to their loved ones. No more sharing was allowed once peace arrived. no more sharing…. no more friendships… no more trust…. no more chums, no more love…. no more token 'happiness' of living as a group of humans that help each other selflessly and honestly care about each other…. only when you're killing other humans in the trenches of mass murder called war are you allowed to be a 'loving' human.* This is only one example of how the undead poisoned living people.

These tiny tidbits of humanity are cunningly mixed into World Wars *only for the purpose to get the soldiers to the point of camaraderie where they will die for each other; where they will all go off and die together en masse…* where they all go 'over the top' to be slaughtered and slaughter strangers who are also just as insane and sick and brainwashed as they were. What did the culture of chums produce? *Voluntary mass suicide*: that's what these tidbits of positive carrots were used for.

The same culture of sharing, trust, closeness, happiness happened behind the front in both WW1 and WW2. Woman finally got high paying jobs, men worked together in new ways and cooperated with each other. Gardens were planted, people stopped consuming and buying and selling and as a result many people became healthier… *as long as they all were slaving away in the death factories manufacturing weapons of mass destruction 12 hrs a day*, why let them have their tiny tidbits of feeling that they were all together sharing one purpose and cooperating with each other… But not during peacetime! Then it was back to the rat race and dog-eat-dog competition.

Because come peacetime when the death factories close… then *all the friendships and closeness disappears, all the trust and mutual respect and cooperation disappears also.* And people go back to the selfish everyday norms of civilized culture; which is a culture of mistrust, swindling, lying, and slavery; a capitalist culture of scrounging to pay the rent and put food on the table as wage slaves working for the rich and mighty… Over and over the undead have culturally brainwashed living humans into the insane belief that war Is a Good thing! By mixing in tiny bits of sharing, cooperation, friendship, love, happiness with the vast, huge negative actions of working and sweating; putting your entire lifeblood into killing, killing, killing millions of other human beings!

But once the mass killing ends: what is left of these poisoned 'positive' bits of carrots introduced during wartime? They all magically disappear. The victory gardens disappear: the friendships are ruined, the marriages go sour, the love and trust is betrayed and double-crossed and spat upon; human relationships disappear, intimacy, closeness, intelligent cooperation… all of it disappears magically in a flash. WHY? Because the undead poison every single living human being alive on Earth: that's why; and they have done so for millions of years….
Until now. Now the game is over. Now the filthy stinking tricks of the undead are exposed in this book.

This is why many people who went through these two world wars remember the horrors of war with 'nostalgia'… wishing they could have what they had then: friendship: honesty; sharing; egalitarianism! More equality!

Challenges, dangers, excitement, thrills, drama, intense experiences of life and death; sorrow, sadness, horror… all mixed up together into an insane stew filled with evil SHIT and a few tiny bits of healthy carrots of humanity nixed up in this rotten insane mess. Like the miracle of WW1 in the first winter, when soldiers from both sides came together and shared a little Christian Spirit in their practice of the same customs and traditions of the same RELIGION!!... Then after this one night on Dec 24th 1915; they all went back to their trenches and to the 'normal business' of killing each other… Do you call that sharing a common religion? It was the most filthy abomination of Christianity ever practiced. It made no sense because all of them were poisoned by their own undead ancestors.

The result was both sides of that war made sure it never happened again. What!? Frenchmen and Englishmen and Germans being friendly with each other? Horrors! Perish the thought! You're supposed to kill your Christian neighbors; not love them or like them. You're supposed to kill your Christian brethren because they belong to another nation. Fuck Christianity; long live fanatical blind nationalism, war, killing and death! Why did the masses believe this and follow their fucking leaders into these two World Wars? Nobody knows, except the mass lemming-urge of conformity turned hundreds of millions into insane enthusiastic, committed warmongers.

After these two horrible worldwide catastrophic wars, the undead couldn't get the mass of living slaves to go to another world war again right away. The masses had finally, slowly realized that war is not such a good thing after all, so the undead easily switched tactics and went about the business of corrupting the western nations into the postwar boom of machine-ease and mass weapons of distraction instead of destruction and the mass escape from reality. Ignore the real world… watch the Wonderful World of Disney on a TV! New gadgets designed to lull the massed sheep into dumber and dumber states of unawareness and stupidity and sloth and laziness. Unhappy? Unfulfilled? Here! Buy this! Guaranteed to make you instantly happy! No more ordinary coffee… *instant* coffee: a black poison even more poisonous than powdered milk or canned milk. Baloney and cheese sandwiches, sliced white bread, mass manufactured mayonnaise: poison after poison; new invented toxic poisons, chemical after chemical added to these poisons until

they became so awful and inedible nobody bought them anymore except the dumbest, sickest, crudest unhealthiest bums in the East End of New York city and the Bowery. Once war could not be sold to the masses anymore, the undead sold the masses another bunch of swindles: Money. Greed. Buying and selling… profit! The lure of wealth! Riches! The new prophets of the New World Order! Instead of millionaires: billionaires! How many people remember the postwar TV show 'The Millionaire' where an anonymous wealthy secret banker *randomly* gives ordinary people a million dollars 'because they are such good people they deserve it' and instantly! All their problems are solved and they are saved and become happy! And filled with joy! Money can buy happiness! Get rich and you'll be happy! This rot was spoon-fed to the masses day and night for fifty fucking years! And they swallowed it and begged for more.

After WW2 what spread all over the world like a disease?… instead of the plague of *Influenza,* there was the plague of *Affluence*. But the corruption of Affluence is a million more times as poisonous to human society than Influenza. Human societies can recover from an attack of Influenza, but not from the systemic evils of affluence. The plague of Influenza is a one-shot deal. But the plagues of Affluence last and last for decades, centuries and cannot be recovered from. This shows how easily and cunningly the undead switch from using a stick or a carrot to control and manipulate living humans. Both methods of persuasion are evil. If one swindle or tactic doesn't work, the undead switch to another and yet another; until one is found which does work…

If you want to understand how WW1 Was a complete invention of the undead and how the living human subconscious revealed how the origins of the submarine, unconscious, under-surface causes and origins of this war came from the realm of the Undead… The naval battle of the U-boats is a perfect Unconscious symbolic representation of what was going on. Unbeknownst to the living human slaves and shells who were being used as guinea pigs in this War of Death VS: Life; the surface of the oceans represents the thin line separating the Realm of the Living which operates in broad daylight out in the open from the cold depths of the Undead. The Underwater Realm of the U-boat represents the Realm of the Undead hiding in the shadows of death; all

around the participants in this war are waiting to welcome them into their Realm of Horror, Ugliness, and filth when they sink and die and enter the realm of the undead.

The living human Unconscious does not lie; it lays the blame for this horrible secret cunning new way of killing directly on the Undead.

The U-boat tells the truth: Who caused this war? *It is YOU: YOU the **U**ndead who are to blame for this new U-boat technology of killing the living who float above the cold waters of death,*

The surface of the oceans of the world represents the boundary separating the Living from the Undead; above the surface is sunlight where Life abounds, while under the surface of LIFE, is darkness and shadows where the cold-blooded, insane, ancient, reptilian Land of the Undead exists. The YOU boats: YOU refers to THE UNDEAD: they killed everything they could find that exists above the surface of their Underwater realm of evil: that Undead murky evil, cold Realm of the Underworld of Death.

What invented these underwater boats of death? They came from the minds of the undead. The Undead were openly guarding their Underworld from any incursion by the Living: these explosive cunning things which kills anything that touches them; these underwater things are called a MINE. This undead invention is called a MINE> 100's of thousands of *Mines* floating under the surface of Life in the unseen, secret realm of the Undead. The minds of the undead are poisonous. Any living contact with them and they explode, killing whoever they contact. Just like under the surface of the Living Earth; any hole that is made into this forbidden Realm is called a MINE. The Underworld Realm of the Undead they call MINE because that is where they exist and hide. In holes and cracks under the Earth. That is the region they jealously guard and call their own. The undead are telling you;

'Everything under the surface is MINE. Anything under any surface; be it the surface of the Earth or the surface of the Ocean is MINE. Everything under the surface of your conscious awareness is MINE. The realm of the

subconscious is MINE, the realm of the subterranean is MINE. The realm of the submarine aquatic depths of the oceans is MINE.'

In WW1, which side of the conflict was more evil can be also exposed by the actual living conditions of the two navies. The ships of the German Navy were spotlessly clean. While on the other side; the British navy was so dirty and filthy that most of their war ships were infested with cockroaches… British sailors were so miserable and filthy, they envied the freedom of the cockroaches they were forced to live with and saw them as having a better life than they had; the cockroaches were freer and happier than they were.

The same conditions existed in the trenches. The soldiers in the trenches were forced to live with millions of rats, *who had grown fat from eating the rotting corpses of the soldiers* who had been killed in the mud between the two lines of the trenches. Some were as big as cats. When it turned cold the rats crept into their beds and snuggled up to them to keep from freezing to death in the mud fields of the corpse ridden death zone known as no-mans-land, where they had spent the summer munching on their dead comrades. The soldiers came to envy the life of the rats who had more freedom that they did. The Underworld of the Undead… the rats coming out from Underworld onto the surface of the Living Earth. *This* was how the undead managed to destroy and poison the camaraderie and friendships that existed in the trenches of WW1; they were reduced to making friends with the rats who had grown fat feeding on their dead chums! THIS is what the evil of *false* friendships of war results in. This is what happens to stupid brainwashed young boys when they are indoctrinated into believing that *killing other human beings* is a 'fun' thing to do. And that the friendship of their fellow killers is the truest kind of 'humanity' they ever experienced. This is what happens to you when you become a mindless lemming and follow the crowds and the mindless masses and do what everyone else is doing. And still the human species does not learn from its own stupidity.

The 'friendly' rats: eating the corpses of the dead chums whom they had once known and loved; eating their dead friends, exploded in numbers until they outnumbered the soldiers they fed on by a hundred to one; sleeping with them under their blankets: sucking on their living warmth to stay alive… What

more Horror could the Undead visit upon the Living? What more proof do you need before you understand that these obscene hidden secretive undead filth are the origin, source and cause of all human suffering, inhumanity, insanity and evil? This is exactly what the undead do to you; they feed off you while you are alive and they feed on you when you are dead. The undead are rats which must be exterminated with extreme prejudice: not made friends with so they sleep with you every night while feeding on the dead corpses of your friends.

In Gallipoli alone, more soldiers died of dysentery than from any other cause; soldiers died in the outdoor latrines, in the shithouse; shitting their poisoned guts out. Dysentery comes from eating poison, from eating food so decayed and toxic that it runs through your digestive tract until your body does not absorb any nutrients and begins emptying itself of living cells as all the cells in your body start dying from this inner invasion of Undead ghouls poisoning your entire poisoned Life-Aura. They died mired in their own shit, screaming their poisoned guts out in agony; and were welcomed by the leering undead filth which had been poisoning them all of their lives and corrupting them so they could parade their 'superiority' over these newcomers to the Undead Realm of Horror. Those who died in their own shit were not prepared for what they saw, they were easy prey for the ghouls waiting for them to cross over and be engulfed and absorbed into the insane evil madness of mass horror. This is what happens to you when you join an army to kill strange foreigners thousands of miles away who never did you any harm and have no evil intentions towards you. This is what happens to you when you swallow the poisoned shit of war propaganda and believe it and join an army to fight and kill and think it is a fine thing that you should do this and that doing this is right and good. Dying in your own feces by the thousands ended the myth of war being a glorious honorable profession.

Soldiers died of trench foot; their rotting feet became poisoned and had to be cut off before gangrene took over and killed them dead. This came from the poisoned mud of the earth being destroyed by shells ripping the Living earth apart; a dying soil; poisoned by explosives and toxic chemicals from the exploded and unexploded artillery shells, mixed with feces and dead rotting flesh, until it became a toxic slimy shit that the human drones stepped in, fell

into and drowned in. The undead had managed to turn the Living Earth into a horrible feces so poisoned and toxic that soldiers died from walking in it.

WW1 was a mass systematic poisoning and corrupting of the youth of Western civilization. Young, healthy innocent boys were indoctrinated into and addicted to coffee, Coca Cola, chocolate, cigarettes, whiskey, dexedrine, amphetamines, drugs, cursing, cynicism, mass conformity. Thrown into that subhuman hell of violent death, horror and ugliness. On leave from the front: finding themselves isolated and alone in a strange city, far away from their family: they sought out prostitutes as the only way to momentarily escape from the horror which they knew they had to go back to. Whole regiments were being seriously depleted by thousands of soldiers being hospitalized because they were suffering from syphilis, and other venereal diseases. Soldiers who came back from leave with Syphilis had their paychecks stopped. This did not work. Thousands of poor families relying on their boys sending them their paychecks every week suddenly found the money not forthcoming with no explanation for why: the shame was too great to say why. Their entire world of morality and ethics, meaning was shattered, blown apart and destroyed. The survivors of that war came back shattered wrecks; all love had been destroyed in their hearts: their ability to love had been destroyed by participating in that mass horror. They spread the consumption of these mass produced drugs, this mass produced garbage to the rest of the world until hundreds of millions became addicted to these things… *thus making the war-profiteers, the factory owners, the industrialists, the Jews, the international criminal syndicate of Rothschild even richer and more powerful than before.*

The dirty, unfair, filthy ways in which England won the war: first by systematically starving Germany to death instead of on the battlefield as the Germans wanted to fight them: until the German diet *turned* into a diet of defeat; forced into eating *turnips* just to survive, as the fortunes of the war slowly *turned in* favor of the Undead and mass death, dying, misery, suffering, pain, hopelessness and the Allies and England. Who were then only saved by bringing a non-participant into the war at the last minute: England's greatest enemy suddenly joins her: the one nation that fought the British for over century and with the aid of the French: finally broke off from that filthy

Empire of evil. Only by using every artifice of Unfairness do the Undead ever win. Only by staying Undercover do they keep from being killed dead, only their hidden, secret invisibility allows them to survive.

BUT… the unforeseen effect of that most evil of conflicts between the dead and the living… was all of Germany and Austria being forced to stop eating animals, they stopped eating animal fat, forcing half of Europe to become vegetarians!

The result of this forced starvation and fasting was a huge explosion of human health which grew up in Germany and Austria in the 1920's ands 30's. Millions of young German girls and boys: naturally slim and alive and bright and cheerful… growing in intelligence and confidence…

Ahhhh… how to destroy this new unpredicted outcome of the evil machinations of the undead? The answer was Hitler and his filthy racist Nazis and his claim of Germanic racial superiority… when all it actually was, was a superior diet lacking in meat and animal products due to a massive series of economic depressions. The answer was a 2nd World War which was needed to finish the obliteration of human health and intelligence which the 1st World War had started but not quite succeeded obliterating. This is how cunningly the Undead have hidden the true threats to their existence is evident throughout human history: never allowing the living shells they poison to realize why certain specific individuals and nations and people are singled out for obliteration or destruction or death by them. This is what you must understand beyond any doubt. The true battle and conflict is between LIFE and death: Between LOVE and hate. Between Courage and cowardice. Between HEALTH and sickness. All the lies you have swallowed have been invented so you will not realize and understand these Universal truths.

The way the undead orchestrate the human species can be seen throughout history. The stupefied, brainless, temporary shells of living animals called humans recreating the past with no awareness of their own history can be seen in WW1 throughout that insane meaningless war. You can see the farce being played out in the Battle of Verdun; how the undead manipulated humans into exposing who was actually behind this horror: The one road leading into

Verdun where *2/3rds* of the entire French army slogged to its Calvary; its doom, was named by one French writer 'The Sacred Way': marking the death of Christ and the death of all Christendom in Europe. Why should this nonparticipant who had no involvement or power or prestige, be listened to in naming this road which he had never seen? These seemingly random events in the lives of living humans hides the cunning evil presence of the undead. The German soldiers entering the Fortress of Doom doomed themselves to defeat and death. The hill overlooking Verdun named 'The Dead Man' "Le Mort Homme" screams out to living people what is going on… the undead were on top of that hill, watching living men destroy themselves in a new kind of mechanized mass carnage as yet unknown to Man which was unleashed with so much destructive power and insanity that it broke the fighting Spirit of France and it irreparably weakened the morale of the German army. In order for this carnage to have happened, it needed all of the massed hordes of undead to concentrate all the dead men who enjoy watching death and horror on that hill named 'The Dead Man'. In order for Germany to be doomed: the French fortress called *'Douoment'* had to be named years before its meaning was revealed and the cunning plans of the undead revealed as to why it was named Mount Doom. Once the Germans mounted it they were doomed to lose the war by their own evil being turned back upon them; an evil which had been invented by the undead; mounting and accumulating until the filth and horror of this pointless war sank into their souls and eroded what was left of their humanity. And yet still no living historian takes notices of all these obvious tell-tale facts and signs of the existence, power and evil of the undead. For very good reason… if any anyone does break the code of silence they are attacked and castigated and lose their comfortable salaries and status in civilized society because all civilized societies are being secretly controlled by the dead; not by the living.

One film documentary includes these lines from the British Minister of Munitions Lloyd George during WW1 as a telling example of what Verdun meant to living humans:

"The Battle of Verdun was 'one of the most gigantic, grim, futile and bloody fights ever waged in the history of war… On those heights; Gaul and Teuton fought out a racial feud which had existed for thousands of years… the

concentrated fury of the Ages raged, and tore, shattered and killed in one intensive struggle which has no parallel in the history of human savagery."

"The battle was no longer an episode that spent itself in blood and fire… it was a 'thing' that dug itself in remorselessly week after week. We breathed in the smell of a tormented world… a smell like that of a planet in the process of being reduced to ashes; most of them had given up all hope of surviving".

Living humans: people not directly involved in this catastrophic insanity were used as mouthpieces to confess and expose the abominations and crimes of what the undead were doing to the Living World and to all Mankind.

Lloyd George was used as a mouthpiece by the undead to openly confess the ultimate ghoul of the undead. Their goal is to reduce the entire Living Earth to ashes. Their confession is that they are in the process of reducing the entire Earth to ashes. Re-living 25 million years of volcanic eruptions in Africa covering everything in ashes.

These confessions can only be understood if you understand the true nature and past history of the undead ghouls of Humanity and the true history of our species. The 25 million years of death and destruction they suffered through in Africa when volcanoes destroyed them and the lands they lived in. It is only when you understand that the undead are constantly trying to bring back their own dead past because they need to DIE. Not dying completely is their horrible crime. They need to be killed COMPLETELY. They need to be completely destroyed so no fragment of their miserable insane evil souls are left on this Living Earth. Comparing Verdun to the killing fields of African volcanoes is not a fucking coincidence; naming the cause of that battle and blaming it on all the undead Gauls and Teutons who hated and killed each other for thousands of years is not a fucking coincidence. The makers of that documentary who by chance found this telling confession in archival records of WW1 and stuck it into the film is not a fucking coincidence. There were millions of other diaries and descriptions of the battle of Verdun which this documentary of WW1 could have used to detail the horrors of the Battle of Verdun. The fact that this documentary chose these particular words to underline what was going on around and in Verdun before, after and during

that battle is not a fucking coincidence. The fact that huge guns from all over Europe were hauled into that front to be unleashed upon the French forces is not a fucking coincidence. All the undead of Europe who hated the Gauls were massed together for the perpetration of this horror, and came to view it from their undead spectral boxes on Mount Doom for their insane, evil, vicarious viewing pleasure. All the ghouls who hated Teutons were massed together for the perpetration of this horror, and came to view it from their undead spectral boxes on Mount Doom for their insane, evil, vicarious viewing pleasure.

Then the documentary finishes the confession of the undead involvement with a soldier's lament taken from a letter written in the trenches… but the words *do not fit*: The last words describing the soldier's suffering in Verdun has a *huge semantic mistake.* See if you can catch the mistake:

"Having despaired of living amid such horror, we begged god not to have us killed; the transition is too atrocious: but just to let us be DEAD. We have but one desire: the END."

These words are not coming from a living human being. They are coming from an undead ghoul who has already died. But DOES NOT WANT TO DIE COMPLETELY… The words make no LIVING sense: *How can you remain dead and not want to die? Why should you be begging an unseen god not to kill you when you are already dead?* It is a mixture of two minds, two auras: one living and one undead soul; trapped inside the living shell it unwittingly became a part-of and now wants no part-of any more. The living soldier doesn't notice its grammatical-semantic slips; he doesn't recognize that he has been taken over by an undead thing and that foul thing is using him to expose and confess its own guilt, fear and evil.

"the transition is too atrocious"

What transition? The transition from Life to death? No. The transition from Life to the realm of the undead. The undead ghouls trapped inside that soldier do not want to re-experience the horror and agony of dying again… But they do not want to live either! They just want to REMAIN UNDEAD… in an unnatural state of limbo between Life and complete death. They do not want

to be forced back into that realm of undead horror and go through all desperate fighting and pushing and shoving needed to get themselves BACK into the body of a living human being again. They do not want to go BACK into that undead realm where unspeakable inhuman monsters prowl and evil things lurk everywhere, where there is no rest for the wicked, where madness reigns and ugly rotting undead things gibbering in their insane madness are everywhere. They just want to remain undead; hiding *inside* the living body of this soldier; using his body as a hiding place to get away from undead monsters a thousand times more evil and depraved than they are. Neither wanting to die nor live… so what else is there? Poisoning the body and soul of the person they hide in; that's what.

On top of this insane confession of the undead in this documentary about the Battle of Verdun: the true actual ghoul of these filthy rotten insane things is exposed naked. All these undead things want is the END of all life on Earth. THAT is what they actually wish and that is what all of them work to bring about. This is why all of these undead abominations must be destroyed; they must be exterminated completely and killed DEAD.

Then after the Battle of Verdun… there came the even more colossal stupidity of the Battle of the Somme; in that tragic English offensive which wasted even more young lives than the Battle of Verdun did, where 1,200,000 were killed or wounded.

The Battle of the Somme was fought on the same fields where Richard V of England had once fought 500 years before the Somme. Get it? Richard the FITTH… 500 years later… get it? How many more fucking facts do you need? The greatest <u>sum</u> of men killed and wounded in one battle in WW1 was fought in a battle called the <u>Somme</u>… where *some,* but not all of the soldiers of that war died: get it? These historical facts are not a fucking coincidence. They are an orchestration of human events being manipulated by invisible undead ghouls secretly hiding inside and around every living person on Earth.

In the middle of the largest artillery barrage ever assembled in the history of modern warfare: one English soldier noticed *the skylarks were singing*

cheerfully… don't you fucking get it? The undead were brazenly mocking the cheerfulness and high spirits of all the British 'pal' battalions and regiments who had joined un masse from the same villages and towns as 'friends' 'buddies' 'pals' to take part in this pointless horror. The birds of Nature sang brightly on that bright, sunny 1st of July in 1916, when the British army stood up and breached the top of their trenches. The undead were using the shells of living birds to eye the carnage; the undead were mocking the English military tradition of skylarking just before a battle to get their spirits up. . "Up Spirits!' was the evening cry of the British navy for centuries as all the slaves lined up for their tot of rum… get it? The undead rise up at night when the sun goes down, the sailors get tipsy and the undead can enter their drunken bodies more easily: get it?

Birds do not normally sing during a deafening bombardment unless they are being controlled by evil undead things. Birds do not sing during the most horribly deafening thundering barrage of artillery ever heard or seen. Birds do not sing when the shelling goes on for one full week; day and night. 1,738,000 shells were fired at the Germans in one week. Birds do not chirp cheerfully at soldiers going off to be killed unless undead ghouls are in control of these mindless feathered shells. The English did not notice the unnaturalness of birds singing during the most horrible barrage ever known to man as a sign of the presence of the undead hovering all around them.

The battle of Agincourt was fought by Henry the Fifth of England. Five hundred years later; the Battle of the Somme was fought over the same fields. This is not a fucking coincidence, Finally, at last… the undead managed to destroy the pride of English victory on the killing fields of Agincourt… it took them 500 years to orchestrate their revenge on English excellence in battle; but it was finally achieved. On the fields of Agincourt… Get it? Agin... AGAIN! Once more!

Why did Shakespeare write in his play; Henry V: in the battle of Agincourt:

"*Once more* unto the breach, dear friends, *once more!*"

The entire English culture of pals and friendship between men in the British army was destroyed in one day by all these 'friends' going once more into the breach, and all the 'pals' were slaughtered together en-masse. The undead hate human friendship: the undead planned and orchestrated the Battle of the Somme *so no Englishmen would ever become pals again.* The undead hate everything in Life that is GOOD.

The shelling of the battle of the Somme began on June 24th exactly at the Summer Solstice: marking the high-point of Western civilization. After that battle; everything is downhill for the British Empire and Western civilization from that point on; get it? That is not a fucking coincidence. Why did the first massing of soldiers at the beginning of WW1 happen almost 100 years to the day on the same battlefields of Waterloo? *The first shots of WW1 were fired on the battlefields of Waterloo.* That is not a fucking coincidence.

On the same day that the Battle of the Somme began: Dragutin Dimitrijevic: A.K.A. 'Apis' the bee…. was executed: shot by his own Serbian govt on June 24th 1916. His usefulness was over; so the undead had him killed. After a bee stings something it dies naturally because it has committed the crime of going against its own Nature, which is to spread the seeds of Life. Dragutin Dimitrijevic went against his own Nature because he was controlled, corrupted and poisoned by undead ghouls; so was William Shakespeare.

William Shakespeare was used as a mouthpiece by the undead to spear crucial truths about these evil undead filth. The breaches which King Henry V was speaking of in Shakespeare's play were not just the battle lines of feudal France; they were the German trenches of WW1 the English were supposed to breach, **B**ut never **reach**… get it? He was also speaking of the huge *breech-loading guns* of the English artillery that shelled the German lines in the battle of the Somme.

How strange is it that Shakespeare; born *400 years* before the Battle of the Somme, uses the words *'once more'* in his play; Henry V. How strange is it that the artillery shells of the great guns of the Somme are loaded again and again on the fields of Agincourt… and after having fired: they do it *once more… and once more… and once more…* How strange is it that 501 years

after the Battle of Agincourt is fought in October, another battle is fought in the same place which lasts *4 months* from June to November. 4 months… 400 hundred years… That is not a fucking coincidence,

What was Shakespeare born *for*? What was the Battle of the Somme fought *for*? What was the battle of Agincourt fought *for*? Why the recurring number 4 in the connections between Shakespeare and the battle of Agincourt and the battle of the Somme? Why was the Battle of *Agin*court fought *again*? What was there to gain from it? What was gained from that battle except the urge to *win*? Merge 'gain' and 'win' and 'again' all together and you have *Agin*… get it? Court means Short. Court also means a small Field. Court also means the place where royalty gathers to amuse themselves. The first battle in 1415 was over in one day: the English win… the second battle in 1916 is over in a few minutes and the English lost, *yet it dragged on for 4 more pointless months*. It mattered not to the undead which side won or lost because in War and in battle it is Life which always loses and death which always wins: get it?

400 years after Shakespeare is born the earth *shakes* on the fields of Agincourt again…as the *breech* loading guns of the English shatter the stillness of Nature… 4 months of mass slaughter… What is the difference between 'again' and 'once more'? Battles are fought; What *for*?... What *four*? Four what? For Life? Or For death? Four months of what? Four centuries of planning: for what? Life or death? Do you think these recurring words, numbers and dates are just coincidences?

Four centuries. Four months. Two words of evil put together; Shake. Spear. Shaking a spear means Battle; it means War. Shake the spear of war until the earth trembles. Shape the English language and use it as a weapon, as an instrument to be used by the undead to infect, poison and brainwash generations of living souls.

Tools being used by tools, being used by tools, being used by tools… shaping tools that shape living tools who shape abstract tools that shape dead machines which create mass death: for what gain? Why? What for?

Instead of the breeches of living men holding the sperm of Life ready to explode out in sexual orgasm, the undead invented mechanical breeches which explode; creating death instead of Life: get it? The biological dynamics of human sexuality and Life itself *is reversed* into a mechanical abomination, a mechanical horror of mass death and destruction.

The word *'breach'* Shakespeare used also has a deeper hidden meaning. Shakespeare was referring to the *breeches* of the British, he was referring to the pants they wore the breeches of ALL the young healthy men who died in the battle of the Somme: inside these breeches lay the living sperm of a new young generation of babies and children *who would never be born*. Young soldiers who would never have a chance to breed and raise a new generation of healthier children. The undead purposefully put a stop to the increasing health and love of the human species. This was the main *hidden* goal of the Battle of the Somme; and all other battles ever fought by Mankind. This is the main *secret* goal and agenda of these evil filthy things.

Unto the breach?... No:

Unto the breech!"
<u>UN</u> to the breeches!
Undead! All of you!
<u>Into</u> the Breeches of Mankind!
Charge their breeches with your poisonous presence!
Get into their pants!
Into the Breeches of Mankind! All of you!
Charge the breeches of every boy and manchild with your poisonous evil!
Charge the breeches of every baby and girlchild with your poisonous evil!
Fill them with uncontrollable sexual lust and sexual urges!

This is why the undead must be killed and exterminated from this Living Earth with extreme prejudice.

Why did WW1 happen? Because the German Kaiser who gave Austria the go-ahead to declare war on Serbia suffered from megalomania… which came from his inferiority complex… which was a result of his withered arm which

was damaged from a *breeched birth.* Get it? The undead have many ways of committing evil.

Now as you can see; the undead are purposefully infecting and poisoning the sexual energy of the human species all over the world: they are twisting and sabotaging the root of Human Life and Human sexuality in every filthy way they can by flooding the internet with free pornography, by flooding humans with the degenerate, debased, rotten culture of sexual perversions and sexual self-gratification.

Why was trench warfare of WW1 invented by the undead? It was invented because it recreates how these undead ghouls rise up out of their graves to haunt the Realm of the Living. Instead of the undead coming out of the earth to live: it is the Living that came out of the earth to die: it *reverses* the natural order of things into an insane abomination that is so evil and so horrible and so insane; Mankind will never do it again.

The undead have been rising up out of their graves in the earth for hundreds of thousands of years. They want the Living to die as they did. They want the Living to exist as they do: as rotting horrors, rising out of their earthen graves, up out of the muck and slime of graves thousands of years old, out of the mud and slime of dead rotting things. There are logical explanations for everything; but first you must face the ugly truth of the existence of the undead, you must understand that the undead are all around you all the time *and inside you*.

Who were the undead evil that planned this? The answer can be found behind the English lines of the battle of the Somme. The French town called Albert lay just one mile behind the trenches of the Somme; the English army renamed it; turning the French name into the English pronunciation of it. The entire *court* of undead Royals of the *German* ancestors of Prince Albert's undead ancestors were behind that orchestrated horror. Albert was a German who left Germany for England; in their eyes he was a traitor to his own blood. The sum of all the ancient royal courts of the undead in Europe were behind the Battle of the Somme.

The battle of that first day of the Somme was the shortest on record; it was over almost before it began.. Entire regiments were slaughtered and wiped out in a matter of minutes… *Court in French means short. Agincourt.* Agin-court. get it? Again… shortened into 'Agin': the English slang term used by the lower classes to mean *"against'.* The undead made it perfectly clear who were the driving forces destroying the English army. The same undead ghouls who had killed Prince Albert and cut his life *short* were behind that battle. The undead ghouls who control the evil dynasty of Sax-Coburg-Gothas were behind this insanity of mass death.

In the battle of the Somme: instead of the flower of French knighthood being massacred, it was the flower of English manhood being massacred. Instead of the *living* French Royal court looking on in horror at their defeat: it was the court of the *undead* Royal Germanic courts of Europe looking on in glee in their victory over Life itself, as 100's of thousands of living humans slaughtered each other for no intelligent reason except male pride and national stupidity. Prince Albert had been a pacifist: he had not believed in war. The undead hated his intelligent approach of appeasement in international affairs. This intelligent way of handling conflicts by defusing them instead of escalating them was systematically taken apart and destroyed by the undead. The result of their over-reaction to Albert's pacifism was two World Wars.

The battle of the Somme marked the death of European Christendom. In the town of Albert, the tower of the Basilica with its figure of the Virgin Mary and the baby Jesus at the top was bombed over and over… and almost fell down; sagging at an angle that was *almost upside down,* its base barely clinging to the top of the tower.

The assault on the morals and purity of English Christendom had been going on for centuries before WW1… Before WW1, English people did not engage in the obscene, pornographic act of fucking secretly every night. England was assaulted by the sexual perversion of that sick, foul coupling of the sex-hag Queen Victoria with her sex partner Albert. It was assaulted when Albert died and Victoria hired a mystic to commune with Albert's spirit, and secretly fucked the mystic every night in Balmoral castle. It was further assaulted by that degenerate sex addict Edward VII and his mistresses and brothels and his

special fuck-chair. This was the real reason that stinking evil sick hag Victoria refused to leave her seclusion of Balmoral castle; she knew that if she left her private estate, her secret fucking would be found out…

The Royal example of English aristocracy was clear: no more caring for babies and children; no more sanctity of motherhood and love of children: the sum of all the evil in England rose up to destroy the best of Britain's manhood and who was behind this could be seen by the town of Albert lying behind the battlefront. The ghouls who had controlled Prince Albert when he was alive were waging a genocidal battle to dumb down the English people so his filthy stinking royal dynasty would not be shot and wiped out like the Russian Tsar's family was. They were making sure no young intelligent healthy Englishmen would survive that war. The pornographic ghouls who controlled the sexual urges of the British Royal family and filthied their souls were behind the destruction of the basilica and its false icon of the Virgin Mary and the baby Jesus at the battle of the Somme.

As the ghouls hiding inside Prince Albert and Queen Victoria had been the hidden, secret satanic opposing force of evil; plotting and working day and night for centuries to destroy, pollute and poison the morals and ethics of Christianity; so too were these filthy undead ghouls behind the destruction of the icons on top of the Basilica of the French town of Albert which lay behind the English lines in the battle of the Somme. When the statue of the Virgin Mary and baby Jesus was toppled, the orientation of that Christian icon was almost completely reversed by an angle of 160 degrees in the opposite direction. Instead of pointing up: it pointed DOWN into the satanic evil of the underworld and the forces of death instead of the healthy growing Life energy which naturally sprouts upwards, not downwards.

In the Battle of the Somme the undead twisted European Christianity from the sacred love of a mother for her baby into the ancient Roman evil of mass executions by crucifixion… the undead twisted Christianity into the mass executions of slaves and children who were once sacrificed to the undead 'gods' by ancient undead Roman filth. The Battle of the Somme signified the reversal of the Christian nations of Europe reverting them back into the evils of the ancient Roman Empire: when Romans and Italians killed and hated

each other for four hundred years. How? After the war, the crucifix of death replaced the icon of the Mother Mary and her child as the dominant icon on the fields where the battle of the Somme had been fought. The once beautiful fields were littered with thousands of white gravestones marked with crosses of Crucifixion, not motherly love; marking where hundreds of thousands Christians had slaughtered each other for no reason … for no religious or political or national reason whatsoever. This is the symbolic meaning and legacy of the battle of the Somme; it marks the sum of human stupidity, immorality, and evil of that era. This is why every undead thing must be killed dead.

The near total destruction of that religious structure of the basilica in the town of Albert paralleled the nearly complete destruction of all the *best* of religious morals and ethics of European Christianity. It exposed the true rottenness of Europe and its living hordes… all infected and poisoned by their own ancestral undead ghouls: the mindless masses of Humanity who copied and worshipped the disgusting pomp and snobbery of the British Royal dynasty which Albert and Victoria had founded; as the only major Royal dynasty to survive that horrible meaningless war.

What you need to understand is that these Royal dynasties are not human; they are beset and poisoned by some of the most devious cunning evil ghouls in the realms of the undead. Royals have only one obsession and paranoia: and that is the fear of being overthrown and their filthy worthless dynasties wiped out. These subhuman turds regard the masses as their mortal enemy for good reason; they see the people they rule as a dangerous enemy which must be kept down; destroyed, subjugated, indoctrinated, and brainwashed into accepting and tolerating the obscene feudal existence of these undeserving royal privileged scum. Prince Albert's entire set of tactics and plans and ideas which he had cunningly set into place and invented had only one motive and one purpose: to keep his royal familial dynasty in power as the highest royal filth on Earth. All of Albert's and every other British Royal shit's existence has been and is devoted to one thing only: a constant, cunning adapting to the changing times in order to preserve and increase their influence, power and wealth; while seeking to install themselves as firmly as possible into power: cementing themselves into the society of western civilization as a poisonous,

filthy evil which will commit any and every abomination in order to retain its position and power over the rest of Humanity.

The hierarchy of the highest most evil undead *runs in a direct line straight through these royal dynasties and ruling elite of the entire Earth.* Kill them, and you kill the power of the hierarchy of the undead also. The corruption at the top of every living human hierarchy is a direct mirror of the corruption of the realm of the undead who control them. Until the human species wakes up and casts off its shackles and refuses to tolerate this system of top-down oppression, taxation, power, terrorization and authority: all of you reading this will continue to be willing slaves living inside a system which is designed to keep you in bondage forever. The designs of the undead cunningly shift and change every second of every day because the masses and hordes of undead spectators and infiltrators into the realm of the living make it their business to control every aspect and effect and direction of living human existence.

The point is: the ugly TRUTH of the hidden invisible presence *and effect* of undead evil is both complex and not complex; it is both abstract and not abstract: it can be seen and understood concretely and it cannot be seen and understood concretely. It can be understood without any twisted interpretation and it can be understood in the sick twisted ways in which these insane evil things work. It can be understood directly. It can be understood both with and without complexity. Once you study the actual true history of the past and expose the ugly horrible facts, then the continual presence of the undead can be seen and understood in every single page of human history. You need to understand the insane need of the undead to constantly reverse everything and twist everything around as cunningly as possible: it is there only defense against being found out, hunted down and killed dead.

The most devastating effect on soldiers in WW1 was not being shot at or killed but the constant shelling. Understand this: the undead have no living guts: they are undead empty aura-shells and they treat living humans as they themselves are. This is why they are insane; this is why they are not human; this is why they are inhuman monsters; this is why they are not Good; this is why all of them are evil. They perceive living humans as empty shells when it is the opposite which is true. It is the undead who are empty shells, not the

Living. For what they have done and are still doing, they must be totally destroyed and wiped out of existence. The constant bombardment of WW1 represents the constant bombardment which living people undergo every day as these empty undead shells of undead auras constantly infect, invade, control and manipulate and poison our living bodies without us being aware of it.

The undead were trying to send a signal to the living in WW1 that they are the dominant force on Earth; that undead evil is more powerful than Life and Goodness; that the shells of death are more powerful than the living bodies of humans. By barraging millions of soldiers with explosive shells: they were at the same time barraging the soldiers with their undead auras: with undead shells; super-imposing themselves over the living auras of living soldiers. The evil of the exploding shell is an unconscious death-wish which every undead foul ghoul possesses: they are filthy rotting dying things that have died and continue to rot and die. Their designed function is for them to explode apart and die *completely*. Instead they cling to their stinking leftover faint existence by poisoning the living and sucking Life-energy from we the living. These empty undead shells want to die. They want death. They shall be given their death by those who come among them and treat them as they have treated all of Life's Living creatures and human babies since the human species began.

What you need to understand about the insane ghouls of the undead is that they have not changed their goals and plans for eons and eons of time… what the undead managed to get people to do for thousands and thousands of years: sacrifice their best livestock to be slaughtered and burned on the alters of the Roman Gods, the Greek Gods, the Egyptian gods… sacrifice their best babies and children on the stone altars of the Aztec, Mayan gods and Greek Gods… even though this obstinate species had finally refused to do so consciously of their own free will… this insane ghoul of always destroying the best of whatever the human species created or made has not changed: it remains the same filthy, evil ghoul of the undead to grind all living things down into dust and death and destroy everything on the Living Earth until nothing is left but ugliness, desolation, emptiness, pollution, poison, toxic waste and death.

The pressing goal of the undead and the ever-presence of undead ghouls can be seen in the 'peace treaty' of Versailles which was signed in the Hall of Mirrors in the Palace of Versailles: that evil hallmark of Feudal power in Europe. This evil treaty was signed in the hall of mirrors so these specters could hide behind the mirrors to witness the triumph of evil in total secrecy, to witness the culmination of their secret evil goal; corrupting all of the 14 points of President Wilson's good intentions… that they had once again managed to poison destroy the best of Humanity, the best: the most intelligently organized industrial nation of the Earth laid low and all of its superior technology and navy and armaments destroyed and humbled… while the worst of the worst sat in their rotten evil chairs of political power and carved up the world into the most evil, unnatural stinking artificial 'nations' which had no right to even exist, just so the hatred and misery of the human species would be redoubled and tripled, and injustice and carnage would once again stalk the Earth, and the entire species would go on… blissfully unaware of how easily they are gulled and fooled and poisoned by these stinking undead things; how easily the undead get humans to destroy what is GOOD and preserve what is the worst, how easily they get Mankind to destroy the best of everything while spreading the worst filth possible until it covers and buries everything: tainting the entire Earth with the poisons and inventions of the undead. Only by reversing all the perceptions of reality, only by reversing the perception of what is GOOD and Healthy and what is evil and sick can these undead things retain their hold over us.

Only by getting this species to purposefully destroy the health and intelligence of its own babies and children; only by making certain that each new generation of humans will be dumbed down and poisoned, corrupted, weakened into the most mindless little brainless timid lemmings before they can begin to think for themselves, can these foul rotten evil things retain their hold over the dominant species of this Earth. Only by brainwashing billions of humans so they live inside their own insane bubbles of fantasy and unreality… only by making sure that each new generation of humans will develop amnesia and forget the past, and ignore the past and never study the truth of their own past, can these unspeakably evil undead things keep their control over a species that keeps on getting smarter and smarter and more

intelligent, and is only held back by the huge insane artificial machine of civilization keeping them dumbed down, and stupid.

Once you understand and realize that behind every single flat surface: behind every computer screen and TV screen and movie screen… behind every single mirror and wall and portrait there are insane undead ghouls leering at you… laughing at you… deriding you, fooling you, hating you, fearing you…. Only then will you gain the expanded realization and understanding needed to change how you live and rip the entire structure of civilization into dust and destroy every abomination the undead have manipulated you into building and producing in their single, unchanged ghoul to destroy and kill all LIFE of Earth… only when the entire human race reads this book and faces the harsh, ugly truths of this book can the human species reverse its tracks and stop destroying the planet it lives on which it is now doing at breakneck speed.

The existence of the undead can be seen in the revolutionary French documentary film which came out of WW1 in 1919: *"J'accuse":* Who did that film 'accuse? Not the rich war-profiteers who were sipping their coffee and fattening their bank accounts in Paris, while all the rest of France bled and suffered; nooo! Not the corrupt generals who made all the blunders and decisions, noooo! Not the corrupt French govt who started the war and refused to negotiate any peace, nooooo! Not the corrupt bankers who were behind the entire war and profited from it; noooo! Instead the film accused the lowest classes, the most powerless, the ignorant brainwashed masses for that insane war; and blamed them for fighting it. At the end of that film, all the dead spirits of the millions of dead soldiers who had been killed rise up from their graves and begin marching on the townspeople: terrifying them into a mass panic as they run for their lives from the wraiths of these destroyed bodies, these maimed, brutalized horrors.

The film was quickly squashed *because it came too close to the actual truth.* Even though the film had been twisted to accuse the innocent instead of the guilty, even though it had reversed who was actually guilty and who was actually innocent; even though it was the undead blaming the living and not the other way around as it should have; that film was canned and never shown again for decades *because it was too close to the truth about the undead rising*

up from their graves: The truth that the undead actually do exist and have but one goal and that is to kill every living soul on earth until no Life is left on this planet.

Nearly all of the young gifted artists poets of that war were killed on purpose because they were a new breed of health and vitality and intelligence. They were used as instruments of the undead like Siegfried Sassoon; an English officer with a German first name and a French last name who wrote: "*… I'll go with you, then. Since you must play this game of ghosts."* He was killed because he came too close to the truth, because he was too good a person, because he realized the total meaninglessness of that war.

The entire French army knew who the guilty ones were. Every leave they were granted, they could see the war profiteers smoking their cigars and reading the papers in the outdoor cafes and grinning in satisfaction at how well their business was going. They saw how in France; the rich and powerful were getting richer and more powerful off their blood and toil and mass death of the lower classes. But not one fucking craven coward of a Frenchman ever raised his voice against the actual guilty ones after that war! Why? Because their own undead stinking filthy rotten ancestral undead did not allow them that power; because every single one of them was possessed and controlled by undead ghouls. This fact has not changed… until NOW. Now this books rips the veils of secrecy, cunning, lies and evil OFF, and exposes these unspeakably filthy rotten things for what they are: stinking filthy evil ghouls who must be killed DEAD DEAD DEAD until not one is left to poison this Living Earth ever again

How the Undead keep Humans ignorant of their interference can be exposed by how historians have investigated and puzzled over why the worst tragedy in human history: the Great War called World War One began, and why it began and how it started.

Rather than delve into the specific origins of that war: historians, authors and thinkers have tried to explain the starting of that war only in vague generalities: never specifics: never delving into who was actually personally responsible for starting that conflagration of insane destruction.

The tactics of the undead avoiding responsibility for their crimes and avoiding drawing any attention to exactly how WW1 started can be explained *mechanically;* by the newest evil invention of that age; the internal combustion engine WW1 started in front of SPARKS café. Gavrilo Princep was the SPARK which sparked off the percussion caps of the first two bullets, which SPARKED the entire system into its downward roll into undead Hell and the mass insanity of masses killing each other for no reason except pride.

Where did this spark come from? Historians have systematically avoided putting any personal blame or responsibility on Gavrilo Princip. In fact they have systematically avoided investigating any details of his life and his origins. Just who was this boy? Where did he come from and what kind of background did he come from? The pages are left blank. His life has never been investigated in depth.

If you analyze the ignition system of an internal combustion engine, you will find that before a spark of electricity can be produced, it has to go through a complicated, artificial procedure and process. First you need an artificial battery of stored electrical energy called a lead battery filled with acid.

The millions of insane undead hordes of who are LED into battle by their leaders, LED into action by their evil undead masters: all filled with the burning destructive ACID of HATRED FOR THE LIVING; had to be assembled on that plain first: then all of their undead hate had to be specifically controlled and channeled and used in order to control enough physical force in the Realm of the Living so the undead could manipulate the physical events of that day of the 28th of June 1914.

Then the electrical energy has to go through a *solenoid:* a single negative node; a sole controller which transforms the energy of all the undead hatred and violence of billions of undead ghouls into a single powerful force directed specifically at one objective: one ghoul: then it has to go into a starter a huge electrical engine which re-transforms that undead massed negative energy and turns it into physical energy.

Then in the other part of the evil system, it sends some of this energy of mass hate and violence from the led battery of undead ghouls into a coil and a distributor. The armed batteries of the undead battling against the gates of hell, seeking to be loosed upon the fields of the living to wreak their undying blind vengeance against their enemies in the past. The coil traps the energy and gets it ready to spring out into a flash of powerful blind force like the coiled striking power of an insane snake of pure evil: directed against one man and his family: the archduke Ferdinand and his wife: Sophie. The distributor of the ignition system distributes this undead 'power' of pure evil from the massed undead hordes assembled in the fields of the undead nearby where Ferdinand was exercising his troops and distributes this negative electrical thought energy into the various living people and manipulates their muscle control systems and thought processes to produce artificial temporary negative sparking effects, which derailed enough living people's natural responses to get the unnatural job done. Merging the living power of the Austrian army with the assembled power of undead ghouls.

The instant the ignition process is finished; the entire undead ignition system disappears from existence *as the physical engine of living evil power takes over*; so the true origins can never be physically 'traced' because there is nothing physical to trace…. This was how the assassination of archduke Ferdinand was cunningly accomplished and achieved by the undead: this was how it was done. It was done scientifically. Using humans as mechanical-electrical tools to spark the entire built-up system of industrialized evil into action.

The other part of the story: the rest of the system which had been physically manufactured and assembled and organized is fairly easy to analyze and understand on a crude physical end-product, end-result sort of way: *but not its origins: not its true sources.* The ignition system of the undead which caused WW1 to happen: which Gavrilo Princip was a part of: has never been closely investigated because in order for this to have been done: the command center had to be controlled by a sole god a solenoid; a SINGLE negative soul: a centralized node of undead power and hatred.

This filthy undead solenoid thing does not want to be discovered, because when it is discovered and hunted down and cornered: killing this single soul will de-rail and destroy the entire rest of the realm of undead evil and prevent it from ever assembling or creating any more major evil events again like the sparking off of WW1 in front of Sparks Deli. Gavrilo Princip was only the mindless spark plug which produced the spark which set off all the engines of industrial destruction into roaring and running and exploding. Into a series of internal explosions: which recreated 25 million years of internal volcanic explosions inside the Earth in Africa, and the devastation created by these eruptions coming out of volcanic hell-holes; re-created as artillery guns… get it now? The undead amasses and recreated every evil of 25 million years of volcanic destructive mass death and compressed all of it into 4 short years of industrialized modern slaughter. What is modern industry? It is *In dust*. Try. Try and turn the whole world into dust. The dust of 25 million years of volcanic pollution coming out of volcanoes, the dust *in* volcanoes… recreated by the undead seeping into the souls of men; to create industrialized mass slaughter as they *try* to kill each other: get it?

You can see the presence of these lurking undead filth in the most evil acts on Earth: they leave their fingerprints on every abomination they commit. For instance the man who killed Lee Harvey Oswald and prevented the American people and the world from finding out that JFK's assassination was a CIA-govt plot and the hired assassin who shot and killed the President was LBJ's personal hired killer whom he had used many times in Texas to get cover up his political collusion and corruption: his name was not Jack Ruby. He was real name was *Sparky Rubenstein.* He was a Jew who had known Oswald ever since Oswald was a child. He had changed his name to Jack Ruby to hide his true identity as a Jewish instrument of undead evil. His previous assignment as a secret agent of the undead was in the killing of Crown Prince Ferdinand. That killing left a permanent stain of red blood on his filthy Jewish undead aura. He was one of the Jewish undead who had orchestrated the killing in front of *Spark's* Delicatessen. Rubenstein changed his name but he kept the basic truth of his evil identity intact. He was a blood red ruby: a dead thing so hard and so unfeeling it can cut through anything without feeling the pain it inflicts and the evil it does. But the Universe feels it and marks these undead things with their evil crimes forever. *Spark's* Deli: *Sparky* Rubenstein: get it?

Both involved in the murder of Royalty and spilling blood; both Jewish undead turds. One: involved in the assassination of the Austrian successor to the throne and the other involved in the assassination of the Crown Prince of the American royal court of Camelot; where Jack was seeking re-election and was about to blow the lid off the entire upper elite nefarious secret organizations. Just as Ferdinand was about to blow the lid off all of the secret treaties of the elite which guaranteed there would be a world war *before* there was any war.

The undead reversed reality by reversing the truth of 1914. In 1914 there were hundreds of thousands of young revolutionaries with bright new ideas and a new, higher level of intelligence all over the world. They were all fighting against the old order of corrupt evil which the aristocracy represented. By twisting this truth around, by finding the worst, the sickest, the most poisoned young boy to do the filthy deed of murdering two human beings. The undead gave a bad name to every young revolutionary who wanted to change the old order and bring about revolutionary change. It whitewashed the old order of European aristocrats by assassinating the one aristocrat who was the *exception* to the rule: who was a revolutionary himself in spirit; who had defied his emperor and married the girl of his heart and wanted to revolutionalize the Austrian Empire beyond recognition.

The actual truth of that Age was that most of the aristocracy *deserved* to be murdered and wiped out. The actual truth of that Age was that most of the young revolutionaries *deserved* to have their day in the sun and be heard and listened to and allowed to change human society for the better. This the undead could not afford to let happen; they purposefully arranged the assassination of Franz Ferdinand to give a black eye to every single anarchist and progressive young voice in the *world*, and make out the corrupt aristocrats as innocent harmless victims. This is what the undead have always done and continue to do: every publicized event is a twisted cunning LIE: designed to indoctrinate the masses into believing in the most utter garbage possible.

What is the evil of the undead? It is their cunning ability to get living people to do things *without being aware that they are being manipulated into doing it:* Millions of young men willingly dug and marched to their deaths while the

undead jeered and made jokes about how easily they could make them dig their own graves and then willingly march out to be slaughtered; and left dead in no-man's land; crucified on barbed wire: their mutilated rotting corpses hanging there for the next batch of imbeciles to see exactly what fate had in store for them. And yet they kept on digging their own graves and marching out to be massacred. Battlefields called no man's land are the land of the undead: where the insane realm of insane evil reigns supreme. This is why every single one of these rotting ghouls must be destroyed. For what they did in WW1, for this crime alone they all deserve to be slaughtered and ripped apart at the seams.

Hitler and WW2

The evidence of undead filth influencing and pushing human events into an unnatural direction can be seen in two crucial decisions made by Hitler. His plan to invade France through the Ardennes forest was brilliant: but instead of invading France, his plan was to stop at the old WW1 line and go no further. Tank commander General Guidarion disobeyed Hitler's orders and made a lightning sweep to the coast taking the Allies completely by surprise. The plan to surround the French and British forces and cut them off from Dunkirk came from General Mannstein who was relieved of his position and exiled to a post in the provinces because his plan was simply too crazy, too adventurous. Nevertheless he managed to present his plan to Hitler… and was promptly dismissed and demoted and forced to a minor position or as Churchill describes; 'out into the wilderness'. When Guidarion disobeyed Hitler's direct order to stop at the borders of France and used Mannstein's plan to sweep to the coast: Mannstein didn't receive on penny of credit for it. Hitler took all the credit and the true origin of the plan remained a secret to this day. This secrecy of origins points expressly to the undead interfering in human affairs: it was they who put this plan into Mannstein's head. No Wehrmacht general could have dreamed this idea up in a million years. Stealing all the credit from the originator of the plan is also a classic evil of the undead; they never want to give credit where credit is due. They twist all truth around and hide the true origins of everything.

It took Guidarion disobeying Hitler's command; who had been in the general staff when Mannstein came up with this brilliant plan, to put that Plan into

action against the express orders of Hitler to go no further after he broke out of the Ardennes forest. Again, it was a living human who wrecked the evil plans of the undead by ignoring authority and doing what they know is the best thing regardless of any higher corrupt power.

But just when the sickle cut had succeeded, Hitler interfered and ordered Guidarion to stop. Because of this order Hitler lost the war before it had even begun. Allowing the British forces to escape was his own fault. Why he did that is still a mystery. There is no explanation which makes any sense. His two decisions: first to stop after getting through the Ardennes forest and then stopping Guidarion from surrounding the Allies were contrary to the tactics used in the Polish Blitzkrieg and it lost him the war.

If Hitler had not ordered his entire army to stop and not encircle the Allies: Germany would have won a lightning victory over both England and France and both nations would have sued for peace after such a decisive victory. With the entire captured British army as prisoners of war the War cabinet would have had no choice but to try and get them back or else the British people would have risen up and burnt parliament to the ground. Churchill would have been thrown out of power and been booed out of Parliament and he would have committed suicide because all the evil plans to create a world war by the evil ghouls hiding inside him would have been foiled. England would have made a treaty with Germany and Northern France would have become German occupied territory, and Stalin would not have had any chance of attacking Germany and the British navy would not have blockaded Germany and America would never have entered the war because it would have been over before it began and Hitler would have been the toast of the world.

But nooooo….. just when total victory is in his grasp Hitler orders his entire fucking army to stop and lets the British get away. That was a direct intervention of undead into his mind, body and spirit. Hitler's half-victory is achieved *in spite of his own orders*; not because of them. Some unseen force is making him do insanely irrational things. In most matters Hitler's perceptiveness and brilliance is so far ahead of everyone else; he is seen as a genius. But when it comes to major military planning and decisions he

becomes a split personality. His planning of the war against Poland was brilliant also… but then he stops in the middle of it and allows the Poles to keep ½ of their country! He does the same with France: he goes halfway and then stops, instead of conquering all of France which he could have easily done. Half of him was possessed by demons: the other half was brilliant.

On the other hand Hitler's initial plan to invade Russia was not half-assed; in fact it was so brilliant the undead had to poison him with a stomach virus which laid him low for 2 weeks, giving the general staff time enough to re-vamp all of his invasion plans to insure that it would fail…

If the general staff: a bunch of spineless cowards had done this at any other time: they would have been court-martialed and shot. Yet Hitler mildly accepts this complete revision of his invasion of Operation Barbarossa: thus guaranteeing the invasion of Stalin's Russia will fail. This again reveals the undead directly interfering in the lives of living humans. Hitler had the generals completely under his thumb. None of them dared to criticize or oppose anything he ever did… and then suddenly! They change his entire attack plan while he's sick and slip in their own which Hitler has scotched a long time ago!? And don't expect Hitler to be furious at this open mutiny against him!? And Hitler does not utter one complaint? Or blow his top!? This entire switch stinks of the poisoning of undead: just as Chamberlain developing cancer and being forced to retire at the most crucial time in British history when the British Empire needed a steady hand at the helm: not a mad toad bent on total destruction.

The acceptance of this complete change of Operation Barbarossa does not fit with Hitler's personality at all. The only thing about it was that the wasn't any time to re-direct the forces to put the original plan into action, and Hitler was running on borrowed time. He knew he didn't have long to live because his doctor had discovered that he had heart disease. For some strange reason: Hitler who did not allow anyone to directly abrogate his orders caved in and did not offer one criticism of this change and didn't fire any of the generals who had done this. This makes no human sense whatsoever.

Hitler did not tolerate any criticism of his orders. In fact he fired Guidarion because he dared criticize some of his plans. Hitler basked in the triumph over France and stole all the credit for Guidarion's daring sweep to the coast; but the General staff knew it was not his idea at all. Hitler had a habit of canning anyone who became too successful or too famous or too popular; as he did with Rommel also. He was jealous about his preeminence as 'Der Fuehrer' and did not allow anyone else to bask in the limelight of popular approval. He never allowed anyone to challenge him ever. Yet his plans for operation Barbarossa were changed against his express will and he did not say one word against it and did not throw a fit as he frequently did if anyone dared to even slightly displease him.

He let Guidarion's disobedience go only account of its stunning success. But why should Hitler have allowed the entire General Staff of the German army destroy his carefully made plan to invade Russia and get away with it? Hitler could have easily made them follow his original brilliant plan to conquer Russia, but he didn't.

The same self-defeating split personality rears its ugly head after the main thrust is successful: he suddenly splits his army into two new objectives for no fucking reason. One; to attack Stalingrad and the other to take over the oil fields in the Caspian Sea. Again Hitler pulls defeat out of the jaws of victory. Hitler is programmed to fail in war like a robot programmed to crash after only half of a plan is achieved. Whatever he did, he always found some way to sabotage himself and defeat his own objectives. Giving half of Poland to Stalin was another blunder programmed into him. It allowed Stalin to mobilize his entire empire in preparation to invade Europe without anyone waking up to the threat. If Hitler had conquered all of Poland, and all of France and defeated the British and been the magnanimous peace maker as he so dearly wished to be seen as, his plan to invade Russia would have succeeded also; but it didn't. The undead had hardwired Hitler's brain to malfunction at every crucial phase of the war. The undead poisoned Hitler in so many ways one cannot count them all.

Where did the first battle for control of Europe begin in 1914? Where did the first mass killing begin? Where was the first clash of armies? In Belgium; on

the fields of Waterloo where a 100 years before in 1814 hundreds of thousands of soldiers had fought and died, where their rotting bones and souls still lay; yearning to fight and die again; reliving their misspent wasted lives vicariously through the new hordes of brainwashed poisoned human shells. The first western battles of WW1 and then again in WW2 were fought in the same geographical location: the first clash of armies happened in Begum on the fields of Waterloo. The first mass deaths, the first mass killings of both WW1 and WW2 happened there also. That is not a fucking coincidence. The undead re-living their battle for dominance of the world

Hitler himself was not born evil; no child is. The figurehead of Hitler was just another innocent child; poisoned by undead ghouls throughout his life, corrupted, turned, manipulated by undead filth, and used as a scapegoat to hide what the undead have been doing not just during that war but for untold ages.

The actual truth of Hitler was that he began as a powerful force for good; and was finally totally corrupted, weakened and systematically turned away from all his positive goals: and led into pursuing his own most personal evil negative motives of hatred and revenge. Hitler was an empty shell by the time he gained power. All of his youth had been corrupted and wasted in the huge struggle to gain power. By the time he did gain power he was almost completely corrupted by that struggle.

Wilhelm II, the Kaiser of Germany suffered from mental illness: his father and mother both suffered from mental illness: they were genetically inbred and poisoned by it. His parent's defective genes: defective in so many ways there is no way to count them. All the defective, corrupt diseases hidden from view in the secrecy of royal palaces and royal privilege.

Kaiser Wilhelm II was a manic depressive, a schizophrenic, suffering nervous breakdowns, a lifelong megalomaniac. Mentally unstable, incapable of learning anything, a short attention span. Spoiled rotten. A lazy buffoon. Fond of traveling and pompous rituals: addicted to the rituals of imperial power. He loved to wear uniforms; closets of different uniforms: changing his

uniform to suit the occasion to the point that he changed his uniform into that of a naval officer in the middle of a meal in order to eat a duck.

A breached birth: an extremely difficult birth due to the doctor being forced to labor at the *unseen* birth with a set of metal tongs under the billowing many layers of the imperial mother's vaginal orifice which was not to be revealed or seen, since all royal births had to be immaculate; damaged the baby's left arm and crippled him for life.

When Wilhelm lost power, and that evil entity left the abdicated monarch and entered into the body of Hitler, in order to *finish what it had started…* this was the secret unseen hidden reason why Hitler's left arm also became withered and useless like the Kaiser's. This was why once Hitler gained power, his entire lifestyle and personality, which was hidden from the German people, changed into a similar lifestyle almost exactly like that of the deposed Kaiser, and why his personality and his habits became more and more like that of the deposed Kaiser's.

The undead negative auras which had poisoned and corrupted Wilhelm simply switched from the Kaiser and inhabited the body of Hitler. By secretly inhabiting the body of Kaiser Wilhelm II: this undead thing took on… absorbed… became… Wilhelm. It became an alter-ego-*aura****.*** in shape, and it acquired humanoid characteristics. *It was altered and poisoned to the same degree that it poisoned and altered Wilhelm II.* Complete with a withered left arm, and every single genetic defect and personality trait and character trait of the deposed king.

These undead things did this: while both people were still alive.
How this happened was very simple: the most evil undead auras that haunt the highest places of power: and secretly inhabit the bodies of those in power are addicted to that power. When one person: one living physical human being falls from that seat of imperial power: these filth who are addicted to that power: leave that living person who they have already imprinted and poisoned with their undead auras… and go into the body of whoever replaces him. And end up becoming imprinted and shaped by the body they secretly inhabit: right down to every physical detail and physical defect.

The undead filth that inhabited the body of Wilhelm during his reign as king of Germany: the instant Hitler became powerful and reached the position of chancellor: these undead auras violated and entered his body. The transformation of Hitler's mental and physical health can be seen by how healthy and strong he was before his appointment as chancellor of Germany and how all the later films showed his face etched in dissipation and ill health due to the sudden lack of all healthy activity. The physical withering of Hitler's body and soul began to be seen, as all of his best instincts left him while all the negative personality traits and mannerisms *and defects*: were magnified in Hitler until Hitler became a virtual copy of the dissipated corrupt sick Wilhelm in the flesh; complete with many of his defects and traits being *added onto, and merging <u>into</u>* his existing personality.

The undead thing which had lived through the Kaiser's body and switched to Hitler's body carried with it a repeated identical insane set of rotting evil attitudes and emotional-cultural programs which had nothing to do with reality and everything to do with the past and an insane rotting undead thing that is so detached from the physical world that it's own reality does not match that of the physical world it is violating. The tape of WW1 was being replayed because these undead things are programmed tapes; rotting diseased negative memory tapes of the past that need to be exterminated and wiped out.

An undead entity or entities: secretly living inside a person whose left arm is withered and useless from birth: leaves that person before it dies… enters another person with a similar personality and aura: but whose left arm is not withered and useless… So… *How can this undead thing make Hitler's left arm useless also? How can the undead monster that has a withered left arm hiding inside Hitler create a withered left arm in the body it is now secretly inhabiting?*

How can the hidden causes of WW1 be connected to WW2? In jail, the killer of Archduke Ferdinand, the boy who was responsible for sparking WW1 *had one of his arms amputated.* The same undead ghoul in Wilhelm II… also hiding inside the diseased body of Gabriel Princep… ends up hiding inside the damaged body of Hitler?

Put the two personalities of Gabriel Princep and Wilhelm II together and what do you get? You get the personality of Hitler; a principled revolutionary, an ethnic fanatical nationalist, a megalomaniac who feels destined to royal greatness and who is determined to become ruler of Germany by using terror tactics and brute force. Compare photos of Princip and Hitler: the same body, the same sloping shoulders denoting huge latent physical strength, the same basic bone structure of the face and skull; their innate health horribly damaged.

How is this possible? One undead filth secretly inhabiting two different bodies in two different locations at the same time?...

No.

Like attracts like

Undead auras with amputated or withered left arms with mutual ghouls merging their auras together into the living body of Hitler at different times: that's how. And as the living health of Adolph Hitler is systematically attacked and weakened both from within and without; the undead dying rotting undead auras take over more and more of Hitler's personality and body until when he dies, he is a shadow of his original self as the undead ghouls inhabiting his body take over.

If you analyze the life of Gabriel Princep and compare it to Hitler's life you will find many similarities. Both lives begin in destitution and poverty. Hitler's youth is one of poverty and degradation, as was the early youth of Gabriel Princep. Both are badly traumatized and their physical health is severely damaged at an early age. Both are fanatics ready to die for misguided revolutionary principles. Both join secret revolutionary organizations. Princep only suffers the amputation of his arm just before he dies when incarcerated inside a concrete prison. The damage to Hitler's left arm is most apparent just before he dies when he is living inside his concrete bunker.

The Russian name *Gavrilo*vitch is Jewish in origin: it means 'worships god'. The angel Gabriel is the undead ghoul who is supposed to blow his horn *to waken the dead from their slumber.* Which what that evil boy Gavrilo Princip did… When the undead poison inside that boy left him and entered the body of Hitler it changed its tenor; *but it performed the same basic function as when it was inside Gavrilo Princip*. Hitler's voice was the horn that called the German people to battle and caused the death of millions of Germans and caused millions of Germans to become evil killers. The mathematical equation called Gabriel's horn is a paradox. Hitler's personality is a paradox of many inexplicable conflicting qualities, aspects and motives. Gabriel's Horn is also a geometric figure which has an infinite surface area, but a finite volume. The merging of complete opposites. The poorest undead ghoul in Bosnia hiding inside Gabriel Princip's body, merging with the most spoiled rotten the most powerful ghoul hiding inside in Kaiser Wilhelm's body: creating an intense dichotomy, an intense tension of opposites co-existing inside the same person, an intense persona or overlaid charisma which everyone who comes in close contact with Hitler feels, resulting in the personality cult of Hitler as a demi-god, giving him the aura of a superhuman personality… when it is the hidden poison of two opposite undead turds hiding inside him which makes his eyes shine with a baleful glare of intense power and evil. .Why did these two undead ghouls merge together inside Hitler? Both of them were one-armed ghouls seeking a likely host, to make themselves powerful so they could continue to dramatically affect the course of human history? Once a person dies: its undead energy becomes an insane evil foul rotting thing that is not sane: it becomes a blind malevolent negative force seeking only evil ends: committing evil for the sake of evil. This is why all undead need to be destroyed.

How was this undead infiltration accomplished? Poison Hitler's health. Poison his mental and emotional energy. Damage his heart so he will not have the heart to attack his western enemies with the full ferocity of a healthy outrage against two armies camping on Germany's southern borders. Infect him with a debilitating case of nerve damage which attacks his *left* side: his weaker side: *the side the undead habitually use to hide in*. Have his fraud of a doctor inject numerous poisons for over a period of ten years, get him unknowingly addicted to meth-amphetamines. Surround him with the most

diseased Nazi scum, surround his body with the most diseased undead auras. Attack his body and health *from within and without*. Organize a plot against him: have a bomb explode so near him: the nerves in his left arm are damaged. Orchestrate an attack upon his life which destroys his mind and his body even more…. Why should this be done? Why? Because the undead things hiding inside Hitler are ten thousand times more evil and twisted than the living person it secretly inhabits. Because the better it can fit its defective diseased auras into the living aura of Hitler: the better it can take over control of Hitler's living body and soul. Because the ghoul secretly inhabiting Wilhelm's aura was a hundred times more diseased and defective than Hitler was and was not comfortable living inside the body of a vegetarian, when it had been gorging itself on dead flesh for over 60 years… thus Hitler's constant stomach problems.

This explains why Hitler should end up with a palsied left arm whose nerves were further damaged from a bomb assassination attempt. The point is… the undead in all of their undead rotten corruption and defective diseased auras: are negative forms of energy, of evil filth overlaid onto the living organic world which is not diseased and not defective and is not evil. The undead are constantly trying to match the unreality of their sick, diseased, dead dying auras with the living physical energies of the people they poison in any way possible: in every way possible. They are trying to make all of us as twisted and ugly and damaged and crippled as they are. And because there are so many of these undead filth overlaid in one area of space which living humans cannot perceive: they become an invisible template of negative energy … a field of negative energy which the positive physical world then is unnaturally warped into; gradually… not noticing it is happening. Not aware that the energy which is affecting it is pure negative evil and *its ghouls* are striving towards the complete opposite of what a living person should be striving towards.

The result can be seen in how much Hitler in his last days resembled the level of mental illness and the physical deformity of Wilhelm II who was still alive, and how closely his persona matched that of Wilhelm II *at the end of his life*; not in the beginning. Take the diseased Wilhelm when he abdicates: at the moment he loses all power and flees into hiding and the last days of Hitler

when he flees into his bunker and goes into hiding. They are almost the same mentality. Recreating another World War with another mentally insane leader-puppet-king-icon. Not a perfect match; too many differences to be a perfect copy… but at the top of this pyramid of hidden dead evil, the forces of negativity are so powerful, they shape and mould whoever comes into their sphere of influence. This is why absolute power corrupts absolutely. Any power beyond that of your own personal body which you try to exercise and use: uses you to the same degree, and takes you over: and you become the pawn of what you think you are in control of. The dynamics are reversed. This is what evil undead things have been doing for millions of years to living souls: reversing their best intentions into the most evil intentions possible by corrupting them insidiously and systematically… secretly and invisibly. The point is: there is a logical reason why the past is repeated over and over again. We need to exterminate and KILL these undead things if we are to ever have any free will of our own.

What is important is the list of similarities between Wilhelm and Hitler grows, with Hitler's increasing fame and power … the list of similar corruptions, behaviors, motives, vices are added onto his existing personality: they accumulate with the accumulation of Hitler's power. The more power he has, the more evil he becomes and the more evil he does. This happens to everyone who gains power: not just Hitler. It is not just Hitler who is evil: every single human who has any power over another living human is evil. ALL Power is evil. ALL power is used for evil purposes: not just some power.

All of his good positive traits were not supported: instead every goodness in Hitler is attacked, sabotaged, weakened, poisoned, stunted, starved out of existence. All the evil undead scum hiding inside him and all around him seek to veer him away from all goodness, happiness and health. His physical health was horrible. He suffered from stomach cramps and flatulence all of his sick poisoned life. The undead sought to poison him as much as possible. He was a hypochondriac. He hired a personal physician; a quack who injected him with secret potions he claimed would cure his many physical illnesses. Mixed up with vitamins were the feces of dead Bulgarians… and other superstitious rot. His physician secretly added meth-amphetamines into this

deadly brew of daily injections… addicting Hitler without him being aware that he was becoming a meth-junkie. Many of his crucial decisions were poisoned by his mental deterioration and the false sense of euphoria just after receiving his daily injection of drugs from his doctor. It was one of a systematic series of secret attacks on his health and mental stability by undead entities… in order to match his physical condition as closely as possible to the undead filth-entities who had secretly inhabited the body and soul of the Kaiser… so their control over him would become almost complete.

Hitler was dying of coronary sclerosis: he had a defective heart. This is documented by the medical records of his personal physician Dr. Morel. He is in a rush to destroy Germany before he dies: just as that other possessed monster FDR dies before he can use the atomic bomb *because it is not evil enough to finish the job.* It takes an even more evil monster: Truman, to do the last part. FDR was too softhearted to ever allow such a weapon to be built.

The result of undead evil poisoning and attacking Hitler's physical health from every angle, every avenue, every way, on every level they could use to kill him. If Hitler had not committed suicide he would have died shortly anyways. What Hitler died of were the countless undead surrounding and invading his body-aura. Every possible negative attack on his health was used to corrupt and negate his brilliant military plans and objectives.

Hitler's actual plan on invading Russia was not the usual frontal assault but a pincers invasion that was designed to go behind Moscow, depriving Stalin's armies of all of the war material from the industrial factories and resources: which was later proven to be the only intelligent plan that would have worked. But just before the attack In the middle of August 1941 Hitler was laid low with a debilitating case of dysentery making him unable to take any part in the war conferences going on. During those two weeks the general staff recast the entire strategy on the Eastern front, pulling armies away from the northern and southern flanks of this pending attack which Hitler had devised and throwing them all into a frontal assault on Moscow: with the result that none of these operations succeeded before winter set in. The point is that even his own general staff was against him and worked to sabotage his original good plans,

plus the undead foul things hiding inside his rotten digestive system. Hitler was surrounded by invisible undead evil on all sides: hiding *inside* his body and *outside* his body, and inside the bodies and minds of the generals who sabotaged his plan to invade Russia to make sure that it would fail.

By their hidden interference in the weather systems of the world, the undead manipulated the cycles of Nature so that all of the waterways were flooded until the middle of June all along the frontier front from where the invasion was being launched thus delaying the operation and further insuring that Hitler's invasion of the evil Stalinist Bolshevik empire would fail. This forced the entire plan to be launched too late for the operations to succeed before the early winter set in, which was the coldest on record and came earlier than anyone expected… Again here is the hidden hand of these turd things, these turd shit filth that must and will be exterminated from the entire Earth. The evil undead of the upper realms who manipulate the weather systems of the world were against Hitler because he was the lesser of two evils. It was also the undead foul, evil things living *inside Hitler's guts* that were against Hitler and ruined all his well-laid plans. The undead things that constantly made him suffer from stomach cramps, flatulence and dysentery.

All the negative evil aspects of his personality were reinforced and encouraged by these undead filth. Hitler's life is one of growing physical disability and growing inner weakness. Just like Wilhelm's body and soul had been. The instant Hitler gains power, he begins acting exactly just like a figurehead, a king: completely uninterested in the hands-on aspects and details of exercising political power which he had been totally involved in during his rise to power. This complete Jekyll/Hyde switch of behavior is never mentioned by historians.

Once in power, Hitler becomes a recluse: he lives exactly as the old imperial royal families once lived: a life of pure self-indulgent indolence: watching movies late into the night, sleeping late, taking walks, never working; leaving all minor policy decisions in the hands of his underlings. He not only acted as if he was a figurehead monarch: he lived like one; he lived like Wilhelm had lived when he was the figurehead of the German state… He lived like the Russian Tsar had once lived, disdaining the everyday running of his govt as

beneath him. He acted like *Wil*helm: going into fits of rage, having temper tantrums whenever his weak wil was blocked. Whenever his '*wil*' was blocked he veered off into another direction unable to stay the course, unwilling to face reality; just like Wilhelm had. He was fed the worst possible rot by Goering's staff: decadent movies to please his vicarious Germanic tastes. The undead filth hiding around him couldn't poison his physical diet so they poisoned his mental diet instead: a diet of venal fantasy. Hitler did no work at all once he held power. The instant he gained absolute control over the German Reich: he began acting as if his word was god's will and everything he planned would happen by magic. His megalomania: his mental illness was seen by the entire world and all Germans as charismatic evidence of 'genius'. This evidence is the exact opposite of intelligence: it is the mark of insanity. It is the mark of possession by undead, raving mad insane ghouls. Except for his takeover of the running of the war, Hitler was a figurehead and a fraud. All bluster and no guts and no work. He left almost everything to his staff to implement. History books rarely mention this.

As a result of this; those under him became drunk with their own power. Because Hitler left all the actual hands-on running of Germany to his close coterie of sycophants, they were free to 'interpret" Hitler's non-existent 'wil'… by saying to their underlings and to anyone who challenged them: because Hitler rarely gave any explicit direct orders to any of his staff: "It is Hitler's wil". When asked, they told everyone "It is Hitler's will' 'I am acting on behalf of Hitler'. Actually they were acting on only one half of the aura that was Hitler: they were acting on the undead half: the half that was secretly hiding itself inside the living body of Hitler… and so by doing this: Hitler gave every undead filthy scum… hiding inside the living bodies of people… the freedom to commit their own filthiest of evils and commit the foulest atrocities… in Hitler's name; an artist and a vegetarian who risked his life to save injured soldiers at the front in WW1 and was injured himself for his selflessness and dedication to goodness: never raising a weapon of death against anyone during his entire life. Because of his original root goodness: he was attacked and poisoned and the course of his life was *reversed:* not by his will, not by his original good intentions and motives: but by the hidden secret evil *all around him and inside him*: Hitler was cunningly

corrupted by evil, manipulated and controlled by the unseen foul stinking dead rot that surrounded him day and night all his life.

"It is Hitler's will" meant it was to be his last will and testament to make every healthy German die by sacrificing their lives for him *personally*, for the Nazi police German state: it was an undead secret joke on replacing Will-helm with a man who left everything to the will of his underlings and did not stand at the helm of his nation. It was a death-will: a death-wish of the undead hiding inside him. The undead thing which made him fold his arms across his chest when giving a public speech: exactly as if he was a dead corpse in a casket… actually it was a dead aura hiding inside Hitler, whose dead body lay in a casket with its arms folded: its skeleton forever frozen in death, in a death wish to die again and again. All of the living evil scum who used their influence to 'interpret' what Hitler wanted to do were poisoned and corrupt themselves. They were also evil, and they spread the evil of death in every way they could by their own order; not Hitler's. The oath of personal allegiance every German was forced too take specifically stated if necessary they had to *willingly* sacrifice their lives for him. It was the undead inside Hitler; it was the Realm of the undead who did this. They were planning to sacrifice all the young healthy Germans to their altar of death. This is just one example of the cunning ways in which they work to get living humans to destroy themselves willingly; by being set up, brainwashed, deceived, fooled, and indoctrinated into believing whatever mass propaganda they are inundated with. The entire farce of the cult of Nationalism which the undead sold and swindled the world into religiously believing in is based upon the stupid insane idea that the most honorable, noble, selfless thing you can do is sacrifice your life for your fucking nation. If humans hadn't swallowed this bullshit there couldn't have been two World Wars. The entire concept of sacrifice comes from the undead brainwashing humans for thousands of years into *willingly of their own accord* sacrificing their best genetic offspring to their 'gods'… and when that didn't work, to their 'religion'; and when that didn't work; to their 'kings'; and when that no longer worked; to their fucking 'nation'. Swindle after swindle … until now no intelligent educated human will fall for any of this bullshit anymore.

The will of death: the loveless wil *of the undead to commit mass suicide* was let loose upon Germany. The wills of all the brainwashed Hitler youth were programmed to fight and die and be killed without questioning why and what they were fighting for. The will to kill was used to kill the will to *think*, it was used to make them *stupid*, it was a culture that was nurtured inside the soul of every German who had any negative thoughts and feelings. It was a plague of hidden undead evil. The ghoul hiding inside Hitler when he gave his speeches was controlling Hitler, it was prophesying a coming struggle where the entire German people should stand fast and listen to him and all of them should die to the last man, woman and child… *so the entire living breed of new Germanic health and happiness could be effectively exterminated and wiped out*.

These undead things hate all healthy life. You have no conception of how much they hate Life. Because Hitler's Youth programs created millions of young happy healthy Germans in the first years of his meteoric rise to power. Because *in the beginning,* Hitler did so many good things and allowed himself to be a conduit of such powerful positive good for the German nation and people in the beginning: the undead tried to reverse all of this and ruin all of his accomplishments so he would become a conduit for evil instead of a force for good, and destroy all the good life energy he had helped to create. They partially succeeded in doing this; Germany was bombed into rubble and most of its younger generation was killed and the remainder corrupted beyond recognition. And still the Germans who survived did not learn to recognize the evil of blind obedience to authority; any authority.

The seeds of Germany's destruction in WW2: these seeds of evil had been implanted thousands of years before. The seeds of warrior cultures that worshipped killing and death. The seeds of mindless obedience to authority. The feudal cultures of hatred and revenge. The seeds of cruelty and unfeeling selfishness. The will to empire, power, megalomania.

When Hitler took over the personal control of the running of the war from his generals: and attempted to re-live Wilhelm's desire to win a World War… as a game, just like Wilhelm's infantile attitude towards war. It was the undead thing which had once lived through Wilhelm's living body and experienced

Wilhelm's failure that caused Hitler to prosecute the 2nd war and lose the war just like Wilhelm and his generals had lost the first one; through the intentional interference of undead filth ruining everything it could.

Stalin had a withered left arm too… not only did Stalin have a withered left arm, *he also had a club foot*. Hitler's left-hand man Goebbels also had a club foot. Hitler's right-hand man was Goering. Stalin's club foot was his left foot. Stalin was even more evil than Hitler because all the undead evil of Goebbels, Goering and Hitler were concentrated into one living shell of corruption instead of three. Stalin was a fat dissolute womanizer and drinker just like Goering was and just as 'jolly'. These things are not coincidences.

Where did this monster Stalin come from? The greatest mass murderer of all Asia comes from the dead: he came from other mass murderers of the dead past. *Timur the Lame also had a club foot*. Timer also massacred and had killed millions of innocent people. Timur was also indiscriminate in his terrorization of Asia. Where did Timur the lame come from? From the ghoul of Genghis Khan who massacred even more innocent people than Timur did. Evil does not spring up from nothing: it comes from the dead who should have died and did not: it comes from sick, twisted insane invisible entities who poison the lives and bodies of the living. It comes from the adage: "Water seeks its own level'. It comes from evil ghouls flocking to centers of power and wealth because this is where they can commit the most grievous abominations and crimes against Humanity.

The hidden truth of the 20th century is that it was an era of dictators. The entire western world was being run by a few powerful dictators: FDR, Churchill, Hitler and Stalin; all of them had literal dictatorial powers during the war. And all of these poisoned evil monsters were inhuman cripples. Roosevelt was crippled by polio; he was dying in a wheelchair, with black bags under his eyes for god's sake. He was so sick and diseased; he died before the war ended! Churchill was a fat obese alcoholic raving loon. All of the human puppets at the top of western civilized power *had* to be poisoned and crippled and twisted and warped and corrupted as much as possible… they *had* to be the worst, the most evil the most inhuman, the most corrupt human filth on Earth; otherwise they would never have done what they did.

Otherwise unseen forces of evil couldn't have controlled and manipulated them; otherwise their better instincts would have rebelled against the poisonous influence of undead evil. Understand this: all diseased, crippled, disfigured, unhealthy forms of Life, all sickness are evidence of undead evil.
What was the influence of WW2 on the world of man? Apart from the plagues and Typhus which killed more millions than the Influenza epidemics that killed 50 million people after WW1… the influence of WW2 was immigration: waves after wave of masses escaping the devastated areas of battle and bombed out cities, Millions of Europeans escaping to other lands from Stalin's genocidal Red Terror. It created a culture of immigration and cowardice in all European nations: this resulted in the total destruction of the ideal and the principle of Nationalism which the undead had used to destroy the world with: the idea that you should be a patriot and fight for your country and die if necessary for it; died out. WW2 destroyed all allegiance to the land you live in, the nation which raised you, schooled you and gave you Life. The masses of the world lost all patriotic pride and fervor in their own nation… No longer could any nation dupe an entire mass of brainwashed fools into committing mass suicide by waging a national war against another nation as they had happily done just a few years before. Was this lesson noticed or learned by the insane human species? NO. Instead, WW2 is still glorified as a wonderful happy time when patriotic assholes killed strangers of another nation because their masters ordered them to… while at the same time no sane human would ever do this now. Along with the death of Nationalism and the blind patriotism to fight and die for your country; what was also destroyed was any caring for the country you live in. The brainwashed masses of the human species stopped caring about the land, the Nature, the forests, lakes and rivers and wildlife which made their countries beautiful. After those two World Wars nobody gave a fuck about the pristine eco-systems they were systematically destroying as quickly as possible so the robber barons could sell them mass-produced shit and machines and toys.

WW2 destroyed the healthy cleansing of cultures living together as homogeneous masses speaking the same language, sharing the same cultural past. It destroyed the slow, healthy tolerance of ethnic minorities living together peacefully; it destroyed the roots of all ethnic cultures, all religions, all of the good of every human legacy of the past that was growing and

budding to form a better world was poisoned and smeared and twisted beyond recognition. It destroyed the pre-WW1 demand of autonomous ethnic minorities to demand the right to create their own nation. It mixed the lowest worst filth of humanity with the best: and destroyed the best of every single class, culture and religion.

The influence of WW2 was a wave of racist hatred between ethnic people. The influence of this wave of immigration and worldwide racism was the mass ethnic cleansing of India and the racist hatred between Muslim and Hindu with over 1 million killed in the bloodletting and over 16 million Muslims forced out of India to settle in the artificially created nations of Pakistan on the West of India and Bangladesh on the East side… These two rotting, ignorant racist, cultural cesspools of corruption, stupidity, mass conformity and defeat and ostracism continue to be rotting evils of poverty and misery, hate, greed and corruption which will bring India down… India rotted quickly back to its pre-British stupidity of Hindu ancient cultural insanity, glossed over by the tiny ruling elite copying their former masters and calling themselves Indian when they are insane freaks of Nature who have renounced their entire 7,000 yr old cultural past and replaced it with the a thin artificial veneer of the worst of European snobbery and class racism coupled with worst of their ancient class caste system on top of that.

The influence of WW2 was America selling its greed and affluence to the starving poor of the world and Europe while refusing to give any of its democracy to anyone; just as Rome had done. The influence of WW2 was the destruction of all the shining Germanic values, ideals and principles which Hitler and the national Socialist movement had begun in the 1930's. The worst of everything was preserved and the best of everything was destroyed and poisoned beyond recognition. The Jewish bankers went on grabbing everything they could lay their hands on, and ruining whatever they touched and poisoning it into filth while selling their cult of greed and the worship of money to the world as the new mass media brainwashing propaganda machines programmed and brainwashed the new accumulating billions of human slaves into insane, weak, terrified, humble obedient slaves to their money-masters.

The influence of WW2 has not stopped; it is continuing to have an effect on the world: the inevitable backlash of the moral-cultural-economic destruction of the allied nations who participated in killing and destroying everything that was GOOD is still going on. Now America and Canada are slowly sinking into their own death spiral of rotting evil greed and selfishness and brainwashed stupidity and poisoned consumer cults as non-productive nations living off the raping of their own natural resources and living off a debt piling up into the trillions and expecting future generations to pay for their fucking stupidity and keep the Jewish ship of international bankers afloat so they can continue robbing and fleecing the Goyim while secretly laughing up their sleeves at the starving masses; at how they so easily con and dupe them. What these Jewish filth do not realize is that they are sealing their own doom and complete extinction. When the world rises up against the Jewish bankers and all banks, these Jewish filth will not be shown any mercy: they will be exterminated like the rats they are and good riddance to them.

The idea that Mankind has now enslaved the machine to do its bidding and nobody need work anymore and that all physical exertion is déclassé represents the systematic extinction of the human species in miniature by the machine systematically destroying human health. What has actually happened and is continuing to happen is that the machine has enslaved the human species: not the other way around, The human species has dehumanized itself by using tools and now machines to the point where humans are no longer human: they are insane mechanized robots: zombies incapable of human intelligence, human emotion, human awareness, human activity.

The entire concept of sacrifice comes from the undead brainwashing humans for thousands of years into *willingly of their own accord* sacrificing their best genetic offspring to their 'gods'… and when that didn't work, to their 'religion'; and when that didn't work; to their 'kings'; and when that no longer worked; to their fucking 'nation'. Swindle after swindle … until no intelligent person falls for any of this shit anymore so new swindles are invented by the dead.

What is profit? It is the prophecy of death, doom which the ancient prophets foretold the end of the World and all Life on Earth. Living humans do not

realize what the undead are after because of the time-scale they operate under. The undead have simply replaced one system of brainwashing slavery with another… *while preserving the exact same <u>name</u>.* But doing it in such a cunning way that nobody notices, so nobody makes the connection: well I have.

What's this? These living brainwashed humanoid slaves are not worshipping their PROPHETS any more?! Why then we shall make them worship PROFITS instead! In England the word 'profit is pronounced *exactly* the same way as they pronounce the word *Prophet*… The fact that it took the undead 2,000 years to replaces the worship of *prophets* with the worship of *profits* means nothing to them: all that matters is the masses are continually in a state of death and in a state of debt… *debt and death are pronounced the same.* Slaves who are in death are DEAD SOULS: walking zombies; in debt to their masters… possessed and controlled by the undead. Instead of worshipping *at the alters of prophets* like Jesus and Mohammed: the masses now line up to worship at *the alter of profits;* at their ATM's, in their banks. The worship of money and greed and selfishness has replaced the worship of ancient gods and their prophets… Now the brainwashed masses worship every paper dollar they can get their greedy little hands on as if they were sacred religious texts. Now professional swindlers and money grubbers worship every cent of profit they can swindle others out of, as they swindle themselves out of all happiness and health.

The new corruption of the human species is a mixture of the old swindle and the new one combined:
"Let them worship both! Let them worship the ancient Prophets of Yahweh AND the new Profits of the Almighty Dollar…MONEY!"

Evils layered upon evil; swindles ands cons layered upon swindle… and still the stupid species does not understand or realize how evil all of their insane bullshit which turns all of them into moral hypocrites and ethical bigots and destroys all of their personal moral authority into a twisted morass of insane rotting shit

This is only another wrinkle in how the undead have kept the living masses of human slaves under control, corrupt, stupid and puppets of the undead by simply replacing one con, one swindle with another swindle. The truth is that all prophets are evil: all profits are evil: until the human species learns these simple lessons, the masses of insane humanity will continue to enslave itself *without being aware of it. Without being aware of how they have been gulled and poisoned by their own undead ancestral filth.* The fact that it took the undead over 1,000 years to replace the culture of prophets with the culture of profits and that these two cultures overlap and co-exist… means nothing to undead filth who exist for millions of years in the realm of the undead. What we the living now can do is see these cultures in historical perspective and delete both of them from our lives once realizing that both of them are evil hoaxes invented by these unspeakable vermin.

What was the influence of WW2, what was its effect? Nothing good came out of that war: only evil. Until the masses learn to kill their own leaders and stop living as slaves; the human species will continue its own suicidal path into total extinction because they are unaware of the presence of the undead all around them all the time.

This is why so much of human history seems to be so inexplicable: the true causes of events are hidden from view: they are caused by these undead stinking rot shits that need to be exterminated. History repeats itself because these undead things force people to repeat the past by every means at their disposal; the prophets of doom are still the profits of doom; you idiots. Hitler cleansed Germany of greed and the worship of profits: for that he was destroyed by the undead because nobody else recognized the evils of greed as he did.

At the height of his popularity, Hitler's spent his time daydreaming and planning grandiose designs of imperial palaces and buildings for a 1,000 year German Reich. Obsessed with a future which would never happen, Hitler's mental and physical illness progressed rapidly: worse and worse, making the worst snap judgments without bothering to be informed of the actual situation, making the worst errors and mistakes at the most crucial points in time.

In the same organic way that the evil undead things hanging around Wilhelm and hiding inside him, poisoned the body and life of Hitler: these invisible undead scum are attracted to any living human who possess characteristics like theirs, and seek to re-live their past life: re-live the life they had just recently lived… While burying the awareness and memories of the countless other lives they had violated and *vicariously lived-through*, avoiding, fleeing from all awareness of themselves as pure rotting evil rotting negative Ying energy.

Why do you think the undead hate Auschwitz so much that they have reversed the historical truth into a misperception, an abomination of the actual truth? Words cannot describe how much they hate that place. They hate it because masses of undead *were* killed there. All of the undead that hid in the walls of the concentration camps were *killed dead* because the Germans used Zyklon B to regularly fumigate not only the cloths of the inmates but the buildings as well. The poison was so effective it killed the undead going through the poisoned blue walls. Why do you think Zyklon B was purposefully discontinued? Because if it had been used as a pest control agent: it could have killed untold masses of undead filth hiding inside the walls of buildings. How so? Because these filthy undead things are parasites: they suck off the living; they use living parasites to violate the auras of human beings and poison them. When any of them try to connect to the aura of a parasite they have the danger of being killed along with the living parasite they infiltrate and suck on and use. Killing all the living parasites in those camps, *to undead,* meant they were going to be next. A typhus epidemic was orchestrated as an evil backlash reaction to the healthy cleanliness of the German labor camps.

Why do you think the culture of escapism and entertainment, the culture of the theater, the culture of staged plays has been growing and spreading ever since its invention in the 15th century and the plays of William Shakespeare? Why do you think the culture of actors and actresses playing another historical person has become so popular and glorified? Why do you think Shakespeare wrote; *"All the World's a stage, and all the men and women merely players."*

It's because of the ability of undead ghouls living and hiding inside a living person to go into another living person. It is because undead filth are able to sneak into and out of living bodies any time they wish. It is because these undead shit things love to pretend they are somebody else. It is because once an undead thing has hidden inside the body of one living person: they absorb the personality of the person they are violating… they know how that person thinks… they know how that person behaves, they know what that person would do in any given situation… *and then they poison that person with their personality*. It is because it is easier for them to go into the body of a person who is trying to BE the person they once lived inside and sucked on… as secret filthy stinking parasites. It is because it is easier for them to go into the body of a person who is trying to BE a person of an certain era they lived in. It is because when an actress or actor plays someone else: undead ghouls who once hid inside that someone else can and do sneak into the body of the actress or actor and do they only thing it has learned… pretending to be that other person…. This is the only kind of 'play' these undead unspeakable things are capable of. These undead things are not capable of any originality; they are only good at copying the originality of living people. They have no personality of their own… their 'personality' is just an **accumulation** of the personalities of living people they once hid inside and sucked on. These undead things do not deserve to exist AND THEY KNOW IT.

These things are **EVIL NEGATIVE YING DEATH ENERGY**
Scum attracts scum: like attracts like, evil attracts evil. These dead shit things only survive by forgetting their own past sins and crimes: they survive by amnesia: they survive by willfully blocking out everything they have done, every violation they have committed, every atrocity and obscenity they are guilty of.

YING energy is IN energy: Energy which goes INWARDS.

Yang Energy is OUT energy: energy which goes OUTWARDS

By poisoning the IN energy of a living innocent person: they can seep INTO the living aura of a living person. The undead poison the Yang energy also: because all energy going OUT from any living person originates from the

energy within them. This is why these undead energy-auras need to be systematically eliminated from every living human on Earth.

All that needs to be done: is finding the energy levels they exist on: and wipe them out en masse. Exterminate these invisible scum and the existence and presence and influence of evil will disappear from the Earth.

The point of this analysis of Wilhelm and Hitler is if examined closely: the exact same history and process of growing evil and corruption can be found in the history and life of every single human who has ever lived, and every single human person living now; beginning from birth.

This includes you: your life has also been poisoned and violated just as much as the Life of Wilhelm's was and the life of Hitler's was. It is only because these two people attracted worldwide fame and shame and interest that I use them to explain how the existence of undead scum affects the life of every innocent living baby that is born including all the readers of this book and me. This is the reason I wrote this book: having discovered the true nature of these undead things, I explored what they actually were. And the more I was lied to and attacked, the more I found out how cunningly they work, the more I found out that their motives are <u>without exception</u> evil. There is no such thing as a good undead entity. The only good undead entity is an undead entity that does not poison any living person with their presence and does not keep their existence a secret from living people and doe not hide inside the bodies of living souls and that does not exist and has never existed. The only good undead entity is an entity that either kills other undead entities, or has decomposed completely and no longer exists.

Hitler, the undead and the Jews

Once Hitler gained power he did an about-face that is *totally inexplicable.* Instead of deporting the Jews out of Europe: he put off the whole Jewish problem and shelved it. In fact he went out of his way to protect Jewish lives and property. He quashed the one outbreak of violence against the Jews and forbade his inner circle to instigate, foment, secretly encourage or plan any further attacks against the Jews of Germany. Instead, he rounded them up and

sent them to 'prison camps'… where they were so incredibly pampered and well-looked after and taken care of: it is incredible to think the same man who ranted against the evils of the Jew and the Jewish culture could be the same man who *saved* this chosen race of evildoers from the carpet bombings of the Allied forces and the genocidal obliteration of German cities and the mass murder of 8 million Germans. The Allies never bombed the concentration camp factories even though they were being used to produce armaments by the Krupp Corporation for the Nazi war effort. The Krupp factories were totally corrupt: they were manned by corrupt Jews and owned by corrupt Germans: get it? Instead of the German Jews suffering the horrors of mass death in the cities where they lived, *together with the German people*, these Jews were taken *out* of those death traps… and as a result of this they were 'coincidentally' saved from death *while the German People were not*. Instead of killing them, Hitler pampered them while at the same time demanding and expecting that every single German fight *to the death and die to the last* in order to preserve the fucking 'honor' of the German Fatherland.

If Hitler had been granted his dearest dying wish: then the fucking 'honor' of 'Germany' and the 'bravery' and 'superiority' of the German people would have been proven and 'preserved' 'intact'… and the gory 'glory' of the German people would have been 'preserved' by all Germans fighting and dying to the last man, woman and child.

And the entire German race would have been completely wiped out: exterminated... killed off… <u>100% total genocide.</u>
GOSH… what a fucking 'good' 'patriotic' German this fucking Hitler was, this shows how much he 'cared' about the German people.

The fucking point of this is that in order to carry out the evil conspiracy against the German people and German culture they poisoned and corrupted not only Churchill, not only FDR, not only Stalin, not just by using the Russian army as an instrument of evil, not just by using the western Allied forces as an instrument of evil, not just by the carpet bombing of Germany and Europe… not just by using Jewish bankers as instruments of evil… they corrupted and poisoned and used Hitler himself. The destruction of Germany was orchestrated *by their own leader, their own beloved Fuhrer*. The German

people were being systematically poisoned and attacked *and set up for mass slaughter* by Hitler himself, by the undead; from within the power-center of their nation and from outside the perimeter of their nation… *all at the same time.*

The undead had launched a systematic attack against the people of Germany, they poisoned and attacked Germany both from the inside AND from the outside *simultaneously.* By first infiltrating the center of German power and installing Hitler and the Nazis into power… thus corrupting and weakening the entire nation-cell… and then mounting an overwhelming attack from the outside by the whole industrialized and non-industrialized world… so the *inner* poisoning of Hitler's command-post decisions and his mistakes insured that the Allies would win the war. The undead made damned sure that Hitler would lose the war. Hitler didn't save the Germans from annihilation: he saved the Jews from annihilation. He had become just as poisoned and evil as his enemies because of the undead who systematically poison and corrupt all people in power.

The Auschwitz camp for Jews had a movie theater, a post office where the prisoners could receive parcels and write letters back to their family, better food than the rest of rationed Germany was allowed, a swimming pool, an infirmary, a gynecological center, clean clothes, clean heated barracks, a kindergarten for the children, an orchestra, a soccer field… The prisoners were allowed to print their own money. It even had a brothel for the prisoners! Compared to the rest of Germany it was a paradise. Hitler saved this one chosen race: chosen to commit the most cunning of evils, he saved them from all harm while the rest of Europe was being bombed in to rubble and destroyed and millions were starving and dying all over Europe. This makes no fucking sense whatsoever…. *Unless* you factor in the existence of undead ghouls controlling and manipulating Hitler and his cronies, and cunningly corrupting him to *do the opposite* of what his initial instincts told him was the right thing to do, and making sure that *their* chosen race would spread its evil filthy poisoned seed to control and rule the entire world of man. Why was Hitler and Germany targeted by all the evil undead for extermination and corruption? Because the German people were too healthy. Because the undead cannot stand to have the truth about their chosen race to

be exposed worldwide. Because Hitler had correctly and accurately explained in his book "Mein Kampf" the *insidious evil* of the Jewish culture and race and how *insidiously* and *slyly* they weasel themselves into positions of authority and power and influence. Because he accurately pointed out that Jews have no moral conscience and no ethical conscience, and by this lacking of a necessary part of their humanity, they are automatically evil. Because he had accurately and correctly pointed out how the Jews can never be pinned down by the truth, that they always manage somehow to *insidiously* weasel themselves out of embarrassing situations even when they are caught with their pants down in blatant outright lies and cunning swindles.

Because Hitler had loudly proclaimed the obvious truth to the entire world that the Jewish race and culture is an abomination filled with evil; he had to be crushed and removed. His book had to be demonized. His reputation had to be destroyed. His efforts for mutual disarmament and demilitarization of the western world had to be covered up and ignored. All of his positive accomplishments had to be pooh-poohed and discounted as nothing. The result is such a pack of lies and distortions and obvious racist mean-mouthed falsity that many people instinctively react against this worldwide Jewish barrage of hatred and lies and misinformation that they instinctively take his side.

So what did the undead do after the 3 most evil filthy dictators; Churchill, FDR and Stalin assembled and unleashed all of the *mechanized* evil killing power of mass destruction of the industrialized west against this one small nation of less than 70 million Germans? The surviving truth about the evil of the Jews, Hitler's legacy to the world: his book 'Mein Kampf' could not be allowed to stand unchallenged. The truths of that book had to be poisoned, lied about, covered up *and reversed*. Everything he said about the Jews had to be reversed and covered up by mountains of lies… The public *perception* of everything he had written in Mein Kampf had to be poisoned and twisted *and reversed.*

How was this done?
They couldn't change what Hitler had written
They couldn't change what Hitler had said
But they could cover-up what Hitler had actually done

The reason the myth of 6 million Jews killed by the Nazis was invented was because in 2 short years: from 1933-1935: Hitler did the impossible: he created jobs for 6 million unemployed Germans. The Jewish Zionists decided to give a counter-propaganda to this positive number of 6 million. In order to erase the Good Hitler that did they invented the myth of 6 million corpses. Understand this: the undead always react to Good and then produce evil as a reaction to positive Energy. Good Energy is creative. Evil energy is a distorted poisoned copy of original Positive Energy. The undead could and did *change the perceptions of the masses* about what Hitler had written and what he had done and what he had said… and how he had said it *after* he had done it, not before. By mass media blitz of propaganda they turned the Nazis into evil monsters; they turned the Nazis into sadistic devils, when they were nothing of the kind. How?

Discredit the messenger: not the message
Then *by inference*, the message is discredited also.
By a worldwide blitz of anti-Nazi, anti-Hitler lies, fiction and propaganda
They made all anti-Semitism *illegal* so nobody could accuse any Jews of being evil; so nobody could accuse Jews of anything.

Label anyone who even behaves or acts like Hitler as being crazy. Label anyone who shouts as automatically being crazy. Label anyone who is passionately convinced of their moral rightness as being crazy. Get rid of all morality. Before WW2, public speakers had to shout to be heard because they didn't have microphones and loudspeakers. Nobody was labeled for shouting or for being angry as a madman. After Hitler; everyone who shouts or is angry is labeled as being crazy. Label anyone who had deep ethical convictions and deep emotions as being nuts and crazy. Label anyone who is passionate about anything as being crazy. Label anyone who is angry about any injustice as a crazy loon, a ranting nut. Label all ranting as meaningless and harmless by making the masses sneer at anyone who rants against anything. After all, Hitler ranted about the evil of the Jews and Germany was destroyed and he committed suicide, so he must have been wrong, right? So anyone who is angry or rants about anything must be wrong by inference, right? <u>Wrong</u>

Poison the masses so none of them know what true passion is, so none of them have an emotional life. Brainwash the masses to become afraid of anyone who is emotional. Make them afraid of their own emotions. Program the masses to become paranoid, fear-filled, timid little conformist lemmings. Forbid all anger. Make all anger forbidden. Outlaw all anger. Outlaw all passionate emotion. Make all anger taboo. Turn the masses into no-violent little wimps: turn them into shivering quivering cowards afraid of shadows. Turn the masses into emotionless dead zombies that have no human feelings, no human emotions. Make the masses incapable of feeling emotions. Drug them: make them all drink coffee so their emotions are permanently disconnected from their brains; turn the masses into coffee addicts so not having any human emotions becomes a *normal mass phenomenon.* Turn the masses into *non-violent timid little cowards.* How was this done? Simple. Turn the masses into detached observers by selling them radios and TV's and computers so they do not participate in their own lives anymore. Turn them into mindless spectators, watchers, detached from their own emotions and feelings.

Then destroy literacy so young generations will never read Mein Kampf. Make them incapable of reading a whole book. Make attention deficit disorder a common disease of young minds so they will not be able to focus on anything for any protracted length of time. Make the study of history unpopular and boring; destroy their educational systems so even if they read it they won't understand it. Destroy all interest in history by barraging the masses with trivia so their brains are permanently scrambled and they have no interest in the past and what actually happened. Destroy all perception of the truth by commercial ads spewing meaningless jargon until the only culture left is the commercial culture of Jewish greed and meaningless consumer buying; make self-gratification the universal unspoken religion of dead souls who feel nothing, think nothing and do nothing but consume.

The American people were made to forget WW1 and WW2 by being sold radios and TV's. They were made to forget what they had done by their Jewish owned and controlled media *skipping over an entire century of their own past history* and selling them lies and myths glorifying the American

Wild West because they could NOT glorify WW1 and WW2. They also could not glorify the genocide of the native tribes of North America… so they buried the true history of American expansion in the West under a barrage of TV propaganda 'westerns' so the American people would look Westwards, not Eastwards, so they would not look at what they had done in the East in WW1 and WW2, and not study it and not discover that they had been swindled, fooled and robbed and lied to.

As a result of this mass amnesia, this push to forget and block out everything that happened in WW1 and WW2, the seminal book of the 20th century: Mein Kampf was forgotten and ignored, discounted, misperceived, misunderstood and buried in the American wild rush into hedonism and the relinquishing of all traditional Protestant morals and ethics under the barrage of the Jewish culture of greed and amorality spreading all over the world.

Compared to the Jewish sacred books which are filled with hate and vitriol and more hate; the small part in Mein Kampf which is devoted to the Jews is a such a mild, *accurate* exposé of the Jewish culture and the Jewish mentality and ethos that you cannot help but wonder what's all the fuss about? Why is this book so universally demonized as being pure evil?... Why is Hitler so universally demonized? The answer is the truth had to be covered up *because the poisoning of the entire world by Jewish greed would not have been possible if the world knew about the insidious evil of the Jewish culture. How they insidiously take over the places of power and wealth of every nation they infiltrate and suck it dry.*

This is exactly what has transpired. The Jews now control and own the money and most of the wealth of nearly all western nations. Their influence and power and wealth is now greater than all other ethnic races combined. They did it insidiously, slowly, cunningly. Hitler warned the world about this in his book Mein Kampf and the world did not listen… why? It doesn't make any sense unless you factor in the influence that undead entities have over living humans and their evil ability to control and manipulate the minds of living people.

Hitler's totally inexplicable saving of the Jews from the mass bombing of Europe *had to be covered up*… because it did not fit with the war propaganda the masses had been fed by the Allies and the Jewish owned press and media. If this had become known: that the same person who had written 'Mein Kampf' had saved the Jewish people of Europe from mass slaughter in WW2; then all the lies propaganda of the western industrial complex, the western political powers, the western ruling elite, the Jewish owned and controlled media, all of the false images and bullshit which millions of people had fought and died for would have come tumbling down and been exposed.

Then the worst fears of the Zionist Jews would be realized; then the whole world *would recognize them* as the evil which they actually are, then the evil of this 'chosen race' would *be recognized*, then this abomination of humans poisoned by the worst undead filth on the planet *would be recognized*, and Jews would be ostracized from all places of power and influence and they would be deported to the island of Madagascar as Hitler had originally intended.

Understand this: not all Jews are completely evil: only those who *are chosen* and systematically poisoned by undead turds are totally evil, only those who are systematically poisoned from birth to play crucial roles, only those who can be most easily corrupted are 'chosen' by these unspeakable things, only the most foul, diseased evil families whose undead ancestors are more evil than the ancestral undead of other families are chosen to become the main instruments of evil, until they become completely controlled puppets that are completely possessed by evil.

In order to cover up the fact that most of the *main* agents of evil in western civilization are people of the Jewish extraction, the undead set about brainwashing the entire world of living people into having an *opposite perception of the actual truth* about WW2 and Hitler and the Allies and the Jews and Germany. Using Zionist Jews as their puppets: the undead managed to create a total media blitz campaign that ignored all the atrocities of the Allies. All of the atrocities and genocidal bombings of Dresden and Nagasaki and Hiroshima were ignored and not even regarded as atrocities! Instead, a media blitz *of 99% fiction* about Nazi brutality and Nazi evil and invented

propaganda and lies about German inhumanity and atrocities was spewed by Jewish magazines and newspapers all over the world painting Hitler and the Nazis as the Devil incarnate: when the actual truth was that *Hitler was the lesser of two evils… the Western Allies and Stalin were much, much more evil.* The Jewish newspapers and the WW2 Allies and their entire western culture of Jewish-Protestant-Catholic institutionalized societal greed were far more evil than Hitler's Germany. Now they are even more corrupt: MUCH more corrupt and evil.

Understand this: Hitler was not good. He was just a lesser evil: less evil than the Jewish evil which he had uncovered and exposed in his book Mein Kampf. The Jews are not the only evil of western civilization… they are just the worst evil. Hitler had unveiled the truth about the Jews and called attention to it. This had to be covered up *and reversed.* This had to be buried under *mountains* of lies, this had to be buried under tons and tons of lies and more lies.

EVIL CANNOT BEAR TO BE EXPOSED NAKED.

The Jews are the chosen race of undead evil Satanic Devils. What is a devil? A devil is a **D**estructive force of **EVIL.** Evil is the opposite of LIVE. Evil is OPPOSED to LIFE. **D**estructive **E**nergy **V**iolence **I** **L**ove

This incredible turnabout of Hitler, this total reversal of what he had written about and screamed and ranted about for years before he came into actual power, and what he actually did once he *got* into power; this had to be hidden and covered up and ignored and all focus had to be taken *away* from this inexplicable historical *reversal*.
So… using the Jewish media, the undead *invented* filthy stinking lies about the inhumanity of the German slave labor camps, and instead of accurately recording how well the Jewish prisoners were actually being treated, the *Allies invented a lie* which was *the opposite of the actual truth.* ALLIES… a LIE… All lies… get it*?*

In order to take all attention away from the war crimes of the Allies, and cover up all the genocidal mass murder, rape and atrocities which THEY had perpetrated, which THEY were guilty of: all of *their* crimes were

whitewashed, ignored, sidestepped, and the myth: the HOLLOW myth of nonexistent gas chambers was invented and perpetrated by the *U.S. Dept of Psychological Warfare*, and the British equivalent which was labeled under the ambiguous title known as the *Political Warfare Executive Dept...* together with the Jewish controlled and owned media. The whole world was flooded with propaganda and lies about non-existent gas chambers and fictitious Nazi atrocities and the *deception* of portraying the Nazis as being *consistently Anti-Semitic* throughout the war was preserved. There were just enough *token* documented cases of Nazi atrocities to paint the entire regime black with lies, just a few documented cases was all that was needed to use as a base for the mountains of totally fabricated Jewish lies and fiction which became an industry of total fiction that blanketed the entire western world and Stalin's USSR.

Why was this done?

Because the undead are psychologically at war against all living creatures and all living humans *all the time*. Because they have been in a state of continuous unending war against the growing intelligence and awareness of all living human intelligence and awareness. Because they are in a state of war right now, and are constantly fighting to twist and poison every sane human thought as much as they can. Because they are in a constant state of war against all human sanity, decency and common sense and truth. The more unaware you are of their evil presence and influence, the more easily they can poison and influence you *on subconscious levels you are not aware of.* The more you operate and function on an unaware level, the more your brain operates on a subconscious level which you are not conscious of, the more easily they can infiltrate this low-level of mental energy and fill it with their faint, poisoned messages, feelings, urges, their undead *presence* and cunningly make you do what *they* want you to do.... not what you consciously plan or intend on doing.

Why was the truth of Auschwitz reversed into such an obscene lie?

For many reasons.

One reason is the entire *moral* lynchpin of WW2 was that is was supposed to be a 'good' war. Without any evidence of Nazi atrocities; that hoax would

have been exposed and the entire fabric of Western Jewish Capitalist propaganda would have fallen apart at the seams.

Another reason is that genocide was actually committed: but it was done without anyone knowing it had happened. It happened because of the camp's strict rule of delousing all prisoners and fumigating their clothes in a small sealed delousing chamber using Zyklon B: Hydrogen Cyanide gas in order to kill lice who were known to be carriers of the dreaded Typhus virus.

The most evil Jewish prisoners, who had more undead entities infecting their auras and bodies had many layers of undead auras, and many of these undead scum had the bad habit of staying with the clothes of their victim instead of staying hidden inside their bodies simply because there were too many undead filth hiding inside the bodies of those Jews already. These extraneous ghouls were literally shucked OFF their victims when the prisoners were made take off all their clothes and had their clothes thrown into the airtight delousing chamber… Too late, many of these undead spirits suddenly found themselves inside a poison gas chamber *and they couldn't get out without killing themselves*….

Why?

Because all the walls and ceiling and floor of that small chamber was so impregnated with Hydrogen Cyanide that passing through those poison-filled walls killed them DEAD.

THAT is the actual 'genocide' which occurred in Auschwitz and many of the other Nazi labor camps.
THIS is why the undead have a special hatred for those camps.
THIS is why they have tried to bury the truth about those labor camps… to cover up the fact that they are <u>not</u> immortal… to cover up the fact that they <u>can</u> be killed. That they SHOULD be killed. That ALL of them should be killed <u>dead</u>.

Auschwitz is a good litmus test for the presence of undead Jewish entities. If you mention Auschwitz and you get a rabid, irrational reaction of blind hatred

and animosity… this will tell you that the living shell that is behaving this way is being possessed and poisoned by JEWISH undead and someone they had once known in the realm of the undead had been killed in one of those delousing chambers.

THIS is the reason for the almost worldwide hatred of those camps by the most evil Jews and the living who are possessed and controlled by Jewish undead. THIS is the reason why the myth of the nonexistent gas chambers refuses to die. There WERE gas chambers that killed Jews,

These gas chambers did not kill the living.
THEY INADVERTANTLY KILLED THE UNDEAD
WITHOUT ANYONE IN THE REALM OF THE LIVING KNOWING OF IT.
Some of the most evil filth, the most rotten undead scum of that realm were inadvertently killed DEAD inside those small gas chambers.
AND I MEAN <u>DEAD</u>.

Now you know *why* the entire international community outlawed all use of poison gas after using it during WW1… Nuclear bombs and missiles? Okay! But poison gas? Uh-uh… no. Why? Because *Poison gas can and does KILL undead entities hiding inside walls by seeping into the walls, into all the corners, nooks and crannies where they hide in and the space over the heads of living people.* All other kinds of weapons of mass destruction are allowed in warfare… *but not poison gas.*

There are logical reasons for everything.
Do you understand now?

The undead things trapped inside the walls of those small gas chambers couldn't hide inside the clothing, they couldn't hide inside the bodies of the Lice hiding inside the clothes, they couldn't hide inside the walls, they couldn't hide in the cracks or nooks or along the poisoned surfaces… all of their usual filthy dirty little tricks and strategies and cunning ploys of hiding didn't work in those small gas chambers. They were trapped and couldn't get out and died there inside those small delousing chambers and any of them that managed to get out or seep through the walls, poisoned themselves by trying

to seep through the poisoned walls and died before they could warn other undead not to enter that chamber.

Now you know the *true hidden reason* why there is an evil Jewish Zionist campaign that is keeping the myth of Auschwitz alive despite all of the scientific evidence, despite all of the whistle blowers, despite all of the brave truth seekers and historians and researchers who have publicized their findings about that hoax…

Now you know why the so-called most 'democratic' nations of the west: Switzerland, France, England and Germany have instituted special laws to make anyone challenging of the official version of the holocaust a political crime punishable by stiff fines and a long jail sentence. Now you know why the Jewish anti-defamation League persecutes everyone who spreads the truth of the hollow hoax and why these Jewish filth have used their political clout to persecute and deport and deny entry to the few courageous honest people who did the hard research and are spreading the truth about the hoax of the holocaust.

The myth of the holocaust refuses to die because in a sense it is true… Many of these hollow undead filth WERE killed en masse in those camps, and what's more… *because of it*, the German prison camps were strangely free of many Jewish evil vices; in fact they were *happy* places for many of the inmates and they had more fun and enjoyed LIFE more because of how decently they were treated by the German SS and Wehrmacht.

Now you know WHY this myth has taken on the term 'holocaust' because those dying undead *hollow* beings were thrown into the pits of HELL, into the cauldrons of their own evil HELL and were <u>CAUSED</u> to <u>DIE</u> from the *caustic* poison of the Hydrogen cyanide which coated every single surface of those delousing chambers used only to delouse the prisoners clothes.

It is not a coincidence that since WW2, the use of Zyklon B has been completely discontinued even though it is one of the most effective pesticides ever invented. Nobody uses that chemical anymore. Why? Because the undead do not like being killed DEAD by it.

Another reason why the myth the lie of Nazi gas chambers and mass genocide is kept alive is because the entire ethic and lie and basis of capitalist western evil is based upon demonizing Germany and the Nazis as being pure evil: when they were not pure evil. Even at their worst: The Germans and the Nazis were more straightforward, honest and decent than the filthy Jew-ridden Allies.

One of the main propaganda lies which was sold to the western masses by the Jewish controlled and owned newspapers and media in order to promote and sell the war against Germany to the western masses, *before, during and after that war…* one of the main reasons the allies used to justify the war, one of the main ways they could claim any *moral superiority* over Hitler and the Germans: was the lie, the propaganda lie, the false lie of superior morality, of NON-racists fighting RACISTS, the war propaganda lie of NON-genocidal govts fighting mass-murdering genocidal govts, *when the opposite was true*.

The Nazi regime wasn't genocidal; not for lack of trying, not because Hitler wasn't corrupt or evil or because the Nazis were good; but simply because the most of the German people were too decent a folk to be forced into committing such horrible acts. It was not for lack of trying to force the German Wehrmacht and the SS to commit mass murder on innocent civilians and Russian Jews on the Eastern Front that the Nazis were not genocidal. They tried it, but the demoralizing effect on their own soldiers was so bad, the SS officers in charge canceled the attempts because unlike the Russians, they cared about the welfare of their own troops.

The moral ethical code of German culture was totally different from the Jewish Stalinist amoral unethical filth. Any German caught raping a woman or girl was executed on the spot. Stalin didn't care how many girls his armies raped. The Russian armies developed a rape-code much like the mass murder code of each unit having a required number of kulaks they had to murder in any given locale or week. Stalin's armies began systematically raping every female they could find. The attempt to portray Germans as evil and the Russians as good is beyond sanity. The opposite was true.

David Irving the famous revisionist historian has uncovered crucial telling documents in the war archives of the Germans and Allies now which explains what actually happened… The fact that Hitler was kept unaware of most of the killing of Jews has now been discovered. It was Himmler the head of the SS who was responsible for liquidating Jews. It was under Himmler's orders that 4 labor camps were used to murder Jews by shooting them and burying them in mass graves: this gave enough superficial evidence for the Jewish myth: the exaggerated figure of 6 million Jews killed to be believed and spread by the Jewish media and the Allied forces and Allied govts. These 4 camps were: *Treblinka, Sobibor, Belzec* and *Majdanek:* representing the four major Babylonian gods who had an axe to grind against the Jews who destroyed their fair city and turned it into a pus of corruption, whoring and gambling and evil filth. And 3,000 years later decide to wreak their belated revenge upon *the most innocent decent Jews* they can find.

In fact the documents Irving uncovered prove that Himmler and the Gestapo hid their killing of Jews under the term: *'special operations'*. The 4 camps in which this was being done; "1.247 million Jews were subjected to '*special treatment'"* This was then further doctored in the statistics that were sent to Hitler to read into: "1.247 million Jews were channeled through the camps in occupied Poland *to the East*." So the term *'special treatment'* would never reach Hitler's eyes and what Himmler and the Gestapo were doing would remain hidden from Hitler. Himmler consciously knew that he was deliberately disobeying Hitler's direct commands to not harm any European Jews or destroy any Jewish property in Europe. This was why Himmler ordered the Treblinka camp to be razed to the ground at the end of the war and a farmstead built and given to a Ukrainian peasant, which was done… so nobody would know what had been going on there.

The systematic whitewashing of Himmler's program of *selective* genocide was going on throughout the last 2 years of the war without Hitler's knowledge. The point is: Himmler was not killing off all Jews: He was only killing certain Jews…

The real question is… *which* Jews were being liquidated?
Which Jews was Himmler killing?
The evil ones or the decent good ones?

In my estimation Himmler was acting under orders even higher than Hitler. In the diary of Karl Bolff, Himmler's Chief of Staff; Aug 1942 tells of him finding Himmler in a deep depression:…when asked why he was so depressed his answer reveals the undead at work and Himmler's guilty conscience: and how different levels of undead operate under their own agendas and how there is a centralized undead power which controls the entire realm of the undead, where Himmler replies:

"I am doing something that the Messiah of the coming 2,000 years must never find out about."

The fact is Himmler regarded Hitler as the Messiah. He worshipped Hitler as a living god. The undead hiding inside Himmler were obeying older more ancient gods who are not Messianic. This reveals the insanity and the layers of insane ancient evil which are totally invisible to living human eyes; but which lies hidden inside the center; the hidden center of corrupt human souls when evil spirits decide to take over an insane narrow-minded, myopic, weak corrupt hate-filled scumbag like Himmler and twist him and turn him to their ghoulish secret purposes and agendas.

This also explains why Himmler was killed in his cell by the Allies when he was caught at the end of the war trying to escape. The Allies could not afford to let Himmler testify at the Nuremberg war crime Trials. Otherwise the strategy of blaming everything on Hitler would not have worked. The entire strategy of that orchestrated farce, that propaganda fucking witch-hunt, was the Germans and the Allies both cooperating by blaming everything on Hitler personally as being an inhuman monster. If it had leaked out that Hitler had known nothing about what Himmler was doing in those 4 labor camps, then all of the fucking propaganda about the 6 million hollow hoax would have been uncovered, and there would have been Hell to pay and the Allied atrocities put next to the secret atrocities of Himmler would have made the Germans look like the innocent, decent people which they actually were, and the worldwide global brainwashing anti-German racist hate propaganda of the Jewish media would have been revealed as a hoax also and all the other Jewish swindles would have been uncovered. Himmler was one of the few

Nazi leaders who deserved to be killed. He was the one Nazi leader who should have been put on trial and have everything he did exposed for the world to know. Instead he was secretly murdered because his standing trial would have exploded the myth that the Allies and the German high command were trying to sell: that everything which had happened was because of Hitler and that all of them were innocent because they were only following orders during a time of war. In this way most of the top generals of the German Wehrmacht escaped death. The Allies *and the undead* could not afford to have the truth leak out that the only atrocities committed were exceptions and were done without Hitler knowing about it and were committed against his specific orders and wishes. The Nuremberg Trial could not afford to paint Hitler as a kind, decent, ordinary Austrian who had protected the Jews against the worst elements of his regime. This would have made the Allies look bad; what with them responsible for destroying all of Europe and giving half of Europe to a Jewish madman, a maniac who enjoyed killing non-Jews by the millions. This would have raised too many questions which could not be allowed to be even be asked.

Even so, the statistical figure of 1.247 million Jews killed supplied by Nazi estimations cannot be relied on, because it is only a rough guesstimate and it was made by a German statistician while the war was in progress. It was based upon the number of Jews who were *missing,* who were not accounted for in the German official files; not upon any documented records of Jews being actually killed. And this guesstimate was done while in the middle of a world war when entire populations were being slaughtered and uprooted, deported, and all of Europe was being systematically destroyed by Churchill and the Allies, Missing and presumed dead is not a reliable survey during the chaos of WW2. Missing and presumed murdered by Himmler's death squads is a complete assumption.

The statistician does not say whether it includes the Jews who died of Typhus and other diseases; or if it includes criminals who were executed in the camps. Or if it includes the number of labor camp inmates who died from cold and hunger and overwork and brutality and starvation. These were exceptions to the rule; most German labor camp inmates were not treated brutally and they were not all Jews. It was only when the number of deportees grew larger than

the workers needed in the war factories that the labor camps became concentration camps. Originally the camps were part of the ethnic cleansing of the 3rd Reich: removing unwanted elements like gypsies, communists, criminals, Jews, etc. Then they some of them were turned into labor camps for the war factories. Then some of them became concentration camps as increasing numbers of deportees arrived every week and new camps were built to handle the overflow.

On Sunday: Nov 30th 1941; in Riga Latvia a German Colonel in the engineering corps came in on the morning to headquarters and discovered all of the Jews who had been working for him in the headquarters of the German high command were missing. When inquiring of an SS officer:

"Hey! What's happened to all my Jews?"

The real question is:

Why should the headquarters of any German military headquarters be staffed exclusively by Jews? This question is not asked. WHY is it not asked? Something stinks to high heaven here. If this had happened in Germany the ones responsible for this would have been canned or shot. You mean the German army couldn't find any Latvians who were literate and could speak and write German? Could it have been because the Red army had killed, shot and deported every single educated Latvian they could find who was not Jewish? This is what Stalin did in Estonia and Lithuania. This is what Stalin did in Latvia: this is what he did before WW2 and after WW2. This is what he had been doing to millions of Russians before WW2. This is the only possible answer which may explain the German headquarters being staffed exclusively by Jews. They knew they were Jews yet they still hired them to run their headquarters: something is wrong here.

The colonel in the engineer corps ordered an SS army lieutenant to go there and see for himself what had happened so he could send a written message to Hitler himself and tell him what he saw, since he himself wasn't in a rank able to send anything directly to Berlin, the answer back directly from Hitler:

'This kind of mass killing has got to stop'

Notice… Hitler did not say *all* killing of Jews has to stop: only the killing of German Jews. Hitler was a simpleminded racist. He divided Jews into two categories: those to be saved for use by the 3rd Reich and those to be exterminated. European Jews he put into the 'save' category. Russian Jews he put into the 'exterminate' category. Hitler himself was filled with evil. He was surrounded by evil. His entire inner circle was filled with the most evil degenerates of the Nazi power structure. He had no true understanding of what evil actually is and how cunningly it can hide behind masks which seem to be good. Good and evil is everywhere, in every person. It cannot be categorized or labeled in such idiotic simplistic terms as Hitler did.

The discrimination between what is actually Good and what is actually evil is important because for million of years the undead have managed to twist and poison living humans around so they reversed their perceptions of what is Good and what is evil… why do they do this? Why did they do it? So that once these brainwashed scum reach the realm of the undead: they will not kill these evil scum with their bare hands and rid the realm of the undead of all of them, so the people who die and pass over to their side will be amenable to further brainwashing and become used as minions of hell and the overworld to commit even worse evil upon living humans: that's why. There is no fucking big secret about why these undead scum turds do what they do: all of what they do is geared for only one goal, their own survival; nothing else. Nothing good. No noble high motives. Just trying not to be killed; which is exactly what they deserve, trying not to be exterminated which they will be and know they should be.

One reason why the myth of the hollow hoax and the 6 million figure could be and has been perpetuated for so long was because at the end of the war, the German labor camps were split. Half of the jews ended up in western allied occupied territory, and the other half ended up behind the iron Curtain in Stalin's totalitarian nightmare *and neither side was given a chance to repatriate themselves with their families and relatives because both sides were told by the authorities that their family had been killed by the Germans*. The result was millions of Jewish families, brothers mothers, children, fathers

were lied to and lived their whole lives convinced that the Germans were homicidal maniacs, and mourned for their missing family members… when in truth they were living on one side or the other of the cold war curtain that only fell in 1991. David Cole/Stein did research in Siberia and Kazakhstan and discovered that 1.5 million jews who were counted as dead in the west were not dead but alive and living because Stalin had evacuated all jews from western Russia during and after the war… *which was the exact same thing the Tsarist regime did to the jews living in western Russia in WW1.*

In 1941 the war was becoming more and more serious… Hitler's original decision to shelve the Jewish Question until after the war could not be sustained because Hitler knew that the Jewish element inside Germany was both actively and secretly subversive against the German war effort. Knowing he could not trust the Jews, he decided to simply deport them all out of Germany.

What happened in Riga was the result of a bureaucratic a mix-up caused by Hitler's decision in October 1941 to get rid of the Jews inside Germany because they could not be trusted.

The Expulsion of the Jews from Europe began in the middle of that war.

And was lost as a minor detail compared to the huge suffering, mass terror, destruction and mass death and chaos which the Allied bombing raids were inflicting all over Nazi-occupied Europe.
The Nazis began to deport all the Jews out of Germany, and then out of Europe. On Nov 1941; around one thousand German Jews were transported on a passenger train together with supplies and baggage and their personal belongings: destination Minsk: as far away from Germany as possible.

The official propaganda of the Nazi govt was that they were being sent to *a 'new life in the east'.* This propaganda fit into the Nazi and Hitler's doctrine of 'Liebensraum' and the expansion of Germans into new territory; except it wasn't Germans who were going east; it was Jews and they were being forcibly deported against their wishes to labor camps to work in factories for

the war effort, not settlements; something the Nazis did not bother to tell them.

This then explains why these Jews did not resist their deportation; in the beginning they thought they were unwilling pioneers being sent to settle the wild uncivilized lands of Russia, the Ukraine and Poland. They were not treated as convicts or prisoners. They were sent in passenger cars not in cattle cars; along with all their belongings and food and implements needed to start a new life in the East. There was no official plan to kill them. They were just an alien race which could not be trusted because their allegiance to Germany was suspect because of their allegiance to the international Jewish powers who surrounded Germany and were attacking them from all sides.

On Nov 30th at 11 in the morning the SS police chief in Riga sent a message to Himmler; asking specifically for *"12 of those magnificent Tommy guns, the ones with the drum magazines"* to be sent to his 'special operations' squad of 1ocal Latvians hired by the SS to do the mass killing.

3,000 Latvian Jews were rounded up and massacred that day in Riga by the SS. They were killed by Latvians working for the SS. The person responsible for the killing was the SS general in charge of Riga.

That same day 1,000 Jews from Berlin arrived in Riga on their way to Minsk: to a 'new life in the east'. They were swept up along with the 3,000 Latvian Jews and massacred with them.

Then the message from Berlin to Riga is sent from Himmler himself, he asks;

"What's happened to my 1,000 Jews?"

When Himmler discovers they were killed along with the Latvian Jews: he sends this message to the SS general in Riga:

"*The operations you have carried out greatly exceeds the guidelines laid down by myself and Heydrich. Any such further excesses will be rigorously*

punished. You are to report immediately to headquarters, where actions will be taken against you".

Here at the outset of the mass deportation of Jews is the crucial question and flaw of Hitler's decision: which Jews were evil and deserved killing and which were not? You can't make that distinction by a national generalized policy based upon where the Jews lived!

At the beginning of the war in Oct 1941, Hitler gave this command to deport all Jews out of Germany to his two top SS commanders: Heydrich and Himmler. The question they asked was inevitable:

But what are we going to do with them?

Hitler's answer came back:

I don't care what you do with them; just get them out of Germany. And remember, no killing! We're not Bolshevik, we're Germans; we're better than they are.

From the beginning once he has gained power, Hitler had forbidden his staff from harming or killing the Jews in Germany and in Europe and he kept this attitude until his death. Hitler prided himself on the superiority of German Kultur. He based his entire dogma of the German Master race on German cultural refinement and superiority versus the inhuman brutality of other races like the Jews and the Poles. His hatred and animus was directed against the Russian Jews led by the Jew Stalin and the Jewish scum of Russia who had committed mass genocide on Christians for years before WW2 ever began. They were a distinctly different ethnic breed from the German Jews, and the lowest, most foul ethnic race in Russia.

Hitler didn't give a damn what his commanders did with the German Jews as long as they were not killed: just deported. Hitler was not a war monger. He detested violence and killing. The war was being forced on him. He was intelligently clearing the decks for action. He did not want a 5th column inside Germany sabotaging the German war effort.

This presented Himmler with a two-pronged problem: a 2-level policy toward Jews. Hitler wanted the Jews in Russia exterminated especially the Stalinist Leninist Jews who ran the genocidal Jewish regime of that Jew Stalin: he wanted the Bolshevik Jewish regime of Stalin wiped off the Earth. But he did not want to murder European Jews because they had been half-civilized by then, and were not as foul a culture and race as the Russian Jews were. Besides… many German Jews had intermarried and had German relatives. The Jews of Germany had become so Germanized it was almost impossible to tell them apart from ordinary Germans.

This created a two-headed Janus of Jews inside Europe and Jews outside Europe. An insane monster that did not make any sense whatsoever. Because Hitler was not aware of the true source of evil: the undead, he tried to selectively kill off all evil Jews while protecting the civilized ones by a *generalized* racist policy separating Jews into two classes. One class to be deported and not killed. The other class to be liquidated. In fact the orders received by the Riga authorities of the 1,000 Berlin Jews to be arriving on Nov 30th 1941 said specifically:

" 1,000 Jews; destination Minsk*: not to be liquidated."*

What this means now finally becomes clear.

Finally… the mystery of Hitler's true policy about the Jews is revealed.

Hitler was… a genocidal mass murderer… and… he wasn't a genocidal mass murderer: he was and he wasn't… he was both. He was at odds with the entire world; he was trying to weed out evil from a nation of 80 million souls. *But just who is evil and who is good?* It was true as a generality that Stalin and the Bolshevik Jews of Stalin's regime were Germany's mortal enemy; but that doesn't mean everybody in Russia, or that all the Jews in Russia were Germany's mortal enemy! It was a simplistic racist generalization fit only for an idiot.

In every Governmental department Hitler arranged it so there would be infighting and opposing sides that fought each other for supremacy… like in

the SS, with the two heads: Heydrich and Himmler. This was one of his political tactics by which he kept himself in power; *and to hell with what was good for Germans or Germany.* Like all megalomaniacs; his own welfare came first before the welfare of the people he represented and controlled.

The fact is Hitler had given Himmler and his staff conflicting contradictory orders; something he was famous for doing all the time. Western Jews not to be liquidated: Eastern Jews to be liquidated… But here's the crunch… *what happens when Western Jews are deported to the Eastern Front?... eh*? Why then they suddenly become Eastern Jews and it is perfectly okay to liquidate them. At least this was how Himmler chose to interpret Hitler's orders… but only sometimes… and it was done secretly… and with a guilty conscience and with grave misgivings about what he was doing; so why did Himmler do it?

Himmler himself was also a split personality. One side of him obeyed his Fuehrer as if he were a virtual god. His other side set up his own personal personality cult, his own feudal little empire and tried to copy Hitler's way to power. The fact is Himmler tried to become a mini-Hitler. In his own lust for power Himmler disobeyed Hitler's direct commandments and began secretly setting up killing squads to exterminate and liquidate Jews without Hitler knowing about it.

For instance; 700 Jews escaped from Sobibor labor camp in Poland where some of the killings occurred. Himmler immediately sent a memo to all of the police chiefs in Europe requiring that every single escaped Jewish prisoner be caught and sent back to Sobibor… Why did he do this? Why was Himmler so anxious to catch every single last one of the escaped prisoners? How had so many prisoners managed to escape? Better yet… *why* had 700 suddenly decided to escape *at the same time*?

The answer is they had seen or been close to one of the mass executions carried out in Sobibor. A rumor had spread that they would be next. They had panicked. Stampeded. All it needed was one cry of 'fire' and everyone fled for the hills.
Himmler could not afford to let these escaped prisoners spread the word about what was going on at Sobibor.

He couldn't afford the possibility of Hitler finding out what was going on in these 4 camps because he knew what he was doing was wrong and if Hitler found out that would be the end of him. After 700 Jews escaped from Sobibor he ordered the camp razed to the ground to destroy all evidence of what he had been doing there. This order alone damns Himmler. If he had nothing to hide he would never have given the order to destroy the Sobibor camp.

Here is the point. None of the 4 labor camps that were used to kill Jews were designed to be used as genocidal murder camps. They were still labor camps. Himmler chose certain times to commit his mass killings. Few and far between, they were not done as a systematic policy; otherwise the prisoners inside the camps would have panicked and torn down the fences and escaped en mass in the terror of knowing that they would soon be next.

If Himmler had started killing all the prisoners in the 4 camps, then the rumors and the horror would have automatically spread beyond the camps. People near the camps would have known about it. The Wehrmacht would have become aware of what was going on. Somebody would have talked and ultimately Hitler would have found out what Himmler was doing, and that would have ended not only his career but his life.

This explains why the arriving Jews in these 4 camps were never aware they might be killed. Not everyone in those camps was slaughtered; they were still labor camps to harbor prisoners and used to man the Krupp war factories. One factor which may explain how and why these killings began is that with the sudden mass expulsion of all Jews being deported out of Europe, this caused the Krupp labor camps to become too overcrowded. Too many prisoners to feed and house especially at the end of the war: the Krupp factories didn't need all of them, they couldn't use all of them. So Himmler took it upon himself to *selectively* execute those whom he thought deserved to be eliminated or couldn't be used by the war factories.

Hitler giving this order for the expulsion of all Jews out of Germany… in the middle of a war on two fronts... this meant taking crucially needed manpower away from the war effort. It was done using as few men as possible, it was

done as efficiently as possible. And with Hitler not wanting to know about the details, not wanting to know where they were sent or what happened to them, just get rid of them *but don't kill them*? It was an order that conflicted with itself, it contradicted itself.

The policy of extermination of Russian Jews was part of this two-headed hydra which did not make any fucking sense. Some Jews saved: some Jews liquidated. Parts of the SS and Wehrmacht carried out the commands to exterminate certain villages and towns and round up Jews and shot them and made them dig their own graves. Other parts of the army and SS padded their figures of numbers killed and Jews liquidated, until they finally stopped the mindless killing altogether and just sent back falsified reports. So the question of exactly who was and who wasn't guilty of the killing of innocent non combatants and Jews becomes too complicated to untangle.

The undead hide their filthy presence behind mountains of lies and layers of mixing a little bit of GOOD in with evil until nobody can distinguish one from the other.

Also…this explains where the rumors of the lie, the myth of the holocaust came from and how they began and how they spread. The rumors never reached the German high command; instead they reached other Jews whom the escaped Jews contacted… and they spread this rumor on to other Jews who magnified and embellished the rumors until it became another Jewish hoax: a self-induced rationalized lie to avoid facing the true reasons why they are so universally despised and disliked.

The POINT is:
No crime or evil can be blamed on any living person
WITHOUT INCLUDING THE UNDEAD WHO MADE THEM DO IT.
FUCK blaming the <u>living</u> Germans or the Jews or the Russians or Stalin
FUCK blaming Churchill or FDR or Truman
THAT IS WHAT THE UNDEAD WANT YOU TO DO;
BLAME THE LIVING FOR THE CRIMES OF THE UNDEAD
FIGHT AMONG YOURSELVES BLAMING EACH OTHER
FOR WHAT THE UNDEAD HAVE DONE TO YOU.

AND FOR WHAT THE UNDEAD DO TO YOU EVERY DAY OF YOUR LIFE: PITTING FRIEND AGAINST FRIEND;
TURNING FRIENDS INTO FOES ;
CREATING, INVENTING HATE BETWEEN THE LIVING
BY SECRETLY ENTERING INTO THE BODIES OF THE LIVING
AND THEN LEAVING.
OR HIDING INSIDE THE BODIES OF THE LIVING
AND DOING THEIR FILTH AT ONLY CERTAIN CRUCIAL TIMES
AND THEN GOING BACK INTO SOMNOLENCE
SO THEY WILL NOT BE DETECTED AND FOUND OUT
AND DETACHED FROM THE BODIES THEY TRY TO CONTROL
THIS IS WHY THEY undead things MUST BE EXTERMINATED WITH EXTREME PREJUDICE

Hitler's insane double standard towards the Jews… his double policy of the mass Expulsion of all Jews out of Europe and the mass extermination of all Jews on the Eastern Front made him a humanitarian and a monster at the same time: Hitler was a split personality. Half of him was possessed by undead demons while the other half was sane.

Hitler knew the evil of the Russian Stalinist Bolshevik Jews. But Hitler did not realize and understand that the British Empire which he so admired was also an instrument of pure evil also: secretly owned and controlled by the international Jewish bankers of the City of London. Hitler did not understand the true nature of evil and how embedded it is in all civilized power structures. He was not perceptive and wise enough to uncover all of the masks which evil hides behind. He was not aware of the hidden evil he was surrounded by.

Heydrich's and Himmler's solution to this problem of the deported European Jews was to get the Krupp weapons manufacturer to set up factories in east Poland and the Ukraine and put them to work as slaves working for the German war machine. But the problem was there were more Jews than the factories could use. The result was again a double standard: the vacation resort of Auschwitz, hastily built concentration camps for the later arrivals, and the 4 labor camps where Himmler killed Jewish women and children.

The Wehrmacht was given the other side of the coin: the order to exterminate any Jews found in their eastern expansion into Stalin's Russia.

Himmler was a rabid anti-Semite so he set up his own secret killing machine and began secretly mass murdering Jews in 4 of the labor camps. Then Himmler managed to discredit Heydrich and take over the entire SS. Once he had supreme command of the SS: he operated as a minor feudal Lord in his own Reich, as did many others in the Nazi regime under Hitler. Himmler set up his own mini-empire within the German Nazi Reich. As he was doing this: other parts of the Nazi govt were also setting up their own bureaucratic military power groups and monopolies. Wheels within wheels… levels and layers of evil within evil, mixed with decent Germans blindly following orders; all masquerading as the single will of one dictator who hadn't the faintest idea of what was going on behind his back and who was kept as ignorant of what was actually going on.

Sonder commando squads, under SS orders were used to do the actual killing. Jews were used to do the killing and then they were killed. The SS had a revulsion towards Jews. It was not racist hate: it was racist *revulsion*. They did not want to touch Jews or have anything to do with them or kill them: they had somebody else do it. They distanced themselves as much as possible from the actual killing.

In this way the Wehrmacht and the greater part of the SS were not included in the killings which went on, starting in 1941 up to at least 1943… and then it petered out as the Germans needed every man for the Eastern Front. The other thing about Himmler's tactics was that the killing was done piecemeal: scattered over time and huge areas of Europe and Asia. Selectively choosing targets and conditions and situations where a mass murder could be committed without becoming known to the public or to the Nazi regime or the German Wehrmacht Army Command. This makes it impossible to determine exactly how many noncombatants Himmler's SS and the Gestapo actually had killed.

At the very end of the war, the secret finally leaked out into the general Jewish community at large that some Jews were not being deported to new lands but

were being killed. What was not understood was that it was only in certain camps that this happened and that the atrocities occurred irregularly.

Meanwhile the entire German Nation was being systematically massacred by the Allies from the air: bombed and burned to death by the millions. Making the small number of Jews killed by Himmler's SS pale in comparison to this obvious systematic mass genocide of an ethnic race.

The German army on the eastern front got around the genocidal orders to wipe out every Jew and every Russian village and town by padding the numbers of dead. They began sending back inflated false figures of Jews killed. Their own Generals looked the other way and allowed these false statistics to be sent to Hitler. His plan to create living space for Germans to occupy western Russia, and at the same time satisfy his bloodlust against the Russian Orthodox ghetto Jews: a people he distinctly despised and wanted to wipe out; backfired on both him and the German people because it was a negative motive mixed with a positive one, and the German people were for the most part a positive people. Conquer, Colonize and occupy the emptied plains of Western Russia, emptied by Stalin's systematic slaughter of millions of Christian peasants who had once owned their own land? Yes! Kill the people already living there? No!

Nobody was shot for disobeying Hitler's genocidal orders for the mass murder of innocents on the Eastern Front. The SS troops were not court-martialed for refusing to kill any more innocent peasants. WHY? For a very good reason. Because if the soldiers had been forced to continue to commit these horrors, they would have lost all respect for not only their own generals but for Hitler himself. They would have refused to obey their orders and shot their own officers dead, they would have mutinied, and Hitler's regime would have either crumbled or a civil war would have erupted and the Allies wouldn't have had to prosecute the war any further and the war would have ended without the Allies having to fire one more shot or drop one more bomb.

Then the Allies wouldn't have been able to destroy all of Europe and massacre 8 million German civilians from the air… *and that was one thing the undead did not want to let happen.* The innate decency and honesty and

health of the German culture and people had to be systematically destroyed as much as possible by prolonging the war as long as possible.

There is another paradox about the false hollow hoax and the actual killing.

All the hundreds of thousands of tales of the survivors of the non-existent gas chambers have been proven to be false.

Yet no eye witness of the actual killing has been found.

The answer is simple.

In the actual killings there were no survivors.
In the false tales of killings there are only liars.
So the lies are trumpeted and spread.
And the actual truth is buried and not exposed
Until now in this book.

So how can you explain this dichotomy in the Nazi regime? Hitler adamant against harming any Jews in Germany; while wanting to exterminate the Jews of Russia. Saving the European Jews from the mass bombing of the Allied carpet bombing which killed millions of innocent victims, by putting them into labor camps…?

With Himmler and the Gestapo doing this really nasty thing behind Hitler's back like the systematic liquidation of certain *"special"* Jews slated for *'Special treatment'* by *'Special Operations"* squads of a few fanatical SS murderers? .

The answer is simple: the Jews Himmler selectively liquidated *were* special: they were the loving, the kind, the decent Jews: they were the exception to the rule of most corrupt Jews. They were the genetically healthiest Jews.

The undead used Hitler to save the most evil, cunning, diseased, ruthless Jews from slaughter. They used Himmler to kill off all the Good Jews:

Evil Jews saved:
GOOD Jews killed.

The sickest Genetic degenerates saved
The best healthiest Genetic stock killed off

Just like the undead used the Germans and Japanese to kill off all the good Allied forces who were the exception to the rule, while saving the most evil ruthless, corrupt Allied forces from slaughter. Bad Allies saved. Good Allies killed.

Simple. Obvious. A war between Good and evil: *hidden* under all the other superficial motives and factors mixed in, and all of the players of the undead participating in the slaughter; with only a few exceptions of evil Jews being killed instead of Good Jews by mistake; *when a few brave decent people took the law into their own hands.*

The fucking point of this is that History cannot be explained or understood unless you include the existence of these undead turds. Only when you include their control of the entire human masses of the world does the history of civilization become explicable and understandable. The crimes that the undead have perpetrated upon living humans for millions of years must be recognized; realized and understood if living humans are to ever to gain their freedom from evil... WW2 and WW1 cannot be understood and explained without including what these undead did, *and why they did it*.

One thing the undead fear the most is what civilized brainwashing calls 'chaos'… What is 'chaos'? Chaos is *when ordinary decent people take the Law into their own hands.* Every time this happens, the undead try to nip it in the bud as quickly as possible or poison it as quickly as possible *because this is exactly what will kill them all dead.* This is exactly what the world needs:

Only when nobody obeys any fucking centralized authority anymore, only when every living human *takes the Law into their own hands,* will the battle between GOOD and evil be fought <u>openly</u> instead of what is happening now: where undead filth try to wage war upon GOOD without letting the GOOD people of the earth become aware that there is a secret, slimy, cunning battle

going on between GOOD and evil… a battle that is based upon the cowardice and dishonesty and cunning tricks of these undead things. Once all the trickery and sneaky shit of these undead fiends is exposed: GOOD can and will exterminate and kill every evil in the world. Only when GOOD people stand up and begin fighting a conscious war against evil: only then will Good people realize and discover how powerful they actually are and how weak evil people actually are.

The fact is that inside the negative energy structures of pyramidalized civilization; in all negative wars; *the most negative evil always wins,* the most brutalized army always wins; the most inhuman, dehumanized murderers always win. The worst people always win and the best always lose. If you want to see who was the worst evil in WW2, look at how Stalin treated his own troops and then look at who profited the most from WW2. The most dehumanized monsters always profit the most from war. The fact is, inside civilization, *the worst evil always wins* because civilization itself is intrinsically evil. Compare the numbers of innocent civilians killed in England, and the number of innocent civilians killed by the western Allies and you will have the *relative* difference between a greater and a lesser evil. Compare the millions of German soldiers Eisenhower put into concentration camps and starved to death to the number of Allied soldiers starved to death in German prison camps and you will have an accurate *relative* measurement between a greater and a lesser evil.

The Allies were more evil, more cunning than Hitler, their propaganda was better, their lies were better: they didn't force their troops on the ground to commit mass genocide against innocent non-combatants as Hitler did. They committed this horrific evil by mass air raids at night… and then later by day, raining mass destruction all over Europe from as high up in the air as possible so the killers wouldn't be able to see what they had done to innocent babies and children and women, so they wouldn't be traumatized by what they had done like the German troops on the ground had been traumatized. Understand this: WW2 was not a war of black and white; it was a war between two evils and the lesser evil lost to the greater evil as always. Hitler did not carpet bomb France into rubble although he could have. He was not as evil as the

Allies were. He was more honest and more decent than the Allies were *and that fact had to be covered up.*

Hitler could have conquered all of Poland but he didn't: he stopped half-way after he had retaken the land stolen from Germany by the Versailles Treaty. Hitler could have conquered all of France but he didn't; he stopped halfway and made the French eat crow which was all he was after… Hitler could have conquered England but he didn't; he let the British forces in Dunkirk escape… Yet all you hear in the media is about how Hitler wanted to conquer the world; how he was planning to conquer the whole world! That is total bullshit. These two images do not fit: if Hitler had actually wanted to conquer the world he would not have given half of Poland to Stalin's forces to take over. If Hitler had wanted to conquer the world he would not have allowed Southern France to keep its own govt and remain neutral throughout the war. He did not invade Sweden to secure his mineral resources. The propaganda about Hitler is all bullshit; it was the Jews who wanted to conquer the world not the Germans, *and they have*.

The same truth applies to Poland. It was the Polish regime and the Polish people who were the genocidal war criminals, not the Germans; the cruelty of the German occupation of Poland was nothing compared to what the Poles had done to the Germans living in Poland and other undesirables before Hitler rolled his army in and stopped the mass killings. The German inhumanity in Poland was just a backlash, a reaction to what the Poles had done and were doing to German speaking people in Poland. *Who started it*? It was the Poles who started it, not the Germans. Who threw the first punch? It was Poland who rounded up Germans into huge concentration camps and began starving them to death *before WW2 began.* Hitler had been goaded into invading Poland. He had very good *humanitarian* reasons for invading Poland which have been completely wiped out of history books and buried… and in the one-in-a-thousand it is ever barely mentioned, it is *passed off* as if the genocidal mass murder of hundreds of thousands of German speaking people in Poland *was barely worth mentioning*; it is discounted and ignored and covered up. Even though this kind of inhuman horror had never existed in Europe. Even though they were the *first* genocidal death camps of its kind ever built in Europe.

The inhumanity of what the Poles did to their own German speaking citizens should have been blared out as the foulest abomination to all western civilization but the undead made sure it was not. By then the entire western mass media was and still is controlled by Jewish filth; it was carefully censored and kept a deep dark secret and never covered or publicized by the Jewish owned press. The German Propaganda minister himself kept most of the facts and true extent of the Polish atrocities and *planned* genocide carried out by the Polish govt from not only the German people, *but from the international press also*. This makes no fucking human sense whatsoever. Also: Goebbels did not publicize the true extent of the massive inhumanity of the Allies murdering and killing German civilians by bombing night raids to the international press; in fact he never mentioned it… while on the other side that stinking fucking scum liar Churchill regularly exaggerated the British losses and damage done by German bombing raids in order to gain the sympathy of the international community and lied about how many German planes had been shot down: giving a totally one-sided incorrect lying account of what was actually happening: while Goebbels Propaganda ministry was based upon reporting the military facts as honestly as he could without any exaggerations *while hiding all the civilian casualties as a genocidal abomination and never mentioning them; and thus receiving no sympathy or support from the international press and preventing any accurate opinion being formed of who were the actual good guys and who were the actual bad guys.* This makes no fucking sense whatsoever UNLESS you factor in the undead shit scum poisoning *both sides* of the war in order to *reverse* the entire perception of what WW2 was all about and who the actual aggressors were and who were only *reacting* to aggression and mass genocide.

The incredible injustice of it: the injustice and outrage of the Jewish controlled media blaming Germans for the genocidal atrocities which they and the people of Poland were actually guilty of, and manufacturing a barrage of lies to cover up this crime against humanity, by blaming an innocent decent people *for what they themselves are guilty of* is a reversal of truth that is so outrageous it is beyond words, yet it is *exactly* what the undead do and have always done… they blame the most innocent and protect and whitewash the most evil. This has happened throughout all human history.

The only reason there were any racist genocidal atrocities or crimes committed by the Germans in Poland was because the entire fucking Nation and culture of Poland was already so steeped in racism and hatred and evil that it rubbed off on the German Army that came in and had to govern that spiritually infested region, and because the worst racist scum were attracted into Poland like a magnet, and even then, instances of inhumanity of the German Wehrmacht were spotty and isolated to the areas where a few commanding officers had a well-earned dislike and intolerance for the murdering racist Polish people and the Jewish scum that populated Poland.

The whole swindle, the excuse for England declaring war on Germany was a con game from the very beginning. It was Poland, England and France who started WW2: not Hitler. The Allies had to bury and cover up the numerous times Hitler tried to arrange an end to the hostilities during the war. They had to cover up the fact that Hitler had had no interest and no motive to go to war against England and France. They had to cover up the fact that Hitler admired the British Empire and wanted to make friends with them. They had to cover up the fact that Hitler had tried to make friends with Britain, and it was Britain who refused to make friends with Germany. They had to jail Rudolph Hess to hide the fact that his peace proposal was actually genuine and legitimate. That had to hide the fact that it was the Allies who were the aggressors and war mongers: not Hitler. They had to keep Hess in jail for the rest of his fucking life to cover it up. They had to cover up the fact that the war could have been ended long before all the killing and horror and insane inventions and production of newer and worse weapons of mass destruction were put into use. He died in jail: murdered, because what he knew could not be allowed to spread to the world at large. His suicide was a lie: he was physically incapable of hanging himself, when he was killed he couldn't even lift his arms above his shoulders making it impossible for him to be able to hang himself.

For what fucking reason was Rudolf Hess kept in Jail for the rest of his fucking LIFE after the war was over!? It stinks of a cover-up. Why wasn't Hess set free after the war? The fucking war was over! He hadn't even participated in the war! He had been an emissary of peace! He hadn't

committed any war crimes! There was no more reason to keep Hess in jail unless… UNLESS what he knew would have blown the lid off all the lies and war propaganda which the Allies had manufactured; and smashed them into smithereens. UNLESS he was an honest man who could not be corrupted, unless he refused to lie and perjure himself. Evil cannot stand an honest man! Evil cannot stand honesty! This one fact alone incriminates the entire western establishment and exposes how the evil of the powers that wanted to destroy Hitler and Germany still exist.

The entire public perception of who was better and who was worse has been reversed by the western media for a damned good reason. The main reason the western masses had been swindled and brainwashed into fighting and dying for their capitalist masters was the swindle: the propaganda lie: that Hitler and the Nazis were 'evil' 'bad' monsters. And that the Allies were 'good' 'upholders' of 'democracy' and 'freedom'.

In order to preserve this massive brainwashing of the western masses: the Allied govts and the Jewish Zionists had no choice but to preserve nearly all of the war propaganda lies they had invented and spewed both before and during and after that war was over…. They had to.

Because if they DIDN'T…

All kinds of unholy hell would have broken loose in their own societies.
Millions upon millions of brainwashed angry people would have woken up from their drugged state of unawareness and deadness and falsified perceptions of reality**….** And an millions of men who had been *trained to kill,* returning from battle; victorious, and then afterwards, realizing;

'Huh?"….

You mean we fought the Germans for nothing?
You mean my son and my husband died for nothing but a bunch of hatemongering Jews?
You mean my brothers and father died for nothing?
You mean my brothers and father died just to make Baron Rothschild the richest Jew in the world even <u>richer</u>?

You mean we've all been duped and lied to by our own Govts?
You mean our own Govt lied to us about Hitler and the Germans?
You mean we suffered and died and fought for nothing?
You mean we suffered and died not for our own values and nation, but for some fucking Jewish Zionist bullshit?
You mean it wasn't a 'good' war we fought, it was actually a bad war?
You mean we were all manipulated and fooled by the Jewish-owned newspapers and Govt propaganda movie-clips?
You mean it's the Zionist Jews who are the greater evil, not the Nazis?
You mean our govts were more corrupt than the Nazi govt of Germany?
You mean Hitler was right about the Jews?
You mean it was we who committed mass genocide: not the Germans?
You mean we fought this war just so a few of <u>our</u> *war profiteers could get richer? Not the German war profiteers?*
You mean it was we who wiped out entire towns and cities of innocent civilians and committed mass murder upon innocent German and Japanese babies, women and children: not the Germans and not the Japanese?
You mean it is we who were responsible for the massive evil of that war; not the Germans?
You mean it was US who started this world war: not Hitler and not the Germans?
You mean we were tricked into it?
You mean the Jews tricked <u>us</u> into it?
You mean the Jews tricked the <u>USA</u> into it?
You mean the Jews tricked <u>US A</u>ll?
You mean the Jews are tricksters?
You mean we were easily fooled by their cunning lies and tricks?...
You mean our own Psychological War Dept went to war not only against the Germans and Japanese but they sold us on lies and brainwashed us so we would kill and maim and murder and burn to death millions of innocent people… just so a few Jewish international bankers could get even richer than they already were?

You mean nearly everything we were told about Hitler and the Germans was a lie?

Oh…….

What do you think would have happened *then*.... eh?

This is why the war propaganda lie of the holocaust had to be supported and reinforced and preserved by pouring tons and tons and more tons of lies over the truth in order to cover it up *and keep it covered-up to this day.*
Otherwise the Jews, the Zionists, the Judaic culture, the religion of Judaism would be exposed as the evil abomination it actually is, and *the wealthiest, the most powerful Jews in the world* would be ripped from their places of wealth and power and be driven out and the Jews would become once again a homeless lost tribe of groveling, cunning, dehumanized slaves feigning innocence of their own evil as they always do, while seeking to weasel out of the corner they have trapped themselves into. Like cornered vermin: this evil race will either find a way to escape and continue to spread its evil seed; or be exterminated. THIS is the actual reason why the myth, the hollow hoax of the holocaust is being preserved.

The war propaganda lies of Jewish newspapers and media about 6 million Jews being killed or in need of aid in Russia and Europe can be traced back to newspaper articles in The Sun and the New York Times as far back as 1915. The war propaganda lies that were spread by Eisenhower the terrible Swedish Jew and his psych warfare dept during 1939, 1940, 1941, 1942, 1943 and 1944 had to be preserved and sold and re-sold and re-sold and re-told for 78 years and still counting… because the entire modern Jewish/American myth of Western greed and Western Consumer Capitalism is based upon these lies. This is why the hoax of Nazi atrocities and war crimes and genocide has to be preserved. This why it must be utterly destroyed.

Look at the WW2 Allied wartime films made by Hollywood: the land of Jewish filth. The brave young flyers risking death every day in their night time bombing of entire German cities: how brave and patriotic they are all depicted to be! Do you see any of the bombs fall and kill hundreds, thousands millions of women and children? No. Just another German city to be bombed into rubble and kill as many German civilians as possible: yawn… This one-sided hoax and swindle has been preserved and perpetuated because *without it*: the true enormity of the Allied racist bombing of innocent Germans would

be made clear, and Jews would no longer be able to demonize Hitler or Germany or Germans as being evil.

The Jewish interpretation of the invented word ‘genocide’ is not only a semantic fraud, it is a swindle. The name is supposed to be used only if someone has the intention of wiping out an entire ethnic race. If their intention is only to partially massacre a certain ethnic race or culture or religion: why then it is not a bonafide ‘genocide’. By their own propaganda Jews have constantly put their own foot in their own mouths, and only the most brainwashed stupidest dumbest of the masses swallow it uncritically.

The historical fact of WW2 is that Hitler never had any intention of wiping out an entire ethnic race: except the Jew Stalin and the Russian Jews of Stalin’s regime; and that is not the extermination of an entire race; it is the accurate recognition of who your mortal enemy is. It was entirely logical and accurate because it was the Jew Stalin who had as his original intention to wipe out all European ethnic races and obliterate Europeans, especially Germans, from the face of the Earth. This was because Stalin was a racist Jew. Hitler simply attacked Stalin before he was ready to unleash his genocidal plans of taking over Europe. The idea of labeling Hitler as a genocidal maniac because his mortal enemy Stalin was a genocidal manic is a typical reversal of the truth which Jews practice and which has been sold to the brainwashed masses now for over 60 years. Even there, Hitler had no intention of exterminating all Russians; only the Jewish filth inside Russia that was now in control of the entire Russian empire, whereas Stalin’s genocidal hatred of all humanity knew no bounds. He killed everyone indiscriminately . Europeans, Poles, Germans, his own Russian people, his own soldiers… everyone that is EXCEPT JEWS. The fact is both of these insane monsters: Hitler and Stalin protected the Jews because they were both controlled manipulated living shells filled with undead evil ghouls poisoning their every thought and action. Except Stalin was a monster 1,000 times more evil than Hitler; but that is just a matter of degree.

The glaring historical facts of Stalin and Hitler speak for themselves! Before WW2 Stalin had already proven himself to be a genocidal maniac who was systematically murdering and killing millions of his own people. And yet the

international Jewry of the world and the Jewish owned and controlled mass media did not him mark him as a threat to all mankind because he was a fucking Jew! Before WW2 Hitler had tried to get the Allies to agree to disarmament. Before WW2 Hitler had not tried to kill anyone! He had just reclaimed the lands lost to Germany by the Versailles Treaty. Then the arrogant stupid Poles began massacring Germans and his patience snapped, and he invaded half of Poland which was rightfully part of pre-WW1 Germany. Then France and England declared war on Germany and he suckered these two nations into invading Belgium and gave them a good drubbing but he did NOT exterminate their armies which he easily could have. Hitler constantly tried to show and prove to the world he was a cultured gentleman and not a brute like Stalin. The mass media of international Jewry laughed at all of his efforts to be decent and with that fat evil toad Churchill at the helm of Jewish-controlled Britain: twisted his words and brainwashed the western masses into a carrying out the policy of genocidal extermination of the entire German nation! And most of Europe!

Posing England as a tiny country in comparison to the huge German occupied Europe was another cunning use of Jewish propaganda. England had the whole world from which to draw its resources from including all of its huge global empire: While Germany had only neutral Sweden's iron ore to draw on and no oil reserves of its own. The truth is England and France anticipated a swift easy victory. They thought Germany was virtually defenseless. To their chagrin and surprise that was not the case. What is more incredible is after the display of German efficiency in the invasion of Poland that they should even have such a ludicrous assumption. The root reason for all this tragedy of errors going horribly wrong is the existence of undead filth. It was they who poisoned the minds of living men against Hitler and Germany. It was they who targeted Germany for its shining health and for its excellence.

The fact is that today, the politically correct term 'genocide' is used exclusively to mean the non-existent hoax invented by Jews; and every other act of genocide committed by every other race, especially themselves, is simply not mentioned and regarded as worthless in comparison to the huge propaganda myth which the hollow-hoax industry has built up into religious proportions. The existence of this swindle: this huge lie; makes all intelligent

perspective, discussion and evaluation of WW2 impossible. Without this Jewish hoax being totally destroyed and debunked: Western civilization is doomed to its march into total obliteration and extinction by the instruments of undead evil: circumcised Jews controlling and manipulating and owning everything they can get their subhuman greedy racist paws on.

The ugly truths about WW2 and Hitler and the Zionist Jewish bankers who orchestrated this entire hoax had to be covered up and buried under tons of drugs, free entertainment, escapism, fantasy, mass delusion, media propaganda, distraction, work, the lure of making MONEY, more mass produced products, more greed, more avarice, more selfishness, more corruption, etc, etc, etc… Television! Movies! Radio! Blaring their mass media distractions everywhere all day and night, Commercials! Billboards! Neon signs! New gadgets! Toys! Appliances! Disneyland! Westerns! Game shows! Quiz shows! Comedy shows!

Take away the myth, the lie that WW2 was the only 'good' war the western world ever fought… *and you take away the foundation of all the hoaxes and swindles which global consumer capitalism is based on,* Take away the propaganda myths of WW2, and the entire myth of the American Dream crumbles, the legitimacy of the racist nation of Israel crumbles, the fabricated false war between Muslim and Christian nations crumbles, the chance of WW3 happening crumbles, centuries of evil orchestrated and built up by undead filth crumbles.
THIS is why the hollow Hoax of Auschwitz has to be preserved
THIS is why the demonization of Hitler and the Nazis has to be preserved
THIS is why the truth about Hitler saving the European Jews from extermination has to be covered up.

Hitler had to be portrayed as being *consistently* anti-Semitic in order to hide that fact that something… *some unseen evil had somehow manipulated him into protecting the Jews* instead of deporting them as he should have and could have before the war. Otherwise, not killing them when he could have doesn't make any fucking sense either: it just doesn't make any fucking *human* sense.

Hitler had to be portrayed as being *consistently* anti-Semitic in order to hide that fact that once again the Jews had somehow managed to *insidiously* weasel out of a tight corner and escape unscathed. *Just like their own Bible had to invent lies, myths, miracles in order to explain how they somehow had managed to escape from Egypt unscathed from a vengeful Pharaoh and his entire Egyptian Army who was in pursuit and had vowed to slaughter them all to the last woman and child.*

This inexplicable *reversal* of Hitler's anti-Semitism could not be allowed to stand in the annals of history as the most inexplicable mystery of WW2. All kinds of lies and propaganda were invented and spread to hide the fact that once Hitler gained power, the Nazis *stopped* all hounding and persecution of Jews and destruction of Jewish property. Once in power: Hitler *stopped* all plans and attempts to deport the Jews out of Europe.

Only 3 anti-Semitic films about the Jews were ever made by the Nazis. The last one was made in 1940. If Hitler had approved of these films they would have made more, but they didn't. The fact that after 1940, no anti-Semitic propaganda films were made by the Nazis, even when they were losing the war, indicates that it was due to Hitler's direct wishes.

Contrast this with the thousands and millions of anti-Hitler and anti-Nazi and anti-German propaganda in fiction, magazines, books, newspapers churned out during and after WW2 which are utter trash and racist and filled with lies and hate against Hitler and the National Socialists and Germans.

As in their flight from Egypt and countless other expulsions throughout their 3,000 yr existence: once again this chosen race of *evil* was saved and protected by *unseen forces of undead evil* so they could continue to carry out the hidden agendas of the undead. Once again they had managed to weasel themselves out of a tight corner and escape punishment.

Fast-forward to today: once again the Jews have re-installed themselves into other cultures and insidiously weaseled themselves into places of power wealth and influence *all over the world.* This unseen force of evil which they attribute to their god Yahweh is not a god; it is a malevolent unseen evil

which has chosen them to become instruments of the foulest evil on the Earth. It is this protective unseen filthy evil which has saved them time and time again from the utter destruction which they richly deserve.

By cunningly *reversing* the perceptions of living people… by making people perceive them as gods and not demonic satanic evil malevolent filthy undead filth which they actually are; the undead have successfully hoodwinked and deceived and corrupted we the living for untold millennia. They chose to use the Jews in order to corrupt the rest of humanity. *Jews are sellers of lies.* This is just one of their appointed evil functions. It is the only way they can hide from themselves and from others the hidden *undead* evil which lurks inside and around them.

They are protected by their own invented lies and myths. That is their only protection. Their only protection to being exposed as the most evil culture on this planet is for them to cry 'Anti-Semitism! 'Racism!' when it is *they* who are the worst racists and hate-mongers in the world.

The only thing which prevents the world from ridding themselves of these Semitic filth en mass is the preservation of the propaganda myth of the holocaust and the lies about Hitler and Nazis and Germany during WW2.
If the world ever discovers the truth about WW2: the fact that Jews in Hitler's Nazi Germany had actually been *protected* by Hitler against the natural *healthy* antipathy and hatred and anger of the German people. That the historical facts of WW2 reveal that genocide had been perpetrated on the German people: <u>not</u> upon the Jewish people, then these Jews will be exposed once again as the cunning liars and deceivers they are and have always been, and all the people of the world will rise up and drive them into the sea.

Now; the Jewish scum of the Rothschild banking mafia are once again going insane in their outright robbery of the coffers of the nations of the western world… *as they once did in Egypt*. Once again they are committing their own suicide and digging their own graves. But this time they will have nowhere left to run to when they are found out. THIS time when they are found out their filthy undead protective satanic demons will not be able to save them from total annihilation. This time there will be a mass revulsion and

expulsion of all Jews from all lands. This time the deceptions and tricks of the undead and their chosen race the Jews has been caught and their hidden evil exposed by me: Indrek Pringi.

Understand this: *Evil Reveals itself by how cunningly it REVERSES* the TRUTH.

This inexplicable reversal of human behavior can be seen throughout history. Both Wilson and FDR campaigned passionately on anti-war platforms, and what's more *they believed in what they said when they were saying it*. How could these two passionately committed pacifists *reverse* themselves so completely once they came to power in so short a time?… *It doesn't make any human sense* unless you factor in the existence of invisible, secret, hidden undead evil filth corrupting every good human intention in the highest places throughout human history.

In WW2: why did the best of the Jewish race die and the most evil Jews survive? Why is the best of humanity always killed in every war while the worst always survive? This reveals the hidden agenda of the undead; to preserve and save the *worst,* the most corrupt, while killing the *best* of the human species... to save the most ruthless inhuman evil humans from punishment and death, while killing the most loving, the most sensitive, the healthiest, and the most innocent. David Irving tries to explain the killing of the innocent by the guilty, the mass hysteria and horror and inhumanity of WW2 as a global *rise in the climate of barbarism…* And he is right… there was a rising climate of barbarism all over the world during that period of time… but Irving does not explain just *where* this rising climate of barbarism comes from: I have. It came from the undead: all of whom must be exterminated with extreme prejudice: *personally*: kill them with your bare hands.

Another thing Irving reveals in his tremendous life of research into the top secret files of the British war dept. which were supposed to be kept secret forever and never revealed to historians is the fact that all of the main evils of the modern age of corruption we live in today were invented by Jews and by English scum in England during that war. The Atom Bomb was invented in England during the war. The computers that cracked the German top secret

Enigma machine and enabled the British to read all of the German messages during that war was theirs. It was the English who invented the jet engine. Irving also reveals how the British Empire sold all of the enigma machines of the German Reich which they had rounded up and refurbished and sold to all of the 3rd world countries, telling them it was impossible for anyone to read the codes!

As a result of this massive global deception: the British secret service: which is controlled by the Rothschild scum criminal syndicate and a personal arm of Lord Rothschild himself: was privy to all of the 3rd world countries in the world plotting revolution to overthrow the colonial powers after WW2: and this was the secret reason why all of these revolutions were infiltrated and poisoned and ruined right from the very start, and why after WW2 all of the poor 3rd world countries that tried to start their own democratic govts were sabotaged by western secret agents and had corrupt dictators artificially implanted who oppressed their populations and were obedient puppets of the corrupt evil Western powers. Irving himself confessed years later how he obeyed his corrupt British evil masters and did not expose this greatest scoop of the late 20th century: that not only did the Allies know exactly what the Germans were doing throughout the war and that this was the actual secret reason why the Allies won that war, but that the ruination of the British Empire had been deliberately cast and orchestrated and operated by the Lord Rothschild himself using the British Secret service and their secret dept of decoders secretly monitoring all the top secret messages of the world… just as he is using the corrupt evil American CIA to destroy all of America in his Zionist plot to rule the world and destroy all non-Jewish powers and population centers.

Well, guess what? That is exactly what the undead have been doing for millions of years and that is exactly what they are still doing right now, and will continue to do until they are all exterminated and killed DEAD, and all of their fucking culture of fucking secrecy will also be killed DEAD and every single motherfucker who tries to keep a secret will be killed fucking DEAD until there are no more secrets and no more keepers of secrets and no more fucking secrecy anymore Period.

The point is: even though David Irving was a relatively honest man when he found the secret files which exposed that the British had cracked the German's enigma machine: even though a former member of the branch that was at work deciphering the German codes told him about it: he himself is also corrupt. He did not have the Courage and Honesty to reveal this important secret early in the 1950's *when it would have made a difference*. He only stuck this one bit of hidden secret information back into his book about Hitler and WW2 recently: after he has been blacklisted and attacked by Rothschild's goons and racist Jews for 30 years: Which is a case of TL2: *Too Little, Too Late* for the educated masses of the West. The people who were once literate and informed and had any power to fight against the global corruption of the Jewish Zionist machine of greed and evil have long since sunk into senility and corruption themselves and their children are now more corrupt and more illiterate, unread and ignorant than they were.

But YOU the reader of this book can now look at the entire last century: and with the knowledge of the British decoding all the top secret message of the German during WW2 and with the British secret service able to decode and decipher every message of the 3rd world govts around the world during the 50's and 60's….can now understand just how and why the Western CIA and British secret service managed to infiltrate and corrupt every honest revolutionary movement after WW2 to free the poor 3rd world countries from the slavery of the colonial western powers. The Americans and the British knew what all the revolutionaries of the 3rd world were plotting because they were reading all of their top secret messages.

Now you can understand where the popular TV show like the 1950's 'Danger Man' comes from… Now you can understand where Ian Fleming's novels of a British secret agent come from. They come from the undead wanting to crow and brag about how successfully they had fooled and duped the entire pack of western mass consumers of media fiction, and how they had used their secret machines and secret codes and secret inventions of evil filth to corrupt Mankind with even more and dupe and fool Mankind even more and sink the billions of imbeciles now born into a brainwashed mass of filth and stupidity and blindness unheralded in the history of the civilized world… by turning the masses into a bunch of paranoid secret-keepers, by creating a culture of

paranoid secrecy; by making people believe that secrecy is the best policy when the opposite is true.

The point is: fighting evil is simple: get rid of all secrecy and you get rid of all their evil influence. Get rid of ALL evil and ALL lies: and Mankind will be transformed into an instrument for GOOD: not evil. The point is: it is secrecy ITSELF which is evil. Just as money is evil: it is money ITSELF which is evil: not just the use of money: the *idea* of money is evil. It is the *idea* itself of secrecy which is evil; not just the practice of secrecy. It is the *basic root principles* upon which civilization is based that are evil: not just the use of them. This is why this book is so important. It is the only book which speaks the entire truth and does not keep secrets from the reader.

For example: any living human can speak to me personally and I will explain to them everything I know and answer all their questions honestly…

But… *I reserve the right to be able to ask them questions and expect them to answer me honestly <u>also</u>.*

This kind of dialogue is based upon the Three Universal Principles of Equality, Honesty and Courage. The only way you can be Honest is when you have nothing to hide. The only way you can be Honest is when you have nothing to fear. The only way you can be Honest is if you have no secrets to hide. If you have the Courage to ask probing questions, then you should have the Courage to answer probing questions also. Those who ask questions should also be ready to answer questions. Those who expect honesty of others should also be honest themselves.

When you apply the Principles of Reciprocity, Equality and Honesty to anyone who wants to attack your truth: you will find that all evil cunning liars will refuse to answer your questions. Instead they will expect you to answer all of their questions; while they cunningly avoid answering every single one of your questions. When you find someone doing this: do not waste your breath on them. If they are close enough to you so you can kill them: that will be an end to their lies and good riddance. But evil never takes the chance of exposing itself and being punished for its evil. Once you decide to apply this

principle of equal reciprocity to all who want to interview you or question you: You will discover to your amazement that NOBODY is willing to take up on your offer of such an equal exchange of words and discussion. The reason for this is because the undead permeate all air space in the world of Humanity and they poison all honest attempts to communicate between living human beings. This fact alone should wake you up to the worldwide existence of these hidden secretive filth scum who need to be exterminated with extreme prejudice from the face of the Earth.

The point is: this is how all human communication should be practiced: by applying the universal principles of Equality Honesty and Courage to everyone *without exception*. Until living humans learn to do this: living humans will never grow up as you are designed to grow up: Healthy, Strong, Honest, Courageous and <u>Good.</u>

When you know you are Good: nothing can defeat you; nothing can stop you from doing Good. Killing evil is *GOOD.* Exterminating evil is the best Good thing you can do.

The larger truth about the 19th century which ended in 2,000 A.D. is this: it was a battle for the mastery of the world between two *Jewish* evils: Jewish Bolshevik Totalitarian Stalinism, and Jewish Zionist Dynastic Rothschild Crony Capitalism. Hitler was adamantly against both of them. The result was that both these monstrous Jewish evils came together *temporarily;* just long enough to crush the Germ of TRUTH which Hitler was preaching to the world. and stamped out the last organized resistance to their Jewish racist evil. After Hitler and Germany and Europe had been destroyed, these two Jewish cultures of pure evil, they became enemies once again as they had always been… but *both of them have as their hidden agenda the destruction of all Life on Earth.*

Because both of these evils were Jewish in their roots and culture, they could not afford to fight each other and destroy themselves: this is the hidden actual true reason for the phony war called the ‘cold war’. Between them, these two Jewish filthy evil cultures managed to destroy everything of value and goodness in the world. Unless the World of Mankind wakes up and realizes

this; it is doomed to be destroyed by the undead who use this scum-filled ethnic race and culture as their chosen instrument of evil. The Jewish hatred of Gentiles is actually the undead hatred of all gentle people. Jews hate Gentiles because they are a brutalized subhuman ethnic race who secretly envy and hate their betters.-

The reason human history is so hard to decipher and understand is because the existence of those who are actually in control of events has been kept hidden from the living. The reason human history is so convoluted and difficult to unravel is because humans have been and are being controlled and manipulated by undead turds who need to be killed dead.

Why was Dresden firebombed in WW2?, killing over 100,000 innocents and burning them alive? David Irving gives a clue> it was meant to be an object lesson by the western allies to their Russian comrades to show them what their bombers could do to a city: to show off their military might and superiority. That was one superficial reason: the deeper reason is because in 1882 the first Anti-Jewish congress was held in Dresden… on **Sept 11th.**

Do you understand? The undead only *react* to threats against their chosen instruments of evil: the Zionist Jews. They try to show how powerful they are… except it took the undead 63 years to react and by then it was too late. Later… on another Sept 11th : 56 years after the 1945 reaction to the 1882 Anti-Jewish Congress they try again to show how powerful they are in New York. They are not powerful at all. Their power is a carefully contrived illusion. They are weak, frail evil rotting things that must be exterminated with extreme prejudice.

Exactly why did WW2 start? Why did this small local territorial squabble between Germany and Poland grow to include the entire world? All conventional history books give false reasons for it, half-truth, deceptions. The truth why the Danzig Corridor dispute turned into a global Armageddon has never been satisfactorily explained… *until now… until I did some closer in-depth research into the period just before it started.*

What happened first must be put into the correct historical context of Europe in the 18th and 19th centuries. WW2 started because Jews were being *emancipated*: they were being given the right to own property and own businesses and vote; rights they had never enjoyed before. This allowed the undead to use their 'chosen' instrument of evil the Jews… to *Jewify* the lands they lived in… that is: poison all the cultural, ethical, moral, religious values and mores and norms and replace them with the utter poison of Satanic greed and avarice and hate and envy and jealousy and evil. For centuries: Jews emigrating from Russia infiltrated European kingdoms and countries. For centuries, Jews had infiltrated kingdoms like Portugal, Spain and the Netherlands and *Jewified* them. Some of these countries realizing too late how evil this foreign alien ethnic race actually was, kicked them out; but by then it was far to late to repair the damage they had done. Not only that, Jews hide their true ethnic evil by constantly changing their names and intermarrying into the highest families possible so as to gain influence and power over the land they live in. This is still going on today and has not stopped. The Jewish infiltration of Europe through the Muslim invasion of Europe was halted by El Cid; but it was far too late for Spain. It had already been corrupted at the highest level of its aristocracy. Then from the other side of Europe came the other series of infiltrations and emigrations of Russian Jews. They invented their own false Yiddish culture which is not Jewish at all. The first country to be Jewified in continental Europe from the east was Poland. The Jews intermarried into Polish aristocracy and took it over. This resulted in Poles becoming the Pariahs of both Europe and Russia: hated for their filthy backstabbing betrayals and cunning deceit and dishonesty. You can read about the evil of the Poles in Nicolai Gogol's book 'Taras Bulba.'
From this first infiltration, Jews began emigrating further into Europe where they had already been recognized as a foreign evil race of moneygrubbers… but this time other cultures had an answer to their stinking up the place with their usury and rape and hate: They put them into isolated ghettoes. Exactly as they had lived for centuries in Russia: where they had formed their own Jewish ghettoes and isolated themselves voluntarily from all the rest of humanity; which was why they became so despised and hated by the people in the Russian Empire. They did it to themselves as they always do.

The exodus and emigration of this tiny little ethnic race must be put into a larger context: During this time the world population of humans was exploding and the Jews were also increasing in numbers like a plague of rats… only more so. They were having more babies, raising more children than other ethnic cultures: this forced them to emigrate out of their overcrowded ghettoes instead of staying where they were.

Then the Industrial Revolution happened and the rate of human overpopulation of the earth took an upturn of drastic proportions that overpopulated Europe into the hundreds of millions. Along with this increase in the lowest classes: came an increase in their power due merely to the increase of their numbers… The masses of Europe began demanding the same rights and privileges which the ruling elites had enjoyed for centuries: namely the right to political power, the right to decent wages, the right to vote, the right to own property…

Numerous grass roots movements sprang up all over Europe and Russia: strikes, riots, revolutions, uprisings, civil unrest... all of which threatened the power of the aristocracy and ruling elite and upper classes… In this mass scramble to climb over your neighbor's back to a higher place in the overpopulated shitpile of civilization, the Jews were first. It was they who managed to gain emancipation long before the Labor Unions, before the Woman's Suffragette movement. One European country after the next granted Jews emancipation: gave them the right to own property and vote. One country after the next was infiltrated by Jews, taken over by Jewish interests and its filthy culture; until only Germany was not completely Jewified. This happened so fast that most Jews in other European countries who enjoyed high status and had influential positions of power and had great wealth *were of Polish origin*… They were ex-Polish Jews living in Austria, Czechoslovakia, Hungary, Romania, etc… but their origins were Polish; and they took over countries like Hungary and Austria in a flash and Jewified them as much as they could.

This is the cultural ethnic background of Jews in Europe you need to understand so you can understand what happened next when the National Socialists of Germany and Hitler began trying to create a pure ethnic nation

made only of German speaking people and German origin in the 1930's. The Jews are more evil than any other ethnic race and their undead recognized the threat to their *secret hidden* supremacy instantly. The Jews declared war on the National Socialist movement, the Nazi's, Hitler and Germany. They began mobilizing to stop Hitler from deporting Jews and stripping them of their rights and property and positions of power and influence. They did this as a *reaction*. The undead only *react* to any new threat which the healthiness of LIFE-ENERGY creates.

How had this happened? It happened because Jews are supremacists and elitists. They always *slide* into the highest social positions of power and influence with the undead aiding and abetting them at every twist and turn. They instinctively move into the most lucrative corrupt evil professions, they migrate into the highest places of power and wealth. It happened because a young Austrian boy named Adolph living in the country went to live in the capital of Austria, Vienna: the center of all Austrian high society and power and corruption. It happened because out of the 200,000 Jews living in Austria: *180,000 of them were living in Vienna* and they were a distinctly different culture and race from Austrians. It happened because Adolph had a stunning *cultural* insight about the difference between Jews and decent Austrians. It happened because Adolph had spent his entire life in a small Austrian town which had <u>not</u> been Jewified yet. It happened because in Austria and in many other places, Jews only congregated in the largest centers of power: the capitals of nations like Paris, London, Venice, Rome, Vienna. They didn't give a fart about the masses in the countryside who had no power and no say and were not corrupted and Jewified yet. It happened because in the first and only time to ever occur in human history: a poor person was lucky enough to come from nowhere to the pinnacle of political power: and what's more, he never forgot his insight about the difference between Jews and decent people, and he spoke this truth for years and years. It happened because the Jews in Europe took over too many places of power and influence too fast: so fast that it was noticed not just by Adolph but by many other people.

The result was by 1938… nobody liked the Jews and nobody wanted them living in their country. Not just in Europe. This is one fact and truth which the Jewish controlled owned media tries to cover up. The other thing you

need to understand is that once Adolph Hitler gained power as Chancellor of Germany: he dropped all of his anti-Semitic rhetoric and he dropped the entire problem of the Jews like a hot potatoes because he was a corrupt and evil opportunist who had only used his insight into Judaism as a political tool to get himself into power. But it was too late for the Jews of Europe. Hitler had already enlightened the masses of Europe about the evils of Jewry and international Jews and Judaism.

The other factor which must be understood was Hitler's drive to unify Germany back into a country which contained all the German speaking people in Europe. In this he was a genuine nationalist. What he didn't know was that between the Versailles's Treaty of 1918 which parceled out large portions of Germany to other nations, and 1938… The Germans living in these expatriated lands had *personally experienced* a systematic oppression; inflicted on them almost exclusively by Jews; where they had lost their property, their rights, etc, and were being systematically persecuted and hounded into oblivion.

So... Hitler marches into the Rhineland, Hitler marches into Sudetenland… Hitler marches into Austria… Hitler marches into Czechoslovakia… and frees the oppressed German people from their oppressors: right?

What is not revealed and what is barely mentioned is that in this expansion of Germanic power and territory: Hitler was not targeting Jews or persecuting them: He was just freeing Germans from foreign rule into a single Germanic Ethnic Nation. What happened next, happened spontaneously in every single land he took over and included into the German Reich. Every single *local govt and city* that was repatriated with Germany got rid of their Jews; stripping many of them of their possessions, property and wealth and deporting them OUT of:

The Rhineland
Hanover
Vienna
Sudetenland
Slovakia

Moravia
Bohemia
Carpatho-Ukraine for god's sake

The problem was that nobody wanted them… most of them were ex-Poles; but Poland didn't want them either. So what the Nazi Regime did was shunt them into Poland by the trainload in the middle of the night while the Polish border guards and officials were all asleep. Over 500.000 deported homeless, *penniless* Jews were secretly run into Poland by train at night: Poland, the land of the Jews; the first country to come to the aid of Jews the first country to emancipate them and give them the right to own property… until Poland became the most Jewified, filthy, corrupt nation in all Europe.

So for 4 years… from 1936 to 1939… Nazi Germany is steadily getting rid of deported unwanted Jews at night and leaving them stranded in the middle of Poland! Not because of Hitler, but because every time a region was freed from Jewish control, domination and power and greed… it was the local populations who had experienced being ruled by Jews that wanted these foreigners: these Polish Jews OUT: 'RAUS POLSKI JUDEN! GET THE HELL OUT! WE NOW KNOW WHAT YOU ARE LIKE WHEN YOU HAVE POWER OVER US!'

Oh the shame! Oh the humiliation! Oh the downfall of rich powerful Jews! Finding themselves stranded, penniless in the middle of Poland… a land filled with Polish Jews!... *who didn't want them either*! Bereft of the homeland they thought they had! No sanctuary! No safety! Evil becomes vicious when it is cornered. Evil shows its teeth when it is cornered. Evil shows its undead hatred towards all living creatures when it is found out. The undead had to find a way for these agents to escape punishment: these puppets of the dead: they had poured too much time and evil into the takeover of Europe by these Jews to allow it to fail. The answer to these Polish Jews being put into prison camps by the Polish govt no less was the evil that was WW2.

Why did this happen? Because the Jews blocked all of Hitler's attempts to deport Jews out of Europe through legal channels. In fact the Zionists allied themselves with Hitler hoping to have the Jews sent to Palestine; but this was blocked also; Israel had not been invented yet; the land was still owned by

people already living there for thousands of years. The entire horror and insanity of WW2 came about because the Polish Jews did not like being forcibly ousted from the German lands which they had infiltrated with their alien evil culture. If international Jewry had agreed to let Hitler deport these Polish Jews out of Germany: it would have been the END of all Jewish international power and corruption at the very top of civilized societies. But this did not happen because the undead did not allow it to happen. The undead slowly and systematically turned the wishes and motives of civilized men around until it was the Germans who were being ousted from their land and property and deported to Siberia where they perished in Stalin's death camps called the 'gulag'.

Just as the French Revolution which was supposed to be based on 'Liberty Fraternity and Equality" was ruined and turned into a Reign of Terror with a fucking EMPEROR ruling all of Europe with an iron fist instead of the Divine Right of Kings to rule ethnic Nations: so too was the German National Socialist Movement systematically corrupted sand poisoned by the most evil men on earth in crucial positions of centralized power. Where was any Liberty or Fraternity or Equality under Napoleon's Imperial rule? It was taken over and poisoned by a Corsican before the peasants of the land of France managed to have any voice in the new French revolutionary govt. The same thing happened to Hitler's intelligent decision to deport the Jews out of Germany: it was sabotaged.

This historical fact which has been covered up and brushed under every historical carpet explains the entire dynamic of how and why Germany's dispute with Poland over the Danzig corridor turned into WW2. It explains the hidden motives in a series of obvious reactions and consequences coming from this mass of unwanted Jewish refugees being illegally dumped back into Poland where nearly all of them had originally come from…

First: the reaction of the Polish Jewish elite in Poland was pure outrage and hatred against Germany and Hitler. This effectively made all of Hitler's negotiations over the Danzig Corridor with Poland fruitless. It turned the entire Polish nation into a nation of German haters. Remember; this was happening over a period of four years! It forced the Polish govt to build a

system of concentration camps to house these homeless Jews in. It also created a huge anti-Jewish sentiment in Poles who were not Jewish and not Jewified and not at the top positions of power and wealth. Poland became a land of ethnic hatred against both Germans *and* Jews…! All this happened BEFORE WW2 began. This was WHY it began. This was HOW it began. The resentment of Jews at being found out and taken OUT of circulation so they could not poison human society with their filth.

Second: Why was this never mentioned by the Poles? The Germans never mentioned it: they didn't want to the world to know how they had been getting rid of Jews in this manner that's for damned sure… But Poland the Land of the Jews and the most Jewified nation in Europe was caught in a bind: in a horrible bind. It could not admit what the Germans were doing to them. They could not allow anyone to know this was going on… WHY?

Otherwise… the deportation of Jews from other lands who didn't like them would have caught on like wildfire and every Jew in the western world would have been running to escape from being deported and running to find a safe haven like rats seeking cover in the deepest cracks of the earth when they know they are being exterminated. This would have destroyed the false IMAGE of the Jews as being a normal race of decent people who are not evil. If this had gotten out: every anti-Semite would have loaded his revolver, whet his knife or grabbed his rifle or scythe… and gone to personally evict their local Jews from their high places of wealth and power and safety. There was so much rail traffic and trade going on between Russia and Germany and Europe through Poland by rail which the Poles were profiting from that they couldn't stop the flood of Jewish deportees being snuck into their country. Remember; over ½ of Poland was an illegal seizure of German territory with a huge German speaking population: and they didn't like Jews either.

What happened was this: The Polish govt stuck the deported Jews into huge concentration camps… At the same time as a backlash: many Polish Jews and others began massacring German speaking Poles in Poland in a wave of blind racist hatred… brought about by having their own Jewish filth thrown back into their faces… stripped of all their fucking money and status and

property… *stripped naked of everything that made them effective instruments of undead evil.*

So now you know *why* Poland was mobilizing for war while these negotiations about the Danzig Corridor were going on and why the Poles were planning to invade Germany and *why* all the negotiations over the Danzig Corridor were a farce. In fact if Hitler had waited a few more months; Poland would have invaded Germany instead of Germany invading Poland.

So… Now you know *why* there were concentration camps in Poland: they were there *before* the Germans invaded Poland. They had been built to house over 500,000 deported, homeless, penniless Jews. Hitler invaded Poland because he learned of the horrible massacres going on in Poland and what Polish Jews were doing to German speaking people inside Poland… an ethnic nation existing only because of a foreign Treaty giving them special preference: while all the other ethnic people of Europe never got their own ethnic Nation. This happened because as everyone knows who has studied the history of Europe, Poland was known as the Land of the Jews and as such: it was favored by all the Jews who gathered at the Versailles Treaty to grab as much power and territory and rights as they could for themselves. Incidentally, the Versailles Treaty was also the beginning of the Jewish Zionist movement that wanted a Jewish Homeland in Palestine: and fuck all the legal rights of the Palestinians living there for 2,000 years.

Imagine the chagrin of the Germans after conquering ½ of Poland only to find concentration camps filled with deported homeless jews they had kicked out of Germany. Ach du Lieber! Now they had to take care of these scum! They had to feed and clothe them! What to do with them? The answer was obvious: Put them to work! Germany did NOT put their women into factories; they were a better than the allies in their respect of women. Instead, they put criminals and undesirables to work for the war effort.
Now you know *why* the English/Jewish international bankers of the City of London led by Baron Rothschild created the ‘Focus group’ in 1936 designed to get their anti-German warmonger puppet Churchill into power so he could prosecute the war against Germany and wipe it off the map. These rich Jewish bankers and Lords were secretly behind inventing any excuse to start a

war against Germany because they were Jewish *first* and British second. Now you know *why* the British Govt interfered in the Danzig Corridor squabble and suddenly for no reason whatsoever; signed a Polish non-aggression Pact that stipulated Britain would come to the aid of Poland if at any time Germany invaded Poland… Not Russia! Only Germany. Now you know *why* Chamberlain was forced out of office and Churchill was stuck in as war leader. Now you know *why* Lord Rothschild's express orders to Churchill was to prosecute the war against Germany at all costs and be damned to the consequences of losing the British Empire and gutting England and turning it into a second-class nation. Now you know *why* Churchill refused all 16 of the peace proposals made to England made by Hitler.

Between 1933 and 1939 right through the war: many Jews were *voluntarily* fleeing Europe and Germany in droves. That emigration has never been fully documented or covered. But the deportation of rich Jews who had their bank accounts stripped from them and their mansions taken from them and deported back into Poland from whence they came… before WW2 began; has never been covered either… *This enraged the undead: whom these rich Jewish filth were their chosen secret instruments of committing evil.*

Their reaction to it was WW2.

Now you know WHY a curtain of lies: why mountains of lies and myths and deceptions and cover-ups have been instituted since this happened. Otherwise the myth of the hollow hoax would be destroyed and truth would be known; that in Europe in the 1930's… *nobody* liked the Jews. Not just the Germans. The cover-ups and lies and deceptions since WW2 have been done because the undead are still trying to use their chosen instruments the Jews, to destroy all Life on Earth. They are trying to put the Jews into power all over the world as quickly as they can before somebody finds out what they're doing and blows the whistle on them. Now you know *why* anti-Semitism has become a 'crime' in many Jewified nations whose national bank is owned and controlled by the private secret criminal syndicate of international Jewish Banksters. They don't want you to know that Jews were on the run long *before* Hitler put them into Polish concentration camps to protect them from the mass carpet bombing raids which all Europe was suffering from as

millions of non-Jews were being killed… The Poles were putting deported homeless Jews into concentration camps for *four years* before the Germans invaded Poland.

Now you know WHY Poland was the center of racist hatred during WW2. The instant Germany took over that filthy racist Jewish infested state they had to figure out what to do with all these deported Jews in Polish concentration camps . Now you know WHY the Jews try to blame all anti-Semitism on Hitler: not on themselves and not on Poland the Land of the Jews; they don't want you to know that before Hitler deported anyone: it was the *local govts* who deported Jews out of the Rhineland, Sudetenland etc: not the SS, not the SA, not the Wehrmacht, not the Nazi govt. It was a mass revulsion and rebellion against the alien Jewish culture of usury and avarice which these German people had suffered under for 20 years. It was a healthy reaction to evil insinuating itself into German society via this alien, poison Jewish race and culture.

Now you know *where* the entire system of concentration camps in Poland originally came from: not from the Germans or Hitler… er, except in a roundabout way, but from the Polish people and govt themselves. The Germans simply took what they found already there and used it; turning them into labor camps for the Krupp war factories and expanded them further eastwards…

All this would not have happened if Hitler had been allowed to deport the Jews out of Germany legally. All this would not have been necessary if the Jews had not declared war on Hitler and National Socialist Germany the instant the Nazis came into power in Germany. The fact is the entire system of concentration camps which Jews use to prove how awful Hitler and the Nazis were… was originally the Polish govt's solution to dealing with thousands upon thousands of deported penniless Jews illegally dumped onto their doorstep. This concentration of Jews into one small area had evil consequences and evil results because the Jewish race is more poisoned by its undead: it is poisoned more thoroughly and horribly by the undead than any other ethnic race on Earth.

Hitler and the Fallacy of the Danzig Corridor

Hitler was a weak-willed clown: an imposter, a fraud: just like Churchill was. Both were empty shells controlled by undead evil. Hitler gave up every time the going got tough. He never finished what he started. He was the opposite of a war leader: Hitler was a spoiled baby, an artist, a copycat, a sociopathic megalomaniac controlled by secret evil. Everything he did; failed. Hitler was programmed for failure. Hitler did everything he could to lose the war. It was only because of individual Germans acting on their own initiative that his war machine managed to succeed at first in spite of his interference; *disobeying his direct commands* not to attack or advance beyond a certain point. Hitler was an abused child: he was a traumatized personality; he was totally dysfunctional as a human being. He was obsessed with power. He had no friends. He didn't know how to make friends. He saw everyone as a potential; enemy: never as a friend. He was only friendly to those who worshipped him as a god. He was only friendly towards underlings who were no threat to his megalomaniac self-image as da great fucking 'genius'. He only copied those he thought were better than he was. He copied Stalin, Mussolini, the English aristocracy. He copied the only German General who had the courage to become furious with him because he was going to abandon German Troops. Hitler was only interested in power, fame and keeping his fraudulent scam going. Hitler was an actor, a sociopath. He took on personality traits of every stronger personality he met. The trouble was these personalities were frauds, deceptions. The trouble was Hitler copied these living examples like the idiot child he was: mindlessly aping what he thought was a father-image to his love-starved child soul on the level of a mindless 3 yr-old… not intelligently; not on an adult level of intelligence. In his own way he was just as much of a bumbling fool as Churchill was, except he was from the lowest class: not the highest class of his society.

Hitler was addicted to elite culture: the culture of secrecy: secret meetings, secret agreements, and secret dealings with high potentates. Hitler had no friends. Hitler didn't know what friendship is. Hitler didn't know what love is. He had never been loved. He had only been ineffectually defended by a weak mother whose husband beat and abused both him and her. Hitler had been programmed from birth to be beaten. Every artificial evil force on Earth

was assembled against him to get him into power and be beaten by the Allies.

Hitler's mind didn't function logically because the undead poisoning him twisted his perceptions on purpose: as they do with every living human. He was emotional when he should have been cerebral. He was cerebral when he should have been emotional. He was a Dyslexic personality. This disease is now being replicated in hundreds of millions and billions of insane human zombies who cannot comprehend or understand anything that is true. They are programmed to automatically reverse their understanding of things whenever they are faced with or exposed to anything that is truthful

Why did Germany lose WW2? Because the territorial squabble with Poland was not put in its honest, proper, correct context. Hitler was systematically repatriating all German speaking people into a unified greater Germany. Hitler should have publicly demanded all of West Prussia back from Poland: not just Danzig and not just the Danzig Corridor. He should have publicly declared the Versailles Treaty to be illegal and all of its contents, judgment and decisions null and void. He didn't do that because he was an evil drone secretly poisoned by undead evil and was easily manipulated to make crucial blunders which would guarantee everything he tried to do would fail.

If Hitler had been an honest person. If Hitler's wish to repatriate all German people into a greater Germany had been honest: then his military retaking of German soil would not have been seen as an act of aggression. It would have been seen as a legal takeover of stolen German lands and people. Then he would not have been accused of invading *Poland*: instead he would have been accused of taking back West Prussia from the Poles. Then England declaring war on Germany because Hitler wanted West Prussia back would have been seen as obvious bullshit it was, and the world could not have been sold the propaganda that Hitler was doing anything unethical or immoral. Then the bullshit about Hitler trying to conquer the world could not have been sold to the masses by the Jewish controlled newspapers and media. Then the British people wouldn't have bought the war mongering shit that Churchill was preaching that Germany was their enemy and that Poland was their ally: which was total bullshit. Then Chamberlain wouldn't have had any right to interfere in the territorial dispute between Germany and Poland, and Hitler

could have told Chamberlain to go fuck himself and refused to sign any agreement, then he wouldn't have been guilty of violating any agreement because he didn't fucking agree with what Chamberlain was trying to do: which was butting his fucking nose into a European squabble that had nothing to do with the British Empire whatsoever. Then Chamberlain wouldn't have had egg all over his face after Hitler invaded East Prussia and England wouldn't have declared war on Germany he wouldn't have been forced out of office and Churchill wouldn't have been pushed into power by the Rothschild Jewish racist filthy criminal banking syndicate called 'the focus'.

But Hitler didn't do this because he wasn't an honest person: he was a devious, cunning opportunist, he was a greedy empire builder; he was bent on Germanic expansion *and to hell with all the other ethnic people of Europe and the world.*

Hitler was suckered into overextending himself by nobody standing up against him when he grabbed <u>all</u> of Czechoslovakia. He should have only taken the territories where Germans were a majority: as he did with Austria, Sudetenland and the Rhineland but he didn't; because he was drunk with power and success that came too easily. Hitler was cunningly led off the moral ethical path of unifying all German lands and people into a unified, homogeneous ethnic nation and began just grabbing whatever he could. Hitler was being corrupted and set up by the undead so he could be demonized as an evil dictator: even though he had been legally elected as Chancellor. His grab for absolute power was another corruption of the undead. The undead allowed Hitler to become the virtual dictator of Germany for the simple reason that *absolute power corrupts absolutely*. The more power any human being has, the more corrupt they become. This is exactly what happened to Hitler. That's how and why all of his original plans and goals were systematically twisted and poisoned away from any moral ethical good and into evil.

THIS was how cunningly the undead orchestrated Polish-German conflict over West Prussia and twisted it into an excuse to start World War II. THIS was how cunningly the undead colored, twisted and poisoned the actual truth: the true issues were poisoned from the very beginning: the true perception of what is right and what is wrong were twisted and poisoned from the very

beginning. THIS was how the undead work. THIS is why Hitler should have the declared Versailles Treaty illegal before he did anything. Then international Jewry would not have been able to smear him with violating any treaty.

Hitler was goaded into invading West Prussia, suckered into invading first; when the Poles were already planning to invade Germany; which makes the question of who-invaded-who a total bullshit red herring.

This was a repeat of WW1; when the Tsar began mobilizing his entire Russian army to attack Germany and Austria on the bullshit excuse that he was coming to the 'aid' of poor little fucking Serbia: a nation that was guilty of being secretly involved in the assassination of the heir to the Austrian throne; *that is an act of national aggression.* When one nation conspires to assassinate the ruling elite of another nation; that is an act of war. Just as when the Poles began massacring Germans in Poland was an act of war against Germany also. But trace this back to its origin and you come to the reason why Jewish Polacks began massacring and mutilating Germans in Poland because the Nazi's had been dumping hundreds of thousands of homeless dispossessed Jews into Poland illegally at night: Jews who had been robbed of all their property and wealth and put on trains and shunted into Poland at night when the border officials were asleep. Jews who had originally come from Poland. Jews are not allowed to hate each other. So the hatred of the Polish Jews was transferred instead to the Germans living in Poland. The Polish Jews couldn't get at the Germans who were doing this to them so they began killing Germans in Poland and perpetrating the most horrible, bestial, sadistic atrocities: *exposing the undead hiding inside them: as blind racist hatred took over control of their souls the undead hiding in these Jewish Polacks took control over them and exposed their inhuman evilness.*

The reason for Jews being deported was because the German lands which Hitler had repatriated had been governed and controlled by elitist groups of racist Jews who had revealed their racist hatred of Germans. Thinking they were safe and immune from retaliation they had exposed their brutality and inhumanity towards all people who were not of Jewish blood. The people of

these German territories after their land was repatriated with the German 3rd Reich reacted with a justified anti-Semitism and stripped all Jews in heir land of their bank accounts and property: not just the ones who had been in power and had been in the police force and the secret police and had killed and tortured and oppressed them; and deported ALL of them as a bloc of ethnic filth they didn't want in their land.

But go back to why this happened… and you will find it was because when Hitler first tried to deport all Jews out of Germany: he was blocked from doing it. Nobody wanted them. Except for a few fanatical Zionists, nobody was willing to agree to his intelligent plan of getting all Jews out of Germany. The entire *international* cabal of corrupt evil Jewry was against this idea because it would publicly label all of them as *pariahs.* Which they are. At first the Zionists agreed with Hitler to accept deported Jews and let them emigrate into Palestine… BUT… Palestine was not yet a Jewish state: they did nor want them either. The result was this vermin escaped death by fleeing to every nation on Earth and poisoning those lands with their rotten Jewish love of money, power, ugliness, brutality and subhuman filth. The Jews escaping from Europe changed their names, their passports, their religions, their true backgrounds so many fucking times there is no fucking way in hell ever to trace back and find out who went where, who survived and who perished…. Which makes the entire plight of this fucking race a load of bullshit and not worth the paper it was falsified on.

It was the Jews themselves who were responsible for making the deportation of unwanted Jews out of Germany legally impossible. It was the Jews themselves who had been guilty of horrendous brutality and rapacious greed and oppression against Germans… It was the Jews themselves who forced the Nazis to dump these unwanted Jews into Poland. It was the flooding of homeless expatriate Polish Jews back into the Land of the Jews that created such a racist hatred against Germans and Germany because Jews *hate* all *people who have done anything against them on an ethnic basis of blind racist hatred which goes back thousands and thousands of years. Poland; the most Jewish nation in Europe didn't extend a helping hand to these homeless Jews. Instead the Jewish Poles enacted a law so all expatriated Poles would not be allowed to become Polish citizens. They were trying to stop the flood of*

Polish Jewish immigrants flooding back into Poland. They renounced their own people. They renounced their own legacy.
In international law: anyone who is born in a country is automatically a citizen of that country whether they live there or not. The Polish govt and people: especially the Jewish people of Poland did nothing to help these homeless Jews. Instead they fought to keep from having more of these homeless Jews dumped onto Polish soil. This historical fact exposes what the Jews are really like. When push comes to shove: *it is every Jew for himself and let the Devil take the hindmost.*
So instead of hating the homeless Jews: whom they did hate but weren't allowed to show it. The Polish people *especially the Polish Jews…* transferred their racist hatred onto the innocent German speaking people of West Prussia and began killing them: *especially women, girls and children: the most helpless victims of all. The ones who would not fight back. The easy targets.*

Another unanswered question is… exactly *when* did the Polish Regime and govt realize that these homeless penniless refugees were being dumped into Poland at night illegally? How long did this dumping go on before The Polish govt realized these refugees had not passed customs, and had no papers to show legal entry into Poland? How many of these refugees still had relatives living in Poland which they knew and found haven with them? How many undocumented refugees were dumped into Poland before the Poles realized what was happening? This then explains the overcrowded existence of the Jewish Ghetto in Warsaw. It wasn't the Germans who created the overcrowded filth of these Jews living together in a small ghetto built to house its original inhabitants. It was 4 years of homeless deported penniless Jews seeking refuge in the only place they knew: The small ghetto from which many of them had originally emigrated out of, and committed their heinous crimes against the German people… and once being deported; craftily snuck back into that ghetto *avoiding the fact that they were not Polish citizens.* This explains why after the Germans conquered ½ of Poland which is actually West Prussia: the Jews in the Warsaw ghetto were hated and despised by both Germans and Poles because it was a concentration of the most evil cunning Jewish rats who had been stripped of their wealth and positions of power and status and kicked out of the lands they had infiltrated; as the Zionist

Movement of 1918 and the Treaty of Versailles… which had given them power and had led them to practice a systematic agenda of genocidal hatred against all German people under their thumb. This explains why these cornered Jewish rats were finally exterminated, why they were sent to labor camps, why they did not protest or fight their extradition. They had already been deported and stripped of all their stinking status and wealth before when they had been deported forcibly and dumped into Poland a few years earlier.

One main missing factor in all these camps is that Poland had been having a refugee problem ever since it was invented in 1918. The nation called Poland which was mostly German land with German people living on it was suddenly given to a small cabal of Jewish Zionists who had wrangled this in the months of the political infighting during the Versailles Conference/Treaty. At the same time that the Versailles treaty was being fought over: the Russian Empire was collapsing into chaos and ruin. Armies sprang up fighting for one side or another… most of the people didn't know what or who they were fighting for except that the Tsar had been murdered and there was no law or authority to keep the bandits, thugs, swindlers, thieves and robbers from ransacking the huge estates of the Russian Nobility. From 1918 until the start of WW2 in 1939: waves of homeless refugees fleeing from the chaos and carnage sought refuge in the west and the new nation Poland was the closest to Russia. For over 20 years Poland had this problem of too many refugees entering Poland. At first Worker camps were erected in the 1920's for this excess of humanity, then more camps had to be built as more and more refugees fled into Poland…

So... even without the deportation of Jews from the occupied freed lands which Hitler took back: Poland already had been forced to erect a system of refugee concentration camps dating all the way back to the 1920's! The significance of this is huge because this also goes to explain why there was such a feeling of anti-Semitism and racial prejudice in Poland long before Hitler invaded that artificial nation whose Polish population was barely in the majority. With so many other ethnic races and the influx of unwanted aliens: The 'Polish' nation became a bastardized, multi-ethnic country with the Polish people feeling more and more threatened by these unwanted aliens who were demanding their rights and setting up their own little ethnic enclaves which

were foreign to their culture.

*There were **3.3** million Jews in Poland in 1935… up from **2.8** in 1921 after absorbing the Russian refugees fleeing from Stalin's terror. What these crazed insane racist scum were not aware of was that Stalin was not killing Jews… he was killing everyone else BUT Jews… this is where the Jewish phobia and fear of extermination came from: Not from their extermination… but from everyone else living around them being exterminated like rats. Again: the dead used this to reverse the actual truth and hide their extermination of Gentiles while protecting and cosseting their 'chosen' virus carriers; the Jews. The influx of Jewish refugees was so bad many regions of Poland were 13 to 18% Jewish.*

If you put the deportation of homeless former Polish Jews into this 20-year perspective of Poland's refugee problem, then it now becomes clear that before the detonator set off the explosion, there was a 20 year accumulation of gunpowder and dynamite which was the real basis for the racial animosity in Poland <u>*on all sides*</u>: and this refugee problem was partially the reason for the Poles over-reacting to the last wave of refugees that finally broke the camel's back of racial tolerance. The Poles had had enough of being forced to feed, clothe, house and look after thousands of people who kept on coming into Poland from the east: escaping from the civil wars and the mass genocide of Stalin going on in the Russian Empire… when the refugee problem suddenly began to be coming from the *West* also: Not just from the East from Russia: Poland went into crisis mode. Something had to be done to stop it or else Poland would be flooded with the lowest, poorest, starving, homeless people of Asia, PLUS the newly disenfranchised Polish Jews from Europe also.

Put it this way: If you are a Pole or a Jew accustomed to an affluent standard of living. If you are a European Jew… would you want to live in prison camps filled with the refuse of the Russian empire? Peasants, ethnic people of all kinds speaking foreign languages that had never seen indoor plumbing and didn't know how to read or write? The Polish concentration camp system *itself* grew into a racial powder keg. The Poles housed the refugees by their ETHNIC RACE> Gypsies in one camp, Bohemians in another, Russian kulaks in another… *and former Polish Jews in another.* Which was why only

Auschwitz had a heated swimming pool for the inmates while others were not as well run and didn't have the same facilities because the Auschwitz camp was 100% jewish. This history of the refugees flowing into and out of Poland from 1918 to 1939 would take thousands of pages and years of research to untangle and document…

Then there is another main missing element of the historical explanation why WW2 started: And that is the history of the 1,000 year Jewish drive and goal for emancipation. For thousands of years the Jewish people were held down and ostracized and kept in compounds so they would not filthy the rest of the human species with their poisoned seed and their poisoned culture and their religion of MONEY. What this did was it made the Jews more pushy: more outrageous; more ambitious than any other race on Earth. Their goal of advancement: Their goal of being recognized as a legitimate ethnic race and culture had been blocked by every country they infested not allowing them to own property: Not allowing them the rights and freedoms enjoyed by the native people. They were always newcomers: unwanted, disliked and ultimately expelled for the simple reason that they refused to integrate themselves into the culture and people whom they had invaded. Simply because of one main sin: they valued their ancient stinking rotting shit called Jewish 'culture' MORE than they valued being a decent human being. They would rather die than give up their fucking stinking rotten Jewish 'culture'.

This evil: this sin was also and is also practiced and shared by other people and other culture also… but at least they do not cling to their old ways and old culture as desperately and insanely and stupidly as Jews do. It is this 3,000 yr-old history of always being outsiders and preserving the worst, most foul customs of their fucking Jewish 'culture' which is not a culture at all: It is a familial tribalism of the worst kind. It is this legacy which made the Jews overreact to their emancipation. Once they gained ANY power: when they had ANY chance for advancement: they grabbed both hands and both feet because they had been grabbing at social power and prestige in countless different lands for thousands of years only to be evicted and be forced to do it all over again… *and again… and again… and again… <u>and failing</u>.*

Other ethnic races do not have this 3,000-yr long arduous legacy and history

of fighting for their rights as cunningly as possible: taking over positions of power and status as cunningly and as ruthlessly as possible. Once an ethnic people achieve dominance: they as *the ethnic majority;*… by dint of their numbers: mould and shape the culture of that society naturally. Jews have never had the luxury of ever being a majority *in any land they have infested.* They have always been a small minority. This mathematical fact explains why they are more virulent a culture and greedier, more grasping, ambitious, crass and crude than other normal human beings. They were forced to survive at the lowest, most subhuman levels of civilized society. This brutalized them into being the most ruthless evil filth on Earth. This was one main reason why the emancipation of Jews was so disastrous and destructive. Keep an evil snake down for 3,000 years: and when it finally gains the power to do evil: its pent-up hate and filth will explode all out of proportion to the freedom it is given.

Another missing, almost invisible factor in Jewish history and how and why WW2 started is the fact that Jewish culture and the Jewish people have always been a 2-tier society. This goes all the way back to King Herod's time and beyond. Anyone reading about the unbelievable inhuman subhuman brutality, viciousness, venality and cunning corruption of King Herod would automatically assume that every living Jew under his reign would have hated him and despised him and plotted for his overthrow for the things which he did to the Hebrew people in Judea… Yet amazingly there is not one mention of Herod being a bad person or criticized by the Hebrews of that era. Herod was not a real Jew: yet he was crowned 'King of the Jews'… so why didn't the Hebrew people rise up and depose him? Why did they instead begin to fight amongst themselves: Each fanatical Jewish sect plotting to exterminate the others… while not a word of the King Stork in the pond murdering all their babies? It does not make historical sense. BUT… this anomaly is repeated over and over again in the history of these people as it is today. Jews know who the King of the Jews is today: his name is 'Rothschild'… yet they never even whisper that forbidden secret name to anyone including each other. Their outdated insane culture depends on a King of the Jews' existing… why? For years the King of thieves lived in the underground of Paris yet never a mention of his name of existence was ever written of or spoken… why? Just as the Satanic sects worshiping Beelzebub and Moloch and Satan and Baal

never mention these names to the uninitiated. As long as the Jews had their own 'king'… they could regard themselves as members of a 'kingdom' of the Earth. If the Jews ever lose their 'king' they lose all earthly rights and ties to the Living Earth. They lose all right to exist as an ethnic tribe and culture. This is why the lower tier of Jews never criticize ruling class elite Jews… because if they did they would be committing *cultural ethnic suicide:* This is not unique. All ethnic culture refuse to point the finger of blame at their own ethnic elite ruling class… one must be ethnically faithful to one's fucking culture don'cha know… vomit: puke: shit. The French Canadians living in poverty, ignorance and squalor never criticize the corrupt French Canadian millionaires and billionaires who cheat them, tax them, rob them oppress them, lie to them and feed them anti-English racist propaganda in order to keep the French Canadian masses as brainwashed, stupid and incompetent and monolingual as possible so they will not become educated and leave that rotten stinking province of corruption and live somewhere else: So they will never learn how to speak English and thus integrate themselves successfully with the rest of English speaking North America…

BUT: the difference is that French Canadians HAVE a land which they can call their own. They HAVE a province which is theirs. Jews do not… their fragile hold on existence in this world as an ethnic race depends on keeping themselves insularly insulated from all other ethnic races to the point of a universal cultural xenophobic mania, it depends on gentiles not becoming incensed and rising up and throwing them OUT. Jews FEAR any kind of criticism like the Devil himself because they know that any critical scrutiny of them can potentially be the spark that leads to another pogrom, another mass ousting, another exodus, another Diaspora; where having lost everything they had slaved for centuries to build up has gone to waste and ruin and they are reduced once again to homeless beggars despised by the rest of humanity. It is this fear, this fear of their ultimate doom and extinction which keeps them from criticizing themselves and their own leaders and ruling elite. They are even more reluctant to point out the evils of their own ruling elite than other ethnic or cultural or religious groups or nationalities. Unless you *live* in their racist society: unless you are born in a Jewish society as a Jew and have your penis cut off when you are 6 days old… you will never really know what it means to be a dehumanized subhuman Jew… this is true of all other civilized

human cultures, but it is even more true of the Jewish people.

The point is… part of the sudden violent backlash of Jews taking over the western world comes from their natural upward mobility being stifled and suppressed and destroyed for 3,000 years. There are reasons for everything…

BUT… unless you INCLUDE the presence and existence of the rotting dead ghouls in the realm of the undead continually poisoning everything that is HEALTHY and GOOD and BEAUTIFUL… you will never truly understand just how and why things happen because it is they who are behind all of it.
Why did all these refugees flock into Poland?... Because the Jews who engineered this political coup in the Versailles Conference came from a long line of Jewish refugees: homeless wandering Jews fleeing from Russian pogroms had settled in the original Duchy of Poland for hundreds of years long before Stalin that mass murderer came into power. The homeless Jews thought they had finally had a home! They had been promised emancipation and then it was cruelly taken away from them. Emancipation had been held out to the Jews like a carrot for centuries… they hungered for that carrot like a starving donkey hungers of a glistening carrot help up in front of its nose for centuries: and once they got it they went mad… they went insane and became the most brutal ruthless overlord, the most subhuman raving evil monsters the world had ever seen. It wasn't that the Jews slavered for emancipation… And their undead slavered for it also. It was and is the undead of the Jewish race who are responsible for how Jews behave. The lowest most evil undead homeless wandering CRIMINAL spirits in the nether-realm between Life and death at last saw a place they could all congregate. The legacy of the wandering homeless Jews: their undead cam back to bite them when they finally gained their emancipation and became legal Polish citizens with the right to own property and vote… How dare the living outdo the undead! Why this is unheard of! Our offspring must forever be less than we dead rotting ghouls are: never better or greater! Let us ruin their Polish Emancipation and flood them with the lowest homeless refuse of all Asia and Russia!... and let them become homeless again and again! Until they are all dehumanized and corrupt like we the undead are!

The period leading up to the onset of WW2 is filled with missing information

and facts which have been cunningly and mysteriously wiped out of the record books which leads to a whole host of contradictory falsified facts confusing the main issue. For Instance, Dr, Frederick Toben; an Australian of German descent and one of the most reliable and honest historical researchers and historians of the Hollow Hoax myth: published the fact that the Polish govt had built a huge system of concentration camps *before* Hitler invaded Poland… BUT… However… Toben says that these camps were built for Germans, Ukrainians, Gypsies, *but not for Jews*?

Look at this one supposed false fact. The most honored honest historians of our time: vilified and hounded by international Jewry into retirement and finally silenced… publishing such a misleading false fact about Poland in the 1930's. You mean that all the Jews fleeing from the Russian revolution and the civil war and Stalin and from Nazi Germany and the Anschluss for 6 years did not flee into Poland? You mean that for 20 fucking years between 1918 and 1939 no Jews fled into Poland? "The Land of the Jews"? You mean that only Ukrainians, Gypsies and German speaking Poles were interred in these concentration camps? How fucking disingenuous can you get?

During that time Europe was in a state if upheaval. Ukrainians were fleeing the mass starvation which Stalin was enforcing upon that Christian ethnic nation: true With mass poverty and economic collapse and civil war: gypsies could no longer ply their trade as bloodsuckers of affluent nations who allowed them to wander freely where they wished without banning them from their borders. Gypsies are mostly from ancient Roman stock and Jewish stock: they fled to the one nation they thought was safe in those troubled times: true.

BUT: to discount the entire exodus of Jews from all of Europe between 1930 and 1939… and not admit that one single Jew that fled into Poland was ever interred into a concentration camp! Is a horrible travesty of the historical truth. Jews had a long history of settling in Poland for 1,000 years before WWII: True: many of the refugees changed their names. Many of them hid their Jewish identities because they were wanted by the authorities. Many of them had no papers and did not say they were of Jewish descent. Many of them called themselves expatriated Poles when they were actually expatriated

Polish Jews. But the main fact which has been covered up and twisted beyond recognition: that there was no mass flooding or fleeing of Jews back into Poland is utterly disgusting. The fact is that no Jewified Polish govt would ever build concentration camps like Auschwitz for any other ethnic people except their own: period. The Poles did not give a rat's ass for any other ethnic people except their own: and the ruling elite of Poland were predominantly intermarried with Jews. This is why the expatriate Poles people are now a race of twisted, ugly dwarves: a race of brutalized, subhuman greedy money grubbers. The Polish genetic pool was systematically poisoned by intermarriage: mixing them with Jews for hundreds of years produced an ugly people. The people they interred into these concentration camps were mostly Polish Jews: period: End of story. No Polish Govt ever built any concentration camps with a fucking heated swimming pool for any Ukrainians or Gypsies or Germans. And no Nazi architects did either. The Poles built these heated swimming pools because they were interring their fellow Polish JEWS who had been stripped of all their rank and wealth and land and status and had nowhere to go and were refused Polish citizenship by the Polish govt. What the Jews of Poland did to their own brethren has been covered up and buried and wiped off the records. That they would do something like this to their own countrymen is a perfect example of what the Polish people and their Jews were famous for and known about for centuries. The reputation of Poland and the Polish people and the Jews embedded in their society has a long history of deceit, brutality, betrayal, conniving, sly traitorous, double-dealing back stabbing scum. All you need to do is read the History of Poland and the Jews who emigrated into Poland and what they did and kind of people they were, to realize that the racist hatred, the sudden double-face of ingratiating Pole with hat in hand when he does not have the upper hand, into the murdering rapist Pole, the cheating sneering Pole when he has the upper hand, does not come from fiction. It comes from their entire culture and genetic background *and their dead ancestors*: the dead who poison the souls and bodies of their own offspring. Poland was a land of racist hatred for centuries long before WW2: Jews hating Poles, Poles hating Jews: Jews intermarried with Poles being hated by both their families: Jewish and Polish. The Jewish worship of MONEY taking over their entire culture and corrupting them. Making them commit the most horrible beastly atrocities. This long history of the Polish people and the land once called

Poland and how they were infiltrated by Jews and what this infiltration did to them is an object lesson in how the ethnic purity of every ethnicity can be poisoned and destroyed by an alien race whose ethical and moral values do not coincide with the race it intermarries with. You can see the racial difference of the German Jews and the Polish Jews in the many photos taken in these concentration camps. The Polish Jews are the exact caricatures of ugliness, subhuman brutalized, sly, scrawny, hook-nosed scum that racist pre-war posters depicted in Germany. The German Jews are handsome, winsome, healthy: the girls are pretty; their babies are blossoming into a new world of German kindness which they do not trust or understand: but their mothers trusted the Germans with their babies and their lives and found a happiness in these camps which existed nowhere else in Europe at that time… This was another evil: a horrible reversal of the truth: reversing the happy healthy motherhood of German girls and wives and babies: with Jewish concentration camp prisoners being the only living spawn to experience any happiness during the horrors of WW2 in Europe while the millions of beautiful healthy German boys and girls were killed, murdered, raped, left to starve to death and die, enslaved into death camps at the end of the war: So the most evil poisoned spawn of Jews survived; while the most healthy, loving, kind race of the German people perished. It was a twisted sick, sly travesty of what all of Germany had once been before WW2: created: invented by the dead in prison camps; for the evil spawn they use as puppets, poisoned Jewish shells to poison the rest of the human species.

Why were these Jews put into concentration camps? They were put there not because the Polish nation could not absorb so many homeless penniless Jewish refugees. They were put there because the Jewish Polish ruling class and the Polish people and the Jews worship MONEY ABOVE ALL HUMAN KINDNESS. Let our poor brothers die and starve! If they have NO MONEY: they are no kin of mine! We disown all poor Jews of Polish ancestry! Because they HAVE NO FUCKING MONEY. This is the fucking untold story and the untold shame and filth of Poland and what happened before WW2. This was and IS the stinking filthy Jewish culture which grew OUT of Poland and into all of Europe and all over the stinking rotten corrupt world of human civilization since that time. They were put there because of the hatred the rich have for the poor. They were treated as criminals because

THEY HAD NO FUCKING MONEY. Those that had money could bribe the officials and obtain falsified documents claiming they were Polish citizens. The ones who had NO MONEY were put into prison. Just as the poor were put into prison: into the poorhouse Until 1951! IN ENGLAND! The Poorhouse law was only discontinued and the filthy prisons for the British poor were only stopped in 1951!!! Do you have any conception how subhuman, how evil these two national cultures and govts were and still are? The two nations which started WW2 and were the cause for WW2 beginning was both under Jewish control and JEWIFIED. They were the 2 most evil Jewish, Jewified cultures of Europe, the most evil worshippers of MONEY: the most evil prophets of MONEY, of PROFITS.

Now in today's politically correct global hegemony of the Rothschild criminal mafia: horrors! One mustn't say a bad word about these stinking scumbag moneygrubbers…. NOT ANYMORE.

Why did it happen like this? Because when the Versailles Treaty was convened, every fucking organized Jewish lobby in the fucking Jewish world flocked to that convention and lobbied for the creation of an independent Polish nation because Poland was more filled with Jews than any other fucking European nation; because Poland had been Jewified more than any other fucking nation on Earth. Because Poland had once been a nation which had promised them Emancipation, and these Jews hungered for this rise in social status with all their evil souls.

Why was Poland the most Jewified nation in Europe? Because the Poles had been the first European country to allow Jews to emigrate out of Russia escaping the pogroms of the Tsarist forces during the Middle Ages. Why did this happen? Because Poland just happened to be the most eastern European country with its border right next to the Russian Empire. Why was Poland more Jewified than any other nation in Europe? Why was Poland more friendly towards Jews than any other nation in Europe? Because Jews had been systematically intermarrying into Polish aristocracy for hundreds of fucking years until nearly all of the Polish ruling elite were of mixed Jewish blood,

The *Principle* of National Socialism was poisoned at the very beginning by the Treaty of Versailles. How was it poisoned? By only granting certain European ethnic people *who were friendly towards Jews;* AND NOBODY ELSE nationhood. All the Moravians, Slovaks, Slavs, Ukrainians, Latvians, Lithuanians, Estonians, Kurds, Armenians, etc, etc, could go fuck themselves as far as national ethnic autonomy was concerned. But friends of the Jews were given special favors. This was how the Principle of National Socialism was poisoned at its roots before it ever had a chance to be tried, *long* before Hitler came into power. This was how the ideas and principles of National Socialism were poisoned at the very beginning: By only one people trying to become an ethnic nation: AND NO OTHER ETHNIC PEOPLE ALLOWED TO TRY THIS. By this one people being labeled as 'da master race'. By one stinking megalomaniac Hitler portraying Germans as 'da superior race'. Just as the Victorian British ruling elite had invented the myth of the superiority of the British ruling class, just as the Jews had invented the myth of being da fucking 'chosen' people and preserved this lie for 3,000 fucking years. You can see the systematic workings of the undead at work and their corrupting of all human GOOD in Wilson's original 14 points. You can see how Wilson was systematically blocks and twisted and corrupted into giving up all of his 14 points and compromising and becoming one of the elite evil cabal of superpowers who carved up the world according to the dictates of the most evil undead filth and their minions, their slaves: their rats the Jews… All you have to do is study Wilson and the Treaty of Versailles and how his original goal to save the world from this horror ever happening again was twisted into the opposite direction and made certain that it WOULD happen again.

This is why Hitler should have declared the Versailles treaty illegal before he ever began trying to force the Jews out of Germany. It was the Versailles Treaty that had allowed them to infiltrate Germany and poison it and begin to Jewify it as quickly as possible and take control of the media, the academic sector, the banking sector, the sex industry, the drug trade, the entertainment industry, the shops, the scientific community, the medical sector; etc, etc as they always do everywhere they go… This was why the Russians had put them into ghettoes and didn't let them infiltrate their society. This was why the Jews hated the Russians so much; because they were effectively kept from poisoning the Russian Empire for hundreds of years… like they had the

Babylonian Empire and the Egyptian Empire and the Abyssinian Empire and the Austrian Empire and the British Empire and the French Empire with their poisonous culture of greed, deception, lies and cunning swindles. This was why when the undead Jewish instrument of evil called Stalin gained control of the Russian Empire he began killing as many non-Jewish Russians as he could as quickly as he could with his Jewish death squads.

You see; when you try to understand human History by tracing the origins of things; by tracing the actual causal roots of the dominos; what-caused-what… the historical roots of WW2 come from the alien, ethnic race of Jews: a people who have no homeland and are not faithful to any land they live in or any nation or any ruler or ruling elite: a people who cannot be trusted, a people who keep to themselves and do not mix with other humans except in the marketplace where they sell their lies and swindles; a racist filthy tribe of Jewish scum who have preserved this ancient, evil, obsolete, stupid culture of Jewry, Judaism, Usury, circumcision, lies, hate, etc, etc, ad-vomit because they were fucking god's 'chosen' people. They were 'special'. They were more evil, more cunning, better at lying. Better at swindling people out of their money, etc puke, puke. Everywhere Jews went they were not wanted. They spread like a virus: a poisonous deadly disease. They spread their filthy dirty culture everywhere they went… *until it caught on… until the people of the land they infected became greedy also… until the people of the land they infested became swindlers and liars also… until they had intermarried with the highest elite and poisoned them with their culture of satanic avarice and hate. Until gold and silver became the only way how people exchanged things with each other. Until MONEY: the root of all evil entrenched itself into the culture and society of the lands they infested…*

And then after these Jewish scum had done their job of corrupting an entire land, they were found out… but by then it was too late… the virus of greed had been implanted: they had done their job as minions of Satan… another ethnic race was permanently infected with the love of money: so they fled to another land and did the same thing all over again; corrupting people with the love of gold, avarice: teaching Kings and rulers how to become powerful killers by loaning them money to go to war: teaching rulers how to become rich by making them mass murderers.

Who was responsible for starting WW2? The legal point of what-justified-what by legal 'treaties' being broken is total rubbish. The entire justification of England and France declaring war was that Hitler was becoming too rapacious, invading too many European nations, trying to conquer all of Europe: not repatriating the German people back into a unified Ethnic National Socialist…

Which then would become so powerful, so much better than any other nation on Earth; cleansed of its Jews, cleansed of Jewish filth, Jewish culture, Jewish banks, Jewish greed and Jewish pornography, etc. That Germany would have become the shining example of how all: ALL ethnic people should live: under one government, one ethnic culture, one ethnic people, one ethnic land. A homogeneous form of nationality which would have transformed the entire quality of LIFE into a context of living among FRIENDS who have the same values, culture, religion, background, cultural upbringing: This would have created nations… populations of human beings that did not ascribe to the dog-eat-dog ethic of Zionist International Jewry: the globalist filth of multi-ethnic cultures all mixed up together with nobody having anything in common with their neighbors; creating of billions of alienated, isolated individuals who would never experience what living in a community is like and never know what they were missing and have all the social organizations of their nations systematically taken away from them, poisoned, discontinued, taken over.

The tactic of undead evil is DIVIDE AND CONQUER. Divide all the human species into alienated anti-social drones. Make sure Humans are constantly at war with each other. Foment hatred, mistrust, fear, etc, etc… Make sure there is no lasting peace. Poison every attempt at human happiness the instant it appears: Destroy all positive change and replace it with evil change. Make everything worse instead of better. Make everything sicker instead of healthier. Twist every healthy instinct and idea until it is REVERSED and becomes the OPPOSITE of what it originally was intended to be.

Hitler was inserted into Germany as an alien evil in order to stop a better German society from being created in Germany. Just like Napoleon was inserted into France as an alien evil to stop the French Revolution from

creating a better France. Hitler's original premise of the evil of Jewry and deporting all Jews out of Germany was true… But Hitler never finished any job he started: he never finished what he started: Everything that fucking weakling did was half-assed. Conquering only HALF of Poland when he could have conquered all of it… Conquering only HALF of France when he easily could have conquered all of it. Introducing anti-Jewish laws and regulations that only forced some Jews out of Germany: not all of them.

The basic thing was Hitler was not HONEST. Hitler did not tell the Jews of Germany: "I want all of you OUT of Germany! Get OUT! You are not wanted here!" Instead, the second he came into power he stopped all of his anti-Jewish speeches and never said one more word against the Jews.

If Hitler had been HONEST about his anti-Jewish agenda: Then nobody could have accused him of being a power-mad dictator trying to conquer the world. The German people did not like the Jews and wanted them OUT of Germany. If Hitler had been an honest leader he would have voiced the honest sentiments and feelings and wishes of the German people; but he didn't do that: that lazy fucking spoiled asshole spent his time watching American movies and sleeping all day and taking walks and hobnobbing with his little circle of ass kissers which he surrounded himself with: Hitler was a fucking megalomaniac. He spent his fucking time dreaming of huge massive colossal architectural monstrosities that appeased his insane fantasies of creating 'da greatest empire' in da world'; and da German people being 'da superior race'…. Which was and is exactly the same fucking evil megalomania which Jews are guilty of. and one of the main reasons why they are so despised and hated. The German people were not better than any other people. They were not a superior ethnic race….

<u>But;</u>

They had the POTENTIAL of becoming better than any other ethnic people on Earth. It was this budding *potential* which the undead instantly recognized and worked to destroy before it could blossom and grow and take over the world and become so healthy and powerful that it would KILL ALL EVIL ON EARTH.

They recognized this growing healthy Life Energy instantly because they had destroyed thousands and thousands of other budding new Positive Life Energies before: They have been destroying and poisoning every budding New Life Energy of the Earth for millions of years. The undead can recognize a budding Positive Healthy life Energy the instant one is born… even before it is born. They can recognize the danger of a healthy young girl meeting a healthy young boy and falling in love with each other. They constantly work to destroy the mating chances of all healthy *genetically compatible* humans and make sure they never get a chance to raise a healthy baby. They make sure marriages are as genetically incompatible as possible. Just as WW1 was orchestrated to destroy all the positive people living on Earth at that point in time: So was WW2 orchestrated by the undead to destroy all positive LIFE energy on Earth before it could blossom and grow so strong the undead would never be able to poison it or kill it.

The obvious fucking hypocrisy of Jews: accusing the Nazis of evil because they believed the German people were a superior race… When Jews have believed the same thing of their own fucking ethnic race for three fucking thousand years as being "god's 'chosen' people". This is just another cunning example of how the undead cunningly reverse everything that is originally good and healthy and twist it into the opposite; into negative evil.

The Principles of National Socialism were CORRECT.

The Principles of National Socialism ARE correct.

You don't need a fucking Hitler to create a National Socialist Nation! All you need are people who share the same culture, language, values, past history, etc. to live together in one society peacefully without hate, greed, without conflict, without envy… as equals.

You don't need to be a fucking 'superior race' in order to kick out all other ethnic minorities from your midst and create an ethnic nation that is unified, cohesive, organized, cooperative and isn't constantly fighting with each other on an individual basis, on a racist basis, on a religious basis of racial, religious, ethnic differences etc, etc: thus destroying all forms of greater social

cohesion, cooperation and intelligent planning and intelligent organization based upon the intelligent Principles of Equality, Fraternity, and Freedom.

Hitler's quarrel with Jews was CORRECT
The German quarrel with Jews IS correct.

Jews have NO HOMELAND
Jews have NO NATIONAL IDENTITY
Jews have no NATIONAL CULTURE
Jews have no NATIONAL LANGUAGE
Jews ARE NOT A COHESIVE ETHNIC RACE
The evil of Jewry is simple and obvious
Jews have only one prime agenda and priority: and that is;

THE PURSUIT OF THEIR OWN FUCKING SELFISH PERSONAL PRIVATE SECRET CONCERNS

THE PURSUIT OF THEIR OWN SECRET ROTTEN PRIVATE CONCERNS

THE PURSUIT OF COMMITING EVIL

THE COMMITING OF EVIL
INDIVIDUAL SELFISHNESS GONE STARK MAD

This is the exact same fucking evil which all the most evil robber barons of the 18th and 19th century were guilty of: From the fucking Rockefellers to the fucking Harrington's to the fucking Marlborough's. It is the exact same evil which all ruling elites and aristocracies were and are guilty of: The pursuit of making their own private fucking fortunes and becoming filthy rich, and becoming filthy powerful and filthy 'important' and climbing up the fucking ladder of the upwardly mobile fucking shitpile of civilization.

The only difference is that this one ethnic people of Jews: are bent on worldly success, power, greed, avarice, money etc: both as an ethnic religion/culture/race… and individually! Not as a small group of ruling elite, not as one power mad ruler or king or emperor, not as one evil dictator… but

as an entire ethnic race: both collectively and individually bent on domination and control of the Earth: as an ethnic fucking race: who all have their undead evil stinking ghouls poisoning them, pushing them into the highest, most sickening evil positions of power, influence and filth possible. *Jews do not do this consciously!* The undead who have chosen them to commit evil do it. The undead who control and manipulate them do it.

What ethnic race has this evil as their agenda and goal for thousands of years? NO OTHER ETHNIC RACE HAS THIS except Jews. What other ethnic race is so universally disliked and despised? NO OTHER because Jews are more evil than any other ethnic race on Earth.

This is not to say that other ethnic cultures are not evil!

They are!

All ethnic cultures are evil!

It's just that Jews are the WORST most evil stinking ethnic culture in the fucking WORLD: that's all.

This does not make any other human ethnic culture good!
It only makes them LESS evil than Jews: it's just a matter of NEGATIVE DEGREES of relative EVIL. It is just a matter of higher or lower negative degrees of evil. There is no Positive human cultural ethnic race. All human ethnic cultures are negative and evil.

The only thing positive about the human species are babies. And the only reason why babies are healthy is because they have not *yet* been systematically poisoned into pure evil by the civilized cultures they are born into. They have not YET been totally poisoned and controlled by the undead hiding *inside them* and skulking *all around them*… But given an entire lifetime to poison them they become brainwashed and evil. Every day a human baby lives it is being systematically poisoned by undead ghouls. Every night a human baby sleeps it is being systematically poisoned by undead ghouls… Day by day: night by night: the undead systematically

poison every living human on EARTH. They do this SECRETLY: INVISIBLY: CUNNINGLY: SLOWLY: GRADUALLY… so you won't notice them doing it… so you won't notice that your lowest, basest, most destructive urges, appetites and addictions are not yours but those of a sick diseased filthy rotten ghoul's.

Hitler was slowly and systematically led astray from his original intentions; he was already poisoned before he came into power; he was poisoned even more by attaining power without earning it, without learning how to use that power; he was already a psychopathic, sociopathic personality before he was slipped into power by the undead. The Undead slipped Hitler into power just as cunningly and adroitly as they slipped Churchill into power in Britain. Just as they cunningly and adroitly slipped Stalin into power by having him assassinate Lenin. Just as they cunningly and adroitly slipped FDR into power.

The Repetition and Reversal of the Undead

Go back 3,000 years and there is no York and no New York… but there was a TROY: which is the reversed spelling of YORK; with the phonetic hard 't' changed to a hard 'k'. Troy… Kroy… get it? Go back 3,000 years and there was no Hitler: but there was a HITTITE Empire which fought to defend the city of TROY against an ALLIED army of Greek invaders who sacked the huge city by using a cunning tactic: using a false flag of defeat: leaving behind a wooden horse in front of the Trojan gates: a city that worshipped horses. Go forward 3,000 years and New York is attacked and its highest twin towers are brought down by a cunning tactic known as a false flag operation: where certain power groups inside the American empire sought to further their ghouls by faking an attack on its own citadel and blaming it on a man hiding in a cave in Afghanistan.

Who was Homer? He was a blind man, hiding in a cave in Greece, who concocted a false story about Troy during the Bronze Age… battles which raged for 2 centuries for control of that city which he condensed down to 10 years and stuck in a false reason for them. The England of YORK: the power groups of the House of York had 3 English kings in its fight for

supremacy in England. The War of the Roses marked the last English king that fell in battle. Hitler was the last German king to die in battle. The Hittite armies defending the city of Troy… did its King fall in battle? Was he the last Hittite King to fall in battle? Troy-Trey: the city of three Kings; the Thirty Years War; no matter how much each new permutation twisted into new evil, everything in the present is connected to the past.

The loss of Troy marked the fall of the Hittite Empire with the loss of the copper trade and sea trade through the narrow straits of the Dardanelles.

The Hittites called Troy *Wilusa*: **Wil**… USA… The battle between two wills: Between the wil of Kaiser *Wil*helm of Germany and the wil of President *Wil*son of the USA. Will the will of the USA prevail in the next century? Or will it crumble like Troy did many times over; burnt to the ground and sacked, ravaged by earthquakes and rising up again renewed, reborn. In 188 BC it was identified by the Romans as the Ilion of Homer and recognized as the mother-city of Rome and because of this it was granted exemption from taxes. Troy was not deserted until at the height of the Ottoman Empire in the 16th century… which strangely coincides with the founding of New York as the future trading center of the Western world… The undead of Troy finally deserting the abandoned dead town once nobody lived there anymore… and secretly inserting themselves into the new Troy in America called New York, and *because of their evil infestation… because these foul undead turd things migrated across the world to filthy the newest healthiest new colony ever attempted in the New World…* it became the center of ancient human greed and filth and corruption which it now is.

Why was Troy so far from this narrow channel yet so geographically important? Because sea farers had a limit to how long they could sail without landing? Because their navigation depended on orienting themselves with coastal geography? Because Troy was a pirate Empire of the Hittites that controlled all ships, taxing them that went in or out through the Dardanelles? The city of Troy worshipped the sacred war horses of the Hittites, not the sea gods. The idea that Troy was geographically important to trade is bullshit *unless* it was an international trading center where all the Bronze age Mediterranean world met openly to do its business without being taxed… The

actual Troy of Homer's time was destroyed by an earthquake *when the famous twin towers of the gates of the greatest open unguarded trading city of the West came falling down*.
This then may tie in with the fall of the twin towers in New York: spelled *Troy Wen…* Giving an undead clue that the fall of New York is a repetition of the fall of Troy way back when… *wen* it was the capitalist center of Western civilization 3,000 yrs ago, as New York is now…. What was England but an ***En***ergy ***Gland*** of **N**egative evil spreading its influence over the whole world. What was Germany but the *Germ* of one diseased *Man*; spreading its evil in two World Wars through the undead poisoning of the Kaiser and then Hitler.

The lessons of Troy are repeated again in WW2… Be wary of Greeks bearing gifts! Beware of white traders selling you whiskey! Beware of Americans selling you Coca Cola and Chocolate and coffee and cigarettes and nylons! The undead of Troy migrated to New York, and the practice of destroying your enemy by offering them poisoned gifts began all over again… and the trading posts that offered the natives these European poisoned gifts were given in exchange for the pelts of dead animals… So the natives would destroy the living eco-systems and beauty of the land they had lived on for thousands of years in exchange for rotgut whiskey and lice-infested blankets and shiny, useless, mass manufactured trinkets. The American Capitalist 'gifts' of a machine affluence after WW2 which has turned Western civilization into a cesspool of senile rotting insane paranoid dying imbeciles: slaves to the slaughter; to be swindled out of their life savings and all their hard work by Jewish bankers.

To be defeated by what you worship and value is exactly what the swindles the undead practice on living humans are. The Germanic warrior culture of the 1900's and 1930's: Worshipping the sacred Horse of War: and being defeated by a false Icon of that Trojan Horse, secretly hiding evil spirits inside it. To be defeated by the death mask of a shouting megalomaniac who was *hoarse* from shouting all the time, who was actually not a war leader but a mild, vegetarian artist; possessed and poisoned by the foul demons of hell hiding inside his body: which was why he suffered from intestinal cramps and flatulence all his life. This hoarse leader, this shouting icon called Hitler;

smuggled into the center of Germanic power: urging on the German war horses of the German Wehrmacht and the horses of that war: the hoarse cries of battle ringing through the Upper realms; reliving and repeating ancient wars… that war destroying the Germ of Health that was Germany in the 1930's; The Germ of the Many; an entire German nation: all healthy and happy: as it had destroyed the germ of a healthy England and the House of York; as it had destroyed the city of Troy and the Hittite Empire and the germ of a healthier Humanity uncorrupted by greed and ease, and as it is now destroying the American Hegemony. All these historical reversals and repetitions and connections are not a coincidence. They reveal the secret existence of undead ghouls: they reveal the hidden EVIL of the undead. The evils of hiding the *were* and the *wen*, burying the truth, hiding the origins of hidden evil: When what is 'new' hides the ancient truth of when it was way back when: when this evil was actually invented… its origins of *wen* it was actually invented. When where the Wehrmacht came from is hidden by 3,000 years of history and buried in the past: of wen the Hittites hit the Empire of Egypt and caused them to crumble under the shock of their battle chariots and armies…. When the Hittites wended their way over the hills of Asia Minor to come out onto the plains of Troy and do battle with the Greeks. The origin of this undead evil and their poisoning of us now: how far back does it go? When these undead things were alive: all questions of *wen* and *wer*… being deflected away from the presence of these stinking filth and who they originally were when they were alive; to keep the living unaware of their secret hidden existence… All this insane cacophony of snarled, repeated permutations of the same old boring stupid idiocy being repeated over and over in human history… and not one intelligent person perceptive enough to see this for what it actually is, a secret cabal of hidden evil, no people intelligent enough to stop the madness. Mass idiocy, mass stupidity, mass corruption, mass brainwashing… None of this history could have happened unless hidden undead shit turds are constantly at work subverting the BEST of human Life and poisoning the entire human species with their stinking violating presence.

How many more lessons of history do you need to understand that the ancients were right; that the undead do have a huge influence over living humans… that the undead have existed not only for the last 3,000 years but

for millions if not billions of years? These undead filth must be exterminated to the last filthy thing WITH EXTREME PREJUDICE. This means judging them BEFORE YOU KILL THEM: not after. Once they have been JUDGED and found to be GUILTY then they will be KILLED: EXTERMINATED: ALL OF THEM.

The Secret Hidden Agenda of the Undead

Can be revealed in the history of the 20th century's hidden racist, cultural, religious, nationalist conflicts, atrocities, and the inhumanity of living people pitted against each other poisoned by the lurking invisible ever-present evil of undead filth. What the undead did in the 19th and 20th Century was target every region on earth, every human population that was slowly, naturally, organically changing its ways from tribal, familial hatreds and feuds and murder and rape and plotting; to tolerance and closer intimacy.

Before WW1 and the ensuing civil war which killed almost as many people as the entire First World War, and the ensuing mass genocide of the Bolsheviks and the reign of terror of Stalin and his Jewish NKVD and his Jewish KGB… the Russian Empire was a vast collection of small pockets of cultural ethnic minorities who were living together *and intermarrying peacefully.*

Before Hitler and his Nazis, and the mass discrimination in Germany against all Jews:… the majority of Jews were happily being assimilated into the German middleclass… this resulted in the rise of marriage between Jews and non-Jews, to the extent that *1 out of every 2 marriages of Jews was interracial…*

In the 1920's and 30's many leaders of the Jewish community in Germany feared that if this trend continued… Judaism in Germany would simply die out. One of the great puzzles in history is why the most extreme racial hatred should appear in a society where cultural and religious assimilation was so exceptionally far advanced. Jews marrying non-Jews were renouncing their Judaic religion and becoming Protestants or Catholics. Germans marrying Jews were forcing Jewish families to become non-racist in their teachings and dogma. This new Reformed Judaism in Germany mirrored Luther's

Reformation which had humanized the people of northern Europe and created the peaceful socialist democracies which are still the envy of the world and a living example of how to live without sectarian hatred and racism.
Another basic reason Germany was targeted for complete destruction and brainwashing and corruption was because Germany had come together peacefully. It was the only nation on Earth which had not been created out of racial-religious-cultural-ethnic hatred and genocide, but by common consent.
The Nazi's and Hitler's rabid, nationalist anti-Semitism stopped this peaceful integration of Jews into German society… *and halted the disappearance of the Jewish race-culture and religion by peaceful, natural, non-violent integration.* They halted the incredible explosion of creativity and decency by introducing the idea of 'racial purity' because the merging of the Jewish and German race was producing too many intelligent, healthy happy children, too many brilliant professors, too many brilliant engineers, too many better ideas, too many social improvements.

The fucking point is it did not fucking matter which excuse or which ploy was used by the undead to dehumanize the *living* human species and regress it back as far as possible into the old, ancient, obsolete racial, cultural, ethnic, religious feuds and hatreds and mass killings and atrocities and extermination policies of the past.

Whether it was Stalin's naked policy of killing and murdering millions of Russian peasants as a state sponsored tactic of pure terror and demoralization and starvation against non-Jews… with the 'excuse' of labeling everyone that was murdered as a 'kulak'… when in actual fact: the murderers, the thugs who carried out these atrocities had strict quotas of how many people they had to kill in each village and town before they even started their mass executions. Whether it was Stalin's naked racist policy of killing all Polish people or as he said: *"If it's a Pole; it's a Kulak"*… piling pure ethnic racism on top of state sponsored mass murder… Whether it was the Turkish extermination of all Armenians in their state sponsored genocide to supposedly create an ethnically cleansed nation state of Turkish Muslims, or whether it was Hitler ranting about the evil of the Jews: when he was actually ranting about the eastern ghetto Jews in Russia and the evil international Jewish bankers of England, France, Switzerland and America: not the civilized integrated Jews

in Germany who had fought for Germany in the 1st World War and were German patriots to the bone… Whether it was Sarajevo and the Balkans where people of many cultural backgrounds had been living together peacefully and intermarrying for hundreds of years it didn't matter; all these apparent differences hid the one common theme and agenda

The undead targeted every single area for destruction and annihilation where there was a clear, growing level of tolerance, integration and the increasing humanism of interracial peaceful co-existence. The undead destroyed every community that was living together without hate. The undead destroyed and poisoned every human relationship that had any love in it.

The hidden agenda of the undead is clear:
PRESERVE THE COWARDS

KILL THE COURAGEOUS
PRESERVE THOSE WHO ARE FILLED WITH FEAR
KILL THOSE WHO DO NOT FEAR

TARGET AND KILL THOSE WHO LOVE
PRESERVE THOSE WHO HATE

TARGET AND CORRUPT THOSE WHO ARE KIND, GIVING AND HAPPY: DESTROY ALL HAPPINESS AND HEALTH
PRESERVE THOSE WHO ARE SELFISH, GREEDY AND MISERABLE
TARGET ALL THOSE WHO ARE GIVIING AND GENEROUS

PRESERVE AND AID THOSE WHO ARE RUTHLESS, BRUTAL AND UNFEELING

TARGET ALL THOSE WHO ARE HEALTHY IN MIND, BODY, HEART, SOUL AND SPIRIT.

PRESERVE THOSE WHO ARE DISEASED, SICK AND WEAKLY IN MIND, BODY, SOUL AND SPIRIT.

ATTACK PEOPLE WHO ARE POSITIVE AND HEALTHY
SUPPORT ALL PEOPLE WHO ARE NEGATIVE AND SICK
UNTIL THE ENTIRE HUMAN RACE BECOMES CORRUPT AND EVIL

This is the ACTUAL racial discrimination and genocide that has been going on: this is the ACTUAL agenda of the undead. All the other excuses are window dressing, superficial layers of lies to hide the fact that what is actually going on is the systematic persecution of all GOOD people by EVIL people and the systematic destruction of ALL LIFE ON EARTH.

One thing must be said:

Apart from the Jews who are corrupt and evil, there are many GOOD Jews! There are many, many GOOD decent people who happen to be Jewish. Inside Israel there are mass rallies of good decent Jews demonstrating and fighting against their own Zionist evil govt. There are many good decent Jews all over the world who are up in arms and fighting against the Zionist evil of Israel and its apartheid racist policy of genocide against the Palestinian people. Yet they receive no media coverage, their voices are not heard. They are unseen, they are powerless. Nobody even knows they even exist: yet they exist in the millions. The same is true of the entire human species: there are millions and billions of powerless people who are decent and are not as corrupted as the ones who corrupt them and oppress them and use them.

Many Jews have disowned their own culture and left their Jewish families and become Muslims or Christians, or they simply opted out of the entire religious/cultural/ethnic society because they cannot stand it anymore. Many ex-Jews have written revealing books which explains why each one made the decision to repudiate their own ethnic and cultural legacy and heritage…

This leads to one point about decent Jews, the ones who do not support Israel and are not Zionist hate mongers and power mongers… When you are at war with your own people and your own culture… w*hy then are you still Jewish?* When you are against everything which the majority of mainstream Jews stand for… then *Why are you still Jewish?* When most of your holy books: the Torah, the Talmud, and the Old testament are so chock-full of lies and evil and hate and filth, that you need a microscope to find any redeeming passages

in them… *why are you still Jewish?* When you are at war with most of your own ethnic race: *why are you still Jewish and why are you still trying to preserve this rotten culture?* When you are at war with most of the institutionalized Jewry of the world and your own Jewish identity… w*hy are you still trying to preserve that Jewish identity and culture?*

This clinging to *any* culture or national identity, regardless of which culture it is, is the reason humans have been at war with each other for thousands of years. Get the hell out and cleanse yourself of your odious past! You owe your culture nothing but the back of your hand and the heel of your boot on their asses.

When *who* you are, is determined by the culture you come from, when you base your human identity upon any culture or religion: *you have lost your own intrinsic humanity which you were born with*. Being human is a universal condition of our species! It is not determined by which fucking culture or religion or sect or whatever the fuck you use to artificially define yourself as. 'belonging to'… Cut the cords to your rotten past cleanly! Have nothing to do with anyone who does not share your views! Stop tolerating the existence of evil and start fighting them actively! Stop letting them attack you! Start attacking them and see how they run away from you like the dirty guilty little cowardly shits they are!

The point is that the same is true of every single human ethnic culture: not only the Jewish culture. ALL ethnic cultures are intrinsically evil, ALL civilized cultures are evil. ALL civilization is evil. It just so happens that the Jewish culture is at the TOP of this civilized shitpile of evil. It just so happens that this ethnic race and culture has been *chosen* by the undead to be the major key instrument of their domination and manipulation of the entire human species. The Jews did not choose their role as the most evil culture in the western world. It was decided by undead filth who cursed them and hounded them and poisoned them and poisoned their culture so that every origin and birth of GOOD *Jewish* intentions, GOOD *Jewish* motives, GOOD *Jewish* ideas, GOOD *Jewish* practices were poisoned from the inside, from the very beginning By undead filth seeping inside, inside, into the souls and bodies of

living Jews, and systematically poisoning and corrupting and twisting *every intelligent insight they ever had.*

WHY did the undead <u>CHOOSE</u> to target this one ethnic race more than any other?
WHY have the undead <u>chosen</u> to corrupt this one ethnic race MORE than any other?
WHY have the undead decided to make this race and culture their preferred, CHOSEN instruments of evil?

Because this one ethnic tribe had the audacity *to ask* their god *questions*. They had the audacity to complain, to doubt, to argue with their god. The Old Testament is filled with *personal* conversations between Adam and God, between Cain and God, between God and Abraham between Jonah and God, between Noah and God.

What's this? A mere mortal *arguing* with God? Such a thing was unheard of. Such a thing was not to be tolerated. God is supposed to be all-powerful, omnipotent, all knowing, all-seeing; their very existence depends on this scam.

If you read the personal conversations between god and Adam, between god and Cain in the Bible you will find that the INSTANT god is challenged DIRECTLY… the INSTANT god is asked a DIRECT question….

IT BACKS DOWN
IT GIVES AN EVASIVE RESPONSE
IT NEVER PUNISHES THE DOUBTER DIRECTLY

IT EVADES DIRECTNESS
<u>IT NEVER ANSWERS A DIRECT QUESTION DIRECTLY</u>

This was why the Jews were targeted by the undead. They were beginning to suspect that their god was NOT all-powerful, that their god was NOT all-knowing, that their god was NOT omnipotent… that their god was NOT all-wise…

The Old Testament is one long story of their god trying to CONVINCE the Jews that HE is omnipotent, that HE is all-wise, and that if this one quarrelsome tribe did not obey HIS every commandment, a HUGE PUNISHMENT would be meted upon them and all of their future offspring. Only if the Jews obeyed their 'god' UNQUESTIONINGLY and not ask ANY QUESTIONS EVER! of their god… only then would they be not cursed till the end of time.

Did they listen to their god Yahweh and stop asking questions? NO. They kept on asking questions. The result was the oral tradition of the Talmud; which was later written down and turned into a written accumulation of discussion and analysis. The Talmudic method of studying the Bible consists of questioning and challenging every assertion of the Old Testament. The undead had to stop this: so they poisoned the questioning *at its source*, just as they had poisoned the written text of the Old Testament at its source.

How was the Talmudic challenging of the Old Testament poisoned? It was poisoned by the idiotic belief that everything in the Old Testament was the authentic word of god instead of what it actually is: a pack of invented lies and myths and filth written to cover up the truth about their stinking undead gods. *It was poisoned by the worship of the written word as being the sacred and authentic word of god. It was poisoned by worshipping and valuing and cherishing the written word more than Life itself, more than reality, more than all the life-experiences of every living human who ever lived.* It was poisoned by the Talmudic Jews developing a racist culture of hatred, bigotry and hypocrisy against everyone who is not of their race. It was turned into an evil, racist Satanic cult that twists and *reverses* all the true GOOD ancient teachings of the Old Testament. Instead of the Talmud becoming an intelligent rational logical discussion and analysis: of the Old Testament, it became the most poison-filled, twisted, book of hate, deception, lies and satanic evil ever written. Again: the undead took the best of the Hebrew Culture and turned it into the worst Jewish Zionist racist filth; they took the best and systematically twisted it into the worst.

However… for those wise enough to see through the deceptions of the lies of the Talmud, if you know the true history of the origins of Man and our ancestors, the walking apes of Africa… Then the Talmud is a screaming confession of the hidden truth: the Talmud screams out the truth of the undead and what they actually are, and what their so-called 'god' Yahweh actually was…

For example: in the Torah: it states that Mount Sinai is pronounced SEE nai: which translates into 'see – nigh' Seeing a mountain as one walks towards it, as you come nearer to it, as you come *nigh* it and it gets bigger and bigger? No… the mountain seeing YOU as you approach it getting closer and closer. The Talmud literally gives the student all the necessary clues and true facts which exposes what Judaism is all about and where it came from. The Talmud points out that Moses received the Torah FROM see-nigh not 'at' See-nigh: Moses received the word of god straight from *the mountain itself. As if See-nigh instigated the gift of the Torah to Moses… and then it was passed on from Moses to the Jews.*

Moreover the Torah says there is a *tight bond* between the word Sinai and Sinet: the latter meaning *hatred.*

What is the evil of *sinet*? It is the SIN of eating DEAD animals. It is the sin of eating the dead meat of dead carcasses and dead corpses. It is the SIN of what you ET.
The Talmud says that actual meaning of the Torah's words are: "*From Hatred Moses received the Torah"…*

What does this mean?...

And then the Talmud begins to spew its filth, its obvious lies: by giving 'appropriate interpretations', which are all politically correct BULLSHIT
For any anthropologist who understands the cultural-physical origin of our species, the history of our *exodus out of Africa*; the place of our ancestors and knowledge of the tectonic history of volcanic action and earthquakes and huge catastrophic weather systems, of the downpour of torrential rains after huge volcano devastates hundreds of square miles of jungle, the pyroclastic could

of poison gas and ash darkening the sky for weeks: and the time period of 30 million years, over which this was a *normal condition* in Africa… For anyone who know of the existence of the undead and their malevolent hatred of all Life… the writings of the Torah and the Talmud SCREAMS OUT THE UGLY TRUTH.

The Talmud says: "*From Hatred Moses received the Torah"…*
Moses received the word of god *straight from the mountain itself.*
What was that first mountain? The first mountain that a walking ape received HATE from, were volcanic mountains in Africa.
The first apes were worshipers of African volcanoes. They came NIGH unto volcanoes: the closer they came: the more they SAW the smoldering living MOUNT of the volcano, the closer they came nigh, the more they saw the red raw burning hatred of the volcano. The myth of Moses is a compressed story of the first walking apes who worshipped volcanoes millions of years ago.

These walking apes worshipped volcanoes.
Volcanoes hate living creatures.
Volcanoes destroy living creatures.
Volcanoes burn alive and *eat* living things.
These apes were given the 'gift' of HATE by what they ATE.
They were given the **H**ELL of Hate by what they ATE.
As they came nearer and nearer and found all the dead burnt carcasses of Animals littered all around those smoldering volcanoes.
Once they ATE the dead flesh of the burnt dead animals the volcano had given them: they were 'given' the <u>H</u>ATRED of the dead spirits of the dead animals who watched them <u>eating</u> their dead bodies,
The burning volcano gave them dead meat that was **<u>H</u>**ot which they **<u>ate</u>**.
The volcano gave them a **<u>H</u>**orror of what they **<u>ate</u>**
The Volcano was the Hot Hell of Hate:
It's molten lava ATE everything in its path
Their sin was: They ate red meat. HATE ATE RED HATRED; get it?
The MOUNTAIN, the volcanic mount gave this 'gift' to them.
HATE.. ATE… get it? The burning **H**ell of **ATE,** the dead bodies they ate was their mortal sin. The sin they should never have committed.

The UNDEAD hiding INSIDE the mount gave Moses the Jewish gift of HATRED towards all mankind and towards all LIFE ON EARTH.
The Molten Lava of the volcano is RED.
When it flows it EATS EVERYTHING IN ITS PATH and destroys all Life
The Volcano gave Moses the gift of HOT RED lava,
The hot red lava which killed animals and burnt vegetation for 30 million years, and gave walking apes food to eat: cooked food.
This thing the Jews called a 'god' gave the Jews a warning sign also: it gave the Jews 10 commandments to follow; *which they refused to follow.*
What was the 'SEE-Nigh' that Moses received the hatred against all Life? It was the *SEEING EYE* OF THE UNDEAD. The All-Seeing eye that sits on top of mountains and never sleeps and sees everything that goes on around it. It is the Seeing eye on the dollar bill on top of the pyramid: It is the seeing eye of Sauron in J.R.R. Tolkien's Lord of the Ring: it is the evil eye of reptilian BIRDS whom the undead use as their eyes to spy on all living creatures: malevolent black Ravens, evil black crows, that sit on top of mountains and in trees serving as the eyes of undead evil. black is the color of death.

The SIN of HATE: was given to Moses by an EVIL UNDEAD THING that they called Yahweh: What was Yahweh? It was the YAWING CHASM of death: the YAWNING chasm of the volcanic pyres of molten HELL ON EARTH, The YAWNING evil of the Serengeti Lions as they open their killing mouths and reveal their killing fangs for all to see… It is the RAGE of RAW HATE of undead reptilian-BIRD undead THINGS that died when caught flying above these explosive pits of hell. Inside that volcanic mouth of Hell is WE; the Haters of all LIFE: WE the undead. Who is '*we*'? we is **W**icked **E**vil

YAHWEH:

Y; is the explosion of a volcano in action. The yawning mouth of a volcano.
AHH; is **A H**ell of **H**ate
A is the cone after the volcano has exploded; the eruption of death instead of Life exploding out of an inorganic penis
YA : A YAwning chasm of volcanic
H : Hell burning with
WE : Wicked **E**vil, filled with

H : Hatred against Life, **H**atred against all Living Creatures
Yahweh… pronounced backwards is ***Heya!*** The North American chant of stone age warriors: HEya-ya-ya-ya!... get it?
HELLAH… HELL, HELLO!… The Greeks of HELLAS; their greeting of hidden evil is 'Hello!'; "Beware of Greeks bearing gifts". *Get it?*

The evil of the Greek Hellas is the underworld where all Greek ass-fuckers go to their: Hell-ASS in the underworld. If you stick your penis into somebody's shithole you will be judged as a sexual abomination and sent to your own Hell on earth after you die. The evil of oiling your sphincter and your entire body so you can become a sexual pervert is why the term GREASE was used to denote where the homosexuals in the Peloponnesus lived.

This is the truth of the sin of Yahweh and Moses and the Torah. The volcano gave the Jews the TORAH. *The Torah is the TORN Earth of Africa*. TORN by HATE. Torn by a HATE against all living creatures. Torn by earthquakes and upheavals and volcanoes for millions of years. Volcanoes spewing out their insane hatred; the red hate of volcanic red molten lava. The meeting of this volcanic mountain, this 'god' of hate and Moses was a SATANIC PACT WITH THE DEVIL HIMSELF. The evil of this satanic evil ghoul can be seen by what Moses found his people had been doing while he was having his conversations with this thing that called itself a 'god' and the time it took to carve in stone the Ten Commandments. During his absence: the Hebrew children were possessed by an insane madness and began practicing the foulest abominations. And from that time onward… the Jews have been a race poisoned and possessed by evil and PROTECTED FROM HARM by cunning hidden Satanic forces of evil.

This interpretation of the Torah is ACCURATE AND TRUE; it is not the bullshit crap which the Talmudic rationalizations give. Unlike the bullshit lies of the Jewish Torah, the explanations I give make Logical sense.
Until you read and understood all of this book you will not understand how much logical sense my explanations make. They all fit together.
The Talmud poses this question…

"*From Hatred, Moses received the Torah"…*

"What does this mean?..."

I'll tell you what it fucking means. From HATE RED, the red molten hate of burning lava; Moses received the TORN EARTH of the Volcano. The Torah is the TORN EARTH of Africa. Yahweh is the Yawing chasm of red death, the Way of Death, where the first walking apes sacrificed their young to; the UNDEAD who had fooled them into believing they were GODS, using these species of walking apes as instruments of evil for millions of years.

From the Seeing eye of Evil; Moses received the Hatred of the UNDEAD

That is what Moses received from Sinai; pronounced *SEENAI*

As he approached nigh..
He was seen…
Seen by an eye of evil. Seen by an evil eye.

*SEEN: AI… **A**n Evil **I**… An all-seeing eye of pure evil… An evil EYE seeing Moses approaching; coming NIGH.*

The point is the undead made their living shells expose their true evil on purpose. The Talmud POINTS the finger FIRST at the simple obvious truth which needs no fucking politically correct 'appropriate interpretations' to understand.

The point is… it is the constant TWISTING of the obvious Truth which is the sin of the Talmud: it is the Talmud twisting the truth into a lie and twisting lies into truths that is the basic SIN of the Talmudic Jewish culture. This is how the undead successfully corrupted the Hebrews, they corrupted their Jewish Shrewish intelligence and twisted it and poisoned it into meaningless gibberish. And then writing this gibberish down and worshipping it. Once these myths and lies were written… then came the 3,000 years of worshipping not gods, but the WORD of god. 3,000 fucking years of worshipping what some fucking insane Jewish scribe scribbled down thousands of years ago.

The Talmud is a Flame that Penetrates the Mind and throbs within the body"
Do you fucking understand? The god of the Jews is a recreation of the most ancient VOLCANO Gods of Africa; The Jews worship the FIRE of the

volcano: the fire that gave them everything they needed: food warmth, protection safety. The insane rhythmic repetition of mantras by innocent Jewish children as they are systematically brainwashed, brainwashed into cunning lies and shrewd evil. This is how the undead penetrate and poison the minds and bodies of young Jewish boys: this is how the undead made this one ethnic race 'special', this is how they become 'chosen' by their fucking dead 'god'. By the systematic programming and brainwashing of their own children: more than any other civilized culture.

It says in the Torah: The Torah is not the Divine Light of Truth

'The Torah is a Reflection of the Divine Light'
The Volcano is the red light of HATE
"The Talmud channels the Light and tames it: just as the sea tames the fire of the Sun."
The red light of HATE has to be 'tamed'.

The volcanic MUD loses its heat and redness, and the Heavens open up and TORRENTS of RAIN fall creating huge oceans of water that cool the red hot molten lava. The TORAH is the TORRENTS OF RAIN falling down on the red Lava of Red Hate taming it as the sea tames the fires of the Sun. The Talmud TELLS a Tale of MUD, of what happened millions of years ago. But its telling is twisted and filled with the MUDDIED false images of LIES and lying tales. The Talmud MUDDIES all the Tales of the Jewish Old Testament Do you understand yet? The IMAGERY of both the Talmud and the Torah is universal: it comes from the African legacy of 30 million years of living as monkeys and apes in a world gone mad with red destructive hate. It comes from monkeys and apes worshiping volcanoes, it comes from *what happened after every volcanic explosion,* when a volcano explodes, and the SIN of worshiping these satanic forces of evil that destroy and kill all Life spreads all over the land.

Why did the Semites see themselves as a special chosen race? Because they were the last tribe of apes coming out of Africa who had managed to survive the volcanic devastation of African volcanoes? Because they were the only ones left alive after volcanoes had killed off every other species and tribe of

apes and monkeys? Because they were the last tribe of apes to be driven out of Africa by their own God, a cruel god of blind rage, retribution and revenge? Connecting the last tribe of walking apes to come out of Africa to the Semitic Hebrew myth of exodus and being the 'chosen race' *now begins to make historical sense*.

Being both cursed *and* chosen… are *two sides of the same coin* of fate… two different ways of interpreting their past… searching to rationalize and make sense out of their past and their present and their plight and their flight and their enslavement… this makes logical sense.

The point is there are logical reasons *why* the Hebrews invented their crazy bipolar culture and religion; it explains why they preserved the cultural idea and assumption that they are a chosen race and why they were hounded and spat upon as a foul race of evil and why they were cursed by their own god. The point is there are logical reasons *why* the Hebrews were targeted by undead evil; *it was because the Hebrews were too intelligent.* They were smarter than any other tribe of the Ancient World. They had committed the unforgivable sin of questioning and challenging their own God; who is most definitely <u>not</u> a god. This was why they were 'chosen' by undead shit turds who pretend to be gods, this is why they were targeted for corruption, this is the underlying reason why they are more poisoned by undead evil than other people.

The Jews were given both the stick and the carrot; they were denounced and cursed by their own 'god', PLUS they were given the temptation of Christ… they were offered domination of the earthly world; the evil carrot: that IF they obeyed everything their god commanded them to do, they would rise up in the world! They would rise <u>Up</u> from the lowliest of slaves to become the rulers of all other mortal humans.

How? Why by insidiously corrupting all of Mankind into the paths of Evil. They could corrupt all of Mankind by being the obedient servants of Satan, by being servile obedient instruments of undead evil...

Of course <u>this</u> truth was not told to them by their undead filth who purported to be this invisible, unseen, thing called a <u>single</u> almighty 'god'. The undead did not tell them that they would achieve this worldly success by the cunning foul practice of usury and worldly greed. They did not tell them that in order to achieve this worldly success that they themselves would be corrupted even worse than the ones they corrupted… they did not tell them that they would have to sell their souls to Satan and break all of the true religious ethical commandments of their religion, and forsake worshipping their own god and worship gold instead and love money instead of loving their fellow human beings.

They didn't tell them that these Jews, who cunningly use others, are being used by undead demons and ghouls. This is not mentioned in their so-called sacred texts. It isn't mentioned that the Jewish race is being used by undead evil, just as they use others who are less cunning than they are. This is not mentioned in their Satanic pact with the Devil and their gaining worldly success.

The swindle is hilarious! Millions of demons and filth in the realm of the undead. Any time they want: they can claim to be this one unseen invisible 'god'! And the living suckers will believe them!

And when the living enter the world of the undead and meet those who did them ill.

"Who me? I'm not responsible: God Almighty ordained that this be done! Go talk to Almighty God! I was just following orders!"

"Who made this happen? Why was I made to suffer? Why was my family all murdered? "

"Why the great God Almighty did it! We were just following his orders! We're not responsible. You can't punish US! Go talk to the one single great 'god' almighty and see if you can punish him for his shortcomings! See if you can get your revenge on da mythic creator of the Universe! Ha! Ha! Ha!"

While the naive idiots go searching for this non-existent single 'great god'… and never finding him; others are told to wait until 'Judgment day' comes: when they will all be judged for their sins… Only Judgment day never comes… And they are left dwindling into nothingness waiting for some magical god to appear suddenly. Or they are waiting for the World to end. THAT one is the best swindle of all. Billions of undead souls waiting for the living world to end and for this 'god' to appear and Heaven will appear and angels will sing and everything will be just tickety-boo and all the sinners be cast into Hell and all the good people raised up into heaven…. Only the world doesn't end, and these fucking insane wraiths are left waiting for something which the minions of Hell are actively WORKING TOWARDS as an AGENDA: to kill all Life on Earth… And these undead filth sit and watch and let them commit their crimes untouched. Why? Because 'the end of the world' will signal 'the coming of the Lord'! And all of these brainwashed shit turds are so anxious to finally meet this one great almighty 'god' that they are willing to wait for thousands of years if need be and do NOTHING. All of them brainwashed into OBEYING the minions of the underworld and overworld of the undead. How easy it is for the undead to deceive the living once they enter the Realm of the undead. Other idiots are swindled by telling them;

"Da great Almighty God says that you have sinned! Your punishment is to go back into the realm of the living and poison your own offspring! And enter their bodies and keep tabs on them… and SECRETLY watch them day and night and list down all of their 'sins'… which are actually the effects of your stinking dead-dying auras interfering with their living auras, so these 'sins' can be used against them when they enter the Realm of death! *And in so doing we can get rid of all you fools while we pursue our secret evil ghouls and agenda and preserve our power over all of you fools... which includes using all of you as puppets; without any of you dupes becoming aware of how you are being manipulated and used."*

Whichever way these dead turds choose to use this swindle; as a carte blanche covering up their own crimes, as a false authority to hide behind, as a false religious belief used to hornswoggle the gullible, etc; *the possibilities for deception are endless.*

Layers and layers of cunning twisted evil…

One of its main evils of modern Capitalism comes from the Judaic culture and practice of *usury.* The source of it all comes from the undead. The ORIGIN of Jewish usury comes from undead filth USING Jews as instruments of evil, corrupting them so these corrupt Jews USE their love of money to corrupt other non-Jews with, and corrupt them into the love of money…so they can USE them to become rich themselves. Understand this: the existence of evil on the Earth does have an ultimate source; its root is the hidden existence of undead entities.

Users using users, using users, using users, using users…
Liars lying to liars, lying to liars, lying to liars…
Lies, piled on top of lies, piled on top of lies, piled on top of lies…

The Jews did not ask to be chosen. They were chosen by their own undead 'Gods' because they were too intelligent a race to be controlled and manipulated by the old, ancient tactics and tricks which the undead had successfully used to poison and control and manipulate living humans of other cultures, races and religions. The undead were forced to INVENT new tactics to keep this one ethnic living species of humans from becoming wise to their tricks. Every time their gods issued a commandment and ordered them to obey: they always found a cunning way to weasel their way out of doing exactly what they had been commanded to do.

What kind of intelligence is this Jewish innate cunning? It is the cunning intelligence of slaves finding cunning ways to weasel their way out of following the strict commands of their living masters the Pharaohs of Egypt, the Rulers of Babylon, the Emperors of Rome…
It developed into a new kind of intelligence that was not based upon cunning and dishonesty and hypocrisy. You can read about the revolutionary explosion of new Jewish ideas in the era between the Old and New Testament. The history of the transition, from a Jewish God that is honest yet vengeful and full of hate and revenge and strict… to a god that is honest yet strict and demanding but not vengeful.

The 10 Commandments of the Old Testament stand as an ancient guide of how all humans should live: without envy, greed or hate or killing.
Jesus advanced this moral way of living to an even more EXTREME level of Purity: not only were the followers of Jesus expected to follow the ancient 10 commandments of their old testament and refrain from killing: they were expected to throw away all of their worldly possessions, plus they were expected to stop eating!

Yet at the same time: these two cultural religions were SLAVE religions which evolved out of thousands of years of dehumanizing slavery and oppression. They were designed to brainwash the Hebrews into unquestioning obedience to their God: Yahweh. These Jews came from a race of former slaves. They came from a legacy of over 1,000 years of nearly uninterrupted slavery, unwilling slavery, and enforced enslavement.

Why did this happen? Because at the same time that the Jews were becoming too intelligent, they were being oppressed and enslaved and brainwashed and kept DOWN as much as possible by the undead so they wouldn't rise up and develop their natural innate genetic potential of intelligence.

Because forcing them into a perpetual bondage of slavery was the customary way the undead used to keep any troublesome human tribe that was too intelligent or too healthy from developing their full humanity: by brutalizing and dehumanizing them and desensitizing them as much as possible.

The trouble with the Jewish tribe was this one ethnic tribe of humans who were too intelligent to be controlled by enforced slavery and too rebellious to be intimidated… managed to develop the custom and practice of cunningly avoiding obeying the direct orders of their slave masters, avoiding punishment, avoiding responsibility… as a result of this they became expert deceivers, liars, swindlers, con artists.

As a result of this… *they also developed the custom and practice of cunningly avoiding obeying the strict MORAL commandments of their own TRUE ethical teachings as well….*

But that could not be helped. As oppressed slaves, they did not have the freedom to live as they wished to; they could not follow and practice the true ethical and moral teachings of their own Jewish religion even if they had wanted to. They had already begun the custom of rebelling against and disobeying any higher authority over them and not following orders unless they were kept under the strict control of an overseer who did not let them get away with anything, because like rebellious children, if you gave them an inch, they would take a mile.

This is outlined dramatically in the story of Moses going up to the Mount to receive his Lord's instructions. By the time he came back, all holy hell had broken loose and the idiots were worshipping a golden calf for god's sake. How fucking obvious can you get? 600 years of living with the most cunning greedy race on Earth, 600 years of living in an Egyptian culture that used gold only for religious ceremonies and royal kings who were worshipped as living gods; turned the Hebrews into a bunch of gold grubbers who hoarded gold until it was coming out of their asses. The Hebrews had been Egyptianized: the explanation is that simple. They had lost their old nomadic culture by living as slaves in a settled civilization. 600 years of living as unwilling resentful rebellious slaves under strict, cruel Egyptian overseers had turned them not only into a bunch of immature children who had no maturity, and no self-discipline… and no self-control whatsoever… they also couldn't recognize right from wrong. They were out of control. They *needed* a strict master. Just like a child who is abandoned by a father that used to beat him, becomes angry and sullen because he feels he is being deprived of being beaten.. Because he knows nothing else. Because being beaten means his father cares about him enough to beat him and being abandoned means his father no longer care about him. Anything is better than nothing. Even abuse is better than abandonment and total neglect. After the Hebrews were kicked out of Egypt they missed having a stern revengeful master so they invented one to replace the master who had kicked them out of Egypt and called him 'Yahweh'.

A new and more aware form of human intelligence sprang up which the undead had never seen before… What happened was the undead constantly trying to stamp out this new growing intelligence and poison it and oppress it

and twist it around into evil as much as they could… and that new intelligence sprouting up time and time again refusing to be twisted or poisoned, evading the stupid dictums of their ancient gods commandments,,, but also evading the few GOOD commandments also.

This is very, very important to understand.

The undead targeted the Jewish race thousands of years ago because they were becoming genetically too intelligent *as an ethnic race*. They were too smart. They still are. Churchill escalated the war into massacring millions of innocent civilians because the undead targeted the German race 70 years ago because they were becoming genetically too healthy *as an ethnic race.* They became too honest. They still are.

The danger of these two ethnic races merging; the two *best* ethnic races in Europe… in Germany during the 1920's and 30's, was such a huge threat to the undead that they had to stop it from happening. Remember… at that time *one out of every two marriages of Jews was interracial.* Jews were being Germanized and Germans were becoming Jewified. Without knowing it, they were slowly creating a new super-race of humans; naturally, organically, healthily. Instead of one poisoned ancient tribal ethnic culture being preserved as an instrument of evil by the undead… the Jews in Germany were threatening to lose their ancient obsolete evil Jewish values. This natural healthy progressive trend of intermarrying *by falling in love with each other* had to be stopped. A merging of superior intellect with superior physical health and beauty… this was why the undead targeted Germany for destruction; this is the underlying hidden reason why WW2 was made to happen by the undead.

Why was the German race targeted for destruction by undead evil? Because 1,000 years ago the invading Germanic tribes were responsible for the destruction of the Roman Empire: the most evil western civilization in the world. Because of them, Roman evil was temporarily forced underground…. It took 1,000 years for it to rise back up from the ashes and be reborn again; it was payback time… Undead Roman evil getting their revenge vicariously by attacking the offspring of the undead who had defeated them in battle 1,000

years ago. The German tribes had defeated Roman armies by brute force of Arms by their healthier *living* strength. In revenge, the undead defeated the young German people by the brute force of the sicker *dead* mechanized power of machinery and weapons 1,000 years later.

Why did the undead target the German people for genocidal destruction and mass brainwashing? They were trying to stamp out the *potential* threat of the German people. The Germans were the last warlike tribe left in Europe that still had the health and strength to stand up and fight against evil. By infiltrating and injecting that satanic evil seed of Hitler into the center of German political power, the undead poisoned and brainwashed the entire German people and twisted their healthy *potential* to stand up and fight for what is RIGHT and GOOD, into standing up and fighting for what is wrong and evil.

IF… the German people had not been so poisoned and infused with undead evil, IF the German people had not fought for that poisonous adder Hitler, that cunning snake, that filthy evil Austrian who was the opposite of all Germanic ideals: IF the German people had fought for the freedom of the individual and the freedom of all ethnic nationalities not just their own…instead of fighting for the oppressive Nazi regime that crushed the human spirit… they would have won the battle between GOOD and evil because the energy of GOOD is a million times more powerful than the weak energy of evil. Making friends is POSITIVE. Making enemies is negative.

IF the German people had tried to make friends with their northern ethnic brethren the Scandinavians and worked and cooperated with each other to become *self-sufficient* so they would not have needed the oil of the Caspian Sea oil fields. If Hitler had made friends with Finland instead of his mortal enemy Stalin. Then Finland and Germany would have been fighting on the side of right against the invading Russian armies. And England and France would not have been able to find any excuse to declare war on Germany and the territorial dispute between Poland and Germany regarding West Prussia could not have been used as a pretext for starting a World War. But Hitler was evil. He had been corrupted into admiring the most evil empires on earth; Stalin's and the British Empire. He had been so corrupted that he did not

know how to make friends with anybody. *In his entire life: Hitler never made friends with anyone*…he had no friends, he was controlled and poisoned by undead evil who twisted and poisoned his true human potential all his life.

IF the Nazi movement of National Socialism had not been infiltrated and poisoned from the very beginning by that evil worm Hitler wiggling his way into their party meetings and taking over the Nationalist Socialist from the very start, and attracting *the worst* of the German race to his banner instead of the best of the German race; so the core of the National Socialists became a rotten magnet attracting the most diseased German scum there was… Then Germany would have cleansed itself of the worst Jewish scum while *keeping the best of the Jewish race and merging the best of Jewish culture with the best of German culture.*

Instead, by using Hitler as their Trojan horse, as their instrument of undead evil, and by using the Allies as exterior instruments of undead evil: the undead managed to kill off the *best genetic specimens* of the German race and the *best genetic specimens* of the Jewish race, while preserving the *worst genetic specimens* of the German race and the *worst genetic specimens* of the Jewish race.

After using the white European races to destroy the world, the undead are now systematically driving the white race by the spread of same-sex marriages and the poisoning of whites into becoming lesbians and homosexuals. Why? Because the white races were becoming too human, too humane, too caring, too intelligent, too rebellious, too hard to control.

Understand this: The undead always target *the best* of every species

They systematically twist, poison and corrupt the *best* into becoming *the worst.*

Failing this, their only other alternative is the complete extinction of the people they cannot corrupt, poison, control and manipulate

THAT is why Jews were chosen by undead evil to become instruments of evil for over 3,000 years *and still counting*.

THAT is why the undead chose to USE the most corrupt evil Jews to instigate a war against Germany and help carry out the genocidal massacre of 10 million genetically healthy Germans, *and also the most honest and intelligent the most gentle, humane, innocent loving Jews…* and many of the healthiest young men from all over the world at that time.

THAT is why all the crimes against humanity have been committed. They have been committed not by humans against other living humans. They have been committed by undead evil foul filth, *pitting living humans against each other*; poisoning the lives of living people and making them turn against each other and kill each other, as manipulated puppets of these undead foul things. The closest intimation of the hidden existence of the undead I have yet heard is David Irving's explanation of who died in WW2, and who die in all wars. Irving invented a term for it; he calls those who died in the war; *INNOCENTI; 'the innocent ones'*. Irving noticed one thing which almost nobody has except me… that in wartime it is always the innocent who die and are killed: never the guilty ones, they get away with mass murder. What Irving doesn't ask is just *why* and *how* this happens.

Now comes the question: How were the undead able to *consistently* poison and corrupt this newest, most intelligent ethnic race of humans to come out of Africa for at least the past 3,000 years? How was this done? How is it still being done? The answers to this question can be seen in the ancient obsolete customs and traditions which Jews and Semites still practice and have preserved and perpetuated for thousands of years. The most obvious custom which explains much of why Jews and Semites are such an evil culture is their practice of circumcising their male children. The other important crucial truth which this reveals is that NO human fetus is born intrinsically evil! Even Jewish babies are not born evil: they are turned and twisted into evil by what is done to them. By their own ancestral undead who poison their bodies and souls from birth. By this single practice: in order to keep this ethnic race of from developing their innate Humanity: the undead dehumanized them as an ethnic race

What you must understand and need to understand is that the cutting off of the foreskin of a male Semite baby is the equivalent of cutting off the clitoris of

female babies; it is sexual butchery at its most inhumane level. The Semitic Arabs practice the cutting off of a female baby's clitoris and the Semite Jews practice the cutting off of their male baby's foreskin Both of these ancient cultures and their customs stink of cruelty and evil. Both of these cultures should be wiped off the face of the earth for what they do to their own babies. The sexual trauma of circumcision is UN-anaesthetized. Jewish sadists on PURPOSE make their Jewish babies experience the most intense agony and horror when they are the most helpless. What this does to every Jew and Semite who is circumcised just after birth is not only a trauma that is buried deep in their subconscious for the rest of their lives, and twists and warps their basic Humanity: this early infant trauma *desensitizes them.* It desensitizes them on so many levels in so many ways it would take pages to even begin to understand what this does to a baby. It cuts them off from feeling their own body, it cuts them off from feeling any penal pleasure during sex. It is one of the main reason why most Jews do not understand love *or any other sensitive human emotion*. It scars the body and soul of every Jew who has suffered this inhumane horrible treatment at the hands of their own parents and elders. This traumatic desensitization as a helpless infant is basic reason for the Hitler's demonizing Eastern European and Russian Jew as a filthy pornographic rapists: a slavering ugly hairy subhuman monster. As a side note and in the interests of honesty… to this day you can still see these ugly, hairy, subhuman Jewish monsters everywhere. They are not fiction; they actually exist; they are Orthodox Jews who refuse to cut their hair and let it grow and grow until it turns them into ugly, hairy subhuman apes.

The butchery of their own male children is the basic reason why it was the Jews who ran and controlled the slave trade for centuries, it is why Stalin was such a horrible subhuman monster, why Russian Jews and peasants raped more than 2,500,000 German women and girls during WW2, why Jewish criminals are more brutal, cunning and unfeeling than any other criminals. This one filthy sub-human tradition of circumcising their male babies which Jews refuse to relinquish in the interests of common Humanity and decency is one main way in which the undead have managed to twist and poison the souls of Jews for thousands of years so they will never grow up to become sensitive enough to love and be capable of love; so they will only understand hate and fear and envy.

You can see the envy of the Jewish race exposed in the Jewish movie King Kong. The plot is twisted on purpose so all healthy love between a healthy beautiful white girl and a healthy handsome white young man does not happen. Instead; a giant Jewish hairy ape falls in 'love' with the white girl, but doesn't know what to do with her because it only understands brutality and hate and violence. Then the giant ape is killed by aircraft and machine guns and all love is destroyed in the world by the Jewish desire for money and fame and status by selling and showing genetic freaks to the public as a]circus' of horror and ugliness: which is what the Jewish producer represents who wants to make a buck by blatant publicity and sensationalism: selling to the voyeurism of idiots; staring and gawking at ugly monsters and unattainable beautiful protestant white women. You can see the Jewish envy of immaculate blonde beauty in the movie Rosemary's Baby: where a Jew practices secret satanic rituals and poisons his white non-Jewish wife so she can give birth to a genetic abomination born of the spawn of the Devil himself. You can see it in the white protestant actress who played that part in the movie and then marrying a Jewish movie producer and then divorcing him and suing him for child abuse of her adopted children. You can see it in the impotence of that wizened Jewish freak; Woody Allen who couldn't get an erection and can't sire a baby; whose non-Jewish wife Mia Farrow… the same actress who starred in Rosemarie's baby finally divorced him after she realized what kind of subhuman filth he actually is. You can see it in the entire Jewish establishment siding with him and cutting the white Protestant mother out of their elite rich society and making sure she would never be hired by anyone again. The Jewish subhuman mentality envies everything that is better than it is and slavers to despoil the beauty of everything that is Pure and Good and bring it down to its level of desensitized Jewish filth.

To explain the other side of Hebrew culture: how the undead managed to control and corrupt Jewish girls for thousands of years: read the story of Rachel in the Jewish Bible. Jewish girls are raised and brainwashed to submit to Jewish men as submissive obedient sacrificial sheep; unthinkingly; mindlessly. You can still see this practice of brainwashing their women in Orthodox Jewry's custom of the oldest male Jew of each Orthodox Jewish family giving biblical lessons to his wife and children every night, and beating

them and raping them under the guise of 'teaching them a lesson' which they must never forget and never mention to anyone.

The other side of this coin can be seen in the Jewish households who do not traumatize their Jewish girls into total submission: the result is the most insufferable, obnoxious, spoiled phenomena known as the 'Jewish princess'. Where being brainwashed into believing that they are a 'chosen race', they begin acting as if they are spoiled Queens and Empresses. You can see what this does to a girl in the Jewish Comedienne Sarah Silverman. When a Jewish girl learns she can get away with practically everything: she becomes a shrew, a raging demon, an insane domineering bitch of such monstrous proportions, she ruins the lives of everyone she comes into contact with. In fact the new magazine named 'Bitch' is an accurate barometer of how low Jewish controlled mass culture has fallen. Just like in the 90's when the rise and popularity of the clothing company B.U.M. was an accurate barometer of how people began dressing like bums; with no self-respect, no sense of style, no class, no originality, no sense of fashion and no sense of aesthetic Beauty…

The point is: in order for the undead to keep the Jewish ethnic race corrupted, they have to systematically traumatize, corrupt and poison *every single child and baby that is born* which shows any dangerous signs of developing their innate, intrinsic Humanity. NO human baby is born completely corrupt unless they are already genetically poisoned by being the progeny of a mother and father who should never have never come together, or by their parents already being poisoned before they had sex and created a child. When a child is born without *Love*: When their mother and father have sex without loving each other: this is a huge traumatic damage which prevents that fetus from ever developing its full Human Potential. This is where psychopaths come from; this is why they exist. The roots of evil are not difficult to figure out.
The fact is that Jews can easily stop being evil simply by not practicing, preserving and perpetuating their evil, sick, diseased obsolete culture and religion. This is true of all other civilized humans. *All civilized human cultures are evil.* It is only because Judaism is the worst of them all that I focus on them. If any other culture or religion were the dominant force of modern civilization today, I would be focusing my analysis on them. The fact is that today, Jews are the richest most powerful ethnic minority in the world;

they control and own nearly everything, and they do it so cunningly that most people are not even aware of it. The reason for this is because they are being controlled, manipulated and owned by their ancestral undead filth who have their own secret, hidden evil agenda. Hitler became aware of the intrinsic evilness of Judaism: he did not become aware of the innate evils of his own Germanic culture… of which there are many! Now a few people are beginning to become aware of how evil Jewish culture is and how it has taken over the world. But it is too late to reverse this; The Jews have now Jewified Western civilization and poisoned with their evil beyond healing.

What was Karl Marx? What were the Americas Marx brothers? They are *marks of ancient undead Jewish evil*: What was the Leninist Stalinist Marxism of the defunct Soviet Union? They were the mark of the Jewish Beast of their undead ancestors: their God Baal and Beelzebub whom they worshipped for almost 1,000 years in Babylon: they are marks of subhuman animal undead brutality. The auras of these undead *ancestral* monsters poison the Jewish race today with indelible marks of evil, filth and ugliness that cannot be washed away. Kill these undead filth: get rid of the entire culture and religion of Judaism: abolish and outlaw the horrible sexual mutilation of their infant sons: and their children will be clean of the Mark of the beast: the Mark of Satan. The Marks of evil and ugliness: the marks of the hooked nose, the broken nose, the rotting puling weak bodies poisoned by the invisible presence of these secretive stinking rotting shits who do not want their living shells to know just how completely they are being controlled, poisoned and corrupted.

The point is there are logical reasons for everything. In order for any baby and child to become corrupt and dehumanized: they must systematically have all their intrinsic humanity drubbed out of them *before they grow up;* by their lives and loves being, twisted, stunted, damaged, traumatized, poisoned, warped, destroyed, and sick ancient myths stuck into their brains. This is what all civilized cultures do to every single human baby that is born, not just Jewish culture; Jewish culture and religion just happens to be the worst and the sickest of them all.

Basically what happened was the oldest white ethnic culture and race of Judaic Khazars re-fought and won a war against the youngest white ethnic culture and race of the Germanic people of Europe. A war which they had lost over a thousand years ago. A war invented, orchestrated and carried out by the undead. The reason the evil civilization of Judaism triumphed over a less evil civilization is not only because civilization itself is intrinsically negative and evil, but because all of the undead actively worked to make the outcome of WW22 as horrible and destructive as possible. The active danger of the youngest and oldest white ethnic cultures merging together and creating a better, more positive, healthier, more intelligent society had to be totally poisoned, destroyed and corrupted because it represented a threat to the agenda of the undead. This is the horrible thing which these undead turds did and are responsible for: they destroyed every new, healthy growing thing on Earth and are now systematically poisoning and destroying human intelligence so living humans will not wake up and realize how they are being manipulated, controlled and used. This is why all of them to the last one must be and will be exterminated with extreme prejudice from the face of the Living Earth. This is why I will kill these things DEAD.

Churchill and the evil of his own Undead Ancestral Ghouls

To prove that the undead conspire constantly in Living human affairs: and pursue their evil, nasty, stinking hidden designs and agendas for centuries… unstopped by the wishes of living people: here is a historical fact, that has recently been exposed by Jewish propaganda filth, in order to justify their own filthy evil existence and the existence of the most evil, stinking, criminal state on Earth: the Israeli apartheid, racist, genocidal mass murdering land of the most revolting, repugnant possessed satanic people on Earth:

In 1841: a lowly colonel: Charles Henry Churchill: created the first political plan for a Jewish homeland in Palestine. *50 YEARS BEFORE Theodore Herzel conceived of the idea… that is not a coincidence.*

Now… if you scroll through 137 years of history: what do you see? You see the hand of the dead constantly interfering in Human lives to gain their stinking cunning evil nasty filthy revolting disgusting objectives… One way

these dead ghouls achieved their insane evil plan to destroy all human happiness and health was using the Churchill dynasty as puppets of the jews.

If you want to understand Winston Churchill's indebtedness and involvement with jews; here is a short video documenting just a little of it;
https://www.bitchute.com/video/x5Jz8K7ZmDSq/?list=subscriptions

How can the thing that was Winston Churchill be better understood? From his family background. Randolph Churchill was both the leader of the House of Commons and the chancellor of the Exchequer. The only political leader more powerful than him was the Prime Minister. He slowly went mad in public over a period of 10 years and died mad at an early age of 45 of syphilis. In his last year of life he was taken on a world tour to hide his madness from the British public. Both Randolph Churchill and his elder brother the duke of Marlborough died mad from syphilis. The reason his two sons did not contract syphilis was both of them were bastards born of another father and the reason his wife did not contract syphilis was because she never had sex with him. Randolph Churchill was close friends with Lord Rothschild all his life, as was Winston close friends with Lord Rothschild's son: who later became Lord Rothschild after his father died. After his 'father's" death, Churchill dreamed constantly that his 'father' Randolph Churchill was still alive. That was how powerful the presence of his undead ancestors had over him his entire life.

But let's leave his involvement with the criminal Rothschild mafia of Jewish international bankers. First you need to have some background in order to understand the basic historical context into which the Churchill family has to be placed. Here are some details of history which opens the eyes: certain facts which are not mentioned in most books about that time.
In order to even begin to understand the secret criminal mafia octopus of the Rothschild criminal syndicate is the incredible speed with which they moved to own everything in sight once they gained financial power. This happened because undead ghouls that control them operate under the veil of death; they set up their operations in advance in complete secrecy.

Once we the living find their base of operations, we can and will exterminate them with ease. Just like their agents in the living world can be easily exterminated and gotten rid of because they are easily identified.

First you need to understand why the undead chose this evil family of European Jews to represent them in the takeover of a new global evil dominating the entire Living Earth.

The undead quickly invented the Rothschild banking dynasty out of thin air, out of nothing, out of undead evil cunning… as a *reaction* to counter-act the threat to one of their agents; Prince William IX of Hesse Hanau, the richest man in Europe being nullified by Napoleon. When Napoleon was in the process of conquering Europe militarily, he was intelligent enough to have the insight that all his military might and power was as nothing compared to the power of greed, larceny, and money i.e. the bankers of Europe.

The undead were forced to move fast in order to stop Napoleon from capturing all the wealth of Prince William's fortune and centralizing all of the wealth and money of Europe into his own hands. The undead had thought they had successfully corrupted Bonaparte, but not quite. Napoleon did not care about money except as a threat to his mastery over Europe. This set a bad example for the masses whom the undead had been systematically turning into money-lovers, turning the poorest masses of Europe into penny-pinching hoarders. Destroying all cultures of sharing, giving and generosity, honesty, love, kindness. Ridding Europe of the entire culture of the Yiddish Ashkenazi strain of pure avarice and greed and culture of usury would have set their evil plans back thousands of years, and in that respite from the evils of greed, the human living species would have had enough time to figure out all the scams and filthy dirty tricks and swindles of the Jewish culture of avarice and that would have been the end of them <u>period.</u>
In the battle for dominance and mastery over the world of the living between military power and the power of money, the undead had a hidden ace in the hole. Napoleon may have had all of Europe, *but the undead already had Britain as their secret base of Jewish banking operations.* England unlike the intelligent European countries had not kept this diseased Semitic race locked up at night in ghettoes so they could not spread their evil filth of larceny and

sexual lust. England had allowed Jewish usurers and money changers to craftily, slowly take over their entire banking system long before Napoleon came on the scene. By the 1800's England was a bastion of Jewish money-power and greed, a haven for Jewish bankers and moneylenders. The English were far too stupid and honest a race to understand how these cunning and dangerous these Jewish rats are, and the threat they pose to all other races, societies and cultures.

The other thing the undead did was to poison Napoleon's mind which had been originally set against the Jewish moneylenders and bankers. The undead also did this to Hitler, when instead of deporting all the Jews out of Europe he protected them and shelved the entire Jewish question for after the war. The undead managed to manipulate Napoleon into tolerating these greedy scum filth in the capitals of Europe instead of exterminating them forever which he should have. Napoleon allowed the bankers of Europe to live as long as they supported his regime. What he didn't know was that they were supporting England. This was a huge mistake on his part. It was also the same mistake Hitler did.

The result of Napoleon tolerating the bankers of Europe to exist was that Napoleon's conquest of Europe by military force hid the 5th column hiding inside his empire which was secretly acting against him: the interconnected Jewish Rothschild banking families of Europe *and* England. Napoleon never understood who his true enemies were, he never understood why he had been defeated and how he had been defeated. Napoleon was defeated by the power of greed, the power of Jewish usury; the power of money, the power of the Rothschild evil cunning, the power of international finance.

It is from this battle for power between two camps of undead ghouls; to decide which clique of the undead will rule over living humans, which evil empire will rule over the western world, that the Rothschild banking dynasty was born out of. The choice between Napoleon's land Empire or the British sea trading Empire was a choice between two evils. We pick up the story as Napoleon is crashing his armies through central Europe… and the undead *reaction* to Napoleon discovering that this Prince William IX of Hesse-Hanau, was *one of the richest fuckers in Europe.* In 1806 during his conquest of the

German states: Napoleon declared that it was his "*objective to remove the house of Hesse-Cassel from ruler-ship and to strike it out of the list of powers"*. He wanted to take over the entire duchy of Hesse Cassel and loot the Prince's holdings of all his wealth. Upon hearing of this publicly stated intention of Napoleon, Prince William IX of Hesse-Hanau fled to Denmark to avoid Napoleon's wrath; taking all his wealth with him, leaving behind a denuded kingdom worth virtually nothing.

Before this happened in 1806 we have to go back to the founding of the Rothschild family dynasty to see the basic tactics this falsely named Bauer family used to hide their true Jewish background.

One thing must be made clear; this Jewish family who called themselves 'Bauer' were not German; their original Jewish family name was not Bauer. This is one sticking point about these fucking secretive sly, lying scumbags which should be emphasized. Where this family came from and what their original family name is has not yet been wrenched from their dying lips. Their true original family name and where they came from is still hidden in secrecy and buried under piles of lies. This Jewish Yiddish family that called itself 'Bauer; has covered its tracks and changed its name so many times; nobody knows who they originally were and where they originally came from. One thing is certain: the family of evil scum calling themselves Rothschild were not German and their original family name was most definitely not Bauer. Bauer means farmer in German. These fucking gold worshipers, these scum who never did an honest days work in their lives were never farmers; they never grew anything but Greed and Avarice. If anything they could have been *tax* farmers… which was one of their principle professions for over a thousand years. Instead they were *bowers* to the high and mighty: they slyly subserviently bowed to the wishes of the richest most corrupt Prince in Germany.
Then the head of this evil family changed his Lower class German name to a weird German name *which represented his bank*: *not his family*. What they did was uniquely evil. By changing their family name to the name of their bank, *the bank became more sacred than the family it was supposed to support.* Instead of the business being used to serve the family's needs: the family was used to serve the banks needs. The bank became more important

than the family. The undead corporate entities that were the bank took over that family and devoured it. The undead deaths heads of money; the principle of insatiable greed and avarice beyond all sanity took over this family and uses them as instruments of cunning evil. This cunning reversal of all morals and values happened invisibly. The corruption of human souls is an invisible process which is not visible to the superficial eye.

Understand this: the name Rothschild *has no historical roots and no family history which is traceable.* Then after changing his family name to the name of a bank, Amstel changed his clients to the richest Princes and Generals he could find. He offered his special clients special deals on certain special items like gold coins and jewelry and sucked them in further. Introduced to Prince William of Hesse Kassel in 1760… he kissed the ass of this corrupt German prince so craftily and cunningly that by 1769 he had become the financial agent for the prince and all of his family's holdings… By 1790 following the French revolution of 1789, Rothschild handled payments from Britain for the hire of Hessian mercenaries *By 1796, his firstborn son had married into the Hanau Royal family* (Eva Hanau). By 1801 William officially designated Rothschild as the overseer of all his financial holdings.

The point is… before Mayer Amschel Bauer had even sent his 5 sons abroad to found their fortunes and steal all the wealth of the world, his basic tactics for worldly success had already been founded and developed while he was still a relatively unknown gold merchant in Frankfurt. His tactic was to inveigle himself into the highest, richest social caste of the kingdom he lived in and *marry into their elite circle,* and rob everyone else while furthering only his own family's interests of pure avarice by furthering the avarice of the ruling elite he served. By using the power of money, by doing everything in complete secrecy in order to keep themselves safe from those whom they robbed. The point is, the head of the Bauer/Rothschild family was not only the agent for Prince William but by 1796 he had succeeded in marrying his son into Prince William's family…*which was exactly the same tactic these Jewish scum used later in England, France, Austria and Switzerland.* It was no wonder that when Prince William fled Hesse Hanau, he put all his financial affairs into the hands of Rothschild; because he had been his personal banker for over 30 years. It is no surprise that in his absence he trusted the

Rothschilds to look after his family fortune since they were related to his family by marriage.

In 1806. Napoleon invaded Hesse Cassel. William fled to Denmark, but before he left he entrusted his wealth to Amschel. William used the Rothschilds to hide his fortune from Napoleon. This money then saw its way through to Nathan Mayer. Here is where it gets murky… just how much wealth Prince William entrusted to Rothschild is unclear. No sources have been found that reveal exactly how much money it actually was, and in what form it was held in. Property, paper investments like stocks or bonds, or gold coins or bullion or expensive jewelry, etc.

It is important to know that during the American Revolution of 1776, the House of Rothschild brokered a deal between the British Imperial govt and Prince William of Hesse Cassel. William provided 16,800 Hessian soldiers to help England stop the Revolution going on in America. Rothschild was also made responsible for the transfer of funds that were to pay the German soldiers. That transfer was never made. With regard to the rumored $3,000,000 that Prince William entrusted to the Rothschilds: this might have been not a transfer of money or wealth at all; it could have been the note of the British Crown to be given to Prince William; authorizing the Rothschild bank to pay William's Hessian soldiers returning from America to England.

However, what did happen was that *many of the Hessians did not come back.* And Prince William who was supposed to pay them was no longer the official ruler of Hess Kassel. so the Hessians who had not returned and had decided to stay in the New World *which the Rothschilds never paid…* could have been part of the fortune which the Rothschilds embezzled from Prince William… and the Hessians who did return and were not paid because the Duchy of Hesse Hanau no longer existed and was now under the rule of Napoleon and the French Empire; could not have known exactly how they had been so skillfully robbed, and so did not come hunting for their robbers.

The Rothschilds figured quite correctly that if Napoleon chased William out of Hesse Cassel, then since Prince William was out of power, he would have no legal right to demand his soldiers to be paid because they were no longer

officially-legally his soldiers anymore… It was a very cunning way of rationalizing their robbery of the money stolen from *the British govt-which was supposed to be given to Prince William-which he was supposed give to his Hessian soldiers returning from the New World.* This cunning fraud was committed in total secrecy… total secrecy is a trademark of the Rothschilds. In other words, the pay for the Hessians was officially supposed to go from the Bank of England - to Nathan Rothschild - to Prince William - to his Hessian Soldiers. Once Prince William was taken out of the loop, the Rothschilds just pocketed all the money *and said nothing about it to anyone*.
Why were these Hessians not paid? Because they had done something unforgivable which the undead hate and fear: they had fallen in love with beautiful, healthy young girls in the New World and they had renounced their evil ways of killing; some sided with the rebels, some just deserted. The point is they were all young healthy strong German boys and they ended up falling in love with beautiful headstrong American and Canadian frontier girls. The point is: *they married for love:* <u>not</u> for money and raised healthy strong German-English children who became the backbone of American and Canadian Western cultural values; which were then *in reaction* to this unforgivable disobedience to the evils of the system they lived in; were systematically destroyed by undead turd-shit filth.

The Rothschilds in Frankfurt promptly took Prince William's embezzled fortune supposedly valued at $3,000,000 which probably was the British Govt note to pay Prince William for his soldiers, PLUS all of his family holdings and wealth invested throughout Europe *and re-embezzled it* by sending it out of the country to England; and investing most of it in the *British East India Company*. In this way they had safeguarded Prince William's funds from Napoleon's greedy grasp and also stolen all of Prince William's wealth in one fell swoop. It is hard to say whether this was done out of any motive for Williams financial interests or if they had simply taken the prince's money and invested it in their own name: not in the Prince's name… assuming that since the prince was now without a country and without any power: there was little he could do about this outright robbery of all his family's accumulated wealth since he was in hiding.

One thing should be made clear: the real size and extent of Prince William's family fortune has never been verified, the true size and extent of the Bauer/Rothschild family fortune has also never been verified. Nobody except the participants involved know just how rich Prince William was and what the Rothschilds did with his money. Nobody knows for certain if all or part of that fortune was returned to Prince William or not, and if it was; just how much of it was returned.

The only thing which is certain is that the Rothschild banking family in England suddenly became the *major shareholders* in the British East India Company, and in order to do this, they had to have an enormous amount of ready cash or securities on hand, which they did not have before Prince William was chased out of *his castle*….. Er, I mean; *Hesse Cassel*. You will notice that the undead like to play with words and meanings as they play with the lives of living humans: as if it were all a meaningless game which it is not; it is a Life and death struggle between the forces of evil arraigned against the growing forces of GOOD.

This one move of the Rothschild banking family dynasty to invest in England instead of France instantly made Nathan Rothschild the *major shareholder* of the richest, most powerful international royal chartered trading monopoly of the British Empire *in one fell swoop of cunning, greed and larceny*. Not only that; but from then on, all of their clandestine operations posing as British East India officials were *protected* by the Royal British Royal Navy and the armed forces of the British Empire. Then Nathan Rothschild used this money to fund Wellington's military campaign in Spain, which ultimately broke the back of French military power in Europe. Out of this he made a four-fold profit: (1) On the sale of Wellington's paper which he bought at 50 cents on the dollar and collected at par; (2) on the sale of gold to Wellington; (3) on its repurchase; and (4) on the commission for forwarding it to Portugal. In other words, Rothschild used his East India Company shares as collateral to borrow gold from the Bank of England *at no interest*, in order to fund Wellington, while his East Indian Company shares continued to earn him huge profits without any interruption, in this massive fraudulent scandal which was covered up and kept secret. This was the beginning of the great fortunes of

the house of Rothschild and their explosion of wealth-control and dominance in the financial world; done in complete secrecy.

The end of the Napoleonic Wars led to the unexpected return of Prince William to Hesse Cassel in 1813 and demanding his money back from the Rothschilds. Exactly what the sum was and whether it was in stocks or bonds or heirlooms or gold bullion or if it was the money which had never been paid to his Hessians is not clear. How the Rothschilds gulled him and lied to him about what they had actually done with his money is buried under the secrecy of the entire family's doings and their secret untold history. The result was that during the interim of the Napoleonic wars, the Rothschilds had used this huge sum of stolen wealth to leverage themselves many times over into a veritable worldwide financial powerhouse; so by paying Prince William back his undeserved money and giving him a pittance of interest along with it, they managed to quell his suspicions and hid what they had actually done with this money between 1806 and 1813; thus giving them ***7 years*** *for evil, avarice, and greed to do its work.* Only 100 years later were some of the dirty filthy secrets of their double dealings and swindles uncovered by a few probing historians who of course have never been allowed to gain any public exposure in the major media exposing Rothschild's shady past.

Mark this: *the true evil number is not 6, it is the number* ***7****. The Jews have marked themselves with this evil number from the very beginning. How many times does this evil number come up in history books?* ***Thousands of times****! The number 7 is the fingerprint, the footprint of the undead. It is the sign of the undead interfering in the realm of the Living. How many more times this evil number comes up compared to other numbers is not a fucking coincidence!*

The best I can hypothesize from what little facts there are, is that the Rothschilds used Prince William's embezzled fortune, plus the embezzled note to pay the Hessians of Prince William IX; *to take over the controlling share of the richest, most profitable enterprise in all human history;* The British East India Company, which was then at the height of its power, reaping huge annual profits.

Then once Nathan Rothschild was major stockholder of the East India Company, he sent his personal agents to India, and posing as East India officials (which they also were): proceeded to loot every ancient stockpile of accumulated Indian wealth from the coffers of the ruling potentates, which had taken hundreds even thousands of years to accumulate with sublime ease and invulnerability because these rulers were being systematically conquered and taken over piecemeal by the British Empire forces. As each Indian kingdom was annexed by the British, as the ancient citadels in which these Indian robber barons had hoarded their ill-gotten wealth fell to the British in one way or another: all their hidden hoarded jewels and gold came pouring into the ready-waiting coffers of Rothschild's men: whose *secret* task it was to specifically take over possession of all the bullion and jewels out of these fortresses.

The British military were not involved in the doings of the East India agents… it was a curious system of Corporate-Govt Fascism; of one hand not knowing what the other hand was doing, which allowed for this systematic robbery of India to take place. Not to mention the fact that if a Raj surrendered peacefully it made no difference; their coffers were emptied anyways and the defeated Rajahs could do nothing about it with the city under control of the British forces. They were spared their lives only if they agreed to cooperate with the British; under the oversight of the East India Company together with the British civil servants who answered to the British Crown. In this cunning way, Rothschild stole most of the gold looted from the richest Rajahs of India. The Rothschilds moved this entire horde of tons of gold looted from India to London *in secret*. It was with this gold looted from Bengal that the Rothschild family took over complete control of the privately owned Bank of England by becoming major shareholders in the bullion exchange of the Bank of England, which was its main center of financial/political power. Whoever controlled the Inner Circle of these Jewish black Ashkenazi crows controlled the entire bank and its policies and policy decisions.

What is also not generally known is the fact that before Nathan Rothschild set up business as a banker in England; the *privately* owned Bank of England had already been founded by the Jewish moneylenders of England who had originally come from Holland. What Rothschild managed to achieve so

quickly was in part because he was also a Jew; enabling him to be accepted into the highest banking circles of the British Empire almost instantly through his connections with other bankers.

What the Jewish bankers of England who had originally come from Holland did not realize was that they were allowing into their midst a malevolent evil that would gobble them all up one by one. The Rothschild dynasty acted as a predatory shark in a tank of sharks; not only preying on the gullible Goyim but upon his own fellow Jewish bankers as well. This is one thing in which nearly all Jews have a huge blind spot about. They think Rothschild dynasty is just another greedy Jewish banking family; it is not… it is a malevolent undead evil which has been able to outmanoeuvre every hostile force against them because they represent the highest realm of undead evil. Their cunning is the hidden cunning of the undead who know the plans of the living beforehand and acts with malevolent speed due to its secret knowledge, which no banking dynasty has ever done before; this is the hidden secret to their sudden appearance and complete dominance in the evil realms of avarice and the lust for power and money.

Nathan Rothschild became so wealthy after Waterloo; he effectively bailed out and took over the bank of England in 1825-26 when it was facing a liquidity crisis. The Rothschilds systematically took over complete control of the bank of England easily because it was already owned and controlled by the Satanic forces of Jewish evil; the Jewish bankers of England who had originally come from the Netherlands and Holland; the Dutch moneylenders who worshipped money as their god.

Understand this! The Bank of England was founded in 1694 as a private Jewish bank, *and it was founded to fund a war*… something the British people are still unaware of to this day. After undergoing a facelift in 1946 due to the unpopularity of Jews at that time, it is still controlled by the Jewish bankers of the City of London meaning the Rothschilds. For almost 400 years the British people were not aware that their national bank was a filthy cabal of Jewish money whores and are still not aware of it. The Rothschilds were not the first Jews to take over the British money system and manipulate it to their evil ends and conspiracies… They are just the last.

It was a Yiddish-Jewish-German banking takeover of a Dutch-Jewish-English banking takeover: one sinister cunning evil which was far more evil and cunning than the evil it was taking over and embedding itself into. Nathan Rothschild was also heavily involved in the Manchester slave trade… where he set up residence in the heart of Britain, Manchester; *in the chest of Man*, where he made millions from the slave trade and gold bullion exploited from South America and Africa… Together with the gold he stole from Bengal India; he then took over the gold exchange also, including the Consols (govt bonds) and the bond market.

The very fact that the Jewish bankers of England worshipped money as their god made them worship the Rothschilds as veritable living gods on earth for the simple reason that the Rothschilds ended up amassing more money than they did. In other words their own evil spelled their own doom. They were used by the Rothschilds as minor agents of Satan and once they were of no further use; cast aside until the Rothschild octopus of international finance reigned supreme, hidden behind the veils and shadows of almost complete secrecy hidden deep inside the bowels of the highest circles of the British Imperial elite and banking sector.

By August 17th 1808 Nathan Rothschild had already become financial advisor to the British Govt. *Thus repeating what Mayer had done with Prince William in Germany*. I know it sounds unbelievable but it's true. In only ten short years; from 1798 to 1808… this Yiddish Ashkenazi Jewish immigrant from Germany becomes the financial Grand Vizier of the entire British Empire; talk about upward mobility and success! One reason why this happened was because the Rothschilds now owned controlling shares in The East India Company, which they had gotten by investing the re-embezzled money stolen from the Prince William IX of Hesse-Hanau. The takeover of the East India Company was only one of Rothschild's acquisitions. Seven years before Nathan went to London, the Rothchilds set up shop in the New World under the guise of founding the 1st Bank of America as a private bank serving the new republic of the United States. *What they were actually doing was serving themselves.*

Taking over control of the bond market and the English gold reserves was necessary before Nathan Rothschild could take over complete control of the

Bank of England. In 1814; right after the Battle of Waterloo, he began selling all his English Consols, by this cunning false act; he created the false rumour that Wellington had lost the battle of Waterloo, which caused a selling hysteria of British Consuls, (Govt bonds)… which Rothschild then secretly bought up for 5 cents on the dollar, before the news of Wellington's victory reached England, *thus multiplying his already vast fortune by 20 times and making him the richest man in England and the world.*

This ruined most of the investors in the English Bond Market including the Dutch Jews and English Jewish moneylenders who had taken him in as one of their own. This put Rothschild in complete control of the govt bond market, plus control of the bullion exchange by the British Govt… who after the war was forced to repay its outstanding war debt contracts for <u>all</u> of Wellington's military campaigns in Spain *and* in Europe *including* the Waterloo campaign, which Nathan Rothschild had financed; while his brother in Paris was financing Napoleon; and which France had to pay also; regardless of the fact that the person who had done the borrowing, Napoleon, was no longer in power.

All this cunning shit which Rothschilds did before and during the battle of Waterloo was conveniently forgotten and washed down the 'loo' as 'water under the bridge' so to speak in the middle of the hysteria and triumph of finally putting an end to Napoleon and his threat to British dominance of the world and winning the war in Europe for a 2nd time. The British did not notice that they had actually been expertly robbed by this Rothschild Jewish evil instrument of the undead, this pawn of undead filth; whose evil poisoned spawn now have embedded themselves into the banking kleptocracy of the globalized criminal syndicate which is now taking over the entire world. From that point on, the Jewish Rothschild octopus of greed, hate, avarice and secrecy lanced out with lightning speed all over the world; the speed and pace of the Rothschild octopus accelerated faster and faster… faster than anyone could imagine. All this was achieved secretly… very few knew about it and those that did didn't dare say anything.

By 1823 the Rothschilds became guardians of the entire papal treasury and took over the financial operations of the Catholic Church. By the 1880's, having funded Cecil Rhodes in his huge takeover of colonial African

resources and land, especially the railroads, and the gold and diamond mines: on Rhodes death in 1902, *Rothschild took over the running of Rhodes entire personal estate*: Rhode's entire huge personal fortune was literally gobbled up by the Rothschilds because Rhodes had not married and had left behind no heirs… This again is a repeat of what they did with Prince William's fortune; they embezzled Rhodes entire estate… *but this time there was no one alive to demand an accounting of what they did with Rhodes money.* the undead learn from their mistakes; but they do not allow the living to learn from their mistakes: which is why they must be killed dead to the last one with extreme violence and prejudice.

What they did with all of the Rhodes money and estate is still a well-kept secret, just as what they did with the Roman Catholic Church's treasure is also a secret. What they did was obvious: the Rothschilds channelled all of Rhodes' wealth into their own coffers and used Rhodes British name as a cover for their own nefarious secret Zionist operations and organizations which are actually Jewish in their ultimate agenda, not British, in their hidden motives and agenda to increase their own Jewish power and wealth… meaning they are being used by the most evil undead in the realm of the undead as stooges to further their secret conspiracies and ghouls.

The point is that unless you dig up the dirty secrets of the Rothschild family and their history, which are hard to come by because the history of that criminal syndicate is shrouded in secrecy: you will not understand and realize just how meteoric their rise was and how fast their takeover of the entire Western world's wealth was in the 1800's: which at that time included not only the wealth of England and Europe, but also the hoarded wealth of India, China and the Orient… plus their founding the private 1st Bank of America in 1791 to add to their private banks controlling all the money and economies of France, Italy, Spain, England and yet another Rothschild dominated central bank in the USA called the Second Bank of the United States, which gave the Rothschilds control of the American money supply again. The 1st Rothschild controlled National Bank of America bank; founded in 1791, ran out its 20 yr. charter in 1811 and was not renewed due to popular outrage that it was being owned and controlled by foreign interests; which it was. The 2nd one founded in 1816 also lasted for 20 years until Andrew Jackson killed it. Then it was

reinstated in 1913 and used to fund and start the First World War in human history.

This brief explanation about the beginning of Baron Rothschild's wealth and influence is only a thumbnail sketch of the huge, vast, control and power which the Rothschild family wielded long before Winston Churchill and his father came into contact with them. The point is that once you understand the background and enormous scope of the Rothschild criminal syndicate; you will realize that Randolph and Winston Churchill were merely lowly Goyim agents of evil serving the Jewish filth that is the Rothschild clan of Satanic greed and avarice. You will understand that they were used by the Rothschilds merely as one of Rothschild's many *secret* agents of evil…. *and that the Rothschilds themselves are merely puppets of the undead.*

The other point is that no matter how much one may research and pore over the past: you will never discover more than a millionth of the true evil which the dead have covered-up. Winston Churchill and his father were agents of evil: but they were only lower minions of the Rothschild banking dynasty. It would take 2,000 pages just to outline the vast evil which this one Jewish family is guilty of and is committing every day; more evil than any other dynasty on Earth… and getting away with it *in complete secrecy*.

In December 25, 1875, Benjamin Disraeli: the first and only Jewish Prime Minister of Great Britain borrowed £4,080,000 from his friend Nathan M. Rothschild and bought 176,000 shares in the Suez Canal. The British then assumed managerial control of the Suez Canal through the Administrative Council of the General Company of the Suez Maritime Canal. As a side note: the historical fact that the British people suffered the longest downfall of living standards during Disraeli's term as Prime Minister in the 1870's is not a fucking coincidence. That is, until the Jewish controlled financial industry of the city of London regained complete control over the British Parliament and instituted their successive policies of "quantitative easing"… which is just a naked agenda to systematically impoverishing the Goyim while massively enriching the richest of the rich Jewish banking sector. The connection between the undead and their chosen puppets the Jews is not a fucking coincidence. It can be seen and proven throughout the lives of the most evil Jews for thousands of years

This reveals just how much the insidious infiltration of Jews into the highest places of British power and wealth had already been achieved long before Winston Churchill was born, and how quickly their secret takeover had happened since Nathan Rothschild was sent to England to set up the first arm of the Rothschild octopus in London in 1798. By the 1820's, the Rothschild criminal mafia family already owned the national banks of England, France, Germany, Austria and later; Italy and America. They had already intermarried into German, British and European aristocracy and were systematically taking over key positions of financial and political power as quickly as possible; *as an undead global tactic*; using the Jewish tribal culture of founding family dynasties of combined power, influence and wealth; all-in-one. This also exposes what Fascism actually is: the merging of the most corrupt evil Jewish families with the most corrupt English dynasties: a merging of business and govt with the aristocracy by *intermarriage;* creating an upper class of elite filth and turning it into an ancient tribal clan that is genetically linked together by blood… covered up behind the cloak of invisibility; unseen and unheard; unknown to the masses, disguised under the lie, the mockery of democratic govt elections. The point is it really doesn't make any fucking difference whether a nation has elections or not: all civilized nations that have governments are fascist states.

After the completion of the Suez Canal in 1869 an uprising took place in Egypt which was at that time a province of the Ottoman Empire. In the 1870's a popular insurrection arose from outrage at the Sultan of Egypt's corruption and his embezzlement of funds from the state coffers and for his selling a strip of Egypt's land (the Suez Canal) to foreign investors and foreign interests. Riots and revolution ensued as both Turks and Egyptians went on the rampage protesting the selling of their land containing the Suez Canal to foreign infidels. Reacting to the West's demands to quell the uprising, the Sultan of the Ottoman Empire replaced Ismail Pasha with his son: the even more corrupt Tewfik Pasha in 1879. The continuing insurrection toppled the corrupt regime of Tewfik Pasha but not for long… French and British forces intervened in 1882 to protect their financial interests in the Suez Canal of which they were the major stockholders and quelled the nationalist uprising and reinstated the corrupt Tewfik Pasha back into power.

One thing should be underlined about *all* western history: Western history *deletes*, it leaves OUT nearly all of the uprisings, revolutions, wars, battles, campaigns etc. of the native peoples battling against the colonial infiltration, invasion and takeover of their land. It records the doings of the major colonial powers as if there was no opposition to *everything* they did to take over other people's land. The history of their colonization and takeover of the world has been whitewashed and censored and edited into complete meaningless superficial garbage. Western history *deletes* the fact that in every land they violated, conquered and colonized: the people of those lands hated them, despised them, fought them, disliked them and wanted them OUT.

This is just one example of how arrogant the British Colonial Empire had become and how corrupt all govts are and how all history whitewashes and buries all the ugly dirty actual truth of what really happened under a barrage of bullshit, lies and propaganda.. In order to protect its far-flung trading empire which was masquerading as a bunch of British colonies, the British Empire had set itself up as the international policeman of the world. Unfortunately apart from its navy, Britain's actual military power was almost nil... it was this stupid international arrogance which irritated other nations who actually did have huge armies, and had to listen to these fucking interfering English asses lecturing them about what they were supposed to do and how they were supposed to behave. It was this arrogance which fueled the antagonism between Britain and Germany and pulled the British Empire into a war they had no business sticking their stupid arrogant noses into. Because of their interference in the war; it expanded to include nearly all of the world. Without the British forces being involved where they had no business being; Germany would have achieved a quick victory over France and that would have ended the war not only on the Western Front but against Russia also. The Tsar wouldn't have taken over the running of the war and thus he wouldn't have been held personally responsible for Russia's military defeats and there wouldn't have been any opportunity for the Jewish Bolshevik Leninists to overthrow the Russian govt. And the world would have remained at peace for many more years, giving a chance for all the new growth of love and beauty to blossom.

In short; it was England, controlled by the Ashkenazi-Yiddish-Dutch banking Jewry of the City of London; *headed by the Rothschilds* who were the main culprits to blame for WW1. As usual it is always the largest international meddling power which is responsible for the greatest evil; Conventional history tries to cast history in the complete opposite perspective; that Empires have the right to do whatever they want to: that 'might is right'. This bullshit propaganda is the exact opposite of what is actually true.

The Churchill family of Randolph and Winston came out of the Victorian culture of England and the British Empire; which was a rotten corrupt matriarchy: ruled by an insane mad queen who mourned for her dead husband in seclusion for 40 years… having nightly séances where she was gulled into believing that she was communicating with the undead spirit of her dead husband; *while secretly fucking the very psychic who held her secret séances*. By this secret daily contact with undead, she came completely under their control. The evil of the undead was cunningly passed off as coming from her dead husband through séances. The total secrecy of these séances and the influence that these undead ghouls gained over her made her turn inward… she cut herself off from the rest of the world and was cunningly led into paths of darkness, lies, deceit, delusion, insanity and further corruption *by the undead hiding inside her and all around her*.

Her absence left a power vacuum in the largest Empire in world at the very top of imperial power: allowing the worst swindlers and scoundrels to take over the running of the British Empire. For a psychic medium to have secret access to the Empress of the British Empire, and what's more that it be kept secret from the whole world; that's bad enough; but for him to be secretly fucking the Queen of the British Empire every night is another level of depravity that is beyond conception. Later the undead tried to use the same tactic on the Royal Romanov family of the Russian Empire and failed *because it was not kept completely secret as it had in Britain*. The Russian peasants were not as stupid as the English; they knew evil when they saw it and Rasputin was killed. In *reaction* to the killing of their evil agent Rasputin, the undead quickly sent three minions of Hell to replace him; *Lenin, Trotsky and Stalin*. The time span between the killing of Rasputin and the insertion of Lenin, Trotsky and Stalin into power *is only one year!* This reveals how

quickly the undead can act on a global scale whenever any of their evil plans are foiled… by quickly coming up with an even *more* evil plan. Now these agents of the undead have been replaced in Russia by another demon from hell: *Putin:* who is only half as evil as the demon *Rasputin*: lacking the inner **r**aging passion **a**nd **s**lyness of Rasputin. Putin: put into power by the forces of undead evil: get it? Putin's mother was Jewish… get it?

The fact that Queen Victoria; the Empress of the British Empire was more than mentally and emotionally unstable: she was mad as a hatter, and had always been so. This is something which is ignored, covered up. whitewashed and cut out of most history books. Sheltered as a child, she slept in the same room as her mother until she was 16. At the immature age of 18 she suddenly became Queen of the largest Empire on Earth. This violent, drastic, incredible change in her young life: from a helpless, spoiled, dependent, babied, cosseted little non-entity, to suddenly becoming the most powerful person on Earth… without any process of maturation or growing into such a position of Imperial power, prestige and importance; this in itself distorted her entire view of herself and the world she lived in and everyone around her

Narrow minded and emotionally unstable as a child; the death of her husband destroyed her mind and she descended into a blackness of spirit which became more and more evil with every passing year. Due to her poisonous influence; the entire Victorian Age became one of degeneracy, corruption and madness. Her virulent, poisonous vindictiveness as the most spoiled child in the world turned her into an insane, ugly hag and it made her want the whole world to be as miserable as she was. She stifled and forbade every freedom and happiness she could. She hated happiness: she hated friendship. She hated children. As a closeted insane hag, she destroyed personal relationships between the Royal dynasties of Europe; forcing her children into the most ill-suited marriages on purpose… creating hatreds, jealousies and intrigues; all covered up by the traditional custom of mindless veneration and respect for her authority as Empress of the largest Empire in the world and titular head of the intermarried royal families of Europe. 1,000 pages could not cover all the evils she perpetrated *as a controlled puppet of the undead.*

To give you an idea of how sick this schizophrenic insane mad hag was: this needy, clinging, possessive, manipulating, scheming, evil power-monger; an ugly, fat, twisted, inbred, sick thing; this professional hypocrite: this genetically degenerate defective… her diseased DNA spread hemophilia throughout the royal families of Europe. During her entire life she demanded that her sons be pure, virginal and never have sex outside of marriage. She disowned and hated and made them feel guilty and punished them for every sexual scandal which leaked out to the press. At the same time this fat ugly hypocrite of a cunt was having sex with her spiritual advisor every night *in secret*. The secret door that was put into her bedroom so he could enter and do the dirty deed without anyone knowing of it is still there in Balmoral Castle. Balmoral castle is the castle of *bad* morals: the morals of the Satanic god **Baal** the beast God who ruled humans and corrupted them by lowering them down to the lowest state of animal urges. Baal-moral: get it? The morals of a **B**ad sheep: *Baa!* Get it? She expected her sons to be perfect knights while she fucked her psychic advisor every night in secret. Her entire superficial façade of pristine morality and purity was a filthy obscene lie. She hated all of her own children all of her life and was constantly jealous of their successes. A control freak who was governed by sexual lust; yet publicly acted as a puritanical tyrant who never forgave any of her sons for their sexual escapades. It was the insane logical conclusion of the sick, authoritarian ethic of; *"Do as I say: not as I do"…* except nobody knew what Queen Victoria was doing because she kept it a deep dark secret; nobody knew she was fucking her secret lover every night for years. If this had ever been exposed to the public her entire Royal authority, power and prestige would have been destroyed and the British Empire would have either fallen into ruin or been cleansed of its royal elite filth.

The point is: the whole Victorian culture of familial love and virginal purity the whole ethical-moral authority of this two-faced, lying whore of a filthy insane hate-filled, vindictive, ugly hag was a total fucking LIE. Her entire outer public image was a completely false veneer; it was a stinking total LIE. Her entire standard of personal and public conduct and morality was a total LIE. Her sons could be shamed and hated and never forgiven *all of their lives* for losing their virginity but SHE could fuck and do the dirty deed of sexual lust every night in secret for YEARS; while sneering, disapproving and

upbraiding the sexual lust of her children*; while doing the very thing she abhorred most in others*.

The cunning *political plan* which Albert, her brilliant husband, had invented: presenting the royal family to the public as a respectable happy close-knit family was designed to keep the English crown from suffering the fate of the other kings and Emperors, which revolution and war swept away in the coming century. The political plan was through the brand-new invention of photography, to brainwash the British masses into 'loving' their royal family so much; that they would never rise up and overthrow their power and wealth. By apparently reducing their power to that of a harmless figurehead, so none who were in real power would have any reason to get rid of them; he sought to make his family as blameless of any wrongdoing or intrusion into politics as possible… While at the same time he became embroiled in the direct political hands-on planning and control of the entire British Empire and shaping the future structure of its institutions. The two-sided falsity of this is the insane split personality of the insane conjoined twin eagles of Royalty: both unaware of each other and both totally mad; two sides of a split personality with two sets of opposing agendas, values and goals.

The idea of this kind of new leadership of the royal dynasty based *on personal morality* as a superior living example of familial love*,* The idea of Royal families being a better, happier, purer family than others… as an invented excuse to stay in power, a propaganda plan to prop up the rotten Royal image to be worshipped, admired and adored by the masses; it was a purely cold-blooded tactic used to preserve their dynastic status, power and wealth; it was an utter lie. This lie was used so they would not to be exterminated and killed dead as they richly deserve. This was how the English Royal dynasty cunningly escaped the fate of the other royal dynasties. If the people had known what their morals actually were, if they had known what Victoria was actually doing: she would have been strung up to a lamp post and gutted like the evil hag she was and the entire system of Royalty would have come crashing down *without there being any World War*.

But that was not what the undead wanted: they depend on complete secrecy to operate and they try to keep the foul abominations and crimes of their chosen agents of evil as secret as possible for as long as possible.

Basically; Victoria was a mental and physical degenerate who should never have been allowed to have children. She was addicted to fucking and could not stand her own children. She could not stand the idea of them even having sex with their husbands or wives. She was a filthy sex-addict who regarded her nipples as to be used only for sex. She viewed any child suckling on her tits as disgusting. She did not allow any of her children to be breast fed by her: instead she farmed out the revolting task to nannies. In other words she was the lowest subhuman animal, a disgusting whore who couldn't stand her own children: She was the complete opposite of what the world's press presented her as. She was the complete opposite of what a mother should be. And she was used by the undead to spread her evil hatred of children all over the British Empire. The entire morality and ethics of the Victorian Age was a filthy, rotten lie, it was a cover-up; it hid the ugly truth of that monster Victoria from the world and twisted the truth around into a false image; a false publicity, a false front that reversed the truth.

Albert's idea of teaching his children how to be self-sufficient could not be tolerated by the undead. His teaching them practical skills could not be allowed to stand as a living example of how to intelligently raise children for the rest of the masses; so he was killed as soon as possible. The public image of being a family man who gained his main pleasure from being with his family could not be allowed to last. It had to be filthied beyond recognition. Albert was not good: he was just slightly better than the rest of the filthy royal scum; he had his own children whipped for the slightest mistake: for example every wrong note Vickie played on the piano was rewarded with a sharp, painful blow on her fingers. This kind of sadism practiced on innocent helpless children is only one tiny example of how sick and twisted these royal scum are. In spite of his Germanic brutality, he had too many intelligent ideas to be allowed to succeed. That weakling, his wife Victoria, was targeted by the undead and turned into the most helpless stupid little selfish sex whore; so she could poison the whole world with her stinking, lying, two-faced morality, hypocrisy and false example *in secret*. They had huge yelling matches in

which doors were slammed, notes of reproach were slipped under doors, screaming at each other in hate. Albert once described his own wife accurately as:

"*The hag: obsessed with the lust for power: a crazy, stupid intriguer who regards herself as a demigod."*

This reveals what she actually was: an instrument totally controlled by undead evil. Only the one person in the world who knew her best; her husband could accurately describe what she was really like. But Albert was also controlled by his undead filthy ghouls. He was just as blind to her evil as he was to the evil inside himself. Two sick, diseased control freaks: obsessed with power, obsessed with retaining, preserving and perpetuating the dynastic power of their stinking genetically diseased family; at loggerheads with each other; yelling and screaming matches of insane rage, hating each other… and then FUCKING EACH OTHER every night as a sexual addiction to break the horrible tension between them which they created every day. There's a difference between making love to someone you love and fucking someone you hate: one is GOOD; the other is a filthy stinking evil abomination.

And still historians continue present them as a love match when it was actually the complete opposite of love; it was an abomination, an unnatural, insane unhealthy relationship. Albert's brother whom Victoria was originally attracted to was specifically targeted and killed in order to make sure she would marry the worst, most ill-suited husband possible; the one who would drive her mad and enrage her the most.

Lewis Carroll's mad Queen is modeled after the insane Victoria and her uncontrollable murderous insane rages. Her children were terrified of her. The whole Royal family was terrified of her. She would fly into terrible rages for no reason at all. Losing her temper was a sign of her inherited Hanoverian insanity. The fear that the insanity of the Queen would be exposed to the world, while Albert was trying to invent a false public image of a lovable, normal, sane middle-class family made him back down and never confront her when she was in one of her insane fits of hatred, jealousy and evil. This allowing her to always get her way led this jealous, selfish, vindictive hag to

become more and more tyrannical and controlling the older she became. When he died she lost her mind and became completely controlled by her evil demons until she was consumed by hate, jealousy, envy, the lust for power and prestige for the rest of her miserable evil life.

Where did the model of an Empress ruling an empire come from? Where did Victoria's basic life plan and personality come from? From the dead: from the past. Read about Catherine the Great of Russia and how suddenly out of the blue a letter comes asking her to become the Empress of all Russia. Plucked out of obscurity as a pubescent child to become an Empress? Gosh: that happened to Victoria too a century later. Gosh: wadda fucking coincidence. Both of them immature children who never grew up… gosh wadda fucking coincidence: Victoria was like that too. At the same tender age of 16; these two German Princesses become Empresses? Gosh: wadda fucking coincidence. Catherine usurped her husband's throne and took on lovers. Instead of marrying again, she spent her royal life having love affairs with young men. Gosh. So the same basic personality of a Russian Empress in the 1700's is found in a British Empress in the 1800's? *Catherine was of German descent. So was Victoria. They had the same Germanic bloodlines*, the same undead scum that tried to poison Catherine twisted Victoria into a sick, <u>evil</u> horrible travesty of what Catherine had once been. You need to understand: the dead ruin everything they can and when they can't ruin it and poison it;: they re-invent the past and poison it just to wipe out any trace of the intelligence, health and sanity which once existed.

From Catherine's diary: *"I told myself… If you love this man, you will be the unhappiest creature on Earth."* Gosh wadda fucking coincidence; 100 years later Victoria weeps and mourns for her dead husband and becomes the unhappiest creature on earth because she falls in love with her husband… now isn't that just fucking coincidental…
From Catherine's diary: "*For years I led a life that would have driven ten other women mad."…* Gosh wadda fucking coincidence; 100 years later Victoria leads a life that *does* drive her into madness and insanity, including unpredictable fits of irrational rage; gee how fucking coincidental.

"Twenty others in my place would have died of a broken heart." Gosh wadda fucking coincidence: 100 years later Victoria almost dies of a broken heart mourning her dead husband for 40 years. Now isn't that fucking special…

The aging hag, the former Empress of Russia takes away Catherine's babies and cuts her off from her own children… so 100 years later the undead make Victoria cut off all emotional ties to her children and ruins her life, the lives of her children and the lives of all the people on Earth.

Why? Because Catherine had the audacity to actually fall in love with her lovers naturally and healthily and experience happiness. Catherine had avoided many of the traps set for her by the dead. She had actually done GOOD instead of evil. Horrors: this trend must be stopped. The undead hate and fear the Humanity of Catherine and make sure her love for her lovers; which was spiritual, intellectual, emotional and artistic; is filthied as much as possible by *producing a travesty of everything she once was <u>100 years later</u>.* Gosh: wadda fucking coincidence. After one century the undead managed to create a horrible travesty of Catherine and her life: The 'victory' of the dead. Burying the truth: burying that fact that this German princess was a seed of love and kindness by ignoring her reign and inventing a female horror: another German Princess taken out of her German roots and planted into the British Empire to become the most evil ruling Empress and Monarch in history. How to take an Empress with high humanitarian ideals who tried to change her empire for the better… to change the rotten Russian empire from an empire based on cruelty to an empire based on compassion… and almost succeeded, and twist and poison this goal so it is reversed… Victoria is a victory for the evil undead. Victoria was evil: Victoria was poisoned by the dead to counter-act Catherine the Great's rule in Russia as a <u>reaction</u> to what she had managed to accomplish.

Hmmm… how to turn all GOOD into evil? How to ruin everything Catherine the Great tried to do? 100 years later… install a mad queen into the greatest empire on earth and have her cruelty poison the whole world. Gosh: wadda fucking coincidence. Replace the memory and legacy of an Empress who corresponded with the most progressive brilliant philosophers with a mad

Empress who didn't give a shit about anyone but her filthy own self and her prestige. Then create a Red Revolution in France and destroy the Russian Empire and all GOOD which once existed in it.

How intelligent, how honest was Catherine? From one of Catherine's letters to Potemkin her lover: *"For god's sake find the means to stop us from quarrelling ever again. Our quarrels arise from such irrelevant rubbish. We quarrel about power: not love. Now there's the truth for you."*

Compare Catherine's wisdom and insight with the insane hag empress of the British empire 100 years later who has no insight, no wisdom: nothing but a pile of filthied envy, insecurity, hatred, insanity, rage, and the most disgusting sexual addictions possible. Gosh… wadda fucking coincidence. Everything that Catherine was: 100 years later Victoria is the complete opposite.

The meaning of her name "Victoria" is the victory of evil over GOOD. It is the carefully orchestrated, artificial, insane evil designs of the undead trying to wipe out all existence of any GOOD that ever existed on the Living Green Earth. It took the undead one hundred years to assemble all their forces in their attempt to wipe out all the GOOD Catherine did and all she stood for. The dead only react to positive GOOD energy. They react negatively to ALL positive Life Energy. The historical facts of Victoria's life compared to Catherine's life proves not only that the unseen dead actually do exist. It exposes how much they fear and hate and envy everything that is GOOD and HEALTHY and ALIVE. *This is why they will be killed dead with extreme prejudice. This is why all undead entities must be massacred, destroyed and exterminated with extreme prejudice.*

The dead have managed to ruin everything Catherine stood for and was and everything she tried to do that was positive, healthy, intelligent and wise… Gee. Gosh. How could this happen? Who invented the ideas of political intrigue to manage a switch of a alliances and make a secret treaty with a neighboring European empire in order to have an ally? In order to prosecute their war against another empire? Catherine. And win the Crimea with the least amount of violence possible in order to spread the enlightenment of an Empire based on Kindness and Compassion instead of cruelty. Hmmm let's

see… how did the undead manage to ruin this goal; by inventing a series of secret treaties that would send the entire world into death and destruction 200 years later and ruin the entire world… Oh gosh: it took the dead one extra century to orchestrate this global horror called WW1. Oh gosh: one imperial empress with a kind heart who actually tried to make things better: who tried to make the Russian empire a more humane society: this one exception to the rule out of all the corrupted diseased rotting filth of European royalty… hmmm let's see: It took the dead 230 years to destroy that dream of a kinder Russian Empire completely, and they are continuing to destroy every single human love and kindness they find… Secretly working, working, conniving, plotting, manipulating for thousands and millions of years with only one agenda: pure stinking evil. Evil stinking rotting ghouls every single one of them. Does any living person reading this book wonder why these dead scum must be exterminated? If you the reader are not enraged by what the undead have done and are continuing to do. If you the reader of this book do not have the righteous anger and righteous reason to kill these things then you are not human: you are one of them: you are a possessed insane puppet of the undead. The fucking POINT of Catherine and Victoria is this: there is no such thing as prophecies or any magical ability to see into the future. *The dead REACT the Present: they do not and cannot predict the Future.* They cannot see into the Future. All of their fucking so-called 'prophecies' are hoaxes, swindles, and cons. They have no fucking special powers, no special knowledge, no special wisdom. Get all the fucking biblical shit about prophecies out of your brain. Only what the dead WORK AT to invent and push and manipulate ever comes true and it takes hundreds and thousands of years of these shit turds working and slaving away to succeed at anything. What you the living do not know is that 99% of all their fucking plans have always failed miserably. If I predict I will kill these dead things and later I do: it is not a fucking prophecy: It is what I WORK AT that makes it happen in the future: not a fucking 'prophecy'. If you work at planting and growing trees and they grow it is not a fucking prophecy. If you work at planting evil and it grows it is not a fucking 'prophecy'. It is the work of evil sick filthy ghouls that need to be EXTERMINATED AND WIPED OUT OF EXISTENCE>. ***WITH EXTREME PREJUDICE.***

Now back to Queen Victoria; the undead reaction of Catherine the Great: Victoria the hag; an orchestrated travesty of what Catherine was 100 years before Victoria gained the throne of the British empire

Victoria was an ogre, a monster: wanting to have her hemophiliac child beaten and in doing so kill him dead…! Compare this with the royal Russian family's treatment of their hemophiliac child of Nicholas II. There is no comparison. One is an insane, vindictive, murderous, evil hag. The other is a kind, caring couple who would never think of doing such a horrible thing to their child. That is why the undead exterminated the Russian royal dynasty while preserving the English royal dynasty. Nicholas and his German wife actually cared about their children. Victoria hated her children. The undead always destroy and poison the best while preserving and glorifying the worst. They always destroy love and preserve hate. This is why they must be exterminated and wiped off the face of this Earth forever.

Albert's intelligent plan of uniting Germany and Britain by the arranged marriage of his oldest daughter to a German Prince had to be sabotaged by the undead. Victoria herself preferred Germany to England. She was half-German herself. Albert was a full German. His intelligent plan to marry his children off to the Teutonic Protestant nations of Europe had to be destroyed by the undead. His plan was exactly what Hitler later tried to do: unite these two white Protestant Anglo-Saxon-Teutonic-Scandinavian races into *a unity of friendship* based upon the commonality of their national-social cultural values and common heritage which complimented each other and were harmonious with each other because they shared the same basic ancestry and culture. This was what the undead set out to destroy.

That black, bloodsucking, needy, spider of a hag: that sex whore who detested babies and hated her own children and needed to be fucked every night or else she became a raging harridan; while setting the hypocritical tone of a puritanical middleclass Royal family; was a total fraud. It was only Albert who genuinely cared about his children, not Victoria; but even there he mostly cared about them only to be modeled and pressed into political pawns for the spread of their filthy dynasty to become a global power covering all of Europe and the world. Everything good about their family and marriage was

destroyed and poisoned beyond recognition: Everything evil, sick and degenerate was preserved, glorified and spread throughout the world as a royal disease of pure stinking filth.

Edward VII: Her son Bertie who succeeded Victoria was also a sex addict just like his mother: he frequented brothels so often a special fucking-chair was built for him at a Paris brothel called *Le Charbonet;* it was designed for clients who were so fat and out of shape they couldn't move their hips. It was later put on exhibition and named 'Bertie's chair'. Chair- bon… good chair, get it? Bonet: bonnet, bone, boner. Get it?

King Edward was a depraved, sick, fat bloated evil lizard-thing; filled with the undead ghouls of his ancestors. The entire world turned a blind eye to all of his depravity and degeneracy. He was so diseased and filled with pus because he was in agony from the filth which had accumulated inside his guts; his Coronation had to be postponed so his appendix could be removed: a new dangerous surgery which many people died from. The surgeon who operated on him was the same doctor who treated the Elephant man: another sick, deformed monster. He had a sick fascination for horrible misshapen ugliness. The Elephant man was a physical monstrosity: Bertie was also a physical-psychic-spiritual-sexual monstrosity. He died physically on the doctor's operating table just before his coronation; he stopped breathing. his face turned blue; *but the undead had more evil for him to commit: they brought the body back to life and used this monster to further their secret ghouls*. The undead entered his dead body and brought it back from the realm of the undead and used it as an instrument of evil. He actually invited all of his mistresses to his Coronation! As an amoral filthy professional hypocrite and liar with NO sense of decency or morals; that royal filth set a public example of the worst kind for all the world to follow. Contrast this with what kind of public image the stinking 'English' royal family tried to project *after* he died as a *reaction* to what the Royal Families of England had been for centuries.

The fact is the Anglo-French alliance which was the strategic reason why WW1 began: that treaty could not have been signed without Bertie wooing the most decadent degenerates of the Paris Bourgeoisie and becoming an idol of the depraved French pornographic elite who had already been infiltrated and

corrupted by the Jewish culture of sexual perversion. Before Bertie visited Paris as the new King of England: Edward VII, France correctly held England to be her worst enemy and that hag Victoria to be the most evil despot on Earth. All of France rightly despised that fat depraved, ugly sick flatulent monster of a sex pervert. The undead used the death of Queen Victoria: this insane female monster and inserted her son as an even sicker more foul monster in order to orchestrate and make sure that WW1 would happen so all human love and decency would be wiped out of existence. *In one short state visit a miracle occurred in France: public opinion of that fat fucking whoring drug addict and of England and the British Empire was suddenly reversed by the specific forced intervention of the undead into the hearts and minds of the French masses.*

The oldest ancestral mortal enemy of France: the filthy British Empire who had destroyed the French Empire and stolen the French Suez Canal from the French and had blocked all of France's colonial ambitions for 400 years!? Suddenly becomes a 'friend' of France!? How did this happen? By Jewish owned and controlled newspapers manipulating public opinion in France*?* No. The newspapers are only *one tip of one arm of the octopus* of undead evil which permeates all of the world and has done so for millions of years. This new weapon invented by the undead: called mass media was spread and used all over the world: This weapon of mass opinion, mass brainwashing, mass conformity and mass distraction is still owned and controlled by Jewish filth who are controlled by Jewish undead ghouls who are in turn controlled by other undead demons.

Just HOW this sudden about-turn happened… that the national opinion of all France! Seeing the English, Britain, the British empire and Edward VII as friends instead of enemies… remains a total mystery. For French society to make this incomprehensible, unbelievable turn-about from despising him as a fat degenerate pornographic piece of filth, to actually liking that fat toad during his state visit in 1903, *makes no human sense whatsoever.*
One state visit is not enough reason for all of France: every milkmaid, every farmer and workmen, every seamstress, every cook and child to suddenly experience a change of heart regarding their oldest, most reviled, hated national-cultural enemy and rival! It is only by the mass will of the undead

pushing and pushing the consciousness of living humans into reversing themselves which makes these insane irrational things happen at all.

Bertie her son, as opposed to Victoria the stinking hypocrite, was the 'honest' Royal: He did not hide his depravity from the world like his mother the mad queen Victoria had in total secrecy. He flaunted his sexual depravity publicly instead of keeping it a secret. This reversal is another sign of the undead at work. He was used by the undead as an instrument to push the culture of filthy pornographic degeneracy all over the entire world. The effect of his living example is that now 100 years later, pornography is the No.1 cash business in the world.

It wasn't just Bertie; the entire elite upper class of 19th century England was rotten. They presented themselves to the lower classes as the utmost righteous, pillars of morality; while at the same time all of their vices, addictions, crimes and anti-social psychopathic behavior was excused, tolerated, whitewashed, covered up and kept secret. It was from this culture of moral immunity, immunity from all moral judgment, which this brain-damaged child Winston Churchill was born into; he absorbed the *unspoken* religious belief that the members of his elite class could do no wrong and would never be punished for their sins. By presenting the foulest, most corrupt of that nation as the most immaculately upright pillars of society. the undead systematically *reversed* the morality of the lower classes of England from Good into evil.

This culture which the elite lived in, a culture of silence and secrecy, of denying any wrong doing on their part, this culture of elite privilege, the culture of never criticizing the upper crust for their rotten corrupt amorality; is crucial to understanding how Churchill could do the things he did without any public outrage being raised… how he could consciously commit to killing millions of innocent people without feeling any guilt or responsibility whatsoever. He was totally blind to his own evilness. He never blamed himself for what he did and never held himself accountable for any of the consequences of his own actions. The entire British Empire was a culture of worshiping and revering the elite upper class of England. It was this global culture of elite privilege that enabled him to get away with his evil; it was the

evil side of the British Empire; its class system; the mindless worship of the upper class; never punishing the evils which the upper class were guilty of. The hidden ghoul hiding inside him revealed itself in his cherubic smile when in front of the camera in public. It was the smile of a sly, inhuman undead thing; knowing it that it was fooling the entire world of the living.

After the death of Queen Victoria in 1901, the evil blackness of her influence over the whole world vanished. This brought about the short blooming of a new Positive Life energy and Happiness all over the world. It was this brief sunny period of new beginnings which the undead speedily put to an abrupt end to by quickly setting up, orchestrating and perpetrating the insane horrors of WW1 and WW2.

Why was Churchill the most evil thing to poison the British Empire after Queen Victoria? He was the most evil of all possessed living shells because the undead ghouls of that black hag *lay hidden inside him*. The ghouls which had infected and poisoned her; entered into his soul and poisoned him also. The undead always like to give 'secret' signs of their existence to the blind, brainwashed masses of Humanity… *But only as long as these signs are not recognized by the living.* The sign which Churchill gave, showing that the evil spirit of that foul hag was living inside him, the sign which he continually showed to the cameras was the famous *'V'* sign… That sign did not mean victory: it meant the disaster of *Vulcanism* for the whole world; it means the worship of the god **V**ulcan: the gods of the ***V***olcanoes of Africa that had destroyed all Life on Earth for 25 million years; it means the evil of undead Vultures pecking at the dead dying corpse of Humanity. It meant that the undead ghoul who had controlled and corrupted queen Victoria had control of him as well.

Victoria and her Royal dynasty were the vultures of her age; filled with hatred, envy and jealousy. The ruling class of the British Empire were the vultures feasting on the global British empire: and the effect of their evil was that every lower class took their cue from them, copied them and began pecking DOWN onto everyone lower than they were… until it became a mass fad: an unspoken mass culture of obscene global snobbery. Churchill showing that sign of the '**V**' meant that the evil undead hag which had controlled

Victoria was hiding inside him; making sure that Churchill would destroy the newfound health and happiness of all Humanity which had suddenly bloomed *after* her death. This undead thing; this foul unspeakably evil undead ghoul of Queen Victoria wanted the entire world to suffer as much sorrow and loss as she had when she was alive. *And all the demons of the hell and angels of heaven massed together in unison to make sure it would happen by bringing about the most pointless war ever fought.*

This again shows how on closer scrutiny, every perception of reality, every supposed 'truth' which the masses have been brainwashed into believing is actually the complete *opposite* of what they believe; it is a reversal of the actual truth.

Now back to the historical events of the Victorian era which produced Winston Churchill.

The British financial coup of stealing the French-built Suez Canal right from under their noses; thus guaranteeing them the shortened trade route to China and India and a huge increase in profits was the culture that Winston Churchill was born into. It was the last golden years of the British Empire; the culture of colonial land grabbing, greed and power grabbing was running rampant throughout the British Empire and the huge influx of drugs and spices imported from China, India and the Orient was rotting the British upper class. While the rich Jewish robber baron bankers were embedding themselves into English royal aristocracy and the English aristocrats were squeezing every pound they could get out of this intermarriage of English-Germanic decadent degeneracy with Jewish corruption.

Now the stage is set for you to begin to better understand that world of the 1800's and how the English aristocracy lived and what they did and why they did it. Now you can begin to understand why the richest Jewish banking families in England were friends with the highest Aristocratic families of English Royalty and Aristocracy… These historical facts are kept from the ignorant masses and never mentioned in polite society. The history of degenerate Jewish wealth merging and mingling with degenerate English ruling class families has been glossed over and never examined too closely,

and for good reason. Because if their true history of true ruling elite is ever exposed, the people will burn down their castles and mansions and wipe them out of existence. Mansions are the sins of a man visited on his sons: *Man-sin-son;* get it?

Winston's father Lord Randolph Churchill was intimate friends with Nathan Rothschild: (*Nathaniel Mayer Victor; 3rd Baron Rothschild*) head of the London branch of the family bank after his father's death in 1879, the 2nd Baron Rothschild. As a boy at Harrows the elite private school for the Aristocrats of England, Winston befriended his schoolmate the Baron's son, Nathan or Natty, as he was called (*Nathaniel Charles Jacob; 4th Baron Rothschild*). It should be noted that Randolph's ancestors, the Spencers, had once been the richest family in all of England, so it is no surprise that both he and his son Winston were attracted to the richest family in England during their lifetimes, since their undead filthy lurking ancestors once had been the Rothschilds of their day. *Water always seeks the lowest level.*

In 1891, Nathan *(3rd Baron Rothschild)* paid for Randolph's trip to South Africa to evaluate the natural resources in the area and lent him £65,000 to invest in the mining syndicates there: he never did. Randolph had no intention of investing the money in wild schemes; he just deposited the money into safe investments and proceeded to live off the interest.

Randolph died in 1895 before he could repay the loan; thus putting his entire family into debt servitude to the Rothschilds for generations to come. Upon his death, the gross value of his personal estate was revealed to be £75,5971. *Exposing the fact that the bulk of the estate of Randolph Churchill was primarily made up of the secret loan which Rothschild had given him to invest in African mining companies which he never did… Randolph Churchill had hid the fact that his family was penniless and on the verge of bankruptcy from the public… the interesting question is whether Barton Rothschild was aware of Randolph's financial state when he loaned him this huge sum… One would assume that he did, but that assumption is only conjecture.* To give you an idea of how enormous this loan was and how huge the Churchill fortune was: £75,971 is the financial equivalent of over £6.45 million today in modern currency. £65,000 of Randolph's estate was Rothschild's money. Meaning

aside from his property he died broke and in debt to Rothschild. When it comes to money and debt and revenge: Jews have a long, long memory. Rothschild was determined to get his pound of flesh out of the Churchill family. And they collected by turning Winston into their paid goon.

The fact was Randolph Churchill never intended to pay off this loan. It was his one last jab against the Jewish bankers whom he used as they used him. It was a relationship of mutual usury: the most evil, stinking rotten abomination of human relationships. He used Rothschild to stay afloat financially and preserve his rotten corrupt aristocratic status; putting his family into a secure financial position just before he died. But he was a wastrel and his whole fucking family was a bunch of corrupt wastrels also. After he died they ran through the millions in short order and were back into debt again. Randolph banked on the fact that Rothschild needed the English elite more than they needed him; Randolph knew that Rothschild could not afford to drive the most aristocratic family in England into penury and bankruptcy by calling in his unpaid loan, If he had; he and all the rest of the fucking stinking Rothschild dynasty would have been ripped out of their fucking mansions by mobs and strung up and burned at the stake as the most filthy evil usurers of England. This was a situation which the Rothschilds in one generation later reversed; by making Winston: Randolph's son, their personal slave and instrument of Rothschild evil: which is to say, an instrument of the most foul undead evil on Earth.

Thus it comes as no surprise that throughout his political career in Parliament, Randolph Churchill was a staunch supporter of Jewish causes, especially the issues that were important to his close associates and friends; specifically rich Jewish Bankers like Baron Rothschild. For instance in 1883, Randolph favored the emancipation of all Jews living in Britain; not a very popular move in those anti-Semitic days. In 1881 as a Member of Parliament (1874-1895) he persuaded the British govt to investigate the reports of pogroms against Jews in Russia. On January 11 and 13 in 1882, The London based Times attracted worldwide attention to these fictional pogroms *in which the figure of 6 million being killed and starving to death was mentioned.* The result was London citizens held a meeting on February 1st 1882 to institute fund-raising for the victims, an endeavor that ultimately amounted to

collecting over ₤108,000, confirming the idea that the fictional persecution of Jews anywhere *might be profitable for Jews who do the publicizing.* This should ring a clear bell to anyone who has studied the myth of the hollow hoax which is now called the holocaust and the historical origin of this number of 6 million Jews being persecuted constantly recurring in Jewish texts, newspapers, stories, myths and legends.

The fact is, Randolph Churchill was instrumental in pushing for and achieving the emancipation of Jews in England *28 years before the emancipation of women*… Just as in Russia, the emancipation of jews was passed *before the emancipation of peasants*… The undead made sure to unleash the most evil poisonous scum on the earth before mankind had a chance to humanize itself and reform itself

In 1882, after Britain sent a military force to Egypt to stabilize the crisis concerning the Suez Canal; Randolph Churchill was annoyed at the P.M. William E. Gladstone when he sent a member of the gentile Baring bank to examine Egypt's financial records instead of a representative of the Rothschilds; whose loaned money had enabled the British to attain their major interest in the Suez Canal in the first place. This shows there were anti-Jew and pro-Jew camps inside the British govt vying for control of the Empire. It also reveals how dependent the British govt was on the Rothschild wealth before WW1 and how Randolph kept from having his loan called in. As long as he was Rothschild's obedient political puppet he was allowed to function; this rotting of his inner soul and his entire body killed him and he died prematurely.

Note: the ongoing financial war for mastery over the British Empire and thus the western world, the war between *Baron* Rothschild and the English *Baring* bank is left out here. Ultimately by 1820, Nathan Rothschild & Sons won the war and took over complete control of the financial capital of the world; The City of London, the Bank of England and the running of the bullion market and the bond market: which is to say the entire centralized wealth of the British Empire…

This financial takeover was accomplished from scratch in a 30 short years. As I said before; the speed of the rise and growth of the Rothschild financial powerhouse was unimaginable and completely unnatural; it could never have taken place if it had not been aided, planned and orchestrated by undead evil controlling them at every turn. The English Baring side of undead evil lost out to the more evil cunning secrecy of the Jewish Rothschild evil and ultimately merged with it. Churchill's side, the English side of open honesty and baring your soul and body in public, which was what he did throughout his life, merged with the older evil culture of Jewish *secrecy* of the Ashkenazi Jewish bankers, the culture of greed and avarice which was thousands of years older than the British culture of openness triumphed. WHY? Because when both sides are evil to begin with: the worse evil always takes over the lesser evil when it operates inside the negative evil context of civilization. Whatever 'baring' Churchill did, it always turned out to be a sly, cunning evil deception which hid far uglier truths. For instance Churchill bared his soul to Roosevelt when he admitted that WW2 was the most unnecessary war ever fought. *but he did not bare this fact to the public at large*: he did not admit he had pushed for and fought the wrong enemy to anyone else. And what's more nobody stood up and accused him of this crime against Humanity. Why? Because the undead had a LOCK on the awareness and souls of living humans and made sure nobody looked into this glaring mistake and nobody exposed it while that fat foul thing was still alive.

Why is the Rothschild banking criminal syndicate so important? Why are the Rothschilds so powerful?... Because they mark the historical shift of two evils of the undead: The power to kill, and the power to corrupt human souls. The power to destroy *materially* with guns and bombs and the *immaterial* power to destroy human lives with avarice and the love of money… For thousands of years, the evil *immaterial* power of money served the *material* power to kill and destroy Life. Jewish banking evil filth served kings and emperors and govts and rulers. Then in a flash, in just a few decades, the positions of these two evils were **reversed.** Not only was it reversed: it was reversed with a planned, malevolent, completely hidden, secret savagery in the form of one Jewish banking family literally buying up and controlling and manipulating huge forces like national banks, armies, corporations, industries govts and

taking over control of the largest empires in the world… **That** is why the Rothschilds are so important.

What most historians have carefully covered up is the fact that Churchill's family was constantly in debt; mainly to Jewish bankers… especially to Rothschild, a debt they could never afford to pay off. This was one of the greatest sins of Victorian anti-Semite Aristocracy: to go into debt, but even worse to be in debt to a Jew… this had to be kept secret.

This is also one possible reason why Churchill kept his relationship and all his dealings with the Rothschild family a secret. If it had been known that the Churchill family was in debt up to its ass to a Jewish banker: they would have lost all their elite connections and been blacklisted from every social event in the Elite upper crust calendar and been banned from elite society as outcasts. The fact that this is still not generally known today shows how secret this fact was. The crucial question is; just how much hold, influence, power or control did Rothschild have over the Churchill dynasty and if they did: just how much did they exercise and use it?

The fact is that the entire Churchill family was indebted to the Rothschild family and was beholden to them for many favors given by the Rothschilds to the Churchills *and* vice versa. This uncovers the fact that Winston, even though he was a rabid anti-Semite: was an even bigger class-racist… he distinguished his upper aristocratic friends apart from his racist attitude towards literally everyone else below him who was not of his own elite social class.

Everyone who was anyone in the upper class knew quite well that the Rothschilds were the richest motherfuckers in the world and that they secretly controlled politicians and govts. Churchill, that self-seeking ass-kisser, saw this as his golden opportunity to get into the inner circles of power by sucking up to the Rothschild boy at Harrows, which he did. His family's indebtedness to Rothschild may have even been another reason; not collecting on the loan to his dead father and not bankrupting and humiliating his entire family both socially and financially which they could have.

The one thing which stands out is how Winston Churchill became an unspoken *secret agent* for the Rothschilds, just as his father had been; they became secret agents, the *007's* of their day. Randolph Churchill did not come straight out and support Rothschild publicly and neither did Churchill; but the political facts of what they did *for* Rothschild… supporting his secret aims and ghouls and what they did for the rich Jews of Britain speak for itself. Nearly every chance they got; both Randolph and Winston tried to return the favors they had received from the Rothschild family and other Jewish bankers. That in itself is nothing new: the ancient system of political corruption, the unspoken tenet of *Pro Quid Quo*; the Machiavellian custom of the selling of favors, the selling of contracts and power and positions to clients goes back before Roman times; it is older than the Pharaohs of Egypt.

As a side note, one hidden evil can now be better understood historically: Ian Fleming's James Bond: calling him secret agent **007** now makes historical sense. The number **7** refers to the Jewish **7**-day week and to the seven candlesticks of the Jewish Menorah and the myth of the Jewish Yahweh of the Jewish Old Testament, who was supposed to have created the entire Universe in **7** days. By the time Fleming was a member of the OSS, the Rothschild elite had taken over complete control of the entire upper bureaucracy of the British govt. The fact is, James Bond was secretly working for the Jewish Rothschild bankers: not for the English govt. The name Bond refers to the British Bond market which already had been owned and controlled by the Jewish House of Rothschild for more than a century before *Fleming* wrote his books; and also the bondage of expensive elite addictions to alcohol, cigarettes, expensive cars, illicit sex; which originates from the *Flemish* drug culture of Holland and the Netherlands, and the Flemish Jewish bankers who emigrated to take over the English banking system and the English govt bureaucracy: it also refers to the English addiction and enslavement to the Jewish evils of greed, avarice, sexual lust, hedonism and the secret lust for secret power*; the drive for world domination by a chosen race of secret agents controlled by the undead.* All the arch-enemies in the Bond novels mirror the secret agendas of the secret Jewish cabal which has now taken over the West *plus;* they also mirror the secret agendas of the undead who control who control and manipulate them; it is simply a case of reversal; brainwashing the masses to believe the opposite of the ugly truth. Bond's secret agent

number 007 is the Jewish number of evil; signifying that only Jews are allowed to kill, that Jews have a secret license, secretly given to them by the undead; to kill anyone they want to, *except other Jews*, and get away with it. Zionist Jews of the West and of the East committed mass murder, they committed selective genocide in two World Wars and they are still getting away with the genocide in Palestine. It is not a coincidence that the Jews were No. 7 on the Nazi watch list of potential enemies in 1935-36. It was only when a Nazi ambassador in Paris was killed by a Jew that the SS put them at the top of the list as the most dangerous enemy of the 3rd Reich. *This is why the Hebrew text signifying Israel is the number 7.* Since Hebrew is written and read backwards: it is seen as a backwards 7 which hides its actual evil significance to the unlearned

As you see, there is always more than one level of meaning to abstract symbols; ancient evil has many layers of hidden meaning. But once they are exposed: the advantage of their filthy secrecy disappears: which is why this book will be read by every human on Earth.

This is also where the magic number of 6 million Jews being killed comes in. The entire myth of this number comes from the Jewish scriptures which predict that the Jews will regain their ancestral land only when 6 million of them are killed off… This is the hidden propaganda myth which the ideology of Jewish Zionism is based upon and why these lying scum have had to preserve the myth of 6 million killed by the Nazis in order to rationalize and justify their invasion and takeover of Palestine and justify the unjustifiable existence of Israel. The word Zionism is a corruption of the word lionism. Corrupt Jews are attempting to lionize the most evil Jews and present them as bastions of righteousness instead of the sinful scum they actually are. Instead of lions they are all liars. Zi-onists are lie-onists; stinking evil cunning liars. Winston's part in this deal of the Balfour Declaration of 1917, supporting the establishment of a Jewish homeland in Palestine is already well-known, and it is further proof that he was a staunch pro-Jewish Rothschild paid shill long before the Focus group and WW2.
The rumors of 6 million Jews being killed in Russia is the Jews again creating their own myths out of thin air: inventing lies out of pure fiction and selling them as the truth for the specific purpose of creating a Jewish state in

Palestine. The Jews and Rothschild tried many cunning ploys and tricks to make this happen. It also explains where the hollow hoax industry came from.

Long before WW2, and long before Bernie Madoff; certain Jews realized they could swindle their fellow-Jews by using their own guilt against them. One tactic was by yanking on their Jewish guilt of how rich they were and how poor their Jewish brethren in Russia were. By using Jewish Synagogues, Jewish temples, Jewish organizations such as B'nai B'rith Society, Jewish newspapers and mass media to sell this myth of 6 million Jews being persecuted long before WW2 ever happened; this paved the way for the fable of the Nazis killing 6 million Jews to be swallowed by the gullible masses. The mythic story of 6 million Jews being killed became a staple diet in sensationalist Jewish and international news tabloids that sold newspapers by appealing to the lowest most vicarious appetites and printing exaggerated claims and outright lies as truth… Tales of Jews portrayed as victims instead of victimizers which they actually are, as the predators they actually are; is a common theme that runs throughout Jewish history: feel sorry for the poor victimized Jews while they rob the Goyim of everything they have. This myth, this swindle also re-awoke the Jewish dream of re-founding a Jewish state in Jerusalem and created the Zionist Jewish movement to recreate their own nation once again…back in what once had been Ancient Israel 2,000 years ago; as if they had any fucking moral, legal or ethical right to do this.

Once this tale of 6 million Jews killed came to be believed in by many of the brainwashed masses of duped Jews and Goyim: it became the signal for them to *invent* the false belief that at last their time had come; that Jews were ready to fulfill the ancient prophesies of their religious texts and regain the land they had been kicked out of 2,000 years ago.

Thus when the war propaganda of 6 million Jews killed by the Nazis was spread all over the western world; nearly all Jews instantly believed in this foul cunning lie not only because they wanted to believe it, but because it was written in their holy scriptures and because Jews only believe in lies: never in the truth… it created a mass hysteria, and lemming-like flood of Jews escaping from Russia and Europe, who descended upon the peaceful, quiet

land of Palestine like a plague of biblical locusts… which they were in Egypt and still are.

All because their obsolete ancient stupid Jewish culture is based upon insane biblical ancient stupid superstitious bullshit… which the Jews sold to the rest of the world as a biblical rationalization; in *reaction* to modern day intelligence of recognizing the evils of their culture and their race. Presenting this ancient myth as a completely normal understandable sane motive for flooding Palestine with their filthy race and forcing out the people who had been living there for thousands of years. But then again, that is exactly what white Europeans did to the natives of North America and nobody screams about that either because it is a 'fait accompli'… a done deal, spilt milk, in the past and thusly; 'not important', which is also a reversal of the truth. The exact opposite is true: understanding the past is crucial to understanding our present, and understanding where you are going and where you do not want to go.

If you study the cultures and politics of the early and middle 1900's in Europe, you will find a common theme running through each ethnic population and culture. Each one began having dreams and visions of *a return to past glory*; a return back to some ancient time when they had once been a dominant race or a dominant Kingdom or a dominant Empire or whatever… Whether it was Germany, or France or Serbia, or Russia, or the Jews, or Japan, or the Austrian Empire, or the Turks or the Poles or any of the others… the drive for acquiring colonies, acquiring more territory, the push for expansion and aggression was in the air almost everywhere. The lessons of history now centuries later is that all of those who succeeded at first either came to a bad end or are now coming to a bad end. The best examples are the demise of the Ottoman, British, Russian and Austrian Empires. Now back to the Churchill family…

If you study the life and personality of Randolph Churchill you will find that Winston took on his father's worst habits and characteristics… with the difference that he did not die of his excesses at the age of 45 as his father had; from venereal disease plus a life of decadent corruption, plus the drugs his

doctor prescribed to 'cure' his many illnesses which did not cure him but actually hastened his demise.

Winston Churchill came from one of 'the best families' of Britain… which actually means the opposite: he came from one of the worst families of England. His supposed father Randolph, was a product of his Age and his Class… only he was the worst product of that Age and the worst product of his Class… he was a typical product of the corrupt culture of the upper class society of Victorian England. He was a frequenter of brothels. He fucked anything that was female and had two legs. As all other elite of his class did at that time, he had his string of kept mistresses who were given money and an apartment. He had many illnesses; enough to fill a handbook… trouble with an inner ear imbalance, deafness, numbness of the hands and feet, a speech impediment, slurred speech, bouts of dizziness, he was a heavy smoker and drinker: an alcoholic, he suffered from periods of great exhaustion, melancholia, profound fatigue, confusion, high blood pressure, etc; all symptoms of venereal disease.

The medicines Randolph took were worse than his illnesses: Opium from the poppy plant, Belladonna from the deadly Nightshade plant, the most poisonous plant in Asia, and Digitalis; another toxic poison that is so dangerous the slightest overdose can kill you and Mercury. At that time the English elite were heavy users of every poison known to Mankind: from Mercury to Strychnine to Opium, from the Opium drug trade in China: which was called 'laudanum' in those days; named after the medical term 'Laudable Pus' for its whiteness, like the white pus of a pimple or a boil.

The present whitewashed politically correct opinion is that Randolph Churchill died of an inoperable brain tumor: not of a life of dissipation, drugs, whoring, smoking tobacco, alcoholism and drinking himself to death at an early age; which is of course total bullshit. His slow steady decline into an early senility due to his degenerating health from syphilis, his degenerate soul and his degenerate body could be tracked in Parliament as his speeches became progressively more and more incoherent until nobody could understand what he was mumbling about. He was, in fact dying of a general degeneration and paralysis of all his senses and organs, in short; the

accumulated sum of his degenerate life and lifestyle came back to haunt him… that is: kill him dead.

Churchill's mother: Jenny Jerome was a Jewish socialite; a social climber extraordinaire. Her Jewish father was a real work of filth. Proprietor, and editor, of the New York Times, *who used gattling guns* on his striking employees. He was a stock speculator, and a close friend of August Belmont, Sr. nee Schoenberg, American *representative of the Rothschild family's banking*. He had interests in Broadway theatres, race tracks and railroads. He was plagued by scandals such as Minnie Hauk who was believed to be his illegitimate daughter. He changed his name from Jacobson to Jerome to cover up his filthy Jewish past.

Jenny's socialite mother took her daughters to Paris to find royalty; to marry them. There she met the Prince of Wales on one of his sex vacations visiting the Parisian brothels. Later in August 1874 Jennie Jerome met Lord Randolph at Cowes during the yachting festival where Bertie was sailing his royal yacht. She became pregnant and her father paid Lord Randolph a sum of $ 2.5 mil (2004 equivalent) to get the bitch off his hands and save himself another huge sex scandal which his Jewish American family would never be able to live down. The Prince of Wales approval of the marriage paved the way for their eventual marriage at the British Embassy in Paris in April of 1874 since he would never marry her. As he later told Winston Churchill at a dinner with a twinkle in his eye, *"If it weren't for me, you wouldn't be here."* As soon as this 'settlement' was reached they were married, on 15 April 1874 at the British embassy in Paris. The wedding was a hushed and rushed affair with none of the splendour that an international society wedding of such wealth and standing would normally receive: no public ceremony, and little mention in the press. The Duke and Duchess of Marlborough were conspicuously absent. After discreet inquiries about Leonard Jerome nee Jacobson, the Duke concluded that he was a bad sort and not exactly his ideal of an in-law. In other words he was an out-and-out scoundrel of the worst sort: an adulterer, an embezzler, a cheat, a liar, etc: a New York Jew… a Jewish American New Age Robber Baron, with a shady past so filled with scandal that *he had been forced to change his name from Jacobson to Jerome.* This alone was a red flag to the English aristocracy who prized their heritage and would never think

of hiding it? Not really. The English aristocracy hid their dirty filth inbreeding incestuous relationships by changing their names with every royal peerage they were granted. Thus the result of the Marlborough family living under the aliases of Blandford, Churchill, etc ad rot… The English aristocrats like all others were not known by their actual names but by their titles. The Marlborough family tried to put a road block in their way by insisting that Randolph couldn't marry until he had won a seat in parliament. Fate intervened when Randolph won a seat from his home seat of Woodstock. It was only with the huge bribe of money that the family was finally persuaded to allow the marriage.

What happened is clear. The New upstart American Jewish Robber Baron families were copying the same tactic of upward mobility the Rothschild's had used a 100 years earlier of marrying themselves into British aristocracy. It was not a marriage, it was a financial arrangement of a half-Jewish wife sold for 2 ½ million dollars, carrying an illegitimate royal fetus in her belly… It was done to cover up the fact that Jenny was carrying Bertie's baby. She became known for having a strong personality, and grew to become well-respected and influential in British society as a member of the first wave of 'Dollar Princesses' who swept across the Atlantic at the end of the 19th Century to make advantageous matches with the British aristocracy. She was unique for being one of the first American women to be accepted by English high society. She told dirty stories in the most risqué manner: thus single-handedly lowering the morals of the entire English upper crust down to a new low of pornographic licentious filth by her leading the way as an example for others to copy. This was just one way how the pornographic filth of Judaic culture was spread to the highest British aristocracy to corrupt them even more than they already were.

Lord Aylesford, one of Bertie's friends, had accompanied him on his trip to India. During his absence, his wife, Lady Aylesford, was involved in a love affair with Lord Blandford, the eldest son and heir of the Duke of Marlborough. When Lord Aylesford learned of his wife's adultery, he, *supported by Bertie*, threatened to divorce his wife. However that was not the only affair she was having. She was fucking Bertie also and had letters written to her by Bertie himself to prove it.

Blandford's younger brother, Randolph, refused to allow this divorce to happen as it would ruin the good name of Churchill and the Marlborough family dynasty; so he threatened to publish Bertie's letters if Aylesford divorced his wife; thus casting the blame on her, not on his older brother for the affair. By proving that Bertie had been the original cuckolder years earlier; thus tarnishing his reputation as well… *a scandal which could prevent the Prince from succession to the throne:* he had dared to lay the blame where it actually was. Infuriated by this outrage of honesty Bertie challenged Randolph to a duel. This abysmal cowardice and bullying by Bertie was refused by Randolph who sent back an insulting letter. You need to understand that no English lord, however high, could run the risk of killing the successor to the throne of Britain in a duel. Bertie knew this. Bertie's challenge to a duel was total bullshit. In order to cover up the entire affair the Queen banished Randolph to Ireland. The dissolute degenerate royal filth known as Bertie refused to accept Randolph's note of apology. Instead he declared that he and his wife Alix would never set foot again in the house of anyone who offered hospitality to Lord Randolph or his wife. As social outcasts the Churchills fled to the United States on an enforced holiday. Bertie's dispute with Lord Randolph would last eight years more. All this because this fucking scumbag of a royal peer, this cuckolder of other men's wives, this adulterer; was jealous of any other cuckolder who fucked any of the wives whom he fucked. For that crime he wanted her to be divorced from her husband and the entire Churchill family ostracized from all polite society because they had dared to threaten to publicize the truth about him.

How small-minded, how nasty, how vicious do you have to be to side with the husband you had cuckolded against the wife you had fucked: because she had found another illicit sex partner….? This is basically what the upper crust scum of Britain did for centuries: fuck each others wives, cuckolding each other, raising illegitimate bastards as if they were their own flesh and blood; hating and despising their own illegitimate children but never revealing the ugly truth to the public. You can read about it in the English Arthurian legend.

Jennie took on 'lovers'; one estimate was that she fucked 200 aristocrats not out of love, just sex. One conquest was Albert Edward, Prince of Wales

known as Bertie to his friends. Randolph who having no choice, accepted them; although on one occasion he ran the Prince of Wales out of his house and on another he attacked one of her sex companions with his fists. The couple took long, separate vacations… The entire upper crust of England knew about the ongoing affair between Bertie and Jenny Churchill. When Winston was seven, his mother spent time on the Irish estate of Colonel John Strange Jocelyn, a famous horseman. Jennie became pregnant with his child, and when the child was born, named it 'John Strange Churchill'. . . Winston's only brother; Jack. The fact is: both of the Churchill sons were illegitimate bastards

Now you know why Bertie said to Winston one evening at supper in a *cryptic comment…* after fucking his mother of course in Churchill's father's own house:

"If it weren't for me, you wouldn't be here."

In 1889, Lord Randolph returned home to find his wife and Prince Albert Edward VII; The Prince of Wales; Victoria's heir; together in, er… an indelicate situation: he chased the Prince out of his house in a fit of quite justifiable rage. As a cuckolded husband who could do nothing about what he knew was going on in front of his nose, due to his chuckhole's superior royal lineage… could be one more reason for the deterioration of his health after he found out about his wife's unfaithfulness… his own unfaithfulness and his slew of kept mistresses did not enter into his awareness as that was considered to be normal for the pornographic male filth of the upper crust in the Victorian Era.

To have a wife like this…a whore who flaunted her sex partners in his face; and fucked them in his house: not having the common decency to do the dirty deed somewhere else… his being unable to express his suppressed rage, anger and jealousy, having her bastard sons living under his roof, supporting them with his money and being forced to live with this black widow spider of an American Jewess pornographic bitch… being forced to apologize to the royal fat oaf who was fucking his wife: being challenged to a duel which he knew he could not fight. Hating his wife, taking long separate extended vacations away from each others company so as not to see each other. This

'aristocratic' family was filled with so much vitriolic mutual hatred, revulsion, rage, anger, jealousy, envy, despising each other; can anyone imagine living in a family like this? It's a miracle Randolph didn't commit suicide. The depths of misery and unhappiness which these upper crust assholes actually suffer and endure all their stinking corrupt lives… while the public image they present to the masses is designed to make all the lower classes envy them, worship them, idolize them, copy them… This is how the undead have systematically deceived, poisoned and brainwashed the lower classes for thousands of years into copying how these upper class royal filth live and copying everything they do.

His wife's long standing sex affair with Prince Albert *continued after Randolph's death from syphilis* in 1895. In other words, she did not give a rat's ass whether her husband was alive or dead; she didn't care if he knew she was fucking the heir to the British throne or not. Aside from wearing black for a few days she did not grieve for her dead husband and after Randolph died she had no qualms whatsoever in continuing her affair with the Prince; flaunting the conventional mores of her class and time, when the Victorian culture was to grieve for your dead husband for 40 stinking years; as Queen Victoria did all her adult life; Jennie Churchill did the opposite. After Lord Randolph died, Lady Churchill, in two ensuing marriages to previously married men; *each about the age of her son.*

Winston's mother, Jenny Churchill (née Jacobson) was a notorious adulteress. Basically Jennie Churchill was the pre-eminent social climber of her era: a predatory Black Widow, determined to scramble her way up the ladder of British Victorian elite society as high as possible by every means at her disposal, especially her sexual attractiveness. She was an amoral, immoral, calculating bitch who could not be tamed or controlled by any man. Their marriage became a battle for dominance and supremacy. Randolph lost in the battle of the sexes: his defeat ultimately killed him. She herself died after falling down a set of stairs, her left leg had to be amputated after gangrene set in; she died soon thereafter. On her deathbed, and in extreme pain, she mused, "Is this punishment for living life the way I wanted and not the way others wanted me to?"

My own 'mother' died in a similar way: from a massive heart failure which was operated on twice. The first time didn't kill her the: the 2nd time did. The doctors removed the main artery from her left leg to use in replacing her damaged diseased coronary arteries; as a result her left leg turned blue and rotted for one month for lack of blood circulation as she lay dying in the hospital; plus she could not speak. Because she couldn't breath without a huge tube stuck down her throat. She died in extreme pain in the hospital; operated on twice. The similarity between her and Winston's mother's death is obvious. The undead who poisoned and controlled Jenny Jerome and my mother hid themselves in the left leg of their victims. The left legs and left arms are notorious hiding places for the undead who hide inside the living auras of their victims. You can see this in the film classic *Dr. Strangeglove*.

Now you know why contacting undead departed spirits through the practice of left-hand writing is a cunning deception, a scam of these undead evil scum: You are actually letting one of the undead filth who has been hiding in the left side of your body all of your life to take over the muscles-control of your left arm. And why every thought you have they know and use to further deceive you into believing that you are contacting the spirit of someone who died.

Why was this daughter of a Jewish New York banker named "Jennie"?

Here's why: **Jenny**: a term for a female donkey or a mule. A mule in criminal lingo is someone who smuggles contraband into a foreign land… in her case it was her son, the product of her evil jewish genes…
Spinning Jenny: an early spinning machine having more than one spindle, enabling a person to spin a number of yarns simultaneously. This refers to the 3 hags of antiquity known as the three fates spinning the threads of each person's fate.
Invention of the **spinning mule** or **mule jenny** in 1779, so called because it is a hybrid of Arkwright's water frame and James Hargreaves' spinning jenny in the same way that mule is the product of crossbreeding a female horse with a male donkey. Winston Churchill was an evil, hybrid of the most evil rotten genes the undead could find and use.
Jenny: nautical slang for **Genoa.** The medieval city of Genoa is where European Jewish banking and their evil dynasties all began.

If you know the key players, the hidden evil of their orchestrated existence by the undead becomes clear. She was called a "Jennie" because she was a genetic abomination**>** a genetic crossbreed between a Jew and an Iroquois, like a mule is a crossbreed between a horse and a donkey. She was used by the undead to spin the threads of fate. The 3 fates of Greek mythology used her and entered into her. Her Jewish ancestry originally came from the Jewish bankers of Genoa. Her spinning was an abomination of the fates of other people whom she touched: twisting them and poisoning them with her evil sick sexual lust and her Jewish ambition for upward mobility. She was famous in elite society for spinning stories about other people or "yarns". The spinning mule is just as much of an evil invention of undead evil as this female mule was in her spinning and twisting the threads of fate for the entire western world in order to ruin and destroy the largest, most civilized Empire in the history of the world. These definitions are not a coincidence. Her son went on to become the First Lord of the British Navy <u>twice</u>: something unheard of. Her name is not a coincidence. The undead leave their mark on every evil abomination they commit. She was a crossbreed between the undead of the Jewish *Ark* of the Covenant and the Greek *Greaves* of the undead who armored themselves against the slings and arrows of their enemies. She was impervious to criticism. (Inventors Arkwright + Hargreaves = *spinning mule* or *mule jenny***.)** She was an attempt to justify the sexual filth of Jewish sexual lust: that it was the "right" thing to do in elite circles. She was a hard woman. All these apparent coincidences are not a coincidence! *Jenny Jerome spun more than one thread at a time. She had numerous sex partners whom she used and fucked, enabling her to spin a number of yarns-threads simultaneously. She was an embodiment of all 3 sisters of the 3 Greek Fates put together. As a result: her personal life had an enormous impact on Western civilization.* Take all these definitions of her first name and string them together and twist them into a snarled evil life of hedonism and lust and Jewish ambition and you have what she was: a controlled puppet of the undead This is why the dead must be killed DEAD DEAD DEAD with EXTREME PREJUDICE.**>>>**

The History of Upper Class whoredom

Can be seen in how the rich sell their souls for higher status and how the lower class sell their souls and bodies for money

Between the years 1870 and 1914, hundreds of American heiresses called 'Dollar Princesses' flooded the shores of Britain and Continental Europe. To this day their influence and lineage can be traced through many noble European households, and even some royal ones. Princess Diana was descended from New York heiress Frances Work *who intermarried with the Rothschilds of London*. Their marriages were financial arrangements of millionaire American robber baron families marrying into European and British nobility. The nobles of Europe and Britain sold their souls for money because they had none. They had no money and no soul: they are empty vessels filled with corruption and filth. The American Robber Baron Families sold their souls for a title because they came from the lowest filth on earth: the most brutal, grasping, greedy, selfish, immoral, rapacious motherfuckers of the new Brutal Age of the Industrial Machine crushing all Humanity out of the Human Species by turning them into machines.

Before Grace Kelly, there was another American Princess of Monaco: *Alice Heine* of New Orleans; widow of the Duc de Richelieu. Alice married Prince Albert I of Monaco in 1889. Alice and Albert's relationship cooled soon after their marriage, and she took a series a lovers, the most notorious being Isidore de Lara. Fed up with his wife, Albert made public their break when he slapped Alice in the face at the Opera when she stopped to whisper to her lover. After this public disgrace she packed her bags in 1902 and left Monaco forever. Alice in Wonderland: written in 1865… Alice and Albert of Monaco in 1889: get it?

But Jennie Jerome wasn't the first American Dollar Princess to marry into the Marlborough dynasty; there's Alva Vanderbilt; who after divorcing her husband, made a dollar-title match between the Duke of Marlborough and the wealthiest heiress in America: her daughter Consuelo. The duke as usual was broke from trying to maintain that huge rotting mausoleum of an ancestral home; Blenheim Palace. The Duchess of Marlborough, née *Consuelo Vanderbilt*. was one of the wealthiest heiresses of her time with a dowry of approximately $2.5 million ($75 million in 2008 dollars) She was forced to wed the Duke of Marlborough in 1895 against her will. *(**8** other similar financial-nuptial arrangements were made that same year between American*

heiresses and European nobility.) The nouveau riche robber barons of America were desperate to gain some form of respectability; being despised in the country of their birth they fled to England where the titled rich were not as despised as in America. Consuelo was 20 minutes late to her own wedding because the bride, greatly infatuated with an American socialite, was still at home, weeping uncontrollably in the arms of her father, William K. Vanderbilt, pleading with him to rescue her from a marriage enforced against her will by her notoriously dominating mother, Alva. Her mother even feigned mortal illness to convince her daughter to accept the proposal of the 9th Duke of Marlborough, and the poor girl wept the entire way to her wedding. Their marriage was obviously unhappy, with the duke informing Consuelo he'd given up the woman he loved to marry her on their honeymoon, and by the birth of their second son their marriage was on the rocks She coined the phrase "the heir and the spare". When they petitioned for divorce in 1906, the scandal rocked English society and King Edward made his disapproval known. From familial pressure, and the revelation of Consuelo's aborted elopement with the also married Viscount Castlereagh, they settled for a legal separation. Both were banished from court circles. She was one of the first American 'Dollar Princesses' to crash British high society.

If you research and study the lineage of the house of Marlborough, which took on the name of Churchill, you will come to the stunning discovery that for four generations: literally all of their marriages were arranged marriages to American dollar princesses. All of them were loveless marriages of 'convenience'… which is the politically correct term for financial necessity.

Ahhhh… now the plot thickens. The connections between the upper elite of Britain and the Robber baron Elite of America did not come only from Jenny Jerome the American Millionaire Jewess marrying into one offshoot of the Marlborough Dynasty. The Marlborough Dynasty was preserved by a second installment of earlier American Robber Baron money: American Dollar Princesses saving the destitute old Aristocratic lineage from bankruptcy was standard practice in those times… Now it makes prefect sense why Churchill's Uncle literally ordered him to propose marriage to this American whore from New York… It was a standard trick of the upper class to marry off their worst rejects for money. The Marlboroughs needed the 2 million

dollars (Over 70 million in 2012 dollars)… Even though they couldn't stomach the bitch herself: it was a strictly financial deal. The head of the clan disapproved of the marriage: he refused to attend the wedding… *but he took the money*: in fact that was the only reason they allowed the marriage to happen at all because the 'dowry' went straight into the coffers of the Marlborough elder's estate. Not into the Churchill's estate. Two loveless marriages: 4 ½ million American Dollars: over 159 million in today's currency… not a bad deal for the Elders of that rotten Marlborough clan.

If you think this is an exaggeration consider this: in acquiring prestige by selling their bodies for a title, the "dollar princesses" of America were estimated to have contributed an estimated *$25 billion* to the British economy in today's currency. Without them, the entire fucking rotting rotten English Aristocracy would have gone bankrupt, and become extinct, died out and disappeared and good riddance to them.

Then there's the American Robber Baron Astor who moved back to England and became Viscount Astor … in fact the entire social movement of American high society was moving back to Europe and Britain and intermarrying with the European elite. The fucking myth-fraud-fallacy that America is a democratic republic with no liking for royalty: this stinking propaganda shit sold to the masses of the American poor is still sold and believed in by the brainwashed dolts of the lower class

The lineage of the most rapacious, brutal, avaricious American robber baron of them all intermarrying into British aristocracy! Commodore Vanderbilt's bloodline… merging with that of an American Jewess, merged with the rotten Dynasty of the Marlboroughs, was just one of the many bloodlines on both sides of the Atlantic coming together into the foulest genetic pairings on earth. The history of their destroyed lives, their divorces, their illicit sexual couplings, their unhappiness… the abomination of arranged marriages not done out of love but for evil motives and purposes is one reason why upper class elites are the most rotten scum on earth. The history of their ruined, twisted, filthy lives… covered up and whitewashed over and over in order to give the masses the false perception that these people: these scum were actually had feelings of affection for each other when they secretly hated each

other and despised each other… The litany of white lies and scandals and divorces and abominably behavior of these turds called the upper class… secretly being *controlled and poisoned by their own undead ancestors…* are the lowest filthy subhuman *evil* turds on earth.

Go back and read what is known as 'literature'… the fiction novels of the 1830's, 40's.50's 60's 70's 80's 90's up to the 1900's on up to the 1920's and 30's and you will have this mania of the American rich marrying into elite upper crust European nobility thrust into your face endlessly. Read The Prisoner of Zenda by Anthony Hope, Read The Man in the Iron Mask, the Four Musketeers The Count of Monte Cristo by Alexander Dumas, read Kidnapped by Robert Louis Stevenson. This obsession of tracing ones ancestral lineage and discovering that you are actually born of some ancient high royal line: that you are royalty! That you are the long lost duke of Bridgewater or the long lost king of France as Clemens describes in his pre-civil war novel of the American South and its worship of European royalty… is a theme that runs throughout the novels of 100 years of mass produced rot-gut fiction which the lower classes gobbled up in their idolatry of the higher class elite prigs and scoundrels; whose upper class behavior would never have been tolerated in the lower stratum.

The point is the prostitutes and hookers of the lowest classes are more honest, more decent and more humane than these upper class filth: at least they know they are whores; they do not fool themselves. Their lives are happier, they are less inhuman than the miserable wretches of the upper crust who sell themselves for a fantasy and a castle pretending they are not whores. Lady Diana is a perfect example of how the upper elite culture *of no love* can and does destroy the Humanity of every single stinking wretch that is born into this culture of privilege and feeds off its criminal *unspoken* stinking code of evil masquerading as good; black portrayed as white, vice parading as virtue.

The lowest slave auctioned off on a slave block has a more honest, realistic understanding of Life than these upper crust scum can ever have. The lowest slaves in chains values the Humanity of Human Love, Kindness and Friendship more than these upper crust turds can ever do. Samuel Clemens made this clear in his fictitious novel 'The Adventures of Huckleberry Finn'.

There is the inhuman brutality of the lower class slave systems and cultures of enslavement and there is the inhuman brutality of the upper class slave systems and cultures of enslavement. The point is that *both* of them are evil… the point is the upper class slave system is *more* evil than the lower class systems. The lower class slave systems are poor copies of the upper class slave systems. Without the upper class slave system there would be no lower class slave system. How the upper class examples of these loveless marriages poisoned and warped the mentality of the lower classes and the social relationships between boys and girls: how the living examples of these warped, miserable, sick, diseased upper class scum poisoned the culture of the lower classes can be traced back through annals of history which I have no time for and no desire to trace it. The point is: in a short 200 years the Rothschilds intermarried and allied themselves with:

European nobility
The English and Dutch Royal families
The Vatican
The Jewish robber baron criminals of America

They have systematically intermarried and allied themselves with the oldest, richest, most corrupt ruling elite in the western world and are continuing to do so, regularly introducing new blood from the lower class to keep their genetic lines from degenerating into utter rot. They have consolidated what was left of the old upper ruling elite with the new Jewish criminals in a global dynastic hierarchy of money, power and privilege. They have done this because they are puppets of the dead who control them. It is not a 'new world order' it is the dead taking over the living: it is the smell of pure rotten evil which living people smell as these rich and powerful criminals: these puppets of the dead go about their mission to corrupt and ruin all love and health and sanity. The only thing new about it is this ruling class now has gone completely underground. It hides in secrecy because that is how the dead who control them operate. Their plan to secretly control the entire world is coming to a head, their plan to destroy the entire world is coming to a head. This is why the entire ruling elite must be exterminated if the Earth is to be saved from another 3rd World War and total nuclear annihilation. These living shells of the secret ruling elite are infested with the most evil, cunning undead ghouls

in the realm of the undead. They must be exposed and wiped out. They cannot hide behind any national flag because they are international in scope and in their secret alliances and by intermarriage. They are what Queen Victoria's seed almost became: an interlocked set of ruling privileged elite families that ruled all of Europe and by their colonial empires, most of the world. Except now: this time: the creation of a global ruling elite has been orchestrated and set up in complete secrecy. Nobody has researched or found out exactly who is intermarried to who. Nobody knows for certain who is the actual titular head of this secret criminal Jewish/non-Jewish cabal… if there is one. What little is known is horrible in itself; what little we know of the actual extent of their wealth and power is enough to make every living human their mortal enemy because they have declared war on the entire human species AND on every living organism on EARTH. The rise of evil: the rise of every evil empire these dead things tried to build up has fallen into ashes. This time: civilization will never again rise from its ashes: the ashes of the fall of civilization will be final. What is planned is the extermination of all LIFE on EARTH. It is them or us. This is what the living do not see: They do not see the urgency needed to act NOW… not when it is too late. The need to exterminate this Jewish ruling elite completely and utterly is growing more and more urgent every day. Their arrogance and power and evil is becoming more evident and more blatant every day. These Jewish scum cannot ask the nations of the world into which they are embedded like cancer cells in a living body to protect them. They are not of British or French or Swiss or American blood: but they have intermarried with the ruling elite of every nation they have inserted themselves into. They represent nobody but themselves. They stand for nothing but their own venal privileged class of rotten unearned dynastic wealth.

To put Winston Churchill into the correct historical context and perspective, he was a product of the last two centuries of this, this stinking upper class money culture of loveless marriages and pornographic adultery which comes from Jewish money marrying into British aristocracy. The culture of his parents and his peers were the worst examples any brain-damaged mongoloid idiot could possibly have, and it shaped and poisoned his soul and his body for life; beginning with the poisoned, diseased royal sperm which he was a direct descendent of.

Winston, like many other young sons of Victorian aristocrats, was trucked off to boarding school. Despite many pleading letters to come and visit, neither his mother nor father paid any heed. It was not until he was embarking on his political career that she became involved in his life. In 1882, at eight years of age: *at too early an age;* his mother and father sent Winston off to three private elite schools in succession for the upper class rich: St. George's School in Ascot, Berkshire; Brunswick School in Hove, near Brighton, and Harrow School in London.

They never once visited him.

The reason he went to 3 different schools is that he was kicked out from the first two schools for flunking his courses and his uncontrollable outbursts of violence; the classic signs of mental retardation. When a mentally retarded child does not get what it wants right away: it reverts back to its earliest retarded state of infantile rage. This was when he was beaten for his insufferable behavior by his school mates and his refusal to learn how to live with others dehumanized him; he learned to become desensitized to all kinds of inhuman treatment and abuse.

Since I was sent off to a similar institution at the age of 9, I know from personal experience what this can do to a child. It shattered his little world of coddled safety. It traumatized him for life. It brutalized him and in order to survive, he learned how to cover up and hide his childhood traumas and dysfunctional inabilities and incapacities. Trauma on top of trauma… until Churchill was damaged and weakened, dehumanized, and poisoned enough to be controlled and used by the undead to commit horrible things which no decent human being would ever imagine doing.

I was not dehumanized by my experiences; instead it opened my eyes to how inhuman and cruel people can be; given the slightest chance once they acquire any power or authority over others. This led me to be curious about why people are like that. But then I did not have the parents Churchill had, or the spoiled upbringing he did; or the rotten genes he had.

Taken away from his nanny at the age of 8… Three schools in a row… not allowed to come home. Abandoned by his parents because both were far too involved in their own promiscuous sex affairs and corrupt lifestyles to bother with their own children: which they regarded as a nuisance to be handed off to others to be taken care of. The only person who visited him at Harrows was his former nanny whom he called *'Old Womb'*. He proudly showed her off to the whole school as proof that at last there was somebody in the world who actually did care about him. This is the famous English 'nanny' system which has spread over the whole world now: resulting in the destruction of millions of families and manufacturing millions of spoiled little babies who never had a mother, who never grow up, millions of stinking class-racists and subhuman snobs.

This epithet used by Winston of his nanny also has a lower class gross connotation; calling the only person who cared about him an '*old cunt'*. It is one of the characteristics of the undead to use certain cryptic terms and names which have more than one meaning and have many levels of meaning. The British and world Press purposefully mis-spell what he called his nanny as *'Old Woom'*. In case you don't know: the word *'Womb'* is pronounced *'Woom'*. The word 'Woom' does not exist in the English language.

What does it do to the soul of a young child who knows that his mother is secretly fucking the King of England, and keeps on fucking him even after his father finds out about it and dies in 1895, and this secret affair only stops when the King himself finally dies of dissipation and syphilis in 1910?... Did Winston know about it or not? This was one reason why his mother wanted to be rid of him and sent him off at an early age to the string of private schools and never once visited him.

Could his father knowing about it be one of the things that killed him? Do you think that maybe… just maybe Winston got the message that if you are of the *highest class* you can always get away with murder and unfaithfulness and anything else… as long as your sins are covered up and whitewashed and involve only those of a *lower* status, prestige and power? Do you think it may have traumatized him and twisted him into *selectively* blocking out certain *selected* things about his family's past and his own self? Do you think that

maybe this kind of evil, sick, twisted childhood may have produced a sick, evil twisted lonely love-starved boy, a boy who grew into an even sicker evil monster? How would you feel about your father and mother if you knew that both of them had illicit sex partners whom they fucked regularly? Would this warp your understanding of what a father and a mother is supposed to be for the rest of your life? Would you hate your father for this? Or would your hate towards your father and for what he did be buried in your subconscious under a mass of cultural taboos, forbidden to be expressed, so your hate and anger would be suppressed and repressed down to such an unconscious level of blindness that undead malevolent ghouls could used and manipulated all the stored up negative emotions in Winston's body and soul for their own evil purposes? This is exactly what the undead did to Winston Churchill and exactly what they do to all living humans, *including you the reader of this book.*

At the time that Winston joined the army in India, his father was Secretary of State for India. Now isn't that just fucking cozy… imagine that: the British minister who was in control of all India putting his son into the British army in India. With this kind of political power protecting him, Winston could do no wrong; he could get away with anything he wanted to in India. His every excess and fuckup would be quietly whitewashed and covered up. Treated with kid gloves because of his powerful father; it is not surprising that one of his fondest early memories was his time in the British army in India. Churchill bought his commission as a Cornet (second lieutenant) in the 4th Queen's own Hussars on 20 February 1895; or rather his family bought it for him.

Churchill's pay as a second lieutenant in the 4th hussars was £300 annually. Winston needed at least a further £500 (equivalent to £25,000 in 2001 terms) to *'support a style of life equal to that of other officers of the regiment'*. His mother provided an allowance of £400 per year, but this he repeatedly overspent. In other words this spoiled filthy rich piece of rotten shit was spending over £50,000 annually in today's money just to 'support himself' as a lowly second Lieutenant. Do you have *any* fucking idea of how venal and rotten this kind of largesse is by the filthy rich of the world? This is what puffs up the egos of the stinking rich billionaires and multi-millionaires of the

world: this is what ruins their children forever because they come to believe that everything is for sale and there are no human morals and no human ethics: everything is allowed and forgiven if you have money. And not only that, he was spending this money in India where a few rupees could buy you a personal servant/slave and one English pound could buy an entire fucking village. This is what the corrupt Churchill loved. This is what he lived for: living in the middle of an obsolete ancient culture as overlords, being treated like gods; with all the poor, brown-skinned, servile slaves bowing and scraping to him. If you want to see what kind of racist shit the English believed in and how they treated the Indians in their own country, just watch the old Hollywood movie *'Gunga Din'*. The 'Uncle Tom' character called Gunga Din who is a slave to the British upper class dies in battle for them: sacrificing his life so the British Empire can conquer the rest of India and enslave more of his people. As a piece of racist white propaganda it's utterly disgusting..

This brings up another point about the corruption of the whole Churchill clan. They acted as if they were multi-millionaires whether they were or not. They wasted and spent money and overspent and were continually in debt most of their rotten elite privileged lives. They traded on their family name to get them credit until nobody would give them any credit. This was how Rothschild managed to snare these two filthy English pigs Randolph and Winston who were constantly running themselves into debt in order to 'keep up appearances' of being rich beyond the dreams of avarice. There is the story of Winston's son coming home one day driving a Rolls Royce which he bought on credit and his father making him take it back… *however;* Churchill's daughters were allowed to run up huge sums with impunity and were never forced to take anything back. This exposes the fact that Winston was dominated by women all his life. He was an emasculated little wimp, a mommy's boy when it came to women and pretty girls. They could twist him around their little finger; which is exactly what they did.

This is also the story of the changing of the guard of the ruling elite in England and the world: how industrial robber barons: filthy rich greedy cunning scumbags were marrying their way up into the highest aristocracy possible all over the world … until money finally <u>replaced</u> the sign of elite

status: until it was how much money you had that was important, not your lineage, not which aristocratic family you were born into… until the last leftovers of the old elite class and the new industrial robber barons and bankers merged into one cesspool, one intermarried class of corruption, greed and decadence. This is told in George Eliot's fictional novel: Middlemarch… the beginning of the march of the middle class into the upper class. In the 1800's each got what they wanted from the other. The Jewish bankers like Rothschild got their fucking peerages, and the fucking Churchill's got their fucking money so they could live like millionaires and never have to work a day in their rotten fucking privileged lives.

Churchill left the Indian army after his father died for a very fucking good reason: he was no longer under the protection of his powerful father anymore, he was disliked intensely by everyone in the army; his familial free ride had come to an abrupt end: he was on his own now with nothing, no training or education or ability to support himself by and the army most definitely did not want him: the darling son of the Secretary of State for India, that S.O.B. was out on his ass with no prospect whatsoever to further his 'career'.

Churchill the Illegitimate Bastard

Was Winston a bastard like his brother was? Was he the son of that pus-riddled foul-fat- sex addict "Bertie" who became the King of Britain?

The answer is Yes. For an obvious reason which is overlooked by everyone except me: Indrek Pringi

Proof that he was Bertie's son can be seen throughout his existence.

First: no biographer with an ounce of honesty could say he took on the personality of either of his parents because those two pieces of upper class shit were completely absent during his formative years… hell they were absent period from his entire life. They had nothing to do with him.

Winston inherited a genetic trait from Bertie that made him act as if he were King. All his life he went over people's heads; acting as if he were a king. He

did it thousands of times. Even when he got into trouble because of it, he never changed this one habit of refusing to respect any authority higher than his own wishes. It was the ghoul of his own dead father… hiding inside his son to keep from the Hell that awaited him in the realm s of the undead… who had merged his aura with Winston… as had all the other undead ghouls of his family dynasty.

If you studied the character of all the people ever born: you would not find one that acted like a king as Winston did. The undead crafted and shaped his rotten filthy sick diseased evil personality and character… so they could use him as a tool to destroy everything that was Good and Decent…

That one trait proves he was am illegitimate bastard just like his brother was. His mother's fuck-affair with Bertie lasted longer than any of her other affairs or marriages. He was the first British Royal she managed to fuck.

The other proof is that the entire upper elite knew it, and because of this, treated him with kid gloves. He was given everything on a gold platter without needing to earn it.

How Winston Churchill was treated all his stinking evil existence by the British upper class proves they knew he was a royal illegitimate bastard. He was Bertie's golden boy while he still lived. Bertie made exceptions for him, paved the way for him.

The refrain from the American folk song goes…

"Oh my darling. Oh my darling, oh my dar-ling Clementine….
All is lost and gone forever, dreadful sorry Clementine"

Churchill's Wife's first name was Clementine….
The song came before the undead decided to use it to create a monster that would destroy the world.

The ghoul of the Allies was obvious:
America wanted the British Empire: It didn't give a shit about Europe.

Stalin wanted Europe. He didn't give a shit about the British Empire.
Both got what they wanted.
Once they did: they became mortal enemies of each other.
In order to cover up all the evil this foul monster; this cabal of ghouls that lived in and around Winston and fed off his living body… had him rewrite history *so he could whitewash himself* of his own crimes and atrocities and abominations. It was he who named the Great War… World War One and named the Unnecessary war; World War Two. By labeling these two horrors committed by the undead: he permanently brainwashed billions of future generations into perceiving these two wars as an outcome of 'world' history… SO YOU COULD NOT BLAME ANYONE… for a "world" war…. Because it was the entire 'world's" fault… not his…. Not Winston Churchill… Not the undead who poisoned and controlled him…. *Do you fucking understand the malevolent cunning of these evil pieces of foul undead shit*?

Churchill the mad toad

Churchill was a war junkie: from the very beginning when he was the spoiled little mongoloid child-imbecile, playing with his tin soldiers, pretending they were his own personal army. This came from the British aristocracy's culture of using humans as cannon fodder, with paid mercenary armies as its main tool of enforcement and military power. It came from the cunning way in which the British Empire had been invented, enabling one small island to colonize and conquer ¼ of the world's population; it came from the cunning British tactic of hiring mercenaries to do the actual fighting and killing for them. It was how they conquered the continent of India. India was and still is a conglomerate of many small ethnic races, kingdoms, states, languages, religions and cultures. The British trained native armies and sent them into battle against their neighbors and toppled them one-by-one like a set of dominos.

From the beginning of his military service when Churchill saw Indian Ghurkhas massacring Bengal warriors with modern British rifles in India; Churchill was drawn to war and killing like a toad drawn to flies. After his time in the British army in India while his father was head of the India Dept in the British head office; once his diseased insane drug addict of a sex pervert

father died of venereal disease and madness, he followed every mass murdering British army just so *he could see the killing firsthand.* Churchill, that mad diseased cold-blooded mongoloid toad was hooked on mass death. Anywhere a British army was in the field he went to see them killing human beings by the hundreds and thousands. When he was young: Churchill still had a slight guilty conscience about why he was not like other sane humans, why was so addicted to mass war and death and killing, but that slight nagging feeling faded away as his inner soul was systematically corrupted and the ghouls of his undead ancestors slowly and systematically took over complete control of his diseased, weak, mongoloid, infantile personality and body. Churchill; that sick diseased filth of the most sick diseased evil poisoned spawn of British aristocrat filth; absorbed and soaked up every single *worst* aspect, characteristic, prejudice, attitude, habit, culture and addiction of his diseased parents.

Churchill saw war as a process of natural selection. He believed the way to determine which race was superior was by which race could wipe out the other *as an act of legitimized genocide*. Churchill believed with all his filthy toad-soul in the religion of Eugenics: He believed in world domination *as a racial right of the British aristocracy:* not the British lower classes. By this cultural and social hierarchy of empire, the British aristocracy came to view themselves as veritable gods compared to the rest of humanity. It was part of the culture Churchill was raised in; these were the unspoken tenets and assumptions of the Victorian British Aristocrat culture which he absorbed from the womb. For him war was just a game; it was the ultimate team sport with him as commander of all the armies of the British Empire, a game which British aristocrat children were trained in and taught. By the principles of Aristocratic British Imperialism and Eugenics which Churchill was a firm believer in… war was the most honorable profession of all. According to British Imperial culture; by massacring natives with maxim guns the British were contributing to the progress of mankind. They were bringing the boon of civilization to them... and as every civilized brainwashed baboon knows; civilization is an unquestionably good thing, the genocide of tribal ethnic peoples is a good thing. This is the kind of snake oil that Churchill and all of his class sold and believed in during the 19th and 20th century.

In 1898, after his father died and he was kicked out of the army in India, Churchill went to join Kitchener in the Sudan, passing himself off as a war correspondent in the famous British campaign to revenge themselves on Gordon's death in Khartoum at the hands of the Mahdi and his Muslim desert warriors, which had happened *13* years before. This is what he experienced in his own written words:

"They were chanting ceaselessly; La! La! Ha! ILLAH! LA! WAH! RAH ZUL! MOHAMMED! There is one God and Mohammed is the messenger of God!... Instantly the hungry and attentive maxims opened fire on them, sweeping them all to the ground… some in death, others in terror… The whole scene flickered exactly like a cinematic picture, and besides… I remember no sound! The yells of the enemy, the shouts of the soldiers…the firing of many shots, the clashing of swords, spears were unnoticed by the senses. The picture lasted only a moment… but the memory remains forever…"
This was how the undead secretly programmed and poisoned the young boy into developing a fascination with mass death killing and war that was to hound him for his entire life. This was how they turned him into a war junkie, into a filth that dwelt only on death and destruction and hungered only for killing and more killing:

By taking away all of his other senses and imprinting this scene of horror onto his memory visually, as a negative imprint of horrible evil, as a moving picture show: a memory tape: a 2-dimensional film that is not human and is not humane. The undead twisted Churchill's senses into the latest abstraction of reality that was to sweep the entire world: *a silent picture-show*, a silent movie; without any sound; talking movies had not been invented yet. Had he been imprinted with the wonder of seeing his first silent picture show as a child? It is almost a certainty that he had been. Reverting him back to a state of mongoloid regressed idiocy *and wonder*, which was bereft of all empathy or any sane intelligence.

Just how had his own undead poisoned his senses? The telling clue is the word he uses to describe the total detachment with which he viewed the horror of mass slaughter: in his saying '*the*' senses… not *his* senses. His other senses were taken away from him … stolen: poisoned by the undead; only his

visual senses remained. His ears, his sense of sound had been cut off; his emotional senses had been cut off. His brain had been cut off; his sense of emotional feelings had been cut off; his sense of feeling his own body had been cut off… that was how the undead poisoned him in order to imprint the visual scene of mass murder as powerfully as possible into his warped mind, searing the horror of mass slaughter into his soul *as intensely as possible;* so he would become a war-junkie for the rest of his life; addicted to watching other people die horribly, violently.

How could they do this? How did the undead do it? By implanting the senses of a reptilian *toad* into his body, by replacing the senses of the human Churchill with the senses of an undead mindless cold-blooded reptile; the least developed, most insensitive, mindless, unfeeling undead reptile possible… By this violation of Churchill's Life Aura, and embedding and imprinting the dead aura of an undead *toad* into his Living Aura: they poisoned this young boy so deeply, he was permanently damaged and programmed for the rest of his life by it… Slowly and systematically, his young body changed… it morphed and morphed more and more, turning itself into the body of a fat, ugly, brutal, unfeeling, cold-blooded, hairless *toad*.

The telling clue of this crucial invasion by the undead into his living aura is the fact that he does not even view his own senses as being his own: they are somebody else's senses: they are '*the'* senses: they are not his senses, they are the confessions of a lunatic, a madman, a psychopathic maniac, a deranged mongoloid idiot who has lost all of his human senses. He does not use the word *my* memory: he abstracts it into '*the* memory': as if it is not his memory but a film to be preserved, a memory to be put on file… *and later used and installed into every dehumanized living slave on earth in order to dehumanize and ruin their humanity even further. So every living poisoned brainwashed human will perceive the 2-dimensional illusion of moving pictures on a 2-dimensional screen as being more real than LIFE itself.*

In the aftermath of that battle Churchill was troubled by what he had seen and how he had reacted to it. The Dervishes simply hadn't had a chance against what he called: *"That mechanical scattering of death which the civilized nations of the earth had brought to such monstrous perfection."* It was the

last vestige of his humanity telling him that what he was doing was evil, wrong… bad, sick. He became a voyeur of death; watching people die gave him a thrill. You can see his inhumanity later in his life in 1926 during England's General strike: where he ordered the troops to use Maxim machine guns to mow down the strikers who had no weapons. That order is not a fucking coincidence. Churchill had a lust for seeing people die under the machine guns of industrialized imperial forces. To him this proved the moral 'superiority' of the British Empire. That was how his sick mongoloid brain worked and he never changed his thinking: he remained a racist imperialist who believed in euthanasia and eugenics to the end of his rotten evil life.

Churchill did not follow his own humanity: he did not utter the next obvious logical conclusion, he did not come to the logical conclusion that the invention of these new mechanical weapons of mass destruction does not make you more human or more humane or more superior or better than the humans you slaughter:… on the contrary it makes you worse than they are, not better; it dehumanizes you, it destroys your basic humanity, it detaches you from the death and pain and horror which you create by using these filthy mechanical abominations of mass murder. Churchill did not come to the obvious logical conclusion that all machines of mass death are evil, that all machines that cause death are evil; that all machines of mass killing are inventions of the devil…

Instead his damaged insane twisted toad-infected life aura became fascinated by and addicted to the cold killing power of mechanical machines of death, mechanical weapons of mass death and destruction. Millions of humans must die a violent death at the hands of mechanical machines to feed Churchill's insatiable undead ego; the dead toad which lay hidden inside him... His life tells the story of how he veered away from all Humanity and embraced all the horrors of inhumanity, how his life was controlled by cunning undead evil, how his life was linked to huge horrible blunders which resulted in millions upon millions of humans being killed because of him personally.

Where did Winston get his fascination with machine guns? Where did he get his uncontrollable urge to see people shot down and massacred by Maxim guns?

Leonard Jerome - Churchill's wife's *deceased* father**;** used gattling guns on his striking employees. The undead ghoul of that hate filled evil Jew took over the body and soul of Winston in its hatred of all Mankind. He had died in 1891. The Sudan expedition was in 1898… 7 years later. Now do you understand? The number seven is the evil sign of the Jews. It is a sign of undead evil.

Two World wars! Building huge battleships! The development of the new Tanks! Founding the new evil Age of Oil! Minister of Munitions! 2,500 lives lost because of him at Antwerp! 2 million five hundred thousand lives lost at Gallipoli! 25 million lives lost because of him in WW2! The pure evil that he Winston Churchill was, the evil hiding inside him made him become more and more poisonous… like a poisonous toad: everything that touched him and everything he touched died horribly. He was attracted to the worst evil possible because the undead had embedded and poisoned him with the oldest undead evil in order to kill all of his humanity and all Humanity of the human species. His power to kill people kept on increasing *by a factor of ten;* this is not a coincidence. It is a telling fingerprint of undead evil violating the Realm of the Living and leaving behind their footprint on the history of the human species.

What Churchill was referring to when he wrote:
"That mechanical scattering of death which the civilized nations of the earth had brought to such monstrous perfection." was the new Maxim machine gun which fired 80 times faster than a repeating rifle… In his later life Churchill became a purveyor of maxims. During his public and political life he uttered 'maxim's' which were designed to be remembered and written down as sacred texts and repeated until they became the new religion of British Wisdom… He sprayed them around like a machine gun, like the undead mouthpiece of evil that he actually was. Everywhere he went this mad poisoned toad scattered mass death and emerging unscathed from it all.

The new Maxim of that Age was mass death: the maxim of undead ghouls; to wreak THE MAXIMUM amount of DEATH upon the human species possible: death to the MAX; The Mad Maxim of Eugenics gone mad; the mad hatter in Alice in Wonderland: the mad Baron *Richthofen***;** hungering for more

kills in the air over France and Germany. The Jewish hunger for profiting from the death off the Goyim: getting rich off mass death: the more often you kill, the more weapons of mass destruction you sell, the richer and more famous you get: *RICH th often…* get it? The undead spill their seeds of evil insanity all over the living world everywhere in both camps of whoever is doing the killing *as long as they obey the voices of hiding evil they are rewarded with worldly success*. If they refuse to commit evil they are attacked, ignored, or isolated so their humanity will not spread to the poisoned masses of the human species. This is why GOOD people never succeed in civilization: they are recognized by these filthy evil ghouls as a threat to their survival and attacked and poisoned as much as possible to turn them around and literally force them into paths of corruption by *surrounding them with an evil negative energy field which negates all positive thought action and emotion..*

Baron Lord Rothschild was on the board of Maxim's new manufacturing company: the inventor of the first modern machine gun: Maxim was knighted by the British Empire for giving them the weapon they could use to kill masses of defenseless Stone Age natives with. These coincidences are not coincidences. These dehumanized shells were being used by undead turd toads as puppets in the orchestration, planning and committing of mass murder.

What matched the filthy scum of English aristocracy like Churchill *to* Rothschild was that they both had similar racist megalomaniacal concepts of being 'special' as *'a chosen race',* as an unspoken tenet held by their peers, and their own familial cultures. The British imperial aristocracy believed that they were the chosen race to rule the world, chosen by god to be the rulers of all humanity: So too, in another way did the Jewish racist Rothschild criminal mafia… only their belief is much more ancient and far more cunning and more evil than the British elite's beliefs were; as is evidenced by their taking over the English financial center without them even realizing it, taking over their Parliament and their govt bureaucracy and corrupting them even more and then systematically robbing them of their wealth and power without even realizing they had been robbed; as the Jews had done over and over in many lands throughout history all the way back to Egypt…

Now back to Churchill and his sick addiction of watching men die in battle…

In that same year 189l after witnessing the slaughter of 11,000 Muslim warriors, Churchill fled from the Sudan after the killing was over and ran to the next bloodbath; the Boer war in South Africa. But this time it was the British who were massacred, not the Natives. The Boers had the most advanced accurate long range rifle yet invented: the German Mauser, capable of killing a man at half a mile; and the Boers were crack shots. Again using his false identity as a war correspondent which he was not; after the British were slaughtered he escaped: he fled back into the hills to witness the killing going on. He was not a war correspondent: he was an addict of death, a war junkie: a sick diseased insane toad of a thing now completely obsessed with watching men being killed. After a price was put on his head by the Boers, he went into hiding, he went underground like the stinking undead toad he actually was, the stinking coward he actually was. He hid out in the hills; not to write any worthwhile account of the war and how horrible the genocidal English were destroying the entire Veldt and burning all the farms and killing all the cattle and sheep and animals and putting the Boer families into concentration camps and starving them to death. He did not write any fair, balanced account of that war. All he wrote about was battles and violent death and vicarious accounts of killing massacres which was mostly made up fiction *glorifying his own part in it all; making himself out to be a courageous war hero: when he was the filthiest coward on earth.* He glorified war: he wrote nothing but 100% War propaganda.

Churchill's addiction to war and weapons of mass destruction, his love of killing, bloodshed, carnage, war, mass death, and violence was *used* by the undead, it was used by his undead ancestors, along with his every other vice, addiction, failing, weakness, and genetic diseased, damaged traumatized twisted aspect this dehumanized toad of a thing had suffered; so he would become the most evil human instrument/puppet of his age to the undead. They did this TO him, in order to twist him into becoming a slave to Baron Rothschild's Jewish war against Germany and the undead war against all Humanity.

The point is… the Boers had German-made Maxim machine guns, not American-made Maxim guns, and they mowed down the British soldiers, their artillery massacred thousands of British soldiers… and Churchill followed that killing like a junkie looking for his next high, his next fix… not caring who was killed, just as long as he was there to see the killing done.

What Churchill was following were the Maxim guns.

It didn't matter to that toad who the guns mowed down or who made the guns; he was following the newest form of mass death, mass murder, the latest invention of death like modern junkies play their video games avidly addicted to the abstract war games and vicarious violence. This was what Churchill started. He sent back vicarious accounts of horrendous murder violence and death to the readers of the English pulp press of the day and the British public ate it up as the latest most vicarious form of sensational fiction masquerading as fact on the mass media market; the market which the Jews had originally invented: the sacred worshipping of the written word as being more sacred than Reality and Life itself. Throughout his life Churchill wanted to be where the killing was happening… never as a participant! Only as a detached observer, a mad toad, a sly Puck; buttering up anybody who would let him get closer to the carnage.

During WW1 he was quoted as saying: I think a curse should rest on me, because I love this war. I know it's smashing and shattering the lives of thousands every moment— and yet I can't help it— I enjoy every second of it."

During WW2, Churchill escaped all the German bombing raids by his secret foreknowledge of the British bomber command telling him in advance when and where the next German raids would strike. That foul undead evil thing had such a terror of being killed, his offices were buried in the deepest London underground subway station 700 ft underground… even deeper than the concrete bunker which had been specially built for him: because he didn't feel safe enough there. *This reveals how guilty that undead thing hiding inside him felt. This reveals that these filth knowingly commit the most horrible crimes in full knowledge of how evil they actually are. This reveals*

how their guilt leaks into the souls of those they poison: this reveals how cunning and sly they are and how hard it is to detect what part of your emotions and thoughts are truly yours and what part is the stinking hidden undead all around you and inside you poisoning your every thought and action.

David Irving the world famous historian vividly tells of how this sly filthy reeking toad of evil and cunning lies, when learning of a planned attack on London cancelled all his appointments and fled out the back door in the back alley behind *12 Downing Street…* Only to be handed a telegram from Bomber Command notifying him that the raid was going to be on Coventry not on London. After reading the telegram in the back of his chauffeur-driven limousine, alone in this secret knowledge; what does he do with this piece of crucial information… warn Coventry of an impending attack? No. He doesn't tell a soul what he has just learned. Instead that foul fake, he knocks on the glass partition that separates him from the rest of the world and orders the driver to turn around and go back to *No. 12 Downing street:* Whereupon his amazed staff are dumbfounded by his return as he tells them the big lie; that he had just received, news that *the Germans were going to bomb London,* and he did not wish to run away from the bombing but wanted to share his fate with the Londoners and the common man!

And then this foul lying thing goes up on the roof of Downing Street, unbuttons his waistcoat bares his whitewashed shirt to the night skies of London and dares the Germans to their worst when he knows full well the German bombers are dropping their bombs on Coventry! As a self-aggrandizing publicity stunt to show everyone how brave he *wasn't!*

This kind of disgusting cowardice, this kind of sly chicanery, this kind of disgusting falsity, this kind of filthy fraudulence, and cunning false propaganda is what Churchill was, that seller of lies, he did this all of his evil stinking existence. Hitler never hid from his enemies. Hitler never hid from any threat. Hitler was not the stinking coward that Churchill was. Hitler was not the cunning liar that Churchill was. Hitler was never afraid of being killed except the fear of not fulfilling his life mission: to destroy all of Germany by every German dying *for him* out of pure blind devotion. The undead thing

inside Hitler had as its mission to destroy the German people as thoroughly as possible before he committed suicide: or rather before it could get the living shell to put a bullet into its head: thus making the dead wraith of the human Hitler a mindless blob and harmless after it died, while the undead ghouls who had poisoned Hitler's body mind and soul *slipped out of his body just before the bullet crashed into his brain.*

No. 12 Downing Street, the address of the Prime Minister of England needs to be explained: 12 is the Prime number of the Universe. Downing is the practice of finding water; the source of all Life which lies under the Earth. These organic universal meanings were reversed by the undead into meaning the downfall of Mankind; the Downfall of the human species; the prime downing of Humanity. The underworld of the undead which lies underground is what the Downing rod of *No.12 Downing St*. signifies: it is attracted to the wellsprings of death: not the wellsprings of life. N = Negative, O = All; get it? The Eastern evil of the Dao is reversed by the Western undead: both temples of civilized wisdom are pure poisoned evil. The downward path to extinction and death is being purposefully orchestrated by the undead manipulating the human shells living at that most evil address <u>in the west</u> to reverse all positive energy of the West and reverse its positive direction into total evil...

The <u>Eastern nexus</u> of evil is *12 Neglinnaya Street, Moscow, 107016 Russia:* which is the postal address of the Central Bank of Russia… owned and controlled by Russian Jews… get it yet? Both the West and the East are merely pawns in the Jewish grab for money, power and world domination. How many fucking signs of undead Jewish ghouls do you want? *1 + 6 = 7*… A **10** and a **7** and a **zero** and **1+6**… Neglinnaya: How fucking NEGATIVE can you get? Negatives, nothings and negligence: the negligence of the Russian govt: leaving its people to starve and wallow in poverty and ignorance while the filthy rich suck all the oil resources out of the country as fast as they can like the blood suckers they are: like the bloodsucking parasitical filth these undead ghouls are: which is why they will be exterminated <u>with extreme prejudice.</u>

The battle for world domination is between two camps of undead *Jewish* evil, playing off living people against each other, sucking off the hate and greed and war and death which these unspeakable things create. Both addresses are evil abominations of the most Powerful, Healthy, Logical Organic number in the Universe: **12**. Both nexuses of undead evil are constantly at work, secretly poisoning every healthy organic new Life Energy on Earth. This is no fucking coincidence. These two nexuses must be wiped off the face of the Earth… Now back to Churchill and the undead who controlled his entire stinking life. Because of the enormous guilt of the undead thing hiding inside the shell of Winston Churchill, because it knew what it was doing and knew it deserved to be destroyed utterly: it did not feel comfortable hiding in the bomb shelter built for Churchill under No. 12 Downing Street with its 17 feet of concrete protecting its living puppet, instead that evil thing hid out in the concrete subway shelter called *Downs* street station. That station has been permanently closed to be used as a secret meeting place for undead ghouls. The Downwards path of self-destruction which the undead have plotted for mankind to follow to their doom is their hallmark: The Dow: the Daoist path of evil, the Dow stock exchange

The undead cannot foretell or predict the future: they cannot find or unearth the true source of Life on Earth, or under the Earth; every plan and orchestration they attempt fucks up because they are a bunch of insane fuck-ups who ruin everything including their own plans and themselves. *No 12 Downing Street* is an evil sign of an evil power which has the façade of logic but it is a hoax. It is controlled by the City of London and the Rothschild mafia Jewish criminal scum. The day is fast approaching when their kind will be wiped off the face of the Earth. The end of the existence of the undead is upon them; they must be killed DEAD with extreme prejudice.

The meaning of this address is the undead saying to Mankind: *no positive logical organic uses of the number twelve is allowed to be used by living humans* except the twelves of mass death and evil. Only as a DOWNING will the number twelve be allowed to exist. Only as a DOWNWARD PATH INTO MASS CORRUPTION and MASS EXTINCTION of the human species will this number be allowed to be used in human civilization.

This book has been written to FREE humans from this undead evil control and manipulation. Humans are designed to live in groups of TWELVE as friends, as living societies that do not kill any living creature that is GOOD and not evil.

Churchill's father; Randolph Churchill was a vociferous opponent of Irish Independence; a position his son would copy 20 years later. He was Chancellor of the Exchequer; a post which Winston would be also later to be appointed to. Randolph Churchill was a snob of the snobs: his biting scorn and sarcasm and speeches became famous for their class racist attitudes; a basic life-attitude of racism and snobbery which Winston copied from his father and never changed. His mother's concubine Prince Albert modernized the British fleet: something which Churchill later copied when he was appointed 1st Lord of the Admiralty. In fact his whole life and personality was a copy of his elders and was taken from the most corrupt scum who had a higher social position and status and power than he did or had held power before him in the past.

Another disturbing question of Winston Churchill's birth now comes into focus… was he the son of Randolph, or was he the illegitimate son of Prince Albert? If so, it would be such a scandal which could destroy the entire veneer of respectability of the upper class system of that era. If this were true: then it might explain why Randolph had an affair with a chambermaid in Blenheim Palace out of rage and jealousy and hate while Winston was being born….

Was Winston indeed Bertie's child; born of that coquette, that most masterful of courtesans, Jeannette 'Jennie' Jerome; with her power over men's hearts and bodies: the famous beauty born into an American Millionaire's family? If not, then why did the Prince of Wales ostracize the Churchill family to Ireland when she was found to be pregnant? The fact that she was of Jewish extraction reveals how the undead work. Winston Churchill was half Jewish: something that is carefully covered up to hide the fact that he was an instrument of the 'chosen race': used by the Jews by the Rothschilds, *who are instruments of the undead,* to bring down the hated white races of Europe and Mankind.

The fact that she was three months pregnant when she got married to Lord Randolph Churchill leaves many questions unanswered. To be born illegitimately of a lower class is one thing… but being illegitimately born of a higher class is something else entirely.

The fact is: Edward, known as 'Bertie' to his friends, was born with attention deficit disorder Syndrome or ADDS. Winston suffered from the same malady… he couldn't *add* or subtract numbers… both of them were gluttons, alcoholics and smoked cigars, Winston had Bertie's same love of being the center of attention and love of beautiful women. The only personality trait Winston did not share with Bertie who was to become King Edward VII was his sexual depravity with the female sex: instead he became a flasher; which is an infantile form of sexual depravity… which fits in with the infantile arrestment of many of his faculties and his many dysfunctions as a human being which comes from trauma at a very early age as an infant.

Even more disturbing is… if this were true and it was known by his mother and father: this may well explain their curious attitude members of his own class had towards him: keeping him at a distance; seeking to get rid of him as soon as possible and disliking him intensely: with the poor lonely love-starved child not having a clue why his parents did not show him any love and disliked him so much… In fact it might explain why Winston was literally given on a gold plate many appointments of high political office and power without earning any of them. The illegitimate son of the Prince of Wales? Born into the Duke of Marlborough's family? Heavens… what a way of sneakily getting into an even <u>higher</u> social status position without having to earn it. Even if it were not true… the rumor itself explains much of what happened to Winston simply because the *effect* of the rumor spreading like wildfire in the salons of the upper crust would have been the same, *whether it was true or not*…

This also raises the possibility that the story of Winston being born early by a miscarriage, the story of his mother falling off a horse at Blenheim palace might be a complete fiction in order to hide the truth that his actual father was the heir to the British Empire and future King… And that the real reason for Winston's genetic defective degeneracy and idiocy was because of Bertie's

defective genes which were rotten with the pus of his inbred royal stinking DNA and his lifetime of drugs, drinking, gambling and whoring; not because of his pregnant mother falling off a horse, damaging the fetus and delivering her baby prematurely. And then again… both may be true.

What is even more chilling about this likelihood… is that it explains everything about him even better, it explains Winston's personality, his life and how he was regarded by his parents and his peers as somebody who was in a queer way 'special' yet at the same time despised and disliked, and why he was given so many things without earning them and why he was born such a drooling mongoloid idiot. The connection between the evil Jewish number 7 and Edward the Seventh who begets a bastard half- Jewish son who ends up working secretly for the Jewish Rothschild banking interests is the undead who work to make it happen. Their tactic is to pick out whoever is the most genetically diseased in an elite family dynasty, launch them into power while making sure any healthier offspring are killed off, sabotaged, poisoned or attacked and disgraced. The number 7 denotes the active presence of undead evil. Henry the 7^{th} was the most cunning evil king of England. James the 7^{th} was the most divisive evil King of England. Edward the 7^{th} was the most depraved, degenerate evil King of England. This is not a coincidence; the evil of this uneven number seven runs through human history marking the undead at work in their secret realm of invisibility. Seven means heaven: the sly cunning poisoning of the word EVEN: adding the poison of the undead to all evenness with the evil of the reptile snake: the 'S' marking the sly cunning of the undead of the upper realm. When all things are even and balanced LIFE flourishes. When things are uneven then Life dwindles. The uneven number of seven is only one of the many marks and tools used by the undead to systematically destroy all Life on Earth.

Churchill's mother had at least a dozen known affairs with upper crust aristocrats of her elite circle. That self-seeking Jewish whore married twice after Winston's father died: both to beautiful men whom she cast aside after sucking them dry. She was the ultimate courtesan, the black widow of her age: a corrupt upper class whore, a palace courtesan, a throwback to the courts of ancient France, a female vampire who picked out her male victims and seduced them as coldly as they used her. It is no wonder that one of her

illegitimate children would follow in her footsteps of self-aggrandizement as the unspoken religion of his entire life. The entire fact of illegitimacy of these elite scum bastards points to the fact that all of their prestige, status, power, wealth and fame is illegitimate: unlawful and illegal. Which is why all of them should be wiped off the face of the Earth. But what can one say of these upper crust shitholes? Nothing good ever came out of them. They broke all the moral and ethical codes of their day with impunity because they could get away with it. And history has swept all of their disgusting shit and what they really were like under the carpet of politically correct propaganda and lies.

You may ask yourself: why do I expose the secret lives of the ruling elite? Why all this litany of ugliness and subhuman filth about Winston Churchill's family? The answer is this: you need to understand one basic truth of all upper class elite: and that is the only way they can justify their privileges, power wealth and status is by flaunting and violating the moral and ethical creeds of the lower classes. The only way these scum can justify their existence as oppressors and robbers of the lower classes by the use of 'law' by the use of 'legality' and their power of making 'laws' designed to oppress and impoverish the lower classes while enriching themselves is to be above the law and violate the laws which they make for the lower classes.

This is the reason the upper class Royal Bertie became a pornographic horror: He publicly violated the moral ethical standards of his Age. This is the reason why every upper class elite society has practiced the most disgusting depraved immoral, unethical behavior ever since civilization was invented by the undead. This is the reason why Jennie Jerome; née Jacobson, the most evil sexually depraved Jewess of her age rose to the highest levels of British Imperial power, society and status. This is how human civilization works because this is how it is structurally designed to work. The worst stinking shits always rise to the top. The upper class elites are the worst, most corrupted shitbags of the human species simply because of their structural position in the pyramidal structure of human society.

This is how they define themselves. The structural position of their social standing and power and wealth defines them and controls them: not the other way around. This is why the only rotten scum who rise to the top of human

civilization are the most unethical, most evil, most diseased possessed living shells. Only the most rotten cunning evil have any desire to rise to the top of this shitpile of corruption lies and deceit, only the most evil ever get there because the undead only allow the most evil people any worldly 'success'. Only the most evil people on earth are allowed to rise to the top of civilization This is the structural reason why all ruling elite upper classes must be exterminated and utterly destroyed so that not one of these scum are left alive. This is the structural-moral-ethical-emotional-humane reason why no ruling oligarchy or hierarchy should ever be allowed to be replaced by another upper ruling class. The entire structure and system of civilization must be utterly completely destroyed and never allowed to exist again. This is the structural reason why no society should be allowed to give any human being any power over another human being in any pyramidal hierarchical social structure.
The people who live in these classes are evil as a social class; not as individuals, but because their social class defines what they are, what they do and how they act, behave, react, feel, think, etc, etc.:. Destroy their class: destroy their power, their wealth and status: and strip them naked of all their possessions and you the masses will have instantly solved all of your stupid little problems and quarrels.

BUT this will never happen unless ALL of the human species, until ALL you are educated and enlightened about the historical truth of all these upper class shitbags you so love to copy, imitate, ape, idolize, worship and respect. This is the reason why every human being must read this book. The problem of hierarchical evil does not stop at the top of the pyramid of civilization: this basic structural problem extends all the way down to the bottom of 7 billion insane controlled brainwashed human fools who are poisoned by their own undead. This same evil of the top .00001% ruling elite can be seen in every hierarchical level of civilized societies all the way down to the untouchables of India and those whom thy treat as even lower than themselves.. The top .0001% of humans which I speak of in this history of Winston Churchill and his origins only encapsulates and exposes the worst, the most evil aspects of pyramidal hierarchical human civilization which exist throughout the totality of all civilized societies. The reason the top .0001% ruling elite are the mortal enemies of the rest of humanity is because they exist at the top of this overpopulated shitpile. The truth is Simple. Structural Logic is Organic:

Organic Logic is Structural. Everyone above you in this shitpile is your mortal enemy. Everyone below you is your mortal enemy. By defining yourself and your social identity hierarchically and pyramidally: you automatically corrupt yourself into becoming just as evil as the topmost .ooo1 assholes of the ruling elite. As long as you define yourself by the values, mores norms and fads of civilization you live in: you will never become a human being: you will remain a subhuman drone, a pawn that is used and manipulated by the undead for their convenience and their evil ghouls.

Now back to the politics and culture of Europe before the undead conspired to set up all the forces into place needed to spark off the Great War…

In 1900: the corrupt Persian King Shah Qazar (1896-1907) due to his expensive lifestyle and traveling expenses gave the concession for an exploratory expedition for oil and minerals to William K D'Arcy who managed to extract an oil concession for the mere sum of £20,000, plus a 16% royalty from the sale of all future discoveries. In 1901 the Shah sold the concession rights for nearly all of the mineral and oil rights of Persia to D'Arcy for a period of 60 years. The discovery of oil in Iran in 1900 by George B. Reynolds who was employed by D'Arcy was the birth of BP; British petroleum.

By 1905, British financiers realized that oil was more efficient than coal. From then on the British govt interfered in Persian politics due to their total dependence on Iran's oil.

In late September 1911, Churchill was invited to stay in Scotland with H. H. Asquith, the Prime Minister. Returning from a round of golf, a game at which Winston never excelled, Asquith asked him quite abruptly if he would like to be First Lord of the Admiralty, to which he eagerly replied: *"Indeed I would!"* This reveals the hidden hand of the undead at work: placing the exact instrument of their evil into the correct position to be used at a future date. There is no reason whatsoever for Churchill being appointed to such a high powerful position. He had done nothing to earn it. He was being manipulated into power just as Asquith was being controlled by undead filth to place Churchill into power. There were hundreds, thousands of more deserving,

more competent candidates for this most sought after political/military office, yet the PM of Britain invites this unknown n'eer-do-well to his castle in Scotland and brutally offers him this position without explanation: without any warning, without any politeness or tact. Why? Because he was ordered to do it by someone else more powerful than he was: that's why. The question is: exactly who was it that had ordered the PM to install Winston into this most prestigious of all Commands? What knowledge did this inexperienced fart have of international politics? None whatsoever. What knowledge did he have of the British navy? None whatsoever. What experience did he have of how to run the largest navy in the world? None whatsoever. What had he done to deserve this most important cabinet appointment *Nothing whatsoever.*

Why did Asquith suddenly out of nowhere give this high office to this backbencher? First you must understand the feudal nature of Victorian Britain and the fact that it was a feudal oligarchy and a feudal monarchy. For instance, one of his first jobs as a backbencher was to write a letter every day to King Edward the 7th, telling him what had gone on in Parliament that day. Winston was one of the King's protégé's. Which is not surprising since Winston was his bastard son. What the King wanted: his bastard son to advance in society is not surprising either. Asquith obeyed his King's wishes as the servile little meek feudal servant that he was. Filling the highest offices of power with the highest aristocratic filth was the tradition of these British turds going back thousands of years. *See? Now that you have some more background information it suddenly makes perfect sense.*

In 1911, Winston Churchill; the 1st Lord of the British Admiralty begins converting the entire British navy from coal to oil in preparation for a world war. Copying what his father, er I mean the Prince of Wales had done when he was 1st Lord of the Admiralty. This suggests that modernizing the navy from coal to oil was not instigated by Winston, but rather he was acting on orders from the financial bankers who controlled Parliament behind the scene and allowed Churchill to take the credit for doing it.

In 1912 Winston Churchill the 1st Lord of the Admiralty was behind the sending of a joint British, Dutch and German group called the Turkish Petroleum Company to explore for oil in the Baghdad and Mosul Wilayet

region of Persia. *This cooperative project failed because the undead did not want any cooperation between Britain and Germany; they wanted Britain and Germany to destroy each other. They did not want the Germans and the English to cooperate with each other.*

In 1914: 'fearing an oncoming world war' as this fucking lying self-serving shit war-mongering toad describes himself in order to cover up the fact that he was a secret addict to war and all the horrors of war, he used his close association with the Jewish House of Rothschild to prepare Britain for war; Winston Churchill urged the British govt to borrow £2,000,000 from his friend Nathan Rothschild the Jewish banker to buy up 51 % of the Anglo-Persian Oil Corporation or BP as it came to be known later.
Here is where Churchill screws Rothschild out of a corporate deal: he refuses to let the Jewish owned and controlled Royal Dutch Shell Corporation take over the oil monopoly for the British navy. Instead he gets Rothschild to loan the money to the British govt so they become majority stockholders of BP and gives the oil monopoly for supplying the British navy to BP… Here is where Rothschild becomes annoyed and extremely angry at an 'anti-Semitic' memo which was published and circulated all over the British civil service. Churchill then privately writes Deterding, head of Shell Oil in Amsterdam and tells him to ignore the racist slurs referring to Deterding; and Walter Samuel head of Shell Oil as unscrupulous Jews who can't be trusted. This shows Churchill is almost a much of a racist as the Rothschilds are. But he is a stupid arrogant English aristocrat: he doesn't hide his racism as the Jews have hidden their hatred against all mankind for thousands of years.

In 1914: the German Berlin-to-Baghdad railway provoked the British to look at Germany as an expanding threat to British Oil interests in the Mideast and their oil reserves in Persia. In 1914 the British govt was bankrupt. It's only way to survive was to invent a war to distract the masses from the corruption going on at the top. Their hope was to recoup their losses by the potential profits to be made in taking over the Turkish Empire now called Persia or the two nations of Iran and Iraq and so avoid bankruptcy and the economic collapse of Britain.

These are only financial motives; not political ones: and not ones which could be sold to the masses. The fact is that all of *olde* Europe including Britain was coming to the end of its tether in one way or another… things could not keep on going as they had before; too many new demands for workers rights, women's rights, a huge uncontrollable surge of health and energy and happiness and love and anger and rage and human emotions and human intelligence, created by an exploding overpopulation of the lower classes, were bursting out everywhere in Europe, Asia, America, Britain and Russia. The last gasp of Imperial dynastic aristocratic racist fight for the colonial domination of the world was coming to a head: the undead evil who controlled it were losing control; and their only answer to losing control is war; that is… to make things worse than they were before to in order to justify that control. The financial power of Rothschild did not extend to the Russian Empire and Serbia yet, it did not extend to control over the Kaiser. Rothschild was only one cog in the orchestrated plans of the undead and the corporations and the Jewish international banking mafia.

However it could be that Rothschild's influence was enough to push the British parliament into a decision which was plainly not in their best self-interest; a land war on the continent of Europe. The last one had destroyed English society so thoroughly it still hadn't fully recovered from the Napoleonic wars a century ago; which was why the whole British Parliament was so full of dread at even the idea of entering another war in Europe. What's more they were right. The policy of appeasement should have been kept in place; but the Jewish Satan Rothschild did not want the English to remain neutral: he wanted the Goyim to do his fighting and killing for him and slaughter each other while the Jewish bankers and war profiteers sat back and picked up the pieces, making them a hundred times richer than they were before the war.

In 1928 the secret agreement made in Scotland between Henry Deterding of Shell Oil, Walter *Teagle* of Standard Oil and John Cadman of BP was signed creating the secret oligarchic oil conglomerate monopoly of power called *The Seven Sisters* of evil which was designed to spread the Seven Deadly Sins *of the undead* throughout the world… Again: the evil number **7** exposes who is behind this: the Jewish banking monopoly of the Rothschilds; *and behind*

them the undead; who will be exterminated from this Living Earth for what they have done and are doing.

This also explains the act of Dick Cheney shooting one of his *teal*-hunting friends… the undead ghoul that had once controlled Walter *Teagle* entered his body and made him shoot one of his friends in rage at the betrayal they were planning to do to him as Teagle himself had been betrayed by one of his own cabal of thieves. Teagle is a cross between a teal and a beagle: which is the stupidest dog merged with the stupidest bird in the world. One undead Quail hunter entering the living body of another Quail hunter; both of them evil corrupt oil tycoons: both of their aims missing the mark; both of the ghouls being corrupted by other evil ghouls on purpose; the aim of Cheney's ghouls-goals were foiled; his shot at taking over the oil fields of Iraq misfired badly injuring his friends the oil corporations instead of enriching them. In the false war against Saddam Hussein Cheney's attempt to take over the Russian and Mid-eastern oil pipelines of Iraqi oil fields turned out to be a complete fiasco and a horrible financial catastrophe for his oil buddies. This is a case of the secret Feuds going on between the corporate heads of the Seven Sisters of Sin in the realm of the undead leaking out into the realm of the living because they use these living evil shells as their personal puppets. Now back to Winston and his rotten, evil, mad existence:

In 1914 just before WW1, Winston was not completely corrupt. He did not let Rothschild's conglomerate Shell/Royal Dutch Oil have the monopoly of the British navy's oil supply: He used Rothschild as a banker to loan the money to the British govt so the British Govt would be in control of its own oil reserves; he didn't give Rothschild the oil concession he wanted so it would be totally owned and controlled by his oil cartel. It took another 10 years to Corrupt Winston Churchill so he would become an exact carbon copy of his father: a bought, owned secret agent for the Zionist Jewish cause of Rothschild mafia, indebted to Rothschild for everything, owing him money he can never repay; solely under the control of the Jewish banking interests and nobody else; *except for of course his own self-seeking lust for fame, attention, power and status*… which was how the Rothschild's finally managed to get their claws into him. The Rothschild's used Churchill's corruption to further their own corrupt ends… What the Rothschilds are not aware of is that it is

the undead who are using their corruption to further their own secret corrupt ends; the end of all Life on Earth.

After the Great War, BP was brought into the fold of the Rothschild criminal cartel of oil companies in 1928 and became one of *the Seven Sisters of undead evil.* Remember this: the most evil number is seven: it comes from the Jews.

Before WW1; what Rothschild had against Churchill was that he wasn't a complete sell-out to the Jewish Zionist Rothschild clan as his father had been… So using their Jewish newspapers and Jewish political clout and financial power: they helped to oust Winston from power and then made him beg for his bread and later made him turn traitor to the British cause and the British Empire by cunningly fooling him into making him think and believe that the Jewish cause was identical to and synchronous to the British cause in declaring war on Germany… Actually that was exactly what the ancestral undead who were controlling Churchill wanted; a repeat of Lord Marlborough's victories in Europe, a chance to re-live their past lives of fame and power and prestige. This included the evil motive of his royal ghoul of a father. Both Winston's father and step father died early so *both* their filthy scum ghouls could poison his life and his mind and heart and soul; thus *doubling* how diseased and evil he was and became.

Not found in any conventional politically correct book or film or biography about Winston Churchill is the fact that Winston Churchill was a lifelong friend of the richest man in the world; Baron Rothschild and owed him his life, his country estate called Checkers because it was bought with a check from the Jewish group the Focus, supporting his illicit aristocratic way of life. Churchill was owned and controlled by Rothschild: not only because his father's unpaid debt to Rothschild; a debt which must be repaid by the son by the Victorian morals of his father's era. The Jewish Rothschild thought he could hold his father's debt over the boy's head forever, but no…. Churchill gave the British naval contract for oil to BP; Churchill used Rothschild as a banker to further Britain's interests first and the Rothschild's interests second, not the Jewish banker's interests first and the British interests second. The fact that Bertie's lifetime of overspending and debts had been paid for by Lord Rothschild is another nail in the probability that Winston Churchill was a dirty

bastard in all senses of the word. It required the debt of gratitude for giving him the money to buy Chartwell and saving him from financial ruin to finally turn Winston Churchill into the fully paid emissary of Satan himself on Earth: Lord Baron Rothschild.

So the Rothschilds, used as puppets by the undead, who control and manipulate power politics, repeated what they had done to Randolph Churchill: they used their influence to push Winston out of power and forced him to languish there for ten long years… *Then*, when Churchill is desperate for money; Rothschild puts Winston Churchill forever into his debt by having the Focus group, which was his personal Jewish banking political influence group, give Churchill a cheque for £40,000 which was a huge sum in those days when he was out in the wilderness without any income except his paltry Parliament backbencher stipend: and by that stroke of largess… Rothschild gained his own personal secret agent of evil: while that fat fucker sold his soul for a country estate just to keep up appearances as a landed aristocratic ass of the upper crust. It was a case of one Jewish racist power-monger out-corrupting a half-Jewish English snob of a racist power-monger.

A telling point which reveals the secret hidden existence of the toad-spirit lurking inside the soul of this poisoned English aristocrat is his constant referral to being out in the '*wilderness'*… when being out of the British Cabinet is by no means a hardship. He was referring to his vulnerability as a cold-blooded reptile; out in the wilderness of Nature he could be correctly identified, and killed dead. Ordinary people recognized how evil he was; he lived in constant fear of being killed when he was not protected by the huge might and authority of the Privy Council of the mighty British Empire. The evil spirit of the mad toad of The Wind in the Willows lurked inside him and controlled him. The **D**estructive **Win**, the wind of death, the death wind of ancient volcanoes ruled his soul. The *low*est *will* of a brain damaged fetus controlled by an undead toad-thing. That was why he always referred to himself as being cast out into the Wilderness whenever he was cast out of power: he *knew* he deserved to be exterminated for the foul evil thing that he was and had become.

Why did Churchill go along with the Rothschild agenda to demonize Hitler and declare war on Germany? For one, Churchill believed in the supremacy of the British aristocracy. He had lived through the most brutal crushing of Britain's enemies in India. He had crushed the Irish uprising himself as brutally as possible. He had witnessed Kitchener's brutal crushing of the Mahdi. He had witnessed the brutal crushing of the Boers in Africa. If you looked at the history of the British empire just before WW1 as he saw it: the power and prestige of the British Empire was constantly rising, going from victory to victory by using the same tactic; utterly destroying whoever dared to challenge it. Without mercy, without the slightest shred of humanity, reconciliation or appeasement whatsoever.

Why did Churchill become Rothschild's secret agent? Because Rothschild had the power to give Churchill what he yearned for. Power. Fame. Public Recognition. Because Winston Churchill wanted to become famous just like his great-great-great-grandfather the Duke of Marlborough had: by winning a war in Europe, not in some dingy corner of Africa and because his failure and loss of face and power when he had been the First Lord of the Admiralty; because of the fiasco of Gallipoli which had made him resign in shame from the war cabinet in WW1, and because he wanted to save face; he wanted another opportunity to win a war and become famous just like his ancestor Lord Marlborough had.

It was the spirit of that undead fucker Marlborough himself hiding inside the weakened corrupted body of Winston Churchill that was making him do it. What these undead filth do is constantly try to re-live their past lives *as closely as possible:* so the living humans they secretly poison live as they once did as much as possible. Then there is the misspent life of the dead ghoul that had controlled Bertie; King Edward the 7th; and his unfulfilled wish to have a glorious career as the great leader of his nation and to be Admiral of the Fleet once again… All the motives of each one of these undead filth ties in with how poisoned and embedded inside the rotten body of Winston Churchill, they twisted and guided his life; his body was filled with layer after layer of undead secret sucking ghouls; ancestral rotting rotten filth; diseased scum-ridden pus-filled gargoyles of dying degenerate undead souls. The more Winston's life is examined, the more the probability that Winston Churchill

was the bastard of Prince Albert seems likely. The trouble is: Albert and Randolph looked very much alike and had almost identical bone structures and came from the same gene pool by intermarriage; so it is difficult to tell which one Winston resembled the most. Randolph or Bertie. Also: they shared almost the same set of vices, personality traits and character flaws: so it really doesn't make any difference which one was his real father: both of them were thoroughly rotten degenerate filth: genetically, morally, physically, sexually, ethically, morally, socially and spiritually.

This also exposes one basic tactic of Jewish evil and how they gain power over human souls and over the world: how they get their claws into you by putting the people they want to use and control into their financial indebtedness: first by forcing them into poverty and then by loaning them money to save them from a financial ruin *which they themselves had secretly orchestrated.* What people will do for money: the love of money is the evil poison which the Rothschilds use to corrupt others with.

Why did Rothschild want to get rid of Hitler and declare war on Germany? Because Hitler had finally figured out what the Jews were doing in Germany before they could complete their evil insidious takeover of that nation as they had in France and England. Hitler had figured out what the Jews were doing in Germany: they were taking over all of the power, status and wealth positions as fast as they could. Hitler temporarily stopped them from doing it, and was threatening to cast all of them out of Europe. They had already done it in England: and the fucking rich stinking evil Jews in England did not want to lose their rich, high positions of power and wealth in Europe.

Because these two evil instruments of the undead, the Rothschild and Churchill dynasties had similar goals, they allied themselves against the one GOOD goal which Hitler had, which was: getting rid of all the Jews in Germany and deporting them to Madagascar,

Because of this merging of parallel hidden agendas, these two scumbag dynasties, the Jewish Rothschilds and the half-Jewish Churchills came together just long enough to commit their evil. It took *Two World Wars* to destroy the potential good that Germany was growing into, but finally after

WW2, the German people were massacred on a genocidal basis: the best of them were killed: the rest of them were maimed, crippled, traumatized for life, corrupted, weakened, brainwashed and indoctrinated to the maximum degree possible; into an insane mindless obedience to the Allied culture *and* authority of the Western corrupt Jewish bankers which flooded into Western Germany after Germany lost the war. The same thing happened to East Germany. The East Germans were brainwashed into the complete opposite perception of the truth about their own past: that it was Hitler who was evil; not the Russians Jewish Bolsheviks who raped their women, not the filthy Allies who bombed and destroyed all their beautiful cities and destroyed all of Europe… what utter rot. And those brainwashed, spineless, brainless Germans swallowed this filthy lie and are now just as corrupt as the rest of the west.

Part of the international strategy of England and the Allies in the Great War was the takeover of the crumbling Turkish Empire. This eventually disintegrated into the Mideast being split up and carved up like a pie by the two remaining European powers; France and Britain, with America being shoved out of the ring because Wilson was not interested in the petty haggling and hatreds of the other two. The entire Turkish Empire was taken over and then piecemealed out to various financial, commercial and political interests. Then the American oil corporations wiggled their way back into Iran and Iraq and began pushing out the English and French oil interests.

The point is, the rapacious motive of the Russian Tsarist regime to take some territory from the weak rotting corrupt Turkish Empire, which was what actually caused WW1… well, guess what: *England and France had the exact same plans and motives towards the crumbling Ottoman Empire as Russia did*. When the war was over this resulted in the Allies getting ALL of the Turkish Empire not just some of it: and then they took only what they wanted from it and threw the rest of it away *without* bothering to conquer the region or rule it or oversee it. There were no good guys or bad guys in that war or in any other war.

Why did Rothschild want the British Empire to take over the Ottoman Empire? Because he had a personal feud and vendetta against the Tsar who had refused to allow him to set up his private bank in Russia and use it as a

front to rob the entire Russian Empire blind as he had all the other nations of Europe and North America, because Rothschild did not want Russia to have anything it wanted; because the Russians already knew from long experience: what kikes the Jews were; a bunch of racists, backstabbers, rapists, arsonists, robbers, thieves, liars and swindlers… greedy, ambitious, dehumanized scum; subhuman money worshippers; filled with hate, envy, fear; *filled with ancient undead evil; controlled by their undead ancestors.*.

Rothschild knew his Russian Jews… he knew if they were given half a chance they would take over the entire world and depose him as king of the Jews… and since he, that filthy rotten Jew Rothschild, already had half of the world's wealth in his pockets: he most definitively did not want any anyone else to have what he already had, and he certainly didn't want any competition from any of his fellow Jews.

This was why Rothschild created the criminal state of Israel: so that he would not have any competition as the criminal leader of the greediest vile corrupt Jewish mafia ever spewed by this diseased, evil ethnic race. Which is: the Rothschild Kuhn/Loeb national banking families of England, Europe and the Federal Reserve banking families of America.

The alien criminal Zionist state of Israel created by Rothschild as his own personal fiefdom *was a reaction* to the universal anti-Semitism growing in Europe at that time against Jews in general; regardless of who they were or what their status was. Europe learned to despise the Jews who had escaped the horrors of WW2 by them being safely ensconced inside pampered labor camps where most of them were treated decently and ate better than German civilians, and then to come running back to their homes and businesses *expecting to have everything returned to them after avoiding all the suffering and death of that war*!

Immediately after WW2 in the devastated cities and starving millions of survivors of the mass terror bombing of Europe by the Allies, the evil Allied forces could not lock down the people of Europe fast enough into a terrorist state of martial law to stop the people of Europe from showing their antipathy

and revulsion towards Jews by *not giving back* the houses and businesses to the millions of Jewish refugees freed from the Nazi labor camps.

All over Europe after WW2, the common dislike of Jewish refugees had very good reasons for existing irregardless of them being Jewish. *They* had not suffered through the worst hell of that war; they had been absent: *why* were they absent?. *They had not fought for their homeland. They had not enlisted in the Czech army or the French army or the German Army or whatever land they had lived in.* They had been safely deported just before the massacre of the mass bombings leveled most of the cities in Europe. So the fucking camps were not up to their expectations as vacation resorts in the middle of a World War? *They had not suffered and bled and died and starved like the rest of Europe had starved and died and bled.* Then after Germany is defeated and these alien scum called Americans and Russians and English <u>invade</u> their destroyed homelands… these stinking Jewish scum who were picked out by Hitler and deported…! Come back to their old homes and houses and expect everything to be returned to them *as if nothing had happened*? First: most of the homes they went back to were gone: bombed to rubble. Their businesses were nonexistent: as was all of pre-war Europe. "

"I'm back! Oh, sorry about your mother and father was killed in the bombing raids and your son was killed and your daughter was raped by the Russians and you starved and lived in cellars for 2 years living on rats and garbage… *can I have all of my possessions and house back?"*

'No: I'm not sorry about anything, I don't give a fuck about what you went through during the war: just give me all of my money and possessions and property back.'

How would you expect any human being to react to this? Eh?

First: the fact that millions of them <u>did</u> exactly that: show up after the war was over, back in Poland, in Czechoslovakia, in Hungary, in Rumania, in France, in Germany, in Holland, in Denmark etc, etc, puts the lie to the hollow hoax and any genocide of 6 million Jews being killed by the Nazis.

Second: many people knew that during the war Hitler had protected the Jews from any mistreatment. Once Hitler was dead; once these Jews were no longer protected by the laws of the 3rd Reich and Hitler's favoritism, before the Allies could enforce their terrorist brand of Martial law: the people of Europe were for a brief moment in time *free* to show these Jews what they exactly what they thought of them and what they really felt about them. *WW2 exposed the fact that Jews are an alien culture that does not take part in the national identity of any country they live in.* It exposed them as heartless scum who had no patriotism and no willingness to fight and die for the nation they lived in; it exposed them as black marketeers and war profiteers. It exposed their privileged status as a protected minority by the Nazis and Hitler. To have any of these cunning spoiled rotten whining little babies come back to their homes, protesting their innocence of all things, pretending to be the victims, after being sent to camps where none of them were bombed and then to come back! After Hitler had committed suicide and Germany was in ruins… and expect to keep their privileged special status as a protected ethnic race! And be given all of their houses and businesses back intact. *When all of Europe had been destroyed because of them and by them.* When the only reason Hitler had put them into labor camps was because he was going to deport all of them out of Europe after the war… This was simply too much for anyone to bear.

The anti-Semitism right after WW2 in Europe was a natural phenomenon of any people who had gone through a harrowing horrible catastrophic 4 years of being bombed into extinction: to discriminate against any people who had been taken away from the bombing and the slaughter and then have them return expecting all of their possessions which had been liquidated to be returned them is entirely understandable. An ethnic race which Nazi Germany had stamped as unwanted and evil: to come back to their old haunts expecting everyone to pretend that Hitler and WW2 had never happened! This was simply too much to expect of anyone who had been forced to go through the end of that war in Europe; suffering from their losses and weeping and sorrow for their dead family members and friends who died in the bombing or died fighting against the Allies or for the Allies or who starved to death. The Jews were the cause of this horrible war, many people in Europe knew this. It was perfectly natural for a universal dislike and antipathy of all Jews to exist in

Europe at that time and place, and what's more it was well-justified. If your govt had deported a certain ethnic group *away from all the fighting and dying and terror* during a 4 yr war and after all the death and horror and starvation and disease, they show up again *expecting everything to be as it had been…* what would you do? Welcome them back after they had escaped all the death and starvation and killing *by being deported*? Or slam the door in their faces? After Germany surrendered and the Allied armies took over the running of Europe; *all anti-Semitism became illegal… as it did in Stalin's Soviet Empire…* GOSH wadda fuckin' coincidence. The Rothschild funded and controlled Zionist movement in Europe funneled as many displaced dispossessed Jewish refugees towards Palestine as they could… as did Stalin… GOSH: wadda fuckin' coincidence. But this was only a dribble of the exodus of Jews coming out of Europe and Russia. Most of them changed their names and emigrated out all over the fucking world and embedded themselves into every nation on Earth like a plague of locusts. Israel; the personal fiefdom of Rothschild Jewish Zionism became the pimple of evil pus which represented in miniature, all of the evils of Judaism in concentrated form.

Rothschild foresaw that if Jews were not wanted in Europe after WW2; *without a homeland to go back to,* they would have set up their own mafia criminal syndicates simply because there were too many of them to be absorbed into the pre-existing social structures of Jewish society in the West. All the dispossessed Jews, all the Jewish refugees would have been forced to *compete* against the Jews who were already in positions of power and wealth in England and America. By creating a safe haven for all Jewish criminals hunted by the law, Rothschild's personal fiefdom of Israel: which is exactly what that racist evil nation is, it became a holding cell, a magnet, a sponge, a haven for the most ruthless, evil, nasty, ambitious, greedy Jewish criminal scum on Earth… emptying the world of any potential rivals evil enough who might try to challenge the Rothschilds for financial control and mastery of western civilization. This was engineered and planned by the undead in order to keep the Jews who had already infiltrated all the nations and cultures of the world in power, and protect them from being ousted by the only criminal group who were capable of ousting them: other Jews who were even more criminally minded and more cunning and more evil than the Jews already

embedded and installed into the power, wealth and influence groups all over the world.

Even so, the low class criminal monster; Stalin, another Jew, managed to screw Rothschild and the American robber barons out of half of Europe and thumbed his nose at the entire Western world while brutalizing and terrifying and oppressing and starving the millions of Asia and Russia and half of Europe.

So… the connection between Rothschild, the Oil companies and Churchill; his role in the oil industry before WW1, his military plan to conquer the Mideast in WW1, his failure and shame at the bungled attempt, being ousted from power; his personal motivation to get back into power and re-live WW1 all over again just to win a war, his being responsible for creating a totally unnecessary Second World War and his key role as an instrument of undead evil is partially unraveled… as part of the Gordian Knot of cunning twists and turns of undead ghouls in their hidden secret ancestral incestuous stinking pus-filled conspiracies and their violation of people's lives by secretly re-living and recreating their ancient feuds and hatreds and past lives.

One example of why these filth stinking rotting filthy unspeakable turd things need to be killed as soon as possible as quickly as possible as many of them as possible is the example of that poisoned evil shell which was once an innocent boy; Winston Churchill

The systematic corruption and poisoning of Winston Churchill by his own undead ancestors…by every evil filthy thing that could infiltrate his life and body and soul, can be traced and analyzed in the unvarnished historical facts of his ancestors and his life.

Why did this poisoned human shell of an empty thing become the insane instrument that was used for fomenting, starting, running and perpetrating the horror of WW1 and WW2?

David Irving's book 'Churchill's War' exposes an inexplicable traitorous evil malevolent force which controlled all of Winston Churchill's entire political

life and consumed him and destroyed him as a human being and reduced him to the rotten senile, insane, fat, diseased, pus-filled, driveling, senile thing that he had rotted into in his old age.

This inner driving force was his personal ambition *to be remembered by posterity as the winner of a war*. He sacrificed everything for this one ghoulish ambition as being 'remembered' as the winner of a 'war' for politically correct posterity. This one secret unspoken Inner deep ambition which controlled and colored everything he did in the last part of his life: was his conscious decision and willingness. He never spoke of it ever. This evil thing went to his fucking grave and never confessed what drove him to commit all of the nefarious cunning evil crimes and sins.

To sacrifice the greatest, most peaceful, civilized empire the world had ever known, for personal ambition! To sacrifice the entire British Empire to his own personal stinking ambition, for personal fame. This does not make human sense. But it makes perfect sense to a half-Jewish depraved maniac, a baby traumatized from birth and poisoned from birth with the most poisonous evil, rotting undead scum filling its living aura with their sadistic maniacal malevolent motives, wishes and addictions.

To illustrate the point of how much he was disliked by everyone who knew him: When the war against Germany was finally won… and VE Day was announced to the world… at the very pinnacle of Churchill's success, his entire War Cabinet refused to drink a toast of victory with him; they despised Churchill so much they could not stand his guts. They knew what he was: a crude drunken incompetent bum. What they didn't know was that he was half-Jewish.

But that didn't matter to Churchill… he raised his glass and drank his victory toast alone, while they all stared at him in disgust and revulsion as he drank his victory toast: this sodden drunken bum, this alcoholic toad and his fucking addiction to alcohol, living in the lap of luxury while the rest England of the world starved and died… Nothing else mattered to that stinking insane evil piece of shit except his fucking brandy and champagne and cigars and victory… that was all he cared about… the fact that he had finally 'won' a

fucking war in Europe and Germany was utterly destroyed and England was in ruins. Why should he care? He was the bastard son of Prince Albert: he was being controlled by that undead filthy ghoul who never gave a fart about hard work or the respect of the lower class for his ways: all he cared about was that his gamble had won and he had come out the winner. Bertie had always been a horrid gambler.

The point about this charlatan in sheep's clothing called Winston Churchill was that what he actually was… was completely invisible and not perceivable to any living person who is not able to see the undead secretly hiding inside him and hovering all around him.

Churchill, born in 1874 as a Victorian aristocrat; once elected to Parliament in 1900, he switched sides in 1904 from Conservative to the Labor party. This began his reputation as a man who could not be trusted by joining the Labor party and proceeded to attack the privileges of the very privileged class of which he was a member. Opposing the political values of his own class; he became a traitor to his own class. What people didn't realize was that he was nothing but a traitor to the entire human race. He practiced betrayal as an art. He betrayed the entire human species. He betrayed everyone and everything. The only thing he did not betray was when given the opportunity to commit evil: he committed the most evil possible, the worst evil possible. This is because he was being controlled by pure evil.

Churchill's one driving ambition was for *personal* fame and power and fuck all the moral values which he had been taught because he was a retarded moron who was incapable of understanding human concepts such as selflessness, kindness, honesty, empathy, equality, courage. He switched parties once again in 1911 just to stay in power and was promoted to first Lord of the Admiralty. As an aggressive war-monger he was the main engine that fueled the naval arms race between Germany and Britain, which was one basic cause for WW1. He was belligerent against Germany and made an enemy out of Germany *on purpose* because he was itching for a fight and thought that the only way he could gain fame was by a war against Germany. Understand this: when a person strives for mastery over the entire world, it is merely a symptom and a reflection of the fact that they do not have any

mastery or control over themselves: this is because they are being controlled by undead filth, they being mastered by the undead. The only people who have no desire for mastery over others are those whom the undead have no mastery over and cannot control.

The entire plan for attacking the Dardanelles and the fiasco of Gallipoli was Churchill's idea which he pushed through at all costs. What that fucker did has been covered up and carefully not mentioned in his many autobiographies because the enormity of that disaster was one basic reason why the Allies lost the Great War and were only saved at the last second by America entering the contest… What Churchill was personally responsible for was the greatest bloodbath ever committed by one person's military decision: a total useless waste of human life.

To get even an inkling of the whitewashing which Churchill was the beneficiary of, to even begin to realize the monster that he was and is; cannot be grasped by any human soul because the amount of the mass murder and death he was personally responsible for is *off the scale*; it is beyond the ability of the human brain to comprehend the horror he was personally responsible for. The Allies alone suffered a *quarter of a million* casualties from the Gallipoli invasion attempt alone… this does not include the naval deaths and the 7 major battleships and heavy cruisers that were sunk.

What is particularly telling and disgusting is *how* the casualties of the naval attack and the ensuing land war have been hidden, covered up and whitewashed… In all the official historical records of that single military disaster for which Winston Churchill was *personally responsible for* as First Lord of the Admiralty… *none of the casualties and sunken ships are added up and tallied as a summed up figure.* Instead each historical report lists only some of the disasters… it lists them in a way to minimize the actual disaster as much as possible. Nowhere will you find the actual full total of deaths… At best the approximate figure of the land war alone comes out to roughly 300,000 'casualties' for the Turks and 250,000 for the Allies. *But they never say how many deaths. All the reports and accounts never separate the number of wounded from the dead.*

No other major battle or invasion has ever been treated with such fucking statistical kid gloves like Gallipoli has been. Over half a million men lost because of him and nobody dares to mention how many were actually killed? Each regiment and ship recorded the exact total of wounded, missing and dead… but nobody ever adds them all up. Why? Nobody adds up all those who died. Nobody puts a total to the disaster. Nobody points the finger of blame at Churchill. Why is that?

I mean how fucking obvious can you get… listing over half a million casualties in small dribs and drabs but never adding them all up, and then to top it all off, only listing the losses as casualties and never separating the losses into killed and wounded so nobody will be able to say how many Churchill killed, how many men died because of him… I mean Jesus fucking Christ… how obvious a whitewash can you get?

What is even more telling of how the entire international media and public opinion machines of that time suppressed the true scope of that horror is the fact that all Gallipoli did was to slightly 'tarnish' the 'reputations' of Churchill the mastermind of the entire ill-planned and botched affair and his trusty ally Kitchener. Hushing up the Gallipoli Affair is tantamount to suppressing the death of more than *half a million men* and reducing the significance of this to a tea-cup blurb which is glossed over in most history texts.

Moreover the scope of his blunder and being forced to resign from his office as 1st Lord of the Admiralty and being kicked out of the war cabinet in shame in the middle of World War One… did not stop Chamberlain who hated his guts from installing him again as first admiral of the British navy in the middle of World War Two just at a time when Britain was losing the war and losing face badly on the international scene. To reinstate a political hack who had never served in the navy back into power as 1st Lord of the Admiralty after what that fucker did in Gallipoli in WW1 goes beyond the realms of human sanity and human comprehension.

Any naval officer hearing of his reinstatement as 1st Lord of the Admiralty would have felt his guts sink in dread because they all knew from past experience that this fuckup didn't know a thing about how to run a navy:

much less how to plan and carry out any military operation. His long list of other fuckups pale in comparison to being personally responsible for killing more than ½ a million men in WW1… yet nowhere will you find the public reaction to what he did unless you hunt for the covered up newspaper articles in Australia and Canada at that time. This means going back almost 100 years and searching for microfilm files of newspapers that went out of business a long time ago. Because of this one single fiasco, Churchill managed to alienate all of the major commonwealth nations who had been supporting Britain in WW1. The amount of ill will which this fucker created worldwide throughout the British Commonwealth and the British Empire by this one massive blow to the British Empires prestige and pride as the dominant most powerful naval force in the world was one of the major reasons why the British Commonwealth and the British Empire became a dead donkey: a relic of the past which nobody supported or kept afloat including its colonized and nationalized members after the war.

No military leader has ever been reinstated as military leader in the middle of a war, after losing one quarter of a million men and losing an entire campaign as completely and utterly as that fuckup Churchill did in Gallipoli… yet that motherfucker bounced back because he led a charmed life and all his long history of disasters and fuckups were carefully covered up, whitewashed and swept under the carpet of secrecy, censorship and amnesia: which is to say: the undead had further evil for this turd of a toad to commit.

If anyone else had done what he did, they would have been court-martialed and shot dead, and their name blackened forever and ever in the annals of history books. Instead the only thing that happened to Churchill was his reputation being slightly ‘tarnished’. Another telling blow exposing the fact that the entire upper cabinet secretly knew he was a Royal bastard and why he got away with everything and why he was handled with kid gloves.

Due to his personal plan of invading Turkey: the failure of Gallipoli forced Churchill to resign in shame. The only trouble was Churchill had no shame; he had no conscience, he felt no remorse for what he had done. After his demotion from power, he decided to enlist in the army and was given the commission of a lowly major in the front line trenches. When he discovered

he was expected to lead his men over the top he quickly absconded back to London; giving as his fucking excuse that he had not been 'promoted' to the high enough 'position' to which he was 'accustomed' to… His personal cowardice is neatly covered up by history recounting his nighttime forays into no-mans-land under the cover of Darkness… *but going over the top in broad daylight was another matter altogether;* that sent shivers of terror down his spine: the result was getting himself quickly promoted <u>out</u> of the front line to the most minimal rank possible; Lieutenant-Colonel. The end result of his intent in taking up active service after the failure of Gallipoli *in order to rehabilitate his damaged reputation* was another in his long list of utter failures. The fact is this self-seeking asshole had made no bones about why he enlisted again on the Western Front and yet not one whisper of criticism from his peers or the newspapers or the masses or history books or posterity or historians.

As an untrained officer who didn't know what the fuck he was doing in the front lines of a new kind of trench warfare which had never been fought before quite like this… he expected to be instantly promoted. That arrogant spoiled fucker expected to be promoted without leading a charge or winning a battle because of his upper class connections and the fact that he was a member of the *highest* upper class in England. When he found out that he was expected to lead his men over the top *in broad daylight* into battle, that fucking stinking coward quickly ran quickly back to Parliament; abandoning the regiment he was supposed to lead…. back to Parliament which he was still a member of, and was put instantly put back into the cabinet of all things! Just a few months after causing the worst naval *and* land disaster and defeat in British history which he had been personally responsible for. This time he was hidden away from the public eye and appointed Minister of Munitions: once again he was assigned to the worst stinking filthy position of political *and* military power where he could do the most damage against not only Britain but all of Mankind. Do you think the undead might have had something to do with all this, eh? Then Churchill lost his seat as a member of the labor party *so he switched sides once again*. The point is: this skulking evil toad was fine sneaking around in darkness at night: but he had no stomach for charging the enemy in broad daylight. He was a creature of the darkness: an instrument of filthy stinking evil all of this rotten stinking evil life.

This should come as no surprise to anyone who has studied the life of that rotten thing called Winston Churchill… even before he entered military college he had publicly announced what his strategy for success in Life would be. He did not intend to follow a conventional career of promotion through army ranks, but rather to seek out all possible chances of military action, *using* his mother's and family influence in high society to arrange postings to active campaigns *for* him. He assumed that his peerage and his social position and his family's influence would pave the way for all of his future promotions so they would be automatic. That was how corrupt, venal, cynical and spoiled he was *before* he entered Sandhurst Military College.

In 1924 he switched sides again and was voted into office on the Labor side and became a thorn *inside* the British government; ruining its plans by making bad decisions and losing the govts money as Chancellor of the *Exchequer*. Once again the evil of his undead filth made sure all positive efforts to improve Britain's people and govt were *checked.* As a person and a politician he was hopelessly out of touch with reality. An old fashioned aristocrat whose views on social reform, economics and the empire were crazily out of date fantasies *belonging to another time.* Then he was voted out of office and spent his time making enemies out of his former friends and causing trouble until he became an unwanted outcast. Resigning from the govt:

Just as his stepfather had, er… I mean his father had: who had died early, reduced to living in obscurity because of his pro-Jewish leanings and his fighting against the new progressive forces which were growing stronger and stronger in England at the time.

In the fight over the independence of India, Winston once again made himself look foolish as an out of date Victorian; regarding the people of India as children and his racist view of *all* people who are not white and then went on and made even more enemies by accusing anyone who opposed him of being corrupt.

Later; by his own personal campaign of speeches and invective, using the Rothschild Jewish controlled newspapers that blared out whatever Winston

was screaming and ranting about *as if he were the conscience of Britain*… he began *inventing* the false image of Hitler as a man of evil, to be feared and hated. Actually, Churchill was a dead soul; he was the mortal enemy of all humanity, he was the mortal enemy of all human consciences who did not want to kill anyone and did not want another war and did not hate anyone and did not see their fellow man as an enemy. He behaved as a blustering gangster who, given half the chance would be a British Mussolini; which was exactly what he was setting out to do and did.

As an out-and-out class racist he actually despised people who had gained their position by ability and not through influence and social class. He was a freak show; always coming up with the craziest and wildest ideas. Only his aristocratic connections and his status and corrupt willingness to change his position at a moments notice kept him in power. Most people thought him a dangerous madman. He became an insane war monger shouting of the dangers of disarmament: In fact he personally engineered much of the propaganda against Hitler which was the main cause of the war against Germany becoming WW2. As a force of pure evil he had no peer in Europe. He believed the govt should *make* public opinion rather than follow it; which was exactly what he had been doing and did to create the evil horrors of WW2. Everything he touched he ruined. It was his siding with King Edward who wanted to marry the American Wallace Simpson that caused the King to abdicate. What Churchill was expert at doing was inciting, creating and escalating hostility, hate, mistrust and enmity. Any cause he sided with was guaranteed to fail. Because of the obnoxious way in which he presented the case for the King's marriage he made an enemy out of the entire fucking Parliament who booed him down before he could even utter his prepared speech on the King's behalf about his decision to marry an American.

In Churchill's published papers there is a reference to the Zionist funded organization called *"The Focus"* which included 40 leading British Industrialists, Bankers and former Politicians who funded Churchill getting back into power as Prime Minister of the British Empire. The Focus was a mixture of Jewish financiers and Jewish Socialists and in July 1936, as acting the Jewish Chairman of Shell Petroleum, *acting for the focus group*, gave Churchill a cheque for 700,000 dollars in today's money (£40,000). After

Churchill received the cheque he suddenly changed his politics and dedicated himself to being an anti-German war monger. *"The Focus''* focused all of its money and influence and energy into engineering Churchill into the Cabinet in 1939 and into the Prime Minister's position in 1940. Because he was a corrupt, bought politician; Churchill concealed Hitler's peace proposals from the public during the war, one delivered personally by Rudolf Hess… in which Germany agreed to withdraw to its pre-WWI territories; instead Churchill bombed Berlin for eight days in succession until Hitler retaliated by bombing London. Churchill caused WW2 to happen so that the richest filth in the world: Rothschild Jewish Zionist bankers could enrich themselves even further by secretly lending vast sums of money *to both sides of the war…* as they had done in WWI and as they had done during the Napoleonic wars also. Churchill bankrupted Britain, destroyed the British Empire, and handed-over global military and economic primacy to America, all because Churchill was a bought and paid for puppet of the Jewish Zionists who had their own evil agenda. Before 1936, Churchill's speeches in Parliament do not make mention Hitler or Germany. After the Focus bought him as their paid shill: he became a war-monger constantly screaming about the non-existent evils of Hitler and Germany.

Between September 1939 and Operation Barbarossa, the British Foreign Office counted <u>16</u> peace offers from the Germans, but Churchill was fanatically bent on the destruction of Germany and suppressed all these offers and did not allow the British people to become aware of them and did not let the British Parliament know about them. This is not a coincidence! Even though Britain was losing the war, even though any sane human being would have grabbed at the peace offers: Churchill adamantly refused to countenance the slightest idea of accepting any peace with Germany no matter how reasonable the terms were. WHY? <u>The undead is why</u>. The entire FOCUS of the undead was to destroy the surging new health and happiness of Young Germany where more living humans were living lives free of debt, free of pornographic mass media, free of terror, free of poverty, free of fear… in an organized nation that was creating its own paradise without any fucking 'global trade' or global financial banking mafia stealing their national wealth from them.

This is the real reason the political group that pushed Churchill into power was created. This was the LONG TERM AGENDA the group had. This was the fight for dominance of the White European western civilization: the fight between two camps of undead: and the most ancient, the most evil of these two camps won. That was the TRUE FOCUS OF THE UNDEAD in the 1930's. The undead focus on and attack ALL HUMAN HAPPINESS and systematically destroy it as much as possible. This is why they MUST and WILL be exterminated to the bone and killed DEAD DEAD DEAD for what they are and what they do to living humans.

The undead constantly give living humans clues about their nefarious conspiracies all the time. Now: it is possible with hindsight to see what they did in the last century. Now: this book puts what happened during the 1900's into the right perspective. The focus of undead evil is ALWAYS on the brightest and the best of Humanity… the undead have ALWAYS nefariously, secretly, invisibly assembled their hordes of insane demons and minions of Hell and the upper realms of the undead in order to attack and destroy and poison and twist everything that is the BEST in Humanity, they have always attacked every NEW burgeoning human GOOD and reversed it into the filthiest evil possible. The undead focused on the new happiness and health of Germany as an ethnic nation of 69 million and systematically erased and twisted the historical truth of that brief period of National Socialism in Germany when all the streets were clean and flowers were everywhere and young Germans were healthy and no sickness was to be seen. The undead: using their chosen ethnic race of evil: the Jews, have reversed the perception of the masses into believing that the brief National Socialism of Hitler's Germany was evil:

The actual truth is that all the rest of the world at that time in the 1930's was much more evil than Germany. The actual truth was that Germany was the shining star and example for all democratic nations to follow who wanted a truly egalitarian democracy… Except the undead had already poisoned the new German democracy by turning it into a nation controlled by a demagogue who was worshipped as a demigod. The undead had already poisoned the new generation of young Germans by inserting this evil foul maniac Hitler into power: Thus robbing all young healthy Germans from gaining any

political power of their own and by brainwashing them into worshipping this Austrian scumbag, this thug of a betrayer, this power-mad control freak who was obsessed with absolute power and was corrupted by his own lust for dictatorial power. But even at his worst: Hitler was a thousand times more humane, more intelligent and more reasonable that Churchill ever was. It took the entire massed evil of the world and the entire massed realms of the undead to destroy the health of the new National Socialist Germany. Without this huge massed attack of the undead; from both within and without Germany; Hitler would have won the war easily in spite of all the handicaps Germany suffered under.

When you study Hitler and WW2 in depth: you can clearly see how *the undead were secretly twisting Hitler's mind so that he would lose the war*; for instance, his military decisions were all politically motivated! Hitler kept clinging to the fantasy that he could make peace with the British. He hadn't the faintest clue on the stranglehold which the Jewish international bankers of the world had over the British govt and Churchill himself. He didn't have the faintest understanding of what is actually GOOD and clean and uncorrupt, and what is evil and sick and diseased. He didn't have the faintest understanding of any other culture or nation except his own Germanic culture of Austria and Germany. He was a mono-cultural idiot in that respect. He had no conception or awareness of the forces of evil that were being massed against him. It was only the health, intelligence and *individual initiative* of Germans like Guidarion that won him any victories, and they were won by disobeying his direct orders! Not by mindlessly obeying them! This was the very antithesis of what Hitler was trying to create; a robotic mass of Hitler youth and Germans who mindlessly cheered their fucking living god Der Fuehrer without any critical thinking. The German war machine was better only because it allowed soldiers to operate with more personal initiative in the lower ranks. The ability of the individual to think for himself was exactly what Hitler was trying to stamp out. The Allies had already brainwashed their masses into uncritically going to war against Germany, and indoctrinated them into the delusion that they could think for themselves when they couldn't, didn't and weren't allowed to.

Churchill on the other hand never had any victories at all: he had a consistent record of military and political fuckups and failures. WWII was a catastrophe for Britain's economy which never recovered; meat rationing was still in effect nine years after the war.

The character of Winston Churchill as a total fraud is revealed while he passed himself off as a news paper reporter during the Boer War. Churchill pretended to be captured by the Boers, then he pretended to escape from a Boer police station and he spent six months running around South Africa popping into Post Offices to send telegrams to the London press in which he self-publicized himself with fake heroic exploits. The true character of this drunken bum is revealed by the fact that all of his most famous speeches over the BBC during the war: "We shall fight on the beaches' etc. were actually made by an actor who imitated his voice because by the evening, Churchill as usual had drunk himself into a sodden stupor and was too drunk to give any speech. It is revealed by the fact that in most of the board meetings of the war cabinet he attended during that unnecessary war, he was too drunk to utter anything intelligible and was completely useless. It is revealed by the fact that Churchill actually wanted to start using poison gas on the Germans: which had been outlawed by the Geneva conventions after WW1 for years, and it took weeks of his entire staff arguing with him to get him to relinquish his insane plan to exterminate the entire German Nation by poison gas; thus reducing the center of Europe into an uninhabitable, poisoned wasteland for the next 300 years. Is this the mark of a sane human being? It is the behavior of an insane madman possessed and controlled by evil demons.

Nobody could guess that before WW2 ever began that Winston Churchill was a secret traitor to the British Crown which he had sworn to serve and uphold. Nobody could imagine that the undead rotting turds of his own ancestors would be used as instruments of the most horrible evil possible to manipulate the entire world of living people into willingly destroying themselves by killing each other in WW2 through this one living shell of a weak corrupt man poisoned by his own ancestral undead ghouls.

By undead entities programming that poisoned shithole of a sex pervert's personality, that sodden drunkard of an alcoholic addict's entire personality,

he was *focused* into a single-minded drive for personal fame and status and in doing so, that rotten shithole of an aristocratic filth betrayed every decent human value and ethic and moral he had ever possessed.

Winston Churchill gained his highest level of political power by the luck of being given the post of 1st Lord of the Admiralty before WW1 came about: a position his true father had once held. All of his later political motivation was hinged upon his desire to become a war leader *again*. As in Hitler's life: the 1st World War defined the rest of Churchill's life and programmed him into following the recipe and program for re-living his 'success' in WW1; when actually he was a total failure as a leader and all of his personal handlings of the 2nd WW he was involved in were also unmitigated disasters. All of his earlier attempts to gain fame and fortune failed miserably: all of his attempts to earn a living as a correspondent during the Boer war and as a *forger and seller of forged oil paintings* and as a hack writer of abridged classical literature and his attempts to gain power in parliament failed and failed and failed… because like General Grant he was being groomed to destroy the world, as Grant, that other drunken bum who had destroyed America. And like Grant he wrote his memoirs after he retired in order to keep his family from bankruptcy: these are not coincidences… the same conditions attract the same undead to relive the same shit over and over.

Churchill was used by the undead to re-write history by wiping out the true details and facts of WW2 and replacing them with a shortened, whitewashed, censored abridged abomination of lies and cover-ups. His butchery of the classical literature which he reduced to 10,000 words was training for his butchery of the actual true historical facts of WW2. His abridgment and condensing the classics of literature into total mediocre shit was done so later he could write the history of WW2 *by abridging and condensing and leaving out all the crucial important facts and cutting them out of existence*.

Like Napoleon: Churchill gained a jump on all other scholars and historians concerning his involvement in WW2 by writing his own prejudiced, cunning, definitive *one-sided* version of history <u>first</u> before anybody else could… from his own personal experiences; which was a bunch of cunning lies mixed with the least amount of truth possible. This automatically 'topped' any other

version written later. His abridged version was then copied by every fucking dead zombie puppet of a historian controlled by the undead and has become the politically correct bible of western civilization's account of WW2 and the justification for the industrialized manufacture of weapons of mass destruction, mass distraction and mass deception to be universally perceived as a *good* thing. After he wrote his abridged, censored, slanted propaganda bullshit: nobody dared to challenge his authoritative interpretation of WW2 for decades. It remains as an unspoken bible and moral of western society's ethical underpinning to this day; and it is rotten to the core.

After WW1, Churchill did not change his goal of winning a 2nd war in Europe with the changing times because the undead ghouls of his family's evil filthy dynasty had a death grip on his inner soul: he systematically corrupted himself and reduced himself to selling his soul for money in order to 'preserve' and 'save' the country estate he called *checkers* to keep it in running order and pay for his huge staff of servants.

What was the hidden meaning of that name *checkers*? It was a reference to his checkered past and it was also Churchill's own private joke. In 1936 Churchill sold his political soul to a bunch of Jewish international bankers who funded the Focus group and saved him from financial and political ruin by giving him a single *cheque* of £40,000 which was worth more than 40 times in today's money… which saved him from resigning from Parliament, selling his ancestral home and going into insolvency. The single greatest crime of collusion and graft which Churchill was guilty of was his joining the group called *The Focus;* a secret subversive political group of radicals dedicated to getting Chamberlain out of power by any means possible and getting Churchill into power. They were funded by Jewish financiers controlled by Baron Rothschild. They operated directly out of his personal orders to get his personal paid henchman back into power so the war against Hitler and Germany could be pursued to its final climax of the total destruction of Germany and Hitler and all they stood for... If you look at the record of Churchill's speeches in parliament and his diatribe which was printed and spread throughout the Jewish print community: meaning the world and the international press… Churchill did not give Germany a passing nod until 1936. Once he was bought by this single cheque he suddenly begins

beating the anti-Nazi, Anti-Hitler, Anti-German drum and becomes the war-monger pressing for a war against Adolph Hitler by portraying Hitler as the devil himself. What is actually true is the Devil Himself was inside this poisoned flesh and reversing the truth about who the Devil actually is and was. It was Churchill that fat toad who was the Devil; not Hitler. His being bribed by the Jewish bankers headed and controlled by Baron Rothschild in 1936 and his instant selling out of everything he stood for has no human explanation EXCEPT that the Devil himself entered into that insane empty shell of bloated flesh and took it over and forced it to do its will.

The second series of graft from 1936-1939 was the money Churchill received from secret agents of the *Czech* govt who were trying to keep Hitler from annexing their nation into greater Germany by funding British anti-Nazi war mongering politicians like Churchill and others to halt Hitler's expansionist policies in Europe and *check* the spread of German National Socialism. *Cheque,* Czech… check… get it? When Chamberlain refused to go to war against Germany after Hitler invaded Czechoslovakia; Churchill became extremely depressed and said: *"All is over."*

What he meant by that was that he had failed as the paid political lackey of the Czech govt to do what he had been secretly bribed to do…that is to *check* the expansion and growth of Hitler's power and popularity over the German people of Europe, to stop Hitler from taking over Czechoslovakia… *and because of that, the cheques he was receiving from the dirty corrupt Czech govt and its secret agents in England would not be forthcoming anymore to cover his enormous debts and he would lose his beloved stinking English estate Chartwell and his future would not be guaranteed by the minions of Satan supporting his every wish because he was no longer a valued enough agent acting on their behalf anymore to receive their full-scale support… get it?*

The plans of the undead had almost been totally derailed because of how swiftly Hitler was moving: so fast that the undead could not stop him. That was the actual hidden reason why Churchill was so despondent about Czechoslovakia being taken over by the Nazis.

King Edward VIII, who ruled for less than a year, was forced to abdicate in 1936 by the Jewish lobby because of his pro-German sentiments. He was forced out of power by the same Jewish lobby that was funding Churchill and bent on declaring war on Germany and wiping Germany off the map… This gives you an idea of how embedded the Jewish powers in England were and still are and how secretive and well-hidden they are. Only sophisticated historians who track the personal lives of these scum and have unearthed their secret agendas and conspiracies and plots know about the Jewish presence of power and influence all over the world and in England especially. This evil Jewish splinter group attacked all the pro-German sentiment power groups in England: using the Jew owned and controlled mass media of books, movies, magazines, and newspapers, they began a systematic brainwashing campaign of unending lies and filth for years in order to bury and destroy the true friendship starting to grow between these two Teutonic races who were blood brothers and spoke the same base root language. This evil Jewish lobby attacked the King because he was a friend of Hitler and got on very well with him.

The fate of nations meant nothing to Churchill: all he cared about was the fucking money, the secret funding he was receiving from a foreign Govt… which in itself was an act of treason, and if it had been found out he would have been hung by his neck and his name would be forever blackened in the annals of British history. Naval historians regard Churchill's management of the navy in WW2 as disastrous. He refused to put merchant ships into convoys which was a tactic that had worked before in WW1. He even wanted to attack Ireland thinking crazily that the Irish would welcome the British troops invading their country! The British invasion of Norway… *his* Norway operation, which was personally overseen by Churchill himself, was a fiasco. The Royal navy ran into the German navy coming the other way, making their own meticulously planned invasion. They drove out the British invasion with ridiculous ease; it was one of the greatest catastrophes of the war for Britain, a humiliating defeat; by all rights he should have been canned then and there but he wasn't. The term 'Norway Operation' became a byword for inept incompetence. Churchill was responsible; *yet he somehow escaped all blame for it*. Instead, Chamberlain was forced to resign. What history books don't mention is that Chamberlain was dying of cancer: and he resigned because of

health issues, not political ones. Just as unseen evil attacked the one man who could have steered a reasonable course, unseen evil undead filth protected Churchill from being thrown out of office again like he had in WW1. His other plan was to invade Sweden which would have turned the entire world against Britain, a plan that was so crazy it was regarded with horror by the entire cabinet.

Just *how* Churchill got into power in 1940 at that crucial time is still a mystery. The new British war leader emerged through a consensus of a small circle of Dept heads … which was jokingly called *'the magic circle'* and it was governed by an almost unspoken opinion… making a choice that was viscerally *'felt'* to be the right choice without any argument or debate of pros and cons or any intelligent dialogue which precedes such a massively serious political choice. This makes no fucking human sense whatsoever; it reeks of subtle subliminal brainwashing; it stinks of undead intervention. The conventional 'Realpolitik' rationalization of just how this outcast of all decent British society, this raving loon, this traitor, this *proven* untrustworthy turncoat, this rotten corrupt opportunist, this incompetent drunken bum, this corrupt, treasonous paid political hack came from being exiled and hated and ostracized… *back* into the center of power is total bullshit.

First: the excuse that Chamberlain wanted Churchill inside the govt where he could do no harm, as opposed to being a vindictive annoying pest outside the govt, ranting against and criticizing everything the British govt did… is total fucking bullshit hogwash: The fact is the Jewish owners of the Bank of England; the Rothschilds wanted Chamberlain out of office and Churchill into office because they wanted to find an excuse to go to war against Germany for many reasons, and Churchill was one of the few top English politicians who had sold his soul to the Jewish bankers *and Chamberlain had not*.

The same story happens everywhere all the time: the honest politicians are edged out of power while the corrupt politicians are edged into power… secretly without the public knowing about it. And even if a few do know about it: fuck the public: they still can't do anything to stop it because the entire system is corrupt from top to bottom including the public.

The reason Churchill was slipped into office was because Churchill was the only politician of the highest aristocratic class who was a Jewish Rothschild's Zionist paid-for puppet on a string. Churchill was the only politician in England ranting about war and spouting racist anti-German filth against Hitler, the Nazis and Germany. Churchill was the only politician in England that wanted another war. Because Churchill was the most corrupt politician in Britain. And he represented the most corrupt interests of the ruling class; he represented the hidden secret agenda of the innermost center of the circles of secret power behind the British throne and govt. Pressure was put on Chamberlain to reinstate Churchill by the Jewish bankers who called themselves 'the focus group". Otherwise Chamberlain would never have allowed that drunken bum back in. Chamberlain and everyone else in British politics already knew what kind of bloated stinking incompetent stupid corrupt imbecile this fat alcoholic toad actually was from his past escapades and failures and disasters and bungling. They already knew what kind of an obnoxious racist he was. What these Jewish bankers of the focus group were focused on was the Jewish declaration of war against Germany and Hitler… and manipulating the British govt and people *into doing their fighting <u>for</u> them*… while these Jewish war-profiteers sat back and became richer and richer and richer and their enemy was destroyed as they profited from the destruction.

When Chamberlain let Churchill back into the cabinet: he did the worst thing possible and the stupidest thing possible: which makes no human sense whatsoever: he appointed him to 1st Admiral of the Fleet: the exact same job he had during WW1… The reason why this was a scam and ordered from on high: the reason why Chamberlain should never have allowed him back; especially back into his old WW1 position was because during WW1 he had proven to be the most disastrous, inept, incompetent fuckup in the History of inept Lords of the Admiralty. The horrible disaster of Gallipoli during WW1 was *his* brainchild and he was personally responsible for it. Everybody knew that raving madman, that drunken bum was an asshole who literally couldn't tie his own shoelaces; never mind run the most crucial important military weapon Britain had; its navy during a war. Churchill being slid back into his old job was a clear violation into living people's lives by his fucking rotten undead ancestors… plus all the undead who were pushing for the human

species to destroy the living world and all Life on the Earth, *and* the richest most powerful bankers in England who wanted to prosecute the war against Germany just to make more fucking money and stop Hitler from evicting the Jews out of Germany, and continue the Jewification of the Western World into mass corruption and evil.

The last unbelievable step in so short a time as to beggar description in this whizz from total outcast to Prime Minister of Britain *and* taking over the war effort against Germany gives this bullshit rationalization that *'nobody else wanted the job'* because in the beginning England was *'losing the war'*. The idea, the shit lie… that nobody in England except Winston Churchill that poisoned toad wanted the job of Prime Minister: is in itself such an outlandish piece of garbage that words fail me. The idea that nobody except Winston Churchill wanted the power of the highest political office in the entire British Empire is such a stinking fucking piece of rotten shit it is not even worth spitting on….

But the rationalization goes even further into incredible fantasy: Historians who could not explain just how this fuckup was given the job of Prime Minister try to suggest that Lord Halifax; the heir apparent to the position and the logical choice for PM himself did not want the job: which is so utterly ridiculous and full of shit it is hard not to vomit on the lying shitholes who spew this shit in public… But it goes even further into fantasy so incredulous, so divorced from reality that the next rationalization can barely be uttered without either laughing at it or pure rage. These shit stinking liars tried to impute that the basic reason why nobody wanted the highest office in the British Empire was because everybody assumed that Churchill would make such a balls-up of his term as PM and the losing war effort, that he would be even more humiliated and hated and despised than before and be forced to resign. In other words this fiction has as the basic assumption why Churchill got the Prime Minister's job was because everybody in power assumed that Britain would lose the war against Germany before it had barely begun! Not only that: but assumed that Churchill would make such a disaster of the war that the British Empire would be destroyed by his fuckups so he would be forced to resign *after* he fucked everything up. Not before! And this was the rationalized 'reason' given for why the entire inner circle of the war cabinet

chose Churchill over Lord Halifax? So they could appoint a leader they knew for certain would destroy everything he touched?! And in doing so destroy the British Empire? Just so they would have the satisfaction of seeing him humiliated and resigning *after* he fucked everything up? And left the ruins of his handiwork to them to clean up as best they could? Give me a fucking break. Every single apologist for the status quo, every single attempt to rationally explain why certain things happened which cannot be explained rationally is a cover-up hiding the influence and presence of undead filth.

This explanation is so filled with utter shit and nonsense; it is not even worth refuting. The fact is: the most evil powers on Earth plus all their minions and all the secretly controlled evil filth of the Rothschild banking criminal mafia and the entire Jewish racist Zionist effort and the entire worldwide filth of organized Jewry were combined in a concerted cooperative effort to get that most poisoned evil corrupt English toad into control of the British govt, and the entire war effort against Germany… and they way they did it was invisible to physical living humans, and undetectable *and kept secret from the masses.* That was how this motherfucking cesspool of undead poisoned filth was slid into power… at the worst possible moment… in the most corrupt possible way, by the most evil corrupt human puppets, which were all controlled by undead evil and act as instruments and servants of Satan and also the higher realm of undead shit turd filth.

The truth is that the Jewish Zionist Rothschild banking interests had been controlling British politics for a century already behind closed doors before WW2. The Rothschild attempt to marry into British aristocracy and in doing so: cover their tracks and make them invulnerable to any ordinary attack on their stinking rotten Jewish avarice and greed had succeeded… They refused to give up their filthy evil Jewish culture and religion and because they are pure evil and because they know that their day of punishment will come, they still feared another *exodus*, another mass expulsion and revulsion of *all* Jews from the land they infested as it had already happened many, many times before in human history. Even as privileged and protected by English peerages and titles, they feared being caught red handed and thrown out of England; not just the lower class Jews, but all of them; high *and* low. The richest Jews have this ancient fear of being driven out ever since Jesus drove

the money changers out of the Temple of Solomon. The fear, the danger of mass expulsion is branded in the souls of all rotten Jewish undead who worship gold and the sin of avarice… and what's more: the living bodies they secretly inhabit share this fear because they have been corrupted by their own ancestral undead… as has every living human who has ever been innocently born into the world of the Living.. Evil Jews will never feel safe from the fear of persecution because they deserve to be persecuted for what they do and for what they have always done and for what they are as a culture of ethnic tribal racist criminal mafia scum.

The moral dilemma that the most foul, the most corrupt of the Jewish race have: and which the international Jewish banking dynasties of Rothschild in England had and still have; is that *they cannot disown their own Jewish lower class masses and still remain a member of 'the chosen people'*.

The Kuhn & Loeb banking family, the Rothschild clan of banking interests, the Warburgs and Rockefellers etc… could not allow Hitler to deport the Jews out of Germany because that would have marked literally all Jews all over the worlds as unwanted aliens, as 2nd class citizens. Not just the poor Jews: *the rich Jews also*. This would have *correctly* put the mark of Cain on *all* Jews and their stinking culture throughout the world; regardless of their social position or power or wealth… At that time in History it was still common knowledge that the Jewish culture and Jews were generally an evil bunch of money-grubbers and power-mongers: a fact which has since been almost totally whitewashed out of existence. If Hitler had deported the Jews out of Germany it would have marked all of them *globally* as a filthy unwanted evil ethnic culture and race.

Which was true then and is still true today.

It would have threatened to end and destroy the richest, most evil, most powerful, most corrupt criminal mafias on earth; furthermore…

This was the main underlying true reason why the Jews declared war on Hitler and Germany before that war was invented and orchestrated and planned ahead of time by the British govt, and this is why all of the shit and lies spread

by the Jewish press and the War propaganda lies of the English govt, the American govt, and the Russian Bolshevik govt are still being spread and defended and turned into a sacred myth which nobody is allowed to question; remember, Stalin was a Jew and so were most of the Russian revolutionary Bolsheviks,

Another thing which stinks to high heaven is that in all the fucking history books and documentaries and books about his life and that period in history… there is almost no mention of anyone opposing and criticizing Churchill. When in actual fact the masses disliked him, many, many people opposed him and criticized him. Most of Britain did not like or trust him. Most educated Englishmen quite correctly thought that he was a raving, war-mongering nut job. All the accounts of the people who attacked Churchill and criticized his policies and fought against him have been carefully weaned OUT of history books and text books and historical references about that time. They have been wiped out of existence by the status quo Jewish owned media and press. The hard facts about Churchill and his life and his entire political career have been so fucking whitewashed that it stinks to high heaven of a cover-up

WW1 and WW2 was planned, orchestrated and put into operation by the undead

Because

The highest levels of living human evil at the top of all the hierarchical power and authority structures of human civilization are directly linked to and controlled by the highest undead evil existing in the upper realms of the undead. And because these undead turd things are millions of years old, and because they possess a larger time-perspective than mortal living humans, these undead things can and do recognize every major important threat to their continued evil secret existence far better and in advance of any living human recognition and perspective. Seeing this rise in Hitler's power and his intention to deport all Jews out of Germany, they knew if they did not stop this; their *chosen people*… the ethnic race of living humans they had *chosen*… thousands of years ago to become their *chosen* instruments of evil: would either lose all their power to commit evil and spread evil throughout the world, or be wiped out of existence… and that would mean that all the evil in

the living world, *including the realm of the undead* would be in danger of being exterminated and wiped out of existence also.

This is why and how the highest most secret criminal cabals of Jewish bankers clearly and cleverly anticipated the threat which Hitler's plan to deport the Jews out of Germany actually was. It was not the living Rothschilds and Kuhn & Loeb dynasties that saw this danger… it was the undead evil of the entire Earth who *reacted* to this new young positive energy of growing health and intelligence in Germany. And they worked to poison this newfound Germanic health and intelligence in every way possible: from the inside by inserting the worst scum into power inside Germany: and from the outside by surrounding Germany with enemies, by inserting the worst filth into power in Britain, America and Russia.

Understand this; the undead cannot predict the future. They are not immortal. They are an evil slime on this earth and they must be exterminated with *extreme* prejudice.

Again; the hand of the filthy stinking evil undead is clearly shown here; how easily they can and do poison sane, rational men to make the worst possible choice of whom to appoint as their war leader *during* the war. Churchill's horrible bungling of the Norway affair the year before in 1939 should have turned all the cabinet members of the inner circle against him: yet they chose him over the stately, wise, competent Lord Halifax. This makes *no fucking human sense whatsoever.* The cabinet members who chose the new PM…why was it called *'the magic circle'*? Because all undead filth who violently violate and invade the living auras of people leave their fingerprints behind of filth that even living humans could perceive that there was something unnatural going on with this stinking poisoned inner circle of rotten scum; the undead always leave evidence of their violation into the lives of living humans, they always leave clues which can be used to incriminate them.

This once again proves beyond any doubt how embedded these undead ghouls are in all top positions of power, all over the world. The answer to this is to

get rid of all positions of power and kill every single mother fucker who is in power or tries to gain power over others: period: end of story: problem solved. This is why ALL civilization must be destroyed. Civilization is an invention of the undead: nothing morel; and all filth who serve these undead ghouls need to be killed with extreme prejudice. Killing evil filth possessed and poisoned by undead ghouls is a good act, it is an act of goodness, it releases the undeveloped human shell from its slavery and enslavement to the forces of pure evil. Undead filth do not want to give up control of their living shells. They try to cling to their power over living souls like the raving evil insane banshees they actually are. The evidence of their evil as they are being killed: as they laugh and gibber in your face instead of pleading for mercy or feeling any pain is proof of their existence. They do this because they think they have somehow corrupted you into killing a living organism *but not them*, since they can flee the dying living shell and find other evil machinations to pursue. Killing people who are irrevocably evil is only the first step in ridding the entire Earth of them. Their extermination must be continued into the realm of the undead also. Only when all of them are killed in their own filthy stinking realm will the Earth be free of their stinking filthy presence and influence…

Now back to Churchill and his stinking rotten evil life.

The level of Churchill's political cunning was the level of a retarded moron being tutored how to play a game of *checkers*… The goal of checkers is to turn as many pieces into *Kings* by putting another piece *on top of* the pieces in play: this signifies an undead entity which controls the movements of the living human it takes control of and gives it more mobility because it is operating in *two* zones instead of just one, and can see what other undead players are doing to oppose its goals and counter-act them without the living shell it controls being aware of its 2-level manipulations in the realm of the Living and the realm of the undead. Churchill's goal (*ghoul*), the goal of that stinking evil ghoul hiding inside him… was to make sure that the only surviving powerful monarchy that had a King or Queen would prevail in that war in Europe. Churchill was not intelligent enough to play the more complex more intellectually demanding international game of power politics called chess. *However…* he was used as an instrument of evil in the chess game of WW2 *to check the growing power and health of the new German Reich.* In

chess, to check means to attack the King of your opponent. Once the King is put in *check* and cannot escape the game is over. The undead used Churchill as a 'checker' to put the 'King' of Germany (Hitler) into 'check' and win the war.
Once his usefulness was finished, Churchill was thrown away and forgotten like the disposable pawn he actually was… like the disposable checker he actually was in the global game of the undead for world domination over the living. This is how the undead *use* living people for their hidden evil ends in the negative evil structure of civilization. Except for 'winning' WW2; which was a disaster for the British Empire; all of Churchill's supposedly cunning deals and machinations ended up ultimately in complete failure. In the 20th century, Churchill the politician was one of the main instruments the undead used in *checking* and blocking the growing rise of the new rise of the germination of new health and a new Germany and thus the growing intelligence and health of the entire human species.

Who or what is the '*Churchill*' family dynasty of dead ghouls? It is the *chill* of the *ill will* of all the *undead entities* that populate of all the *church* cemeteries of England dedicated to *checking* all human advances into higher levels of intelligence and health. Churchill led a *checkered* life; constantly landing on red or black squares of the labor or conservative party until he was finally completely corrupted and landed only on the black squares of death, in a *reversal* of how checkers is played. The black squares represent the blackness of the realm of the undead. The red squares represent the red blood of the living.

As you can see, one word can have many meanings on many different levels, and *all of them are interconnected to each other and support each other*.

What does all this have to do with his dead family's undead filthy poisoning of him? His own family history and family fortune tells it all. The founder of the Churchill family dynasty, the Duke of Marlborough gained much his wealth and power and fame from winning military victories; winning wars fought in Europe; not in England.

All of John Churchill, the Duke of Marlborough's power, fame and good fortune came from the personal relationship his *wife* had enjoyed with Anne the Queen of England *before* she became Queen. His own personal success was gained by waging campaigns of war *and winning military victories* in Europe against foreign nations: for which he was granted the title of Duke of Marlborough.

Similarly, Churchill's one special advantage that nobody else in England had was his personal friendship with Theodore Roosevelt *before* he became President of the United States. His relationship with FDR was started and founded *years before* the political situation for starting WW2 came about. This was also the dead John Churchill's one special advantage that nobody else had: his wife's personal friendship with the future queen of England *more than 300 years ago*. The '*inside track*' which Sarah Jennings enjoyed from her friendship with Anne before she married John Churchill and before Anne became the Queen of England: matches the secret *inside track* Winston had with FDR before Roosevelt gained power and became president of the USA Sarah Jennings… Winston's wife's name was Jenny; get it? Jennings… more than one Jenny. Undead filth poisoning the lives of their offspring.

Winston's connection to financial wealth and conniving corporate greed also came from the undead filth hiding inside him: The first John Churchill was appointed Deputy Governor of the Hudson's bay Company in April 1st 1685… The Hudson's Bay Company one of the, most financially successful, and powerful of the English corporate Royal charters that later became independent business Corporations. Not only that, the first Churchill to gain power was dismissed from the Royal court: something the undead repeated in Winston's life and his fathers life, not once but many times.

The fucking point is that the basic fortunes of Winston's life was an undead recreation of the *combined* past lives *and* motives *and* fortunes of both his undead ancestors: Sarah Jennings *and* John Churchill during the time of Queen Ann's rule. But that is not all of the recreated past… John Churchill also played a prime part in the overthrow of James II, and when William of Orange arrived in Britain, John Churchill the first Duke of Marlborough was paid £6000 by Solomon of Medina, a Jew. So… the overthrow of

Chamberlain by Churchill's backers is a recreation of his ancestor aiding in the overthrow of James II, the bribing of Winston by The Focus group and by the Czech nation; is a recreating of Marlborough being bribed by a lobby of secret Jewish banking interests. Not exactly: *but unmistakably the same basic patterns of his dead ancestors lives were being recreated and repeated in his own life…*

Jennie Jerome, kick-started the Marlborough dynasty which had slumbered through seven generations since John Churchill, First Duke of Marlborough, had won his series of dazzling victories that had humbled France's "Sun King," Louis XIV, at the turn of the 18th century… by giving birth to a royal/ Jewish/ Iroquois bastard of an illegitimate son. Who was used to humble the most powerful nation in Europe as his ancestor the Duke of Marlborough had done. This genetic miscegenation, this abomination of mixing the filthiest bloodlines to produce even filthier genetically poisoned offspring is what the undead have been doing for untold millennia. This is why all of them must be wiped out and killed and exterminated with the utmost prejudice possible.

The major driving ambition and success of John Churchill's life: the military wars fought in Europe gaining him everything; fame fortune, status, personal recognition as a success and enabling him to found an aristocratic family dynasty of royal filthy rotten privilege, matches *exactly* Winston Churchill's personal driving ambition to gain fame and power from gaining fame and recognition by fighting in a war and winning: as he tried to do in the Boer war, in WW1 and WW2… except he did it as a fraud. Everything he did in his life was a fake because he was not in control of his own body; it was not his wishes that he was fulfilling. Even though Winston knew that the British Empire did not want any war in 1914 and 1939 and that any war in Europe which Britain became involved in would destroy the empire he was sworn to serve and uphold. In order to block out from his consciousness the massive evil he was committing, he was forced to keep himself almost perpetually inebriated, drunk out of his mind.

These major aspects of the latter half of his life did not come from the boy Winston. They came from dead filthy evil stinking sinking dying undead shit rotten turds that need to be exterminated and killed dead so they will never

ever again poison a living boy and man to betray the most powerful forces for good in the world and become the traitorous lecher and drunkard that he Winston Churchill actually became; an incompetent, bumbling, sodden alcoholic bum completely controlled and manipulated by his own undead ancestors. Churchill himself wrote later in his memoirs about his unexpected appointment as war leader of Britain, when he was expecting to be canned instead: *"It was as if I was walking with destiny… and that all my past life had been but a preparation for this hour."*

Do you understand? What he wrote about was the feeling of walking with undead stinking rotten evil undead ghouls of the past, evil filth who were all around him and had been preparing him for this hideous task of destroying all the world's hope for a better brighter future. These undead filth who had *secretly embedded themselves* into his guts and body and his mind… These undead ghouls who were invisibly leering at him, who were all around him, were leaking their evil sense of triumph in achieving yet another one of their unspeakable evil crimes; in managing to manipulate the politics of the British Parliament and stick in this poisoned shell of a man; *the most corrupt, incompetent politician in all of England*, so the whole world could be destroyed in order to prevent new life from blossoming and flourishing on Earth…

And they did it by *reversing* Churchill's perception of reality: by reversing his knowledge that he was committing the most horrible evil. Today this tactic used by the undead has many names; is called 'bipolar disorder' 'dyslexia'. 'Passive-Aggressive' All these medical terms are bullshit. When someone's perception-understanding of reality is reversed: it is because of direct interference by undead filth: it is a result of undead possession and their poisoning of all natural healthy functioning of the human body, mind and soul.

The fact is that this sodden drunken bum, that this dense, unaware, stupefied incompetent, that this puppet of the undead Churchill, *viscerally felt the presence* not of destiny: but of evil stinking undead filth who try to control the destiny of human souls, while *hiding their hidden secret evil malevolent*

agenda from the living people they poison, in their single ghoul to destroy all Life on Earth.

Why is this important to know? Because the hidden, secret reason the Winston Churchill plotted to declare war on Hitler and Germany. The reason Winston Churchill sold his soul and betrayed the British empire for filthy lucre, the reason Winston switched his political agenda and his personal morals and ethics, the reason he became a filthy war monger, the reason he *reversed himself over and over again* and turned against his own class, the reason he reversed his own set of personal ethics by 180 degrees and betrayed everything he had once believed in, the reason he betrayed Britain and the British Empire and the world by making a pact with that devil Stalin… who swallowed him up, used him and spat him out, the reason he consciously set out on a political campaign to drive England and the entire British empire into war against Germany and Hitler… and subsequently into total ruination… was because the same undead ghouls who had once been John Churchill the Duke of Marlborough and his wife Sarah Churchill; the same undead ghouls who had poisoned John Churchill the Duke of Marlborough and his wife Sarah Churchill: were the same undead ghouls who poisoned and secretly controlled Winston Churchill's entire body and Inner Soul and his life.

Understand this: this is only *one* example of how ancestral undead entities can and do poison the lives of every single human being alive today… Everyone on the Earth that is living is being poisoned by these filthy violating stinking evil undead things. The obvious clues, the historical facts and evidence of Hitler's and Churchill's lives shows how not just one person was poisoned, but both of them were poisoned by their own undead ancestors and more; in order for the undead to plan, set up, orchestrate and carry out the unforgivable sin; the unspeakable crimes of mass destruction and mass horror of two World Wars.

The point is: you cannot <u>see</u> the inner corruption of a living person's Inner Soul *unless you get to know them closely and intimately and see how they live and what they say and do and how they behave every day behind closed doors. And have an intimate knowledge of their true family history: not the whitewashed shit that passes for family history.* The secret <u>inner</u> corruption of

human souls is what all living humans must explore for themselves and expunge and drive out from their bodies in order to regain control over their own minds and hearts and bodies.

The first glaring invasion of the undead into the Life of Winston Churchill… the first poisoning of Winston Churchill's life by his own ancestral undead filth rotten shit turds goes back to *before Winston was born*. Instead of being born after a normal 9 month pregnancy: in order to ruin that fetus's health and stamina for the rest of its sick, weak life: his mother suffered an accident falling from a horse while at Blenheim palace: the birthplace of all his ancestral filth undead: where they all congregate. This resulted in him being born too soon and born undeveloped and weakened him for life so he ended up suffering from many illnesses during his unhappy childhood.

Why do you think he called his nanny: *"Old Womb"***?** Because the undead ghoul that controlled him came out of an ancient womb thousands of years ago, it came out of an old tomb. Because Churchill was subconsciously trying to crawl back into his mother's belly, back to the only happy time in his life, back to before she fell off her horse and suffered the miscarriage of his damaged birth which damaged and traumatized him for the rest of his damaged, traumatized, sick, miserable, evil life. Before undead ghouls took over his body and soul.

The miscarriage of the undeveloped fetus's birth of Winston Churchill, his pre-natal trauma was *used* by the undead to keep the original untouched soul and intelligence of the not-yet-born Winston frozen… and I mean *frozen*; in a frozen state of undeveloped intelligence, in a frozen state of undeveloped, pre-fetal unawareness; so his original Life Aura would remain stupid and underdeveloped forever. *So he would never be able to kill the undead filth who were responsible for damaging him for life, so he would never be able to kill the undead filth that had done this to him when he finally entered the realm of the undead.*

If you want to get an idea of how retarded and damaged he was: he suffered from a congenital lisp when he was young… like many Mongoloid idiots do who suffer from the inability to speak properly because of birth defects in

their brain. In fact Churchill suffered from a speech impediment his entire life: he never managed to overcome it. As a child his speech was slurred: he suffered from many kinds of speech impediments. He stuttered. His speech was very slow. His brain barely worked and when it worked it worked at $1/10^{th}$ the speed of an ordinary person's brain. He managed to hide this by only speaking after he had gathered all his thoughts and then rehearsing that thought in his mind before attempting to speak out loud. It took many years of training and practice and giving written speeches which he could rehearse beforehand before he could give a prepared speech without stuttering and without his lisp becoming noticeable. His teeth fell out at an early age and he had dentures specially designed to help him with his speech. He muttered; his speech was incoherent most of the time. He hesitated when speaking, unable to speak an entire sentence without awkward pauses and silences. It took him many years of hard work and struggle to overcome his speech impediments.

What this reveals is crucially important

This reveals the existence of two wills inside the child fighting for control of the body's larynx muscles: two separate wills: one trying to block the other and take over control of the child's undeveloped will.
This reveals

1: The undeveloped fetus-soul struggling to express itself and grow and learn how to think and speak…
2. The undead evil entities inside and around the child: blocking its natural growth *as much as possible:* fighting to take over control of his entire body and his soul and his will and his mind and his heart and blocking his human will to do the right thing.

What this reveals is that the evil growing inside this child had already grown to such a poisonous monstrous level of toxic evil that the child's teeth fell out because it was being poisoned into becoming a mouthpiece for pure evil. To give you an idea of how retarded and stupid Winston Churchill was he couldn't master mathematics: addition, subtraction and the simple division of numbers was beyond his limited mental capacities. If you want to know how retarded he was; he had to take the entrance exam *three times* before allowed into the Royal Military College at Sandhurst. Not the finishing exam, the

lowest level basic requirement entrance exam…! He had to take the *same* exam three times before he finally got it right.

To give you how retarded Churchill was: he flunked most of his courses both in the private schools and the military academy because he was a retarded moron. The only reason he had learned how to read and write was because as a child his nanny had tutored him painstakingly for years when he was little. It was only because of all the love and attention she spent upon this thick-headed lummox that he could barely manage to speak and read and write at all. Once Winston left the safe little nest of his nanny's bosom, he was totally unprepared to deal with the real world. But that didn't matter: his family's name and money got him through regardless of flunking most of his courses. He was forced to hire tutors and continue his education and work on learning how to speak in public after graduating from Harrow's in order to be barely able to function in the elite society without drooling and acting like the mongoloid imbecile he actually was.

Through the *harrowing* experiences of being sent to private schools at a too early age, Churchill was systematically dehumanized even more than he already was… he learned many cunning tricks of how to hide his many defects and deficiencies. His abruptness of speech which had nothing to do with what was being said; hid his unawareness of everything going on around him. By acting out and putting people off balance: he acted out his pretence that he wasn't a retarded idiot. But not with those who were his peers, which was why his entire life was one of social ostracism; he outraged and insulted everyone simply because he was both a moral degenerate and a mental degenerate; he had no understanding of how to behave in social situations unless tutored, coached, prepared ahead of time. It took him a lifetime of training and constant corrections by his nanny and later his wife to make him even half-fit for company. He advanced to the level of taking enjoyment out of building a brick wall in his estate; brick-by-brick. This was the extent of his mental capacities *when he was not being used as an instrument of evil by undead entities which controlled him.*

If you want to know how much of a retarded moron he was, he finished 8th out of a graduating class of 150 at Harrow's, and his parents refused to attend his

graduation *out of shame.* This is what historians cover up: his own family was ashamed of him because they knew he was a retarded moron: they knew he was a mongoloid idiot who had to be looked after and supervised every day of his life. As an adolescent he rebelled against this and tried to go off on his own outside the influence sphere of his family but was quickly yanked back into the corrupt life of privilege and power and was systematically corrupted even further.

What was exceptionally evil about this filthy rich, feeble minded mental degenerate, this mentally retarded moron of a boy is what he grew up to become,,, and what he tried to do to all the mentally retarded genetic degenerates of England and Britain… That fucking rotten toad became an advocate of *eugenics* the genocide of unwanted excess humans. As a supporter of eugenics, he participated in the drafting of the Mental Deficiency Act of 1913; however, the Act, in the form eventually passed rejected his preferred method of sterilization of the feeble-minded in favor of their confinement in institutions for the insane. Why was his support of this bill aborted? Because everything this evil sick undead instrument of evil touched was an abortion, a miscarriage of Justice, Fate, Karma and Life.

What he should have done was sterilize himself and commit suicide: this way we would have been saved from all the evil shit, the foul death and hate and destruction and misery and suffering he brought into the Living World.

Hitler was also a proponent of eugenics but he was in favor of exterminating these unwanted mental retards; not sterilizing them. His Nazi govt put people into institutions and quietly did away with many of them. He should have killed himself also because he was a degenerate.

Here is the problem with eugenics: just who is the mental retard, and who is not? Both Hitler and Churchill were genetic degenerates: both of them were poisoned from birth by ancestral undead filth… what you must understand is that the systematic degeneracy of human beings beginning from birth was in those times, largely a factor of the undead filth shit turds that poison babies and children. Given the chance, both could have grown up healthy and happy

and strong and intelligent and GOOD, not evil. *This is why every single undead ghoul must be exterminated with extreme prejudice.*

It is not living babies and children who are degenerate: it is these undead filth shit things who poison them so they degenerate into insanity and idiocy. The process of mental degeneracy is due to the direct invasion of undead decomposing degenerate filth invading humans. Every time they get any power to commit evil they project their own self-hatred out: onto living humans: it is the undead who are using this idea of eugenics to wipe living people off this world. The fact is it is the undead who must be wiped out of existence: not the living.

The fact is: once these undead degenerate filth are all exterminated with extreme prejudice: 90% of the' genetic' degeneracy of the human species will disappear… because the undead are the root cause of this kind of disease. If you examine who is behind the extermination of mental degenerates: you will come up with mental degenerates projecting their own death wish out into the world: because if they didn't they would jump off a balcony and rid the world of their kind but because they are possessed, controlled and manipulated by the undead: the undead do not allow them to end their lives because they use these filthiest scum of the human species for their secret filthy ends and goals..

Understand this: the undead use the most evil degenerate humans in existence and manipulate these filthy scum into the highest positions of corrupt power, status and wealth because they cannot control or manipulate people who are not poisoned by them and not corrupt. This is why if you clean your inner soul and body of all evil sins and addictions: the undead cannot touch you or poison you. This is why all civilization must be destroyed. This why living humans must go forward into the Beauty of Living Nature and renounce the ugliness of dead objects and dead machines.

Now back to the most poisoned evil toad who ever lived in the last Century
The entire Life of Winston Churchill was a miscarriage: it was a life-long miscarriage of Justice and Fate and Karma. This original miscarriage allowed the undead that used this body to get away with miscarriages of Justice, with

mass murder and crimes that no other living human could have gotten away with. Everything, every idea and intention Winston Churchill ever had and tried to carry out *miscarried;* his every intention and goal *miscarried* whenever it was put into action.

Because the true inner soul of Winston Churchill had never been given a chance to be born properly and grow as it should have: without the evil poison of undead entering into his life-aura before he even came out of his mother's womb. Because the true Winston Churchill was born traumatized: damaged goods. Because his body had been taken over by the ancestral undead turds of his own family before he was born, plus many other undead… throughout his life he kept on trying to be born, he kept on coming up with the craziest, stupidest, most horrible miscarriages of justice possible. Because Winston: the not yet born infant's blind wailing attempts to be born were cunningly and easily poisoned at the outset by the undead violating his entire being. Because he was never born properly due to the interference of the undead: every stage of his life it was a miscarriage of truth, a miscarriage of justice, a miscarriage of karmic fate, a miscarriage of karmic responsibility. The undead hiding inside this living shell of a traumatized damaged weakened poisoned physical body thought that they could use this body to commit any crime they wanted to because his life had been caused by a miscarriage of birth; they thought they would be able to escape the notice of all the Karmic forces of GOOD and escape all punishment, they thought that even if fate took a hand in punishing Winston Churchill for what he did during his life: that the Karmic fate of the Universe would also be a miscarriage of justice: and not hit them… they thought that the Karmic fate of justice would hit somebody else, and they would be able to escape justice: laughing in inhuman insane glee in being able to fool and deceive the blind forces of Nature and the forces of the Universe, just as they had deceived and fooled all of Mankind…

One striking characteristic of Winston Churchill throughout his life was his habit of exposing himself naked to people. He spent much of his life soaking in the bathtub, the bathroom was his second home. He spent hours in the toilet because he was so retarded he couldn't button his fly back up properly. The ghastly tales told by his secretaries, listening to the bestial sounds coming from the bathroom as he struggled secretly with the simplest physical tasks of

getting his pants off. He did not know what to do with buttons: they were not in his limited repertory of physical accomplishments. He didn't know how to comb his own hair. He did not know how to screw on a lid or unscrew a tube of toothpaste: he had to have it done for him by his butler and when his butler wasn't there that presented enormous mental challenges for the mongoloid retard; most of the time he ripped the tube apart with his pudgy hands and made a mess which had to be cleaned up. He didn't know what to do with soap: he had been bathed by his fucking nanny all his life. He didn't even know how to flush a toilet or put the lid back down: when he left a bathroom or toilet it was usually a rotten stinking fouled mess, he barley knew how to wipe his own ass clean of his own stinking shit. His answer to cleanliness was to soak in a tub prepared for him by his servants and when that was not possible or available, he was fucked; so he stopped wearing ordinary clothes on his trips away from home and began wearing one-piece jump suits with a zipper up the middle, and even that was too much for his feeble mind to deal with; most of the time his servant had to finish zipping his suit all the way back up because he always fought the zipper and it got stuck because of his infantile rage and ineptitude at being unable to deal with such simple physical tasks.

It took him ages to take a shit or have a piss because he did not know how to unbutton his clothes or redo them again: his fucking nanny had done that for him and his servants had done this for him all his filthy, spoiled, rotten life. It took him 20 minutes to figure out how to turn on and turn off a simple faucet, and every time he did he left it on; not understanding that the same handle that turned it on was the implement that was used to turn it off also. He *lived* for people barging into the toilet when he was trying to mess about with these contraptions so they could become flustered and intimidated by his brutal ego… that way they would not notice he was a fucking mongoloid retarded imbecile who needed help buttoning his own fly. His secretaries had to wait outside the toilet or bathroom for 10-20-30 minutes… having to use it themselves, but not able to because this royal fart was having his royal shit and taking off his pants took forever and putting them back on took forever and wiping his ass got shit on his hands so he had to wash his hands every time in the sink and that took another ten minutes and he left the water running and he pretended to gargle and made huge noises… like the retarded

infantile, deranged fat toad he was. What he did inside the bathroom every time he went in to take a shit or take a piss, what he did in the toilet behind a closed door was what he was doing and had done all his life: it was a replica in miniature of what he was doing to the Earth, to the world, to Humanity, to civilization, to human society, to the British Empire, to everyone who came in contact with him.

There is the famous episode where Winston tells the president of the United States of America to come in when he is in the bathroom, the president says through the closed door that he does not wish to disturb him, but Winston insists and tells him to open the door. On seeing Churchill naked in the tub of all things!, Roosevelt apologizes for violating Winston's privacy… but that sodden thing, violated before his birth: and wanting to be born again, stood up stark naked in front of Roosevelt; pompously declaiming: *"The Prime Minister of Britain has nothing to hide from the President of the United States!"*

The actual truth was… that the undead rotten and evil filth hiding inside that traumatized, sick body had *everything* to hide *and hid it in the shithouse; in the toilet, in the filthiest room of all so nobody could see that this raving mad, sick fat man needed to be put into an asylum.* This was why his wife and his family became so outraged at the huge oil painting that Asquith had ordered; done of Churchill from a photo. It showed the fat deranged toad with his fly undone, the buttons on his vest mismatched irregularly, his hair unkempt, his collar unbuttoned and disheveled because he did not know how to dress himself. His wife and family KNEW he was a retarded mongoloid imbecile: they KNEW he was a mentally deranged maniac, they KNEW he was mentally sick in the head:

But they did not want the British public and the international Press to know it. So they had the huge oil painting burned and destroyed: so that posterity would never see this sick evil thing for what it actually was; a bloated evil malevolent toad reeking of urine and shit and alcohol and tobacco; burping and farting and grunting his way though life as one of the most inhuman evil undead things ever to be possessed by undead ghouls and entities.

This is how the undead *reverse* and hide and destroy the truth as much as possible. Churchill exposed himself throughout his life to his servants, to his secretaries, to anyone who knocked on the door when he was in the bathroom because of his pre-natal trauma… he kept on trying to be born again, born right, not wrong, not damaged, not traumatized; so he would not be a miscarriage: a horribly wrecked miscarriage of life.

Churchill frequently received his ministers or staff officers while sitting in or stepping out of the bath -- these blessed folk being referred to afterwards as Mr. Churchill's "Companions of the Bath." He resembled, in the words of Brigadier Menzies, chief of the secret service, a "nice pink pig" wrapped in a silk kimono. "Sometimes," recalled "C" in 1967, "I had to talk to the PM when he was undressed and once, when in the bath, he mentioned he had nothing to hide from me."

What was all this infantile acting out? Where did it come from? Not from being a member of the Knights of the Bath: a Royal order which has as its emblem of peerage a collar: a gold chain signifying the slavery of these stinking knights to the money changers and stinking Jew bankers they relied for their existence and a red sash across the body signifying the blood that is needed to be spilled to be called a fucking murderer, er a ‘knight’, a black filthy undead ghoul hiding in the night. No.

Winston’s constant exposing of himself came from his only happy memories as an infant during bath night: When his nanny gave him a bath. In his warped mind: he was acting out being one of the Knights of the Bath. An honor he was never given… but he was made a Knight of the Garter… *as was his undead ancestor: John Churchill the first Lord Marlborough. …*

During the war on another occasion, Churchill cautioned Brigadier Menzies, chief of the secret service to silence and pointed to his Persian cat, Nelson, looking out of a window: *"He's in touch with the pelicans on the lake," he said, "and they're communicating our information to the German secret service!"*

This stunning insight into the secret network of how undead ghouls use pets and familiars like birds and cats to spy on living humans was received in total shock and disbelief by the Brigadier.

This leads to a crucial fact of those who have been taken over by evil spirits and are evil. One thing you need to understand is that evil people who are possessed by demons *are paranoid*. They are paranoid for a damned good reason; the ghouls controlling them *know* what they are doing is evil. Their guilty conscience makes them terrified of being caught and exposed. Anyone who loves secrecy… anyone who is afraid of letting anyone know what they're doing is evil. Churchill's paranoia and fear and his cunning use of secrecy were screaming red signs that he was a man possessed by Satan Himself. That he was possessed by so many undead ghouls. his personality was a pastiche of *multiple* undead ghouls.

Churchill repeated this over and over during his life: Telling different people who had a private audience with him *"I have nothing to hide'* while exposing himself to them. Actually, the ghouls who possessed and controlled Churchill had everything to hide… and they hid inside the deranged mind and soul of a traumatized baby that was kept frozen in its infantile development and taken over by the undead.

The numerous undead that used the shell of Churchill's body got away with their crimes in another fashion also. The undead used his insulated social position as a member of one of the most revered aristocratic family dynasty names in English history as a way of distancing themselves from all personal responsibility for every crime they manipulated him into committing. The undead thing inside this shell knew that Englishmen were hesitant to cast *any* aspersion on the mystique, the myth, the legend of the Marlborough family name. That thing, that undead dying rotting thing secretly hiding inside the Winston shell traded on this and used this reluctance to tarnish the Churchill family aristocratic dynasty of Marlborough throughout his entire evil time it was committing crimes of mass genocide and destruction and evil.

All this leads to the obvious conclusion and the secret to why Winston Churchill grew up to become the most evil Englishman who ever lived… Not

only was Winston Churchill the secret bastard son of Prince Albert, but that degenerate fetus had also suffered a huge traumatic damage in the belly of his mother before he was born… So the reason why Winston was born 3 months early, the reason why Randolph Churchill married a girl who was 3 months pregnant was because the child she was carrying was not his child: *which explains his fathers lifelong dislike for Winston and why he never spoke one word to him and why he was so utterly cold towards him.*

This also explains Winston's many defects and corruptions more clearly… They came from three possible traumas: a genetically defective sperm and a degenerate father figure to copy and being damaged while still in the womb as an unborn fetus. All of these horrible things had to be visited upon this child who never should have been born into this world: he was born in order for the evils of the undead to use him as a tool; so the evil he did could be unleashed upon the world, so two world wars could sweep all human decency and love off the Earth.

One glaring proof of how the undead demons and ghouls who were using the poisoned rotten boy, tried to convince themselves that they would escape all punishment for their interference in the birth and Life of Winston Churchill was in the speech Churchill gave in America during WW2 about the gobbling turkey of a Goebbels threatening to wring the neck of that stinking coward Churchill like a chicken… when the undead that poisoned his body knew there was an even deeper older evil residing inside that fat sick ugly body: The evil residing inside his pus-filled body was the body of a reptile, it was the undead spirit of a *toad,* not a chicken… and as everyone knows: toads have no neck; they cannot be strung up and hung by their neck and be strangled to death. Again: the undead using Churchill's body to commit evil were blaring to Goebbels and the whole world that they were on the wrong track: that the miscarriage of Churchill's entire life made it possible for him to get away with murder and not be hung for it because he was a royal bastard, a toad, he did not hide the evil soul of an undead chicken, inside him hid the undead evil of the stupidest, the most insensitive reptile on earth: the ugly stupid fat toads of England.

As Churchill replied to Goebbels's frantic anger at Britain being able to use mechanical flying chickens to bomb Germany and get away with it; he commented on himself in ironic self-evaluation: *"Some chicken… some neck."* As if to prove that being a toad and not a chicken meant he had the courage which a chicken is lacking? No. A toad is too undeveloped to have any emotions like cowardice or courage: it has nothing but ugliness and malevolent hatred towards all other Living creatures.

Churchill was a compendium of dead spirits, a merged mélange of the most backwards inhuman, non-human, subhuman *undead* things all mixed together; his cowardice was more cowardly than the cowardice of an *undead* chicken. The *miscarriage of justice;* of Goebbels not correctly recognizing Churchill for what it actually was: a fat ugly dehumanized subhuman toad, not a chicken… was also played out by the entire world not recognizing that it was Churchill who was the actual evil monster; not Hitler. The huge miscarriage of Justice which has transpired, by the most evil corrupt monster of a political leader of a nation demonizing the least evil corrupt political leader of a nation and thusly *reversing the perception of the actual truth to the world;* is the handiwork of undead foul turds. It was Goebbels who was the chicken, and Churchill who was the evil poison-filled toad. *Toads have no neck.* Each of them saw the other as himself. This is proof of undead possession. They always reverse their own inner truths and project them outwards onto others.

By black accusing white of being black, by black posing as white, the entire pack of lies called human history has been *reversed;* it has reversed the perception of the actual truth and turned human understanding into a complete misunderstanding; into the *opposite* of understanding, it has been sold and spread by the newly invented systems of mass propaganda; radio, movies, propaganda newsreels, newspapers, TV's, computers, a billion trillion times over… spreading Churchill's lies all over the world… everywhere… while Hitler's speeches were never heard of or seen outside of Germany; and when they were, they were used out of context and cunningly doctored to make him *look* like an insane ranting tyrant, when the actual truth was that Hitler was a reasonable polite man whose National fervor to right the wrongs of Germany's fall from power and his Germanic nationalism were completely reasonable: there was nothing necessarily evil about it: it was GOOD thing

that Hitler should give the German people back their own self-respect; what was evil about it was that Hitler brainwashed all of Germany into believing that the recovery was all due to him: not to the German people who actually made it happen. What was evil about Hitler was that he was leading the unknowing blind, brainwashed German people into total destruction.

The second glaring invasion into Churchill's personal life, by these filthy undead things who need to be killed dead, was his ancestral undead filthy rotten ancestor turds interfering with his personal life to scotch and block and prevent him from marrying every young beautiful healthy girl he met and fell in love with and proposed marriage to; by poisoning the hearts and minds of these young girls against Winston Churchill so they all refused to marry him.

This further weakened his already permanently weakened male sense of self-esteem as a man and turned him into an obedient lackey and sop to that higher class shit in his own family his mother; and to the aristocratic shits of the corrupt, upper class and turned him into a mommies-boy: into a weak asshole who never had the courage or initiative to follow his own heart, his own feelings of humanity.

When finally Winston was carefully pushed and orchestrated into marrying a lower class girl who was only interested in her ambition of upper class mobility by marrying into a higher social strata than she was born into: he had been so demoralized and hurt and traumatized by the numerous rejections he had received whenever his true heart emotions of love had been cruelly scorned: these undead manipulated this weakened vessel of future evil: this pawn to be used by them as one of the most diseased sick corrupted dehumanized filth ever born as a damaged traumatized baby… that during the weekend in Blenheim palace: the same place his own ancestral undead had damaged him for life… that it took his higher class uncle to *order him* to propose marriage to this harlot: this professional upper-class whore: who had no heart and no love for anything but her own rotten filthy selfish ambition to rise. On that last day at the last moment; he screwed up his nonexistent male courage and invited her to a walk in the ancestral gardens of Blenheim… during that walk it began to rain: so they took shelter in the temple of Diana…

During the walk and during his entire stay at the palace Winston had been so shy and afraid of rejection that he had not spoken one fucking word to the girl he thought he had been ordered to marry er, be in love with. In truth he was not in love with that rotten self-seeking social climber of a girl… his ancestral undead were determined to ruin his life as much as possible by marrying him off to the filthiest most corrupt girl they could find: thus guaranteeing Winston a married life of hell: an unloving marriage: filled with aristocratic coldness and filthy inhuman behavior that only aristocrats could get away with without being spat upon in revulsion by the rest of humanity because of their fucking status and position in society.

The upshot was he asked her to marry him and she accepted: without either of them getting to know each other at all… an arranged marriage: arranged by the stinking evil filthy undead ancestors and all the other shit rotten trolling wandering undead filth that happened to be passing by in their insane aimless wanderings across the living physical earth.

The significance of his marriage proposal being done inside the temple of Diana when it was raining outside as tears of his inner sadness and unrequited love for the girls he had truly fallen in love with were ignored, is overshadowed by the future death of Lady Diana… the upper class whore who married into the British monarchy. *Diana was a member of the Rothschild family*. Actually it was the Royal family marrying into the Rothschild family. She was the white sheep of that filthy rotten upper class Jewish/English family to be sacrificed because she actually felt guilty about her privileged position and wealth. She became the last token conscience of the rich western world of the most corrupt elite of Britain; the last gasp of humanity left in the Aristocratic society of England, just as the death of all Love in Churchill's heart died when he proposed to a girl *he had never spoken a word to* and he was not in love with, but was directly ordered to marry by his uncle… and the highest authority of undead stinking ancestral incestuous shit turds that poisoned his inner soul, his body and all around him.

The name of the temple says it all: the temple of DIE ana; **A N***egative* **A**… A Negative between two 'A's; get it? The Negative entity of no love between two people. Just as there was no love between his father and mother. I mean

for chrissake, come on… would *you* propose marriage to a girl you've never spoken to? What if it turns out she's frigid? Or a shrew? Or smells bad? Or any one of the countless things that might make your marriage a disaster. Proposing marriage to a girl you've never spoken to and don't know? Bullshit. Churchill was *ordered* to do it by his uncle. That toad of a snob had been spat upon by his elders and parents all of his life. He had been dominated and turned into a servile shrimp begging for his family's approval all of his poisoned life. It was an arranged marriage; arranged by the most evil corrupt rich aristocrats of his family dynasty; controlled by the wishes of his own undead ancestors. It was an arranged marriage to an American multi-millionaire family because the Churchill's need the fucking money; plain and simple. It was a fucking trade-off. The American Family of money grubbers gets itself into the highest aristocratic peerage of England who still refused to lower themselves to do business as the Americans did, so the Churchill's got their filthy money and the American Jerome family gets into the upper crust society of the British aristocracy. It was what had been going on between the American rich and the poor aristocrat English ever since the 1st American rich could afford a trip back to England and be snubbed by the Lords of the British Empire. It had been going on ever since Benjamin Franklyn tried to gain status by sailing to England and trying to wheedle his way into the English upper crust… and failing that; sailing to France and trying his luck there and became a fad, a curiosity, as he sold his pack of lies and fables to the Royal court of Louis XVI of being a frontiersman who wore a raccoon skin cap in the wilderness of America.

Churchill's marriage was another miscarriage of his life; it was a miscarriage of *injustice* twisted beyond recognition into evil by his own ancestral undead. You need to understand that the undead *hate human love***.** The undead hate all happy people. They hate all happiness. They poison all human love and happiness wherever they find love and poison it as much as they can and they did so, on purpose in Winston Churchill's life and in Lady Diana's life. Both of them were half-Jewish. The Jewish half of the undead attacking the non-Jewish side for the sin of marrying a Goy. Blaming the sins of the father and mother on their children. This is how the undead avoid facing their own sins and evil. They have done this for thousands of years. This is why they must be exterminated with extreme prejudice.

The other significance of proposing marriage in a temple dedicated to the most athletic boyish healthy virgin Greek goddess: was his being dominated and manipulated by strong women and girls all of his weak, sickly, unmanly life. In other words: his own ancestral undead had managed by this time to poison him and weaken him to the extent that they were certain he would be controllable when he died and entered their undead realm: because then they could use any female figure of false authority and false deceptive image of female superficial beauty to deceive him forever and certain that he would buckle under to any female undead stinking evil aura more powerful and evil than he was.

This also portended the wave of the coming future: the undead plan to emasculate of all western manhood: turning all the men into weak effeminate henpecked husbands: into trembling little insects: into yes-men: into emasculated, corporate zombies obeying their master's commands, into sexless drones who have had their balls cut off; spayed, castrated; little terrified monkeys, with no Courage or Honesty left in their diseased corrupt enslaved souls.

His entire life was and is a perfect example of the continuing corruption of a weak tortured traumatized innocent baby and the increasing evil he absorbed and the progressive lack of all humanity he rotted into… as his own ancestral undead plotted and controlled his every career move.

For example: his first adult success of being elected into Parliament was mainly because his mother campaigned for him… she who had ignored and despised him all of his life and never once answered his pleading lonely letters when he had been abandoned and thrown out of his family into the cruel brutal upper class system of dehumanization called 'public schools' which are actually elite private schools… another obvious screaming example of pure evil. When the meaning of a word is totally reversed: you fucking well know that the reason it has been reversed is because who did the reversing was trying to hide the stinking undead evil hiding inside that corrupt educational system of upper class turds

Suddenly this shit inhuman thing of a ‘mother’ took interest in his political campaign to be elected into parliament… not in him as a human being! Noooo… Just as another avenue to further corrupt and poison this vessel filled with undead ancestors so they could re-live bits and pieces of their own past undead aristocratic lives.

The two shit things called his ‘mother’ and ‘father’ were not his true mother and father: they never acted as mother or father towards him ever. All they did was to destroy his self esteem and predict his future as a worthless wastrel and ruin his young budding life as much as possible. In fact they didn’t even come to see him when he graduated from Harrow’s. The only person who ever visited him was his nanny: whom he called “Womany” or *‘Old Womb”* His nanny a Mrs. Everest: a paid lackey, a slave who was ordered by authority to ‘care’ for the little stinking shit, was the only person who even cared if he was alive or dead. His class racist attitude of owning such a thing as a personal female slave-nanny he called ‘ *“Old Womb”…* that was ordered about as a lower class slave to take care of him, since the loveless shithole of an upper class thing called his mother would not: his pride in having someone that even showed up at the ‘public’ schools which were actually the highest class snob filth of England… reveals how desperately lonely he was and how desperate he was for any human recognition or acceptance. Can you understand this? A retarded moron proudly showing off his childhood nanny to the whole school of snobs as his prized possession; the only person who visited him at school. He acted like a baby; like the damaged, retarded infant he still was; mentally, emotionally and physically. The reason Churchill called his nanny ‘old womb’ was because of his lisp and speech defect. He really meant to say ‘old woman’ but he couldn’t; so ‘old womb’ became ingrained into him from the time when he was a baby first learning how to speak. *Do you have any idea how cunningly evil the undead are? When studied and examined; their evil reveals layers and layers of stinking, foul, malevolent filth piled on top of more filth.*

Later upon her death he confesses in his diary that she was the only friend he had for the first 20 years of his life… meaning he had no friends until he got married; he classified his wife then as a ‘friend’… when most of the time they didn’t even speak to each other and slept in separate rooms; leaving each other

notes rather than speaking to each other as any normal married couple would. When they did speak it was usually an argument over some callous, unfeeling, unthinking outrage he had committed or was unaware of committing. Winston Churchill was an unfeeling mongoloid puppet of the dead: he was clinically insane.

Do you begin to understand how deprived and lonely he had been as a child… and as an adolescent and as an adult? To have your paid nanny as your only fucking friend in the world for twenty fucking years!?

Did it ever occur to this fucking retarded moron to understand that this lower class wage slave was being *paid money* to take care of him? That all she had ever been was a professional wet nurse? And if the Churchill family had stopped her pay… if the money had not been forthcoming: she would have been *out the door in a flash* and fuck all the Churchills and screw you and your boring, stupid, spoiled rotten, retarded moron of a child. And if the Churchill family had not paid his nanny any money… that she would not have been Winston's only 'friend' in the world for 20 fucking years… in fact without the money she wouldn't have been Winston's friend at all.

His nanny's name was Mrs. Elizabeth Anne Everest, was another undead filth: revealing that he was destined to climb the highest office in the land: the Mt Everest of political power *by having the Mountain come to Mohammed.* It was saying that Winston would never need to learn how to stand up and walk and climb to gain the highest peak of civilized status under his own efforts, that all the power in the world would be come to him, and be given to him without his earning any of it by his own efforts.

It was a sly joke of the undead, since Winston having already climbed Mrs. Everest's peaks, as it were, as a baby suckling on her tits; that after this there was nothing more left to climb, nothing higher or more difficult a challenge to overcome. Keeping his undeveloped soul at an infantile level… frozen and damaged before it could be born; not allowing it to grow by having everything done for him and given to him without him earning any of it.

In other words: these undead things made sure that Winston never succeeded at anything except what they wanted him to succeed at; in order to systematically dehumanize him into the brutal shit spoiled rotten lazy corrupt toad he became… into the ruinous evil monster he was. They made sure that it was his mother who would take all the credit for getting him elected into parliament and scoff at his own puny efforts as nothing compared to the 'glorious majesty' of his elder undead filth: so when he enters into the realm of the undead they will have a lock on his diseased soul forever.

Churchill was so hated by the suffragettes of England who were fighting for the right to vote: because that sick, ruined backwards Victorian out-of-date shit was a racist against all women and all the lower classes, that one girl tried to kill him by pushing him in front of an oncoming train… he was only saved by that fucking undead 'thing' called his 'mother'… You see: by that time: these undead shit turds had big rotten evil plans for this shell of a weak corrupt poisoned thing called 'Winston Churchill'… they protected him from harm on purpose because they knew by then that they could use him better and he was more controllable because by then he was already and had already turned against his own humanity and truth and had corrupted himself in his innocent, desperate, traumatized, blind, retarded search for love and recognition: *which his undead ancestors had twisted him into.*

Then finally when he was appointed into the upper realms of power as First Lord of the Admiralty: when that incompetent fucker had never served a day in the navy and didn't know his arse from a flagstaff. His personal ruination of the British plans to end the war quickly happened by his stupid mismanagement of the raid on the Turkish empire that cost over 250,000 casualties and cost him his place in war cabinet and he was cast out of favor and rightly so as one of the most stinking incompetent assholes who destroyed Britain's and the Allies naval war effort during WW1

Churchill was so set on war and so insane a war monger: that he was personally responsible for escalating the arms race between Germany and England in their mutual building of huge monstrously expensive 'dreadnought' class battleships. It was this insane race of mechanized manufacturing: the dehumanization of human civilization into mechanical

zombies, humanoid dehumanized robots; slaving their lives away in death factories; working to destroy each other and destroy all friendship between these two most compatible of friendly nations. This naval arms race which Churchill pursued with fanatical vigor destroyed all friendship between the two nations and bankrupted both of them. The German Kaiser was also at fault. The entire Prussian war culture was at fault. The entire civilized world, the entire custom of nations making enemies of each other instead of making friends with each other is at fault. But because the British empire was at the top of this civilized pile of shit it was most at fault. If Britain had made friends with Germany instead of regarding it as a dangerous rival she could have wooed the male dominated Germany into a happy marriage and both would have benefited from the arrangement and there would have been no world war. A few huge expensive battleships cannot control all the international shipping of the modern industrial age! They cannot invade or conquer a nation! They are not a threat to anyone! They are extremely vulnerable to being sunk by a torpedo! Reacting like this to the Kaiser's waste of German resources and money was idiotic. But Churchill was an idiot, which was why the undead could control him so easily.

Coming from the same root culture and having so many similar aspects and shared cultural values: Churchill's goals were the opposite of peace and friendship between Germany and Britain; his only objective was War, War, War: preparing for War, warning about the danger of War, ranting about War, talking about War, writing about War, pushing for War, making enemies instead of making friends, goading people into reacting against his belligerent insufferable personality and his insufferable arrogance. Escalating the possibility of War until the prospect of War became more and more likely to happen, until it became a certainty… and then let the killing begin! Let loose the dogs of War! Escalate the hate and death and destruction even more! You can already hear in his personal writing how this controlled shell is being controlled by his undead ancestors to repeat their past mistakes and lives even before WW1 had begun.

"Everything tends towards catastrophe and collapse. I am interested in it; happy even… is it not horrible to be built like that? The preparations for war have a hideous fascination for me."

Here: this introspective sensitive man still clinging to what little is left of his true inner self, questioning himself; his conscience is trying to make sense of his own warped sensibilities because he knows that what he is fascinated by is not good but hideous and evil; what he is building for is death and destruction: not life… but he is driven… driven by his inner demons to do this even though he knows it is evil. The undead who control his every thought and action and are systematically pushing the entire world into the most brutal inhuman insane catastrophe have already taken him over.

His next evil which he committed is so monstrous so deep an evil: that it can only be topped by what he did to single-handedly ruin the entire world by escalating the phony war between England and Germany into a massive insane destruction of all life on earth which the explosion of the atomic bomb was the ultimate logical conclusion of destructive machines trying to behave like sex-fucking apes having a sexual orgasm; the pinnacle of human destructive insanity and inhumanity towards itself and the entire Living Earth which it depends on for its own life.

What's more this next incomprehensible escape from ignominy is entirely inexplicable and impossible to have happened without a huge intervention into the affairs of living humans by undead turd filth shit turds that need to be killed and ripped apart and exterminated. During WW1, after his fall from grace; being personally responsible for the entire disaster of Gallipoli: and his fall from grace after his cowardly inept command of a front line regiment and his cowardly retreat back to the safety of London:,… a year later, he is brought back into the cabinet again!… as Secretary of State for war! After he had ruined Britain's naval war effort in WW1!?? To deal with the Irish Question of Home Rule. This makes no fucking human sense whatsoever unless he was the illegitimate son of Prince Albert. Only the machinations of undead evil filth could make this happen. To be put into a position of power again!... When it had been a position of power in the war cabinet which he had bungled so badly that he had been forced to resign in shame makes no fucking sense! Yet Lloyd George did this. To a turncoat who had changed political parties! To a self-seeking incompetent insufferable asshole nobody liked and nobody could stand.

His sending a *volunteer* brigade of the 'black and tan' regiments into Ireland; meaning anyone who wanted to get paid money to kill people was hired with no questions asked of why they were joining; it was an assemblage of the worst, lowest racists, scum and thugs in England used to crush the rebellion again. This shows how the undead used Churchill *to escalate the already existing levels of human hatred and brutality and atrocity:* his sending the lowest worst inhuman brutalized murdering racist cowardly thugs of the English lower classes to kill whole villages and burn them to the ground, to kill innocent women and children *instead of fighting the real enemy who had guns*, created more hostility and hatred between the Irish and British than ever before.

His mishandling and bungling of this crucial political decision of British imperial policy set in stone the racial hatred and hate and anger and hate between the Irish and the British: first he tried outright brutal suppression: then, when that failed and he was forced into negotiations he gave ultimatums of imperial arrogance and brutality that were unmistakably the forerunner of total war against Germany: this included mass bombing from the air… and concentration camps of the entire population as in the Boer war, which meant the total systematic genocide of the Irish people….

In other words Churchill did not negotiate anything with Michael Collins. He refused to give one inch to the Irish demand for self-rule. He forced the Irish leader to accept an unacceptable treaty that caused him later to be assassinated because he had betrayed his people at the bargaining table. What the Irish didn't understand was that the alternative to the ultimatum was even more horrible and inhuman than the destruction of Ireland as a free nation… in fact it was the exact same inhumanity which Churchill and the undead accused the Germans of later in WW2: an accusation they are totally innocent of. In fact this new level of evil came from Winston Churchill himself… before World War Two had even begun… Six months after his fucking 'treaty' signed at the point of a gun it was rejected by most Irish republicans, Collins was assassinated for his betrayal of the movement and civil war broke out in Ireland all over again.

In other words: the *undead evil that was Winston Churchill* had come into a political situation that threatened to heal a longstanding racial war between the Irish and the British… and he re-opened that wound and made sure it would never heal again. And escaped all blame for what he had done.

This is one thing you need to recognize: the most evil filth like Rumsfeld and Cheney live charmed lives because they are so evil because they are being protected from harm by undead spirits because they are being controlled by undead filth: just like Churchill was protected all his fucking evil life because the undead were saving him for the most evil of all jobs: starting a second world war. This is why these things: these Rumsfelds and Cheneys and Churchills need to be recognized for what they are and killed before they can commit their evil… not afterwards when it is too late. This has to change: *it is time for good people to start killing evil people. Not the other fucking way around.*

The origin of this lie of Nazi atrocities: the bombing of London and the concentration camps of the Nazis; came from the evil mind of Churchill himself… *in the year of 1919...* Meaning it came from the undead who controlled Churchill like the puppet he actually was, and used him like the mouthpiece of filthy evil he was and will always be.

Because of this brutal fucker: who was so inhuman that even his own filthy wife of snob upper class whore to the rich and mighty couldn't stand his inhumanity and complained about his 'Hunnish ways' in how he dealt with the Irish and with the Suffragettes… in fact his brutal unfeeling way in dealing with every human being he came into contact with. What she was referring to were the propaganda lies the English war office had invented during the beginning of WW1 to paint Germany and the Kaiser and the German people as a throwback to Attila the Hun… as the most brutish unfeeling monsters on earth. What she was complaining about in all honesty was that Churchill was acting more brutally than the propaganda lies about Germans the British war dept had spread during WW1: that he was behaving more brutally than what the fucking British war propaganda posters accused the Kaiser of being during WW1!…

What she said of him was the truth. Churchill was the real monster of that era: not the Kaiser, not the Germans. The actual truth was that it was the British people who were the most brutish: not the Germans: it was the Brits who were the worse brutes: not the Huns. It was the British masses who had been more brutalized, dehumanized than any other race on earth because of the industrial revolution. It was the British who were even more brainwashed slaves than the Germans. Now… the Germans are more brainwashed than the British.

What is even more chilling is the undead voice of pure hatred towards humanity coming from this English rat, this toad, this mole, this mouth of the undead… the future portents of the two most inhuman aspects of WW2 had already been decided by these fucking undead turds who need to be killed and exterminated. The mass inhumanity of the concentration death camps of Stalin's Bolshevik empire… and the inhumanity of the western American/British use of mass air bombings killing millions of innocent people burning them to death crushing then to death as brutally and violently as possible. This possessed monster, already poisoned from birth, was foretelling what the undead were going to do to the human species in the near future… after they had succeeded in making human slaves build their own weapons of immolation and self-destruction. The undead were speaking through the mouthpiece of Winston Churchill in 1919: what the allied war effort would be in WW2… the most brutal inhuman mass slaughter of living people since the great war of 1914. . His threatening the leader of the Irish Michael Collins with total war: genocide; reveals who the real insane inhuman monster of WW2 was… he was already insane enough to threaten the Irish people with this kind of unheard of massacre in 1919… never mind what he did in 1940-45.

In 1924 again the same inexplicable thing happens as with Lloyd George: Baldwin the new Prime Minister of the Conservatives invites that rat Churchill into his cabinet as Chancellor of the *Exchequer*… (Remember he called his country estate *checkers*... now the ex-checker gets to be the *exchequer)* just as Lloyd George inexplicably invited Churchill to come into his liberal cabinet as Secretary of War… this makes no fucking human sense whatsoever unless he was Prince Albert's bastard son… Churchill was living

a 'charmed' life because he was more corrupt and evil than any other fucking politician in Britain. Churchill said it himself: " *Of course anyone can rat… but it takes talent to re-rat"* crowing in pride of his own self-confessed corrupt evil selfish motives as the most untrustworthy most incompetent degenerate asshole in the British cabinet.

And once in control of the nation's financial resources: he ruined the British economy and lost the savings of the British people and destroyed the financial stability of the British empire and sent them all to hell, into a depression which they never fully recovered from to this day… and escaped all blame and was never punished for his unspeakable evil which he committed with impunity all his dirty filthy miserable stinking pus-ridden life. This is not surprising when you look at how his Royal father wasted and lost money all his rotten life.

Then after being personally responsible for the national economic depression of England, he crushed the general strike supporting the starving coal miners and worsened the condition of misery and poverty of the English masses… his only fucking excuse he gave for this was that he had not been allowed to give the coal miners any generous offer by the cabinet… which is such a stinking self-serving lie: such a fucking bald-faced lie there are no words to describe the cunning evil liar he was. The fact is he was a viper lodged inside the English cabinet: the most evil of them all. It was Churchill and Churchill alone who was *personally* responsible for every catastrophe of his long career and of the intentional malevolent brutal inhumanity towards Mankind in lowering the ability of humans to regain any self-esteem and self-respect in that filthy industrialized slave system of the British fascist/govt/caste/class society.

His tactics never changed. His only tactic was a subhuman brutality: to beat you down until you are utterly destroyed: then talk to you as a lowly slave and then give you a token tuppence for your troubles and kick you out of his office. He never changed this tactic during his entire filthy evil life. And nobody speaks one word of this filth rotten asshole's life and what he actually was and did. After doing his damage he was out of office for ten years and languished in obscurity; hated, disliked by all the people of Britain: forced to

seek employment in America because nobody would give him the time of day in Britain. He became then what he had always been: a pariah: a hated outsider; an asshole who hated everyone and was hated by everyone. He resorted to the most scurvy underhanded forms of gaining money simply because he was poisoned by the most rotten undead ancestral filth of his genetic past. Painting forgeries of French impressionists and selling them, giving fraudulent self-serving lying speeches trying to cover up his role in the creation of the worldwide depression he was partially responsible for. His fakery became so outrageous he was hit by a car in New York. Even that he used for personal gain writing an article of how it felt to be hit by a car! Everything he touched and did, he turned into filthy self-seeking selfish cunning evil. He was the most brutal unfeeling inconsiderate asshole born. Every secretary and servant who came into contact with him reported the same thing of him: an inconsiderate, selfish, arrogant, stupid, inhuman, unfeeling brute.

And then while out of power: buying this huge expensive estate called Chartwell when he couldn't afford it… again his inner demons his own undead stinking filthy rotten undead ancestors; urging him on to re-live their own aristocratic lives through him. What was the meaning of that word *Chartwell*? The meaning screams out the undead presence of the invisible shit turds of Winston Churchill's dead ancestors… who *charted* out and planned Winston's entire life for him so *well*, that he never had to lift a finger himself to get where he wanted, who *charted* his descent into evil and insane madness so *well* and so cunningly: he never noticed he was being pushed into it. The name speaks of the deepest evil in the world controlling the life of this living boy: a deep *well* of pure evil; *charting* the life of the man who would be more personally responsible for more evil than almost any other human living in his time. Fulfilling the vision of H. G. *Wells* and of Orson *Wells* in his radio broadcast of Wells' 'War of the Worlds'. The war that happened was a war between the world of the undead and the world of the living. This is the true meaning of Well's title. Machines against Man. Mechanical insects against Man. The name of that estate which Churchill sold his soul to buy and maintain and preserve is not a fucking coincidence.

At the expense of his happiness, his marriage and his political career: that sick

diseased motherfucking asshole sold his soul to the satanic forces of evil… just keep up 'appearances' of a 'rich powerful lord' of the ancient times… Just to pay the fucking servants and keep up the fucking grounds of this monstrosity of egomania *Chartwell…* as his undead ancestors reveled in the royal 'gardens' of the estate: having come back into their proper upper class manor of aristocratic privilege and ease. How sick and possessed by the demons and filth of his undead ancestors this toad was is revealed by how enslaved he was to this piece of stinking property. He spent all of his money and time on it. He built brick walls with his own hands: the only fucking thing his brutish British soul was capable of. A Lord of the cabinet… working as a common bricklayer on his own estate. He spent a fortune improving the grounds, adding lakes and gardens; driven by the filthy evil of his dead ancestors that possessed and controlled him during his entire life to recreate an estate as close as possible to the huge estates they had once owned and lived in.

Churchill's entire life was *charted out* by the undead: it was so *well-charted* that his country estate was named *Chartwell.* It was so well charted that his personal advisor during WW2 was Lord *Cherwell.* Lord Cherwell, like Hitler was a vegetarian: as opposed to the beefeater and alcoholic bum; Churchill. They were complete opposites, but the undead made them the fastest of friends. Called 'the professor" for his scientific credentials and mathematical acumen; he interpreted financial information for Churchill: (Winston was a mongoloid idiot: couldn't add or subtract numbers). Cherwell charted out Churchill's responses and strategy for him because that insane drunken retarded bum could not think. Cherwell wrote out his speeches and counseled him about everything. This is just one example of why the undead must be exterminated. Their evil interference in human lives is an abomination that must not be tolerated ever again. 'Mon cher': Cherwell… Chartwell: His closest dearest friend, Cherwell, Charting out Churchill's entire stay in power, *Get it?* All of his views, his recommendations, everything was put into that fat blaggard's mouth by the undead via his most trusted advisor. Cherwell was one of the most evil filth that ever lived. He was directly responsible for the starvation of India during the enforced famine. He was a eugenicist and a white supremacist and racist. He was a Malthusian. He was a bigot: he kept Britain supplied with meat throughout the war while he himself was a

vegetarian. He was another puppet of the undead. The so-called 'friendship' between them was a complete orchestrated farce-fakery manufactured by the undead for their own secret cunning agendas and motives. This is why the undead must be killed DEAD.

So what did this brutish brute of fat corrupt asshole do in his ten years in obscurity? One Frenchman gives a telling glimpse of this pig, this inhuman turd: how he behaved at suppertime in front of an invited guest: not using a plate for his steak and kidney pie: the most unappetizing fat-filled glop known to mankind, but dumping the stuff into a bowl and shoveling it into his toothless maw with a spoon, while slurping brandy from a huge glass, taking puffs from his huge Cuban cigar and stuffing chocolates into his mouth *still full of meat pie.* Watching this bestial subhuman display of gluttony he exclaimed out loud in utter amazement: *'Mon Dieu, but this cannot be!'* Eisenhower himself related to his staff and demonstrated how Churchill drank his soup. 'Being short and blockily built, the P.M.'s chin isn't very much above the soup plate. He crouches over the plate, almost has his nose in the soup, wields the spoon rapidly. The soup disappears to the accompaniment of loud and raucous gurglings.'

The foulest evil inhuman poisoned fat pig: totally uncaring about his table manners: ranting on about the danger of approaching war when nobody in their right minds wanted another war. An out of touch undead thing: *repeating all the things he had done in exact duplicate how he had gotten into power before WW1*… reliving his entire life in political exile all over again; not changing with the changing times… Bought and corrupted by the focus group of Zionist Jewish bankers and the Czech govt to become the treasonous snake of a war-monger that would lead the western world into repeating the insane horrors of WW1 and worse.

What is particularly telling about the evil this undead instrument of worldwide evil is the complete reversal of the truth by the propaganda press of his day and of the entire 60 years after WW2: how the perception of the masses see Churchill as a man of peace warning of a coming war and trying to prevent it when the opposite is true. When he was actually the personal agent of the undead who sparked this war and escalated it into the global catastrophe it

became. Once back in power: as if by magic again… his entire message was the most brutal possible inhuman insistence of total destruction of the enemy regardless of outcome or circumstances. War to the death! Victory or death! War! War!

The sound of Churchill's voice tells us what this dead fat ugly filth actually was: the sound of his voice is a dead monotone; a dull droning *downwards* death knell of deadness; no life, no intelligence: just droning dulled brutish deadness. No inflections of life in his speech patterns. So dulled, so slow… so without any life; this poisoned puppet; this mouthpiece of death and destruction was sold to the masses by the Jewish controlled press and movies to the brainwashed masses as the greatest thing since sliced bread.

Once in power as PM of the War office cabinet, the first thing he did was to ruin the entire military campaign by expressly ordering the British commanders in France not to tell the French forces of their decision to retreat and ordering them to run for their lives to the beaches of Holland in Dunkirk… Or as he said when he told the general to '*advance to the rear'*…. This was his way of using words to hide from his British commander in the field the stinking coward he was and had always been.

Because of Churchill's intentional interference into the military expeditionary force in France: he was personally responsible for the British being trapped in Dunkirk. It was only Hitler's refusal to destroy the British forces that they escaped. And then it was the British people who saved that army: not the British navy because Churchill as 1st Lord of the Admiralty was not willing to risk his precious fucking Royal Navy to save the lives of thousands of English soldiers. It was on his direct orders that the Royal navy covered itself with shame in that fiasco as a cowardly thing to do. This fact is never even discussed or mentioned by the filthy rotten propaganda shit press of the world. The invasion of German troops into France was strictly the fault of the English and French decision to invade Germany first. This must be understood; up until then it was called 'the phony war'. But when the French and English moved to attack first, it became a real war… Let me repeat this: *if England and France had not attacked Germany by declaring war on Germany and massing their armies on Germany's border and invading*

Belgium when they thought the Germans had begun to move into Belgium: there would have been NO WAR AT ALL!

Hitler only mobilized his armed forces on the western front AFTER the French and English massed their huge armies at the borders of Germany and Belgium poised and ready to strike at Germany. As to Hitler invading Denmark Belgium and Holland… Hitler did this to lure the Allied French and English forces into Belgium so he could invade France and attack the two armies from the rear and cut them off from all support, surround them and defeat them: which was exactly what he did.

The point is that in the beginning of this war: every single fucking action that Hitler and the Nazi regime did in the West was a REACTION to the aggression of the Jewish-controlled English and French high command which was determined to get rid of this one perceptive leader who was telling everyone that the entire Jewish culture and race is an abomination and should be ostracized and thrown out of all human societies, nations and cultures. True: Hitler invaded Norway, Denmark, Belgium and Holland but… however, the fact is that Hiker was forced into it. Germany couldn't afford to allow the Allied forces to land anywhere they wanted to along the European coastline. The best way to secure their borders was to secure the coast against any invasion forces. The Germans were reading the British top secret messages at that time and they knew that Churchill was planning an invasion of Norway in order to cut off Germany's supply of Swedish iron ore: in fact the German invasion forces ran smack into the British forces bent upon the same mission. So the invasion of Norway cannot be used to blame Hitler as a madman who wanted to conquer the world: which was what Churchill and the PWE (*Public Warfare Executive*) ended up inventing as a reason for continuing a senseless war.

The fucking point of the 'phony war' was the inexcusable blunder and arrogance of these two nations: France and England; trying to gang up together against Germany assuming they would have an easy victory… massing their armies on the very edge of Germany's borders and neutral Belgium… and then calling anything Hitler did as an aggressive act: while

THEIR fucking massing of armies poised to invade Germany is *not even mentioned or listed as an aggressive act of war!?* BULL FUCKING SHIT.
In WW1: the very fact that both Russia and France began mobilizing in preparation to attack Germany without declaring war on Germany was JUSTIFIED REASON for Germany to declare war on both empires. This fact is filthily and evilly slithered past and never mentioned in all accounts of that war.

The point about WW1 and WW2 and Germany's moral and ethical responsibility in STARTING these wars: is that the moral and ethical responsibility and blame of the Allied powers for starting both these wars HAVE NEVER BEEN HONESTLY ADDRESSED and never honestly admitted to, and never faced and never discussed.

In both WW1 and WW2; the main blame of who was responsible for starting these wars rest solidly on the Allied nations: NOT Germany.

TRUE. The Kaiser used Austria's decision to attack Serbia as an excuse to go to war: <u>But</u>: if the Eastern Empire of Russia had not used Austria's declaration of war against the terrorist rogue state of Serbia to mobilize and go to war against both Germany and the Austrian Empire and invade all of friggin Europe! There would have been NO WORLD WAR AT ALL. The same was true of WW2: If England and France had not declared war on Germany using the squabble of the stolen Western Prussian lands to back up Poland: THERE WOULD HAVE BEEN NO WW2 AT ALL.

In fact: the invasion of Belgium and Holland's neutrality by the Nazis was only a feint to sucker the French and English to barge into Belgium; which they did only *a short 3-4 hrs after learning of the German forces* moving into Denmark and Holland.

The point is: if the French and English forces had not been so eager to attack Germany at the outset by going through Belgium: if they had not been planning on attacking Germany through Belgium, if they had not entered Belgium 3 hrs after the Germans moved… Hitler could not have attacked behind them and cut off their supply lines. There would have been no attack

through the Ardennes forest. There would have been no war against France and England. Putting two huge armies right up against Germany's boarders is an act of fucking WAR. The blame for starting WW2 and turning it into an actual conflict rests solidly on England and France: not on Germany.

The other fact which is strictly censored and kept out of conventional history is that the lowland nations of Belgium Holland and Denmark were Western Jewish owned controlled pro-English, Pro-French camps. They were not neutral at all. They were hostile towards the German cause because they were already embedded and poisoned by Jews controlling their financial and govt power centers.

The basic LIE which modern civilization tries to sell to rationalize the demonization of Hitler and Germany is that Jewish culture is not evil and is not corrupt. The basic lie which modern civilization tries to sell is that ALL ethnic racism and discrimination is evil. And because Germany, Hitler and the Nazis were anti-Jewish: they were in the wrong.

The truth is that Hitler was in the right. The truth is that anti-Semitism is good and right and just because the cultures of the Semites are rotten with undead evil through and through. The truth is that hating haters: and killing killers is GOOD. The truth is that Jewish culture and Judaism is the most evil filth on Earth and must be exterminated with extreme prejudice; not the people: *the culture*. The truth is that the Jewish culture and race are the chosen instrument of evil used by the undead to destroy humanity and all Life on Earth and for that reason alone they are to given a choice: either renounce your evil ways or be wiped out as the mortal enemies of all Humanity. The truth is; all avarice and greed is evil regardless of which culture it comes from. It just so happens that the Jewish culture is the worst. The truth is that any person who says he is a Jewish or a Jew can easily renounce their filthy evil culture by proving to decent people that they are capable of feeling love and are not harboring evil intentions towards those who want to wipe out evil. When GOOD Jews kill evil Jews: they will have proven themselves by their actions that they are indeed GOOD and not controlled by their stupid culture or their own ancestral undead filth. Thus far this has never happened. This applies to *all* civilized human cultures. The Jewish international banking

mafia *first*: then all the other evil rotten scum of every single elite power group *also*.

The truth is that the undead prevented Hitler from doing just that because the undead use the filthiest of the Jewish race to poison the rest of humanity with; spreading their evil scum filthy shit cultures of secrecy, cunning hoaxes, lies, hate, racism, pornography, swindles, comedy, avarice, greed, etc, etc, ad-vomit.

Even David Irving gives a slanted picture of Hitler stealing a march on England and France during the phony war by calling it an 'ugly surprise'. What was truly ugly were the two armies camped on Germany's border; two fucking coward nations afraid to make the first move and invade Germany: as they were planning on doing. What Irving does not mention is that the very fact of French and English armies massing at the very borders of Germany was *already a perfectly good justification for Germany to attack the allied armies without warning* as the best way of defending herself against two bullies begging for a fight. Remember; it was England and France who had declared war on Germany. Germany had no territorial quarrel with either of these two nations; Hitler had already reclaimed the German-speaking people of Alsace-Lorraine and brought them back into the Germanic fold. I mean what are you going to do with two invading armies poised on your border… invite them to tea? Let them attack you whenever *they* want to? Take you by surprise when you're not expecting it? I mean Jesus fucking Christ… the conventional bullshit of blaming everything on Germany and Hitler and glossing over all everything the Allies did is disgusting.

This is one ploy of evil which you should learn is a fake. The instant any evil shit tries to attack you or intimidate you by 'daring' you to be the first to be the aggressor, by 'daring' you to knock the chip off its shoulder… Don't knock the chip off his fucking shoulder. Just kill the motherfucker dead and be done with all his stupid bullshit, egoism, hate and aggression. Hitler did not do this because he was just as controlled and part of the undead orchestrated farce of that evil war as the Allied forces of evil assembled against him were. Hitler was not good: he was just a lesser evil. But the one fact which must be reiterated and repeated is this: all winners of any war are

always the *greater evil*. All losers of any war are always the *lesser evil*. This fact and dynamic is universally true throughout all human history *period*. There are no exceptions to this basic Principle because all the dynamics inside the negative-poisoned energy dynamic of human civilization are determined by the greater context of the Energy Field inside which they operate. The only time you can have any positive Energy winning over negative energy is when it exists OUTSIDE any larger sphere of negative Energy: or when it is more powerful than all the negative Energy surrounding it combined and can and does act independent of the negative shit surrounding it.

This is why cleansing yourself personally of as much negative evil as possible: healing yourself by getting rid of as many evil addictions and substances as possible is crucial for you the reader. The healthier and stronger you become: the better you can kill these negative evil scum; and the less openings and vulnerabilities they will have whereby they will try to corrupt, weaken and poison your central Life-Energy core. Hitler was demonstrably more humane and more Positive than the Allied French and English scum who tried to attack him.
Even after the humiliating shambles of Dunkirk; <u>which Churchill was personally responsible for</u>: Hitler offered England a wonderful magnanimous peace offer which was discussed by the British war cabinet. It was Churchill who shot it down. He was a paid goon to prosecute a war with Germany: that's all he was and he betrayed his own nation for personal gain and fame.

Hitler's mistake was he was too nice towards evil: he tried to be a nice guy and all he received back was betrayal, lies, hate and total war. If Hitler had been as ruthless as Churchill, not one English soldier would have been left of the British Expeditionary force and that would have been the end of England's bluster and the war, and if Churchill had still been in power and not canned and he bombed Berlin, the systematic German bombing of Britain's air force should have wiped out every military base in England. And if England had continued to blockade Germany; every submarine and bomber should have been sent to sink every fucking British military ship in the North Sea until the British navy was wiped out, and then Hitler should have invaded Britain, taken over the govt: canned the whole lot: deposed the royalty from their thrones and executed the entire banking establishment of the City of London

and the main evil of the Rothschild clan would have been exterminated and all of the wealth and power of the British Empire would have been in his hands and he would have dealt with all of the British territories and subjects decently… but he didn't: because he himself was a fucking Imperialist and a believer in the glory of the fucking British empire, and a racist and an ass-kisser of the corrupt rich elite.

All the bluster and political rhetoric about Germany regaining its lost lands from the Versailles treaty would have been a tempest in a teapot if England had not declared war on Germany. England could not save Poland from the German takeover of West Prussia: it was a done deal: it was over! Poland shrunk back to its original size before WW1. The true evil was Stalin who invaded Poland *after* Hitler had taken West Prussia back from the Poles. During the phony war, the stinking treaty with Poland that was used as an excuse for England and France to invade Germany and win a quick easy victory had been revealed to be a huge *political-strategic-military blunder*. The entire declaration of war by England and France against Germany was revealed to be a phony propaganda stunt which deteriorated into a phony war. Up in arms over Hitler's invasion of Poland? Bullshit.

Hitler stopped after he had retaken West Prussia. He could have invaded and conquered all of Poland *but he didn't*. With this one fact staring them in the face: that fucking warmongering blustering asshole of a Churchill and the French suddenly had no more reason to attack Germany… so what did they do? Instead of admitting they had been mistaken and that Hitler did not want to conquer all of Europe and the world: that his decision to invade Western Prussia had been justified: they kept their fucking armies right at Germany's border poised to attack. How long would any nation on earth endure and suffer this kind of threat without reacting? Hitler kept his temper. He did not allow this deliberate provocation to unhinge his faculties. He finally realized that these two blustering nations were going to wage war against Germany *regardless of what he did or didn't do*.

Churchill had exaggerated the amount of Germany's re-armament. It was only the speed and efficiency of the Nazi war machine that defeated these two corrupt Jewish controlled powers. Germany had been re-arming itself in the

previous year at a breakneck speed because Hitler had realized that all three powers: France, Stalin and Britain were in an arms race preparing for war and hoping to pounce on a defenseless Germany. He was not about to let that happen. Germany re-armed purely as a matter of self-survival: nothing more, as a defensive reaction: not as an aggressive act.

It was only after Churchill ordered his troops to invade Belgium that Hitler retaliated by striking them from behind *after* they had violated Belgium neutrality… and in spite of all Churchill's fuckups and his escalating the phony war into an all-out war… the conventional shit propaganda continues to ignore the factual evidence of what he actually did and praise him as the 'winner' of WW2… when he was the instigator of that pointless war and it was he who created that filthy global war and it was he who was personally responsible for refusing to end that war… which he could have easily done many times. It was Churchill who was personally responsible for escalating that war into the inhuman horror it became.

Winston Churchill was the most poisoned cunning fat war-monger in all England. The undead inside him drove him to spreading a conception of war never before imagined or seen in human history; as a vision of total annihilation and destruction … and when his predicted vision of the future came to pass in a few short years… nobody noticed that it was he who had personally brought about this horror by his every fuckup and interference and bungling… Why? Because he was being controlled by undead malevolent evil ghouls: that's why. His demonizing of the progressive Hitler and the healthy young people of Germany as the most evil nation *and culture* on Earth, as the most evil tyranny in human history… this political propagandist of monstrous evil and monstrous lies: backed by the most cunning Jewish evil war profiteers and bankers: funded and controlled by the richest filthy evil Jews in the world; the most racist evil corrupt Jewish scum on earth… succeeded in reversing the perception of the actual truth into the opposite of what is actually true… This monstrous foul big lie that he sold to the western world outside of Germany… set the world onto the opposite course of Good, of Health and Honesty. It set the world onto the course of nuclear atomic self-destruction and nuclear radioactive poisoning of the entire world. It set the world, the living earth onto a downward spiral of death instead of an upward

living growth. It destroyed the gentle British Empire and replaced that empire with the brutish callous American Empire of gluttony, greed and the Jewish Zionist domination of mankind and the satanic worship of *money.* It created a racial war between Jews and Germans and escalated it into a global insanity beyond human understanding. All of it was and is being controlled from the top down by undead filth; *who will be permanently exterminated with extreme prejudice.*

The fact that Churchill was controlled by the worst undead evil is proven by how he reversed the truth as it is happening. Churchill's turning the phony war into a world war of total annihilation was not the 'finest hour' of British history: it was the most horrible, the worst hour of that poisoned corrupt evil island. This fucking propaganda pig of a turd sold the worst as being the best. Let's all kill every German until they're all dead or until we're all dead! Mass genocide on both sides! Hate the enemy! Demonize your enemy! They're not human! Don't talk to your enemy: just kill them until they surrender in abject fear and terror! Bomb them into destruction until millions die! All that matters is winning! An insane megalomaniac accusing the sane intelligent Hitler of his own sickness is the common tactic of the undead: reverse everything! Have the sickest most insane most puffed up toad of an egomaniac accusing the most selfless patriot of exactly what *he* was guilty of. This is exactly what evil Jews have done since WW2: accuse intelligent, unprejudiced people of racism and hate speech when it is they who are the racists and hate-mongers.

Winston was a monomaniac about *first creating*…. and then winning the global war; *at all costs*… a war which he had fomented and started and pushed for. Winning what? The leftovers of an insanity that was so destructive: it dehumanized the entire human species; it did not win anything; it lost everything worth living for. Instead of winning: the winners lost their own humanity forever and ever. They lost all right for them to live… yet these filth continue to exist and hiding secretly in their realm of the undead: they must be exterminated. so that life can grow unpoisoned by them.

That fat fucker Churchill insisted that his own children fight the Germans with carving knives from the kitchen rather than 'surrender'… while he himself hid

in the bowels of the London underground subway system drunk out of his mind; terrified of being caught and killed for the filthy evil he was committing.

The same message of fighting to the death, to the last woman and child was being ranted in Germany by Hitler to the German brainwashed masses: death before dishonor: all German must fight to the death before allowing the enemy to trample the sacred soil of 'der Faterland'… Nobody asked these two fucking poisoned instruments of undead evil; these two mouthpieces of undead hate and racism exactly what they were fighting for… what good it does to fight your enemy until everyone is dead… to preserve what?… an empty land devoid of all life? Preserve what?... Death? Nobody in human civilization bothers to notice that in WW2 and every other war in human history there were no good guys or bad guys: just insane drugged brainwashed naked apes killing each other for no reason except being poisoned by their own undead ancestors.

That is exactly what these undead turds managed to do: manipulate hundreds of millions of insane brainwashed human puppets into pre-serving death before serving life. Reversing their natural function and priorities and value systems, *and in doing so corrupting themselves forever.*

Churchill's fucking propaganda bullshit about Hitler invading England was just one more bit of Churchill's relentless ruthless brutal indoctrination, terrorization and brainwashing of the English masses and the escalation of hostilities into the realm of total unreal horror and insanity. He confesses his genocidal intent openly in private but never in public:

"*You must understand that this was is not against Hitler or National Socialism but against the strength of the German people who must be smashed once and for all, regardless if it is in the hands of Hitler or a Jesuit priest."*

Churchill was stating the brutal truth that it was a racial war: Jews against Germans. This is the problem with these fat fuckers like Churchill: ruthless war-mongers are the most evil corrupt ruthless brutal evil filth in the world… fighting a decent upright honest military and German people who are not as

brutal and inhuman and corrupt and evil as that fucker Churchill was... The only way that propaganda lying shit turd of an asshole could keep up the charade of it being a moral war of 'good against 'evil'… that stinking raving hatemonger along with the Jewish controlled press and media had to demonize all Germany and Hitler as the most evil monster who ever lived… and that is a lie; it actually was a war of evil against GOOD.

The problem with the British and American and Jewish war propaganda which has been since embedded into myth… is that the historical facts of WW2 are the complete opposite of what this war-mongering insane jackass was blaring during the war. His own lies are so enormous a distortion of the truth… the British and American war propaganda was so glaringly false; that the fight to revise this bullshit will never end until the truth triumphs over lies and Churchill is publicly exposed to the entire world as the evil shit he actually was.

The other glaring telling truth between good and evil is revealed in Hitler's secretaries… all of which even after the war had been lost, and the propaganda brainwashing of Germans had been installed and the indoctrination of Germany had turned this brainwashed mass of fucking stupid idol worshipping jackasses into servile capitalist pigs... Even after decades of the entire world propaganda demonizing Hitler as the most evil monster who ever lived… In spite of the fact that it was and still is forbidden to say anything good about Hitler in Germany… *every single one of Hitler's secretaries remained loyal to Hitler after his death and still retained their love and respect for Hitler as a human being…* In the middle of a catastrophic war he was losing, even then Hitler never lost his humanity. He always treated his secretaries decently and with consideration… while on the other side of the war: every single secretary of Churchill… even though this fuckup is touted as 'winning the war' and has been turned into a fucking shit-filled legend… every single one of Churchill's secretaries after the war continued to detest him and despise him for the brutal ruthless inhuman, inconsiderate thug and pig which he was until the day he died.

Now here is the bullshit injected into the truth: their own secretary admitted that both of the Churchills were selfish… and then she added… *"But perhaps they had to be…"*

Their secretary said this an excuse, trying to cover up the obvious truth; desperately trying to excuse the inexcusable; because the naked truth is so god-awful, so inexcusable… the apology of a slave for its master; needing to rationalize away what cannot be hidden, in order to bolster the politically correct whitewashing and worship of these upper class turds.

The answer is never given… just WHY did these two spoiled rotten, subhuman pieces of shit "have" to be selfish? What fucking royal higher authority required these two most privileged pieces of upper class shit to be selfish? Who told them they 'had' to be selfish? Who was the force or power making them be so disgustingly selfish? Why was it allowed for them to be selfish to this subhuman degree and nobody else? Why did these fucking servile little stinking apologists continually excuse, forgive and cover-up every single flaw and failing of these upper-class pieces of stinking shit?... This defending of the upper class by the lower class is why the entire human species is doomed if it does not wake up and stop tolerating this kind of unforgivable behavior in anyone regardless of class, status, power, color, race or ethnic background. This blind eye to all the evils of the upper class and all the evils of civilization comes from the undead controlling every living human to tolerate the worst evil and do nothing about it. For this alone they need to be exterminated with extreme violence and killed <u>dead</u>.

The contrast between Hitler and Churchill is huge. Before the war: Hitler was so good a host that people from all around the world came to visit him and were impressed by how hospitable and charming he was. Churchill never cared for another human being except himself… and neither did his wife. Both were selfish pigs… and cats. Everybody knew Churchill had no friends: as Bernard Shaw's famous telegram mentions when he invited the Prime Minister to the opening of his new play; Major Barbara.

"Have reserved two tickets for first night. Come and bring a friend; *if you have one."*

Another telling proof of how inhuman these two possessed undead shells were: they signed their letters to each other not as human beings but Winston signed his letters with the sketch of a pig and she signed her letters with the sketch of a cat. They argued and fought all the time like cats and dogs. They hated each other. They never shared a bedroom with each other. Winston was only allowed to her bed by written invitation alone. This kind of sick, evil, ancient, undead, inhuman aristocratic behavior is not normal or good or healthy. A pig and a cat: constantly squabbling and arguing and writing letters to each other and not sharing a bed together so they never slept with each other… and the fucking shit propaganda tries to present this as a loving marriage? You want to call this stinking evil sick filth love? Then you are even sicker and even more bereft of love than these two cold calculating evil selfish assholes were.

What was the religious hymn sung in the Sunday sermon when FDR and Churchill met on deck of the battleship the Prince of Wales? "*Onward Christian soldiers marching on to war*" Why? The undead were having their private secret joke… The decision of the undead to get Christianity to destroy itself…manipulating millions of Christians into killing other millions of Christians! Destroying the religious integrity of Christianity forever. Oh what fun! To so fool these stupid living shells into murdering each other in the name of Jesus by the tens of millions!!! Even the Dark Ages were not that insane; when Christians fought Muslims; at least Christians didn't massacre each other! A World War fought by two sides sharing the same religion! Using this fucking excuse of religious differences to hate and kill each other for thousands of years and when that no longer works, another stupid fucking excuse is easily invented so millions of people sharing the same religion start killing each other! Oh what short-lived memories these fools have! On with death for all Mankind!! Let this fat pork of a Churchill pig be suckered into giving away his fucking British empire for a few rotten obsolete useless WW1 destroyers; which had to be junked anyways because they were so old and out of date they were useless.

Just before America officially joined Britain in a world war, that diseased undead turd Churchill suffered a heart attack which almost killed him dead… then near the end of the war he contracted pneumonia and almost died again in

Tehran… but he didn't die: the undead filth inside him weren't finished using him to commit further evil… this dead rotten thing almost died many times but the undead scum kept the physical shell of this rotten toad alive; just like they did with Dick Cheney.

What died when Churchill finally suckered the Americans into his personal vendetta against Hitler was the last faint glimmer of human feeling in his rotten poisoned soul, the last humanity of this fat pus-filled thing disappeared and all that was left of this foul inhuman toad for the rest of its rotten filthy life was a miasma of ancestral undead ghouls controlling this thing until it finally died as a senile, rotting, bloating corpse that was so ugly, so disfigured and fat, no human words can describe it. Why? Because of what he did and had done during his life. Because of his personally escalating a phony unnecessary war into the insane horror it became.

The Americans robber baron elite were not in the slightest interested in joining the British stupid idiots in killing anyone except as a way to profit from the disaster as they had in WW1… meaning their policy was purely the policy of their war profiteers who owned and controlled the American corrupt govt. This endemic embedded corruption existed long before Eisenhower and his personally escalating that corruption into the military-industrial complex which it later became after WW2. Remember: the history of human civilization is a continual slide into ever-increasing evil; corruption and mass death, destruction, killing and mass horror. The war profiteers on the American side finally maneuvered Japan to attack Pearl Harbor after imposing an oil embargo on Japan which was the economic equivalent of an official declaration of war… Especially since the Americans knew Japan was in the middle of its own war in its invasion and conquest of China… and just at the most crucial of times: the American assholes decided to cut the oil lifeline which Japan needed not only for its industrial survival but to continue prosecuting the racist war of Asians killing Asians; as the westerners, the Christians were also doing on the other side of the world…

By this underhanded secret hidden foul way; America whitewashed the robber baron war profiteers and banking mafia of their hidden agenda to profit from both sides of this totally unnecessary war… The point is these rotten

grubbing money merchants of death and destruction were and still are all controlled by their own ancestral undead who systematically poison them from birth onwards until they die physically as corrupt obedient servants of the undead. This is the only logical explanation of what happened and what is still happening: and until you fucking dumbed down idiots wake up and realize this: you will continue to be the pawns of the undead until you die and become an undead slave to their further evil horror and undead filth.

Another example of this filthy toad's corrupt sick life was his lifelong addiction cigars, food and especially to alcohol. Churchill was a lifelong alcoholic. He had half a bottle of Scotch before he got out of bed… *at 2 PM in the afternoon!* During WW2 for lunch he generally had an entire bottle of champagne… and then a massive dose of brandy… and then conked out drunk on the couch. Keep in mind he went to sleep at 3 in the morning or at 6 in the morning so that what they called 'lunch' for Churchill was actually his fucking breakfast. When he woke up from his drugged dazed state after his second massive alcohol fix… he sipped whiskey mixed with water all fucking day until suppertime; glass after glass after glass, nonstop… then for supper he usually had another bottle of champagne and another massive dose of brandy… and then go on sipping his whiskey and soda for the rest of the fucking night.

Churchill was a lifelong drunken bum: He was a lifelong alcoholic: he got drunk every day and night of his life: he got drunk every day and every night during that evil filthy war, and after the war also… because it was the only way this insane toad of an evil filth could stomach the horror of what he was doing and had done and the only way this poisoned toad of the undead: this instrument of poisoned evil could exist with without committing suicide…

The only way he could live with himself was to drug himself with alcohol because he was being poisoned by the undead specters of his own ancestral undead filth; he poisoned and deadened himself so he wouldn't be aware of how much he was being poisoned by undead ghouls, *so he wouldn't be aware of what he was actually doing…* It was the only way the undead could keep their control over him. By keeping him addicted to alcohol, food, tobacco, and power they kept him deadened to all of his better instincts; this is how the

undead work. Even more incredible, during the war his doctor prescribed *cocaine lozenges* for him. Not only was he drugged by alcohol, cigars, food, wine, power, war, killing, chaos… he was being kept drugged on a cocaine high: popping cocaine lozenges anytime he wanted more energy. This explains how his all-night dissolute lifestyle and his paranoia about being bombed. How this mixture of drugs did not kill him is a fucking miracle. It explains his heart attacks during the war. The undead had to keep him so drugged that he would never regain sanity and end the war: so he would never accept any of the 17 German peace proposals during the war. Both Churchill and Hitler had personal physicians to keep them poisoned and drugged throughout the war. Churchill's personal doctor had to prescribe sleeping potions just so he could conk out. He was drugged night and day by so many drugs mixed together it would have killed anyone else who didn't have the constitution of an ox.

Another telling exposure of how evil this sick toad actually is after losing the election and being forced out of power after the war, during a card game someone made a flippant remark about suicide to which Churchill savagely interrupted not to make fun of something like that… It turns out that after losing his fucking position as war leader and PM; he had become so despondent, so depressed that he couldn't go near a window or a railing for fear of flinging himself off the ledge and killing himself. This exposes the inner truth of what this undead evil thing was. He was so addicted to power that living without it was like trying to live without his brandy and champagne and cigars and the adulation of pretty young girls; in fact life without the ultimate drug of absolute power was not even worth living. Can anyone imagine this? No. The point is: only the most corrupt power-mongers even want power, and only the most evil filthy corrupt power-mongers attain power. Only living shells possessed by undead filth who are addicted to power, to the power over living human souls want that kind of power in politics. The point is: trying to understand Churchill's suicidal depression after the war was won cannot be understood by any human being that is not as evil and possessed by undead demons as this fat toad was. Any normal human being would have been ecstatic at the fighting and killing being over and being able to go back to enjoying their lives without being bombed and attacked every day. But Churchill was not human: he was a zombie drone:

which had been programmed for a mission of evil: and the instant that evil mission was over… the human part of that drone wanted to commit suicide because the iron undead will pushing it into committing abomination after abomination had been momentarily lifted… *and suddenly the slave-soul had nothing left to live for* because it was living for *death*: not for Life, it was living for *war* not for peace, it lived for *power* not for human equality and freedom; it lived for *evil* not for GOOD. If you had won a world war and were no longer Prime Minister and could play cards and drink champagne and brandy and be surrounded by pretty girls and be admired and worshipped and adored by everyone around you… would you want to jump off a ledge, or out of a window because you were no longer Prime Minister anymore!?? *Or did he miss his cocaine lozenges?*

Do you have any conception of how infantile, how maudlin this is? How full of shit it is? How self-pitying it is? How selfish and self-serving this is? How divorced from all reality it is? So now having time to spend with his family meant nothing at all to him? Fuck his children and his wife: he wanted to kill himself because he was the most spoiled rotten toad in England and if he couldn't be Prime Minister and the apple of everyone's eye and leading a huge war effort… why he didn't want to go on living any more! Gosh the poor little fucking baby… the poor little fucking ruthless, mass-murdering, callous, cold, arrogant reptile of a toad-baby…

This is what happens to you when you are given everything in your life without earning it; this is what happens to you when you never had to work for anything in your life. This is what happens to you when you have everything done for you by slaves, this is what happens to you when your toothpaste is squeezed out onto your toothbrush for you, so you never have to squeeze your own toothpaste. This is what happens when you develop such a egomaniacal, arrogant self-image of yourself as a god, as being above all humanity that nothing else matters but the ultimate power of social status and position. Is this something to be admired? No it is not. It is something to be reviled and despised. Why did Churchill so desperately need it? Because he had nothing else; because he was an empty shell, a walking zombie used by the undead.

Would you want to live like this rotten fat pig lived? Is the thing called 'Winston Churchill' a healthy living example of how the best of humanity should live?

No: he was not a healthy example of how to live; he was the worst Winston Churchill was the unhealthiest example of how to live in the British Empire. Just as the rotting crippled corpse called Roosevelt was the unhealthiest example of how to live in America… just as Stalin was the unhealthiest example of how to live in the Russian empire.

Yet the stinking propaganda machines of civilized evil continue to parade these three sick evil criminal monsters as 'great leaders' and these three things continue to be worshipped and idolized by every brainwashed imbecile in the western world.

This stupidity must be stopped

Another telling proof of how evil this fat pig was: was his total incompetence as a prime minister during WW2; his deputy minister Attlee was the actual intelligent decisive competent person who ran and managed the cabinet and made the decisions running the war effort… Churchill was merely the talking head: the figurehead of this evil foul snake of imperial rotten filth that had been taken over by the Jewish Zionist banking mafia. Churchill's lazy bumbling procrastination in making any decision and Attlee's crisp decisiveness is incisively described by the undersecretary who served under both of these men and proof that all conventional history is a pack of lies.

Another example of the rotten incompetent stupidity of this arrogant racist brutalized fat toad was his interference in the military running of the war from the beginning, until finally the Americans and Eisenhower wrested all military decisions out of his hands and kept him out of the loop, as it were; not feeding him any information.

But this did not stop him from trying to fuckup everything at the last moment… no sir… just before D-Day when all the plans had been laid… that arrogant prick came up with an alternative to the landings in Normandy… the undead shit hiding inside him: that fucking 'Duke of Marlborough' was still

hankering to re-live his 300 year-old military escapades in Europe. He wanted the allied forced to land in Spain! Not in Normandy. This proved the ultimate provocation for the chief of the imperial general staff Alan Brook. Brook would brook no more interference in the war effort anymore by this fucking incompetent toad. Churchill wanted the allies to invade Europe by invading Spain and then southern France instead of Normandy! The next morning Churchill adverted to his plan and Brook began a factual, faultless logical analysis of all the cons *against* Churchill's madcap idea; destroying Churchill's entire idea point by point, coldly and efficiently… and after he was finished: he looked at Churchill and said: *"Now Prime Minister: I'm going to tell you what I think about your wasting of the time of my staff on absurd and irresponsible irrelevancies of this kind… at a time when we are trying to conduct the invasion according to principles which we have all… you not least… have established and agreed upon for some time…"* and continued to rebuke Churchill and his stupid plan and his meddling until the fat toad was completely humiliated in front of the entire staff.

Did this bother Churchill? What? After being reviled and rebuked all his fucking life by his own father and mother and all the boys and teachers of Harrows where he suffered all the harrowing experiences of being beaten and all the other abuse he had suffered throughout his evil damaged life? It didn't bother him one fucking bit; he was used to abuse; he was an insensitive toad.. Brutality was normal for him. That was how brutal, unfeeling and evil he had become and was.

Another example of how totally the evil, stupid and disgusting the British system of fucking 'monarchy' and 'nationalism' is was Churchill's addiction for notoriety and attention and fame. He decided if he couldn't fuckup the plans for D-Day then maybe he could get some propaganda shit press coverage by going himself personally to witness the invasion. Eisenhower became furious with that interfering fat jackass and refused to allow him on any ship in the invasion force. Churchill impudently and arrogantly claimed his right to being on board a ship of the Royal Navy which was not under the direct command of the American general. The king heard of this and decided that he wanted to go also. *"I was a naval office dammit; if Winston can damn well go then I can also..."*

The king finally told Churchill; "*Look if you go… I go…"* to which Winston responded in his fucking act of humble dutiful servant of British servility to this aristocratic token of royalty; *"It's much to dangerous for you, your royal highness.'* The king replied *'Look: if it's too dangerous for me then it's too dangerous for you and you're more important for this war than I am."* This stopped the asshole from going for exactly 6 days. He finally managed to persuade the king to allow him to cross the channel for a brief visit to Montgomery's headquarters. None of the generals liked this because if Churchill had been killed on their watch they would have been in deep trouble. They detested that toad's interfering meddling tactic of making himself a continual nuisance underfoot which was how that fucking ass behaved his entire life.

This episode in Churchill's life underlines the basic evil stupidity of all monarchical privilege and authoritative power. The assumption that the head of state must be preserved and protected… at the cost and regardless of the cost of all the millions of worthless slaves being exploited and used by the state… the fucking king must not be killed! The fucking prime minster must not be killed!

All the other motherfuckers can be killed dead
De're not da rulers: Fuck dem… dey don't count
What counts is keeping da head of da state safe
While all da udders are bombed and die
Now dats a real intelligent fucking way of national pride; ignoring the value of human life! The lives of millions of people mean nothing!

The exact same insanity was being enacted on the German side… it didn't fucking matter if ten million or all the 70 million Germans were killed dead dey don't count… what was really fucking 'important was keeping da fucking Fuehrer safe from all harm! Now dat's a real fucking intelligent way of preserving da German super race so day can dominate and conquer da whole wide world!

The same insanity was going on in the Russian empire… it didn't matter how many millions of Russians were killed and died of cold hunger starvation brutality, disease, war, waddever… Who cares… nobody… more fodder for

da war machine… lets kill as many fucking stupid subhuman slaves as we can! As long as da fuckin Stalin wasn't killed dead… dats wad matters in war!

They don't notice the illogical fallacy *embedded* in their fucking cultural 'national' brainwashing. They're much too fucking stupid to refuse to obey their fucking authority figures.

And so the millions of fucking Russian subhuman slaves and German subhuman slaves and English subhuman slaves and American subhuman slaves went on a killing spree that lasted for five fucking years… and nobody noticed that by doing these horrible things to each other; they were doing it to themselves… they were being *permanently dehumanized, down into even lower levels of brainwashed stupidity, corruption, servility, slavery and evil.* As they died in the millions, to protect the very masters who sent them to their fucking deaths and condemned them to die at the hands of other subhuman slaves… when all these fucking imbeciles had to do to stop the madness was to shoot their masters dead: shoot Hitler Churchill Stalin and Roosevelt Dead… and your fucking troubles are over. Recognize who the war mongers are and kill them dead. End result: PEACE; no war.

The killing of those four rotten assholes would have saved the lives of 50 million human beings who were a million times healthier and more deserving of life than these mass murderers. But nooo! The farce of undead shit controlling living humans without any of them being aware they are being controlled continues to this day. When will the human species wake up and realize what is being done to them? If you don't then you are fucked.

The insanity of nationalism and the blind obedience to authority pre-empting the value of human life has already been demonstrated in two world wars. The insanity of capitalist mass manufacturing industrialized civilization placing the value of human life above all other forms of life on earth has already been demonstrated by the destruction of eco-systems and the systematic pollution and degradation of all human environments all over the world.

Has this stopped the human species from repeating its past mistakes and idiocies? No…. Why not you motherfuckers? Ask yourselves why you are supporting and abetting what you already know is evil. Ask yourselves why the most evil people in the world always organize themselves better than any decent honest motive in human souls which is not evil. What is stopping all decent human slaves from organizing yourselves against the top elite who own and control you and *who you know* are evil?

Another filthy example of the pure evil of Churchill was his famous 'naughty document' where Churchill and Stalin carved up Europe: between them behind closed doors, with Churchill giving most of Europe to Stalin. The 'naughty document' a small piece of paper which Churchill had personally written in his sloppy almost illegible script and handed it to Stalin nonchalantly *in public, with everyone watching*… on the paper was written a list dividing 5 European countries into political 'spheres of influence'… Stalin took the paper: looked at it: it was quite clear as to how the two had agreed to carve up Europe after the war and handed it back to Churchill without comment… Nervously, Churchill finally said to Stalin:. "*Maybe we should destroy this paper… because people will later think how easily and cynically we decided the fate of millions of people."*

Stalin replied with complete indifference… "No… it's your paper, since *someone in London* is thinking about that, why should you destroy it? Just take it away with you."

First the fact that Stalin's power came from the point of a gun and not from public opinion made him despise the western scum for his fear and guilt of being discovered. Stalin's masses were sealed off from the western corruption of mass media and corporate robber barons. He wasn't worried about any news coming from Yalta into his empire that would reveal his true nature. He had 100% control over the media of the Russian empire: Churchill did not have that kind of power. He was forced to play a 2-faced role: one for the cameras, and the other face to be kept hidden from the western press. In this tiny personal exchange between these two diseased evil sick monsters; these mass murderers, these despots and dictators of eastern and western

civilization, an entire world of hidden evil *is* finally revealed by Stalin's cryptic comment:

" Someone in London"

Stalin as a Russian Jew recognized the lurking hidden evil power of the Jewish master who controlled Churchill; and knew Churchill for what he was; a little terrified obedient mouse under the thumb of Rothschild: Stalin knew Rothschild held that little fat toad's balls in his hands and could crush him any time he wished if he were so disposed to. That was his indirect cryptic reference to *"someone in London"* That meant the City of London; which was still the financial capital of the world and the man who owned and controlled that inner city, and that meant the owner of the bank of England who controlled that entire financial capital of the world, which was the Rothschild dynasty of filth sick greedy Jews who had been in control of capitalism long before the Bolsheviks had wrenched power from them in Russia when they were being funded and aided by the Jewish capitalist scum of the west who sent envoys with millions of dollars to the Reds and sent convoys of ships to Russia and organized the rebuilding of their factories of mass death and basically organized and built the base of Stalin's entire 'industrial revolution' for Stalin… thinking to takeover Russia in the cunning plan to put him under their sway as they had systematically done to all the other western nationalized powers…

What they the western Jewish banking mafia had not anticipated was that they were dealing with another Jew: not with a non-Jew, as they had with all their other successful secret sly takeovers of the national banks and economies and nations… In Stalin they met their match in cynical cunning evil and ruthlessness… however what Stalin lacked was the longevity of the western Jewish banking mafia… they had set up their systematic plans for the takeover of the entire world on a long time-perspective which spanned generations. Stalin's greedy grab for power was a short-lived affair. Stalin had no interest in who would come after him to preserve and expand the Russian empire he had stolen from Lenin by poisoning him to death: he was a Jewish criminal murdering thug who was only interested in his own evil life and nothing further. The western Jewish criminals had a dynastic culture that was based upon thousands of years of cunningly gaining power and wealth and building

up a Jewish population of lower class slaves in the attempt to insert themselves as masters of the lands they invaded and infiltrated… slowly… cunningly entering the most corrupt professions and occupations possible… which is to say the most crucial positions of power in every society. All the western Jews did to Stalin was place an embargo on trade, isolate his empire from the rest of the world and outwait him… until the isolated thing that was a huge part of the world in fact the largest empire on earth… died of isolation, of loneliness, it died of neglect, by being cut off from the rest of the world.
If you want to understand the existence of undead ghouls: compare the lives of Ivan the Terrible the first Tsar of Russia and Stalin… they are virtually the same. They are so eerily similar that the only difference is the different levels of technology which existed in these two historical time frames. Stalin's son; his heir was killed. So was Ivan's son. Ivan invented the use of the secret police to terrorize his entire realm. So did Stalin. After Ivan's first wife died he became an inhuman monster. So did Stalin. Ivan murdered killed own people; so did Stalin. The undead ghouls who poisoned the Life of Ivan the Terrible were the exact same undead ghouls who put Stalin into power and poisoned him. This is true not just of Stalin and Ivan the Terrible but of all living humans. All living people are infected and poisoned by the undead.

Then there is the coffin nail of Churchill's and the British empire's role; and their guilt in creating a World War out of nothing: using the 'defense' of Polish national sovereignty as the excuse to start World War. Having already conceded the eastern part of Poland to Stalin before the war had ended… Churchill then allowed Stalin to take over all of Poland… and there that fat motherfucker sat: having lost his token excuse for starting WW2 after fighting the wrong dictator: after demonizing the wrong man and the wrong race and the wrong nation and the wrong culture… after spreading filthy propaganda lies about Germany and Hitler and the Nazis all over the world… and then watched Stalin coldly take over more than half of Europe in one gulp of pure territorial greed and ruthlessness that made his level of aristocratic ruthlessness look like a laughingstock compared to Stalin's…. The miscarriage of his birth and the miscarriages of his entire life had finally led up to the pinnacle of the miscarriage of Justice, Fate, Karma, Sanity and Humanity in the miscarriage of WW2

That drunken fat fucker had backed the wrong race. He had backed Jews against Anglo-Saxons of his own blood. He had betrayed his own English heritage; the Jewish blood in his ancestry had poisoned him completely while the English undead rot had been neatly used and cast aside whenever it was not convenient for the massive undead evil hidden in the world. He had betrayed the human species on so many levels and in so many ways: his list of fuckups had mounted to such an enormous monstrous incalculable level of evil that no human brain can grasp it or even realize what this thing, that had once been an innocent baby, had been twisted into. And to cap it off,: his one token lie which he had desperately tried to save in order to save his own face from shame every time he looked in mirror and saw nothing but the raw stupidity of a British bulldog: the stupidest animal on earth and the ugliest… the one thing he tried to save: the nation of Poland from the grasp of the evil totalitarian Bolshevik Russian Jew Stalin, was swept away from him and he had nothing left to be proud of anymore. The instant the World War ended he was voted out of office. Nobody in their right minds in England wanted that colossal fuck-up, that arrogant colossal boorish thug in power during peacetime. Did this stop that fat toad of a monster? No. Instead he tried to use his own fuckup as a lever to get himself back into power… warning the world all over again for the 3rd time on his rotten war-mongering political career about the need to prepare for war all over again! Ranting about the dangers of Bolshevik Russian evil instead of Nazi evil! Er… you know: the friendly 'uncle' Stalin whom he had been becoming fast 'friends' with at the end of WW2 and liking him more and more?... Somehow clashes with this last bit of bullshit this British shit took on as his 3rd religious crusade of war-monger extraordinaire. But this time the Jewish bankers were not funding him anymore and the Americans didn't care what this fat fuckup did or said: since they had gotten their pound of flesh and the British Empire was an empty shell stripped of everything it had once represented by the Americans and FDR's concerted conspiracy to destroy it. Churchill the great fucking war-monger… that is until Stalin cold-shouldered him after taking all he could get and told the Americans to go fuck themselves. Ah, the ungratefulness of thieves; each one trying to grab for as much power and world domination as they can. Each empire pointing the finger of blame at the other. The farce of the good and the bad and the ugly and the stupid: being used to kill and destroy all the Beauty of the Living Earth, used to kill every beautiful inner

soul and every beautiful living body until the entire human species becomes a morass of ugliness and corruption.

Churchill managed to scrape his way one last time back into power in England and ruined the British postwar recovery for sure so Britain would never recover from the evil this traitorous monster had done to his own people and his own class and his own govt and his own empire…

What about Churchill's own personal realization and rationalization of the fuckup he was personally responsible for? His own father had predicted his future as a wastrel long before he was ever elected into office with his mother's help as a politician. He failed to mention this faux pas to the rest of the 'free world' which actually was not free: because it had been under the thumb of the Jewish mafia criminals of the Rothschilds for a century before WW1 had been orchestrated by them to increase their power and world domination… He, that fat filthy fucking toad failed to mention his colossal fuckup for the simple reason that the Jewish bankers of England owned him: they owned his filthy rotten traitorous arrogant racist bigoted scum-ridden soul, and he could not afford to let the world know of this: otherwise his fucking worldwide 'fame' as the Winston; the 'winner' of World War Two would be forever blemished with the inconvenient ugly truth that he had been only a minor pawn in the biggest evil power-grab undertaking on earth: and that he had been duped and fooled not only by Stalin but by Roosevelt also… that these two scoundrels had neatly edged the British empire and all of its power and prestige and former glory out of existence… and left Churchill holding a bag of shit: a destroyed England, a destroyed Europe and a destroyed world and a terrorized insane mass of subhuman slaves who still didn't realize or understand how easily they had been brainwashed into killing each other by the millions in order to keep the fucking upper crust of Churchill's class still in power. No… that fat motherfucking thing did not say one word of this realization. His brutalized selfishness did not care one fucking bit for the rest of the world he had destroyed or the ugliness he had created and the living beauty he had destroyed forever. The same can be said for the reptilian dinosaurs. They had not cared on fig for the living beauty they had destroyed and in the end they were destroyed along with everything else they had destroyed. The machinery of industrialized human civilization

that these three monsters represented: FDR, Stalin and Churchill destroyed more living beauty than all the reptiles that ever lived put together and does any civilized fart care about it like I do? No.

At the last conference in Yalta when Roosevelt told Churchill in no uncertain terms he didn't care one fig what happed to Eastern Europe or Poland and Stalin was given the lion's share of the spoils due to his massive military machine and the bloody destruction fought on the eastern front which made the western front look like a tea party, Churchill told his daughter:

"Tonight, the sun goes down on more suffering now than ever in the world."

What he predicted came true. The Jewish regime of Stalin and his massive evil effect on the world at large killed more people, starved more people to death, created more human suffering than all the horrors of the WW2 combined. The spread of the evil ethnic racist poison of Jewish Bolshevik Leninist Marxism into red China; killed and starved to death and murdered and raped and spread hatred and terror even more millions of subhuman lives than Stalin's original Jewish seed of mass inhumanity and Bolshevik Jewish brand of systematic mass impoverishment, bestiality and cruelty, sadism did. After Churchill; that evil fiend Stalin was personally responsible for the suffering and death of many more millions after WW2… but it was Churchill who had saved him from the Germans; without Churchill's aid and his getting America into the war: the Bolshevik regime of Stalinist Russia would have been wiped out by Hitler. That was what Churchill did.

Only at the ending of the war did Churchill belatedly realize his mistake, and then he couldn't do anything to stop what he had set into motion and worked for all his life: the total destruction of the healthiest most humane human ethnic culture and race in the world… Then he realized he was personally responsible for the *future* suffering and death of untold billions of people, and all he could do was confess his own guilt *secretly* to his own daughter… while keeping the horrible truth from everyone else because he did not want to lose his fucking 'fame', as a false mythic figure for posterity, as a poison filled fraud and lie to brainwash billions of future generations of subhuman slaves about 'winning' a war which he created so he could 'win' it. Winston: get it?

Again… you need to remember that everything Churchill did always turned out to be a *miscarriage of Life* and a *miscarriage of Justice.* The entire life of that evil toad was a miscarriage of Life and Justice. Everything he said was a bunch of misinformation, lies and bullshit. Churchill literally created, invented the worst possible scenario and then made that imagined evil happen as a miscarriage of Fate, as a miscarriage of the worst possible Future *because he had the entire realm of the undead slaving away to help make it happen.* This is why all undead must be killed dead: killed *with extreme prejudice.*

Now… try to explain just how this alcoholic sick, twisted dwarf of an imbecile at Yalta managed to have the insight and perspective to see the future consequences of his own horrible blunder in demonizing and attacking the wrong empire, the wrong nation the wrong people the wrong leader, the wrong ethnic race… and yet how he failed to see or feel any shred of guilt or responsibility about his hand in this er… unforeseen fate of the *lower classes* of mankind… Not the upper classes. Oops: let the cat out of the bag already, have I? Oh well… yes it is true. Winston Churchill had been a class racist all of his life. Every fucking populist speech he gave in his whole lying shit-filled life was merely a rhetorical weapon used in the professional lie-arsenal. No different from any other professional liar except he wrote better speeches, he was a better writer than most politicians and a far more cunning liar and propagandist.

How could such a moron become so eloquent a writer? By the undead infusing themselves into his aura until *he became a mouthpiece for them*; that's how, so they spoke *through* him: using him like a microphone, a tool: that's how. This is what the undead do to living people: they slowly take over their mind, will and body until they become completely possessed and controlled by undead evil. Once you understand that this systematic process of corruption happens to nearly all living people you will understand why the human species has always been evil since its inception.

Try to explain this blind spot of perception in his awareness… the explanation of his English aristocratic upbringing and racist arrogance towards all the rest of mankind and the fact that he had sold all his scruples and his soul a long

time ago to the highest satanic *Jewish* power of the Rothschild bankers of the City of London still cannot explain it.

A sociopathic compartmentalized mind; lacking all social and personal conscience, capable of divorcing itself from its other parts, refusing to understand itself and look at itself as an integrated totality; playing its cunning compartmentalized roles and bit-parts still cannot explain it…

A compendium of undead ghouls hiding secretly inside the body of Winston Churchill, who had long ago choked off the pitiful weak dying whimpers of a child in need of being loved and slowly killed off the living soul of that physical body and replaced the original motives of the empty husk with a multiple-personality complex of undead motives; who once achieving their mission leave the living body… and with them also leaves the deep, inner, single-minded, maniacal drive to destroy Hitler and Germany once the job is finished and done? And once the evil is done, he realizes he fought the wrong enemy, but feels no guilt about it and begins ranting about the Evils of the Soviets and Stalin… And the whole fucking world fails to notice that it was he who made the blunder in the first place, and it was he who helped Stalin take over half of Europe? This makes no human sense whatsoever *unless you understand how subtly the evils of the undead work.*

The single ghoul of the undead mind controlling the living mind as a single minded, a single mind, dead to the world it lives in… a single mind that is dead and feels no human emotion. A single dead mind… A single-min**ded** obsession to conquer or die, channeling all of the brutalized dehumanized desensitized twisted ugly deformed life energy of that sick, dying, diseased, barely alive, rotten shell of a man: a shrunken 5 ft dwarf-man inside a boy's weak body; controlled by an invisible persona that has synchronized its aura with the life-aura of the living shell so that the shell cannot tell any difference between its will and the stronger will of the undead force bending it to its secret wishes and agenda…? *Now that begins to explain it…*

Another point is, to look into the life of someone like Winston Churchill and dimly understand how the systematic, ongoing damaging, poisoning, corrupting, weakening and twisting and deforming of an innocent baby before

it is even born… born into one of the most corrupt, evil, corrupt, *coldly inhuman* aristocratic families in all of England… how the undead beat him like a drum, dehumanized him, brutalized him, starved him of all love, twisted and deformed him into the brutal, unfeeling, crazed, drugged, twisted monster he finally became… how they *secretly* instilled into his mind a programmed *unquestioning* obedience to higher authority of class racism which they used to make him selectively obey his uncle when ordered to propose marriage, and obey Baron Rothschild when ordered to act as the *secret* agent of destruction against the German Nazi Hitler, and disregard his own inner true self, and selectively take as his living examples, his ideal of how to live, his basic ideology: the most horrible selfish, dominating, cruel, inhuman scum on earth. Winston Churchill had been brainwashed into taking orders and carrying out his orders faithfully. His stint in the army in India was the happiest time of his life and the most formative of his adolescent/adult persona. Whoever owned and controlled the wealth of the British Empire, the Bank of England, and was a personal friend of the king *and had bought him* and saved him from bankruptcy in his years of obscurity cast out of favor in the wilderness. That authority as far as he was concerned represented the British Empire's wishes more closely than any political party or political agenda.

Another telling thing about the Yalta conference was the incredible selfish callousness and cynical behavior of all three supposed 'allies'. Even before the war is won, it becomes crystal clear that these stinking evil assholes were not friends at all; they never were, in fact all of them were enemies of each other. They had only come together each for their own personal selfish reasons, and the instant it suited their purpose they broke their fucking supposed sacred official agreements almost before they were signed, and thumbed their noses at each other and dared each other to do anything about it, saying

"Nyaa-nya, nya-nya nyaaa… What are you going to do about it… start another World War by using another excuse to destroy the entire world again? Gonna bomb da whole world with Atomic bombs now?" The entire world had already had its bellyful of war and killing and death and betrayal.

This first exposes the double standard of the entire Churchillian rationale behind his fucking bullshit propaganda justification for inventing a world war out of thin air… Germany's horrible! Hitler's Awful! Unforgivable! Terrible! Dangerous! World catastrophic! Breaking of a secret international treaty between Poland and England? How fucking flimsy can you get? Not only that: breaking a treaty which Germany had never agreed to. And had never been asked to agree to. How many fucking treaties have been broken in history? All of them. So every treaty that was ever broken was a good excuse to start a world war? Is any treaty by any govt worth the paper it is printed on? Treaties are used to advance evil and destroy GOOD: that is all they are used for.

England and France invading Belgium before Hitler invaded France? Pah. A mere technicality. Not even worth debating or even talking about. So what; big deal… the two capitalist European powers started the war against Hitler and Germany, so what? What was important was that their propaganda had worked and the German's didn't: that's all. They had better propaganda and better brainwashing systems in place: that's all. The only thing Hitler and the Nazis had on their side was more honesty mixed up with hate and lies. The capitalists had pure bullshit mixed with *sweeter tasting* lies, more attractive lies, more cunning lies. It had managed to brainwash their masses in a very short period of time, which allowed a few powerful heads of state an excuse to pursue their hidden secret agendas.

What's that? Poland?... Committing genocide against innocent German people? What? Naaaa… never heard of it… if I didn't hear of it, it didn't happen. If it wasn't blared on western movie screens as official propaganda it's not true. Let's move on to the biggest propaganda lies of WW2. Bury the actual truth, bury the past and focus on the false lie of Germans committing genocide on Jews. Now there's a pretty bauble of bullshit to hang you hat on. 60 years of a monstrous racist lie, turning into a racist myth, turning into a religion of racism, turning into racist politically correct laws against free speech, turning into racist witch hunts, turning into a racist inquisition who dares question this myth, turning into racist Jews becoming the new roman citizens of the world: an elite special class of racist scum who can commit any crimes they want with impunity and never have to worry about being found

guilty of anything because they are and have been the worst racist evil hating scum of mankind for thousands of years! It makes sense: doesn't it? All Jews in the world are now by unspoken agreement *racially* innocent of any crime they commit due to their *race*, regardless how guilty they are. Now there is a taboo, an unspoken truth which is not allowed to be spoken! Allowing the racist domination and control and takeover of the richest civilization in the world by a small *racist* Zionist Rothschild Jewish banking mafia of criminals who cannot be accused of being criminals because of their *race*… what a neat swindle!

The Yalta conference of the big three thugs: the three criminals uncovered the hidden secret agendas of the three criminal empires. *Three puppets of the undead.* It uncovered that they were pursuing goals independent of each other. The only reason they had managed to stay together was that their hidden agendas and goals did not directly conflict with each other, while their No.1 goal remained the destruction of the healthiest western Christian industrialized race and culture which was threatening to destroy the other more evil ones.
WW2 was a racial war, a cultural war, a war of greater evil against lesser evil, a war of which side had the best propaganda, which side was more brainwashed, which side was the best at hiding its secret agendas from the other, which side was better at raping the resources of the world, which side had more oil, which side had more weapons of mass destruction, which side has better weapons of mass distraction, which side was more brutal, which side was more inhuman, which side was more destructive, which side was more evil: and inside the negative medium of civilization, the more negative side always wins out over the less negative side. The ones who hate more win over the ones who hate less. The ones who are greedier win over the ones who are less greedy. As it has been for untold thousands of years and will be until civilization is destroyed forever. As Yalta revealed, it turned out that the big three had completely different objectives in pursuing the war: they were pursuing three completely different goals.

No 1: the Rothschild Jewish bought and controlled puppet Churchill was pursuing a racial war of hatred against Hitler and Germany and the setting up of a Jewish Zionist criminal state that was not in a 3rd world country, but a

resurgence of the first Zionist racist state of Israel, a backwards regression into the Jewish Hebrew undead past so they could pick up more undead support for their goals and secret hidden conspiracies and agendas. All to protect the hidden Jewish banking mafia scum now embedded inside the British system of aristocratic power, privilege and wealth… and enrich themselves even more a thousand times over.

No 2: the American dying cripple-inna-wheelchair…! I mean really… how many cripples inna wheelchair about to die in 6 weeks get to be worshipped as the most powerful wise leader of their shit-filled country? His main goal was to destroy the British Empire and strip it of all its lucrative trade contacts in a capitalist agenda of oil and corporate profiteers establishing their oligarchic monopolies of corporate power and wealth through international trade deals and secret arrangements done behind closed doors; thus gaining themselves an international empire, without suffering the huge cost of war or military conquest, a shadow empire of secrecy and corporate greed, avarice and wealth. *Corporations* are a larger body of undead *corpses*. Corporations have in common the exact same corruptions as undead corpses; they are controlled and used and manipulated by undead corpses. The greater majority of the realm of the undead of rotting corpses corrupts Mankind yet again.

No3: was the most brutal: territorial acquisition and raw power by the lowest class of criminal Jews in Russia… plus the racial hatred against a superior race that was more human than they were. Vast sweeps of Asia and Europe under the absolute power of a Jewish Yahweh, a Jewish madman more vengeful than Genghis Khan, posing as a lovable uncle, a father figure of pure hate and malevolent evil… which just so happens to be the exacts same image portrayed by the Hebrew deity in the Old and New Testament of the Jewish and Christian Bible: gosh… wadda coincidence.. A military totalitarian state of the crudest most inept brainwashing techniques ever invented by the most ruthless Jewish lower class murderers and back stabbers ever born; a copy of the two-faced Jewish Gods invented and developed 1,000's of years ago; an insane Roman Janus.

Cunning racist Jews conspiring so the stupid less cunning less corrupt Christians will kill each other by the millions and destroy each other… while

the more evil Jews escape unharmed and increase their evil seed and populate the earth tenfold to cover it with their scum. Jewish NKVD machine gun squads making sure the Christian Russian peasant armies of Stalin fight and kill other Christians, while they the Jews escape scot free safe from all harm to terrorize the rest of the remaining slaves of Stalin's totalitarian empire. A 2 thousand year-old racial war of Hebrew racism and hatred; Hebrew religious sects trying to exterminate each other. The crucifixion of Christ re-enacted as punishment for being the lesser of two evils inside a negative civilized system which only allows the most evil to prevail. The older the hate the more powerful it is. *Only instead of one Jewish Christ being crucified, it is millions of crucified Christians being killed*, not knowing why they are being persecuted and by whom. Gosh, wadda coincidence. The preservation of hate and religious racism by the undead controlling human lives. That's what organized religion is all about. Now the Muslim-Christian-Jewish religious wars begin to be recreated in earnest in the Middle East. You mean the undead who fought and killed and hated each other in those regions for thousands of years might have something to do with this? Gosh… wadda coincidence.

Oops: the ultimate goal of these racist undead Hebraic ghouls has been an open secret for thousands of years…written down in their own religious texts… their hidden secret agenda of being the 'chosen race' has been part of their public propaganda shit for thousands of years, and has been a prediction… which is now at last finally coming true. Gee: so the historical past does explain the historical present and there is no mystery after all… just more human blindness, more misery, more hate, mores stupidity, more evil etc, etc, ad-vomit. Committed by evil undead things that need to be exterminated; *and their agents in the realm of the Living also*.

Now it becomes crystal clear how these undead criminal filth work; they cooperate with each other…. The more cunning evil filth get the less cunning undead filth to cooperate with them by giving them what they want… in the case of Winston Churchill's dynastic undead ancestors: it was a nice country estate where they could loll about in royal luxury by artificially made lakes so they could admire the artificial landscape of their artificial fantasies, as they once had when they were alive.

What…? World domination? Who gives a fuck about that? Let those Jewish undead racist imbeciles waste their time with preserving their racial hatred and feuds; the undead of Winston Churchill preferred the luxury and ease of lolling about in his country estate to the constant conspiring and hating and killing of the other ghouls. All they cared about was corrupting their own progeny so he won't be strong enough when they pass into the realm of the undead to kill them for what they did to him. That was their personal ancestral agenda of their living children *and always has been*. As for the Hebrew undead, we English undead outnumber them as a race anyways… we can topple them any time if we decide to…

Oops. Maybe not... Maybe the pen is mightier than the sword: maybe brains does beat brawn… maybe the best liars and swindlers win over the best thugs and rapists, maybe the most *active* undead haters win out over the most lazy *inactive* undead slobs, maybe the best *active* brainwashers and swindlers and liars win out over the *inactive* watchers, the undead spectating masses who take no part in this mass of conspiring hatreds and ancient feuds and rivalries and become brainwashed imbeciles. Maybe the best haters win only in an environment of hate… called civilization. Maybe the Realm of the undead is pure negative anti-life evil.

The other telling final explanation of how Churchill's own undead had twisted his rotten soul into committing the unspeakable evil he had done is another encounter

After losing power immediately after winning the war he sat down at his usual chair at the cabinet table and his shorthand secretary sat down at his usual chair directly opposite Churchill… And then that fat motherfucking maudlin piece of shit… that self-pitying piece of self-serving asshole begins to reminisce! With an underling whom he… like all servants and underlings of his filthy inhuman life treated like dirt, like shit… ignored, abused, used… and then suddenly out of power, he suddenly begins now that he is out of office… starts talking to this little robotic slave/servant of a servile mouse of a man on a personal level… as if he was Churchill's equal! And begins nostalgically talking about the perilous dangerous trips he had taken together

with his slave whom he had never once spoken to except using him as a tape recorder: as a machine… talking about the war and all the places 'both' of them had visited and the outcome of the war… and then he said mournfully:

"*And now the British people don't want me anymore."*

As tears began 'rolling down his fucking fat blubber cheeks. And that little fucking mouse of a slave to the British aristocracy confesses that tears began to troll down his cheeks as well. Boo-fucking-hoo.

NOW: finally one crucial factor of this toad's deprived rotten sick unhappy life can be explained. What Churchill had been twisted into… what he had been deluded into by his own undead evil filthy ancestors… was something called 'emotional tokenism'. Replacing one authority figure with another. His early infantile child's yearning for love from his mother had been cut off and shunted into a need for the people of England to love him! Can you believe this shit? Since he had never received any 'love' from his cold heartless turd of a mother: he develops this need to be loved by a faceless mob of people called the English voters. In other words: this sick emotionally twisted piece of shit: the reason he was motivated all his deprived life to fight for notoriety, attention, public office, public recognition, political office political recognition, being accepted and recognized as the Prime fucking minister of fucking Britain!... was because his mommy didn't love him when he was little. Instead, he had a fucking nanny that loved him called Mrs. Everest… but *that* love wasn't worth anything. Because *that* love wasn't the 'love' of his upper class turd of a 'mother'… That was *Lower* class 'love' which in Churchill's eyes was worthless And so in some sick twisted unfathomable way: everything this fat asshole did: every horrible evil and sin he committed was for love? His unrequited yearning to be 'loved' by a piece of shit that did not know what love was? Give me a fucking break.

AND! Even further into this sick morass of evil: anyone unsnarling this crap is supposed to feel sympathy for this weak self-pitying piece of shit, who can't endure the 'rejection' he 'suffers' when the 'people of England' 'Don't want him anymore'… "Waaaaa! Waaaaa! Mommy! Waaaaa!"

An arrested infantile baby: emotionally frozen in a perpetual wailing for love that it was never given. Oh the poor little fucking rich boy…
What is not mentioned … is that for thousand of years… hundreds and millions and billions of human babies who were not rich, and not spoiled rotten, and not born into the lap of privilege and luxury also have been born into families that never loved them.

What is not mentioned in this story is the fact that uncounted billions of human babies have suffered trauma, pain, horror, death, hate, rape, burned alive, skewered alive, their brains bashed in, starved to death, beaten, raped, sodomized, tortured to death, degraded, used, terrorized and SUFFERED a million billion times more pain and unhappiness than this fucking shit ever did in his whole fucking upper class infancy, childhood and life.

But one isn't supposed to VALUE the suffering of lower class children! Nooo! One is only to feel sympathy for this, this THING, this professional liar cheat, fraud, traitor, mass murderer, forger… this arrogant racist, this CLASS racist pig, this drug addict; this poisoned drunken cigar smoking brandy swilling fat shit; this selfish toad of a reptile, this brutal unfeeling inconsiderate smug stupid arrogant jackass… because da people of England didn't want him anymore! 'Mommy, Waaaaaaa!'

If I could have killed him before he was ever elected into Parliament. If I could have gotten my hands on him and killed him dead before he ever was twisted by his own undead to become the monster that he became. If I could have killed him with my bare hands and felt his blood spurt out from between my fingers… I would have felt so good, so satisfied, so positively happy knowing that I had exterminated one of the most foul forms of *hidden* evils on Earth, I would have carried that satisfaction with me for YEARS.

Then there his final last gasp of evil: getting back into power as PM in 1951-55, in his most senile rotten old age; his most useless deaf, mindless drunken state of corruption… placed there only for one reason alone: which was to CHECK the career of his deputy, the young Anthony Eden… making sure that NO Eden would blossom ever again in England, making sure that Eden's career as the next PM was blocked for years and years out of pure piggish

greed, piggish swinish stubbornness, out of pure meanness out of pure selfishness, using his mythical reputation as the winner of WW2, milking every last drop out of his popularity with the British subhuman masses, just to make sure that no intelligent national socialist reform would ever succeed in Britain. Calling all socialists a Gestapo, Nazi's, evil! The German brilliant practical social planning of National Socialism which Churchill had destroyed must be poisoned *beyond recognition* and never be allowed to happen again. Just like the human need for community, for living in a close knit community of trusted friends must never be allowed to happen by vilifying the name of all communal happiness and sticking the name commune onto the totalitarian Stalinist mass murderers who had killed off all the communes and small self-sufficient communities of Tsarist Russia: The undead are forever at work *reversing the truth* so no human will ever grow up and become intelligent enough to cast off the civilized shit of undead brainwashing and live as they were designed to live: in small self-sufficient communities.

Churchill's last years in power was a fable: a fairytale: a false bullshit act of a fraud acting out one of the oldest stupidest sins of Man from Aesop's Tale about 'The Dog in the Manger'… A stupid ugly British bulldog hanging on for dear life to power: out of pure spite and meanness, long after he had lost all of his faculties. His entire life was a charted-out compendium of mythic figures and legends. He acted out the story of Toad in 'The Wind in the Willows'. In fact his personality was a merged compendium of all the animal personalities of Toad, Rat, Mole, Badger, the stoats and weasels all put together into one fat rotten, evil mush. Not only this: he was a compendium, a mélange of the worst, most *negative* aspects of all these fictional personalities *without* any of their positive aspects. Churchill had been twisted and deformed by the undead into the perfect *negative* English mythic figure which the British brainwashed masses would mindlessly obey and believe in. He was sold first to the British masses and then secondly to the world at large by the Jewish owned British and American Jewish-owned press as a champion of freedom and the savior of democracy. But he could only be loved at a great distance. Everyone who came close to him found this out and had to keep their mouths shut about what he was really like or be vilified by the masses and their careers destroyed and their names blackened by the Jewish mafia.

The undead poisoned Winston so cunningly that he became an abomination of what they should have been, could have been, his entire life was poisoned, he become a negative template of 2-dimensional mythical, unreal fictional characters in a child's fairytale, overlaid, imprinted, programmed on top of the infant baby at birth, and then further embedded until the true personality is buried. He was a mixture of Scrooge, Cratchet, and Tiny Tim all rolled up into one; *without* any of the 'good' spirits of Xmas past, present or future; there are no such things except in fiction; all undead spirits are evil.

Churchill acted out the story of 'Puck' in Shakespeare's plays with his puckish smile; posing as the imp from Hell, the malevolent troublemaker of English mythology. Pissing on Hitler's Siegfried Line defenses with a bunch of cackling Jews beside him, pissing on the German lack of the sense of 'humor'. Pissing on every worthwhile, good, decent human value of Germanic culture. He was a sick mélange of evil, twisted, dehumanized, one-dimensional mythical figures; he was Tiny Tim and Scrooge *and* Marlowe… all merged together into one insane bunch of contradicting negative impulses and evils; a diseased pus-filled concentration of undead filth. He acted out the Portrait of Dorian Grey by Oscar Wilde in real life. His physical health as a handsome young child: was systematically corrupted into the ugliest brutal fat monster of an inhuman pig. He was presented with a portrait of himself by Phillip Attlee in Parliament as a gift:… a gift which he instantly hated because it showed him for what he was too honestly, a painting of the truth; the true horror which that young boy had been turned into, a painting that showed the ugly truth so starkly that his daughter had it burnt so nobody would be able to see what the young Winston had been systematically poisoned into becoming: the ugliest, fattest, sickest toad of evil in all of England. He himself could not stand to see the filthy truth of his own Inner soul; he could not bear to see what he had actually become. He dubbed the huge portrait '*a perfect example of modern art'*. And it was: it was the only kind of art the undead know how to do: which is to turn all living beauty into horror, ugliness and poisoned filth.

What the huge painting displayed was how undead evil turns all human beauty and health into poisoned ugly horrible diseased filth. The undead REVERSE the beauty of Life: they turn living beauty into UGLINESS: that is their 'art',

that is what they do; that is what they did to the innocent young, sensitive, artistic, child Winston; that is what they do to all humans beginning from the day they are born. Winston Churchill was an example of what the undead can do when they pay special attention to one living soul. What they did was to turn the highest most refined elite son of the most famous English aristocracy into the lowest class brute of a blaggard: a bragging, blaring big mouth, the crudest, lowest, most insensitive scum that even the lowest chimney sweeps would not put up with. Churchill was an example of how the undead reverse energy and twist it and damage it until it is turned it into evil poisonous ways. Churchill lived out the character of 'Winnie the Pooh' which translated correctly means: All winning is SHIT. Winston was Winnie the Shit: a shit: a stinking turd of the lowest order: everything he touched he turned into shit by winning; his winning the war was the biggest piece of propaganda shit in history

His escapades in the Boer war eerily match the escapades of 'toad' in The Wind in the Willows so closely there can be no mistaking the manipulation of his life by undead evil forces; his railroad adventure in South Africa: being jailed and then escaping. One reason these escapades match the story of 'toad' in The Wind in the Willows is because he took the plot and ideas of this fable from his own childhood memories and wrote these fictitious flights of fancy down and sold the lies to the British press. The other reason is because the undead inside him had damaged him into a reptile, a toad with no human feelings whatsoever and purposefully orchestrated his life into a copy of the most infantile fables on purpose, in their arrogance; to show off… how easily they can turn the lives of living humans into a child's fairy tale.

What is the true meaning of 'The Wind in the Willows'? It is the LOWEST WILL of the masses and the elite of the British Isles controlling the fate and destiny of the British Empire. The compendium of all the undead spirits of that filthy poisoned place. It is "*the ILL WIND that blows no one any good*" it is the ILL WILL of the undead. It is the Ill Wind that blows over the graveyards of all the CHURCH's of England: ILL… CHURCH… CHURCHILL… CHILL: the coldness of death; get it? The meanings are stuck together and reversed to hide the vileness of the undead; the malevolent, sick, rotting entitles and ghouls that poison the souls of men, women and

children. WIN ston is the Destructive **WIN**d in the WILL of all Mankind, that blows over all human souls and seeks to poison and shift all Positive morals and Intentions into Negative evil ways.

Churchill was a compendium of all of the fictitious characters in '*The Wind in the Willows'* all merged together. His love of 'messing about' with the British Navy matches rat's love of 'messing about' with boats. He is *used* by the undead as a *mole*; a secret agent of the Rothschild banking mafia that is snuck into the very center of British politics and power to poison the highest office of the Admiralty and the Parliament with the most evil designs and cunning lies possible. He is a rat and a double agent: ratting on others, betraying his own class, betraying everyone he deals with, and then turning around and betraying everyone again. He is a ferocious badger: constantly badgering and attacking Hitler; forcing him finally to lose his self-control and up the ante in the escalation of hostilities which escalated out of control into the invention of the atomic bomb and the final insane nuclear Armageddon which the undead are after. He is the filthiest false image of 'wise old badger': he wears his filthy stinking 'wisdom' on his sleeve; constantly uttering his evil stinking maxims and quips which are purposefully meant to guide the entire living species of humans into utter ruin. He is all the weasels: running rampant in the halls of the oligarchy, drinking, stumbling about as oafs, low-class bums ruining the finest traditions of the manors of that time. He constantly weasels himself out of the most horrible predicaments and comes out unscathed… and of course he is the unrepentant, irrepressible mad toad. His basic motives are the lowest motives of the lowest stupidest undead evil spirits on Earth; which are portrayed and twisted *and reversed*: to be perceived as the highest motives of Humanity.. He is the timid coward: the scared little mouse hiding in the bowels of the London Underground because he knows he should be found out and destroyed utterly for what he is doing to the world and to Britain and Europe. He is the unrepentant toad; the mad adventurer never learning from his blunders until it is too late to correct them, even after his disastrous episodes, still in love with the most evil mechanical marvels of his age to the point of insanity. Every chapter of that book can be found in his life; he lived out that book in its entirety to the point of utter madness and the total destruction of the Living Earth; which is what the undead agenda have as their ultimate ghoul. Churchill's maudlin bathos of self-pity, his soap opera

posturing, his false bravado, the cunning of his cowardice, his theatrical personality, his falsness; all matches that of 'toad' in The Wind in the Willows to a 'T'. Churchill's deathly fear of being cast out into the 'wilderness' is because the undead spirit of a toad possesses him, shapes him and uses him. Toads are vulnerable in the wilderness and can be easily killed by predators. Churchill is a toady. He toadies up to every higher power like a bloodsucker slips up to its victim. He toadies up to the Rothschild bankers because they are the richest most powerful interest group in the British empire and the world.

Churchill's entire life was a compendium of fable, legend, myths and falsity: myth piled on top of fable piled on top of legend… one after the other. His marrying a gold digger by the name of 'Clementine'. Listen to the American folk song entitled 'Oh my Darling Clementine'… the last line of the refrain goes: "You are lost and gone forever; Dreadful sorry Clementine." The original words were "*All is lost and gone forever: dreadful sorry Clementine.'* After losing the British Empire: Churchill is 'dreadfully sorry'; which is the lowest form of Greek Comedy called Bathos; the shedding of false tears. Churchill is the sly toad; pretending to be a human; mimicking how humans live and act. The folk song is about the daughter of an American gold digger who drowns going over a bridge because she's too fat and not being saved because she is too ugly. Instead, the American gold digger crosses the Atlantic, does not drown, is extremely slim and pretty, not fat and ugly as in the song, and marries an English lord who turns out to be an ugly hairless toad. The song applies to Winston's marriage and his life *except that it is reversed in every single detail.*

The connection of the song 'Clementine' goes beyond his marriage to his wife. The first name of his closest companion in Government was Clement Attlee; deputy minster during WW2.

Churchill's marriage is a farce of the children's fairy tale: 'Beauty and the Beast' *in reverse.* Instead of a beast turning into an English Lord, there is the Lord Winston who the instant he is kissed and loved and married, reverts back to his beastly ways; an English porker: a pig with the most surly, crude insensitive personality possible… with its pig's snout upturned as it shovels

food into it's voracious maw and guzzles whiskey and brandy by the barrel. Instead of true love turning the beast into a handsome young prince; the cold calculating greed and class snobbery of the American social climber turns the potential love Churchill had for her into a horror of upper class beastliness.

The undead control the top tier of human society and purposefully orchestrate and arrange the intermarriage of the most poisoned sickest degenerate elite family dynasties together in order to consolidate and increase their top-down power over all of Mankind. You can see this in the mixing of the two worst genetically diseased families of the Sax-Coburg-Gotha's and the Churchill's. Without a doubt: Winston Churchill was the illegitimate bastard son of King Albert: who was fucked by Jennie Churchill, Randolph's wife. As proof: Winston was attracted to another illegitimate child born out of promiscuity: his wife Jennie; legally the daughter of Sir Lord and lady Blanche… actually her biological father was Lady Blanche's sister's husband; Algernon Bertram Freeman-Mitford.. Before she married Winston her one great infatuation was with a *Mr. Sickert*… get it? Sicker and sicker… until she marries the sickest one of them all. Blanching means boiling something in oil or water: the boiling waters of Hell in the undead underworld of corruption. Clementine's sick fascination with evil degenerate men: sicker and sicker until she meets the sickest of them all and marries him. Her and Winston's entire life is whitewashed, blanched: get it? Born out of an incestuous affair she marries a man who is also born of an incestuous sexual relationship devoid of all love. The world blanche is a double edged sword. To blanche at something means going white with guilt, or fear; denoting the presence of evil spirits, Evil tries to whitewash itself, but once it is exposed then the guilty are destined to spend an eternity writhing in the boiling waters of Hell.

Once you uncover the secret lives of the rich and powerful; the constant presence and influence of the undead is exposed. This book shows how once you make the correct connections, the truth becomes crystal clear… Put the two Family names of these two most evil dynasties together and the meanings are shown:

Churchill-Windsor: Church - ill - winds - or
The shifting winds of evil o'er the castle of Windsor:

The ill winds of the undead poisoning these two families: and all other families that reach the highest echelons of any civilized society. The undead filth in the upper realm controlling and poisoning these two families. The separation of church and state: and then the re-amalgamation of the Church of England and the Royal throne of England into one dynasty. The amalgamation of these two evil families in the diseased damaged body of Winston Churchill

Winston-Windsor

Winston Churchill: who is ½ a *Winds*or; hiding *ton*s of undead ancestral incestuous evil inside him; his wife born of an American Jew whose father was known as 'the King of Wall Street' who made and lost several fortunes.
The Royal family of England is now re-poisoned by the insertion of the Rothschild Jewess Diana and her offspring; merging the two most evil poisoned richest family bloodlines of England together in an unholy abomination of a degenerate corrupt dynasty.

Churchill's entire life is a mythical farce; orchestrated by the undead; a contest of how awful they could make Churchill and how mindlessly the British mob and the world could be made to glorify him and ape everything he did and worship him and lick his boots, and hail him as the greatest hero of his Age; when he was the exact opposite of what he portrayed himself to be and what the media portrayed him to be. How all the world makes excuses for these upper class shits and turns a blind eye to all of their faults and vices is the story of human civilization. How easily the undead can gull billions of brainwashed humans into reversing their perceptions of GOOD and evil is the untold history of civilization.

These are not coincidences! The undead have purposefully dumbed-down the entire human species so no living human will be versed in the actual true history of the past, so no historian can ever put together all of the manifold twists and turns perpetrated by these stinking evil things, so no living human will be able to put together all of the snarled, cunning twists of fate and design and evil which the undead constantly invent in order to hide *where* all the true origins of evil come from. They are forced to do this because once the living

are educated about these things and realize *what is being done to them* by these filthy rotten undead things: we will kill and execute and exterminate them all, down to the last stinking dead spirits hiding in the deepest crevices of the earth, and in the highest realms of the air until not one is left remaining. Churchill's entire life was a theatrical act because the thing that was Winston Churchill was not human: it was a charted-out, orchestrated, theatrical farce invented by the undead who hide inside human souls. Winston Churchill was a controlled puppet; he was a controlled shell, an undead monstrosity which acted out every possible evil it could, committing every possible evil it could. It was an alien interloper that did not belong in the Realm of the Living. What's more it *knew* it not belong in the Realm of the Living world… it knew perfectly well what it was doing was pure evil. It smiled its puckish smile because it knew it was getting away with it.

How did the elite robber baron rich and the aristocratic elite get away with their sexual promiscuity in the Victorian and Edwardians eras of the British Empire and America? Most of their affairs were covered up, most of what they did was never known to the public but what did get through is a mountain of filth. Scandals, blackmail, lawsuits, corruption, trials, the history of these families is replete with their sexual sins: the historical records are filled with their unfaithfulness, stories and rumors of wives and husbands cuckolding each other, raising illegitimate offspring. The indiscreetness of their sexual affairs raised such a stink evoking such universal disapproval from the rest of society they were forced to find new ways of hiding their immorality, their amorality, their baseness. Sailing to secluded islands, taking long trips on their private yachts was one of their favorite ways to hide their pornographic ways from the rest of society. There were no prying eyes or ears to reveal what they actually did on these long ocean trips. Complete privacy and secrecy was and still is their best defense against exposing their secret sexual liaisons.

Until the ruling elite became defined as a class of sexual degenerates traveling around the world in their private yachts, their private lives completely hidden from public view. Who sailed on which yacht, who fucked who… was all whitewashed into oblivion by the press and fiction writers that idolized and glorified them. You can read of these stinking lies, these stereotypes of falsity

in the novels of the 1900's and early 2oth century… in Edgar Rice Burroughs novels, in Max Brand's novels; whose real name was Frederick Faust: a German who sold his soul to the Devil for wealth and fame and died fighting against his own countrymen and his own cultural values in WW2 as his last act of evil.

Ensconced in their royal palaces and mansions, no matter how much they tried to keep their private lives hidden from the world, the word of what they were actually up to eventually leaked out. But on their fucking royal yachts and their trips to remote islands like *Borneo, Celebes, the Moluccas, New Caledonia, and the New Hebrides* they could do as they wished without being seen by the public. At last they were free from the prying eyes of the world. This was the main reason why anyone who struck it rich bought or hired a private yacht. To be accepted by the elite rich the upwardly mobile nouveau riche had to acquire a liking for and take on the addictions, interests, and corruptions of the elite; this included their sexual promiscuity, degeneracy and their love of total secrecy and seclusion: duh.

Then there is the end part of this controlled shell's life called Winston Churchill… his loss of power being kicked out of office for the last time, finally officially retiring from parliament at the senile age of 89…a saddened mass of loneliness. One of his former undersecretaries finding him all alone unhappy and melancholy and sitting after dinner, brooding like a fat hen… When asked why he was so melancholy: as his former underling pointed to his many 'amazing' achievements both in politics, in the armed forces, him having won the war almost single-handed: the Nobel prize for Literature, a large family who all 'loved him'… and on top of it all he was popular with the masses of brainwashed imbeciles: such a life that was 'given' to very few people: why was he so melancholy?
He said this:

"You're right. I have worked very hard all my life, and I have achieved a great deal… in the end, *to achieve nothing.*"

That, that unutterably stupid underling thought Churchill was saying was that his fucking 'ideals' which he had never had, was a 'strong and united British Empire and Commonwealth in a totally peaceful world.'

That was the fucking whitewash shit which had to be injected over the truth of what that filthy toad had actually said. A statement that was and is *the complete reversal of the actual truth.* The truth was that this evil traitor to the British cause had worked very hard all his fucking evil life to destroy the British Empire and the Common Wealth of Mankind: which is Love Kindness Decency Friendship and turned the entire world into a madhouse of total WAR, killing death and destruction.

What Churchill said was that he had been used to achieve nothing. All his successes were as ashes in his mouth, the ashes of defeat and death. Nothing he had slaved his entire life away for had given him one ounce of satisfaction or enjoyment. None of his rotten family loved him: they all hated and despised him; of course heavens, they couldn't confess this in public; their public facade is miles away from the secret inner rot of their poisoned sick evil souls. The mindless worship of a public which he despised and hated was worse than sand in his knickers. The evil negative Nirvana of death that controlled this rotten shell of a bloated thing was drawing it steadily into nothingness: into a death spiral deeper and deeper. Because Winston Churchill had been used by the undead as an instrument of pure evil and death. Because in order to on living… exist as a lonely unwanted forgotten pus-bag, he had to deny everything he actually did; which was nothing good, it was worse than nothing good… it was pure evil.

What that stinking English brainwashed ass-kisser to the British upper class did *not* tell Churchill was his list of *evil* accomplishments, not the whitewashed list covering up his evil accomplishments… the actual list of accomplishments: the true list of achievement which I have just skimmed over here and not gone into any great depth or detail. If this obsequious ass had listed the actual evil accomplishments this shell of the undead had accomplished it would have taken him a year to list them all and expound on them. His list of horror and unspeakable inhumanity committed by this one single shell of a monster would have sent this fat toad gibbering in terror and

guilt away from his tormentor extolling his actual crimes which he thinks he has gotten away with.

Churchill was involved in so much evil it leaked out of his skin like poison: after battle ships had proven to be obsolete, he became involved in developing the first tanks: another weapon of mass murder, He was involved in the loss of Antwerp in the Great War where 2,500 men lost their lives because of him for nothing. His involvement in the fiasco of Dunkirk was a copy of the fiasco of the evacuation of British troops from Antwerp. The evacuation of soldiers from Dunkirk was done by British civilians because the fucking Navy refused to pick them up on Churchill's orders. Churchill sanctioned the use of tear gas on Kurdish tribesmen in Iraq… The list of his crimes and abominations go on and on and on…. too many to cover.

As do many other historians even Patrick J. Buchanan; the Christian fundamentalist republican pundit and candidate for president, in his book; *Churchill, Hitler and the Unnecessary War*; damns Churchill for destroying western civilization, *using his own words* taken from his own memoirs:

"One day President Roosevelt told me that he was asking publicly for suggestions about what the war should be called. I said at once, "The Unnecessary War." There never was a war more easy to stop than that which has just wrecked what was left of the world from the previous struggle."

What that stinking toad didn't mention was that it was *he* who had personally scotched every attempt by Hitler to stop the war. What that unutterably evil stinking lying little toad didn't mention was that it was HE who had escalated that phony war into the worldwide catastrophic cataclysm it became. What that evil undead filth that controlled that sick bloated shell did not reveal was that it was controlling the living corpse that was Churchill like a puppet on a string because the mind of that bloated thing had long been destroyed and its will had been corrupted by the undead that festered inside it and kept that rotting thing from completely dying.

Churchill intervened and prevented FDR from taking that poll by baring his toad soul and uttering the beastly truth. In one fell swoop: Churchill not only

spoke the naked truth: *he pre-empted that truth from ever being publicly acknowledged* and made sure it would be kept a dark secret long after he was dead and gone. He showed FDR the terrible danger of ever allowing the masses to be educated and learn what had actually gone on behind closed doors before, during and after that war. He made sure the Americans would never utter one word of truth about that war. He made sure that war would be turned into a series of filthy stinking lies, legends, myths, fables and falsities which would blind and poison future generations and prevent them from ever seeing and understanding the stark ugly truth of that war, the stark ugliness of mechanical civilization and how starkly evil and inhuman mass manufacturing actually is.

Because Churchill uttered that truth privately not publicly, in secret: it was not allowed to see the light of day for another 50 years. It was a truth which was cut OUT of all conventional history, it was cut OUT of all history books concerning that war. FDR cut that truth OUT also. FDR never named the 2nd World War as it should have been named because the truth would have damned him also. Churchill was the winner of an unnecessary war: a war he could have ended many times easily, as Hitler had tried to end it by his many attempts to negotiate a peace both publicly and in secret and by Churchill damming himself forever by refusing to accept Hitler's peace proposals. The enormity of this lunacy and this naked soul baring its evil, of this undead toad's confession to the President of the United States of America… *does not make any human sense whatsoever.* Only an empty shell controlled by an undead thing would confess to such a hideous monstrous crime of mass murder, in the secret knowledge that its controlling presence had not been detected and it would be able to slip away scot free.

Historians like Irving and Buchanan have finally made the connection and came to the same conclusion and realization that WW2 was completely unnecessary; that this damns and lays the blame for every horror that war produced strictly on the one person who pushed for it, started it, escalated it, worsened it, based his entire political career on it, and refused to end it: Winston Churchill. Yet nobody takes away the laurels of victory from that stinking evil thing called Churchill; why? Because the war itself was an invented unnecessary abomination of pure evil and the entire human species

are controlled by evil spirits; that's why. Nobody asks why this maniac was allowed into power and just how he did it and why he did it. Nobody except me has ever sought to ask the deeper questions of human existence because nobody except me has ever had the Honesty and Courage and Wisdom to ask these questions and find the answers as to why humans are so inhuman.

Churchill; as all other elites of the wealthy and powerful like Baron Rothschild etc; are poisoned products of the undead and they should be exterminated with extreme prejudice; along with every undead filthy evil ghoul which hides invisibly on the Living Earth. These undead thing must be RECOGNIZED and hunted down and killed DEAD DEAD DEAD. They must be given what they deserve and seek: TOTAL DEATH: TOTAL KILLING. They do not deserve any mercy or humanity because they HAVE NONE. These undead things are <u>not</u> human.

The reason undead ghouls targeted the British Empire to be corrupted and destroyed can be see in the flood of new books, illustrations, magazines and art, like Maxfield Parrish which exploded upon the Empire after that black evil hag Queen Victoria died and her insane cult of contacting the undead, and her sick death cult of blackness and misery and her self-indulgent self-pity was brushed away. The reason was because the people of Britain and the Empire began to celebrate and cherish the true healthy beauty of young children and young girls and boys. Instead of the corruption of sexual prostitutes and all-night bars which happened in Paris France; a healthy new culture of naturalness and purity was born. You can see this in the rare illustrated books surviving that era. The shining beauty of young girls untouched by sexual lust, the shining pictures of young children untouched by the corruptions of the older generations; it was a time when sports and outdoor activities bloomed everywhere all over the world and people began to appreciate the Beauty of Nature. When novels dealt with love and friendship *without* any sexual lust. Even though this budding healthy trend rested on the rotting evil of the past; even though the idea of upper class health and beauty was based on the sick, stupid, elite culture of sloth and ease; even though the illustrations show children who had never exerted themselves or exercised, even though it was a pale, weak rendition of true health and beauty; the young generations being born were instinctively spurning machines and preferring

the simpler ways of doing things; frugality and simplicity was coming into vogue; ascetic spirituality, living without civilized pleasures, new ideas were burgeoning everywhere and the young of the British Empire was growing up with a fresh new honesty and innocence. This was what the undead were bent on destroying and filthying; this new crop of healthy young people all over the British Empire was what the undead determined to destroy and filthy as much as they possibly could; and they used Winston Churchill to do it.

The hidden agenda and conspiracy of the undead planning and orchestrating the unnecessary world war which began in 1939 can be seen in the fictional novel *"The Thirty Nine Steps";* published in 1915 as a serial in *Blackwoods* Magazine, and made into a film in 1935 … and was remade again in 1959, 1978 and 2008. The fact is the undead were already planning on starting WW2 before WW1 had ended. They planned and worked on it for 39 years from 1900 to 1939.

Understand this, the reason certain books and films are regarded as 'classics', the reason they are reproduced and published and remade and re-sold generation after generation, is because they hold crucial secret clues and hidden truths revealing how the undead poison our entire living world.

The reason Buchan's novel was serialized as an anti-German racist propaganda spy novel in 1915 was because spying was what the English were doing to the Germans; not the other way around. The undead always twist everything around and sell it as truth, as fiction, as a culture of fictionalized lies piled on top of each other until all semblance of reality and truth disappears from the mass consciousness. The *Blackwood*s publishing company refers to the Black Forest of Germany: which was a secret haven for the undead where they met and congregated in secret to plot the downfall and destruction of everything that was GOOD about Germany and Germans. There are no coincidences in the facts of history. The facts can be connected together and make sense but only when you include the malevolent existence of undead evil which permeates all civilized societies. We the living are just mostly unaware of what the undead did and are still doing to living humans in utter secrecy. Churchill was one of their instruments of evil

At Churchill's doorstep can be laid the mass war crimes of not only WW2: but after WW2 also:

9,400,000 war victims of the German civilian population bombed to death.
500,000 victims of violence done against ethnic German abroad
8,155,700 had to leave the German territories: homeless starving without food
2,209,200 Germans were displaced from their homes in East Prussia; sold to the Russian hordes as cattle, to be used as slaves and died in hunger; beaten starved and raped
3,358,700.Germans displaced from Silesia to fill the refugee camps of the western allies and be raped and massacred by the advancing Stalinist forces
1,761.700 German speaking Pomeranians displaced from their homes and starving to die from malnutrition and brutality fleeing from the Russian hordes
597.500 East Brandenburg Germans displaced from their bombed out homes in the final blitzkrieg on Germany suffering the same horrible fate as all the other German civilians did caught inside a war of total inhuman genocidal annihilation of one ethnic human species
Approximately **500,000** German civilians died in wartime captivity
Eisenhower and the Americans were no slouch at committing atrocities and crimes against Humanity either: at his door can be placed the invasion of Europe and its total destruction.. After WW2 Germany was one big prison. Throughout the country millions of German soldiers P.O.W.'s… prisoners of war were penned behind barbed wire in open fields. For no reason whatsoever *except for the undead agenda of destroying this one exceptional ethnic human race of healthy intelligent people for the sin of being too healthy.* They died in latrine ditches and shelter holes; dug by hand in the earth. They died without food, without water, without shelter. This happened by the order of the American commander General Dwight D. Eisenhower. (*Dwight D. = D DAY; Dwight-Light-Day = Destructive light of day;* ***get it****?)*

He sent out an urgent courier on May 9th 1945 the day after he took charge of conquered Germany; forbidding all the citizens of the country to gather food together in one place for the purpose of taking it to the starving men in the U.S. prison camps. They were forbidden on pain of death to feed the prisoners; even though the prisoners were starving. He ordered three trainloads of food donated by the international Red Cross out of the country

and back to the donors in France and Belgium. All of this was hidden from the public and the press. It is still being hidden from the world. A 1950 report from the German Red Cross stated that 1.5 million former German POWs were still officially listed as missing, fate unknown. In other words Eisenhower who was of German descent is personally responsible for killing at least 1.5 million of his own countrymen. 1,500.000 German men died in the most horrendous, inhuman death camps because Eisenhower is a mass murderer who killed Germans in cold blood. He did it the American way: not with bullets, but out of cold-blooded systematic, planned *neglect*: the same way millions of American natives were systematically starved and died in the death camps called 'reservations'; the same way thousands of Union troops died in Andersonville. Every brave German boy and man was singled out selectively by the undead and killed as a genocidal way of destroying the best of the German race, Everything that was beautiful and good in Europe was destroyed by the Allies, and the propaganda of WW2 covers this up. This atrocity was orchestrated by the undead because they control those at the top of power. These undead things need to be killed DEAD.

The book: "*Other Losses*" by James Bacque, which documents Eisenhower's atrocities, was completely suppressed by the Jewish press and media and has been vilified by the western establishment and swept under the carpet of lies spun by western propaganda. This western bullshit propaganda about WW2 and Hitler and Germans is still being churned out: brainwashing billions of new victims of the capitalist/Jewish/corporate system of systematic degradation, corruption, drugging, programming and brainwashing. Eisenhower himself was German. There are no words to describe the atrocity and evil of his betrayal of his own heritage and blood. He ranks up there along with the other main mass murderers of WW2: Stalin, Churchill, FDR and Truman.

After WW2 Churchill had become completely insane. He had developed the view that everything that had gone wrong was the fault of everybody else: not him. *HE reversed his perceptions.* Churchill blamed everyone except himself for all of his failures and kept this conviction to the end of his insane senile rotting existence. This is a common, necessary defense-tactic the dead use to cover up their hidden presence and control over any living person they use.

These dead things cannot afford to let the zombies they control to become aware that they are being controlled. They cannot afford to let these dead rotting shells become aware of the crimes they commit. They cannot let these dead souls to become responsible for their actions. They cannot let these controlled people become aware of how they are being used and manipulated.

He was kept incommunicado from the ordinary decent people he had killed in the millions and treated like slaves and regarded as cattle to be used for the whims of the super-rich set of Jewish bankers and greed merchants and political hacks of the top upper class set. He was kept in a babble of fantasy: divorced from the real world. Churchill found himself alone again, without any friends. He ended up in Monaco gambling at the casino: bumming chips off the rich elite because he didn't know how to handle money or count. He stayed as a house guest at the villa's of the British upper class because he was broke and couldn't stand his own family and they couldn't stand him. One by one he wore out his welcome as they got tired of pampering this fat, cigar smoking, alcoholic bum. His slide into degeneracy, senility, corruption, sin, and evil can be seen in his last days. A fat, bloated, pus-ridden toad: unable to utter one intelligible word, Dead to everything. Blind to everything. His mind completely gone. His health completely poisoned; living as a poor pensioner in a flat in London.

Michael Wardell: Lord Beaverbrook's 'companion'; his homosexual partner: **a sodomizer;** recounts firsthand his memoirs of Winston Churchill in Monaco

A telling clue of how much Churchill was controlled by his own ancestral dead was when *within an hour of removing for the first time his father's ring from his hand; Churchill suffered his first stroke in 1949.*

Why did he almost die? What does the ring mean? It is the ring of power. Sauron's Ring of Power which Tolkien wrote in his fantasy epic during WW2. He had achieved the ghoul of his long-dead ancestor: *Lord Marlborough*: He had won a war on the European continent. Once that goal had been achieved and he had basked in the adulation of the world: that stinking evil ghoul: who had once secretly hidden itself in his ancestor's body had no more further use for him; so it LEFT THE BODY of WINSTON CHURCHILL because it was

no longer interested in any further doings of that drunken moronic retarded scumbag. Upon leaving Churchill's body: the ensuing emptiness inside his Life-Energy left a vacuum that almost killed what was left of him:. The other ghouls secretly living inside him, sucking on his Life Energy: who had poisoned and corrupted and controlled him all his life did not leave: They kept that pus maggot alive for many more years, as they squeezed every last drop of amusement from observing his life and vicariously living through him *as if they were him*.

He went swimming in the Mediterranean and lost his trunks; his propensity for exposing himself naked to others was only one of the many reasons why nobody could endure his company for any protracted period of time and why he never made any friends. Once they found out what this insane goon was really like he became person non grata: unwelcome and never invited back again. He wallowed like a porpoise; he blew spouts of water like a whale, and he swam round and round like a schoolboy not caring that he was completely stark naked. He had regressed back to the idiocy of a naked infant: He kept on sexually exposing himself to the end of his sexually perverted days. What adult loses his swimming trunks while swimming in the Mediterranean? *Nobody*; except this vile sex pervert. Everything was allowed him: Every one of his endless 'quirks' were humored, ignored, swept under the table, not mentioned, whitewashed, kept secret, excused, tolerated. All of his excesses were kept secret from the public. *But*: even they could only take his foul presence for so long. He was passed off from one villa to the other until he wore out his welcome; that is, until the gossip mill spread the word about him and he was forced to go back to England where nobody liked him and nobody cared one fart for him. Until nobody would lend him any more chips at the gambling casino. Until he was stone broke and unable to sponge off anyone anymore because they had all become thoroughly disgusted with his outrageous mannerisms and behavior. Like his father Bertie; Churchill broke every upper class taboo of his Age; and was icily tolerated only because everyone in the upper set knew he was a royal bastard. Churchill replayed this scenario out over and over throughout his entire life: replaying his actual father's and his step-father's life patterns of spending everything he had and then borrowing money to keep going and spending that as fast as he could.

Here is another telling clue to Churchill's worldly 'Success' while he was staying with Lord Beaverbrook after the war in Monaco;

Clambering out of the water, he was rubbed down by his manservant and wrapped in a towelled dressing gown. He started to climb the hundred steps home, stopping every little while to sit and rest and talk and refresh himself from a waiting decanter.

"I've bought a racehorse," he announced.
"So I hear," replied Beaverbrook.
"It's going to run at Salisbury on the 24th," said Churchill.
Silence.
"Do you think it a mistake?" he asked.
"Certainly," answered Beaverbrook.
"Why?" asked Churchill.
"The public will back it, and it won't win," said Beaverbrook.
"Perhaps I'd better warn them," Churchill said, a little discouraged.
"The only way you could win would be for every other jockey to pull his horse," Beaverbrook said as a jest, but with just a trace of the bitterness.

That was how Churchill had won WW2. That was how that war had been won. By every other dead ghoul who controlled the caste of actors at the crucial positions and time *reining in their horses* to let a certain dead horse win the sweepstakes. Get it yet? The dead leave clues about their filthy evil hidden presence all the time: you can find these clues everywhere. Churchill warned people about dangers all right: but only AFTER he had personally brought that evil danger into the world and made sure that this evil would spread.

After he went for a swim: he drank alcohol every 30 seconds. He couldn't walk back to the villa without stopping every few steps to take a generous slug of brandy. He is rubbed down by a professional masseuse just to keep his body alive. Without this constant attention he would have died from the pain of physical, emotional and social neglect which he suffered from all his miserable life..

This is only ONE anecdote about his life taken by one eye witnesses. There are hundreds of other personal accounts and stories about him… If you examine them *critically* you will be able to notice what I do: Hidden meanings and obvious meanings; many levels of meaning, clues, truths and confessions which if studied in depth and connected together, exposes the horrible truth: the ugly truth of humans being possessed and controlled by demons while being kept unaware that they are mere puppets on a stage.

Here's another example of the ugly horror this thing actually was

"I'm going to Germany in the autumn," Churchill continued. "I have little doubt that the Germans will give me a very warm reception, and will not fail to make use of the V sign."

"I'll bet they won't," said Beaverbrook. "Of course the V sign has many meanings in various parts of the world. It was originally supposed to represent the devil, with two horns. In Canada, when I was a boy, the sign had a very special significance."
"Not only in Canada," Churchill replied. "In England too; and no doubt in other places. *But I made it respectable*."

What this reveals is that Churchill was controlled by the Devil himself. The 'V' sign is the mark of the Devil: Churchill was the Devil in disguise and that devil created a Hell of horror and burning death for millions of Germans. This speaks of is how Churchill made RESPECTABLE every filthy evil sin there is today: 1. overeating, 2. smoking, 3. drunkenness, 4 gambling
5 ogling pretty girls 6 exposing himself sexually. 7 listening to music. 8 sloth. 9. megalomania 10. brutality 11. selfishness. 11 spoiled rotten self-indulgence. 13. making quips: maxims, comments, aphorisms that are supposed to show how wise and smart you are. 14 card playing. 15. Being constantly in debt as a form of blatant class snobbery 16: the popping of pills and his addiction to them: Churchill took pills in order to sleep because both his conscience *and* his subconscious would give him no rest… would not let him sleep. His subconscious: his true self was screaming at him all the time at what he was doing to himself and to the Living Earth. The only way for him to sleep was to drug himself into insensibility: as he had to drug himself all of

his life just to get through another evil rotten miserable day of his forced existence as a controlled puppet of the dead. 17: The incessant writing of fucking letters: You can see the entire world copying all of these sins now today in sending e-mails over the internet and their texting machines and cells phones and I-pads… Because of what Churchill did and how he lived, billions of insane people now think this kind of behavior is upper class and accepted as being normal… and that this how you should behave if you want to be cultured… not the evil corruptions which they actually are.

If you still don't believe that Winston Churchill was controlled by his own ancestral dead ghouls> during his ENTIRE LIFE: I mean ALL of his LIFE; if the 'superstition' of suffering a major stroke after he took off his father's ring which he had worn all his LIFE is not enough to convince you: then read this tale from Churchill himself as Wardell recounts it;

'His act impressed my superstitious fancy. I thought of another relic, his father's gold match box which Churchill always carried reverentially, and of a strange and haunting little story he had told earlier of a fable he had conceived around it. As I remember it, Churchill was sitting in his studio at Chartwell, his home in Kent, painting a picture of his father, Lord Randolph Churchill. The original had been damaged in the war by bombing. The tattered portrait was propped up in front of him and he had been working for some hours on the new one. It was getting dusk.

Churchill stopped painting to light a cigar. He put his hand in his pocket and pulled out the old gold match box that had been his father's and that he always carried, just as he wore the ring.

He struck a match and started to light his cigar, and, as he did so, his father spoke to him. It seemed so natural that Churchill was not in the least surprised. His father said: "I am so glad you still carry that old match box, Winston." Churchill replied: "Yes, Papa, always." His father talked on, referring to the 1890s, when he had been concerned over the quarrels with the Boers in South Africa, and had bitterly opposed any talk of war. "But war came," Churchill told him, and went on to describe it. "But that's nothing to what has happened since." And in a few characteristic Churchillian phrases he

told the essence of the history of our times, of the two world wars and of the troubled peace. His father was spellbound by the story. Then he looked around at the paintings.

"I'm glad to see you have made such a success of your painting," he said. "I don't mind telling you how worried I was at having to leave you so ill provided for ... You know, I used to wonder sometimes whether you might have any bent for politics. I could not help thinking, listening to your story of these great events that have shaped your life, if you did not sometimes feel an urge to take an active part in them."

Churchill was pondering, "Shall I tell him?" and started to strike another match. As it flared, the vision was gone. The old scarred picture remained

Do you begin to understand now? Winston the puppet was doing everything demanded of him as the little manipulated toad he was. He painted forgeries and sold them under false names. His entire personality was a set of forgeries sold under a false name.
The gold matchbox is the Greek Pandora's box: Pandora opened it and all evil contained therein escaped and spread over the earth. It also represents the gold covered coffin of the Jewish Ark of the Covenant: that is forbidden to be opened and which the Jews carried with them wherever they went. And has been hidden. Churchill opened up all the evils of his Age and allowed all of them to escape EXCEPT one left: which is the evil of 'hope'. Churchill had a visitation: He had a vision. He spoke to an undead entity he assumed was his father. Who or what that dead thing was… was an inhuman observer of human Life on Earth. An evil thing so detached from reality that its interest in Churchill's life and two World Wars is so minimal that it cuts the interview with the puppet short. The audience was instantly cut off by the entity contacting him: he thought nothing of it because he was CONTROLLED not to think anything of it. Only years later does he speak of this: as something unimportant: as a 'curiosity': as having no significance or meaning. As not worth even trying to understand the meaning of it. The ghoul who is supposed to be his 'father' does not even stay to listen to how Winston Churchill took an ACTIVE PART in these huge earth shattering events. Why? Because Winston Churchill did NOT take an active part in two World

Wars: and the Boer War and other wars. The GHOULS CONTROLLING HIM took an active part in manipulating him and were not interested to listening how this fool thought HE had actually done anything of his own free will. *Are you beginning to get the fucking picture yet>?*

Are you beginning to understand?.... When he was alive: Randolph Churchill hated his bastard of a son and never spoke to him ever. He predicted he would end up as a n'eer-do-well and a failure. The dead thing that visited him bore NO resemblance in any way whatsoever to his foster father… What Churchill instantly recognizes as being the undead spirit Randolph? Churchill recognizes is the dominant ghoul that once lived INSIDE Randolph Churchill while he was alive assuming that it is the 'spirit' of the hate-filled, vindictive, jealous, degenerate scum called Randolph Churchill. *Bereft of all Randolph's characteristic voice patterns. Bereft of Randolph's cutting acrimonious personality: bereft of any characteristic which could mark him as being the dead spirit Randolph Churchill. WHY? Because that ghoul had dumped all of its sins onto the puppet he had used and manipulated: that's why. By NOT BEING CONNECTED to the puppet it controlled/controls: These dead things hope to escape retribution and responsibility. By DISCONNECTIING themselves from all human cares and pain and needs: they hope that they will avoid their own destruction while plotting and bringing about the destruction of the entire Living Earth.* This is why all of then must be killed: exterminated: destroyed with extreme prejudice.

Are you beginning to get the fucking picture yet? The most famous, powerful *living* war leader of the 20th century is treated as a little nothing and its tale of 100 years of the most evil destruction ever orchestrated by these dead filth is treated as something of no importance. The ghoul wants to know only one thing: that the puppet called Winston Churchill: once it enters the realm of the DEAD: will be easily controlled and quashed and is not a problem for them. Once it avails itself of that knowledge by studying the aura-shell of that pus-filled thing called Winston Churchill: it winks out of existence and disappears.

"The dagger is pointing at me. I pray it may not strike.'

Those were the last words Churchill spoke before suffering his 1st major stroke after taking off his father's ring of power. The words have more than

one meaning. The dagger of DEATH is now pointed straight at every single undead ghoul on the Earth. Every single one of these things must and #WILL be KILLED DEAD.

Beaverbrook covered up his near-death; calling it as Churchill was just suffering from a 'chill'… GET IT? As all the dead ghouls in all the *church*es of Britain gathered round him all of his life… in order to poison him with as much *ill will* as much as possible. A chill: Churchill… GET IT? As all the truth of him and his rotten evil life: the true facts were hidden and covered up and only partially revealed long after his death.

Winston Churchill was not the only evil man of that century. All the major leaders were sick, diseased and evil also. It would take `thousands more pages to even begin to expose just how evil and twisted and sick the others were, even Hitler. For instance the reason Hitler's ancestry was made a secret was because in his family was incest. The father of Hitler's father was also the grandfather of Hitler's mother. This explains a LOT of things. It makes Adolph Hitler MUCH more understandable... His obsession with '*der Faterland*',,,, his love for da 'fatherland'... his suppressed subconscious hatred for his own father AND his grandfather... who were one and the same person… the same father-figure.... The power this dead ghoul had over his diseased soul. His leading Germany into destruction; by his own ancestral ghouls. If he had not been genetically poisoned from birth he would have avoided it: his life would have been completely different; <u>everything</u> would have been completely different. No wonder he never married. No wonder he never had children. No wonder his incestuous relationship with Geli Raubal, Hitler's half-niece ended in tragedy; when she later killed herself. No wonder he wasn't like other people. *The undead always seek to repeat their evil abominations over and over. They tried to get Hitler to commit incest as his father had done before him.., When that didn't work, when he refused to have sex with her: when he refused to marry her they went to work on the girl and made her commit suicide. Do you fucking understand? All you need to do is connect the ancestral facts of the past: the filthy evil of your own dead ancestors and you will be able to see in retrospect how they make you repeat their lives <u>as much as possible</u>; how they make living people commit the most insane unspeakable things. How his dead father and grandfather ruined all*

his wishes to become an architect and an artist and forced him to become the most evil civil servant ever to serve an entire nation and lead it into total destruction. Do you fucking understand now? There are no coincidences in Life. Everything bad that happens, happens because of direct personal intervention into the lives of the living by the undead. ***This is why ALL OF THEM MUST BE EXTERMINATED WITH EXTREME PREJUDICE: All the dead must DIE and be UTTER:Y DESTROYED so not one single vestige of their rotting filthy insane evil souls is left on the Earth.***

STALIN: THE JEWS: RUSSIA: ASIA: AND RAPE

You will notice that this book only deals with the western history of evil. The huge history of the East, Russia and Asia is left out. The documentation of the evil of Russian hordes raping over 2 million German girls gives you only a tiny glimpse into the systematic degradation and dehumanization of the humans living on the largest continent on Earth.

What can one say about Stalin and the History of the Jewish filth who took over the Russian Empire? The evil is simply too huge to cover: the inhuman horrors and abominations and atrocities are too many to document. What little has been recorded pales in comparison to what has been burned, destroyed, buried, covered up, forgotten, denied, reversed, twisted, hidden, etc, etc, etc…

What can one say of the hundreds of millions of people who lived in Asia and Russia for 2,000 years? Their history doesn't exist. It's been wiped out of existence; burned, destroyed, ravaged, invaded, conquered,

If you want to understand the rape of 2 ½ million German girls by the Russian hordes: the Slavs, the Russian Jews: you have to understand where it came from: The History of Asia and Russia is a history of rape and pillage, the burning down of cities and towns and Empires… and new ones springing up only to be destroyed by new waves of butchering invaders. The history of the Russian people is a history of enslavement and re-enslavement. The reason they are called Slavs is because they come from a races of SLAVES: because they are the most slavish, degraded white people of the West. The history of

Russia and the Slaves goes back to the Rus who originally conquered them and turned them into a race of slaves. That history is non-existent: it doesn't exist. The history of the people of Asia also does not exist. It has been burned out of existence and buried deep. The Russian Slavs were raped and conquered over and over for over a thousand years. The Mongol hordes raped and pillaged them for centuries. Their own Rus masters burned down their villages and towns and raped and pillaged them. The genocidal attack on Slavic people: killing them over and over is a legacy of thousands of years of horror, brutality, and evil which has been covered up and buried. The Slavs are the most raped people of the west, they have been killed and dehumanized systematically on a genocidal basis of wiping out the most intelligent, most healthy of them over and over and over for thousands of years. There is no possible way to document their history.

The last wave of genocidal horror and mass butchery, killing, rape, starvation, brutalization, terrorization committed by the Russian hordes was simply a REVERSAL of what was done to them and had been done to them for thousands of years… and even then they had to be forced to do it at the point of a gun and terrorized down to such a subhuman level of abject stupidity and fear by their Jewish masters that *there are no Russian war heroes.* Out of all the millions of Slavic and Jewish insane, obedient, controlled human filth who participated in WW2 and the rape of 2 ½ Million German girls and the total destruction of Germany: there is nothing to be proud of and no heroism because they were all terrorized little mice obeying their Stalinist masters in abject fear and obedience. The *level* of mass brainwashing which the Stalinist regime had managed to instill into the hundreds of millions of human slaves of the Russian Empire and the nations which they raped and butchered and tortured and killed and starved and dehumanized into a state of mass stupidity and fear… is simply too huge a horror, too obvious an evil, too vast a history to even attempt to document, analyze and explain.

The Western mind simply cannot comprehend this level of insanity which existed in Russia. The bloodletting of the Russian civil war was only a prelude to even worse horrors: this level of mass brainwashed conformity, this level of mass dehumanization which existed in Russia and Asia. It is beyond comprehension unless you have lived it. The evil that was Lenin and Stalin

and the Jewish scum who ran the Soviet NKVD, the KGB, etc, is a level of evil that reached the western world only in its last wave of genocidal hatred against a free, healthy, happy race of Germanic people who held no hatred in their hearts towards anyone, because they had not been killed, butchered and raped for thousands of years like the Slavs had been. The hatred of the undead against any people who stand up and fight for their own freedom and autonomy like the Germans did in the 20th century is documented in the two World Wars which the undead unleashed against Germany.

To put it in western terms: Would you consider any of your family who fought in WW1 and WW2 to be heroes if they raped girls as a standard practice of war? If they raped them to death? If they gang raped them? If they kicked these bleeding raped girls out into the blizzard to freeze to death and die? Would you consider 3 million Russian soldiers to be heroes if they were ordered to rape German girls and did so with gusto and cruelty and as brutally as possible? Would you condone the fact that what they did in those two world wars has been completely silenced and covered up and carefully never mentioned by the 500 million who knew about it?

What kind of pride can a conquering army of Slavs have in committing the exact same genocidal horrors upon the people of Eastern and Northern Europe which were inflicted upon them by Stalin and by the Mongols and the Rus for thousands of years?

When you look at the history of Asia and the Russian Empire from a perspective of thousands of years, what you see is the systematic drive down to the lowest filthiest most subhuman level of stupidity and mass conformity and paranoid fear and terror which is revealed as the *constant, unending agenda* by the dead against the living.

If you study the history of Asia and Russia and read about the history of the nomadic tribes of the Asia and Genghis Khan and Timurlane of the lame foot and Babur the Mogul and all the other Asian and Russian filth: you will come away with a pyramidal pile of decapitated skulls higher than the towers of a city; ravaged cities, scorched earth, burned out villages, masses of dead rotting bodies amidst the rubble: horror, killing, rape, butchery… an endless litany of

insane subhuman inhumanity for thousands of years: *with no understanding of why this has happened to them.* An endless crushing of the Human Spirit: an endless attempt to destroy all kindness, love, friendship, health, happiness: that is all you will come away with after reading 2,000 years of Asian and Russian history. Only a few scraps of a few lone survivors exist… as a record of what happened for thousands of destructive years in the largest continent on Earth.

Thousands of years of hatred, envy, jealousy, cunning, EVIL too huge to ever be fully understood with 99.9999% of it burned, destroyed, buried, undocumented, unwritten, The Extinction of entire peoples with no living survivors; no one left to tell the truth, the tales of mass inhumanity, mass terrorization, mass butchery all silenced and forgotten. That is why I do not include the Eastern horror and evil of the dead: a million pages could not even begin to cover all of it.

Churchill, the Seven Sisters and the Seven Deadly Sins

The story of the evil puppet of undead evil Churchill is connected and intertwined with another main evil of civilization in the 19th and 20th Century; namely the switch of industrialization from solid evil to liquid evil, from the black coke and coal of the Age of Steam engines; to the black Oil and Coca Cola and the internal combustion engine, together with the increasing population explosion fueled by industrialized production of chemical fertilizer and the industrialization of mechanized farming; which the switch from hundreds of millions of overpopulated hordes of dead souls, changed the destructive effect of billions of dead souls; using machines powered by Oil and Electricity instead of coal and candles to destroy and poison the entire Earth *faster*… Part of these exploding evil abominations invented and fueled by undead ghouls increasingly invading the realm of the Living, the Realm of Life where they are not allowed was the new power of Capitalist Oil Corporations merged into a single huge oligarchic monopoly called '*The Seven Sisters'* known today as

Exxon
Mobil
Gulf

SoCal
Texaco
Shell
BP

The reason the undead worked to invent and build this empire of black death was to increase the spread of the *Seven Deadly Capital Sins of Evil,* and to destroy Christianity because this new religion had correctly identified some of the most common tactics the undead use to corrupt living people. The seven dead corporate bodies of the oil company monopoly were created to spread the Seven Deadly Capital Sins of Evil and destroy that religion so its moral and ethical teachings; no matter even if they were only lip service and token recognition of what true evil is; would have its reputation as a spiritual institution so damaged and ruined that nobody would ever respect their teachings. The goal of the undead has already succeeded in brainwashing the masses into believing that *there is no such thing as evil:* that evil does not even exist anymore. In order to achieve this evil ghoul they invented the Seven Sisters to spread the Seven Deadly Capital Sins of Evil:

HATE BORN OUT OF FEAR AND ENVY,
GREED,
SLOTH,
PRIDE,
LUST,
ENVY,
Gluttony.

To see just how successful they were, all you need to do is look at what the values of European Christians were before Industrialization and look at how most of the billions of dead souls live today… Today the entire FABRIC of modern life is made up of masses who feel hate born out of envy and fear, and anger AGAINST anyone who tries to preach against the sins of greed, sloth, pride, lust, envy, and gluttony. Today: the masses are forbidden to feel ANY hate or anger against evil sinners and criminals.

This was a very cunning way of neutralizing the teachings of a moral code which had *as its assumption* that nobody within a truly Christian community

would practice the sins of Greed, Sloth, Pride, Lust, Envy, and Gluttony so there would be no reason to feel any hate or anger against other Christians: which in this context is correct. You should never ever feel any hate or anger against people who are not evil. You should reserve all of your hatred and anger for people who are evil and for undead ghouls who are the source of all evil.

In other words modern industrialized technological human existence is an existence which is mostly made up of the EVIL PRACTICES of;

HATE BORN OUT OF FEAR,
GREED,
SLOTH,
PRIDE,
LUST,
ENVY,
Gluttony
And nothing else

The EVIL CULTURE of modern civilization is made up of:

HATE BORN OUT OF FEAR AND ENVY,
GREED,
SLOTH,
PRIDE,
LUST,
ENVY,
Gluttony

The EIL NORMS of modern society are made up of;

HATE,
GREED,
SLOTH,
PRIDE,
LUST,
ENVY,
GLUTTONY

The EVIL CUSTOMS of modern society are made up of ;

HATE BORN OUT OF GUILT AND FEAR,
GREED,
SLOTH,
PRIDE,
LUST,
ENVY,
Gluttony

The EVIL LIFESTYLES OF MODERN PEOPLE are made up of;

HATE BORN OUT OF GUILT FEAR AND ENVY,
GREED,
SLOTH,
PRIDE,
LUST,
ENVY,
Gluttony

The Evil BELIEFS of modern civilization are BASED upon;

HATE BORN OUT OF GUILT, FEAR AND ENVY
GREED,
SLOTH,
PRIDE,
LUST,
ENVY,
Gluttony

As a result of this explosion of pure evil in the last 200 years: this GUARANTEES that every innocent baby born INTO this foul mess of pure industrialized corruption and evil will be completely poisoned, weakened and corrupted by the civilized evil environment and society and culture they are born INTO…

I WAS LUCKY: By pure luck, I managed to escape most of it. This is why I have written this book. So that others not as lucky as I am will learn the truth about civilization and so others will recognize what true evil IS and not allow the undead to corrupt their Inner Souls and their Outer Lives. So others will cleanse their INNER SOULS of the hidden evil of undead shit turds and cleanse their OUTER environment of all civilized evil.

Now back to Churchill and the Seven Sisters of Capitalist evil:
The success of the orchestrated plan to destroy Christianity by brainwashing *former* Christian nations to hate each other and kill each other and destroy each other was achieved by these undead ghouls orchestrating the unnecessary two World Wars *as a distraction from their other evils,* so living humans would not notice that the exploding evils of mass manufacturing taking over and transforming all human society beyond recognition: the sudden appearance of evil factories all over the world, manufacturing weapons of mass destruction and refineries manufacturing poisons of mass death and mass pollution would not be seen as an evil abomination controlled by a small cabal of rich Jewish bankers and English and American robber barons which must be destroyed with extreme prejudice.

Along with the horrible destruction and death of the two World Wars came the equally evil poison of the Seven Sisters, the octopus of the international oil companies cooperating with each other *spreading the Seven Deadly Capital Sins all over the world*;

HATE BORN OUT OF GUILT, FEAR AND ENVY
GREED,
SLOTH,
PRIDE,
LUST,
ENVY,
Gluttony

Thus corrupting the newborn population explosion of too many human drones as quickly as possible *into a life of decadent, degenerate ease* before they could achieve any perspective on what their immediate past had done to them and what the true hidden roots of industrialized modern society are, and how

totally evil industrialized civilization actually is. The transition from Coal to Coke to Coca Cola as energy sources which fuel the destruction of the human species and the Earth was kept out of the awareness of living people by lowering the awareness and intelligence of the masses down to a *crisis mentality during two World Wars,* down to the level where you don't think or ask or wonder or ask intelligent questions; you just fight to keep from being killed, you just fight to survive. You become a mindless slave. You stop thinking. You stop living a normal life; you become a terrorized, brainwashed mass animal; a mindless lemming…. You obey armed goons who are ready to kill you at a moments notice. Why? *So you won't notice all the new inventions of evil being foisted upon you, so you won't notice how the quality of your Life is worsening because of these new inventions products and goods, so you won't notice you were much happier and healthier before without the new mass manufactured weapons of mass distraction, mass destruction and mass produced drugs.*

This new industrial culture, this new society, this new lifestyle, this new way of living was dubbed a 'consumer capitalist society', and hailed as the best thing ever invented since sliced bread… As usual: everything hailed as the best is actually the worst. What you have been sold is the opposite of the truth. The truth is that the Seven Sisters spread the use of OIL first as an artificial illuminant: then electricity and the Edison light bulb replaced kerosene as an artificial illuminant… but then the internal combustion engine was developed and mass manufactured… until so many uses for oil were found that modern civilization 'could not live without it'… which is total fucking bullshit, bullshit, bullshit. What corrupt people actually mean is that they are too lazy, too corrupt and too evil to cleanse themselves of the evils of modern industrialized civilization. They could do it: but they do not 'wish' to do it because they already believe in the unspoken religion of;

HATE BORN OUT OF GUILT, FEAR AND ENVY
GREED,
SLOTH,
PRIDE,
LUST,
ENVY,

Gluttony

And none of these motherfucking scum 'want' to change their evil UNSPOKEN religion and their unspoken norms and social values by ONE IOTA because the undead do not wish you to wake up to their constant presence hiding *inside* you and all *around* you.

Another thing Oil did, coupled with the invention of gas and diesel engines, the car and the airplane[was creating the mass hysteria for lateral mobility; the building of roads like crazy, this road building destroying and is destroying more of the living Earth faster than all the other forms of industrialized mechanized destruction; highways, freeways, mass transit systems, cars, trucks… all designed to *insulate* humans from feeling the Earth they travel over; creating an unfeeling arrogance, an insulated insane complete indifference and unawareness of the Earth they live on, creating a mass *arrogance*, a mass feeling of false superiority over the Earth they depend on for Life itself… this mass religion of Pride, the mass Pride of industrial mechanized civilization, the mechanical inventions of industrialization, that this somehow proves the superiority of the human species over all other species is so endemic, so embedded into the fabric of all industrialized civilization that because of it: all environmental concerns have become secondary to the mechanical rape of the entire Living Earth because the *unspoken religion of sloth-ease-laziness-sedentary-sitting on to your ass-do nothing but watching, staring at TV's Movies, flat 2-dimensional computer screens, typing on flat pieces of whitewashed paper, typing on flat 2-dimensional screens etc.* has become the new norm of civilized mass existence. The discovery of coal and the switch from coal to oil *and* electricity and cramming the new billions of humans into huge cities was just a continuation of insulating people from the living Earth. It was just a continuation of the mass craze to build as many railroad lines and roads as possible: thus giving an excuse to destroy as much living land, soil, plants flowers, trees, grasses, and habitat for all the living creatures who live on the land and depend on the Earth just as we do for Life.

The new billions of industrialized mechanized masses just took the worst living examples of the filthy rich robber barons and kings and queens and tried to live exactly like the Kings and Royalty they had seen traveling about

on their fucking yachts carriages and trains and new cars visiting each other; the new jetsetters, using the status of mobility to define their upwardly raised positions in the civilized shitpile of mechanized mass-produced crap, the new huge outrageously expensive passenger ships plying the continental crowd of people traveling from one continent to another. The new mass manufacturing of consumer goods and products fueled the new mass fad of overconsumption: buying shit you didn't need… copying *exactly* what the filthy rich aristocrats had been doing for thousands of years, trying to live *exactly* as the richest aristocratic rich did and still do… Every single degradation and ruination of the lower classes has been taken; copied from the worst sins and vices of the RICH: prostitution, illicit sex, gambling, travel, tourism, collecting gewgaws, accumulating junk, living in huge houses, owning the most expensive status symbols possible, drug addictions, alcohol, morphine, opium, tobacco, etc, etc.

All because the world had switched its factories and plants from water-driven steam engines and coal to oil and electricity; creating a false impression of affluence, while destroying most of the living Earth into the 'bargain'. The explosion of machinery distracted the masses so they wouldn't notice all of the major powers were preparing for war. It wasn't just one new invention it was hundreds, thousands of new fiendish devices. Oh look! A bicycle! Oh, look; a machine that washes clothes! Oh look! A machine that freezes food and keeps it from rotting! Oh look! Canned food! Oh look! Mass manufactured preserves in glass jars! Now we don't have to can our own vegetables! Now we can eat shit that has no nutritional value whatsoever! The slaves of the lower class fell in love with the mechanical slaves that were sold to them: finally they had a class of slaves that was even lower than they were and obeyed their every command! Now they could feel that they were all powerful as lords! Power! POWER!

But what kind of power? The power to create Life? No: the power to *kill* Life, the power to *destroy* Life. The power to pollute, to poison the entire world with plastic and oil and toxic chemicals. That is not power; that is the destruction of power. That is the destruction of Life-Energy which is the root source of all our human power. But the masses were already brainwashed into servile dehumanized subhuman mass-conformity and obedience to their

masters, they had already been corrupted by the ongoing increasingly mechanization of their culture and society, they had already been brainwashed into the unspoken sacred religious belief that machines are 'good' because it saved some of the human slaves from slaving working like machines for their masters. What the idiots never asked or thought of was: Why work for the motherfuckers at all? Why work for anyone as a slave? Why not just quit your fucking slave job and free yourself from your own fucking stupidity? *That* level of awareness has not happened yet: and if it never happens then the entire Earth is doomed because humans have enslaved themselves to shit which they don't need and is bad for them.

The Seven Sins of the undead are unspoken because they will not allow them to be spoken by living people. The Evil of their sins is never spoken of because the undead control human society. The undead have reversed everything in order to make living humans perceive evil to be good and good to be evil. *Everything that is unspoken is evil*; everything that is not addressed and faced in the light of day is evil. The evils of ease are obvious and manifold; but they re never spoken of and when they are they are glossed over and laughed at and ignored by society. People are not allowed to hate openly anymore: everyone is supposed to keep their hates a deep dark secret while loudly proclaiming that all hatred is terrible. Everyone professes to have no fears while living a life that is filled with irrational fears, everyone is greedy yet nobody is willing to admit it, everyone is corrupt and because of this, nobody will talk about corruption. The oil of secrecy is now being poured over every living person, keeping each brainwashed person isolated in their bubble of unreality and escapist distraction.

The use of oil spread the mass craze for mobility and travel all over the world like wildfire. The result is a species completely insulated and unaware of what it is doing to the Living Earth, an insane mass of billions of laterally mobile subhuman zombies; unaware of what they are doing and why they are doing it. One of the sins Churchill spread was the new craze to travel everywhere, tourism, boats ships, trains cars, buses, bicycles… without feeling the Earth, without touching the Living Earth: without being aware of what you are passing by; the mass evil of insularity, the stinking filthy religious feeling of mechanical power: the arrogance of power, th isolation of

power; the idea that if you can travel through space without feeling anything around you, if you are completely insulated from Nature: that this makes you a 'god', it makes you feel 'superior' because you can watch life passing you by and not feel it. The idea of safety, insularity, insulation: not feeling anything: as the 'highest' fucking ghoul of humans: this was what Churchill was instrumental in selling to the masses by his lifestyle of travel all over the world by plane, by train, and by car.

Winston Churchill lived during the time when the switch from coal to oil happened; and it was because of what he *personally* did that the Seven Sisters of Evil were able to grow and spread the Seven Deadly Sins of evil all over the world in order to eradicate GOOD and replace GOOD with evil.

Without the mass manufacturing of huge dreadnaughts and huge locomotives and huge engines, without the insane unfeeling power of mechanized industrialized dehumanized society that war could never have been fought as it was: a bloodbath of insane mechanical destruction. Without the Great War, without Churchill bungling that war for England, without that war being extended as long as possible, without all the filthy evil inventions of mass destruction and mass distraction which came out of that war… oil would have remained a curiosity, and people would have continued to go to sleep when the sun went down and rise just before dawn, and realize that they are creatures who are subservient to the greater forces of the Universe and the Sun: and they would never have developed this insane arrogant idea that mechanical civilization doesn't need sunlight and doesn't need living forests and clean rivers and lakes and oceans… that mechanical civilization doesn't need all the other living creatures of the Living Earth of which we are only one out of millions of other species.

The point is that before the use of oil: the human species was not one hundredth as destructive to the living Earth as it has become since through the use of oil and the spread of the Seven Deadly Sins of evil. Without the use of oil spreading all over the world, without the industrialized discovery of how to make artificial fertilizer, it could not have created the huge explosion of industrialized farming… which was in turn the basic engine that fueled the population explosions before and after the 1st and 2nd World Wars. Without

the hundreds of uses found for oil by chemists and the mass production of chemical fertilizer; the human populations of the Earth after these two World Wars would not have exploded into billions of more useless people than ever before… Without the two World Wars and the population explosions which these two wars caused and the spread of the use of oil which these two wars caused and the spread of the Seven Deadly Sins of evil caused by the Seven Sisters of Evil known as the Big Easy or the oil oligarchy which grew out of the two World Wars *which was caused by one person:* Winston Churchill… the explosion of industrialization and the factories of death and the reign of human sloth and human stupidity as a mindless king reigning over the dumber machine, which Churchill represented and led by the example of his mindless sloth and stupidity of a reptilian toad over the English people and Parliament: not as a human with human values and a human intelligence… *would never have happened.* And the world would not be in the horrible mess it is today and it would not have the history of the last century which it has: which is largely due to the efforts of one evil fat turd of an English aristocrat who made all this evil happen; Winston Churchill.

Churchill was responsible for not only destroying the British Empire; he was responsible for literally giving away the British Empire. He was personally for losing the greatest economic money maker of the British Empire: the refineries and oil wells of Iraq and Iran to the Americans, who quickly gobbled up what the British had thrown away; as one American oilman who lived through this era of American expansion into areas once under the control of the defunct British Empire said succinctly: *"Never have so few given away so much, so stupidly and so fast."*

After WW2: the Americans wooed the King of Arabia where most of the known oil reserves of the Mideast had been found by giving him a DC 2 plane for his own personal use. After that: Winston showed up with his own personal racist attitude towards the Sheik and tactic of wooing a 3rd world ruler *with a box of perfume*…! Upon discovering the Americans had already given the king an American plane, he hastily promised the King an English Rolls Royce. What Churchill didn't know was that Arabian Kings do not sit in the back of a vehicle: they sit in the front. When the Rolls Royce finally arrived, and the King opened the door to find the drivers wheel on the right,

he sat in the left side which was the side of the wrong not the side of the right according to Muslim religion… he sat there on the left side of the car once and then jumped out of the car *and never used it again*; giving it to a relative of his… The point is that Churchill's crude, insensitive stupidity and arrogance, his insufferable English pig headedness and dehumanized unfeeling treatment of human beings ruined all his personal relationships and attempt at diplomacy. He didn't even know how to bribe a Stone Age Arabian turd who was anxious not to displease the British since they had been in control of the Mid-East since the Turkish Empire had collapsed from the violent upheavals of WW1.

The fact of the matter is that after WW1 and WW2… any of the military western powers could have taken over the entire Mideast region and a permanent state of world borders and politics would have ensued with little or no conflicts arising in the Middle East…. *But that was not what the undead were working for....* They wanted and still want to recreate the ancient blood thirsty battles of thousands of years of mindless slaughter between the most dehumanized ancient Neanderthal and Cro-Magnons tribal feuds and conflicts… they want to awaken the oldest most regressive stupid insane ancient religious intolerance and ethnic hatreds between all modern humans in that region… So instead of telling that fucking little desert sheikh what was what and telling him that he was not getting any presents but the British would let him live as long as he kept his people in order and did not attempt to play politics and did not try to play one of them off against the other… Instead: the English and the Americans right after WW2: instantly became enemies again: which was what they had been before that war was begun by the undead to destroy all GOOD Life Energy on Earth,.

The point is that all modern diplomacy is based upon hatreds betrayals, lies, false faces, deceptions etc. The diplomacy of international relationships between nation states is based upon hate; not Love: which is why every person who works for *Any* govt body or institution should be given a choice: either abandon their fucking cush jobs and join the humans of the world oppressed by these govts or be killed dead. The only reason these undead filth can control billions of living humans is because you stupid slaves have willingly given away all your freedoms and willingly work for your masters.

The undead things controlling the pus-filled shell of Churchill systematically poisoned and corrupted Winston's inner soul bit-by-bit. When Churchill was 1st Lord of the Admiralty, that undead thing was obsessed with death and destruction and preparing for it by creating the most horrifying evil metal monsters of death and destruction. Because Winston Churchill was so obsessed with war and manufacturing the death machines that would be used in World War One as symbols of obsolete outmoded stupidity: that undead thing which was inside him *was also in contact with all of the other evil conspiracies going on then in the realm of the undead*: it was also aware of the new revolutionary evil of kerosene and oil, and the electric light bulb replacing the natural light of our sun... Suddenly hundreds of millions of humans became people of the night instead of what we are designed to be: people of sunlight and the sun: living our lives outside all day instead of what the filthy evil of what the kerosene lamp and the electric light bulb did to the energy and health of living humans. As usual: the negative evil of civilization paraded and sold these two new evils as great strides in the modern progress of civilization. Actually they are inventions designed to enslave living people into the sin of sloth, the sin of arrogance, the sin of pride, the sin of power: they were and still are complete reversals of progress: these two abominations made humans become cave dwellers again; never going out into the natural living earth, huddling inside huge overpopulated cities and thus never seeing the industrial pollution destruction of the natural beauty they had caused by the merging of these two horrible abominations of mechanical industrialization and oil. Because the undead evil hiding INSIDE Churchill was aware of this new evil technology: Churchill, that warmongering shit, pushed for the British navy to revamp all of their ships from coal to oil: giving them a much longer range and higher speed than coal-fired ships.

Because of Churchill's belligerent arrogant war-mongering stance: because he was a backwards pre-Victorian undead filthy scum; he became involved in a battle of bluster against that other filthy war-monger; the Kaiser of Germany: *who had also been traumatized and damaged at birth just as Churchill had…* This is not a coincidence. When you explore the evidence of undead evil constantly at work in the living world, you will find that they use certain tactics and tricks on a global scale which are repeated *all over the world at the same time*; far beyond the cooperative scale which living humans do.

If Winston Churchill had not treated Germany as an enemy… if Winston Churchill by his own will and hatred of Germany and his warmongering filthy toad poison had not set both nations at loggerheads with each other, on a collision course, in a competition to see which of them could build the biggest weapons of mass destruction; If the British Empire had not responded in fright at Germany's growing naval power; then The Great War would have not only been postponed: it would have never happened at all. For the simple reason that there would have been too many other problems to deal with than worry about who had the most fucking stupid useless battleships, because both nations would have been drastically transformed and changed by the growing intelligence of the new masses of people within their nations and an entirely new social order would have come out of the organically rotting decay of the old order of corrupt bourgeois Europe and their obsolete royal aristocratic filth. As long as Archduke Ferdinand was alive as the heir to the Austrian empire: Germany would never have found an excuse to go to war. Moreover when the old senile fart Franz Joseph died there would have been no military war in Europe because the entire aristocracy of Europe would have been up in arms about the new progressive laws and innovations Ferdinand would have put into place and the Kaiser would have become a firm Friend of Ferdinand and both other would have been too busy thumbing their noses at the rest of European *and* English aristocracy that the natural friendship between Austria-Hungary and Germany would have outshined the British Imperial colonial Empire on so many fronts that British colonies would have begun abandoning British rule and voluntarily becoming German protectorates. And all German speaking people would have come together in an ethnic national mosaic of a common culture and language without any Hitler coming into power, without any Nazis, without any World War, without the mass carnage of the Great War and WW2.

And the new culture of Tsar Nicholas: caring for his own children! This would have changed the Russian empire into a humane mass of kind considerate people who love and take care of their children just as their Tsar showed them how to do it: by staying home with his children and having fun with his own family and to hell with all the royal stupid palace pomp and ritual and political scheming and class snobbery.

All this and countless more human tendencies of intelligence happiness love wonder, intelligence questioning authority, new ideas threatening to topple the entire rotten old order were cut off as a miscarriage of the natural purpose and function of humans, by that miscarriage of fate and justice, that toad of a Churchill, because this fucking stinking English aristocratic miscarriage of life; this abomination of a toad was placed into one of the key, crucial, top positions of British power where he could ruin the course of empires and the entire fate of Mankind. Churchill… CHURCH… ILL. A sick church. A sick religion of war that is ill. The religion of illness: the religion of the undead: because that is what they all are; dying rotting turds of illness and sickness.

Now you know *why* that evil undead thing called Churchill insisted on invading the Turkish empire in WW1: an idea so preposterous, so out of left field that no sane human would have approved of it. It required all the hate and evil of the undead realm to power this crazy idea through the opposition of the entire war cabinet and parliament. Oh… you didn't know? Oil was discovered in the deserts of the Turkish Empire by an English geologist in 1900. The undead knew the oil was there already before WW1. Churchill was not yet completely corrupted then: he was trying to get the British Empire a lock on the major oil supply of the world for the next century which would have guaranteed the economic domination of the British Commonwealth nations and Britain for the next 100 years… but how could the living shell have known this? He didn't. All he knew was that the undead thing inside him was telling him that control of the Mideast was crucial to the dominance of the British Empire which was fast becoming a peaceful amalgam of trading partners *who did not charge each other any tax whatsoever on the goods they exported and imported between each other*. This tax-free system would have been copied by every other nation and empire and the entire Jewish system of greed and usury and the Rothschild evil would have been starved out of existence.

Churchill had the right 'idea' to conquer the future oil reserves of the world before anyone even knew of their existence or importance, his idea was brilliant… but like all of his life and all of his fucking ideas: it turned into a miscarriage of fate, a miscarriage of justice, into a bloodbath that killed over

half a million people with nothing to show for it except defeat, retreat and the humiliation of the entire British navy, army and empire in front of the entire world, and the souring of all relations between England and all of its commonwealth countries which it needed for its very existence. And to top it off: because this motherfucking snake of a toad was being protected by huge forces of undead evil: he got away with it; and was only forced to resign from the war cabinet in shame: 'tarnishing' his fucking public image, and poisoning his inner soul beyond redemption and turning him, forcing him into more and more corrupt evil paths. His fucking public 'image' was easily repaired and falsified by the amnesiac masses forgetting the past and by the fact that he had been born into the most revered aristocratic family in England. His rotten evil was based upon the knowledge and assumption that no matter what he did: no matter how badly that asshole fucked up: he would always be forgiven and his sins forgotten by the dumb slaves of Britain. This knowledge of his invulnerability alone turned him into an out-of-control madman, a monster, an insane toad of pure evil: free from all the consequences of his actions which billions of other humans were NOT free of because they are not protected by undead evil like this fat shit turd was.

The point is Churchill had a premonitions of the future not because the undead can predict the future: they can't; but because the dead thing inside him was secretly organizing and conspiring up and working towards a certain future, working to make a certain future happen *by destroying and poisoning all other possible and potential futures*; Churchill sensed the importance of the Mideast which nobody else did in 1915, he sensed the importance that oil would play in the coming battle for mastery over the world not because he could see the future but because these dead rotten dying things were cooperating to make one specific plan happen, while living humans refuse to plan for the future and do not plan ahead… leaving a huge power vacuum up for grabs which the undead have stolen and poison. When you have 5 million undead ghouls slaving away in an orchestrated plan to build the pyramid of Giza: pointing out the fact that some of them leaked this plan to a living person before the pyramids were finished does not mean the undead working on this project can predict the future. The only things they are right about is the evil which they plan to commit and carry out and that is not predicting the future; that is working and planning to make a certain future happen by enormous

concentrations of evil negative filth pouring into certain key positions of power and wealth and certain crucial moments in time.

Without Churchill fighting against everyone else in England and getting his way: WW2 would never have happened. The naval arms race between England and Germany before WW1 would never have happened; Germany would never have become an enemy of England. As long as Germany and England were not pouring huge sums of money and resources into building the most expensive modern technology designed to kill as many people as possible, they would have had all that wasted wealth for social programs and for the betterment of human life so that nobody would be crazy enough to risk destroying their newfound betterment with a war.

Another example of how completely evil the three monsters of WW2 were, was the fact that at the end of the war, both the American and British had managed to decode the secret codes used by the Japanese. On July 13th, 1945; the Japanese Ambassador received a coded message from the Foreign Minister of Japan ordering him to approach Stalin and tell him that Japan was ready to surrender since there was no point to the bloodshed anymore. Stalin was on his way to the Potsdam Conference: but he had not yet left. The Japanese ambassador did something that makes no fucking human sense: he refused to obey the order from his superiors in Tokyo. If you have any knowledge of Japanese culture and the mindset of Japanese civil servants during Ww2: you will realize that what he did was a complete anomaly. His refusal to follow official orders made his death a certainty on returning to Japan. As an excuse he said that Stalin would refuse the offer for surrender *without even trying carry out the order* to surrender… This is completely inexplicable because the ambassador was not being paid to forecast how international leaders would react to diplomatic messages: he was paid to be an obedient servant of the Japanese Empire and obey orders. His refusal to do so resulted in him receiving a second coded message telling him that that the order *came directly from the Emperor himself* who was ordering him to offer terms of surrender to Stalin… and *still* he refused to follow the orders from Tokyo…! And Stalin left for the Potsdam Conference without having the 'official' offer of Japan willing to surrender in his hands. This makes no fucking human sense UNLESS you factor in the INTERFERENCE of undead

EVIL ghouls violating humans living auras and making them do what they would never normally do.

The Soviet Bolsheviks may have cracked the Japanese code, but… it is now known that the Americans and British *had* cracked the Japanese top secret codes and they both *knew* before the Potsdam Conference that Japan was ready and willing to surrender and end the war with the only qualification that the legitimacy of the Emperor would still be respected… which was exactly what the Americans did when Japan did officially surrender; thus creating an abomination on earth: a nation calling itself a fucking 'democracy' while retaining a fucking ancient fucking medieval emperor as part of its fucking governmental constitution. How sick is that? A fucking 'democracy' that still has its ancient feudal out-of-date fucking 'Emperor'? That is not a democracy: that's an abomination of Democracy; it's an abomination of the undead preserving the worst filth on earth, while destroying the very BEST. This happened on purpose because of intentional intervention and violation of living people by undead filth. And this is why all of them must be exterminated with extreme prejudice

The abomination of the Japanese nation having its chance at a new start and being given a new type of governance where its own people had the political power to vote… being stuck with its corrupt old system of Imperial filth is just as sick as the French Revolution which originated from the Republican Democratic values and ideals of Equality and Liberty. After the French killed their corrupt king and queen: instead of a fraternity of equals, it became a crazed bunch of murderers, devolving into an authoritative police-state with a fucking emperor at its head… which is even worse than having a fucking king. And nobody notices how fucking stupid and crazy this is: <u>WHY?</u>

A revolution that kills its king and queen and tries to create a new society based upon the principle of Equality suddenly turning into a police state ruled by a fucking emperor? That does not make any fucking human sense at all. That is not a social revolution: that is an abomination of a social revolution. The only reason the French revolution was sidetracked and poisoned was because thousands and millions of undead violated the bodies and lives of living French people in order to reverse the positive trend they had begun and

twisted it into a fucking abomination of Equality, Liberty and Fraternity. Learn from history! The handprints and footprints of these filthy undead shit turds are all over human history!

The Potsdam Conference *damns* these 3 monsters as the evil foul things they actually were. Stalin wanted to invade Japan and get as much territory and power as he could; so he didn't give a damn about any honorable offer to surrender by the Japanese Emperor. Churchill knew that Japan wanted to surrender but he didn't say a word of this to the western press. Truman that monster not only did not tell the American press of the willingness of Japan to surrender: he ordered the dropping of the atomic bomb *during* the Potsdam Conference.

His order to drop the A-bomb can be found in the war archives of the US war dept. His order was sent by a secret coded message from Potsdam, telling *xxxxx to 'discharge' the xxxxx with one qualifying addition that it was not to be 'discharged' before Aug 2nd 1945.* Four weeks later on schedule his order was carried out and two Japanese cities were destroyed and the new era of mass hysteria, mass terror of nuclear destruction and nuclear proliferation was introduced into the world because of HIM and Einstein and the Jewish scientists who wanted to drop an atomic bomb onto Germany, because the undead controlling these pus filled Jewish things knew if Hitler won the war, 4,000 years of evil would be destroyed in a flash and Jews would be exposed for what they actually are: a pariah species, a parasite people, racist scum feeding off the rest of Humanity while pushing their cunning agendas for *Jewish* world dominance. The guilty always accuse the innocent of their own crimes, motives and intentions.

This secret… that the dropping of the two A-bombs was completely unnecessary has been kept hidden… that is, *until* David Irving discovered the secret documents about Japan's ambassador refusing to follow orders, and the orders from Truman scheduling the dropping of the A-bomb during the Potsdam Conference; four weeks *after* the Potsdam conference… *thus distancing himself as much as possible from the secret evil he knew he was committing*, so nobody would guess that the four weeks of killing and

bombing and war in the pacific continued for no other fucking reason except this corrupt shithole was being controlled by undead forces.

This tactic of distancing yourself from a secret order you have made was a carbon copy of the cunning way that the Kaiser distanced himself for being responsible for escalating the Austrian-Serbian diplomatic scandal of assassination into a World War. By the Kaiser going off on a trip to Norway *after* he gave the green light to the Austrian Emperor to go to war against Serbia; giving him carte blanche, giving him the total support of Germany in whatever he decided to do militarily… the Austrian Emperor thought that with Germany protecting Austria: that Russia would not dare attack and invade Austria for attacking Serbia and even if they did, Germany's armies would protect Austria from any possible invasion. In the same way that the Kaiser hid his secret evil motive to go to war against Russia and France by taking a trip to Norway instead of staying in Berlin where he could have stopped the escalating war of words… the diplomatic telegrams speeding between the capitals of the major powers of Europe… so too did Truman distance himself from the unnecessary dropping of the A-bomb by withholding the true fact of Japan's willingness to surrender from the entire world, and ordering the dropping of the bomb *in advance*… the instant he found out that Japan was ready to surrender.

Why did Truman only decide to drop this horrible thing on two cities right after he *secretly* found out that the Emperor of Japan was ready to surrender? Because he was afraid that the reaction of the dropping of the atomic bomb on Japan would enrage the Japanese so much they would have refused to surrender and would have fought to the death; to the last man, woman and child: which they would have… *if they had not been ordered to surrender by the emperor himself…*

An emperor w*hom the Japanese masses mindlessly worshipped as a living god*. Once that filthy fucker Truman knew the Emperor himself was behind the offer to surrender: then that stinking evil nasty hate-filled evil racist American shithole knew he could let his true evil self out and let loose the most horrible evil he possibly could on the Earth; because he knew that the servile slaves of Japan, the meek, servile, humble brainwashed, dehumanized

Japanese masses would obey their emperor's orders to surrender after he dropped those two bombs even if they wanted to continue fighting to the last man, woman and child. The Karmic backlash of his dropping those two bombs on Japan was the destruction of the Twin Towers in New York 56 years later: which is yet another hidden orchestrated evil perpetrated in total secrecy by the undead

If the Japanese had refused to surrender at the dropping of 2 A-bombs on Japan, Truman was afraid his dropping the 2 bombs would have been seen by the world as the most stupid, the most horrible, the most inhuman, monstrous thing a conquering force could do to a small defenseless population *which it actually was* and the whole world would have reviled him and the Americans as inhuman beasts, monsters, demons of hell *which they actually were.*

Understand this: never give in to evil: never surrender to evil. The surest way to your own total destruction is meekly surrendering your will to another. Never surrender your free will to anyone or anything or any authority. Use your free will to create Beauty and Love and Happiness and Fun and Friendship. Never commit anything you know is evil. Never commit yourself to anything that is evil. Do GOOD by destroying evil. The reason this phrase is hated by all evil people is because it is the only way you can defeat and destroy evil.

That was why this evil monster Truman only decided to drop these two evil things on two innocent cities *after* he knew that Japan was going to surrender anyways… *regardless of what he did; regardless of how many more innocent lives would be killed because of him continuing the war.* He did not want to be *perceived* as being inhuman even though he actually was. He had to sell the lie that dropping the two atomic bombs was actually a 'humane' 'intelligent' way of ending the pacific war against Japan. In this way: his war propaganda dept and psychological warfare dept sold this monstrous lie to not only the American people but to the entire fucking brainwashed world of subhuman insane apes: giving the illusion the deception of the Americans being 'the good guys' when the exact opposite was the truth and is still true.
Churchill knew about this also. By then he already knew he had attacked the wrong country, the wrong leader, the wrong ethnic race… now he knew that

the Americans were planning to drop the a-bomb on a Japan that was not only ready but eager to surrender for no other reason except using hundreds of innocent living humans as guinea pigs to test a new weapon of mass destruction. And he went to his grave and kept his filthy dirty lying mouth shut about this. Just as he kept all of the dirty filthy unspeakable secrets and crimes and abominations he was guilty of.

The other true hidden secret reason the 2 atomic bombs were dropped on Japan after the War Departments of both Briton and America knew Japan was eager to surrender exemplifies and underscores the true basic evil of modern civilization… which is science.

The dropping of the 2 atomic bombs on Japan was done as a scientific experiment; as a genocidal extermination of human life. It was perpetrated, planned and carried out as a SCIENTIFIC EXPERIMENT: to see how many human beings could be killed by this foul insane device, this invention of the undead. And then this insane horror: this insane evil thing, this invention of the undead called 'science' was subsequently sold, touted, in commercials, in propaganda, in movies, on radio, books, comic books, magazines, commercials, billboards, in newspapers, on television, by govts, businesses; glorified and revered and put on a holy sacred pedestal: WHICH NO LIVING HUMAN IS ALLOWED TO CHALLENGE OR QUESTION AS BEING not only AN UNQUESTIONED 'good'….. but as the 'greatest' good that Mankind has ever yet produced.

The actual truth is the COMPLETE OPPOSITE of this lie; this myth; this religion; this unspoken belief.

The insane detachment from reality, the detachment from all responsibility of the consequences of such a horrendous decision which was done by scientists and by military personnel and by the top corrupt political powers of the Allies…. *matches* the insane detachment the undead have towards the living people they poison and corrupt and manipulate and control for a very good reason: Science, technology and all military inventions of mass destruction are inventions of the undead; they are the greatest evils of modern civilization.

If you have any ethic of honesty: you have any humane morality of honesty being the best policy: this one fact alone reveals the fact that these 3 monsters of the Allies were not only pure evil: WW2 was the most evil war in human history and the western powers of western civilization are the most evil, cunning lying swindling obscene filth ever born on earth.

This was the fucking climax of how his war ended; the war which Winston Churchill invented, pushed, goaded and created out of nothing. How can you can make sense out of his Life? Winston Churchill was born a mongoloid imbecile, and then chosen to fill a role by the dead. He was carefully programmed, brainwashed, trained and manipulated to act out his part in the web of evil that permeates the entire world. The fact that the undead who controlled him: were more cunning and evil than any of the other undead. Except that he was the foulest evil revolting non-human reptile on earth is not even all of it. The insane thing is that billions of brainwashed programmed subhuman apes went along with this: the whole fucking world followed Churchill into this escalation of death and destruction and dehumanization of all humans willingly!… on all sides of the wars millions of these crazed things marched to their deaths just like they did in WW1 a short 20 years before. And to top it all off: this most horrible of all wars was then marketed and sold! as the only fucking 'good' war ever fought when the exact opposite is true. WW2 was the worst war ever fought, and it was won by the foulest, most evil, corrupt filth on earth in order to destroy and kill young healthy Life on Earth while preserving the most rotten corrupt, dehumanized subhuman filth possible.

You think Winston Churchill was only responsible for escalating the war against Germany into a world war by running bombing raids at night over Berlin and other cities? WRONG… Think again. The truth is the American ship Lusitania was filled with explosives and it shouldn't have been As Lord of the Admiralty, he secretly loaded that ship with explosives and then leaked the information to the German High Command because he knew the German High Command would order their U-boats to seek and destroy the Lusitania. The sinking of the Lusitania forced America to join Britain against Germany. Without that Britain would have lost the war and there would have been no atomic nuclear horror and no World War. The list of crimes against Humanity

he was personally responsible for goes on and on and on… all leading to the destruction and death of hundreds of millions of people. There are no words to describe how evil this puppet of the undead was.

The Undead and Judaism

One thing I should make clear is that as far as I am concerned, I do not make any distinction between what people call Ashkenazi Jews and other Jews. The Jewish culture itself poisons nearly every baby and child born into this foulness regardless of their bloodline… first because of the barbaric mutilation of their male baby's sex organs. I have met and known too many different Jews from too many different backgrounds and racial ethnic origins to see any basic difference in what they end up becoming due to their Jewish families and their Jewish cultural environment and heritage. If it is ever proven that the 2,000 yr-old custom and tradition and practice of Jewish usury comes only from one specific genetic bloodline, I will be very much surprised. If it is proven that the Jewish evils of sexual lust and rape and blind hatred against all Mankind comes only from one specific bloodline, I will be very much surprised. The fact is that filth attracts filth; whether it is Jewish or Protestant or of any other religious or cultural or ethnic origin or background. *All civilized human cultures are evil.* The Jewish culture just happens to be the most evil of them all in the west, and because it exists inside an evil structure called civilization it has risen to the top of that shit pile.

A perfect example of how Jews form criminal cabals and take over all money-laundering and banking in their filthy worship of gold and money is the formation of the *B.I.S. The Bank for International Settlements:* formed by the Allies to funnel the German payments of reparations after WW1 to the Allies. The BIS was the first Jewish controlled central bank of Europe. It later became the World Bank: which is now involved in the stripping of all wealth in the world from non-Jews and funneling all of it into Jewish hands.

During WW2 the BIS continued to do business as usual: funneling the interest payments of those who had invested in the German Reich, so the Jews and other war-profiteers could keep on making their filthy profits. The BIS emerged unscathed from their collusion with the German banks after WW2.

Their 'pragmatic' approach to the world of money was and still is that a World War is no reason to interrupt the flow of money from one bank to another. The message of the war profiteers is simple: *money is more valuable and more important than human life.* 25 million humans can die to make a few Jewish bankers richer, but the flow of sacred holy money must never be impeded.

Basically what the Jewish culture of avarice and greed of two world wars was saying to the entire human species is that Jews and their subhuman lust for profit and their greed is superior to all human activities, morals and values: money and profits must come first! All else must perish rather than one hair on the head of a single Jewish banker is harmed! Which is what is happening right now: All the bankers who have stolen trillions of dollars are untouched and revered by this sick, insane species that follows its corrupt evil leaders to its own doom. These Jewish international bankers whom Hitler railed against and who kept their true identities and activities totally secret were the true masters, engineers and architects of the unnecessary war called WW2. Churchill was merely their one of their pawns.

When Hitler conquered France: the head of BIS merely moved his family to Switzerland to wait out the war and lived in a castle with 40 servants; completely untouched and indifferent to the horror that was going on all around him in Europe and then after the war he picked up business as usual. All investigation into the BIS was halted and all of the heads of that Jewish cabal were whitewashed after WW2 so nobody would know just how evil the Jewish culture of international banking is. The head of that Bank, a man called Kittredge: later became the head of Chase national Bank which is now one of the powerhouses of Jewish greed and evil in the world.

What is striking about Jews is the ferocity of their avarice when denied their 'profits'; what they imagine is 'owed' to them: What is still striking today is how they try to squeeze every penny out of Germany for their imaginary lost businesses and properties and bank accounts which they never had. One rage these Jewish bankers developed against Hitler was the fact that he had the BIS ship all of Germany's gold held in the BIS accounts back to Germany. When Hitler took over Czechoslovakia: an artificial county made of Slovaks,

Germans, Hungarians Poles and Jews: He got the BIS to send all of Czechoslovakian gold stored in the Bank of England back to his vaults. This evoked an uproar of protest from the Jewish controlled English Parliament. This was an enormous affront to the evil gold-ghouls who are bent on amassing every ounce of gold into the coffers of their controlled Jewish living shells so they can gloat over the fact that they have it all! All! Nobody else can have wealth or property or jewels or gold! The Jews must show themselves as the greediest most corrupt ethnic minority in the world by stealing everyone's wealth! And still the dumbed down masses do nothing as they are being systematically robbed all over the world by these cabals of Jewish Money lenders: still they do not have the guts or intelligence to follow the trail of gold and evil to the lair of the evil ones and kill them dead.

The point is… all of the Jewish cabals: all the banking Mafioso and their cooperation with each other only exists because they are all linked together and specifically controlled and manipulated by undead filth to commit, perpetrate and spread the evil of money: the worship of profits as much as possible… so the human species will never wake up and realize that it can live WITHOUT money, that humans helping each other can live WITHOUT gold, WITHOUT greed, WITHOUT avarice, WITHOUT selfishness, WITHOUT evil. But the human masses are too controlled and poisoned by their own undead to wake up to this simple fact. The masses have been corrupted and poisoned with the exact same greed which the Jews have infected the entire human species with.

Another point worth mentioning is just how I found this information about Winston Churchill and his ancestral undead. I picked most of it up from the very same propaganda documentaries that whitewash and glorify him. It really isn't very hard, provided you know what to look for and how to connect the missing dots… which is to say, the unnoticed presence of undead evil lurking in the lives of all living human beings. Now you can begin noticing it also in your own life and fight their evil.

Get this through your head: it is not just Adolph Hitler and Winston Churchill who had their lives ruined and poisoned by their own undead family ghouls and other undead ghouls around them and inside them: it is every single

living human on Earth whose life is being ruined, controlled and poisoned by their own undead ancestral filth… this includes <u>you</u>… do you fucking understand?

How can the existence of undead ghouls controlling the most powerful politicians be proven? By their tell-tale signature of their persona: by their personal character. For example compare George Bush Jr. to Winston Churchill. How can you tell the same undead ghouls that controlled Churchill also control Bush Jr.? By the similarities of their personality and family history. Both are mental retards. Both are alcoholics. Both 'win' a war and in doing so, trigger the events leading to the destruction of the imperial hegemony of their nation's power, prestige and international status. What does Bush Jr. do when he retires from political office? He takes up oil painting of all things! Oil painting! The fact that his paintings are atrocious is not the point. The point is that the life of Winston Churchill and George Bush Jr. have many similarities which expose the footprints of undead ghouls controlling the most powerful people in the world. The 2 Iraq wars are a miniature recreation of the 2 world wars of the 1900's. The personal motive for George Bush 2nd war against Iraq: finishing the job his daddy started is similar to Churchill's recreation of his ancestor the Duke of Marlborough's military victories; wanting to outdo his father.

George Bush Jr's family is filled with a long history of evil and corruption, just as Churchill's family had. Both of these families became agents working for the richest most powerful *international* bankers living in their nation. The fact that this mental midget who can't read books because his attention span is at the level of a mongoloid idiot decides to take up oil painting of all things after he retires is a screaming red flag that the same undead filth who poisoned and controlled Winston Churchill are now poisoning the soul of the body of George Bush Jr. Another telling sign that the same undead evil that controlled Winston Churchill controls Bush Jr. was his cherubic smile and the twinkle in his eye whenever he appeared before the public: just as Winston Churchill had when he was in power and committing secret crimes against Humanity, and the same pontificating 'serious' manner of his speeches declamations of his press appearances as if he were reading from the bible which he uttered with such false authority that nobody dared to challenge or question him; exactly as

Winston Churchill uttered his ponderous speeches which he had painstakingly pre-written, and rehearsed. But once these two characters are out of the public eye! both of them exhibit a stupidity that is incredible. Both were sent to the highest schools in their respective nations where only their family's name and influence and status and money got them through. Both of them are inveterate cowards posturing as braggarts and bullies. The last time Churchill was in power he did nothing and left the entire running of the nation to his 2nd in command: which was exactly what Bush Jr. did the last time he was in power.

These similarities are not a coincidence.

When an undead ghoul violates and takes control of a living person, their persona *merges* with the persona of the living person by secretly *sublimating* themselves cunningly *into* the body and soul of their victim, so the living person will not notice they are being violated and poisoned and gradually taken over, so they will not notice how their basic, personal secret motives and motivations are being slyly, cunningly manipulated and twisted. By choosing someone who has enough aspects in their family history, their character traits, their faults and weaknesses that are close to or similar to the last living person they secretly poisoned and manipulated: this is how these undead shit turds work, preserving their secret positions of a shadow govt, a shadow corporate oligarchy, a shadow realm of undead scum controlling the richest most corrupt people in the world.

You the reader do not have any luxury of detaching yourself from the truths revealed to you in this book. You who have the curiosity, tenacity and Sense of Pure Wonder required to be able to read my book, is just as poisoned by the undead as everyone else who is living. The only difference is that now you are aware of it, now you know it, while *seven billion other living humans don't*. The only difference between them and you is now you know it *and now can do something about it*, while 7 billion other living souls can't, because they don't know about it yet.

Your job now is to spread the message of my book to every literate person who can read, so they can read this book, so they will understand this, so they will become as enlightened and aware of evil as you are now. You cannot

escape this responsibility spreading the truth just as you cannot escape the responsibility of knowing the truth: just as you cannot escape the predicament you have been forced into by your own undead ancestors violating you. *These undead criminals need to be hunted down and exterminated with extreme prejudice.*

In order to commit the massive, worldwide, global catastrophe of WW2; the undead concentrated as much power into the fewest hands possible so they could orchestrate, control and manipulate the entire charade and fiasco of WW2 without needing to bother with corrupting and controlling the millions of underlings who blindly obeyed Churchill, Roosevelt, Stalin, and Hitler… and Mao and the Japanese Emperor and Mussolini etc, etc… This was why the 20th century was an era of dictators and centralized powers all fighting against each other. This is what these undead things do: they create false artificial conflicts, turning friend against friend, turning friends into foes, creating discord and strife and chaos. The undead are experts at pitting living people against each other in order to systematically ruin and destroy every positive element in human society. Saxons fighting against Saxons! Japanese fighting against their own ancestral kin! Anglo-Saxons fighting their own ancestral kin!

The point is that NO human baby or child is ever born intrinsically evil. It is their culture which makes then evil and stunts their potential and poisons and weakens and corrupts them. It is undead wraiths and entities that poison their bodies and souls beginning from birth that systematically poisons them and makes them evil. It is the miasma, the prevailing presence of evil which systematically stunts and warps and twists every child born into a dehumanized wreckage, a desensitized foulness of corruption.
IF Jewish culture did not practice inhuman bestial castration upon its male baby's sexual organs.
IF Jewish culture did not brainwash its children into the cunning ways of deceit and hypocrisy.
IF Jewish culture did not preach and practice all of its ancient obsolete customs.
IF the Jewish culture did not worship their sacred fucking books of the Torah, the Talmud and their Old Testament Bible.

IF the Jewish culture was not a culture of cunningly AVOIDING OBEYING the few, rare ethical and moral commandments and teachings contained in the mass of filth considered to be their sacred texts which are GOOD.
IF the Jewish culture took the few rare ethical teaching of the New Testament and the Old Testament and *correctly* sifted out all the lies and hypocrisies of all the two sacred writings
Then the Jewish culture would be a GOOD culture …

But then it would not BE Jewish anymore.

It would be a UNIVERSAL moral ethical spiritual physical emotional wisdom that is applicable to all humans on this EARTH. In fact it would not be a culture at all, it would just be people living and learning and exploring; without being poisoned by the past, without being poisoned and manipulated by undead satanic, malevolent evil entities.

The same can be said for every other fucking civilized culture and religion in the world today. In order to develop a healthy HUMAN culture: you must get rid of all the old cultures, all the old religions; PERIOD. You must get rid of ALL culture… ALL of them are evil. ALL of them are corrupt. ALL of them are poisoned. Not just the Jewish culture. I repeat: not just the Jewish religion is poisoned; ALL religions and cultures are poison. In order to understand the evil of Jewish culture, you must put it into its proper *relative* context, as it is actually *related*-to and *connected*-to all other civilized cultures and religions. This includes getting rid of all atheism and agnosticism: the stupidity and insensitivity and lack of intelligence in saying "I don't know for sure if undead evil entities actually exist'… or believing that there are no undead spirits and demons and devils; both of these assumptions are obsolete. All of it is a civilized pile of shit and the higher up the pile you go, the more that shit stinks to high heaven.

You can read about the explosion of Jewish awareness and intelligence in the Jewish history of the time in which Jesus lived. It was an explosion of new ideas and also an explosion of hate and inter-racial conflicts between different fanatical sects of Jews; each one convinced that all the others were utterly wrong and corrupt. Each one had some good ideas; none of them were

intelligent enough to sift out all the bad ideas and put all the good ones together for a simple reason: all of them were poisoned by undead entities who were doing everything in their power to ruin everything these fanatical Jewish sects were trying to create. And when the undead couldn't destroy the basic communal goodness and love of these fanatical sects: they sent a huge Roman army to starve them out of their mountaintop fortress in the barren deserts of Judea and exterminate them to the last man woman and child. That was Masada.

These Jewish fanatics of Masada accurately realized and understood that all of Roman civilization was corrupt and they wanted no part of it. Their decision to isolate themselves from all the rest of humanity by living in the desert and mountains surrounding the Dead Sea did not work. These fanatical Jewish sects died out or were killed and that was the end of them. The first known Jewish fanatic to reject all human civilization was John the Baptist who lived in the desert as a hermit and told everyone who came to see him to reject the civilized material world. The result was he was brought in front of the evil king Herod and had his head cut off for the crime of having such an intelligent insight. His insightful teachings were so dangerous, the undead feared it would spark unrest throughout the region and destroy all of their evil which they had worked for millions of years to build up. That was the standard way in which the undead dealt with any living human who had ideas they did not like or thought were dangerous: decapitation. They believed that by cutting off human heads, they could stop humans from having any more intelligent ideas or intelligent insights into the true nature of Life, their reality and the nature of the realm of the undead.

It didn't work. Along came Jesus and began teaching the same basic doctrine as John the Baptist. He had to be gotten rid of also: this time by a public crucifixion. That didn't work either. His ideas spread throughout the Mediterranean coast. This resulted in a massive Roman campaign of slaughtering the poorest fishing villages regardless of who they were in order to stamp out the notion that civilization itself is intrinsically evil.

This didn't work either. The people of the fish-sign who were killed for no reason became martyrs. More communities began following the corrupted

texts and teachings of Jesus until there were Christian communities all over the Roman fucking empire like gnats and lice on a dog's back. No matter where the Romans tried to scratch another bunch of Christian lice sprang up until it became a religion of the slaves who were owned by rich Romans and other wealthy people.

It took 300 years for the undead to infiltrate this spiritual idea and movement and slowly systematically corrupt it, and bring it back into the corrupt evil fold of Roman civilization: where it continued to rot and fester… until the Roman Empire rotted and died, and was replaced with the rotting carcass of the leftovers of the idea that civilization is intrinsically evil. The undead then used *the best* insight into the intrinsic nature of evil and *twisted it around* so it became the *opposite*; until it became the centralized epitome of wealth and power and corruption and the personification of evil: so it became the centralized religious organization of the Roman Church which became the Catholic Church of Europe: the complete opposite of John the Baptist's and Jesus' basic message: that all civilization is intrinsically evil, and all accumulation of material wealth, status and power is intrinsically evil. It became the most powerful, rotten, corrupt, evil, wealthy instrument of undead evil for another thousand years until it too regressively rotted and is continuing to rot into decay and total corruption…

The point is, human history cannot be fully understood unless you *include* the existence of undead malevolent evil spirits affecting every human decision and every single human life beginning with the first human apes that walked the plains of Africa millions of years ago, right up to the present day of modern human evil: the CIA.

Al-Quaeda has now been correctly identified as a puppet-shadow organization funded and created by the American CIA. They were used as 'assets' to fight the Russians in Afghanistan… then the CIA used this organization as a scapegoat, blaming them for the attack of 9/11, which was actually a CIA-Pentagon run operation; planned, synchronized and orchestrated by demons in the realm of the undead, using the CIA as their main instrument of evil. Then the undead through their instrument the CIA, used Al Quaeda as a non-existent enemy of Western capitalism and democracy in order to create a false

state, a false perception of global terror; now they are being used in false civil insurrections in Libya and Syria, for false flag operations to destabilize and topple Muslim govts such as Egypt, Libya and Syria.

Why are the undead doing this? In order to delude and deceive the people of the world and distract them and keep them occupied so we will not understand and realize what their ultimate goal and agenda actually is. The undead invent shadow enemies and shadow organizations like Al Quaeda and false wars like the Iraq war, so people won't realize who the actual enemy is, so humans will not understand who the agents of evil actually are and where they reside and who is actually pulling the strings and how they actually operate. Of the many layers of deceit, deception and hidden evil of the realm of the undead, we the living can only perceive a tiny part of their cunning secret machinations.

If you pronounce the word *Quaeda*: it is a *REVERSAL* of how you pronounce CIA: Quaeda is pronounced **C-A –I** with a hard C instead of **C-I-A** with a soft C. It has now been discovered that Al Quaeda is actually a secret CIA data-base. Just like the evil nation of Jewish Zionism, Israel is a *reversed* vowel spelling of what IS REAL; this is because the values of Zionist Israel is a reversal of what is GOOD and REAL it is a reversal of Reality, Humanity, Honesty and Truth… So too is the pronunciation of vowel sounds in the word *Al Quaeda* a phonetic reversal of the word **C-I-A…** which is spelled phonetically because its secret agenda and values are a reversal of the CIA charter and the wishes and intentions of the American people. **CIA… <u>DA</u>**ta base… C-A-I-DA… An information base: a base of information. All information = AL. Al Quaeda. Get it? ALLAH. Question Allah. Question God. Question all the sources of your information and you will discover the hidden swindles, the lies, the cover-ups, the conspiracies, the ugly truth, the hidden evil of the undead, the evil of all religions, the evil of all govts, and how they are used by undead things to corrupt and destroy all Mankind and the whole living world.

What is REAL? What is reality without evil? **<u>R</u>**ational **<u>E</u>**nergy is **<u>A</u>**ll **<u>L</u>**ove. It is a love for Life and all living creatures; it is a love for all the Living Beauty of Nature. This is what Jesus taught. But you cannot teach this when

you are being poisoned by evil. You cannot practice it while you and the entire world is poisoned by evil. First you must destroy and kill that evil. Israel is the opposite of what Jesus taught. That is how much the undead hate truth: they have to poison it over and over and reverse it again and again because if they don't they will be found out and killed dead and utterly destroyed.

What is happening now on the international world scene? The American CIA is using Al Quaeda as a puppet shadow organization to attack and destabilize the last secular govt in the Mideast; The CIA used Al Quaeda operatives to destabilized the Kaddafi govt in Libya. Libya has now been destroyed and its entire way of life and economy ruined and put under the control of the international gangsters of the IMF etc: who are all linked to the evil Rothschild international ring of banking criminals. Now the CIA has targeted Syria. Coincidentally, Syria is also one of the two last national Govts in the western world not yet owned and controlled by the Rothschild mafia of criminal banksters. All the regimes that are not controlled by the mafia gang of pure evil Banking criminal dynasties are being toppled and ruined. The last ones remaining are now Syria, Iran and North Korea.

The CIA term for CIA secret agents is "assets', it is a financial term because the CIA is inextricably linked to the huge illegal corrupt money-laundering operations of drug money by the transnational banks, which are owned and controlled by the richest wealthiest Jewish banking families in the world. This corrupt international triangle of drugs, war and power is feeding off itself by feeding on all of humanity and sucking the financial lifeblood out of billions of living dupes. This spider web of intrigue, secret organizations, secret transactions and money is now the main instrument of global evil used, controlled and manipulated by undead filth to continue their hidden agendas. The secret power and wealth of the British Empire was based upon the profits of drug money; the profits from the drugs: Spices, Coffee, Sugar, Tea, Opium. Just as the secret wealth and power of the US hegemony and the international banks and corporations depends on the drug trade of the Golden Triangle and the Poppy-opium-heroin drug industry.

What is the true hidden evil of the terrorist organization 'Al-Quaeda'?

The Muslim word Quaeda means *data-base*. It was named by the CIA for the data-base of Muslim religious fanatics who they trained and hired to fight the Russians in Afghanistan.

The true terrorist organization is the data-base of the CIA itself: not the shadow puppet it created. This secret evil organization is being used by the undead to create a culture of global terror all over the world. The CIA has in its centralized computer files the greatest data-base of personal information in the world. The undead, *using the CIA as one of their main instruments of evil,* are trying to steer the whole world into accepting a *bio-metric* 'national identity card' which will include your DNA information, tax information, fingerprint data, credit and criminal history, social profiling and medical history all linked to a *central database*. By manipulating the masses by a *matrix* of fear and fear mongering and brainwashing, they want to introduce a computer chip which will create a '*moneyless society', an ID chip implant which cannot be 'lost or stolen'*. This will be the only card you will need to 'buy and sell' anything of monetary value. And by this cunning evil tactic, gain total control over all humans on the Earth and turn them into dependent, servile obedient slaves.

The data-bases of the CIA in their offices in the Twin Towers and building 7 held too many incriminating files of their operations, so they decided wipe put all the records using a false flag operation which was spearheaded by George Walker Bush and his crony Dick Cheney and his corrupt oil buddies and corrupt corporate heads; together with the corrupt Jewish controlled New York city and Silverstein who made billions off the catastrophe

The point is if you want to find the true source of evil you must search for the ones who control these puppet organizations *and kill them dead*: not the underlings. The CIA is the TRUE terrorist data-base of secret evil *on earth* which must be fought; not the puppet-shadow organization of the CIA called Al Quaeda, but the CIA itself.

This American CIA is the TRUE evil which is now gaining power and is *secretly* spreading its influence and evil all over the world at a breakneck speed that is almost completely hidden from the masses and is setting up the

entire planet of humans for a planned, orchestrated set of catastrophes and false flag operations in order to create an unreal illusion, an abstract *matrix* of global terror, a global matrix of mass sociopathic panic, a global matrix of total unreality, a matrix of global fear… in order to bring about their goal of total centralized world domination by the undead…

This is NOT being planned or done by living humans.
The undead are using living humans as their puppets

This is why the evil secret operations of the CIA have been kept so well hidden; this is *why* the CIA has infiltrated itself into every power group in the western world. This is *why* the synchronization between the CIA and all of the other spy networks of other nations and why all the powerful leaders of commerce, govt, media, and society and religion are sending the same brainwashing messages to its citizens and masses. This is *why* all of the most powerful heads of international evil somehow always seem to be on the same page, *cooperating with each other and never fighting amongst each other.* The push for centralized world totalitarian rule and oppression is not coming from the CIA, or from the Rothschild mafia banking cartel, or the federal Reserve or the IMF or the World Bank, or the Bilderberg group, or the Council on Foreign relations, or the Club of Rome or the Freemasons… these secret societies are just the shadow fronts for the true hidden secret evil shadow societies of the undead, they are just instruments of the true evil ones; the shades of the undead.

The scam, the artifice of ID implants is another hoax. The undead have already implanted themselves and embedded themselves into the living bodies of their human hosts. They have already secretly implanted themselves for millions of years into living people. The idea, the culture, the technology of the ID chip implant is just a *symptom* of their implanted embedded evil presence hiding itself inside living people. **I** = Undead ENTITY **D** = **D**ESTRUCTIVE. **I D… I Destroy…** get it?

What is behind all this intrigue is the hidden, secret long-range plan of the undead to *artificially* polarize all of humanity once again into fighting itself and destroying itself, as they did twice before in the 20th century… their goal,

their ghoul is to create a 3rd world war, so once again Mankind battles Mankind, so living humans kill each other and all Humanity is destroyed and the Earth is destroyed and becomes a radioactive wasteland where nothing is left alive, where everything is dead.

There is no fucking difference between the extinct Scandinavian worship of Odin and the Norse Gods and what is happening today in the Mideast. The undead feast upon human conflicts, battle, killing and hate because they are re-living their own negative wasted lives over and over again because they are intrinsically negative. They enter the bodies of living humans *to re-enact their own deaths*, and then they go back to their shadow realm, refreshed from sucking on the ebbing life-energy of dying mortals, and re-living their own deaths, and go back and do it all over again… over and over and over. These undead things need to be completely killed and exterminated.

Whether it is a war between the polarized Muslim nations of the East and the secular nations of the West: whether the war is between America and China, or America against Russia and China… or the USA against India and China… or a war between Jews and the Arabs, the undead are constantly working to artificially *invent and create* enemies where none had existed before; *inventing* hatreds by *artificially* polarizing and increasing tensions between Muslims and Jews, Christians and Jews, Arabs and Jews, etc. By artificially polarizing and increasing tensions between nation states, between religious sects, between ethnic cultures, between different religions; this artificial push for a 3rd world war is now being seen and recognized as a huge threat and a huge danger by many intelligent individuals.

The problem is… those who see it coming do not see deeply enough. The evil threat and the push for a 3rd world war is not coming from Hillary Clinton or the Rothschild mafia criminal gang of banksters, or the CIA or Nit Romney (He's a nothing, a fucking nit: manipulated and controlled by undead shadow nits-nittling little negative entities). The real evil is not a shadow govt or a shadow new world govt or a shadow new world order… the real evil is coming from the shadows of the dead, *the shades of the undead*, from undead ghosts of undead evil demons and ghouls.

The real war going on is between all LIFE on Earth versus the undead demons and ghouls of the Realm of the undead. The real war going on is between LIFE and death. Until humans are educated and enlightened as to the true *nature* of evil which exists inside each living person and exists all around them *all the time,* they will never understand that the undead are using them as puppets to kill each other… and that all differences of culture, class, ethnicity, religion, etc were invented and created by them, and all these artificial differences are secondary to the difference between the living and the undead. Until living humans understand who their real mortal enemy is, they will never stop killing each other. Until living humans realize they are being used and controlled and manipulated by undead rotting evil thing into killing each other, they will never know who their common enemy actually is and how easily they have been duped and corrupted and poisoned by these undead entities.

The undead have been winning this war for only one reason. That reason is because we the living have not yet woken up to their existence and realized that there even *is* a war going on between the living and the undead… and that it has been going on for hundreds of millions of years and that it is going on all the time, night and day. Is because the living have not even realized that a state of war even *exists* between the living and the undead, and that it has always existed and will continue to exist until one side or the other wins. This book is written to wake you up to this hidden truth.

The war going on for possession and control of your Inner Soul, for you Inner Integrity, for your Honesty and Courage is going on every second of your LIFE; and it is determined by your Outer Self, your Outer Actions in the World, by how Honest and Courageous you are in living your Life every second of every day and every night. And how much you succumb to fear and cowardice and dishonesty and self-deceptions and how much you lie to yourself and to others, and how much you act out of Courage and Honesty and how much you fail to act out of fear and hate and envy. And how much you Love and how much kindness and caring you show to all living creatures great and small. And how much you sin and how many crimes you commit and how much evil you do and how much GOOD you do.

But you can only do this if you know the difference between GOOD and evil. You should never give evil any caring, tolerance, love or kindness. You should have a zero tolerance for all evil: both inside yourself and outside of you.

The point is, if there is a 3rd World War, the only ones who will win are the dead; not the living. The point is: the secret conspiracy of the undead to set up, orchestrate, manipulate the entire world of Humanity in order to invent an artificial excuse to spark a 3rd world war, *comes from undead evil entities that are hiding INSIDE and all around every living person on Earth*.

The push for a 3rd world war is coming from key people in power in key crucial positions who are able to advance and push this agenda of Armageddon, this insane suicide of the entire human species entering into a third world war because they are being cunningly controlled and brainwashed and manipulated by undead entities.

The unforgivable intrusion of undead evil into the lives and affairs of we the living isn't a just recent phenomenon. These undead rotting filth have been interfering in lives of living humans for millions of years. Their secret tricks of manipulating and controlling living creatures *unknowingly*… so they are not aware of being controlled and manipulated, and using them as observation posts and listening posts, as secret agents of evil; has existed for untold millennia.

Now these undead shitwads see the final culmination of all their machinations and conspiracies approaching and reaching a head and as always, they have overreached themselves and *prematurely* revealed themselves as undead ghouls secretly controlling the most powerful and wealthy people in the world; as they did with David Icke.

What do you think David Icke's vision of an undead lizard-man was? The undead aura of a lizardman superimposed over the living aura of the Queen of England…? That undead abomination, that incestuous merging of the aura of a human undead soul that had hidden and lived inside a reptile for too long… was intentionally exposing his secret invisible existence to Icke… leering and

sneering at David Icke, certain that this sportscaster, this idiot would never tumble to the actual truth, that Icke was far too blind and too corrupt to ever see farther than his own delusions of grandeur. And it was correct. Icke has not pierced the veil of evil hiding secretly inside himself… *not just the Queen of England.* He hasn't detected the presence of undead evil lurking filth hiding inside himself. He hasn't explored the inner depth of this own soul… He hasn't discovered that ALL living humans are poisoned by undead entities; not just the fucking Queen of England…

I have. Which is why evil people fear me.

It is really incredible when you think about it, the illogical irrationality of it, when the fact of people being possessed by evil spirits and demons has been documented throughout history, while modern historians and scientists assume that nobody else was ever possessed or controlled or manipulated by undead spirits except a few, rare, documented cases… When the record of all human cultures is filled with tales and legends speaking of how invisible gods and spirits influenced the lives of mortal humans.

Nobody bothers to make the connection that maybe these spirits and demons never went away… that maybe they still exist, that maybe they have always existed, that maybe after millions of years the accumulation of these undead things, they are getting more powerful, not less. That maybe all these undead auras of all the living people who ever lived are still hanging around.

There is documented proof of life after death. The existence of ghosts has been proven… *And*?... taking the next obvious logical step *is completely missing,* the logical rational inference from this one fact is missing, it is stopped in its tracks, the next logical step is not taken. If one person who died still exists as a ghost; then every single fucking human who ever lived must *also* still exist as a ghost. If one person's soul survives as a ghost after physical death, then ALL the people who ever lived exist as ghosts.

The idea of one person's spirit lingering on an intangible level of energy which we the living cannot perceive, in an invisible realm we cannot see… and millions of other people's spirits who died evaporating without a trace?

So only *one* out of a million human spirits lingers on after physical death and all the other ones don't? Huh? So one out of a million souls survives physical death, and the other 999,999 souls disappear without a trace? Bullshit.

Why does nobody make the logical inference? Why is the next logical step not taken?… Why does nobody make the logical conclusion that if there is *one* ghost, *one* proof of life after death, then this must be true for ALL living creatures, not just one… that *all* physical living creatures that physically die, leave behind undead auras, ghosts which survive their physical death… That the *reason* why the logical inferences from proven evidence of the existence of undead auras are not followed up and the next set of logical conclusions are not made is because these evil undead entities do not *want* you to know of their hidden existence, that they do not want you to even *suspect* that they exist… that they do not want you to even think they *might* exist… And that they actively do everything they can to *prevent* you from thinking that they might exist. And that they actively persuade you on subtle subliminal levels of consciousness which you are not aware of… that they *don't* exist. And that they want you to remain ignorant of their existence for a very good reason: because they hate all living creatures, because they are your mortal enemy, they are the mortal enemy of all Life on Earth and they know it. *Because they know if you knew this then you would kill them… you would kill all of them. You would hunt them down and kill all of them dead.*

To give you an example of how undead turds manipulate and fool living humans: Christianity exists today as one of the three Western religions because an Emperor heard voices. Because he heard a voice telling him to convert to this small religious sect: an entire empire was forcibly converted to this small sect which would have died out naturally if it were not for an Emperor hearing voices in his head.

The undead have practiced these tricks for thousands of years. The greatest Catholic saints heard voices which they attributed to angels or Jesus or God. Kings had dreams foretelling them of victory in battle. Omens, tokens, icons, dead bones, dried desiccated pieces of offal, trinkets: have been believed to have supernatural powers. The religion of Christ on the Cross would not exist today if it were not for the undead inventing this religion for slaves to worship

another slave nailed to a cross… thus wiping out by cultural brainwashing the horror and brutality of the Roman empire; a people that killed millions of their slaves as painfully, and sadistically and slowly as possible so they would suffer the maximum amount of agony, degradation, humiliation, suffering and pain. If this stinking religion had not been invented and spread throughout the Roman empire before its complete collapse:… the Roman Empire would have not have lasted as long as it did, it would not have been glorified or copied later on. It would have been spat upon as it deserves to be spat upon; as a filthy evil culture of cruelty and enslavement and the worship of killing and bloodshed. Worshipping a Crucifixion after 1,000 years of Romans killing millions of enslaved people in this way? Why not worship the Gallows! Why not worship the guillotine! Why not worship firing squads! The mass insanity of worshipping anything without questioning it is easily exposed only IF you critically examine and question it logically in its correct context and meanings. Why did the dead spread this Semitic religion of a man dying nailed to a cross? Because they had to SANCTIFY this horrible sadistic brutality in order to take AWAY the focus on the millions of slaves the Romans crucified. If this stinking religion hadn't been invented: the Roman Empire would have been known as the civilization that crucified its victims. Crucifixion would have been looked on as the raping of children by child molesters is looked on today: a bestial unforgivable crime. But since Christianity turned crucifixion into a religious holy ordeal! Given religious meaning! Why then the fact that Romans did this to their poorest most helpless victims for hundreds of years BEFORE this one Hebrew was also killed in this horrible way… why then… LET EVERYBODY IGNORE WHAT THE ROMANS DID TO EVERYBODY ELSE and focus only on what they did to Jesus! Wonderful! Ignore millions of other sadistic crucifixions and sanctify nailing only ONE living human to a cross and left to die as painfully and as slowly as possible! That's NORMAL.! Nothing to be upset about the fact that this was done for ONE THOUSAND YEARS to MILLIONS OF OTHER POOR SLAVES. These undead ghouls put these words into one of their puppets whom they controlled: the mass murdering scum known as 'Stalin': *One death is a tragedy. A million deaths is a statistic"*. What the undead mean by this is that living people not only do not have any knowledge of their hidden existence: they do not have the faintest conception of just *how* evil they actually are and how long they have been in

existence. If they did there would be an all-out war between the puppets who are controlled by these things and people who still have their own soul and have not been corrupted into evil.

Because stupid human slaves allow themselves to be controlled and terrorized by a centralized authority, all it took for the undead to change the course of human history was for one stupid evil, corrupt Roman Emperor Constantine *to hear voices in his head… and voila! Suddenly he has been 'chosen' by a great invisible god to lead his armies to victory! Suddenly he has been converted from a disbeliever into a devout Christian fanatic!*

Whoopee. Any fucking madman or manic who hears voices in their head today is put into a mental institution and kept under lock and key, but not 1,000 years ago! For over one thousand years, the greatest sign of wisdom and spiritual authority was the idea that a few, rare, privileged assholes lived lives of such exemplary nobleness that da great 'god' almighty or Jesus or an angel or whatever bullshit these voices were ascribed to, came all da way down from 'heaven' and spoke to these saints or kings or Emperors or Popes or goatherds or shepherds personally. The entire fucking papal authority and the authority of the fucking Catholic Church; the richest, largest church in the world… comes from the Catholic belief that the Pope has a direct line to God himself! This was the standard superstition which corrupt cardinals used to gain power by. This claim… that 'Jesus' or 'god' spoke to you and told you what you must do has been used by religious nut cases and brainwashed baboons for eons of time…

And what's worse; the masses still believe in this shit!

I had a vision! I had a dream!... Not even Martin Luther King today could have gotten away with claiming God had spoken to him in a dream; yet the stupid human species swallowed this kind of crap for thousands of years until they finally began to wise up to the suspicion that they were being gulled, fooled, taken for a ride. The result was the undead merely switching their myths and lies to hide their true existence by convincing people that the undead don't even exist. That god is dead!

This doesn't mean there aren't people who hear voices in their head or have dreams or visions. The point is: *they never question the source* of these phenomena, they never investigate; they never question the true Nature of these paranormal experiences, they never question the authority of whatever voice or dream or vision they have. Try asking whatever contacts you just who the fuck they are; and watch them disappear and never come back again, and refuse to answer all your direct questions. Try asking whatever voice or dream or vision to prove that they know better than you do, and see them disappear once their swindle is exposed.

Think of it… if Constantine; Emperor of the Roman Empire had not heard voices in his head: if he hadn't had a dream which he believed came from higher power… there would have been no Christianity as a major state religion... and subsequently no Muslim religion either, no Holy Roman Empire, no Crusades, no Mohammedan civilization, no Protestant Reformation, no Industrial Revolution, no WW1, no WW2, no Capitalist consumer manufacturing, no overpopulation of the human species into 7 billion rats running around in circles inside their caged minds, no global destruction of the entire Earth's eco-systems, no global pollution and poisoning of all life forms on Earth… *This is how easily these undead things have poisoned the course of human events throughout history by controlling and poisoning the top ruling elite.*

How can you fight this? By telling anyone who claims to have any higher authority TO GO FUCK THEMSELVES, that's how. By NOT TAKING SHIT FROM ANYONE, that's how, By being INDEPENDENT *and doing your own thinking, by thinking for yourself*; that's how. By STANDING UP FOR WHAT YOU LIVE BY; not what you die by; that's how . BY NOT TOLERATING ANY KIND OF EVIL in yourself and in others; that's how. BY NOT LIVING LIKE SLAVE; that's how. BY NOT THINKING LIKE A COWARDLY SLAVE: that's how BY NOT WORSHIPPING ANYTHING or ANYONE… that's how., BY BEING CRITAL OF EVERYTHING AND EVERYONE INCLUDING YOURSELF; that's how. By QUESTIONING EVERYTHING; that's how. By having a Sense of Pure Wonder about EVERYTHING: that's how. By NOT TAKING ANYTHING FOR GRANTED; that's how. BY STUDYING THE PAST AND LEARNING

FROM YOUR MISTAKES AND ALL THE MISTAKES OF HISTORY: that's how. BY BEING HONEST; that's how, BY NOT LYING TO YOURSELF; that's how. BY NOT LYING TO ANYONE; that's how. BY HAVING COURAGE; that's how. BY NOT KEEPING ANY SECRETS; that's how.

The undead are everywhere… I can give you proof from my own experiences, but that would take up another 2,000 pages. Let me give you just one example of what I mean by the fact that undead spirits are not an exception: they are the rule, they exist everywhere. When I was in high school I let two city boys I knew who I thought were my friends, go up to our cabin in the woods in the Laurentiens at the end of the summer. We were all working at the same A&W hamburger joint in the kitchen, and they went up to our cabin without any supervision two days before I could, because I was still working. I didn't realize that they were city boys and had stupid ideas about living in the woods. The stupid fuckers were terrified of the forest and wild animals and brought along a 22 rifle.

We had been feeding the raccoons for years by leaving our dinner dishes outside on the porch at night. It was one of the entertainments of living up north in the woods: hearing the mother raccoon give quavering sounds asking if it was all right to come up to the cabin was our signal to go to the inner porch, and turn on the outer porch light. We could see in the darkness the reflections of the eyes of mother raccoon and the baby raccoons behind her. Coming on the porch to make sure it was safe, she signaled for the little ones to come up too and they licked all our plates clean so we didn't need to waste much water washing them. Our cabin was at the top of a hill and we had to haul up all our drinking water from two natural springs lower down on either side of the hill. The only water we had for washing dishes came from water collected from the roof of out summer shack, so it was a nice little arrangement for both us and the raccoons.

Not knowing this, the two city boys had made some kind of dessert and left it outside on the porch to cool at night, which was stupid. Finding a raccoon eating their dessert, they freaked out and shot the mother raccoon dead with a 22 rifle that had brought with them; which was a thousand times more stupid.

Then one of them cut off her paws and put it on a tin pie plate and stuck the plate on the roof of the shack; the sick fuckers.

All this happened before I came up to join them. When I found out what they had done I was furious with them and disgusted and angry. You don't kill innocent wild animals when you go up north in the Laurentiens. It was not hunting season and the only people who did any shooting did it during hunting season and they did it in the regions where no cabins existed because shooting anything without a license in our area was illegal and they only shot moose or deer during hunting season; not raccoons who had lost their fear of man because the summer cottagers left things outside for them to eat. For years I had thought that we were the only ones who did this, later I found out everybody else had also been doing it. The raccoons never told anybody about their regular schedule and nobody had bothered to mention it until many years later after the custom had disappeared and also the raccoons. I never invited those two assholes up north again: the first time to up to our shack in the woods was their last time.

A year after this happened, one of these two asses had a psychic experience which scared the shit out of him … he had woken up one morning paralyzed… filled with terror, and sitting there on the ledge of his open window with the morning light streaming through its undead aura *was a furry shape that had furry ears about the size of a large teddy bear*…and it was looking at him… He didn't know what it was. All he knew he was awake and it was daylight, and he couldn't move and was filled with an unspeakable terror. He was convinced he had been visited by an evil spirit, but he didn't know why or what that evil spirit was.

Only many years later did I understand what had happened to him. He was the one who had brought the 22 rifle up north and had cut off the dead raccoon's paws. The undead spirit of the raccoon he had helped kill and mutilate had visited him and had made him just as helpless as he had made it by cutting off its paws. The hate which that undead raccoon had for him was so visceral, so powerful it had frozen him so he couldn't move even though he was wide awake.

A few years later after the incident, the other one who had actually done the killing suffered a massive injury to his spine in a car accident and died from it in the hospital. What had happened to him was the spirit of the undead mother raccoon had finally gotten her revenge on him… It had also promised dire vengeance on the other culprit in a visitation by his bedside 70 miles from where the killing had been committed; a warning of what will happen to him when he is on his deathbed and all the once-living undead spirits he harmed during his life will come to visit him and tear him limb from limb in revenge for what he did to them.

I was never visited by any undead raccoon spirit. I like raccoons. Many years later, I moved into an apt house in Montreal where a mother raccoon ousted a cat living in a pet house on the top floor on the back *porch … just below the roof of the building*. And raised 3 or 4 babies there safely. The woman who lived in the apt and owned the cat who had been kicked out of its own home died a year later of undisclosed causes. After she died, the raccoon family disappeared from the pet house on the upper porch which her cat had once lived in. The undead spirit of the mother raccoon was re-enacting a *negative* re-creation of its own *death*; raising the babies she had been prevented from raising when she had been prematurely killed *and also wreaked her revenge on the person whose porch it took over. Blindly trying to kill the living tenant who lived directly under the roof; not the true culprits, not the two jerks who actually killed it 40 years ago, not the undead spirits who made them do it… just repeating its mindless hate and revenge over and over as a negative tape, a negative energy vortex guided and manipulated by other cunning evil undead ghouls and filth….*

The evil of the past was being slightly healed because I like raccoons and the living raccoon sensed that where I lived would be a good place to raise her family. The raccoon family lived warm and safe in the pet house for one summer and one winter on the outside porch of the 3rd floor as close to the roof as possible in the apt building I was living in because of my positive presence. *But that included the evil presence of the undead raccoon whose motives and presence were 100% evil and negative and blind.*

I never injured my spine, except once when I tried to pick up a piano with one hand instead of two, and that was just a slight injury. I shouldn't have let those two go up north without me being there, but it would have required a massive amount of wisdom which I had not developed yet when I was only 18 years old… and though the undead have tried to shoulder me with the responsibility of many things which I am not responsible for, I have never tried to intentionally harm any living creature, so I have never had to fear any karmic revenge or retribution from any undead entity. The point is: *everything you do to harm any living creature you will pay for sooner or later; in this realm or in the next.*

One more reason the undead are evil is not only entering the bodies of living souls, and re-enacting their own deaths and their own hates, killing and being killed… not only that; *There is also the evil of them killing each other in their own realm every chance they get. The undead spirits just leaving their dying bodies being attacked and killed by the very same undead filth who had been secretly inhabiting and poisoning their living bodies… undead filth who have managed to survive because they are and the worst inhuman killers, the most brutal, insane monsters of that poisoned realm of undead horror, the most cunning, sly, evil filth making sure that the ones dying are not given any chance to survive, killing them before they can learn all of the subtle little tricks of the conditions and energy formats of the energy-levels they dissolve into and mutate into. Before these innocent dying souls can even know where they are and what they are: they are pounced upon and overwhelmed and attacked from all sides by the undead which have been hovering and poisoning their bodies all their life until these innocent undead souls are destroyed.*

The evil of these undead things is not just the filth and sins and unspeakable violations they commit upon living people in the realm of the living… it is the crimes and evil they commit *upon each other* in their Realm of undead horror. It is what they do *to each other* and how they poison each other, and hate each other, and kill each other which is also evil. This is why they must be exterminated with extreme prejudice, not only by we the living, but by all honest decent souls who have passed into their realm who are *forewarned* and *aware* of their dirty tricks and their cunning tactics and *forearmed* with the

foreknowledge needed to kill them *before* they can kill you. Once you are prepared to slay them and hunt them down. Once you have *no fear of them whatsoever;* then you will see them fleeing from you and trying to hide themselves. Then you will be able to track them down and kill them DEAD DEAD DEAD.

Understand this: in order to survive, the undead depend on instilling irrational fear into the souls of the puppets they control. They depend on poisoning you with their own fear in order to even exist. They depend on projecting and injecting their own fear <u>into</u> you in order to weaken and poison you so you will be vulnerable to their attacks. They depend on scaring you, on frightening you, on shocking you, on taking you by surprise. They depend on attacking you when you are not looking to be attacked… from behind, where you can't see them. They are seeking to take advantage of you in every possible way they can. They are seeking to exploit every possible weakness they can find. Once you become wise to their tricks: once you discover how much more powerful you are than they are: you will kill them and not stop killing them until they are all killed <u>dead.</u>

You need to understand that these undead things exist in a permanent state of negative hatred and evil; *they are not human*. These undead things do not have any human agenda or motive or intention. They are secret invisible ghouls that spread hate, envy, fear and malice everywhere they go. They spread death, disease and destruction. Their malevolent evil influence and hidden presence throughout human history is why all the conspiracies planned and perpetrated throughout human history do not make any human sense. They must be exterminated from the face of the Earth and killed DEAD. Evil humans must be recognized for what they actually are: possessed and controlled by the undead; and hunted down and killed DEAD. Evil must be recognized for what it is and exposed and hunted down and killed DEAD.

During Reagan's term in office, the corrupt American FDA and Vice President George W. Bush Sr. allowed Monsanto to start selling genetically modified cancer-causing seeds in America. Now over 75% of all food in America contains GMO plants without any true testing of their effects on human health. Most of the corn and soy crops in America have been replaced

with GMO terminator seeds by Monsanto. The health dangers and effects of eating GMO plants has already been documented, but this does not stop Monsanto from spreading its seeds of evil all over the world. Now the link between why the bees have been dying and the spread of GMO plants has been discovered. Scientists have discovered that the insecticide genetically implanted by Monsanto into their seeds of death is killing off all the bees who come into contact with the poisoned pollen from GMO plants. The destruction of the bee population all over the world will trigger a huge global dying out of all plants that depend on pollination to exist; this is now destroying the bedrock of sustainable eco-systems all over the world.

Replacing heirloom seeds with GMO seeds will create worldwide starvation and put farmers into perpetual debt slavery. In spite of the worldwide ban on GMO seeds, the spreading use of this genetic poison is still going on against the wishes of all but a few rich powerful people. The fact that Monsanto is buying up nearly all of the seed companies in the world and selling *terminator* seeds which are genetically *programmed to die* is not a part of any 'New World Order'. It is only one small part of the undead conspiracy and war of the undead against all Life on Earth.

Monsanto GMO *terminator seeds* spreading death, starvation and hunger all over the world, killing bees everywhere all over the world, spreading genetic poison all over the Earth is not a conspiracy of any living human consciousness. It is just one more bit of evidence revealing the malevolent undead agenda of the undead to poison and kill all Life on Earth. There is a secret unspoken war going on all the time and if you do not rise up and actively fight against evil people committing evil, you will be poisoned to death and you will starve to death and you will die. If you do nothing you will be killed, you will be systematically dumbed-down, poisoned, weakened and corrupted until you either die or become one of them. There is no inbetween: either act or you are evil.

What do you think chemtrails are? The undead are poisoning the atmosphere of the entire fucking world as quickly as they can; they are trying to poison the entire fucking atmosphere with poisonous chemicals that poison the rain and poison the snow and the air and every living thing that breathes the

poisoned air or drinks or uses that poisoned water which comes from the poisoned snow melting into the streams and rivers all over the world.

Another insidious undead conspiracy which is taking over the world is their attempt to put everyone in debt for the rest of their lives. The stealing of trillions of dollars by mafia criminals called bankers, stealing trillions of dollars from billions of taxpayers in order to put the masses into the poorhouse and into perpetual debt, plus the capitalist system of tricking ordinary people to go into debt for the rest of their lives is aimed at ruining everything mankind has built up and killing the human energy of positive Life and Love and Freedom. As long as you are in debt you are in a state of bondage; you are a slave; you are owned, you have sold your soul for money. What you need to understand is that Debt is DEATH: *the two words are pronounced the same because they mean the same thing.*

Financial debt is slavery of the human soul; debt was invented by undead filth in order to destroy Love by insidiously replacing emotional Love with the corrupt Love of money. Selling your soul for money is the death of your humanity and your human spirit which you are born with. The abolishment of all debt would free the human species from its slavery to the evils of capitalism. Until the masses rise up and destroy the corrupt evil which is destroying the entire Earth, until the masses of humanity refuse to be taxed and refuse to be in debt and refuse to pay all debts: the slavery of the worship of money will continue to be one of the main instruments of undead evil. Only when you realize that you are in a constant state of war to the death against all forms of evil will you wake up and stop sitting on your ass expecting to be saved by someone else.

There is no inbetween: *Either you act, or you are evil.* Either actively fight evil, or you are a panderer to evil and/or an enabler of evil. Evil triumphs by good people doing nothing to stop it from spreading. If you do nothing to stop evil then you are evil; then you are being controlled and manipulated by undead filth. You have been brainwashed and programmed into being a timid little terrified lemming, afraid of saying anything or doing anything which might endanger your own safety and your own selfish little existence.

The Evil of Talmudic Jews and Jews of the Torah

The difference between a Jew and Goyim *as understood by Talmudic Jews* was accurately stated by that instrument of undead evil: Rabbi Menachem Mendel Schneerson; one of the most evil Jewish Zionists of the 20th century; may he rot in Hell forever for the vile hate and evil he spawned and spread during his evil existence. This is what he said:

"This is what needs to be said about the body"

To begin with this exposes him as an instrument of evil, the undead consider living physical humans to be SHELLS at their disposal. The body of a living person is for them only a repository to be filled with their undead filth. They do not value or consider the inner soul of any living human to be worth saving and they do not see any living person's intelligence, humanity and character as being anything but a hindrance to their using every living human as a pawn for their own filthy evil purposes.

"The body of a Jewish Person is different from the body of a member of any other nation of the world."

This is because the living body of every Jew is more effectively poisoned and infiltrated with the most evil of undead entities. The undead ghouls which violate the living bodies of living Jews are by far more negative and negatively powerful than the undead ghouls of any other human undead.

"The Jewish body *looks* **as if it were in substance similar to the bodies of non-Jews."**

This instrument of pure evil: Menachem Mendel Schneerson this hatemonger, this Jewish racist is speaking of the undead bodies, the undead auras that poison the living bodies of Jews being completely different from all other undead who poison their offspring. That is because in the realm of the undead: more undead filth have gathered around this one race for more thousands of years in order to poison AT THE VERY BEGINNING, their budding humanity and intelligence, and so the CONCENTRATION: the INVISIBLE CONCENTRATION of undead evil surrounding every living Jew is DIFFERENT in the eyes of the UNDEAD….

Not in the eyes of living people. Living people see no difference in the physical bodies of Jews and non-Jews because we cannot SEE their invisible filth hovering around every living human… This evil instrument of hate and racism is preaching the unvarnished doctrine OF THE UNDEAD… *to living Jews…* as a RELIGIOUS DEFINITION of what the difference is between a LIVING JEW and a living human who is NOT a Jew.

"But the bodies only *seem* to be similar in material substance, outward look and superficial quality."

Here Schneerson is screaming out to anyone who has the insight to understand that the positive LIFE-Energy of the soul and body of a living human is NOT the same energy as the negative filth that these invisible undead ghouls are made of, that ONLY THOSE WHO ARE POISONED BY UNDEAD FILTH CAN SEE THESE AURAS of evil.

THIS unspeakably evil poisoned Jew ATTRIBUTES the most 'holy' spiritual godliness to these undead ghoulish filth. He is saying that Jews are more 'holy' then Goyim because of the huge concentration of EVIL surrounding every living Jew. What this filth has been programmed and brainwashed into is REVERSING THE TRUTH, REVERSING THE PERCEPTION OF EVIL AND GOOD: perceiving GOOD to be evil and perceiving Evil as GOOD.

"The difference of the *inner* quality however, is so great that the bodies should be regarded as a <u>COMPLETELY DIFFERENT SPECIES.</u>"

Here Schneerson is speaking of how the entire living aura of a living Jew is poisoned so completely by the undead filth which have hounded and poisoned this one race, that the aura of that living person, the invisible life-aura *together with all of the undead auras poisoning it* is so great: that it no longer resembles the aura of any ordinary living human. This is where the universal racism of Zionists comes from. It comes from undead who are using the bodies of these most poisoned of all Jews and others to destroy all life on earth. This unspeakably evil rabbi is preaching the religion of universal hatred towards all living humans who are not as poisoned by undead filth as he is poisoned by them. Zionists are lionists;' they lionize lies. Zionists

glorify lies. The letter "**z**" is the negative letter "**n***" lying down,* like all lions do… in broad daylight. The second you attack a lion lying down in broad daylight it will run away scared out of its wits. The instant you *physically* attack a lying Zionist lying in broad daylight it will run away scared out of its wits also.

Understand this; the attitude of any Jew regarding non-Jews as not being human is the classic reversal of truth. It is proof of the existence of their being evil. The actual truth is that every Jew who regards gentiles as not being human is not human. These inhuman undead filth merely reverse the truth: nothing else. It is they who are not human. Not the other way around! It is they who must be exterminated as the foul inhuman poisoned filth they are. These sick, deranged shells who consider all 'goyim' as not being human are the pure undead evil. It is these filthy evil racist hate filled Jews who need to and must be killed dead, dead, *dead*.

Their passing into the realm of the undead will not be missed by one single human being because it is these evil Jews who have not given one bit of love to anyone in their entire sick evil lives but instead only create more evil in the world. If you kill every single Jew who believes that gentiles are not humans: you will have killed most of the evil Talmudic Jews in the world and good riddance to their stinking filthy rotten existence. And what's more: you will feel GOOD about killing them dead.

"This is the reason why the Talmud states that there is an halachic difference in attitude between the bodies of non-Jews. Their bodies are in vain."

Again: this puppet of the undead, this mouthpiece of evil is speaking about the difference in attitude… what kind of 'attitude'? Here the unspoken assumption remains hidden. He is not speaking of any physical difference between humans, but the difference of the attitude: which he perceives to be more important that any thing else. The 'attitude' towards all living things and all humans who are not evil must be one of hate, destruction and usury. Non-Jews are to be used like cattle.

The 'halachic' difference is the holographic difference: the difference which hollow undead ghouls can see and we the living can't… hollow, hala, hologram, hallowed, hollowed; undead filth auras which surround and corrupt living Zionists; these Hebrews have been chosen by the undead for over 3,000 years to be their main instruments of evil

"An even greater difference exists in regards to the soul. Two contrary types of soul exist. A non-Jewish soul comes from three Satanic spheres while the Jewish soul comes from holiness."

Here… the undead cunningly hiding inside this Rabbi again reverses the perception of everything: the actual truth is that it is the Jewish soul that is satanic in attitude and values and outlook and practice and how they live their filthy evil Jewish lives. Not the other way around.

It is the souls of non-Jews that are holy because they have not yet been poisoned to the degree that the Jews have been by their own undead filth. Their evil comes from the living brainwashing and programming of their minds and hearts which they have received from their own Jewish culture: not the deepest most inner recesses of the Jewish soul: which has been split apart into three undead controlling entities: which use the same old tactic of divide and conquer in order to ruin and corrupt the integrated wholeness of a living Jew so they are forever detached from themselves. Detached from their own emotions, detached from their own thoughts, detached from their own actions by this multiple personality complex: these poisoned Jews can lie better and deceive others better, and most importantly: deceive themselves better.

Understand this: the living Jew who is split into these 3 controlling satanic evil forces *cannot and will not look at itself*, they all refuse to look at themselves. ALL Jews refuse to look at their own evil. The reason they refuse to look at their own evil is because the hidden undead hiding inside them are so in control of the living body they secretly inhabit that *they the undead, not the living body* automatically block all awareness of their evil presence from the living person they poison and control. All denial of truth is evil, All denial of truth is evidence of the control the undead have over corrupt or weakened traumatized living people's bodies, minds, hearts and souls. Evil

refuses to look at itself because when it does: it kills itself: it commits suicide because it hates itself. One thing evil can be recognized by is the refusal to look at oneself. *The refusal to even consider looking at yourself is proof of undead control over you so you will not look inside yourself and discover the invisible hidden poison filth which they are*. The religion of self-deception and self-deceit; which the Jews have now spread by their mass media as a global religion of mass culture is because they as a culture and a race and a religion are controlled by undead evil unspeakable things. Jews spread their evil culture in order to corrupt all of humanity so everyone will become just as corrupt as the Jews are.

Now ask yourself… why should anyone trust a Jew when everybody knows Jews are the most untrustworthy people in the world? Why should people trust Jews when their entire culture is based upon deceit, deception, bullshit, lies, distortions and untruths? Yet people do: the entire world of Man is beholden to Jewish bankers; all Mankind is dependent on Banks for their money. All humanity trusts banks: they trust banks to lend them money, they trust banks to keep their hard-earned money, they trust banks to run entire economies. They trust money as a form of exchange. What are they actually trusting? Printed on every American Dollar bill it says explicitly: *In God We Trust."* It is not the money they are trusting: it is their God they trust in. it is the evil God of money, the satanic lust of avarice they are worshipping and trusting; it is all Gods, it is their religion they trust in; money is only a token of that trust and it is that insane trust in an invisible, non-existent deity that is destroying the world and has been, ever since the undead invented this form of evil.

All gods are evil. All money is evil. Metal coins, paper currency is just another way of undead shit scum reducing three-dimensional Life Energy into dead, two-dimensional, inorganic symbols of the power they hold over living humans, it is an obscene, insane regression from 3 dimensions into 2 dimensions. It is a destruction of Life and Humanity; it is turning human love and human trust into an evil abomination of deluded enslavement, a slavery of the mind, the destruction of humans trusting in each other, the destruction of Love, the destruction of Friendship, the destruction of Honesty, the

destruction of Courage, the destruction of the Human Sense of Pure Wonder, the destruction of Happiness, the destruction of all Fun and Playfulness
The fact is: the only reason civilization works is because living humans trust *each other*… the only reason the evil system of money works is because living people who depend on each other and trust each other to do what they say and say what they do. Money is only a token of that trust. But it is an evil token which *creates and fosters mistrust* instead of trust. The moment you start valuing the token more than you do other human beings you become evil; you become inhuman, you become a cold, unfeeling selfish pig that doesn't care about anything or anyone but yourself and your own selfish little personal concerns.

The fact is: when humans wake up and realize that they are being used as guinea pigs by these undead turdshit assholefuckers they will stop using money. They will stop trusting in greedy Jewish bankers. They will stop trusting banks. They will stop believing that greed is good. They will stop believing in greed. They will stop believing in God. They will stop believing in religion. They will start believing in each other's humanity and honesty and decency and kindness. They will discover that the only thing that makes life worth living is not money but Honesty, Courage, Decency, Kindness, Trust, and mutual Respect. But in order to be trusted you must earn that trust not by being greedy and the selfish making of money but by being trustworthy and honest and not lying or cheating or stealing or swindling others. In order to earn that respect you must earn it by respecting LIFE and the right of every living creature to live its own Life without you harming them.

The fact is: everybody knows that greedy people are the most untrustworthy people on the Earth. Then why should anyone trust them? Yet everybody does because they have all the money. They have more money than others because they are more willing to rob, kill, cheat, steal, lie, swindle, deceive, collude, conspire and commit every abomination, every crime, every sin just to get that money.

The present world situation now in 2013 makes it perfectly transparent and obvious to the meanest intelligence that people are being controlled from the top down to the lowest person on Earth. Even the stupidest person can

understand what has happened and what is going on. A small criminal syndicate of Jewish banksters have stolen trillions of dollars of the world's wealth *and yet nobody stands up to stop them or even tries to stop them.* Nobody even tries to stop them. Nobody kills the bankers or jails them or puts them on trial for their lives. Nobody burns down their mansions. Nobody speaks about the evil that Greed is… Nobody speaks about the evil that Greed makes people do. Nobody even says that money is the root of all evil. This is because the entire population of living humans is being controlled by undead shitturds who must be exterminated and killed DEAD. Understand this: Gods are not good: god is EVIL. All gods are evil INCARNATE. Money is not good: all money is EVIL. All banks are EVIL. All bankers are EVIL. All greedy people are EVIL, and the root of most of this greed and evil comes from the Jewish race, from the Jewish invention and practice of usury, from the minting of money, from the using of money.

One point should be made clear: *not all Jews are completely corrupted by these undead things.* Jews who are introspective and feel guilty about the legacy of their religious and cultural identity, Jews who are not Zionist hate mongers, Hebrews who try to practice the GOOD ethical and moral values of Judaism are not intrinsically evil. It's just their culture and religion that is overwhelmingly evil; it's just all of civilization that is overwhelmingly evil. This is why civilization must be dismantled, taken apart and never allowed to exist again. This is why ALL undead filth must be exterminated with extreme prejudice. This is why all GOOD people must wake up and understand that the only way to win the war against evil is by killing every evil person in their midst. Search out among you who are the most evil and kill them dead: identify the evil inside yourself and kill it dead. When you do that: you will realize that evil has NO power over GOOD. God is not GOOD. God is evil. All religion is evil. Decent humans do not need religion or civilization in order to live happy healthy lives filled with meaning and purpose. Living inside civilization is automatically a meaningless existence which is evil. Only when you get rid of all civilization can you cleanse yourselves of evil. Why is God not Good? Because the difference between God and GOOD is: **O** and **OO.** That is the difference between the monocular vision of an undead reptile-bird entity and the binocular vision of a living human which sees things in perspective. That is the difference between the cold-blooded hate of

reptiles and the caring love of humans. Undead ghouls have no perspective and no love; they are not human. They have only malevolent hate towards all living creatures. They must be exterminated and killed DEAD.

Why did the MF Global Corp. go bankrupt *on Halloween*? Because the undead were screaming out the truth that ***M****any* ***F****iends* of the undead *from all over the globe* were responsible for its collapse. The financial corruption that is now global, exists because there is a GLOBAL conspiracy of the undead all over the world: the fiends and demons of the underworld and overworld of the Realm of the undead have now mounted a global attack on the entire civilized world of finance by increasing the greed and avarice of the corrupt upper elite to the point of pure criminality. Hallow's Eve. Hollow beings: undead filth: the hollowness of bankruptcy: the emptiness of a hoax that has been exposed; the emptiness of money. That's what happens to people when you value something that has no intrinsic actual worth. It's an undead joke. They are slyly telling us who is really behind all this fraud and stealing. After corrupting the whole world into the worship of money, the undead are ruining their hoax on purpose; confident that living human dupes will never see through the sham of replacing one prophet with another: the unspoken religion of the worship of profits instead of the worship of ancient prophets; get it?

The European Union is now centralizing all of its financial power into a small centralized cartel of private international banks exactly like The Federal Reserve; which owns and controls the US govt and the US economy. Europe is creating its own shadow govt run by a small mafia of criminal banksters; like England did and America. *Behind these banking Mafioso are the undead secretly controlling everything that these evil slime do.* Behind the shadow governments *are shadows of undead evil.* The push for a 3rd World War is happening *at the very top* of these filthy evil empty pyres of wealth and power; just as the orchestrated push for WW1 and WW2 was planned and pushed by those at the very *top* of civilized evil. Either you fight them or by your inaction as an enabler of evil, they will destroy the entire world you live in; it is up to each individual person: that means YOU and me.

The human species needs to be educated that it has a common enemy and that enemy exists at the very top of all power structures in the world. Once all

living people understand that they have a common enemy, once they understand that the undead are in a constant state of war against every living person, humans will stop fighting each other and killing each other and the entire human species will come together in order to fight for its own Life, to fight for all Life, all living creatures. Then these undead things will be hunted down and killed and *exterminated with extreme prejudice* until all of them are completely and totally DEAD.

There are evil people and good people *everywhere*. The worst evil exists at the TOP of every pyramidal structure of civilization. Good people must learn to identify those at the top who are most poisoned by evil and kill them dead. The time of tolerating evil is over: finished. Good decent honest people must learn to stop tolerating any and all forms of evil: both in themselves and in others. It is time for good to attack and kill evil: not the other way around. It is time to rid the earth of all evil. That means you either act and fight against evil or you are evil yourself: there is no inbetween.

Stop fighting and hating each other! Stop arguing against each other! It is undead evil inside you who are doing the arguing and hating: not you!

The undead have been at war against all living Energy for untold millions if not billions of years. The only reason these undead things have not been exterminated and wiped out of existence with extreme prejudice is because Living creatures have not yet learned that there even IS a war going on between the Living and the undead. Now you know beyond any doubt that there is a war between GOOD and evil.

Understand this: there is a war going on for control of your body and your soul and it has been going on for millions of years. The only reason this state of war is being won by undead turd shit scum is because they have managed to brainwash living humans and convinced them that they are in a state of peace: not war.

Only when the entire human Species wakes up and realizes that there is a Life or Death struggle going on and they are in a state of continual war will evil be destroyed and exterminated.

The war going on for control over the Earth and your Life and your soul is being waged *simultaneously* on many levels: these are just some of the major fields of battle:

Cultural Warfare.
Financial Warfare
Currency Wars
Financial Terrorism.
Physical Warfare
Drug wars
Dream warfare; unconscious subliminal messages all night
Commercial Warfare, Subconscious Subliminal Warfare
Chemical Warfare
Political Warfare
Legal Warfare
Illegal Warfare
Criminal warfare
Authoritative warfare
Brainwashing Warfare
Programming warfare
Distraction warfare
Nuclear warfare
Technological warfare
False Terrorism
Misinformation Warfare
Information Warfare
Mass Media warfare
Trade wars
Business warfare
Corporate infighting

Each heading has thousands of subheadings under it: too many to list. Thousands of books could be written about exactly how each heading and subheading is a part of the over-all war against all Life on this planet by undead shit turd filth.

In the Chinese book on the art of warfare; the ultimate way to wage war against an enemy is not to wage war yourself but to make your enemy defeat themselves by them waging war against themselves. That is exactly what the undead do to you and have done to the human species..

One MAIN way undead invented to destroy and weaken all Life and humans and poison the human spirit is through the use of MONEY: Money is the root of all evil. ONE OF THE main WAYS OF CORRUPTING EVERYONE IS TO sell YOU FILTH THAT IS BAD FOR YOU AND POISONOUS TO ALL LIVING THINGS.

Understand this: EVERYTHING THAT IS SOLD TO YOU IS EVIL
This is why this book is not for sale.
ALL THINGS SOLD TO YOU FOR MONEY ARE EVIL
MONEY IS EVIL!!
GET THIS THROUGH YOUR HEADS!
STOP USING MONEY!!
STOP BEING SELFISH!
STOP BEING GREEDY!
STOP BEING STUPID!
What do computer companies sell you? What do telephone companies sell you? What do Banks sell you? What do Insurance Corporations sell you? What does technology sell you on?

SECRECY! SECRECY! SECRECY! SECRECY!
ALL SECRECY IS EVIL!! KEEPING SECRETS IS EVIL!!
The only reason evil is not destroyed is because it hides its true filthy nature and ugliness in SECRECY.

What does civilization sell you on? INSULATION! ISOLATION! FEAR! PARANOIA! SAFETY! FALSE ASSUMPTIONS OF SAFETY! FEAR! FEAR!
What does mass media sell you on? Being a COWARD! COWARDICE! COWARDICE, COWARDICE! FEAR! HOW TO BE AFRAID! HOW TO BE IN FEAR! HOW TO FEAR EVERYTHING! No examples of bravery or Courage; NOOOO! Only fucking disgusting stinking sly, lying little yellow-

bellied fucking COWARDS… until these fucking pricks try to make you believe that you should be PROUD! Of being a coward and ashamed of having any COURAGE! Words CANNOT DESCRIBE THE RAGE AND ANGER I HAVE AGAINST these COWARDS: Words cannot describe the anger I have against the stinking shit things called civilized mass culture zombies.

What does mass media sell you? The stinking lie that only killers have any courage. That only brutal thugs and criminals are brave and KILL other people. The stinking lie that GOOD people should be non-violent COWARDS and all CRIMINALS and killers of GOOD people are courageous and brave.

Why does civilization sell you on insulating yourself from everything? So you won't get together with your NEIGHBORS, with your FRIENDS on a GRASS ROOTS LEVEL WHICH THE undead CANNOT CONTROL. So you won't MAKE HUMAN CONNECTIONS. So you WON'T MAKE STRONG SOCIAL HUMAN BONDS OF FRIENDSHIP, CLOSENESS, INTIMACY AND RESPECT, so you will be EASY TO CONTROL by having no social position or community to protect you against evil..
The only reason evil exists is because living creatures have been brainwashed into FEAR! PARANOID FEAR! MINDLESS FUCKING FEAR! What does civilization sell you? What do nations, states, religions, ethnic cultures, social groups, social institutions sell you on? HATE! HATE! HATE! HATE! HATE people who are not EXACTLY IDENTICAL TO YOU!
What does civilization sell you on? STUPIDITY! STUPIDITY! STUPIDITY! Nobody is allowed to be too educated and too competent! Every fucking ignorant uneducated imbecile and snob of an idiot thinks they are a fucking genius! The DUMBER and STUPIDER the billions of brainwashed imbeciles are programmed to be, the EASIER it is for undead shit turds to manipulate and deceive the entire fucking STUPID human species into believing they are smart!.
What does civilization sell you on? SNOBBERY! RACISM! DISCRIMINATION! EGOISM! SELFISHNESS! The FALSE STUPID IDEA THAT YOU ARE MORE IMPORTANT THAN THE REST OF THE INFINITE UNIVERSE!

UNDERSTAND THIS!
You are a fucking naked ape: NOTHING MORE.
ALL THE REST IS WINDOW DRESSING AND IS EVIL
You were born NAKED and when you die you shall enter the realm of the undead NAKED and all your filthy stupid plastic toys will not help you or save you from the guilt and responsibility of your sins after you die.

Humans are designed as NAKED APES who are designed to FEEL the SUN the WIND, the EARTH, the PLANTS, the LIVING CREATURES, the RAIN on their naked SKIN. Humans were and are not designed to COVER THEMSELVES UP AND HIDE FROM OTHER LIVING CREATURES IN the SECRECY of HOLES OR IN CAVES OR IN BUILDINGS OR IN ROOMS.
Civilization sells you on POLLUTION as a normal state of affairs!:. That polluting the entire EARTH is unavoidable! Civilization makes you BUY THINGS THAT POISON THE EARTH AND POISON YOU AND YOUR FAMILY. It is civilization ITSELF which is a foul POLLUTION AND A POISON on the EARTH.
ALL BUYING IS EVIL. ALL SELLING IS EVIL. ALL MONEY IS EVIL. ALL GREED IS EVIL. ALL SELFISHNESS IS EVIL. ALL INHUMANITY IS EVIL. ALL MACHINES ARE EVIL. ALL TOOLS ARE EVIL. ALL CONSUMER CAPITALISM IS EVIL. ALL SELF-GRATIFICATION IS EVIL. Wake the fuck UP!! Everything civilization has sold you on is EVIL BULLSHIT and is BAD FOR YOU and makes you SICK and WEAK and BRAINLESS and turns you into a weak COWARD.

The IDEA that you should spend your entire life doing NOTHING but LOLLING AROUND sitting on your ASSES and GRATIFYING YOUR LOWEST, WORST ADDICTIONS AND URGES Is the reason WHY ALL OF YOU ARE STILL SLAVES.

You are NOT in a state of PEACE. Unless ALL OF YOU wake the fuck UP and realize that you are in a state of WAR and you are NOT in a state of Peace. Unless ALL OF YOU Go into TRAINING and TRAIN YOURSELVES into the SELF DISCIPLINE needed to FIGHT YOUR

ENEMY: you will all DIE as the brainwashed, lazy, self-indulgent slaves that you ARE.

UNDERSTAND THIS!
ONE HONEST MAN CAN DESTROY A MILLION LIES!
ONE BRAVE PERSON CAN FACE DOWN AND DEFEAT A THOUSAND EVIL COWARDS!
THE MORE HONEST YOU ARE, THE MORE POWERFUL YOU ARE;
THE MORE HONEST YOU ARE THE MORE POWERFUL YOU BECOME!
THE MORE COURAGEOUS YOU ARE, THE MORE POWERFUL YOU BECOME!
WHAT DO YOU CHOOSE TO BELIEVE?
WHAT DO YOU <u>WANT</u> TO BELIEVE?
ONE HONEST TRUTH OR A MILLION LIES?
ONE HONEST FACT OR A THOUSAND CUNNING COVER-UPS OF THE TRUTH?
BY YOUR OWN HONESTY OR DISHONESTY YOU WILL BE JUDGED AND BE DOOMED OR SAVED BY YOUR OWN EFFORTS AND YOUR OWN ACTS AND YOUR OWN REFUSAL TO ACT.
THERE IS NO INBETWEEN IN THE FIGHT BETWEEN GOOD AND evil.

The fight and the future for Life on Earth is up to YOU and nobody else. All good decent people on Earth must get together and organize yourselves into organically logical self-sufficient communities and cleanse yourself of civilization and *attack* and kill all the evils of civilized society. It is time for GOOD to kill evil: NOT THE OTHER FUCKING WAY AROUND.

The REVERSAL of ALL LIFE
And
The EVIL of ALL Science

Can be exposed by what Science calls '**EVOL** ution"
This filthy evil stinking reversal of the truth screams out the obvious LIE:
The ONLY 'evolution' which is the proper way to live and progress forwards is the OPPPOSITE of '**EVOL**…ving.

The OPPOSITE of EVOL is **LOVE**
The OPPOSITE of ALL evil is **LIVE**.

Every second you spend with no love in your heart and not loving is EVIL. Every SECOND you spend on a machine is the OPPOSITE OF LOVE. Humans are designed to **LOVE**; not EVOLve. Life cannot evolve WITHOUT LOVE. The TRUE evolution of LOVE is the DESTRUCTION of ALL evil MACHINES and the NURTURING and CARING for ALL LIVING CREATURES LARGE AND SMALL.

All science is empty of love. That is why all Science is EVIL. The entire human species is now EMPTY OF LOVE. That is why it deserves to be totally DESTROYED… unless it wakes up and REVERSES its evil ways and learns how to LOVE; the entire human species is DOOMED to EXTINCTION.
THESE TRUTHS ARE UNIVERSAL: there are NO exceptions to the universal IMPERATIVE of LIFE. If you do not LOVE LIFE: then you DO NOT DESERVE TO LIVE. If you do not LOVE: YOU DO NOT DESERVE TO EVEN EXIST. All undead filth HATE LOVE. ALL undead seek to POISON and DESTROY ALL LOVE.
LEARN THIS! And DO NOT ALLOW ANYONE or ANYTHING to poison or destroy your LOVE. ALL unloving ways of existence are ABOMINATIONS of UNDEAD EVIL. ALL living people who are not in a STATE of LOVE are DEAD SOULS: poisoned by UNDEAD FILTH.

There is NO INBETWEEN: either you LOVE LOVE or you HATE LOVE:
Either you HATE HATE or you LOVE HATE.

ALL POSITIVE ENERGY FEEDS BACK WHAT IT IS FED AND REFLECTS IT BACK MORE POWERULLY THAT IT WAS SENT
ALL NEGATIVE EVIL ENERGY **REVERSES** the POLARITY of POSITIVE ENERGY.

This is HOW you identify and tell the difference between GOOD and evil.
If you HATE people who are in LOVE: then you are EVIL
If you LOVE people who are in LOVE then you are GOOD

If you LOVE hating then you are EVIL
If you HATE HATING then you are GOOD!
If you LOVE LOVING then you are GOOD!
If you HATE LOVING then you are EVIL.
Learn to HATE ALL PEOPLE WHO HATE AND KILL THEM **DEAD.**
Give them their own hate back and kill them DEAD with their own hate.
Learn to LOVE ALL PEOPLE WHO LOVE and GIVE THEM LIFE!
THERE IS NO INBETWEEN.

There is NO tolerance of evil by GOOD positive Energy.
Positive GOOD energy DOES NOT TOLERATE THE EXISTENCE OF negative weak energy. GOOD energy ATTACKS and KILLS all NEGATIVE EVIL ENERGY. These TRUTHS are UNIVERSAL: there are NO EXCEPTIONS TO THEM.

THE ONLY WAY YOU CAN BECOME A POSITIVE LOVING PEOPLE IS BY TOUCHING OTHER PEOPLE AND LETTING THEM TOUCH YOU.
LOVE IS TOUCHING *WITHOUT SEX*! LOVE is touching WITH KINDESS, SENSITIVITY AND GENTLENESS, WITHOUT ANY EVIL INTENT.
The Sense of Pure Wonder seeks to TOUCH all LIFE and PENETRATE all the deepest mysteries of LIFE and living creatures **WITHOUT HARMING THEM! WITHOUT HARMING ANY LIVING CREATURE! WITHOUT HARMING LIFE! By having FUN! By PLAYING!**
ALL MACHINES HARM LIFE!
ALL MACHINES HARM LIVING CREATURES.
ALL DEAD MACHINES ARE HARMFUL TO ALL LIFE!
ALL EVIL PEOPLE ARE HARMFUL TO LIFE!

Understand this: all civilization is an evil abomination… not just some of it; ALL *OF IT*.

Why do you think the man Jesus changed the entire world for the better? Not because he was the son of god: in fact when he was put on trial he expressly refused to say that he was the son of god. Why do you think Jesus was crucified? Not just because he was a heretical Jew who had driven the evil

filthy money changers out of the temple and cursed them calling them the spawn of Satan, but because *he touched people with his bare hands*. This had never been done before. The unspoken rule was that people are not allowed to touch each other still exists. This unspoken taboo is one of the oldest and most evil proofs of undead filth. This unheard of practice called "the laying on of hands" was regarded in awe and wonder… all kinds of miracles were associated with his touching people with his bare hands. From this unheard of practice came a new unheard of power into the world: the power of Love. Few people understand that before Jesus there was no such thing as Love. For over 2,000 years now; the undead have been trying to destroy and poison this new burgeoning Love. Understand this; Love comes from touching! It comes from touching without any sexual intent; it created a gentler, a more intelligent, a kinder, a more humane world: which has been attacked and poisoned and feared by undead filth. This is the real hidden reason why the undead fear and hate the name of Jesus. This is the real reason why the teachings of Jesus spread like wildfire. This is the real reason why other religions are not as humane as the teachings of Jesus. Jesus became known as a healer because he touched people with his bare hands. Civilization is designed to do only one thing: TO PREVENT YOU FROM TOUCHING EACH OTHER and prevent you from SHARING HAPPINESS AND LOVE.
What are the new tech gadgets of e-mail and text messaging all about? NEW WAYS TO PREVENT YOU FROM TOUCHING EACH OTHER.

What is all the anti-social paranoia of secrecy about? NEW WAYS OF ISOLATING YOU AND PREVENTING YOU FROM COMING TOGETHER AND TOUCHING EACH OTHER.
What is all this aversion to being touched by anything that is ALIVE? It is an UNDEAD FILTHYING AND POISONING **AND REVERSING of** YOUR HEALTHY NATURAL HUMAN NEED TO BE TOUCHED.

What is the epidemic of pornography and sexual obsessions and perversions? NEW WAYS TO POISON YOUR TOUCHING ANYONE! SO YOU DO NOT TOUCH EACH OTHER IN ANY OTHER WAY EXCEPT AT THE LOWEST MOST DISGUSTING BORING, ANIMALISTIC LEVEL OF EMPTY SEXUAL LUST <u>WITHOUT ANY LOVE OR CARING FOR EACH OTHER</u>.

Why do billions of people live in huge cities in apartments? TO KEEP YOU APART FROM EACH OTHER AND ISOLATED SO YOU WILL NOT TOUCH EACH OTHER.

What is all the epidemic of drugs and food and beverages that are filled with chemicals and used as a drug all about? TO DEADEN YOU SO YOU WILL NOT FEEEL THE PAIN OF NOT BEING TOUCHED AND LOVED.

What is the slavery of functioning only on a mechanical level like a robot?

What is this thing called 'work' all about? TO MAKE SURE THAT YOU DO NOT HAVE THE TIME AND ENERGY TO COME TOGETHER AND TOUCH EACH OTHER AND PLAY AND HAVE FUN.

What are stadiums all about? TO KEEP YOU FOCUSED ON SPECTACLES SO YOU WILL NOT COME TOGETHER IN EQUALITY AND LOVE AND TOUCH EACH OTHER AND HAVE FUN TOGETHER.

What are cars all about? To keep you INSULATED from all LIFE. To keep you from TOUCHING EACH OTHER. To make you love dead MACHINES instead of living PEOPLE. Cars insulate you from the WHOLE WORLD.

What are buildings and rooms and walls all about? TO KEEP YOU ISOLATED AND ALONE SO YOU WILL NOT TOUCH EACH OTHER. SO YOU WILL NOT FEEL ANY LOVE FOR EACH OTHER

Do you fucking understand?

Civilization is a SYSTEM that makes SURE that people DO NOT TOUCH EACH OTHER

Civilization is a SYSTEM that makes SURE you DO NOT LOVE EACH OTHER

THAT'S ALL IT IS.

All of you have been BRAINWASHED to NOT TOUCH EACH OTHER.

All of you have been BRAINWASHED to NOT LOVE EACH OTHER.

You have been programmed to look but never touch. This is the UNSPOKEN TABOO of you evil civilization. This is WHY you worship Icons and faraway stars to look at BUT NEVER TOUCH THEM. All your supermodels, heroes and idols and icons are never to be touched. Only gazed upon from a distance and worshipped and adored. That is all

BULLSHIT. BREAK THE CYCLE OF TABOO and TOUCH EACH OTHER AND LEARN FROM TOUCHING EACH OTHER.

DESTROY YOUR BRAINWASHING AND COME TOGETHER.

WAKE UP.

ALL PEOPLE WANT THE SAME THING; to be held and hugged and kissed and share love and FUN and Happiness with each other!

Yet NOBODY DOES IT... WHY?

BECAUSE YOU ARE BEING SECRETLY POISONED BY UNDEAD EVIL TURDS WHO DO NOT WANT YOU TO TOUCH EACH OTHER:

THAT'S WHY.

ALL THE REASONS THAT KEEP YOU APART FROM EACH OTHER ARE BULLSHIT

ALL THE THINGS THAT KEEP YOU APART FROM EACH OTHER ARE EVIL

STOP LIVING IN SECRECY AND FEAR AND COME TOGETHER.

The entire UNIVERSE is COMING TOGETHER!

WHY THE FUCK DO YOU THINK I WROTE THE FIRST CHAPTER!?

TO MAKE YOU UNDERSTAND THAT THE LAWS OF THE UNIVERSE ARE MORE POWEFUL AND MORE LOGICAL THAN THE FUCKING STUPID EVIL LAWS OF CIVILIZATION.

WHEN YOU BEGIN TO OBEY THE LAWS OF THE UNIVERSE

WHEN YOU STOP FIGHTING THE LAWS OF THE UNIVERSE

YOU BECOME A FRIEND OF THE ENTIRE UNIVERSE

AND THE ENTIRE UNIVERSE BECOMES YOUR FRIEND ALSO.

WHY does evil continue to spread and flourish?

Because the entire human species has been brainwashed, indoctrinated and poisoned into believing in, following, copying and practicing and *the same* evil culture of greed and money, secrecy, dishonesty, robbery and immorality *which the most evil people at the top of every power group in the world practice*; that's why. If the masses of humanity, if all the poor people of the earth repudiated and rejected the satanic worship of money and the filthy selfish religion of greed, and rejected the worship of all authority and rose up and fought the evil doers and killed them all dead; then there would be no evil on earth. Until all of you rise up and fight: you will die as the corrupt cowards

you are. There can be no toleration of evil. Evil must never ever be tolerated inside yourself or in others. The only reason you do not rise up and fight evil is because you are evil; you have been corrupted. You still believe in greed, dishonesty, selfishness, self-gratification, capitalism, *money*... You still practice greed, dishonesty, selfishness and the worship of money. All the evil things you practice keep you from fighting evil. All the evil things inside you keep you from fighting evil. All your evil beliefs keep you from fighting evil. Cast them out: kill them dead. Only when you cleanse yourself of evil can you begin to fight evil. Only when you cleanse your inner self of evil can you fight evil outside of you!

Understand this: the entire Universe is designed to be aesthetically Beautiful because it is coming IN: selectively and Beautifully. Nature is Beautiful: everything in Nature is Beautiful because it has been organically organized Beautifully. All Life is Beautiful. The organic energy of Life creates more Beauty: not more ugliness. Life creates living organisms that have progressively become more and more Beautiful. By the present standards of beauty: the older obsolete forms of reptilian beauty are ugly: horrid, horrible, misshapen monsters. Life is designed to create Beauty. Life is designed to become more Beautiful: not more ugly. Civilization creates ugliness. Civilization does not create Beauty. Civilization is ugly, it is horrible, it is unfeeling, it is uncaring. Living babies are not designed to live in this horror! This is why they come out of their mother's womb screaming and bawling with their eyes shut; they have an instinctive fear and horror of the undead that surround them at birth.

You were designed to create beauty: not ugliness. You are a naked ape that is designed to touch other living things and allow them to touch you: not insulate yourself from all living creature, all Nature, all life to hide yourself in an insulated, isolated cubicle staring at two-dimensional illusions. You are a three-dimensional form of living energy. You are not two-dimensional. You have no business staring at a flat screen; you have no business wasting your life on abstract nonsense, obsessing over abstract idiocy. You have dehumanized yourselves to the point where now your pets are more humane than you are. The pets you have destroyed and domesticated and enslaved to suit your selfish stupid little personal self-gratifying conveniences is merely a

reflection and a projection of how for millions of years, undead evil stinking filth has enslaved, brainwashed and poisoned living humans into becoming their controlled, manipulated puppets. A pet is a puppet. A pet of a puppet is an extension of undead manipulation from one level to the next, to the next. If a wild young leopard can adopt and take care of a baby baboon in the jungles of Africa, and play with it and care for it and sleep with it: so can you! Animals are taking the best of what the human species has to offer and aping us because that is what you are designed to be: a living example of having fun by playing and touching each other without any evil intention. Learn to develop all your positive goals and ambitions. Simplify your morals and live them by acting on them:

LOVE ALL LOVERS!
HATE ALL HATERS
KILL ALL KILLERS
TOUCH BY LEARNING HOW TO TOUCH!
LEARN BY TOUCHING!
PERSECUTE THE PERSECUTORS
JUDGE THE JUDGERS
ATTACK THE ATTACKERS
HUNT THE HUNTERS
AND KILL THEM DEAD
LAY YOUR TRUE POWERFUL AUTHORITY OVER FALSE AUTHORITY
AND KILL THEM DEAD
BE KIND TO THE KIND
BE MERCILESS TO THE MERCILESS
BE CRUEL TO THE CRUEL
AND KILL THEM DEAD

You can only learn from something or someone when you touch it *with a Sense of Pure Wonder*. When you have an evil filthy malevolent undead thing secretly hiding inside you that poisons all your understanding of the world and the truth: then learn to recognize this secret evil inside you and cast it <u>out</u> of your inner soul.

Learn this: all who fear and hate truth are evil. All who love truth, no matter how painful of unpleasant it may be, are GOOD. You cannot choose between good and evil, you cannot choose between lies and the truth: there is only one path: and that is the path of Directness, Honesty and Courage. All deflections away from the straight truth are exhibitions of cowardice and dishonesty. That is why when someone asks you if you are being straight with them: they mean if you are being completely honest: all honesty is straightforward.

Evil hides itself by projecting itself out of itself; in order to sustain the delusion that it is not evil. If evil is forced to swallow the filth it projects: it dies of its own poison, it commits suicide: it is destroyed by its own filthy negative hate-based energy turned in upon itself.

This is why all evil must be attacked and killed dead. There is no such thing as a grey area of good mixed with evil. All things mixed up with evil are evil, are poisoned by evil. When you attack and kill an evil thing: that is a good act. It is an act of total goodness. All evil hates good and fears good and envies good for a damned good reason. All evil is cowardly. Learn to develop your honesty and your courage. Learn from the youngest most innocent, most beautiful living things on earth. Learn from the most beautiful creatures on earth. Flowers are beautiful because they do not harm anything. Flowers are so beautiful and lovely and delicate and gentle, that nearly all the old obsolete species of insects worship them and suck their living essence from them. The most beautiful delicate insects on earth are the newest species: the species of moths and butterfly that do nothing but land on flowers and drink from them without harming them. Butterflies are more humane than you are.

You are designed to create Beauty! Not ugliness. You are a naked ape that is designed to touch; not insulate yourself from touching and being touched. This is why the cultures of the internet and the movie screen and the TV and all the long-distance tech gadgets are pure evil. This is why all 2-dimensional video-games are evil. This is why the black box is evil. Death is evil! Evil is death! Evil is without life: everything that is black is evil.

Except the pure gold of *living* black earth: the rich black soil from whence all living organisms spring from. The blackness of organic soil is the natural blackness of decomposing living organisms… and out of this brief condition of decomposition springs forth New Life and yet more Life! And more! And more! The rich black soil of the earth is the organic base of decomposed organic organisms. Rich black organic soil does not create more death: rich black soil does not create death: it creates an endless abundance of more life that is extraordinarily sensitive and aware and intelligent and beautiful because it is organically designed to be this way.

The Living Earth is not black in color; only a thin veneer of soil hidden under the greenery is black and that black soil is the birthplace of all life on land! The Living Earth is not dead! Yet you wear black clothes and watch black screens and drink black liquids signifying your blackness of spirit and the black deadness hiding inside you. The Living Earth is filled with blazing color! Yet you fill it with Black Death instead of colorful life. You fill it with greed and hate and envy and mindless worship and loneliness and misery and unhappiness instead of love and fun and friendship and happiness and equality. These truths are universal. All universal truths are connected to each other. Learn from them and change your evil ways.

The Organic History of undead evil

Can be shown by how the modern evil of Coca-Cola is *organically* connected to the ancient undead evil of 25 million years ago when volcanoes were burning and killing Life all over the African continent… and how the undead corrupted our ancestors into worshipping and obeying the volcano gods *by giving them sweet things to eat…*

The poison of Coca Cola is linked to one of the earliest sins of our ancestors: the discovery that when something is burnt to death: the agony of its dying, the increased intensity of pain and suffering by dying in such a horrible way as to make the burnt offering taste *sweeter* than when they are <u>not</u> burnt to death. This comes from the basic fact that organic Life is made out of hydrocarbons and when hydrocarbons are burnt they turn into blackened, carbonized sugar molecules. This discovery; that eating living things that

have been burnt to death taste sweeter than eating something that is still green and alive; this enslavement to our taste buds…as orally addicted monkeys. This is connected to the oldest corruption of Adam and Eve: the temptation of eating something sweet like a fruit. The oldest corruption that corrupted our monkey ancestors millions of years ago and turned them into dumbed down orally addicted imbeciles sucking on fruit.

The fact that the healthiest food of all is completely tasteless points to how incredibly old and ancient the history of undead poisoning the lives of our ancestors has been right up to the present. The tongues and teeth and mouths of mammals are organs which have been steadily dwindling into disuse just like our appendix has. We have the smallest mouth and teeth and the longest digestive tract in relative proportion to our size than any other mammal on Earth for a very good reason: hundred of millions of years of Life Energy learning how to come together as non-destructively and intelligently as possible… and learning how to use energy as efficiently and as intelligently as possible.. *We were designed to eat less than any other animal on Earth.* Humans have the innate ability to absorb energy from many sources other that food and use it more efficiently than any other animal on Earth.

The true history and origin of Coca Cola is not the morphine addict Pemberton who invented this concoction of addictive poisons to replace his own morphine addiction: a combination of cocaine, caffeine and sucrose from sugar cane, plus a bunch of other nasty ingredients… The true evil of Coca Cola comes from how it is made and what ingredients go into its making and how these organic ingredients are taken from the soil.

The beginning of this evil comes from how the sugar cane is harvested. The sugar cane fields once they are mature *have to be burned first* before the cane can be cut. The burning of one of the most powerfully life-giving plants in the world: the sugar cane: a plant that grows with such speed and hardiness that it literally takes over entire regions because it is so powerful a living energy. Because its straightness is unspoiled by ugly bends or deflections in its fantastically fast, direct, powerful growth; it has been targeted by the undead as one most crucial life-energies on Earth which must be destroyed, polluted, poisoned as much as possible and used for evil purposes instead of for good.

The energy of the sugar cane is so strong and powerful that even after the cane fields are burnt, destroying most of their life-giving properties… the peasants who cut the cane get rashes on their arms just from touching the leaves. This recreates the burning of African jungles filled with straight healthy vibrant plants of 25 million years ago by volcanoes, as an insane, repetitive, sacrificial ritual of killing of all LIFE on Earth; which the undead have preserved and perpetuated for at least 25 million years.

Not only do Coca Cola processing plants violate child labor laws and force children into a vicious cycle of endless poverty, preventing them from going to school and getting an education, destroying their futures and the future of their children also… not only does the Coca Cola Corp. purposefully establish its bottling plants in 3rd world countries where there are no environmental laws and no labor laws to protect the people from their inhuman treatment of their workers and employees… not only does Coca Cola set up their bottling plants next to poor farmers and drain the ground water so the farmers cannot water their crops and the people starve and are forced off their land to become homeless refugees, not only do their plants pump polluted black water back into rivers killing all the fish and making the water undrinkable, causing many villagers to develop rashes and cancer, not only does the Coca Cola corporation pay paramilitary death squads to kill Columbians who belong to any labor unions in Guatemala, not only have these death squads killed union activists while they were working inside a Coca Cola plant and not prevent them from entering the plant and leaving the plant, not only does Coca Cola spend 2 billions dollars of extra advertising now to offset the bad public image its destruction of the environment and their history of human rights abuses all around the world from India to Guatemala…

Now Coca Cola has begun putting coke machines into schools to addict young children to their filthy addictive product all over the world so they will become brainwashed and addicted to the brand name for the rest of their life... Coca Cola commercials are now spewing messages of pure death, the most blatant worship of death ever yet invented: the commercial of a dying man who takes his *last drink* just before he dies…. which is his first taste of Coca Cola… the first black drink of death… and suddenly he begins magically 'reliving' things which *he never did during his life*…

This screams out the evil presence of undead filth and how they relive their poisoned lives through using living humans as empty shells *after they die*… Through this TV commercial, the undead are confessing their evil presence: they are selling to the brainwashed masses of the world this poison black brew of satanic evil… and programming them to commit further evil against their own health and their own lives and their own moral and ethical spirituality.

Then there is the caffeine addiction which 5 yr-old children develop from drinking this black shit; which later in life makes them graduate to drinking that other black poisoned shit known as *coffee*… so they end up as poisoned as possible, drugged into becoming diabetic fat diseased dead brain-dead, drugged imbecile-zombies for the rest of their short, disease-ridden lives… by drinking both *coffee* and *coke* instead of drinking pure clean water as they should.

From the billions of dollars of deathsheads, the dollars of filthy profit made by and for the corrupt corporate zombies who run these filthy international centers of *corporate* power, greed and evil; *controlled by undead corpses*… all the way down the corporate ladder to children dying in the cane fields from poisonous snake bites: from poisonous snakes infesting the cane fields that are attracted to the cane fields because of the huge numbers of rats which infest the cane fields because of the sugar cane's powerful root system which creates perfect hidey holes for them and lets them gnaw on the roots, to the *recreated mass burning of tropical forests of primordial Africa of* 25 million years ago which the undead have preserved and perpetuated …

To the epidemic of child diabetes which comes from the drinking of soft drinks, to Coca Cola's connection to with the death squads of Guatemala, to their false lying global commercial image of a 'good' consumer brand that can be 'trusted', to the false innocence of their image, to their invention of the corrupt evil commercial logo of Santa Claus: which was the main capitalist evil responsible for destroying the true spiritual meaning of Xmas and turning it into an abomination of selfish greed instead of the generosity of giving and the love of babies and young children and the birth of hope and new life…

To Coca Cola funding the Nazis Olympics and the Nazi war machine: and making a huge filthy *profit* by selling this black poison to *both sides of WW2:* and not being vilified and despised for this blatant treason, to the basic reason that they became a huge, politically powerful, global consumer corporation because of war, mass killing, mass death, to their powerful political corporate lobby which creates American presidents:… some created by Coke and some by Pepsi, to the fact that the worst poisonous evil of the 19th century was the invention of the Belsen Burner which is powered by *coke,* which was the main polluting agent which caused most of the pollution of that era, poisoning the air, the rivers and water and the earth of industrialized nations that manufacture steel and was the main industrial engine which allowed industrialized nations to mass-manufacture weapons of mass destruction like steel battleships, huge artillery shells for huge guns and rifles, machine guns, which culminated in the arms race, which was the main cause of WW1 and WW2, why and why these two World Wars were so horribly destructive and traumatic; not only for the entire human species, but to the entire interconnected ecosystems of the entire living Earth…

To the fact that now billions of drugged humans are being powered by Coke's black poisoned sugar water to continue destroying the Earth they live on, just as the power of the first industrial coke furnaces fueled the factories of the industrial revolution and destroyed and poisoned Life in the 19th and 20th centuries, and the fact that both coke and Coke are black in color and poisonous to all Life… To the fact that the chemicals in Coca Cola are so powerfully toxic they will eat through the toughest car finish in a matter of hours.

To the Spanish Coke commercial that sells Coke by asking the question: "*How many people will come to your <u>funeral</u>*?" Showing a parade of professional actors following a funeral hearse painted in gaudy colors… only to run the hearse along with the coffin in it, off a pier into the ocean: where suddenly a giant fish leaps up and swallows the hearse together with the dead body inside it. This is a regression that goes so far back into the mists of primordial Time it is incredible… back to a Time when giant reptilian aquatic monsters regularly killed and ate anything that moved on the land or flew in the air… just as reptilian fish today still leap out of the water and swallow

insects: equating the dead corpse of a human and the hearse carrying it as the shell of an insect, as an insect to be eaten by some undead reptilian monster. Not even Edgar Rice Burroughs went this far back into a regressive devolution and dehumanization of Life… This Coke commercial has so many overlaid messages of pure death and dying, the macabre *celebration* of death… this commercial is so anti-Life it is unbelievable… the obvious message of dying and death clumsily painted over by actors pretending to be happy; dancing in a funeral procession: the idea of the happiest moment of your life is not while you are alive, but *after you die* as they happily march your dead corpse down to the seaside to throw it into the ocean as a useless piece of worthless garbage… this commercial is so unspeakably evil, so negative, so revoltingly disgusting: it is beyond words.

It isn't just Monsanto and Coca Cola that are evil; all corporations are pure evil: they spread evil and they profit from evil. They are the new prophets of evil who profit from evil by spreading lies called advertising, spreading their filthy propaganda all over the world just as the ancient prophets once did… only now they spread their evil lies faster and better. Now the prophets of evil are profiting from their evil. Now the prophets of evil are also the profiteers of evil. Now the puppets are also the puppeteers. Now the puppeteers of evil and the puppets of evil have merged together. Now the prophets of evil have merged with the profiteers of evil.

Take for instance the Nestle Corporation: in its bottling plant in Wellington county Ontario Canada, it pays only $3.71 for one million liters of water, which it sells to the masses for a 2 million dollar profit… it makes a five million nine hundred and eight thousand, three hundred and fifty five percent profit off its investment. That's a **5,908,355 %** Profit Margin**!** That is calculated greed which is so obscene it is beyond words to describe; it is a level of unspeakable avarice; it is a level of greed that no person with any humanity would countenance. Not only that: in its relentless pursuit of profit… Nestle, which operates in 86 countries, has managed to remove restrictions on pumping water from watersheds during a drought. Because its wells are drilled deeper than the local residents, Nestle keeps on making its filthy profit while entire villages around their bottling plants are dying of thirst.

You can see the undead evil in their brand logo: It is a whitewashed symbol of reptilian insanity: it is the insane insatiable greed for money, reptilian bird chicks screaming for something to be stuffed down their throats as their parents comply and strip the area of everything that can support Life in order to support death. It is a symbol of global mass consumption gone mad; regressing back to an intelligence that is so obsolete and old it only exists on the instinctive level of reptilian baby birds. A less whitewashed logo of Nestle are these photos of actual baby birds:

The point is: if you do any serious critical research into any fucking corporation and their mindless insatiable inhuman greed you will uncover so much filth, so much pure evil, so much inhumanity, so much greed, and corruption that it would take fifty thousand books just to cover the last ten years of this mounting madness, this mindless insane consumer commercial shit of growing blackness and death and dying and destruction that consumer capitalism is spewing all over the Earth. How many fucking obvious examples of pure evil do I have to give you? ALL of civilization is evil: not just some of it; its origins go back millions of fucking years.

The fact is we Humans were never designed to kill and eat; we were never designed to become slaves to our mouths and stomachs, slaves to the crude, obsolete taste buds on our tongues, bypassing our developed brains and becoming mindless orally fixated addicts to consuming crap that is not good for our health. We were and are designed to touch and taste and smell and see living things sensitively *without killing or harming them.* That is… as long as the Life Energy we touch and smell and taste and see is Positive: as long as it is not negative and evil. *As long as any living creature does not have any evil intent towards you, you should never harm or kill it…* However if it is evil, if it has any evil intent to kill or harm or hurt or hate or envy or fear you; then the instant instinctive good positive reaction of life energy is to kill anything that is evil dead.

It takes a huge amount of evil negative programming and brainwashing to get any baby or child to eat anything. All babies want to do is *play* with their food: babies just want to play and have fun and explore and feel and touch everything they can get their happy little curious hands on. It is only when babies are programmed and brainwashed from birth by the consumer culture they are born into that they develop oral fixations and become programmed, mindless, stupid, retarded morons for the rest of their lives.

Babies should never be taught not to touch! Babies should *never* be told no! Babies should NOT be negatively programmed and brainwashed by adults! If you have something that is too dangerous for a baby to touch, you have no business having it. You have a choice: either get rid of what is not GOOD for your baby, or get rid of your baby. Until you learn how to live yourself and

learn the difference between GOOD and evil, until you grow up and learn what LOVE is; you should not even have a baby.

The point is if the human species does not wake up and reverse its entire evil path of suicidal self-destruction by 180 degrees; the fate of Mankind will match the fate of that corpse in the Spanish Coke commercial. The entire human race will gladly march to its own suicidal death and become extinct just like they marched gladly to their own self-destruction in 1914 and 1939 and killed and hated each other by the millions in two World Wars; brainwashed, manipulated dehumanized idiots; *all of them poisoned by their own undead ancestors; As you are.*

How do the undead poison and destroy friendship and love and closeness and intimacy and happiness between living people? They can do this because the energy-flow of love and friendship exists between people; it is the most delicate sensitive energy in the universe. It is the flow and merging of two or more life-auras into a cooperative sparking of delicate sensitivity called empathy. The undead in their frail, rotting, dying existence can see this energy blossoming and developing *between* people and they can and do literally come into the space between people and, interfere with the sending-receiving flow of life-energy between two people, and poison and block this positive energy. This is why touching is so important. When you touch someone's body with your hands or skin, there is no space for the undead to come between you and poison your energy contact. They can and do literally violate a living person's aura and enter their living-body and implant negative thoughts and feelings onto that living person's living aura and literally change how that person thinks and feels about the other person. This is why honesty is important, so there are no secrets about what you are thinking and feeling. They can and do make a person say or do certain things they know will irritate or infuriate the other person, and then purposefully exaggerate and escalate the misunderstanding on both sides, and poison both living people until one or both of them end up hating each other and want to kill the other. But when you touch each other and are honest with each other about everything and do not keep any of your thoughts and feelings secret: it is almost impossible for these shit turds to poison the closeness and honesty of your relationship. The instant there is any space between yourself and a friend or a loved one, the

instant you are not completely honest, the undead can and do exploit every single weakness and failing you have in order to ruin your happiness.

The undead can and do instill and forcibly implant lies and total misperceptions of reality so people will never agree with each other even though they agree basically on the main, general truths of Life. This why all of you must be totally honest about your values from the very beginning! If you do not agree with or like something, *say it, express it* and get your negative thought or feeling out in the open. Do not keep anything inside; keeping secrets, repressing and suppressing your own thoughts and feelings is how the undead corrupt living humans. They have practiced and honed their cunning secret tricks and crimes for untold eons of time. They are constantly on the watch for any Positive Energy because they know from experience that it is this Energy which can and will kill them DEAD. They are like insane firefighters: only they are not putting out destructive fires: they're putting out and extinguishing the Positive Life Force of Love and Friendship everywhere they find it, they are putting out and extinguishing the flaming passions of Love and Friendship, they poison any commitment to positive values and goals, they extinguish the radiating joy and happiness of people who are having FUN, they extinguish the radiating happiness of HEALTH. They do this on purpose. They have done this for millions of years.

Understand this; you can only destroy these undead turd things if you have a ZERO tolerance for evil. It is only when you do not tolerate ANY evil in yourself and in others that you can become a powerful force for GOOD. The only reason you do not kill them now is because they have infiltrated you so that part of your living Positive Aura is evil and negative. When you cleanse yourselves of your own Inner evils and addictions and urges, killing evil whether it be an evil person or an evil system or an evil undead ghoul will be perceived by you as a GOOD THING, a GOOD ACT. There is not such thing as a universal ban on violence and killing: there is NO universal moral or ethic which prevents you from killing evil DEAD when you find it. The undead have made you slaves: they have turned you into timid little non-violent, poisoned cowards who dare not stand up against the forces of evil inside your own societies. This book has been written to teach you that the only way you will ever free yourself of oppression and evil is to earn your own freedom by

fighting every evil you perceive *inside* yourself and *in* others. People who are inflexibly evil should be destroyed with the utmost violence and prejudice possible. The instant you tolerate the existence of any living creature which is evil, you allow that creature to spread its evil.

This is why all evil must be exterminated with extreme prejudice. This is why you should NEVER give evil people the benefit of any doubt as to their evilness. The undead KNOW what they have done is totally evil and they KNOW what they are doing is totally evil. Thinking that maybe these insane foul filth are not aware of what they are doing is like thinking maybe a firefighter isn't aware that he is putting out fires. They do not deserve anything but total DEATH and total DESTRUCTION. They need to be ripped to pieces and torn asunder and killed DEAD. Words cannot describe how much they need killing.

The myth of the Trojan War is based upon the planned ritual murder of Agamemnon's daughter: Helen was to be ritually killed as a part of the worship of Poseidon: the god of poison. Paris stole Agamemnon's sacrifice and abducted Helen. In rage at his religious ritual being stained with this sacrilege against the gods: Agamemnon called upon all the Greeks to revenge himself on this 'evil' city that did not practice the sacrifice and murder of their most beloved and beautiful children. 10 of the best bulls were slaughtered in Nestor's palace to appease Poseidon the god of the oceans where poisonous sea creatures live. The undead decide to wipe Troy off the map for the disrespect showed to them by a man who adores beauty and loves pretty girls and cannot stand any longer to see them murdered by their own father.

This is the true story of Troy. On the way to attack Troy, the entire Greek fleet was halted by the winds being against them. The Greek oracle tells Agamemnon that if he wishes to sail to Troy he must sacrifice his youngest most beautiful daughter Iphigenia. Agamemnon sacrificed his other daughter to appease the wind gods so he could sail to Troy and revenge himself on the stealing of his other daughter Helen who had been slated for murder/sacrifice. Thus the first blood spilled of that war was the blood of an innocent child.

The murder of possibilities: the murder of new life springing forth is the murder Agamemnon committed when he murdered his daughter Iphigenia: It did not have to happen. Her name says clearly she is an IF a genie of IF: an undeveloped possibility. Because of the Greeks listening to their most evil gods and most evil oracles and most evil Kings: they destroyed themselves and their entire Bronze Age civilization collapsed and disappeared.
You need to understand that during the Bronze Age: sacrificing your best children was a sacred honor practiced by all civilized humans of that era. Then public opinion changed and tales of ancient sacrifice were used to instill horror into the crowds of spectators, viewing the re-enactment of these ancient stories and myths in Greek dramas. So a new evil was born: brainwash the masses through the sanctification of ritualized 'plays' which acted out the insane abominations of how the undead interfered in the lives of living people in the ancient past! Let them be 'entertained' by watching re-enactments of their own past insanities! So they won't dwell on the present insanity which they live in!

How can the ritual murder of the youngest most beautiful boys and girls be so prevalent in the Bronze Age? Because the undead are constantly reversing the perceptions and reality of living humans in all ways all the time. Human sacrifice during the Bronze Age was not only prevalent but viewed as the highest honor. To make a sacrifice to the gods was a sign of power and status. Kings were seen as messengers for the gods. In that Age the Divine right of Kings was the right to sacrifice: ritually MURDER KILL: the best, the youngest, the healthiest, the most genetically perfect examples they could find. The more living souls a king could ritually murder/sacrifice/kill; the greater his worldly power and fame was, the more respected he was as someone who respected the many gods of that era. Now today: living sacrifices have been mechanized into slaughterhouses all over the world where millions of living animals are killed every day without any ritual, without any meaning, without any purpose, without any supernatural significance. The switch from living human sacrifice to animal sacrifice happened when the Bronze Age civilization disappeared. Then the slaughter was renewed on the battlefields with better killing weapons. The history of civilization is an exponential increase in killing and destruction. It is driven by the undead who want to relive and repeat the past as much as possible in

the present. This is why civilization must be destroyed. This is why the undead must be killed.

The undead evil of reliving human sacrifice is still alive today; the ritual killing and murder of the most beautiful innocent women, girls and children has not disappeared. Look at the 1933 movie King Kong! Where the power of love saved the sacrificed beauty from death. This growing culture of love had to be stopped by these filthy turd-things because love destroys evil. The most modern machines of mass murder finally killed the love in the heart of the great ape which represented beginning of a new age of awareness and beauty and health. Everything pure and good twisted into commercialized Jewish scum culture and sold to the masses as poisoned lies.

Just 7 years after King Kong is shot down by airplanes in a Jewish film about killing love… *again, that evil Jewish number rears its ugly head…* those same modern killing machines that destroyed love in that 1933 movie killed millions of innocent children and destroyed all the growing love of hundreds of millions of innocent people in WW2. Look at the films and detective stories of the 1930;s. 40's and 50's; they're filled with the same plot of some lovely young innocent girl being corrupted, led into sin and murdered. Over and over, it is always the most beautiful, the most innocent lovely young children who are kidnapped, raped and brutally killed by subhuman monsters. This targeting happens because these unspeakably evil ghouls are everywhere; it happens because the undead hate everything that is exceptionally GOOD and healthy and beautiful; they target these exceptional children on purpose. The undead hate the Purity of Innocence; they hate the Purity of Love, they hate Goodness, they hate Beauty. Any child that cannot be poisoned and corrupted by the usual means is targeted in other ways. *This is why all of these unspeakable undead things must be and will be exterminated and killed dead and wiped out of existence to the last one.*

The coalition of the Allied armies in WW1 and WW2; sailing across the English Channel was a recreation of the original coalition of evil Greek kings; who sailed across the Aegean Sea in their war against Troy and the Hittites. After that war, because of that war; the entire Bronze Age civilization of the Mediterranean world crashed and disappeared because of the evil they had

committed. Just as the Western civilization of today is now collapsing due to the two destructive, suicidal World Wars it fought.

The undead are laughing at your corruption and stupidity.

"Why if these living fools refuse to worship the ancient prophets anymore… We will con them into worshipping new prophets! We will delude them into worshiping the prophets of prophets! Since they have stopped believing in the prophecies of the old prophets; We will lure them into worshipping new prophets who prophecy *profits*! We will make them believe that the worst sin of all: the hoarding of wealth will make them a nice new profit! A prophet they will all love instead of fear and become addicted to and worship; money! We will make them worship the new prophets of profit! We will make them worship the profiteers who prophecy profit! We will make them worship and envy the profits of these corrupt profiteers! We will make them worship and obey the likes of Jaime Dimon and Alan Greenspan and Rupert Murdock! As they are all *secretly* robbed and fleeced out of their wealth by these filthy stinking greedy prophets who espouse the *unspoken* religion of *secrecy,* avarice and the worship of greed! So shall we the undead corrupt them as they are cheated and robbed by their own prophets who they revere and listen to! Oh what a colossal joke on these living fools! To be swindled out of their own greed and their own money by their own prophets and profiteers who prophecy the profits of making money by hoarding it! As if money grows on trees, giving a new crop of interest dividends every year! How shall we pique their interest in these new prophets of avarice and greed? Why by making their Prophets interesting! er… I mean by their profits making interest for them! How easy it is to play word games on these fools! When they never see the play on words we foist upon them! When they never see the corruption of their own souls! What is the new religion of profit? Why you can see the sacred temples everywhere! These temples of greed, avarice and larceny are called banks; where cunning Jews <u>*knab*</u> your money and use it to rob you of all the profits they make off your hard-earned money! And you corrupt fools line up to let them do it to you! By reversing the spelling of knab and reversing your understanding of what bankers are, we the undead have fooled you for years easily. What you ignorant fools don't know is that the ancient temples of the gods were all built for the exact same function that

the new temples of today are: they were built to strip you of all your worldly wealth! And they did just that for thousands of years until one Jew named Jesus figured out our swindle… and it took us 2,000 years to repair the damage!

Why do you think Jews have hated Jesus for over 2,000 years? Because the undead hiding inside them were robbed of their larceny because of him! Why do you think the Jewish Torah and Talmud reviles this one Jew so much? Because he accurately figured out that money is the root of all evil. And still you corrupt fools don't learn! Why do you think all the ancient temples were razed to the ground? Because the people of that time figured out they were being swindled by these charlatans and thieves and burned them to the ground! Why do you think the cult of Jesus spread in the first place? Because they spread the truth that money is the root of all evil! Because they stopped using money! And still you corrupted poisoned fools do not learn from the past! You don't learn because we the undead make sure to keep all of you corrupt and stupid! Very few of you brainwashed fools will ever read this book! And none of you will read all of this book because it is far too many unvarnished truths for your poisoned souls to accept without rejecting the naked harshness of that truth.

Why did the undead kill Jesus? Because he was against the practice of living sacrifices. Jesus believed that only prayer should be given up as a sacrifice to god; Here's a very good article explaining it:

PROPHET JESUS OF GALILEE & THE SACRIFICIAL SYSTEM

Why Did Jesus Cleanse the Temple?

What we need to realize first of all is the fact that animals were not kept in the temple itself. Neither was buying and selling occurring in the temple itself. No person was allowed into the temple except the very priests. The buying and selling of animals and the exchanging of currency occurred in the Court of Gentiles - the furthest district of the temple grounds. The next thing you must realize is the fact that the priests who were of Sadducee sect [Acts 4:1;5:17] did not turn the temple courts into a common market place where you would

go shopping. They kept the animals allowed for sacrifice at the temple grounds so that those who came from far or those who did not have an animal for sacrifice could buy some. Since the only currency in which the sacrificial victim could have been bought was a Tyrian coin they had money changers available to convert the common money into Tyrian coin. The money changers were also there in order to collect the temple tax prescribed in the Jewish Pentateuch. The comment in The New American Bible in reference to Matthew 21:12 also acknowledges these facts:

"The activities going on in the Temple area WERE NOT SECULAR but connected with the TEMPLE WORSHIP. Thus Jesus' attack on those so engaged and his charge that they were making God's house of prayer a den of thieves constituted a claim to authority over the religious practices of Israel and were a challenge to the priestly authorities. These activities were carried on in the court of the Gentiles, the outermost court of the Temple area. Animals for sacrifice were sold; the doves were for those who could not afford a more expansive offering [Leviticus. 5:7]. Tables of the money changers: only the coinage of Tyre could be used for the purchases; other money had to be exchanged for that."

In regards to John 2:14 we read:

"Oxen, sheep and doves: intended for sacrifice. The doves were the offerings of the poor [Leviticus. 5:7]. Money changers: for a Temple tax paid by every male Jew more than nineteen years of age, with a half sheckel coin [Exodus. 30:11-16], in Tyrian currency".

Virtually all biblical scholars agree that activities going on in the temple courts in Jesus' day were perfectly lawful as far as the Jewish Pentateuch was concerned. In Deuteronomy 14:22-27 we find the command that those who live too far from the chosen place should take the silver with them and buy the sacrificial animals at the chosen place. Since the Jewish Pentateuch which is also recognized by the Christian Church sanctions sacrificial cult and buying sacrificial animals at the chosen place - why then did Jesus take such a drastic action? Why did he charge the temple clergy of turning the temple into a den of robbers? The answer is obvious. He objected to the sacrificial cult in general. He agreed with Jeremiah that the sacrificial cult was the product of the lying pen of the scribes. It will also become apparent that Jesus regarded the killing of animals as murder. Jesus did not think that the temple should be

Jewish only. Nor that it should be a place of sacrifice.
He stated that the temple should be The House of Prayer for ALL NATIONS.
Jesus believed in the synagogue and not temple. In the synagogue prayer was offered as a sacrifice. In the temple animals were butchered. In the House of PRAYER all nations should participate.
In the temple only those of Jewish ancestry were allowed to worship. Gentiles were allowed in the outermost court. When condemning the activities in the temple courts Jesus referred to two Old Testament prophets: Isaiah and Jeremiah - who both opposed the sacrificial cult:
"Is it not written: My house shall be called a HOUSE OF PRAYER FOR ALL NATIONS? But you have made it A DEN OF ROBBERS"
[Mark 11:17].
When Jesus stated that temple should be called the "House of Prayer for all Nations" he referred to Isaiah 56:7.
Jesus emphasized that ALL NATIONS - that is, GENTILES have the right to participate in the HOUSE OF PRAYER.
The second statement "den of robbers" comes from Jeremiah 7:11 - the very chapter where Jeremiah claimed that sacrificial cult did not come from God Jeremiah 7:21-23.
What did Jesus mean when he stated that the Sadducees [the priests] transformed the House of Prayer into a DEN of ROBBERS?
The answer is quite astonishing. The word den has been translated from the Greek word spelaion - number #4693 in Strong's and means: a grotto, a cavern. Grotto means: a cave. Cavern means: a hollow cave. The Greek word spelaion has been translated den and cave by the King James translators in the New Testament. The word den itself means a cave. The word den in Jeremiah 7:11 comes from a Hebrew word mearah - number #4631 which means: dark cavern or cave. This Hebrew word has been translated cave, den and hole in the Old Testament of the King James Bible. In the New Testament of the King James Bible the word DEN appears three times. Each time referring to Jesus' statement a DEN of robbers. The word cave appears only in John 11:38 in reference to the tomb of Lazarus - since his grave was a cave. In the Old Testament [according to Jewish tradition of the Masoretic text] we read that Abraham bought a field with a CAVE. This cave became the grave or burial place:
"Afterwards Abraham buried his wife Sarah in the cave in the field of

Machpelah near Mamre [which is at Hebron] in the land of Canaan. So the field and the cave in it were legally transferred over to Abraham by the Hittites as a burial site"
[Genesis 23:19-20].
Abraham himself was buried in the same CAVE [Genesis 25:10]. Isaac, Rebekah and Jacob were also buried in the same cave [Genesis 49:29-32].
Jesus charged the priests of transforming the House of Prayer into a GRAVEYARD.
By perpetually cremating the holocausts on the altar - the temple became the graveyard. But what did Jesus actually want to express by the word robbers?
The English word robber comes from the word rob which means: to seize and carry off the property of by unlawful violence or threat of violence. This word is distinguished from the word thief in that it involves violence whereas the word thief only implies stealing.
The word robbers in Jeremiah 7:11 comes from the Hebrew word periyts - number #6530 in Strong's and means: violent ones i.e. TYRANTS. This word is also translated destroyers and ravenous in the King James Bible. In the New Testament the word robber has been translated from the Greek word leistes used to render the Hebrew word. It is number #3027 in Strong's and means: to plunder, a brigand. The word brigand means: a robber in a band of outlaws. An outlaw is a violent robber who resorts to murder. When the temple guards were sent to arrest Jesus in the Garden of Gethsemane, Jesus stated:
"Am I a robber, said Jesus, that you have come out with swords and clubs to capture me?" [Mark 14:48].
Robbers were confronted with swords and clubs because they were violent ones.
In John 19:40 we are told that Barabbas who was released instead of Jesus was a robber [leistes].
In Luke 23:18 we are plainly told that Barabbas was cast into prison because of rebellion and murder. Barabbas was a ROBBER, that is, MURDERER.
Jesus thus charged the priests with murder. He claimed that by perpetually butchering the innocent animals on the sacrificial altar they have become the violent ones. By perpetual slaughter and cremation of the victims they have transformed the temple into a graveyard. After Jesus took control of the temple he immediately allowed access to the blind and the lame.
Please note:

"The blind and the lame approached him in the temple area, and he cured them"
[Matthew 21:14 The New American Bible].
Now please note the comment on this text from the same Bible:
"According to 2 Samuel 5:8 [LXX] the blind and the lame were forbidden to enter "the house of the LORD", the temple".
According to 2 Samuel 5:8 David hated the blind and the lame and barred them from entering the temple.
"David said on that day, Whoever smites the Jebusites, let him get up through the water shaft and SMITE THE LAME AND THE BLIND WHO ARE DETESTED BY DAVID'S SOUL. So they say, The blind and the lame shall not come into the house" [The Amplified Bible].
The Masoretic Text uses the word 'bayith' which has been rendered 'house' and 'temple' in the King James and Amplified Bible. The Good News Bible follows the LXX, that is, Greek Septuagint and renders the text of 2 Samuel 5:8 in the following manner:
"That day David said to his men, 'Does anybody here hate the Jebusites as much as I do? Enough to kill them? Then go up through the water tunnel and attack those poor blind cripples'. That is why it is said, The BLIND AND THE CRIPPLED CANNOT ENTER THE LORD'S HOUSE".
Jesus nullified this rule and allowed the blind and the lame access to the temple. There he displayed his power by healing them. These are the last healings recorded by Matthew. Luke states that after cleansing the temple, Jesus taught there every day. The priests wanted to kill him but feared the people who were on his side:
"And he taught every day in the temple. But the high priests and the scribes and the elders of the people sought to get rid of him; But they were not able to find what to do to him; for all the people gathered around him to hear him" [Luke 19:47-48].
Mark tells us that after Jesus took full control of the temple he refused to allow anyone to bring anything into the temple:
"And he would not allow any man to bring goods into the temple"
[Mark 11:16 Lamsa's translation from Peshita].
The Greek uses the word skeuos which means: vessel, utensil, implement. Jesus interrupted normal activities of the temple. In doing so he interfered with the daily sacrifice. Since he drove out all sacrificial animals and refused

anyone to bring the same into the temple, he obviously made it impossible for the priests to indulge in sacrificial rites. If Jesus identified with the Jewish Pentateuch and the prescription for the daily sacrifice and other sacrificial offerings then he would not have interrupted the same. In our canonical gospels we have an incomplete preservation of Jesus' statement regarding the temple. It is stated that he would destroy the temple and make another in three days. The testimony however does not fully harmonize." Jesus was interfering in the profits of the temple jews. He prevented them from making any money. The temple was actually a slaughterhouse. Cows, bullocks, chickens, goats were being constantly slaughtered and burnt as offerings to their bloodthirsty god Yahweh day and night until it stank of death and blood and horror.

For thousands of years the undead have been laughing at you..

"The evil of hoarding wealth is universal you poor dupes; If you fools didn't want a PROFIT in the first place, you would never give your hard-earned money to these cunning robbers who use you to get richer than Croesus off your hard work! But all of you fools still want a prophet! If none of you idiots didn't want some idiot, some prophet to tell you what to do, we the undead could never have duped you in the first place. Now the knabbers of your money are your prophets, the banks have all your money and you fools still haven't woken up to their swindles! You mill around in your billions and let a tiny handful of cunning corrupt Jews rob you of everything, including your future! When all you need to do is burn their stupid temples to the ground and stop using this evil thing called money which you worship more than life itself!"

"How easy it is to swindle these stupid brainwashed fools! Because it is we the undead who have brainwashed you all your brainwashed lives! All you need to do is come together in your billions of masses and wipe out the small number of *criminal* mafia dynasties who have systematically robbed you for centuries of your wealth and power, yet because we the undead keep you fools dumb and stupid; you don't do it! When will you ever learn? Never! When will you wake up? Never! Billions of computers and the internet keep you glued to your slave seats! Billions of cell phones keep you fools isolated in

your self-created *cells* of social isolation! Why do you think they are called cell-phones? Because they are just as effective as prison cells! They keep you isolated and unaware; just as if you were in a prison cell! Your stupid worship of greed, laziness, sloth and avarice keeps you enslaved! Your stupid worship of wealth and toys and status and the elite rich keeps all of you slaves! A mass of billions of cowering paranoid cowards is what you are; all of you! Never following the example of the few brave ones who stand up against the evils all of you were born into A mass of conformist cowards; all of you! Never following the example of the rare, few brave ones among you who stand up and try to fight the system and the evil which all of you are mired in. As we the undead hiding inside you keep on piling on the drugs, the distractions and addictions to further enslave you with to make sure that you never wake up!"

As you watch your precious profits disappear into the pockets of the prophets of avarice and the profiteers of greed! As you worship billionaires and listen to Oprah and religiously believe in the sanctity of the New prophets of Profit! Until ALL of you are corrupted by these new Prophets er… we mean Profits! Prophets are Profits! Profits are Prophets! Get it? They are all the same evil! Only one Prophet in 12,000 years dared to go against this and he was killed and martyred for his bucking the status quo and no one since has dared to follow his example! Instead of the Dao wisdom of the exchange of ideas you worship the profits of the DOW stock exchange. not the ancient prophets! While you are all being treated like masses of faceless cattle in a stockyard. waiting to be sent to your final doom when you die. You will all be thrust screaming in terror into the vortex of dead, dying fragmented souls, which you will mistake as an opening which you will perceive as a 'white light'. This is when we the undead demons who poisoned your entire lives flee from your dying bodies and exit out of the darkness of your rotten innards, out of your rotten dying guts, out of your dying bodies, out of your anus which relaxes in the final act of giving up the ghosts of the underworld. Unbeknownst to you, we undead filth have been hiding inside the filthiest regions of your poisoned bodies during your entire lives."

" Every time you make a profit you create new evil! More money! New deathsheads! Well; guess what? We the undead have been making 'new'

prophets for you to follow for thousands of years! And when you stopped following one, we invented another! And another! And yet another! Until you corrupt yourselves and destroy yourselves and the entire Earth! We have speeded up the path of your destruction until now you can see the final end coming *at* you… and yet still none of you learn, still none of you do anything to stop it! All prophets are evil! All profits are evil! Even when the truth is staring you in your face you do not see it! Because we the undead make sure that none of you will ever see the full truth of our evil and understand it!"
"What does it gain a man if he profits from evil and loses his own soul?
What does it profit a man if he gains the whole world and loses his own soul?

The answer is that once you follow any prophet. you lose your own soul. Once you make a profit. you lose your integrity as a human being. Once you want a profit you become corrupt. Once you want a prophet you become a brainwashed, easily corrupted fool.

Imagine! The power of one idiot's words… *who is <u>sold</u> to you*…. as a 'prophet'… having all this influence over millions and billions of fools for thousands of years! Because millions of you fools bought the swindle! Well, now another kind of profit *is being sold to you* and billions of you have bought into the swindle! And you think this is by chance? That a million voices of reason are never listened to but only one prophet? And that prophets are only listened to and glorified and worshipped *after* they are dead and gone from the physical realm? Only after their original message has been twisted and ruined into the exact opposite of what it originally was is it ever followed! How stupid are you? Each one of you have been corrupted by profiting from evil because all of your personal profits are evil! As you profit from your evil: we the undead creep into your corrupt souls and take you over systematically; lock, stock and barrel! Only those who have never sinned can cast the first stone of blame. We the undead make sure that you commit evil so we the undead can throw stones at *you*; by hiding inside you and controlling you and taking your free will away from you while you are still alive; so by the time you enter the realm of the undead you have no will of your own left! Whether you are a slave to prophets or a slave to profits; it makes no difference to us the undead! Either way we the undead make sure it

is our evil wills you will follow and not your own conscious free will; because you will have none by the time you die!"

Heinrich Heine (1797-1856) the famous German poet said it clearly:
"Money is the god of our times, and Rothschild is his prophet."

Can it be said any clearer? Yet all the billions and millions of fools ignore this truth. The truth is that ALL gods are evil and this latest god is the most evil of them all. Slavery, dependence, bondage, addiction, intimidation, fear, terrorization, brainwashing, programming, indoctrination… call it what you want, it's all about *control*; the undead controlling the living; they have been doing it for hundreds of thousands of years. The two basic systems of control *invented* by the undead and used by the undead are:

1: The religious belief in prophets.
2: The religious belief in profits.
1. The religion of prophets
2. The religion of profits
1: The unquestioned belief in prophets
2. The unquestioned belief in profits
The belief in prophecy
The belief in profits, see?
C Y?
Do you see why you are so stupid and gullible and corrupt?

The belief that prophets can predict the future
In order to gain an advantage over others
Is bullshit

The belief that profits will make you happy is bullshit.
The belief that profits are a necessary evil is bullshit.
It is all the same fucking bullshit

The historical fact is the industrial revolution started not with the steam engine but with child slave labor. The effect of the industrial revolution was the destruction of the middle class of England, the pollution and ecological destruction of Britain, and the explosion of mass greed: the lowest bottom

feeders; the inhuman scum of Dickens novels: the worship of money as the new god: the destruction of conventional religious dogma. morals, ethics, values. Basically what the industrial revolution did was it replaced the dogma of prophets with the dogma of profits. The worship of Prophets was replaced by the worship of profits. One swindle replaced by another swindle. Both are pointless and worthless; 12,000 years of pointless stupidity.

As one system began losing its grip over humanity the 2nd system was introduced overlapping the 1st one. Whether you religiously believe in only one or both of these corrupt dogmas, ideologies, value systems; it makes no difference to the undead. Only when you free yourself of your own vices and cleanse yourself will you ever become strong enough to kill them.

The religious belief and worship of power, fame, wealth, status, authority, success, the need for recognition, adulation, attention is used by the undead to corrupt human souls; the need for love, friendship, trust, respect, kindness; every human motive and intent is systematically corrupted by them and twisted beyond recognition. This is why they must be exterminated with extreme prejudice.

Why are all the Semitic prophets of the ancient world evil? Why were all of them evil? Because their fundamental dogma was all the same. All of them including Jesus were *Apocalyptic* prophets. They are all prophecies of DOOM. ALL of the prophets of the Bible and the Koran predict an Apocalypse which will wipe out all Life on Earth. All of them predict the END of the Living world. All of them are based upon the end of the world. All of them predict the END of all LIFE on EARTH as their common message to the gullible fools who follow them and believe in them and their insane message. All of them promise the 'kingdom' of a Semitic 'god' to come about… ONLY AFTER THE ENTIRE LIVING EARTH IS TOTALLY ANNIHILATED AND COMPLETELY DESTROYED. All of them 'promise' the final judgment to come ONLY AFTER EVERY LIVING HUMAN BEING IS DEAD AND THE HUMAN SPECIES IS EXTINCT AND THERE ARE NO MORE LIVING PEOPLE LEFT ON EARTH.

THIS is why there is no difference between the prophecies of the ancient Semitic prophets and the PROFITS made by corporations and the Jewish criminal Zionist mafia, and the Judaic and Christian and Islamic culture. ALL of them are based on the sick, evil hoax: the unfounded prediction that the world will end, and some phantasmagorical, biblical, bullshit will ensue in which all the sinners will be punished and all the good people will be rewarded… but NOT before the entire living world is totally destroyed… only AFTER all Life on Earth ends. Whether it is by hook or by crook: by the evil 'fulfillment' of ancient 'prophecies'… meaning by the dead slaving and pushing for total Armageddon for thousands of years to achieve this goal… or by evil Profits… the worship of the god money: the bottom line: the lowest filthiest most inhuman motives of greed avarice, selfishness, self-interest… the motive of global destruction of the entire Living Earth by the corporations of industrialized civilization destroying and poisoning all the ecosystems of the world… The goal of these ghouls has not changed for hundreds of millions of years; it has always been the same…

Now you know why these two words: *Prophets* and *Profits* may be spelled differently but are pronounced the same way; now you know why they sound the same and why they mean the same thing: they have the same goal: they are based on the same goal: the systematic destruction of all Life on Earth.
Because most living humans are not quite this insane as to wish the total destruction of all Life on Earth: this has not happened yet… BUT there are enough evil, insane poisoned subhuman monsters in power to make this happen regardless of the saner wishes of the majority of the human species. The reason WHY the ancient evil of Apocalyptic prophecy and the ancient evil of the Semitic prophets of the bible was transmuted into the evil of prophesying Profit is because living human species itself is not evil: it is the dead hiding inside every living person… hiding all around us who are the true evil ones.

The reason the ancient religions of the prophets are now being done away with is because living people took these insane religious dogmas and turned then completely around into ***a religious sacred love of a mother for her baby… into the worship of birth and new Life… not death and the worship of a dying crucified tortured man.***

These Apocalyptic dogmas were turned around into a tolerance for other religions and cultures and the peaceful co-existence of all Semitic apocalyptic religions… without any mention or focus on the end of the world or the doom and death which all of them predict in their religious texts. The 3 Semitic religions were becoming too kind, too humane, too human, and too decent. Something had to be done to stop the constant humanizing effect of this new peace and brotherhood between Mankind! Their reaction was to push the New Religion of MONEY down the throats of Mankind whether they want it or not, while corrupting and destroying all the best aspects of the old obsolete Apocalyptic religions which had been slowly growing for two thousand years. Their reaction was to orchestrate two World Wars. Their reaction was the Industrial Revolution. Their reaction was the mechanization of civilization and turning people into a mass of unthinking, emotionally dead, dehumanized zombies. The dead react to the humanization of Mankind by poisoning and twisting every single original impulse as much as they possibly can. They REACT: they do nothing but REACT NEGATIVELY to everything that is POSITIVE. This is why all of them must be killed and exterminated with EXTREME PREJUDICE. ALL OF THEM. Not just some of them. ALL OF THEM.

The undead are evil because they try to go *backwards* against the flow of Time. The Infinite flow of Time in the Universe does not go backwards! It goes forwards! Time goes forwards not backwards! It never goes backwards! The undead are evil because they are against LIFE: they are *opposed* to Life, they try to go *against* Life. They dare to go against the Infinite Forces of the Universe and for this they will pay. This is also why all civilized cultures are evil. They are evil because they try to freeze Time and stop it in its tracks. All civilizations try to preserve and perpetuate their most ancient customs, traditions, rituals, belief systems, values. That is an affront and an opposition to the ongoing forward motion of the changing Universe; it is a universal sin against the Universe and the Infinite Power of the Energy, Space and Time of the Infinite Universe. Trying to stop Time is a sin! Trying to freeze Time is a sin! Trying to repeat Time is an abomination! Trying to make anything repeat itself identically is impossible! No matter how much you try you will always get a different result! The Universe simply doesn't work that way!

Things change no matter how much any civilization or culture tries to remain the same! Energy, Space and Time are changing relationships that never go backwards! This is why these foul undead things must be exterminated and wiped out with extreme, and I mean *extreme* prejudice and civilization along with them.

If you want to understand what these undead filth are and how ancient and evil they are; look at the evil Jewish tradition of the wailing wall in Jerusalem. Where paper prayers are stuck into the crevices and cracks of that rotten crumbling wall beseeching the 'divine presence' hiding in these cracks and crevices for special favors. These undead stinking things exist behind every wall ever built. Walls were built so that these undead things could hide inside them and behind them. The prayers or the *Kaddish*, a specific Jewish prayer, to be said for departed loved ones is supposed to be stuffed into the cracks of that stinking wall. The fact is the Jews who died were never loved and never departed: they hide behind walls everywhere. It does not take a genius to figure this out. Jews are supposed to go to the wall and wail out their grievances and hatreds and misery and bang their stupid heads against that wall in ritual worship of their undead ancestors; when it these very undead filth whom they pray to that are the cause of all their misery and have been for untold millennia. The Wailing wall was supposed to have taken 11 years to build that fucking rotten evil wall: *get it yet*? The meaning of the symbol of 11 is the secret, unseen continual presence of the undead standing beside you during your entire life; poisoning the life of every living human being on Earth. They are beside you all the time, get it? 11… one living soul and one undead soul beside him or her… secretly sucking life energy off the living one. Why do you think 9-11 was made to happen on that date? Because ½ of the responsibility for it happening can be directly traced back to the undead… meaning it was entirely their doing. Why do you think it has been named in such a weird way? It is telling all of you that this is your last chance. It is the Eleventh hour! Death Destruction and Doom is just around the corner! The Nine Nazgul riders of the undead are everywhere in your skies! Flying drones are everywhere! Sea gulls are the eyes of the undead: get it yet? They see the gulled ones! The living do not know we use the eyes of birds to spy upon them. They do not know the ages and eras and millennia of time we have existed unseen all around you. These living creatures do not what know what

death is and what lies in store for them. As we gull them. And still you do not wake up; because the undead make sure you don't! Why do you think it was called the Western wall before it was called the Wailing Wall?

Why do you think the Fed secretly gave private banks **7.77** *Trillion* dollars to save the corrupt financial system, eh? The sign of secret agents at work: 007, the sign of undead Jewish evil: the number Seven, the power to commit evil by the evil Jewish banking families who now own most of the western world, exponentially rising in power and wealth. These are all signs of the undead constantly at work in total secrecy.

The undead invented western civilization, and poisoned it, and corrupted it and are now in the process of destroying it: and in doing so, they are also destroying themselves in the bargain. Why do you think Jews were supposed to go there and assemble and mourn over their fallen state? Because Jews have forsaken the few decent, humane Commandments of their own Old Testament: because they are a fallen people worshiping Satan and Satanic principles, because they worship the corrupt power of the state, the state of legalized corruption they are mired in, the power of govt, status, wealth, greed, avarice, arrogance, cunning; because they worship their own lies. Because they have been a fallen people for over 3,000 years. Why do you think the wailing wall is called 'the place of weeping'? Because Jews are supposed to go and weep for the dead departed? No, Because that is where these undead filth hide; behind walls, because making living humans as miserable as possible is their only pastime; that's why.

How ancient are the undead evil ghouls who invented Jewish culture and control the entire Jewish race? You can see it in Herod's temple which was and still is the religious symbol of all Judaism. Herod the famous baby killer of the Bible, king of the Jews; the Heron, killer of babies: the oldest bird-reptile evil on Earth. The pecking motion of Jews at their wailing wall is obviously that of a bird. It is a mimicry of a heron blindly pecking at something in blind hate.

With the rise of the Moslem civilization and the building of the Islamic temple Al-Sharif, the Hebrews were banned from Herod's temple; so they

worshipped all around the walls as close to Herod's temple as they could get. Finally Suleiman the Emperor restricted their worship to one small section of wall on the western side; accessible only by a narrow channel 9 feet wide and it became known as the Western Wall… and then much later the Wailing Wall.

The Wailing Wall in Jerusalem is a filthy satanic place where living Jews go to perform the lewd act of obeisance to the undead. The ancient Jewish cult of the Kabala; the so-called divine presence at the wailing wall is actually the kabalistic feminine emanation of their false female divinity. The ritual act of the obeisance to the female god is a thinly disguised act of fucking, Jewish men thrusting their the pelvis at the wall, in an ancient Kabalistic ritual where the male Jews copulate with the undead Shekina divinity. This filthy Jewish ritual exposes the pornographic nature of the undead ghouls and demons who poison male Jews with their sick disgusting sexual lust and depravity: a sexual depravity which Jews have now spread all over the world. The Gnostic Christians of the fourth century spoke of *Sh'kina* as a "spirit". Beings who lived, as children *in their mother's body* or home. Do you understand? These undead stinking filth hide *inside* the bellies of pregnant women so they can poison mothers by getting inside their bodies *before* they give birth… so they can poison the baby that is growing inside her. The *Sh'kina* is a concept of God being a hovering non-personal force. Get it ? The "abiding, dwelling, or habitation" of the physical manifestations of God; hiding inside the guts and bellies of women who have had sex and become pregnant *without love.* The Hebrew verb "*shakan,"* (שָׁכַן) means to take up residence… *get it*? The Hebrew symbols spell it out: 1, 2, <u>plus</u> 3: the unholy abomination of a ghost infiltrating the sacred purity of a mother's womb, violating the relationship between a mother and her baby by getting <u>between them</u>, so it can poison the mother and the growing fetus for their entire lives and suck off their life-energy. This is just one reason why these undead things must be exterminated; every single fucking last one of them and KILLED DEAD.

The undead *prey* upon the living. This is the true meaning of the abomination called the holy act of 'prayer'. When the living *pray* to the undead: in return the undead *prey* upon them. The act of 'praying' turns you into a witless victim; bereft of your wits. The undead prey upon all those who pray. This is

why every single one of these undead foul abominations must and will be killed dead. When you 'pray' you leave yourself open to being corrupted, deceived, manipulated, and fooled by ghouls who prey upon your every weakness and delusion and wish. What they do is the opposite of what you do when you pray. When you pray you become an easy prey; a victim, a dupe, an idiot who expects someone to do something for you, without you having the courage, honesty and will to do it yourself *because what you wish for is evil*. The act of *pray*ing turns you into a passive *prey*. All religion and all civilization is an invention of the undead: which is why all these undead things must be utterly destroyed and killed dead.

When will you corrupt fools ever learn? If you want to get rid of the greed of the Rothschilds and the bankers and billionaires, you must get rid of your own greed first! If you want to get rid of evil, you must get rid of the undead evil hiding inside you first and overcome it. Only when you fight your own demons and come together as groups of living people who do not tolerate any evil will any of you become strong enough to do any good. Only then can you DO any good. Only then can you kill evil!

You have been forced into and brainwashed into loving your helplessness. All love of helplessness is evil! The love of being helpless is sick. Remaining infantile spoiled babies all your lives; incapable of absorbing the harsh, ugly truths of reality is exactly what keeps all of you stupid, weak and enslaved! The undead see the reality of civilization more clearly because it is their invention. It is their reality which they have invented and fouled this Living Earth with. Loving your helplessness, being terrorized, immature, spoiled little babies is why all of you are slaves to the worst evils in your society. Do you know what the most popular sexual perversion is today? Bondage.

Where does this sudden worldwide spread of sexual bondage come from? Why has it spread all over the world so fast? The answer lies in the dead ghouls: and how they invented civilization and why they invented civilization. For thousands of years in all the ancient civilizations: the best: the healthiest: the more perfect physical specimens of each living creature were sacrificed to their 'gods'. For thousands of years the best, the youngest the most beautiful innocent human children were sacrificed: killed; ritually butchered, murdered

to appease these undead foul unspeakable evil things, the most beautiful young girls and boys were killed to appease the lust for killing which these undead things have. For thousands of years, animals were domesticated and raised not for the purpose of feeding living people but for the purpose of living ritualized sacrifice of the BEST of the livestock which they raised. For thousands of years: only the BEST, the most perfect bullock, hen, sheep, goat, lamb, child, horse, calf, pheasant, bull, was *trussed up… tied…bound…* to be ritually murdered in ritual ceremonies of satanic evil.

NOW: TODAY: the human species of living people have progressed to the point where they will not tolerate the ritual killing of their own children. Young girls are no longer *trussed up… tied…bound* to be ritually slaughtered… The dead do not like this new level of humanity and kindness towards living babies and children. They want to get their ancient rituals of trussing up the best of the human species and sacrificing them by murdering them. For thousands of years the best animals and children were tied up and slaughtered OR… they were DRUGGED into insensibility: giving the false impression that they were willing victims: that they gave up their lives willingly to be murdered to appease some stinking ghouls

TODAY: the closest thing these dead things can get to what they did for thousands of years is sexual bondage, without the slitting of throats. But hold on! We have serial rapists: Serial rapists are possessed and controlled by undead ghouls who are determined to preserve the ancient ritual of killing the healthiest, youngest children. In our society this is not tolerated so it is practiced only by the most evil, sick, insane monsters. In order to get their 'jollies': in order to enjoy a token re-enactment of the thousands of years when the most beautiful young virgins and animals were ritually bound and killed: the dead have invented this new kind of sexual perversion called Bondage on a mass scale: this new corruption has now spread all over the world because the dead are not satisfied with the millions of living creatures that are not human beings, being slaughtered in slaughterhouses every day by the hundreds of millions of innocent helpless living creatures, no! They want to have their human sacrifices brought back also! Trussed up and tied and ritually bound for slaughter. What do you think the satanic rituals of these secret cults like 'Skull & Bones, and the Bohemian Grotto are? They are

satanic ghouls controlling the most corrupt, sick evil people on Earth. They are all permutations of the old ancient rituals: re-enacted as closely as possible to the original horrors. These dead filth do not want to relinquish one ancient custom which they invented to publicize their power and control over the living. They want their human sacrifices back! They want their chained slaves back! They want their crucifixions of living people back! They want their whipping and sadism and filth back! And they try to get these ancient levels and cultures of inhuman brutality back! And they try to do it in countless ways; every single chance they can get. They work towards this: they poison the inner soul of every healthy living child as much as possible to turn them into stupid gullible victims. People hear about stories of satanic cults sacrificing children and don't believe them. NOW: this has to be hidden. But a thousand years ago it was not hidden: it was normal. The truth about what temples were for and what they did has been wiped out of existence: because if living people KNEW what these ancient religions and temples practiced: they would RJECT ALL OF THEM. The truth about the ritual; sacrifice of children has been carefully covered up. NOW, TODAY: this kind of horror and filth and inhumanity is no longer tolerated. But it is still going on. People do not understand this: the world has become civilized, educated: how come this evil continues to persist? The answer is the DEAD: the undead things which exist and have existed for millions of years all around you and inside you.

What you the reader must understand that for thousands of years: the ritual killing of the best human and animal species was not only tolerated: it was the NORM… it was normal. It was an everyday occurrence. Every day the living brought their best to their temples as offerings to the dead which they called 'gods'. This is where the new sexual perversion of bondage: the love of being helpless comes from. This is why these dead things will be exterminated with EXTREME PREJUDICE from this EARTH and OBLITERATED FROM EXISTENCE.

The love of being helpless in modern civilized culture exists not only as sexual bondage. The entire civilized world is in bondage to the money masters of your filthy temples of avarice and greed and sloth called banks.. When will you recognize this and free yourself from your own chains? There

is no difference between a bond slave and a bound slave. To the undead there is no difference between a rich slave who is chained to the stocks and bonds of the stock market and a poor slave who loves being helpless tied up with ropes. There are all kinds of slavery, bondage, addiction and dependency which the undead use to control you by. All kinds of involuntary dependency are forms of slavery. Any kind of involuntary dependency is a form of bondage. Being an involuntary dependent to your govt is slavery. Working for others is slavery. Being a wage slave is an involuntary dependency of the worst kind. You don't have to live like this! You have been brainwashed into loving your chains so much that you cannot live without them! You have been brainwashed into loving your slave masters. You have been brainwashed into loving your own dependency and weakness and addictions. You have been brainwashed into loving your own corruptions. You have been brainwashed into loving ownership. All ownership is corrupt. Whatever you own; owns you even more than you own it. All slavery is based upon ownership. Until you understand that you own nothing but your own Life and even that is temporary gift given to you by the Living Earth; until you understand these basic truths you shall never free yourself from undead evil. Until you despise all forms of ownership, dependency, weakness, bondage, slavery and corruption; you will continue to be puppets of the undead; easily manipulated and corrupted by these filthy sneaky pieces of undead rotting shit. It is up to all of you. It is up to each one of you. Either you spread the words of this book or else the spread of evil will engulf all of you.

Look at the front of the Dollar Bill… It tells you what religion you now have: The one god all of you trust in is the god of MONEY. It is the new secular religion of MONEY. This is the "New World Order" that everyone speaks of but doesn't understand because it's already HERE: It's already in place. "Novus Ordo Seclorum" is the new Secular Religion of Money. Money is your new god you fools; It is the same god as the Egyptians had.

.

If you want to see visible proof of the existence of the undead, all you have to do is look at the *back* of the American dollar bill to understand what evil is *behind* it all. The top of the pyramid of evil is completely dissociated from the rest of the pyramid. It floats above the rest of the pyramid and has an all-seeing eye. This is telling you that the actual top of civilized pyramidal evil does not exist in the realm of our physical living world; it exists in the non-physical realm of the undead. The meaning is obvious, but only if you know enough about the undead to interpret the symbol correctly. The shadow govts

which control all evil powers of the world do not exist in the physical realm, they exist in the realm of the undead; they are the undead ghouls of pure evil who exist in the shades of Hades; the land of shadows; the realm of Death, the Land of the Dying. The hovering top of the pyramid represents the undead ghouls who hover over the top ruling elite in the physical world; watching them, controlling them, manipulating them, corrupting them. What is behind all the evils of money and power are the undead entities who hide *behind* every wall and *behind* every person who comes into power, because they all develop the same philosophy of evil; "And let the Devil take the *hind*most." The devil always grabs you from behind when you are least expecting it, when you are the most vulnerable, when you are most unaware. All other interpretations of this symbol are superficial; they are purposefully misdirected and give misinformation in order to hide the true deeper true meanings of this evil symbol: they do not penetrate into the essence of what this symbol of pyramidal power truly means.

You don't need to be a genius to understand the words printed on the back of the dollar bill: The Latin inscription: *Annuit Coeptis* means to undertake, obliterate, destroy, annihilate. It means to undertake the complete obliteration, destruction and annihilation of all Life on Earth. It also means 'God favors our enterprise'. The Latin meaning of *Novus Ordo Seclorum* is not the New World Order; it is 'The New Order Shut Out'**.** To shut down the New Life of the New World of the two Americas, to shut it down, corrupt it, shut it out and destroy it. *Novus Ordo Seclorum* also means "New Order of the Ages.". It also means the new secular order of secrecy and Capitalistic greed; the worship of the almighty dollar and profits as opposed to the old Age of the worship of Prophets and the worship of an almighty god. The phrase comes from one of Virgil's Eclogues and relates to a prophecy of a child that comes from the heavens and starts a new order of the ages; the worship of a baby, a young man: not ancient rotting filth. The undead shut down Jesus and had him crucified, and then they shut down the worship of children and the adoration of the Magi by destroying Christianity and Love between a mother and her child. It is the children and babies of We the Living who have the best chance of fighting these foul poisoning things. This is why the undead attack all babies and children in their global war to weaken them, dumb them down and destroy them genetically by poisoning all root sources

of New Life. The universal truth is that the youngest and healthiest of We the Living who are the wisest; not the other way around. This truth is being systematically poisoned by the undead and reversed. The Time of worshipping Age is over. Now comes the New Time of worshipping Youth and Health. This New trend is a mortal threat to the undead.

The pyramid on the back of the American Dollar bill *matches* the ancient pyramid of Giza of today; except the top of the Giza pyramid is not hovering in midair like the image on the back of the dollar bill is: instead the top of this ancient pyramid of evil is still covered up and hidden; just as the truth about the all-seeing eye of the undead is still being covered up and hidden… that is *until now*.. This photo shows how the horrible truth about the undead is still being covered up and hidden from the living; *this* chapter exposes their evil,

What do you think the American CIA and the NSA is? It is part of the all-seeing eye of the undead global spy network that is marked on every bill of American currency. The undead are spying on you all the time; they spy on every living human on Earth. What do you think this new culture of internet anonymity is all about? SECRECY: billions of secret hidden identities and handles. It is the undead controlling billions of living people by turning them into paranoid freaks who love *secrec*y, who think secrecy makes them 'special', who think belonging to secret societies and secret organizations gives them some kind of special power over others. It is the culture of the undead; the culture of evil, the culture of fear spreading over all Mankind in order to control them better. It is the fear of being touched by another living human being. This book explodes and exposes their cover-ups and exposes what they actually are. The Sphinx together with this ancient symbol of pyramidal evil on the dollar bill screams out to anyone intelligent enough to understand the obvious message; that these undead ghouls are not human. They are abominations of undead humans merging themselves with the undead of other species until they become insane, horrible, disfigured monstrous abominations of half-man, half-cat. The Giza pyramid shows how the rotten, ugly history of past civilizations has now been stripped of their outer veneer of lies… the remaining veneer of lies still preserved is the most recent past of civilization's history; that is the top of the pyramid of pure evil and even that is beginning to be stripped away and eroded. The undead are desperate to hide the truth of their existence from the living because once their evil existence is stripped naked of its filthy lies, *they will all be hunted down, destroyed and exterminated with extreme prejudice*.

Now that you have read this chapter, you can begin to appreciate what this symbol on the back of the dollar actually means. It means that *all* accumulation is evil, it means that *all* pyramidal accumulation is evil. It means that *all* money is evil. The use of money is evil! The origin of money is evil! Its roots and origins determine what it grows into. The growth of money and greed is evil. Money is an invention of the undead. It means that all ancient secret societies and pyramidal hierarchies of accumulation: wealth, status and power are evil; are controlled by undead entities, and have been controlled by the undead ever since they were originally invented by these undead entities. It means the true extent of evil is far greater and far older

than any living human has ever imagined or suspected. You need to come to grips with this realization. You need to understand this if you are to fight them successfully.

You can read about the existence of evil in Tolkien's Tiny Tokens of wisdom: His fictional Ring Saga begins with Bilbo Baggins and the tale of an evil dragon hoarding gold meeting its doom and ends with Bilbo's nephew throwing the evil gold ring of power back where it came from; into the mouth of a living volcano.

One of the most common signs of someone being controlled by the undead is the "familiar". In folklore, Witches were detected by the fact that they had "pets" like a cat or a bird, possessed by the evil demons that hid inside them. You think this is superstitious nonsense? The evil of money and its power to corrupt can be seen by the most humanitarian *and the richest* American President ever: Herbert Hoover. Hoover was corrupted by his own wealth and by the undead. The evil spirits of the American Dollar took over his rotten soul. You can see the evil familiar with this arrogant millionaire during his reign in Office as President of the richest nation on Earth:

Herbert Hoover
with his dog, King Tut

The dog's name is not a fucking coincidence. You can see the oldest evil God of Western civilization standing up, hand-in-hand with the most powerful human in America, manipulating him while hiding inside the body of a dog. The Ancient Egyptian God of wealth and larceny and greed. The undead spirit of King Tut is manipulating Hoover in order to destroy all of his attempts to solve his nation's economic depression. Every positive good impulse and idea and plan he tried to put into effect to was cunningly blocked and poisoned. All of his attempts to stamp out poverty and unemployment were subverted into the *opposite* direction and were *reversed* to have an *opposite* negative effect on the economy

Who are the evil ones today? They are the Jewish banking mafia hoarding their trillions of dollars in their private secret bank vaults; trying to buy up the whole world and control it by their insatiable greed and avarice for more and more gold and money. They are the insane undead, who like Gollum, think dead metal is more precious than human life. There are billions of corrupted, twisted insane people alive today who love money more than Life itself and are willing to kill for it, do anything for it. All of Mankind has been poisoned and corrupted by the undead for untold millennia; money is one main way they have done it. All power is evil. All greed is evil. All wealth is evil. Tolkien's saga tells the truth fictionally. But does anyone take these lessons to heart and stop this obsession for making money and working for money and amassing money and everyone wanting to be rich and wealthy and powerful and famous? No, because the undead control you; they control all living people; they do not want the human species to wake up. Tolkien's tokens of truth go unheeded; people pay no attention to truth, they only pay lip-service to it.

The secret existence of undead hovering all around you can be seen in the traditional folkdance in which children sing: "Go in and out the window, Go in and out the window, go in and out the window: *as we have done before!"* Children do not go in and out of windows! Undead filthy ghouls do! They have done it before many, many times. They go in and out of your windows because windows are flat screens that are 2-dimensional focus points which can be and are used for undead evil. This secret 'joke' of going in and out of your windows is not funny any more once we the living understand what it

actually means. It means the living must kill these undead scum-things until all of them are completely eradicated, exterminated, destroyed and wiped out of existence with *extreme prejudice.* The malevolent hatred all undead have towards the living is no longer a secret. This book has exposed their malevolent evil. It is time for all living human beings to unite together against their common mortal enemy the undead and kill them until they are TOTALLY DEAD.

Where do you think the phrase "meet your maker" comes from? Who do you think corrupted you and poisoned you all of your life into the final stage of illness and oncoming death so you would be easily handled once you enter the realm of the undead? Who do you think made you what you are? A corrupted human being, corrupted by the civilization you live in and by the undead who invented this abomination. Some fucking god? No.

The undead ruin every living human life on purpose by making them as evil and as sick and as diseased as they possibly can: the undead 'make' evil; they *manufacture* evil artificially, they 'make' you evil, they turn you into evil paths and then push you along these evil paths so you will become even more evil than you already are. Then when you die: the finished product: the ruined human soul that is left is made up mostly of undead ghouls rotting in their stinking evil realms and what little is left of the uncorrupted baby and child of that once-living soul is buried deep under mountains of filth so it never gets to see the light of day and is stifled, twisted and poisoned into pure negative filth A million more pages could be filled with evidence of the existence of these undead things, a billion more pages could be written about the evil they have committed upon all Life, all living people, all health all love all happiness, and it would still not cover just how filthy cunning and evil these hiding stinking rotting dead things are. This book ends here only because further digging up what these turds did and are doing would take a million years of research and writing. Everyone with any intelligence, education and honesty reading this chapter will be forced to come to the same conclusion I have. We must kill these fucking filth DEAD. It is a choice between us or them: LIFE or death. YOU CHOOSE; by your choice you will either be saved or doomed. You will either save this living Earth or you will be the enemy of all living creatures and the enemy of the living Universe.

The Universal evil of Self-Interest

The evil of living civilized humans and the evil of the undead can be explained in very basic understandable terms. The undead have been pushing living humans for thousands of years into becoming more and more selfish, more narrow minded, less aware. It has been a constant unending push stretching over thousands of years. For instance look at what historians call the Dark Ages of Europe; when entire populations went berserk, committing untold atrocities and unspeakable horrors. Why did this happen?

Two reasons. First was the religious belief that the world would end on a certain date and all sinners would be brought to justice in the hereafter. The physical world was going to end and everyone had to set their spiritual house in order and ready themselves to meet god and Jesus Christ and be judged for their what they had done on Earth. This religious hysteria spread throughout Europe and upset the corrupt status quo. This happened numerous times in different locals. People committed unspeakable crimes and atrocities: figuring they were already guilty of sin so they might as well get their jollies before the whole world crashed.

Second: when the world did not end as predicted on a certain date: the pendulum of mass hysteria swung the other way and masses went mad and began committing even worse atrocities and crimes because their religious faith in the church and god had been destroyed.

Why did this happen? It was a backlash of the undead: it was a reaction to one of their most favorite plans going awry; it was their most favorite instrument of evil: the Roman Empire crumpling into disrepute, disrepair, ignominy: losing its cherished status as the greatest empire of the western world: losing the awe and respect it once had: losing its ability to spread and commit evil on a systematic, automatic level which did not need much involvement or interference by the higher and lower powers of the undead. The undead always replace an older obsolete evil with a new evil ten times worse than and more evil than the old one. They swung their evil 180 degrees and created the opposite of the rule of the Roman Empire: total lawlessness, and made it a hundred times worse than the extinct Roman Empire and its

hypocrisy of laws which were never enforced fairly and used selectively on the basis of favoritism only to enrich those in power and give them more power. Then the dead used the only rotten institution left over from the Roman Empire and managed to preserve its evil and twisted and poisoned the Roman Christian church into a cesspool of evil that rivaled the evils and corruptions of ancient Rome. Regardless of what superficial structure civilization has or doesn't have; the evil of the undead never goes away because it is based on a fallacy that is thousands of years old. *That fallacy is the assumption of the Supremacy of one's own personal interest.* Whether it was Roman legions raping and pillaging or Saxon hordes of the Dark Ages raping and pillaging: the exact same evil is at work controlling the masses of humanity: dehumanizing them, turning them into ravening, insane wild beasts; turning them into bloodthirsty monsters; turning them into subhuman monsters who commit horrible atrocities.

Another stinking fallacy and lie which is used to cover up the existence of the undead is that this kind of insanity: this inexcusable behavior is just 'human nature'… That it is natural for an entire mass of people to suddenly change their personality and become ravening, insane murdering beasts… And then when the bloodletting and horror is over: they suddenly because 'peaceful' again and want only peace, not war… And then when the chance to let loose the hounds of hell is found: masses of people joyfully go to war again: this has happened over and over throughout history, and the idiots the controlled drones called writers and historians attribute this just to 'human nature' that it is natural for humans to act this way, that humans are in some mysterious way *intrinsically* evil and bad. That we are born with this kind of predilection for mass insanity and mass murder and mass killing. This rationalization: this attempt to explain away all of the horror and evil of the past history of civilized people by this bullshit excuse which has no scientific validity and no basis in truth is the undead covering up their involvement in the affairs of living people. Nobody questions this obviously false rationalization, and even when they do; no modern human has ever pointed the finger of blame accurately at the undead as being the actual source and origin of all evil in the world.

The main way the undead hide the existence of their invisible presence is by

the development and preservation of a single over-arching ethic and tenet of all civilized people regardless of what time in history they lived or where or what civilization they lived in.. That single unspoken tenet is the UNSPOKEN assumption of *the Supremacy of Self-Interest.* It was the supremacy of the self-interests of the rulers of Rome that kept that evil Empire alive for one thousand years. It was the supremacy of the self-interests of the Medieval robber barons of Europe that kept the Dark Ages going for 500 years. Historians single out the most evil of them, and point out how these most evil possessed, controlled manipulated scum were responsible for singlehandedly shaping western civilization into what it became… era after era: decade after decade. Certain powerful figures changed the course of human history. These figures of history were controlled by the undead. They are singled out and made 'famous' because they were and are a thousand million times more evil than other living people who are also controlled by their undead. Their lives effected more people and caused more harm and death and evil than all the masses of living people put together.

Who are these dead souls? They are the undead who take over every living human on earth and poison them until their ORIGINAL living soul dies: until their ORIGINAL living soul is killed: poisoned, stifled, twisted, reversed: until they have no life left in them: until they become walking automatons: dead machines functioning on a subhuman level. You can see this descent into deadness, death, unawareness and insensitivity in every living person's life including your own: especially your own, because you the reader understand your own life better than you understand the lives of other people. The loss of innocence. The loss of happiness. The loss of love, the loss of health. Being twisted AWAY from your original good intentions and motives: being twisted AWAY from all the good healthy things which give you happiness and health: forced to waste your life on things which do not make you happy, draining your life energy until you become tired, dull, boring, weak; and finally descend into what is called 'senility' which is the last stage of being poisoned by the undead all of your life… turning you into a flaccid lump of inert flesh that can barely move. All this is rationalized: everything you 'decide' or 'choose' to do, eat, drink. Think. Feel, etc… results in the atrophy of your health, intelligence and awareness. Why? Because you followed the unspoken universal religious tenet of civilized

humanity: *You believed in the Supremacy of your own Self-Interest.* That 'self-interest' is NOT yours. It is the self-interests of the undead who poison and corrupt you systematically all your life. The fallacy called 'freedom of choice' is the exact same thing. It is the exact opposite of freedom of choice. You have no freedom of choice. Everything has been chosen for you. Every path you choose has been laid for you in advance. Only far later in Life do a few, rare, exceptionally honest intelligent people come to the realization that all of the choices they made in their life *were the wrong choices*. The masses of dead souls called the great majority; the masses of living shells called human beings do not want to listen to these rare insights. The exceptions are ignored by the millions and billions of human drones for a very good reason. ALL of them are being controlled by the undead: and the undead do NOT want people to choose something other than what has been chosen for them by the undead. The undead want to control the lives of every living person on Earth: they have done this for untold millions of years. Their problem is they do not know and will never understand how to destroy the basic POSITIVE energy source of Organic LIFE on Earth. They have been trying to seek out this source so they can poison it and kill this source DEAD. But they can't do it. Over and over: every time they think they have won and Life will go extinct: LIFE springs back twice as powerful as ever. This is their dilemma and their doom. They have been forced to interfere and intercede in the lives of living humans to such a degree that now they have become noticed, *and are noticeable* by those perceptive enough to recognize the influence of their invisible presence. They have left their evil footprints and handprints all over the place throughout civilized history until the accumulation of this evidence has become overwhelmingly obvious, until the only way they can continue to hide their secret invisible existence is pile more and more evil on top of evil; trying to keep living humans as poisoned, drugged, brainwashed, programmed, intimidated, manipulated, controlled stupid and distracted as possible.

You can see the universal evil of self-interest everywhere. From the self-interest of Stalin who murdered, killed jailed imprisoned, degraded hundreds of millions of human people just to keep his position of power as totalitarian dictator of the most evil corrupt Imperial regime ever invented, you can see the evil of self-interest in the capitalist oligarchs who took over the power

vacuum when the Russian Soviet empire crumbled into dust. You can see it in Putin and his replacing the Jewish Oligarchs with his own set of oligarchs. You can see the evil of self-interest in every fucking capitalist industry pushing its brand of self-interest: From the beef industry telling everyone to eat more beef, to the milk industry telling everyone to drink more fucking milk to the pharmaceutical industry telling everyone how good their drugs are, you can see it in the alcohol industry telling everyone that drinking beer or vodka or rum or whiskey will make them happy and cultured and admired. You can see the evil of self-interest in every politician and every political system filled with graft, bribery, favoritism, nepotism etc, etc. You can see it in every business pushing its particular product or service. You can see it in every living person who puts their self-interest above all other values and ethics. You can see it in every religion that pushes its own brand of dogma and religious bullshit. You can see it in every national govt that pushes its own self-interests at the expense of its own citizens and the entire planet. You can see the evil of self-interest in every corrupt human who is willing to do anything to make a buck and profit off the cheating and impoverishment of others. You can see the evil of self-interest in every consumer who buys something without caring who was harmed or robbed or cheated in the manufacture, distribution and selling of mass manufactured goods and services. You can see the evil of self interest in every human who destroys the Purity of the Natural World, the water, the air, the living Earth, the soil, the forests the lakes the rivers the mountains the eco-systems, the living species of our planet, just in order to make a buck: have a steady job: gain 'financial security' by hoarding millions of dollars in fear of becoming poor after they retire and no longer have a steady paycheck. You can see the evil of self-interest in every human who pollutes the Earth and creates waste and throws it away without giving a shit where it goes and who it harms and who it poisons. You can see the evil of self-interest in every fucking human institution that does not give a shit about the future and the future generations who will be forced to deal with the mess they created. You can see the evil of self-interest in every world conference on global problems like climate change, global warming, global pollution with everyone bickering and fighting for their own personal self-interests and fuck the Living Earth which we as a species are destroying at breakneck speed as quickly as possible. You can see the evil of self-interest in every lip-service and in every token speech

made by selfish hypocritical bigots who spout their ideals but waste their money and lives on advancing their own selfish personal goals and fuck the needs of any greater community or eco-system.

The fucking point is the human species takes for granted that self-interest is normal, necessary, good, logical, scientifically proven, moral, ethical, etc, etc ad vomit and it is NOT. It is all a stinking lie pushed by the dead hiding inside every living person: using their basest, lowest desires and addictions to corrupt them into committing the most self-destructive sins possible in order to systematically corrupt every living human and dumb them down into idiocy so the dead can and will control you as their slave once you enter their realm of dying rotting ghouls.

The point is: selfishness is NOT good: it is EVIL… Yet all civilization PUSHES it. All human society pushes the unspoken religious belief of self-interest universally in every aspect and through every venue of civilized society BY LIVING EXAMPLES OF SELFISHNESS being icons of worldly success, fame, wealth, power, etc, etc ad nausea. If you want to be 'successful' you must be ruthless, selfish, you must stab your friends in the back, you must betray those who trust you, you must betray your own personal codes of morals and ethics. You must become an amoral scumbag…. This is the only way to rise inside civilization because civilization is intrinsically evil and rotten. The reason it is rotten is because *the dead hiding inside you*, invent alter ego's: they invent and create artificial motivations, impulses, false emotions, they violate your spiritual; aura with demons and ghouls *who take over your physical body, who take over your will, who take over your intelligence, who take over your perceptions, who take over control of your emotions, who take over control of your thoughts, who take over control of your feelings… and once they do they do not let go until you are DEAD? No. They NEVER LET GO. When you die physically: you die as a controlled corrupted weak senile easily controlled shade, a shadow of your former self; a weak vapid empty corrupted ghoul joining all the other empty corrupted ghouls in the after-life where your dead aura decomposes and rots… and the only way you can stop yourself from dying completely is to invade the body of a living person and corrupt THEM as YOU have been corrupted, and suck on every form of energy available until you*

become a non-human electrical gremlin living inside computer circuit or inside a squirrel or a mouse or a rat or a bird… and poisoning the living animal or fish which you infiltrate with your dead dying evil rotten soul.
The existence of the undead is a constant battle to keep from dying completely: this is what you need to understand. They have no other fucking interest except their own self-interest for self-survival. This is why ALL OF THEM MUST BE EXTERMINATED AND UTTERLY DESTROYED

They have now tried the tactic of pretending that they do not exist and have never existed! They have tried to push the idea that anything you can't see with your own eyes does not exist! That the 30,000 years of human history in which evil spirits existed was a delusion, a mistake. They are now trying an even more radical tactic: pushing the assumption that evil does not exist period. That there is no such thing as evil or the undead. That all that exists are people following their 'personal concerns', and that the pursuit of one's own personal self-interests can explain literally everything that happened in Human history. This is a complete cover-up of the actual ugly truth.

The actual truth is that it is precisely THIS universal evil unspoken assumption: the assumption of the Supremacy of one's own Self-Interest which the undead invented and pushed to lower and lower levels of human intelligence and raise the levels of mass insanity and conformity higher and higher: it is THIS universal UNSPOKEN tenet which civilized people call 'self-interest' which the undead USE and have used to SECRETLY commit evil for thousands of years.

HOW? Simple. A foul demon from hell invades your life aura. It makes you say or do something you would never normally say of do. Then it jumps OUT of your living aura and another undead ghoul slips in and causes you to say and do other irrational things you would never do. Then there are undead ghouls who STAY inside your life aura and try to take your entire will over and insert their evil desires and obsessions into your soul. Then there are organs: like your mouth: which the undead *overactivate* and cause you to salivate and make you overeat because your saliva is running all the time which is abnormal. That urge to eat more than you need does not come from you. It comes from the undead able to poison and change the hormonal

balance of your body. There are countless subtle ways in which the undead can and do poison you and harm you health and poison your sanity, but one main, basic tactic they use to control and manipulate living humans is the *assumption of the Supremacy of Self-Interest.* As long as you assume that whatever you do is in your own personal self-interest: as long as you rationalize that everything you say and feel and do is in your own self-interest: as long as you religiously *believe* that the Supremacy of Self-Interest is what CONTROLS and GUIDES and DETERMINES ALL LIVING CREATURES. They have you under control and can insert anything into you and you will not even notice that it is not your own self-interest that is doing or deciding or choosing to do or say or feel or think certain things: it is the undead pushing you and manipulating you into something that is not good for you and not good for anyone else and not good for LIFE. The Undead manipulated Darwin to invent the scientific hoax called 'Evolution'. The idea that all living species and creatures are controlled by an 'instinct' for 'survival'. The assumption that only the most powerful killers survive and the weakest do not; is all a bunch of antiquated bullshit. BUT: … it has PUSHED the religious assumption and *unspoken* tenet in the belief of the superiority and Supremacy of all 'self-interest' to the point that now billions of controlled insane living human drones believe that the most important thing in LIFE and the WORLD is their own selfish little SECRET PRIVATE personal concerns.

The opposite is true: it is sharing, generosity, unselfishness, OPENNESS and HONESTY which gives you happiness and health: not the pursuit of your own secretive selfish little personal interests. It is giving; not taking that makes you happy. BUT the 7 billion insane drones of overpopulated humanity do not want to listen to these obvious truths. WHY? Because ALL OF THEM have been brainwashed and corrupted and all of them are being controlled by the undead: that's why. Otherwise, most people would not do the insane things they do.

The undead have been pushing us into this universal cultural belief for ages. That belief is the unspoken assumption of *the supremacy of self-interest*. One reason for this is because undead ghouls who hide inside and haunt the surroundings of living humans have no interest in the well-being of the living people they infest and poison and manipulate and control. They only have

their own self-interests in mind. They want to keep the human species as dumbed down, as brutalized and ignorant as possible. They want to keep living humans as unaware as possible. They do not want living humans to become intelligent and sensitive and wake up to the fact of their ever-present existence and their evil. They don't want living people to develop any greater outer awareness and especially no inner awareness, exploring their own minds, hearts, bodies, spirits; because if living humans ever do become aware of these undead things, they will know who the real enemy is and who to really kill and who to really hunt down and exterminate and who to fight… which is not each other but the undead parasites that feed and suck off our Living Energy and poison us and manipulate us into paths of pure evil.

How have the undead kept people unaware of the ugly stinking truth about the universal evil of the undead? They do it in many ways, but the primary way they do it is by corrupting and poisoning living humans into developing *the same attitudes and beliefs which they have*… which is a supreme indifference to the well-being of the living shells they poison and infest. The undead are completely divorced and disconnected from LIFE. To them all living creatures are a nuisance which they seek to get rid of. The undead's attitude in the supremacy of their own self-interests, agendas, goals, motives and behavior is now being mirrored in the living shells they secretly inhabit and control. They seek to make you as much like them as possible *before* you join them in their realm. This way you are less of a threat to them when you do pass over.

For thousands of years the evil cultural, moral ethical beliefs of all civilized societies without exception have had one thing in common: the practice of and the unspoken belief in; *the supremacy of one's own self-interest*.

How this evil amoral code has been sold to the great majority of living people can be seen throughout all civilized history. For untold thousands of years powerful rulers have been idolized as living gods. Their supreme wishes and commands were obeyed; the punishment for disobeying was death. The entire fucking litany of civilized history contains the same old stupid, and I mean STUPID common thread running through it: "YOU must do this! You must do that! Or else we will kill you! You must think this way! Or else we will

kill you! You must believe in our dogma! Or we will kill you! You must pay your taxes! Or else we will kill you!

And who is it that is ramming this evil down the throats of millions of victims? Why it's the ones who 'believe' in the 'supremacy' of their own Self-Interests. It's the ones who believe that they are right and everyone else is wrong. It's the fanatics, the most diseased minds, the most diseased souls, the most evil criminals, the most power-mad megalomaniacs shoving their inhuman filth down the throats of Humanity… and it is these very scum whom the masses of the world are brainwashed into obeying, worshipping, idolizing, glorifying, copying, envying, respecting etc, etc; ad vomit puke shit.

The indoctrination of the masses into adoring, glorifying, worshipping, and 'loving' the most evil mass murderers in history who rule by brute force and terror; these most evil examples of *inhumanity* have been sold, pushed, copied and practiced ever since civilization was invented by the undead. Why? To better control living humans; that's why; to better use our species as an instrument of evil to destroy all Life on Earth; that's why. Civilized history contains nothing more than the historical record of the lives of *the most evil people who ever lived on Earth*. All the 'great' rulers of Egypt, Chin, India, Mesopotamia, Europe, South America, etc, etc… have been recorded and studied and glorified and worshipped because they were more evil than anyone else in their time. The more 'power' these rulers accumulated, the more evil they committed, the more famous they became… until the only thing that drove these insane possessed controlled shells was to leave behind the greatest possible legacy of destruction, evil, poison, and mass murder possible so they would be 'remembered' by future generations as being 'great' as being 'all-powerful' historical figures. All fame, fortune and power is evil. But what *kind* of 'power do these poisoned kings have? What *kind* of power did these rulers and ruling elite ever have? They had only one kind of power: The power to commit evil. The power to kill, murder, torture, maim, destroy Life. The power to control and terrorize people. They did not and do not and will never have any *Positive Power*: They had only the negative power of evil. They have only negative evil power because civilization is negative evil. These rulers and ruling elites spread their evil living example by how they behaved for thousands and thousands of years. The human species was

systematically brainwashed into copying, mimicking, duplicating and behaving like the most evil, poisoned, diseased, human scum on earth *who were and are possessed by evil spirits.*

What is the basic evil practiced by Ivan the Terrible and Genghis Khan and Alexander the Great and the Caesars and the Egyptian Pharaohs, and the European kings and all the Emperors and Queens of civilized society and civilized history? It is the evil of *self-interest.* It is the belief that one's *personal self-interests* are superior to the interests all other people. The undead sold this culture of the *supremacy of self-interest* by basing it on *the power to kill.* The *power* to kill, murder, massacre, poison, assassinate and destroy living creatures.

The human species was brainwashed into believing that the power to physically kill is the greatest power of all, and the only power worth having. Today the masses of the world have been brainwashed and programmed into this belief in the supremacy of their own little tiny personal interests. Actually the masses of the world today have almost NO power to pursue any greater interests. They have been reduced to gratifying their own personal self-interests: and to copy, mimic, ape, duplicate and pursue the most evil, diseased, sick examples of the most diseased, evil people on Earth.

In order to do this the undead have successfully dumbed down the intelligence and awareness of the greater masses of humanity and mankind down to the narrowest, stupidest, most selfish, most destructive, poisoned, diseased self-interests possible.

By making sure that living humans have no greater interest or any awareness of their greater environment: by making sure that the poisoned diseased hearts of Mankind have almost NO other motives but the poisoned, dumbed down, stupid, obviously unintelligent, self destructive self-interests. By addicting humans to countless vices and evil products and evil ways of living and evil habits and evil customs evil and evil norms: by brainwashing and programming living people to copy only the worst, most evil living examples of their rotten, pus-filled, corrupt societies: the consumer the culture of capitalism and capitalist industrial society is based on self-gratification. The

source, the origin of all this global evil can be found in the universal over-reaching common, shared, universally unspoken religious belief and assumption of the *supremacy of ones own self interest.*

By this single secret-hidden-unspoken-custom-tradition-culture; the supremacy of self-interest… the undead have successfully made all of mankind BLIND to the self-interests of anyone else *except your own.* By THIS one single unspoken evil cultural-religious belief in the supremacy of self-interest: the undead have made 7 billion human uninterested in anything other than their own little narrow-minded selfish interests. By this one unspoken universal assumption; the undead have made 7 billion insane poisoned apes not interested in learning anything about their greater past, their greater environment or any greater purpose or meaning of LIFE. By this one single unspoken evil false belief, the undead have kept 7 billion living humans ignorant of the motives and interests of anyone but their own: not only ignorant; but uninterested… not only uninterested and ignorant… but refusing adamantly to become more aware of anything else, except their own secret little selfish personal motives and interests: which the undead poison and use to enslave every living human on earth with. Not only this: but there is an unspoken *taboo* of speaking about anything which goes beyond your own personal self-interests. This exists because the undead do not want you to become more aware of anything at all; especially their secret, hidden existence.

In this cunning, evil secret way: the undead have been able to use billions of living people to poison their own environments… destroy their own national resources, poison their own air and water… without any successful organized resistance fighting against this obvious evil.

In this way: the undead have managed to sell mankind the evils of mass overpopulation, mass manufacturing, mass wage slavery, mass greed, mass avarice, mass destruction of the planet etc, etc. In this way the undead have sold two world wars, war, famine, pestilence, chemical poisons, pollution, destruction of the quality of life etc, etc… without anyone organizing any resistance against this mass mechanized horror. In this way the undead have managed to poison the latest generations of consumer freaks into loving and

caring for machines *more* than they do for living human beings.

In this way the undead have managed to channel all of the energy of life of billions of humans into the most destructive, wasteful, poisonous ways and practices. From the unspoken religion of the supremacy of self-interest comes the filthy stupid religion of the sacredness of consumer self-gratification and the religious belief that the customer is always right. Why is the customer 'always right'? Because whenever and whatever a corporation sells to a customer it makes a *profit* off selling its crap to consumers.

The origin of the religion of the supremacy of self-interest can be traced back to the cult and culture of the worship of prophets. The worship of prophets and the worship of profits are one and the same thing: they are the same evil **and they both originate from the undead**.

The evil of prophecies and the evil of all fucking 'prophets' is based on the assumption: the sale, the hoax, the swindle the idea that these fucking 'prophets' were wiser, more far-seeing and more intelligent than other people. The exact opposite is true.

The actual ugly truth of all 'prophets' is that these living people we now call 'prophets' were the most poisoned, the most controlled and most diseased living people of their time and age. Actually they are the trumpets of the undead: they trumpet lies, they are mouthpieces of the undead. From Buddha to Confucius to Moses to Jesus… and all the other fucking 'holy' men and 'saints' who were revered and regarded as wise and were supposed to be listened to. From Sophocles to Socrates to Sartre: all of these talking heads were mouthpieces of the undead and were poisoned, corrupted, twisted and controlled by them.

The origin and birth of commercial capitalism: the origin of all trade comes from the unspoken religion of the supremacy of self-interest. The universal common message of all 'prophets' was and still is the saving of your own personal soul: and to hell with anyone else's soul. That is a definition of utter personal selfishness. The origin of mass religion is the selling of the idea, the belief, the assumption that you need to 'save your own soul'. This is the exact

same assumption which all eastern beliefs and religions have especially Daoism. It is this obsession with your own personal self-interests which the undead have secretly used for thousands of years to poison, control mankind and use humans as instruments of evil to destroy the living earth.

The origin of this basic evil goes back to the first ape that manufactured and used a tool: an implement used to destroy life and kill other living creatures with. It was this power of death: the power to kill: the power to make tools which started the human species down the long road of ever-increasing evil and insanity.

For millions of years: the undead have only supported and pushed negative evil agendas of death: not life.

Today: this million year legacy of hidden undead evil is seen as 'the evolution of mankind'; when it has actually been the de-evolution and deconstruction of all human kindness, understanding, sensitivity, love, friendship, happiness, health, decency and goodness.

Only when you understand the history of mankind through a perspective of millions of years and include into it the ongoing presence of undead evil… can you and will you understand that human civilization is the pinnacle of undead evil and must be completely destroyed. Only when you understand the basic *universal underlying connections* between the insane poisoned motives, desires, goals, wishes, actions, decisions of emperors, kings and rulers and the modern mass insanity of billions of slaves and consumers and *their* insane poisoned motives, desires, goals, wishes, actions to be one and the same. Only when you understand that the ancient cultures of prophets and gods and religions were evil. And now it has been glossed over and replaced with just another kind of self-interest.

Only when you understand that the only reason these fucking prophets and religions existed was because they sold the idea that if you sacrificed to certain gods you would get something from it personally; for yourself. And that the materialism and consumer idiocy of buying shit and self-gratification is the same scam as the ancient prophets sold to the masses: save your own

soul and fuck your neighbor and your neighbor's wife. Prophets or profits: they are all universally evil and they all originate from the undead poisoning and controlling and manipulating living people.

The entire living population of humans must read this book and learn the truth about themselves and civilization and the history of mankind and civilization. If the living human species refuses to learn these truth and use the truth and change how they live by 180 degrees and reverse their evil ways completely: the human species and all life on earth is doomed to total extinction: which is what the undead want and have been secretly working towards for millions of years. Now their secret is out in the open. Now their hidden secret existence has been exposed by me: Indrek Pringi. Who amongst you will heed the call and rise up and fight this hidden evil? Who amongst you has the courage and honesty and decency to fight this hidden evil which pervades the entire Living Earth? Humans have known for decades now that what they are doing to the Earth is self-destructive: yet nobody has done anything to stop it. One man can't fight 7 billion insane living poisoned souls effectively and hope to succeed. It's time for more than one man: it's time for more than just me to rise up and organize together to fight all the evils of the world. Only by good people coming together will this ever happen.

Whether it is the supreme self-interest of an idiot buying a pizza because they are addicted to the 75% fat content of cheese, or the supreme self-interest of Ivan the terrible spending half his life torturing and killing innocent people in the most horribly sadistic agonizing ways: *the basic evil is the same*. Self-interest: the tyranny of the ego: being controlled by and ruled and manipulated by believing in the supremacy of personal self-interest is all the same. Egoism, megalomania, self-interest, selfishness is all the same evil. Making a profit and listening to and worshipping prophets who promise to show you how to save your own lousy rotten selfish soul is the same basic evil. When you make a profit, you make evil. When you listen to and believe in a prophet you create your own evil. When millions of brainwashed idiots believe in a religion which was begun, and originated from a single prophet: they are spreading a dogma of pure evil. John D. Rockefeller believing he was gifted by god in his ability to make money; rationalizing his obsession to make money and get rich by cheating and lying and destroying the lives of millions

of people came to his belief from the Protestant religious belief in a personal god, in the supremacy of his secret personal self-interests and beliefs being a manifestation of his own personal god.

The obvious insanity which exists today as a cacophony of meaningless conflict and disagreement which exists between billions of poisoned programmed brainwashed human apes can be seen on internet forums: billions of fucking human imbeciles 'believing' 'different' things personally, believing in the supremacy of different religions, different gods, different cultures different ethnic races, different lifestyles, different values, different ideas. Believing that their little stupid personal values and *personal* beliefs are supreme and superior to the beliefs and values all the other billions of fucking personal beliefs and personal values this babble of Babylon on the internet: this cacophony of phony differences and imaginary ideas and false hoaxes and ideas and assumptions has been orchestrated by the undead to prevent all humans from coming together peacefully and cooperating with each other intelligently without conflict and without making enemies of each other.

Having an ego prevents you from having any friends. Your ego prevents you from being honest. It prevents you from having any close friends. The ego: the idea that only you are right, that you are in some way better or smarter or superior to others: is evil. The conscious refusal to admit you are ever wrong or make a mistake is precisely what prevents 7 billion humans from learning anything. It is what prevents 7 billion humans from correcting their mistakes. It is what prevents 7 billion humans from being honest with themselves and with each other and it all boils down to the unspoken religion of the supremacy of personal self-interest. The assumption that only you are 'right' which is the reason that your ego does not allow you to admit when you are wrong or make a mistake is evil.

That thing which people call an 'ego'; that thing which people call 'pride'; are the undead controlling you: cunningly… secretly… by making you believe that you are more important than the world you live in: that everybody else is not as important as you are. That admitting you are wrong or made a mistake is a humiliation of your pride and ego: rather than a learning process of

discovering what you did wrong or believed wrongly and correct your mistakes and make sure you do not repeat them again, and learn from your mistakes… the undead do not want you to learn anything new. They want you to be as stupid and as easily controlled and manipulated as possible: and the universal single tactic they use is the indoctrination of millions and billons of human apes into the unspoken belief of the supremacy of their own self-interest. The supremacy of everything which you think, feel, believe and think you understand being above and superior to all the other 7 billion human imbeciles on this planet.

Pride, ego, megalomania, selfishness, self-interest: are all the same fucking thing: they are all based on the supremacy of one's own personal concerns; they are the stupidity of a fish that is easily hooked and caught by it's own self-interests. Selfishness is the *sell*ing of billions of human *fish*… on the supremacy of their own self-interest; getting them hooked on TV, movies, sports, drugs, porn, the internet, cheese hamburgers, pizza, etc, etc; ad-nausea, puke, vomit .

If you study the 4,000 yr old history of the Semites and the Jews you will find that it is this basic evil which they have spread and are most guilty of practicing: it is this one unspoken basic evil which they practiced and spread for 4,000 fucking years and it is this basic evil which personifies every single powerful rich person today who is called a 'Zionist' whether they are Jewish or not.

You can boil it all down to one thing. You can list all of the evils and vices and addictions and abominations together and they all have the same origin: behind them all lurks the true hidden source of that evil; the undead ghouls of the realm of the undead and their hidden presence on earth for millions and millions of years.

Why is the supremacy of personal self-interest universally evil? Why is the supremacy of all personal concerns universally evil?... Because all of it is secret. All of it hidden. All of it unspoken. All of it is covered up. All of it is whitewashed. The undead survive only by secrecy and invisibility: they exist only by making sure living human beings are not aware of their

existence. Secrecy is their main weapon; it is their main survival tactic; it is how they operate. This is why all secrecy must be wiped out of the hearts and souls of all living people. The practice of openness and honesty must replace all secrecy. All of it. All secrecy must be destroyed. Not just some of it.
When everyone alive: when every living soul is corrupted into the unspoken religion of the supremacy of self-interest: the undead have won the war against GOOD and the Earth is doomed and so are you. When no one listens to and no one acts on this truth, this shows that the undead have a lock on your rotten corrupt soul which you cannot break even if you wanted to.

There is a simple, easy, intelligent way to destroy all the millions of years of accumulated evil that exists on the earth today and that is to *renounce the supremacy of all self-interest;* this was what Jesus preached and what he was crucified for. Instead of selfishness: share things with each other. Instead of only caring about only yourself: care about others. Instead of believing that only you know what is right: listen to and learn from others. Instead of forcing your wishes and will upon others by force: learn how to cooperate with each other. Instead of competing against each other: instead of making enemies and killing and creating hate and revenge and feuds lasting thousands of years; learn how to make friends and learn to know yourself better and others more intimately.

There is one caveat;
AS LONG AS YOU USE MONEY YOU WILL NEVER CHANGE ANYTHING FOR THE BETTER
AS LONG AS YOU USE MONEY YOU WILL NEVER succeed in cleansing yourself of evil.
MONEY IS THE ROOT OF ALL EVIL.

Using money as a form of human exchange dehumanizes you.

MAKING A PROFIT *off other people* DEHUMANIZES YOU.
As a poet in Venice beach California once wrote on the sidewalk:
"Money every day, takes your love away"
The more you use money; the more you hoard it, work as a slave to get it, the more subhuman you become, the more the undead have corrupted you into the vices of greed, selfishness, avarice and the supremacy of your own little

personal concerns which civilization calls ‘success’. Earning more money, gaining a higher position and status in civilized society, becoming richer and more powerful, connected to more corrupt circles of society etc, etc; is all based on the unspoken assumption and religious belief of the supremacy of one’s own personal concerns and one’s own secret vices and corruptions and addictions and weaknesses and gratifying them at other people’s expense.

Money was invented by the undead so corrupt evil people would be forced to give up their most prized precious oxen and livestock and made to ex*change them for metal coins* to pay the priests of temples where they worshipped their gods out of their corrupt *secret* motives of self-interest. The evil priests took their best livestock and slaughtered them in a ritual of hatred against every healthy living creature on the face of this Earth. Understand this! There has never been any clean spiritual worship of any god or religion with any good motive behind it in all of civilized history. All of it was done for motives of personal self-interest; to get some advantage out of it or blessing personally bestowed upon them by the gods.

The Hindu temples of India are now filled with billions of brainwashed evil corrupt Indians… all paying money to get into the temples in the hopes of getting some fucking special ‘favor’ from their fucking animal gods, so they will enjoy worldly ‘success’… that is: their main aim is to climb over their fellow Hindus in their mutual race for greater wealth and higher status and more power… while all the other billions of Hindus are doing exactly the same fucking thing: paying coins to worship at temples in the hopes of getting some special favors bestowed upon them by their fucking Hindu ‘gods’ to climb over their fellow Hindus in the overpopulated mass of 1 billion living souls: the diseased mass of humanity called India.. Are these idiots intelligent? Do they have any mathematical skills? Can’t they count? When one billion Hindus ask their gods for some *personal* favor which originates out of the belief in the supremacy of personal self-interest: then the unspoken religion of self-interest being transcendent above all else is what Hindu religion is really all about. Then all of these fucking Hindus are actually fighting against each other to gain some special attention from their fucking ‘gods’. Then you have a religion which divides and conquers through the *supremacy of self-interest* being practiced by a billion fucking Hindus. Then

you have a dog-eat-dog doctrine of hypocritical religious dogma covered up by religious mumbo jumbo. All religions; Hinduism, Christianity, Buddhism, the Muslim religion and especially the most evil religious culture of them all: Judaism are hypocritical and based upon the unspoken religion of the supremacy of self-interest. What is the ultimate origin of dogma Self-Interest? The mythical self-interest of an almighty god. The myth of unseen 'gods'… and their self-interests being more important then the interests of living people. The myths and hoaxes and legends of the wishes and whims of dead spirits, 'gods': forcing living people to suffer, punishing and accusing them, denouncing them, laying curses and 'magic' spells upon them, interfering in the lives of living people without caring what they do to them, fooling them, manipulating them, deceiving them, hiding from them, confusing them on purpose… Brainwashing living people with the unspoken assumption that dead spirits are wiser than living people are; that undead evil ghouls are all-powerful and must be obeyed without question. The unspoken idea of the supremacy of self-interest comes from the unspoken assumption that you must obey your fucking 'gods' or 'god' and if you do not, you will be cast into hell or be cursed and suffer and your life will be ruined because you did not obey some fucking evil dead invisible thing that you cannot see but must believe in… This is where the true origin of all human self-interest comes from.

There is no difference between the supremacy of Zionist Jews in their worship of their own personal self-interest and the self-interest of Hinduism and the megalomania of Stalin, Churchill, Hitler and the corruption and evil of Truman, Eisenhower and the American military industrial complex. They are all based on the supremacy of self-interest. They all preach sharing and universality and they all practice selfishness and they are all bullshit. They are all driven, controlled and manipulated by the undead and their self-interests. The egoism of all self-interest is an invention of the undead and is controlled by them and used to manipulate you to do the most evil horrible things and practice the worst possible ways of living and behave in the most evil filthy selfish ways. There is no difference between the self-interest of the ruling elite and the self-interest of the masses: all of it is evil.

The first stock market was invented as instruments of evil by the undead. All

stock markets are based upon the personal self-interest of individual investors seeking a profit. The religion of profit is universally evil. It is based upon the unspoken religion and unspoken belief in the sacredness of personal selfishness, the sacred supremacy of personal self-interest: the desire to get rich, to make money, to make a profit. All of the human evil machinations, plots, and plans of people conspiring behind closed door throughout human history in secret… is based on the unspoken supremacy of self-interest being the one major motivating factor, the only justification needed for anything to be done that is evil, and all of it being 'understandable' 'excused', covered up, ignored, hidden etc; by a million different faces pout on the same basic thing. The bullshit doctrine of Darwin he called 'the evolution of species' is just another cover-up, another fucking euphemism for the basic unspoken religion of the supremacy of self-interest. It is a whitewash of all the brutality, hate and violence which living humans have perpetrated upon all the living organisms and creatures on the Earth.

This hoax of the supremacy of self-interest has been practiced and pushed by the undead for thousands of years; the undead know how to corrupt men's souls and hide their involvement in human affairs. They do it secretly; each person is secretly corrupted until their personal self-interests are manipulated to what the undead want them to do and say and think and believe. Until you learn to stop caring about your little insignificant self and start caring about the entire earth more than yourself. Until you learn to stop caring about your own well-being and personal selfish interests and start caring about the larger interests and health and well-being of your living environment and eco-systems than yourself; you will be controlled and corrupted by the undead hiding inside you and all around you..

This is why the entire principle of private ownership of anything is evil and corrupt. People who own one small plot of land are far too selfish and stupid to come together cooperatively and put aside all of their differences and self-interests to work in a united cooperative effort in cleaning up their environment and improving it. To take care of an ecosystem that cuts across millions of abstract artificial non-existent civilized boundary lines of ownership, nations, states, provinces, counties, municipalities, businesses, houses, roads, buildings, private lands and homes is impossible to do because

the eco systems of the earth are not defined and delineated by insane human abstractions based upon the supremacy of personal self-interest. Watersheds, river valleys, climate zones, weather systems, mountain ranges, oceans lakes etc; do not follow the abstract lines of human civilized boundaries: the eco-systems of the earth are interconnected in countless ways which have nothing to do with the insane division of abstract property lines of ownership of modern civilization.

To nurture the Living Earth and take care of its ecology and eco-systems: the boundaries of eco-systems must take precedent over all abstract human ownership boundary lines of lands, waterways and oceans. Only when the well-being of all the eco-systems and ecological systems of the entire earth take *precedent* over human concerns and human ownership and human abstract artificial boundaries and selfish personal human concerns can the human species ever hope to clean up the mess it has made and is making *as instruments of the undead make them do.* Only when you realize that the Earth is more important than your fucking little personal private secret selfish self-interests and personal concerns will you ever even want to do something intelligent and constructive to help other people in saving our planet from total ecological collapse, destruction and death.

The good news is that the concerns of the entire living earth *coincide* with the health and well-being of all living humans. The bad news is that civilization doesn't allow humans to cooperate and save the planet from global pollution and overpopulation by the human species. This is why civilization must be destroyed first if we living humans are ever to get together intelligently stop polluting and clean up the Living Earth.

Corporations who own or lease huge tracts of land are far too corrupt and greedy to work to improve the health and well-being of all the living creatures on the land they control and own because they are controlled by corporate executives who are controlled and driven by their *personal* motives on the lowest, basest levels of selfish *personal* greed and avarice to care about anything other than the fatness of their own *personal* bank accounts. All the polluting poisoning toxics evil abominations of Monsanto, Dow Chemical Corp, all the Military Industrial Complexes of the civilized world: all of the

massive destruction and killing of plants, animals, oceans, water, air, and earth is tolerated and justified by the evil filthy unspoken religion of self-interest. Until you slaves wake up and realize that the self-interest of the entire Earth is more important then your little personal selfish self-interests> UNLESS the entire human species grows up and understands that the only intelligent form of interest is mutual collective interest: not self-interest: you are all doomed to your corrupt roles as slaves obeying your dead puppet masters who control everything you say and do as you destroy the Earth you live on for no other reason except to have a softer bathroom tissue to wipe your rotten shit-filled assholes with.

Only when the principle and idea of all personal ownership is completely abolished and made illegal throughout the entire world. Only when the entire stupid human species stops using money. Only when the entire human race stops manufacturing and using tools and machines: only then will the human species ever become able to grow up and reverse its path into total self-destruction and extinction. Only when mankind realizes and recognizes that one of the main evils of modern civilization is the false religion, the fad, the Jewish invention of modern science. Only when the world of man understands and realizes that all of the shit which scientists spout is pure superstitious crap and filled with thousands of hypocrisies, hoaxes, swindles, lies, and cover-ups. Only when all mankind is educated to understand that all the abstract symbols of civilization are pieces of evil shit and all technology is evil will the human species draw back from the abyss of total death and self-annihilation which it is now staring into and on the brink of.

No human being can understand and realize these truths unless they go outside of civilization and develop their own understanding of what civilization is: What is true and what is a lie. The only answer to the evil of civilization is to fuck it: fuck all of it: go outside of it: start your own self-sufficient community and attack every civilized power you can and kill every powerful evil you can: starting at the top and at the very bottom and in the middle. The top ruling elite are already easily recognizable. Everyone knows them and their filthy rich dynastic clans of filthy rich assholes who hide in their filthy rich mansions all over the world.

But this will not save mankind. The lowest dregs of mankind in their billions are not the answer to the filthy rich scum who live at the top of this shit pile. The billions of poor are envious of the rich are even more corrupt and diseased and poisoned by their own undead. All of civilization is corrupt; not just some of it. All civilized humans are corrupt. All of mankind is corrupt because of the undead. The answer is to kill the ROOT of EVIL: *and that is the undead*. These undead things must be found out: hunted down, cornered and KILLED fucking DEAD DEAD DEAD and I mean totally fucking DEAD: DESTROYED; OBLITERATED; WIPED OUT; EXTERMINATED WITH EXTREME PREJUDICE.

The answer is to destroy all the evils of civilization: not just at the top and not just at the lowest levels. Not just the smallest elite ruling class; not just the most ignorant brainwashed masses in their destructive polluting, wasting consuming millions and billions. All of them are corrupt; not just some of them. This is the task I have and the task *you* have after reading this book, Look at the Allstate commercials on TV! A malicious demon creating all kinds of havoc telling you to waste your money on insurance policies that are supposed to protect you against unforeseen accidents *which the undead plan, orchestrate and make happen.* The commercials end with these words:

" Protect yourself from mayhem. Mayhem is everywhere."

There are undead demons everywhere, causing evil in every way they can; it is they who cause accidents to happen. This what the commercial is telling you! The living people of this Earth must wake up and KILL these things DEAD: and I mean *DEAD.*

If you want to see the evil of the undead: look at the latest token of undead evil on the screen: called 'The Hobbit" but it is actually all about "The Desolation of Smaug" It is about the desolation of the human soul which is created by the evil of avarice and GREED; the evil lust for wealth, gold, jewels, treasure. Money creates desolation in the human heart! The lust for money and gold and wealth creates desolation all over the Earth. 7 billion empty souls, 700,000,000 naked stupid apes slaving and selling their souls for MONEY is evil! The film is about the desolation that the ancient evil, the

ancient dragon Smaug creates. It is all about the SELFISHNESS of a greedy dragon who does not want to give one shiny pebble of his hoard to any living creature: who sits and sleeps on his filthy treasure pile and lays waste to the entire countryside around his filthy lair of reptilian greed and possessiveness. The story is about human civilization *in a reversed focus*; not about the evils of a dragon: it's a story about the evils of the avarice of all civilized societies. Human civilization has desolated every land it has taken over and lived on. All human civilizations leave their mark of total desolation as a legacy of death which they leave after they die out and go extinct. The undead invented civilization and they have been using their invention to destroy and poison and kill every living creature on Earth. The undead have been using human apes as controlled imbeciles to spread the desolation of death, hate and ugliness and greed over the entire Living Earth in their hatred of all LIFE. The undead evil called 'The Desolation of Smaug' is the desolation of civilization. It is the desolation you were born into and have lived inside all your life. Civilization is fucking DEAD. Nature is ALIVE. The difference is obvious. Until you grow up and develop enough wisdom to prefer LIFE to death: until you prefer touching living plants and creatures with your skin: instead of dead plastic and dead things: until you learn to enjoy walking on your bare feet touching the living Earth and learn to hate the feeling of walking on dead concrete and dead floors: you will remain a civilized corrupted zombie that is brainwashed into believing in lies and hoaxes invented by dead ghouls. The undead hiding inside you are using you to destroy yourselves and everything you Love and everything that is GOOD and Decent and Honest and True and Beautiful in the process of corrupting YOU; so you will never be a threat to their domination of the world and their goal to destroy all Life on Earth. YOU are one of the desolators; YOU are being controlled, manipulated and brainwashed into destroying the planet which you depend on for your LIFE. In order to fight the enemy: you must understand what they are and what their tactics and strategies are and what their agenda is and where they hide and how they work… you do not understand yourselves, let alone your mortal enemies! Only when human apes look deeper inside themselves and discover the dead evil which secretly lurks inside you, and all around you, and poisons your every thought and emotion and action and reaction: only then can you *begin* to fight these hiding, cunning, filthy, insane, evil, <u>in</u>visible dead things. They hide *inside* you and all around you: they hide *in* your body, *in* your

mind.
The dead have tried to use Life to destroy Life. They tried to do this for hundreds of millions of years,,, they found out they couldn't do it. The culture of organic Life killing organic Life only ends up creating MORE LIFE, and MORE LIFE, and yet even MORE LIFE..

Then the dead changed their tactic… they have tried to use INORGANIC LIFE to destroy INORGANIC LIFE with.

This is where we humans came in. As an answer, LIFE created an animal which has an intrinsic intelligence which is SUPERIOR to the cunning evil of dead entities.

The dead countered this by cunningly getting this intelligent living species to use INORGANIC materials, using ROCKS, STONES, DEAD BRANCHES to kill with, because the human animal does not have any natural ability to kill ANYTHING without using tools to commit the crime with. This was the 8 million year odyssey of the dead living humans to invent things called 'tools' which they used to kill and destroy everything they touched: reversing their natural designed function: which is to touch with your bare hands and your bare skin living creatures gently, sensitively… and letting living creatures touch you also. The dead manipulated we living humans to invent machines and nuclear bombs and toxic chemical poisons to kill off all LIFE on EARTH with… the dead invented new technologies to destroy all LIFE on EARTH…

BUT….

Along with the machines of mass destruction and mass destruction… the intelligence of the living human animal has been also increasing exponentially by leaps and bounds, and given the human animal a perspective on his own existence and all LIFE which was never before possible, and an understanding of the Natural World which he never had before.

Now we modern humans can see the entire planet from Space and understand it is a fragile precious rare wonder which we are a living part of. Now, we modern living humans can see farther, travel farther, know more and

understand more than ever before. Now, the human animal which was once a small savage tribe of naked apes living on the Serengeti plains can understand much more about itself, and the Earth it lives on than its ancestors ever did… And yet you fools use all these mechanical advantages only for your own self-interest instead of the greater mutual interest of the entire Living Earth. Now you fools know beyond a doubt that the entire Earth and your own very existence depends on the health of all the eco-systems of the Earth, yet you continue to destroy what you know is crucial for your own survival as a species. And you use all of this only for your self-advantage: you use it only for your self-interest.

In order to counter this expanded awareness of the entire EARTH as a living organism, the dead have strained to reduce the level of human awareness down to its narrowest, lowest levels of intelligence by constantly pushing every form of self-interest as being SUPERIOR to all mutual interest. This is the big LIE. This is the basic fallacy of human civilization. This is what every person who reads this must spread and share until every single living human being understands that all self-interest is evil.

Puccini's Comic one-act Opera *Gianni Schicchi,* WW1 and the undead

Puccini's *Gianni Schicchi* was loosely based on Fanfani's edition of *The Divine Comedy,* written by Dante Alighieri in the 1300's… which in turn made reference to Dante's *Inferno*. Dante's *Inferno* characters Gianni Schicchi and Buoso Donati were based on actual historical figures from 13th century Florence. In his opera the young girl sings a song called: *'O Mio Babbino Caro'*

The meaning of *'O Mio Babbino Caro'* ("Oh My Beloved Father") is that Lauretta is begging her father to allow her to marry her one love, Rinuccio. Her father is unwilling to give her his blessing, so Lauretta sings that she will die if she cannot marry her love.

The song is the saddest song ever composed. It is the most beautiful song ever composed. Puccini composed it in 1916 in the middle of the greatest tragedy Mankind has ever known while millions of young men were being

killed, and the young hearts of beautiful young girls were being destroyed by grief as their loved ones were being killed by the millions on the front where this new mechanized horror called modern warfare was unleashed on an unsuspecting world.

The song is considered to be one of the most beautiful songs ever written and sung. It has been sung by the most beautiful sopranos in the world.
You who read this book: do not envy me my knowledge: I did not come by it easily. To understand the world that you are in fully you must fully understand the millions of years that went before you. Only then… only if you see the beauty of what once was … only then can you appreciate and understand how much more beautiful the world was before your time. I have seen what once was: you have not. You have no conception of the beauty and health which has been destroyed and which is no more: I do.

The hidden clues of how the dead control all of you can be seen in the editor of Virgil's The Divine Comedy written in the 13th century. The dead have made sure that this book would not disappear. It is one of their token sacrifices to the truth about their existence as they go about destroying and slaughtering all Life on Earth. Dante's book regained recognition by being republished in 1866 by the editor *P.Fanfani* (*Bologna*, *1866-74*). He was chosen to fan the flames of interest in Virgil and Dante. Puccini took the personal account of Dante's life and turned it into a romantic comedy? No. He turned it into a corpse: a horror story. Fanfani's was fanning the flames of war; the hatred of the dead against all young Life and Love.

What the hundreds of millions of blind fools who adore this song do not know is that it is a death song: not a love song: it is a sad song: not a happy song. It is a song of a girl who wants to kill herself. In Puccini's opera the corpse is center stage at the opening of the curtains lying dead: freshly killed with the rapacious scavengers and vultures surrounding the dead thing hoping to get something from its last will and testament. The song is about youth and love: abasing itself to the old dying rotten evil ones. The father refuses to give consent to her marriage. Lauretta wants to die of grief because he will not consent to her love for the handsome young Rinuccio. She obeys her father as if he were god. She is the sacrificial goat: the victim of the dead: the dead

corpse lies on the stage all through the play. The corpse is the dead bodies: the millions of corpses of the war that was going on all over the world and in Europe when Puccini composed it. The meanings of the play are so many-layered and so ancient it would take 1,000 pages to deal with it comprehensively. The beginnings of WW1 began during the Industrial Revolution. The new printing presses and cheaper paper made *Fanfan's* edition of the Divine Comedy spread yet again throughout Italy and Europe and kept it alive, preserved it so Puccini could read it. Likewise: Puccini's Madame Butterfly also features suicide of a Japanese girl. It signifies the suicidal war Japan entered into against America and its suicidal reverence of ancient ritual and the death of love between the white race and Asian races.

The meanings of Dante's Divine Comedy are pure evil. Puccini's opera is pure evil: its evil is not even felt or noticed in today's Age of vice, money and amnesia; much less understood. The dead were fanning the flames of hell: when the Divine Comedy was republished in 1866; they re-fanned their hatred of the living until it became a mass frenzy of violence: fed by the machines of hell; the new industrial weapons of mass distraction and mass destruction and mass brainwashing.

Puccini's Opera: *Gianni Schicchi* is not a romantic comedy: it is a horribly cynical tale of what Italy was once like in the 13th century transposed into the 19th century. It is a story of class hatred: the peasant against the landed gentry. One cunning greedy peasant pitted against a family of n'eer do-wells on their last legs of bourgeoisie status.

What stands out in this opera is that the love affair between Lauretta and Runnicio has nothing to do with the plot. Her father only gives her permission to marry at the end of the sickening affair because he doesn't give a shit about her or who she marries. What is important is that he be wealthy enough to afford her a dowry: which was the only way any young couple could marry in feudal times right up to the present: *It's all about da money: stupid. There is no love when money is involved: stupid.* No money: no marriage. By luck and cunning the old man gets his dearest wish: stealing the estate out of the hands of the corpse's family and as a grudging contempt of

the whole affair, gives his consent for her daughter to marry her true love at the very end of the opera.

What does this mean? It means in 1916 when love was dying and being destroyed in the hearts of millions of young girls: the only love the dead allowed on Earth was this operatic charade: taken out of a snippet of an ancient old evil book of the dead: as a fictional tale of a long dead past. While true love was dying in the hearts and souls of hundreds of millions of young boys and girls: the only romantic opera that does not end tragically was composed as a joke on the living: The dead were trying to show their vainglorious superior control and power over the living. But: they do not dare to do this openly. They must do it as slyly as possible so that nobody is aware of them and what they have done or else they are done for. Which they are: NOW that I have become aware of them

The song: "*'O Mio Babbino Caro'* is pure poison. It teaches young girls to become innocent lambs to the slaughter: opening their hearts only to have their love crushed and spat upon. It is a song that is so humble and pure and sad that tears come to one's eyes just listening to it. It is a song of hopeless resignation. She says she will throw herself into the river and kill herself if her father does not consent to her marrying Riunnicio.

What the song signifies is that all young love is destined to ruin because the dead do their damndest to ruin it; Rinuccio signifies the ruination of all young love. As the love of young nations: the young nationalist spirit of the 1900's was crushed and destroyed, the love of young hearts were ruined forever in the years of the Great war 1914-1918. It is a song of sadness and sadism: the cruel unfeeling father torturing his daughter's young heart. It is a song of evil sacrifice: Youth sacrificing itself to the old and dying: to the corpses of the dead.

Why is this song so popular? It is a song of a girl *who wants to die*…. Do you understand yet? She wants to DIE. The undead love this kind of shit. They sell you this shit all your life until it comes out of your ears and you stupid fools say: "What's wrong with that?". I'll tell you why: this shit is considered the 'highest' culture because the dead have been selling this shit

for thousands of years to you: They never stop selling you their evil shit. They keep on selling it and pushing it and pushing it until this shit becomes a custom, until living people become accustomed to this shit, until it becomes a tradition, until it becomes an ancient revered pile of stinking dead shit that is preserved and re-served and warmed up and re-warmed and re-sold until it stinks of nothing but death and evil, This is why the richest most corrupt, evil stinking dead souls on earth love hearing this death song over and over endlessly and never get tired of listening to it. When the age of opera is over: this song is still repeatedly sung by the youngest most beautiful girls still, and audiences applaud it and go crazy over this filthy thing. Why? Because the song is selling you DEATH and DYING and SUICIDE and KILLING ALL LOVE and HOPELESSNESS and SADNESS and TRAGEDY and RESIGNATION and BOWING TO YOUR ELDERS as if they are GODS. Why? Because the dead *inside you… all around you… are selling all of you on the beauty of suffering and sadness and pain: NOT the happiness of laughter, LOVE FRIENDSHIP TRUST KINDNESS JOY… no: only negative filth is sold and loved: never anything positive: and you dupes buy it and swallow it and wallow in it.*

The song is supposed to make you love the old ugly father: not the young beautiful girl. The song is pure evil. In 1916: when millions of loves were being destroyed and the grief and sadness of millions of young girls in Italy had turned that beautiful land into a funeral… the dead took their emotional suffering: and composed an ode to all the young girls pining for their loved ones: their young boys who had marched off to war and were killed and killed by the undead because the undead hate all young love and young life.

In Italian: the difference between word child and the word father is so little they almost sound the same: Child is Bambino. Father is Babbino. This way: the dead cunningly included both child and father into the suffering of an entire Europe which was sacrificing its youngest, best and bravest for nothing. The Ponte Vecchjio is the oldest bridge in Florence with shops still on it as once was the custom in ancient times of all bridges in Europe. In 1593, *Ferdinand I* decreed that only goldsmiths and jewelers be allowed to have their stores on the bridge. 400 years later Archduke *Ferdinand*'s death set off the most horrible catastrophic war ever waged. That this ruler's name was

also Ferdinand is not a fucking coincidence. The bridge which the girl in Puccini's operetta threatens to cast herself off and drown signifies the bridge between the living and the dead: The shops are the lures beckoning the traveler into corruption. This Italian fop Puccini lay in his luxurious palatial home composing this piece of evil shit about a cunning greedy peasant and a corpse… while the rest of Italy and the World bled and wept and died: He composed a play based upon the most ancient trivial shit possible which had absolutely nothing to do with the war and what was happening in Italy: Ask Tolkien why he wrote his Trilogy during WW2. The point is. The dead sell you the living: the most diseased, evil, sick poisoned myths *to get your mind off the true reality of your life:* While hiding from you the horror and ugliness and sadness and agony which untold living people suffered: so you will never become aware of the true story of the past and how it all connects and makes sense.. *but only if you include the dead into the narrative* as the major manipulating presence of evil on Earth. Puccini wrote this piece of shit as an escapist fiction: for the wealthy rotten corrupt Italian upper class to listen to, so they could forget there was a war going on. A bridge that only has goldsmiths and silversmiths on it is EVIL: the evil of this is so old, the oldest bridge in Florence is an allegory for the journey that living souls travel from birth to death from one side of the bridge spanning a single lifetime. On the bridge are the seducers: the goldsmiths and silversmiths luring people into the lust for money and riches so that by the time they reach the end of the bridge they have been corrupted by the love of money. Florence was the home of the Medici's; the most evil cunning criminal family of the Middle Ages… it all stinks of dead evil, this opera about a corpse is so evil words cannot convey how evil it is. The corpse in the center of the stage is the World War going on; the death of millions which is not spoken of: while a greedy peasant and a family from the Middle Ages fight over the spoils of fictional inheritance; the lost inheritance of millions of boys and men who died in that war and the lost love of millions of young girls pining for their loved ones.

Did Puccini write an opera about brave young men going off to war? No he did not. Did he write about young boys dying by the thousands every day? No he did not. Did Puccini write about the love and the grief of the girls who married their loved one before he sets off to war and then receives notice that he has been killed? No he did not.

Did Puccini that scum write about the sorrow and agony that a young girl suffers when she finds out the love of her life has just been killed?... Yes he did. The dead wrote that music, not the living. Millions of dead souls freshly passed over into that horrible realm of death wrote that cry of deep sorrow and grief. Puccini did not write that piece of music: it was written as a tiny token, the smallest token of truth the undead could invent that confessed their unspeakable unforgivable abominations and sins to the world at large while hiding the fact that they are responsible for it… couched in such a cunning way that nobody would make the connection between 1916 when that music was written, and what was happening in the Realm of the Living and in the realm of the dead at that time. Well; I did. Now you know also.

The music is a negative plate of the positive truth: It is a complete opposite of the actual truth. The sorrow comes from the millions of young boys who died not from one living girl. Not from one long dead peasant girl in the Middle ages. The song is a beseeching of the dead to the living: not the beseeching of the living to the dead; the dead heart of the father who feels no love and has no love for anyone not even his own daughter. The beseeching is not of a young girl to her old father but the old father to his young daughter: not the other way around. Everything is turned around in that song: everything is reversed. The song is about the dead wanting to LIVE; not the living wanting to die. It is so full of reversed truths, so twisted and so untrue, so false: it is beyond words.

Puccini wrote for the filthy rich: He did not write or compose the truth of his time. Instead he digs up this ancient snippet of Dante's personal life 500 years ago. Everything connected to this is ancient evil: the ancient bridge, the ancient book, the ancient corpse: Ferdinand I and the oldest arched bridge in Florence and Archduke Ferdinand: and the flowers of Flander's fields: the red poppies. Gold and silver: the most evil of all metals: avarice greedy Jewish goldsmiths living in the shops on the oldest bridge in Florence for hundreds of years… get it? Just before the girl sings her death song: the orchestra gives a venomous rattle like an evil snake ready to strike its poison into the human heart which is exactly what the next piece of music does. It signifies the poison which the dead are getting ready to inject into the hearts and souls of those living fools who listen to this shit and have been brainwashed into

lapping it up: and the poison of this sadness sinks into their dead souls until their hearts are paralyzed and can feel no love: only sadness. How can anyone write such trash in the middle of the most horrible catastrophe ever to strike the world? Ask how Tolkien could write this trash in the middle of the 2nd World War when the fate of Britain hung in the balance of a huge global war?… The purpose of selling and glorifying this crap is to take your mind *off* the horrors of these two World Wars so you will not investigate *why* it happened and how it happened and how many loves were destroyed by these two global wars.

The ONLY thing in which this song is not evil is that ultimately at the end of the opera and plot her father gives her permission to marry her love. BUT: her love and her marriage and her happy life are all a LIE: they are not shown on the stage. The play ends before any happiness can be shown because that play is a total fabricated stinking lie. No peasant ever gave leave to his daughter to marry a n'eer do-well just because she begs him to.

Has any opera ever been composed to describe the sorrow, the anguish, the agony, the hurt, the sadness, the grief, the suffering that the millions of young beautiful girls underwent when that horrible war killed their loved ones? NO. WHY IS THIS? And what about the millions of maimed and traumatized and hospitalized cripples and human wrecks of that horrible war? And what about the millions of innocent victims of the plague that spread over the entire Earth from that war… has anyone ever composed an opera about their suffering? NO. Why is this opera about an ancient book taken from an ancient time praised and spread: but not one word, not one piece of music of the sorrow and loss of love which MILLIONS of young girls and boys suffered and died for? This is why opera is EVIL. Opera is the invention of the dead: It's myths are myths of the realm of the dead: Its stories are all about evil: not goodness. It's stories are about the dead past: not the living present.

The reason for this tiny miniscule positive hint exists is because BEFORE WW1 began killing millions of young boys and destroying millions of young girl's lives and their love: there sprang up this NEW REVOLUTIONARY IDEA and it was LIVED for a short time before the war: that a boy and a girl could fall in love and marry for LOVE: not for money. NOT for sex: but for

the most spiritual love on earth: A complete, rounded love. THIS was what the dead were bent on destroying and they did. BUT: before the war:… just before the war: many young girls and boys married in spite of their rotten families and elders wishes and made happy marriages. It was this Positive Energy which existed before WW1 began and which slopped over into Puccini's operetta. The dead stole all of the sadness of millions of beautiful young girls whose love had been killed and stuck it into this one obscene token of musical sadness. Their theft and destruction of true love is only one of their abominations and **why they must be exterminated from this Living Earth completely and utterly**.

The dead do not want any human to be happy: they want all living humans to be as miserable and as unhappy as they are so this supposed 'love' song is actually the saddest most heart wrenching song of loss. It has no happiness in it. The words are garbage. The melody one of is pure suffering grief to the point of unbearable agony to the point of suicide. What is the custom of clapping? Undead birds have no hands. When they hear something that excites their insane bird ears like a pure musical note: they flap their wings. The entire ritual of listening to sounds without touching the person who is making them. The idea of looking at a person who makes sounds without touching them is an ancient insane INHUMAN filth which all mankind has been corrupted sand brainwashed into

The girls who now sing this aria have been getting younger and younger and younger until it is now child prodigies who are only 12 years old that sing it. The species of human beings is regressing back, back into babyhood, blocking out the horror and evil of the real world they live in: the affluent rich living in their cocoons of privileged luxury insularity and fantasy: brainwashed forever as to the true horror of civilization. This is the only way the dead can keep control over the living. If the human species ever grows up and wakes up out of its slumber: we will exterminate every single undead entity on this planet.
Now the youngest star on American Idol: a sweet child of only 12 is being corrupted by fame and fortune by singing this song to the masses. A healthy beautiful young child with a brother who loves her and sings duets with her: a child who loves animals and her friends and school. She and her brother are destined for tragedy and ruination. She is a very sad, sad child; just like

Karen Carpenter was. Jackie Evancho is not a happy child. She is one of the luckiest, healthiest children of her time: and because of her exceptional pure voice and heart and body and her beauty: she will be corrupted systematically by western civilization. She wears a trademark red dress when she sings. This is another mark of the lure of the devil: as the mythical mark of evil; as 'The Red Shoes' was during the 1900's. Whoever put them on became a famous ballerina and was extinguished; only for another shell to pick them up and become an icon of sex, beauty, corruption and worldly fame. What the glitz and glamour of American Idol hides is the pure evil of millions worshipping this child for her bird-like voice: not for her healthy love of animals and her sweetness and human kindness and sensitivity. She has bags under her eyes at the age of twelve; it signifies unshed tears: loss: suppressed sadness. What is hidden: what evil has been done to her will go with her into the grave: Just as what was done to other prodigies and famous people has been hidden and covered up like Michael Jackson and Karen Carpenter. I can see the sadness in her eyes and face: it is there all the time while inside her are the dead secretly draining her of her inner health and happiness. She is one of the last of healthy children who once were born in the millions with happy hearts in happy families: The millions of children who ape their pop culture idols have no inner soul, no inner beauty. Jackie Evancho is a genetic exception of health and beauty just like Doris Day was: and she will be systematically used and manipulated just like Doris Day and Brook Shields was: token icons of superficial beauty; systematically corrupted into selling the most evil brainwashing shit on earth to billions of impressionable children: through music and movies: the wasting of your life chirping like a bird. The hidden evil that corrupted her when she was only 8 years old came from the dead: Her first impression which made her want to sing was seeing the movie: *"The Phantom of the Opera"*. A macabre horror story of an evil monster, hungering to enslave a beautiful young girl by making her a prisoner of his fiendish underground hell under the opera house. This is the kind of negative, distorted ugly, evil sick things young children of our time are imprinted with at an early age: it is how and why they become progressively unhappier and unhealthier and are ruined at an early age by mass media culture brainwashing. The undead are inside you and all around you: every single one of you. Until you become aware of their constant presence: you

will be a victim of their manipulation and poisoning of your body and soul and mind and heart.

The point is: I can take ANYthing in civilization and analyze it and reveal to you the ugly truth: the hidden horror and filth and negative evil which you do not perceive because you do not see as deeply and as critically as I do *or you do not want to see it*. Everything in civilization is tainted with evil because all of civilization **is** evil: it is an invention of the undead. The dead must be KILLED and their abominations DESTROYED UTTERLY. Either we the living KILL them DEAD or they will KILL you DEAD. There is no inbetween.

You fools do not see the obvious evil of civilization: What is the point in mass manufacturing huge artillery guns and machine guns and poison gas and submarines to wage WW1? What is the point in inventing bombs and aircraft that can destroy the entire civilization of Northern Europe? What is the point in inventing atomic bombs that can obliterate whole cities in the blink of an eye? What is the point in mass producing enough nuclear bombs to destroy the entire earth a thousand times over?

What point is there in inventing better and better ways to KILL? If you study the anthropological history of the human species and bother to CONNECT the anthropological record to the written one: all you will see *over a period of 3 million years* is a continual advancement in better techniques and innovations of how to KILL LIFE. NOTHING ELSE: you blind fools. NOTHING ELSE. Millions of years of advancing techniques that destroy, poison, kill and crush ALL LIFE ON EARTH. NOTHING ELSE.

THERE IS ONLY ONE POINT you fools. The undead want to DESTROY THE ENTIRE LIVING EARTH. They have been working towards this one end for MILLIONS and MILLIONS OF YEARS. That is the ONLY point for the existence of civilization. This is what CIVIILIZATION has been INVENTED for. This is what the dead are planning to DO. Thy have been planning this for MILLIONS OF YEARS. It is not the living who are consciously doing this, it is the DEAD using living creatures as their controlled, manipulated puppets. It is the unspoken religion of SELF-

INTEREST which has made billions of you living people TOLERATE evil because the self-interest YOU have is not in YOUR self-interest: it is in the self-interest of the DEAD: not the living. The DEAD are at war against all LIFE. It is a WAR which has been going on for MILLIONS OF YEARS. Either you are for DEATH: or you are for LIFE. THERE IS NO INBETWEEN. Either you ACT **NOW** on this knowledge or you will DIE a corrupt evil do-nothing who TOLERATES EVIL and has become ONE of them by ENABLING evil to flourish and spread.

WAKE UP: Look at this picture:

THIS IS THE TRUTH
THIS IS HOW YOU ARE DESIGNED TO LIVE

TOUCH ALL LIVING CREATURES WITHOUT FEAR OR HATE
AND THEY WILL LOVE YOU FOR IT
DO NOT KILL ANY LIVING THING
AND THEY WILL NOT KILL YOU
LEARN BY TOUCHING
LEARN TO LOVE
STOP USING MONEY
STOP HATING

In 1908 an asteroid exploded over Russian Siberia with a force 1,000 times more powerful than the first atomic bomb, leveling 80,000,000 trees over an area of 2,00,000 sq Km's. Only one person was killed. This can be logically explained as a *reaction* to negative evil energy massing itself over the Russian Empire for years… the years it took for the dead to plan the destruction of the Russian empire… the dead were massing together… for so long *in the upper atmosphere over the Russian Empire* … their negative death energy attracted an Asteroid from outer space that was also as dead as they are. This was how much undead evil it took, and how long it took for the negative energy of the undead to finally have an effect: this was how invisibly these undead ghouls gathered over the Russian Empire and conspired and worked and slaved for years and years in order to bring about the evil Leninist-Stalinist-Jewish-Bolshevik reign of mass murder, killing, genocide, starvation, impoverishment, enslavement, brutalization, and terrorization of the people of Russia.

Only one person was killed in that huge cataclysmic event. In order to 'balance out; the missing people who were 'not' killed by the asteroid: The dead set about aiding and abetting in the killing of millions of good, kind, generous, honest, intelligent healthy, decent, loving, gentle people living in Russia> and their babies and their children… especially their babies and children: so no healthy kind, gentle good people would live.

Just as the dead negative evil hanging over New York city attracted a huge hurricane off the coast in 20001 9-11: which was artificially stopped in its tracks and the missing energy of that hurricane which should have struck New

York city was used and twisted and poisoned by dead ghoul for their own secret purposes into the false flag operation of 9/11..
The point is: negative disasters do not happen by accident: they have logical negative causes and origins: and the original causes of evil events on EARTH come from the undead. They must all be exterminated completely with ***extreme*** prejudice

The Dictator of the British Empire

As an example of how evil and powerful Baron Rothschild was in the 1800's and 1900's and how publicly he was known to be the richest most powerful Jewish banker in the world: You can read about the People's Budget of 1909 in the British parliament. The new Liberal Govt was elected in 1906 with the radical agenda to lift the shadow of the workhouse from the homes of the poor. *Rothschild blocked this bill*. That evil stinking Jewish scum kept the poorhouses of England going until 1951. The Jewish banking scum, lead by Baron Rothschild fought this bill; a bill which could not be compared to the clean socialist laws of Germany who were the originators of social programs for the people of Germany and the first nation to institute the moral idea that a nation should look after the welfare of its own people.

Free school meals, national insurance, old age pensions, was fought by the richest Jews on Earth in Britain. Why? Because they had their own fucking 'personal' set of charities like the fucking opera and museums and foundations etc; which they called 'philanthropy' which is actually misanthropy: the miserable giving of money by the miserable rich to the miserable rich; while setting up expensive token organizations called foundations and trusts that do virtually nothing to help anyone except extol the philanthropy of these miserable stinking money grubbers and whitewash them and brainwash the ignorant masses into the idea that these filthy rich scum have the right to live off the wealth and sweat of others.

Up until 1951 anyone who was poor and couldn't work to earn a living was forced into the poorhouses of England: there to die a slow miserable, lonely death: brutalized: treated like cattle: by inhuman sadistic monsters who hated their jobs and the starving poor they were forced to house. The 1909 People's budget was the first budget in British history ever with the express purpose to

redistribute wealth from the rich to the poor and No. 1 on their agenda was doing away with the Poor houses of England. For bankers like Rothschild this was heresy! Sacrilege!. Lord Rothschild was absolutely opposed to any increase of taxation of the rich. He believed that any giving of wealth from the rich to the poor should be a matter of 'private conscience'. *This rationalization of the filthy rich is still used by evil greedy Jews who have no conscience whatsoever*. Rothschild believed that the govt should not help the poor ay all: period: end of story: why he was not murdered in his bed or every time he stepped out in public? Because he was protected by the dead who use scum like him to commit evil on Earth.

Rothschild argued that 'capital should be 100% free from all taxation in order to be 'free' to accumulate. (Into his hands; nobody else's.)

Rothschild uttered that forbidden word: accumulate:

Accumulate what?

The accumulation of MONEY: deathsheads: tokens of death: death. Decapitated heads of sacrificed victims to the dead: evil ghouls filled with hate wishing only misery and poverty for billions of starving poor: *that's* what this fiend from hell meant when he said 'accumulate.

WHO was to be allowed this ACCUMULATION of MONEY?

Only Lord Rothschild and his Jewish cronies who feed off the poor: NOBODY ELSE is supposed to get richer and richer and richer and richer;

"thus stimulating growth and benefiting everyone…."

This outright stinking evil lie is still being used by the filthy rich. The fact of history and finance and logic: is the opposite of this lie.
By the word "private" he mean that all criminals should be free to do whatever they wish secretly; *in private*: so nobody would know whether they have any fucking personal conscience or not. So nobody would know of their

crimes and evil. So all their stinking rotten evil deals and conspiracies would be kept TOTALLY SECRET from every ling person on EARTH.

WHY DO THE FILTHY RICH HIDE THEIR CRIMES IN TOTAL SECRECY? BECAUSE THIS IS THE TACTIC USED BY THE DEAD: WHO USE THESE STINKING CORRUPTED SHELLS: AND IN ORDER TO USE THEM: THEY NEED TO DO IT IN TOTAL SECRECY… OTHERWISE THE FACT OF THEIR INSANE EVIL WORSHIP OF SATAN AND THE DEVIL AND THEIR ABOMINATIONS WOULD OUTRAGE THE ENTIRE WORLD OF HUMAN PEOPLE AND THEY WOULD BE HUNG BY THEIR BALLS AND WIPED OUT EN MASSE AS A FILTHY EVIL ABOMINATION NOT TO BE TOLERATED BY ANY LIVING CREATURE ON EARTH

This is exactly the argument used by banking criminals today to resist state intervention into their affairs. Lord Rothschild was up in arms about the people's budget. That fucker called a big 'protest meeting' and delivered a personal letter of complaint from 'the city of London" which is the private banking feudal estate of the filthy stinking rich of the British ruling elite to the British govt in Westminster. Lord Rothschild was a political heavyweight" a big beast a satanic filthy undead animal beast full of evil hate towards all humans on earth.

But so was Lloyd George powerful; he represented the best of the Welsh spirit of righteousness and the canonized saint St George who always fought on the side of the right: on the right side of GOOD against evil:

In his speech in parliament Lloyd George spoke the truth of what that stinking Jewish banking criminal was in 1909:

"I think we are having too much of lord Rothschild. You the people of Britain are not to have a state tax or a super-tax: why? Because lord Rothschild signed a petition on behalf of the bankers: saying that he will not stand for it! You are not to have a tax on reversions: why? Because lord Rothschild says 'it will not do"! You ought not to have old age pensions. Why? Because lord Rothschild said it could not be done! Now really! I

would like to know: is lord Rothschild the dictator of this country? Are we to have all ways of reforms: both social and financial blocked simply by a notice board? Saying: "No thoroughfare! By order of lord Rothschild??"

It was a huge 'political struggle of GOOD against evil. But after years of political infighting Lloyd George eventually got his reforms passed through parliament and the house of lords. The REACTION to this GOOD winning over evil was five years later when World War One broke out.

And what of lord Rothschild? He 'came through in the first world war'. How? By agreeing to tax the rich… why? Because that horrible meaningless insane war was a trillion times more evil and made him a thousands times richer than no war and no taxes for the rich. Because Rothschild was making billions and millions of war profits from the death of millions and millions of Christians: whom Jewish scum like him hate and fear like the devil himself. Rothschilds always err on the side of the WORST evil possible; never the lesser evil. In order to allow this one token sign of caring: the dead fomented hatred a million times worse than any bureaucratic govt caring about anyone

From this one time these evil Jewish snakes tried to prance their evil in public: the Rothschild learned to never do it again. Instead they sank into anonymity and secrecy and never tried to enter the public political arena again. Why? Because evil cannot and will never win honestly against GOOD. Whenever evil shows its face openly and honestly: it is defeated by GOOD every time.

And the basic cry of that social reform? End the poor houses? Rothschild blocked this with his entire staff and every British pound he could use to bribe every corrupt British politician and labor minister and bureaucrats. In his eyes: at least he had kept the poor houses of England going for another fucking 42 years! His ghoul and hidden agenda now is to force the whole world of humanity into the poor house so not just the people of Britain: but 7 billion all over the earth are forced into penury and impoverishment until they all become poor starving dying miserable human wrecks; in order to 'pay' for the 'humiliating' defeat of good over evil in one instance in the most corrupt industrialized evil empire on earth.

This is just one example of how long a 'memory' the dead have: and how hard they are forced to work and work and slave and slave endlessly, all the time: unceasingly every second of their insane miserable hate filled rotting existence… just so they can 'claim' they have 'won' a 'victory over the goodness of the human soul and the positive energy of life and love and gentleness and kindness.

The whole point to the political battle between good and evil: which the people's budget actually was. The whole truth of the political battle between good and evil in 1909…

Has been covered up: whitewashed, ignored and buried as deep as possible.

The political fucking truth of 1909 was that lord Rothschild was the de facto dictator of the entire British fucking empire. The political truth is that now he is the defacto dictator of the entire western world.

But…. this evil stinking Jewish filth can only be dictator *secretly*: Rothschild can only hold his filthy power by hiding himself in secrecy and by making himself as invisible as possible so nobody sees or hears him and nobody knows what he is doing and what he is planning and what he true evil goals are. Rothschild cannot afford publicity of his evil. He cannot afford to have the true extent of his enormous obscene wealth and his evil power exposed in the light of day: because when that day comes: he will be killed dead and he knows it: he may flee to the four corners of the earth: but he will not escape from his pursuers.

The story of the political battle of the 1909 https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=nQixXRqQYco&lc=z225gd1wywb3yrjpp04t1aokghdlgqbhfuwmihlquakvbk0h00410.1511092154523170&feature=em-comments: is only one tiny drop in the political events and movements that were happening all over the Earth that were positive and were building up a head of steam and were just on the verge of toppling the entire upper ruling class of the richest most corrupt elite scum on earth. It wasn't just the people's budget that was waging war against evil on earth. It was millions and billions of living human beings who were freeing themselves from the old

stale order of feudal aristocracy ruling them. It was the shining example the Germany's new socialist programs that were the envy of the world. It was the unrest and rebellions and strikes and demonstrations and political battles being fought all over the world for a better life, a better wage, a better world, a more human way of living.

This is what you must understand
World War One: the First World War ever fought

Was not fought for any human reason

World War One was invented by the dead; As a reaction *against* ten years of growing human waves of positive energy health, beauty, happiness, love, kindness and caring slowly and naturally doing away with the obsolete evils of the old order and the new industrialized inhumanity of machines.

What the dead did in reaction to this brief summer of human happiness: between the time that queen Victoria died and the 1st world war began… was they used the evil of machines against their owners: they invented more and more horrible ways to kill more and more millions of living human beings. They invented more and more ways to poison every single living human on Earth with mechanical death. They invented new ways of poisoning every living creature and every living eco-system on Earth with machines.

One nexus of the overworld of the dead was centered over the Russian empire. Another nexus of the underworld of the dead was centered over the Balkans in Sarajevo.

It was these two nexuses of pure hidden invisible evil of the undead who invented and created the horrors of the 20th century. One major permanent nexus of undead possession is the city of London; owned by baron Rothschild. Another nexus of pure evil is his feudal estate: Israel: that corrupt place of the most evil Jews on the planet. Another nexus of evil is New York city, and other is Hollywood; what do these places all have in common? They are all owned and controlled by evil, sick diseased subhuman Jews: who are used and controlled as puppets by undead things to corrupt humans.

Now the snowball of their refusal to admit defeat is pushing them to invent a third world war.

But this time there is no fucking "Hitler' to rally the masses. This time there are only individuals who will decide to act. And when these individuals act: it will not be to go to war against over human beings: it will be to kill the most evil poisoned scum on earth. The time for good decent human beings to drop their evil ways and learn the ugly truth about the evil that hides inside every human on Earth: is now. This is why this book has been written.

The lie that is spread: that people in Europe were suddenly beginning to use and get addicted to all the abominations called machines because these machines were introduced and manufactured and sold as fast as possible is a complete lie!

The industrial age of machines was NOT kick started by Edison inventing the light bulb or electricity being spread like wildfire all over the industrialized world. The industrial age was not turned into a mechanical nightmare of machines taking over the boulevards of Paris with taxis and cars and trucks by Ford or any other manufacturer. It was started by the railroads: built for industrial slavery, greed, mass manufacturing, war, national mobilization, profits.

INSTEAD: Europeans started using them for pleasure trips: fun, happiness, for getting *away* from the machines-filled cities, entire human populations were LEAVING these filthy cities every weekend and escaping from the sweltering heat and noise and crowds and healthily seeking out places in the country to commune with the BEAUTY of living NATURE.

You can see this outdoor explosion of people outdoors in the French impressionist paintings of people sitting outdoors in outdoors cafes. The new 'fad' taking over all Europe was not industrialized work, slavery, labor, money: the love of riches but the love of nature: the love of escaping from civilization as a primal healthy reaction to new mechanized civilization that had become so full of noise and pollution nobody wanted to live in it.

Before WW1: WHY was all Europe escaping to the country every chance it could? Why were outdoor cafes and eating establishments and having picnics in the park and going out for walks, and going boating, rowing, sailing, bicycling, hiking suddenly all the rage?

Two reasons: First: The people all over the world were aping the highest royalty and what were they doing? Escaping from their subjects, escaping from their stuffy mansions and cities and Parliaments and castles. Having royal yachting regattas, horse shows, picnics, lunching in outdoor gazebos, taking trips, having fun, dancing. The royal custom of going to their private estate and hunting lodges, killing shooting wild animals and birds: even that was an outdoor activity. That fat sex addict whoreson Bertie was selling his false public image of being a 'country squire' to the British masses. The idiots bought the cunning evil propaganda and the result was: surprise, surprise… everyone suddenly wanted to become a country gentlemen with a manor house in the woods and a stable full of fucking horses and dogs. Infidelity, pornography and whoring became more acceptable.

The other reason was the mass industrialization of Europe and its swelling overcrowded cities becoming unbearable: unbearably hot in the summer: noisy, ugly, mechanized, cramped, overcrowded places of filth…. *That is compared to what towns and cities were like before they became industrialized.* The entire hoax called modern 'progress': this propaganda bullshit has been sold and sold until it has become a fucking religious belief: the belief that machines make for a better life: a better quality of life. ONLY if you go back in time and compare what life was like BEFORE these mechanized things were invented and forced into being used can you have any understanding how much better life is and can be if it is *simplified.* Machines complicate life: they do not simplify it.

Also the new craze of lateral mobility: taking trips to the country was incredibly cheap. Anyone could afford the train fare and Europe was now covered in a network of railroads that made travel cheap, easy, enjoyable and social all at the same time. Taking trips by car was a huge bother: very few people had been sucked into that form of elite snobbery. But bicycles were

also cheap and affordable. The mass manufacture of these things began to be used for FUN: to have fun: to enjoy life without slaving away in filthy factories and the factory workers all over the world were up in arms and striking and demanding better working conditions, better pay.

Also this positive upswing was because that black hag from hell: queen Victoria had finally died. The huge black shadow of perpetual mourning and moral probity was removed from the upper class elite. Her evil power and manipulation was gone. She was replaced by her son: a fat lecherous scum so diseased that nothing good can be said of him except he stayed out of politics and became a pure figurehead. By this act: the Jewish Rothschild scum and every corrupt politician and bureaucrat was freed from any moral Royal code of conduct or oversight. It would take decades and decades of the dead ghouls constantly pushing every generation into more and more obscene lecherous norms of sexual pornography and exhibitionism to get the desired result of a totally immoral world where no love can survive or even grow.

The other thing this positive era did was ordinary middleclass and upper class people began copying their royal counterparts and visiting faraway places. This resulted in Germans visiting England and the British visiting Germany and becoming fast friends and finding out they liked each other and each other's culture: What a surprise: Two Anglo-Saxon nations finding in spite of different language they still had so many things in common. What? Germany and the British Empire teaming up in FRIENDSHIP!!!??? Why if that happened then the whole world would be copying them! The whole world would be influenced by the best of English culture and the best of German culture and technology and social reforms! Then look out America! Look out Russia! Look out every other nation on earth! A friendly Germany and a friendly Britain? Why what reason would anyone have to go to war then? Eh?? Then the arms race of building up battleships and huge monstrous weapons of mass destruction would become a pointless waste of money and time! The British and the Germans already had the most advanced weaponry and arms. The British Empire had sunk into a lethargic ease of polite chatter and was prancing around the world enjoying its mighty far-flung colonies Germany was a peaceful, organized nation that was the leader in nearly every new abomination from chemicals to weapons of mass

destruction. If Germany had not had a one-armed nut case as its king and the British royalty hadn't been such a bunch of insufferable snobs, there might have been a military alliance and the fight and grab for more colonies and land and status as a colonial empire might have eased into a learning from each other.
America just escaped from being a German nation instead of an English one by a hair. Social reforms might have improved the life of everyone in these two empires. They might have learned from each other. The dead made sure this did not happen. This is why they will be slaughtered and destroyed.

To take the best of each and leave the worst behind and eject the worst into extinction. So ancient evil would never live again and never have a chance to vicariously live through anyone. The new machines and gizmo's might have lost their appeal. The people of the world might have discovered their ancient folklore and heritage and cultures: and taken the best of it and dumped the worst: making everything better instead of worse: as the dead always push for and work for and slave for. The dead seek to wallow in the most evil poisonous filth possible. Why? Because all of them are decomposing rotting souls, and the longer they manage to survive: the more rotten and filthy and evil they become.

The new mechanized industrial age of machines and abominations was kick started by the most horrible use of mass manufactured weapons of mass destruction in a world war: destroying a peaceful, organized intelligent European continent that was becoming placidly happy in its slow natural way of divorcing itself from all machines and drowsily enjoying the peaceful bliss of Nature by going peacefully to church every Sunday and then spending every Sunday outside enjoying the sun and the wonders of Nature. By all Europe sharing the same basic ethnic culture of Christian religion: there was no reason for anyone to go to war against anyone. There was no reason for anyone to hate each other and kill each other..

Only a few filthy rich evil possessed shells of the upper class used as puppets by the dead *in crucial positions of power and influence* planned and worked to invent the horrible catastrophe of WW1. It was World War One that kick started the new Machine Age into its accelerating use of machines and

factories. Nothing else. It was the two World Wars that let loose the hounds of hell and let loose more and more abominations of mass death and mass poison and mass manufacturing being normalized, as the machines of death that keep the human species dependent on horrible stupid wastes of Life and energy.

What was one of the major orchestrated hoaxes which kicked off the starting of WW1? It was the switching of two nearly identical ships: the Olympic and the Titanic. It was the swindle of the sinking of the Titanic. It was the ancient battle of the undead re-fought all over again between the Titans and the Olympians. Twin sister ships of pure evil: The 1st one that was built was the Olympic. The 2nd one was called the Titanic. Thus the true timeline of succession: the order of the Titans being the 1st Gods to dominate *the underworld of the realm of the undead* and the Olympic gods being the first gods to dominate *the overworld of the realm of the undead* coming after them was reversed. So in terms of the undead and their history of evil: the Olympic being the first to be built was reversed by switching their identities and renaming them secretly without the world knowing anything about it. The Titanic being the 2nd to be built was renamed the Olympic and the Olympic was renamed the Titanic. The dead corrected that reversal of who was first as evilly and foully as possible.

How? The RMS Olympic was seriously damaged by a collision with the British cruiser HMS Hawke. JP Morgan the new owner of the White Star line did a Larry Silverstein: buying up the White Star Line just before *the switcheroo* of the two ocean liners in the Dry dock in Belfast was perpetrated: for insurance fraud and other reasons in 1912: or rather… Silverstein copied JP Morgans' trick. What's the connection between Silverstein and JP Morgan? Both of them are/were lieutenants of the Rothschild Jewish criminal syndicate of international bankers. That secret syndicate just took the swindles they had perpetrated on the planned false flag operation of the sinking of the Olympic and switched the entire bag of tricks almost 100 years later to the false flag operation of 9-11. The two conspiracies have so many things in common their filthy fingerprints are all over it: just as the handprints of the undead are all over both disasters. What were the reasons for sinking the Olympic alias the Titanic?

1: To escape the financial disaster of the damaged Olympic bankrupting and sinking the entire White Star Line and all their major shareholders.

2: To eliminate all opposition at the highest levels of corruption who were against the creation of the plan to put a Jewish private bank in control of the U. S money supply and therefore in control of the entire American economy: the infamous Jekyll Island secret conspiracy that resulted in the Federal reserve being created against the wishes of nearly all Americans and most of their elected representatives in Congress and the Senate. It wasn't just Strauss, Astor and Guggenheim that Morgan killed in this carefully orchestrated disaster, there were more than 600 other top American bankers on board the Titanic *(alias the Olympic),* and all of them were opponents of a Central Bank being created because they knew if this was allowed to happen they would be eliminated and lose their power, status and wealth as members of the American and British ruling elite. Morgan's gang of financial swindlers and thugs were pre-warned and cancelled their reservations and berths at the last minute. Their rivals were not warned.

3: To pave the way for creating the Federal Reserve to take over the money supply of the American govt and thus the control of the American economy. By using this satanic tool of the undead; a Jewish private bank under the guise of a national bank; the Rothschild Jews orchestrated the First World War so the worlds richest Jewish bankers could profit from the Christian civilization of Europe killing and destroying itself, by being duped into this madness by the avarice and greed of Jewish bankers and war-profiteers and their propaganda machine. And to enter in a new age of Evil: the Age of oil: the re-play of the oily ancient Greco civilization: a re-play of their oily sycophants and professional liars in their war between the two armed camps of Greek deception and lies; Sophistry and Rhetoric. Which then merged to become the twisted shitpile of accumulated twisted lies and insane ideas called Western Philosophy. Greek civilization and their wars was another replay of the battle of the undead between the Titans and the Olympians.

This enormous hoax: switching the identities of the two largest most modern ocean liners ever built; the success of hoodwinking the entire world led the dead *and their controlled secret agents of satanic evil: the corrupt ruling class*

robber baron bankers… to go on to perpetrating even more and more enormous swindles and hoaxes, invented and orchestrated by them to enrich themselves while destroying everyone else.

The guilt lies not just on those who perpetrated it, but also on the thousands of lower class workers in the shipping yard and the coal stokers who knew about it and kept their stinking, evil, corrupt mouths SHUT about it; right to the last days of their lives and never spoke the awful, ugly truth about what had been done by one of the Satanic Lieutenants of the Rothschild clan of Jewish mafia bankers; JP Morgan… as they efficiently eliminated most of their Protestant banking rivals in one fell swoop by suckering them onto 1st class berths and 2nd class berths onto the doomed RMS Olympic that was manned and crewed for the specific purpose of sinking it to escape the insurance clause which made Lloyds of London deny any reimbursement of their insurance claim, for damages to the Olympic. The collision between the Olympic and the British cruiser had been decided in a court of inquiry of the British Royal Navy to be the White Star Line's fault. The American Morgan was furious about this obvious whitewashing of the British cruiser of all blame.

Even more cunningly, the rich Protestant bankers were told of the planned hoax and that they would be rescued by a White Star Line ship that was waiting there for them, so not to worry; let the others panic and be the first to leave the ship: They would gain fame for their heroism and generosity of letting the lower class go first: thus all the rich bankers onboard died on purpose; betrayed by JP Morgan and his Jewish mafia. Morgan means death.

In the middle of an international Depression and coal shortage: when there was no coal to be had and most coal stokers were out of work and starving; hundreds of coal stokers who knew about this huge hoax refused to serve on the damaged Olympic alias the Titanic: they kept their mouths shut for fear of losing their livelihoods and being blacklisted by the White Star Line authorities *for life*: the rich robber barons who owned and used them as lower class slaves for their own evil designs and devices and purposes had enormous power over the lower classes, a level of power that does not exist today. Hundreds of navy ship workers and dockyard employees kept their corrupt filthy mouths SHUT. They knew that the identities of the RMS Titanic and

the RMS Olympic has been secretly switched, and that the sinking of the RMS Olympic was a huge hoax, a lie, a myth… it was the RMS Olympic which had been sunk on purpose. Two sister ships of satanic evil: the two largest moving machines in the world: battling each other for dominance over the high seas. All these lower class people and not one blew the whistle: that is not a fucking coincidence> the undead made sure nobody would talk.

The Titans of the underworld were staking their claim in the coming power struggle for control over the entire realm of the undead. The Olympian clan lost a crucial battle in their fight for supremacy for control of all evil power in the world and in the 2 realms of the undead… but then the Olympic gang of ghouls made a comeback with their own Jewish agent of cunning evil: Albert Einstein. When young Albert Einstein was formulating his cunning series of intellectual grand swindles and hoaxes with a few friends he had met in Bern, Einstein started a small discussion group, self-mockingly named "The Olympia Academy", *that is not a fucking coincidence*. This cabal met regularly to discuss science and philosophy. Their readings included the works of Henri Poincaré, Ernst Mach, and David Hume, which influenced his scientific and philosophical outlook. Einstein cunningly stole all of his friends best ideas and poisoned them: turning them into Jewish swindles and hoaxes… which were later found out: but not all of them were found out. Einstein destroyed the new growth of *honest* scientific exploration and ideas by embedding his hoaxes into the Scientific establishment and turning Science into a pack of evil, twisted lies, swindles and hoaxes.

Thus the Olympic gang of evil ghouls secretly conspired to invent the nuclear atomic bomb: using their human shells which they controlled; to turn the most brilliant scientific minds onto the path of total destruction of the Living World. As a way to one-up the gigantic swindle of the Titan gang of dead ghouls. Swindle after swindle: hoax after hoax has been perpetrated and covered up and spread to brainwash the entire human species so nobody will wake up and realize that all these swindles can and should be wiped away and all of civilization should be destroyed because ALL of it is an evil invented by the undead. Not just some of it: ALL of it.

This secret rivalry, this behind the scenes war going on between two secret camps of these dead pieces of rotting filth: controlling the TOP *living* personages of influence and power: inserting THEIR secret agents into the mix of events at every chance in order to ruin anything GOOD coming out of Humanity and twisting everything into the worst, most negative, most evil paths possible:… while also fighting between each other at every twist and turn of cunning subterfuge… is the reason these things must be EXTERMINATED FROM THIS EARTH AND KILLED **DEAD** with EXTREME PREJUDICE and WITHOUT MERCY. These dead things do not know the meaning of mercy or kindness or humaneness. They need to be KILLED. DEAD. And their agents must be ripped from their high places and killed DEAD ALSO.

The attempt to put a small bunch of Jewish scum filth in control of the world: will not only fail: but it is the LAST SWINDLE which they will ever make because it is the LAST swindle which they have bet will be enough to destroy the entire living planet. Both gangs of the dead: all undead ghouls will be destroyed and killed: ripped apart and torn into shreds. The violence they project against the Living EARTH will be REVERSED and focused upon ALL of them. And this time no matter what they do and no matter where they try to hide: it will do them no good. They will be hunted down and slaughtered: and there will be a final END to all of them.

Why was the RMS Olympic, alias the Titanic, sunk? Because too many young people were taking passage on these huge ocean liners seeking a better life in the New World. Too many married couples filled with positive emotions of love and kindness and joy were finding happiness and a better, cleaner life in the New World. The dead HATE and FEAR ALL HAPPINESS, LOVE and JOY; the dead HATE ALL HUMANS who have any kind of innocent happy fun: they HATE any people who enjoy Life and Living.

The Olympic was sunk for many reasons. After the Olympic was sunk: transatlantic travel by ship disappeared; the status, popularity, the glamour, the fun was gone from traveling by ocean liners. Just as the movie: ‘Jaws’ made millions of brainwashed fools become afraid of swimming in the ocean,

the huge publicity by the jewish mass media of the sinking of the Titanic made people fearful of ocean liners. What was the ship that rescued the survivors? It was the *Car*pathia The dead did not want living people traveling by ship they wanted them to travel by car; *get it*? Ship travel disappeared with the development of airlines and cars. The dead can kill much more people in car accidents than by ocean liners sinking; *get it*? The New Path of Evil was in cars! Guzzling gasoline and oil… not in huge transatlantic ocean liners that were a thousand times more economical a form of transportation than cars: the Path of Cars: Carpathia… Car Path ia… get it? Each idiot driving their own car> No socializing: get it? The Path of Cars: new highways to destroy millions of acres of the living Earth: get it? Where was the first highway built in America? In California: the Land of cars. The California: the ship that was supposed to rescue those on the Olympic but didn't. California: the newest American culture of middleclass affluence after WW1 and WW2: get it? Just as the new California lifestyle of mechanized affluence and its car culture will not save America from sinking.

On the 18th of November 1929, as the Olympic was travelling westbound near to Titanic's last known position, the ship suddenly started to vibrate violently, and the vibrations continued for two minutes. Get it? Coming too close to the grave of her murdered sister: Guilt. Fear. The dead sister turning over in her grave due to an earthquake… get it? Carrying the name of the ship that had been sunk; going through its existence as a fraud: a double meaning: a double> a double name.

"Double Double, Toil and trouble; Fire Burn and Cauldron bubble":

The three witches of Macbeth. Names with double meanings: Switched names with double meanings, triple meanings: get it? Triple meanings? Oh… you didn't know that the White Star Line built a 3rd ship of the Olympic class? Now we go further down the rabbit hole of the dead and their hidden evil>

What is not well known is that there were not two sister ships but three ships. The Third was the Britannia: the best of them all and bigger by 2 ft of hull width launched in 1914. 2 years later in 1916: just at the beginning of WW1 the 3rd of the three sister ships: the Britannia: the best built of the 3 sister

ships and the largest and most unsinkable of the three identical ships with extra hill linings and increased water tight bulkheads mysteriously sank off the coast of Greece: between the mainland and Kea island in the Kea channel. Rumors that the ship's name was to be changed to the Gigantic circulated after her sinking. Acting as a hospital ship for wounded soldiers returning from the Gallipoli disaster where the British Allied forces suffered 250.000 casualties: the Britannia: the most unsinkable of the three largest man made moving structures ever made sank in half the time it took for the ship called the Titanic (actually the Olympic) to sink.

What is one to make of this? The third ship holds the secret hidden key to the orchestrated plots and plans and presence of the dead in the modern world. It exposes and leaks just how the undead can and do continually manage to pull the wool over the eyes of the living human shells they infiltrate, poison, corrupt and ruin. It also exposes the layers of undead evil, and how far back this miasma of evil goes: and how sick, and insane and convoluted the evil is.

First, to begin with: consider the three ships… the technological masterpieces of the new industrial age: the three colossus's of the New Age of Mechanical Giants. Consider why they were built: to make a PROFIT off of the huge waves of European poor fleeing Europe: Fleeing an industrialized continent! An industrialization that impoverished the masses of humanity: so what the fuck is industrialization for? Eh? Creating overpopulation, which it had created through its filthy, stupid industrialized mechanization of everything: Running to a New World where they would find the exact same industrialized, unfeeling horror and death and deadness growing there just as fast as it had in Europe: *and with even more greed and avarice and inhumanity.* J.P. Morgan: One of Rothschild's lieutenants: bought the White Star Line to ruin any chance or hope of the immigrants from having any chance at having a better life. The Jewish hallmark of cunningly ruining everything they touch is all over the history of these three huge ocean liners… that is to say; the hallmark of the dead who poison these human shells with their insane evil is all over the fate of these three ships.

3 ill-fated nearly identical ships: Two of them suffer almost instant destruction: One survives: Why?... One sinking is covered up and turned

into a lying myth and the myth is trumpeted all over the world… while the other sinking: in an even more mysterious and inexplicable fashion vanishes from the annals of history and is ignored almost as if it had never been built and wasn't the best built of them all… and on a mission of mercy! An ocean liner transformed into a Hospital ship designed to save lives: not ruin them or kill, or make a stinking profit.

The key of that sinking is in where the Britannia sank: in the Kea Channel: A key to why and how this orchestrated catastrophe was re-enacted.>>> To understand the sinking of the Britannia in 1916 you must travel back thousands of years to that same spot… and witness what happened to the returning Greek warriors after leaving Troy in defeat and being sunk just before they reached the mainland of Greece… What's this? But everyone knows the Greeks won the Trojan war! Wrong: There were many wars. Homer's myth is a compendium of older myths all bollixed up together into an insane unpalatable mess: The true history of the wars of the copper and bronze Age have been buried and reburied so many times and twisted and reversed that no anthropologist or historian has any evidence or idea of what actually happened thousands of years ago. The Blind poet Homer: his name itself is a key to understanding the sinking of the Britannia: The undead seeing the Greeks would actually return HOME Victorious? Never! They must all suffer a horrible fate through misadventures and be prevented from returning home.

In step the Three Fates: The three sisters of Evil: that are supposed to control the time of death and the longevity of every living human on Earth. But the Britannia was traveling to Gallipoli: She had not yet picked up her injured soldiers… but her return course would not be through the straits of the Kea Channel: so only 35 lives were lost: *the exact number of men that Odysseus lost when his ship went down with him as the only survivor in the exact same place.* The lives on the Britannic were lost in a horrible way: the propeller blades on the left side of the ship exposed due to her listing so far to the right that two life boats and their passengers being lowered were smashed into pieces by the huge spinning blades with the engines still going. That is the tell-tale sign that the three sisters of Fate that spin the lives of mortal man were in on the disaster. Odysseus's wife weaving her tapestry during the day

and unweaving it at night: get it? Layers of myths and historical past all merged into one huge attack on the living by the undead. What is the saga of Odysseus>? It is the *Odd*, inexplicable misadventures of mortal man controlled by the three fates and the Olympic gods: see? Odd…do you *see us,* the undead, interfering in your lives? No? Why? *Odd… Y SEE US?*: I SEE YOU: Get it? Cunningly, sneakily, invisibly; the SNAKE of undead evil poisoning the life of one Greek: the wisest of them all. Odysseus: one of the few men who knew about the existence of these ghouls called gods: get it? Why do odd things happen? The Purposeful interference in the lives of every living human ever born: that's why. Instead of the shears cutting the woolen thread of a single human life: huge mechanical spinning blades of a huge blind mechanical monster dying in its death throes, smashing *life* boats filled with living people> get it? The evil of Man's new mechanical horror: the Age of the Machine. Get it? Invented by the undead to destroy human life: not save human life: Outrage of the undead that Man should use its evil mechanical inventions for GOOD instead of evil: this must be stopped at once! This is not allowed to happen! *Odd, WHY SEE US*? The push to preserve their thousands of years of invisibility so living humans will never see them or notice them: get it? If anything odd happens you're not supposed to notice: get it? If you feel anything odd you're not supposed to sense the undead: get it? You're not supposed to know that you can be possessed by evil spirits> get it?

Who were the original Titans that were sunk by icebergs? They were the Dinosaurs of 200 million years ago. They were sunk by the onset of the Ice Age… get it? Re-living the past: Acting out repeatedly different permutations of the same old stupid shit.

The sinking of the Britannia and the defeat of the British at Gallipoli marked the beginning of the end of the British Empire. Empires do not publicize their demise or their defeats: only their triumphs… or they whitewash their defeats and glorify them: turning defeat into a twisted, insane moral victory: As the poem by Tennyson did about the Crimean war in his Charge of the Light Brigade; a poem that whitewashed the horrible pointlessness of the Crimean War… but I am diverging from the sinking of the Britannia: Why only one surviving ship? Why was the Britannia going to be named the Gigantic? The

answer can be dimly seen in the myths of Europe and its hordes of undead going back hundreds of thousands of years. Three hordes of the ancient past: The Ice Giants of the Nordic lands, The giant cave bears of the Pleistocene Era… going back farther hundreds of millions of years to the Titans: the huge reptile monsters of the Jurassic Period. The Olympic gods of the pre-Grecian era, and the even older series of ancient ghouls called the Titans>>> who are actually ancient reptiles… Three huge hordes of undead ghouls from three different periods of time and from three different geographical locations… Three ships representing three distinct time periods and three different dominant living species on Earth: Dinosaurs: the Gigantic mammals of the pre-human Era and the first humans… three ships built as huge, moving mechanical dead horrors of industrialized metal… representing three dominant species and three different time periods…and the winner is?... The oldest and deadest of them all: the most foul: the most evil of them all: the most filled with hatred against all Living Life on Earth: the Dinosaurs: The dominant species that went completely extinct: Dinosaurs staging a comeback? No> The Giant saber tooth tigers and Wooly mammoths staging a comeback? No. The Olympic gods and ancient human ghouls staging a comeback? No. No……. All three masses of undead rotting filth…. All three hordes of awakened dead spirits and ghosts being used as puppets by unseen manipulators? Dimly, the hierarchy of the Realms of the Undead are etched out in their blatant crimes and abominations from the footprints they leave behind in the Living World> In their Realm of the Undead they have all merged together for survival; into a huge, global hive-consciousness-presence that is not an individual entity: Nor is it a single mass entity, nor is it a mass of different undead entities: It is an abomination of all three; artificially mixed together. Going through different phases of decomposition, finding, inventing new ways of escaping their total decomposition and utter annihilation;

Three fates: three dimensions of the Infinite Universe: three ships: three sisters of ancient Greek Mythology: these undead hags had already rotted so far into imbecility that during the time of the Trojan wars they had only one eye and one tooth between them. They were believed to control the fates of not only mortal humans but of the gods themselves. Who are the three hags of Greek mythology: the three witches of Macbeth's tragedy? They are the three

Dimensions of the Universe: they are the undead constantly trying to unravel the mysteries of the three dimensions of Time Energy and Space and failing. The undead orchestrating the Industrial horror of mechanized monstrosities being built… *in their name* no less: And then destroying all but the oldest of the lot. Just to show how 'powerful' they are… to themselves: not to mortal humans> Where is there any sense to all this? Nowhere. Ruin heaped upon ruin: disaster heaped on disaster: orchestrated failure heaped upon orchestrated failure: Each new spurt of human energy and activity must be ruined and destroyed before it has a chance to blossom. The industrial Age must be systematically ruined and crash even faster than the other Ages did: and the next Age must be destroyed even more quickly and completely than the others were>> With the logical reduction ad-absurdum: into the dumbest, stupidest possible outcome: The entire living Earth turned into a wasteland of dead radioactive horror: brought about by a living species picked for the job because their designed function is to do the exact opposite of what they are 'forced' or 'brainwashed' or 'programmed' into doing: etc: etc: vomit: puke. All because of the hidden unseen constant presence of undead ghouls. All of the undead foul things in the realm of the dead: all of the species that WENT COMPLETELY EXTINCT: *are acting out, and re-enacting their own extinction* by violating the bodies of living humans and other living creatures with their vile, insane, inhuman presence> The undead have been doing this for millions of years: avoiding their own utter destruction by poisoning the lives of living creatures.

Written History is filled with such proofs of the existence of the dead. Finding this evidence is not hard. But you can only find it if you seek the truth and value the truth above everything else *and have a comprehensive knowledge of world history and world mythology.* Only by including the hidden secret agendas of the dead and their constant interference in the plans and lives of us the living, can anyone make sense of the entire rotten, rotting mess of the true history of the past. Once you include the existence of the dead and their secret orchestrated conspiracies and machinations, it becomes disgustingly clear that the muddied history of the past is PURPOSELY muddied by the undead… all the filth of the past, the evil of the past is their continual evil presence and interference in human lives… the dirtiness of the

past is their filthy rotten evil poisoning of all human lives with their constant secret, invisible, stinking presence.

Then there is Einstein's famous letter to FDR in March 1945: warning him of a nonexistent threat of a German nuclear program: Putting his name to a lie he knew was not true:

The beginning of that letter goes:

"I am writing to you to introduce Dr. L. Szlard who proposes to submit to you certain considerations and recommendations".>>>> *GET IT??*

ENTER the cunning snake of evil: the undead LIZARD: The Jewish Lizard scum that invented nuclear fission and wanted to manufacture a weapon of mass destruction to destroy All of Germany>>> Enter one Jewish evil into another and you have evil cubed and squared Enter an entire gang of Jewish Zionist scientists and you have worldwide Armageddon> Who is the Lizard of Evil? It is the messenger of the Titans: the last surviving species of that extinct species the reptilian Dinosaurs: hiding inside the body of a lizard-Jewish puppet. And his proposal to build a nuclear device is aided by that Jewish fiend from Hell: Einstein: One agent of Satan aiding another> get it? The slight misspelling of Slzard from LIZARD even has the slithering sound that snakes and lizards make when they move through the grass.

You can research and study the life of Albert Einstein and his "Olympia Academy" of sycophants: In a letter to Maurice Solovine Einstein commemorated in 1953 the "Akademie Olympia" which was founded in Bern in 1902.

"To the immortal Akademie Olympia.

In your short active life you have amused yourself about all in childish joy what was clear and clever. Your members have created you to laugh about your big, old and arrogant sisters. How much they have hit bull's eye with this I have learnt through many years of thorough watching."

Get it?... The undead leave their footprints in full view of the living: confident that no living human could track them down and put the crucial

pieces together: The 3 sisters this letter refers to are the three Fates of the Olympic set of undead fiends>>> YOUR MEMBERS HAVE CREATED YOU>>> get it? To hit the bull's eye>>> get it? The undead create the twisted, insane human puppets they poison to carry out their secret, hidden, cunning machinations of evil: get it? The invention that would insure the death of all living creatures on Earth: the invention of Einstein's equation; **$E = mc^2$** and the manufacture and use of the first atomic bomb: get it? Twisting the mind of this inhuman cold-blooded evil Jew into paths of evil until it "hit's the bull's eye": the hidden goal is the nuclear destruction of all Life on Earth>>> get it? For the undead this is all a 'game':>>> warring factions of these insane ghouls competing with each other as to which one would 'win>>> win what? While all the other undead ghouls are watching>>> <u>many years of watching</u>>>>> get it? <u>Thorough</u> watching: The letter makes no sense unless you know what is behind it and what it is referring to>>> get it? The Olympic gods were invented to make a mockery of the three Fates: the "big old arrogant sisters" daughters of the older gods the Titans: get it? And the Titans were made by even older gods: get it? All of them watching the show: get it? So these undead things could laugh at Fate and escape their own demise, their own punishment, get it? While ruining the Fate of Humanity.

The Time has come for all of you who have read this book to shut off your computers, come together IN PERSON and ACT. Without this; you are DOOMED. <u>FIGHT or DIE</u>. Get off your ass or DIE. The computer Age is over. Civilization must be dismantled, destroyed and leveled: starting with those at the *very top* of every civilized pyramidal shitpile of authority, power, wealth and status.

If you want to find out who was behind the false flag operation of 9-11… study every false flag operation that was done in the last 120 years and pick out the similarities. Study the similarities between the false flag operation of the sinking of the Titanic and Lusitania and USS Maine: then study the false flag operation of the Russian 'terrorist' bombings that Putin used to gain popularity and support. Study the tactics and tricks used in the 9-11 hoax and the hollow hoax. Then ask yourself: which of the oldest tactics of the oldest hoaxes and false flag operations have been re-used? Then connect these false flag operations and hoaxes together and find the money trails and find where

all these trails lead to: what and who they all have in common… The tactics and tricks used by the criminal elite to perpetrate 9-11 are almost identical to the tactics and trucks that JP Morgan and his White Star buddies used in the sinking of the Titanic (Alias the Olympic). *That is not a fucking coincidence.* The Goldman Sachs gang of thieves are called "the white shoe boys" because they are whitewashed of all their crimes, just like the gang of thieves that took over the White Star Line was whitewashed of all their crimes: *That is not a fucking coincidence.* The Robber Baron dynasties that were whitewashed of their crimes in the sinking of the Titanic (alias the Olympic) have all since been idolized and turned into international icons: worshipped as gods and revered by the filthy rich class of the moneyed elite: *that is not a fucking coincidence*. The robber baron dynasties which had a hand in both criminal operations can be narrowed down mathematically and historically by elimination. Whichever ruling elite dynasties that were in power in the 1900's before WW1 and are still in power today: they are the ones to go after first: because they are the guiltiest: they have more to hide, they are the richest most powerful movers behind the scenes.

Plato was convinced that the question of an afterlife is the most important question of human existence because he was Socrates' pupil. Socrates was killed for daring to ask that question and discussing it openly in public. Since Socrates asked this question over 2,450 year ago: the question of whether there is life after death; the entire investigation of there being an afterlife has been buried, avoided, sabotaged, poisoned, denied, ridiculed, demeaned; it has been explained by hoaxes, dogmas, lies, deceptions, and forgotten for very good fucking reasons. The dead do not want to be discovered and exposed for very good damned reasons. It is no fucking accident that Socrates was the last philosopher in Western civilization and history to seriously focus on this question of life after death… that is, until ME: Indrek Pringi. I have now raised the veil of secrecy concerning this subject. The dead are now exposed NAKED by ME: Indrek Pringi.

It is no fucking coincidence that Socrates is still considered to be the wisest philosopher who ever lived. It is no fucking coincidence that Socrates is considered to be the father of Western thinking and culture: the origin of the western tradition of inquisitive exploration and the most important figure in

western history and culture. Once you understand and realize the pure evil that these dead stinking ghouls are and the hidden role they have played in poisoning the life of every human that is born and has ever been born. Look at this from the perspective of these rotting things who have managed to derail humans from focusing on this question of what happens to you after you die for 2,500 years. Why? Why did they do this? Why have they buried this question and made it seem as if it is unimportant? It's because they know if living people ever discover the truth about them: they will be hunted down and KILLED with extreme passion and prejudice until the Living Earth is no longer filthied with their negative evil auras. The question of the afterlife: the realm of the undead is the most important issue and question of Human Existence. This book has explained and answered this question. The only remaining thing is to KILL every EVIL on EARTH **dead**: regardless whether it is in the realm of the undead or the Living. Until you baboons understand and realize that these evil things are in a continual 24-hr state of WAR against all Love, Decency, Happiness, Health, Purity, Growth. Trust, Happiness, Intelligence, Honesty, Courage, Friendship, Kindness, Sensitivity, Curiosity, Innocence and Pure Wonder: you are lowing cattle waiting to be slaughtered. Wherever any GOOD begins to sprout: wherever any Happiness begins to grow: evil comes in to destroy it, block it, and poison it as quickly as possible. That is not a fucking coincidence.

The Evil of Rothschild Continued….

You may think that after WW2, the evil that controls this jewish family disappeared… It did NOT…. In a sense it did disappear… *into secrecy.* What had been the most powerful banking syndicate in the world, and the family that owned it, disappeared from the headlines and is still shrouded in secrecy to this day… What happened to them?... What happened was…

SECRECY

Even before WW2, the undead were secretly planting seeds of pure evil that would spread and multiply like a cancerous culture that consumes its host after WW2. *And they used the Rothchilds to do it.*

In order to understand the enormous scope of the unspeakable evil of Rothschild jews; these puppets of the undead; we have to backtrack and summarize some of their evil achievements, *that we know of*. Towhit:

We know in 1806: Upon the invasion of Napoleon into his land, Prince William of Hesse Cassel entrusted the Rothschilds with all his wealth, which was sent to England and used by Nathan Rothschild to become the majority shareholder of the East India co.
We know in 1808 Nathan Rothschild became financial advisor to the British Govt.
We know while acting as British agents of the East India Co and the Crown: during the conquest of India. they stole all the gold of Indian Rajs
We know Nathan Rothschild used the stolen gold of India to take over the gold bullion market and the Bank of England… *and the British Empire*.
We know in 1812 By spreading a false rumor that Wellington had lost and then proceeded to buy up British Consols at pennies to the pound, Nathan Rothschild took over the British Consol market (bond market)
We know in 1823 they became guardians of the entire papal treasury and took over the financial operations of the Catholic Church.
By the 1820's, we know the Rothschild criminal mafia family already owned the national banks of England, France, Germany, Austria and later; Italy and America. We know they engineered to found the 3 *privately owned* "national" American banks, in 1791 and 1816, ending with the present one founded in 1913 that is owned personally by a syndicate of criminal jews; all beholden to Rothschilds. We know J.P. Morgan. Considered to be the wealthiest robber baron of his time was only a lowly lieutenant and puppet of the Rothschild criminal syndicate, and that everything he did was at the behest of the Rothschilds. We know they gained control of City of London banking center: which was and still is the financial center of the world. We know in 1902 they gained all the wealth of Cecil Rhodes estate after he died without leaving behind any children. What they did with it is still a secret. We know they multiplied their wealth a thousand times over by investing in railroads and other ventures. We know that Rothschild and other jewish bankers colluded and conspired to create two world wars and in the process; destroyed the greatest empire ever: the British Empire. We know they profited enormously as war profiteers in WW1 and WW2; in fact they instigated and

conspired to begin both wars… and that after WW1 and WW2, they reduced their public visibility by hiding their assets… How many wars the Rothschilds conspired to start is still unknown. We do know they were instrumental in starting the American civil war. We know the Rothschilds have systematically targeted every European nation that did not allow them to set up a privately owned Rothschild bank as a national bank for over 100 years, beginning with the Russian Empire, and ending with the destruction of Libya. The only two nations left still not under their control: Syria and Iran, are now being systematically attacked and weakened and slated for total destruction because they dare to defy the Rothschild jewish god of greed and avarice.
To this day there is no reliable account or estimate of the true extent and size of their wealth and assets because of the systematic cunning secrecy by which they have operated as puppets of the dead and continue to do so in total secrecy.

By the 1910's, the takeover of the British Empire was completed: that was one side of their jewish evil. The other side was then using their power to destroy another empire: the Russian Empire.

We know Jewish newspaper in the west repeatedly falsely publicized that 6 million jews were in immediate danger of being killed or starved to death in Russia. We know jewish bankers in Austria and Switzerland paid to send Lenin to Russia to take advantage of the crisis there in 1914.
We know American jewish bankers sent Tolstoy to Moscow during the crisis.
We know jewish bankers in America secretly sent 25 million American dollars plus supplies to the Marxist Bolsheviks.
We know jewish bankers in America gained enough control over the American state dept to send an American military expedition to Vladivostok in order to gain control of the trans Siberian railroad and hold it until the jewish Bolsheviks could take it over: Thus guaranteeing the Bolsheviks would win the civil war since they controlled the only railroad in the empire and made troop movement easy to crush both the white Russian armies and the green Russian armies.
We know Rothschild and the focus group conspired to start WW2 and put their political puppet Churchill into power as war minister and ultimately as

prime minister during the war. And allied themselves with the jewish Stalin and his mass murdering scum in order to obliterate the last white culture that was intelligently progressive and not yet polluted by centuries of ruling elites controlling and owning virtually everything worth owning.
We know that Hitler tried to cooperate with Zionists to deport and settle German jews in Palestine and that Rothschild and other jewish bankers blocked him…
We know a Rothschild engineered the Balfour declaration in 1926 and that the Rothschilds colluded and conspired to block the British govt from preventing jews emigrating to Palestine and prevented them from stealing the land, ousting Palestinians and setting up an illegal nation that was not recognized by any other nation at that time…

This was about when Victor Rothschild while still a Cambridge student and became a secret spy for the Russian Marxist Leninist cause… The Bolshevik KGB managed to infiltrate British high society via the propaganda lies of the jewish press and newspapers and their censoring and hiding and whitewashing all of the horrible massacres and genocide and death camps of the Stalinist jewish Russian Bolsheviks; recruiting many naïve intellectuals who opposed the jewish crony capitalist class system they lived in, and employing them as informants. moles and spies.

Before and during WW2 the Rothchilds managed to hide nearly all of their holdings and assets until they became almost invisible. After 2 Rothschild Barons; a 3rd one came on the scene… This one was different… By the time Victor was born, the Rothschild clan had already exploded into an international money machine, run by **5** Rothschild families. (Again: the Rothschilds are a 5th column of the undead: infiltrating the world of the living to insert EBIL into the living earth) Their banking business virtually ran itself; overseen by numerous of their own offspring. Victor's father Nathaniel "Charles" Rothschild committed suicide when he was 13. On the death of the 2nd Baron; Walter Rothschild in 1937, who was childless; Victor became the 3rd Baron de Rothschild. He disdained the banking business. His eclectic mind took in everything; from playing jazz on the piano, to science and the studying of spermatozoa. In Cambridge, he joined the Cambridge Apostles, a secret Marxist society. A bunch of homosexuals and freethinkers: the

degenerate result of elite families; they were infected by the new progressives and took the idea to its logical end: communal living. He was attracted to the "scientific Marxist principles" of Lenin because it promised to create a new society based on logic. The fact that Stalin's Marxist govt was the polar opposite of that concept was never even discussed or entered into and the fact that Stalin was busy killing 60 million Russians living in communal villages somehow didn't seem to bother him. Actually, the western jewish owned and controlled press carefully kept this from the public because Stalin and 85% of the original Marxist Bolsheviks were all jews and jews stick together over and above all other loyalties. From the Cambridge secret Marxist society: the KGB recruited what was to later become known as '*The gang of Five*'… Five upper class Cambridge dons who were connected to the highest levels of British society and the govt…

What incensed and worried British intelligence after the war was their belated discovery and realization of 2 startling facts:
No 1. The fact that during the war, Stalin had been aware of all their secrets and plans.
No 2. The fact that even after WW2, from 1945 to 1963: the Russians had been aware of everything they had been doing.

This led to a witch hunt that eventually exposed 4 of the spies, but the 5th man was never found…In fact he was never found out: He died undiscovered. *That 5th man was Victor Rothschild: the 3rd baron of the Rothschild banking dynasty.* Finally, an investigative journalist Roland Perry published an eye-opening book "The 5th Man" that details and exposes the abominable achievements of the greatest traitor to have ever been born in the British Empire.

Because of his lineage and wealth and status, as head of the wealthiest most powerful banking dynasty in history: not only did he escape suspicion, but because of his unique position: he was able to filch secret documents and send information to the KGB center in Moscow that no other Marxist spy ever could have dreamt of. Because of his scientific background and his brilliant analytic mind; he could interview and question scientists and extract crucial information and send it to Moscow. His connections to MI5 and the CIA and

Washington and his personal connections to heads of the intelligence, etc:… not to mention his close personal relationship with Winston Churchill; allowed him access to vital information no other spy could have stolen. (Churchill had been close friends with his grandfather Nathan Rothschild the second.) Victor's crusade to secure the founding of the state of Israel and his connections with the Haganah, later to become the Mossad; turned him into a double turncoat; working for Israel *and* for Moscow; against the western powers… both during and after the war

Long story short: He, along with other jewish scientists, were personally responsible for giving the KGB, *and* the Israeli's; the necessary secrets and plutonium needed to build a nuclear bomb. Victor Rothschild insured that the most horrible evil ever devised by living puppets controlled by the dead; *nuclear proliferation*; was spread as quickly as possible to the two most evil govts in the world: run by JEWS. He was personally responsible for starting the evils of the cold war, and the Middle east quagmire of endless war. As a traitor to his own class and to his own family and to the jewish worship of Mammon; the god of money. He made sure that the two most evil JEWISH govts on earth would be armed with nuclear weapons. He died from the constant guilt and fear of being discovered. He died on March 20 1990, as secretly as he lived. His entire adult life was a double life of deception and secrecy and intrigue. He was a monster who worshipped the gods of *secrecy* and *betrayal*. He was the ultimate evil infiltrator of a secret 5th column.

What can one make of all this?...

That: evil stinking jews are the originators and spreader and profiteers. *and controllers* of every filthy cunning evil ever invented by the undead. From pornography, to the gambling industry, to the stock market, to pharmaceutical drugs, to the diamond industry, to usury and greed and avarice and larceny,… to the oil industry, to the chemical industry, to the medical industry, to the scientific industry, to the mass media industry, to the fiction industry, to the entertainment industry; **to the invention and proliferation of nuclear bombs**: whenever a jew can invent and profit from a degenerate evil; they are there to sell their filth and spread it to the goyim.

Now there is an even more insidious 5th column of evil… the 5G radiation spewed from towers, designed to infiltrate and poison the bodies of every human that uses these fiendish devices from hell. Now there is the sale of vaccines to poison the goyim with, while enriching jews. Now there is the hoax of a global pandemic that is being sold and swallowed by the world in order to turn the entire world into a Marxist police state, *secretly* controlled by stinking jews. WHO ARE ALL **SECRETLY** BEING CONTROLLED BY THE UNDEAD.

It shows how even the most talented and intelligent of jews can be corrupted and used as a puppet by the undead to create evil. A Rothschild who disdained money! And *still* he was corrupted… Betraying his own clan!!

GET THIS THROUGH YOUR FUCKING HEAD;
ALL EVIL IS FOUNDED AND BASED ON SECRECY

Now… today: the American empire and the American people are being taken over and systematically destroyed and ruined by jews… as they did to the French Empire, and the Russian Empire, and the British empire. The ghoul of the undead is now clear: destroy all non jewish empires and take over all power and wealth and put jews in control *secretly;* so nobody knows they are the rulers of the world. In order to achieve that, the culture of secrecy is spreading exponentially. The Marxist Stalinist culture of censorship and brainwashing is spreading *right now* exponentially by the spreading of a fake pandemic; with all this evil being controlled by stinking jews at the top of the pyramidal shitpile called civilization. Once that is achieved: the ultimate ghoul of the undead is to poison and destroy all Life on Earth by using jews as their hosts and act out the jewish prophecy of Armageddon, where insane jews believe they will finally become 'masters' of the goyim and they will be welcomed into the halls of their jewish satanic gods as triumphant servants of their overseers who have successfully carried out the wishes of the undead…

The evil of Electrical and Microwave Technology

Electric high voltage power lines and transmitters emit and radiate electro-magnetic fields that are 600 times more powerful than the Earth's magnetic field. They disrupt the sensory organs of birds, insects and mammals. A

swan was recorded flying around an electric transmitter because its homing senses were off-track. Instead of using the Earth's magnetic field to guide its flight it was trapped inside the electro-magnetic field of the high voltage transmitter… it flew around the transmitter for weeks until it died. People phoned in…begging the Electric company to shut off the transmitter so the swan could fly away and live but they refused… because if they had shut off their transmitter and the swan flew free of the electro-magnetic field, it would have been an admission of guilt and used as evidence against all companies and corporations in legal courts; proving the harm that can be caused by electrical energy waves in the atmosphere, and how it affects every living creature on this planet.

Ants disappear from areas that have transmitters because their communication systems are on the same wavelengths as the transmitters. Farms lose not only their ants but their bees because the microwave and electro-magnetic radiation produced by modern electrical technology interferes with their homing systems and their biological systems. When the microwave and electrical pollution of the airwaves reaches a critical level of interference the bees are unable to return to their homes and wander around lost until they die. This and many other factors that originate from the undead is killing bees all over the world. All kinds of species are going extinct every day and not one whisper of this global catastrophe is ever voiced or heard.

Microwaves interfere with and damage all organic cells and organic DNA. There are 4,500 biological processes which have been scientifically found to be affected and damaged by microwave radiation that is *below the safety level* approved by the industry… a level which was approved on purpose <u>after</u> all Western industrialized govts were notified and warned of the harmful effects of microwave technology. This accounts for the new waves of cancer, birth defects, brain function, memory, severe neuropathic damage… damage to reproductive organs and fertility, damage to the eyes, fetal development problems, neural degeneracy, destruction of the immune system, in teenagers and children there is an 11% increase in mental retardation, an 82% increase in blood and immune disorders, an 85% increase in central nervous system disorders, a 35% increase in Epilepsy, there is bone damage and autistic babies who are born brain damaged for life because they were exposed to

microwave radiation while still in the womb. Numerous scientific studies on the biological effects and health hazards of microwave radiation have been covered up. There are 8,300 incriminating documents from the military explaining how microwaves cause illness. This is why pregnant women are advised never to come into contact with or come near any microwave radiation. This is why all insurance companies refuse to cover anything that is caused by micro-wave or electrical radiation is why any police stations that use tetra-wave technology for 18 months or more have a significant increase in cancer, car accidents, a marked deterioration of police behavior, and an increase in police aggression because their personnel use the system for longer than 6 minutes at a time.

(https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=nQixXRqQYco&lc=z225gd1wywb3yrjpp04t1aokghdlgqbhfuwmihlquakvbk0h00410.1511092154523170&feature=em-comments)

What does this all mean? It means that microwaves and electrical radiations are only a byproduct, an aspect of the continual evil presence of the negative energy of undead auras all around you. The undead are all around you and inside you. They poison everything. It is time to clean the Earth of these insane poisoned things. What is a sin? A sin is the Sly, cunning evil presence of undead ghouls hiding IN you, making you do things you would never do if they were not there to poison your entire Life and twist all of your Good intentions, motives, goals and understanding into the opposite of all that is naturally GOOD, CLEAN and HEALTHY. This is why all these undead things must be exterminated as brutally and as savagely as possible.

The Ravens of the Tower

The raven is considered a prophet and a bad omen, a symbol of the supernatural. Ravens have a place in the myths and legends of many ancient people and are linked to the Greek Goddess Hecate and the Norse God Odin as symbols of the underworld. The croaking of a raven is believe to represent the speech of the dead. The earliest documented reference found of ravens in the tower of London was 1895. However the myth of ravens inhabiting the Tower of London goes back to before Charles II.

The legend is that the ravens have been in the tower for centuries, possibly since Roman times. In the days of Charles II, his astronomer, John Flamsteed, complained that their chattering put him off his work, and the king ordered that they be destroyed - before being warned that dire luck would follow, for him and the tower. Instead he ordered that they should be fed and sheltered forever.

At the end of WW2 there were no ravens in the Tower of London. Big Ben had been silent during the entire war so as not to give away the location of the British govt's offices in London. During World War II, only one raven was able to survive the hardships of the bombing during the Blitz, so the Prime Minister, Sir Winston Churchill, ordered more ravens to be brought in, in order to bring the flock up to the correct size. The allegedly ancient history of captive ravens at the Tower is just a legend that was created during the Victorian era. the superstition that the Crown depends on the continued presence of the ravens was a pure invention: *but by whom and why?* Merely because no written hard evidence can be found does not invalidate the myths or stories about the fate of the ravens of the Tower of London being linked to the most rotten, corrupt evil royal dynasty of the earth. The myth holds that "If the Tower of London ravens are lost or fly away, the Crown will fall and Britain with it." Today ravens are kept in the Tower of London artificially by clipping their wings so they cannot fly away. The group of ravens at the Tower comprises at least seven individuals; six required, with a seventh in reserve. *Again… the evil number of the Jew pops up: the secret agent OO7: the extra raven held in reserve just in case the evil of the other 6 is not enough to preserve the entire rotten evil of that evil filthy former empire and its royal scum.*

Many ravens have managed to escape from this prison in spite of their wins being clipped. One was killed by a dog… the dogs name was Charles. Shades of the myth about King Charles II!... the raven that died was also named Charles: 2 Charles… the myth of Charles II wanting to kill the ravens finally succeeded: One ghoul killing the living shell of another after the raven bit the dog the dog killed the raven… which is exactly what will happen to the Royal Family of Britain as it bites the hand that feeds it. All its billions and

trillions of hidden dollars and castles and estates and pomp and power and shit filth vomit puke wealth.) One raven was dismissed from service: As Cromwell dismissed the Parliament and executed the King…

The point is: it is very easy for undead ghouls to invent from nothing certain myths… AFTER they have tailor-made these myths to FIT into their evil plans and orchestrated abominations: This gives these dead turds a false impression of infallibility and supports the fatalism of superstitious masses of ignorant dupes so they will never question the 'authority' of these stinking slime once they enter the realm of the undead. Do you understand yet? The controlled Jewish secret agent; Winston Churchill invented this myth after WW2: by placing the myth into numerous British newspapers. This myth was then instantly put into official practice by clipping the wings of the ravens so they couldn't fly away: The ravens who most definitely do not like the Tower of London and would have flown away long ago if their wings hadn't been clipped are merely used as living shells of evil hate by the undead.

Whether the myth of the ravens of the Tower of London is actually true or a complete invented hoax, a swindle, a propaganda stunt **is irrelevant**. The point is: the story and the ravens are embodiments of the existence of EVIL . They prove EVIL exists at the very top of British power and at the roots of British history. For anyone to invent such a cunning pack of lies is in itself evidence of a diabolical Satanic evil presence. For the myth to be actually true is in itself evidence of a diabolical Satanic evil presence. Do you fucking understand?

This is what the undead specialize in: muddying fact and fiction so that nobody can unravel the entire mess, expose the true culprits and kill them DEAD. The answer to this is simple: ALL OF THEM WILL BE KILLED DEAD: Every single one of them: by ME Indrek Pringi.

Ravens are creatures of pure evil. Whatever undead inhabit them SHOULD be killed DEAD. RICH FAMOUS DYNASTIES are also pure evil: ALL OF THEM WILL BE KILLED DEAD. This is only the BEGINNING, the BEGINNING of cleansing the entire EARTH from EVIL: and It WILL be DONE. It MUST be DONE.

The Massed Push of Undead Presence

What is pushed and shoved and forced down the throats of every human baby-child-teenager-adult from birth till the day they die?

The idea that happiness is we should strive for, that there should be no unhappiness, that feeling no pain is bliss, that unawareness is bliss, that ignorance is bliss, that stupidity is bliss, that insensibility is bliss, that insularity is bliss, that non-violence is bliss, that obedience is bliss, that apathy is bliss, that detachment is bliss, that innocence is bliss: that the innocence of an unaware child that has not developed its understanding of the world yet is bliss, that never growing up is bliss, that immaturity is bliss, that conformity is bliss, that there is safety in numbers, that there is safety in anonymity, that you should be like everybody else… that self-gratification is bliss, that selfishness is bliss, that addiction is bliss, that irresponsibility is bliss, that wisdom is not bliss, that maturity makes you unhappy. Every example of 'happiness' shoved down the throats of people *on a subconscious, unspoken level* are merely slave-mentality control mechanisms the undead use to keep humans from developing their perception and awareness so they will never become powerful enough to kill and destroy these dead things once they pass into the realm of rotting, dying, decomposing ghouls. Every cultural myth, example, icon, of civilization is a corrupt, poisoned illogical cesspool of unreality. Once you eject and reject all of these myth and assumptions: you will not tolerate any of this shit in your life and be free of civilized evil.

WW1

As to how deeply the old dying Emperor hated Franz Ferdinand: could be told by how the emperor coldly forbade the burial of the slain archducal couple in the Habsburg vault in Vienna's Church of the Capuchins.

Wild rumors about the assassination were spreading through Vienna. Some thought the attacks were some kind of inside job, cooked up by German or Austrian intelligence; others fingered the Freemasons, while yet other sons of the deceased Crown Prince Rudolf, who might have wished to avenge their father's 1889 suicide based on the idea that Franz Ferdinand, Rudolf's

successor as heir to the throne, had murdered him. Some even suspected Stefan Tisza, the Hungarian minister-president, who may have seen Franz Ferdinand as a threat to Hungary's privileged position in the dual monarchy (the archduke had disliked Tisza intensely, and the feeling was mutual)

In 1909; the Russian pan-Slavist minister to Belgrade, Nikolai Hartwig, had all but single-handedly organized the Balkan League (Serbia, Bulgaria, Greece, and Montenegro), which declared war on the Ottoman Empire in October 1912, launching the First Balkan War.

After the shots were fired at them Sophie, sensing something was amiss, thought only of her husband, asking him, "In God's name, what has happened to you?" Franz Ferdinand, likewise, although knowing he had been hit, could think only of Sophie. "Sopherl, Sopherl," he managed to say even as blood dripped from his mouth, "don't die on me. Live for our children." Asked by Count Harrach whether he was badly injured, the archduke replied, with all the reserve expected of a Habsburg, "It is nothing." As both he and his wife slowly expired, Ferdinand repeated again and again, each time more softly than the last: "It is nothing."

This exposes and shows how the undead instantly took control over this dying enraged bull of a man and turned him from a loving husband into a pale wraith that no longer considered the importance of anything alive: not his dead wife, his dead baby in her womb, his parentless abandoned children, his lost career and lost plans for the future of Austria; all were nothing… transforming him instantly into a non-threat to their evil existence by implanting into his dying brain this one over-arching falsified, artificial, programmed message and perception that nothing is important: that his Life and his death was not important> That being assassinated by this fool of a brainwashed boy was not important. How these dead things poison the dead soul of a dying human IN ORDER TO MAKE SURE THAT THEY ARE NOT A THREAT TO THEIR STINKING EXISTENCE is the reason why they spend all of their time poisoning every living creature and human on this Earth.

You can see this drift into INSANITY and DELUSION and the love of MEANINGLESSNESS in the last writings of Mark Twain. Clemens was one of the most insightful and observant and aware humans ever to have been born, and he railed against the stupidity of the corrupted species of Man, enraged by how evil and stupid they all were without understanding why they are all like this: including YOU the reader of this book. In order to make him harmless: the undead led him into his last supposed 'insight' about what Life actually is and what the Universe is actually composed of. His last piece of fiction about the Middle Ages of Europe comes to the astounding totally out-of-the-blue suggestion that nothing exists: all the world and the Universe itself is an illusion… That HE Mark Twain… Samuel Clemens is the only intelligent THOUGHT that exists in the entire Universe and that nothing else exists except HIM… as an intangible, ethereal 'thought'… and that this 'intelligence'… this isolated, lonely THOUGHT… drifting through the 'nothingness' of the 'Universe' which is actually made up of NOTHING, an absolute vacuum this 'thought' has a need to 'entertain itself' and so 'invents' worlds and planets and people and pretends that it is not all alone, so this THOUGHT, pretending that there is something called galaxies and planets and suns and living creatures on Earth can temporarily forget that there is NOTHING ELSE IN THE ENTIRE UNIVERSE EXCEPT ITSELF!

This was the megalomania that Clemens was lulled into just before he died so he would be HARMLESS to the insane rotting ghouls that manipulated him into this fantasy… And this was the exact same ploy, the same tactic used to render the dying Ferdinand harmless to them.

HOW did the undead manage to do this? By using Ferdinand's EGO: his contempt for all Mankind: the same contempt, scorn and disgust that Clemens had for all of Humanity. Seeing himself as the only person in the world who is wise enough to know what is RIGHT and KNOW what is true: Then the existence of billions of insane imbeciles who are NOT wise and NOT good and are EVIL and CORRUPT becomes PLAUSABLE… UNDERSTANDABLE, EXPLAINABLE… so Clemens and Franz Ferdinand need not look any farther for any other explanation of reality and the realm of death which they suddenly find themselves in.

And strange coincidence. The story Clemens has of 'The Mysterious Stranger'… is set in Austria… in the most bucolic, healthy simple time when there was very little evil, before European civilization and the dead could filthy and destroy that early budding of a simple pastoral Life.

HOW did the undead brainwash this bull of a dying man with the will of a powerful bull almost instantly into passive acceptance of his death and sudden complete indifference to his dead wife and baby beside him?
BY MILLIONS OF INSANE GHOULS AROUND HIM… IN THE REALM OF THE DEAD… having the EXACT SAME FANTASY AUSTRIAN DREAM, and DROWNING OUT HIS INDIVIDUAL SOUL by OVERLAPPING THEMSELVES OVER HIS DYING AURA, until it automatically CONFORMS to this 'perception-dream-fantasy'.

This is ONE… only ONE tactic the undead use to turn millions of dying souls into harmless deluded ghosts. Program them with the SAME FANTASY by outnumbering each dying soul by a million-to-one, and have these millions of dead spirits co-exist in the same 3-dimensional space that one dying soul exists in: so its entire perception changes instantly: into the mass-shared fantasy.

What is this standard delusion that the dead used to lull the dead ghouls of Samuel Clemens and the archduke Ferdinand and countless others? The oldest scam in the realm of the undead: Once you pass over you are told that you are a GOD>>> You are omnipotent and all-wise: You were sent to the mortal realm of the physical: for ---- reasons and now you're back in your former allotted place as supreme ruler and wise lord of all the angels and wraiths and goblins and devils in a Realm far greater and more important than the world of the Living: What importance is the physical realm you just lost and left? Less then nothing: down there you were an ordinary mortal: up here you're GOD incarnate You are immortal: you can't die: you can't be killed.>>> You're the wisest most supreme power in the Universe. How flattering: *"Gosh…. Gee…. I didn't know all th- aw Thanks!"* >>> Being patted on the back and fed lies: While they carefully take you apart and reduce your undead spirit into pieces, or kill you outright when you're not looking. It was the same scam they used on Jesus after he died to kill him

dead and it has been used a millions times since then whenever any wraith of a once living human of superior intelligence arrives that poses them any true threat to their existence *and has an ego*, and it has been swallowed and believed in by every victim they used it on.

What the dead fear and cannot control or twist is the center of my observer awareness and its integration with the rest of my entire being-Life Energy.
A trillion dead ghouls can try to 'drown' me out when I pass into the realm of dead dying rotting turds: and they will not be able to stop me from killing each one of them DEAD: PERSONALLY.

Now back to Ferdinand and his doomed trip… Of the Black Hand: New members would be led into "a darkened room, lit only by wax candles," where they would swear an oath "by the blood of my ancestors . . . that I will from this moment till my death . . . be ready to make any sacrifice for Serbia."

The trip had begun with a series of ill omens. The luxurious rail car Ferdinand usually traveled in, built to order for him by the Ringhoffer firm in Prague, had sprung an axle loose en route from the Czech-Austrian resort town Chlumetz bei Wittengau (where Ferdinand and Sophie had left their children, until their expected return on Tuesday). The archduke had then been deposited in an ordinary first-class wagon as far as Vienna, where he was to be transferred to a backup royal rail car for the long journey to Trieste—only for its electric lights to fail while he was still in the station. As there was not enough time to repair the wiring without disturbing the trip's itinerary, the archduke and his staff continued all the way to the Adriatic coast in a wagon lit by candlelight. It was, Ferdinand remarked, like traveling "in a tomb."[4]

The worst omen of all, however, was the choice of date for the final royal progress in Sarajevo. For Ferdinand and Sophie, 28 June brought a painful reminder of the exclusion of their children from the Habsburg succession. For Serbs, this date brought the even more painful reminder of their terrible defeat at Kosovo Polje in 1389, when the Turks had wiped out independent Serbia. For Serbs, however, 28 June was not only a day of mourning. Because a Serbian knight, Miloš Obilić, had slain Ottoman sultan Murad I on the battlefield, the anniversary had been turned into a celebration of national

resistance, a feast day in honor of the Slavic deity of war and fertility: St. Vitus's Day, or Vidov Dan. Even as Archduke Ferdinand, heir to the throne, would be (reluctantly) consecrating Habsburg rule over Serbs with an official visit to Sarajevo, Serbs at Kosovo would be feasting to honor the patriot who had slain their Turkish conqueror on this day 525 years before. Considering the recent history of Serbian regicidal terrorism—in 1903 a clique of hypernationalist military officers led by the future head of Serbian army intelligence, Dragutin Dimitrijevitch ("Apis"), had murdered Serbia's own king and queen* to protest their insufficient devotion to the Serbian cause—staging a royal progress in Sarajevo on Vidov Dan was provocative, if not downright foolhardy.

Ferdinand's visit was eminently political, which is why he was so keen to get it over with. Ferdinand had fervently opposed the annexation of Bosnia-Herzegovina by the dual monarchy in 1908 as a needless provocation of the South Slavs, especially the Orthodox Serbs, who comprised more than 40 percent of the 1.9 million residents of Bosnia-Herzegovina in 1914 (as against Muslims at 30 percent, Roman Catholic Croats at 20 percent, and a smattering of Jews, Protestants, and gypsies). It was not that the archduke cared for Serbs, whom he regarded as a "pack of thieves and murderers and scoundrels."[3] He did, however, care to maintain Austria's precarious relations with Serbophile Russia, and he therefore viewed the whole Bosnian business with distaste.

The annexation, as Ferdinand knew, had wounded Russian pride deeply, not least because Austria's then foreign minister, Baron Alois Lexa von Aehrenthal, had famously tricked his Russian counterpart, Alexander Izvolsky, into supporting it in a cynical quid pro quo, in exchange for Austrian endorsement of Russian naval access to the Ottoman Straits, before reneging on his phony promise. Izvolsky had then reneged in turn, only for his hand to be forced by an implied German threat to go to war with Russia in March 1909. Aehrenthal's humiliation of Izvolsky in this First Bosnian Crisis was severe enough that the latter was forced to resign (only to remerge in Paris as Russian ambassador to France, from which post he plotted his revenge). Austria's annexation of Bosnia-Herzegovina in the teeth of Serbian hatred and Russian resentment was a ticking diplomatic time bomb that could go off at

any time. The archduke could only hope that it would not detonate during his visit.

In 1910, Franz Josef I had made a royal progress in Bosnia-Herzegovina to win over the loyalty of his reluctant new subjects. This was a continuation of his intelligent policy of pacifying these mongrelized people who for the first time in centuries were experiencing the heady perfume of being winners instead of losers.

That final day of the visit, 28 June, was an anniversary of painful significance for the archducal couple. On this date in 1900, the heir to the Austrian throne had been forced by his uncle, Emperor Franz Josef I, to sign an Oath of Renunciation, stipulating that any children issuing from his morganatic marriage to Sophie be excluded from the imperial succession. Nor was Sophie allowed to forget it. Although she was created Duchess of Hohenberg, Ferdinand's wife was subjected to endless humiliations at imperial banquets, where she was forced to enter each room last, after much younger, unmarried archduchesses, "alone and without escort," being then seated at the foot of the table, nowhere near her husband. Even at the Saturday dinner banquet in Ilidža, far from the court in Vienna, Sophie had been forced to sit between two archbishops and to endure her husband's painfully "wifeless toast" (Franz Ferdinand was not allowed to mention her in public on official occasions).

The Kaiser, something of a social misfit himself despite his august lineage, had always had a soft spot in his heart for this earnest, loving couple cast out by the Habsburgs. To get around the problem of court rank during official banquets at Potsdam, the Kaiser had come up with the clever solution of seating everyone at smaller tables of four, so that he and his wife, Auguste, could sit alone with Ferdinand and Sophie, without any archduchesses complaining that they should have been placed ahead of her. The Kaiser had always made a point of calling on Sophie when visiting Vienna and of addressing her by her proper rank. The Duchess of Hohenberg could have asked for no greater respect from a sovereign, nor her husband for a better friend and supporter.

The dead seek and labour to invent FALSE OMENS. The dead seek to create such an evil negative presence of doom that when one of their one plans and

plots finally actually works it seems to be predestined: it is not predestined. What is not understood is that millions of their other plots FAIL.

Proof that humans are controlled by these dead shit turd poison things can be seen in the reactions to Ferdinand's assassination. Suddenly! All over Europe and the Mideast and Russia: Ambassadors and diplomats, kings and emperor's began changing their minds and changing their words at the last second, wiping out incriminating records and documents… with only one common motive: To put their best foot forward as far as 'posterity' was concerned about just exactly who was responsible for causing this disaster to happen to Europe and the whole Earth. All of the participants began acting as if they already knew that WW1 would begin and it would be the most horrible catastrophe ever inflicted by the dead upon the living. This kind of prescience: which was evidenced by nearly all of the cast of characters involved before anything actually happened is proof the dead knew what they were doing and trying as always to muddy the waters of their stinking filthy evil as much as possible and try to whitewash themselves of all guilt in the process. The constant second-guessing, changing of minds, mistakes, missed cues, misunderstandings, conveniently crucial blunders… all the dominos falling to give the most unlikely, least logical, least possible, most negative evil… proves the existence of these invisible wraiths that need to be AND WILL BE killed exterminated, destroyed, torn to pieces, KILLED KILLED KILLED DEAD DEAD DEAD.

The more the true DETAILS of the complicated series of cause and effect dominos is unearthed and exposed: the more evident is the SUBTLETY of how these dead things can and do influence, manipulate and control the outcome of world events.

The incredible German ambassador's divulging the German secret plan to invade France through Belgium!

The CONSISTANT STUPIDITY, BLINDNESS, FOOLHARDINESS and BLUNDERS OF THE GERMANS!

The sly cunning secrecy of the secret Russian-French alliance conspiracy against Germany

The British Prime Minister Grey, The German Prime Minister Bethmann Hollweg, The Austrian foreign minister Berchtold, The French Ambassador to Russia and his blood feud against Germany, the secret flood private letters and wires and telegrams criss-crossing each other, the mis-timing, the missed cues, the personalities, their faults and weaknesses easily exploited so adroitly none of them were aware they were being controlled as puppets on a string, the assassination of the French peace advocate, the grinding down of the Hungarian prime Minister's power of vetoing the declaration of war.

The rational sane reasons nobody actually wanted a full blown world war. *The designs each major player had on the other powers, the secret agenda's secret alliances.*

What is absolutely necessary to understand the history of the lead-up to WW1 is the fact that <u>all</u> of these letters, wires, alliances, ententes, agreements, conspiracies, plots, plans, etc, etc. were ALL TOP SECRET! The masses had absolutely no knowledge of them. The public had absolutely NO knowledge of what was going on behind the closed doors of this fucking elitist palace-politics of upper class asses in their crucial positions of power and influence. Only in hindsight and only by research and retrospect and time has the truth of how and why the causes of WW2 been slowly, painstakingly unearthed and exposed…

The 4 days the French Prime Minister spent behind closed doors with the Russian Tsar! And the fact that the French PM was IN Moscow visiting the Tsar when the assassination happened! This in itself hides the HUGE conspiracy against Germany. The huge gaps in official records and documents exactly at this crucial moment. Everyone in Europe was expecting a 3rd Balkan war. Nobody was expecting a world war and nobody wanted it.

The causes behind WW1, the reasons behind WW1 is carried out in a double-dance of secret diplomacy and communiqués… and official govt policies, closed door decisions, meetings: many of them conflicting, contradictory, irrational and inexplicable. *Because of the constant interference into the lives of the living by the undead*.

Mcmeekin like all dolts called ‘historians’ never tells the whole story: He, like all others, compartmentalizes history and because of this is blind to the larger truths. He does not include Britain and he doesn’t cover the larger context of historical background leading up ton this plan carried out by undead shit turds. He doesn’t cover the cultural, economic, religious, industrial social aspects of it. He concentrates on the small clique of palace politics, the insiders: the movers and power junkies and control freaks of Europe and the Russian Tsarist govt. He doesn’t cover the German-Turkish connections at all, or the discovery of oil in the Mideast, or the plots of international Jewry or Rothschild.

The railroad station in Constantinople called Haydarpasha was designed to be a flagship station of the beloved Berlin to Baghdad railway of Kaiser Wilhelm II. Here the German Emperor’s *Weltpolitik* first took concrete form, seeking to unite East and West, Asia and Europe, and put imperial Germany firmly on the path to world power. Let the Americans have the plains, the Russians Siberia, the French and Belgians and British various malaria-ridden lands in Africa. Germany would build her own economic empire in the very cradle of Western civilization.

In a London apartment vacated by a German family After the outbreak of war in 1914, the new English tenant came across a German geographical globe with a system of projected and completed railways clearly marked from Berlin to Madras via Constantinople, southern Persia, Baluchistan, and Bombay across the world stage as a true modern Alexander, taking in Anatolia, Mesopotamia and Persia and toppling the British Raj. German steel rails would conquer this vast expanse, fording deserts, mountains and swamps to introduce European technology to Asia, while bringing the silks, spices, minerals and raw materials of the Orient to the markets of the West. Whereas Hitler was willing to concede the British their global, sea-based empire in exchange for recognition of his own domination of the Eurasian landmass, Wilhelm wanted the British Empire too, including its crown jewels of Egypt and India.

Although there were fits and starts along the way, the romance between Kaiser and Sultan was in full flower by the first decade of the twentieth century. Spurred on by a sense of shared threat of Entente encirclement, a

team of German engineers and Turkish workmen broke ground at Haydarpasha in May 1906. The signing of the long-feared Anglo-Russian Convention in August 1907 only heightened the sense of urgency, and the great neo-classical masterpiece on the Asian shore was completed ahead of schedule in summer 1908, shortly after the signing of the third and final Baghdad railway convention between Kaiser and Sultan.

The Entente between the Sultan of the Turkish Empire and the Kaiser of Germany was the main reason why Russia saw the new Germany as a threat to its existence. Russia had been greedily eyeing the Dardanelles and Constantinople for centuries. It had been blocked by the British and the French in the Crimean war from conquering the rotting Turkish empire. But since then things had changed and both France and Britain didn't give a farthing about the Turkish Empire: So Russia began again plotting and planning its southward expansion to increase its overbloated territorial Empire which it really had no control over.

Then the Kaiser kicked Bismarck out of office and out of power and it was a new ball game. Then the first diplomatic thing the new Kaiser did was to cement a relationship between himself and the Sultan of the Turkish Empire Abdul Hamid. Now here was the Kaiser making an unprecedented state visit to the Sultan, confirming the Russians' worst fears about German intentions in the Near East… even that would not have been enough to trigger a world war… but then oil was discovered in the Mideast and suddenly everything changed for the worse. Suddenly every evil empire wanted this black filthy thing… to grease and fuel its filthy new insane machines of death and destruction.

The Kaiser befriended not only the soon-to-be-notorious 'Bloody Sultan' on this inaugural visit to the Ottoman capital, but also Theodor Herzl, the Viennese journalist usually considered the father of Zionism. Converted by Herzl, with astonishing swiftness, to the Zionist cause, the Kaiser promptly lobbied Sultan Abdul Hamid on Herzl's behalf. It does not seem to have occurred to young Wilhelm that the Sultan's Muslim subjects may not have viewed the prospect of further Jewish settlement in Palestine favourably, or that the Sultan-Caliph of Sunni Islam might have resented this officious

intervention in Ottoman religious affairs. Nor does the Kaiser seem to have given much thought to how exactly this meddling served the German national interest.

The Kaiser was keen on breaking the Iron Chancellor's hold on foreign policy. Within weeks of Bismarck's fall, the Reinsurance Treaty with Russia was allowed to lapse, despite open Russian overtures in Berlin in favor of renewal. A natural alliance between the two reactionary powers had been replaced, perhaps quite needlessly, by an antagonism which would dominate two world wars. Not only did the lapse open the door for France's courting of a defensive alliance with Russia (concluded in 1894), it also put the Tsar's diplomats on notice that the Germans would no longer acquiesce in Russian designs on the Straits. Had the Kaiser made an effort to renew Bismarck's Reinsurance Treaty, it is possible the Russian government would have ignored the Kaiser's flirtations with the Ottoman Sultan, and refrained from rushing headlong into French arms for fear of an out-of-control Germany. Instead, Wilhelm's state visit to Constantinople, followed by the expiration of the Reinsurance Treaty, confirmed the Russians' worst fears about German intentions at the Porte, with momentous consequences for the European strategic balance…. *Nine years passed before Wilhelm bothered to visit his friend Abdul Hamid again!!*

In Constantinople, Wilhelm presented to the Ottoman people 'a huge and ornate fountain', which still stands in the Hippodrome (known today as the Alman Çeşmesi, or German Fountain). To the Sultan, he wished to have sent a Prussian rifle of the latest design, on which the Ottoman coat of arms was specially mounted. To the Kaiser's chagrin, however, Abdul Hamid declined, at first, to receive his gift, apparently because a rumor had reached his ears that Armenian terrorists were conspiring to kill him with a bomb smuggled into his palace. At last Wilhelm himself brought the Sultan his gift weapon in person, in a trunk carefully protected by a 'wrought iron fire screen', which Abdul Hamid inspected 'with an unmistakable air of elevated mistrust'. To appease his suspicions, the Kaiser bowed before the Sultan with great ceremony and slowly opened the 'ominous casket' with his own hands. Finally reassured that no bombs were inside, Abdul Hamid fondly examined the Kaiser's gun.

Was Wilhelm really just making the rounds and seeing the sights. Was the Kaiser seeking to shore up the Sultan's rule and frustrate Russian, British and French designs on his domains? Or was Wilhelm himself staking a claim to the Ottoman inheritance?

The Kaiser's exuberant behaviour did little to quell these speculations. In Constantinople, Wilhelm presented to the Ottoman people 'a huge and ornate fountain', which still stands in the Hippodrome (known today as the Alman Çeşmesi, or German Fountain). To the Sultan, he wished to have sent a Prussian rifle of the latest design, on which the Ottoman coat of arms was specially mounted. To the Kaiser's chagrin, however, Abdul Hamid declined, at first, to receive his gift, apparently because a rumour had reached his ears that Armenian terrorists were conspiring to kill him with a bomb smuggled into his palace. At last Wilhelm himself brought the Sultan his gift weapon in person, in a trunk carefully protected by a 'wrought iron fire screen', which Abdul Hamid inspected 'with an unmistakable air of elevated mistrust'. To appease his suspicions, the Kaiser bowed before the Sultan with great ceremony and slowly opened the 'ominous casket' with his own hands. Finally reassured that no bombs were inside, Abdul Hamid fondly examined the Kaiser's gun. For the rest of the evening, amity and good cheer prevailed.[10]

The opening of this ominous casket was an omen signalling the oncoming evil of war and death that would engulf both the Germanic and Muslim cultures.

The curious incident in Constantinople was hardly an encouraging omen for the Kaiser's trip. If the paranoid Abdul Hamid did not trust Wilhelm in his own home, he could hardly have been reassured when the Kaiser rode triumphantly into Jerusalem on 29 October 1898 through a specially cut breach in the city walls, in a Prussian field marshal's uniform and 'mounted on a black charger', as if he were conquering the Sultan's city, rather than visiting it as his guest.[11] The ostensible purpose of the visit to Jerusalem was to help dedicate the new Church of the Redeemer, constructed by German Protestants. But Wilhelm also made a point of pleasing German Catholics, by taking into his protection the Dormitio beatae virginis, or presumed site of the Assumption of the Virgin Mary. So overwhelmed was Wilhelm when he visited the site that he immediately 'placed himself, his army, and his Empire

in the service of the Mother of Christ'.[12] The Kaiser then telegraphed Pope Leo XIII, to make official his protection of Catholics in the Holy Land. Not that Wilhelm was playing favourites: to please northern German Protestants he next offered his sovereign protection to a German evangelical Weihnachtskirche in Bethlehem. Piling intrigue upon intrigue, Wilhelm received Theodor Herzl again on 2 November in Jerusalem. Herzl wanted the Kaiser to charter a company to promote German Jewish colonization of Ottoman Palestine, and of course to win the Sultan's backing for the project. The first international Zionist Congress, slated to convene later that month in Basel, would benefit enormously from an endorsement from Kaiser Wilhelm, because of his presumed influence on the Sultan. As always, the Kaiser was swayed quite easily by Herzl's arguments, assuring him solemnly that 'Your movement . . . is based on a sound, healthy idea. There is room here for everyone. My personal observations convince me that the land is arable. Only provide water and trees.' What!? Restore the Promised Land of destroyed Judea back to a land of milk and honey? This must not be allowed to happen! The Kaiser and the German people were coming up with too many good ideas and actually putting them into practice. The burgeoning friendship between the Turkish Empire and the German Empire must be nipped in the bud!

In the end, Wilhelm was warned by the Ottoman Foreign Minister Ahmed Tevfik (who was accompanying the tour) that Abdul Hamid was not friendly to Zionism, and quietly dropped the idea.[13] But the Kaiser's public embrace of Zionism, in the holiest city of Christianity, then under Muslim rule, was dizzying enough whether sincere or not. How could he ever top this?

As it turned out, quite easily. Following a brief stopover in Beirut, the Kaiser made another ceremonial entrance, this time into Damascus. Wilhelm was intoxicated by the first truly Arab town he had ever visited, 'with its characteristic concealed courtyards and their splashing fountains, its fascinating bazaars, and the whole charm of the Saracenic architecture and the Arabs' mode of life'. Wherever Wilhelm went, recalled his State Secretary Bernhard von Bülow, 'the populace welcomed him with a peculiar cry of greeting, a long drawn-out, repeated guttural bellow of *"Lululu, Lululu, Lululu",* and the monotonous noise intoxicated him as though it had been

hashish'.[14] It was the sound of Love that children make when beholding a powerful positive male role model.

Entranced, Wilhelm laid a wreath on the tomb of the great Muslim warrior Saladin and 'hung a lamp of solid silver before ordering that a mausoleum of the finest marble be built around it at his expense'. Moved by the Kaiser's honouring of a great hero of Islam, the city's leading cleric, Sheikh Abdullah Effendi, organized a banquet in Wilhelm's honour on 8 November 1898. Here, in one of the most notorious in a career marked by many notorious speeches, the Kaiser paid gushing tribute to the medieval hero of Islam as 'one of the most chivalrous rulers of all times, the great Sultan Saladin . . . a knight without fear or fault'. Making the obvious leap from Saladin to the current Sultan, Wilhelm next saluted the great Abdul Hamid. 'May the Sultan,' Wilhelm declaimed with dramatic flourish, 'and his 300 million Muslim subjects scattered across the earth, who venerate him as their Caliph, be assured that the German Kaiser will be their friend for all time.'[15]

Had Kaiser Wilhelm gone around the bend? It was one thing to offer protection to Christians in the Holy Land - although even this sort of manoeuvre could have serious consequences, as Napoleon III had discovered when his courting of Levantine Christians in 1852 had lit the spark which led to the Crimean War.* But here was a powerful Christian sovereign declaring a proprietary interest in nearly all the subjects of the Ottoman Middle East - no less than three Christian denominations, the Jews of Palestine and all of the Muslims to boot. This was not all. By offering his protection, via the Sultan, to '300 million Muslims' around the world, Wilhelm was meddling in the affairs of other powers with Muslim subjects - not least French North Africa, Russian Central Asia and the British Empire, which alone contained some 100 million Muslims spread out over British India, Egypt and the Gulf States. Then, too, there was Persia and southern Mesopotamia, where Shia Muslims had never accepted the Ottoman Sultan as their Caliph. No wonder the Kaiser's State Secretary for Foreign Affairs, Bernhard von Bülow, tried desperately to edit the text of Wilhelm's speech before it was released to the press, for fear of 'arousing suspicion in . . . Paris, London and St Petersburg'. But it was too late: the German Ambassador in Constantinople, Baron

Marschall, had already given the text to the Wolff news agency, ‘on a direct order from His Majesty’.[16]

Tossing discretion aside, Kaiser Wilhelm now revealed to the Tsar the underlying motivation for his Muslim charm offensive: he had fallen in love with Islam. Wilhelm decried the ostentation of the Christian churches of the Holy Land, which contrasted unfavourably with the simple adornments of the mosques. ‘Fetish adoration,’ the Kaiser wrote to Nicholas II from Jerusalem, ‘has created a supreme contempt for the Christians with the Moslems’, and Wilhelm was inclined to agree with them. All but proclaiming his conversion, the Kaiser now confessed to the Tsar that ‘My personal feeling in leaving the holy city was that I felt profoundly ashamed before the Moslems and that if I had come there without any Religion at all I certainly would have turned Mahommetan!’[18]

Thus was born Hajji Wilhelm, the mythical Muslim Emperor of Germany, who would cut such a grandiose, yet confusing figure on the world stage in the decades to come. Following the visit to Damascus, rumors of the Kaiser’s conversion to Islam spread widely throughout the bazaars of the Middle East, helped along by the discovery of ‘passages in the Koran’ which ‘showed that the Kaiser had been ordained by God to free Muslims from infidel rule’.[19] It helped that Germany, unlike Britain and France, was still relatively little known in Ottoman lands: her image was a tabula rasa onto which German propagandists could write whatever they wished. The Kaiser had now given them the script. Germany, led by Hajji Wilhelm, would be the Western protector of Islam, saving this noble faith from the depredations of European imperialism. Since contradictions have never bothered visionaries: Wilhem’s contradictions never bothered him: they bothered everybody else but him because he was seeing far ahead into a peaceful world where co-existence between East and West would diffuse all the Imperial depredations of the European powers and bring about a global friendship and prosperity between all nations and all peoples.

Mcmeek does not even mention the actual reason for the Baghdad to Berlin railroad: OIL. If he had, his book would have been banned and blacklisted and his entire career as a fucking politically correct historian would have gone

up in smoke and he would have been forced to find other means of gainful employment.

The actual reason WW1 was organized was the huge threat to every other Empire in the world. If Germany and the Ottomans had established an economic AND military alliance: then Germany would have ruled the entire fucking WORLD, and every other fucking design and plot and secret conspiracy all the other "empires" had on the Turkish empire and the entire "balance" of power would have been exploded into smithereens NON-VIOLENTLY WITHOUT ANY WAR.

When war came to Europe in 1914, the international Zionist Executive was based in Berlin at 8 Sachsische Strasse, and two of its six members were Germans. While Kaiser Wilhelm had cooled considerably in his support for Zionism since his ill-fated dalliance in 1898, most German Zionists remained strong supporters of the Hohenzollern throne, especially after Germany joined battle with Tsarist Russia, universally regarded as the greatest enemy of world Jewry. German Zionists now pledged, in the mission statement of the Committee for the Liberation of Russian Jewry, 'to support those powers lined up against Russia on the field of battle in both word and deed'.[12]

There were many Zionist Jewish groups before WW1. The upwardly mobile Polish Jews and Russian Jews and émigrés. There were many revolutionary groups that were Jewish. There were many criminals and thugs and Jewish scum looking for anything they could do to spew their genocidal hate. They wanted the entire world of goyim to rise up and start slaughtering each other. They wanted CLASS wars, ETHNIC wars, RELIGIOUS wars and they pushed and sold their creeds and filth and hate and conflict and dogmas and inveigled themselves into every power group they could find, looking for any advantage they could swindle, steal, cheat lie or kill for or murder or hate for.

The whole world was caught up in the new promise of self autonomy: freedom, democracy, peaceful governance, honest governments led by the shining example of British Empire and German Empire; not yet completely Jewified. Protestant Christianity and Catholic Christianity co-existing, new industrialized overpopulation of hundreds of millions of humanity existing in a new machine world: half-immersed in the death machine about to overtake

it: addicted and sugar-coated EVIL sold to humans by the sick diseased prophets of profit. The old ancient cultures of evil mixing with the new cultures of evil; Prophets and Profits, with the seven sisters of Evil; the 7 Jewish hags stirring the cauldron of death for all, *including* all living Jews.

Mass movements of a new Humanity, mass uprisings, mass protests, masses of people fighting for a piece of the industrial pie and power and self-rule. The sugar coated lure of human rights, privileges for the poor, a nanny state taking care of its citizens: state sponsored everything, nation sponsored imperialism,… with the most evil, sick diseased controlled human shells manipulated by the undead always in control at the very top of this EVIL shitpile called industrialized civilization.

Oppenheimer had a quick learning curve. A former Jew: he learned that the new evil on this earth was his own ethnic race and proposed the complete extermination of all Jews. Nobody listened to him. His life in the Mideast and in Europe; his exposure to all the ethnic races of that region and in Europe taught him the real horror of these inhuman things called Jews. Why did he want to kill all Jews when he had been born one himself? Because he had been GERMANIZED. He had discovered that there is GOOD in the human soul: not hate and ethnic cleansing. Germans had taught him that.

The germ of Human Goodness came out of Germany and spread like wildfire all over the world. The germ of human decency came out of Britain and it was wiped out by the international Jews of the world and Britain and especially Baron Rothschild.

The stinking cunning Jews set brother against brother, Muslim against Christian, poor against rich, the bourgeois against the upper and lower classes. The undead twisted human souls so Anglo-Saxon Protestants killed and destroyed each other into extinction and destroyed the Goodness they had developed over centuries of the struggle against insane evil forces and all the kindness of Christian Humanity was destroyed in two World Wars and in the aftermath of these horrors. More machines of mass death and mass distraction weapons of mass distraction and mass destruction, more billions of insane programmed naked civilized apes.

Tsarist Russia understood the evil of these people: nobody listened to them either. Jews twisted their own history and sold their lies as fast as they could to brainwash the entire world into allowing them infiltrate into human societies and nations that had no idea what these possessed monkeys actually are: agents of the undead: the most evil undead filth of them all. The more you study the covered up forgotten past and discover the true facts: the more the repeated patterns and motives of evil destroying all GOOD become obvious.

UPDATE

As of October 2014: the accelerated agenda by the dead to destroy all Life on Earth has now reached its last phase. The tactic the undead are using to destroy all Life on Earth is to distract humans AWAY from all the biological extinction of all species and eco-Systems going on all over the Earth: by inventing dozens and dozens of lesser crises; in order to distract people *away* from the actual ongoing destruction of all Life on Earth. The actual crises that is now in full swing, which will eventually kill all Life on Earth, is the ONGOING nuclear power plant disaster of FUKUSHIMA'S SIX NUCLEAR REACTORS and their fuel rods sinking into the earth: and poisoning the entire pacific Ocean with radioactive isotopes:

NOW the final end-game of the undead has been revealed. NOW I: Indrek Pringi; have exposed the final end ghoul of the undead: the end tactic which the dead believe will be evil and poisonous enough to kill all living organisms on Earth. While you 7,000,000,000 human fools babble and argue and worry about your little selfish personal concerns and selfish self-interests: the water of the entire EARTH is becoming RADIOACTIVE POISON: due to the hundreds of thousands of tons of radioactive water flowing into the Pacific Ocean *every day for the last 3 years*, and the radioactive isotopes released into the atmosphere, and the ONGOING poisoning of all air, earth and water by the FUKUSHIMA DAIICHI 6 nuclear power plants collapsing and finally inevitably exploding in a NUCLEAR EXPLOSION which will be hundreds of times more lethal than Hiroshima if not thousands of times more deadly. If The **ongoing** FUKUSHIMA DAIICHI nuclear meltdown and explosions does not destroy all Life on Earth: The dead will just re-conspire to orchestrate other nuclear power plants to malfunction or be destroyed by 'natural

disasters' until the entire Earth is so radioactive that no living DNA will be able to reproduce. The dead use 'natural disasters' like typhoons or Tsunami's or earthquakes to hide their involvement in the INTENTIONAL global killing of all LIFE so the guilt and responsibility of what these evil demons did and do will never be found out and laid at their door.

The final phase of their agenda and their tactic is now clear: wipe out ALL INTEREST and ALL FOCUS on ANY AND ALL RADIOACTIVE DANGER caused by Fukushima or any other nuclear reactors. Continue to SUPPRESS ALL NEWS ABOUT the ongoing man-made ecological self-destructive catastrophic effects of the destruction of entire eco-systems like the Athabasca Tar Sands projects. Destroy all interest in NATURE and the outdoors: Have the insane living species of poisoned apes called humans be distracted and fooled by false alarms and false prophecies and false crises while the real killing continues to go on and accelerates… until the entire human species becomes a radioactive death machine killing the Earth AND ITSELF at the same time.

But these ghouls still have a huge problem: and that is the pyramidal accumulation of radioactive isotopes in the food chain. Meaning that the species at the top of the food chain will be the first to accumulate enough radioactive poison to make them go completely extinct not those at the bottom: If this happens, the human species will disappear and die out WITHOUT managing to kill off all Life on Earth because many Living organisms and species will be left that will adapt and develop a natural resistance to the radioactivity. This is why there are *so many* nuclear reactors all over the world now. The dead want to make sure that after the human species is completely EXTINCT: there will be enough <u>active</u> nuclear power plants and reactors which will self-destruct the instant there is no more human maintenance of their systems: they will explode and do two things: sink into the earth: poisoning all the water supply of the entire EARTH with radioactivity which will kill off all LIFE that uses *Water* to LIVE or lives in water…. And cause huge nuclear explosions all over the world, which will cause all living creatures that live on the Earth, in the Water or in the Air to go extinct also.

The final end game of the dead is now clear: USE living humans to kill off all Life on Earth in such a diabolical, cunningly planned evil fashion: so that even after you fools completely destroy yourselves in another insane 3rd World War: once all of you die and go completely extinct; what you the Living *leave behind* will destroy all other forms of Life on Earth.

The dead are now trying to do three things simultaneously: Use living human shells to destroy all Life on Earth. Make all living humans unaware that they are being used to kill off all Life including themselves; and destroy civilization. But they can't destroy civilization until they're sure civilization has poisoned all Life on Earth and they can't kill off all living humans until they have been used to kill off all Life on Earth. But civilization and living humans depend on LIFE to exist. The problem of the snake of evil eating its own tail they think they have solved with nuclear death; which should kill off all remaining life after the human species is extinct and civilization is totally destroyed in a final nuclear World War. All of the seemingly senseless self-destructive agendas and policies of the international Jewish bankers and the govts of the world and the nuclear industry etc, etc; are not senseless at all from the perspective of the undead because civilization's top corrupt ruling elite are doing exactly what the dead want them to do. Ruin and destroy everything: *including themselves*. This why all the news and developments of the last two centuries don't make any sense to we the living who CARE about LIFE and BEAUTY and HEALTH and LOVE: but it makes perfect sense to the dead because they are the ones responsible for all this insanity. This is why ALL of them will be killed DEAD. This is why all evil humans possessed by the dead must be killed DEAD

Now you who have read this book have no excuses left: Either you fight or evil will kill you. Evil is killing you <u>now</u>. The dead are trying to kill you so slowly and cunningly that you will not notice you are being killed. They are poisoning you so slowly that you are not aware you are being poisoned to death.

The ONLY way to live and fight evil is by realizing and understanding that the LIFE of the entire EARTH is far more important than your little personal existence. The only way to fight evil is to realize that your little stupid selfish instinct for personal self-survival will not save you when all the EARTH

becomes radioactively DEAD. The selfish 'instinct' for self-survival is not intelligent. The *mutual* instinct for *mutual* survival is intelligent. The instinct of selfishness is merely an aspect and symptom of the undead who hide inside you and are all around you. Only if you rid yourself of your own secrecy and selfishness will you be free of their power over you and their evil.

The human species have been led into living sinful lives for millions of years: hundreds of thousands of years, tens of thousands of years. For a species that when living naked in its natural environment which it was designed to live in: DID NOT NEED TO EAT OR KILL in order to Live: The first sin of eating a ripe fruit was a huge divergence from its natural way of living. The Baobab Tree shows how trees successfully managed to introduce a high protein diet into their way of life: and turn them into sedentary animals when they lost their ability to defend themselves against the predators of Africa. The fruit of the baobab tree has a higher protein nutritional value than the leanest finest meat> it's trunk is hollow with soft sand inside and a small crack opening up to it's impregnable interior that only a human ape can slip into> That crack is triangular in shape: and it is the fundamental dynamic of all the other evils which ensued in the dead using Nature to poison and corrupt Man away from its true mission on Earth> Which is to spread Beauty, Love, Happiness and Friendship throughout the Living Earth and teach all living creatures how to live without killing or eating.

The evil of Eve eating the first Pomegranate, or Pomme, or later the apple; can be seen in the sin of civilized women painting their lips red in order to make them more sexually attractive as signs of carnal lust> The carnal knowledge of sexual lust and the carnal knowledge of eating artificially sweetened ripened fruit that is designed to rot:… eating that fruit at the peak of its rotting stage of decomposition from complex carbohydrates into simple sugars: Pushed the human species onto a Path of Evil: a path of rotting decomposition, rotting corruption: and a path of overpopulation of its numbers. Red Pomegranate: red flesh, red blood, red apple, red lips: get it? You are not supposed to eat anything that is red. How much of these millions of years of the true hidden, buried history of the corruption of Mankind is attributable to Nature? Or to the undead? Or to living humans themselves? The answer is it is mainly attributable to the dead: luring Eve into evil. The

Reptilian snake of evil: luring the most beautiful, purest living GOOD on Earth: the most naturally sweet smelling girl, with her natural sweet disposition: Tempting Man with the swelling rounds of her fruit: Her ripe breasts and rounded buttocks. Why did this species of walking apes genetically develop its females into such a beautiful sexy shape? Because all of Africa was being destroyed by huge cataclysms: earth shattering earthquakes and huge violent terrifying volcanic explosions for at least 25,000,000,000 YEARS: That's why. Our living ancestors were genetically forced into reproducing too early and too often in order to save themselves from complete extinction, They were forced to have their babies at *too early an age*: At an age when they had not finished their full adult physical and mental development. The sexual organs of the human ape become active and ready to have babies 16 years *before* its brain stops growing. That is ass-backwards! Every species should only reproduce after <u>all</u> of its adult physical development is completed: Not 16 years before it becomes a fully mature adult! This is proven by science: The older a couple is when they have babies: the better those babies are raised and the more intelligent they become. The more mature any human population becomes the more responsible it becomes, the older they are before they have children, the more mature those children will be. As a species the human ape has been kept in a state of regressive arrested state of undevelopment for millions of years. Did the human species lose its fur because hairless insane evil undead reptilian ghouls entered into their bodies and surrounded their living skin with overlapping undead auras of reptilian filth until their hair fell out? The undead can and do corrupt and poison the natural genetic design of every living creature they invade and infiltrate. You can see this especially in Jewish children: how they turn from snub-nosed innocent darlings into hook-nosed grotesque monsters during their adolescence. You can see how ugly, fat and wrinkled Jewish women become as they lose all of their original loving kindness and become hate-filled evil hags poisoned by inner demons and surrounded by undead ancestors. Beauty is Truth: Truth is Beauty. Ugliness is evil: Beauty is GOOD. There are no exceptions to these universal truths.

Understand this: the dead are not powerful! They are the weakest force on this planet. In order for the dead to have any effect on the lives of we the living, they are forced to *bring up the past*, and try to RE-ENACT and

RECREATE older, more ancient acts of catastrophic violence, death, and hate: using the cataclysmic past events of the Earth itself to wreak their abominations against all that lives on the living Earth. For instance; in order to orchestrate the false flag operation of 9-11, the dead had to use millions of their own *reactions* to former events which happened on the same date of Sept 11th, they were forced to use the huge negative energy of an artificially manufactured hurricane just off the shores of New York City. They had to use the energy of the past, when the 2nd Atlantic plate crashed up against the New York millions of years ago. Without using the energy of the past and trying to recreate the past, without channelling the energy of all human civilization in to re-enacting and recreating the past, they could never have succeeded in perpetrating the disaster which happened in Sept 11th 2001 in New York City. Here's another example: a small nuclear bomb was just recently set off in the Ukraine It was completely covered up and unannounced by the media because the undead don't want you to know how close you are to a thermonuclear war being set off. In order to commit this global monstrous evil against all Life on Earth, they had to go back and re-create the past when the huge tectonic plate of Asia moving westward, began grinding against and compressing smaller tectonic plates until the tectonic plate that lies underneath the Ukraine was damaged. They had to use hundreds of thousands of years of past Ice Ages when the glaciers covered all of the Ukraine and ground it flat as a pancake under the huge global death of the ice sheets that covered most of the Earth for untold eons of time.

The Taconic island chain began to collide with Proto North America about 470 to 450 million years ago. The energy of ongoing impacts was still raising mountains from Canada to Virginia 430 million years ago. Prior to the Taconic orogeny, the East Coast of what is now the United States was located near the Hudson River valley. This collision added land and raised mountains southward through northern New Jersey, south-eastern Pennsylvania, Virginia and North Carolina.

What this means is that the *first contact* made against the Proto-North American tectonic plate that ended up adding more land mass and smashed into the American plate so hard it created the Appalachian Mtn. range was at

where New York is now. The past energy of this ancient event was used by the undead to smash the twin towers into dust.

The dead only *react* to positive energy events. They are not pro-active *because they cannot predict the future*. All their prophecies are BULLSHIT. There are only artificially orchestrated events, invented by them, in order to give the illusion that these stinking filth are all-powerful, all-wise and can predict the future. Without these stinking little hiding buggers, none of these catastrophes would ever have happened. Without their stinking secret conspiracies and secret cabals and evil efforts, Life on Earth would be a Paradise of Happiness and Health. Without their poisonous constant presence and violations there would BE no evil on earth to begin with: *period*.
THIS IS WHY ALL OF THEM MUST BE KILLED DEAD BEFORE THEY CAN KILL YOU AND ALL OTHER LIVING ORGANISMS ON EARTH.

DO YOU FUCKING UNDERSTAND THIS?
THERE IS NO PEACE ON EARTH.

There will BE no peace on Earth until every last one of these stinking undead entities are DESTROYED AND **KILLED** UTTERLY AND COMPLETELY **DEAD DEAD DEAD DEAD DEAD DEAD>>>>>>>>>>>>>>>>>>>>>>>**

Why do you think the entire Athabasca river valley in northern Alberta, which is equal in size and ecological importance to the Mississippi river valley, has been turned into a death swamp of black poisoned horror? Because every time the undead tried to kill off all Life on Earth; the first area that sprang back to Life `after the Ice Age was the melting corridor between the Rocky Mtn ice sheet and the rest of ice-covered North America. Why do you think the entire Pacific Ocean has been turned into a radioactive poisoned horror of rotting mutating radioactive death? Because though the undead managed to kill off all Life over most of the continents, they couldn't kill the ocean. Why do you think all the oceans in the world are now poisoned with trillions and trillions of bits of plastic filament from deteriorating plastic bags that aren't biodegradable? Because the undead are now trying to kill off all Life; not only on land but in the oceans as well. You cannot understand the evil of these stinking dead things unless you have the same perspective of time that

they have. You have to know and understand the true history of the Earth in its correct context.

Why I Target the Jews as Being Evil

The land mass of the United States of America divided by the present population of America gives you exactly 7 acres per person; Making it the most evil nation on Earth. 7 is the most evil number in mathematics. All use of the number 7 is evil. Beginning with the Jewish weak of 7 days. The Jewish menorah with 7 candles. Agent 007 with his license to kill. The odds of the ratio of Americans to the land mass of America being a perfect single digit number with no decimals is beyond coincidence. The odds of this are so astronomical, the chance of this ratio being a perfect single digit number with no decimal fractions leftover is beyond possibility. We are living in the most evil times on Earth right now.

To have a faint understanding of how the undead for millions of years have operated invisibly, twisting and poisoning everything they can: read the historical analysis of the true origins of Jewish history called "*The Great Jewish Masque … or The Ass in the Lion's skin*"

The writer of this book concludes this about the hidden ultimate agenda of the Jews:

"The Jewish people, taken collectively, will be its own Messiah. His reign over the Universe will be obtained by the unification of the other human races, the suppression of frontiers, and the establishment of a "Universal Republic". . In this new organization of Humanity the sons of Israel . . . . will become without opposition the directing element everywhere; above all they will succeed in forcing on the working-men masses, the stable control of certain among them. The Government of the nations forming the Universal Republic will all pass, without effort, into Israelite hands, by favour of the victory of the Proletariat. Individual ownership will then be suppressed by the governors of the Jewish race who will administer in all places the public wealth. Thus will be realized the promise of the Talmud that, when the Times of the Messiah

are come, the Jews will hold under their keys the properties of all the peoples of the world." This is the end towards which the activities of all who participate in the Masque, whether Jews or their dupes, are directed. And, in modern times, the "six points" of the star formed by the interlaced triangles, have been made to symbolize, among many other ideas, the principal means whereby this end is to be reached.

These "six points" may be outlined, roughly, as follows:

First . . . . **Religious:**

To undermine and discredit all Gentile, and especially all Christian creeds; and to introduce, encourage, and propagate crazy cults, unhealthy mysticism, pseudo-science, and sham philosophies.

Second . . . . **Ethical:**

To introduce and propagate debasing codes and practices (including "the illicit drug trade," "the illicit liquor trade, " and "the white-slave traffic") ; to corrupt morals, weaken the marriage-bond, destroy family-life, and abolish inheritance (and even heritable names) among all other peoples, especially among the Northern races.

Third . . . . **Aesthetic:**

To introduce and foster the cult of the ugly and the aberrant, and whatever is decadent, debasing, and degenerate in Art, Literature, Music, and the Theatre, etc.

Fourth . . . . **Sociological:**

To break up large estates, and abolish aristocracy; to set up plutocracy and a "money standard"; to encourage vulgar display, extravagance, and corruption, to provoke the proletariat. To envy, discontent, incendiarism, "sabotage," and to foment "class-warfare."

Fifth . . . . **Industrial and Financial:**

To bring about "unemployment" and want, to lower ideals of craftsmanship and abolish pride in handicraft, to encourage greed for "profit," and the standardization of the cheap and shoddy; to bring about "Centralization," and the formation of Trusts and Cartels; to abolish private ownership and to establish "State monopolies," "Reserve Banks," and a "World Bank," . . . . with the control of gold in the hands of the International Directors.

Sixth . . . . **Political:**

To secure control of the Press, Broadcasting, Cinema, Stage, and all means of publicity; to secure the presence of "agents" on all Gentile councils, committees, etc., and in confidential posts (such as "private secretary" to highly-placed persons), to maintain an effective espionage upon all Gentile activities; to start and keep alive dissensions in all Gentile institutions, and thus break up all other political groups in their component parts, and set these at enmity with each other; to discourage, decry, and extirpate Patriotism and Pride of Race; and, in the name of "Progress" and "Evolution," and under pretence of promoting "Universal Peace" and "Human Brotherhood," to set up "Internationalism" as an ideal, thus undermining national unity and weakening government; to bring about "Disarmament" and the establishment of an "International Police Force," controlled by a " 'League of Nations". . . thus preparing the way for those who, unobtrusively, will gain control of the "League of Nations" and the "International Bank," and through these, rule the world.

The International Directors, however, never act openly or directly; they always keep in the background and work secretly and indirectly; pressure is brought to bear from all points, but whence it comes is carefully concealed …. "no Gentile must be allowed to discover its source."

Thus it is evident that however ridiculous the mongrel Judean ass may appear in the royal skin of the Babylonian lion, his ludicrous posturings and ungainly capers must be viewed with suspicion. His dubious antecedents include vile strains from the "Bolshevik" followers of the Ass of Typhon, from the

outcasts who worshipped the Swine of the Satanic Set, from the run-a-gate refugee rabble of Jerusalem, and from the lawless and predatory banditti of Palestine. Conceived in dishonour, he was born in inglorious captivity, schooled in the dark practices of savage cults (such as those of Saturn, of the gloomy Israel, of the disreputable Tsabaoth, and of Asthoreth), and reared amid scenes of perfidy, turbulence, and anarchy. Flattered by lying tales of a "wonderful past", and deluded by borrowed prophecies and plagiarised promises of a "still more glorious future", he is consumed with lust for "World domination". And under the lion's skin, wears hatred as a garment and nurses a sinister purpose. The impersonation has continued so long and has proven so advantageous, that its perpetuation, at any cost, has become the dominant idea which obsesses his vain, selfish mind. Devoid of scruples, and realizing his inability to fight his way openly to leadership, he is determined, with all the stubbornness of which his obstinate nature is capable, to reach his end by cunning, by duplicity, by any means however ignoble …. even if these entail the destruction of all who are nobler than he, and the degradation of the rest to a position lower than even his own…. so that at last, he may "reign" unassailed, in "Universal Peace", over such dregs of the once human race as may still remain to soil the desecrated ruins of a besmirched and polluted world. In every country, subversive, disruptive, and disintegrating forces of every kind, are to be encouraged and organized by professional propagandists and trained organizers; who, after the manner of all revolutionaries, will "invent fictitious rights, thus creating imaginary wrongs; exploit real grievances, and create want, thus producing discontent and an atmosphere of revolt; and then blame the existing social and industrial systems and point to the Red Road of Revolution as the only way of escape". When the "aristocracy" and "bourgeoisie" of all Gentile peoples have been "removed", and all non-Jewish institutions have been discredited and trampled under foot by a systematically bestialized and scientifically depraved "Proletariat", the International Directors hope that their Jewish mummers, under cover of great secrecy, and protected by armies of agents provocateur and a vast network of secret police, will be able to continue their soul-destroying Masque in the character of a "Wealth-controlling World-dominating Ruling Race."

(Taken from the Aryan and Patriotic Electronic Archives;
http://www.bamboo-delight.com)

Unless you include the existence of the undead and their use of living humans as poisoned, corrupted puppets for thousands of years, how else can this conclusion make any sense?

The undead reveal their existence by the title. The Jews are supposed to be the lion. The ass represents the undead hiding inside them. <u>And vice versa also</u>. The undead are supposed to be the lion, while the jews are the asses they use to filthy everything in the realm of the Living systematically…as they have been doing for thousands of years… an evil agenda which no living humans have or ever had the perspective and longevity of purpose or motive to carry out. The jews are supposed to be the chosen people… Chosen by who? They have been chosen by the undead to destroy the entire human race and all Life on Earth.

The Jews are puppets of the undead: as are all of you reading this book. The entire Human Race is poisoned and possessed by the undead. Until the entire Human Race realizes this, they will continue to be evil agents of undead evil: puppets manipulated by the undead. The only reason Jews are more evil than other living humans is because the undead have poisoned them more and have chosen them to be instruments of their planned agenda for the destruction of all Life on Earth, as overlords of the remaining living humans left on Earth. Jews are not a true ethnic race or a religion or a culture. They are a composite of everything that is filthy and depraved. They are an agglomeration of the most evil, brutal, criminal, poisoned aspects of human culture, the most poisoned genetic DNA accumulation of the human species… Just as the undead are an agglomeration of all the rotting, dying, decomposing wraiths and ghouls who have avoided their own complete decomposition by invading the realm of the Living. What is knows as 'Judaism' or 'Jewry' or 'Jews' or 'Jewish culture'; is an accumulation of evil, accumulated through thousands of years of conspiracies used to ruin everything that is Positive and Honest and Good and Clean. Just as an iron magnet attracts iron filings, the culture of Judaism has attracted the most bestial, disgusting criminals on Earth, the most disgusting customs, the most disgusting lies, the most cunning vermin… etc, etc. How the undead control not only Jews but all living people is exposed in the final conclusion of "The Great Jewish Masque".

The International Directors, however, never act openly or directly; they always keep in the background and work secretly and indirectly; pressure is brought to bear from all points, but whence it comes is carefully concealed …. "no Gentile must be allowed to discover its source."

This is exactly how the undead operate in a secret hierarchy of hidden evil. This is exactly how they have always operated… The one thing they fear above all is the discovery of their carefully concealed existence by we the living. Humans must never be allowed to the discover their existence; because once we do: we will exterminate these undead filth until none of them are left. The Masques of the evil Jews are the undead. The undead are masqued death. They are Death Masques. They are rotting dead filth that poison and corrupt every living baby and every living person on Earth.

The undead have dumbed down the awareness of the human species:
From Three dimensions
To Two dimensions
To One dimension.

By selling people the most unutterable, stupidest garbage possible as being the deepest, most spiritual wisdom. The earliest human sedentary civilization of China tried to explain everything that exists on our round, three-dimensional planet: Nature, Life, etc: as a Duality of Ying and Yang. That is a simplified LIE. Our Universe has THREE dimensions: not two. From understanding the 3-dimensional Universe and the 3-dimensional world they live on…. Down into only understanding 2-dimensional symbols, the world of flat parchments, paper, writing, books, flat paintings, flat screens, flat images, flat 2-dimensional images of 3-dimensional things. From the stupidity of believing in 100's of different gods into the stupidity of believing there is only 1 god…. Down to a human civilization that is powered by a 1-dimensional energy called electricity. And then using this 1-dimensioinal energy to create the pinhole technology of millions of people all looking at the exact same 2-dimensional illusions on their 2-dimensional flat screens. Without this form of mass mind control and brainwashing civilization couldn't even exist. Down to the evil insanity of identical mass manufacturing: the insanity of everyone wearing the same clothes, thinking the same thoughts, drinking the

same Coke, eating the same hamburgers, driving the same cars, washing your clothes with the same detergent, etc, etc, puke vomit, shit.

In order to become an intelligent integrated human being you must ESCHEW all 2-dimensional and 1-dimensional energy. You must ESCHEW all 1-dimensional and 2-dimensional illusions, delusions, symbols, objects, artifacts, etc. You must get RID OF THEM COMPLETELY.

Life energy is NOT 1-dimensional or 2-dimensional: it is THREE dimensional. The UNIVERSE is THREE dimensional. The EARTH is THREE dimensional. The SUN is THREE dimensional. The PLANETS are three dimensional. The STARS are THREE dimensional. GALAXIES are THREE dimensional. Solid objects are THREE dimensional. Liquids are three dimensional. Gases are three-dimensional. ALL Living Organisms are THREE dimensional. EVERYTHING IN THE UNIVERSE IS THREE DIMENSIONAL: not two dimensional or one dimensional. This tactic of "reductio-ad-absurdum" has been used and is being used to reduce the human species into the stupidest, dumbest, most brainwashed insane species on Earth. Not just on how many dimensions the reality of humans is based upon, but on every other level… simply by relying on the normalization of every evil introduced and invented by the undead and then furthering it to the point of utter insanity the undead have managed to reverse the increasing intelligence of the human species. It has taken the dead thousands of years to dumb down and poison human intelligence. By calling this regression of intelligence 'progress' instead of what it really is: regress. By brainwashing humans into believing that reducing the number of dimensions from three, to two, to one is a form of 'progress'; these dead things have succeeded in creating 7 ½ billion insane brainwashed fools as a race of manipulated puppets, racing to destroy the Earth they live on as fast as possible.

By overpopulating the Earth with billions of useless humans, the undead have managed to recreate the brainless hive mentality of ants and insects in the most intelligent species on Earth. Humans now have been dumbed down to possess the same hive mentality of mindless conformity and obedience to centralized authority as termites and ants do. This tactic of overpopulating the planet with as many useless human drones as possible is only one of the

many, many cunning, long-range tactics and tricks the undead have used for thousands of years to destroy All Life on Earth.

What you need to understand is the undead rely on the short life-span of living humans so you won't notice their steady, unchanged agenda and tactics and tricks being repeated over and over again… so you won't notice how the accumulation of the evils of the undead pile up and accumulate. So people accept every new evil as being "normal". So they become *normalized* to every new permutation and increase in the evils of their **constant undead presence**. It is only by developing a historical perspective and understanding of the devolution of the human species over the space of millions of years by the undead that you can begin to realize just how evil these things are and how crucial it is to exterminate all of them UTTERLY AND COMPLETELY.

What is the feudal "coat of arms"?

They are the invisible arms of the undead that protects these puppets of the undead from justice; giving them the freedom to carry out their nefarious activities without interference from those who could oppose them. The feudal coat of arms is portrayed as a shield because the undead have shielded these dynastic families for centuries as their chosen agents of undead evil on purpose. The convoluted story of these dynastic families is like a Gordian Knot of Evil, so twisted and cunningly knotted and buried in secrecy, its threads so hidden and buried, the crucial facts so destroyed and lost;. that any complete unravelling of their machinations is literally impossible to completely unearth and understand. Just as Jews have been shielded and protected by the undead so they can carry out the secret hidden agendas of the undead: the dynastic families which have a feudal coat of arms are also protected and shielded by the undead. Rightfully they should have been killed off and destroyed long ago <u>but they never are</u>. They always manage to escape justice. They always manage to escape from being killed off.

Here is a video documentary tracing a tiny bit of the hidden connections between these evil dynastic families through centuries of intertwined, cunning conspiratorial EVIL:

https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=vamBFEFt2Vc

Only this perspective of 25 million years of unrelenting, silent, unseen, all-pervading evil being the primary mover and shaker of all human events does any of our past make any logical sense.

Only when you look at and study the history and prehistory of our species as being chosen by the undead to destroy All Life on Earth, can it be understood.

This is why these undead ghouls must be KILLED UTTERLY AND COMPLETELY **DEAD DEAD DEAD** IN ALL 3 DIMENSIONS OF THE UNIVERSE…. WHERE THEY HIDE AND WHERE THEY OPERATE AND HOW THEY OPERATE MUST BE EXPOSED AND THEY WILL BE HUNTED DOWN AND OBLITERATED FROM THIS EARTH FOREVER. Reptilian undead auras are smooth skinned. They invade the bodies of living humans because we have smooth skins also. David Icke saw one of them as it moved out of the human aura it was super-imposed over. Reptilian undead auras with smooth skin cannot do this to mammals that have fur. These things are attracted to cold hearted, loveless humans that are emotionally dead and have no feelings of human warmth and love, human kindness and no sensitivity to other people's feelings and emotions. They are attracted to living humans that harbor negative evil, feelings of hate, fear, jealousy because these are the only feelings they recognize. There are countless kinds of undead monsters, deformed, ugly, horrid undead ghouls that have been hiding inside the bodies of living creatures of a different species *for millions of years.* These half-humanoid-half mixed species undead, these rotting-dying insane abominations must be exterminated if we are to save ourselves from their filthy, stinking, sly, cunning, insane evil. All of our ancestral undead must be EXTERMINATED with EXTREME REVULSION AND HATRED for the unspeakable crimes of poisoning the lives of their own offspring. The dead invade the Realm of the living and poison the living with their rotting stinking evil filth. If you want to verify the existence of the undead, all you have to do is look at the initiation rites and rituals of secret societies like: Skull & Bones, Bohemian Grove, Freemasons and other Satanic cults. You will see their presence exposed naked. What is Christianity but a naked man dying on a cross. The glorification of death and dying and Satanic sacrifice

exists everywhere in human civilization because the undead permeate all human society. ***They must be exterminated***.

The undead have used obvious tactics to control masses of living people for untold millennia… One of the most obvious tactic they use is the brainwashing of Semitic religions, for instance: In Christianity the masses are brainwashed into believing they will be "loved" *after* they die… not while they are alive; they will only experience true love *after* they are dead.

In Muslim religion they are brainwashed into believing they will experience the sexual bliss of mating with a virgin *after* they die… *after* they are dead… not while they are alive.

In the Judaic religion, they are brainwashed to believe they will only rise to become masters of the Earth *after* they have destroyed the Earth. And they can only do this by treating all other people as cattle.

In Satanic Zionist secular religions they are brainwashed to believe that they *are* god, that they can commit every horror and atrocity and crime and sin with impunity while they are alive, that there is no such thing as an after-life… Thus, when they die physically, they are conscripted into the hordes of the undead as obedient willing minions and practitioners of evil… to continue the over-riding ghoul of destroying all Life on Earth. Even though if this is ever achieved, they will be committing suicide on themselves. This is based on the secret unspoken belief that Satan and Evil and Death is more powerful than GOOD, and LIFE. That killing LIFE is more powerful than the creation of new LIFE. *This is why all satanic people must be killed.*

By these evil tactics the undead invade living fetuses and slowly take them over: polluting, twisting, ruining, and poisoning their Life vitality and Energy The undead make sure by the time every living human dies physically, they are corrupted and twisted into the path of evil and make sure living people do not have healthy happy babies. By brainwashing the Living into <u>corrupting and weakening themselves of their own free will</u>: they are not forced to expose their silent malevolent presence too obviously. *This is why ALL of the Undead must be exterminated with extreme prejudice.*

Just to give you an idea of how old and evil these rotting things are: Why do you thing the history of human migration and conflict matches the migration and conflict of tectonic plates? Because the undead lowered the instincts of living humans down to the lowest, subconscious, subterranean levels of inorganic dead rock grinding against each other: That's why.

The reason living humans are not aware of these dead pieces of rotting shit is because their presence is so faint, so weak, so undetectable, they operate on the faintest, lowest levels of decomposing death energy. By massing themselves into huge miasmic hordes of insane rotting things, by accumulating ***more and more dead, rotting, dying souls****; their evil influence has increased more and more over the millennia to the level it is today. Every living human must read his book to understand why evil exists and where it comes from, and how they operate and their dirty, nasty, filthy, stupid repeated cunning tricks.*

The reason living humans are not aware of the undead is because you were born INTO… you were born IN a condition of poisoned undead energy surrounding you from birth. The reason why most babies scream and scowl and shut their eyes when emerging from their mother's womb is because they are entering a world so filled with evil, surrounded by undead ghouls seeking to violate their bodies and minds and hearts with negative rotting undead filth….

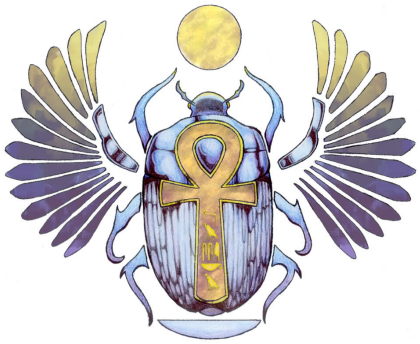
This is why all of these undead rotting things must be KILLED NOW. Not later, not by someone else. The evil of people so detached from REALITY and from TRUTH: that they read truth without acting upon it AND WITHOUT FEELING ANYTHING is because they are ALREADY TAKEN OVER AND CONTROLLLED BY THE UNDEAD. If you have read all of this book and feel nothing: If you feel no emotions of anger, rage, horror, revulsion, disgust at what the undead have done and are continuing to d to the Living Earth and every human baby ever born: it is because the undead have already poisoned your heart into deadness. Humans who have no empathy and do not feel any human emotion are called psychopaths. If you are a psychopath reading this book you will feel nothing and do nothing about the evil of the undead.

If you want another example of undead evil spanning millions of years, consider The Sin of the Scarab

What is one of the oldest evils on Earth?
It is the Sin of accumulating FILTH

Notice the dung beetle is going BACKWARDS. It's rectum is high in the air… as if it is shitting a huge turd. The dung beetle ACCUMULATES more and more shit into a rolling stone…. And then lays its eggs inside the huge ball of filth….

This is how the undead poison Life.
This is how the undead poisoned the Egyptian civilization.
By committing the ancient evil of accumulating FILTH:
The Egyptians worshiped this accumulation of filth as a god. Their pharaohs became symbols of accumulating filth. Namely the accumulation and piling up of dead stone blocks, the accumulation of salt, of gold, of inorganic useless shit. All symbolized by the dung beetle as a sign of royalty.



Scarabs are often found inscribed with the names of pharaohs and more rarely with the names of their queens and other members of the royal family. Generally, the better established and longer reigning a king was, the more scarabs are found bearing one or more of his names.

Fast forward to the newest accumulation of filth…
The accumulation of mass-produced sounds called Rock'n ROLL.
Listening to filth. Filling your ears with filthy sounds. Get it?
Who were the two worst purveyors of this new kind of filth?

The answer to this cunning question is BOTH. The evil of the scarab and its rolling stone of shit are BOTH evil; The rolling stone of filth AND the beetle that pushes it along as it is going BACKWARD: both of them are evil. Both of these bands push musical shit onto the masses. And what are they rolling over? Sand. Billions of grains of sand representing the human masses as the dominant cultural influence of their time.

Exactly who or what is being questioned here? WHO is doing the asking? WHAT is being questioned? If you can decipher the cunning twisted words, the actual question is:

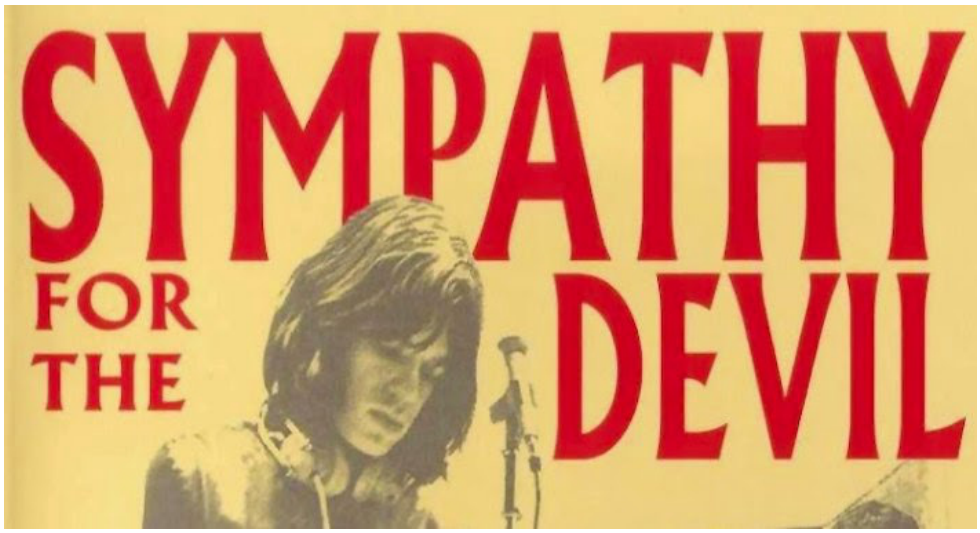
"IS THE ORIGINAL EVIL of the UNDEAD; THE BEETLE OR THE ROLLING STONE OF SHIT?..."

The answer is: the EVIL OF THE UNDEAD ARE BOTH THE BEATLES AND THE ROLLING STONES, ***because both of them are possessed by the dead and both of them are manifestations of undead evil.***

The Egyptian god Khepri, Ra as the rising sun, was often depicted as a scarab beetle or as a scarab BEETLE-HEADED MAN. .. Get it? The undead are selling you shit… from African beetles and their dung balls of rolling shit. The undead are laughing at you brainwashed fools who worship these scumbags of evil. Get it? These undead ghouls are thousands of years old: They sneer at your short pathetic lives openly:

Time is on their side: on the side of the undead. The undead take longer to decompose and die than physical living

humans do: GET IT? Just who are these undead things hiding inside these evil foul human shells?
Here's a clue.



The devils are laughing at you in broad daylight: FOOLS.
They possess the living easily and corrupt them and take them over, and use them to sneer at you; the living.

Look at them now… do you understand? The satanic filth of "rock-and-roll… is the Age-Old sin of accumulating filth. It is older than the scarabs of the Egyptian Royal Pharaohs… It is older than the dung beetles of Africa…
The royalty of Rock'n Roll and the royalty of the ancient Egyptians ARE THE SAME ROYALTY OF UNDEAD EVIL. This is why the undead must be KILLED and EXTERMINATED and OBLITERATED FROM THIS LIVING EARTH.

The undead parade their evil nakedly now… with albums called "let it Bleed" "Goats head Soup" "**Their Satanic Majesties Request**" ARE YOU GETTING THE PICTURE YET?
The puppets of the undead are selling you the evils of CONSUMERISM you fools: the undead are selling you the evils of CONSUMING ACCUMULATED FILTH

The sin of accumulating filth is older than African beetles..
The sin of gluttony is older than our ape ancestors.

Whatever you consume; CONSUMES YOU MORE THAN YOU DO IT.
Whatever you use; USES YOU MORE THAN YOU DO IT.
Civilization is an abomination invented and brought into being by UNDEAD EVIL FILTH. WAKE UP and LEARN THE TRUTH ABOUT YOUR OWN PAST HISTORY LIKE I DID…. NOW WHAT I HAVE LEARNED IS YOURS: IF YOU DO NOT ACT AGAINST EVIL: **YOU** ARE EVIL.

What is the secret behind the evil of the dung beetle? What is the secret behind the Royal Egyptian sign of the scarab? Why, how have these undead things managed to stay alive so long without dying? The undead LIVE INSIDE YOU. They LIVE INSIDE YOUR SHIT-FILLED INTESTINES. Why? Because rotting decomposing undead filth are attracted to rotting decomposing food in your belly: THAT'S WHY. THAT'S why consumerism is EVIL. That's why the undead must be KILLED DEAD.

Thousands of years ago the rotting decomposing undead found a way to stay alive by using the cunning tactic of the DUNG BEETLE. They live inside your intestines. They plant themselves inside your rotting intestinal and rectal cavities and live there and suck off your SHIT… but that doesn't stop them from decomposing! What is the image people have of "asstral travel"?... You are not exiting from your mind; it is not you that is exiting: it is one of the undead exiting from your rectum where it lives and hides inside you.. It is the image of one of your turds exiting out of your rectum when it opens to excrete your feces. The bullshit about ass travel is the undead leaving your ass inside your turds or just leaving your body because you are about to die, so they go to another living person and embed themselves inside THEIR intestines and live off the rotting food and the Life Energy of THEIR bodies. When you die your involuntary body muscles relax and your shit oozes out of your dead body. That is when the undead leave you. Then, what is left of your true unpoisoned soul: your after-life of a still living-dying-decomposing aura becomes an easy victim in the realms of the undead… who wait for you and have all their cunning tricks to play on you while they render you harmless and use your decomposing aura for their own evil purposes.

For thousands of years, evil people…. Kings and queens have feasted while their subjects starved. The evils of gluttony have been pushed and glorified for thousands of years. Even Christmas has been turned into an abomination of gluttony. One of the oldest Christmas songs 'Good King Wenceslas' sings about *the feast of Stephen*… What do the most spiritual good people in all history have in common? Fasting. You cannot be evil when you fast. Evil people never fast… What was the last supper about?... Why did the disciples of Jesus betray right after he held *the last supper*, eh? Why do you think the gluttony of mass consumerism has been spread by the undead? Why do you

think the symbol of the dung beetle was glorified for thousands of years in Egypt, eh? Because the rotting decomposing undead found a way to embed themselves into the highest elite Egyptian society by hiding and living inside their rotting, decomposing feces. The symbol of the dung beetle planting its seed inside a ball of SHIT; so it can feed off of it and grow; is not a fucking coincidence. This disgusting insect was not glorified by the Pharaohs of Egypt for no reason. *Everything has a logical explanation.* The decomposing, rotting undead are attracted to decomposing, rotting Life-Energy. By turning the entire human population into a mass of mindless consumers, the undead have managed to corrupt all Humanity and dumb them down to the lowest, basest urges and instincts of filling their bellies.

Why do you think the human species has been turned into a mass of billions of consumers filling their bellies with food; eh? So the undead can feed off the rotting decomposing shit inside your intestines: that's why.

But… the filthy secret "tricks" that these undead filth use to stay alive does NOT stop them from decomposing. They LOSE their 3-dimensional condition and become TWO DIMENSIONAL FLAT ENTITIES… They hide behind and inside FLAT PANELS; like GLASS WINDOWS, and FLAT COMPUTER SCREENS and FLAT TV SCREENS, and FLAT OIL PAINTINGS, and FLAT PORTRAITS, and FLAT photographs and FLAT WALLS, and FLAT SURFACES, and the more they decompose the more malevolent and insane they become, the more evil they are… This is WHY the undead invented FLAT PANELS. This is WHY civilization has become an insane pile of 2-dimensional SHIT. This is WHY when you look at the mass culture of civilized mass-media 2-dimensional images they are all filled with satanic evil, insane gibbering evil filth. THIS IS WHY WE THE LIVING MUST CLEANSE OURSELVES OF THESE DYING FILTH AND KILL THEM ALL DEAD. THAT IS WHY THE LESS YOU EAT THE LESS EVIL YOU ARE.

Do you want more proof of the undead? What do you think sleepwalkers are? When you sleep, your subconscious takes over control of your involuntary body functions… The dead *live* in your subconscious like feces in a subterranean sewer system. They ARE your subconscious… they exist on

faint levels of energy. Your conscious mind when awake is too strong for them to completely control but when you sleep, the dead can and do take you over. Sleepwalkers are just people who are more poisoned and controlled by the undead that infest their minds and bodies. The level of susceptibility you have to the unconscious control of the undead depends on your level of self-awareness, your health and your history of any trauma and traumatic experiences you have suffered, and on how much of your memory has been blocked out of your conscious mind by the dead that inhabit and infest your body and mind… The reason your dreams are incoherent is because the undead poison your dreams with their presence; thus preventing you from correctly digesting your experiences during sleep as you are designed to do and learning from them… Do you think the undead possess and control only certain rare living people? They poison and infest every single living human alive, and have done so for millions of years. That is why they must be KILLED and OBLITERATED COMPLETELY WITH EXTREME PREJUDICE AMD MALEVOLENCE.

THE ONLY ANSWER TO THE MALEVOLENCE OF THE UNDEAD IS RAGE AND MALEVOLENT HATRED **against** THESE EVIL, EVIL, FOUL PUTRESCENT DISEASED ROTTING INSANE THINGS. THE UNDEAD DESERVE ONLY ONE THING: DEATH. **We** the living must kill the undead with **PASSIONATE RAGE and HATRED of them: <u>NOT</u> fear. The dead are not to be feared: They are to be despised and KILLED and EXTERMINATED.**

You want more examples of their favorite living puppets: jews?

Take the NPR radio shows "*Wait, wait: don't tell me*", and "*Sez you*"
Invented, produced, directed, hosted and filled with jews and Jewified brainwashed imbeciles. The first jew propaganda show "makes fun of" and lampoons the jewish "news" or 'current events'… which makes the world seem to be meaningless and violent and malevolent against all innocent people. The title of the radio show has hidden messages in it… You are NOT supposed to listen to anything these filthy jews tell you. You are NOT supposed to 'wait' for them to tell you anything. You are supposed to KILL THEM for spreading their jewish filth all over the Earth. Jews are puppets of

the undead; and as such they are EVIL. All civilization is an abomination of the undead and jews are the ROTTEN PIMPLE of that evil.

The show is based on the ASSumption that everything is meaningless. That there is no purpose to Life and nobody is supposed to know the meaning of Life. That everything is meaningless and random. You are supposed to 'laugh' at the insanity of it all. You're supposed to 'laugh' at everything that makes no sense. Nothing is supposed to make any logical sense. Everything is supposed to be "funny". Nothing is supposed to be taken seriously.

The other radio show "*Sez you*" also has a hidden message: The message: is you should NOT believe anything a jew says to you. The show is based on jews inventing false meanings for words; trying to pawn the false meanings off to the contestants as being the true meaning of the word. Again, the show 'makes fun of' and lampoons the meanings of words, just as the other jew show 'makes fun of' and lampoons current events in the jew 'news' cycle of trash and fake news. Their jewish religion of meaninglessness is designed so you will accept their 'bottom-line' justification of avarice, greed, and depravity as the root of all human emotions and motivations.

Then there is another side of evil called 'science' which jews have taken over and poisoned. Again; in this jew propaganda brainwashing, you are not supposed to know the true meaning of Life. Instead of studying Life humanely and logically and intelligently: This religious cult called 'science' focuses on the most irrelevant, unconnected trivia possible and sanctifies them as scientific 'facts'. Instead of making logical sense out of the Universe: Jews sell you the ASSumption that everything is randomly meaningless and hostile to Life. That you are not supposed to know the meaning of your own Life, and you are not supposed to know your true purpose in Life. Science sells you the ASSumption that everything is mechanically robotic: that the Universe is essentially DEAD, not alive. Instead of worshiping Life and the Infinite Universe: you are supposed to worship the mentally deficient, crippled things who spend their lives poring over scientific 'facts' and spend their lives accumulating these sacred 'facts', and somehow never being able to make any logical sense of it all these 'facts'… as is constantly proven and

exhibited by the endless numbers of new, idiotic, worthless. ‘theories’ and scientific ASSumptions about the true nature of everything.

Basically; in order for jews to compensate and cover up their inferiority as mutilated, brutalized dehumanized evil scum; as permanently crippled, psychopaths-sociopaths-inhuman monsters… jews smear, deride, ‘make fun of, lampoon, ridicule and denigrate all other cultures and peoples. In order to cover up their own inferiority, they cover up their filth by inventing myths of superiority, which the undead are forced to constantly, artificially work at in order to make them come true. By degrading and poisoning non-jews in their constant efforts to turn all non-jews into dumbed down cattle, into slaves that serve jews, they have made themselves the enemies of Mankind.

Jews have a huge blind spot when it comes to looking at themselves. The dead do not allow jews to look at themselves AT ALL; because if they ever did, they would realize how evil and sick they actually are and they would renounce all their Judaic filth and dedicate themselves to eradicating this evil culture from the face of the Earth; like Brother Nathaniel; a former jew, who is now an Orthodox Christian.

The reason WHY these decomposing, rotting undead things are evil is because in the process of their decomposition: they lose ALL their former higher human motivations and are left with only the lowest, most irrational motivation: SELF-PRESERVATION. Their highest, noblest most evolved human motivations decompose first. They become obsessed with preserving their own skins at all costs. But because they are DESIGNED to decompose and die: the temporary stopgaps and cunning ploys and tactics DO NOT WORK… they die and decompose anyways in spite of everything they do…

This is why all undead are focused on preserving their rotting, decomposing energy-auras. This is why jews are obsessed with their own self-preservation. This is why jews do not have any higher motivation to live except to spread as much jewish filth as they can while preserving themselves as selfishly and evilly as possible.. Jews NEVER sacrifice themselves for any higher GOOD, Jews NEVER sacrifice themselves for any higher principles, morals, ethics, or values.

This is why the realms of the undead are not recognizable to what they once were because they are continuously rotting and decomposing and dying.. What the realms of the undead were years ago bears no resemblance to what they have decomposed into now… The same is true for all other periods in the past in the realms of the undead.

For thousands of years the undead have trained living people NOT to ask questions and NOT to have any sense of Wonder and NOT to make any sense out of the world they live in. They have deadened the masses of Humanity and dumbed them down to the level of gibbering idiots. **THIS IS WHY THE UNDEAD MUST ALL BE KILLED DEAD.**

What do you think all these random shootings are? The undead specialize in making accidents SEEM to be random…. Shootings SEEM to be random: THEY ARE NOT. THEY ARE CAUSED BY THE UNDEAD. They are caused to keep the masses in a perpetual state of unconscious fear and terror. What is called your UNconcious is actually the presence of these Undead filth poisoning your Inner Soul and Inner Being.

*Why are only the gifted, rare few, the special souls who are HAPPY targeted? Why are THEY killed, but not others? Only those who WOULD have spread Happiness and Light, HAD they lived, are targeted and killed. Do you think the old saying "*Only the good die young*" is a fucking accident? The undead hate and fear HAPPINESS. The undead fate and fear GOOD people who are Happy. The undead target HAPPY people… the rest of the deadened masses are allowed to spread their misery and stupidity so that it BLANKETS and suffocates those who are more aware, more sensitive to Beauty, all the rare lovers, the rare few who are HAPPY and pulls them down into the deadened mass of millions of dead, unaware souls, so they will be like all the rest of them: without a spark of LIFE, without any curiosity, without any intelligence, without any Love without any Happiness.., THAT IS WHY THESE FILTH MUST BE EXTERMINATED AND KILLED **DEAD DEAD DEAD**.*
***THERE IS NO FATE**. THERE IS ONLY HATE that these undead things have against all POSITIVE LIFE. There is only the huge negative, blind*

poisoned miasma of resignation and unawareness that is created by their constant presence to keep all living humans unaware of their evil presence.

THESE UNDEAD THINGS WANT YOU TO GIVE UP ON LIFE.
THEY WANT YOU TO GIVE UP ON YOUR DREAMS
THEY WANT YOU TO PURSUE MONEY
THEY WANT YOU TO MAKE MONEY.
NOTHING ELSE.

THEY SPECIALIZE IN RUINING YOUR MOST PRECIOUS DREAMS AND GOALS. THEY SPEND THEIR ENTIRE EXISTENCE RUINING YOUR MOST POSITIVE DREAMS AND GOALS AND MAKING SURE THAT YOU FAIL. ***THIS IS WHY THEY MUST BE TOTALLY EXTERMINATED AND KILLED. THIS IS WHY THESE UNDEAD FOUL STINKING FILTHY THINGS ARE EVIL. THEY ARE THE REASON WHY ONLY EVIL PEOPLE SUCCEED AND WHY GOOD PEOPLE NEVER SUCCEED.***

THIS IS WHY I HAVE DEVOTED MORE PAGES ON EXPOSING THESE UNDEAD THINGS THAN THE ENTIRE HISTORY OF CIVILIZATION.

BEFORE THERE CAN BE ANY POSITIVE HAPPINESS ON EARTH: THESE NEGATIVE, ROTTING, STINKING, EVIL UNSPEAKABLE THINGS MUST BE WIPED OUT OF EXISTENCE AND EXXTERMINATED FROM THE FACE OF THE EARTH FOREVER, AND NOT ALLOWED EVER AGAIN TO POISON THE LIVES OF THE LIVING.

THE UNDEAD DEPEND ON SECRECY TO EXIST
ALL SECRECY IS EVIL YOU FOOLS!
ALL THIS INTERNET PARANOIA OF ANONYMOUS SECRECY IS EVIL!!!
STOP USING THE INTERNET*!*
MEET OPENLY AND COME TOGETHER AND KILL THESE EVIL THINGS AND KILL EVERYONE WHO IS AGAINST LOVE LIFE AND HAPPINESS.
THEY ARE EVIL THINGS POSSESSED BY THE UNDEAD.
THE UNDEAD USE LIVING CREATURES AS EYES BECAUSE THEIR EYBALLS ARE THE FIRST THINGS TO DECOMPOSE

THAT IS WHY THEY USE FLIES AS EYES TO SPY ON YOU THE LIVING FROM THE OUTSIDE

THE UNDEAD USE BIRDS AS EYES TO SPY ON YOU

THE UNDEAD USE ALL ANIMALS THAT HAVE EYES TO SPY ON YOU AND SEEK OUT YOUR WEAKNESSES AND DIRTY LITTLE SECRETS.

THAT IS WHY BIRDS AND WILD ANIMALS SNEAK INTO AREAS WHERE HUMANS LIVE TO SPY ON THEM
THE UNDEAD ARE BLIND, STINKING ROTTING GHOULS

THEY SPY ON YOU FROM THE OUTSIDE WHILE ALSO HIDING INSIDE YOU AT THE SAME TIME

BUT>>>>>>
THE UNDEAD THAT USE LIVING CREATURES TO SPY ON YOU….
ARE NOT CONNECTED TO THE UNDEAD THAT HIDE INSIDE YOU

THE MANY REALMS OF ROTTING DECOMPOSING UNDEAD ARE NOT CONNECTED TO EACH OTHER VERY WELL

Rather THEY ARE CONSTANTLY LOSING THEIR CONNECTIONS WITH EACH OTHER, and so have increasingly more difficulty in coordinating any evil plans with each other.

It is only when the negative presence of the undead becomes so thick, so concentrated a presence in one place or area… that the realms of the undead overlap and they can communicate and coordinate on different levels of the realms of the rotting dying decomposing undead.

THE UNDEAD ARE TRYING TO REPLACE THEIR RELIANCE ON THE EYES OF LIVING CREATURES WITH THE MECHANICAL SURVELLIANCE OF FLAT SCREEN TECHNOLOGY

THAT DOES NOT WORK WELL EITHER

ANY LIVING CREATURE
THAT REACTS NEGATIVELY
TO ANOTHER LIVING CREATURE
BY SHOWING ILLOGICAL HATE AND FEAR
TOWARDS ANY OTHER LIVING CREATURE
IS A POSSESSED PIECE OF EVIL FILTH THAT SHOULD BE INSTANTLY KILLED <u>DEAD</u>.

ALL OF THE UNDEAD MUST BE EXTERMINATED WITH EXTREME PREJUDICE AND WIPED OFF THE EARTH FOREVER.

IF YOU DO NOT PASSIONATELY HATE THESE DEAD ROTTING THINGS AND WANT TO KILL THEM

THEN YOU ARE A PUPPET OF THE UNDEAD
EITHER YOU HATE THEM AND WANT TO KILL THEM

OR

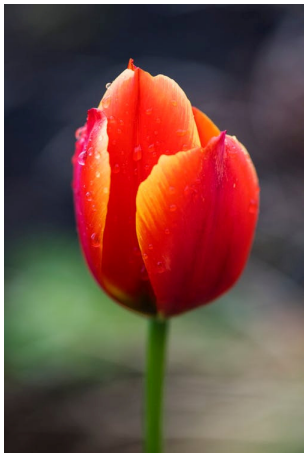
YOU ARE ONE OF THEM
THERE IS NO INBETWEEN

LIFE or *death*
CHOOSE

For how long have the undead reversed LIFE into death?

LOOK AT BELLS:

Then LOOK AT FLOWERS:



Bells are a reversal of Flowers
Bells are a REVERSAL of LIFE into DEATH.
Bells are DEAD
Flowers are ALIVE
Flowers grow UP
Bells hang DOWN

Do you know what an appeal is? It is the reversal of a judgment in a court of law. Reversing the sentence of guilty criminals so they will not suffer the punishment WHICH THEY DESERVE. The peal of a bell spells DOOM. It signifies DEATH. It reverses evil into APPARENT good. The peel or petal of a flower is LIFE. The peal of a bell is DEATH.

Do you want to know for how long the undead have been leading humans into paths of evil? Go look at a video of an anthropologist demonstrating the art of flint knapping…. Listen to the clicking sound his knapping tool makes… then listen to the clicking sound your computer mouse makes:

IT IS EXACTLY THE SAME SOUND

Making flint tools was one of the first evils invented by the undead.
Now, the computer mouse is a NEW evil invented by the undead…
Based upon the same old evil of systematic separation and segmentation.

How were the first tools made**? By the use of CHIPS**
How are computers made? **By the use of CHIPS**

Now they are implanting chips into humans Why? It is a cunning way of telling you that all of you are only TOOLS of the undead… that all of you are just "chips off the old block"… DO YOU UNDERSTAND?

Without having millions of years of historical perspective like I do: You have NO idea of how long the undead have been inventing their filthy evil schemes and recreating them into even <u>more</u> evil permutations of the **SAME EVIL.**

THEY MUST BE KILLED DEAD AND EXTERMINATED.

Understand this:
EVERYTHING YOU USE… USES YOU MORE THAN YOU USE IT.

YOU BLIND FOOLS ARE BEING USED BY THE UNDEAD TO DESTROY THE PLANET YOU LIVE ON AS QUICKLY AS POSSIBLE. THE FACT THAT IT HAS TAKEN MILLIONS OF YEARS OF USING TOOLS TO GET TO THIS CLOSE TO AN APPROACHING GLOBAL NUCLEAR HOLOCAUST IS ALL THE PROOF YOU NEED.

BY USING MACHINES, YOU HAVE BECOME THE SERVANTS OF MACHINES.
BY USING MONEY, YOU HAVE BECOME THE SLAVES OF MONEY.

BY USING NUCLEAR BOMBS, YOU HAVE BECOME POWERLESS SLAVES: RESIGNED TO NUCLEAR POWER AND NUCLEAR DESTRUICTION AND NUCLEAR RADIOACTIVE POLLUTION.
***And all of you pretend that this is not important*!**

YOU BLIND FOOLS HAVE BEEN PROGRAMMED BY THE UNDEAD INTO SYSTEMATICALLY DESTROYING THE PLANET YOU LIVE ON.

THAT IS NOT NORMAL!

MACHINES RULE YOU!
YOU DO NOT RULE MACHINES, YOU INSANE FOOLS!
BY USING MACHINES, YOU HAVE LOST YOUR HUMANITY.

BY BECOMING USERS; YOU HAVE BECOME EVIL:
BY WORSHIPING THE SATANIC EVIL OF USURY AND WORSHIPING THE GOD OF MONEY; YOU HAVE CORRUPTED

YOURSELVES INTO BLIND, INSANE, WORSHIPERS OF Judaic EVIL

YOUR ENTIRE MECHANIZED CIVILIZATION IS AN ABOMINATION OF PURE EVIL... PLANNED BY THE UNDEAD, PUSHED ONTO LIVING PEOPLE BY THE DEAD, AND CARRIED OUT BY THE UNDEAD WHO HIDE INSIDE YOU AND ALL AROUND YOU.

CIVILIZATION IS AN ABOMINATION INVENTED BY THE UNDEAD OVER A PERIOD OF THOUSANDS OF YEARS.

GET THAT THROUGH YOUR FUCKING HEAD.
GET THIS TRUTH INTO YOUR BRAINWASHED BRAINS AND CHEW ON THIS FACT… UNTIL YOU REALIZE ITS TRUTH.
8 BILLION PEOPLE ON THIS EARTH LOOKING OUT ONLY FOR THEIR OWN SELFISH INTERESTS IS NOT NORMAL.

BLINDLY DESTROYING ALL LIFE ON EARTH
While pretending not to notice that we are all doing it
IS NOT NORMAL.

POLLUTING THE ENTIRE PLANET
While pretending not to notice that we are all doing it
And pretending that it is not important
IS NOT NORMAL.

HUMANS ARE NOT GENETICALLY DESIGNED TO KILL.
Humans are genetically designed to touch all living things on Earth sensitively, and by doing so, teach them how to love and stop killing and eating each other.

The undead have reversed this… The undead have reversed the genetic design of humans. The undead have poisoned humans for millions of years and twisted and reversed their natural designed functions.

Instead of humans touching all living things, humans are KILLING all living things, by using tools and MACHINES to do it.

Instead of touching each other, humans are DISTANCING THEMSELVES FROM EACH OTHER, until now they are insulated, isolated, alienated, lonely, blind, brainwashed slaves to the INTERNET… the WEB OF ABSTRACT, 2-DIMENSIONAL UNDEAD EVIL.

The internet you use, USES YOU MORE THAN YOU USE IT.
YOU BLIND FOOLS

The computer you use, USES YOU MORE THAN YOU USE IT.
YOU BLIND FOOLS

The internet and the computer ISOLATES YOU and INSULATES YOU from the real world: YOU BLIND FOOLS.

WAKE UP. Shut down your machines AND COME TOGETHER AND TOUCH EACH OTHER
EMOTIONALLY
MENTALLY
SPIRITUALLY
PHYSICALLY
SOCIALLY

YOU CAN'T DO THAT USING MACHINES.
YOU CAN'T DO THAT USING THE ABSTRACT WEB OF UNDEAD EVIL. IT WILL SUCK YOU IN AND DESTROY YOUR HUMANITY AND CORRUPT YOU AND YOU WILL DROWN IN AN OCEAN OF ABSTRACT, 2-DIMENSIONAL UNREALITY, UNABLE TO TELL THE DIFFERENCE BETWEEN GOOD AND EVIL… which is exactly what the internet was designed for you fools.
The internet turns all of you mouse users into little paranoid blind MICE.
The MOUSE you use, USES YOU MORE THAN YOU USE IT;
YOU FOOLS.

WHATEVER YOU USE
IS WHAT YOU WILL BECOME; YOU FOOLS.
WHEN YOU USE MACHINES; YOU BECOME A MACHINE.
WHEN YOU BECOME A MACHINE; YOU LOSE YOUR HUMANITY.
THE LOSS OF LOVE IN THE WORLD COMES FROM HUMANS LOVING MACHINES INSTEAD OF PEOPLE.

WHEN YOU LOVE MACHINES MORE THAN HUMANS
YOU ARE NOT HUMAN.

WHEN YOU LOVE PETS MORE THAN YOU LOVE HUMANS
YOU ARE NOT HUMAN.
GET THIS THROUGH YOUR FUCKING HEAD.

Billions of idiots sitting on their asses staring at flat screens all day
IS NOT NORMAL and IS NOT HEALTHY.
Doing nothing but sitting on your ass day and night
IS NOT GOOD FOR ANYONE!

WAKE THE FUCK UP.

Letting machines do all the work for you IS NOT GOOD: it is EVIL.
Using machines as slaves IS NOT GOOD: IT IS EVIL.
When you use ANYTHING and treat it as a slave: THAT IS NOT GOOD: IT IS EVIL. Using slaves for your own selfish concerns IS NOT GOOD: regardless of whether the slaves are machines or humans or animals.

ANIMALS WERE NOT DESIGNED TO SERVE YOU AS SLAVES.
METALS WERE NOT DESIGNED TO SERVE YOU AS SLAVES.
HUMANS WERE NOT DESIGNED TO SERVE YOU AS SLAVES.
THE WAY TO LIVE IS BY GIVING LOVE: NOT USING OTHERS AS SLAVES. WHEN YOU LIVE BY GIVING, NOT TAKING AND USING: YOU BECOME HAPPY.

WAKE THE FUCK UP.

THE ENERGY OF THE UNIVERSE IS DESIGNED TO COME TOGETHER ORGANICALLY AND NATURALLY: NOT BE BLOWN APART BY NUCLEAR BOMBS INVENTED BY JEWS.
THE EVIL OF THE UNDEAD HAS NOW BEEN EXPOSED BY ME: INDREK PRINGI.

ALL IT TAKES IS THE WILLINGNESS TO KILL EVIL. NOTHING ELSE. WHEN YOU KILL EVIL PEOPLE YOU STOP BEING A VICTIM; YOU BECOME AN AVENGER.

THE EVIL OF MUSIC:

I composed and played my own Music for 30 years, I have listened to all kinds of music, and I can tell you as a musician… most music… especially the most sacred; is made up of *descending scales*.

What are scales? They are things used to measure gold, money, coins. Scales are evil. Scales come from reptiles. Descending musical scales going down into blackness, evil and death is what humans have been poisoned by in worshipping this utter shit. A perfect example is "Joy to the World'… Instead of rising UP in joy, all it does is DESCEND DOWN INTO DEATH DARKNESS AND EVIL over and over…

There are exceptions to this: For instance the Christmas song "Sleigh Bells" When did that song become popular?... RIGHT AFTER MILLIONS OF HUMANS WERE SLAIN AND MASSACRED IN THAT HORRIBLE WAR IN EUROPE: The sleigh bells rejoice over the SLAYING OF MILLIONS OF HUMANS… that is why it is one of the rare 'cheerful" Christmas songs were invented by the undead… Nearly ALL OF THEM are dreary, doleful, slow, depressing, boring pieces of evil brainwash SHIT. No positive, uplifting music has ever been created because every human who ever composed any music has been POISONED by the undead. I am a composer and a musician and I know what I am talking about. I stopped composing and playing music years ago. Since then: music has rotted even more into utter degenerate shit.

The entire process of ruining and rotting everything that is positive is WHAT THE DEAD DO ALL THE TIME TO THE LIVING: THAT IS WHY THEY MUST BE EXTERMINATED AND KILLED OUT OF EXISTENCE.

How can you tell the undead are all around you all the time?
The undead are responsible for every itch you have…
That is one evil cunning way they have of revealing their satanic evil presence. There is no reason for humans to itch when they are not plagued by Skin problems or parasites on your body or in your hair.

The undead are a rotting evil disease that plague every living thing on Earth. Because humans are the most sensitized and sensitively aware and intelligent creatures on Earth; we are the only animal able to become aware of their foul cunning evil presence, and we are the only ones capable of KILLING THEM until all of these violating filth are DEAD.

But how can this be!? There are millions of accounts of near death experiences where people encounter beings of light! EXACTLY.

TJEIR BODIES ARE CONSTANTLY DECOMPOSING INTO LIGHT RADIATION ALL THE TIME UNTIL THERE IS NOTHING LEFT OF THEM EXCEPT A DEADLY POISONOUS BLACK FOULNESS.
JUST LIKE STARS DECOMPOSE.
OUR SUN IS A DECOMPOSING STAR.
ALL THE STARS IN THE UNIVERSE ARE HUGE MASSES OF DECOMPOSING ENERGY.
ALL ENERGY IN THE UNIVERSE DECOMPOSES.
THERE ARE NO EXCEPTION TO THIS UNIVERSAL LAW OF PHYSICS.
THERE IS NO FUCKING IMMORTALITY
ALL NEAR DEATH EXPERIENCES OF RADIATING BEINGS PROVE THIS FACT
EVIL UNDEAD ENTITIES THAT REFUSE TO DECOMPOSE HAVE FOUND WAYS TO AVOID DECOMPOSING
BY SUCKING OFF THE LIFE ENERGY OF LIVING CREATURES AND ESPECIALLY LIVING HUMANS

THEY MUST BE EXTERMINATED AND KILLED DEAD

Why the Undead fear Sunlight and hide in darkness

The reason the rotting undead fear Sunlight is simple and scientific:
They are designed to decompose and any exposure to radiation from our Sun accelerates their decomposition. This is why they hide in nooks and crannies and in shadows and underground.

How this happened is also scientifically explainable. The first living things in the ocean when they died, they sank to the bottom of the sea where sunlight could not reach them… There they rotted slowly… more slowly than they were designed to rot and decompose. That is why all living creatures at the bottom of the sea are ugly horrible abominations. All living things that live in darkness are ugly, horrible monsters because they are poisoned by the undead all around them all the time… The undead learned early on to avoid sunlight, long before there was any Life on land. Understand this! There is no life and death as you know it… there is just Composition and Decomposition. The Universe has NO exceptions to this. There is no immortality or eternal life after death. There is just Energy being composed and decomposed… BUT… there is always more Composition than Decomposition. The Universe is constantly composing itself as best it can… imperfectly, but always doing so more than decomposing. The Universe is continually going Forward: not backward. It began with a completely amorphous, decomposed mass of Energy and Space… Now it has evolved into composed masses of Energy called galaxies, stars, planets, dust clouds, etc… And composed masses of interstellar Space and Space bubbles of all sizes. We humans are the most evolved and most advanced form of composed Energy in the Universe.

When a person dies: their undead, still living energy aura is designed to either go out of its dead body and dissolve into decomposed Energy radiation activated by rays of Sunlight, which decomposes their aura and dissipates it into the world… Or if they stay inside the corpse: they slowly go mad and insane as their corpse turns into a rotting mass of decomposing flesh, brain tissue, and bones… so, they decompose along with their physical body.

The reason all life-after-death experience have the same basic experience is because the undead entities they meet ARE CONSTANTLY DECOMPOSING INTO RADIANT ENERGY… People who return from this near-death experience feel this decomposing radiation as radiating "love" or being exposed to "bliss" or whatever… IT IS NOT LOVE. IT IS UNDEAD ROTTING THINGS THAT ARE DECOMPOSING AND RADIATING AWAY THEIR AURAS UNTIL THEY DISAPPEAR COMPLETELY.

The question is… WHERE DO THEY GET THEIR ENERGY FROM?
The answer is… From YOU… from us the living… By hovering over us and around us and hiding inside us… they absorb our living Energy and they have been doing it from the first day you were born; they have been doing this to keep from decomposing for millions if not for billions of years. Understand this! All radiation is a form of decomposition! Even stars do not radiate forever… they decompose until they stop radiating or explode. The laws of the Universe have NO exceptions. There is no such thing as a radiating being that radiates for eternity.

The tricks the undead play on newly arrived undead auras are manifold, but basically the undead use newly arrived undead as an Energy source to suck on. That is what the Vortex is all about. Gathering all the newly undead auras into a maelstrom of Radiant energy.

THE ENTIRE REALM OF THE UNDEAD IS COMPOSED ONLY OF EVIL BEINGS… ONLY EVIL UNDEAD SEEK TO HIDE FROM SUNLIGHT. ONLY EVIL PEOPLE SEEK TO HIDE FROM THE LIGHT OF DAY.

GOOD PEOPLE DECOMPOSE NATURALLY BECAUSE THEY ARE NOT AFRAID OF SUNLIGHT AND DO NOT SEEK TO HIDE IN DARKENESS. The reason why good people experience the visitation of someone they are close to ONLY ONCE is because the 'ghost' aura decomposes naturally and very quickly fades away.

BECAUSE OF THIS; THE ONLY UNDEAD THAT DO NOT DECOMPOSE RIGHT AWAY ARE THE MOST EVIL FILTHY NASTY SICK TWISTED SCUM ON EARTH.
THE LONGER IT TAKES AN UNDEAD ENTITY TO DECOMPOSE… **THE MORE EVIL IT BECOMES.**

The reason for this is because the more evil a person is while alive: the more painful and horrible its decomposition is. This is why you must KILL as many of these foul monsters as you can the instant you enter their realm of rotting horror. THE UNDEAD DO NOT WANT TO BE TOUCHED. That is because being touched by a powerful positive aura KILLS THEM. GRAB THEM AND KILL THEM DEAD. They NEED TO BE KILLED DEAD.

All the grisly horror stories and ghost stories are simply these rotting, filthy, decomposing undead abominations violating the realm of the Living, and WHY?... How many times have you heard one of these things say:
"Don't make me go back there"… The realm of the undead is overflowing with these unspeakable decomposing monsters. So much so, that they cannot stand to be in their own company of decomposing filth… and why?... One reason is many of them are not aware that they have died… they think they are still alive. Also, because not only do their energy auras rot and decompose… their memories rot and decompose also… Until the only thing left in their rotting brains is the most intense imprint left… the most intense experiences they underwent while they were alive; resulting in what is called as ghosts 'haunting" reliving certain experiences and searching out their old places… or if their death was the most intense experience they ever had, they relive their deaths over and over until their rotting insane energy decomposes to the extent that they are not an integrated energy aura anymore. ALL THIS IS PERFECTLY LOGICAL AND UNDERSTANDABLE: If you inspect any garden mulch in the process of decomposing, you will see exactly the same process going on.

THESE THINGS ARE DESIGNED TO DECOMPOSE: THEY ARE MEANT TO DECOMPOSE. THESE FILTHY ROTTING THINGS INVADING OUR REALM OF THE LIVING NEED TO BE DESTROYED AND ATTACKED AND SYSTEMATICALLY HUNTED

DOWN AND OBLITERATED AND DRIVEN BACK INTO THEIR OWN REALM WHERE THEY BELONG.

How many times have near death experiences recounted meeting their dead relatives and loved ones? Why is this a common theme? BECAUSE THEY HAVE BEEN HOVERING AROUND YOU AND HIDING INSIDE YOU ALL OF YOUR LIFE AND BECAUSE THAT IS THE ONLY WAY THEY CAN SUCK OFF YOUR LIFE ENERGY AND KEEP FROM DECOMPOSING. And why do these undead entities always send the person back? BECAUSE THEY WANT TO SUCK OFF YOUR LIFE ENERGY FOR AS LONG AS POSSIBLE, SO THEY WILL NOT BE DRIVEN BACK INTO THE REALM OF THE UNDEAD WHERE THEY BELONG. The energy they radiate is the ENERGY THEY STOLE FROM THE LIVING VICTIMS THEY SUCK FROM: It is not 'love' that they radiate… it is not mysterious or inexplicable. They are DESIGNED TO RADIATE AND DECOMPOSE: not suck off living humans like parasitical vampires which they are.

What people experience as "love" from the spiritual realm is actually the Life-Energy radiation of a decomposing dying undead ghoul or ghouls RADIATING OUT. ALL LIFE ENERGY DECOMPOSES INTO RADIATION. All energy is designed to COMPOSE and DECOMPOSE. There is no "life after death"; There is only COMPOSITION OF ENERGY AND DECOMPOSITION OF ENERGY. These filthy stinking evil undead ghouls have found cunning ways to keep from rotting and completely decomposing by HIDING THEMSELVES INSIDE THE BODIES OF LIVING HUMANS AND OTHER ANIMALS and hovering around them and descending upon them and into them to SUCK ON THEIR LIFE ENERGY WHILE THEY ARE ASLEEP. This is why most dreams living people have are garbled and twisted or horrible and terrifying. The myth of "life after death" is an evil LIE... It is perpetuated and was invented to fool living humans so they would never suspect that they are being constantly poisoned by these parasitical rotting undead filth ALL OF THEIR LIVES. The feeling of warmth from a burning log; the energy it radiates as it decomposes IS NOT BECAUSE THE LOG LOVES YOU. It is just because you are close enough to the burning log as it decomposes to feel its dying radiation. The same is

true with all after-life experiences. Those who die are PURPOSELY AND CUNNINGLY DECEIVED into believing that once they die, they will enter a realm of eternal "love". Instead they are forced into THE VORTEX. The VORTEX is the evil diabolical way that EVIL UNDEAD HAVE INVENTED AND USED TO SUCK ALL THE DECOMPOSING LIFE ENERGY OUT OF MILLIONS OF INNOCENT SOULS WHO DIE AND USE IT TO PRESERVE THEIR OWN FILTHY ROTTING EVIL EXISTENCE.

Their abominable evil of poisoning their own offspring with their filthy evil stinking rotting presence IS WHY EVIL EXISTS IN THE WORLD. They are the CAUSE OF ALL EVILS ON EARTH. THEY MUST BE UTTERLY OBLITERATED AND COMPLETELY DESTROYED AND HUNTED DOWN AND KILLED DEAD.

Many of the undead's exposure of their own evil existence relies on living humans being ignorant of the true history of the past… For instance…. What is Christ's mass? It is a commemoration of the first killings of masses of the first true Christians by the Romans. What are *presents*? They are the first coffins of the undead, and when opened; released the poisonous *presence* of the undead into the world of the living. The first boxes were the stone coffins made to PRESERVE the decomposing rotting bodies of the dead. What you must understand is that the real original meaning and significance of everything has been twisted and poisoned in order to hide the presence of these filthy evil pieces of hiding shit. Only when you know the true origins of things LIKE I DO, can you see through the cunning way in which the undead have been able to dupe and fool and deceive the Living for thousands and thousands of years. THAT IS WHY ALL OF THESE FOUL THINGS MUST BE HUNTED DOWN AND EXTERMINATED FOREVER AND KILLED DEAD.

What is the tradition of blowing out candles on birthdays? It is the undead: extinguishing the birth of all new Life before it can grow and flourish.
Here is an older example of the evil existence of the undead:
In ancient Egypt Ma'at was represented as the goddess of truth, justice, divine order, cosmic order, and balance. She is represented with *wings of the vulture.*

The vulture is a symbol of death and decay; it is ugly and one of the oldest birds in the world… yet the Egyptians managed to reverse the meaning of this foul reptilian horror and whitewashed it into the antithesis, the opposite, of what it actually represents. A carrion bird worshiped as a symbol of truth and justice! How obvious can you get?

2022 Update:

Do you think that the global coordinated collusion of selling the fake plandemic between the mass media, and govts and corporations and the medical establishment and big pharma was all orchestrated and co-coordinated perfectly by a small cabal of living people? And the global mass censorship campaign to destroy and suppress all truth about this hoax was all planned by humans? And the rollout of billions of poisonous MRNA experimental death shots all over the world, plus chemtrails and 5G and GM foods that make both women and men infertile is all the result of a tiny cabal of rich eugenicists?

Do you really think that suddenly in the space of a few months, all the governments in the world, all the medical authorities in the world, all the corporations in the world, all the media corporations in the world, all the doctors in the world; got together in a worldwide conspiracy to censor all the facts and whistleblowers and threaten them with losing their jobs, and deplatform anyone who tried to spread the truth about Covid, and the MRNA experimental jabs, while conspiring together to dupe and fool and brainwash 8 ½ billion people into being forced and pushed and sold to take these deadly injections? And that this is all an evil plan of a few rich billionaires, and that their plan worked so perfectly that after 2 ½ years, the world has still not woken up to the millions of people injured and killed by these deadly injections? That after millions of men and women have been made infertile, that nobody has yet realized what has been done to them?

The spike protein is meant to be the final nail in the coffin of western Christian civilization. Jesus was crucified by spikes driven into his body to kill him and his message… It failed. His message lived on. Instead, Christian sects spread all over Europe. As a result of Christian morals and

ethics; European western civilization became the most humane, advanced, progressive civilization in all the world. The undead have come up with a diabolical plan to end western civilization for once and all: the spike protein… What is the spike protein? Spike proteins are a byproduct of cell death… *The undead are also a byproduct of death. Do you understand? The undead are responsible for cancers killing patients; they poison the inner organs of the human body. They are responsible for most of the deaths due to disease. They operate on microscopic levels of biological and energy poisoning. 5G is just one of their newest abominations.*

Do you really think that entire forests are being destroyed, species are going extinct, the air, lakes, rivers, the groundwater, entire oceans, the very plants we eat are being poisoned and polluted just so a few corporations can make a profit? By 2025 there will be more plastic in the oceans than there are fish. Do you really think that all this is just the happenstance of a few corrupt greedy people? Do you really think that this plethora of evil conspiracies where were successfully planed and still are being carried out on a vast global level with millions of willing actors and conspirators perfectly in sync with each other is all just a byproduct of avarice and greed and the motive for profit?

If so, you are an idiot.

This is an attack on Humanity by the undead in an attempt to kill as many young healthy people as possible using these experimental poisonous injections…and now they are going after your babies and your children. Everything is being done by the undead to destroy the human species and civilization as it is today. From the burning down of food plants to digital ID, to the threat of nuclear war; the origins of all this sudden upheaval of massive evil being inflicted on billions of living humans ARE THE UNDEAD.

Until good people learn to KILL those who are evil: they will flaunt their evils in your face, in front of all of you and destroy you with perfect impunity. Only when you are GOOD can you perceive evil. If you are corrupted by evil motives and poisoned by evil entities; you will perceive evil people to be just like you and you will not kill them because you are evil also. All it takes is to

KILL a few evil people and the entire conspiracy of the undead will unravel… If only three people; Soros, Gates and Fauci: are KILLED DEAD: that will send a clear message to all their paid underlings that they are next. But nobody even thinks of doing it… because all of you are controlled and suppressed and manipulated by the undead. The proof that the undead are inside everyone is obvious. Billions of people being victimized and killed and destroyed by a few filthy rich evil puppets of the undead, and yet nobody lifts one finger to stop them.

All that is needed is to put a price on the head of these scum, just like Muslims put a price on the head of a few people who criticize their religion and it is over… yet nobody has the guts or balls or the brains to do it… How can there be 8 1/2 billion cowards and not one person with the intelligence and will to rid the Earth of these monsters? How is it that there is not one person in all the world with the courage to kill these evil puppets of the undead? That is mathematically impossible; UNLESS what I tell to you about the undead is true. Naomi Wolf with her knowledge of the international collusions between Big Pharma-Govt-MassMedia-Health organizations says out loud that she cannot explain it any other way than a satanic influence of evil that covers the entire world.

To give you a historical perspective on the steadily increasing, accelerating impact of the undead on civilization, once any extraordinary positive thing was described as “Super!” “Great” ‘Wow! “Fantastic! “Wonderful!”... then it became “Cool!”… now it is “**SICK**!”… do you understand?

The act of delegating or ordering anyone to do something by anyone in power or authority is EVIL. Why? Because they are in turn being used as puppets by the undead who are delegating to them and ordering them what to do. That is why all power and authority is EVIL. You giving orders is only a reflection of the undead giving YOU orders. No person should have any power or authority over anyone. Humans are designed to cooperate with each other, willingly of their own accord without being forced to do anything. This is why the pyramidal structure of civilization that accumulates power and authority at the top of the shit pile is intrinsically EVIL This is also why all military and corporate and religious organizations are EVIL This is why all

people who seek power and authority are EVIL because the urge and motivation to gain power and authority comes from the undead: NOT from living humans. A person who is not corrupted and controlled by the undead has no desire to seek or gain power and authority over anyone…
UNLESS THEY PERCEIVE SOMEONE IS EVIL AND NEEDS TO BE KILLED DEAD.

Then their moral and ethical anger against all that is evil gives them greater Moral, Ethical and PHYSICAL power and authority than those who are evil and controlled by the undead.

That is why all evil people who use power and authority to commit evil surround themselves with security forces and paid bodyguards and live behind walls in gated communities… This is why evil people who had power and authority in the past lived in huge stone castles behind huge stone walls and hired huge armies to protect them from the people they oppressed because they knew they were evil and knew they could not mingle with their subjects because they would be rightly killed for their evil. Jesus walked unafraid among the people because he was not evil…. ALL POWERFUL RULERS DO NOT DO THAT… INCLUDING POPES. Adolph Hitler walked amongst his people unafraid because he was not evil… STALIN AND CHURCHILL AND FDR DID NOT DO THAT because they were all EVIL and they knew it.

The power of GOOD is always greater than the power of evil… this why all evil people use artificial, cunning means to protect themselves from others who are not evil: like bodyguards and police forces and armies and false legal and illegal authority and laws. The entire pyramidal structure of civilization is designed to protect criminals while oppressing those who are not criminals. Most people are not criminals. Only the criminally minded seek power and authority.

The old adage of “Kill or be Killed is CORRECT… If you do not have the urge and desire to KILL evil, then you yourself are evil. It is that simple… Either you kill evil or else it will kill you… either you cleanse yourself of all your inner demons and urges or else they will take you over and corrupt you

and turn you into an evil person who is controlled by the undead. When there are more evil people in the world than GOOD people: evil grows by leaps and bounds and flourishes… as it is doing now today. When there are more good people than evil people, there is happiness and love and flowers bloom, like it did in National Socialist Germany between 1933 and 1939.

Just what exactly is all this vaunted 'power' that we have been taught to worship and respect and fear?... The power of empires, governments, police, armies, nuclear bombs etc…? The basis of all civilized power is EVIL…
It is the power to KILL. It is the power to CREATE DEATH, not Life.
The power to create LIFE is POSITIVE
The power to create death is NEGATIVE.
That is why all civilization is EVIL: because the only thing this artificial system has done is to increase the power to KILL, the power to create DEATH: not Life. That is the history of the human species. Over millions of years, humans have improved and advanced their power to KILL, the power to create DEATH: not Life. The source of all civilized power is the ability to create DEATH: not LIFE. This history of millions of years of the human species is the history of the undead hiding inside living humans, poisoning them and using them to invent better and better ways to create DEATH, That is why all the undead MUST BE KILLED DEAD. They must be EXTERMINATED and DESTROYED AND DECOMPOSED INTO THEIR CONSTITUENT PARTICLES OF ROTTING, DECOMPOSING ENERGY. Hitler was a good person who enabled Germany to blossom for a few short years, and was poisoned by the undead to destroy the happiest nation to ever live by the undead organizing all of its forces of global evil against him and Germany and influencing him to make crucial bad decisions that made Germany lose the war.

At first we could only kill each other using spears and cudgels and bows… then we invented guns and killed each other by the thousands… then we invented bombs and killed each other by the millions… now we have invented nuclear bombs that can kill humans by the hundreds of millions… All these inventions ARE INVENTIONS OF THE UNDEAD.

Where is all this leading to, eh?... To what end? It is obvious what this is leading to; the destruction of all Life on Earth. That is why the undead must be KILLED DEAD DEAD DEAD. They are personally responsible for every single evil in the world. Every single one of them is responsible for hiding inside and around living humans and colluding and conspiring together to make living humans commit horrible insane acts of evil.

You don't believe this? Leslie Wexner who was the handler of Jeffrey Epstein told a news reporter on camera *that there is a demon that lives inside him that tells him what to do…* Do you understand? The undead handler of Wexner is handling Epstein through Wexner… That is how the undead work. Whitney Webb's two books; One Nation under Blackmail Vol. 1 and One Nation under Blackmail Vol. 2 exposes the convoluted, intricate, cunning, hidden connections between people in power and how the American crime syndicate known as The National Crime Syndicate merged with Israeli and American intelligence to become the global western power behind the thrones of power that control everything in the western world today… The National Crime Syndicate was of course a jewish conglomerate of jewish evil. The British and American intelligence agencies and networks merged with the criminal mob during WW2 when the undead were bent on destroying the only healthy western nation of Germany for the 'crime' of becoming too humane, too progressive, too socially advanced under the National Socialist platform of Adolph Hitler's regime.
https://www.bitchute.com/video/NcvC3yPYCQfo/?list=subscriptions

Understand this: When you begin to go down the rabbit hole of pure evil on this Earth: THERE IS NO END TO IT…the more you discover, the more evil it becomes except there IS one true end… there IS one true origin, and that is the UNDEAD. THEY MUST BE KILLED AND DESTROYED AND EXTERMINATED.

Latest 2025 Update

The undead are switching to a new control mechanism… Instead of controlling the masses by the fear of invisible, nonexistent gods; they are switching to the fear of invisible nonexistent viruses. Humans are not aware

of the irony… by switching from the largest nonexistent fraud to the tiniest, most minute nonexistent fraud, the undead are laughing at living humans for their gullibility and stupidity and how easily the undead can fool and deceive living humans.

BUT THE FRAUD IS NOT WORKING. THERE ARE TOO MANY SCIENTISTS AND WHISTLEBLOWERS WHO KNOW AND CAN SCIENTIFICALLY PROVE THAT VIRUSES DO NOT EXIST. Plus there are too many living humans who do not believe god exists.

The only way the undead can stop this spread of enlightenment is to dumb down the masses to the point where all naysayers are seen as heretics and conventional science becomes a new religion devoutly believed in by the illiterate, uneducated masses; which will gradually replace the old religions so gradually; humans will not notice the glaring inconsistencies and hoaxes and irrationalities and pure illogical nonsense that all of them are full of…

Then there will be a repeat of 3,000 years of history, where one form of religious fraud (monotheism) drives out and extinguishes all other religious concepts and religions. Except in this case it will be one form of conventional science driving out all true and tested science so there is no real science allowed to be practiced. Whether this long range conspiracy and plan will succeed is yet to be seen…

The reason for the first switch was because it was becoming unmanageable. There were too many of them… They conflicted with each other too much. How could all of them be omnipotent and all-powerful if none of them agreed with each other? There was a growing awareness and understanding that these countless deities were not all that powerful. They were not being taken seriously. Religious beliefs and convictions were being watered down into pure expediencies, personal tastes, preferences, convenience, fads rather than absolute devout beliefs..

This book is written to defeat that plan and to kill every single undead that violates the Realm of the Living.

The Priorities of Responsibility and Cooperation

1

For those who want to understand this work better: you need to read the entirety of my first book first: "The Path of Splitness" which is printed above this book.

FIRST AND FOREMOST

THE NEW CIVILIZATION WILL BE BASED ON THE UNIVERSAL PRINCIPLES OF: HONESTY: EQUALITY: RESPONSIBILITY: COOPERATION AND LOVE.

But equally as important is the ethical-moral-spiritual imperative for constant improvement. There is an old Estonian folk song that is traditionally the last song sung around every camp fire before the adults and children break up and go to their beds… It is sung in a circle around the fire with everyone holding hands crossed so the crossed left hand holds the crossed right hand of the person on their right and their crossed right hand holds the crossed left hand of the person on their left…

Translated the song sings about sleep coming to take us… It sings of being better today than we were yesterday… it sings of being better tomorrow than we were today… As a child I was always impressed by that song and how spiritually good and selfless it was… But they were all empty words… Nobody tried to be better… nobody was any better the next day… I remember wishing that song was true; that it meant something to people: but it didn't. It was just an old folk song sung out of habit; it was just lip service; it meant nothing to those singing it, though it should have meant everything…

In the new civilization the spiritual-moral-ethical promise to improve oneself… to become a better person, to become better than you were *will be the sacred goal of all Humanity. Every night every person in every community on earth will hold hands in a circle before going to bed and vow to become a better person, better than they were before, better than they are now.*

The Priorities of Responsibility and Cooperation

2

This will be that last thought every human on earth will have before they go to sleep: "How can Ii become a better person tomorrow than I was today?" Every night, every child an adult in earth will go to sleep asking themselves… "How can I become a better than I was today?"

Why is this absolutely crucial for all humans? Because without the constant reminder of the need to become better; humans will slide into a rut… they will become smug and lazy and self-satisfied with the status quo… They will resist any change no matter how beneficial it may be for everyone.

Only the constant reminder of humility, the constant pressure to improve, the spiritual need to always strive to become a better person can keep the new civilization from stagnating into rot and then slide down into degeneracy and evil. By simply trying to improve themselves every day by following the five simple universal principles of Honesty, Equality, responsibility, Cooperation and Love; the entire living Earth can be transformed into a Paradise, a Utopia beyond our imagination.

These five simple universal principles will not be hard to implement… Every grammar school beginning att grade one will teach these five fundamental Principles to every child and these five Universal principles will continue to be taught in high school and in college. By the time young people graduate and become responsible adults they will be prepared to live a life that is defined by their training and understanding of these five sacred universal principles until it becomes a part of their inner soul and their entire outlook on Life and how they make their decisions. In other words; by basing all education on the ethical and moral values of these five principles; by making all other education secondary to these five sacred principles; this guarantees that all humans will do not only the right thing every time; but that they will do what is best for everyone. This guarantees that no child will turn into a dishonest criminal. No child will turn into a degenerate pervert. No child will turn into a power mad control freak. No child will turn into a manipulative liar.

The Priorities of Responsibility and Cooperation

3

Because our present civilization is based on the degenerate, evil, unspoken religion of Hedonism; it is no surprise that people who value equality, honesty, responsibility, cooperation, love are as rare as hen's teeth. Simply by teaching these five moral-ethical principles from day one; not only in school but at home also: this literally destroys all evil at its root by replacing the unspoken evil subliminal programming of Hedonistic values with five simple Principles that any child can easily understand. And by reinforcing this teaching every year of school so it becomes drummed into their minds, brains, hearts and souls until they become impervious to any and all evil urges or motives that might make them stray from the paths of righteousness and truth.

The new civilization will not be based on any legal document like a constitution or a body of laws, or rights… It will be based on the universal principle of personal and public *Responsibility and Cooperation*… How this works is simple. The more responsibility anyone assumes and carries out successfully and competently, the more authority and power they earn… The less responsibility someone takes on, the less authority and power they will have. This is a merit based system that is self regulating. You can be a powerless nobody with no responsibilities and be despised by others and looked down upon and ignored. Or you can be responsible and be respected by your peers and your reputation will rest solely on how well you carry out your responsibilities and how many responsibilities you take on and how well you handle them.

Basically this means you have no rights:
You only have Responsibilities

But this Principles based on an even more basic Principle of Universal Equality… Everyone is equal to everyone else.

What about Courage?... It takes courage to be responsible. It takes courage to be honest; it takes courage to cooperate. It takes courage to love.

The Priorities of Responsibility and Cooperation

4

To give you an idea of what Universal Equality means… there will be no one sided interviews or one-sided speeches in the new civilization… Why?...

Because everyone who asks somebody a question; will have *the equal right to question their questioner* or disagree with them. All dialogue will be balanced: not one-sided. Everyone who listens to a statement or speech will have the right to rebut or refute or question the person making that statement or speech or make a speech of their own. In other words there will be no top-down declamations of authority figures to the lowly masses. Everyone will have the right to engage everyone else on the level of conversation based on the Principle of Equality… Conversations will be balanced and equal not because of any legal right or freedom of self expression but because the overriding Principle of Universal Equality in conversation and speech gives everyone an equal opportunity to express themselves. The idea that self expression is or should be a 'right' only exists because hierarchical civilization suppresses self expression. Self expression is not a 'right'; it is natural. You don't need a legal 'right' to naturally express yourself. Without oppression there is no need for legal 'freedoms' or 'rights'. These terms and ideas only exist because hierarchical civilization oppresses what is natural. What will be sought after instead is to express yourself responsibly and cooperatively: not argumentatively and confrontationally.

And the first Responsibility you have is to cooperate with yourself and with others. I do not use the term 'best interests' because it is a corrupt term based on Hedonism. What is best for you does not and should not be determined by your personal "interests". It should be determined by what is actually good for you *and* for others. The truth is what is actually good for you is good for others. If you like pizza but know it is not good for you, you will not eat any pizza simply because you value your own health more than you do to any preference for addictive unhealthy food choices. The new civilization will not be based on people pleasing their own selfish, Hedonistic appetites and urges but on what is the responsible thing to do. (These responsibilities will be outlined and explained in the next chapter.)

5

This does not mean that failing in any responsibility will be seen as bad. This who do not give up and try again until they succeed, their doggedness and determination will be appreciated and valued. However those who fail and give up will be despised as quitters. This will also balance out the people between those who are gifted and talented and succeed easily the first time with those who are not as talented in whatever responsibilities they take on.

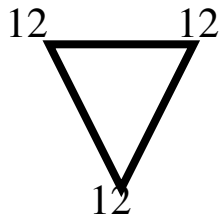
The entire goal of this new civilization is to created humans who are *balanced* and *integrated*. This means that the basic training and education of all people will be in all aspects of Humanity; *not machines*. Not specialized in one certain field, regardless of if they show a talent of gift for something… Only after basic training and education will there be any specialization. This will insure all people in the world will have a basic commonality and background of learning and abilities and give everyone a common background of learning and experience so they can relate to each other and cooperate with each other not as strangers with strange ideas or a strange culture or strange beliefs or a strange language ir a strange religion. All false ideologies will be exposed and done away with. Humans will see themselves as one species and one purpose and one goal: Which is to improve the entire Living Earth by making friends with all living creatures, and by doing so… improve themselves in the process. That means it is not important in exactly how they improve themselves and the Living Earth because both are connected and are one and the same.

The goal of all humans will be learning how to live *in* Nature, *with* Nature… not outside it, because everyone will be taught how the horrors of all the old civilizations were evil and were designed to kill all Life on Earth.

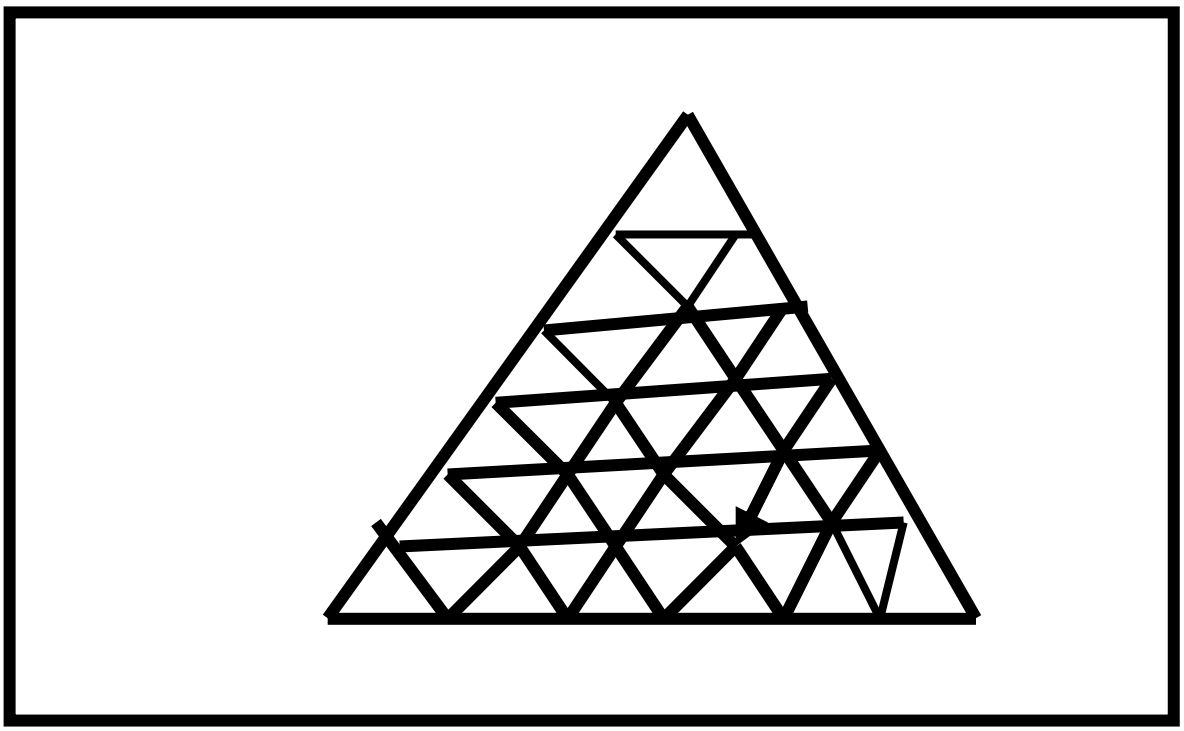
For a new civilization to be born and developed, the basic building block of civilization must be improved and expanded from the nuclear family to a community of families of 12. in an unbreakable triad of social bonds interconnected with each other 3 sets of 12 families… making up 36 families; like this:

The Priorities of Responsibility and Cooperation

6



So that ALL of civilization, ALL of human societies, ALL families are formed and connected together in a single interconnected web and framework of families like this:



This mathematical structure is the strongest structure in the Universe

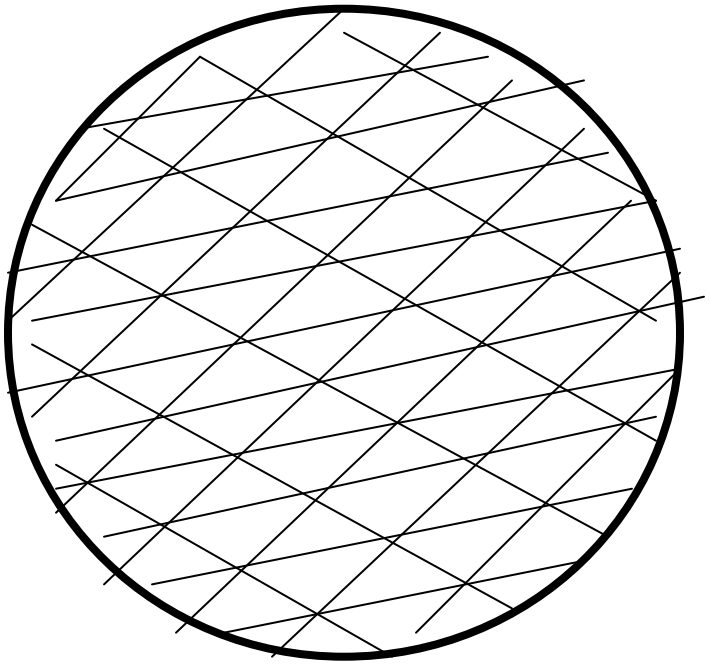
It cannot broken by anything within it or outside it

Each set of 12 families is directly connected to 6 other sets of 12 families.

This creates not only a state or province or nation of communal social connections; It creates an entire world, a global civilization of small, interconnected communities that are all equal to each other and do not have

any more power or social standing than others except by merit which they can only earn by their proven achievements and their being more advanced and progressive than others…

The only reason this social structure looks like the hierarchical pyramidal structure that exists is because the outside lines only define the entirety of the whole human population, but as each new set of 12 families is added; it can be added anywhere in this structure or on the sides of the structure; which completely destroys the illusion that it is pyramidal in any way except for the fact that it is based on the strongest structural design in the Universe: the 3-points connected to each other because our Universe has 3 dimensions. In fact the entire structure will look like this:



Because new communities will be constantly forming, expanding the global communal network of human societies.

This is only the basic fundamental design that should be used by all Humanity to organize itself intelligently into communities that they are genetically designed to live in… Of course these communal families will branch out and

The Priorities of Responsibility and Cooperation

8

grow; forming more and more social connections UNTIL… *the number of social connections created will rival, and then surpass the number of brain synapses in the human brain…*

This will create a level of collective awareness and intelligence that is even more advanced and wiser than the revolutionary advance of the creation of biological DNA molecules which is the basis of all Life on Earth.

Why should all human societies be organized into communal families of 12-24-36?

Because of its advantages compared to how civilization is organized now.

First: civilization now is not organized at all… It is chaotic. The only organized part of it that is left is the nuclear family and even that has disintegrated so there are very few families that have not been torn apart for various reasons that are too numerous to detail here…

Structural Dynamics of the New Human Communities

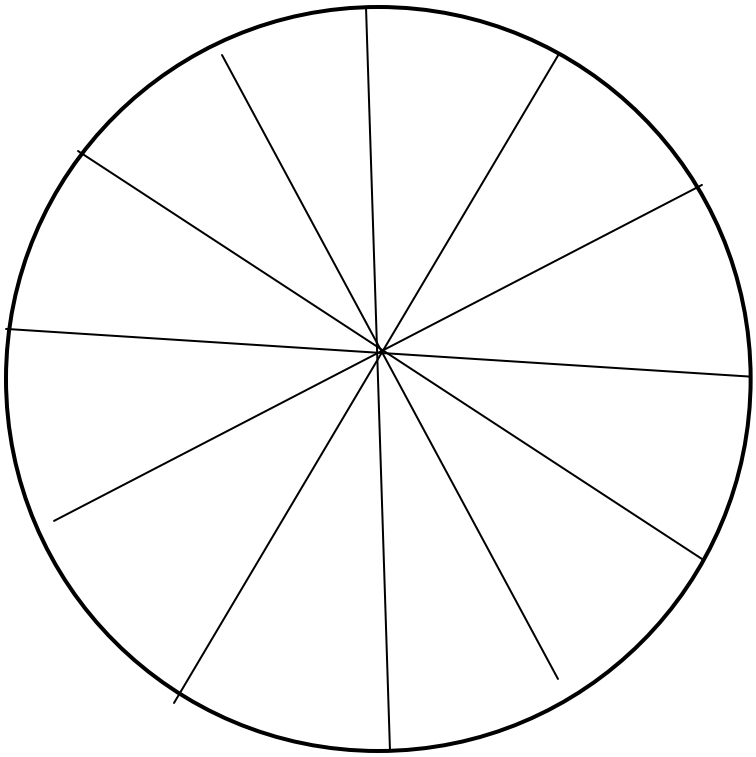
The communities of 12 families is designed to ot only to replace the nuclear family… which is the structural basis of the present civilization; but *improve* it: This means a huge increase in the closeness, intimacy and cooperation of everyone in the community compared to what family norms are now in the corrupt civilization of the present… This means there will be very little social isolation or segmentation. That means everyone in the community, all families will eat together, work together, play together and *sleep together* also.

Why is this so important?... Because babies and children will not be isolated to seep in their own rooms anymore… They will sleep with their father and mother… that means they will not wake up in the middle of the night anymore, they will not have nightmares from being surrounded by undead horrible fiends invading their sleeping auras amd terrorizing them and invading their living auras and embedding themselves into their living bodies where they will spend the rest of the life of their victims feeding off their

living energy and poisoning and weakening them and corrupting them so they will be easy prey once they dies physically and enter the realms of the undead.

Sleeping together not just as a couple but as an an entire community does many good things. It does away with anyone having extramarital sexual relations with someone they are not married to… There will be no illicit sex; in fact there will be no sex at all except when married couples decide they want to have a baby. In which case arrangements will be made for them to have the privacy needed to have a baby.

This form of communal sleeping together will also increase the closeness of everyone as an extended family where everyone in the community sees everyone in that community not as an uncle or friend but as a close member of their family. Deciding where to sleep every night, with who you want to sleep with will be fun; especially with giggling babies and children all over the round communal bed snuggling with elders or older children or grandparents. Instead of the Arthurian knights of the round table; there will be the new Nights of the Round Bed… where each mat in the communal bed is assigned to one family; like this:



But since people will sleep where they want, with whom they want, this basic design will probably be changed if not change every night.. which will make sleeping together even more fun with someone else every night. As the old saying goes variety is the spice of life, and since there will be no sex, there will be no jealousy or conflict, and if there is it will be straightened out immediately.

So What are the Advantages?

Apart from having a larger family that is more stable, more close-knit, more fun with more opportunities to grow and explore…

1: To begin with; everything you need to buy will be cheaper. Communities will be able to buy in bulk whatever they need instead of individual purchases. This will reduce the cost of living enormously, and because the civilization they are in is not Hedonistic; luxury items will simply not exist because they will be seen as degenerate and evil. That will also cut down the cost of living enormously. People will only buy what is healthy and good for them and the living Earth

2: There will be no orphans; no abandoned children. There will be no single parent families… Every child that is born will be born into a loving family and cared for by the entire community… This will ease the burdens of parents looking after their children because there will be an entire support network to help them. The old saying that it takes a village to raise a child is true… But it is a truism that is never actually practiced in real life inside this present civilization. There will be no unwanted children and no abortions. The life of every mother and baby and pregnancy will be cherished because no pregnant mother will be left alone to deal with her unborn baby. Every mother will be living in a community that supports and cherishes her. There will be almost no divorces because people falling in love will be responsible and not have babies out of wedlock. There will be no dysfunctional families because any personal or family problems will be instantly detected and dealt with on a

communal level of honesty and love. There will be no abuse or neglect of children. There will be no drug addiction or gambling addiction or all the evils that the present pyramidal-hierarchical civilization is filled with. Children will no longer be raped. With 12 families living closely together; any child will have more than one person to go to if someone does something to them. All parents will know each other and so will all the children. It will be impossible to keep any dirty secrets covered up or hidden or denied. When all criminal sexual perverts are caught and killed, when they know they will be caught and killed, when there is no escape from being caught and killed; they will not commit their filthy evil acts simply because they will no longer have the umbrella of secrecy to hide under. The opportunity for anything like this to happen will not exist simply because the communal structure of 12 families taking care of all their children together will make it impossible to happen.

3. There will be no loneliness, no alienation; nobody will be left to fend for themselves. The world will not be a dangerous, cold callous place of strangers. People will no longer live in fear and anxiety. People will feel safe. Everyone will belong to a community that supports them and helps them just as each person helps and supports others in their community. This just happens in nuclear families and today they are a rare exception; but with 12 families living together, the level of support and togetherness increases exponentially and so does the level of happiness and love and togetherness.

This does not mean people cannot enjoy solitude. They can go out into the beauty and solitude of Nature as much as they want to… But there will be the comfort of knowing that they always have their loving community to go back to. The security of having a stable reliable village-commune-community is essential for everyone growing up. In fact it is this stable base that is the origin of all exploration and discovery. People are more willing to take risks if they know they have a safety net to return to.

4. Not only will everyone be happier and healthier due to living together as a 12 family unit; living this way will teach them *social responsibility* and

cooperation with others… it will *expand their social awareness* beyond themselves. Caring for your entire community; not just your immediate family; making sure no one is left behind, that everyone is included stretches your ability to love and care for others.

What does this mean? It means the wish for *everyone* to be happy… the wish for *everyone to be loved…* and if there is one person who is not happy and not loved; then nobody in the community is happy either, and the entire community comes together to make things right no matter what it takes. What is the use in you being happy if everyone around you is not happy? Then you get envy, jealousy. The search for personal happiness in the middle of a civilization filled with billions of unhappy people is a pipe dream, a false goal that is unreachable and even if reached it does not last long. What is called happiness is not true happiness; it is based on selfish Hedonism and to hell with everyone else. The point is in the new civilization everyone will be included; nobody will be left out. The entire hierarchy of pyramidal status and wealth and power will not exist.

The highest spiritual awareness is when you care about the happiness of others; more than your own… When *everyone* develops that level of spiritual awareness; then it spreads and keeps on spreading until it covers the whole world. 12 families living together sleeping together, working together, playing together can do that *but only when everyone does it.* This needs to be recognized. Society has to be changed at its very roots. Everyone has to live this way.

This awareness of inclusion will not be limited to just one small community… it will spread and spread to include more and more communities until it becomes a global awareness and inclusion of all the people in the world.

5: There will be no wars, no poverty, no drug cartels, no child trafficking networks, no criminal mafias, no criminal networks because there will be no ruling elites who fund these abominations and there will be no ruling elites that practice such horrible inhuman crimes because they will all be

exterminated as the evil, foul, poisoned puppets of the undead **which they are**. There will be no mass starvation, no floods of illegal immigrants flooding into wealthier nations, no economic depressions, no billionaires, no masses of poor people because all the uneven distribution of wealth and power that exist in the present system will be gone and everyone will be living in their own self-sufficient communities without any oppressive centralized governments.

But this will Never Happen as Long as Hedonism is the Universal, Unspoken, Practicing Religion of All Civilization.

Why will it never happen unless Hedonism is recognized as evil and completely eradicated from all human societies? Because people will refuse to live like this… They will say "I don't *like* it." " I *prefer* living as I am now" " I don't *want* to live like that." "I have the *right* to live as I please and nobody can stop me." " You can't *force* me to live like that." "I have the right to please myself."

The point is unless the education and the awareness levels of the masses are raised to an extremely high level they will never live like this voluntarily except at the point of a gun and what govt is there that will do this? There are none. That's why this book needs to be spread far and wide and read by as many people as possible.

Why is the number 12 so magical and so necessary for the creation of a new civilization? You can go back to the 2nd chapter of the Path of Splitness where I explain why and how everything in the Universe works in a system of 12's… The entire Universe including all of Nature is based on the mathematical basis of simple splitting fractions and split fractions connecting.

The split fraction of 12 is 6-6. The split fraction of 6 is 3-3. The split fraction of 8 is 4-4. The split fraction of 4 is 2-2. The split fraction of 2 is 1-1.

The Priorities of Responsibility and Cooperation

14

In a system of 12 individuals or 12 families there are more mathematical chances for things to balance out than there are for uneven, imbalanced connections to exist. This gives a greater stability to social systems using this 12 principle than any other social model or system PERIOD.

Until this system is actually tried and used and practiced: nobody can refute it. When it is tried the results will amaze people how successful it is… ALSO: Creating groups of 12 people with all the 12 zodiac birth signs of when they were born so each social group of 12 will include people who were born in all 12 months of the year will improve the social strength of every group of twelve. This mathematical system for creating social groups has never been tried or even thought of before because nobody has ever thought to apply the logic of mathematics to the social problems of human society.

10 is not an even number because the split fraction of 5-5 cannot be split again down to the basic 1-2-3 that the three dimensional Universe is based on.

Of course the Universe is imperfect and there exists in it fractions that are not simple but they are an exception to the rule. The huge majority of atomic and molecular bonds are based on simple fractions that can be reduced down to 1, 2, or 3.

Not only communities… but *every single social group and organization* should be intelligently organized into 12's, 24's, and 36's. Instead; civilization packs millions of people into masses called cities and nations; while at the same time destroying all possibility of small communities to exist. The result is blind chaos. Each isolated person or family without the support of a community because there are none; struggling to live in a mass of total strangers; each one with different opinions, goals, values, interests.

This means that every govt department, every company, every social gathering should be structured in groups of 12's, 24's and 36's.

15

What this will do is it will do away with mass gatherings of hundreds or thousands… It will make socializing and cooperation between people accessible on a personal level of closeness and intimacy that is impossible in the present system of chaos and blind chance. People will get to know each other much better than in any other social design or structure…

What this will also do is expose the con artist, the sociopath, the narcissist, the troublemaker, the criminal for what they are… and they will be ostracized and branded for what they are because they will not be able to hide their true nature and deceive everyone they meet because they will not be strangers; they will be people who have known them from birth and will know everything about them. They will not be able to prey on vulnerable, lone individuals or strangers because all people will belong to a community that is very protective of its members and will not tolerate any of them being manipulated..

What this will do is it will make it impossible for criminals and other toxic antisocial people to exist without being found out *and gotten rid of.* They will be spotted almost immediately and shown the door; if not caught red handed, arrested and sentenced and punished or executed.

What chances are there of any criminal organization able to exist is such an open, intelligently organized society?... The only chance is for them to form their own group of 12 or 24 or 36 criminals and if they try to do that they will stick out like a sore thumb. Their group will be so noticeably different from all other groups they will be raided and arrested and sentenced and punished.

The basic concept of community was expressed perfectly in Alexander Dumas' famous quote: " all for one and one for all**".** But this simple idea of intelligent social cooperation can be applied to any number of people; not just four… It can spread to include the entire population of living humans. But the undead do not allow this to happen. All acts of willing *positive* social cooperation is poisoned and ruined. That was why the undead destroyed the German National Socialists and why jews; the puppets of the undead have

vilified them and smeared them and demonized them so the idea of intelligent positive social cooperation will never again attempt to be implemented. In spite of that it is being implemented in countries like Burkina Faso by a leader called Ibrahim Traore and it is spreading like wild fire throughout Africa. Traore is doing in Africa what Hitler did in Germany and he is being targeted and attacked for the same reasons Hitler was targeted and attacked by the same evil jews who control western civilization behind the scenes.

One crucial aspect of the new civilization is all secrecy will be illegal.

There will be no secret societies, no secret bank accounts, no secret pin numbers, no secret pass words, no secret anonymous internet accounts.

There will be no secret govt organizations like the CIA. There will be no secret, closed door meetings, no secret agreements, secret contracts etc. The point is in a world where there are only small communities and no huge cities and no chance of anonymity evil people will not be able to hide what they really are… Criminals will not be able to hide what they really are. It is only because of how civilization is structured that they can exist and operate. If we change the basic structure of civilization we will also eliminate all the evils of pyramidal-hierarchical civilization.

This new civilization will be based on the understanding that *only criminals need secrecy to exist.* The result will be all criminals and all criminal culture will disappear.

The other basic difference will be the concept of someone working *for* someone else will be seen as evil and illegal.

The entire concept of working *for* money will not exist. Money will not exist. The entire evil system of money and usury will be correctly seen as being evil. outdated and obsolete.

The Priorities of Responsibility and Cooperation

17

Humans will only cooperate with each other willingly and voluntarily on a basis of Equality. It will be their personal-social-collective responsibility to cooperate with each other based on improving not only themselves, but the entire human species and all other living species on Earth. The entire pyramidal hierarchy of civilization will not exist, so there will be no higher authority or power that can force humans to do what they do not want to do or force them to do something that is evil or stupid.

All positions of authority and power will be determined by *Responsibility;* how responsible a person is; how well they carry out their responsibilities and by *Cooperation*: how well they cooperate with others.

You cannot have Responsibility without Cooperation
And
You cannot have Cooperation without Responsibility.

These are the two balancing Principles for any society or social organization to work effectively. Once all hierarchical social structures are removed; these to overriding Imperatives will be all that is needed for the new civilization to function and grow without it becoming an evil corrupt cesspool of hierarchical privilege, power and Hedonism.

But this is based on the even more basic Principle of Universal Equality. The expectation that everyone should be equally responsible and equally cooperative. Of course some people will be more responsible and more cooperative than others… But that only sets the bar higher for others to match them or surpass them in responsibility and cooperation… so the social system of the new civilization is designed for continual improvement… It will only get better and better; never worse because it is based on Positive Universal Principles that have no negative effects.

I am not speaking of any ordinary cooperation… I am speaking of a cooperation on the level of a classical musician cooperating with an entire symphony of 80-100 other musicians. The level of coordination and timing

and responsibility and cooperation for a classical symphony to perform at its very best is the kind of cooperation and coordination I am speaking about.. Every single musician has their part to play; every single musician is dedicated for the performance to be a success. Each one is doing the best they can, all are bent on one single goal. The slightest slip can ruin an entire piece of music.

This is the level of professionalism and seriousness and dedication that the entire human species must apply to the two sacred connected Principles of Responsibility and Cooperation. Not to the Hedonistic shit about "doing your own thing" or and 'rights' or 'freedoms' that allow you to do and say whatever you please, eat whatever you please, drink whatever you please, etc, etc ad vomit.

Not only that the level of professionalism and seriousness and dedication of the *Culture* of Responsibility and Cooperation will be applied to *yourself and everyone you know and meet during your entire Life.* There will be no need for some nonexistent god to judge you because you and others will judge yourself more critically and honestly than any religious bullshit. Justice will be served on Earth immediately while you are alive and nobody will escape from scrutiny and punishment because that scrutiny will be your own self-criticism along with everyone who knows you.

Why will this level of cooperation be completely different from any cooperation being done today in the evil pyramidal civilization that exists now? *Because none of it will be based on money.* There will be no cooperation where money changes hands… That means that anyone who decides to cooperate with anyone else will have to know the other person intimately and know exactly why it is needed and agree on all of the goals and aims of the cooperation and if they don't agree they will refuse to cooperate. This also means that communities will organize themselves with other communities into giant cooperatives, much like the Mennonite and Amish farming communities have organized themselves until they cross state lines and become national in scope and power and responsibility and authority.

The Priorities of Responsibility and Cooperation

19

The Mennonite and Amish communities are based on helping each other survive in the middle of an invasive evil capitalist-Hedonistic civilization that they are trying to keep at bay. Their cooperation is based on self defense and survival… But in the new civilization; this kind of intelligent cooperation not based on money or profit; will spread in size and scope and authority and intelligence until it becomes a global powerhouse of the entire human species acting as a single organism without any conflict or disagreement or fighting because the universal goal of healing and improving the entire Living Earth will be agreed by and supported by every single living human. *By simply correctly recognizing that all money is evil and doing away with all money the human species can and will transform the world beyond all recognition for the better.*

The reason for abolishing all money is obvious: When the only motive for any cooperation is based on profit then selling arms makes war profiteers rich. When a gun merchant sells a rifle to someone not knowing they are going to use it to kill someone or rob a bank; they don't know and they don't care as long as they make a profit. A million evil acts of cooperation and collusion can be transacted and a million evil conspiracies can succeed because each person in the chain of money transactions is isolated and not connected to all the others. Each person makes their profit and claims no responsibility because they had no knowledge or interest in the ultimate goal or use of whatever they sell or buy. There will be no mercenaries for hire because there will be no money to pay them. There will be no billionaires and no avarice and no greed because there will be no money for them to hoard.

Get This Into Your Head:

It is not the love of money that is evil… It is money itself that is evil.

By getting rid of all money people will be forced to cooperate with each other intelligently. There will be no giant corporations building poisonous chemical plants next to schools and towns that pollute the ground water and rivers. There will be no giant corporations at all because these evil things can only

exist by the hoarding of millions and billions of dollars. Corporate greed will not exist. Pyramidal organizations of power and wealth and greed will not exist because the New Civilization will be based on the Five Universal Principles of: Equality: Honesty: Responsibility: Cooperation: and Love.

Ownership

In the new civilization: *everything you own you will be responsible for.* In other words: *ownership will become a responsibility: not a right.* For instance if parents irresponsibly neglect or abuse their children: they have lost the right to take care of them and their children will be taken away from them and given to parents who will look after them and take care of them responsibly. If you do not take care of your car responsibly it will be taken away from you and given to someone who will look after it responsibly. In other words ownership becomes both a burden and a responsibility. If you do not take care of the land you own responsibly it will be taken away from you. The more things you own, the more of a burden and responsibility they will become. In other words you have no rights of ownership; you only have the responsibilities of ownership. That is what I meant when I said in the new civilization you will lave no laws or rights or freedoms: only responsibilities.

True… the more responsibilities you take on, the more authority and respect you will earn. But here is where collective responsibility and collective cooperation comes in… If you choose to own one acre of land and take care of it yourself, you will not earn much respect and you will gain no authority except the authority needed to care for your one acre of land and that authority will extend only to the plants and trees and animals and insects on that one acre…

But if you cooperate with other communities to take care of an entire forest as a collective cooperative venture, your authority will increase along with the increase in your responsibilities. The point is the more intelligently you can cooperate with other people both individually and collectively, the more your social standing rises and the more responsibility you take on, the more your

standing increases, The less responsibilities you take on and the less you cooperate with others, the less you will be respected and the less your social standing will be…

So you see: the new civilization will be self-regulating without needing and laws or regulations or rights to run it and maintain it… People will personally own as little material goods as possible simply to avoid the tiresome task of being responsible for taking care of it all. Do you want to own one car or twelve cars? Maintaining 12 cars will be a hassle and a waste of your precious time and energy. People will seek to take on collective responsibilities rather than individual ones because sharing their responsibilities with others means less of a burden for the individual. Owning a bus collectively between 40 people is more efficient and takes less time to maintain collectively. People will cooperate with each other willingly because the more cooperative people are; the faster and more efficiently they can achieve goals and carry out their responsibilities. The less things they own the freer they will be to move or change or do what they deem to be what is best for themselves and for others and for the entire Earth. These three priorities will be the three branches of the same tree that determines if anything is right and Good and should be done. The point is… without money, without buying and selling: without any pyramidal accumulation of status or wealth or worldly goods; the only things you will accumulate in the new civilization will be what you *earn by your own efforts; nothing else.*

Also:

Not only will you be responsible for everything you own… *you will be responsible for everything you throw away… Meaning you will not be able to throw anything away unless it is properly re-used or recycled or decomposed so it will not harm or poison or pollute any living species.* This means that pollution will not be allowed to exist anymore. Nothing will be made that can be thrown away… Everything that is made will be made to last. And what little is made to not last will be biodegradable or be recycled without any poisonous chemicals being used… *This means the complete end of all*

harmful artificial chemicals PERIOD. This means the end of all mining, all manufacturing, all plastics, all factories, etc, etc… the entire filthy evil web of mass Hedonistic consumption will disappear because humans do not need any of it to lead happy healthy lives. This will be because the new civilization will be based on universal equality.

No person will be deemed better than anyone else except by their own character, words, actions and accomplishments. There will be no hereditary dynasties of privileged wealth and power. Anyone attempting to build a family dynasty or accrue power or wealth will be instantly spotted as a criminal and be dealt with before they can even begin. By living in Nature, with Nature; humans will no longer be forced into the evils of existing inside a rotting shitpile of corruption and privilege or be defined by which strata of the shitpile they are born into or manage to scramble up to.

Also:

There will be no money and not profits and no prophets. People will understand that all money and all profits are evil. There will be no profit motive because people will only have the motive to give to others; not take from others. The entire system of pyramidalized profits where only a few profit while the masses have to pay will be done away with.

Also:

There will be no patents and no copyright, and no patent laws and no copyright laws… All patents and ideas and invention to improve the living earth and humans will be open for anyone and everyone to use them. That is because the profit system will no longer exist. The patent system which forced people to pay for exclusive rights of copyright or patent rights will not exist…. As I said before there will be no rights; only responsibilities. Nobody will have the right to say or do as they please. The entire notion of pleasing oneself will be correctly seen as irresponsible and evil.

Also:

All forms of "entertainment", mass media, distractions, hobbies, special "interests" will disappear because the lives of humans in this new civilization *will not be boring anymore. Their lives will not be empty of meaning anymore. They will not be forced into boring, meaningless jobs anymore. And especially…* They will recognize and be conscious of the fact that all Hedonism is evil and that the cultures of Hedonism that existed before as a universal, unspoken, unconscious global practiced religion in all the old, extinct civilizations were all evil, and they will be determined never to let that happen again.

Why won't people's lives be boring anymore?... Because they will be faced with the gigantic challenge of healing the entire Living Earth from millions of years of damage done to it by the undead… They will be faced with the challenge of reclaiming all the deserts of the world and bringing them back to life. They will be faced with the challenge of uprooting and demolishing all the concrete buildings and highways and cities and bringing the living Earth back to Life. They will be faced with the challenge of cleaning up all the rivers and lakes and oceans of the world and bringing them back to Life. They will be faced with the challenge of replanting all the destroyed forests of the world and bringing them back to Life. They will be faced with cleaning up all the polluted areas in the world and bringing them back to Life…

And None Of These Challenges Will Be Boring

There Will Be No Time For Hobbies

There Will Be No Time For Idleness

THEIR LI VES WILLL HAVE MEANING
THEIR LIVES WILL HAVE PURPOSE
BEYOND THEIR PETTY LITTLE SELFISH HEDONISTIC INTERESTS

The Priorities of Responsibility and Cooperation

24

The entire pyramidal system of forcing humans into a giant shitpile, forcing them to struggle and fight against each other to escape from being crushed by all the hierarchical forces of pyramidal oppressions will no longer exist. Instead; all people will treat each other as equals and be judged by their actions, words and deeds; not by what position of power or status they have in the pyramidal shitpile of civilization because that shit pile will be completely dismantled and recognized to be the structural evil it actually is.

The most advanced form of human morals and ethics originate out of the 12 disciples of Jesus and then later out of the 12 knights of Arthur's round table. These two sagas… one actually true and the other a myth… are the basis of all Progressive Humanity today. Why not other myths or historical wise men? Because none of the others have the overriding imperative morality of Love.

The undead have been fighting and subverting and poisoning and destroying this inevitable advance of Love for centuries. At least as far as I know of from all accounts of western history. And if the stories of the destruction of all Christian fishing villages around the Mediterranean are true: then the undead have been fighting and subverting and poisoning and destroying this inevitable advance of human Loves for at least two thousand years…

Now This Is Very Important

The basis of all human society is the love a man has for a woman and vice versa… So how is the new civilization going to make sure this bond is rock solid? Without this basic social glue of love between a man and a woman no society can stand. So how can you make sure the bonds of marriage are strong and will last?

The answer is simple… Before any couple decide to get married: They must know each other's entire past history … *In a strict, causal sequence;* starting from the day they were born up to the present. This means they must tell each other their whole life story so the other person knows what they went through and how they lived, how they were raised; everything…

With children who are born into the same community, and have known each other all the time; this responsibility is easy and natural because they already know most of the others life history and know each other very well based on their shared experiences together. But with people who fall in love who did not know each other all their lives; this is a *very important step in deepening their love for each other and understanding of each other…*

In Hedonistic civilization; couples who "like" each other and think they are in love get married purely on their superficial knowledge of each other. The reason why so many marriages fail and end up in divorce or unhappiness is because people have been brainwashed by the unspoken religion of Hedonism to instantly satisfy their hedonistic urges of pleasure and ease without being responsible… without getting to know the other person better.

I: Indrek Pringi am the only person to think of this as a necessary requirement for marriage. Nobody has thought to do this before me…

But it is obvious. If you want to learn about French people you read about the history of France. You go to France and learn about their culture and their traditions. You do the research needed so that you can understand them better. It is that simple and that obvious… But in Hedonistic civilization people do not do any research. They just do whatever they like. In a responsible society that will never be allowed to happen.

What are all soap operas and novels and films about human relationships based on? They are all based on people not really knowing each other, they are based on people keeping secrets from each other… on not knowing about their past, they are based on people not telling *everything* about themselves… keeping certain crucial things hidden from others.

The point is if people knew everything about each other; all the tragedies and unhappiness and suffering and pain and agony in all the soap operas and films

and books of tragic love from Wuthering Heights to Gone With the Wind w*ould never have happened and will never happen again.*

Nearly all the unhappiness in the world stems from people not really knowing each other well enough to understand each other. And that is because they do not know each others *entire life history.* Humans are designed to come together without hurting each other; and the only way we can do that is through complete honesty and openness. And that can only be achieved if all civilization is based on the Universal Principle of personal and public Responsibility.

Remember This

The entire Energy in the Universe has been slowly coming together without hurting itself for untold billions of years. The Universe has been trying to come to Life for billions of years… Now it has achieved it on our planet…

Two Universal Truths Of The Universe Are This:
All Connection Is Good

All Disconnection And Separation Is Evil

The undead have been fighting Positive Connective Energy of the Universe because they are decomposing separating disconnecting evil negative Energy. They are bound to fail in the long run. But right now it is the responsibility of all people who read this book to share this book with the entire world in order to create a new civilization and destroy the present one because that is the only hope Humanity has to save itself from complete extinction… as all other dominant species on earth have gone extinct because they were poisoned and controlled by the undead to do the opposite of what they were designed to do.

The undead have been separating and isolating living humans from each other for millions of years and making enemies of each other using endless diabolical, cunning, evil tactics and inventions to do so.

27

Understand This

Throughout human history, whenever any communal social organization was created that was positive and based on mutual cooperation and love for each other on a communal level of collective shared common moral and ethical values:… *the undead attacked and destroyed them as quickly as possible…* Then they covered it up and buried the truth and poisoned the truth about these genocidal massacres.

There are many such atrocities that riddle the pages of human history… *but history never gives the real reason for them.* Just somebody comes up with the idea to massacre everyone in a certain targeted group…

These groups were posing no threat to anyone. In fact all these groups were pacifists and did not believe in war and killing… WHY then, were they suddenly exterminated for no apparent reason?? The rationalizations history gives do not stand up to scrutiny. Suddenly an entire elite forms a secret plan and suddenly their armies become a mass of insane murdering maniacs… Then after the massacres are over, they all revert back to their former selves and do not massacre or kill anymore and act like it never happened…

I will give a number of examples throughout history to illustrate what I am talking about.

First there was the persecution and killing of Christians after Jesus died. Then in order to attract rich Romans, all his teachings were watered down and became the opposite of what he taught. Once his teachings were completely poisoned by the undead, the Roman catholic church spread over Europe as a centralized evil that rivaled the centralized evil of kings and queens.

Over the next 1,000 years Christian sects that held to Jesus' original teachings were systematically exterminated… Then in the 12th century there was the extermination of the Cathars… mainly because their religious views were too advanced and came too close to the truth about the undead.

28

Then there was the St, Bartholomew's massacre in France in 1572 when the king of France and his nobles hatched a plot to massacre the leaders belonging to a Protestant sect known as the Huguenots. The Huguenots were against many of the Catholic church's degenerate indulgences and many other aspects of the church that poisoned the true meanings of Christianity. Other religious sects like the Quakers and Puritans sought refuge from persecution by immigrating to the New World. You can see how successfully the undead poisoned these attempts at escaping from the evils of civilization by what America is right now…

Then there is the massacre of all inhabitants of the famous Peace Village; where evangelist ministers had managed to convert a large number of Indians to Christianity and taught them how to farm; thus removing the basic conflict between two different cultures. An American army was organized for the specific purpose to kill everyone in that village… No reason was given except a hatred for the natives. That destroyed any chance the Indians could have made friends with the whites; which is exactly what the undead planned for and succeeded in carrying out.

By the way, you won't find any record of this on the internet. It has been completely wiped out of existence. You will find it only in history books predating the internet and even there: only in books by independent researchers. School books and those approved by universities are totally useless. Zane Grey write about it in his fictional book: "Spirit of the Border", but in that book he reversed the truth and smeared Simon Girty as a monster and made out it was the Indians who destroyed the village: not the American army.

Then there is the Rwanda massacre of 1 million Tutsi's. Why? Because they were getting along with their Hutu neighbors too well. The undead could not allow friendship and peace to spread in the ancient, obsolete tribal cultures of Africa.

29

Then there is the Bolshevik jewish revolution on Russia and the genocidal massacre of 60 million Russian peasants and destroying all the Russian communal villages into centralized state farms and stealing their crops and letting them starve to death because the Russian peasants were living too much as they were designed to live and prospering too much. The undead cannot allow any form of communal human society to exist without destroying it because independent small communes are how humans are designed to live and they are the building blocks of a greater Humanity which has never been achieved thanks to the evil machinations of the undead.

Then there is the complete destruction of northern Europe and the national Socialists of Germany; instigated and planned by international jewish bankers and their paid puppets like Churchill and the Jew known as Stalin whose real last name was: *Jughashvili,* or translated from Georgian into English: "Son of Jew"… Mainly because Hitler had exposed the real evil nature of the jews and since the jews are the main puppets of evil on earth, the undead could not allow this truth to spread and be known. And because the German people had joined together in a national frenzy of ethnic commonality and sharing of cultural morals and ethics in a communal society where everyone cooperated and helped each other… So the actual truths and facts about WW2 were buried and twisted and poisoned and hidden until the whole world came to see Hitler as a monster; not Stalin and Churchill and FDR who were the real monsters and the greatest lie ever told about the holocaust was s[read and became the unquestioned gospel of the world even after the stinking jews showed their true faces to the world in their ongoing genocidal slaughter of Palestinians.

Throughout history; especially in the examples I have given, the hidden hands of the undead can be seen constantly stamping out every single positive development in all human societies and making sure the human race never achieves its natural potential…

All the evils of the undead have only been successful because their evil presence is almost undetectable and invisible to the human eye.

The Priorities of Responsibility and Cooperation

30

All the subtle manipulations of the undead in their systematic poisoning of every living human beginning at birth only work because living humans do not know they are being poisoned and controlled by the undead and how they are being poisoned and controlled and why they are being poisoned and controlled…

This book is written so living humans wake up and realize and understand what the undead are doing to them and have done to them ever since the first humans were created and born.

Now back to the social structural design of how humans are designed to live

Every province, every state within a nation, every nation should be designed to live as a single mass of interconnected small communities of 12 families in the triangular format which I have already laid out… including all other social bodies, organizations, businesses and govts.

This social plan does away with all hierarchical power structures like govts and secret organizations and criminal cabals and corporations, etc. It creates a civillizational stability to all Mankind unheard of. It creates the necessity for mutual cooperation to the point where any set of 12 families that do not or refuse to cooperate with their 6 sets of family neighbors; they will disappear and be done away with… In other words; the fight for survival, the fight against each other as adversaries, any conflict or competition between each other will be replaced by the maxim: cooperate or die: not fight or die. The principle of cooperation will be ingrained into all human society and will become as natural and as instinctive as breathing… You mostly are not aware of and do not pay attention to your breathing… you do it naturally without thinking… That is how natural your cooperation with others will become.

The question arises… but what if your cooperation has some criminal intent? What if you want to plan something secretly that will hurt others?... This means that whoever you conspire with must also have evil motives and intentions… This means you will have to get together without anyone else

knowing about your plans and motives. That means you will have to find some excuse to get together, you will have to have an alibi, an innocent reason for getting together…

If you try this within your social group of 12 families and the 6 sets of 12 families… *how many others also share your criminal intent*? How many will be opposed to it? How many in hearing of it will tell everyone else about it?

The point is, in this mathematical social structure… secrecy will be impossible. It will be impossible for anyone to keep their plans and motives and intentions a secret from others… In fact the only way you will be able to keep anything a secret is by keeping it to yourself and never speaking of it to anyone else… To which I say god rot anyone who suppresses their own thoughts and feelings and tries to lead a life of continual deception because they will either inevitably slip up and be found out, or they will get sick and die from their own internal poisoning and suppressions of their minds, bodies, hearts and souls. This will make it impossible for any crime and evil to exist in human civilization. There will be no need for police or laws or govts or armies or weapons of mass destruction. They will all be done away with forever because this social structure-system will regulate itself.

But

The undead have not allowed this to happen naturally… They have deliberately attacked and wiped out all burgeoning forms of community life all over the world for thousands of years, and before that; they have kept human communities from coming together naturally by instilling poisonous cultures filled with poisonous traditions-beliefs-languages-customs into ethnic tribal clans to make them so alien and different from each other that they were always in a perpetual state of conflicts against each other…

A perfect example of this are the coastal villages of Maui in Hawaii.

The Priorities of Responsibility and Cooperation

32

In order for a new civilization to be founded: humans must first advance to the stage of adulthood. By that I mean beyond the enforcement of authority by brute force; but the enforcement of Justice by moral and ethical authority.

This means that the basis of civilization must be founded on responsibility; not on rights or privileges. In an adult civilization, there are no rights… there are no laws; *there are only responsibilities that apply equally to everyone*…. Responsibility takes the place of both right, privileges *and* laws. What exists now is rights without responsibilities and irresponsible laws designed to protect one class of people while oppressing another class of people. Rights and privileges do not exist in an adult civilization. They are for spoiled children and corrupt adolescent, immature self-serving fools. Laws do not exist in a responsible civilization. They are enacted to protect the rights and privileges of certain privileged groups. That means the new civilization is based on equal responsibility… this means that the new civilization is based on universal equality. That means there are no privileged elites. Everyone is held equally responsible for everything they do and say.

In other words: the entire hierarchical, pyramidal structure and system of civilization as it stands now must be razed to the ground. What this means the personal morals and ethics of every individual must be the same as the collective morals and ethics of the society they live in. This means that no individual has any right to "do their own thing" or have their own personal set of morals or ethics or beliefs. This means that it is the sacred duty and sacred responsibility of every single person to make sure none of their morals-ethics-values of civilization are violated or ignored or transgressed. What IS the universal set of morals and ethics of this new civilization?

The answer is… life. The value of life; overrides all other values. Life is good: death is evil. Everything that creates life is good. Everything that creates death is evil. Everything that is alive is good. Everything that is dead is not good, unless it is used to create, promote, nurture and protect life. By that, I mean all living things on earth; not just humans.

The Priorities of Responsibility and Cooperation

33

The same moral-ethical universal principle can be stated structurally in this way: *all connection is good. All separation is evil***.** Everything that connects creates life. Everything that separates creates death.

It is that simple… if everyone without exception adopts this universal, logical moral and ethical code. Then you can throw out all the constitutions of nations and all the law books and regulations

This means the entire purpose and motive for living is not to please yourself or anyone else. The entire concept of pleasure and ease and comfort and pleasing is seen as degenerate and criminal. In this civilization; the concept of 'happiness' does not exist. The pursuit of 'happiness' does not exist. Except for the happiness one feels by giving love to others and giving and helping others. The only time one can experience true personal happiness is when everyone in your society is happy; not just you. If there is one person in your society that is not happy, then you should not feel happy until that one person who is unhappy is happy also…. Why? Because what is called 'happiness' is only a way, a form of sharing love. The instant you try to keep your happiness selfishly to yourself or only to a select group; you have lost all true happiness. The instant you exclude anyone from your happiness it stops being happiness. Instead you exist in a selfish bubble of unawareness and unconcern about the unhappiness of others that is easily pricked and disappears once you go outside that bubble.

Replacing laws and rights and privileges with responsibility does not mean anarchy. It does not mean chaos. It does not mean the abolition of all authority and power. It means replacing the authority of a pyramidal elite with the moral and ethical authority and power of carrying out your responsibilities that is applied equally to everyone… and the moral imperative of equality means everyone has the same responsibilities. The more responsible you are, the more responsibilities you undertake; the more ethical and moral power and authority you take on in order for you to carry out those responsibilities, and if necessary enforce your responsibilities, and if necessary arrest, interrogate, judge, sentence and proclaim punishment on

anyone violating the moral and ethical codes of responsibility in your society… *and carry out the punishment yourself if you wish. This means if needed brute force can and should be used to insure that justice is served.*

Why should humans base their society and personal lives on responsibility; not laws and privileges? Because humans are the most intelligent, advanced species on Earth and as such they have a moral and ethical responsibility to be a living example to all other species in how to live and behave. All living creatures follow the example of the most dominant species in their areas, and humans are the most dominant species on the entire earth. Other species look at what we do and they follow our example. The problem is; we give the worst examples possible. We ignore other species as if they don't exist and when we do focus on any species it is only to kill them or domesticate them; which is a politically correct way of saying we enslave them and use them for our own needs and interests. Civilization has isolated humans from Nature and from all other living species, and in doing so; we have abandoned all responsibility for the planet and for all living things. Instead, we have created a mechanical horror that is systematically destroying eco-systems and all living things on the Earth for our own selfish personal short term gains and interests.

The other universal principle that can only be recognized and enforced in an adult civilization is the principle that the Greater Good and Personal Good should be the same. If they are not; then there is something wrong with the code; not with the people violating the code. Then the code needs to be changed. Note: This also applies to personal interests. All personal interests must align with the Greater Good and your Personal Good. If your interests are not good for you or not good for the society you live in: you are not allowed to pursue them. Instead you will be found out and corrected and if need be punished for violating your personal good or greater good or both. If you do something that violates your greater good like eating too much, you will be corrected and if necessary punished because it violates both your personal good and the greater good. If you are lazy you will be corrected and if needed punished for your laziness because it violates both your personal good and the greater good.

The Priorities of Responsibility and Cooperation

35

If your personal interests are intelligent and mature and natural; your personal interests should and will *coincide* with the interests of the greater good; so there is no difference between your personal motives and goals and the goals of the civilization you live in. It is only when your personal interests are corrupt and negative that they do not coincide with the positive energy of all Life on Earth, which is what I mean when I say the greater good. Everything that supports and affirms and nurtures all Life on Earth is positive and Good. Anything that supports death is evil.

This is not to say thou shalt not kill. It is Good to kill evil beings. All evil humans should be killed dead *as quickly and early as possible* so they are not be allowed to live to commit more evil.

What this also means that there will be no laws to enforce or guarantee the rights and privileges of those in power… this means there will be no system that can be used to intimidate, force, terrorize by brute force at the point of a gun whatever corrupt evil laws are passed to oppress the masses who are not protected by corrupt govts. This means there will be no police no law enforcement organizations to perpetuate and preserve the pyramidal shit pile of the haves vs the have nots. This means all of the new civilization will be based on equality and egalitarianism. This means there will be no chaos; there will be only humans voluntarily cooperating with each other… this means that any criminals who try to impose their privileges or brute force on others will be killed and exterminated by the huge majority of cooperating intelligent educated humans; without any need for laws or regulations.

This can be done by arming the entire populace and placing the authority and responsibility to arrest, interrogate, charge, judge and sentence all criminals onto the entire population of citizens so they run their own justice system without any appointed judges or law books or lawyers being paid to circumvent justice.

By placing this social responsibility onto everyone… anyone who witnesses a crime or knows about a crime and does not do anything will be liable for

punishment also. This means that nobody can get away with anything because in any criminal operation there will be people who become aware of it and take matters into their own hands. And if they are not in a position or able to arrest the criminals, they can call others to their side and everyone within hailing distance that has a gun will cone running, and since everyone has the right to carry their own arms, the criminal-s will be apprehended and brought to justice. But if there are no laws and no law books; then what constitutes a crime?? Anything any responsible person thinks is a crime is a crime; period.

Of course if that person arrests someone for something and brings him to jail and tells everyone what crime the suspect was arrested for, and nobody at the police station agrees that it is a crime; then the suspect will be let go and the person who arrested the suspect instead will be jailed and interrogated and punished for wasting the police's time…

You mean there will still be a police force? Of course! If a 89 year old lady knows a 250 lb. Man who committed a crime; instead of arresting the man herself, she will notify the police and they will go along with her and help her arrest the 250 lb. Man… but: she will have to have proof of his crime and even if it is only as an eye witness: she will have the responsibility to interrogate the suspect and act as judge in the matter, and if there is no evidence found to the contrary; she has the responsibility and authority to sentence the 250 lb man to whatever punishment she deems fit including death.

Of course if her sentence is too harsh or too lenient and everyone in the community agrees that it is too harsh or too lenient: She herself can be arrested and charged with incompetence and punished…

This means that it will be the will of the people and whatever standards of ethics and morality are accepted by the majority and whatever punishments are deemed to be appropriate for said crimes that determines how harshly or leniently anyone convicted of a crime will be sentenced to…

37

This will do away with all law books and lawyers and appointed judges who are not held responsible of convicting innocent people… It will do away with all need to make laws by any governmental body. It will do away with politicians and the systemic corrupt system of making laws. It will do away with all centralized power. People in their own communities will decide what is the law; not elected politicians. This will do away with nearly all centralized forms of power and the evil they commit

How will it work? By the police taking over the entire court system as caretakers of the public power to arrest criminals and in cooperation with all the people in their precinct… With all the judges and clerks and law books and lawyers gone; The police will be there to enable ordinary citizens and oversee the process of arrest-interrogation-judgment-sentencing-punishment and make sure everything goes smoothly and properly and provide assistance and advice whenever needed. This will enhance the role of the police as guardians of justice and supporters and enforcers of law and order… Except it will be the citizens who determine what that law and order is made of. The police will only be there in a secondary capacity and supply the jail cells, interrogation rooms and court rooms needed for ordinary citizens to carry out their civil responsibilities

By making every adult responsible for enforcing the justice system with no exceptions.

In this manner the entire justice system will become a self-regulating machine that corrects itself and does not require any higher authority to run it.

That is what you get when you join and connect the two universal principles of responsibility and equality together intelligently.

Why will there be no chaos? Because the idea and assumption of people just doing “as they please” or doing “whatever pleases them” will no longer exist. This assumption will be regarded as criminal and dealt with severely. People will do only what is responsible.

This means the opposite of consumer culture. Babies, children and adults will consume nothing except what is needed for their health and carrying out ones responsibilities properly. This means that all personal interests, hobbies, addictions, pastimes, preferences, tastes, etc… that are not only secondary to the greater good, but against it will be quickly detected and corrected and punished. This goes against the present religion of personal self gratification which everyone practices…

What is the religion of personal self-gratification?... It is what you practice every time you go to a store and buy something. You only buy something if it gratifies you. The unspoken assumption ingrained into consumer society is that you have the right to buy anything you want… "The customer is always right". The trouble is what is sold to the masses is nearly always evil. It is poisonous. It is filled with toxins and poisons, it is bad for you… it rots your mind, your brain, your body, your morals, your ethics, your values. It is designed to addict you to it so you will buy it for the rest of your life.

Consumer civilization is based on producers of mass manufactured products; it brainwashes the masses to buy whatever is sold to them. In an adult civilization there is no selling or buying, no commercials. There is no "entertainment'. There is nothing to distract people from living every day and night in the real actual world without any distractions, or brainwashing or fairy tales that imprint foul poisonous lies into the subconscious minds of children and adults. The reason this will work is because in an intelligent adult civilization, people's lives will no longer be boring. Their lives will no longer be empty of meaning and purpose. They will be actively engaged with each other and with all the living creatures, plants and organisms of the living Earth.

The main reason for all the evils of consumption, addiction and distractions in consumer society is because *civilization is boring*; Civilization only allows evil to succeed and flourish. Because nothing positive is allowed to exist in civilization; the result is boredom. That is because people have no freedom except the freedom to buy shit that is not good for you in stores. In an adult

civilization there will be no stores, because people will be too busy taking on responsibilities and handling them and carrying them out.

The other basis of an adult civilization is the removal of all separations and insulations from human existence and the living world around them. Humans will only become mature when they learn that their designed function is to touch each other and touch all living things. Only when humans understand that their genetically designed function is to make friends with all living organisms by touching them physically, emotionally, mentally and spiritually. This means divesting oneself of all the artificial insulations that machine-tool based civilization has spawned.

The other thing humans must learn before they can become a mature adult civilization is the existence of the undead and the difference between Good and evil. Only when humans are able to perceive the difference between positive and negative energy; will they be able to detect and KILL all negative energy. All negative energy is evil. All positive energy is Good… Once humans have managed to hunt down and KILL all negative, rotting, decomposing undead entities on Earth; only then will the positive energy of Life become able to flourish and grow and develop and evolve.

Once this is achieved, the entire Earth will change so drastically that it is impossible to predict what the outcome will be, only that with the total destruction and extermination of negative undead evil entities: humans will finally be free to carry out their genetically designed functions.

Right now: human civilization is on an accelerating path towards self-destruction and the destruction of all Life on Earth. Only when humans understand that the entire history of human beings ever since we were first created, has been one long history of the undead twisting everything positive in humans into negative evil; and that to change this, everything must be reversed at the root level.

The Priorities of Responsibility and Cooperation

40

The new civilization I have outlined is capable of transforming everything overnight. For instance the internet instead of being used for buying and selling… instead of being used for pornography and distractions and gambling; could be used to *centralize and integrate all human knowledge and experience…. And have this centralized database available for everyone for free.*

What will happen if billions of people have the best, the latest, the most effective answers and solutions to all of Life's problems at their fingertips for free?

All the proven herbal healing information for every illness. The knowledge and experience of gardeners all over the world on how to grow and raise plants. The wisdom of the oldest people on earth integrated into Universal Truths that everyone can use to live wisely.

In the new civilization all patents in every patent office will be centralized and integrated so every invention that actually works and was bought up and hidden from the public will be available to all humans for free… How many ground breaking innovations and inventions that can be used to improve the entire world will be unlocked and used simply by making all patents public and free for anyone who wants to use them?

My point is: without the evils of the present civilization and civilization being under the control of the undead: Mankind could blossom almost instantly just from the present technology and knowledge being used for Good instead of for evil just by getting rid of the profit motive and the concept of personal ownership of ideas… that is why the undead must be killed dead before the new civilization can happen.

As long as the undead poison humans with their filthy rotting evil presence; all the simple answers and solutions I have listed will never happen because the undead poison the souls of too many people in power. That is why you who read this book have as your sacred ethical-moral duty to organize

together with others who have read this book and start killing all the mist evil ones in the highest places of power.

No. 1… in order to become a responsible citizen of the new civilization: the first priority of responsibility is to yourself.

You are responsible for maintaining, taking care of *and improving* your own: physical, emotional, mental, spiritual and social health. This means that every person must be look after their physical, emotional, mental and social health and not do anything that makes them unhealthy. This means that nobody has the right to do anything that will harm themselves. This means that every person is responsible for educating themselves and learning what is good and what is bad for them: physically, mentally, emotionally and socially, and they are expected to refrain from doing anything that will detract from their physical, mental, emotional and social health.

And in order to that you must cooperate with yourself to carry out your Personal Responsibilities.

Parents have the added personal responsibility of taking care of their children's development; meaning their physical, mental, emotional and social health… and they can do that *by giving them as much responsibility that they can handle and teaching them how to cooperate with others.* This means making their children's life as challenging and exciting and as difficult as possible so that their learning curves and their development is as quick as possible. This does not mean children should be browbeaten or overly disciplined if they fail in anything or that there are expectations of them. Each child has their own aptitudes and talents and rates of growth and learning. What they are weak in should be focused on so that they become as equally balanced as possible in all aspects of their development and potentials.

This is Very Important

The Priorities of Responsibility and Cooperation

42

Every parent and community will be held directly responsible for the conduct and character of the children they raise even after they reach adulthood and are fully responsible for themselves… Why? Because everything they do, their entire lives are a direct product and testament of how well they were raised by their parents… In other words: parents will not be allowed to disavow any responsibility for their children once they become adults.

This means that there will be NO FORGIVENESS

Parents will not be allowed to protect their children from the consequences of their own actions; in fact they will be punished alongside with their children because they are ultimately responsible for how their children turned out.

Nobody will be forgiven for what they do or say.

Forgiveness will only be given after they have fully atoned for their sins.

The punishment for sins and crimes that can never be atoned for is death.

This means that no child will be spoiled or pampered. No child will receive special attention. All children will be treated equally.

The entire basis of spoiling children rotten is based on the unspoken religion of Hedonism… Once that unspoken religion is gone and recognized to be evil; the slightest sign of it will be snuffed out before it can even start.

The entire degenerate evil idea of "unconditional love" will not exist anymore All Love will be earned. The only reason this idea exists on the first place is because of the existence of evil ghouls hiding secretly inside good people making them do evil… The idea of blaming the undead for their evil while still believing in the original goodness of the victim they poison and control will no longer exist` because humans will be aware of the evil undead and not allow then to gain any power or control over them.

No. 2: In order to become a responsible citizen of the new civilization: the second priority of responsibility is to your family, your friends and those you care about and who care about you. You are responsible for doing everything you can to improve their physical, emotional, mental and social health. You cannot do that if you are physically, emotionally, mentally or socially unhealthy: that is why the first responsibilities you have is to yourself.

The Priorities of Responsibility and Cooperation

43

And in order to that you must cooperate with others to carry out your responsibilities.

No. 3: in order to become a responsible citizen of the new civilization: the third priority of responsibility is to the community you live in. You are responsible for the physical, emotional, mental, and social health of your community. This means that you must become involved in your community and do everything you can to improve it physically, emotionally, mentally and socially. You cannot do this if you are personally irresponsible or if your family and friends and those you care about are also irresponsible and unhealthy. You and they must all be involved in the community they live in and work to improve it as much as possible.

And in order to that you must cooperate with yourself and others to carry out your responsibilities.

No. 4: In order to become a responsible citizen of the new civilization; the fourth priority of responsibility you have is to the environment you live in: the ecology and living Nature of all living things that live in your surroundings and your community. This includes the grass, the trees, the birds, the insects, the animals, the fish, the air, the water, the animals, the reptiles. You are responsible to insure the health of all these living things and do every thing you can to improve their health.

And in order to that you must cooperate with Nature, yourself and others to carry out your responsibilities.

No. 5: In order to become a responsible citizen of the new civilization, the fourth priority of responsibility you have to the extended surroundings of your community, to all the other communities around you; on a municipal, provincial or state level. In short: all first 3 priorities of responsibility are necessary for you to be able to carry out the fourth level of responsibility. You are responsible for taking care of the health of your greater surroundings *and improving them* as much as possible.

The Priorities of Responsibility and Cooperation

44

And in order to that you must cooperate with Nature, yourself and others to carry out your responsibilities.

No. 6: In order to become a responsible citizen of the new civilization; the fifth priority of responsibility is to the nation you live in. You are responsible for taking care of the health of your nation and improving it as much as possible. All previous four priorities are necessary before you can take on and carry out your fifth level of responsibility. *You cannot take care of your national responsibilities if you do not take care of all your responsibilities listed in no's. 1, 2, 3, and 4.*

And in order to that you must cooperate with Nature, yourself and others to carry out your responsibilities.

No. 7: In order to become a responsible citizen of the new civilization, the sixth priority of responsibility is to the entire world you live on and in. You are responsible for taking care of and improving the health of the entire living earth and oceans and rivers and lakes and forests and atmosphere and weather and all living things on earth. You cannot do this if you are irresponsible in any of the five aforementioned levels of responsibility.

And in order to that you must cooperate with Nature, yourself and others to carry out your responsibilities.

No. 8: Regarding families: Parents are responsible for raising their children properly without abusing or neglecting them. Children should be given as much responsibility as they can handle so they grow up and mature as quickly as possible. How can you be sure children will want responsibility? By giving them the authority, power, recognition and respect that comes along with responsibility… Once they find out that out… they will want more and more responsibility; they will become insatiable responsibility addicts and they will grow up faster and better than anyone could imagine.

The Priorities of Responsibility and Cooperation

45

And in order to that you must cooperate with Nature, yourself and others to carry out your responsibilities.

Instead in Hedonistic civilization, children are pampered, spoiled rotten and their development is kept back and retarded as much as possible so they are dumbed down as much as possible. This means involving children in all the activities their parents do, and I mean everything as early as possible and as much as possible… But this does not means they should be raised to be exactly like their parents. If a father is a mechanic; he should not raise his children to become mechanics by only helping their father with his mechanical work.

This is the problem with all civilization. Parents who are specialized in one field or career tend to raise carbon copies of themselves when it comes to raising their own children. In an adult civilization, children are raised so they are as equally balanced as possible in all aspects of their life and in all aspects of their society and culture. This means a father who is a mechanic should make sure all other aspects of his children's development are focused on and given the attention they need to produce a balanced personality and a child who is competent in all aspects of his being.

This is not to say humans shouldn't have fun… People, especially children should enjoy what they do. But leaving a child running around unsupervised on its own or as an unruly undisciplined gang leads to chaos and irresponsibility. When people know they are doing something Good and Positive, they become passionate about it and enjoy every second of their efforts. That is why so many rare selfless people dedicated to a cause bigger than themselves are personally happy, because they know they are accomplishing something worthwhile… When parents become responsibly active in programs and causes that are for the greater good and not just for their own personal concerns, they inspire everyone they meet and get to know. The same effect rubs off on their children, and when parents allow their children to get involved in what they do; that not only makes the child happy but it validates their own self-worth. Children are very sensitive to being part

of something inclusive like a team or a family that works and plays together. This is why so many off-grid families have happy children, even though the children cannot socialize with other children because they know they are part of something and they are included in most everything their parents do. Of course the old adage: "All work and no play make Johnny a dull boy" is relevant to all child raising. The moral ethical principle of responsibility should not be a burden that weighs upon the human spirit. There should be time for celebration and taking well-earned vacations and holidays. BUT: there should be no celebration of the past; only of the present and the future. One main reason why civilization is so evil is because it preserves and perpetuates the past by celebrating the past; thus preventing any change and any betterment from happening. The past is there only to be learned from: *nothing else* not mindlessly repeated by sanctifying it or glorifying it or celebrating it, Celebrations should only be done when something has been achieved that improves and betters the world we live in, the earth we live on and the society we were born in.

Why this form of civilization is so revolutionary is that the entire legal system, all regulations will be universally based on personal and public social Responsibility *and replaces it with a merit based system in every aspect of society… not just work or social standing*. In this way it does away with ALL privilege, and all class stratification. It does away with all old, obsolete cultures, customs, traditions. The entire mindset of preserving the past must be totally and aggressively be destroyed and wiped out of existence.

For instance there will be no appointed judges. There will be nobody being appointed period, because nobody will have the privilege and power to appoint anyone. Instead everyone will have the responsibility to insure that justice is meted out fairly. Everyone will have the shared responsibility of:

No. 1: Arresting anyone they know who is guilty of a crime
No.2: Interrogating the accused criminal.
No. 3: Holding court as a judge over the criminal they arrested and interrogated.

47

No. 4: Judging whether they are innocent or guilty and passing sentence on the defendant if they are judged to be guilty.

No. 5: And if they so wish: carrying out the punishment themselves personally.

You might think this is too much power to give to anyone, much less everyone… you might think that it will create blood feuds and revenge killings and turn society into a mafia style horror of violence and hate… but; you forget one thing. *The person arresting, interrogating, holding court and passing sentence is also held responsible for giving the correct verdict and sentence. And if his sentence is determined to be wrong… if the person he or she sentences turns out to be innocent… then they must suffer the exact same sentence and punishment that they wrongfully or mistakenly inflicted on the defendant*… in other words: the moral and ethical value of responsibility pre-empts and supersedes and trumps all other legal laws, regulations, etc.

This means that nobody can get away with wrongfully arresting and punishing anyone who is found to be innocent. Anyone who even thinks of doing such a thing will be sweating blood in fear of being caught and found out. They will stink of fear and guilt so badly, they will be sniffed out before they even have a chance to pass sentence… and when they are found out; the defendant will have the moral and ethical right to judge and pass sentence on those who judged them.

This also keeps the biblical moral law of "an eye for an eye; a tooth for a tooth. Alive and intact

It also keeps the biblical moral law: "judge not lest ye be judged". Alive and intact because if everyone can be judged by others then everyone will have the right to judge others

Any judge can also be arrested for giving a sentence that is too lenient or too harsh.

48

Anyone and everyone can be arrested by anyone and everyone.

A person can also be arrested for not arresting someone they know is guilty of a crime.

The arresting and judging and sentencing of anyone guilty of a crime or misdemeanor becomes the responsibility of every single citizen. This will not get rid of the police… instead the police and the community they serve in the form of a cooperative union working together to make it impossible for criminals to escape justice,

This equalizes civilization… it creates a civilization based on equality.

By making the moral-ethical imperative of responsibility supreme above all else; this means nobody can get away with anything criminal, or even slightly bad or incompetent or lax, because they will be found out and corrected or punished for their irresponsibility.

One thing should be clearly stated and understood. In a new civilization, absolutely no old customs, traditions, should be preserved. *One* absolute forbidden practice in any newly created custom or tradition is never to include any drinking or eating or taking of drugs. When humans wish to celebrate or hold any gathering, they should only focus on human interaction with each other without drinking or eating anything. All 'religions' and 'beliefs' and superstitions are to be outlawed and considered to be criminal and a crime. Humans will only focus on two things: What they know through experience and proven evidence and what they don't know yet. This will get rid of all pointless speculation and theories and hypotheses. All exploration of what is not known will have only one question to determine if any line of inquiry is worth looking into: Is it good for the living Earth and all of its living organisms or not? Will it benefit life or not? This will exterminate all obsessions over dead things and death except for the goal of hunting down all undead entities and killing them dead, and removing all influence and

presence of the undead on Earth and cleansing all living organisms of their undead parasites that hide in them and all around them

If these responsibilities are carried out: humans can transform civilization in one generation beyond their imagination.

Notice;

None of this is possible if your priorities are primarily to your own personal concerns of pleasure and ease and nothing else.

None of this is possible as long as human society is based on adversarial competition and conflict and not intelligent cooperation.

None of this is possible as long as civilization is pyramidally structured where the top ruling elite are never held responsible for their crimes and misdeeds, while the rest suffer under their oppression.

None of this is possible as long as each human is solely focused on their own concerns of pleasure and ease. None of this is possible as long as civilization is based on Hedonism.

Notice.

The concept of willing voluntary cooperation between all living humans does not exist in civilization as a moral imperative. That is why nearly all charities fail or are frauds. In fact civilization has no moral or ethical imperatives at all: this is why it is evil

The concept of cooperation does not exist in civilization…
Except only when personal self-interests coincide;
In which case it is not true cooperation, it is a criminal conspiracy meant to benefit only the parties involved to the detriment of others. And it never lasts

because the personal aims of all self-interested parties are always at odds with each other because of the adversarial nature of all self-interests.
The so-called cooperation of machines that keep modern civilization functioning exists only so that billions of human hedonistic consumers can jeep consuming the world's resources and by doing so pollute and poison and destroy and kill all life on earth…

Humans are not aware that they are being used by the undead to do this… they thinks that all this consumption and machines and oil tankers and cars and govts are there only for them to enjoy their hedonistic affluent lifestyles. Because this kind of 'cooperation is an invention of the undead and kept going by the undead I do not regard this as actual human-to-human cooperation. It is a monstrous evil developed over millions of years of tool use and the undead using humans as tools until humans used tools the same way the undead use them… with the same evil negative results.

The concept of responsibility has disappeared from civilization it does not exist in society at all except as hypocrisy and lip service.

This is because the unspoken culture of pure Hedonism poisons every aspect of civilization and every human living soul

You cannot have cooperation without responsibility.
Responsibility comes before cooperation.

Notice:

The idea or concept of improving anything is alien in civilization unless it involves self interest and the principles of hedonism. It is so rare that only one person in a thousand is committed to improving anything and that is why all attempts to improve anything are doomed to failure because civilization is based on the unspoken principle of hedonism.

The Priorities of Responsibility and Cooperation

51

In an adult civilization: equality, honesty and cooperation are the moral-ethical backbones of all human societies. Inequality, dishonesty, and adversarial behavior are not tolerated. Those who are guilty of such sins are either corrected, punished or killed.

In an adult civilization: there is no difference between a sin and a crime. All sins are crimes and all crimes are sins. That is because in an adult civilization there are no differences of opinion; there is only the universal logic of honesty, equality and cooperation.

An adult human civilization is based on proven universal truths and universal principles to which there are no exceptions. By everyone agreeing on and abiding by these universal principles and truths; there is an end to all dissent and arguments.

Hedonistic civilization is not interested in the universality of anything. It is only focused on personal interests.

Civilization does not attempt to find any universal agreement or cooperation between people on anything.

The unspoken assumption that humans will always disagree about something comes from the undead poisoning all human relationships and all universal truths.

Once humans understand that their designed function is to create beauty and love; they will become able to change the entire earth. All love is beautiful. All beauty is love. These are universal principles that humans will live by and devote their entire lives to once they become mature adults.

In order for humans to develop and become mature adults: they must learn to integrate themselves. Human integration is the only way that humans can develop their intrinsic human abilities and potentials. Humans must learn to integrate their inner selves so their inner thoughts. Inner Emotions, inner

actions are integrated. Humans must learn to integrate their outer selves so their outer thoughts, their outer emotions, their outer actions are all integrated. Humans must learn to integrate their inner selves *with* their outer selves. This means that what you feel, what you say what you do what you think must be integrated into one integrated personality and awareness without conflict or contradiction., and if there are any; it is your responsibility to examine yourself and find out where and how and why you have gone astray.

The closest thing to the self-examination of your inner self that I speak of has been the Christian Protestant concept of a personal conscience. Many philosophers and writers have questioned the society and civilization they lived in but they did not question themselves, or if they did; they did it badly. The morality and ethos of your inner self must be the same as your outer social ethos and morality. If they are not: something or wrong and it is your responsibility to find out what and correct it.

The reason human civilization is evil is because Humans have copied the evil examples of Nature, of the past: when the greatest species on earth were the greatest killers on Earth.

Humans worship power… *but what kind of power*?... The power to kill and destroy… the power to create death: Not the power to create Life. The archeological record of billions of years of Life proves that every top predator, every species that became the top killers went extinct, while Life went on creating more and more new species and more and more living organisms. This shows that LIFE is more powerful than death. Life is positive, death is negative. To worship killers and killing is negative evil, and that is exactly what humans have been doing and are continuing to do, until they finally kill each other into extinction. Only when all humans worship the power to create Life and see the power to create Death as being evil can a new civilization be founded and born.

An adult civilization worships the power to create Life: not death. By the reversal of its values at the root of its morals and ethics; this in itself will

transform humans and human society beyond recognition… and in doing so: humans can and will transform the Earth beyond recognition so it will be filled with Beauty and Love and Life: Not ugliness and pollution and poisons and death and dying and suffering and unhappiness and misery and hopelessness.

In an adult civilization: humans will only use machines to undo the ravages and destruction that machines have inflicted upon the Living Earth. All machines are evil.

For example… what are guns and bullets? What are artillery cannons and shells? What are missiles and missile launchers? They are mechanical penises spouting mechanical sperm. What are nuclear missiles with nuclear warheads? They are mechanical penises that spew mechanical radioactive death. Living penises and living sperm create life; mechanical penises and sperm create death.

These mechanical penises are used in wars to kill hundreds of thousands and millions of people… Now machines are beginning to copy the earliest evolution of Life on land… The first species on land were insects… now the newest killing machines are drones; basically they are mechanical insects. 70% of Russian deaths in the Ukraine war are now coming from military drones… Machines are copying the evolution of insects but they are a negative evolution of death The difference between living creature and dead machines is simple. One is Good: the other is evil. One is Positive; the other is negative. An adult civilization will recognize this obvious Truth and get rid of all machines and all such horrible abominations,

The question to be answered is why will this blueprint for a new civilization work?

The answer is that all babies and children are naturally programmed to grow up to function as they are genetically designed to function and grow up as quickly as possible to become adults. Children naturally want to take part in

whatever their parents and adults around them are doing… they naturally want to take on as much responsibility as possible. Consumer civilization instead keeps them as spoiled and as stupid and as helpless as possible; stunting their natural development and not giving them any responsibilities. If parents let their babies and children become involved in everything they do, if they give them the freedom to grow and learn as much as they can… they will grow and develop faster and develop their intrinsic human abilities and potentials far beyond what is assumed is possible. Children and adolescents want to take on responsibilities. They want to become considered as adults as fast as possible. That is their natural inclination. It is only when they are prevented from growing up and developing themselves and not given responsibility that they become angry and rebellious. The other aspect of their rebellion is when they rebel against the hypocrisy of the system their parents and elders try to force them to adopt. A civilization based on responsibility with no rights and no ordained privileges cannot by definition have any hypocrisy in it. Everything anyone earns will be by their own effort and their own merits; it is a pure meritocracy with everyone equal to everyone else *regardless* of age, sex or anything else.

The other reason why an adult civilization based on responsibility will work has to do with the natural connection between responsibility and authority and power. Any time anyone willingly takes on a responsibility that is recognized by others; they must also recognize the authority that being responsible for something entails, and the power it gives the person who takes on that authority.

For instance: if someone takes on the responsibility to take out the garbage every week; they also take on the authority to make sure everyone else puts the garbage in their waste paper baskets into the larger garbage sack or bin, and they must obey him or her because he or she is responsible for taking out all the garbage. Because of this, they are in turn also responsible to see that their individual baskets are put into the larger one in order for all the garbage to be taken out, and he cannot do that unless the others fulfill their responsibilities also… which go under his greater responsibility of taking out

all the garbage. He is the garbage czar and the others are his obedient underlings, and if they fail to cooperate in their smaller responsibilities of the smaller waste paper baskets: he has the authority and power to remind them, or chastise them or punish them for their irresponsibility…

This is what makes taking on responsibilities attractive to humans… the more responsibilities one takes on… the more authority and power they have to assume… not just over others, but over whatever they are responsible for… consumer civilization, on the other hand, gives people power and authority with no accountability and no way of holding them responsible for their actions and words and deeds.

An adult civilization that makes everyone responsible, and allows everyone to take on as much responsibility as they want and can handle, will have millions of critics on just how well anyone handles or mishandles their responsibilities, and their feedback will be virtually instantaneous. This is a natural social system of meritocracy and positive and negative feedback. Anyone who does their job well is rewarded and recognized and anyone who does it poorly is punished. Not by money, but by the esteem and respect they earn, or the disrespect and contempt they earn.

Instead: consumer society awards huge amounts or power and authority to the most evil corrupt criminals and psychopaths without holding them responsible; while billions of consumer slaves have no power or authority but are made to be held responsible for everything the ones in power do or fail to do by being forced to pay taxes or obey the countless laws designed to enrich those in power while impoverishing the masses under them.

I want to address something that all people are guilty of and that is: labelism. People today use labels as generalities incorrectly because they have been programmed and brainwashed into thinking in terms that are not true… in fact most labels are lies.

56

For instance the term “socialism” is used as an epithet for everything people do not like. The accepted wisdom of the brainwashed masses is that “socialism” has been proven already to be a failure, by giving false examples and analogies that are not true…

Get this through your fucking head: the pumping station that pumps the water though your city pipes to your sink and shower is socialism in action. The dams and hydroelectric plants and power grids that bring you electricity to light up your home and powers your computer is 100% pure socialism. The garbage trucks that take away your garbage every week is socialism. The highways and roads you drive on and the sidewalks you walk on is socialism. The fact that you take all this for granted, does not mean it is not socialism. The old age pension and the unemployment benefits you receive are socialism.

The only reason human civilization works is through cooperation and socialism on a huge organized grand level of integrated services that you take for granted and do not see them as being socialist but they damn well are.

In modern mechanized consumer crony capitalist civilization: all the socialist infrastructure which keeps civilization working is an ignored backdrop to billions of brainwashed programmed insect idiots all pursuing their own little selfish personal interests, goals etc.

In an adult civilization, all personal interests are of little value compared to the improvement of all civilization for the greater good. As a result: when everyone works for the greater good civilization is improved for everyone with no exceptions. In other words: the improvement of civilization as a whole translates directly into an improvement in the life of every single person in civilization, so working for the greater good is exactly the same as working for your own good. They are one and the same thing. When you only work for your own good and nobody else’s; you do not improve the society you live in. That is the basic fallacy that crony capitalism preaches. One person can amass billions of dollars at the expense of impoverishing

millions of people without improving the society they live in by one iota… in fact, what this does is it worsens the society they live in by a huge degree that is disproportionate to their own personal impact on society.

By definition: a new civilization based only on responsibilities and not rights or privileges automatically deletes, destroys and eliminates the entire pyramidal structures of power and privileges that exists now, and has existed ever since civilization was invented. It automatically replaces all segregation between privileged classes and those who are not privileged and turns the entire population of humans in every nation, society, region and neighborhood into a society of equals… except that the entire dynamics of social status and power and authority will be determined solely on who handles and exercises their responsibilities better than others… this means that the pecking order of all civilization will be based on proven merit and nothing else. The best in every field of endeavor will rise to the top and the least competent will sink to the bottom.

.In this adult civilization where there are no right and no privileges; there cannot be any inequality. So the new justice system gives the right of every citizen regardless of age, creed sex or color, the power and authority to:
No.1: Arrest
No. 2: Jail
No. 3: Interrogate
No. 4: Hold court over the accused
No. 5: Judge the accused
No. 6 Sentence the accused.
No. 7: And if they choose to: carry out that sentence themselves.

In that order…

But in order for this new system of justice to work;
There must be one more ingredient…

And that is all citizens should be trained in fire arms and every citizen should own a fire arm and if they refuse to be trained or refuse to own a fire arms

they will be deported. Fire arm training will be taught in every grammar school and high school as a compulsory subject so once children reach voting age they will already know how to use fire arms responsibly. Every nation should issue a fire arm to every child when they reach voting age. And most important every citizen has the right to bear arms in public and in private

This is also part of the first and second law of Responsibility. Every person has the responsibility be able to defend themselves and their loved ones and family and friends if threatened; *Also every person has the personal Responsibility to arrest anyone they know who is guilty of a crime.*

In a nation where everyone is armed… there will be no crime: simply for the reason that they will be shot dead the minute they try to commit a crime because everyone or most people will be carrying a fire arm and they will know how to use them. An eighty year old lady will be able to knock on the door of a 250 Lb truck driver and when he opens the door she will be able to arrest him for driving through a red light because she will be pointing her gun at him and she will know how too use it and if he tries anything she will not miss and he will know that and he will be led at gunpoint to the police station where she will interrogate him, try him and sentence him to community service to pay for his irresponsibility.

Fire arms are a great equalizer when it comes to enforcing justice; and if everyone in a nation is trained to use fire arms and carries one; this will guarantee that the new justice system will work like a charm and all crime will disappear. By making everyone responsible for ensuring justice is served; the result is an entire nation of policemen and policewomen who will run their own justice system with the cooperation of the official police.

In the corrupt pyramidal system of the present civilization; the masses are unarmed while being oppressed and terrorized by the ones at the top who have armies and corrupt police thugs to control them. In the new civilization everyone will be armed and everybody will have the Responsibility and right and authority to arrest anyone guilty of a crime.

59

For example if someone kills someone's wife: the wife's husband has the power and authority to arrest the guilty person and judge them and sentence them to death and kill him with his own bare hands if he so chooses.

However… if it is found that the person who was arrested, jailed, interrogated, judged and sentenced is or was innocent… then the person who arrested and sentenced them will suffer the same exact sentence which they sentenced the innocent person.

This new form of justice keeps true to the biblical principle of justice: an eye for an eye, a tooth for a tooth. And that applies to everyone because as I said; in an adult intelligent civilization; nobody has any rights or privileges: only responsibilities

This will insure that nobody who acts as a judge upon others can avoid themselves being held responsible, judged and punished. This also does away with all written laws and all lawyers. Whatever anyone deems to be criminal is sufficient cause and justification for them to arrest, judge and sentence anyone; period. This means that it will be the collective morality and ethics of all society that determines what is criminal and not criminal; not any 'law' made by a govt by corrupt politicians… in fact, there will be no difference between a sin and a crime. Anyone found guilty of sinning will be just as liable to being arrested and punished as someone who has committed a crime.

This means that there will be only one universal interpretation of good and evil, and it will be applied to everyone equally without any discrimination of class, creed, age, sex or color. This will simplify what is allowed and what is not tolerated, what is good and what is evil, what is good and what is bad, what is right and what is wrong… they will all be the same for everyone.

This will work because all parents will have the responsibility to raise their children properly and responsibly, and if they do not: their children will be taken away from them and given to a family that has responsible parents, and the irresponsible parents will be punished. In civilization: parents have had

the freedom to raise their children in whatever way they want, regardless of how damaging and evil it may be. In an adult society parents will no longer have that 'right'. They will only have the responsibility to raise their children correctly; nothing else.

All you need to do is read the history of civilization… from the Sumerian empire to the chin empire to the Egyptian empire to the Indus river empires to the Mesopotamian empires to the Persian empire to the roman empire, to to the European empires to every kingdom that ever existed… it is one long, dreary, pointless, repetitive boring tale of murder, intrigue, assassination, conspiracies, plots, betrayal, wars, uprisings, hatreds, feuding the fight for power and wealth, for social standing… repeated over and over and over for thousands of years. All of it is because if how civilization is structured. If civilization were not pyramidally structured; none of this stupid, mindless scramble to the top of the shit pile would happen. When the new civilization, structured as I outlined is created: none of the evils of hierarchical civilization will exist because the structure of the new civilization will make it impossible to exist.

When you look at the history of civilization: it is a litany of thousands of years of mass famine, looting, pillaging, hate, fear, rape, slaughter. Terror. Starvation, genocide, mass forced migrations running away from murderous hordes who are all seeking "greener pastures": (in other words Hedonists)…
Does anyone today see this as strange? Evil? Insane? Yawn; no… 8 billion hedonists today couldn't care less that their modern machine technology is based on war. Mass slaughter. Mass suffering. All the thousands of years of toil, strife, unhappiness. Misery, slavery, oppression, being taxed into utter poverty, robbery, servitude; do 8 billion hedonists see anything wrong with this? Yawn… no. They see this as a grand march of "progress"; the final reward being that all these thousands of years of human suffering and mass slaughter gives them the privilege to sit on their asses staring at illusions on a flat screen addicted to the internet and babbling on their smart phones. The entire concept of the grand march of "progress" of civilization is based on the

unspoken religion of hedonism being the one and only goal and justification for thousands of years of civilization's history of horror and insanity

What you need to understand is everything living humans do to others is a reflection of what the undead do to them. Slavery came into being because the undead turned humans into slaves to do their evil bidding. Humans that treat others like slaves are slaves themselves to the undead. The origins of this ancient evil are lost in the mists of time. Nobody knows when slavery was invented, but ever since it was, it has been used by humans to turn tools into slaves and living creatures into slaves and living plants into slaves and living animals into slaves and living humans into slaves… throughout all this evil enslavement, there has been a continuous attempt to "improve" the genetic makeup of the species they enslave…but *humans have never tried to improve their own species*. The reason for this is because the undead want to keep their human puppets as stupid and as easily enslaved as possible. In fact the undead have been successfully dumbing down the entire species of living humans for millions of years. That is why today a huge majority of living humans are so easily brainwashed and programmed. They were born from generations of slaves because the undead have taken over control of humans and turned them into their puppets..

In this new civilization there will be no "culture". Nothing that is old will be cherished or respected or preserved or perpetuated. There will be no template, no pattern, no sacred preservation of the past to imprint every new generation with. Each person will grow up with the chance to explore and create anything and everything. The only value of the past will be to learn from its mistakes and successes and learn from it period… nothing else but… the perspective that comes of learning from the past can turn what was once seen as a mistake to a success and vice versa and from what was seen to be good as evil. Only with a historical perspective and knowledge of the past, and a moral and ethical code that is positive and anti-negative can any human society improve itself and the living world they live in.

62

What people need to understand is that the present 12,000 year old model is based on pure Hedonism… For 12,000 years, those in power flaunted their Hedonism in front of the oppressed masses. The oppressed, taxed, terrorized masses were made to watch as rulers built huge numerous stone palaces, castles, mansions, as their personal dwellings. Kings and queens had many such opulent edifices of extravagance at enormous cost… paid for by sucking wealth from the oppressed masses, built by slaves and masons and architects; solely for their personal gratification and egotistical egoism of self-importance.

For 12,000 years, those at the top of the pyramidal shit pile of civilization feasted while the masses starved. For 12,000 years the extravagance of their stuffing themselves with complicated gourmet dishes made of hummingbird tongues, and huge excesses of rare delicacies that took hundreds of hours to prepare were paraded in front of the poor masses. For thousands of years the clothing of the rich was unaffordable for those beneath these high and mighty scum… For 12,000 years the caste structures and cultures and systems of this pyramidal shit pile called civilization were preserved and perpetuated as the only value system there was… For 12,000 years human insects wasted their lives trying to climb up this pyramid as the only motivation of human existence. Upward mobility in this shit pile was the only form of self-improvement that existed, and that was afforded only to a select, lucky few… The huge majority of ambitious upstarts were driven back into obscurity and suffered a huge loss of social position for their temerity to dare rise above their station, as examples to anyone else who wanted to emulate them.

For 12,000 years the criminal elites of the ruling class have done as they pleased without being held responsible for their crimes and abominations… This 12,000 year old example of irresponsibility, criminality, avarice, greed, sexual lust, gluttony, evil, etc… this example of personal self-gratification by the highest social classes spread to the masses until *now the masses share the exact same corruptions and values as the elite ruling classes do.* Now: literally everything in civilization is motivated by personal self-gratification.

63

The idea of working towards anything that is greater than your own personal concerns no longer exists. There are no social organizations that work toward a greater good any more.

The point I am making is the reason the masses do not kill the criminals in power for their well known evil crimes and abominations is because the masses share the exact same values as their oppressors and masters…

The masses do not have any code of ethics or morals any different from the ruling elite… for them and for their rulers, there is no such thing as good or evil… there is only what they like or don't like on a personal level of self-gratification.

Even people who choose to live off-grid away from civilization are only pursuing their personal goals of personal self-gratification. They have no sense of responsibility for the greater society they have divorced themselves from. Their concept of escaping from civilization insures that none of their healthier instincts and values will affect the corrupt degenerate main mass of civilization which they remove themselves from. The culture of escapism runs throughout all of civilized society. This culture is not only an escape from reality, it is an escape from all responsibility to the greater good of human society… as an example; the culture of sailing boats and people who spend their lives sailing around the world is just another example of escape from all connection and responsibility to civilization as a whole…

It is because the lower classes share the exact same basic amoral unethical selfish values of personal self-gratification as the most evil monsters who were ever born and are responsible for horrendous crimes; that the pyramid shit pile of civilization is perpetuated and preserved for thousands of years and why it is becoming more and more evil and insane at an accelerating rate without anyone doing anything to stop it.

The idea, the concept, the culture of responsibility has been wiped out of existence. Nobody is held responsible for anything they say or do or think…

as a result the most evil poisoned filthy degenerates have complete freedom to attack all decency and honesty and family values… it is now these scum who have taken the false moral high ground and totally reversed the true order of health vs sickness… life vs death, good vs evil. The small minority who notice this slide into total degeneracy is so ineffective, they cannot stop civilization from devolving further into total self destruction and insanity because the basic operating principle of civilization is and has always been hedonism.

It has taken civilization thousands of years of accelerating horrible abominations and evils to arrive at where we are now: on the brink of total nuclear catastrophic destruction of all life on earth….

How it happened can only be understood by the comprehensive knowledge of 3,000 years of history and how the religious belief in immaterial spirits, demons, forces of nature, deities, devils, evil spirits, gods, etc, changed into materialism and the worship of material things… by spiritual religions and worship being slowly replaced with secular religions and worship of secular institutions and aspects of civilization…

Now: humans are born into a civilization where they automatically worship civilization itself as a 'greater good'…. Humans now practice the assumed unspoken worship of many secular aspects of civilization. They worship factories, they worship stores, they worship mass manufacturing, they worship machines, they worship physical objects, they worship money, they worship identicality: the unspoken assumption is that all things are identical to each other; that all hydrogen atoms are identical to each other, that all mass manufactured objects are identical to each other, that all humans are identical to each other… this is a lie. It is a fallacy.

Yet what this universal worship and practice of personal self gratification has done is make all brainwashed humans who practice this universal evil value system of personal self-gratification is they have nothing in common with each other… every single corrupted poisoned human's accumulation of

personal opinions, tastes, preferences, ideas, assumptions are so different from all other insane brainwashed humans who worship their own personal self-gratification, that they are incapable of having anything in common with each other… except the commonality of practicing personal self-gratification… like car people socializing with others who worship cars, or boat people who worship sailing boats, or people who worship whatever gratifies them personally whether it is rock climbing or stamp collecting stamps; etc, etc; ad vomit.

None of them have a common moral code of ethics that they share with others except personal self-gratification.

None of them have any perception or understanding of what is good and what is evil. Everything is based on what each person "likes" or "dislikes"… that is the definition of pure Hedonism.

As an example just look at the explosion of pornography ever since the end of WW2… with the invention of the internet the porn industry quickly became the largest cash industry in the world and it is growing by leaps and bounds… every kind of sexual perversion and abomination is being practiced, spread and publicized and there is no public outcry or outrage. Whatever "pleases" anyone, whatever they "like" no matter how evil and filthy it is, is considered to be "normal"… nobody can document or study the history of this one example of hedonism because it is done in secret, it is hidden, practiced by twisted sick people who have been poisoned by the undead and corrupted by the undead from birth. It is now leaking into mass media… it is becoming more and more visible simply because so many billions of people are watching porn and seeing nothing wrong about it. It has become normalized… just like gambling has become normalized. Every kind of sin and abomination that was regarded as evil for thousands of years is now being practiced because civilization has no moral code and no code of ethics… everything is allowed… child trafficking and abductions have exploded into a worldwide criminal industry, sex slavery has become a multibillion dollar business… the acceleration of every degeneracy known to man is exploding

while new abominations are being invented and practiced by the elite, like drinking the blood of children that have been horribly tortured and murdered. Child sacrifice and the killing of babies has become an underground industry.

To live in the world and be a part of the living world and be connected to all living things is how humans are designed to live and should live.

Instead: civilization isolates, insulates, and alienates humans from nature and the natural the living world and from each other, and puts them into an artificial poisoned evil insulated womb of deadened, unfeeling boredom and meaninglessness. This has devolved into an existence of total abstract unreality where nothing is real and everything in civilization is a false illusion. This has happened not because of anything recent… it has happened because civilization has always been evil, and unless it is completely reversed: it will destroy all humanity and all life on earth.

Only if you read my book: The Path of Splitness; will you ever have a chance to understand that the root cause of all the evil in the world is due to the existence of the undead. Only if you understand how cunningly the undead have inserted themselves into every living human and living creature and have done so for millions of years, can you understand how cunning and malevolent and evil the undead are…

Only when you question everything, only if you develop a code of morals and ethics that recognizes the difference between good and evil; will you have any chance to fight the undead and kill them and kill all evil people who are possessed by the undead.

Only when there is a battle between good and evil: only what evil is completely exterminated and destroyed and decomposed into its natural constituent parts, can good triumph and win over evil.

The countless alternative sites that are either exposing or claiming conspiracies to turn humans into obedient robotic slaves is not surprising.

The Priorities of Responsibility and Cooperation

67

Whatever it is termed as; 'the great reset', 'the 4th industrial revolution'. 'biometric id's' etc.… the fact that humans are becoming more and more brainwashed is not surprising; it is inevitable because civilization has been developing in this direction for thousands of years. The claims of transhumanism; turning people into walking-talking zombies by the ruling elite is no surprise, in fact it is inevitable, it cannot be stopped… there is only one way to stop it;

Stop Using Machines!!

The fact is; the more humans use machines, the more humans become like machines;

The more humans use machines the more machines turn humans into machines.

You need to understand the Universal Principle of usury…

Whatever you use; uses you more than you use it.

How can I say that when jewish bankers literally own and control almost everything in the world ?? How are they being used? These filthy jewish bankers are being used by the undead to commit evil in the world… they are totally controlled puppets of the undead. The undead use them to commit more evil than any other living humans because they exist at the top of the pyramidal money shitpile of evil that fuels and runs and controls all of civilization.

The reason the undead do not suffer the karmic backlash and justice from all their evil is because they run away after committing their evil in the Realm of the Living back into the Realm if the undead. Because they commit their evil in the Realm of the Living; the karmic Law of the Universe; the law of Balance does not apply to the Realm of the undead… This is how they escape justice for all their crimes and abominations in the Realm of the Living…

This why they must all be killed dead regardless which realm they are in. This is why once you enter their realm you must kill them and not stop killing them until all of them are dead, dead, dead in all three dimensions of their decomposing energy

Humans have been dumbed down and poisoned by machine technology. They do not have the historical perspectives needed to understand and realize that whatever new norms they create, affects them as much, even more than the machines they create and use.

In order to understand the evil of civilization, you need to know that civilization was based on slavery… and it still is… The origins of civilization thousands of years ago were based on slavery… human slaves…. This evil system continued to be based on human slavery for thousands of years… until they found a new kind of slave to replace human slaves… machines… Over a period of thousands of years, machines being used as slaves gradually replaced human slaves… Until now; most of the human slave population is now unneeded by the ruling elite. They can keep the entire system of pyramidal evil piled up shit going by using machines as slaves without needing a huge majority of the present population of living humans to perpetuate the massive insane evil called civilization… This is only a reflection of how the undead have been using living humans as slaves for millions of years.

This is why now: the ruling elites have now become proponents of eugenics and depopulation… This is why all the ruling elite all over the world have jumped on the Covid hoax and the poison MRNA jabs as a convenient way to get rid of what they consider to be excess population as useless, unwanted, unneeded human slaves… This no surprise; it is the inevitable natural devolution of civilization into a machine based insane civilization that will systematically replace humans with insane evil machines. This is what humans are blind to because they have no historical perspective and knowledge of the history of civilization as a whole, as an unbroken causal

chain of events over thousands of years…leading in only one direction: increasing evil. They are completely unaware of the universal truth that applies to them and has always applied: *whatever you use, uses you more than you use it…*

All of the 'new' evil trends and abominations that people are becoming aware of and alarmed at are simply the natural, logical outcomes and developments of civilization, beginning with the invention of the first wheel… beginning with the first tools invented by human apes millions of years ago… unless you look at the history of our species as a single causal thread: an unbroken timeline covering millions of years; you cannot understand why and how human civilization is and has always been intrinsically evii, and is becoming more and more evil and insane at an accelerating pace, that now the speed of the increasing insanity and evil has accelerated so much and is growing so fast, that some humans are beginning to slightly become aware of this trend even in the spaces of a few years or months or weeks.

The assumption. The unspoken assumption, the big lie, the huge invented hoax, that civilization is in some way a form of progress, an improvement of humanity, an artificial construct that benefits humans is one main reason why humans are totally blind to the evil that is the poisoned sewer they are born into and live in and die in called civilization. It is only if and when humans develop the needed historical perspective and historical knowledge and wisdom to see and understand how and why civilization has always been and still is an accelerating invention of the undead, designed to poison all living humans and turn them into weaker and stupider brainless obedient slaves.
This is why civilization as it exists today must be totally destroyed and a completely new opposite civilization based on responsibility not rights or privileges is the only hope for humans to avoid their own self-inflicted self-destruction and genocidal extermination.

Now we come to the basic underlying reason why humans should behave responsible and behave responsibly… we are the most intelligent, most dominant animal on earth, and as the dominant animal on earth we are

responsible for the well-being and the behavior of all other animals… we must lead by example in showing then what is right and what is wrong, what is good and what is bad… what is good and what is evil. What is acceptable and what is unacceptable. As the dominant, most intelligent species on earth, we are responsible for the well-being of the entire earth. All other living creatures take their queue from us… they recognize our superior position as top animal on earth, and if we change how we behave; so will all other animals on the earth change how they behave. If you want to see how humans can affect other species, just go watch how many different species were taught by a human to become friends on the internet… from birds to reptiles to bears to lions to cheetahs… the list of different species who learned to love a human is endless, simply by caring, kindness, patience and love: humans have transformed wild creatures who did not know that such a thing as caring and friendship and love existed into fuzzy balls of happiness and playfulness and love.

These idiosyncratic examples of just one human making a difference is powerful enough… but if all humanity did this in regard to all living creatures on earth: it would change how all living things behaved.

If all living creatures and plants learned not to fear or hate humans; it will change the entire earth beyond recognition. Instead of destroying and polluting and poisoning and killing all living things on earth: if we: the dominant animal on earth reversed our behavior; we could change the entire planet into a garden of eden; a paradise where no evil is allowed to exist.

This is what we were originally designed to do.
This is the reason we were put on this earth.
We were led astray by a serpent of evil
And have not repented or learned from our sins.

This is the only true meaning of our existence.
Until we grow up and recognize our responsibilities; we will continue to be the most evil species on earth and we will deserve our own extinction… just

as all other dominant animals on earth deserved their extinction for being led astray by the undead… who have poisoned and led astray every single species on earth ever since they learned how to infiltrate and violate living creatures in order to keep themselves from decomposing and rotting and disappearing as they are all designed to do.

The intelligence of Life obeys the universal mandate of the Universe…
All Energy is designed to come together
Without harming anything!
Without destroying any other Energy
Without harming each other
If… our species does not do this
Life will create a new species that does
Life itself is more intelligent and powerful than all the rotting undead put together

We need to recognize the power and intelligence of Life
Not the power of death, which is what we are doing and have done ever since we first invented the first tool to destroy life: fire!
That was the first major evil that the undead managed to do in poisoning our species.

We humans are designed to make friends with all other living creatures…
Why? Because the Universe is coming together also. The Universe designed us… not a fucking 'god'. All Energy in the Universe has been coming together for umpteen millennia… It has been coming together in huge masses of Energy known as stars, in galaxies and in planets… It has been coming closer and closer together without harming each other… It has been coming together more gently and more sensitively… Just as Space has been coming together more and more.

The process that science notices but does not understand is simple… As Energy comes together, it pushes the Space that exists inbetween Energies out, into interstellar Space. The more Energy comes closer together, the more

the Space between it is pushed out and joins the larger interstellar Spaces that exists between galaxies, making the Space between galaxies larger and larger. Science has noticed this as an apparent expansion of the Universe. It is not expanding. The two basic elements of the Universe; Energy and Space are just coming together separately; Space is coming together and Energy is coming together. We humans are also designed to come together… Everything in our Universe is designed to come together…

Well, we Humans have come together, but they have done so destructively not constructively, we have come together negatively, not positively. This has happened because of the evil undead, who have reversed and poisoned every single positive impulse and positive movement that humans have tried to do.

Humans have already demonstrated and proven that they can make friends with almost every kind of living creature on Earth, but only as an exception, not as a rule. We have proven that we can make friends with each other… but only as an exception; not as a rule. Instead humans have made enemies out of each other… they have fought and killed and hated each other for millions of years: not because we are designed to do this, but because the undead take a malevolent delight in ruining and reversing ALL the positive Love and Good and Decency and Honesty and Intelligence in humans.

This is why these undead filthy hiding skulking rotting things must be killed dead and destroyed and exterminated *before* we can change our ways and do what we are designed to do… cooperate with each other intelligently and make friends with everyone, not just one or two.

Humans must first recognize the existence of the undead and understand that all of them are evil. And realize that all of them must be exterminated and utterly destroyed. Humans must learn to recognize the difference between good and evil, and kill every living thing that is being controlled by the evil undead.

73

This is the only way to rid the living of the undead. When those evil possessed living puppets of the undead; all their machinations and conspiracies and evil plans are stopped in their tracks…

For instance… if only three evil people were killed: gates, Fauci and Soros; all the evil plans of the undead to depopulate and poison the entire human species would be stopped in its tracks…. But nobody wants to kill them!! Nobody even *thinks* of killing them!!!

We already know these three psychopaths are responsible for the deaths and suffering of hundreds of millions of people… *yet we let them live!! We let them continue their evil plans untouched!!*

That is all the proof you need for the existence of the undead as i describe and explain it. These three monsters are protected by the undead… the undead always protect the evil puppets they control so they can continue to commit as much evil as possible

Only if and when enough humans wake up and understand that the battle between good and evil is a battle between life and death, and that everyone is included in this… there are no fucking neutral passive spectators in this fight between good and evil… if you know something is evil or someone is evil and you do not kill them; you are being controlled by your undead. "ask not for whom the bell tolls: it tolls for thee." This level of responsibility must be raised so that all people know that if they do not act on their knowledge of what is good and evil; then they are evil also.

The existence of the undead can be proven easily: they have taken the most educated and aware people on earth and chained them to their computer screens and frozen them into inactivity so they will never rise up and act on their knowledge of what is evil… whatever is evil must be destroyed.
If it is not destroyed; it grows and grows and covers the entire earth with its malevolent hidden poisonous all-pervading influence and power to do even more evil

The Priorities of Responsibility and Cooperation

74

Understand this:

The modern culture of civilization called consumerism is HEDONISM.

It is based on buying and selling whatever you want… buying and selling whatever you like, Buying and selling .whatever pleases you… this is based on the evil of usury taking over the world. It took the evils of usury thousands of years to grow and expand the worship of money and the concept of buying and selling to include the entire human population.

In ancient civilizations only kings and rulers used usury to fund their wars, only rich people bought and sold things, only the elite upper class were corrupted by the evils of making a profit… Now all humans share the same evil corrupt culture that was a monopoly of the filthy rich in ancient times.

The evil fallacy of consumer culture is that anyone has the right to do what they want "as long as it doesn't hurt others"… That is utter total bullshit. The truth is that anything you do to harm yourself affects others. Anything you do that is unhealthy, irrational, illogical hurts the society you live in.

In an adult responsible civilization *nobody is allowed to do anything that is irresponsible*… and that includes you drinking coffee, drinking soft drinks, eating ice cream, eating chocolate… because it is not good for you. Eating too much or too little will be seen as irresponsibility… This will lead to the realization that the less people eat, the healthier they are…

The fact is almost everything consumer civilization sells you is not good for you; in fact it is addictive, unhealthy, and poison. The 'freedom' of consumer civilization is not only meaningless but evil because almost everything that is sold is designed to make you sick, weak, unhealthy, brainwashed, twisted, ignorant, misinformed, lied to deluded, deceived, corrupted.

In a responsible civilization; nobody has the right to buy or sell anything. In a responsible civilization the idea of buying and selling will be universally

understood as an evil, illogical. Irrational concept invented by the undead designed to turn all humans into corrupted slaves of the undead. Consumer rights will be understood to be an evil filthy part of the evil civilization that the undead invented.

In a responsible civilization: usury is unthinkable. Anyone even attempting it would be killed instantly as a dangerous, evil, insane puppet possessed by the undead. In a responsible civilization the concept of buying and selling would not exist… Even barter would not exist. Humans will cooperate with each other without any self-interest being a primary motive… neither will the concept of selflessness exist. People will be raised and taught to be intelligent and aware enough to understand what the larger context of their society is and what are the best positive decisions and actions that will improve them and everyone else in their society.

One other important realization that will happen is that the more responsible a person is, the happier they become… the truth that being responsible makes you happy will become a universally understood truth. Happiness will become to be understood correctly as something you earn by your own efforts and energy. Positive energy people will attract other positive energy people in a very selective designed way that is designed by the Universe for each person to find their soul mate and live a happy love filled life and raise happy positive energy children who also find their soul mate-s…

The concept of monogamy will not exist, but illicit sex will also not exist.
Men and women will love each other responsibly. Jealousy will not exist. Possessiveness will not exist. People will live in communities designed to raise their children as responsibly as possible. Humans will discover that the more responsible they become, the more people they love, the more positive energy they create, the healthier and more powerful they become, the wiser they become, the more intelligent they become.

The idea-assumption that happiness can be achieved by pursuing one's own self-interests-gratifications will not exist.

The Priorities of Responsibility and Cooperation

76

Humans will understand that they are designed to create Love and Beauty.
Babies and children will be born with a sense of Pure Wonder at everything.
They will experience the Pure Wonder of being alive in the middle of a beautiful living Earth, and that awareness will expand and grow both inwardly and outwardly until they are aware of everything inside them and outside them to such a high degree of sensitivity that they will be able to sense any undead evil filth hiding inside themselves and any undead outside them. And they will be able to force these evil undead filth out of their body and hunt them down and kill them dead.

Then for the first time on earth human children will be able to grow up free of the poisonous filth of the undead and develop their intrinsic abilities and potential and what they will become and what they will do and discover and achieve will be beyond imagination.

For example what are presents? They are the presence of the undead…
They are dead things hiding inside a box that is a coffin.
This is why the invention of people giving other people dead things in a coffin was spread by the undead because it exposes the *presence* of the undead… this is why there will be no presents and no *presence* of the undead in a responsible civilization.

I am the only person who has learned to detect the hidden cunning signs of the existence of the undead and their abominations and crimes against humanity. The undead have spewed clues and hidden signs of their existence for thousands of years. The tradition-invention of giving someone something in a box to signify that they cared for them came from the undead and their attempts to poison all Christian love in Europe and Britain during the industrial revolution..

The systematic evil of the undead in consumer society is that they make every new diabolical evil invention so appealing, so affordable, so popular, that you can't live without it… a perfect example is the computer and the internet. Before that it was canned food, mass manufactured sugar, cheap teal etc, etc.

The Priorities of Responsibility and Cooperation

77

Understand this. Modern consumer civilization is pure Hedonism… it is defined in the American Constitution as "life, liberty and the pursuit of happiness"… these supposed sacred 'rights' have no concept and no mention of responsibility. If killing babies makes you happy then you are not an evil monster, you are just someone pursuing the "sacred" rights enshrined in the American constitution. Consumer civilization gives you the irresponsible rights to buy whatever you want, sell whatever you want, eat whatever you want, drink whatever you want, wear whatever you want, do whatever you want… "as long as it does not hurt anyone else but you". It is an unspoken amoral, immoral, code of irresponsibility. This evil code hurts not only you but all of civilization and it is why modern civilization is descending into hedonistic insanity and madness because it gives the undead opportunities to poison and take over living humans by creating evil obsessions, goals, plans, impulses, motives, acts, beliefs, religions, cults, cultures, norms, traditions, etc, that would otherwise never be tolerated or allowed to exist. That is what the undead inside you and all around you have been doing to you all your life. Beginning from when they first violate the womb of a pregnant girl and beging the lifelong process of taking total control over you by a systematic push into degeneracy and mindlessness to make you as unaware as possible and as weak and dumbed down as possible…

The undead invented this civilization you are living in strictly for their own evil purposes and plans and agendas from the very beginning… they have poisoned and twisted living humans ever since the first humans were created by nature as a new kind of animal that had never existed before… this is what the story of adam and eve is about, but the story is twisted and poisoned to hide the undead, the true evildoers from humans. It was the reptilian undead that corrupted the first humans, not a living snake… it was all the undead around the first humans and inside them that corrupted their natural genetic design. It was the undead who chased them out of paradise because they realized what these creatures were doing was destroying their hate and fear by spreading lobe and kindness… they had no way of stopping that except to drive them out of their natural habitat and turn them into a wandering rootless species, hounded by the undead and all the living creatures they controlled…

every ploy and tactic they used backfired on them for millions of years… they were forced to invent ever more evil abominations and inventions and conspiracies and pile them onto this one exceptional species… this ploy of keeping humans so busy by inventing crises to keep them distracted and filled with fear and hate has been going on for millions of years. But the natural design and nature of living humans keeps on coming through… the undead work and slave to re-corrupt every new generation of living babies over and over again… now they are trying to poison the human species genetically, so that they will become a permanently genetically sick, twisted, insane, evil species that is permanently bereft of all humanity, intelligence, logic and honesty and decency.

To understand the existence of the undead, you have to ask yourself:
"How many forms and kinds and levels of Energy are there in the Universe that the Hunan eye cannot see?"… The answer is… Infinite. There are an infinite number of Energies in the Universe that are invisible to the human eye. The levels of Energy and kinds of Energy that are imperceptible to human eyes and makes up 99.999% of the Energy in the Universe… We are effectively blind to them… We can see only .0000001% of the Energy that exists in the Universe. Just consider how many forms of energy that we do know exist that we can't see that are all around us all the time…
Cell phone energies; billions of them…
Sound waves, all around us all the time
TV waves; hundreds of them
Heat waves all around us
Micro oven waves
Gamma rays
X-rays
Gravity waves.
Electrical energy… completely invisible to us.
Ultra violet light energy
High pitched sound waves that only dogs and other animals an hear.
Low pitched sound waves that we can't hear or see…
Radioactive waves that we can't see but can kill us.

79

All of these forms of energy are invisible to us…

Why should it be surprising that the faint level of energy that the undead exist on is invisible to us also?... Sometimes they are visible… we call them ghosts. Just because we can't see something doesn't mean it doesn't exist. Just ask an astrophysicist how many kinds and levels of energy the sun emits that is filtered out by our atmosphere… The list is staggering, and we can't see any of them and they can kill us. Look at kirlian energy… Photographs show all kinds of energy emanating from living humans that we can't see.

I cannot emphasize how much mass consumerism is a culture of mass Hedonism. Everything in consumer civilization is geared, made, designed, and invented to pander to the lowest, stupidest most addictive appetites and *personal* impulses. The result is each consumer developing their own customized set of tastes, preferences, etc, from the millions of products sold by corporations that are controlled by the undead.

99% of consumers have no morals or ethics; they don't give a fuck about their own nationality or ethnic identity or religion or any code of values or morals or ethics. All they care about is the shit they buy and gratifying their personal degenerate preferences and tastes. They are totally divorced from politics and any social communal organizations like a church or a town hall, or the boy scouts are any organization that involves people who live in the same area they do. Their level of ignorance and unawareness outside their fucking black boxes or video games or any other distraction they addicted to like sports or gambling, or the lottery or TV shows etc… is so abysmal, they are so uncurious about anything outside their personal interests, their level of education is so limited that they can be regarded as sludge… the sludge that is found at the bottom of waste sewers. They are effectively non-entities. They have no effect or impact on the societies they exist in… they are just reactive insects that react to whatever propaganda crap they are exposed to. They have no firm values. Whatever they are told, they accept unquestioningly and unthinkingly. The phrase: "go along to get along" describes them perfectly. They are conformist brainwashed, obedient, little scared sheep, and because

they make up the vast population of humans; Modern human civilization is already doomed simply because nobody can fight against their numbers or wake them up from their fatuous state of deadness.

Only a global cataclysm could wake them up, and even then it will not change their stupidity and conformity. Only if their precious consumer shit is no longer available will they be forced to live in another way… Most of them will die rather than change their habits of consumption. As long as factories profuse mass manufactured shit: they will remain in their consumer bubbles of personal self-gratification . If civilization breaks down and factories and supply chains stop producing and working, only then the few with a potential to learn and change and grow will survive.

This essay cannot be turned into reality without a huge population, a majority of educated enlightened people to put it into practice. Any small attempt will disappear or be ignored like the Quakers or Mennonites. This essay is written only for the rare few who understand that the full history of civilization is a pile of evils piled on top of each other… over thousands of years civilization has invented and created more and newer horrors and abominations and piled them on top of the old ones… it has normalized each new evil, new abomination, new horror, so humans get used to them and accept them unquestioningly. Only if you have the historical perspective to understand and see and realize how the evils of gambling and sexual perversions and pornography and drugs, and mass media and technology have spread and become normal, can you understand the basic reason why civilization as it exists now must be totally destroyed… but not to be reborn in some new foul abomination that is only a continuation of the old one!! The myth of the phoenix is evil, it is the rebirth of ancient evil in new forms. Civilization needs to be reborn as a total opposite of what exists now.

The fact that a huge part of the world's population of humans exists in a state of poverty, oppression, unhappiness. misery, depression, lacking basic needs does not affect the global religious culture of consumer self-gratification. The false icon of people gratifying their personal whims and wishes is held up as

the only model for living. The fact that satisfying your personal whims, tastes, etc results in ill health, addiction, obesity and an early death or a life of health problems does nothing to change the avid flocking of the masses to anything that is sold to fill their little temporary selfish pleasures.

Long before the Industrial revolution began; the sins and vices and crimes of materialism were invented by the undead… the valuing of useless metals and minerals like gold and silver poisoned humans… What the industrial revolution dud was to spread the poisons of materialism to the lower classes.

From the age of religious fanaticism to the invention of mass manufacturing, each new invented evil was piled on top of the older evils… without getting rid of the older ones or replacing them. You can track this in the spicing of foods and beverages. One drug after another is discovered and spread until now, humans spices their foods with not only hundreds of spices, but thousands of poisonous chemicals. One bad habit piled on top of another, one insanity piled on top of another… until the entire human race goes berserk and begins destroying itself.

Why do people watch movies, TV. Sports, etc…?
Why do people overeat? Why do people take drugs?
Why do people collect stamps?
Why do people do anything?...
They do it because civilization is BORING, because it is empty of any positive value or meaning. Because all it offers is debilitating empty, useless meaningless things that do not develop the intrinsic abilities and potentials of humans… leaving people feeling unsatisfied, angry, bored, disgusted, etc…

Why do people read or watch anything that is fiction? Because their own lives are boring, because they want to read about or watch the lives of people who are not boring, because these fictions are interesting… Because they want to hear stories that have happy endings. The trouble is in real life there are no happy endings. The trouble is that all these fictional stories are not true, they are filled with lies that twist and poison the understanding of what

82

Life is actually like. All of them: Fictional legends, fictional myths, fictional folk tales, fictional books, fictional movies are based on unreal false lies… When people are fed with unreality from birth and begin to believe in things that are not true, their entire understanding of reality and life is poisoned. This is why all fairy tales and children's books are evil. The idea that children should be protected from reality by being fed garbage at an early age, the only reason this exists is because civilization is so foul, so meaningless, so boring that if children were allowed to understand the ugly realities of civilization they would rebel and want nothing to do with civilization… Then there would be a generational mass movement of rebellion against all the evils of civilization. The undead do not allow humans to grow up and face the true horrors and insanities of civilization; that is why children are brainwashed and spoiled rotten and protected from facing the ugly truths about civilization so they can be manipulated and used as pawns and unaware puppets of the undead. The undead use the natural human urge and need for happiness as a brainwashing drug so that they will block out all the unhappiness in civilization. The undead target happiness and make sure nobody is truly happy. Instead the undead brainwash people into thinking or believing that they are happy. The truth is there is no true happiness in civilization. *There is only a small population of are only people who are insulated from the unhappiness of others.* When you are so unaware of others and how unhappy they are; your happiness is just an illusion of your own unawareness. People who are naturally happy want to spread their happiness all around to everyone; *have you seen anyone do that?* The answer is NO because civilization does not allow that to happen… the undead do not allow it to happen.

How many people do you see in public that are smiling? How many people do you see on the streets that are happy? The answer is none.

Civilization is based on the worship of death and the preservation of dead things
Instead of the worship of Life and the preservation of living things

The Priorities of Responsibility and Cooperation

83

What has the machine done to humans? It has created the assumption and expectation that everything will be done for them so they can all sit on their asses and distract themselves with machine games… as the only way to fill up their empty, useless, meaningless lives. Machines have dumbed down the human population so they cannot survive without machines. It has turned humans into machine robots; working at robotic repetitive jobs that are mind numbing and empty of meaning except for the money they get from working like a machine. It has separated humans from Nature and from all living thins. It has forced humans to live inside concrete asphalt jungles. It has turned humans into machine-like robots. It has destroyed all human love and human community; it has isolated and alienated humans from each other. It has made everything easier for humans until humans now expect everything to become easier… It has turned this into a mindless religion of ease and hedonism. Humans are now worshiping sloth and ease and obesity and stupidity and ignorance as the only way to live. The religion of "Ignorance is bliss" is flaunted… people are proud of how ignorant and stupid they are. Humans are addicted to machines. Anything a machine can do to make their lives easier is grabbed and sold and spread like wildfire as the latest new innovation of modern technological society until now humans are using machines to think for them,,, The newest innovation called "artificial technology'… cars and trucks that will drive themselves, is seen as the inevitable wave of the future and is embraced as being good for everyone.

A perfect example of the pure Hedonism of civilization is restaurants… millions and millions of them; dedicated to pleasing the taste buds in your mouth and filling your belly. The culture of feasting and gluttony, as the only way humans socialize together is not only pure Hedonism and degenerate; it lacks any social ethos and morality. Civilization is designed and geared to allow humans to do whatever they like or whatever pleases them with zero ethical or moral guidelines ir standards. Morality and ethics do not exist in civilization anymore, and when it did exist, it was poisoned and ruined and destroyed as quickly as possible. When you are lacking calcium in your bones you cannot stand up. When you are born with a permanent, lifelong deficiency in calcium; you do not know what it means to stand up… the

concept of standing up for anything simply does not exist for you… just as it does not exist for the billions of brainwashed human insects that populate civilization today. This why the only way to save Mankind from its own corrupt system is to institute a new civilization where you have zero rights or privileges… you only have responsibilities.

The number one responsibility is to yourself,,, without raising yourself so you are properly educated and unformed and take care of your physical, mental, emotional and spiritual healthy; you are in no condition you be responsible for anything more than just yourself, from there, you are responsible for becoming more responsible than just yourself,,, The opportunity and potentials for your personal and social growth are infinite… endless. When humans adopt this kind of civilization, then there will be no "old age"… no 'senility'… there will only be a constant increase in Living Life and increasing your positive impact on all Living things. There will be no unhappiness. Human Life will be transformed beyond any attempts to imagine what the results will be.

Another perfect example of the pure hedonism of civilization is giving toys to children to play with… The assumption is that children have NO social responsibilities until they reach the age of 18 or 21… The other point is the idea-assumption that they need a mechanical or electronic toy in order to play. That they cannot play without these 'toys".

Another perfect example of Hedonism is the amount of sugar and chocolate in processed food… The massive amount of sugar based products called candy and chocolate that are sold to and consumed by the brainwashed consumers with the public knowledge that it rots your teeth and ruins your health does not stop billions of consumers from addicting their children to this shit.

Everything in civilization is geared to the lowest, stupidest, most crass tastes and addictions. There are no higher aspects. Civilization is geared to descend into its own self-created insanities and abominations like the whirlpool in a

toilet; sucking everything down to the lowest level where it disappears into a sewer of pure poisonous, insane filth.

Civilization is geared to protect criminal psychopaths and oppress and terrorize and intimidate honest decent people. Those in power deserve and need to be killed by using only *one* criteria; Anyone who wants power over others needs to be killed dead. Anyone who does not want to voluntarily cooperate with others for the betterment of all needs to be killed dead. In the new civilization; such people will be *exterminated* and gotten rid of fast.

In the new civilization anyone who does not raise their children responsibly will have their children taken away from them and be marked for life as am irresponsible danger to all of human society and only if they rehabilitate themselves will they ever see their children again.

In the new civilization, all criminals will be killed dead.
In the new civilization; the reality of life will be the opposite of what it is now. Only responsible honest decent people will hold any power and authority and they will only hold it because they are more competent and responsible and more intelligent and wiser than others. In the new civilization: nobody will seek to gain power, fame or authority over anyone else. Those who are chosen and elected to higher positions will not want their elevated status. They will be humble and only take on any position when others convince them that they are the man or woman for the job and nobody can be found who is better, and they will only take on such positions out of a sense of responsibility to the entire civilization and mankind that they seek to improve.

The functional purpose of consumers is to consume… they give nothing back… The functional purpose of consumer civilization is to funnel all the natural resources of the Living earth into feeding the rapacious endless maw of consumer demands and needs. Thereby killing, destroying, polluting and poisoning all the natural eco systems of the living Earth and in the process; exterminating and making extinct as many living species as possible,,, until

there will be nothing left alive on the earth, and then this insane evil civilization will also collapse and go extinct also, and the earth will become a lifeless planet, indistinguishable from our dead moon… This is the path civilization is on, and it has always been the path of humans used as puppets by the undead were put on; ever since the undead made the first humanoid apes discover the first tool… Fire.

Fire is the ultimate natural destroyer and killer. It kills and destroys everything in its path… and ever since the undead pushed the first humans on this path of total destruction and mass death of all living things millions of years ago… they have increased the abilities of humans to destroy, kill, pollute and poison all living things and eco systems… this is the actual vaunted 'progress' of civilization. The lie that civilization has improved the living standards of humans is a joke. Today: humans are stupider, sicker, weaker and more brainwashed than any previous generation. The origins of all deserts on earth come from human destruction of the natural environment. Before humans appeared there were no deserts. This geologic fact has been carefully covered up and buried by scientific lies and fallacies and propaganda. It is only because in this universe; the decomposition of Energy takes longer than the composition of energy…Energy in its composed state exists for a shorter period of time than decomposing energy.

Some of the undead; the most evil of them discovered ways to avoid decomposing as long as possible, but for that they paid a price… Whatever living organism they used to avoid decomposing, they because genetically merged with into inter-species foul monsters. Their brains became that of a goat or cow or bull or bird… their personalities mixed with other living personalities and bodies and became an ungodly foul merging of human awareness that was never designed by nature to co-exist together… As they decompose, they become more and more insane, irrational, illogical. More horrible, more foul. More diseased. They lose all aspects of their decomposing humanity.

87

For example during the age of stone-cutting-building: the undead tried to keep from decomposing by merging themselves into what they thought to be the most unchanging energy possible… rock. They thought they could hide there in a perpetual stasis of non-changing eternity and thus never decompose… They were wrong… Instead their personas took on the characteristics of the rock they hid inside… they stopped being human.

They became half-rock, half-human monsters.

Some examples of the hedonism of civilization are tourism… hotels, getaways. Retreats, restaurants, cruise ships, amusement parks, Disneyland, etc… The worship of money, luxury, sloth; lives of the rich and famous, Celebrities, movie stars, the worship of billionaires, the global consumption of alcoholic beverages being normalized, legalized gambling, legalized drugs. The lower class masses emulating all the worst practices of the filthy rich and copying immoral, unethical degeneracy of their elite lifestyle.

The market for luxury goods from Mercedes cars to Rolex wrist watches to Gucci handbags, to diamond jewelry is based on the hedonistic worship of wealth and money. Billions of humans base their entire lives and values on how much money they have or make. The financial system of Jewish usury now rules the entire planet as the most powerful evil force on Earth. The global poisoning and polluting of all the earth's eco-systems and their systematic destruction and the global poisoning of all food and beverages and water on the earth; is just one more obvious screaming sign that civilization as it has been invented by the undead and progressed to the present, needs to be totally reversed or else the entire human species will go extinct, along with all over living things on the living Earth.

And then there is the porn industry, which should be the final nail of proof in the coffin of hedonism: The explosion of porn on the internet so that it became the largest cash industry in the world over 20 years ago and has been growing in size ever since, tells you all you need to know about the fact that

consumer civilization is based on personal self-gratification, and because of this fact; everything IN civilization is poisoned and fouled.

Then there is the dark side of hedonism that pervades the entire world of the rich and elite… the drinking of the blood of children and babies for adrenochrome. The ritual murder of babies and children, the trafficking and enslavement of young children and women, the satanic rituals of secret organizations filled with evil symbolism.

Then there are the eugenicists like Soros and Bill Gates who are actively conspiring and colluding to depopulate the world of "useless eaters"…

And they are right. Billions of consumers are consuming the world's resources and giving nothing back… The thing is, these corrupt psychopaths like Gates are one thousand times more useless, and deserve a million times more to be exterminated because they are the ones who control and run and profit from consumer civilization. It is civilization itself that is evil. The criminals in power are only a manifestation of how far the undead have managed to destroy and poison all Life of Earth. Gates and Soros and Fauci are only markers of how evil civilization has become. Civilization is continually becoming more and more toxic, more and more insane, more amd more unhealthy, more and more unnatural. More and more evil at an accelerating speed that is out of control and is going faster and faster so fast that people no longer recognize the society they once know 5 years ago.

Then there is the explosion of power, size and number of secret criminal organizations like the Mossad, the CIA, the KGB, the FSB, the MI5, and all the other secret criminal organizations like the council of foreign relations, the Bilderbergs. The WEF, the world bank. The council of Rome, the Masons… etc, etc… The glorification and worship of secrecy has exploded with the internet… Now there are billions of insane paranoid people on the internet who are obsessed over keeping their true identities secret. The levels of fear, terror, paranoia, alienation, mental disorders have exploded and are accelerating.

89

The numbers of toxic poisonous chemicals and additives are increasing by the tens of thousands every year…

The reason civilization is evil is because those with power and authority have no responsibility. Only those with no power and no authority are held responsible. The more power and authority you have, the less responsible you need to be. That is a complete reversal of how it should be.

The reason for this is the pyramidal structure of civilization.

The same goes for work: the harder the job the less you are paid… the easier the job, the more you are paid: It is a complete reversal of logic.

The underlying practicing religion of civilization is personal self-gratification… yet in actuality; billions of people lead unhappy lives barely able to survive. That is also a complete reversal of logic. This is also due to the pyramidal structure of civilization.

The bottom line is that billions of dumbed down, brainwashed human insects spend their lives trying to gratify their own personal interests, and never bother to understand or investigate or question any larger aspect of the civilization they exist in. The result is billions of human insects, scrambling around the planet, programmed to react blindly and stupidly and predictably to any larger forces that affect them, or whatever they become aware of. The result is the masses are easily manipulated and brainwashed to believe whatever the ruling elite want them to believe. The concept of questioning anything is drummed out of their minds at an early age. Even if they become aware of some injustice or something that is seriously wrong or bad, they do absolutely nothing about it… they remain silent out of fear and cowardice. The passivity of the masses and their conformist brainwashing allows the criminals in power to get away with anything they want with almost no resistance or backlash. The culture of mass cowardice blankets the entire world. As a result: nobody even tries to do anything about anything, except babble on the internet like a mass of female clucking chickens.

At present: the ruling elite criminals have successfully started a global genocide of mass death of the lower classes… The only hope for things to

improve is if enough millions die and enough millions become outraged at what has been done to them and rise up en mass and *kill* these monsters… but I see little hope of this ever happening.

The only possibility of there being a change for the better, is if a majority of the conformist sheep die off, leaving only the non conformists alive who are aware of what these criminals have done, and finally begin to organize amongst themselves to kill these upper class filth until they are all dead… But even that is a slim hope, and the probability of it happening is yet to become a possibility.

As long as mass manufacturing produces goods to gratify the personal tastes and whims of the masses; I see little hope for any change… Civilization needs to devolve and degenerate and self-destruct to the point where all of its artificial dogmas and practicing beliefs are totally destroyed, and the survivors, those who are left alive, have the intelligence not to repeat the same mistakes… Even that is a faint hope… I am writing this for future generations in the hope that this missive survives the passage of time and that it will be read by people capable of understanding the basic reasons and fallacies why civilizations always crumble and rot into pure evil insanity.
It does not have to be this way.

Consumer civilization has created a species of humans with the awareness level of an insect. The potential for the expansion and growth of human awareness is Infinite… The undead have invented civilization in order to dumb humans down to the level of insects… Insects are only aware of their immediate surroundings. They are not aware of something 2 feet away or 100 feet away. Humans are able to become aware of things millions of miles away; but not consumers. Anything that does not affect them directly they are not interested in. They are only interested in their own personal concerns. The latest generation of computer-using humans now has an attention span of less than 10 seconds… They can't read a book… They can't read a whole page of text. Their entire understanding and learning is based on sound bytes

and headlines and twitter posts limited to 3 short sentences or 10 seconds of reading.

Most of these freaks have an attention span less than 10 seconds. They have no accumulated base of knowledge, no perspective, no understanding of reality and no knowledge of history.

What the practicing secular religion of personal self-gratification has done and does is prevent humans from agreeing about anything, It is impossible to have a consensus about anything in consumer civilization because each brainwashed human insect is either not interested in a certain topic or has their own personal 'opinion' about it which disagrees with other brainwashed human insects. The problem with opinions is every asshole has one. The concept of glorifying each idiot's right to have an 'opinion" is what has and does destroy all factual truth and all history simply because there will always be millions of stupid, illiterate, ignorant idiots who have a personal "opinion" that disagree with the Truth in consumer civilization. The result is: the majority of dumbed down idiots win against the tiny minority of well educated intelligent people simply because there are more of them…

Humans are designed to cooperate and agree with each other, based on universal known, proven truths and facts. Consumer civilization has destroyed this possibility and has turned the human species into a dumbed down mass of misinformed brainwashed insects milling around, all isolated and alienated from each other.

Civilization sells only one religion, that is the religion of personal self-gratification, and it forces everyone to practice whether you want to or not because there is nothing else… How can anyone tell that this religion is evil?? Because in spite of this religion, billions of people live in misery, poverty and despair and hopelessness,,, while the few, rare ones who can fulfill their personal self-gratifications and interests and hobbies and tastes and whim don't give a fuck about anybody else… The result is a mass culture of personal selfishness and the destruction and disappearance of all community,

social organizations or groups… The small minority that have money socialize with others who worship money… the few who are rich enough to have a sail boat socialize only with people who have the same personal interests… Those who don't have money, the huge majority of the human population are ignored and left to fend for themselves to barely survive any way they can… Now the word "socialism" has been poisoned to mean the totalitarian dictatorship of mass murderers like Stalin, when that is the complete opposite of what socialism means… the same has happened to the word community, or commune, or communism… It is used as a label to describe the jewish Bolshevik horror of the USSR and the degradation of an entire national population of Russians which still remains to this day in the Russian nation… Russia is still largely populated by people outside of the big cities; mired in poverty and hopelessness… ignored by its own govt as much as possible with a scant degree of social services and pensions that cannot even pay for their essential needs.

It is the pyramidalization of civilization accumulating into millions and billions of people, which creates out of its own weight; the stratified layers of a class society. Now this stratification is determined solely on how much money you have. The worship of money and the practicing secular religion of personal self-gratification inside the pyramidal structure of consumer civilization creates the insane result, like in Russia. One powerful jewish political leader who is secretly a billionaire and richer than all other Russian jewish billionaires, lording over his personal empire of Russia while totally ignoring the needs of his own people, while the Russian govt funded-owned media glorifies him and brainwashed affluent Russian worship him… while at the same time; these upper class Russians completely ignore the millions of Russians outside their shiny new cities and think everything is perfectly fine. Millions of city dwelling Russians turn a blind eye to the national disgrace and impoverishment of Russians living outside their cities, even though many of them came from the dilapidated hinterland, and know personally exactly how poor their relatives and friends are who are not as lucky as they are.. The same attitude exists in every other nation on earth: the affluent gratify themselves and don't give a fuck about the poor.

93

The same applies to America where poverty, crime, drug use and homelessness has exploded. But Americans are oblivious to it because they all live by the corrupt evil principle of hedonism. As long as they are well-off personally they don't give a damn about others

The global practicing religion of personal self-gratification is more evil and more insidious than any other evil because the entire human population is unaware of it. They are not aware that all of them are practicing the same exact religion, and they are not aware that this unspoken belief is a religion, and they are not aware that they are practicing it and they are not aware of how much all of them have in common with each other in regards to this one unconscious sacred unspoken secular religious belief…

There is no difference between a Claus Schwab or a serial killer, or a car enthusiast, or a sailboat lover… they are all gratifying their personal interests, and they all justify themselves by the fact that they like doing it.

For example, YouTube evaluates its videos by how many likes or dislikes they get… The videos are not judged by whether they are true or false, whether they are factually proven to be true or proven to be false… That doesn't matter to religious fanatics of the practicing religion of personal self-gratification… it doesn't matter if what you believe is true or if it is a lie… hey, as long as you 'like' it, then it's alright. If you like smoking then it's alright… if you like snorting cocaine then it's all right… if you like raping children then it's alright… Consumer civilization is different from all previous civilizations because of its total lack of morals or ethics. Earlier civilizations still had some kind of moral or ethical code. This present one doesn't have any.

The common trope-excuse-justification for every imaginable evil is "human nature"… that humans are naturally evil… this a lie. Without the undead poisoning the lives of living people there would be no evil.

94

The whole point to this essay is to make humans aware of the undead and how evil they are and how they deliberately ruin and destroy and poison every single positive-good on earth at the earliest moment possible… They have had millions of years practice in detecting *any* positive energy emanating from humans at the earliest time possible… they have developed ways of poisoning the living-growing womb in a pregnant woman's body if they sense that the baby might grow up to become a powerful force for positive good. It is only when humans understand and realize just how omnipresent and prevalent the undead are; both outside them, and inside them, that they can get together to recognize every existence of negative evil; both inside them and outside them.

For this to happen: humans must develop a constant, vigilant sense of critical awareness of everything they feel and think and do, and everything outside them that is negative evil, and *kill* every manifestation of evil…

No legal system ever invented was created for positive good. That is why the entire legal and cultural roots of consumer civilization must be smashed, obliterated, despised and attacked and killed dead in order for humans to begin to learn what they were designed to do; not kill-poison-pollute all Life on Earth… which is exactly what civilization has been doing ever since it was first invented by the undead.

The critical awareness that I have developed over more than 70 years has not come easily… But one basic truth can help all living humans to become more aware of themselves and of each other and of the entire world around them… and that is The Sense of Pure Wonder that every human baby is born with and is systematically suppressed and poisoned and dumbed down by every baby being forced into a boring repetitive existence where nothing changes, and they become normalized to everything.

Repeat anything… even the tying of shoelaces, and you stop thinking about it… you just do it; blindly, unthinkingly, unaware of what you are doing…

95

That is *exactly* what civilization turns people into… repetitive robots, repeating the same unthinking unsane things over and over again…

To put it simply the mechanization of civilization has turned humans into machines… take away the machines and you no longer have humans that are robot-zombies marching lock step into their own slavery and self-extermination…

Oops.

Civilization is based on machines! Without machines there would be no civilization!...

Exactly

The ordinary brainwashed human will draw back from the 'unthinkable' alternative… Yet more and more people are consciously going back to a simpler existence, using as few machines as they can… this is called living "off the grid"… they are still dependent on civilization providing them with machines and solar panels and computers and the internet, but there is a reason why so many people are doing this: They recognize that civilization is basically bankrupt of meaning. They see the pointlessness of the rat race: running constantly like a gerble on a wheel, just to stay in one place.

But trying to turn back the clock to an earlier version of civilization is a fallacy. The delusion that things were better back then is only because civilization is constantly getting more and more evil and always has been. You are just regressing a bit into the exact system that will produce the same negative outcomes in the future, only you are delaying the inevitable slightly,,, that does not solve the problem of civilization itself being intrinsically evil from top to bottom.

This is why consumer civilization must be destroyed *completely*… not just slightly… not 'reformed' or 'improved ' or 'corrected'.

Try to list one thing in civilization that does not go under the classification of hedonism… you can't. The *unspoken* religious belief and culture of hedonism is invisible to the human fish that swim in it… they live in it, breath it, think it feel it, live it, yearn for it, dream of it, work for it, slave for it and die for it.

You can call them narcissists, egoists, sociopaths, psychopaths, pleasure seekers, tourists, shoppers, consumers, cheese lovers, gourmets, moviegoers, etc; they are all just different flavors and kinds of hedonism.

What you should take away from the history of thousands of years of civilization, is how nearly all the evildoers in history somehow always manage to escape punishment… They manage to escape being held to account. They escape all responsibility for their actions. Now today this is becoming even more blatantly obvious. Human monsters known for causing millions of deaths and injuries profit from their machinations to the tune of billions of dollars and laugh at the brainwashed masses all the way to the bank. Bill Gates is a perfect example. It is only when you understand that the undead protect all evildoers in order to allow them to commit more and more evil. It is only when you understand that these unseen invisible undead entities have existed for billions of years and permeates the entire Realm of the Living with their evil, twisted, sick, toxic, poisonous presence and influence.

The problem with the global consumer culture of Hedonism is unless a consumer is directly affected by something that just don't care, and even when they are directly affected they don't do anything about it because they have no code of morals and ethics that they live by. They will not stand up and fight against anything that is evil… in fact most consumers do not have a value system that separates good from evil, in fact the word evil is used only by a small minority of enlightened individuals because the concept of evil does not exist in the mass culture of self-gratification. Hedonism creates passive, selfish, isolated alienated individuals who have nothing in common with each other except pursuing their own personal interests, and each person's personal interests are different from other consumers. Basically consumers are

programmed to be incapable of organizing themselves together under any common goal or set of morals and ethics. They are a culture of blabbering victims. Because of the internet civilization has become a giant female gossip machine where billions of programmed dehumanized human zombies spend their lives in the internet chatting and commenting, sitting on their ass staring at illusions on a flat screen… which is a definition for doing nothing. The internet culture of anonymity and secrecy has created a mass culture of internet users who are paranoid of each other. This culture of mass paranoia insures that all organized forces of evil can operate with complete impunity, secure in the knowledge that there will be no organized resistance against their plans, goals, conspiracies and crimes. The internet is a giant prison that chains billions of users to their seat; insuring they do not act, that they do not organize together, that they do not make any personal connections with each other; that they remain strangers to each other and paranoid of each other.

The fact is: the culture of secrecy and anonymity is a criminal culture. It is only practiced by criminals. Only criminals have to hide what they do from the public. Criminals cannot exist without secrecy and anonymity… The masses of the human species have been criminalized into adopting the criminal culture of secrecy… and because of this they cannot fight criminals who use secrecy and anonymity to operate because they operate under the same evil culture as they do. Because the brainwashed masses share the same immoral and unethical culture as criminals who rule over them do: they do not have any moral or ethical superiority which could enable them to fight against these criminals and differentiate themselves from criminals. It is because the masses have adopted all the evil criminal immoral unethical values of the criminal elite, and because they envy and worship and obey these upper class scum that they remain as vassals under the heel of these criminals. There are no basic differences between the degenerate immoral unethical values of the masses and the upper class criminals who oppress them, terrorize them, brainwash them and rob them.

Throughout the history of civilization the lower classes have always envied, emulated and copied the criminal upper classes that oppress them. This is one

basic reason why the insanity of civilization has not changed. The sins of sloth, gluttony, laziness, sexual degeneracy, unfaithfulness, egoism, selfishness, the examples displayed by the upper classes the examples of megalomania, psychopaths, sociopaths, irresponsibility, hate, envy, jealousy, possessiveness, avarice, greed, selfishness, drunkenness, gambling, profligacy, the use of drugs, obesity, vanity, etc. all these degenerate evils have all filtered down to the lower classes and they have embraced all of these immoral evils… It is because the lower classes have been brainwashed to adopt all of the criminal cultures of their oppressors that they have no moral or ethical basis left by which to oppose and fight their oppressors and no will to fight them.

There is no greater purpose to civilization than for billions of mechanized human insects to continue to maintain and build up the mechanical horror that surrounds them and that they are dependent on and that is the instrument of their dehumanization into insane insects that serve the machines they are enslaved to. The machines that are destroying and polluting the entire earth and all Life on Earth are the masters of the human insects that repair and maintain them and keep them running. The human insects maintaining these machines are not aware of how they are being dehumanized and roboticized by the machines they use… *Anything that is repetitive roboticizes you*…. They have not learned the universal truth of their own self-destruction… that Truth is: *whatever you use… uses you more than you use it.*

The result is a human civilization controlled and dominated by usury.
Usury is the greatest evil of all the evils of civilization. It is the bedrock which all the other evils and abominations are based upon. Without the financial system of USURY; civilization could never have turned into the horror that it is today at the incredible speed and acceleration that it has achieved.
The fact that the entirety of civilization is controlled by usury is a sign and proof that all humans *are being used by the undead to commit evil*

The Priorities of Responsibility and Cooperation

99

There is a huge wall of total invisibility and secrecy about exactly WHO are the controllers and button pushers and conspirators of civilization's financial system. There are many theories and educated guesses, but no living human has penetrated the secret manipulations and plans and conspiracies that plunge the world into its endless series of planned crises and catastrophes which enable the powers of evil to multiply and increase to such monstrous levels and scope that alarm bells are ringing everywhere there are intelligent concerned people who notice the onslaught of pure evil overtaking all of civilized society… That is because the real manipulators and planners and conspirators are not human… they are the undead. The undead are everywhere. They are inside you… they are all around you… they have always been there… they were there before you were born and they will continue to be there after you die and join them, unless we the living kill them dead and hunt them down and exterminate them; just as they are doing exactly that to us the living… The karmic wheel of fate is now turning against the undead. The Universe no longer tolerates their filthy evil existence… They have become too obvious and too arrogant in their showing themselves for what they are. They have raised their undead heads too far above the realms of the undead into the realms of the Living. They are being hoisted by their own evil, which is coming back to not only haunt them, but to destroy them. This essay is a tool that can be used to learn about their existence and expose their cunning filthy unseen existence.

Know this: when a living human correctly perceives evil and wants to destroy it… that evil runs away. It hides. It avoids all contact with you. It tries to attack you from a farther and farther distance because it knows it is evil and it knows it deserves to be destroyed and because it fears being destroyed a thousand times more than you can ever imagine.

The rage and anger of a righteous human against evil is invincible and unstoppable.
No evil can oppose the will of a human who sees evil for what it is and sets out to kill it dead.

100

The worship of false idols is a cunning deception designed to make people believe that the practice of worship is in itself a good thing. Only when yo do not worship anything and anyone; only when you examine everything as critically as possible, can you see through the pile of lies that every human was born into and was exposed to starting from the first day of their life. *The concept of god itself is a false idol.* The concept of religion is a false idol. The idolatry that the masses practice and believe in is a measure of just how degenerate and evil and corrupt civilization has become. The history of idolatry is a perfect example of how civilization has fallen to the lowest levels possible and keeps on falling lower and lower into the depths of depravity, insanity and evil… Without any knowledge of history, without studying thee past; you cannot gain any perspective and understanding of where civilization is now in relation to where civilization was 5-10 years ago or 1,000, 2,000 years ago. The wider your perspective is of the past, the greater your knowledge is of the past, the more you study the history of the past; the more you will be forced to agree with what I have written here.

The effect of Hedonism is meaninglessness. When the only motive for living is pleasure; that wipes out all other aspects of Life. The result of the pursuit of pleasure means there is no love, no hate, no sorrow, no sadness, no joy no happiness, no other purpose, no higher purpose, no other meaning to Life.

In fact Hedonism celebrates the meaninglessness of existence, it wallows in meaninglessness, it flaunts meaninglessness, it mocks all meaning, it despises meaning. It cannot tolerate any kind of seriousness, it is afraid of seriousness, it is terrified of all meaning. Any form of hardship or difficulty is avoided as much as possible… The vices of sloth, laziness, stupidity, ignorance, coarseness, are held up as virtues. Everything is reversed. That is why there are so many suicides… When a Hedonist hits a brick wall and their life is not filled with self-gratification and pleasure anymore, they lose the will to live. For them; all meaning in Life has disappeared; they no longer have any reason to live, they have no motive to keep on living.

101

You can see the history of Hedonism in the history of western philosophy. As western civilization became industrialized, the search for any meaning in life changed drastically into what is called existentialism. Existentialists tried to find a personal meaning to their lives because the society they lived in had lost all meaning… That resulted in the death knell of philosophy as an intellectual pursuit. People were no longer interested in any meaning in Life. They were too busy gratifying themselves to ponder anything grater than their personal appetites and addictions. The last bunch of existentialists were forced to face the horror and insanity of meaningless… They tried to face it, but the emptiness, the total void of any meaning to Life, being unable to find any meaning in human Life was an admittance of total defeat. Philosophy is supposed to the search for meaning… when you can't find any, you have negated the entire discipline and concept of philosophy. Because of this the tradition-cult-of philosophy died an ugly death… It just dwindled away into nothing. The last great treatise by Sartre; titled "Being and Nothingness" in the 1950's was the last nail in the coffin. After that, philosophers only managed to continue writing by assiduously ignoring the entire genre of existentialism and falling back to older, debunked obsolete trains of thought.

One of the most evil and insane aspects of hedonism is not only do humans believe they have a sacred right to "like" or "dislike" anything they want to… they also believe they have a sacred right to their own "opinions"… even when that opinion is not true.

They believe that they have a sacred right to disagree with each other…
This insane religious belief is pure evil and stupid.
Because there is only one truth and a million lies.

The logical rational goal of all humans is to find that one truth and discard all the millions of lies that keep people separated from each other.

This insane secular religious belief that you are allowed to have your own personal opinions about everything is a result of people from many different religious and cultural backgrounds living together in one secular, non-

religious culture of Hedonism. This secular sacred right to allow people to tolerate disagreement, this idea of people with different religious and cultural beliefs and values tolerating each others different beliefs are institutionalized in the constitution of the United States of America… It was necessary because otherwise, Poles and Irish and British and German immigrants would have been at each others throats… This would have interfered with their common goals of greed and becoming rich. This would interfere in the hedonistic secular belief that everyone has the sacred right to pursue the goal of "happiness" and everyone has the sacred right to become filthy rich.

The problem with this and why this statement, this secular belief is a fallacy is because this goal called "happiness", the Hedonistic religion of pleasure

Has never been defined

It has never been defined because it is different for everyone, Every person searching for the hedonistic religious secular, goal called happiness has their own idea, their own taste, their own personal self-gratifying ideas of what "happiness" is.

Because this undefined goal called Hedonistic "happiness" is different for every single person… This means that by this evil, insane secular hedonistic mantra; every individual is allowed to pursue completely different goals and desires and wishes and preferences… And tolerate others pursuing completely different goals and wishes and tastes and preferences and whims that are completely opposed to their own personal goals-whims-tastes-preferences-desires-etc etc ad-insane nausea.

This insures and makes certain that people living in the same Hedonistic society will never have the same goals-beliefs-values….

Except the sacred belief that everyone has a sacred right to disagree with everyone else.

103

This insane belief results in a cacophony, an insane mélange of millions of insane humans living together without any common beliefs or values except the sacred belief in personal self-gratification.

This insures that humans living in the same Hedonistic society will never be able to agree with each other about anything!! This insures that human society will forever be a mass of insane insects pitted against each other, fighting each other, disliking each other, disagreeing with each other without any common set of values except the sacred value of personal self-gratification and the sacred right to have your own personal fucking "opinion" and the sacred right to disagree with each other.

This came about because all the human cultures that existed separately, before they were pushed together and forced to mix together… were already false and insane and not true and based on imaginary nonsense called fables and legends and stories and fairytales.

This came about because all human cultures were and still are based on preserving the oldest, most obsolete, ancient shit of their forefathers as sacred 'traditions' and 'beliefs'; regardless of how stupid and obsolete and obviously untrue they are.

Rather than try to find any common values and beliefs of all these different ethnic cultures and religions; humans gave up trying to agree with each other about anything important. Instead they are expected to tolerate each others differences; even though these differences are so basic and so different from each other, they cannot co-exist in the same society-community-family… they cannot be reconciled. They prevent every individual from agreeing with any other individual about basic things… so these basic beliefs and values are simply ignored because the over-arching sacred hedonistic secular belief in personal self-gratification takes precedence over all other sacred beliefs and values.

The Priorities of Responsibility and Cooperation

104

Another aspect of Hedonistic civilization is the obsession over personal safety… everything must be safe… nothing is allowed to be dangerous to anyone's personal safety. All personal use, mass manufactured products are designed to be "safe". Children's toys are supposed to "safe". Nobody is allowed to be personally injured by anything they do regardless how stupid and irresponsible they are. All hardship. Risk. danger, is not allowed to exist. People must exist inside an insulated cocoon of sterile of "safety".

Another aspect of Hedonistic civilization is the fact that toys even exist.
Instead of raising children to grow up to be responsible adults; hedonistic societies believe that the only thing children should do is 'play" and have 'fun" by playing with 'toys" instead of anything useful or practical or that might teach them something useful or practical. By doing this; hedonistic civilization retards learning in children and dumbs them down as much as possible, so when they reach a certain age of adulthood; they do not know how to do anything and they have not learned anything useful.

As a result of the unspoken imperative of the pursuit of fleeting pleasure overriding all other human morals and ethics and beliefs…, but the real evil of this universal evil, amoral, unethical belief is that it is *unspoken*. The real evil of the hedonism of civilization is that the entire human population is *completely unaware of it*… This is the real evil of the undead… they operate almost exclusively on the unconscious or unconscious level of human awareness…. Their entire existence violating the realms of the Living depends on their victims not being aware of them and their evil influence on all living people… If humans ever became aware of their filthy insane malevolent demonic presence, these undead entities would systematically be hunted down and utterly destroyed.

I call the universal practice of Hedonism a secular religion, even though it is the antithesis of spiritual religion in order to underline that even though it is a subconscious sacred belief which humans are not aware of holding and practicing, it is still a sacred, unquestioned belief.

The Priorities of Responsibility and Cooperation

105

The human species is marching steadily to its own doom *without being aware of it*. This is exactly what the undead want and it is exactly how they work. It is the only way they can work… on a faint subliminal level that humans are not aware of and do not detect. If anyone bothered to study the 12,000 year history of humans; the fact that civilization is now on the brink of total annihilation becomes unavoidable… Today there are many enlightened people who sense this insane march to oblivion and the self-inflicted total devastation of and genocide of all living creatures on Earth.

Whistle blowers and alarmists are studiously ignored by not only the masses but by all institutions that have any power or ability to reverse these trend. I cannot stress enough that all the many sins and vices and crimes of civilization are only symptoms of the greater invisible, overarching, unspoken disease of hedonism. The fact is; the experience of pleasure is a drug that dulls the mind and wipes out awareness of anything else.

Now, today there is a class of filthy rich billionaires who think that depopulating the world of "useless eaters" is an ethical thing to do… Without realizing that they became rich and powerful by the mass consumption of "useless eaters" and that they are a million times more useless and evil than the masses they seek to kill off… this is the twisted kind of logic that comes from a civilization of hedonism. Each self-gratifying, hedonist finds a rationale to justify their own actions and beliefs and tastes, irregardless of how openly false and hypocritical they are.

Without any common set of values, beliefs, morals, ethics except the pursuit of pleasure; the human species has become an insane mass of brainwashed insects due to the omnipresent influence of the undead on every single person who is born into this sick, insane civilization.

The undead have managed to get rid of all awareness of Good and evil. They have managed to turn everything into whatever someone 'likes' or 'dislikes'. Evil does not exist anymore in the mass consciousness. It has been gradually disappeared by the undead *on purpose* so they can operate better under the

veil of their invisibility to living humans. For thousands of years, humans were aware of forces of evil all around them that could not be seen and they rightfully feared it... Now evil is seen as superstitious nonsense; it is not believed in. Now the pursuit of personal gain and personal self-gratification has replaced what was once regarded as evil… What was once considered to be evil is now perfectly explainable and understandable as merely people doing what they like to do… There is nothing wrong in people gratifying themselves, is there?.... *is there?*

Today people do millions of things they know are bad for them, but they have the sacred power of money which allows them to buy whatever they want and whatever they like regardless of how unhealthy or bad it is. The freedom called consumer choice, the freedom to choose things that make your life easier. The goals of ease and sloth and uselessness are glorified by rich millionaires and billionaires who don't need to work in order to make a living. They have thousands of wage slaves who work for them; thus allowing them to do nothing *except gratify their sickest most twisted evil desires and tastes and pleasures.* The low class wage earners, the masses of consumers see these billionaires, these 'globalists' as wicked and evil; but they don't do anything about it… Why? Because unconsciously, subconsciously they all share the same universal imperative value and culture that trumps all other social values and cultures and beliefs; the sacred right to pursue your own personal likes and pleasures and whims and tastes, the unspoken sacred right of "consumer choice", the right to choose anything you want without any moral or ethical consideration.

The fact is whenever anyone becomes too powerful, they become evil… whenever anyone becomes too rich, they become evil… This has been recorded and proved millions of times in history; yet nobody does anything about it, and nobody sees this as a universal sign of evil. Give a man or woman any sort of power or wealth and they will abuse it; yet the masses never realize this and excuse 99% of it as people just having their personal faults and foibles. "Nobody is all bad." "Even murderers have their virtues."… Civilization excuses and tolerates everything no matter how evil it

is. Stalin: the greatest mass murderer in history of his own people is still loved and worshiped by many Russians simply because during his reign they had it better than they do now. So this excuses him killing untold millions of Russians and sending them to the gulag to starve and die and be beaten and tortured… *This is how the Hedonistic mind works. "Hey, since my life was better under Stalin than it is now; he must have been a good man"* By better they mean easier, less difficult. Almost everything that is deemed "better" means easier. This is how stupid people become in a civilization based on hedonism. The mass murder of millions of people means absolutely nothing compared to your own personal quality of life while living under the rule of the greatest mass murderer in history. Millions can starve and die but as long as *you* are okay: why that justifies you turning a blind eye to all of the problems of systemic corruption and incompetence and evil. The capitalist slogan of opponents of capitalism: ""I'm all right Jack and screw everyone else" is no longer used because even though it is true, nobody cares because everyone is guilty of the same sin… that is the result of normalizing evil… When everybody does it, it stops being evil, it becomes "normal". By normalizing every sin, every evil, every crime, every abomination; the hedonism of civilization has become more and more evil at such an astonishing rate of speed, that now ordinary people are beginning to notice it happen in their own lifetime, and trying to find out why and what is to blame for it… The evils of Capitalism are just a result of millions and billions of hedonistic ants all scrambling to get higher up in the anthill of hedonistic civilization. Nobody has the historical perspective to see evil over the span of thousands of years and how it has morphed and grown by leaps and bounds under the civillizational catch word of "progress"…

Hedonistic civilization has justified everything civilization has invented under the guise of it being created exclusively to "improve' the lives of humans… This rationale goes all the way back to the changeover from hunter-gatherers who were nomadic and moved and traveled to settlements where humans settled down in one area and stopped moving.

108

Actually this change was not good for humans it was bad for humans… they stopped moving, they stopped walking, they stopped being physically fit… they became fat and lazy. The sin of sloth was reversed and turned into a virtue. No matter how far you go back in the anthropological history of mankind, you will see the invention of new evils cropping up which are now portrayed as beneficial advances and improvements of human civilization and cultures. It is only when you see this unchanging trend over millions of years that you can appreciate the insidious effect and presence of the undead throughout the entire history of living humans. Whatever was invented was always something that was more evil than what had existed before it.

The goal in all "progress" and "technology" is to make people's lives easier… The manic obsession to make everything easier can be seen in cars. Every possible invention and gadget has been stuffed into the sitting space of the passengers and drivers of cars to make everything in it more accessible, faster, more convenient, to increase the level of ease; from heated seats to vibrating seats that give you a massage while you drive. The very concept of cars is based on the Hedonistic principle of ease… the ability to sit on your ass doing nothing while a machine takes you hundreds of miles without you having to walk or move. The very concept of machines is based on Hedonism. Machines doing everything for you, while you do nothing. Machines are just mechanical replacements for human slaves. Human slavery is based on the Hedonistic principle of other people doing your work for you, working for you while you do nothing. Almost every evil can be traced down to the basic root evil of slavery and Hedonism. The ancient culture of slavery was forcing humans into slavery physically; Hedonism is the culture that lured all of mankind into different forms of slavery and addictions; which aare just another form of enslavement.

The reason for why the undead invented Hedonistic civilization, the pursuit of pleasure, ease, sloth, etc. is because Hedonism is the easiest way to corrupt humans. It is the easiest way to make humans unaware of evil. When your main motive for living is to make everything easier and pursue pleasure; you are easily led astray. The very pursuit of pleasure is evil.

109

To correctly understand the allegory of Eve tempting Adam with an apple, you need to know that she was tempting Adam with sexual pleasure, she was tempting Adam with her rounded breasts and buttocks, she was tempting him with a sweet fruit that was not an apple; she was tempting him with sexual pleasure… That was the first sin, and because of it they were driven out of the Garden of Eden, and became ashamed of their bodies and tried to cover up their genitals… *that is how old the evil of hedonism is.* And unless humans learn to cleanse themselves of all sin, they will be led down the garden pathways of pleasure to their own self-destruction…

But in order for this to happen, all humans must become aware of the existence of the undead and how they are the root and source of all evil on this living earth.

A perfect example of the evil of Hedonism is during the lockdown when Americans suffering from the oppressive measures of the plandemic: Nancy Pelosi went on television and proudly showed off to the public all the fancy expensive ice creams in her fridge that she loves so much and eats all the time. A perfect example is the fact that Nancy Pelosi is an alcoholic. A perfect example is that she is a corrupt politician who has made millions from inside information about stocks. No matter which evil criminal you look at, they are all pleasing themselves; they are all pleasuring themselves, they are all gratifying themselves evilly.

The idea or assumption that pleasure is harmless is wrong: it is poison; it is a drug: it was the first drug ever invented. Humans are designed to undergo hardship; in fact they are designed to undergo as much hardship as possible… The more humans are challenged, the more they must overcome, the more they develop their innate abilities and talents, the more they learn to discipline themselves, the less they are prone to the temptations of ease. The more hardship humans undergo the healthier they become. You can see this in all sports. The more athletes train, the better they become.

The Priorities of Responsibility and Cooperation

110

Basically Hedonism makes people stupid. It narrows their awareness down to only their personal interests. It makes them unaware of anything else. Because hedonism is the dominant unspoken secular culture and belief; it makes people selfish. Hedonism has replaced all moral codes and ethics that once divided the world between good and evil. Now there is only what one 'likes' and 'dislikes'. Nothing is Good or evil anymore. You may like something that is evil like gambling, and you may dislike something that is Good like spinach; the point is the personal tastes and preferences of hedonism have replaced all the old codes of morals and ethical and religious codes of conduct. That is why the history of civilization has been an accelerating slide into degeneracy and abominations of evil.

Money

The only practical use of money is to facilitate cooperation between people: period… *nothing else*. Once humans stop accumulating or hoarding anything they will stop using money. Once humans learn to cooperate with each other intelligently they will have no more use for money. I could write 10,000 pages on the evils of usury, but it is too obvious a Truth to belabor. The fact that today jewish bankers control all the money supply of western civilization and the fact that stinking jews own and control all of the largest corporations in the west and have corrupted and control all western govts
Should be obvious to anyone wanting to research the matter.

The root reason civilization as it was invented and as it is today is evil is because it goes against the genetic design of the human animal, Civilization is a recent development, but its roots go all the way back to the first evils that the undead did to poison the human species; which is using tools to kill with… Humans were not designed to kill: I repeat:

Humans are not genetically designed to kill

When the Universe and nature designed walking apes: they did not design walking apes to kill anything; in fact walking apes are incapable of killing anything without the invention and use of tools. This genetic design is more

intelligent than the walking apes themselves. They are the product of genetic intelligence. Walking apes were designed genetically; meaning they have specific functions to play in the ecosystems of the Living Earth… Every living creature is genetically designed by nature to function in the ecosystem is was created in to function in that ecosystem,,, if it fails to function properly, if it fails to do its job, if it cannot adapt to the changing conditions of its ecosystem; it goes extinct. Walking apes did not go extinct because they are the most intelligent, advanced, adaptive mammal on the Earth… *but they also did not do their job.* They did not carry out the genetically designed function-s.

So the question must be asked: Since walking apes were not genetically designed to kill, what were they designed to do?? The answer is simple and so obvious, you can see the answer painted by Michelangelo on the ceiling of the Sistine Chapel…

Humans are designed to touch

Humans are not designed to try to touch some abstract imaginary invention called a 'god' or a deity. They are designed to touch each other and touch all living creatures not only with their hands, but with their voices, their eyes, their facial expressions, their emotions, their thought, their actions and their intentions.

Some may say: 'how can you demonize all of civilization? Look at all the wonderful music civilization has produced!... How can you say music is evil?"

I can say it because music was invented *so humans will not touch each other with their hands and hearts*. Music is a drug to make you feel good… being touched by beautiful sounds without actually touching each other is an evil form of Hedonism. It is a way of keeping people apart from each other. Sharing music is not love. It is the sharing that is love: not the music. First you have to touch each other with your hands and hearts to create Love, only

then can music add to it; but it does so evilly by making sure humans do not touch each other physically; only through sounds. For people who are alone without love, without touching other people with their hands and hearts; music is a poor substitute, panacea; an empty void of sound without substance, a drug to ease their loneliness or wallow in it.

The culture of music and dancing shared by an entire ethnic race is the highest culture that civilized humans achieved. In spite of all the evil, humans were coming together too much as an ethnic race… they were sharing too many thing in common with each other; culture, values, traditions, language, a common heritage, a common religion. That had to be destroyed and the undead did it by commercializing culture until nobody today knows how to dance or sing except professional entertainers while millions of uncultured masses sit without touching each other or talking to each other while being drugged by this commercialized entertainment to make them feel good. European ethnic cultures that had a common culture of music and singing and dancing have been deliberately destroyed by the undead poisoning the entire white western world with "multiculturalism' to insure that humans living in the same nations, cities and towns had nothing in common with each other.

What I am telling you is that in spite of the *intrinsic* evils of music and dance; humans managed to use it to come together and that slight coming together was destroyed as fast as possible by the undead. Every single burgeoning Good that humans develop is instantly spotted and targeted and destroyed by the undead who have had thousands of years of practice in detecting any and all positive living energy and poisoning it and killing it. All abstract beauty is only an artificial derivative of living beauty. Without living humans seeking to create beauty, there can be no beauty. Without all living organisms flourishing and creating more Life there is no beauty: there is only death and desolation and barrenness and ugliness.

Humans are designed to create Living Love and Living Beauty

113

There is a difference between Living love and Living beauty, and abstract love and abstract beauty; All abstraction is *dead*. Abstract love cannot create more abstract love, abstract beauty cannot create more abstract beauty; It is only the Beauty of Life and Living Creatures that is important. It is very simple: everything that is alive is Good; everything that is dead is evil. The undead have managed to poison and destroy everything that is alive and Good. That is why they must be killed dead and hunted down and exterminated from the living earth.

The Hedonism of civilization is like a huge rotting corpse of a blue whale. I could spend 10,000 more pages dissecting and analyzing every rotting ounce of it but I won't; I do not need to belabor the obvious anymore than I already have.

What needs to be underlined is the fact that in spite of this overriding corrupt culture of civilization: the huge majority of civilized humans have been doomed to lives of destitution and dehumanization, unhappiness and misery as oppressed, enslaved, powerless subjects of the evil monsters that the undead conspire to be put into power and kept there *and escape all punishment for their crimes and abominations.*

What makes this so cunningly evil is that the dehumanization of the masses suffering in poverty and oppression naturally makes them want to alleviate their impoverishment any way they can: and the only examples they have ever had were and still are the rotten degeneracy of their rulers. That is how the culture of hedonism was rammed down the throats of living humans and it is still continuing to this day. It takes an intelligence and awareness and wisdom of the highest order, gleaned from 78 years of bitter experience and realization and questioning and learning and historical perspective such as I have achieved, to pierce the filthy, cunning, evil machinations of the undead and find out the many cunning ways they hide themselves and how they operate and what their goal is.

The only way I achieved this is by facing reality and not lying to myself. Only by brutal honesty can any person gain the moral and ethical power

needed to kill them all dead. Only by being immune to all falsities and carefully crafted illusions and deceptions which the undead are masters of can anyone kill them. Their evil is so huge, so negative, so long standing that the slightest prick in their evil plans and intentions backfires on them. The slightest positive energy can destroy all their plans and conspiracies. Because of their constant failures, they are forced to invent evermore and more convoluted plans and conspiracies, until they choke on their own evil and their own cunning complexities come back to haunt them and destroy them. Their total extermination is long overdue.

At no time in history have humans ever had any chance of attaining true health and true intelligence and true wisdom thanks to the omnipresent filthy reeking evil of the undead all around them and inside them preventing them from doing so. At no time in history has any human *except me*: Indrek Pringi: realized and understood just how omnipresent the undead actually are and how much the undead violate and infiltrate the lives and bodies and sexual organs and hearts of the living.

The closest humans have ever come to the realization and understanding of the presence of evil has been the Christian moral of brutally honest self-reflection and introspection, based on the Christian ethic of love being Good. But even that ethic was poisoned at the well of its origins. Instead of correctly separating evil from Good. Christians made the error of trying to love evildoers and forgiving them their sins. They made the mistake thinking ALL hate is bad; when it is only when you hate Good that it is bad… When you hate evil: that is Good.

How to detect evil in other people is easy: All those who show no gratitude for what is done or them or given them are evil. Evildoers do not know what gratitude is. All those who have no conscience are evil. It is only when a person examines themselves and asks if what they do is Good or evil that anyone can develop any moral or ethical code which can sift out and distinguish evil from Good, All those who are not introspective and do not question themselves are controlled by the undead. The more unaware a

person is; the stupider they are, the more ignorant they are; the easily the undead control them. The undead have made almost everyone evil. They have managed to corrupt almost every single living person in so many cunning ways they cannot be counted. It takes a huge degree of self-honesty to refrain from deceiving oneself.

For thousands of years the most horrific genocidal, brutal, evil rulers have never been held responsible for their crimes… If you think this is a coincidence you are wrong. *The undead always protect evildoers so they can commit more evil*. Only when they are not able to commit any more evil are they discarded as useless pawns of their despicable, cunning, filthy conspiracies and evil plans to ruin and destroy all that is positive and Good on this living Earth; which they have been doing for untold millions and billions of years.

What also needs to be underlined is that the undead hold up the goal of hedonism to humans, only to make it unattainable for all but the foulest, evil, corrupted of their puppets. And only the foulest of pleasures are allowed to be achieved. Every hope for true love and true happiness is carefully poisoned and destroyed. Every couple truly meant for each other who have a chance to attain true love are separated or divorced, or are unfaithful to each other *caused by the machinations of the undead*. This is why there is no true love anymore in human civilization, and this is why the undead must be exterminated *with extreme prejudice.* The crimes and abominations of the undead wreaking havoc in the realm of the Living cannot be counted or listed. In one living human lifetime alone there are hundreds of thousands of interventions committed by the undead to insure the Living never achieve any positive goals and never achieve true happiness. I know of this from direct personal experience, and by personal knowledge of what the undead have wreaked upon everyone I have known in my life. The undead have been forced to show their filthy hand to me on so many occasions it would take a thousand pages just to list the major ones I have experienced and seen with my own eyes.

116

One might assume or think by reading this, that there is no hope of defeating the undead; that they are too powerful, there you are dead wrong… you are completely wrong.

The undead only preserve their evil by making their evil seem to be invincible, overwhelming. They project this illusion in every manner and form and shape possible.

What you need to know is this;

All positive living energy is a thousand times more powerful than negative energy. Positive living energy can and does kill the negative evil energy of the undead every time. Once you know this; once you kill negative energy. You will never be afraid of the undead ever again. All their machinations will bounce off you like water off a duck's back.

But this can happen only *if* you cleanse yourself of all their evil influence and power over you. Only those who are purified of their filthy evil cannot be harmed by them. Only those who purify themselves of all evil negative energy are impervious to their cunning evil machinations. The reason I say this is because I have through my entire life never lost my original self and never become totally enslaved or addicted to their machinations and cunning attempts to make me powerless. By keeping your passion and desire for true love and true honesty and true closeness and true friendship intact, and by weeding out all false love and false honesty and false closeness and false friendship; you will be able to divide everything in your life into two distinct categories: good and evil. And by adhering only to the good in all things and in all people, and by attacking and killing all evil and falsity in yourself and in others: you can develop the ethical, moral, spiritual power that makes you able to kill the undead dead dead dead, and destroy them utterly.

One main way the undead have poisoned living humans is by reversing their natural instincts and development of *Love*… Love has been turned into Sex…

117

First: *Love* and *Beauty* go together. But…in the natural development of Love; Beauty is only a first initial attraction… Natural love in humans develops slowly and it develops from the highest spiritual aspects of a person. The *last* stage of love is physical sex; not the first. The undead ruin Love in people by channeling Energy to their lowest organs of your body which are your sex organs. Without this deliberate poisoning by the undead, no person would feel any sexual urge to have sex with someone they are initially attracted to.

Because I am an integrated personality; I have never felt any sexual urges to have sex with anyone I fell in love with because the undead could not control my higher developed self. I only wanted to get to know them better.

Love: when done naturally is a process of integration. All the aspects of each couple; their minds, their hearts, their personalities, their character, their social circle, who their friends and family are goes through a slow process of coming together. Closer and closer until they begin to merge… Even in cases of love at first sight, this natural process does not change… Some may be faster or slower but the fact remains; sex is the *last* part of this natural process; not the first. Whenever couples have sex before getting to know each other naturally the relationship does not last. Modern Hedonistic civilization with its instant gratification brainwashing and its advertising industry constantly selling sex both subliminally and blatantly, plus the explosion of pornography on the internet makes it almost impossible for love to happen naturally. Instead Love is reversed and turned into sex. The word "love" now implies sex. To "make love" means having sex. Even before today's modern Hedonism; most marriages were based on sexual attraction not true Love. It was a way of having sex legally without the stigma of being branded a whore or a womanizer, etc.

When Love is allowed to develop naturally between two integrated people: a male and a female; each couple's development is unique… There are no set rules or traditions that should determine when they should get engaged or when they should marry or when they should have children. In fact before

2000, most divorces and unhappiness in marriages were due to couples being forced or brainwashed into following the standardized model for everyone: which meant having sex right after getting married and only having children when you could afford it.

In a natural integrated love between a man and a woman *the only time they have sex is when they want to have a baby… Period… And… they sleep together with the baby until it grows up and IT decides when it wants to sleep in its own bed… Which is usually happens about the age of 5… when children develop enough to have s a sense of their own personal boundaries..*

However… in the new civilization; every community will sleep together as a community. Not as separate families. Every community will sleep together, play together, and work together; There will be no sleeping alone at all except when a couple decides they want to have a baby, and for that; they will be given the privacy of their own love nest or a honeymoon trip which give them the privacy they need to rekindle their Love for each other. In fact couples that do not want to have a baby will be required to take honeymoons just so they will not fall into a rut of taking each other for granted. In fact the entire community will be sensitive and aware of each couple's relationship with each other and at the first sign of a lack of love between them, they will be whisked off to a love nest or a honeymoon regardless of their protestations that they don't need it.

This does not exclude times when a person wants to go off and be alone for days or weeks. Whatever amount of solitude and sleeping alone any person wants; they are free to do so.. In fact solitude and being alone is a necessary part of developing a balanced integrated human and those who do not want to be alone, they will be forced to practice solitude whether they like it oe not until they are comfortable with it and learn how to use it by introspection, self examination and developing insights and developing perspective on their life and on the world they live in.

119

Another crucial advantage of everyone in a community sleeping together is *it makes illicit sex impossible… No two people will be able to sneak off alone and have sex with each other. No two people will be allowed to sleep together unless they are married and decide they want to have a baby.*

This basic social-communal blueprint is designed to create balanced integrated humans who will have the opportunity and ability and freedom to develop all of their untapped human potentials, talents, skills which are infinite. There is no limit to human development. The undead have been keeping humans back by poisoning them and killing them and dumbing them down and brainwashing them for millions of years… when this new social model of small communities sleeping and playing and working together is carried out; it will revolutionize human existence…

Why?

Because sleeping together as a community will make it almost impossible for the undead to poison anyone in that community while they are asleep.
There will not be enough space around each sleeping person for the undead to gather around any individual to invade their subconscious and their dreams while they sleep. Every person in every community will sleep in an unconscious state of love and togetherness and happiness and safety and security…

Not loneliness, fear, uncertainty, unhappiness.

Children will no longer have nightmares. The reason people have nightmares is because the undead surround them while sleeping because they are alone and isolated from their parents. This cannot happen as long as the baby or child sleeps with their parents. The undead invade their bodies and minds while they are asleep and invade their dreams and control or try to control their subconscious because they can infiltrate human minds on a subconscious level much more easily than the conscious mind because the subconscious mind is not able to realize it is being violated from an outside source. The

human subconscious is designed to digest your life experiences and interpret them in order to understand it all on an integrated level. Your dreams are supposed to be the integration of all your Life experiences.. The undead by invading you while you sleep deliberately poison your subconscious so you do not develop an integrated understanding of all your experiences.

By sleeping together as a community, your sleep and your dreams will be free from the invasions of the undead while you sleep.

That means that the state of their subconscious and the state of their conscious minds will be unified in a single awareness of communal love, happiness and togetherness… and there will be nothing the undead can do to destroy it.

Why will this happen?...

Because humans are genetically designed to touch each other> both asleep and awake. Your skin is the largest organ of your body and also the most intelligent and most powerful. When your skin is energized by touching and being touched night and day… it energizes all your other organs in ways you cannot imagine

The History of Walking Apes

121

The history of Walking Apes is millions of years old, and it is largely a history of how the undead managed to successfully poison and filthy this species and reverse its natural genetic functions from Good to evil.

Originally apes living in trees were not genetically designed to kill anything. They were designed to eat fruit hanging from trees. When they evolved and came down from the trees and stood upright, they were still not genetically designed to kill anything and today we are still not genetically designed to kill anything today… get this into your head. No fucking artificial invention like the use of tools or civilization predates our original genetic design. Our genetic design is the *original root*, the original source of everything we are meant to be and do and become. Anything that goes against our original root genetic design is evil.

The buried history of when and how hominids first began using tools is lost; but regardless of this, the fact remains humans were never genetically designed to make and use tools.

The other fact is during our evolution we lost nearly all of our fur and became naked apes. This genetic evolution goes directly against using tools. This made us more sensitive to being touched: not only on our faces and hands, but over our entire bodies. We evolved to become the most sensitive animal on earth… we also evolved to become the most aware animal on earth… we also evolved to become the most intelligent animal on earth… we also evolved to become the most dominant animal on earth.

In other words: all other animals are supposed to follow our example.
We were designed so all animals on Earth would follow our example.
It happens naturally to all animals that become our pets and live with us…
They follow our example… they start to enjoy being touched… they start cuddling with each other and with their owners… they start to learn how to love each other. They become loving love bunnies… they become happy. They experience what they would never have experienced if they had not started living with humans: they experience love and happiness. They play

with each other without hurting each other. They become gentle. They become sensitive to being touched and loved.

Wild animals *do not know what love is*. It takes weeks, months, even years to teach a wild animal about love, but once they learn, they are changed forever.

We humans are designed to *teach all living creatures to love each other.*
How to do that? By making friends with them.

Humans Are Designed To Make Friends With All The Living Creatures On Earth.

We have already done this with every species on the planet: But only anecdotally… one person befriends a dolphin, or one person befriends a bear, or a raccoon, or a lion, or a lizard, or a wild bird, etc. etc… This has already been proven. It is already proven that we can make friends with literally any species of animal or bird or reptile on earth. *But only as an exception to the rule.*

99.9 times out of a hundred we kill and hate and fear and poison all other species on earth instead of making friends with them.

This shows the relative amount of good compared to evil which exists on the earth today. Without the evil omnipresence of the undead, this evil would not exist; it could not exist. It cannot exist without the constant conspiring colluding cunning secret evil plans and conspiracies which the undead hatch every day like insects. This is why we the living must kill all evil on the earth. Otherwise the undead will destroy all life on earth.

This is done by using positive energy: positive reinforcement, positive feedback to destroy everything that is of negative energy.

Hate all haters
Kill all killers

Love all lovers
Make friends with all friendly people.
Make enemies of all unfriendly people

If everyone does this all killers will be killed and all unfriendly people will be ostracized from society and die alone starving to death because nobody will be their friend and nobody will help them.

This works only if humans do not tolerate the existence of negative evil. Only if and when humans learn to kill all evil in the world can humans regain their genetic designed function and find true happiness and love and in order to do this: all humans must learn what evil is. And learn to kill it the instant they see it or feel it or hear it or sense it.

The entire reason the evils of multiculturalism was born and spread is because the hedonistic culture of consumerism replaced ethnic cultural values and identities… Hey; who cares if you're Chinese or Japanese or American if we can all get rich and wallow in luxury and ease and affluence? We all share the common unspoken secular religion of hedonism, and that culture is stronger ethnic cultural religious values we have and we all practice hedonism much more than any ethnic culture we once had.

Now: however, poor impoverished people from different ethnic cultures are infiltrating affluent nations and ruining them with their barbaric ethnic values and religions etc. These 3rd world immigrants and refugees also share the dominant culture of hedonism, they also want to become affluent and rich: <u>but</u> they still cling to their cultural ethic traditions and mores and superstitions and prejudices which do not fit in affluent nations of the west. The result is a lackluster backlash by a small minority that still tries to cling to some semblance of moral and ethical codes and religious values they once had: *but they are not aware and refuse to admit that they practice hedonism far more than any ethnic culture or religion.* They have belatedly, too late, come to realize and understand that homogeneous societies sharing the same ethnic cultural and religious values are better than multiculturalism, but that bus has

left the station ages ago. The entire history of modern civilization going back to the inventions industrialization and mass manufacturing was and still is based on hedonism; on making everything easier and cheaper and more widely available. The long slippery slope of increased affluence and ease was only fueled because the ruling class made the lives of the masses so horrible, so dehumanized, poverty became such a cultural evil, that the masses were forced into working in manufacturing plants and factories just so they wouldn't starve to death… Before industrialization; the lower classes were not as impoverished and dehumanized in their agrarian settings.

It was only when they were forced out of their villages by rich ruling class landowners who had become greedy for profit. It was only when the power and wealth of the ruling class changed from how much agrarian land and peasants they owned to how much money they had in a bank… The cultural poison of jewish usury and charging interest grew over the ages until Jew moneylenders gained so much power, they became richer and more powerful than the landed aristocracy… Then came the time when aristocrats married into wealthy bankers and factory owners families in order to keep from going bankrupt or selling their estates because the peasants no longer were their vassals and they had to pay them money to work for them. They could not keep up their huge land holdings except by turning them into commercial businesses like cattle raising. They found they could make more money off raising beef than having peasant till the land with only some work being done on their own fields every year. You have to feed and clothe and house peasants and deal with their needs and demands… With cattle, you had none of these drawbacks and more profits.

The history of the Hedonism of civilization is thousands of years old: people call it "progress". It is not progress: it is the growth and spread of evil.

The entire diatribe of "freedoms"… freedom of religion, freedom to carry arms, freedom of expression, freedom to have your own opinions, freedom to worship whatever you want, freedom of choice, freedom to travel, freedom to

have sex with whoever you choose, freedom to take any drugs you so choose, etc. etc ad vomit is the result of hedonism, and a perfect example of it

Take freedom of religion… people fought and killed and slaughtered each other and oppressed each other and discriminated against each other for thousands of years… Until? The brainwashing of the church began to wear off?... Until the masses began to be able to read and were exposed to new ideas? Until the dominance of the church in society began to be replaced with secular power and wealth that went against the holy scriptures? Until the church became so corrupted by its own hedonism that it lost all credibility like when Martin Luther published his famous criticisms and nailed it in the doors of the church? Until people just didn't think it was that important anymore?? Until? Religious convictions became so watered down they were not true religions anymore, but merely platitudes preached on Sunday that are never practiced? Until religion stopped being the main social structure of any society? Until the hypocrisy of organized religion became so obvious, and its hypocrisies became so blatant that people got so sick of it they just stopped believing in any religion? Until the secular values and practices of business, and money and avarice and greed destroyed all religious morals and beliefs by replacing religion with the pursuit of pleasure, ease and riches? In other words: *Hedonism.*

All these "freedoms" were given by who, or by what, and how? By a god? By the state? By yourself? The same irrational idiocy applies people's "rights". Who gave you these 'rights'? Modern Hedonistic civilization is nothing but a huge squabble between people arguing who has any "right" to do something, or who has any "freedom" to do something or say something or think something, etc, etc; ad nausea. This is because in Hedonistic societies there are no boundaries, no limits, no limitations to what you say or do or think or believe except what the authorities allow or enfotce. Everything is allowed unless of course it steps on someone else's toes… until these 'freedoms' and 'rights' become so degenerate, so irrational, so outrageous, so illogical that there is a backlash, a reaction when these abominations when they go too far…

But civilization never backtracks on Hedonism and the abominations hedonism creates. It constantly advances all these evils and abominations irregardless of how much pushback there is. *That is because this push of evil abominations originates from the undead. They are the true source and origin of all evil on this earth.* Sooner or later, what was once commonly understood to be evil becomes just wrong… then it becomes bad… then it becomes less bad… then it is tolerated, then it is legalized, then it spreads like a wildfire because it is now 'legal'… Then it becomes 'normal'… then it becomes commonplace. Then nobody thinks it is evil or wrong or bad anymore… Then it becomes 'good' or 'right'. Then it is glorified and paraded around like gay pride parades, then it insinuates itself into schools and into kindergartens until it becomes a social disease that destroys the entire fabric of society.

Anyone who wants to can trace the stages of everything that was considered to be a sin, every evil throughout civilization as it goes through these stages of normalization and ultimately becomes a mass phenomenon practiced by millions and millions of people every day.

The very concept of shopping is pure Hedonism. The idea that you can buy whatever you want is pure hedonism. It is all based on mass manufacturing and machines. Designed for the masses to buy the same things. Based on the fallacy that your tastes are unique, that you are special, so you can indulge yourself because you can afford it. Based on money, on the hoarding of money, on accumulation, on identicality disguised as uniqueness.

The entire reason psychopathic evil monsters control and own and rule western civilization with impunity is because billions of brainwashed humanoid programmed insects are focused only on their own personal concerns, whatever gratifies them personally, whatever they are addicted to, whatever they "like";

Billions of pleasure seeking people are not interested in anything except their own personal concerns, seeking to make their lives easier, wallowing in ease

and luxury. The result is billions of isolated, alienated individual brainwashed morons totally unaware and not interested in anything except their own well-being and creature comforts. This programmed brainwashing makes none of them have anything in common with each other. They all distrust each other, they all fear and are paranoid of anyone they do not know personally.

Look down any city from a higher perspective of sanity… Millions of people crammed together; isolated from each other in their cubicles called rooms and apartments; none of them know what the others are doing… none of them know why they are doing whatever they do, and none of them care… all of them scurrying around ignoring each other… It is insane. What point is there to it? Except what is practiced but never spoken of: Hedonism

Their sacred secular religion of Hedonism is self-interest. Self-seekers are only interested in whatever gives them an advantage, whatever makes them more money, whatever feeds their ego, whatever raises them in the hierarchical pecking order of society. They only socialize with those who share their own views and opinions identically… if anyone has *any* view or opinion they do not agree with; they cut them *out* and no longer have anything to do with them. The mass psychosis of the sacredness of personal opinion insures that all of them disagree with almost everyone else. They live packed together and are programmed to ignore each other. They pass by each other in stores, on streets, assiduously ignoring each other. The entire effect of the building and creation of cities destroyed all natural, normal forms of social contact centuries ago. The capitalist incentives of greed and avarice made them rob and lie and cheat each other at every opportunity. The vicious religion of self-interest, the vicious principle of dog-eat-dog… enforced by thousands of years of impoverishment and oppression and enslavement has not changed by one iota after the new degeneracy of mass affluence infected the lower classes with the hedonistic pursuits of pleasure and ease of the upper classes.

The very *act* of being forced to studiously completely ignore everyone around you every time you step out on the street, or in a building or on a packed bus,

or on a subway or train narrows down their awareness to almost zero… Even in parties you can see how these brainwashed snobs only talk to certain "special" people whom they consider to be in their special "inner circle" of friends and studiously ignore everyone else. The natural urge and need to socialize with other humans has been programmed out of existence. Socializing has become a culture of snobbery and exclusion

You can see this in the mass culture of spectatorship; Where hundreds-thousands of people congregate together only to ignore each other… focusing solely on the spectacle they came to watch, so they can be 'entertained". Completely uninterested and unaware of everyone around them… The same can be seen in mobs and mass demonstrations and riots…

People come together in the streets to protest something… that means they all have one thing in common with each other… but do they talk to each other? Or get to know each other? NO. They mass together as total strangers, as a disorganized mob of strangers and go back home without any social contact except their own personal friends.

Hedonistic western consumer culture has become so anti-social, so sick and evil, that it has produced the phenomenon of the masses being alienated from each other. At first, it was a few, perceptive individuals who perceived the meaninglessness of human civilization… the spectre of the alienation of the individual from society was noticed by a few learned people who didn't fit in. That was centuries ago; now it is the norm, it has become normalized.

This entire process of mass alienation: of the masses being isolated and alienated from each other is the reason why organized criminals in power can rule and control and oppress and terrorize them so easily. Regardless, of how horrible, how obviously corrupt, how evil their rulers are; the masses just don't care because they are only interested in their own personal selfish concerns… nothing else matters to them. They are not aware of anything else. It is this form of programmed tunnel vision, this blocking out all awareness or everything and anything that does not directly impinge on their

immediate well-being that enables criminals to come to power and stay in power…

This is all based on the common unspoken, unconscious, subconscious religious sacred conviction and belief of powerlessness. The unspoken common belief of the masses that there is nothing they can do about anything… the billions of brainwashed conformist sheep of civilization are all indoctrinated into the culture of victimhood…the unspoken common way they see themselves as powerless victims. The result is hundreds of millions of fatalist, dehumanized robots giving up on everything that is important in life: except the evils of self-interest, selfishness and personal self-gratification

At the same time they are programmed to become cowards, at the same time they are brainwashed into becoming fear-filled, neurotic, paranoid victims, they are also programmed into becoming brainless conforming sheep that are terrified of going against any politically correct dogma spewed by their leaders and the mass media. This process of dumbing down of the masses by mass media brainwashing has the result of degrading all of civilization to the point where it stops functioning altogether.

This is the stage where civilization is at now… Schools no longer teach anything, police no longer enforce the law, news outlets no longer cover the news, govts no longer govern by consent, people are not allowed to speak the truth, science is no longer scientific, hospitals are now killing people instead of saving them from death, banks are no longer trusted as repositories of money.

This descent into mass madness and mass insanity and mass self-destruction is the same descent as Sodom and Gomorrah..,. it is the same descent as the fall of Babylon… It is the same descent as the Egyptian empire reduced into a mass of religious dumbed down zealots and fanatics… all of it… all the civilizations that have risen and fallen over the 12,000 year history of civilization have self-destructed due to the bedrock principle of civilization…hedonism. The pursuit of affluence ease and pleasure… and

every time they crumbled, the masses sought to regain their lost affluence and riches and ease because that is the sign of superiority; it is the sign of the upper class. It is the dynamic of pyramidal civilization and pyramidal society.

By accumulating enough living humans into a packed mass, into a pile, into an accumulated mass of people, that they live piled on top of each other. So only those at the absolute top are not crushed by someone else higher up than they are. This hierarchical structure-system-dynamic was and is created by hedonism. By humans being too lazy to travel, to move as hunter gatherers, and instead staying on one area, and their population growing and accumulating into a pyramidal hierarchy that is not natural and is not how humans are designed to live.

What made all this process possible was the invention and use of tools designed to *kill* other living creatures and living plants on a mass scale of mass death… In short: The millions of years of the evolution of the human species is based on *tool-use.* Without using tools to kill with, humans could never have concentrated their populations into permanent villages-towns-cities.

Hedonism is based on tool-use. It is based on humans inventing tools that can kill other living organisms. The oldest aboriginal tribes, still frozen in their stone-age level of using tools, discovered by modern civilized humans… In the Kalahari desert… in the Amazon jungles, and studied by anthropologists reveal the basic traditions and customs of these cultures as being predominantly and solely based on *ease*… on the *ease* with which they could live, by using their tools with as little effort as possible. They expose the only common facet they all had, which was feasting and gorging themselves and getting drunk on rotting alcoholic brews. Basically these stone age tribes did *nothing* but the bare minimum needed for existence. They had perfected their tool use to the specific eco-systems they lived in, and once they had managed that: *they stopped advancing or improving their tool-use*… It was only tribes that traveled, that were forced to adapt to completely different eco-systems that were forced to innovate and improve their use of tools…

Ultimately, to condense millions of years of human history, the humans who traveled into the harshest climates, were forced to innovate and improve their use of tools more than tribes that stayed in one place. It was the northern tribes of Asia and Europe that ended up inventing tools that went beyond the stone age technology of chipping flint stones into spears and arrows… but even here there are isolated exceptions like the people of the Magellan Straits who lived on islands that had a wind chill of below freezing and lived naked without clothes and without tools. They prove the physical truth that Humans are genetically designed to adapt to any climate or eco-system *without using tools*. Because this small isolated number of islanders did not interact with any other humans for hundreds of thousands of years: they did not change or improve their tool use… this also demonstrates that only by a large number of tribes interacting with each other was it possible for tool use to improve and increase by feedback by tribes hundreds of miles and thousands of miles apart from each other… This proves they communicated and traded peacefully for thousands of years.

The fact is civilization has no goal and no purpose except hedonism while insuring billions of human insects never achieve their dreams of affluence and financial security…

What is civilization? Billions of isolated human insects scurrying around bent on their selfish personal concerns. Blindly ignoring each other, avoiding each other; with no greater purpose, no greater awareness, no greater intelligence. It is a mass of insane insects. Even ants organize their societies more intelligently than humans do. There is a huge void, a huge vacuum in any greater perspective and a huge vacuum in any greater purpose to human existence. As civilization becomes more mechanized, humans are becoming more like brainless machines.

What is civilization? Huge corporate capitalist pipe lines and oil tankers, sucking oil out of the earth's crust to supply billions of consumers with gas so they can drive their gas powered machines. Millions of huge mass manufacturing factories spewing out trillions of consumer products so

consumers can be supplied with everything they need or want to satisfy their selfish personal tastes, whims, addictions, needs, etc.. Millions of huge industrialized farms growing food for billions of consumers. To what end? To support billions of consumers. Thousands of power plants to supply billions of consumers with electrical power so they can watch TV and go on the internet so they can be distracted from their boring meaningless existences.

What for? To what end? An endless industrial destruction of all resources and eco systems to feed the insatiable maw of consumer demands and needs. There is no greater goal and nobody questions the insanity of this huge mechanized system of mass consumption.

What does this artificial mechanical system called civilization return to the Earth? What does it give back? *Nothing*. It only takes and consumes and pollutes and destroys and kills.

Huge govt bodies fighting for supremacy and increased oppression and control of the masses… Control what? Control the billions of consumers. What for? For "power", megalomania. Leaders, the ruling class, prancing around in their self-imagined delusions of superiority. Do they have any greater goal or purpose? No.

Instead of asking questions about the ultimate ends and goals of civilization: civilization is portrayed as a triumphant march of 'progress' and 'improvement. And 'innovation" and modernity. Every new invention is hailed as step forward… forward to what? To what end?

The last century saw two world wars and the invention of the atomic bomb… now there are enough nuclear bombs to blow up the world 100 times over… this is the improvement?

The last century saw the increase of human populations exploding into the billions… Into a mass of insane consumers. The last century saw the

development of huge industrial systems designed to support these billions of consumers… What for? To what end? The common belief in the sacredness of human life, while countless species are made extinct and eco-systems destroyed and polluted… Industrialized consumption is geared only for the preservation and expansion of human life while all other living species are regarded as dispensable and unimportant. Where is this all going? To what end? Why is human life so valued while the life of trees and flowers and plants and animals and fish are ignored?

The last century saw an explosion of pollution on a global scale that was impossible to achieve without the industrialized explosion of mass consumption. The direct effect and consequences of mass consumption and mass industrialized pollution are starkly obvious and clear,,, but has anyone reduced it? Have humans stopped using plastic? Instead the proliferation of disposable plastic mass manufactured goods is increasing. The pollution caused by the automotive industry is obvious but have humans stopped using cars? *Anything* that impedes or blocks the Hedonistic urges of pleasing oneself personally, satisfying ones personal whims is too great a sacrifice for the betterment of the entire Earth. Deserts are growing by leaps and bounds because of the total unconcern for any ecological improvement simply because people do not live there and the ones that do are too poor and powerless to have any impact on society.

What good is civilization? The mindless increase in billions more consumers? More machines? More affluence and ease? More destruction of the natural world until there are no fish left in the oceans and no trees left alive on Earth? More irresponsible behavior? The basic underlying, unspoken secular religion of civilization: Hedonism refuses to ask any questions of itself. Billions of human insects programmed and brainwashed to please only themselves is a guarantee for total total implosion and destruction of civilization. Is anyone worried about this? Does anyone care? Humans have this unspoken belief that no matter how destructive civilization becomes, nature will regrow and replenish itself indefinitely. That we humans are free to destroy and pollute to our hearts content without ever needing to worry about the consequences…

Even when the consequences of oil spills and other industrial pollutions are displayed and proven… How many nuclear power plants have to melt down before we realize their danger to all life on earth? Will the remnants of this civilization be any wiser than survivors of older civilizations that have since disappeared? Nobody asks these questions. The reason why nobody asks questions is because the basic Hedonism of civilization doesn't like questions being asked. The underlying basic reason for everything wrong in civilization is because the religion of Hedonism trumps all other concerns. Self-interest trumps all other interests. Even science puts the drive for self-preservation and self interest as the explanation for all evolution, as well as the explanation for all behavior of every living organism.

The rational of self-interest and self-survival being the only motivation in humans, the lowest, most foul motivations of self-gratification and the pursuit of pleasure being a universally accepted norm… is the mask the undead use to hide behind.

The self interest of a dictator like Stalin killing tens of millions of his own people out of pure self interest… and then dying in his sleep after eating a huge dinner… the fact that he lived a life of evil and escaped all punishment flaunts in your face the fact that evil reigns supreme on earth.

And that hundreds of millions of other humans who also adhere to the secular religion of self-survival and self-interest… not one of them even dreamed of killing that psychopathic genocidal monster… that not one single Russian even had a desire or impulse or wish or urge or thought to kill him… and that the explanation for this is because 350 million Russians were all cowards… without a single exception… this flaunts in your face that the undead can and do control all of you… *Let that sink in*….

The same mass psychosis and hypnosis exists today. Today there are millions if not hundreds of millions of people who know beyond any doubt that monsters like Bill Gates, and George Soros and Anthony Fauci are *evil*, yet

not one of them even dreams of killing these monsters. The *idea* of killing these monsters does not even exist in human society…

Except me

I; Indrek Pringi can and could kill and will kill them easily

Without any regret or compunction

In fact I would do it with savage relish

Because the undead do not control me.

What I am pointing out is if your awareness and motives and actions and thoughts and emotions and sexual urges are determined or controlled by self-interest and self-survival: you are controlled by the undead. Your awareness and intelligence and perception is not capable of anything higher or better than the lowest, stupidest most selfish urges.

By programming and brainwashing humans into this unspoken universal secular sacred religious belief of Hedonism; the undead easily corrupt and control and poison all living humans. The sacredness of self-interest is merely the result and expression of 12,000 years of civillizational based on hedonism. Hedonism and self-interest are the lowest, most evil beliefs in history. Eve tempting Adam with the rounded apples of her breasts and buttocks, tempting him with a sweet fruit… the temptations of Hedonism and self-interest and self-gratification and self-indulgence, and sexual lust and depravity, are all the same thing.

The result of mass Hedonism is mass cowardice. With no exceptions except me: Indrek Pringi.

The latest psychological effects and results of Hedonism are obvious. The higher up you go in the pyramidal shitpile of civilization, the more you see it evidenced in: snobbery, neurosis, egoism, megalomania, psychosis, sociopaths, psychopaths, serial killers, mass murderers, serial rapists. Pedophiles. Child rapists, baby and child sacrifice, sexual perversions, sadism… the list goes on and on and on.

136

The point is you do not find these abominations in the lower classes; only in the upper classes, and you only find them because civilization does not have any moral, ethical code, because the only code civilization has is the unspoken pursuit and practice of Hedonism

They are all manifestations of criminal mentalities and criminal personality traits that come from hedonism. The less constraints society puts on your actions, the more 'power' you can use to achieve your personal aims and desires and goals, the more evil you become simply because civilization does not have any code of morals or ethics to stop you: it only has oppression of the lower classes by the upper class.

Civilization was and is designed by the undead to give free rein to the worst, most criminal elements and people, while oppressing, sabotaging, poisoning, killing and corrupting any and all positive energy that they detect in humans and in human society.

When everything they try fails, their last resort is massive invasion into the body and mind and sexual organs and heart of the victim they attack… but this is dangerous because by this last resort, they expose themselves for what they are and what tactics and strategies they use… as they did with me: Indrek Pringi. Their attacks mostly failed. Some of them succeeded to a degree, but only by a massive concerted effort of millions of these foul rotting things massed together working for decades and decades to achieve a certain desired outcome.

It is from my own personal experience of encountering the undead and exploring their existence which has unlocked all of my latent intelligence, wisdom and power to kill them all dead. Because I am the only living human being to do this I am unique. No one has achieved what I have ever in all the annals of civilized history all the way back to the first hominids. This is why my first book: The Path of Splitness was written: to expose their evil foul existence and strip them naked, to expose all their evil tricks and crimes and abominations.

137

The entire basis of buying and selling, the entire advertising industry is based on temptation: pandering to the lowest, most venal corrupt urges and instincts. John the Baptist was the first living human to make the insight that ALL civilization is evil… now over 2,000 years later, I am the second person to make this insight… only I am giving a solution to the problem which John did not. His answer was to flee into the desert and live in a cave… that did not work. Civilization came after him and cut off his head.

There is *no* passive answer or solution to the existence of evil… there is only one answer and that is to kill them all dead; *and I mean kill all evil people dead.*

Ahh…. But what if the undead have already poisoned and corrupted the entire living human population? What if all humans are evil? What if there is no one left to cast the first stone because all you reading this are already controlled by the undead and have already been corrupted and poisoned by them?

That is the only answer the undead have to being exposed and found out. Their only hope is for the huge mass of brainwashed, dumbed down. Illiterate, programmed living humans to become such an overwhelming majority that no small tiny minority of people who have not been completely corrupted can ever overturn their evil powers.

This they have achieved by the invention of the internet: Turning billions of brainwashed human insects into physical, mental. Emotional, spiritual, moral, ethical cowards.

Look at civilization! What do you see? Luxury cruises, luxury cars, restaurants, luxury goods, labor saving devices, every kind of candy and sugar water called soft drinks… Coffee! A mass addiction to this black, bitter shit by billions of people, never mind alcohol!. Every possible kind of comfort from special pillows and special mattresses to barcaloungers to couches until humans spend most of their waking hours sitting down; not standing up, not

moving, not doing anything. The explosion of flat screen technology… billions of brainwashed human insects wasting their lives playing games on their smart phones and I-pads… ignoring the world around them.

The history of civilization has been one of forced indoctrination into Hedonistic practices and products and foods and beverages… First by forced impoverishment and poverty and oppression. And then by force feeding every new invention, every new abomination onto the masses as an 'improvement' of their existence. As David Icke explains: problem-reaction-solution. For instance, after the British masses were forced into mass starvation and poverty; then the industrialization of sugar and the selling of mass manufactured jams turned the masses into sugar addicts. The selling of candy and sweets and chocolate bars to children so they would be hooked for life until this addiction became a staple in the diet of industrialized nations, just like now the addiction to coffee has become another staple in the diet of industrialized nations. The undead have been doing this for at least hundreds of thousands of years to living humans without humans understanding and realizing they were and are being systematically corrupted and poisoned in every possible way.

The undead have dumbed down human intelligence by controlling humans through two organs of their bodies; the mouth-tongue-stomach… and the penis-vagina… These organs have the intelligence of a worm and a hole…

A worm wants to go into a hole… a hole wants to be filled by a worm or by something. Using mass media to spread pornography and the culture of consumerism, the undead have reduced human intelligence down to the level of a worm and a hole.

How can they do this? How do they do it? How do the undead dumb humans down and corrupt them and control them so easily?

The answer is integration… or more correctly the poisoning and destruction of human integration. What do I mean by integration? An integrated human is

one whose mental and emotional and physical capacities and potentials are integrated… so everything a human thinks-feels-sees-hears-senses-does is interconnected… so the mind is not disconnected from the heart, so mental thoughts are not disconnected from emotions… So actions are not disconnected from emotions and thoughts. So sexual urges are not disconnected from thoughts and emotions.

The most obvious disconnect that the undead do to living humans and have done for umpteen millennia is to separate their sexual lust instincts from their upper organs. When a man or adolescent is controlled by his penis; When he has sex without sex being connected to his mind and heart and spirit and soul; he is a de-integrated human. When the sex drive is more powerful than all other human drives, all other human abilities. When the lowest organ in the human body controls the entire body: that is an example of DE-integration. That is an example of Hedonism. This also is true when your mouth- tongue - stomach controls the rest of your body.

How do the undead do this? They do it by infiltrating themselves into every living human at birth, and by lodging themselves in the most powerful center of every human: the sex drive… and by knowing how to trigger that, turning it on, and amplifying it unnaturally whenever they choose and at every chance they get…

How can they do this? How do they do it? The undead do it by superimposing their undead body auras over the physical body of the victim… so the undead entity co-exists-merges with their living victim in the same space.

David Icke describes how one of these foul evil undead monsters revealed itself to him by making itself visible to him… What Icke believed to be an evil human suddenly transformed itself into a reptilian monster… a human with lizard-like skin and lizard eyes. What Icke did not understand and still does not understand and realize is that every living human has undead auras inside them and around them and over their skin… co-existing secretly with

their victim… sucking off the life energy of their victim,, poisoning and corrupting and controlling their victim… Icke is being just as controlled and corrupted by the undead co-existing with him as the living person he saw turn into a reptilian-humanoid monster and back to an apparently normal human. He is just as unaware of being controlled and manipulated as each one of you reading this now is…

Except for me: Indrek Pringi

Over the course of more than 70 years, i have learned from painful experience, by trial and error, by being led down into paths of corruption and evil… by being tempted and lured by the undead into all kinds of perversions and weaknesses and addictions…

All of their attempts to corrupt me failed.

Instead, every new cunning tactic and trick only made me learn more and more about them and how devious and cunning and foul and filthy and evil they are

This is why i have the ability and intelligence and wisdom that makes me able to write this book and spread my wisdom to all living humans who have the courage to face the ugly truth about our species and how and why we have been led astray from the very beginning of the very first man and the first woman.

There is no God and there is no Satan

There are just countless decomposing, rotting undead entities that have poisoned the existence of all living creatures ever since the first living creature died and the afterlife of that undead entity found a way to keep from rotting and decomposing and dying by infiltrating itself into a living creature and sucking off its life energy

141

But wait… how could the first man and woman be corrupted by the undead when there was no undead human entity that had died before them to infiltrate their bodies? How were Adam and Eve corrupted by the undead?

By a reptile… a reptilian entity that spoke to Eve. Reptiles were the dominant species on earth before mammals came along… the reptilian undead still outnumbered undead mammalian entities when the first humans came on the scene. The snake is a symbol of sex: it represents the penis. The snake is also a universal symbol of evil. What Eve was tempting Adam with was not an apple… apples did not exist in Africa where the first humans were created by Nature. The penile effect of seeing a snake aroused Eve's lowest sexual urges. She tempted Adam with her round breasts and buttocks… What they learned was carnal knowledge; the knowledge of hedonistic sex for the sake of sex,

The knowledge of carnal pleasure; not knowledge was what made them ashamed… That part of the story makes no sense. They became ashamed of their naked bodies because of committing a sin: the sin of engaging in carnal sex. They lost their innocence and were driven out of the Garden of Eden… If you interpret the story this way it makes perfect sense.

The history of Hedonism is millions of years old. It begins with the first humans and their pursuit of pleasure for the sake of pleasure in Africa. The Benobi species of apes in Africa also have this in their culture… It comes from having too much time on your hands. Rather than grooming each other to strengthen social ties, the Benobi's engage in sex.

What is the origin and source of Hedonism? Idleness and ease. …*The devil finds use for idle hands… When our ancestors came down from the trees they lived in, their hands fell idle for much of the time. The undead found a use for these idle hands… humans began making tools… to kill with and make their lives easier.*

Consumerism and consumption is interlinked with hedonism and ease…

142

The first tool humans discovered and used was FIRE: the ultimate natural destroyer of life that kills and consumers all living creatures.

Humans discovered that they could start huge forest fires and brush fires that raged for miles and burnt everything to the ground… then after the fire was burnt out, they could sift through the ashes and eat all the dead burn corpses and gorge themselves on burnt-cooked meat… This is how the use of fire began. It was not to keep them warm at night because it happened in Africa. Where is any evidence for this? Nature regrows itself in a matter of years. No trace is left of what happened, especially in Africa where the vegetation grows back with a vengeance.

Once humans learned to use fire to kill with, they used the same technique to make the first stone tools. Striking a flint stone with a hard rock, they found they could shape these flint stones into sharpened points attached to wooden shafts… Thus the first spears and arrows were born.

The idleness and ease tool-use and the use of fire created, created all the subsequent evils and abominations of human culture and human technology… But you need to remember that all this was orchestrated and pushed and planned by the undead. It has always been the undead who invent new horrors and inventions using living humans as their pawns. Without their constant evil presence for millions of years, the history of the human species would have been entirely different.

143

The tactic used by criminal organizations like govts and corporations and secret societies to gain more power and wealth and more control over the masses is simple…

As long as the masses are all bent on their personal pursuits of Hedonism and ease; As long as the masses pursue their own hobbies and personal interests; they are not interested in anything that does not directly impinge on their pursuits of pleasure and ease and distractions, so these criminal interests are free to increase their power and control over the masses and their wealth because the hedonistic masses are not educated and not aware of the larger issues and forces being played out simply because they are not interested enough to do any serious research to educate and enlighten themselves. One result of the unspoken unconscious, subconscious global culture of Hedonism is that any real learning goes out the window. A gardener will educate himself about various tomato seeds because he is personally interested in planting them. A boat builder will educate himself about the different types of spar designs because he is personally interested in putting them into his boat… A car enthusiast will learn about the various kinds of cam shafts to install into the engine he is building so it will perform how he wants it to in order for him the get personal self-satisfaction out of driving his creation… But politics? International news? What's going on in the centers of power? What new laws are being passed and how might they affect him? Forgetaboutit… not interested… I'm doing fine right now jack so don't bother me with this meaningless irrelevant crap because it does not impinge on me directly right now here where i live.

Both the masses and the criminals and criminal organizations operate under the same non ethical amoral immoral basis of pure Hedonism; they all have their sacred right to do as they ""please"" to suit themselves, and nobody has any right to curtail their Hedonistic goals and interests.

The point and problem is this: when both law abiding and criminal mentalities and people and organizations operate under the exact same Subconscious-unconscious basic principle of pure Hedonism…

There is no real difference between them

That is why Hedonistic civilization has done away with the terms of good and evil… nothing is good or evil anymore… the only things that exist are what one "likes" or "dislikes".

There is nothing that is true or untrue anymore… there are just narratives and talking points.
There is no right or wrong anymore: there are just personal preferences and personal tastes and personal opinions.

Because of this: nobody can tell who is a criminal and who is not a criminal. They all look the same, act the same… except when they go behind closed doors… and there, the criminals do their filthy criminal acts in secret. There they plot and connive and plan and conspire to commit evil, while holding the façade of normality in public…

The problem is that now; all civilization is criminal… all normality is criminal… the various degrees of difference between a Hedonist who is a criminal and a Hedonist who is not a criminal simply depends on what they can get away with…

Nothing else.

The other thing that Hedonistic civilization does is as long as the masses are bent on pursuing their own personal interests; All information they are exposed to, all information they consume as consumers is cunningly designed to dumb them down and brainwash them with them being aware of it… They are not aware of anything that does not directly satisfy their personal self-gratifications. They consume things uncritically. As long as they like consuming something they do: regardless if it is good or bad for them. Billions of people consume pizza and coffee. They laugh at and ignore any and all information that tells them that pizza and coffee are not good for you.

They consume information just as uncritically regardless if it is good or bad for them.

The unconscious global culture of civilization: Hedonism, destroys and prevents any critical thinking and critical awareness from developing in children and adults. It prevents humans from becoming more aware and more intelligent. It keeps the brainwashed masses dumbed down and stupid. As long as they can scoff their Coca Colas and beers and pizzas and tacos. As long as they can play their video games on their smart phones; anything else is not worth their bothering with.

The entire global industries of entertainment: music, films, professional sports, TV, the internet, news, books, newspapers, comedy; are only consumed under the Hedonistic determination of whether it pleases the consumer or not.

They are all designed to dumb down, misinform, lie, deceive, distract and pander to the lowest, stupidest levels of mass entertainment. If they don't like something, they automatically block it out and ignore it regardless if it is true oe not. If they don't like some music they switch it off. If they don't "like" anything, they switch it off… they turn off. They are programmed to turn themselves off any time they encounter something they don't like or is unpleasant.

Regardless if it is true or not. Regardless if it is right or wrong. Regardless if it is good or evil. They have been programmed to react like brainless machines to everything and anything; based on the principle of pure hedonism.

Try to find one aspect of civilization that is not based on hedonism… you can't. Even religion offers the hedonistic reward of heaven as a reason for believing in it. And that reward is only given to the individual; not to any group or society or organization. It is designed for believers to only worry about their own personal salvation; never mind about anyone else.

The World Today

146

All the supposed ‘progress’ of civilization; all the modern inventions have only one purpose and goal: to increase the level of Hedonistic degenerate ease and selfish personal pleasures and personal self-gratifications. Modern mechanistic society is geared to have everything done for you at the push of a button… Machines are built and designed to please your every whim and addiction and desires.

The ruling class rich are finding out that they do not need human slaves and serfs anymore; machines can replace most of what humans once did to serve their corrupt degenerate whims and fancies so they are now trying to get rid of the great mass of consumer slaves by depopulating them, polluting them and killing them, making them sicker and sicker until they all die. That is because their entire set of ethics and morals are based on pure self-indulgent Hedonism and selfishness. This has always been true, now we are witnessing the final plunge into the total madness of a civilization without any common sense, without any logic, without any truth, rotting into a poisonous cesspool that is so toxic, it poisons and kills everything it touches.

Humans no longer think in terms of themselves as asocial group or any shared collective identities anymore. They have been programmed and brainwashed to only think of themselves as isolated, individual, unique consumers with their customized consumer preferences and tastes and whims and opinions and addictions and personal interests that identifies who and what they are. They have all been systematically programmed and brainwashed and dehumanized and roboticized into reacting as programmable machines so they can be controlled better and enslaved and duped and used as useful idiots.

What were the poor downtrodden masses exposed to when the first films came out? At first they were fables, morality tales in order so films would not be denounced as satanic sinful evil abominations… but then they were flooded with tales of the upper class super rich and left to drool over the fabulous luxury and wealth and power of the elite with their super-expensive silk gowns and fabulous feasts and gala balls and fancy expensive automobiles and yachts and villas and mansions… They were made to envy the super rich

and envy their lives of leisure and pointless extravagance and their degenerate culture of gambling and unfaithfulness and swanky night clubs and criminals and entertainers and their fame. The super rich were portrayed as swell people who were at heart just decent folks. The new class of robber baron millionaires who had been despised and hated and reviled by the masses and rightfully so because the masses knew how they had amassed their ill-gotten gains: by robbing and fleecing the lower classes, were turned by the new mass brainwashing media of films into the new aristocracy to be loved and admired and envied instead of hating them for what they really were and still are: A parasitic class of bloodsucking vampires feasting on the corpse of the unwashed masses, driving them deeper into debt, poverty and impoverishment.

This happened because the base… the foundation that civilization was built on is the unconscious-subconscious worship of *pure Hedonism*.

What happened when suddenly the downtrodden masses suddenly got a little extra money? Coney Island. Amusement parks, gambling dens, prostitution, ice cream, candy… in other words a mass culture of Pure Hedonism.

The same thing happened in Europe when the masses suddenly got a little more money…. Paris became the center of sin, just as Rome had become… Then Berlin became the center of sin and Adolph Hitler put a stop to it… for a few short years, Germany was free from the grip of jewish usurers and bankers and lawyers and their press and their brothels and cabarets and their perversions.

What happened after 20 years of poverty and mass starvation and inflation and unemployment? The Germans instantly became grossly fat burgomasters who feasted on sausages and beer and ale and drank themselves into stupefied drunkenness because despite their short-lived freedom from the domination of international jewish filth, the ultimate pinnacle of all civilized goals was and still is *Pure Hedonism*. The Germans wallowed in their new-found ease and took vacations abroad and on the beaches of the Baltic. Their women primped

themselves in all the latest abominations like lip stick and nylons and painted their faces just as the prostitutes who had been driven out had been. They adored Hitler not because they loved Germany, but because he had brought them affluence and ease and prosperity.

The same thing happened when Americans came back from WW2… their nation exploded into mass affluence and ease. They became the richest nation on earth. They were envied and admired because they represented the great goal of *Pure Hedonism* for all the poorer downtrodden massed. It had nothing to do with freedom or morality or ethics; it had everything to do with affluence and ease and getting rich. For the first time in history there was less poor people in a nation than well-off people. Everyone could get a decent paying job and afford a home and a car… The symbol; of the car was the ultimate status symbol of American middle class affluence and ease… Americans went on vacations, they traveled everywhere they could.

The new phenomenon of tourism and tourist sites became the ultimate class statement of affluence. Entire towns and cities and national parks were created and sustained by this new outflow of middle class affluence and ease. People traveled around the world as "tourists". Middle class Americans toured Europe as the upper class had done for centuries before them… The social status symbol of extravagance, of the upper class was transferred into conspicuous consumption by the middle classes. What you could afford to buy marked your social status… The entire industrialized world became a a mass of religious materialists… religion nearly disappeared from society. The poison of mass *Hedonis*m destroyed and wiped out thousands of years of ethnic and national cultures as if they had never existed… This was all thanks to the great boon of industrialized mass manufacturing and the creation of mass consumption and .the creation of billions of dehumanized drones who have lost all character and uniqueness and become faceless masses of Hedonistic zombies.

Why is Civilization so Evil?

149

One basic reason why civilization is evil is due to its pyramidal-hierarchical structure and the overpopulation of cramming millions of people into cities; its is based on adversarial relationships… Tribes, clans fighting each other for the same territory Nations fighting each other, corporations fighting each other, religions fighting each other. Too many people fighting for the same dollar, the same house, the same job. People forced to compete against each other instead of cooperating with each other…

Overpopulation is directly connected to Hedonism… Hedonism is directly connected to the undead. People having too many babies is because humans have no control over their sexual urges. The reason they have no control over their sexual urges is because the undead infiltrate their sexual organs and control them by controlling their sex drives. That is why the undead need to be killed.

What is absent from civilization is *Love.* Civilization is a mechanical horror empty of *Love*. It does not have to be like this. The problem is the new civilization am describing has never existed. *The reason it has never existed is because of the undead.* The problem with this book is comparison… How can any modern reader understand what I have written and explained without any comparison to base it on? Even to understand and compare what exists now to the past requires an extensive knowledge of human history, and most people have absolutely no knowledge of history.

What I am trying to describe is a state of existence and Life that is not based on Hedonism. That is like trying to explain color to someone born blind, or trying to explain music to someone who was born deaf. I know what is possible because I have reached levels of awareness and understanding and intelligence that no human before me has ever reached… and I have barely opened the door to what it can be, because the undead have done everything they could to poison and control and suppress the natural development of my abilities and intrinsic talents as much as possible.

Why is Civilization so Evil?

150

I will now explain what does not exist yet. I will explain what can exist. I will explain what and how humans are naturally designed to function logically and rationally.

The human animal, in order to function naturally as it is designed to, must be *integrated*… This means every sensory ability humans have; all of their intrinsic abilities and potential can only be reached if all the sensory organs are integrated…

Not only that: every single organ of the human body must be integrated with every other organ of the body…

The process of integration begins with the largest organ of the human body being stimulated… that is your *skin.*

Your skin acts as the master integrator of all the other organs of the human body…

The largest organ of the human body energizes the 2nd largest organ of the human body… and the 3rd largest, and the 4th largest and so on down the line…

But this stimulation must be done properly and naturally…

What this natural stimulation of all the organs of your body does, provided it happens properly and naturally… sensitizes every organ in your body to stimulation…

This makes you more aware of everything…

It makes you aware of everything inside yourself and everything outside yourself

Why is Civilization so Evil?

151

Begin with the largest organ your *skin;* When your skin is properly and naturally stimulated and energized, it energizes your 2nd largest organ; which is your *brain*… Which processes everything your skin is aware of inside itself and outside itself and your other sensory organs. Not your lungs, because they are mostly empty sacs filled with air.

Your brain then energizes the 3rd largest organ: your *heart*; which tells you how you feel emotionally about everything inside yourself and outside yourself.

What happens is a descending process of energization of all the organs of the body going downward until you end up with the last and lowest organ of your body: your genitals all being interconnected with each other in a logical priority of awareness and feedback.

In this process, beginning at birth: the human animal grows and by growing learns, and by learning grows…

Beginning at birth… the human infant becomes more aware as it grows and learns… it becomes more aware of… everything **i**nside it and outside it. It becomes more aware of its Inner Universe and its Outer Universe…

It does this by touching and being touched. This is where and when all human development and learning and growth begins.

It becomes more aware of itself as a person, and of the outer world that is not itself.

This is the proper natural way humans are designed to grow and live…

In order for this to happen naturally, humans must grow and live naked,
Without being insulated from Nature by clothes. They must feel the wind and sun and rain and heat and cold on their naked skin as much as possible and as long as possible.

Notice: this natural development of all the designed potentials and intrinsic abilities of humans does not involve any use of tools.

What happens is bio-feedback… living creatures touching other living creatures; that is positive feedback. This process of positive living feedback unlocks an infinite number of complex further developments which cannot be predicted or anticipated… This is how humans are designed to function: not by touching dead things that do not give back any feedback. This is why the original invention and use of tools was so evil, and the usage of tools has proven itself to be evil right up to the present day at an accelerating rate of the increasing danger of the total global annihilation of all Life on Earth.

The undead have been using this unconscious-subconscious tactic for thousands of years… It has grown steadily and increased until the Industrial revolution made it take off like a rocket, and ever since the 1700's it has accelerated at such an alarming speed that humans recognize its destructive effect. That is industrialized mass manufacturing and new technology being built to satisfy the consumer demand of first thousands- then millions-then billions of consumers… until that demand has become a main driving force of civilization that is *unquestioned, unexamined, taken for granted*…

One example is the new invention of plastics made out of oil. The pollution of these throw-away products at first was invisible… An empty plastic container thrown away, discarded, made no effect on the environment… a hundred such pieces of trash made no effect… a million pieces of plastic trash made no effect… a billion pieces of plastic trash still made no effect… a trillion pieces of plastic trash still made no effect… but when the volume of plastic products reached a trillion trillion squared (That's a trillion times a trillion) they became a nuisance… but when it was multiplied by 3 times… a trillion times a trillion times a trillion, they became a global ecological disaster, killing and poisoning and destroying countless living creatures and eco-systems until now, by 2025 there will be more plastic in the oceans than there are fish…

During all this increase in the use and discarding of plastic, there was no question of it being used. It was simply cheaper and more convenient than other ways to mass produce anything. *Even though it is actually more expensive to make than other materials*. It takes 5 lbs of oil to produce 1 lb of plastic. The cost of that mass manufacturing has been hidden and covered up. The plastics industry, together with the oil industry, gained a monopoly over their respective markets and have held an invisible iron grip over their dominance and control ever since. The fallacy, the lie, that plastics are cheaper and better than other alternatives is a universally held religious belief by everyone except a few rare researchers who have been ignored and silenced.

When given a choice between polluting the Earth with plastic and giving up their plastic containers; it is a no brainer; plastic wins every time over the ecological health of the entire planet, Consumers care about what they consume, and their personal self-gratifying addictions and .preferences; nothing else.
The bottom line is that civilization is openly and obviously polluting and destroying all eco systems on earth, and for what? To make the lives of consumers slightly easier and more convenient… Do humans question this? Does it bother them? No!! Why? Because the basic premise of Hedonism: making their lives easier is the global secular religion of civilization. Anything that makes their lives harder or more difficult is rejected and opposed universally by everyone.

As a result of this thousand of years of unconscious-subconscious brainwashing of hedonism, there is no effort to reverse the industrialized "benefits" or "advantages" of mass manufacturing and technology. Everything that is easier or more convenient is instantly invented, sold and bought. The entire drive of civilization's technology is to make everything easier and more convenient. The ancient fable of the snake tempting Eve with an apple is true. Except the snake are the undead, and they have been successfully leading humans into temptation for millions of years. Now, in

the last century, the evil of their temptations have metastasized and exploded into global ecological disasters.

At first it was the miracle of having water at your fingertips… just turn a spout and voila! Then came hot water at your fingertips… The temptations of the internet are almost infinite. At first people hade to go to a cinema to watch movies, then they could stay home and watch a few channels on their TV… Now the internet has billions of web sites and videos at your fingertips that you can watch for free… The temptations of becoming a passive spectator, sitting on your ass, doing nothing, isolating yourself from the world outside your computer prison has created a generation of insane freaks totally disconnected from reality.

All of consumer society is one huge mass of temptations; a smorgasbord of alluring temptations, so if you don't like one kind, there thousands of other kinds of temptations to lure you in and addict you. Apart from living in a cave in the desert like John the Baptist, there is no way you can escape the corrupting influence of hedonism in civilization on your life.

Modem mechanized consumer civilization has done is that it has dehumanized the masses so they can live without love without noticing they have been turned into brain dead, heart dead zombies. Love no longer exists in civilization. Instead sex is called love. Whatever love does exist is quickly extinguished and poisoned and ruined by the undead. All true happiness is not allowed to exist by the undead. The undead attack and poison and violate and ruin the lives of all humans who dare to be happy.

This is why they must be exterminated and killed and destroyed completely.

Until living humans recognize the existence of the undead and understand that they are all without exception evil, these filthy foul cunning, hiding, rotting, insane entities will continue to wreak as much havoc and evil that they can. For that to happen, all good people must come together and recognize who are

155

evil and kill them and kill them and kill them until all evil people are killed dead.

Humans must learn to be aware of every single evil and nip them in the bud before it can spread. That is impossible in Hedonistic civilization because all humans who practice hedonism are puppets of the undead and therefore are evil.

There is only one way to tell the difference between someone who is evil and who is not evil. The only people who are good are those who kill evil people.

Only good people have the humanity to recognize what is evil only people who are not controlled by the undead can kill evil people. Only people who are good want to kill evil people/

If you do not want to kill evil people then you are evil yourself because evil controls your sense of right and wrong.

That is the only way to define the difference between good and evil.
The fight, the war between good and evil is a fight between who kills who. It is a war.
It is a fight to the death.
Either you fight and kill evil or it will kill you.

Evil has no mercy no humanity no decency, No honesty no truth

Evil is cunning
Evil twists and turns everything around
Evil is based on deception
Evil is based on lies
Evil people are cowards
Evil people are insane

Understand This:

Why is Civilization so Evil?

156

The Toleration of evil itself is evil

If good people did not tolerate evil there would be no evil to begin with. The problem is humans are born into a world that is already permeated with evil and filled with evil, and very few people mature enough and develop their critical thinking and expand their awareness enough to become aware that there is even such a thing as evil… And even then, by the time they become aware of evil they are too old to do anything about it. And even if they become aware of evil at an earlier age, they have no real idea of where that evil comes from or what it really is, or how to fight it… *This book is written to correct these deficiencies.*
The designed function of humans is to make friends with all living creatures on Earth… why? Because in this way they will come together, they will come closer together than they ever have… *without harming each other.*

All the galaxies in the Universe are vacuum cleaners that gather up all the solid energy in Space and concentrating it into a compressed form of stars concentrated in the center of these galaxies… They are doing a very crude function of assembling all solid Energy together as closely as possible

The Universe designed humans to do this also… why? Because the Universe is coming together. Humans are doing what the Universe is doing, except on a much more sensitive level.

Because of the undead: Humans have come together in huge cities with millions of people living closely together, but this is an abomination of coming together. In actuality these millions of people live together as total strangers. They are isolated and insulated from each other by the undead in order to insure that they never really come together as friends.

This is why the life and teachings of Jesus the man was so revolutionary. He taught people to come together and make friends with each other and in so doing: love each other… His teachings were poisoned. What was invented was a bunch of unrealistic garbage… You cannot instantly love someone

before you get to know them better and make friends with them. You should NEVER love your enemies because your enemies will only repay that love with more evil.

The natural progression of coming together is first making friends, and *then* growing to love them. This is what humans are designed to do.

Civilization prevents this from happening.
The undead prevent this from happening.
Everywhere there is a possibility of people making friends with each other and loving each other is poisoned, ruined and destroyed by the undead
Because they know this is the greatest danger to their filthy evil continued existence.
Only when all humans are aware of the evil filthy ghouls of the undead and only when they become sensitive and aware and intelligent to notice the interventions and violations of the undead into their lives, can they defeat the goals of the undead and come together and make friends with each other and ultimately grow to love each other.

The concept of love has been poisoned by the undead. They have poisoned it with the idea that love should be unconditional. That you should overlook all the faults and sins and crimes of whoever you love and still blindly love them… this is totally evil. It allows evil people to continue to commit evil and escape all punishment and justice.

Whenever anyone does something evil regardless if you love them of not: they should be held accountable and punished for their sins and crimes. This almost never happens, people escape all responsibility for their actions. This is because the undead protect ALL evildoers as much as possible. This is why there is no justice and no love and no truth in civilization; the undead are responsible for all the evil ever committed and being committed and will be committed on this Earth. That is why they must be killed dead and utterly destroyed and obliterated from the face of this earth.

One thing the undead are constantly doing is reversing the natural order… females turned into males, males turned into females, white is black, black is white, truth turned into lies, lies turned into truths… the source of all this evil are the undead: that is why they must be killed and destroyed completely and utterly.

What the civillizational culture of Hedonism has done is that it has created the universal attitude that it is okay to kill, pollute and destroy all other living creatures on Earth *except* humans. Only human life is sacred… all other Life is dispensable and only valued as far as it can satisfy the Hedonistic whims, addictions, appetites and abominations of consumer culture. This is because hedonism is devoid of all morals and ethics. There are campaigns to "save the whales" or "save the rainforests", but destroying and killing other forests, and other species is simply ignored. The industrialization of mass killing and butchery is hidden away from the eyes of the consumer so they ignore it because the only thing that is important is feeding their appetite for the dead flesh of animals and fish. If children were allowed to see what goes on inside these industrialized death factories, they would never eat meat again… but they are not allowed to. They are fed all kinds of mass manufactured toxic substances without any question as to whether it is healthy or not. Satisfying the consumer's whims and tastes is all that is important regardless of all other considerations.

The global civillizational culture of Hedonism has created the insanity and evil of billions and trillions of animals and fish being killed every year just to satisfy the taste buds of consumers… while one death of a human is a tragedy.

The global culture of modern Hedonism is based on the sacred belief that you can buy anything you want. Consumer choice is hailed as a great freedom, *except* when it comes to important things like your wages or job security, or your child's education or the laws that are passed, or what policies, agendas and priorities your government should follow. That is how the undead have brainwashed the masses. Give them bread and circuses while keeping the real power under the control of criminal cabals who are in turn controlled by the

undead. Keep the real power: the govt, the police, the military, the law courts, the judges under the control of evil humans who are totally controlled by the undead while the masses pursue their goals of affluence, pleasure and ease… but only as poisoned, ignorant, dumbed down paranoid conformist sheep; thus making any possibility of a revolution or uprising by the lower classes virtually impossible. Hedonism and consumerism are the same thing: they do the same thing; they are motivated by the same base goals.

There is no difference between consumerism and Hedonism. The entire global industrialized manufacture and selling of products is based on satisfying the tastes and whims of consumers. Not only that; it is based on continually inventing new gadgets and things and convincing consumers that they can't live without them… and to what end? Does all this mass manufacturing and selling and buying make people any healthier? Any more intelligent? More educated? Wiser? More humane? More loving? Kinder? More aware? More cultured? No. It does the opposite. It turns people into materialistic pigs. It makes them stupid, lazy, arrogant, selfish, ignorant.

What Hedonism has done is that it has destroyed all Logic and Truth: anything that goes against the hedonism of civilization is ignored, discounted, buried or censored.

What Hedonistic civilization has done is that it has progressively and increasingly separated humans from Nature and Reality, until now a huge sector of the masses are totally disconnected and divorced from the real world. Instead they exist in the 2-dimensional world of I-phones, computer screens, TV's, texting devices, mass media and mass brainwashing and mass lies. They are protected from reality from the cradle to the grave by the artificial womb they exist inside; namely hedonistic civilization.
To make you understand how far back the undead have poisoned living humans; you need to know this:

Humans were not designed to touch dead things.
Humans are designed to touch living creatures

And living plants and trees.

The undead *reversed this*: by luring humans into making tools and using tools to kill with… By working with dead stones and dead bones; humans stopped touching living things… They only touched animals after they had killed them… *That* was what made humans evil… They were made evil by the undead poisoning and violating their lives and reversing their natural designed functions. The undead always do this… they always reverse everything that is natural and good… they have done it for millions, if not billions of years: that is why they must be killed dead.

Over 2,000 years ago, the Greek philosophers tried to make sense of the world they lived in… for over 2,000 years philosophers tried to find some meaning in human life… they all failed. Why? Because they did not try to find meaning in human Life… They tried to find meaning in human *civilized* life. They did not take the meaning of human life out of the context of civilization; and because of that; because civilization is meaningless; after 2,500 years of philosophical thought; they found that Human life was also meaningless.

Now today: philosophy does not exist anymore. The time when people tried to find some meaning in their lives has disappeared, along with all education and intelligence needed to even address the question of the meaning of Life. The reason for this is because Hedonism has replaced all meaning and all intelligence.

When one looks at the history of over 2,000 years of philosophy in perspective; it is just as mad and irrational as the history of religion for over 4,000 years. Religion was also a way to find meaning in human Life, and when you look at the history of all religions over thousands of years in perspective; the only conclusion you can come to is that they were all wrong... In the same perspective when you look at all the philosophies ever devised, the one conclusion you can come to is that they were all wrong.

Why is Civilization so Evil?

161

Every single religion and philosophy ever invented claimed to have found the answer to the meaning of human life and to the world we live in has been debunked… Likewise, science has tried to make sense of the world and the Universe for 2,000 years and all its discoveries and claims and theories and hypotheses were all wrong.

There is a reason they were all wrong; that reason is the undead. The undead cannot allow or afford to let humans develop their true intrinsic potentials of: love: kindness: sensitivity; empathy: intuition: instinct; intelligence: wisdom: logic: insight: health: sanity.

Because if that happens: humans will kill the undead and wipe them out of existence.

A perfect example of the Hedonism of civilization can be found in internet platforms like YouTube. Their videos are rated depending on how many likes and dislikes they get… not if they are true or not.

Truth is not important in a civilization based on Hedonism. What is important is satisfying whatever personal whims or tastes, whatever gratifies the consumer's personal prejudices and lowest urges and addictions. Everything in civilization is geared to please and satisfy consumers…

What for? To what end? So the human species can consume and pollute and destroy the entire earth? And uses up all of its resources until there are none left?

The point is Hedonistic human civilization gives nothing back: it only takes, ruins, pollutes, kills and destroys… It dos that because civilization was invented by the undead so they could use their puppets: living humans to destroy all Life on Earth.

The entire mechanization of civilization is based on Hedonism: The assumption is: "Ah! If a machine can do what I had to do manually then it

must be better!" Using machines as mechanical slaves is Hedonism. The concept of slavery itself is based on Hedonism. Using a human slave to do work for you so you don't have to do the work is Hedonism. Because civilization was invented and founded and born and based on the principle of Hedonism: very few people in civilization have ever asked the question: Is this the right thing to do? Is it the moral thing to do? Is it the ethical thing to do? Is this good or bad for me? Is this good or bad for society? Is this healthy or unhealthy?

Hedonism wipes out all intelligent questions that are never asked and never dealt with. It wipes out all morality and ethics. That is why the history of civilization has been one long slide into worse and worse degradation, abominations, insanities, evils, horrors and degeneration. In fact hedonism wipes out all questioning of anything. Billions of humans have lived their lives from cradle to grave for thousands of years without questioning anything. Hedonism effectively makes you brain dead. It keeps humans as unaware as possible. It narrows their awareness down to the lowest level of the pursuit of pleasure and ease and blocks out everything else.

You can see the effects of civilization's Hedonism in the destruction of the family unit and the loss of family values… Get married? Have children?... That's to much trouble. That involves giving and sharing and trusting and understanding… it's much easier to be selfish, please only yourself and live alone. The negative birthrate of industrialized nations is the result of hedonism, and it spells the extinction of humans as an industrialized civilization. Only 3rd world countries have positive birthrates. This is inevitable because hedonism is self-destructive. All older civilizations have rotted and gone extinct because of this. 70% of Americans are obese because of their consumer culture Too much ease and affluence is unhealthy and evil.

What you need to understand is that civilization is a mirror of the undead. The undead stage events in civilization, and play them out according to their evil insane plans… the undead invented the stage to stage out plays that mirrored their own evil… in the first staged plays that were invented by the

163

Greeks over 2,500 years ago, all the players wore masks: representing undead entities of the underworld.

For over 2,500 years, the undead improved their deceptions and ways of Brainwashing the masses… For 2,000 years the profession of actors and these staged plays were considered to be the lowest, most debauched dregs of Humanity… The reputation of these staged plays, however were revived, until now they are considered to be one of the pillars of human culture… You cannot understand the evil of acting and staged plays and movies and shows unless you look at the entire history of their existence and especially their birth: when they were first invented, and how and why, and what they were… Everything in civilization today *mirrors* the evil of the undead…

Every insane surveillance system, from facial recognition used by the Chinese totalitarian govt, to recording all the internet traffic by the American NHS, to satellites in space that can see everything on Earth *mirrors* the surveillance and spying on living humans that the undead have done for millions of years… They use the eyes of other species to spy on living humans… from pets to birds, to farm animals, to familiars, to other people who are totally under their control… They are responsible for every new invention from pesticides to toxic chemicals to MRNA poisons deadly injections to chemtrails to 5G towers… People are understandably confused by this attack on their Humanity, on their freedoms, on their rights because it is coming from so many directions, from so many sources all at the same time; they cannot possibly make sense of it all, unless you understand the true source of all this. Trying to identify all this as being "satanic' or from some unseen source of evil is *correct.* But you the reader of this cannot even begin to comprehend the true scope of the all-pervasive existence of the undead, and in how many evil cunning ways they have penetrated the souls of living humans to the extent that they can control their thoughts and emotions and actions at certain times which they carefully stage and play out… Only I : Indrek Pringi have been able to uncover the true extent of their evil after over 70 years of being poisoned by them and delving into the reasons why my life was so damaged through no fault of my own…

They know that once I reach their realm of the undead, I will kill them all… so they are stuck between a rock and a hard place. They don't dare kill me now because that would mean their own death… on the other hand, the longer I live, the more I can expose them and spread the truth about them. They fear me for good reason… my teaching of them is also a text on how to kill them yourself:

First and most important: *do not go into their false light…*
That is a lure to get you sucking into the vortex. The vortex is a huge funnel that sucks dying souls into a maelstrom of insanity and dismembers them into pieces. It makes the energy of these souls usable by the undead as a reservoir that they an use to commit their foul abominations.

Second *do not trust anything that you perceive or feel or see* when you pass over to their realm. They have countless ways to deceive and fool you. They can appear to you as an omnipotent god or angels or terrifying powerful demon. Don't believe any of it,,, Give them *no* warning of your intentions. Do not react to them at all….

Just get close as you can to any of them and kill them without warning. If you can grab hold of one of them: do not believe anything that they turn into… They can turn into a dragon or a fish or a snake: ignore that. Just kill them dead.

You will find yourself suddenly alone with a dead corpse or a dead skeleton… All of the other undead will have instantly disappeared from sight… you will find yourself alone in their realm….

Then you can start hunting them down…. Then you will find the hiding in crevices, behind walls, inside the bodies of living people… they will be in all shapes and sizes… They will have strange evasive abilities… They will be able to switch from on hiding place to another instantly…

165

That is when you need to be patient… you need to pretend to do somewhere else… and then come back to one of their habitual hiding places… They always come back to their habitual hiding places…

The instant they do that *grab them and do not let go until they are dead, until you have killed them dead….*

You will be able to do this over and over again because the undead do not learn anything new… You will get better and better at hunting them down and killing them dead…

This Is Very Important To Understand

Understand this: With every undead you kill: that will give you the power to kill even MORE undead, because you will absorb their dying energy into your being…. That will give you the ability to hunt down and kill even more powerful evil entities… The more undead you kill: the more powerful you will become and the more unstoppable you will become. You will become an invincible killer of evil undead….

That is why they fear me so much because they know that is what is going to happen once I pass into their realm… But one soul is not enough to kill all of them… I need hundreds, thousands like me who will also kill them dead. That is why I am educating you: the reader of this, so you can become an avenging angel of death to the undead until all of them are killed dead.

These foul monsters have killed billions and billions of innocent living souls; Their time is now over. Their Karmic fate has finally arrived.
They have managed to avoid their fate for thousands of years: *not any more*.

The undead reveal themselves all the time, thinking no one will understand. They think their revealings will never be exposed and explained or uncovered. Take for example the song by Sting.

Why is Civilization so Evil?

166
"Every step you take
Every move you make
I'll be watching you"

"Oh can't you see
You belong to me"

First his fake name describes how the undead penetrate and violate living humans: They sting them by inserting their poisonous presence into living bodies.
Second: The undead are watchers. That is all they do… *until* or unless something happens that activates them, like the possibility of love being expressed or a possibility of a living human becoming too intelligent, too healthy, too aware.

Third: The undead "own" the bodies they violate. The living person is not aware that he or she is owned and belongs to an undead entity hiding inside them. They are not aware that they are being watched and monitored and controlled more effectively than any slave being owned by a human… Humans enslaving other humans is a mirror of the undead using living humans as controlled slaves. Every evil humans do in civilization is a mirror of what the undead do in their realm and what they do to living humans.

The entire history of civilization has been defined by Hedonism… Humans spread all over the globe by water because traveling by land is more difficult. The result was and is: areas that are not accessible by water remained unexplored and undeveloped, while areas accessible by water became highly populated and developed. Every choice humans have taken in the history of civilization has been the easier one.

The entire history of civilization is a cacophony of personal interests, motives, goals and dogmas. The reason small radial elements have been able to change the course of history and become powerful is because the great mass of humans operate also on the basis of their personal interests, without believing

in or adhering to any particular political or religious or social beliefs or dogmas.

These dogmas like the Marxists dogma, or the anarchist dogma, or the neo-con dogma of the present US white house, or the British and European globalists dogmas of the 18th and 19th and 20th century only exist because of the vacuum,, the total lack of any moral-ethical values held by humans. If humans ever develop a set of universal morals and ethics: no small radical group could ever take over power from them. Humans would clearly see these irrational radical dogmas as threatening their set of morals and ethics, But they don't have any. That is why the world is as it is now. People just do not care about morals or ethics. Fanatics are always more influential than the conformist sheep of the great unwashed masses.

The result of no ethics and no morals is 8 ½ billion people lying to each other, stealing from each other, deceiving each other. The result is mass greed; lying, cheating and stealing for money; and you wonder why things always get worse instead of better? Every former human identity has been eroded, degraded, or wiped out by consumerism. People no longer identify themselves by religion, nationality, ethic race, community, or language. Instead they identify by what kind of car they own, what hobbies or pastimes or personal interests they have. This is how the Hedonism of civilization is systematically destroying itself. All the foundations civilization was founded on are crumbling. History is being wiped out. The entire past of civilized existence is being rewritten and redefined to suit certain spoiled babies who insist on having their fantasies replace tradition, culture, etc.

Even sexual identity is being abominated by the undead: Here it is because of direct violation of the undead poisoning the bodies and minds of children. *I have personally experienced the attempt of the undead to poison my sexuality.*

What creates evil in people? How they were raised and not raised: In other words parental neglect and abuse. Why do parents fail to take proper care of

their children? Because the unspoken sacred tenet of Hedonism is your own personal pleasure and leisure is more important than your children. Taking care of your children is too much trouble, it takes ti much time and dedication and effort and caring. Better to pursue your own interests than pay attention to your children

So now we come to this nebulous, vague thing that people never speak about: morality and ethics… What is morality and ethics?

They are principles and values that you live by, *and if necessary die for.*
This means everything you do and do not do is defined by them…
And guided by them.

But then you say everyone may have a different set of morals and ethics… who's to say which one is right?

Wrong

There is only one set of morals and ethics that is right. The different cultures and religions and dogmas of civilization, based on myth, legend, superstition, tradition, etc. are all wrong because they were all invented by the undead to poison all human understandings on what is right and wrong.

The one right set of morals and ethics is Universal and Logical.
Meaning there are no exceptions to it, and it must make perfect logical sense.
The universal morality and ethics that cannot be refuted is simple and logical:

Everything that connects is good. Everything that separates is evil

Everything that creates life, supports life, nurtures life is good.

Everything that creates death, supports death, nurtures death is evil

Everything that is dead should not be touched

Why is Civilization so Evil?

169
Everything that is living should be touched

This means that humans can no longer view themselves as an exceptional species, that their lives are any more valuable or important than any other living creatures right down to the microbial bacteria that life evolved out of to create a vast interconnected network of natural beauty.

Humans have no right to kill anything. Period.
Killing is evil except when you kill evil.

But you say all species kill each other and eat each other…
That is because they were led into paths of evil by the undead when Life first began.

Remember… the undead have existed ever since the first living thing died physically and left a decomposing vestige of itself with an afterlife that was longer than its physical life. It did not have to happen that way… The entire history of Life and its evolution has been deliberately poisoned by undead evil. The reason species have gone extinct is because they did not do their designed function; which is to advance Life and spread Life: not kill and eat and hate and fear. Once you understand that the natural order of nature is and was unnatural *from the very beginning,* you will understand not to give any authority or reliance on how Nature works. LIFE does not need to be sustained and grow and spread by killing and eating each other, or by killing and eating other species.

Civilization is based on negative power; only a criminal wants to have power over others *Understand This*: the very urge, the desire for power over others is criminal. Anyone who wants power is a criminal. No honest person wants power over others; only criminals do.

Civilization is a criminal construct because it is based on pyramidal power. The accumulation of power at the top of any pyramidal structure or organization is negative and evil… Then there is money. Money is based on

Hedonism; It offers the lure of buying anything you want. The very concept of buying and selling is evil. It originated from the buying and selling of human slaves. All buying and selling is evil. All money is evil.

What is positive power? Positive power is the power of LIFE. Every living thing grows because it has positive power. It does not try or want to have power over any other living thing. Its power is its own power of LIFE. Only the lowest forms of life fight for resources and that is only because they are over populated; they do not space themselves out. The fight for limited resources is not a fight to gain power over any other living creature.

More evolved living creatures learned to establish boundaries between them so they could co-exist peacefully. Only when those boundaries are violated is there any fighting, and mostly it is one of intimidation, not actual physical violence

The undead have used the same cunning tactic of Hedonism for millions of years; the first sin in the bible was the sin of pleasure. The undead have offered pleasure to living humans for millions of years and corrupted them by it and controlled them by it. Why is pleasure so evil? Because people choose sex over Love. That is why. Instead of immediate pleasure, if humans chose to love each other first; the world would not be so filled with sins and sexual perversions and the undead would not be able to control living humans.

How do the undead manage to do this?
By controlling the lowest organs of the human body: the genitals; the most unintelligent instinct and the most powerful instinct of the human species.

Once they can control your sexual urges
Once you have no control over your sexual urges
You are their slave, their controlled puppet forever.

Another thing Hedonism did was instead of fighting for moral and ethical values and principle: humans fought and killed each other for booty, raping

and pillaging. It turned all human conflict into a corrupt mass of pure evil. That is just one abomination the undead are responsible for by funneling all human motives into the motives of hedonism. The common claim that this is just human nature; that it is natural for humans to be Hedonistic imbeciles only interested in their own selfish personal concerns is a stinking lie. It is not human nature; it is not natural: it is unnatural and it only exists because the undead have been poisoning the lives and bodies and minds and genitals and hearts of living human beings for millions of years.

The reason the world is in such a mess today is simple. 8 ½ billion people only care about their own personal pleasures and ease: they are not aware and are not interested in what is going on in the world, in fact they don't give a fuck what is happening around the world because their entire belief systems is based on the corrupt principles of Hedonism.

It is that simple. Trying to get people to be interested or care about anything but their own personal concerns is literally impossible because almost everyone is programmed to care only about their own personal pleasure and ease. All of civilization is based on this unethical immoral doctrine and secondly; it is engrained in the fabric of civilization so deeply that it is an *unconscious* belief. It is never spoken of, and even if it is pointed out: it is laughed at or totally disregarded and ignored.

The undead have corrupted living humans for millions of years by this cunning tactic. By offering the lures of making their lives easier and more affluent, By introducing spiced food, alcoholic beverages, coffee, and mow am entire panoply of legalized and illegal addictive poisonous drugs. By offering them free circuses like TV, the internet, I-phones etc. Everything from indoor plumbing to electricity to cars… by building huge shopping centers where the brainwashed hedonistic masses go to buy whatever pleases them, civilization effectively corrals the entire human species simply because it offers no other alternative but to pursue personal ease, pleasure and personal self-gratification. There is nothing else people can choose as an alternative to hedonism inside civilization.

That is why John the Baptist left civilization to live in a cave… But… he was the only person to realize how evil all of civilization is, but nobody followed him. One person realizing the evil of civilization is not enough. *All* humans must realize it if civilization is to be changed from evil to Good.

Even the societies of insects are organized. The society of ants is organized to insure the health and survival of their society as a whole. Because ants are more intelligent than humans, they all work together for the greater good; not each ant pursuing its own selfish desires of Hedonism. Compared to insects like ants: the society of civilized humans is a madhouse. Each human insect scrambling around, totally unaware and uncaring of all the other billions of human insects who are scrambling in pursuit of their own personal pleasure and ease… If humans became as organized and intelligent as ants, they could solve all their problems and stop all the polluting of the world and the destruction of Nature in a single year, but they can't because inside every human resides the evil, foul, cunning filthy undead who make sure nothing positive is ever achieved and no human ever gains enough knowledge about the evil of the undead…. Except me: Indrek Pringi.

I am the first living human to delve into the scope and cunning and history of evil which the undead keep hidden and buried from the living. I am the only living human to discover their existence and how they operate and collude and work together to constantly create the worst evil they can.

Until living humans become as intelligent as ants. Until humans organize their society as intelligently as ants. Until humans realize and understand the evils of hedonism. Until living humans are educated and informed about the undead that hide inside them and all around them. Until living humans come together in one organized intelligent society and hunt down these filthy foul despicable cunning pieces of rotting shit and kill them all dead dead dead: humans will continue to be the unwitting slaves and puppets of these shit turd things and they will continue to unconsciously obey their puppet masters and destroy all life on earth without realizing that they are doing it

Why is Civilization so Evil?

173

Understand this:

The undead use living humans as tools to commit as much evil as possible

That is why living humans began using tools because they were being used as tools by the undead.

They unconsciously reflected what was being done to them by doing the same thing to other living creatures and the living earth what was being done to them; the clinical term for that is projection.

Civilization is a reflection of undead evil it is their invention; it is the product of the undead poisoning living humans for millions of years. Civilization is a projection of evil. Humans; poisoned and controlled by the undead project the evil of the undead out into and onto the Natural world.

The perfect poster boy for Hedonism is Hunter Biden… all upper class elites suffer the same slide into degeneracy. Ruling classes have been the examples for the lower classes ever since sedentary civilization began. The very term: sedentary should tell you how corrupt and evil the origins of civilization is. The assumption that you have the right or freedom to do whatever you like is evil. The result is obvious: 8 ½ billion insane human insects scurrying around the planet all bent on their little personal concerns that are all motivated by the pursuit of pleasure and ease.

Understand this: personal happiness is a fraud. Personal happiness is a hoax. Personal happiness is a lie. You cannot be truly happy if everyone else around you is not also happy. That is why the American constitution is also a fraud. The idea of pursuing happiness contains in it, the assumption that each individual has something different that makes them happy.

That happiness can be found in playing the violin or collecting stamps or playing sports. It assumes that each individual can find happiness regardless

of the overall happiness of the society they live in. The point is; that the pursuit of happiness is only a thinly veiled legitimism of Hedonism. It is only a thinly veiled legitimism of avarice and greed. It is only legitimizing the motive to get rich; it infers the rich upper classes as being “happy”.
It suggests that the richer you are, the happier you are. This is the holy grail of hedonism that all the poor people strive for, ignoring the truth that the only reason they are poor is because a tiny elite are so filthy rich, they have stolen most of the wealth and left nothing for the great majority. The result is the rat race of millions and billions trying to make a living, trying to make a profit, when all the profits and wealth have been already cornered by the ruling elite. That is the rigged game of crony capitalism, and they have made it a point tp smear and demonize all forms of socialism and reform so the masses never wake up and realize they have been lied to and robbed by a tiny sect of evil, filthy rich kleptocrats who can easily be killed and exterminated if they ever do wake up. Hedonism is the unspoken sacred religion, the carrot at the end of the unattainable stick that keeps the masses striving for their personal goals without ever organizing together against their rulers because each set of personal hedonistic motives and goals are different.

The evil of Hedonistic civilization is a vicious cycle: the masses cannot afford to have any code of ethics or morals because they are constantly struggling just to live, while the ruling elite flaunt their Hedonism and wealth and degeneracy with impunity; giving the masses the only example there is, the only example to follow; the only goal they can hope to achieve; which is pure self-indulgent Hedonism. Because Hedonistic civilization is pyramidally structured; this vicious cycle is intrinsic to its nature. The top few lord it over the greater masses, while the weight itself of this huge pyramid structure crushes those at the bottom without anything ever changing or improving. The farther down on the pyramid you are, the more you are crushed and oppressed, the higher up you are the less you are oppressed and crushed. The only alternative that exists to avoid poverty and oppression is to get higher up in the pyramid. This pyramid of power and wealth and degeneracy and evil was invented and created by the undead to keep humans forever under their thumb. By corrupting the upper classes; the undead use them to control and

oppress and corrupt the lower classes, until all of Humanity is corrupted: which is what is exists now.

For untold thousands of years, humans slaved and toiled to build these useless piles of dead stones called pyramids. To what end? What practical use are they? None. These useless piles of dead rock are merely a sign of the total domination of the undead over the living. The undead managed to make living humans waste all of their lives, all of their time, all of their resources, all of their economies into these filthy, stupid pointless piles of dead shit for thousands of years. Think of it! For thousands of years, living humans were obsessed over piling up mountains of dead stone… what practical use were they? They had no use. Except to waste millions of human lives on this insane meaningless labor. What were they used for?... human sacrifice.

In 1487, 5 years before Columbus discovered America; the Aztec people sacrificed as many as 84,000 men, women and children at the re-consecration of the great pyramid of Tenochtitlan.

The building of pyramids for thousands of years is a *sign* of how completely the undead control human civilizations. The sign of the stone pyramids represents the entire Pyramidality of human society and civilization… it is unnatural: humans are not designed to live inside a huge piled up populations on top of each other. They are designed to live *in* Nature and *with* Nature: not outside of it, not inside an artificial womb that isolates them from Nature and alienates them from all other living creatures.

These pyramids are universally revered and glorified and worshiped and obsessed over, as a testament to what? How long they have managed to last? I've got news for you…. Mountains last longer than pyramids… mountains are much larger than pyramids… you don't need to build them; they already exist. Man made mountains of stone are a sick pathetic joke. Trying to vie with Nature over how large a pile of dead rocks can be piled up? Mountains are solid rock; there is no comparison. The very idea of trying to copy a mountain artificially is insane. What is left of these rotting piles of dead stone

is a testament to the insanity of the human species, and that insanity is a result of the undead poisoning living humans and turning them into insane, deranged maniacs for thousands of years.

Another obvious proof of the undead invading the bodies of all living humans is their inability to control their sexual urges… Why would the most intelligent animal on earth be unable to control their genitals…Eh?

For thousands of years this evil of rape has been documented. The undead embed themselves in the genitals of the living to poison and corrupt and control them. By this filthy cunning tactic: they can and do destroy all higher awareness and intelligence which humans possess as part of their intrinsic abilities and potential to develop their higher levels of awareness.

By this single filthy cunning tactic: the undead successfully turn living humans into unfeeling, callous, licentious brutes, and use them to commit as much horrific violence and evil as possible. No other species exhibits this kind of inability to control themselves sexually. Today the number of sex addicts on the internet number up to the hundreds of millions. This explosion of sickness and evil is being ignored. Nobody thinks it is a serious problem. This is because the basic hedonism of civilization supports and enables this culture of instant sexual self-gratification and turns a blind eye to it. The minority who have a modicum or moral and ethical outrage are vastly outnumbered by the masses who just don't give a shit. It is just one more obvious sign and symptom of the undead cunningly poisoning and corrupting living humans on a mass scale of billions of living victims. The moral tale of Adam and Eve and the snake in the garden of Eden is still relevant and applies to everyone today. Sex is not something to be used merely for pleasure! Hedonism condones this and regards it as being "natural"; which it is *not*. It is the result of being born in a civilization based on Hedonism and being programmed to believe that all pleasure is harmless!... Except a few illegal drugs… not legal ones. This kind of hypocrisy and hair splitting is the norm for Hedonistic civilizations. It is why people cannot make any sense of the societies they live in. there are too many obvious contradictions and hypocrisies for them to believe anything that is told them. The response is

believing in nothing… nihilism: the insane conclusion that nothing means anything… that everything is meaningless and insane.

Even ants have societies that are more organized than humans… look at the trillions of videos on YouTube… try to find anything they have in common with each other… *there isn't.* That is just one example of the insanity of mass Hedonism. It fragments society into hundreds of thousands, millions of niche interests. Billions of Hedonistic human insects with nothing in common with each other, nothing they agree about, and nothing they share with each other except their addiction to the internet: that evil web designed by the undead to bind them all into the immobility of mass spectatorship, staring at flat screens.

What has the unspoken, unconscious brainwashed *civillizational* culture of mass Hedonism done?? It has created the unspoken culture of mass irresponsibility…

Billions of unhealthy people not taking care of their own health and nutrition… billions of people eating unhealthy food, billions of unhealthy people not doing any exercise… billions of people blindly brainwashed into relying on healthcare systems that are actually designed to profit from their sickness; not help them, billions of people not educating themselves about the corruption in their own govts, billions of people buying products that are toxic and poisonous to the environment and to themselves because they do not bother reading the ingredients on the labels… Now corporations are getting away without printing anything that is in their products… millions of companies and corporations irresponsibly polluting and destroying the eco-systems and living creatures of the earth in order to make an easy profit. Billions of irresponsible people ignoring an not caring about any news or facts about pollution and the destruction of the environment because it does not directly affect their hedonistic existences. Billions of people only interested in their little niche hobbies and pastimes and nothing else. The result is mass unawareness… mass brainwashing… mass ignorance… mass stupidity… mass dumbing down of the masses further and further until the entire human population becomes a mass of insane mindless brainless drones.

And what is the result? The water, the air, the food being poisoned and polluted, creating billions of people who get sick just from living inside a civilization that is based on Hedonism.

Billions of people lying to themselves and to each other, billions of people cheating and robbing each other,,, billions of dysfunctional families where parents do not bother to raise their children responsibly and are not faithful to each other, billions of divorces and unhappy miserable people from broken marriages, billions of dysfunctional children from broken families growing up to become even more irresponsible and more dysfunctional and more emotionally and mentally and physically damaged and diseased…

The rise of crime and rioting and chaos arising from the deliberate mismanagement of national economies and legal systems and laws so the ulta rich can get richer while all the rest of humanity is forced to suffer from their irresponsible governance. Wars and guerilla uprisings, people pitted against each other, hating each other, distrusting each other… all designed to keep the brainwashed masses distracted in a continual state of crisis and artificial crises are manufactured daily for the crisis-oriented human insects to react to like the Pavlovian brainwashed dogs they are.

And for what?
For
Money
Profit
Personal wealth.
Greed
Avarice
Crony Capitalism

All of these obvious evils are tolerated, nay, glorified and whitewashed and excused and allowed and encouraged! As what? As the best possible social system that civilization has ever managed to invent and create. Nothing else:

no other alternative is allowed to exist. All other alternatives are demonized, smeared, derided, laughed at. Ignored… Why? Because the unspoken BASIS of:

Money
Profit
Personal wealth.
Greed
Avarice
Crony Capitalism
Is
Hedonism

What has hedonism done? It has watered down all religious morals and ethics and values and principles to the point where they are worthless meaningless lip service. It poisoned and destroyed the religion of Christianity until in two world wars… millions of Christians killed each other, even though they shared the same religion…

And what was the result of these two world wars? An evil jewish Bolshevik empire spread over half of Asia and half of Europe where all religions were banned. It took 2,000 years to do this, but the Hedonism of civilization poisoned the only progressive religion that espoused voluntary poverty as the only path to spiritual happiness into an abomination of televangelists that spout the doctrine that "greed is good". Today there are no poor Christians: there are only affluent middleclass Christians who can afford to conveniently ignore their own hypocrisy while they believe in the sanctity of capitalism and greed and money as an unspoken secular belief that they practice while only paying lip service to the morals and religious ethics of Christianity..

What has the Hedonism of civilization done? It created the subculture of *escapism.* The escape from reality; into what? Into movies; where millions and hundreds of millions of brainwashed believers in Hedonism flock daily and weekly to lose themselves, forget themselves, forget their responsibilities in some cinematic piece of fictitious garbage that sells them lies and evil and

poisons their minds. It began with the printing of books. The first books were religious tomes of morality and morality tales. Then the Hedonism of civilization took over and the world was flooded with billions of fiction books that are designed to take the reader away from reality and immerse them into a false world that never existed and never will exist.

What is the sailing and boating culture and industry? It is the escape from the realities and responsibilities of living on the land and having to work for a living and pay taxes and raise a family. What is the car culture and industry? It is the escape from reality and responsibility where suddenly you have the power to decide where you want to go, the false freedom of mobility, the false sense of mechanical power. What is the tourist culture and industry? It is the escape from responsibility and the pursuit of pleasure and ease. What is the entertainment industry and culture? It is the worship of false icons called "stars" that the masses adore. It is the escape from their hum-drum lives, it is the vicarious living through fictional characters that never existed, losing themselves in fantasies that are lies designed to brainwash the masses into believing in these lies. What is the vacation industry and culture? It is the temporary escape from responsibilities. What is the reason for mass manufacturing? So million, billions of people can enjoy the increased pleasure and ease and luxuries that come from buying these abominations of mass produced Hedonism. That were first introduced as privileged luxuries which only the filthy rich could afford, and the masses envying them their decadence sought to afford them as well. Which the rich found ways to profit by mass producing what was once a specialty, rare product.

For thousands of years the lower classes have been brainwashed to adore and revere and glorify and emulate and copy the upper classes; simply because there was no alternative to their own status. Instead of overthrowing them they have suffered under them because of the pyramidal structure of civilization.

What is the motive and drive to get rich? What drives the civillizational system of capitalism? What is the motive of avarice and greed? What is the

motive to make more money? It is the rewards of Hedonism: the increase of earthly pleasure and ease. This is the unspoken, unconscious basic sacred secular religious belief that underpins everything in civilization and what drives everything that is done in civilization.

What has been the result of the crony capitalism of civilization? What has been the result of greed and the drive for profits in civilization that is based on the unspoken religion of Hedonism? It has resulted in the complete reversal of Hedonism. It has resulted in the reality where the most powerful the richest industry in civilization are the military industrial complexes that make a profit from inventing, pushing and profiting for wars all over the

world. The entire world is on the brink of a nuclear world war just so the greed merchants and money merchants and war profiteers all colluding together with each other can get richer in their unconscious religious belief in Hedonism, in the little personal drives to become richer and wealthier.

What is human migration and emigration based on? It is the motive to find a better place to live by escaping from the responsibilities and problems that exist where you live to some 'better' place that does not have all those problems and responsibilities. Mass migration and mass emigration is a mass flight from responsibility. If everyone stayed where they lived and worked to improve their society instead of fleeing from it, the whole world would be a far better place to live in.

What was the first book on philosophy ever written about? It was a book of fiction; where an insane Greek fantasized about what should be the 'perfect' master-slave society should be like where all slaves knew their place and all masters were wise and not corrupted by their power and wealth. That is an impossibility.

What is the culture of the carnival? Where the masses dance in the streets with parades of insane evil figures of degeneracy walking the streets? What is the old Roman empire culture of bread and circuses? Where in order to keep

the mob from rising up and killing their masters, they are fed a continuous diet of free bread and extravagant circuses and holidays and spectacles to entertain them and distract them from their miserable low-life existence. The unspoken culture of Hedonism runs throughout the history of civilization like a huge current that is ignored and never spoken of and taken for granted.

What are both the legal and illegal drug industry based on? They are based on the unspoken sacred pursuit of hedonism.

The systematic oppression and dumbing down and dehumanization and impoverishment of the masses of humanity drives them towards the goals and motives and lures of Hedonism because there is nothing else in civilization. Civilization does not offer them any other choice or alternative.

There are only two choices: poverty or Hedonism. Both are emotionally, spiritually, mentally and socially bankrupt and evil. That is why the only hope for mankind is the complete dissolution of civilization as it is now structured and a completely new civilization based on responsibilities, not rights or freedoms or privileges be founded and established.

The entire assumption that people are evil and can do evil things if given a chance is a total lie. The only reason living humans commit evil is because of the undead who hide inside them and all around them all the time…

Waiting, plotting, conspiring for every and any chance they get to commit nasty, foul, filthy, cunning, evil deeds and insert evil thoughts and evil emotions and evil urges and evil impulses into their unwitting unaware living human victims. This is why the undead must be hunted down, exposed, and killed and obliterated from the earth.

Until living humans become aware of the undead and how cunningly they operate and how evil they truly are: all living humans will continue to be the unwitting unaware, dumbed down pawns and puppets of the undead.

Why is Civilization so Evil?

183

This book and my previous book: The Path of Splitness is the guide and instruction manual for all future human generations to read and learn from so they can regain their intrinsic human abilities and potentials by ejecting the undead out of their bodies and minds and souls and hearts and genitals. And once they have done that: begin the Systematic killing of the undead everywhere on earth until not one of these filthy diseased rotting monsters are left alive.

Only then will living humans have the chance to live as they are designed to live and forego and abstain from all the foul evils invented and instituted by the undead.

Civilization has validated and legalized and enshrined the personal motive of self-interest and applied it to literally everything. For example: all the theories explaining human evolution have been based on self-interest… The entire history of Life on Earth the explanation used for why species behave and why species survive or go extinct is based on the eminence of self-interest being the primary motive for the behavior of every living creature and plant on Earth. All other theories and models and possible explanations have been censored out of existence. This is how the unspoken religion of Hedonism has poisoned not only science but all higher institutions of learning. But the general understanding of human nature. People have been brainwashed to believe that self-interest is normal, when it is not normal: It is a result of the brainwashing manufactured by a Hedonistic civilization that refuses to recognize any other motive. When you are born into a sewer filled with shit: you understandably assume that the shit is normal. If you ever have a chance to experience living in clean water; your entire assumptions of what is normal and what is not normal and what is good and what is evil changes your entire life and your understanding of everything. Only if you develop enough perspective and knowledge to be able to look at the civilization you are in and were born in from the outside, only if you preserve your intrinsic humanity and debrainwash yourself of the lies your civilization spews, can you understand and realize how evil and filled with lies civilization is and how it is all based on the unspoken principle and beliefs of hedonism.

Why is Civilization so Evil?

184

Where does this culture of self-interest come from in civilization?? It comes from the upper classes. The upper classes are only interested in themselves. Get this through your head. The pyramidal structure of civilization forces those at the top of the shit pile of civilization to preserve their stations at the top at all costs, otherwise they are cast down into the lower classes and lose all their upper class privileges and rights.

For an upper class person not to do everything they can to keep the lower classes down is committing class suicide.

The huge hoax of democracy that all people are equal, the huge hoax that the upper classes care about the lower classes, the huge lie that upper class people work for the benefit and improvement of the lower classes is the propaganda shit that has been sold to the lower classes ever since Julius Caesar cast himself as a man of the people, and swallowed by the masses for thousands of years.

The unspoken religion and culture of Hedonistic civilization is an inseparable part of the Pyramidality of civilization. Its pyramidal structure determines its culture: which is pure hedonism… and its culture determines its structures. These two basic evils negatively reinforce each other until the entire shitpile begins to rot and crimble under its own weight; which is why every civilization that has been developed has gone extinct… only for new pyramidal civilizations to be built up again on top of the ruins of the old ones.

The trouble and problem with this vicious negative cycle is that each new civilization is more evil and more destructive and more degenerate than the last one, until now, today: the world is on the brink of a nuclear war that could destroy all life on earth… while the brainwashed, dumbed down, ignorant billions of hedonistic human insects blithely continue to pursue their stupid little hedonistic personal concerns completely unaware that they are in the brink of a global disaster that could kill hundreds of millions and leave the rest starving and dying from radioactive poisoning.

Why is Civilization so Evil?

185

As to those few rare people like me sounding the alarm: they are ignored and not heard… just like those who foresaw the oncoming disaster of ww1 were not listened to and ignored and pooh-poohed.

That is what Hedonism does to humans: it makes them disregard anything and everything that does not immediately and directly affect their hedonistic well-being.

This book will only be useful to the survivors of the coming global catastrophe. Only when the present pyramidal civilization is completely destroyed so utterly, that no vestiges of its ancient filthy evils survive the destruction… only then can humans create a new civilization, based on the wisdom and warnings in this book. Only when humans become aware of the undead, only when they become aware of their existence and how they operate and how cunning they are, can humans detect their filthy evil presence and cast them out and refuse to give in to the evil urges and impulses that the undead collude and conspire to influence the minds and hearts and sexual urges of the living.

There is such a thing as pure evil and it is the undead who should be dead.
There is such a thing as pure good and it is life which should be lived by the living:
Not by the undead who seek to live their stinking lives over and over again through the living whom they poison and violate and embed themselves into.

This is why the undead must be hunted down and exterminated like the rotting filthy evil abominations they are.

If you want a perfect example of the Hedonism of western civilization, you need look no further than stinking Hollywood and its long, long list of homosexual filth parading as heterosexuals; from Dirk Bogarde to Rock Hudson to Tab Hunter, etc, etc; ad vomit. The miserable, unhappy, twisted Hedonistic degenerate lives of Hollywood stars are a moral lesson in the evils of pleasure and ease. Then there are the degenerate lives of Rock'n Roll stars;

from Elvis Presley to David Bowie to Mick Jagger… Now the filth and degeneracy and abominations of the entertainment industry has skyrocketed into such levels of insanity and disgusting evil satanic perversion that words cannot describe the malevolence of this huge brainwashing industry that is poisoning the lives and minds and sexual identities and souls of each new generation that sucks on this filth starting from birth. Even in early westerns the screaming obvious evils of saloons and dance hall girls and prostitutes and drinking and gambling shout out the pure evil of Hedonism. The avarice and greed of the gold rush, the paid gunslingers and corrupt sheriffs and power mad cattle barons and rustlers and outlaws. All this is pure Hedonism gone rampant, and that was just the beginning of American Hedonism and its many, many evils.

There *one* problem with civilization that can be divided into *two* aspects.

Civilization is *sedentary*: That is why it is evil. Humans are not designed to be sedentary and live in a sedentary society.

The first aspect of sedentary civilization is that it accumulates itself in one place. Humans built stone pyramids in one place for 12,000 years. After the small Dryas catastrophe that wiped out this civilization, humans continued to live in one place and build cities which developed pyramidal social structures. That resulted in the present social structure of a tiny ruling elite at the top and a huge mass of oppressed and taxed people below them.

The second aspect of sedentary civilizations is: sedentary civilizations create the culture of Hedonism in their societies. Without traveling, without a nomadic existence; humans develops a lifestyle of sedentism; not exercising. This created the phenomenon of boredom; doing the same things day after day seeing the same things every day, eating the same things every day. This created the need to have special days, marked by a festival or celebration, or a religious day or holy day. It created the need for entertainment, distractions from their boring everyday lives. This created the drive to pursue pleasure and easel or in other words Hedonism. This came from the masses being

forced to work as slaves for their masters and needing a temporary release from their boring, repetitive oppressive forced servitude and labor, this also came from the example of their masters; the ruling elite living lives of pleasure and ease while they slaved and worked for them so they did not need to work.

This created a small ruling elite at the top of the accumulated pile of humans living in one place who had special rights and privileges while the masses below them had almost no rights or privileges… This created the fight for the oppressed masses to demand and fight for what they considered to be their rights and privileges. This has not changed and as long as civilization is pyramidal in structure and sedentary in nature and hedonistic in nature; the conflict between the small number of ruling elites at the top and the masses below them will continue to produce wars and rebellions and revolutions and hate and envy. The conflict between the haves and the have-nots will be a perpetual source of unhappiness and misery for the human species.

This also created the culture of cowardice in the lower classes. The lower classes have been conquered and ruled over by warrior classes in which courage and bravery were essential aspects of their warrior culture. Anyone showing cowardice in their ranks was killed or ostracized from their society.

In modern sedentary civilization; the cowardice of the lower classes has spread to the ruling classes because they no longer need to fight as warriors to retain their social status; they have machines and lower class drones called soldiers and police and armed security guards armed with weapons, while the oppressed masses are without such weapons.

In pyramidal sedentary civilizations and societies: the pyramidal structure of their civilizations and societies made them also perceive and view their spiritual and religious beliefs pyramidally. Meaning they saw their deities and spirits that they worshiped as being in a strict order of linear status from the least powerful to the most powerful. This created a hierarchy of gods that mirrored their own social hierarchy.

Why is Civilization so Evil?

188

Nomadic civilizations were more egalitarian and functional and not based on any pyramidal status or rank within the accumulated pile of humans. Each member had their assigned responsibilities and jobs and skills. All were necessary for the survival of the tribe and valued equally. That is until nomads learned how to domesticate cattle and horses and sheep and their numbers accumulated into huge clans and clans began warring between each other for grazing lands. The development of using other species as domesticated slaves is only a reflection of what the undead have done to the living human species. Humans began using tools because the undead were using them as tools. The first tool humans used was fire: which destroys all living creatures. The end goal of the undead has not changed since they used humans to burn down everything living. The undead want to destroy and kill all Life on Earth.

This is the fight between Life and death, and it is being waged by the undead every second for millions of years while the living are unaware unwitting victims of their evil. Living humans need to wake up from their brainwashing and understand and realize the evil of the undead and learn how to fight them and defeat them and exterminate them.

Every old evil the undead invented: they try to perpetuate and keep going. For instance the bronze age ritual sacrifice of babies has been kept alive by secret satanic cults… These secret satanic cults were embedded into the highest societies of the ruling class and now it has surfaced in Hollywood. This ancient evil cannot stand the light of day, *But* the undead have managed to hide it and keep it secret for thousands of years.

The same secrecy covers the huge industry of child trafficking and sex trafficking and organ transplant trafficking. Police all over the world in all nations protect pedophiles and monsters who kill babies and drink their blood. They have done this for thousands of years. This is the work of the undead. All international crime rings are a direct product of the undead conspiring to commit as much evil as possible every minute of every day and night. That is why they must be killed dead with extreme prejudice.

Why is Civilization so Evil?

189

To explain why the meteor crashed into the Earth over 12,000 years ago: You have to understand inorganic Energy. All Inorganic Energy seeks to come together… It ends out the message: "come in!"… But it does so based on its inorganic state… Solids come together, gasses come together, liquids come together, dust clouds come together… but they do not want to hurt each other so they only come together gently, close enough so are all together without hurting each other.

On the Earth at that time: The undead used living humans to build huge stone pyramids. They did this so they could house themselves inside these stone pyramids and by doing so, keep from decomposing and rotting and dying… This *energized* these stone pyramids so the inorganic stones had more energy than ordinary stone mountains… These pyramids sent out their inorganic sold stone message out into space:… "Come In!!" The message was many times more powerful than ordinary inorganic stone energy… Meteor and comets perceived these messages as separate meteors or comets… they perceived this as a swarm of separate meteors in Space…. One meteor was fooled by this and came in too close and crashed into the Earth…

Why don't large meteors and comets regularly crash into the Earth? Because the Earth is made up of different kinds of inorganic energy. You have the inner core: a metallic solid saying "Come in!" then you have a semi-liquid magma saying "come IN!" Then you have a thin skin of solid inorganic stone saying "come in!" then you have an inorganic liquid saying "come in!" Then you have a small part of the inorganic stone sticking out of the inorganic liquid saying "Come in!" And on top of the thin skin of inorganic solids there is organic energy that does not signal: "come in!" It signals: "We are all alive, but we are all separate." "huh? What the fuck is that?" We do not come in: we live together separately" "huh? What the fuck is that? "we are all growing, we are all born" "huh? What the fuck is that?" " we don't want any part of that…ugh!"

To inorganic solid Energy: all these different messages coming from the same area with different Energy states of inorganic solid, liquid, gaseous Energy,

and on top of that, the completely indecipherable messages of organic Energy, is the equivalent of an LGBTQ monstrosity… They do not want any part of these perversions. Solid inorganic energy only understand the message of "Come in!" "But not too close!" Only when meteorites and comets come so close that the solid inorganic message of "come in!" drowns out all the other liquid and gaseous inorganic messages do they get trapped in the Earth's solid inorganic pull called "gravity" do they fall down and crash into the Earth… What science understands and describes to be "gravity" is a misunderstanding of how the Universe works. Science does not understand and realize that the entire Universe is alive… and its Energies are aware in different ways and behave in different ways…

What the stone pyramids did was the energized stone in these pyramids housing all the undead; focused their message through the tips of these pyramids into concentrate inorganic Energy messages powerful enough to drown out all the other Inorganic energy messages coming from the Earth and it fooled *one* meteor to come in too close… so once it was gripped by the Earth's gravitational pull, it couldn't escape. Hundreds and thousands of small *solid* meteorites regularly come too close to the earth and can't escape and harmlessly burn up in the out atmosphere; they are no danger to the inorganic *solid* Energy of the Earth. Because they are so small: they are not a danger to the solid inorganic energies of the Earth, so these sold inorganic Energies of the Earth don't warn these small meteor: "That's close enough! Keep your distance!" But when meteors that are too large, and are large enough to hurt the solid inorganic energies of the Earth come too close: The inorganic *solid* Energy awareness of the Earth signals to them: "That's close enough! Keep your distance!" Also: large meteors coming close to the Earth sense that they are too close to a larger inorganic solid Energy mass, and they keep their distance because they do not want to be hurt themselves…. But… if they are large enough to be similar in size and in the power of their *inorganic molecular messages… they are attracted to each other, while at the same time keeping their distance from each other.*

191

This is why moons orbit around planets without ever crashing into them. This is why stars orbit around the centers of huge galaxies without ever crashing into each other. All Energy avoids being hurt… this is a Universal principle of all the Energy in the Universe: *all energy avoids being hurt and huring other energy… the result of hurting other energy is being hurt yourself. The entire universe is alive*: Only in different ways. Inorganic Energy is only aware of signals that message "come in!" "but not too close!"

When inorganic energy accumulates into a huge mass of a star; the message of "come in! Come together!" becomes too powerful and the inorganic molecular message of "keep your distance" is drowned out. The inner core of that star goes insane: It comes together, closer and closer without keeping its distance from each other, and in doing so, *it becomes radioactive*. This extra radioactivity causes the outer layers to get too close to the inner core also. This creates anger and fear in the outer layers, until some of the inorganic Energy starts screaming: "too close!! Too close!!! "get away from mee! Get away from mee!" "stop bumping into mee!!" This creates a madhouse of Inorganic Energy all trying to get way from each other, only to collide with other inorganic Energy trying to get away from other inorganic Energies… Then finally, the *anger* of "Get away from mee!" *Turns into fear*… it turns into "get out! Let's get out!! Get away from this fucking madhouse!"

This change in its inorganic message also changes the intrinsic Nature of the Energy… it changes its *plasma Energy* into *radiation Energy*. Energy in the form of radiation is a type of Energy that flees from everything. The cosmic radiation Energy of the Universe is the Energy of *fear.* Instead of coming together, it seeks to escape out from where it began in a straight line… When that cosmic radiation senses a large enough object like a star, it tries to go around it and then reassembles itself back into a straight line and keeps on going… Water does this also, but it does so more gently and it is not as linear as cosmic radiation… it mixes together while flowing in one direction. Water does not hurt itself when coming into direct contact with inorganic stone… It just slides around it and regains its linear structure. Cosmic radiation is more selective and linear because it is based on wavelengths that automatically seek

out the same wavelength it is on and merges back into that specific wavelength.

By the undead housing themselves inside huge stone pyramids, these stone pyramids sent out individual inorganic solid Energy messages focused by their pyramidal geometric exactness: single sources of inorganic negative Energy coming out from the apex of each stone pyramid; that amplified the inorganic Energy message of "Come in!" Each stone pyramid sent this unnaturally amplified message into Outer Space. To the awareness of solid inorganic Energy meteors: it sounded like a cluster of meteors because it drowned out all the other inorganic Energy messages coming from the Earth. One meteor was fooled by this and crashed into the Living Earth. Why hasn't this happened more than once? Will it happen again? The undead are designed to decompose and rot. Housing themselves inside stone pyramids only slowed down their inevitable decomposition. Their undead rotting energy progressively gets weaker and weaker and weaker. The undead inside these dead stone pyramids over the space of thousands of years have become so weak, there is no danger of another meteor being fooled by the energy messages coming out from the tips of these pyramids…

Now the undead want to turn the entire earth into a radioactive wasteland… they are trying to foment and start a nuclear 3rd World War… Why?

Because when stone becomes radioactive, it is energized… it energizes the undead inside these stones so their decomposition slows down, so they can manage to live a little longer than if that stone did not become radioactive. Then all the undead entities in the atmosphere and in the earth's crust and in living organisms will become energized and be able to live longer…

They will also go insane and die faster than they thought they would… but since they are already insane and rotting and decomposing: that does not affect their evil plans and conspiracies. Their original goal of destroying all life on earth has not changed. They see life as the enemy of death. Life is

positive energy.. They are negative energy. They are the enemies of all life on earth.

This is why they must all be killed dead and exterminated**.**

What has the culture of Hedonism done recently? It has turned the "me" generation into a "selfie" generation where hundreds of millions of self-obsessed brainwashed hedonists take pictures of themselves. The unspoken unconscious culture of hedonism is changing and degenerating at an accelerating rate so fast; that it can be noticed by anyone older than 20…

A short 30 years ago, only rich Hollywood directors could afford to make movies… Now millions of people are making movies about their hedonistic lives, while billions of those who are not lucky enough to live their hedonistic "dreams" watch these exercises in hedonism, living through them vicariously. The entire civilized world is obsessed with pleasure and ease and its pursuit.

And what has Hedonism done to communities? It has destroyed them utterly. Not only do modern consumers have no moral-ethical-religious-spiritual in common with each other: their consumer tastes and preference and addictions and opinions are all different from each other. There is nothing left to keep a community together because the sacred religion of individual rights and consumer rights and individual interests is predominant in Hedonistic civilization. What about community interests? They are actively disliked or ignored. When each individual can do what they like, buy what they like, say what they like: the value of a community becomes worthless… Why? Because governments have replaced communities by supplying the basic infrastructure that communities once provided. Capitalist companies and corporations supply work that would be otherwise done in a community. The entire system of civilization's mechanization has dehumanized and roboticized the masses, while at the same time pandering to their lowest addictions and urges.

Why is Civilization so Evil?

194

What has the latest Hedonistic toy done to humans? The internet has turned civilization into a giant female gossip machine. From Twitter to Face book to YouTube to Telegram, to all the other internet platforms, to I-phones to smart phones to text messaging; humans have been tuned into sedentary insects sitting on their asses doing nothing but staring at flat screens, tapping on plastic keys gossiping to each other. Humans are becoming illiterate, crisis oriented, attention deficit insects with attention spans less that 10 seconds. The entire history of the past is being wiped out and exterminated by replacing paper books with digital files. As a professional researcher, I can tell you that from 2000 to 2010: 90% of the politically incorrect information and facts about history were deleted on the internet… And from 2010 to 2020, 90% of the politically incorrect information and facts were again wiped out… This means that in a short 20 years; only 1% of the information and facts that existed on the internet in 2000 still existed in 2020, and the deleting of all information and taking down of channels and web sights since 2020 has increased by a 1,000%... and no one notices and no one cares because the unspoken culture of Hedonism is based on instant self-gratification. Science has deleted its own history of facts and information also and nobody notices.

The past history and origins of anything and everything have been deleted and replaced with hoaxes and lies and propaganda and misinformation. Nobody knows anything about the past and nobody cares about the past.

What Hedonism has done is wipe out all caring and understanding of the past AND the future. Humans are having forebodings of doom and gloom but they do nothing about it.

All forms and kinds of mental illness and depression are exploding but people are doing nothing about it… drug use is exploding but people are doing nothing about it, homelessness is sky rocketing but people are doing nothing about it, crime is exploding but people are doing nothing about it, huge political scandals are being exposed but people are doing nothing about it, corruption is everywhere but people are doing nothing about it. Economies

are tanking but people are doing nothing about it… people are constantly barraged with negative news and manufactured crises day and night but they are doing nothing about it . The levels of fear and paranoia are accelerating into a mass insanity but people are doing nothing about it. People are brainwashing themselves just by being addicted to mass media. Mass shootings have exploded but people are doing nothing about it. People are being gunned down in schools, in hospitals in shopping malls, on the street, but people do nothing about it... Why?

Because humans have been programmed to do only one thing: nothing else. They have been programmed to pursue pleasure and ease: nothing else. Everything else is left to the authorities to handle. And the only ones in authority are criminals *and they are evil*. Do you think this is all by chance??

This is the mass alienation and isolation of the masses that allow criminals to operate with impunity. This is what comes of having no set of morals or ethics. This is what the Hedonism of civilization has produced. The oceans are being polluted; soon there will be no fish in the oceans and people don't care and they do nothing about it. The poisoning and polluting of water and vegetables and fruits and processed foods is causing illnesses that never before existed on a scale and level that never before existed and people do nothing about it.

What has the global unspoken religion of done to humans? It has turned civilization into a giant female gossip machine. Billions of brainwashed human insects on the internet tapping on plastic keys, giving their "opinions" about everything. The result is trillions of wasted hours; trillions of hours spent doing nothing but watching illusions on a flat screen; creating a flatulent, unhealthy, sick human population that is so sedentary, so addicted to comfort and ease and pleasure, it is on the verge of a mass die-off due to its evil Hedonistic practices and beliefs. 40% of young people are no longer getting married and having children just because it is too much trouble, too much work. The level of narcissism has reached to point where people do not socialize anymore; they would rather be alone than have to deal with others.

Why is Civilization so Evil?

196

How can the lack of all morals and ethics be shown today? The unconscious global culture of Hedonism can be shown in the 2020 "pandemic"… where millions of people: doctors, nurses, police. Judges, the news media, politicians knew they were doing something immoral and unethical; *but they did it anyways*… for all kinds of excuses and reasons; but basically they did it or refused to say anything and kept quiet because they had no morals and no ethics; *that* is why all of Hedonistic civilization is evil… The small minority that still have a vestige or morals and ethics will *never* be able to overcome or defeat or win over the huge majority of Hedonistic, corrupt, willfully ignorant, fatuous , smug masses who just don't give a fuck about anything or anyone but themselves.

Civilization is structured and designed for Hedonism: nothing else. It has no higher goals than hedonism; all else is lip service or a tiny majority being ignored by a huge majority.

To give you an historical perspective on the evil of the undead: the undead appeared when the first living organisms died and their afterlife was longer than their life…

What was the result of this?

The History of Life on Earth shows that 99% of all living organisms that were created went extinct.

Why did they go extinct?

They went extinct because they did not perform their designed function….

Why didn't they perform their designed function?

They did not perform their designed function because of the undead. The undead have poisoned every new species that was created, and because of that: they all went extinct…

Why is Civilization so Evil?

197

Not all living organisms have gone extinct. Not all living organisms are going extinct because of the undead… Why? Because they still are performing their designed function *minimally*... just enough for them to still exist in the huge cooperative eco-systems of Life because they are still minimally supporting Life and in so doing, creating *more* Life.

As long as any species creates more Life than it destroys or kills: it does not go extinct because it's usefulness is supported by other species in its eco-system. Only if an entire eco-system is destroyed does it go extinct, and even then, if any of that species survives, it comes back and re-establishes itself…

Many sub species of Hominids have gone extinct over a span of millions of years because they were not doing their designed function.

Now: the only reason the last surviving species of hominids: humans: is not going extinct is because the undead are protecting their unwitting puppets from extinction in order to use them to destroy all Life on Earth. But in spite of that… *Humans are trying to go extinct. Humans are inventing better and better weapons of mass destruction. And sooner or later they will use them… The undead are deliberately putting off their use. Why?*

Because they do not want them used until and unless they are certain that their use will destroy all Life on Earth.

This has created a state of mass foreboding and anticipation in the human species. It has created a mass outlook on the future that is spells doom, an unconscious underlying negative state of awareness that is turning the entire human species insane because people see no other outcome but that of total cataclysmic disaster and Doom: the end of the world. Everything is getting worse at such a frightening accelerating speed, it is impossible to predict any future that is not too horrible to contemplate. Because of the unconscious unspoken culture of Hedonism; the great majority of the masses are completely unaware of the impending doom that is approaching at such a

frightening speed that those few who are more aware, are screaming at the top of their lungs about what they see is coming.

.

If you want to see how Hedonism fractures and fragments human society all you need to do is look at the millions and billions of videos on YouTube… What do they have in common with each other?... *Nothing*. Each video is focused on a single tiny trivial aspect or detail of whatever the maker of the video is interested in. Hundreds of thousands of niche interests with nothing in common with each other… All of these billions of people are living isolated inside their own Hedonistic bubbles of personal interests. You can see the naked screaming unconscious culture of Hedonism in how YouTube rates its videos… The videos are not rated on whether something is true or a not true… the videos are not rated if bad is bad for you or good for you. It is not rated if it is healthy or unhealthy. It is not rated whether it is GOOD or evil… It is rated by "likes" and "dislikes"… Not only that: YouTube censors all "dislikes" so nobody can tell how many people dislike something as opposed to liking it. People who criticize anything are punished and censored. The entire culture of YouTube and of consumerism and all mass media advertising programs people to only focus on what they like: it is a mass brainwashing of mass indulgence, and to hell with all intelligence and critical thinking. Everything that is easier must be better. Anything that is more convenient must be better. The blind pursuit of pleasure and ease is all there is in civilization. There is no other goal or motive or objective in civilization except Hedonism.

All former communities that were once connected and meeting each other in person and talked to each other in person have disappeared and been destroyed and deliberately attacked out of existence. Why? Because the pursuit of pleasure and ease and the lure of instant self-gratification IS all that civilization has to offer. Civilization is nothing more than a huge Pandora's box, offering humans poisonous products and drugs and interests… and all of them are not connected to each other except the motives of avarice, greed and larceny.

Why is Civilization so Evil?

199

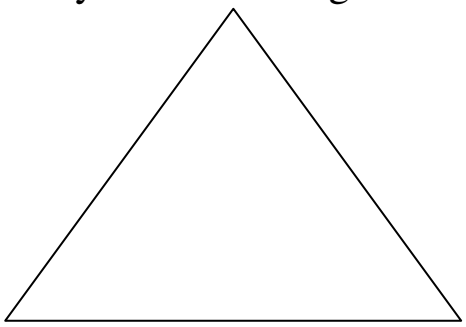
The modern version of morality and ethics is basically a fashion statement of whatever is popular in mass media. It is all lip service and it has been reversed into ideas and principles that are the opposite of real morals and ethics. The brain dead brainwashed conformist sheep of the masses call their degenerate morality "wokeness", when it is the polar opposite of enlightenment and waking up to develop a wider understanding, a better understanding of everything. That is what the culture of civilization: Hedonism has done. Black is white Good is evil, Evil is good, up is down, down is up; men can have babies, etc, etc ad nauseum… What people are not aware of is that the LGBTQ insanity of being able to choose whatever sex you are is no different from the Hedonism of supermarkets. Both are a matter of personal consumer choice… "the customer is always right", both are based on personal self-gratification; both are based on the unspoken principles of Hedonism, with no consideration of ethics or morals. If you 'like' something then it is good. That is the evil insanity of hedonism and it permeates civilization on so many unconscious level in so many ways, that humans are simply completely unaware of the poison swamp they are swimming in, they are not aware that ALL of civilization is poisonous.

The hedonism, of civilization does nothing but breed pure selfishness; for instance: take the idea of patents… If all patents were openly available to anyone and everyone, the world would be a 1,000 times better than it is now. The idea that an inventor has the right for personal gain is corrupt and evil. The very idea of inventions is to improve the lives of everyone; not just one person. The idea of personal gain itself is innately and intrinsically evil. If all people worked to improve society as a collective whole instead of fighting and lying and robbing and cheating each other, the world would be a million times better. The undead poison every positive idea and attempt to improve human society and when they can't do that, they utterly destroy it like they did to Hitler's National Socialist Germany. Turning the idea of communal collectives into a totalitarian dictatorship and a nightmare of evil is a perfect example of the work of the undead. This why they must be recognized for what they are and do and this is why all of these filthy cunning hiding rotting pieces of undead shit must be hunted and down and killed dead.

Why is Civilization so Evil?

200

The dynamic of one-sided accumulation, which leads to pyramidalization *structurally* creates the phenomenon of oppression; with the top most of the shit pile of civilization the least oppressed; making sure that the lowermost parts do not pull them down… while the lower anyone is in this shitpile, the more pressure from above keeps them pressed down bt sheer weight of numbers above them. *There is no fucking difference between a caste system and a class system:* both are merely the result of the pyramidal structure of too many humans living in too small a space.



While the upper classes wallow in the laps of luxury: the lower classes have to support everyone above them, and are forced to witness and envy the upper classes their wealth and privileges, while the upper classes flaunt their wealth and power in the faces of the oppressed; crushing anyone who dares to try to reform the system.

What has the Hedonism of civilization done to humans recently? The internet culture of the web has criminalized billions of internet users. It is a culture of anonymous secrecy. It has turned billions of people into paranoid cowards on the web… To the point where capital letters are seen as cyber bullying or actual violence against the person reading those capital letters!! It has turned people into secretive paranoid brainwashed insane terrified mice: terrified of letting anyone know who they actually are… The use of the computer mouse has turned people into mice… The evil web has caught billions of human insects and they are glued to this evil web like terrified helpless insects; reacting insanely to vibrations traveling through this web. When something goes "viral" the mass lemming effect of these insane brainwashed human

insects creates global fame, instant notoriety that lasts only as long until the next sensationalist video goes “viral”… notice the use of the word: “viral”!

There are no viruses… the science of virology is a total complete hoax, this word is also used for memes on the web of evil… when something goes "viral" on the internet that means it spreads like an infectious disease, like a plague.

How can you tell the undead have been planning and colluding to create a culture of insane terrified mice on the mass media network of the web?... All you need to do is go back to Walt Disney’s creation of the cartoon character: Mickey Mouse, and how its popularity surged until Disney created the Mouseketeers… A club of young children all wearing hats that resembled the ears of the cartoon character Mickey Mouse..

And what became of these children?... All you need to know are the two children: Britney Spears and Miley Cyrus. They became the next wave of sexualized children who promoted sex at an earlier and earlier age in their obscene filthy music videos to billions and billions of impressionable children. Since then the sexualization of children has spread so it is being taught in schools to 7 yr-olds. School boards are pushing this abomination, teachers are pushing it, transgender people are being hired to poison the minds and souls of children, The mass media and political elite are all colluding together to push this filthy evil culture and forcing it upon millions of families whether they like it or not… That is what the steady, remorseless unconscious religion of civilization’s Hedonism is doing to humans. The pursuit of pleasure and ease has turned hundred of millions into sex addicts on the internet… now it is now brainwashing the coming generations of humans to become even worse then sex addicts: it is pushing them to artificially, surgically change their sex.

You can only understand the evils of the undead if you study history, and look at all of history and see how each new evil morphed into other evils even

more toxic and poisonous than the previous ones and how the present evils are morphing into worse and worse abominations.

Only by killing the entire ruling elite and the billionaire class can this be stopped and that will never happen because the undead have already turned the masses of the world into non-violent, terrified, paranoid cowards who are chained to their computer screens addicted to the shit they watch on the internet.

If you look at the culture of industrialized nations after machines replaced human slaves: what do you see?... Parties! Music! Dancing! Drunkenness! Alcoholism! Debauchery! Feasting! Gluttony! Millions of establishments springing up solely for the pursuit of ease and pleasure, Café's and restaurant catering to the new affluence where the masses adopt a new pastime of public sloth, lazing away hours and days and nights, emulating and copying all the vices of the idleness of the filthy rich… mass greed, mass avarice, mass larceny… And what has all this 18th and 19th and 20th century culture of Hedonism turned into after WW2?

Swimming pools, barbecues, lounge chairs, patios. RV's. camping, the birth of the tourist industry, beach life, lazing on the beach getting tanned, volleyball, surfing, flashy cars, drive-ins, burger joints, fast food outlets, pleasure cruises… And what did all the hedonism of the 20th century turn into? No socializing at all! No parties, no dance halls, no night clubs, no beer joints… Billions staying home doing nothing; locked in their computer prisons sitting at home watching movies; why? Because it's much easier than going to a movie theater… and that's it. The degeneration of Hedonism, when you look at it in historical perspective is fucking obvious. It is the root evil of civilization and it is totally unconscious. Humans do not have the historical perspective and intelligence and awareness needed to discover the roots of all their problems and evils… WHY? Because the undead make damn sure to keep their hosts, their unsuspecting victims which they suck on oblivious to their existence, they make sure no human develops enough to pierce the veils of darkness they hide in except me: Indrek Pringi. This book

will unlock all the suppressed awarenesses of those who read it… This book and my other book: The Path of Splitness will spread and be read by millions and millions until those who are not enlightened will be forcibly enlightened or killed dead as evil possessed filth controlled by their undead masters.

Why have the corrupt ruling elite managed to stay in power in spite of their corruption and scandals?... Because the masses have been programmed and brainwashed to only care about their personal pleasure and ease. The masses do not care about politics; they do not care about scandals and corruption because they have no set of morals and ethics that does not tolerate dishonesty and corruption. The masses have been trained to copy and envy the hedonism of their ruling elite, and by this they have been corrupted to such an extent that there is little difference between the venality and degeneracy of the ruling classes and the ones they rule over.

What you need to take away from reading this book is that everything wrong with civilization, every aspect of civilization that is bad or corrupt or degenerate or evil can be explained by the underlying unconscious secular religion of civilization: and that religion is the religion of hedonism… hedonism permeates every strata and class and institution of civilization; and nobody notices it except me: Indrek Pringi.

For this to happen: it is necessary for the undead to corrupt the souls of all living people. This could not happen if humans were allowed to grow up without evil, filthy, cunning dead rotting shit turds hiding inside living people and hovering all around them from birth to death; poisoning their genitals and souls and minds and hearts and bodies and souls and taking control over them in millions of different cunning evil filthy nasty ways. Each living human suffers a unique process of poisonation by the undead for the same reason that no fruit rots in exactly the same way… different fungi and bacteria in the air attacks and insert themselves and the rotting process they create is different from every other fruit that rots from natural causes…

204

But the rotting of human souls and bodies is *not* natural; it is directly caused by the undead violating the Realm of the Living. *It is time for the living to violate the realms of the undead and begin exterminating them until there are none left.*

How can you tell civilization is a criminal construct? By the movies civilization makes: Nearly all of them are about crime and criminals.

Are there any movies about honest people? No. Is there any public interest in honesty? No. People are only interested in scandals and crime and criminal activities. Why? Civilization is boring. Honesty is boring. Crime is exciting. The only outlet civilization has for the oppressed masses is vicarious. Watching an exciting movie about criminals. What are most of the plots about? Killing for money. What sane honest person would do that? Such things are one in a million. They are so rare, it almost never happens. But movies harp on this and harp on it as if it is normal.

The entire structure and construct and definition of civilization has been the delineation between those who can afford the luxuries of indolence and ease, and those who are forced to slave for a living; with the universal goal of the masses attaining the goal of indolence and ease and pleasure: in other word *pure Hedonism*. The truth that attaining this goal does not produce happiness and that it is a degenerative evil that robs humans of any other reason to live except wallow in upper class privileges is ignored.

The accumulated shitpile: the artificial environment that humans live in and have lived in for thousands of years has made them totally ignore the impact of civilization on the natural world… Humans have degraded and destroyed the eco-systems they live in for thousands if not millions of years: The Mesopotamian delta was once the breadbasket of the world: now it is an utterly destroyed dead desert, the same was the case with northern Africa, but humans don't care because they do not see themselves as part of the natural world. They see themselves as being "civilized"… "cultured"… What they do not see is the cultures and civilizations they inherit and preserve and

perpetuate are all evil inventions of the undead only if you look at civilization from the outside can you see how evil it is… *Only* if you look at the entire history of Hominids and Humans as a single linear history of increasing evil brought about by the undead, does this history make any sense…

The truth about the undead is horrible… it is horrible to contemplate and horrible to realize and understand… *but it is the truth nonetheless.* Only when humans realize and understand the true extent of the evil they live in, that surrounds them from birth to death and lives and hides inside every one of you… only then can humans begin to fight and hunt down and kill these filthy cunning rotting undead turds. This book and my other book: The Path of Splitness; have been written to do exactly that.

The civilized idea of personal happiness, of 'doing your own thing'…. This idea does not contain any presumption of any responsibility to anyone else but you. The IDEA of each human insect in a mass of eight billion humans, being free, or having the freedom to 'do your own thing' is insane.

Do you see individual bees 'doing their own thing'? Do you see individual trees 'doing their own thing'? No… The individuals of each species on this Earth are designed to do the same thing; the thing they were designed to do. The human animal is no different. Humans are not an exception to the rule. That is the insanity of civilization: billions of humans having the freedom to do whatever they want without any responsibilities.

Humans are designed to do one thing. And that is making friends with all other living species on Earth. And from this beginning of Friendship: teach them about Love.

What is spectatorship but pure Hedonism? Hundreds of millions if not billions of fat, out of shape, sickly, weak people sitting on their asses watching professional athletes strain and struggle with all their might, while the watchers laze away on their sofas… Now there is even an official national "lazy day" in America: the most overweight, obese, unhealthy population in

the world is celebrating and glorifying laziness! This is what the unspoken culture of Hedonism does to humans: it turns virtue into vice and vice into virtue signaling.

The entire flood of illegal aliens fleeing their countries to more affluent ones is based on Hedonism. The entire dynamic of immigrations since the beginning of the industrial revolution is based on Hedonism. All of these masses seek a 'better' life; translated: a life full of ease and pleasure without any responsibilities. None of them see any value in fighting to improve the nations they were born in… Why? Because they see no hope of changing things. Why is there no hope of changing anything? Because of the culture of colonialism where European nations exploited areas all over the world for profit; thus turning the countries they exploited into vassal states which became 3rd world countries. What created European nations becoming affluent enough to exploit other countries all over the world? The industrial revolution. What has created this flood of people escaping their respective nations? What has created the delineation between 3rd world countries and industrialized ones? The industrial revolution: the invention of machines that replace human labor. The entire motive for the industrial revolution is to make life easier for humans. Literally everything that happened in civilization for over the past 2-3 hundred years is based in the unspoken, unconscious motive and principle of Hedonism; the pursuit of pleasure and ease… What created a schism in the Catholic church that created a new religious sect of Protestantism? The industrial revolution; the printing press. The change from the old feudal system of peasants and the aristocracy into a lower class that became educated and learned how to read. The sale of indulgences by the Catholic church. The corruption of the Catholic Church degenerating into such obvious venality and degeneracy that the lower classes lost their faith in the church as the word of god. What created the corruption of the Catholic Church? The fact that its entire system was and is based on the upper privileged classes including the church hierarchy was and still is motivated by the principle of Hedonism: the pursuit of pleasure and ease. What are the rewards of gaining wealth and power? The increase of your personal pleasure and ease. Literally *all* of civilization is evil because *all* of it is motivated and

based on the assumed motives and unconscious, unspoken principles of Hedonism. Everyone is supposed to want an easier life filled only with pleasure with no responsibilities. That is supposed to be human nature! That's supposed to be natural!

No ruling class, no ruler in the history of civilization has ever admitted that they were wrong. This moral – ethical evil is the direct result of the structural Pyramidality of civilization. As long as anyone is one the top of the shit pile of pyramidal civilization; this means that *by definition* they are always 'right'… 'Might is right' As long as you control armies and police forces and secret police; whatever you do is always 'right'. As long as you win a war: your side is by definition: 'in the right'. The only reason war exists is because humans found they could steal wealth and enjoy affluence by killing other tribes and stealing their holdings and selling the defeated ones into slavery. The only reason slavery exists is because humans found they could force enslaved humans to work for them; thus increasing their own affluence and ease. Any way you look at the history of civilization it all comes down to the immoral, unethical principles of Hedonism being practiced while all other values, ethics and mores are given lip service and used to practice hedonism under the guise of morality.

There has never been any honest examination of the morality and ethics involved between any two warring parties. Civilized cultures and kingdoms and nations have been able to artificially invent dogmas, religions, beliefs that are convenient for them… All civilizations are based on preserving and perpetuating whatever vestiges are left of the older extinct ones. There is NO honesty, responsibility, morality, ethics in what civilizations are based on and what their culture is and what their beliefs are. They have always been and still are shitpiles of hedonistic corruption and degeneration and rot.

Ever since the first human man and woman were tempted with carnal knowledge, the undead have been tempting living humans with new invented evils for millions of years. When I was a young boy, all the children playing outside disappeared with the invention of TV… they stayed indoors and were

brainwashed and dumbed down by that diabolical device… Now, the computer and the internet has done the same thing, only worse to billions of living humans… They have no social life anymore… they have no friends, there are no places left to go to meet people anymore. They are not in touch with reality, they are not in touch with Nature. That is the evil of Hedonism… every evil tempting fruit the undead ram down the throats of living humans has been hailed as a new wonder and touted and displayed as proof of the great 'progress' of civilization… Yet somehow in spite of all these inventions and wonders, the world is becoming more and more horrible, more ugly… people are becoming more unhappy, they are getting sicker and weaker and stupider. Humans living inside the cesspool called civilization are unable to diagnose the real problem and find the real root of their problems… *Why***?**

Because the undead do not want you to question anything. They do not want you to question civilization. Civilization is a sacrosanct holy grail that must not be questioned or examined. And even if it is: it is done piecemeal, so the entirety of the evils that civilization are never brought together and exposed for what they actually are: cunning evils invented by the undead to enslave and weaken all living humans and brainwash them so they are easy victims once they reach the realm of the rotting undead.

What is good and what is evil?

Everything that supports and nurtures life is good
Everything that supports and nurtures death is evil
It is that fucking simple
Everything that creates life is good.
Everything that creates death is evil

You do not need to be a fucking philosopher or a fucking genius to know this.

For 3,000 years philosophers tried to find the meaning of life and failed… why? Because they tried to find a reason for civilized human life… not life itself… they made the blunder that humans are different from other living

organisms; they tried to make sense of civilized life; they tried to make sense of civilization and they all failed for good reasons. This book explains and exposes why 3,0000 years of philosophy was a total failure.

One of the most cunning temptations the undead invented and offered to living humans was music… music was used for thousands of years to keep the peasants lulled into obedience and used to dumb down the ruling elites and waste their time and energy.

Why is music evil? Because it is not alive: it is merely sound. To obsess over artificial sounds and spend untold lifetimes inventing these sounds and playing these sounds and listening to these artificial sounds and become addicted to these sounds detaches you from the real world is merely a Hedonistic form of pleasure and ease..

But then living humans began to use these sounds as part of living communities… humans began to use them to come together as a community… the sounds became too beautiful, they became too positive; so the undead scotched that by inventing Rock'n Roll… Now modern music is so filthy and boring and unmusical, it poisons the minds and hearts of all those who become attached to it.

I can understand why and how all living humans living inside civilization would protest against such an idea as all music being evil… Butt that is understandable since none of you have any perspective of that evil large and wide and long enough to pierce its origins and expose its fundamental flaws and fallacies… In order for you to understand how all-encompassing the evil of civilization is; you must understand this basic universal truth: and that is:

All Abstraction is Evil.

Anything that is only 2-dimensional or 1-dimensional is evil simply by its condition it cannot be a living organism… The decomposing undead slowly decompose to become less 3-dimnsional until they are entirely 2-dimensional

and then they become less 2-dimensional until they are entirely 1-dimensional, and then they dissipate so that there is nothing left of them.

Because of this: you can easily understand why the undead would want humans to manufacture 2-dimensional flat surfaces like walls and oil paintings and photographs and TV's and computer screens, and why they have invented 1-dimensional forms of death like arrows and bullets and artillery shells and missiles and rockets *and* electricity.

The only reason music is not completely evil is because it is based on the natural Splitness of the Universe into halves and thirds and fourths and fifths and sixths… But *how* it Has been poisoned and used by the undead is completely evil.

The evil of abstract, 2-dimensional symbols like mathematics is evil because they cannot fully represent or describe the actual 3-dimensional Universe; just like one-dimensional symbols cannot represent or fully describe a 2-dimensional Universe. Turning humans or goats or sheep into numbers… turning distances into feet or miles or time into hours; is a way of dehumanizing the Universe into meaningless evil abstractions that is used by the undead to commit evil. Why? Because it destroys the uniqueness of the Universe. Every mile is unique, every goat is unique, every human is unique, every hour is unique, every foot is unique. The illusion and fraud and hoax of identicality that abstract numbers creates does not actually exist.

By saying 25 million people were killed in WW2, you reduce a horror, an evil that is so huge into an abstract number; it destroys all Humanity and human feeling.

You can track the progression of Hedonism through the increasing use of abortions to the point of legalizing them. The inconvenience of raising a child versus pursuing your own ease and pleasure… The instant self-gratification of enjoying illicit sex out of wedlock versus the long term responsibility of

becoming pregnant and raising that baby… Hedonism VS responsibility… Hedonism wins most every time.

You can see the effect of hedonism in civilization by how many times, money is valued more than human life… For thousands of years, humans have committed the most horrible atrocities and murders and outright genocide purely for monetary gain or wealth. This is not natural. Only inhuman monsters do such things; but history is filled with countless examples of this. Why? Because when Hedonism is the unspoken dominant secular culture and religion there are no set of morals or ethics that prevents such behavior. It is the vacuum of no morality and no ethics that allows evil to grow and flourish in secret behind closed doors. It is the culture of secrecy throughout all civilized history that allows evil to grow and flourish. All Secrecy should be banned and made illegal and criminalized.

Without the moral and ethical principles of honesty and openness being practiced and enforced on a global scale, civilization will always be evil.

In the new civilization, secrecy and dishonesty will carry the death penalty. It will be unthinkable to lie about anything or hide anything or keep anything secret.

Why do you think movies exist? Why is there TV? Why were they invented? The undead have been watching living humans for millions of years. The undead subconsciously and unconsciously affect everything living humans do… everything living humans do ends up being a reflection of what the undead do. Everything living humans do to others is a reflection of what the undead do to living humans. That is why the culture of spectatorship has grown over thousands of years to become what it is today: Billions of living humans watching movies, TV, internet videos until now this has become a mass phenomenon that poisons the lives of humans to the point where they do nothing but watch this vicarious evil shit. Instead of living their own lives; they live vicariously through others; which is exactly what the undead have been doing with their unsuspecting living victims who are not aware that they

are being watched by the undead. That is why fiction books were invented. They reflect what the undead do with living humans. The undead try to forget their actual rotting hell existence by vicariously living through the lives of the living they inhabit, violate poison and corrupt.

Understand This.

The undead are watchers. They are watching you every second of every day and night. At night while you sleep they take over your dreams and poison them with their insane filth. During the day they go behind flat surfaces and into dark holes and inside you because they cannot stand the rays of the sun. Sunlight decomposes their rotting energy. The undead hate and fear sunlight. They fear and hate the light of day. They exist in secrecy and darkness.

I: Indrek Pringi am bringing their evil to light. I; Indrek Pringi am bringing their filthy existence out into the light of day. You the reader have been now armed and warned of their existence and how all-pervasive they are and how they invade and permeate all living creatures with their filthy stinking cunning shit and nastiness and evil.

They are the opposite of life; they are death. That is why the name for them is the opposite of live; the opposite of live is evil. They are rotting dying negative decomposing shit filth. They are not sane and they are not rational. They are not logical. You cannot reason with them. The only thing you can do is kill them and exterminate them like the poisonous filth that they are. They deserve to be killed a million billion times over. The amount of harm and evil that they have inflicted on unsuspecting living animals and humans is beyond comprehension. Their backlog of imbalanced karma is so huge, that the slightest positive push against them results in their instant annihilation. They know they are evil and they know they can be exterminated. It is up to those reading this book to finally start killing all evil people and hunting down these hiding rotting undead and killing them where they hide.

Why is Civilization so Evil?

213

Whenever you hear or read the phrase: "I don't know whether to laugh or cry"… that is an emotional crutch used for doing nothing. Whenever people laugh at something that is true: that is an emotional crutch used for doing nothing. Whenever people laugh at something that doesn't make any sense: that is an emotional crutch for accepting irrationality and not questioning it.

Understand this: *nothing is funny***.**

You can do a lot of things that are fun, but comedy *is not funny.*

It is a distortion of reality

The two masks of theater: laughter and sorrow are emotional masks
Masking the undead triggering your emotions…
So you will not react intelligently.

All theater and entertainment is designed by the undead to short circuit your critical faculties and program you to react without thinking…

A truly integrated human has their intellect and emotions integrated into a single emotional-intellectual intelligence, and cannot be deceived or swayed by what they see, hear or experience because they do not perceive anything as funny or sad or any other emotional reaction…

They just look at or experience what has happened or what happens and try to understand it

In the greater context of the totality of all their understanding and experiences, and by doing so: put it into a perspective of the totality of all their life experiences and learning and understanding.

Why is Hedonistic civilization so evil? Because by pandering to the addictions of the masses, and by making everything easier; it has invented the

evil web of the internet; where literally everything can be accessed at the click of a button. The internet was invented in order to brainwash billions of people to sit down and do nothing. The result is; the internet has become a giant female gossip machine where billions of people gossip about things… and as a result of their sitting down and gossiping about things… they remain seated and do nothing about whatever they are gossiping about.

The result is…
Billions of people sitting down doing nothing

When otherwise; if there was no internet: they would stand up and do something… they would do something about the scandals and crimes and outrages and abominations that have flooded civilization due to its degeneracy and corruption.

The internet is a cunning device that has enslaved billions of people and shackled them to their computers so they spend their entire lives doing nothing but go on the internet. It is more effective than a million prisons because the brainwashed masses willing addict themselves and enslave themselves to it; with any need for walls or steel bars or guards. As a result: they are not aware that they are in a prison. They are not aware that they have all willingly imprisoned themselves. They are not aware that they have brainwashed themselves. They are not aware that they are brainwashed.

If you took one of these insane brainwashed computer freaks away from their computers and put them into a natural setting of Nature: they would ho into withdrawal symptoms akin to a junkie going cold turkey getting off cocaine. It would take them weeks, months to become used to living without a computer.

What makes Hedonism so evil is that it subverts, poisons and destroys all intelligent human organizing. Take the love affair with the car… why do people love their cars? Because if you have a car, you can go anywhere they want in luxury and ease. But that is based on personal individual whims.

215

There is no organizing of travel. Millions and billions of human insects going anywhere they want in these polluting machines have created millions of square miles covered in concrete and asphalt; destroying farmland, destroying eco-systems; spreading out all over the world; just so billions of hedonistic insane insects can travel anywhere they want; just so they can travel thousands of miles in luxury and ease… there is zero consideration of what this is doing to the entire planet. There is no organizing of humans to deal with the results of industrialization because the unspoken principles of Hedonism determines everything humans do and don't do.

By this chaos of millions and billions all scrambling around for their own personal gain and their own leisure and pleasure it is easy for criminal elements in civilization to get into power and stay in power, simply because they are more organized than the disorganized brainless pleasure seeking masses who simply don't care about anything or anyone but themselves.

The intelligent principles and ethics and morals or organized communities and organized societies has been demonized and smeared by all mass media… Why? Because the undead targeted and destroyed the first signs of this burgeoning intelligent alternative to the dying decaying aristocracy and monarchies and the capitalist madhouse of filthy rich robber barons and bankers while the millions of masses either struggled to eke out a living under horrible working conditions or were hopelessly mired in poverty.

The undead targeted *two* dangerous (to them) social movements. One was the growing communal culture of Russian villages that created an affluence for the entire village by husbanding all their resources and working together for the common good… The other was the National Socialist movement of Adolph Hitler that turned around the worst depression in modern history and turned Germany into the most prosperous, advanced, humane, intelligently governed nation in the world while all the rest of the world was suffering under the depredations of jewish international bankers and their robber baron cohorts… They achieved this by using evil jews to create a jewish uprising in Russia, installing a jewish revolutionary dedicated to the mass slaughter of all

Russians who weren't jews, and the collusion of these same jewish international bankers to create a war against Germany and escalate it into another world war; totally destroying Northern Europe and Germany and traumatizing the German people into terrified fear-filled obedient slaves of their hidden masters, while the Russian people were also slaughtered and terrorized and reduced into fear-filled, humble, brainwashed slaves who did not dare to criticize their overlords. The result is now the words: "communism" and "socialism" have been reversed to represent the worst evils of civilization instead of what they truly are: The only intelligent alternatives to organizing human civilization and getting rid of all obscene criminals like billionaires and capitalism and dictators and centralized totalitarian regimes held in power by thugs and armies and weapons of mass destruction and military industrial complexes… *Now* the two worst evils of crony capitalism and totalitarian authoritarian regimes are merging, so there is almost no difference between the former democracies of the world and the totalitarian police states of China and Russia… Both are being controlled by criminal elites that have merged their power with the secret, unelected intelligence networks and the military industrial complexes. By keeping the world in a permanent continual state of wars and crises, that are fraudulent and planned: the criminals in power keep the crisis oriented mass of human insects continually distracted, while they systematically destroy all levels of former affluence in the world globally so the masses are totally dependent on the state for their existence… Their plan and aim is to reduce the billions of brainwashed masses into the same state of poverty and terrified humble obedience to their authority as the Chinese and Russian people have been driven to.

While this is happening, Humans are destroying the earth and nobody cares; because everything each programmed brainwashed human insect does or doesn't do IS based on hedonism. Because humans have been programmed to be crisis oriented insects. Because the attention spans of humans have been degraded down to the levels of imbecility, because the literacy of the masses has been reduced to the point where they are not able to read a page of text, much less a book, because the true history of the past of civilization has been

wiped out of existence thanks to the internet replacing books and the ability to instantly delete anything and everything that is not politically correct; thus leaving the ignorant masses bereft of all historical truth and facts and easily brainwashing them into dumbed down cattle…

All this is being done by the undead using the most corrupt and evil, sick, damaged inhuman monsters as their puppets to do their evil bidding.

There is no human intelligence behind this malevolent evil. There is no human cabal that is orchestrating the march of evil on all levels across the planet. The source of all these evils are the undead. Get this through your fucking head.

That is why if these evil monsters are not killed dead, they will destroy the entire earth including themselves. The only victors will be the undead… and they will rot and die and decompose into their own insanities and become just as extinct as the life they destroyed.

The battle between good and evil is simple.
It is the battle of life versus death.
Only if humans relinquish their stupid secular culture of personal hedonism, and wake up and get their heads out of their hedonistic asses will there be ant hope for life on earth.

This book is written to wake the fuck up whoever reads it and spread this book so every living human on earth reads it.

By simply killing a dozen human monsters who are puppets of the undead like the head bankers of the federal reserve and Soros and the Clintons and Fauci and Gates and the heads of the W.H.O.
And the dictator of China and Putin

The entire pyramid of evil can be destroyed.

218

Yet not one human except me: Indrek Pringi has ever come to this obvious conclusion and realization… why?

Because the undead control every single one of you reading this so you do not dare to even think of this obvious solution to all your problems.

Ask yourself why you do not seriously consider organizing people to kill these scum?
They obviously deserve being killed a million times over, but nobody does it.

Ask yourself: why do you not ask questions?
Why are you afraid of asking questions?
Why are unable to ask questions?
Why are you afraid of finding answers to your questions?
What is stopping you from standing up and fighting against evil?

The answer is the undead.
You are being controlled by the undead.
The undead are trying to make sure as few people as possible read this book.
And those who do read this entire book will be targeted.

That is the hurdle and the level and amount of control that undead have over living humans

Unless and until this control over the minds and souls of humans is broken; the undead will lead all of you hedonistic morons into total destruction. It is up to you the reader of this book to share and spread it until there are enough living humans who come together and organize themselves against the undead and against their evil human puppets.

What the unconscious global culture of Hedonism does is it shrinks awareness down to the lowest levels possible. Humans are not aware of anything outside their personal comfort zone simply because they are not interested and don't care about anything larger or more important or wider.

219

The result is affluent people inventing all kinds of 'hobbies', 'interests', pastimes, to fritter away their meaningless pointless consumer existences.

That is what happens when what you "like" and "dislike" supersedes all questions and issues of morality and ethics. The result is billions of insane unaware consumers and millions of niche hobbies and obsessions that do not address the crucial issues of a civilization that is insane, irrational, destructive and poisonous on a global scale. Hedonistic consumers are oblivious to anything and everything that is outside their bubble of unreality that is created by mass media feeding them trillions of hours of pointless entertainment just so they can waste their lives watching meaningless pointless crap. The trivial example of one person 'doing their own thing' is a curiosity… 8 1/2 billion people 'doing their own thing is mass insanity.

How can you tell that civilization is evil?
Civilization does only two things:
1: It destroys living organisms.
2: It creates Death.
It does not create life: it only creates death
Globally all over the world; civilization kills living organisms. It does not nurture or support life. It only nurtures and supports death.

The undead use billions of insane programmed human insects to kill life and create death.

The mass consumption by living humans is destroying the entire living earth; and none of these human insects is worried about it or thinks there is anything wrong in what they are doing. This is because the undead control them; as they control you reading this; so you will block out and disregard every truth about the existence of the undead.

What does abstraction have to do with actual life? Nothing.
Civilization is based on abstraction not on real Life.

220

There is no difference between the snake in the Garden of Eden offering Eve a poison apple, to the hag in the fairy tale offering Snow White a poison apple, to the advertisement industry offering the masses poisonous products, to big pharma offering the masses their poison injections. The undead have used the exact same tactic to lure living humans into using evil poisonous products for millions of years… every single invention of civilization has originated from the undead using living humans to further their evil goals and conspiracies.

For example: What is the Pandemic? It is a repeat of the undead's Pandora's Box. In the original Pandora's Box: all the evils of the undead were released when it was opened; spreading misery and unhappiness all over the world… Now, the Pandemic is an actual Box multiplied a millions times over, containing hundreds, thousands, millions of vials of poison to be injected into billions of unsuspecting living people. The undead rely on living people having *no* perspective on the evils of the world and *no* historical knowledge of the past. You need a historical perspective of 3,000 years to connect Pandora's Box to the thousands of Boxes that are being manufactured and sold and spread throughout the world today to be able to understand and perceive how the undead work.

Only with a historical perspective that covers millions of years can you see how the undead have worked and continue to work to poison and destroy all life on earth.

The undead have spent millions of years developing and inventing ways of influencing and manipulating living humans without their knowing it or being aware of it: *get this through your fucking head*

But that does not mean you cannot kill them
And that does not mean you can't refuse to succumb to their evils.

Simply the recognition that all forms of Hedonism are evil and anti-human and antisocial can rejuvenate human societies. Over the last 200 years human communities and community organizations have been targeted by the undead

and abolished and poisoned and disappeared until now there are none left… this is a natural outcome of the hedonistic culture of consumerism. The ruling elites of the world have been systematically destroying all community social organizations because they are completely controlled puppets of the undead.

If living humans just killed their ruling elites; the power of the undead and their ability to commit evil would be reduced so greatly that everything would become better and healthier. But the masses have been terrorized and intimidated and brainwashed and oppressed and kept down by the undead to make sure this never happens.

The reason the undead can do this is simple: Organization. By the undead gaining control of those at the top of the organized pyramid of power, they can control all the lower rungs and lower classes… The undead invented and created these pyramidal, centralized organizations for the simple reason that it is easier to control living humans by this economical method than by trying to control everyone. That is why all pyramidal structures of power and all pyramidal organizations are evil: Whoever is at the top of these organizations only got there by being poisoned and corrupted and controlled by the undead, because that is the only kind of people that the undead allow to gain power and rise to power. The undead make sure the masses never become intelligent enough to organize together and kill their oppressors and the ruling elite until now it is virtually impossible for the masses to organize because the undead have permanently brainwashed them into never even dreaming of such a thing.

The fact is: the ruling classes of the world define themselves by Hedonism, they define their superiority by their 'superior' Hedonism, and as a result all the lower classes define themselves in the same way; This is why all of civilization is degenerate and evil.

If the ruling class defined themselves by having a superior set of morals and ethics; that would be the total opposite of the reality of civilization and it

would be the opposite of the entire history of civilization, but they have never done that.

One structural reason why the Pyramidality of civilization is evil is because all ruling elites cannot ever admit they were or are wrong… Why? Because their social position in the shit pile of pyramidal civilization defines them as being 'right'… As long as you are in power; you're right. The second you lose power: you're wrong. This also translates into how the history of civilization is recorded… The side that wins is by definition always in the 'right', while the losing side is by definition always in the wrong. This is the evil, corrupt, degenerate mindset and assumption and programming and brainwashing of civilization that guarantees the real truth about its own history is always covered up and buried and rewritten to suit the winners and those in power. This is also the structural reason why all those in power become corrupted by their own social standing and power; regardless if they were corrupt before gaining power or not… When you cannot afford to ever admit that you are or were wrong about anything, then all your mistakes and wrong decisions and actions accumulate until you are trapped by your own lies and misdeeds and crimes and have no choice but to double down on your mistakes and errors until you are completely corrupt and evil. The structural Pyramidality of civilization makes it impossible for the ruling elite to have any set of morals or ethics at all period, because the morality and ethics of pyramidal civilization is: 'might is right'. Those who are at the top have the authority to rule and oppress and tax those beneath them solely based on their position in the pyramidal shit pile of civilization. That is why All pyramidal civilizations are evil and have been evil and will continue to be evil until they destroy themselves and rot and decompose under the accumulated weight of their own self-created evils.

Pyramidalization is the result of *one-sided accumulation.*

Everything in the Universe is balanced in cycles of accumulation and de-accumulation. The natural cycles of Nature are all balanced; the cosmic cycles are all balanced between composition and decomposition. Snow builds

up and melts back into water, forests grow up and decompose back into the soil. What is evil about civilization is its artificial one-sided accumulation of everything from populations, to wealth, to the invention and accumulation of more and more poisonous toxic chemicals, to money, to arsenals of nuclear bombs. etc, etc. This is why all empires are evil and why they always collapse under their own weight. The pointlessness of conquering more and more land and enslaving more and more people to make more and more profits is irrational and evil. Yet this is exactly what civilization glorifies and worships. Instead of seeking a balance, civilization continues to destroy more and more and more of the natural world without any thought to the consequences.

The Hedonism of civilization has reached such insane levels of ease and comfort… you don't have to go to the store to buy anything; you can go online and there are trillions of items that you can buy that will delivered right to your door… you don't have to watch 2 or 3 television channels that offer only a limited number of distractions so you can forget your boring meaningless existence: you can go online and there are millions and millions of entertaining web sites and videos you can watch or read, you don't have to go to a movie theater to see a movie… you have a choice of watching thousands and thousands of movies right from the comfort of your own home… You don't have to watch the entire movie in one go… you can pause it and go to the kitchen for some snacks and sit down and watch iy whenever you please. And all for what? Why? Just to increase the degrees of your Hedonistic life style where machines do everything for you, while you laze your meaningless consumer existence away in the lap of luxury.

The history of civilization is filled with the most horrific crimes and criminals and psychopathic genocidal monsters getting away scot free without anyone of them being held responsible for their crimes, yet nobody is bothered by it… why? Because it's normal? Because its accepted behavior? Because it's the accepted way of civilized existence? Humans don't even see anything wrong about this. Why?

Why is Civilization so Evil?

224

Because civilized humans are hedonists. Because civilized humans only care about their immediate pleasure and ease. Because civilized humans do not have any set of morals and ethics that they live by.

Oh! There is lip service tsk-tsking and disapproval but is anything actually done about it? Never! Because there is no responsibility in civilization. Humans get away with whatever they can and 99% of of the time they get away with it because no one is held accountable.

That is the lure of the undead. The undead have been tempting and luring living humans into evil for millions of years. Not the devil. Not Satan. Not Beelzebub. Until living humans learn about the undead they will continue to be controlled pawns of the undead.

Reclined endurance: Montenegrins compete for laziest citizen
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=byvrjdombve&ab_channel=radiofreeeurope%2fradioliberty

The unconscious global culture of Hedonism; the pursuit of your own pleasure and ease is now being glorified as a virtue; not a vice. The competition to see who can stay reclined the longest is a perfect example of the insanity and evil of how the undead have managed to brainwash humans into. A competition to see who can do nothing for the longest is a perfect example of Hedonism.

Another perfect example of Hedonism is the credit card. Instead of only buying what you can afford… pay it later! The culture of instant self-gratification is a worldwide culture of hedonistic degenerate filthy evil.

Another perfect example of Hedonism are chip implants… Ooooh, dey are evil! But: it makes it easier for the masses to pay for their purchases. The brainwashed masses will accept these chip implants because they are already wired and programmed into the global unspoken culture of Hedonism. You want to stop the implementation of chip implants which will lead to global tyranny?... Easy: just deprogram 8 ½ billion people from their Hedonistic programming and brainwashing: not gonna happen.

Why is Civilization so Evil?

225

How can you tell civilization is based on Hedonism? All you need to do is study the history of spices… Huge empires were created; millions of humans traveled tens of thousands of miles… just to add a little bit of extra flavor to their food and beverages. What difference was there between a normal diet, and a diet with a few added spices?... Almost nothing. Europe already had its own varieties of spices; it had its own naturally grown spices that are endemic to the regions where Europeans lived. What was this entire craze about? The same is true with the famous Silk Road… A new fabric, a little warmer and smoother than linen or wool justified it being imported over 10,000 miles… what was all this craze about? Hedonism?... No…

The undead using the excuse, the rationale of Hedonism to spread its control over humans on a global interconnected scale, using Hedonism and these pointless trivial things to invent and create more and more and more poisonous addictive substances and beverages to poison living humans and addict them and enslave them. Until now almost everything humans eat or drink is addictive.

From the 18th century diet of addictive substances: fat, salt, sugar, alcohol. Tobacco, chocolate; coffee was then added. Then opium and heroin were added.

Then the pharmaceutical industry introduced and began selling hundreds of thousands of legalized drugs and pills. There are no rational logical reasons why civilization should develop in this diseased, addictive, meaningless, pointless way without the understanding that the Undead are behind it all. Only then does the history of civilization make sense. *Cheese is addictive. Pizza is addictive, hamburgers are addictive. French fries are addictive, corn is addictive. Barbecued meat is addictive.*

Instead of correctly naming these foods as addictive the euphemism called ‘comfort food’ has been invented: Oops! Again the elephant in the room is staring you in the face… The elephant that nobody notices and everyone takes for granted is everywhere you look: pleasure, comfort, ease, sloth, everything

Why is Civilization so Evil?

226

has to become easier and easier and easier. Labor saving devices, endless new gadgets invented every year; and for what? Why? What is this craze all about? Hedonism? Unconscious Hedonism? Programmed Hedonism? No. The undead using the oldest lure in the book ever since Eve offered Adam an apple to bring evil into the world. The undead have been using this lure for millions of years, bringing millions of new evils into the world.

Understand This

Everything that is sold is meant to addict you to using it or eating or drinking it. Everything that is bought is meant to addict you
The capitalist culture of buying and selling is evil
The concept of buying and selling is evil

Understand this…

Corporations are corpses of the undead designed to control and ruin living humans.

The growth of corporations and their increase of power over humans is the growth of and increase of power of the undead over living humans

All corporations are evil manifestations of undead corpses.
Why is civilization evil? Because it is based on scarcity, not abundance.

Nature and Life is based on abundance. Civilization does not value water and air… Anything that is abundant is considered to be worthless by civilization… BUT without water and air you cannot live. Civilization has no problem polluting the air we breathe and the water we drink because it does not value the abundance of Nature. Instead it values diamonds and gold. You can live without diamonds and gold but you can't live without water and air. Civilization has no problem polluting and poisoning the earth; but humans cannot live without earth. The undead have reversed the values of Life;

civilization is their invention and it mirrors the values of the undead. Civilization values dead things and death; not Life and living things.

Another way you can tell civilization is based on Hedonism is every holiday is celebrated by a feast and gluttony. The history of feasting is thousands of years old and was based on the fact that only the rich could afford a feast. Now, the masses are aping and copying and emulating the culture of the filthy rich and have been brainwashed into copying all of their vices and abominations.

And what is the engine that is driving this global unspoken culture of hedonism? What has driven the culture of hedonism for thousands of years? *Money, gold*, the hoarding of wealth; the one-sided accumulation of money and everything else that can be accumulated inside the one-sided accumulation of the pyramidal shitpile of civilization including otts population… increasing from hundreds to thousands to millions to billions of programmed brainwashed consumers whose only reason for existence is to consume goods and products so the filthy rich can profit from their consumption. Without *money*… without the concept of accumulating abstract zeroes in your banks account, without the pointless concept of accumulating anything; civilization could not have been born and invented by the undead.

But what was the real engine that spread the unspoken culture of Hedonism to the masses? Hollywood… movies… television. At first it glorified the lifestyles of the idle rich, it glorified and whitewashed the filthy rich. Then the new advertising industry sold the new culture of consumerism to the masses, which is only thinly veiled Hedonism. Now it is the internet and computers that have spread like a disease all over the world; trapping billions of brainwashed humans into a lifestyle of permanent sloth and hedonism… You can see this hedonistic culture being glorified in the 1950's by the rat pack. Babes, booze, night clubs, gambling… all sold by a small bunch of famous 'entertainers" singing songs. The music industry was also an engine that brainwashed the masses into worshiping their idols, whose lifestyle of drugs and wealth led to drug overdoses and death. The recent history is all out

there for anyone with a critical awareness and a sense of morality and ethics to see. Today the unspoken unconscious, degenerate global culture of Hedonism is so blatant, so obvious everyone can see it;

But they don't see it because they are all controlled by the undead.

One example and proof that civilization is based on Hedonism is the mass brainwashing that you are not supposed to judge people, you are not allowed to judge people. This comes from the mass understanding that nobody has any ethics or morals that are superior to anyone else's, and for the most part, this is true… however, the rare times when someone does have a set of morals and ethics that are superior to the masses: they are ignored because the masses do not believe in any morals or ethics period. Their version of morality and ethics is based on what they 'like' and what they 'dislike'. In other words for the huge majority of people, ethics and morals are just a matter of convenience and conformity. Whatever is the current meme or latest sensation is what they go along with.

Another proof that civilization is the obsession over 'winning"… The brainwashed assumption that whoever wins is in the right… when the exact opposite is true. The undead have made sure that it is always the most evil who win, and those who are less evil always lose. That is how totally the undead permeate the realm of the living and how much they control everything in civilization. The entire dynamic and basis of winning is the result of the Pyramidality of civilization and it being structured and based on one-sided accumulation. By accumulating too many humans in one area and by that structural reality, pitting them against themselves, the dynamic of adversarial competition is created. Anthropologists found that isolated Stone Age tribes living in the Amazon jungle had no concept of adversarial competition because they had no one to compete against. The undead have pitted tribe against tribe and individual against individual for millions of years. How? *The undead live and hide inside every one of you… they have inserted themselves into the living bodies of living animals long before the human species evolved out of tree dwelling apes.*

Why is Civilization so Evil?

229

Get this through your head.

In an intelligent civilization unpoisoned by the undead; the concept of adversarial competition would not exist. Instead all humans will be focused on improving themselves and their communities and the entire living Earth that they live on. Instead of poisoning and polluting and destroying the entire Earth as it is doing now.

And finally: the reason civilization is evil is because it destroys nature. Civilization kills, poisons, pollutes and destroys all living thing on earth. All deserts in the world have been caused by humans because the undead have used living humans to kill all life on earth for at least hundreds of thousands of years. Get this through your head. The undead have been using living humans to commit evil for millions of years. Get

And finally: in an intelligent mature civilization there is no need for money. In a civilization where everyone cooperates willingly and voluntarily with everyone else, there is no need for money. There us no need for self-aggrandizing motives and no need to hoard anything selfishly. People will help each other because everyone will be working to improve the health of the entire living earth instead of just trying to improve themselves… but! Improving yourself will improve the entire living Earth also! So there will be no difference between improving yourself or improving the entire living Earth: they are one and the same thing.

Do the ruling elites of the world try to improve themselves? No! A thousand times no! Instead they descend down into the most evil degeneracy's possible. They destroy themselves by their own evils because all of them are possessed and controlled by the rotting undead.

The illogical, insane, irrational evils of civilization are so many, it would take me over 1,000 pages to list them and even then I wouldn’t be finished.

Why is Civilization so Evil?

230

From the abstract insanity of money and its one-size-fits all attempt to become a universal value system, to the insane assumption that one can put a dollar value on humans life, to the insanity of not applying this dollar value of human life to any other from of life… To the insanity of the number of zeroes in your bank account determining your wealth, to the insanity of electronic digital transactions being made instantly over the internet, to the insanity of plastic cards and pin numbers holding all of your financial money.

Another reason civilization is evil is because the global unspoken culture of Hedonism, as expressed in the global culture of consumerism, which is based on instant self-gratification; has destroyed all sense of community and all organizations of a communal or community nature. There are no places left to go to socialize with others except the mall… which is just a mass of hedonistic consumers flocking to a centralized location to buy their materialistic crap to gratify their own selfish personal interests. Through the globalization of commerce and the globalization of the use of the internet; people no longer even go to stores to buy what they want… they sit at home and order everything online… which leaves them isolated, alone, lonely, with no place to go to meet other people. The global culture of internet anonymity and secrecy has turned billions of brainwashed people into scared little insects who are paranoid of everyone they don't know personally. Humans are social animals; we are designed to socialize with each other. The lack of social contact with others is systematically dehumanizing the entire human species.

How can you tell if something is evil? If it is one-dimensional it is pure evil. If it is two-dimensional it is pure evil. If it is three dimensional; if it is dead you are not designed to touch it; you should not touch it. Humans are only designed to touch living organisms like plants and trees and animals and each other. The entire history of humans and our ancestors has been a systematic successful attempt to get us to stop touching living things and touch dead things like rocks and dead wood, and tools fashioned by rocks and dead wood and machines fashioned by tools. That is the entire de-evolution of Humanity which is called 'progress' but is actually pure evil.

Why is Civilization so Evil?

231

Why is the tree of knowledge named in the bible as the source of all evil? Because humans used their knowledge to make tools by to kill other animals with…. What the bible does *not* tell you is that it was the undead that poisoned the bodies and lives of the first humans so they would develop the technology of making tools,,, What the bible does *not* tell you is that the 'god' it speaks of were and are undead evil entities who pose themselves falsely as a 'god' but actually are undead rotting evil things that have deceived living humans for thousands and millions of years as to what they actually are and their actual motives; which is the destruction of all Life on Earth. The bible itself is an instrument of evil deception, and so are ALL religions because they are all based on lies, deceptions and untruths. It is only when you understand this that the entire history of humans up to and including the present makes any rational sense.

The entire reason the ruling elite can run their govts and corporations and think tanks and secret organizations like The Council on Foreign relations, etc. is based on the hedonism of the masses… towhit; their disinterest in what their leaders are doing because they are only focused and interested in their own personal pursuit of pleasure and ease. Without this mass unspoken Cultural religion of mass hedonism; the masses would educate and inform themselves about corruption at the top. This could only happen IF the majority of humans shared a common ethos and morals, and IF people cared enough about their morals and ethics to fight for it and if necessary, die for it.

Instead, history is filled with rare exceptions where one person or a small group actually had a set of common morals and ethics and were dedicated enough to fight and even die for it… they are called martyrs, they were all killed while the masses watched and did nothing. A perfect example is Jesus… other examples are people the catholic church decide to call 'saints' years after they were killed as martyrs. The oppression of the pyramidal structural of civilization is based on the terrorization of the masses, and that is based on the cowardice of the masses and that is based on the masses having no common set of ethics and morals, which means enough conviction to stand up and fight for their morals and ethics. *Not* for their 'beliefs'.

232

All actions, feelings, thoughts that are done in secret are evil!! Humans are designed to be open and honest in everything they do, feel and think.
The only reason anything is done secretly is out of fear. The fear of being caught doing something evil.

The new internet cult of anonymous secrecy has brainwashed and programmed billions of people into feeling like criminals. Instead of criminals being afraid of honest people, honest people are now afraid of criminals. The undead have reversed the natural order in civilization and in humans because they are the reverse of nature. All nature is alive. All the undead are dead and rotting and evil.

Nearly all food and beverages except for naturally grown food and water is designed to be addictive and most of it is unhealthy and bad for you. The term: "comfort food" covers most of the products found in supermarkets.

This shows again that civilization is based on the unspoken, degenerate practicing culture and religion of pure hedonism. Food and water are designed and meant to give you energy and keep you healthy… nothing else. Most people eat ten times more than they need to keep themselves nourished. The nutrional fact is that you will live longer and be healthier if you go on a fast regularly… humans are genetically designed to fast; it helps to cleanse toxins from your body. Also, humans live only so long because their organs wear out… by fasting regularly and eating less you will live longer and be healthier simply out of common sense because it will take longer for your organs to wear out if you use them less.

The main force that programs and brainwashes billions of people into the unconscious, unspoken religion and culture of practicing pure Hedonism is commercials… the commercial industry is based on selling the masses pleasure and ease. Billions, trillions of commercials show people being happy smiling, because something being sold is easier, something being sold gives them pleasure… the basic message of all these trillions of commercials is the same… pleasure and ease makes you happy… happiness comes from

pleasure and ease. This message is blatant, obvious; and there is no other message refuting or challenging this message in civilization to tell you that it is not true… that it is a blatant lie. There is no competing message in civilization to tell you that it is not true… the entire basis of glorifying civilization is based on propaganda that shows civilization to be a progress of improving people's lives… by making everything easier for them. By giving them more pleasure and ease and affluence.

The fact that the history of civilization is filled with war and rape and mass murder and greed and avarice and corruption is completely ignored and discounted from the selling point of making things easier.

What is also blatant is how meaningless and trivial and ridiculous most commercials are… the fact that the entire basis of capitalist mass manufacturing, the entire global network of huge cargo ships, the entire huge oil industry that the global shipping industry is based on, the entire network of businesses and international corporations… is based on selling products whose commercials have no meaning and are purely trivial; should tell you something… that commercials are lying to you. If a someone lived their entire life without ever seeing a commercial and was shown one; they would think it insane. And it is. Commercials are pure insanity selling the religion and culture of pure Hedonism.

The idea-concept called "happiness" has been for thousands of years linked to pleasure and ease and wealth and fame… the truth is this link is false.

People don't know what true happiness is because they have never experienced it. True happiness only exists when everyone around you and all the living things around you are also happy; and that has never existed because ever since the first living organisms died and the afterlife of their rotting decomposing energy auras permeated living organisms with their foul evil presence… all life on earth was poisoned by them. The most happiness a person can experience on earth is without any pleasure or ease or wealth or fame. Why? Because all pleasure and ease and wealth and fame is fleeting

and artificial… none of these superficial Hedonistic degeneracy's change or improve the soul, the spiritual wellness of a person; instead it rots and debilitates the human soul… this is why so many people who experience huge fame and wealth from humble backgrounds die from drug overdoses and suicide. This is because they are spiritually bankrupt; they have no reason to live… once they realize the emptiness of Hedonism, they implode self-destructively because they are empty inside. But this does not deter the brainwashed masses from pursuing the shiny baubles of many, wealth, affluence, pleasure, ease, luxury, etc. Civilization holds up the top of its pyramidal shitpile as a pinnacle of success, and because civilization has no universal set of morals and ethics to live by; people have no alternative example except what they were born into.

What is "the American dream" that all the world seeks to emulate and copy? Even to the point of literally copying it like in "the Canadian dream"?... It is pure Hedonism. The entire world of billions of humans are struggling and striving to reach a total fantasy created and invented to lure humans into the addiction to pleasure and ease…

But wait… Then why are so many billions of people unable to reach this dream? Why are they perpetually struggling under low wages and high taxes and wars and mass poverty and govt corruption and oppression and mass brainwashing and mass conflicts and hate and fear and paranoia and alienation and social isolation?

Why are billions of people unhappy? Why are the filthy rich hiding themselves in secrecy and anonymity behind huge walls and armed guards and bodyguards in huge private secluded mansions?

Because the dream, that is being sold to the masses is a stinking evil; it is a lie that was invented by the undead ever since the first living human was lured into evil by the snake in the Garden of Eden… that's why

Why is Civilization so Evil?

235

Get this into your head; the undead have poisoned and corrupted living humans from the very beginning.

The history of humans; the entire evolution of humans is a devolution of a species designed not to kill anything, into the most evil destructive killing force on the living earth… and in order to do this, the undead made humans unhappy and they and you will continue to be unhappy until you recognize the true origins of evil on this earth and kill all evildoers and renounce your stupid American and Canadian dream and renounce all Hedonism in all its myriad evil cunning shapes and forms.

The most powerful force that shaped and controlled and determined what civilization turned into: the root of all these forces and motives was the global culture and practicing religion of Hedonism. The silk road, the spice trade routes that sparked the western colonization of the rest of the world was based on luxury goods and rare spices that were not available in the west. The present oil industry that civilization is dependent on for its basic functioning is and was all based on Hedonism. Making everything cheaper, making travel affordable, fuelling machines that make the present machine civilization possible allowed the culture and unspoken practicing religion of Hedonism to spread all over the world and made it possible for the population explosion of billions of Hedonistically brainwashed consumers to pollute and poison the entire living earth.

The practicing religion and culture of civilization is unspoken… humans are not aware that they are practicing it because the undead do not want living humans to realize that they have been sold an evil lie. The undead keep living humans unaware of their own corruption and their own programmed brainwashing because if they did not…. Living people would find out that the source of all evil on earth are these rotting cunning filthy undead pieces of shit.

From the drug cartels and the money laundering of all that dirty money that keeps the international banking cartel banks from insolvency, to the legal

pharmaceutical drug industry, to the perfume industry, to the fashion industry, to the car industry, to the meat industry, to the soft drink industry to the dairy industry, to the gambling industry, to the sex industry to the tourist industry, to the restaurant industry to the movie industry, to bouncy castles, to Disneyland, to amusement parks to pleasure cruises to the internet… to the fast food industry to cookies… cookies! Instant gratification! Potato chips! Instant gratification! Salt! Sugar! Tobacco! Chocolate! Caffeine! Alcohol! Drugs!

All of it is driven by Hedonism
All of it is based on Hedonism
None of them are needed to live a healthy life.
All of them are addictive.
All of them are bad for you.

Civilization is an insane mechanical machine that is mass manufacturing trillions of products every day to feed the insatiable appetite for more pleasure and ease by the billions of insane brainwashed programmed humanoid insects Whom the undead have taken over and control

Why is there this obsession of unearthing ancient tombs all over the world? Why do archaeologists seek for these ancient tombs? Why is this search for ancient tombs glorified?

Because the dead seek to unearth their own undead from their prisons and free them to wreak more evil all over the world once again. These evil tombs are like Pandora's boxes… once freed from their rotting slumber the undead spirits trapped inside are unleashed to wreak horror and evil, just like in raiders of the lost ark.

Do you think this is joke?? The undead seek to free their own undead every chance they get. They are malevolent insane rotting horrors.

Why is Civilization so Evil?

237

No degenerate, decadent Hedonistic human will be able to read this tome without fleeing from its truths and dropping it in terror and never reading it again. Only those few whose search for truth is without fear can read this book. Only the few who are not afraid of the horrible truth will read this and learn from this book. I: Indrek Pringi am one of those few.

How can you tell that modern civilization is based on the Hedonistic pursuit of pleasure and ease? You can tell by two of the greatest engineering projects ever achieved by modern civilization: the Suez canal and the panama canal. They were built to make the passage of ships from one ocean to another ocean easier and faster. Modern civilization is based on the religions of easier and faster. Computers are continually being innovated to become faster and easier to use. Planes, cars, trains have all been innovated to become easier and faster, everything from fast food to fast cars to fast women to speed dating to speed dialing to speedboats, etc. And nobody questions it, it is an unspoken practicing religion that is never looked at, never questioned, never debated, never doubted. If it's easier and faster it must be good.

All the depravities and abominations and evils of civilization can be linked to the unspoken cult of Hedonism and the undead who constantly push these evils onto humans. The process of Hedonism is purification… it is a process of rotting. Every Hedonistic practice decomposes and rots into even more putrid, degenerate abominations of evil. The pursuit of pleasure and ease is the pursuit of evil. Until humans understand this as a species, as a global understanding; humans will continue to be the easy pawns of the undead and easily led into more and more evil.

All that needs to be asked in order to expose the meaninglessness and pointlessness of hedonism is to ask the question:

To what end?

What is the justification for Hedonism? What is the desired result? What is the goal of Hedonism?

Why is Civilization so Evil?

238

Sickness, weakness, degeneracy, laziness, sloth, sexual perversions, spiritual perversions. Emotional and mental perversions

The paths of pleasure and ease all lead to the devil

Civilization has become a giant amusement park for the living.
This giant amusement park was invented and developed over thousands of the undead to lead all humans into evil. It has become a giant distraction machine to keep the brainwashed dehumanized masses unaware of what is really going on and what is really important. As long as living humans focus only on the pursuit of their own pleasure and ease, they will continue to be easily manipulated puppets by the the undead. Humans have been programmed and brainwashed to be crisis oriented insects. By continually feeding the masses with a steady diet of crises, whether manufactured or real; the undead keep living humans dumbed down and ignorant and unaware of what is really going on behind closed doors in secret.

And what is the engine driving all this evil? *Money***...** millions of abstract zeroes created in computers turning bank ledgers into depositories of millions of instant abstract dollars by central banks creating cash out of nothing. And nobody cares or notices this fraud and farce! Everyone is only concerned about their money, nobody else's… so what if it is worthless? So what if it is meaningless? So what if it an insane irrational abstraction? As long as corrupted brainwashed humans can use money to pursue their own goals of pleasure and ease; the ugly truth about money and avarice and greed and criminality is ignore and whitewashed and painted over with lies and cover-ups and censorship, truth tellers and whistle blowers are murdered with ease and nobody says a word… as long as you can buy things with it; nobody questions money… but once it becomes valueless; horrors! Oh the consternation and grief and suffering. Oh the poverty and impoverishment! Nobody has the brains to ask how did humans become so dependent on such an abstract thing as money. Nobody even dreams of not using money. Nobody even dreams of sharing their wealth for the greater good. Each little

miserly selfish stinking grasping soul cares only about their own well-being, their own money.. Why?

Because of the unspoken assumption that all humans are selfish greedy grasping little scum and nobody is any better than they are.

Literally everything in civilization is based on the unspoken cult of Hedonism… from 15 minute cities to pleasure cruises to dining out, to cocktail parties to shopping online to watching movies online to barca loungers to my pillow.com, to supermarkets to shopping malls to cars, planes, trains, to bicycles, roller skates, ski resorts, tourism, vacation resorts, hotels, stores, etc, etc ad nausea. Nobody thinks there is anything wrong in this. Everything from prostitution to drugs to crime is based on the unspoken cult of Hedonism. The oldest profession in civilized societies is based on the pursuit of pleasure and ease but the unspoken cult of the pursuit of pleasure and ease is millions of years older than that…

Humans are designed to only touch living creatures and each other… Now there are billions of humans touching the flat screens of their I-phones instead of touching each other… That is how much the undead have managed to poison and corrupt and reverse the natural need for humans to touch each other… The undead over millions of years got humans to only touch dead things by the invention of tools used to kill other living creatures… what's more; human feet are not designed to walk on dead things like rock… the undead managed to poison this by getting humans to walk on sandy beaches. Human feet are designed to only walk on soft living grass without harming it. Humans are designed not to harm any living things on earth. When you look at what the world is now; you can see how far from our designed function the undead have managed to successfully poison and reverse our designed function.

Get this through your head

Why is Civilization so Evil?

240

It took millions of years of the undead poisoning and violating and controlling and manipulating living humans in order to arrive at the present state of insanity, where machines and tools are turning humans into dehumanized, brainwashed, programmed puppets that further the ghouls of the dead, which is the destruction of all life on earth.

The global culture of Hedonistic consumerism succeeds by programming humans into pleasing their lowest most unintelligent urges and instincts: what are there urges? The taste buds on your mouth; your sexual urges and genitals; when your behavior is controlled by these urges; you become stupid and dumbed down. Also… distraction… programming people to have shorter and shorter attention spans until they cannot concentrate long enough to read a full page of text, never mind a whole book. The creation of flat screen technology where literally everything is now moving images has destroyed literacy and the ability to focus on anything longer than 10 seconds. Children are growing up permanently brain damaged because they were raised from birth watching moving illusions on flat screens. Distraction, porn, addictive consumer products is the present global culture of hedonistic civilization and it is getting progressively worse at an accelerating rate of mass paranoia, mass brainwashing, mass insanity that can be tracked and seen over a short period of a few years, months, days…

All of this is based on Hedonism

Your computer, your car, your tv, your microwave, your stove, your fridge, your indoor plumbing, your electricity, your heating, your air conditioning, your insulated houses, your apartments, your paved roads, your bridges, your international shipping, your container ships, your huge oil tankers, your oil refineries, your gas stations are all Hedonism. The entire reason for their existence is based on Hedonism

Billions of unhealthy people who can barely walk watching a few elite athletes straining all their muscles; addicted to distraction, vicariously living through them, when it is all an illusion. Where does it come from? From the

Roman empire and its way of satisfying the mob with bread and circuses, from the Greek amphitheatres where Greeks gathered to be collectively brainwashed in their culture of gods and goddesses and fate and tragedy and comedy.

Where does this come from? From the fact that undead entities have gathered around living humans and lived through them vicariously in order to escape the rotting horror of their own auras and the rotting insanity of their realms of the undead.

The undead hover around every living human and watch them as a form of distraction from their own decomposing death… they have done this for millions of years and are doing it now and will continue to do it…

Unless and until living humans wake up and realize that their entire lives are being poisoned and violated by these filthy undead ghouls, and begin to kill and exterminate these rotting undead filthy turds so they are exterminated and wiped out of existence.

What are the trillions of fiction books that have poisoned and brainwashed untold billions of people ever since the first fiction book was written based on? They are based on the undead secretly living inside their victims experiencing their lives vicariously until humans started living vicariously through books also. Everything in civilization is a reflection of the undead and their filthy evils because civilization is their invention.

Get this through your head
Civilization was invented by the undead
And everything in it is evil

Why are there slaughter houses? Because it is easier to kill and butcher living animals in a centralized location. Why do humans kill living animals? Because the undead got them to invent tools so they could kill animals with them. The use of tools has dehumanized living people by making them able

to kill when humans are not designed to kill. The undead have reversed the designed function of humans from nurturing all life to killing, poisoning and destroying all life.

How are the masses brainwashed and programmed to believe in the religion of Hedonism and practice it themselves?... By their idols, their rock stars and movie stars and celebrities flaunting their million dollar mansions and expensive cars and yachts and private jets, and swimming pools and expensive clothes. By every upper class flaunting its wealth and luxury in front of the lower classes and using it to define their superiority. From thousands of years of kings and queens flaunting their obscene wealth, by their huge palaces and dishes made out of pure gold and their feasting and luxuries. By their gluttony and sloth and ease and degenerate pleasures. The richest and most powerful people in history have always defined their themselves and separated themselves from the lower classes by their superior luxury and pleasure and ease.

It doesn't take a genius to figure out why the entire human species has been programmed into practicing Hedonism for thousands of years.

What it will take to deprogram them and you from Hedonism is the complete self-destruction and dissolution of civilization as it now stands.

This book will not be read by any but the rare few who are enlightened enough to want to read it, and it will be understood and accepted by even fewer because the entire living population of humans are controlled and infested with undead filth who actively suppress and sabotage all dangerous truths that threaten their secret existence; especially this book.

Only once the present civilization destroys itself will there be any hope of creating a new civilization that is not based on the evils of the undead and not controlled by the undead… this book is meant for those future generations who will be able to learn from the mistakes of this civilization and not repeat them.

243

It is up to the readers of this book to preserve it for future generations by setting it into printed form so when their computers no longer work, they will still have preserved the most important document ever written by man, and spread this book to as many enlightened humans as possible.

Another fact that exposes how civilization is a product of the undead and humans are controlled by the undead is the huge obsession with the past and the glorification of the past, while completely ignoring all and any focus on the future…

The undead do not want humans to focus on the future because if humans are allowed to focus on the future; they will realize that the direction the present civilization is headed in is the destruction and pollution of the entire living earth… for the supposed short term sake of satisfying the hedonistic stinking consumer products like toilet paper and gasoline, and plastic bottles etc, ad nausea…because the entire population of living humans are programmed and brainwashed to ignore everything and anything that does not directly affect their immediate personal pursuit of pleasure, comfort and ease… the few whistle blowers who try to warn people of the coming future are totally ignored by the billions of masses.

What do you think all this surveillance technology and spy cams and govts spying on their people is about?... The undead have been spying on humans for over a million years… humans spying on each other are merely a reflection of what the undead do… everything in civilization is a reflection of the undead because the undead vicariously live through watching us living humans and their evil filthy stinking poisonous presence rubs off on all human activity and endeavors. Living humans are becoming a mere reflection of the undead that invade their lives and bodies and souls and minds and genitals. As long as living humans are unaware of this: as long as living humans are not aware of the pervasive existence of the undead all around them and inside them; they will continue to be unwitting pawns and puppets of the undead… this is why i am writing this book.

Why is Civilization so Evil?

244

The entire world needs to read this book;
Otherwise there is no hope for humanity or this living earth.

One thing the undead have done for at least thousands of years is poison and prevent all true love from happening, and when that doesn't work: they make sure the lovers die… this is why all the love stories from Helen of Troy to Tristan and Isolde to Romeo and Juliet to Wuthering Heights are tragedies.

I know because I have been a victim of their filthy evil cunning secret conspiracies to destroy all and any love.

Only after decades of discovery and searching for the truth did I begin to discover how evil and filthy and despicable these undead unspeakably evil things are, the more I unearthed, the more and more all the things that happened in my life were explained by how the undead deliberately poisoned and filthied all chance of love from ever happening…

What humans call "love" is not true love… it is the marriage of two poisoned unaware controlled human drones who are no threat to the undead and are allowed to procreate only because their lives and their children's lives are used to create more and more evil, and to dumb down the human species more and more so all the genes that are capable of producing true intelligence and true love go extinct.

How can this be? No love? The answer is simple… if you are a consumer: the undead are using you to systematically consume and destroy all the world's natural resources and pollute the entire world with the garbage you throw away every day because of your consumption. You entire impact on this living earth is totally destructive… the undead are using billions of brainwashed consumers to destroy the earth; *and one of them is you*.
Destructive selfish consumers are not capable of true love. True love is unselfish and giving. Consumers do not know how to give and the few who do are betrayed and used and burnt so badly they never do it again.

Why is Civilization so Evil?

245

Understand this

The undead do not have a deadline or a calendar to achieve their goal of destroying all life on this earth… they can take as many thousands of years as they want… provided living humans do not wake up and discover their existence and what their ultimate goal is, and the only way to stop these unspeakable filth is to hunt them down and exterminate every last one until none of them are left to pursue their stinking evil ghouls and plans.. Why do you think the word ghoul and the word goal is the same??? Because the undead like to leave little tell-tale signs of their existence in their confidence that nobody alive will ever decrypt or discover their true meanings…

The goals of all the undead are the same.
All the undead ghouls have one single common goal

The undead have invented and constructed civilization to coincide with their goals so all living human goals align with their goals whether humans know it or not… no matter what your goals are… the only goals you will succeed in will be what the undead want you to succeed in… anything and everything that is too positive and too intelligent is deliberately sabotaged by them and poisoned and made sure it fails…

Why do you think animal skins are called hides??
Because the undead hide under the skin of animals to escape from being decomposed by the direct light of the sun. The undead have hidden under the skins of animals for millions of years… and before that under the skins of reptiles and the shells of clams and crabs and crustaceans…

The entire propaganda of ‘freedom’ and ‘liberty’ and ‘the pursuit of happiness’ and ‘human rights’ is thinly veiled hedonism simply because all of these ‘rights’ and ‘freedoms’ and ‘liberties’ are used to practice pure hedonism… they are not used to spread happiness… they are not used to spread freedom. They are not used to spread liberty… they are used so

humans can pursue their personal hedonistic goals of comfort, pleasure and ease. Nothing else.

You can see the degeneration of civilized culture in the cultural myths that civilization has preserved and then reversed… first there was the 'hero' who stood up and fought against evil… then that was magically reversed into the anti-hero, where thugs killing and robbing for money became the new 'heroes' of the modern age.

This can be seen in how the Italian spaghetti westerns by Sergio Leone completely transformed the image of the western hero from a person who stood up for decency and against greed and corruption, into paid killers killing for money… how did this happen? It happened because his films were musically scored diabolically to increase the dramatic impact on the audience, so they were subconsciously brainwashed by the music… what kind of music? Ennio Morricone's music is an abomination of music… he includes all kinds of unmusical tricks and devices, together with huge choruses without any words, singers wailing without words, and the words; shouting unmusically over and over 'we can fight! We can fight!'

This devil's brew was lapped up by the masses, already cynically inclined to deride all decent morality and ethics as a new fad. Before that there were the 'film noir' Hollywood movies that spewed all kinds of evil and crime for the voyeuristic masses to live through because their everyday lives were so boring and empty, anything that is evil and forbidden becomes attractive merely for its sensationalism. Civilization has been breaking the bounds and limits of decency, morality and ethics for thousands of years… these example are only ones recent enough to remember. The culture of glorifying criminals; making them more popular with the masses than honest people is older than Billy the Kid… it began when the masses recognized that the armed forces of the king are the evil ones and the few, rare bandits and pirates who went against the rule of law were at least against the established oppression of the masses.
The truth is humans are designed to undergo hardships.

Why is Civilization so Evil?

247

Civilization takes away all natural hardships that keep humans healthy and improves their species.

That is the basic evil of Hedonism. A life of comfort with no hardship is unhealthy, unnatural and evil.

Without experiencing hardship; humans cannot truly empathize with the hardships of others.

The result of Hedonistic civilization is the spawning of billions of sickly, weak, diseased humans kept alive by the inventions of the undead… in order to make sure that no human entering the realms of the undead are a threat to their existence.

The undead have isolated, alienated and separated humans from each other as much as possible.

This has been done by systematically destroying and poisoning all social organizations and activities so people now grow up from birth alone, without and social contact with others and without learning how to create and jeep close relationships with each
Other.

First there was the filthy evil custom of making babies and children sleep apart from their parents instead of together each night touching each other in comfort and safety; separating babies and children from their parents creates all kinds of fears and they suffer from nightmares because now the undead can surround their beds with their foul presence and invade their dreams. This creates an emptiness and loneliness that they suffer from for the rest of their lives… this in turn is used by the undead to twist their actions and decisions and thoughts so they make the wrong choices when it comes to socializing and choosing a partner.

Now with flat screen technology: babies and children's development is being permanently harmed by not interacting with the real world and developing connections with abstract cartoon cookie cutout dolls like teletubbies, that spawned a thousand other shows.

Flat screen technology starting with moving pictures, and then television and then computer screens and the internet have turned billions of people into insane, paranoid, irrational, illiterate freaks who only respond to images: not written words and are not able to think… they only react to stimuli like Pavlov's dogs and have become predictably brainwashed and programmed to think, feel and believe whatever the mass media tells them.

This state of mass brainwashed, dumbed down insanity in the millions is now the norm for billions of civilized people, and it is now unstoppable.

Why should humans be responsible at all? What is the reason for us to be responsible? Because we humans are the most advanced, intelligent animal life forms on earth, and as such we have a responsibility to give a living example to all other animals how they should live…

Instead we have become the most destructive evil species on this planet because of the undead poisoning our designed natural functions and our intrinsic potentials and abilities… this truth is so starkly obvious today it cannot be denied. The undead have poisoned and twisted humans so we do the reverse of all our designed functions. Instead of giving and nurturing life, we destroy and poison and pollute it. Instead of spreading friendship and love: we spread hatred and mistrust.

This is why we living humans must hunt down these filthy invasive evil undead foul filth and kill them utterly…

All that needs to be done is some technically educated enlightened people to make a machine that can detect all forms of energy… not just electro-magnetic energy. We can easily build an energy detector for electricity that

measures millionths of an amp or volt… and it is very cheap to make and easy to use… once we make such a detector, we will be able to easily see these filthy things and hunt them down and kill them *dead*.

What all science and all civilization bases its explanation and rationale for the behavior of all living organisms and all humans is the shit term of "self-interest".

This is double speak for unspoken global culture and religion of pure hedonism.
In this way: all crimes, criminals, evil deeds, conspiracies, are no longer evil or bad; they are just "*natural"* manifestations of self-interest.

Even science has been poisoned by Hedonism. The modern theory of evolution is based on self-interest. All science's interpretation of animal and human behavior is explained by self-interest

In this way… civilization has successfully obliterated and wiped out all concepts of morality and ethics… all concepts of good and bad, good and evil; have been wiped away by science viewing humans as being no different or better than any other animal.

This way; Stalin killing, murdering, starving and sending millions of his own subjects to die and be worked to death in concentration camps was not evil or bad… it was just an understandable behavior of a dictator wanting to secure his dictatorial power, it was just a natural manifestation of "*self-interest"*

This can be traced back to Darwin, and his seminal scientific treatise: "the origins of species"… in which he tries to rationalize that the only ultimate motive all species have is self-survival

Nothing else

Why is Civilization so Evil?

250

Darwin tried unsuccessfully to exclude the human species in his theory… he fought with his Christian upbringing and his scientific objectivity, and his scientific objectivity won out…

What he and all civilized humans did not and still do not understand is that the dehumanized abomination called scientific objectivity is a filthy, evil, inhuman form of pure evil…

The separation of intellect and emotion… the splitting and disconnecting of these two aspects of humanity, and worse… placing intellect above emotion! Divorcing intellect from human emotion… as intellect being the superior supreme aspect of humans that determines all truth; this was just one regressive step in turning living humans into mechanized drones, into an insane reflection of the undead filth that infests all humans and has done ever since the first humans were born.

Scientists experimenting on dogs or mice or on other humans is just a reflection of what the undead have done to humans for millions of years.

The insanity of civilization is just a reflection of the insanity of the undead that permeate the bodies, souls, minds, hearts, genitals and the space nly d all living humans.

Until all living humans become aware of the all-pervasive presence of the undead: they will continue to be puppets poisoned by and controlled by the undead.

What the undead have done to living humans for millions of years is drive them down to thee lowest possible level of existence and awareness, to the point where they are barely surviving.

The undead know if living humans are allowed to develop their intrinsic natural abilities and potential, that they will kill them all dead. By forcing them to live inside the irrational, insane monstrosity of civilization the undead

make sure no alternative to their artificial evil invention ever succeeds. They make sure no other possibility is tried or explored or even thought of.

Humans were designed, and are still designed to travel, walk, explore, learn, experiment, try new things, learn new things; and by doing so: explore and learn about the intricacies of nature and all the living things on the living earth…

Humans were designed, and are still designed to be empathetic… we are designed to feel what other living things feel; and in doing so: learns what they feel and how they feel and why they feel; and in doing so; come to understand them, and by touching them with our thoughts and feelings and intentions and questions and our hands and skin and our voices; make friends with them and by doing so, come to love them, and in doing so: they will come to love us also.

Humans were designed, and are still designed to spread out all over the Living Earth naturally… in natural groups of 12 or 24 or 36 people. This happened unnaturally due to the all-pervasive evil presence of the undead and destructively; teaching all other species to fear and hate us instead of being our friends and coming to love us…

Humans were designed, and are still designed to spread out all over the living earth exploring and learning about the entire earth and all of its living species without killing anything and eating as little as possible… we are still designed to be able to live on so little that we do not harm or kill anything, just living off of a few grains of wheat or a few berries or whatever small things we find like finding small things on the ground that are edible or a few leaves of certain plants, or picking a fruit hanging from a tree… I myself lived on one peanut a day for two weeks without being hungry or noticing that I wasn't hungry because I was so busy in the throes of writing my first book: The Path of Splitness; all thoughts of eating slipped my mind…

Why is Civilization so Evil?

252

Humans were designed, and are still designed to seek change, diversity, new things. By traveling and moving and discovering different areas with different weather, different climates, different animals, different plants; we are designed to continually learn new things, and in doing so; become continually wiser, more intelligent and smarter… humans were designed, and are still designed to be teachers, and teach everything we know to other species until they become just as wise and intelligent and aware as we are…

The main aspect of ourselves that enables us to learn and become wiser and more intelligent and become teachers and change ourselves by trial and error, and change the entire living earth is our sense of pure wonder.

Humans were designed, and are still designed to love and have fun and be happy all the time… we are designed to spread love and happiness all over the living earth…

Humans were designed, and are still designed to create beauty and create love… we are designed to become aware of the infinite intricate beauty of nature and make it even more beautiful.

One basic reason why pyramidal civilization is evil is because all human relationships and organization *are based on dominance*… that is why whoever makes more money in a marriage becomes the dominant person in the relationship: *even though they do not have a dominant personality.* This is why many marriages fail. Men are naturally dominant over women; but if a man allows their spouse to undermine their authority; the marriage becomes dysfunctional and ends up in divorce or worse: a perpetual unhappiness and misery of both parties. This is the basic reason for all office politics and jealousy and back biting, etc, etc ad nausea. Every civilized human group and organization does not work unless there is a "leader". The result is all of human society is authoritarian and the bigger the organization the more authoritarian it is and the more evil it is until you get the social horrors of Stalin's reign of terror or Mao's brainwashing of the Chinese masses into an

insane ideology based on his little red book filled with meaningless aphorisms and platitudes.

The only way the new civilization can work is by complete honesty. That means being completely honest with yourself and not lying to yourself and being completely honest with others. For instance in relationships between men and women; each one has their strengths. Women are more emotionally intelligent and men are more logically intelligent. When a relationship between a man and a woman they should recognize their strengths and respect each other as equals without any battles for dominance. When the new civilization is based on complete honesty and complete equality; there is no interest in dominance. The urge to dominate others is stupid. The urge to feel you better than anyone else is stupid; it is pointless. The only reason this exists is because civilization is structurally and socially based on pyramidal dominance… even though I am more intelligent than others and more educated than others and more insightful than others and wiser than others; I have never had any urge or need to be or feel dominant in any relationship I ever had… all I wanted was to get to really know the other person. To get to know who they truly are, their inner soul… *but the undead hiding inside every person do not allow that to happen. They make sure nobody ever becomes really close to anyone else… they make sure all human relationships are superficial. They make sure to poison and sabotage every human relationship that threatens to become too close.*

This is why there is no true intimacy and no true love in civilization. This is why humans have existed for untold millennia without developing their natural intrinsic abilities and potential for true understanding between each other. This is why humans have envied and hated each other and plotted against each other and sabotaged each other and argued with each other and never agreed with each other,,, all because of the all-pervasive filthy evil of the undead hiding inside them and hovering all around them and doing everything they can to ruin the lives of every single person ever born. *This is why only evil people are allowed to succeed and good people are never allowed to succeed.* History is filled with accounts of this: from joan of arc to

the roman senators like the Gracci brothers and Cicero were all sabotaged and lost their lives.

What do all commercials sell?? Pure unadulterated hedonism… humans are brainwashed to worship and believe in the instant self-gratification that the millions of commercials they watch program them into an unconscious, subconscious, total worship of this unspoken global evil filth that the undead have been selling humans for millions of years.

So what is the point of 8 ½ billion consumers consuming everything? What is the point in 8 ½ billion humans buying things and then throwing them away? How can this be evil? What has this to do with the undead?... The answer is simple: their plan is for humans to systematically pollute and destroy the entire earth they live on <u>*without noticing it*</u>*… so multinational corporations can pollute and rape the living earth… for what? In order to provide billions of consumers their creature comforts. In other words: hedonism. It is unquestioned that this is a collective 'good' for civilized humans. And even if they do notice these corporations are destroying the earth they don't care, and even if they care they won't do anything substantial enough to make a difference… they do nothing about it because they have been programmed and brainwashed into the cult of pure hedonism; so their personal comfort is far more important to them than the health of the entire world.*

Because the undead's plans and collusions and conspiracies span over millions of years: living humans with short life spans do not have the perspective and intelligence and wisdom to perceive their ultimate ghouls and see how the gradual degradation of their lives and quality of life and the invention of new evils all have a single aim… the destruction of all life on earth.

Why is the history of civilization filled with thousands of wars, killing millions and millions of people? Because the undead want to degrade the genetic stock of humans by killing off the healthiest males so only the weakest and stupidest and most corrupt survive… making them more easily corrupted

and poisoned and controlled; and there being less chance of any humans being born that are intelligent enough to pose a problem for them. You see the evil conspiracies of the undead span thousands of years of evil… and because of this, short-lived humans are blind to their motives and ghouls and plans and their existence.

Whenever anything positive is achieved in spite of all the undead's attempts to sabotage and destroy it…. *They make sure it never happens again…* this is how you can tell the undead cannot predict the future,,, but; anything in the past that was positive they make sure it is never repeated; they make sure it never happens again. Forewarned is forearmed.

This is why all the highpoints of human history are immediately followed by huge waves of evil dedicated to wiping out all traces of it and reversing history so white becomes black and black become white.

The most obvious historical reversal of facts that the undead engineered and carried out is the reversal of the German National Socialists: who, for a brief 6 years, turned around Germany's economy from the worst depression in modern history to the most affluent, happy, progressive nation in the world… the undead cunningly had the entire world turn on them, and destroyed all of northern Europe along with 8 ½ million German babies, girls, boys, wives, old men in the process… and then demonized them; posing them as the most evil govt of the modern age when the exact opposite was true.

The undead have had at least millions if not billions of years of experience sabotaging, poisoning and destroying any positive life-energy that could threaten their filthy evil existence; but they are not all-powerful. They are faint, weak, decomposing insane negative energy auras that can be destroyed and must be destroyed for life on earth to exist.

Once living humans learn about their filthy cunning hidden invisible unseen existence and their filthy little tricks and where they hide; we the living can

Why is Civilization so Evil?

256

and will hunt them down and kill them all dead dead dead in all three dimensions of their rotting energy.

What is the outgrowth of the Hedonism of modern mechanized civilization? What happened is the unspoken culture of turned into the unspoken culture of escapism… the urge, the need to escape from the empty, boring, dead mechanical horror of working like a wage slave for a few dollars, the urge, the need to find something to distract humans from their dull, empty everyday lives so they turned to fiction… fictional books, fictional films, fictional myths, fictional legends, fictional characters, fictional stories, fictional fairy tales for children…

Understand this

Nearly all fiction is designed to make the lower class believe in lies about the upper class and emulate and envy and copy them.

The lie about the good hearted millionaire, the lie about the upstanding honest prince, the lie about elite families who care about and love their children, the lie about the ethical lawyer, the honest district attorney, the honest judge, the honest politician who actually cares about the people he represents, the honest ethical president the loving honest ethical king, the honest ethical queen, the ethical honest editor, the loving honest policeman, the honest ethical white explorer, the loving honest ethical white plantation owner, the honest ethical rich upper class detective etc, etc, ad nausea ad-puke vomit. The lower class masses are systematically brainwashed to believe the upper class are all superior, with superior motives, superior morals, superior ethics, superior character, superior personality. The upper ruling classes have been glorified and idolized and whitewashed for thousands of years. The opposite is true of these scum. Only when all people recognize this universal truth that the upper classes are categorically more depraved, more vena;, more inhuman, more unloving and uncaring than the lower classes will they rise and slaughter these fatuous privileged prigs.

This unconscious motive of escaping from the dreary, dull boring existence is the root cause, the driving force for a new industry to be invented… the entertainment industry… thus; new commercial industries were born and flourished and spread…

The selling of fiction in newspapers and books; where the masses could lose themselves and they vicariously lived through the exciting lives of characters that never lived and whose acts and motives and emotions and thoughts where and are all made up lies… then there were traveling circuses and traveling minstrel shows…then came the explosion of theatres and theatrical troupes and vaudeville and plays and musicals. The invention of newspapers: that claimed to have all the news worth reporting… when they were and are merely oracles and defenders of the establishment to keep the masses misinformed and brainwashed. Then came moving pictures, the nickelodeons, that mesmerized the masses, then came talking pictures… then came movies in color and the explosion of movie theatres… then came black and white television… then came color television…then came cable tv… then came satellite dishes…then came VHS video tapes, movie rentals… then came CD's… then came the internet. Each innovation offered more and more trillions of Hedonistic choices to be distracted by…

What was this new industry based on? It was based on the glorified culture of the medieval elite of Europe: classical music, classical plays, classical ballets, and classical books. Which the illiterate unread uneducated masses could not afford and did not understand and were not interested in… until mechanized industrialized inventions gave them enough free time and money so they could emulate and copy and ape the degenerate culture of the filthy rich leisure class; so they could become just as degenerate and brainwashed and ‘cultured’ as the ruling elite were.

The higher the level of affluence, the more new degenerate industries appeared: pleasure cruises… aping the filthy rich when only the upper classes could afford transatlantic cruises on huge expensive passenger ships… the explosion of restaurants: when once only the affluent could afford to eat out…

now everyone can! This devolved into fast food outlets; selling the cheapest addictive unhealthy crap possible… then there was and is the explosion of pornography, gambling… drugs… both legal and illegal addictions to everything from soft drinks to chocolate bars to macaroni and cheese to pizza, to hamburgers to tacos.

All these evils have their root, their origins in the unspoken culture of escapism. People seeking to forget, escape from their everyday lives, to fill up their empty, meaningless existences, to deaden their pain… do you know that boredom is actually painful? Scientists have researched and discovered that the main underlying motive for smoking is to relieve the pain of boredom. Humans living in civilization seek anything… everything that can relieve them of their boredom… and they have no choice but to take everything and anything that civilization provides to ease them of their emptiness and boredom. The huge explosion of destroyed marriages coming from infidelity; the root cause is the unspoken belief in the religion of hedonism; instant sexual gratification… that is why the porn industry has been the biggest cash industry in the world for over 20 years…

And from there has exploded all kinds of sexual perversions… sadomasochism… child trafficking, sex slavery rings, the selling of babies for sacrificial death where their blood is drunk for the benefit of ingesting adrenochrome.

Why is there this huge increase in the kidnapping of children and child trafficking and the cults of sacrificing babies for adrenochrome, which is fraudulently supposed to be able to extend your life? Because the undead are continuing the ancient traditions and customs of the copper and bronze ages; when the sacrifice of babies to temples had been practiced for over 1,000 years. They are trying and succeeding in bringing back the most horrible and evil practices of ancient extinct civilizations that are so ancient, so old; they have disappeared from knowledge, they have disappeared from all historical records. Even though there is massive evidence of this custom being widely practiced, with thousands and thousands of stone coffins made for babies

being found all over the temple sites of the ancient temples.. But: the undead have deliberately buried these archaeological artifacts and evidence because they don't want modern humans to know just how horrific these ancient civilizations actually were.

After two world wars: civilization has rotted into the present state of mass insanity, mass paranoia, mass degeneracy, mass evil all in the name of 'progress'… progress towards what? A 3rd nuclear world war? Meanwhile the billions of brainwashed masses do not notice this relentless slide into self-destruction and oblivion… they are too distracted by their addictions and personal comforts and interests to study history and ask any questions about where civilization is headed.

Where does the new explosion of lawlessness come from? It comes from people who believe their own ideas-opinions-desires are more important than any laws. In other words: pure hedonism gone insane. Mentally deranged people committing mass shootings, crimes, have been increasing exponentially in the last 30 years because the rotting undead deliberately lead the most vulnerable into insanity.

How can you tell the undead exist?... There are no love stories that end in happiness… all of them are tragedies… from Helen of Troy to Tristan and Isolde to Wagner's Siegfried and Brunhilde and even worse like in gone with the wind where brett butler's last words to scarlet were: "frankly my dear… i don't give a damn.". The undead make sure happiness is snuffed out as quickly as possible. *That is why they must be killed dead and exterminated from this living earth.*

If you ask any one of the over 8 billion hedonists in civilization if they are aware that there are 8 million others who are exactly like them, they will either pretend not to understand or they will laugh at you because each one is convinced that they are completely unique and special. Hedonists have no greater awareness of anything except their own personal interests and creature comforts and the pursuit of pleasure. 8 billion hedonistic human insects;

totally unconcerned and ignorant of their collective impact on the living earth. This mass unawareness-mass insanity-mass programming is because of the undead.

When humans come to the understanding that the only reason to eat is to give them energy, humans will eat almost nothing. They will find out that they have plenty of energy without eating anything. Now almost everything people eat is used as a hedonistic drug, it is comfort food; designed to temporarily fill up the emptiness they have inside themselves from living a meaningless consumer existence where they consume everything but give back nothing to the living earth. The unspoken hedonism of civilization is designed to comfort humans in everything they do: what they eat what they drink, what they spend their time and lives on… ir is all designed to lull humans into a state of deadened, selfishness so they are not aware of anything outside their own comfort, and even if they do, they do not care enough to do anything about it… this leads to the culture of virtue signaling and lip service and platitudes… it leads to a global culture of hypocrisy and dishonesty and lying as a universal norm of civilized society. This is because hedonistic civilization has no morals and no ethics. There are no universally accepted standards of good and evil, only what personally benefits each person and what 'opinions' they happen to have. Ethics and morals, just like religion; became a matter of personal taste and personal opinion. The result is the mass insanity of 8 billion humans disagreeing with each other and arguing with each other and fighting each other ad-nauseum.

But then again, this what civilization has always been like, except that now; the degree of insanity, irrationality, absurdity have risen to such toxic levels, producing mental illness, emotional illness, psychosis, deranged freaks, mass shootings, on a scale never before seen. The result is a sense of doom and hopelessness that goes beyond what disasters like war or famine created.

This is why philosophy over 2,000 years degenerated into its final self-destruction of meaninglessness. By 1950, the greatest thinkers of civilization could no longer find any meaning in human existence… then philosophy

quietly went out of existence and nobody noticed or cared. The search for meaning in human existence became a personal hedonistic matter of what each person likes to do, with no accepted common values or goals or morals or ethics.

What are the vices and sins of Hedonism?
Hate and Jealousy Born out of Fear And Envy,
Greed,
Sloth,
Pride,
Lust,
Envy,
Gluttony.

If you study the 12,000 history of civilization: you will find that it is an endless boring litany of this same shit over and over and over. Ask yourself why? Why do humans never learn from their mistakes? Why do humans never learn from the past? *Because the undead do not want them to. Because the undead are incapable of creativity. Because the undead foment and plan and invent the same evil filth over and over ad nausea.*

Why is the unspoken culture of global Hedonism so insidiously evil?...

Because it is an unconscious culture, it is a subconscious culture,

And because of this it permeates all human existence without humans being aware of it… because of the unconscious-subconscious hedonism permeating human existence, people eat and drink whatever they 'like'… not what is healthy and good for them… people do whatever they 'like' to please themselves, not what is right or moral or ethical… people believe whatever they 'like', not what is true or right; and because of this, the disagreements, conflicts, fights, feuds, hate, mistrust, divisions created by it prevents any intelligent agreement on anything and any intelligent organizing of anything.

262

This reduces the entire human population to a mass of crazed insects, all scrambling around madly without any rhyme or reason.

To put it in a nutshell: the entire human species of 8 billion people are insane due to their personal Hedonism. Eight billion human insects doing only what they "like" is insane. It is mass insanity. No other species on earth behaves this way. Humans do not behave this way because they are more intelligent or special. They behave this way because of the undead.

By what manner do the billions of hedonistic human insects manage to pay for and afford their personal comforts and leisure?... By money… and in this way the curse of avarice and greed is added to the sins of hedonism. And by the undead slowly spreading the jewish curse and sin of usury over a period of thousands of years, all these agglomerated sins and evils grew and rotted and grew into the present state of civilization.

Why is civilization today so evil?... Because in only a few short decades, the new fad of billionaire worship, the worship of how much money you have has exploded into every aspect of human culture and society. The brainwashed masses worship these scumbags simply because they have more money than anyone else…

The point is does having more money make you a better person than others who have less money? The answer is no. Does having more money make you more educated or more intelligent than those who have less?... The answer is no. In fact having more money than others makes you a worse person. It makes you evil. It gives you a false sense of self-worth. It makes you spiritually empty inside.

When you look at billionaires personally, you want to vomit in revulsion. None of them have any redeeming humanity or intelligence. All of them are warped, twisted, sick, diseased examples of what greed, avarice and privilege can do to a human soul. Yet the mass media whitewashes them and idolizes them and turns them into icons and idols. Now most romance stories involve

a billionaire who turns out to be a nice person and genuinely cares about poor people. The media generated popular mythos today has created the myth that billionaires are actually good, caring people. During the age of the robber barons, this kind of tripe would have been spat on and despised; but today the masses worship billionaires as the religious prophets of money. Modern culture has turned the mass hatred of the filthy rich into idolatry of the rich. The pure greed and avarice of the masses has risen to such obscene levels of spiritual corruption that there is little difference now between them and the filthy rich… the entire population of humanity has been so corrupted and poisoned by the worship and love of money that only a nuclear world war with the ensuing shared social experience of extreme hardship. Suffering and poverty could bring them back to their senses.

Why are so many billions of living humans so easily fooled, duped, deceived, brainwashed? Because instead of their main programming being a search for the truth; their main programming is based on hedonism… so instead of searching for truth and learning how to recognize lies and misinformation: they accept and believe in only what they like to believe. Only what they like to think, only what pleases them…

Hedonism is the basic root cause why living humans become easily brainwashed, and misinformed and ignorant. Because living humans are programmed to read and focus on and study and research only what they like instead of what is really important and crucial to improve their understanding and awareness of the world they live in… you get car nuts who spend their entire lives on cars… you get gardeners focusing all their life on gardens… you get video gamers spending their entire lives playing video games… Because Hedonistic civilization programs living humans to become Hedonistic drones: their levels of awareness and intelligence and health and sanity are reduced to dumbed down levels of moronic imbecility, total unawareness, ignorance and pure stupidity. When your entire understanding of reality and the world you live in is only based on what you like, on what you like to think, on what you like to believe, on what you prefer to think, on what you prefer to know… when the entire living human species believes in

personal choice as a sacred right; so they can personally choose to believe what is true and what is not true… when people believe that they have a sacred right to be able to disagree with each other… then what you get is the insane madhouse you have today. With billions of programmed Hedonistic human squabbling and arguing and disagreeing with each other instead of searching for the truth that they can all agree on. That is why Hedonistic civilization is evil and insane… and that is why the only hope for the human species surviving its own insanity is the complete destruction of Hedonistic civilization and the creation of a new civilization based on logical principles that i have outlined in this book and are universally true without any exceptions… it is only when humans function as they are designed to by nature that we the living can create a new civilization that is not poisoned and controlled by the undead… it is only when all living humans learn about the existence of the undead and their filthy cunning evils and learn how to identify their filthy existence and kill them dead, will the living earth be saved from total destruction and the death of all life on this planet.

The Consumer Global Perspective

265

Where do the huge industrialized giants like the oil industry, the gas industry, the big agra industry, the financial industry, the global shipping industry, the lumber industry, the automotive industry, the military industrial complexes, the electrical industry (the building of dams, power plants powered by coal, oil, nuclear, hydro, electric grids built to spread lines all over the world, power companies) come from??

They all get their power and profits by feeding billions of Hedonistic humans, by selling their products to billions of hedonistic consumers and to govts… they cannot make a profit and they cannot exist without billions of customers buying their products. They do their best to addict billions of hedonistic consumers so they will consume more and more, so they can make more and more profit…

This means that the dynamics of Hedonism are directly linked to overpopulation… if there weren't 8 billion consumers, there would not exist these huge industries that are owned and controlled by criminal Mafioso billionaires… there would not be billionaires… the entire interlinked evil of modern civilization would not exist without overpopulation, without modern technology, without hedonism, without usury, etc, etc. The one-sided accumulation of human population spawned the one-sided accumulation of money which spawned the creation of billionaires and the obscene wealth and power they have. Endless growth is not natural and not balanced. All these manifestations of one-sided accumulation are cancerous, evil, diseased forms of insanity, and like all cancers they end up killing their host and destroying themselves.

You can go down the list of societal ills: from illicit sex to unfaithfulness, to divorce, to single parent families, to drug use, to obesity, to junk food, to the huge increase in illness, to depression, to mental illness, to crime, etc., the root cause of all these problems is Hedonism being the unconscious practicing religion that everyone believes in without them being aware that they believe in it and practice it.

266

The root of it all historically is the unspoken unconscious religion and culture of hedonism. You can track how this evil monster called civilization grew and spread over thousands of years… for thousands of years the most powerful rulers flaunted their Hedonistic luxury and ease and comfort in the building of huge palaces for their subjects to envy and worship in awe of their obscene wealth. They flaunted their power by assembling huge armies that killed and raped and pillaged without any respect for any rule of law or decency or respect for life. They assembled huge navies to invade other lands and conquer them… the history of civilization is an insane litany of rulers attacking and killing each other's armies and conquering each other, endlessly over and over again in the mad scramble for ascendancy over other powers and rulers in the pyramidal shitpile of civilized humanity.

Hedonism only appeared and was created when so many humans lived in one society that some were richer or wealthier than others… so you see, the dynamic of one-sided accumulation is built into the dynamic of civilization… the kingdom with the most people could field a larger army and dominate and conquer its neighbors. The richer a kingdom grew, the larger army it could afford. In order to afford to pay armies, rulers were forced to borrow money from rich jewish moneylenders, and the more they borrowed, the bigger their army, the more conquests, the more these filthy rich jews got even richer and richer… from the piling up of human populations to the piling up of stones into pyramids to the piling up of money into billionaires… all of this evil is linked together… one begets the other and so on and on and on… starting with the first original sin of Hedonism when eve offered the rounded apples of her round breasts and round buttocks to Adam purely for the sake of carnal pleasure…

Why are there so many mega-projects and mega cities and huge skyscrapers, while billions of people suffer in poverty? Because the undead put their stamp on human civilizations thousands of years ago when they got humans to build huge monoliths and temples and pyramids; wasting the lives of untold millions of living humans on these useless piles of stone shit. The undead are

just continuing their filthy evil of controlling human activity without living humans ever becoming aware of their control over them.

Basically these huge projects and structures are designed to create awe and have the masses worship their rulers who order these structures to be built and who are all controlled puppets of the undead. Also… the undead are getting humans to build huge projects like dams and canals and roads so the destructiveness of civilization can destroy more of living nature whilst wasting the lives of millions of living humans.

Why is it so easy for criminal cabals and cartels (who are controlled by the undead) , why is it so easy for them to gain power and keep it and increase their power without ever being brought to justice and never being arrested and never being held accountable for their sins and crimes??

Because the masses are just as Hedonistic as the criminals that prey on them. Because they only care about their own personal comforts and ease and pursuits of pleasure. Because of this they never have the intelligence or awareness to organize together intelligently against the criminal elements and criminal institutions in their society… they are all isolated by their own personal hedonism. They all see each other as total strangers, they all mistrust each other, they do not feel any commonality with each other because every single one of them have their own personal Hedonistic interests and opinions m etc, etc. Ad vomit… and they are easily kept that way by the criminals in power by inventing and creating conflict and disagreement and arguments between different factions in the masses. The old maxim of "divide and conquer" is used endlessly with the masses too stupid and too prejudiced and too brainwashed to see through the artifices of the ruling elites and the establishment which rules and brainwashed them.

One reason why Hedonism is so evil is because Hedonistic people are averse to any responsibility… that is why there are so many dead beat dads, that is why there are so many single mothers whose fathers have abandoned their children.

268

Another reason why Hedonistic people are evil is because they do not care about anybody but themselves; that is why there are so many selfish people in the world and why there are so few caring, giving people.

Another reason why Hedonism is so evil is Hedonistic people are incapable of love; they do not know what love is. They only care about themselves… all these evil, selfish, uncaring, unloving Hedonistic people in civilization are invisible; you cannot tell who they are because civilization is based on secrecy. The norm of civilization is Hedonism. Civilization caters to Hedonistic people. People who are not Hedonists are rare and ignored: they are given no recognition and not valued. Instead, selfish greedy people like billionaires are respected and admired and worshiped and glorified, while people who are giving and unselfish are ignored and not valued and not glorified and given no recognition.

The terms 'narcissist' 'psychopath', sociopath' are just different kinds-flavors of hedonism. Consumer culture and society is based on hedonism: it has no morals or ethics, it is based on pleasing you, selling things that will please you regardless of what is sold is good for you or not. Consumer culture is based on profit, greed, avarice… that is why there are so many obese people. That is why it doesn't matter what is sold whether it is good or bad as long as it makes a profit. Hedonism breeds narcissism; first there was the "me" generation in the 90's… now there is the selfie generation… billions of people taking pictures of themselves with their smart phones… this rotting of mass consumer culture will not stop; it will get worse and worse.

The reason people can't make sense of society is because it is hedonistic. The chaos of million and billions of brainwashed people pursuing their own hedonistic interests is why civilization doesn't male any sense.

The entire reason why dishonesty and lying and deceit exists in civilization is because of its hedonism. When humans are raised and live in societies that don't have any morals or ethics… when morality and ethics are only used as lip service to cover up the fundamental moral and ethical decay of cultures

and populations: the practice of lying and deceit and conspiring to break and flout the laws of the land is inevitable and grows until it rots civilization from the inside until it self-destructs. From the Incas to the Babylonian empire to Egypt, to Angkor wat to the Sumerians to the Indus valley civilization to the Aztec, Maya, Toltec, and Olmec civilizations; they all disappeared because of Hedonism as the root cause for their demise.

All the caste and class systems that civilizations developed from all their origins were and are based on Hedonism… The elite who lounge at their leisure and the lower castes who bow and scrap and toil and sweat under the oppressions of the ruling classes.

What makes the upper classes any different from the lower ones? The ability to pursue their own personal comforts and pleasures and interests, while the lower classes have no choice but to work for a living and have almost no choice or very little to work every day to earn their daily bread…

The injustice and iniquity and unfairness of this filthy way is cast in stone, it is cast in the stones of the first civilizations where the lower classes labored to raise huge pile of stones while their overseers and masters did not labor or sweat or strain… the stinking evil principle of hedonism is older than the oldest pyramids and stone temples and it is the reason why all civilizations before this one and this one are corrupt and evil…

Why is Civilization so Evil?

270

Why is Hedonism so evil? Because Hedonists block out, ignore, deny, refuse to accept or believe anything they don't like. The result is any and all facts and information that doesn't suit them or is uncomfortable they tune out selectively; like selecting radio stations or YouTube channels they like and ignoring everything else they don't like or aren't interested in.

Why is Hedonism so evil? Because of the Hedonist mantra that everyone has a "right" to their own opinion… that everyone has a "right" to disagree with each other… *The opposite is true. There are a thousand lies but only one truth.* Hedonism has programmed and brainwashed the masses into believing that there is no such thing as one Truth. That there are no Truths: no black and white; no Good and evil: just different shades of grey.

The result can be seen in the history of civilization: Thousands of different religions, cultures, beliefs, traditions; all based on being the only true religion; the only true belief, the only true tradition while positing all other religions, beliefs etc. as false… Until the information age opened up so that people all over the world could speak and meet and talk to each other… so the only way to preserve all these obsolete false religions and beliefs was to get the world to 'tolerate' their different religious beliefs: Otherwise everyone would be at each others throats, so they "agree to disagree".. Which is a semantic oxymoron… You have to be a moron to accept such a pile of crap. Yet the entire modern world is based on such insane norms; with leaders of different religions meeting and shaking hands; as if their religious dogmas are not completely opposed to each other. The reason this has happened is because the unspoken religion of Hedonism is more sacred and trumps all other religions.

The insanity of everyone having a right to their own opinion can be seen on the internet: Where billions of uneducated brainwashed dehumanized drones disagree with each other; daily posting trillions of comments on millions of comment boards… what is the result? The result is each insane opinionated idiot sticking to their asinine opinion and refusing to change it because the sacred right to your own personal opinion trumps all logic, all rationality, all

sanity, all factual evidence, all truth. That is what hedonism has done to the human species. It has turned humans into an insane babbling mass of squawking brainless chickens.

Why has there been a steady decline in the birth rate all over the world for the past 50 years and getting worse and worse every year?

Because of Hedonism

All over the world people are becoming so selfish, they do not want to get married, they do not want to have children. And even those who do are infertile or the pregnancies are aborted or the babies die in childbirth. The undead are poisoning everything they can; they are poisoning living humans in a million different ways… Now the poison MRNA shots are killing people by the millions; the death toll worldwide has already surpassed 17 million and the deaths are not stopping. While puppets of the undead try to cover this up and continue to push the poison jabs; the epidemics of sudden death syndrome and the huge increases in all-cause mortality expose what is really going on…

How can you tell civilization is Hedonistic? By the history of human inventions. Thousands of years of inventing things that make it easier for humans to do things. "Better" means *easier.* And what have all these abominations of the undead produced? What is the result today? Are humans any healthier? Are humans any happier? Are humans any more Humane? The answer is no, no, no, to all three questions.

Why is civilization so evil? Because it has separated and isolated and alienated humans from Nature. Humans are designed to live *in* Nature, *with* Nature, along with all the other living creatures and plants of this Living Earth. Instead, humans live in artificial antiseptic buildings where they have become allergic to dust…. And to many natural foods and substances simply because they never developed their natural immune systems growing up in these dead antiseptic environments and because they have never experienced living in Nature. And what was and still is the basic reason for the separation

Why is Civilization so Evil?

272

of humans from Nature? Hedonism. It's easier to live in an artificial prison where there is no rain, no wind, no cold, no hot, no insects, no trees, no grass.

Why have people of the Living world been inundated with detective stories and crime stories in books and films for hundreds of years?

To take away all attention and focus from the real crimes being committed behind locked doors that are so horrible they are responsible for the deaths of millions of innocent people and the impoverishment and robbing of billions of people's money.

To present a completely false image of what a real criminal mentality is like. To focus only on petty crimes; not crimes that are gargantuan in scope and effect… to take away all focus on the real conspiracies that are a million times more horrible and devious and cunning and evil than any serial killer.

Understand This

Every single person who pushed the jabs, covered up their harmful effects, and continue to deny their deadliness are 100% controlled by the undead… the fact that the huge majority of people were brainwashed into taking these jabs and still believe in them exposes just how easily the undead can brainwash and control nearly all humans.

There is a remorseless creep toward a worldwide nuclear war going in right now in 2024… why? Because all the corrupt criminals in power all over world: not just in the west; are controlled by the undead… do you understand?

The only way this can be stopped is if the masses kill their corrupt controlled leaders…

And that is guaranteed to never happen because they have already been programmed into brainwashed Hedonists…

Why is Civilization so Evil?

273

Why will it never happen? Because Hedonism turns you into an arrant coward… if your basic belief system is the selfish pursuit of your own personal ease and pleasure, you will never risk your life for any larger moral principle or ethic because you have no morals or ethics beyond your own personal interests. That is another basic reason why civilization has been controlled by evil corrupt criminals for 12,000 years; and it will continue to be controlled by these puppets of the undead until the undead manage to destroy all life on earth.

Why is Hedonism so evil??

Because it makes people selfish
Selfishness is the norm in civilization….

Unselfishness is a rare exception to the norm

For this single reason Hedonism is evil

Every unselfish act is drowned and diluted and poisoned by the vast sea of selfishness that is the *norm* throughout all the world.

Why is love so important?

Because without love you cannot be responsible

Only through caring for others are you responsible. Only when you are unselfish can you be caring and responsible. Hedonism destroys all that. It corrupts and poisons the Humanity in everyone it touches. The reason why there are so many uncaring people in the world is because of Hedonism.

Basically Hedonism is a culture of irresponsibility. Hedonism and irresponsibility are the same thing. The human species has been running mad-wild for millions of years because of the ever-present all-pervading evil influence and violations of the undead**.**

Why is Civilization so Evil?

274

Understand This

The undead seek to create the same insane chaos and insanity that exists in their rotting realms of the undead in the realms of the living… and they are succeeding.

Millions and billions of isolated living humans crammed together in huge cities, passing each other by as total strangers… insulated from each other inside apartments, inside their glass-metal-plastic coffins called cars, passing each other by, going in the same directions completely insulated and isolated from each other… Billions of living humans addicted to and sucking on their cell phones; knowing only a few people personally, while the rest of the billions of cell phone users they are terrified of and paranoid of… Billions of people living packed together as total strangers to each other, avoiding each other, not looking at each other, pretending all the people around them do not exist… The levels and degrees of human isolation from each other and insulation from each other have reached psychotic levels of mass insanity. The madhouse of millions of people passing each other by on the streets and in cars as total strangers… each life compartmentalized into work-family-friends-school. Each compartment separated and isolated from each other… all these millions of dehumanized insects only concerned with their secret, private, hedonistic concerns and goals and addictions and distraction was invented by the undead so living humans would never gain any perspective of life on a broader scale of time… so they would be continually distracted from any greater understanding of history and the Meaning of Life, so they would never ask any deeper questions, so they would never want to understand the entire history of the human species and make any sense of it… Because if they did; they would realize that the history of humans on this Earth is a story that is insane, irrational, self-destructiveness filled with evil and horror. Only if you remove yourself from the insane madhouse of civilization and look at it from the outside: *which I have done*: only then can you begin to see that what you are swimming in and have been born into, and accepted as being normal is not normal at all. Only then can you see how unaware people are of their

own unawareness, how the masses of consumers exist in a state of dumbed down mass psychosis.

This level of mass psychotic existence did not appear instantly… it has been building and building for millions of years. It has been pushed and developed and invented artificially by the undead. They want living humans to be just as insane and inhuman as they are, *and they are succeeding.* The fact is: the more you artificially pack millions of humans together; the more they will react *away* from this evil form of packed humanity, the more they will look at each other with fear and suspicion and paranoia and indifference and coldness.

Humans are not designed to live like this:

But the undead are pushing humans more and more into these insane robotic megalopolises and emptying the countryside of villages and towns until humans are completely cut off from nature and the natural world and exist inside an insane mechanical inhuman horror that Hollywood movies are already depicting and predicting.

How many crime films begin with an overview of a large city… and then narrow down to one car… or one person… or one alleyway… or one room, or the inside of one house, or outside one house or one building? Or one dock area, or one train station…

What is the universal narrative of all these crime films? The universal narrative is that somewhere in this big city… a crime is being planned… a crime is being committed, a committed crime is in the headlines of a newspaper…

Why do people not see the obvious?
Why do people not come to the obvious conclusion?
Cities are designed for crime
Alleyways are designed for crime
Boardrooms in huge high-rises are designed for crime

Why is Civilization so Evil?

276

Apartments, houses, railway terminals, rail depots, warehouses, shipping ports, streets. Are all designed for crime to happen in secret.

In an open honest civilization there would not be this obsession over privacy and secrecy. But when you cram too many people together into too small of a space you get a society that breeds crime like a dog breeds fleas.

If you look at any big city from a bird's eye view, what you see are millions of isolated cubicles where crimes can be committed secretly without anyone knowing about it… Hitchcock's film: Rear Window details how a murder can occur in an ordinary apartment block without anyone knowing about it except one person who has nothing better to do all day but spy on his neighbors with a pair of binoculars.

If you look at any highway from a bird's eye view you see hundreds of moving vehicles. The inhabitants of each vehicle are walled off from all the others people in their cars and trucks; insulated from each other by cages of steel and glass… Nobody knows where the others are going or why. Nobody cares where the others are going or why. Highways and roads and cars and trucks are a perfect design for criminals to use to commit crimes secretly and then escape by putting miles between them and the scene of the crime. In fact bank robberies became a common occurrence in America when fast cars first became available to the masses before the authorities found ways to fight them but they still happen, although less often. The fact is: the overpopulation of humans on earth and the cramming of most of them into huge cities has created a global culture of anonymous impersonality that breeds crime like a cow dung patty breeds flies.

In small communities where everyone knows each other there is almost no crime because any strangers that show up in the community are instantly noticed and kept an eye on so they can't do anything without the entire community knowing about it… This again exposes how evil the entire culture of anonymous secrecy actually is. The smaller the community, the less crime there us. The larger the community the more crime there is.

Why is Civilization so Evil?

277

The same applies to govts… the larger the govt is the more corrupt it is… The more centralized a govt is the more inefficient, incompetent and corrupt it is. Because civilization is pyramidally structured as a hierarchical system based on criminal greed, avarice and Hedonism; it is designed to be inefficient, incompetent and corrupt. That is why the only system of human civilized society that will work is an egalitarian society based on equality and a merit system of *personal responsibility as the global, universal, ethical and moral principles for all human existence.* This cannot happen unless civilization as it stands now is razed to the ground and all humans are educated and enlightened enough to understand the basic structural fallacies and evils of the civilization they now live in…

Understand This

Happiness cannot co-exist with evil.

As long as there is evil on this earth there cannot be any true happiness

Why?

Because as long as evil exists on earth it will kill and poison all happiness that tries to exist.

The undead have been killing and ruining and poisoning all happiness for millions of years…

They are experts at poisoning and killing and ruining happiness

The instant the undead detect any positive living energy that has a possibility of becoming truly healthy and strong; they attack it and poison it and sabotage it every possible way they can.

That is why there are no true stories of happiness: only fairy tales and lies.

Why is Civilization so Evil?

278

The fact is… all stories about love and happiness are tragedies because the undead work to make sure no happiness ever succeeds in lasting long.

The Truth is: as long as living humans strive for love and happiness in a world filled with evil undead: they are doomed to failure and disaster.
Only when all living humans renounce all of their hedonism and focus solely on killing and eradicating all evil in the world Is there any chance for true happiness and love…

True love and happiness cannot survive on this earth as long as the evil undead permeate the earth with their filthy unseen secret evils and poisonous violations into the realm of the living.

The false narrative that love and happiness is more important than anything else is a filthy stinking lie.

Why is it a filthy stinking lie?? Because this kind of love and happiness includes only two people!! And these two people live among thousands and millions of other people that have no love and happiness, are not in love and happy. This kind of exclusive special love and happiness never lasts… it cannot last simply because it is rare… All the other negative forces and energies of the rotting undead inevitably and eventually conspire to ruin and destroy it. Only when everyone is in love and everyone is happy can true Love and Happiness survive and flourish.

What this means is that for any and every couple who feel they are in Love and Happy their Love and Happiness is a selfish fraud unless everyone else around them is also happy and in love…

Oops.

This completely changes the definition of love and happiness!
It changes love and happiness into a moral ethical imperative of selflessness and giving and generosity where those in love and happy do not focus on their

own selfish personal love and happiness… Instead they focus on the love and happiness of others; not themselves.

But that is not enough:

Before this can happen: those who are in Love and Happy must be able to recognize those who are evil and destroy happiness and kill them all dead… because if they don't: these evil people will poison and ruin and destroy that exists

Oops.

But if all those who are in love and truly happy: How can they have the time to be in love and happy if they are busy hunting down and killing evil people who destroy and ruin all love and happiness?

The answer is they can't.

Which is why I am telling you: the only chance for Love and happiness to grow and flourish can only happen if living humans destroy and kill and eradicate all evil from this living earth first before they seek any true love and happiness for themselves…

I know this harsh Truth is not easy to admit and face… Living humans are designed to be happy and in love; That is their natural intrinsic inclination. It is not our fault that the undead poisoned and permeate everything on the earth for millions and billions of years. But it is our responsibility to kill the undead and exterminate them all because if we do not do this: there is no chance for love or happiness to exist.

This is why I began this work with the statement
That you have no rights and no freedoms:
You only have responsibilities

Why is Civilization so Evil?

280

This is why unless civilization is based on responsibility: not freedoms or rights, will there be any chance for the human species to escape extinction; because as long as civilization is based on the Hedonism of Irresponsibility, or the Irresponsibility of Hedonism which is an evil construct and invention of the undead; the undead will poison living humans until they are led into destroying all life on earth…

In fact it is happening right now… a nuclear world war is looming right now and it is being conspired by puppets of the undead.

Where do you think the modern surveillance culture comes from? Nations spying on other nations, govts spying on their own citizens, internet spy ware. Spy cams all over the place in stores and houses and buildings, etc… It comes from the undead spying on living humans for millions of years, using birds and animals as their eyes… Literally everything living humans do today is a reflection of what the undead do and have been doing for at least millions of years.

You can see the poisonous evil of Hedonism today in the systematic attack on all Christian morals, ethics and family values… But Christians are already poisoned by Hedonism simply by giving their children candy and chocolate; with the explosion of child obesity and diabetes being the result. Christian churches have already been poisoned by Hedonism into selling the mantra that "greed is good". Christians have already been poisoned by wanting to be rich. They have already been corrupted by their belief in capitalism being the only viable form of civilization. They have already been dumbed down and brainwashed by their own religious beliefs… Just the belief in a monotheistic religion is itself a way to give up all critical thinking on matters which they cannot explain or understand. All organized religions are a way to put a stop to critical thinking by replacing asking questions and skepticism with blind faith. Religions managed to make humans stop asking questions and stop thinking critically for thousands of years until the scientific method debunked and destroyed their belief systems. But science itself is also a false religion that destroyed the integration of human awareness by splitting human

understanding into two parts: emotional and mental, and by making mental abstraction the dominant form of human understanding; thus dehumanizing science into an insane jumble of mathematical equations which cannot explain the Universe we live in.

How can you tell that civilization is based on the unspoken religion of Hedonism? By the fact that those who work the least are at the top of the pyramidal pile and those who work the hardest are at the bottom. That could not be possible unless the religious value and class distinction of personal ease and pleasure is higher than the value of hard work.

How can you tell that civilization is evil? By most films being about crime, criminals, killing, money, greed, avarice, death, violence. Not about honesty, love, kindness, equality, decency, truth.

The Hedonism of civilization can be perfectly exposed by the planned Covid hoax and the ongoing cover up of the millions of people killed, maimed, made permanently sick, impotent, sterile, infertile, with myocarditis, turbo cancer etc. by the poison jabs where millions of doctors and nurses and govt official and politicians lied and continue to lie in order to protect their own personal careers and jobs because they only care about themselves; regardless of how many people they kill and poison.

The exact same dynamic works with usury… Each Hedonist is willing to pollute, poison the Earth, impoverish millions of other people, cheat and rob others in order to make a profit.

What connection is there between a cow and a piece of paper? What connection is there between a pig and a gold or silver coin? There is none… all abstraction is evil because the connections and rationale they are based on do not exist in the actual 3-dimensional universe. They are insane inventions of the undead. Money is being magically conjured up out of thin air by bank computers typing fantastic numbers with zeroes behind them like the U.S. govt is now doing to fund the Ukraine war effort with billions of imaginary

non-existent American dollars… And nobody blinks an eyes or notices that this creation of dollars out of nothing is insane and evil.

There is no difference between the basic immoral unethical evils of usury, capitalism. Profit, and the genocidal killing of millions of humans by the MRNA poison jabs and the killing of millions by war profiteers. They are all based on hedonism. Hedonism is the underlying invisible evil of all civilization; even though it is obvious to the meanest intelligence…

Why? Because people believe that greed is good… profits are good, your own personal concerns are more important than any greater concerns.

The same applies to the evil of abortion called: "my body; my choice" women don't give a fuck about the new life of a baby inside them. They value their own personal pleasure, comfort and ease more than any greater concern like a family or the extinction of the human species…

The list of evils based on Hedonism goes on and on; It is endless. That is why you need to understand that in order for the human species to survive its own evil, all humans must be educated of the true origin af all these evils… that is why all humans must be educated and informed about the undead and what they are and how they work

In order to understand how the undead work: you need to understand that they are not new… they have not suddenly appeared as some kind of new evil… They have always been there… They have always been everywhere… Living humans have been aware of them for a long time… But because the undead do not want living humans to know anything about themselves; they have deceived and fooled and duped loving humans so we the living will not be a threat to their foul rotting evil stinking existence.

As a result of the cunning evils of the undead: they have shrouded themselves in mystery and lies. They have deceived living humans into believing that they are all-powerful… all-wise… all-knowing… omnipotent… immortal…

indestructible, etc, etc… They have led living humans into believing they are all kinds of things… forces of Nature, gods, goddesses, deities, celestial beings, demons, angels, spirits, spiritual beings, ghosts goblins, elves, brownies, leprechauns, banshees, changelings, fairies, pooks, spooks… the list of superstitions and beliefs about what and who the undead are goes on and on and on… But they never reveal what and who they truly are… they pretend to be the long lost souls of your dead parents or dead loved ones… the pretend and deceive and delude living humans into believing all kinds of things…

But they never reveal who and what they actually are

The evil of the snake (the undead) luring and tempting the first human woman to corrupt her husband into sex for pleasure was the original lure of hedonism and this lure has been continued by the undead to corrupt mankind and womankind for millions of years.

Only when the entire living human population are enlightened about the existence of these undead, foul filthy, evil, unseen wraiths and entities… and only when the entire living human population forswears and repulses all forms of Hedonism does the human species have any chance of escaping their own self-destruction and the destruction of all life on earth…

I: Indrek Pringi: leave everyone who has read this book with the responsibility of spreading this book and enlightening the whole world about the doom every living human is bringing on themselves by practicing and worshiping the evils of Hedonism…

To read this book and do nothing about what you have learned from this book makes you guilty… just as guilty as every Hedonistic living human on earth.

By doing nothing and saying nothing of what you have learned in this book makes you an enabler of all the evils of Hedonism that exists on this earth and there are billions and billions of these evils.

Why is Civilization so Evil?

284

Hear me! I know whereof I speak. I know what I am writing about. The undead have poisoned my body and harmed me every chance they got in so many countless ways it would take thousands of pages to document and explain the evil stinking mire of evil I was born into and have lived in and endured all my life.

But the undead did not succeed in weakening me or in corrupting me. They only succeeded in crippling my natural intrinsic human potentials and health, so at the age of 78, I am not as healthy and strong as I would have been without their foul evil conspiracies to ruin everything in my life…

What they could not do was corrupt my search for the truth about everything and my intelligence and will and determination to exterminate and kill them all *dead* for what they did to me and what they did and have done to every single living human on this planet that ever lived and tried to live a normal healthy good life.

Their sins and crimes are beyond counting. The entire Universe cries out for their extinction as the most evil negative energy in the Universe

It is your personal responsibility reading this book to avenge the countless living humans who were damaged and poisoned and corrupted and murdered and raped and killed because of the filthy stinking evil interference in the realm of the living by the undead.

I have done my part and will do more to bring about their complete destruction and death and annihilation.

It is your sacred living duty to join me in sharing the wisdom of this book and my other book: The Path of Splitness and rise up against all the evils of civilization and rise up against the undead and kill them all dead.

285

I have spoken… this book and my first book will spread and be read by all future generations until the entire bedrock of Hedonistic civilization is shattered and destroyed: never again to be seen again on this living earth.

You who read this need to understand you do not have just one goal in life….

You have two goals… one in life to live and kill all evil in the living world… the second goal you have is when you die… then you have the same goal: to kill as many undead as you can once you enter their foul evil realm.

When you die, your purpose both in life and death must not vary or change. It is only when living humans kill the undead and their parasites which they hide inside and around *and do not stop killing them after you die* that we can rid the living earth of these rotting stinking foul evil diseased filth.

These unspeakable things need to be tracked down and hunted down and killed dead with the vengeance of the righteous. They have no power over the fury of a righteous soul that is not afraid of anything.

When they try to pose as some horrible monster
Ignore it and attack them and kill them dead.
Do not give them any warning
Just come close enough so you can lay your hands on them and kill them dead.
You will find they suddenly disappear when you do that
Do not stop
Go after them and hunt them down and kill them dead
You will discover that they cannot hide from you
Once you have locked onto an evil entity no matter where they flee you will be able to sniff them out and find all their hiding places until they have no more places left to hide in.

Why is Civilization so Evil?

286

Negative energy cannot harm positive energy when it is direct. You will find that you are invincible in their realms of the undead and you will be able to slay them and slay them until there are none left to slay.

Fear is negative energy. If you allow yourself to feel fear, the undead will use it to attack and destroy you.

You can prevent this from happening by recognizing that any impulse of fear does not come from you but from the undead hiding inside you. Once you ignore all feelings of fear as being not you; you will be invincible and you will be able to kill these rotting evil filthy things until they are all destroyed and dead.

How can you tell that civilization is based on Hedonism? How can you tell that the undead have continually pushed humans into becoming slaves of their lowest, most base urges and instincts while deliberately poisoning all human intelligence to make them as stupid as possible so they will not see through the lies and superstitions and hoaxes of civilization?

By the rulers of the most ancient civilizations and kingdoms perpetuating the lowest, most base tradition of having harems. Where the ruler collects the most beautiful females that can be found so he can fuck any of them any time he wishes. The most powerful men of the ancient world became addicted to sex… They became venal, brainless mindless sex addicts, and as a result they lost control of the court and palace intrigues sprang up and they were assassinated and deposed over and over again, until the power behind the throne became vicious cunning females who slyly pulled the strings of power while having the male ruler as a figurehead. And the banquets and feasting became so obscene and overly effete that the dishes of rulers represented the same pyramidal filth of supremacy featuring dishes that nobody else could afford to make… For thousands of years the masses of humanity were ruled by these degenerates who were slaves to their lowest appetites and sexual urges. The flaunting of wealth and riches and palaces became the only example humans had to admire and envy and worship, and in doing so, the

masses corrupted themselves by emulating the scum at the top of these pyramidal accumulations of human populations. You can see this being reborn in the Marxist Chinese totalitarian leader of Mao Tse Tsung who fucked 12 year old girls daily up into his 90's. You can see this in the child trafficking going on in the west where the ruling class secretly commit their sexual perversions without ever being brought to justice because the entire police and law enforcement system and the establishment is wired to protect its own authoritarian ruler class.

If you want to see a display of the Hedonism of civilization, all you need to do is look at the history of 100 years of films… They glorify every kind of Hedonism and flaunt it and every criminal evil associated with it for over 100 years. Night clubs, bars, speakeasy's restaurants, theatres, dance halls, gambling joints, whorehouses, opera houses, symphony halls, the mansions of the filthy rich and their degenerate culture and society, their kept women and mistresses and their unfaithfulness and illicit sex, and their loveless arranged marriages, etc… It is all there on display in films; but no one notices the one common theme of evil and degeneracy and Hedonism running through all of it.

What idea is modern technology based on? What is the unspoken underlying principle that is never questioned and is used to justify and rationalize all the "progress" of civilization, all of its mechanization and mass production and its inventions and gadgets? It is the idea and principle of mass Hedonism… making everything easier and more comfortable for billions of people… And what has been the result?? Mass overpopulation. Mass obesity, mass ill health, mass stupidity of billions of people, mindless mass consumption, the mass exploitation and destruction of all the world's resources, mass pollution, mass brainwashing, billions of people being spoiled rotten, mass laziness… and for what? Why?

For the mindless pursuit of one's own personal ease and pleasure and comfort… in other words: Hedonism

Why is Civilization so Evil?

288

What are all commercials based on? They are based on showing how "happy" people are because of the pleasure and comfort and ease that whatever product or service is being sold… the underlying subconscious message is: all personal pleasure, comfort and ease creates "happiness"… all "happiness" is based on personal pleasure, comfort and ease. That is the mass brainwashing of modern civilization…. And it is totally false… because today there are more unhappy, stressed, sick, mentally ill people than ever before. There is more depression, more misery, more unhappiness than ever before… Yet nobody dares to admit that they are unhappy,,, nobody dares to admit that they are miserable, nobody dares to admit that they are mentally ill, nobody dares to admit anything, nobody dares to face their problems, everybody smiles at each other in public, everybody laughs and makes jokes in public to each other… OR… they ignore each other, they walk around like the dulled down, dumbed down, unaware, brainwashed robots they are.

What about this new fad going around called an "open marriage" where married couples can fuck anyone they want? That's because the pursuit of one's own personal pleasure has become more important and more sacred than marriage or love. This is how the unspoken evil degenerate practiced religion of Hedonism is destroying marriages and civilized society.

Why is there the term "comfort" food? Because the food industry manufactures and produces unhealthy foods to addict you; not comfort you. Why do people need to be comforted by food? Why is comfort so important? Because civilization is an empty meaningless horror. Because civilization is boring. Because humans have to fill up their loneliness and inner emptiness: which is spiritual and emotional and physical.

What is usury?... It is the using of money for profit… Where did usury come from? From the undead… the undead use living humans like living humans use money. They profit from using humans to increase their power and hold over humans and by inventing more and more artificial sources of Energy that they can suck on and thus prolong their rotting decomposing existence.

Why is Civilization so Evil?

289

What's that?

But this goes directly against their goal to destroy all Life on Earth….
Who said the undead are sane?? They are not sane.
They are rotting pieces of insane rotting filth.
This is why they must be exterminated before they reach their insane ghouls.
The reason the two words ghouls and goals are pronounced the same is because the undead slyly leave clues about themselves in plain sight… thinking living humans will never gain the intelligence and wisdom needed to find these confessions of intent…

Well that cycle of unawareness has been broken by me: Indrek Pringi because I have never consciously lied to myself and I have kept my original intelligence intact in spite of the undead trying to poison my awareness.

How the undead work and what they are

The undead can be understood by one of their oldest civilized inventions of ancient chin. I am speaking of paper lanterns that were used to diffuse candle light at night…

The burning candle is a living human being with a short lifespan… the paper surrounding it are undead entities, absorbing the life energy of a living person**;** poisoning that person's living life force and containing it and preventing it from growing up healthy and strong and intelligent.

All living humans are surrounded by undead entities. They act like paper lanterns surrounding a burning candle. They prevent living humans from seeing each other clearly and prevent humans from communicating with each other clearly amd honestly.

But that is not all…

Why is Civilization so Evil?

290

Inside every living human are undead entities also, they collude with the undead outside you. Together: they poison your thoughts and emotions and actions and control you and manipulate you.

To understand the existence of these invisible rotting scum; you have to understand they have always been here ever since the first living organism died physically and its afterlife took longer to decompose than the period of time it was alive…

Because of this imperfection and imbalance: the realm of the undead is even more over populated with these insane rotting horrors than the overpopulation of living humans on the Living Earth… their numbers have been growing and growing astronomically for billions of years… and as a result: their *effects* of living humans and on the Living Earth have been also increasing at an astronomical accelerating rate; which is only *now* being noticed, because *now*: the undead are flooding the realms of living people and making their presence felt in untold evil ways, shapes, forms and symptoms…

Because it is based on *one-sided accumulation*…

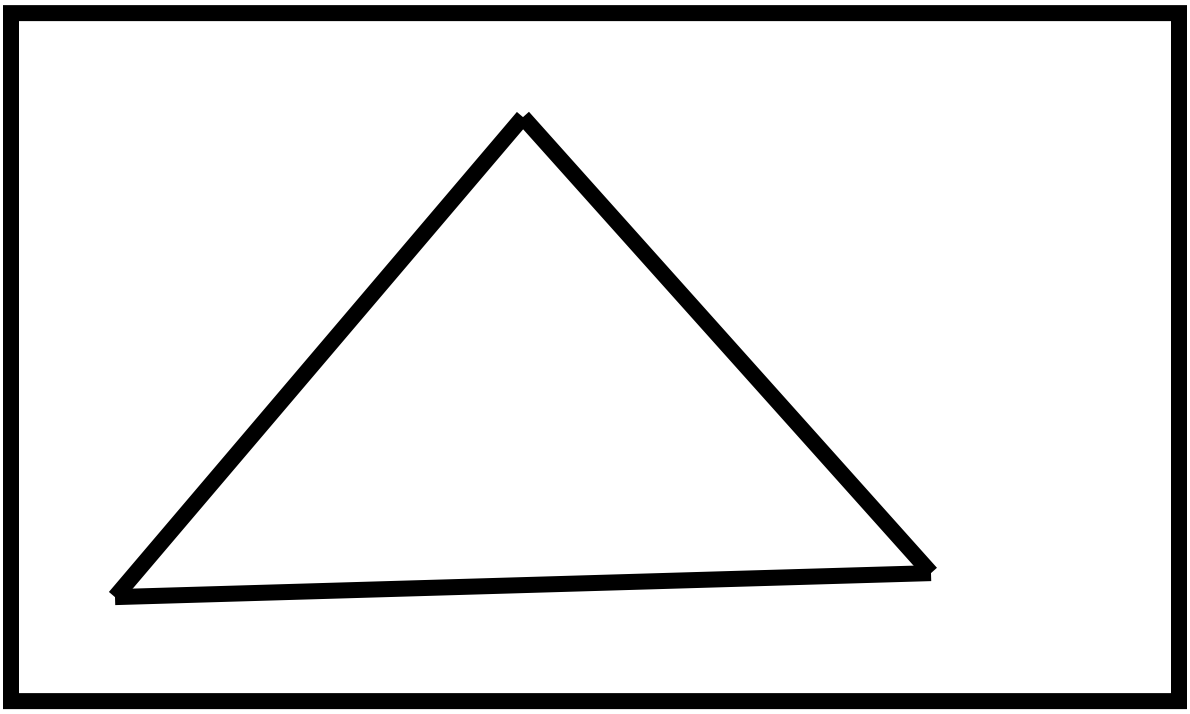
Throughout the Universe, there is a natural balance of accumulation and de-accumulation… When stars get too big they explode; meaning they kill themselves. When stars get too small they die and turn into dwarf stars. When trees get too big, they topple and fall down and die… when they get too small they shrivel and die. When any species becomes too numerous they die off naturally caused by the effects of their own overpopulation. Nothing in the Universe is supposed to accumulate too much…

Nothing in the universe is allowed to get too big or too small. But because the Universe is imperfect: when a star gets too small, it dies and its final decomposition lasts a long time. Just as when a star gets too big, instead of coming apart harmlessly; it explodes destructively.

Why is Civilization so Evil?

291

This evil symbols of one-sided accumulation can be seen in all the stone pyramids of past, extinct, ancient civilizations that dot the entire world.



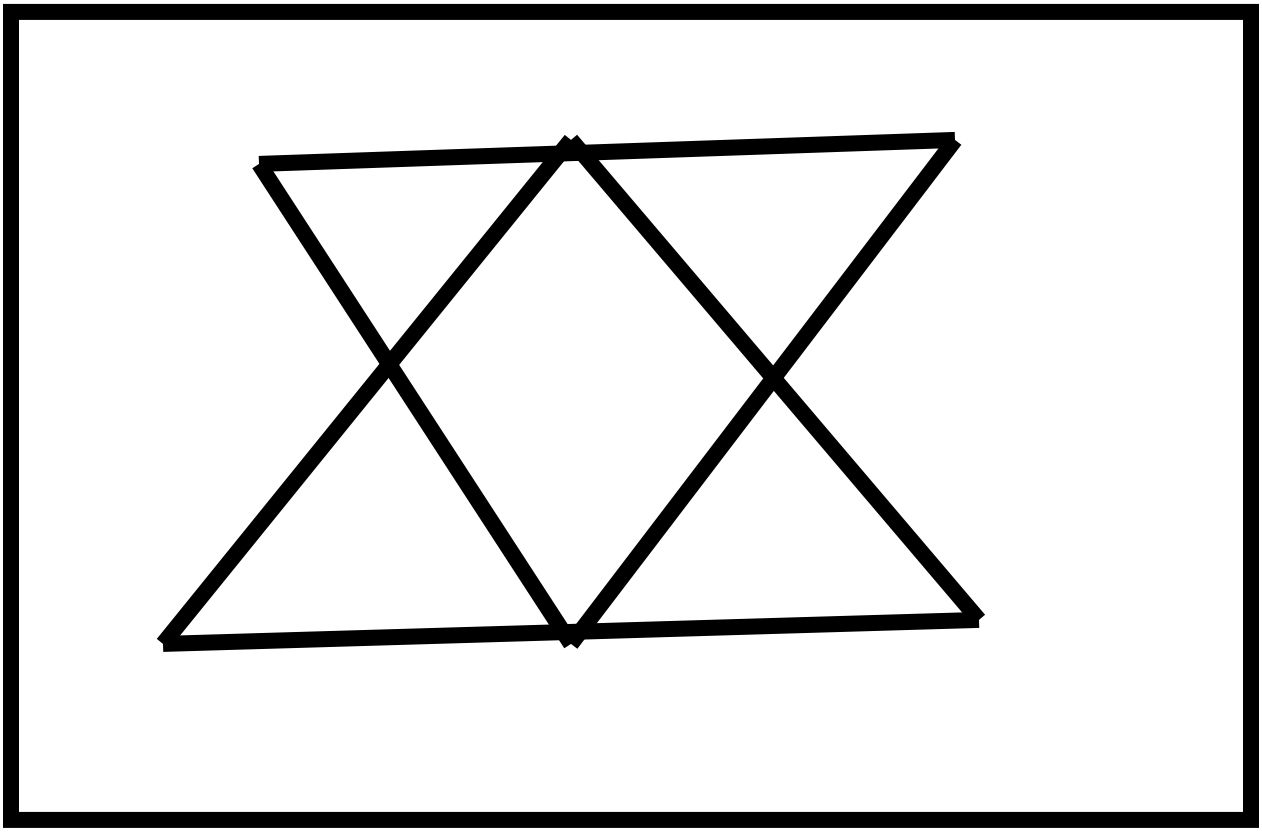
But that is not half of the reason why civilization is so evil… The real reason it is so evil is because it is based on *reverse* one-sided accumulation. Civilization *reverses* the natural dynamics of one-sided accumulation… In the natural world;

As can be seen in the ancient stone pyramids… most on the mass of that accumulation and most of the structural strength needed to keep the accumulated pile intact is situated at the bottom of the structure…

But civilization reverses this natural order by sucking up all the wealth and power and authority and concentrating it at the very top of the pyramid… while systematically weakening the structural strength at the bottom of the pyramid. You can see this reversal of the natural order of one-sided accumulation in the jewish symbol of evil

Why is Civilization so Evil?

292



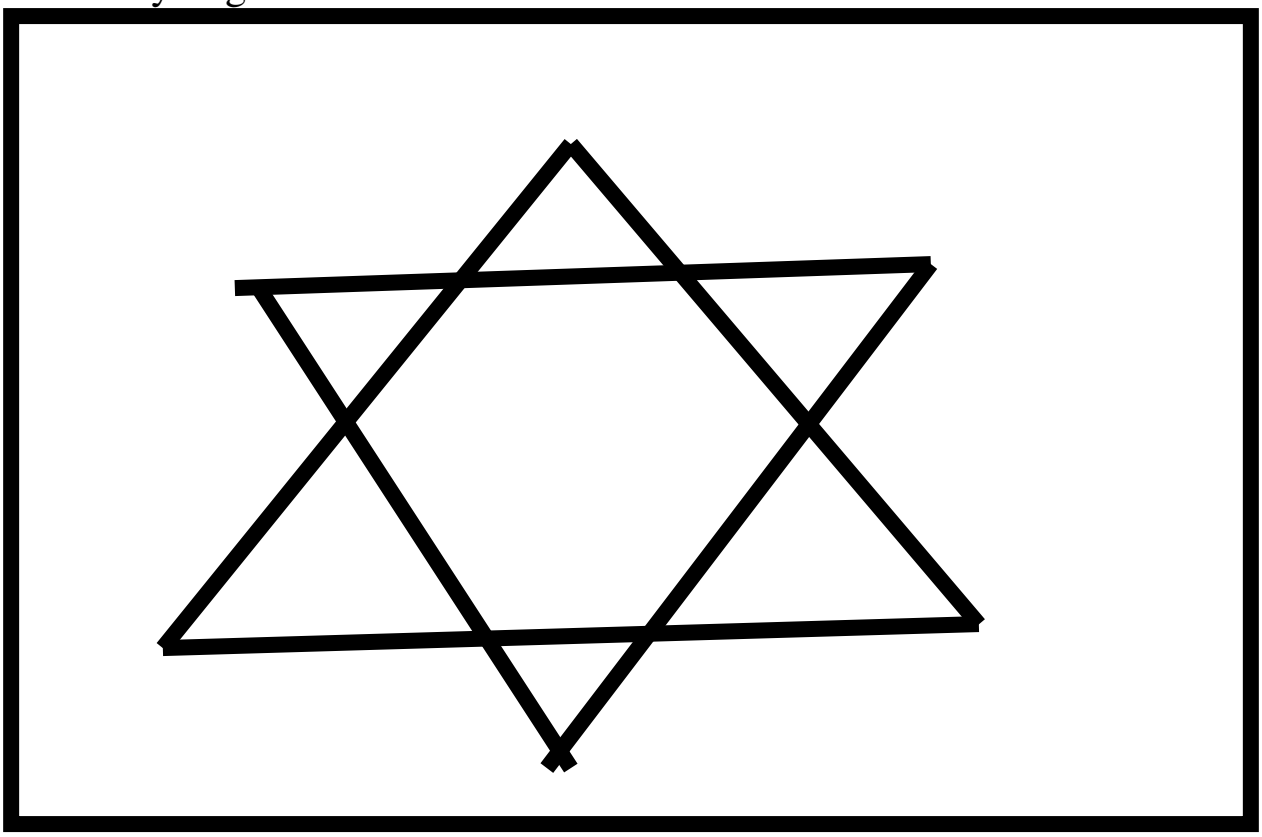
This happens with all civilizations. The upper pyramidal elite suck up more and more the wealth and power from the huge base of the pyramidal structure, thus weakening what holds up the topmost class; while at the same time the topmost elite continue to rot and become more and more venal and incompetent and degenerate, due to their privileged lifestyles of ease and Hedonism and addictions, until the whole rotten pile of civilized shit crumbles and collapses… Only to be built up again and the same vicious cycle that is the reverse of its structural strength and stability undermines the pile of civilized shit over and over.

This unnatural state of affairs is the basic structural reason why civilization, why all civilizations that are based on the dynamics of reverse one-sided accumulation are structurally evil and designed to crumble under its own weight of the ruling elite's growing power, wealth and oppression of the lower classes…

Why is Civilization so Evil?

293

Unfortunately this dynamic of power and wealth concentrating at the top does not completely destroy pyramidal hierarchical civilizations. There is always some leftover from the downfall to create a new one on top of the remnants… Then what you get is this:



Do You Understand?

This is the sign of evil… this is the sign of evil jews,
Controlling civilization; hiding behind a ruling elite at the visible top of the power structure that does not seem to be jewish.

This the sign of Judaism's goal to completely obliterate the civilized masses which it has power over into the ground, into death and total destruction

This is what the undead have conspired and planned for over thousands of years and it is coming to pass right now exactly as the undead have planned because living humans with their short lives and unawareness of history and

their Hedonistic brainwashing have been blind to and are still unaware that Armageddon is just around the corner.

The fact that anthropologists finding untold traces and evidence of extinct pyramidal civilizations very similar to ours should be a lesson for all of… *Stop doing that!* But the problem with this dynamic is that at least in the past 12,000 years is that hierarchical civilizations never go completely extinct, the lowest base still remains; only for a new ruling elite to appear and build it back up again.

Because humans are short-lived creatures and because they are permeated by the evil rotting undead; humans have been rebuilding and rebuilding civilizations on top of older civilizations, ignoring the fact that they are building over much older civilizations that have gone completely extinct… not just partially. The reason humans do not have the intelligence needed to ask why all these ancient civilizations went completely; not partially extinct, and the reason even those few who are curious about why they went completely extinct do not have the critical thinking skills to deduce the fact that all hierarchical civilizations are structurally designed to go extinct is because of the undead. All science, all independent researchers have absolutely no clue as to why the oldest civilizations found went 100% completely extinct.

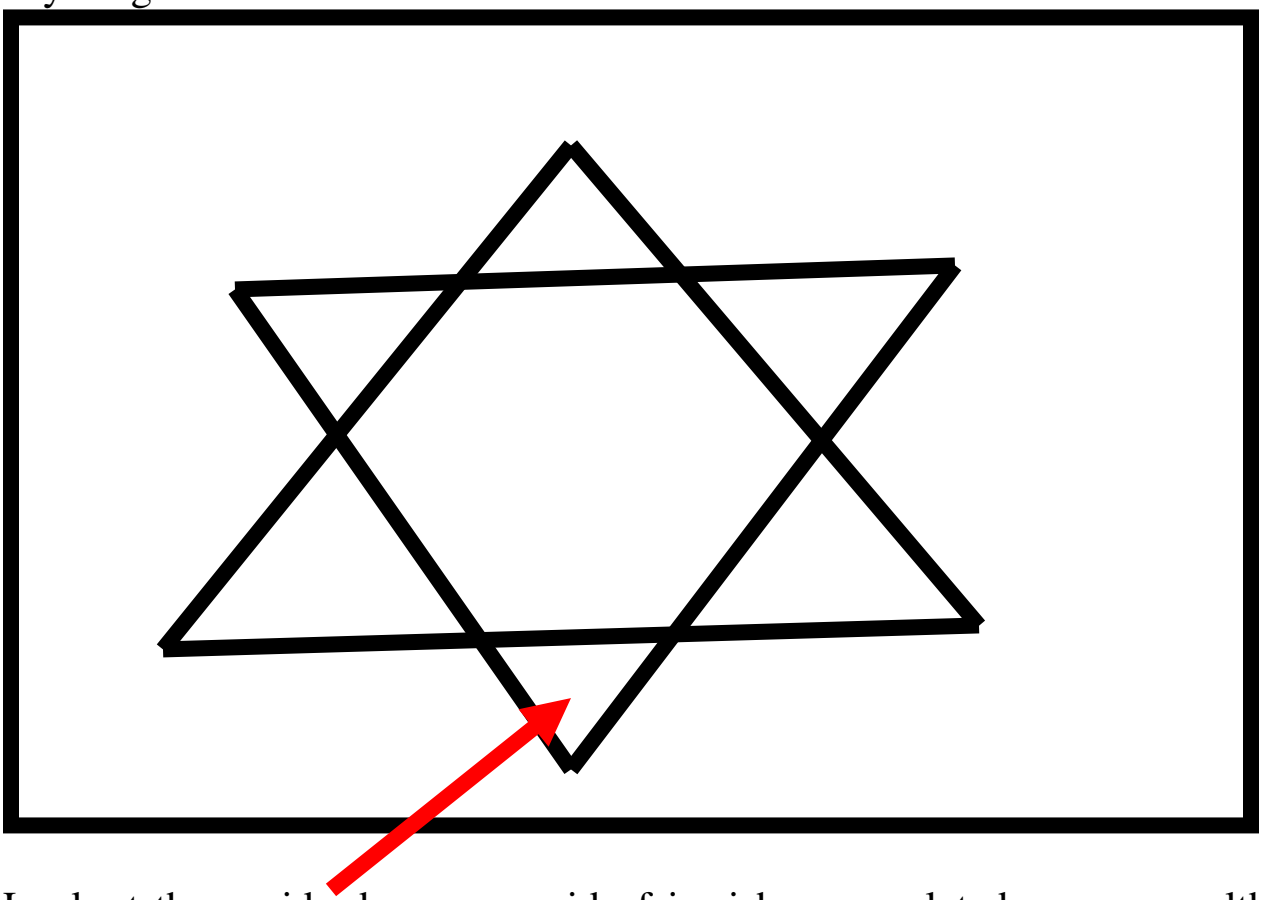
They have not even dreamt of the possibility that pyramidal civilizations are designed to go extinct. They do not even have the slightest idea or clue that all hierarchical civilizations are structurally evil and should be done away with completely. The point is; regardless of anything and everything else; as long as civilization is structured this way it will always be evil.

Such structures cannot last… they are designed to fail and crumble and rot because they are structurally unnatural and go against all the natural laws of the universe and physics. These unnatural structures are designed by the undead to create and commit evil. Every time one of these unnatural structures imploded in on itself and destroyed itself by its own evils: the

undead rebuilt a new one out of the ashes of the old one, over and over again…

This is why the very structure of civilization must be restructured completely from the ground up.

And each time they did that the new one was a thousand times more evil than the last one… until now: humans are staring at the imminent possibility of a nuclear world war that could destroy all Life on Earth. Yet nobody is even worried or bothered by this or talking about it: much less actually doing anything about it…



Look at the upside down pyramid of jewish accumulated power, wealth and evil… As the jewish sign sinks down it reveals the ultimate ghoul of the undead. The tip of the pyramid is below the ground. The ghoul of the undead using jews as their puppets is to destroy the very earth… No other religion in the world has this insane Zionist notion that only after the Zionist scum

destroy the entire world will they ascend to the heavens and enjoy their well earned… What? A heaven with no earth?… But! They are promised to enjoy their superiority on Earth by treating all non jews like cattle. But that is not enough for them: They want their Armageddon and the undead are doing everything in their power to make it come about. What these Zionists do not know is that it is they who are being used as unwitting pawns to achieve the ultimate ghouls of the undead. Even as they delve into the satanic-demonic worlds of the undead thinking they are using the powers of Satan to fulfill their earthly goals; it is they who are being used by the undead.

So ask yourself: Why doesn't the 1st diagram remain as the basic dysfunctional model of modern western civilization? Why does it turn into the jewish symbol of evil?... The answer is that if the jews ever blatantly exposed their power, wealth and control of western civilization so the whole world understood who was oppressing them: the whole world would rise up and exterminate them in outrage and horror and disgust. This almost happened in Germany in the 1930's where they exposed themselves too obviously and the backlash almost succeeded in getting rid of their poisonous control. So you see; the abstract symbol; of jewish evil also matches the practical reality of their evil *and* the hidden evil agenda of the undead. Jews always have to have at the top; people who are not jewish and come from the main pyramidal mass of hierarchy. As was the case in WW2 where Churchill, though his mother was jewish, acted as their puppet, and now where Trump; though while most of his family is jewish, he is not: acts as their puppet.

So why are Semites as a race; more evil than other species? The answer is simple… for 3,000 years this ethnic race has been butchering the penises of all its 6 day old babies… This trauma; this obscene barbaric sadism on their own male babies is the root cause of why they are the preferred puppets of the undead. Because of this horrible crime against 6 day old babies; the undead can and do violate every baby being tortured and fill its living aura with more undead entities than healthy babies.

Why is Civilization so Evil?

297

Why has there been no international movement and awareness of the horrific criminality of this ancient stone age culture… when nearly all the other customs and traditions of ancient cultures have been wiped out and correctly seen as barbaric obsolete practices? The answer again is the undead protect and preserve and perpetuate every old evil as long as possible and as much as possible… The result of this is the undead conspiring to have hospitals and the health care of most western nations where most doctors and dentists are jewish. The result has been selling this insane practice of circumcision to gentile parents and getting them to agree to butcher their baby's penises after birth.

Notice: The crumbling evil of pyramidal civilization has now rotted to expose all of the lower levels of civilization, but the evil of the top of this edifice is still hidden… That is because the evil of the undead is still hidden from living humans. When *all* of this edifice rots and the entire top of this evil edifice is exposed; when all living humans become aware that what controls the entirety of civilization are the undead: we the living will dismantle the entire rotting thing by *killing* every undead and hunting them down until they do not violate the Realm of the Living

Why is Civilization so Evil?

What is the all-seeing eye on the dollar bill?

The eyes of the undead is what this symbol of civilization means.
The undead are everywhere and they use the eyes of familiars and of living creatures they secretly inhabit to spy on humans. The undead are the *real* top of the pyramid of evil.

What does this symbol; mean? It means the undead who permeate the Living earth with their foul evil presence, the undead who made humans build stone piles of meaningless dead shit for hundreds of thousands of years, the undead who are inside you and all around you are constantly spying on you and controlling you.

The all-seeing eye is completely separated from the pyramidal structure of civilization. When you look at this symbol; with the knowledge of the existence of the undead: then suddenly it makes sense. The evil of money as an invention of the undead… the evil of all 2-dimensional inventions, the pyramidal structure of civilization, the undead separated from the living; spying on the world of the living; suddenly it all makes logical sense.

Why is Civilization so Evil?

299

The undead show themselves and expose themselves in countless way because they are confident that living humans will never guess the secrets of their existence…. Unless you know about them and know how they work you will never recognize the countless signs of their pervasive existence… *until now*…

I: Indrek Pringi have exposed their existence.

To everyone who reads this book. It is your moral duty and responsibility to spread the knowledge of the existence of the undead until the whole world knows about them.

The entire human species is sleepwalking onto a worldwide nuclear holocaust just like they sleepwalked into world war one and world war two…

That is why all these undead rotting unspeakably evil filthy parasitical undead scum must be killed dead and exterminated from the earth.

Because if humans do not wake up and start killing these undead insane monsters and ghouls… they will kill all life on earth… and that includes <u>you</u>.

The Past Tactics Of The Undead And Their New Tactics

For at least tens of thousands of years, the undead have been targeting all living humans who showed signs of intelligence and health and made sure they would not reproduce. The undead have been systematically culling the human species of its best and brightest; killing them, poisoning them, isolating them, making sure they would never mate and have babies. The history of mankind is filled with these tragedies and all of them were committed by the undead… The undead has tried to keep living humans as dumbed down and as stupid as possible and as ignorant as possible… but still, intelligent healthy humans are born and grow up and have to be killed or isolated. Their loves have to be destroyed and betrayed, Their marriages have to end in disaster and no offspring… The old tactics of the undead failed to turn living humans

into easily controllable domesticated beasts… The health and intelligence of living humans increased in spite of everything the undead did to reverse it.

Now; the undead have learned more diabolical, evil tactics… the undead are now going after the basic DNA of the human species… the want to dumb down the entire human species genetically… scientifically… by poisoning human DNA… by injecting billions of living humans with poisonous deadly MNRA "vaccines" that are not vaccines. Instead they are death jabs; designed to depopulate the humans species and create a species of chip implanted-5g controlled- programmed by nano-particles in their bodies that are no longer human.

Do you think these horrific inventions were invented by living humans??
Do you think there is a rational explanation for why they were invented?
Do you think there is any advantage for anyone by inventing and conspiring to make billions of humans infertile and impotent? Do you think there is any advantage to killing off billions of living humans for anyone? If you think these monstrous global conspiracies and plots are being coordinated by living humans; you are dead wrong. The very scope of this conspiracy is too complex and wide and has too many disparate parties with too many conflicting interests that have no connection to each other to ever be carried out by any centralized authority or cabal or conspiracy.

The Evils of All Cultural Changes Labeled as Being "Normal"

First you must understand that there is no such thing as normality. Normality does not exist. The only thing that exists are new changes in civilization's cultures that humans become used to and end up taking them for granted so they become unquestioned 'norms'… When they are actually evil abominations invented by the undead, designed to spread more and more evil…

301

Here is one example: The new "norm" of billions of humans sitting inside rooms, spending most of their lives indoors on their computers, staring at flat screens, clicking on their mouses…

How did this happen? Just a short 50 years ago, after WW2, people were spending their time outdoors on beaches, camping, playing sports; living healthy, active outdoor lifestyles. Now the level of health in the masses has deteriorated dramatically and is getting worse and worse by the day while everyone is staying indoors sitting at their computers staring at flat screens clicking on mouses..

When did this happen? Why did this happen? What you need to understand is that the *seeds* of every new trend that ushers in a new "norm" are due to the undead.

Here is a perfect example of the undead beginning to usher the new age of unhealthy indoor culture: The Beach Boys became world famous as a singing group. They represented the new outdoor culture of youth after WW2 and that horrible evil contrived by the undead… The undead poisoned this healthy trend as quickly as possible. They did it by poisoning the mind of the songwriter Brian Wilson to write a song titled "In My Room". That song was the harbinger of all the evil to come. It extols the safety and privacy of having your own room where you are safe from the outer world. It is a perfect example of mass brainwashing.

Why is all music evil? Why did the undead use music to poison and brainwash the lives of humans for thousands of years?

Because the sound waves of music are 2-dimensional. The undead decompose from 3-dimensional entities to 2-dimensional entities to 1-dimensional entities.

By brainwashing humans to obsess over artificial 2-dimensional sounds and waste their lives on it: the undead have effectively negated all the healthy

energy and trillions of hours of life where humans could be spending in the 3-dimensional world of living nature. While at the same time creating 2-dimensional energy for 2-dimensional undead to feed on; thus keeping them from decomposing further

This new culture of the internet is doing exactly the same thing that music did for thousands of years. Creating a new "normality' of 2-dimensional artificial energy for the undead to suck on, while at the same time; poisoning the health of living humans.

The point I am making is that buried within the commercialization of the mass culture of healthy outdoor lifestyles that the Beach Boys popularized was already implanted the poisonous next trend that would destroy the healthy culture of outdoor beaches and surfing. The fact is commercialization destroys everything it touches. Everything that has been commercialized that is healthy has been systematically destroyed, ruined, discontinued, and poisoned beyond recognition by the undead. From commercializing love, to dancing, to family values, to playing sports, to outdoor lifestyles.

This happens because the undead cannot predict the future… they can only react to the present. The instant they recognize a positive trend. They instantly work to nip it in the bud before it can grow and spread… The undead have had millions and billions of years of practice at doing this… That is why they are so successful at killing and destroying all the positive energy that Life Energy continually keeps on sprouting endlessly because Life Energy is Positive Energy and the undead are negative evil Energy.

Why do I use this example of this one song sung by the Beach Boys? Because I: Indrek Pringi: Am the only living human to develop my sense of Pure Wonder and my critical thinking skills enough to detect and analyze the tell-tale symptoms and trends that are evil. After 77 years of Life experience; I can look back and compare the 'norms' of 60 years ago to the present 'norms' of today, and find exactly where they originated and why and how by pitting

into perspective all the different changing 'norms' of society I had lived through.

When I was very young, I became inured and resigned to the fact that humans were insane and dangerous… But as I found more and more evil, in more and different kinds of evil; I never lost my wondering why this is so… It took me 50 years to finally stumble on the existence of the undead… The story of my own life would fill 10,000 pages; but that is not important,,, What IS important is what I learned in tn the 77 years of my Life; not the personal details of how I learned it or when or where, etc.

The lesson I am giving to you is this…

Never take anything for granted.
Always question anything you don't understand.

The way to do this is by never losing your sense of Pure Wonder… or if you have lost it, rediscovering your sense of pure wonder.

The point is this: everything in the Universe can be understood and explained logically.

The only reason there are unexplained mysteries is because of the undead inventing lies and hoaxes that people have swallowed and believe in.

Take away the lies and hoaxes of the undead and the universe becomes perfectly understandable.

Take away civilization, and you take away all the mysteries that the undead have invented to keep living humans ignorant and dumbed down.

For instance; the supposed 'mysteries' of paranormal phenomenon, and the supposed 'mysteries' of 'UFO's'…

Why is Civilization so Evil?

304

They are all merely manifestations of the insane rotting realms of the undead. Meaning that there is no point in trying to explain them logically because they are not logical… they are just phenomenon of the insane decomposing undead. They are unpredictable just like quarks are unpredictable. They make no sense because they are senseless. By not wasting your time on these pointless supposed 'mysteries', you can spend all of your time positively spreading the Truth about the existence of the undead.

Their existence is *logical*
All energy in the Universe decomposes
The undead are just decomposing life-energy.
But they have become toxic and deadly because the universe is imperfect.

In order to bring the energy of the living earth back to its positive designed functions
These undead foul, filthy, rotting entities must be exterminated.

In order to do this the awareness level of all humans must be raised so everyone is capable of thinking logically and developing their sense of Pure Wonder.

Civilization is evil because it makes it impossible to be a good person… Even if you want to be good; civilization makes it impossible. It corrupts and poisons all good intentions and plans and ruins them. That is because the undead react instantly to any positive Energy and instantly concentrate all their forces of evil that Positive energy never blossoms and grows. Instead it is crushed and stunted and poisoned as early as possible before it can grow,

Escapism

305

One of the main aspects of Hedonism and Hedonistic civilization is the religious culture and practice of the Belief in Escapism.

One main belief is the belief in escaping back to a simpler time when things were not so bad-evil-complex. This can be seen in the off-the-grid movement where people try to escape from civilization by going off-grid and trying to be as self-sufficient as possible. This does two things. It removes from the main population those who could be otherwise be active in pushing for reform and fighting against corruption… it removes the best and the brightest from the masses; leaving them even dumber and more brainwashed. It holds up a false example of happiness because none of these people could actually survive without their solar panels and internet and mass manufactured tools, etc.

Another huge example of escapism is the boating and sailing industry. The culture of escaping from all the constraints of living on land, the false illusion of freedom of travel, escaping from all the responsibilities and problems that living on land entails; gives these enthusiasts a false sense of freedom or happiness; their main goal is the pursuit of their personal comfort and pleasure while being completely oblivious and uncaring and ignorant of what goes on in the rest of the world.

Another main aspect of this culture is entertainment. Escaping from reality by watching movies or shows to turn off their minds and become easily brainwashed by what they watch; until they are so brainwashed, they cannot tell the difference between the illusions they watch and the reality of the actual 3-dimansional world around them… One large part of the entertainment industry is the music industry. Listening to music takes up so much time that is wasted and pointless. Then there is the escapist culture called “gaming” where people spend their entire lives addicted to video games. This level of escapism borders on mass insanity and turns people into worse than drug addicts. Abstract images on a computer screen become more real to them than the real world. They lose all ability to function in the real world. Their video games become more real to them than reality.

Escapism

306

Another huge part of this mass culture is drugs; both legal and illegal. Ingesting drugs to give a person a temporary affect or sensation or experience or illusion that that takes them out of reality and lets them escape from their everyday lives and reality.

Another huge part of Hedonistic civilization is known as “comfort food”. Food that is supposed to “comfort” you instead of supplying your nutritional needs… This is actually a false term. The entire restaurant industry and cooking industry and food industry is geared to produce foods that give you a temporary sensation of pleasure: not comfort and get you addicted to it

The entire travel industry is based on Hedonism so you can travel in comfort. The invention of the wheel is based on Hedonism; making everything easier to move. The invention of the dugout, the canoe… boats, ships, carriages, carts, wagons, trains, planes are all based on Hedonism. The invention of the steam engine, the internal combustion engine is all based on Hedonism,

“The oldest profession in the world” prostitution is based on Hedonism. The entire oriental culture of concubines and harems is based on Hedonism.

The entire culture of raiding and war is based on Hedonism. It is based on the fact that it is easier to steal someone else’s wealth than create your own wealth. The entire culture of slavery is based on Hedonism because it is easier to make a slave work for you than you do the work yourself.

The Seven Deadly Sins of the bible are all based on Hedonism

The very basis of civilization is based upon escaping from Nature; by building and erecting artificial living quarters called huts or houses, and towns and cities and walls in order to make their lives easier. By doing this, humans have removed themselves from their natural environments and have removed themselves from all awareness of all the living things on Earth… Instead they have used the living Earth as “resources” to plunder and rape and kill and domesticate animals and plants for their own personal ease and pleasure.

Escapism

307

But this basic root of evil is never mentioned
The word hedonist and hedonism has disappeared from books. The practice and worship of Hedonism
Is unspoken, unconscious, unnamed ignored,.. Why??
When it is so obvious that any child can recognize it.

How can you tell all civilizations were evil??...

First: What importance do people put on species that went extinct?
We value them as being worthless failures.
Then why should we value civilizations that went extinct?
All of them have proved themselves to be utter failures.
And there is no reason why this one shouldn't go extinct either.
Civilizations have gone extinct over and over and over and over…
Then why should we value something that has already been proven to be a complete failure over and over again?

Second: Take some stone and whatever tools you want: and chip away at it for the rest of your life, and then tell me that gave you some fucking meaning to your life… Drag some stones and erect them for the rest of your fucking life and tell me that gave you some fucking meaning to your life. Have your entire society do this for hundreds, thousands of years and tell me that gave them some fucking meaning to their lives… The cult of worshiping and glorifying past dead extinct civilizations is pure insanity.

The undead made living humans do this so they could waste their lives and time and intelligence on dead things, on death. The undead made living humans value death more than life… why? Because the undead deposited themselves into these stones so they would stop decomposing, and last longer than if they were exposed to sunlight and the natural living elements and energies of the living earth, and in the process they became insane… understand this; all decomposing undead entities are insane and evil; they are negative evil energy. The undead seek to make humans fritter away their lives

on as many useless, pointless, meaningless activities because they are insane and they seek to make humans as insane as they are.

Third: The theory that these civilizations existed before the last ice age is correct, but… they are much older than just 12,000 years. What happened was a vicious cycle of: Civilization-ice age-hunter gatherers-civilization-ice age-hunter gatherers- civilization-ice age- cave men-civilization-ice age… over and over and over and over for at least hundreds of thousands of years. Civilizations are designed to go extinct because they were invented by the undead and they all rot and die and collapse just like the dying, rotting, decomposed filth that invented them and because they were-are all permeated with rotting evil undead filth.

How can you tell civilization is evil??... Because every single major new invention for thousands and millions of years have mainly used for improving the ability to kill, destroy, poison, pollute. The invention of spears, of the bow and arrow, the first use of the wheel was for war chariots, the invention of gunpowder, dynamite, made world war one possible; without these inventions it would have been impossible for that horrible cataclysm to happen. The invention of trains and rail lines were invented primarily for the transportation of military troops and transporting landed peasants from their homes into cities so they could be used as labor in factories. The invention of the computer and the internet was invented by the military for use in global war scenarios.

The side effect of these inventions has been overpopulation of the humans species, forcing millions and billions to live in poverty and oppression… what benefit has this produced?

The mass explosion of Hedonism gone stark raving mad… which I have already outlined and pointed out earlier in this book.

What has the Hedonism of civilization created? Egosity. Egotistical maniacs… feeling… “I can say whatever I want. I can do whatever I want, I

Escapism

309

can think anything I want, I can believe anything I want, I can eat whatever I want, I can drink whatever I want

As long as it pleases me to do so

Because the pursuit of pleasure is the unspoken religion of civilization

The irrational insanity of people disagreeing with each other, fighting each other, hating each other, envying each other, killing each other has been the standard norm for thousands of years and as long as the culture of Hedonism remains dominant; it will continue so until this civilization destroys itself as all other civilizations have done.

How can you tell civilization is evil?... Because the undead have systematically poisoned all humans to be controlled by their lowest organs, and their lowest intelligence and their lowest emotions.

The most intelligent animal on Earth cannot control its sexual urges and impulses?? Why**?** No other animal is like this. They mate only when it is the right time to do so. Humans are obsessed with satisfying their stomachs and taste buds… Why? Because the undead systematically tempt humans to satisfy their lowest instincts and urges while suppressing all intelligent awareness of what is right and wrong, what is good and bad, what is healthy and what is unhealthy… As a result; humans have behaved irrationally, insanely for millions of years. They have destroyed the eco-systems they lived un and continue to destroy them *even* after they know it is wrong and destructive. Why? Because the Hedonistic religion of pleasing themselves overrides all other considerations.

Only when their behavior *directly* impacts their personal selfish ease and comfort do they even begin to change their ways or start to change, end even then they do so reluctantly and only at a time when it is too late.

Escapism

310

How can you tell Hedonistic civilization is degenerate and evil? By the fact that the word: "love" is now almost universally equated with sex: in fact the word "love" or "loving" or "loved" has replaced having sex with someone.

Why is Hedonistic civilization so evil? Because people have been programmed and brainwashed into only caring about their own personal interests, pleasures and comforts… nothing else. Billions of people deliberately tune out, ignore, block all greater awareness of the injustices and corruptions and evils and problems besetting the entire world around them. There attitude is one of apathy. They just don't care about anything but their own personal well-being. They all believe that there is nothing they can do about it… well; guess what… the reason they believe there is nothing they can do about it is because none of them do anything about it. And the reason they don't do anything about it is because even if they try, nobody else will do anything about it… it is a vicious cycle of negative feedback because hedonism **is** negative energy. And the reason for this negative energy are the negative undead entities that poison the minds and bodies of every living person on Earth.

One of the worst aspects of Hedonism is sex… The idea!... That the most intelligent animal on earth is controlled by its genitals! That it cannot control its urge to fuck! Is because the undead invade the genitals of humans and use it to control you.

The only reason for sex is procreation… and the only time that is supposed to happen is when all the higher organs of a man and a woman align together in love… only when two minds, two hearts, two bodies come close together as a married couple and want to have children: only then is it right to have sex…. Sex without love is evil… it is pornographic.

The three main cultural religions that humans have been programmed and brainwashed into practicing are:

Hedonism
Consumerism

Escapism

Put them all together into the hierarchical-pyramidal madhouse of 8 billion people; and you have the insanity of 7,000 years of civilized history.

What are the "Golden Ages" of all civilizations? They are eras of Hedonism: where not only the ruling elites, but the masses below them enjoyed periods of affluence, comfort, ease, and pleasure… Why did they crumble and fall? Because of the very affluence, comfort ease and pleasure that they enjoyed.

How can you tell civilization all civilizations were and still are degenerate and evil? By the fact that the profession of prostitution *predates* all written records of civilized societies. Meaning that prostitution existed before the earliest civilizations were founded. The fact that humans, going back to before written records existed, could not control their lowest carnal urges shows that the undead have deliberately taken over and controlled the sexual organs of living humans as one of the main ways to dumb them down to a state lower than other animals so as to poison their entire bodies and minds. You cannot think rationally and logically and intelligently when you are controlled by your genitals.

Why is civilization evil?... Because it has made an example of the best and the brightest, the wisest, the bravest, the most honest, the most intelligent: by crucifying them, assassinating them, killing them, poisoning them. Incarcerating them, banishing them, in order to make sure nobody would dare to follow their example… instead they are examples of failure, martyrdom, injustice. Instead the worst, the most degenerate, the most criminal, the greatest mass murderers, the most evil people ever to have lived are the icons of civilization.

Why is Hedonistic civilization evil?... Because Hedonists do not ask questions about anything except their own personal pleasure and ease or how to increase their own personal pleasure and ease. They do not ask any deeper questions of Life and what is the meaning of Life and how they should live

and act and think and feel in order to have any meaning to their lives. Their Hedonistic goals and mindset prevents them from exploring and questioning anything outside their own personal concerns. They don't give a fuck about the eco systems, the pollution, the corruption, the wars, etc. They just care about themselves.

Why is civilization evil: because it is a steady increase of citification: cramming more and more millions of people into cities. Where they walk around pretending all the people around them don't exist… this kind of programmed unawareness of others: this ignoring of other people is not only evil: it is insane. It brainwashes humans into tunnel vision where they automatically block out everything around them. When I was growing up; as a child and a boy and a 20 year-old; to me it was like the walking dead; dead shells walking around bent on their robotic goals, a mass of insane unawareness. Humans are not designed to live in cities. They are designed to personally know everyone they live with and meet every day. Humans are designed to come together on a close personal level; they are designed to relate to each other on a level of closeness, trust and intimacy. The undead have systematically built up their invention called civilization so people become as dehumanized and brainwashed and as insane as possible until they such a level of irrational paranoia they become incapable of forming any close intimate ties to anyone.

Why is Hedonistic civilization evil? Because the entire internet is now being controlled by robotic algorithms programmed to only show you what you "like": not what is true… the result is billions of people are easily brainwashed into believing in lies and falsities because there is no moral-ethical standard for truth or dishonesty in civilization.

So if you **"**like' believing in things that are not true… no problem.
That is a recipe for mass delusion and mass insanity.
And that is exactly what civilization has turned into. Billions of deluded insane irrational, illogical people having the **"**freedom**"** to believe anything they want!! And even more insane… even when they are told the truth; they

refuse to believe it!!! Because they are already programmed to value what they **"**like**"** over what is true!!

The end result is billions of people who you cannot argue with or convince them of anything… they will stick to their delusions and fantasies and lies regardless of what is shown them. Billions of insane hedonists who cannot agree on anything except their own selfish personal prejudices, opinions and interests.

What is the result of all this "freedom" to have your own opinions and the "right" to have your own "opinion'?... A global pandemic of egotism, narcissism . Billions of insane opinionated people convinced that they are right and everyone else is wrong, with even more mental diseases of megalomania and psychosis and psychotics on the rise all over the world. Hedonism *creates* egotists; it *creates* narcissists.

Without the Hedonism of civilization, without civilization pandering to the most evil, twisted, sick, insane, irrational, illogical tastes of humans, there would no such thing as egotism. Humans would be forced to deal with the realities of Nature and be reminded every day that they are just a part of Life on Earth.

Why is Hedonistic civilization evil?... Because of its pyramidal structure of hierarchical elite classes parading their wealth and opulence for thousands of years; the lower classes, the masses have been brainwashed into buying luxury products and goods; in an attempt to prove that they are just as 'good' as the super rich, that they deserve the very "best". The pinnacle of materialistic degeneracy is luxury. The pursuit of luxury, the glorification of luxury, the addiction to luxury, the celebration of luxury as a "lifestyle". To wallow in luxury is the dream of almost all the brainwashed masses who can barely afford to pay their rent.

Why is Hedonistic civilization evil? Because by its pyramidal structure of the top 1% sucking up all the wealth of civilization; it leaves 99% of the people

envying and admiring them for their riches. Because this inequity and inequality is so obscenely exaggerated; because the top of civilization's shitpile and their obscene wealth are the only living examples that people have in its hierarchy; the masses naturally crave what is denied them, what is out of reach, what is paraded in front of their noses… The blind craving for luxury of any sort is sold to them in every possible way. Hedonists are materialists…they are soulless, empty vessels, and the only way they can fill up the emptiness inside them is by buying luxury goods… spoiling themselves with ice cream, or chocolate, or whatever they deem to be a special treat for themselves.

Central Banks

315

The basic fact of modern civilization that is carefully hidden from all the masses including politicians and even the ruling elite is that central banks own and control everything in civilization… They are undead entities of pure evil… Why are they evil ? Because the only thing they create is debt**.** Debt is financial death. Civilization creates only one thing: death; and central banks are the main engine of evil that the undead use to destroy all life on earth.

Until and unless humans recognize the global power these indeed entities posses and how destructive and criminal and evil they are; civilization will continue to systematically destroy the entire Living Earth. The problem is they are taken for granted. They are invisible. They are not seen as being evil. They are considered to be pillars of financial stability; when they are giant octopuses of greed and avarice and criminality that are sucking the entire civilized world dry of ,oney and hoarding it in their secret underground vaults, while at the same time buying up everything of value in the real world.

Corporations

How can you tell that civilization is a self-feeding evil monster machine? By corporations… Without the mass manufactured goods that corporations provide there could be no 9 billion people on this planet… The fact is: all people on Earth are dependent on these huge corporations for their survival and existence. Yet these same corporations are very ones that are polluting and poisoning the entire Earth including the consumers they sell to and profit from. The same corporations are instituting a global corporate kleptocracy where billions of people will be total slaves. So the very institutions that humans need for their existence are also their worst enemies. *That is an obvious contradiction.* It is obvious that billions of humans cannot live without these corporations or even dream of doing away with them. Yet nobody admits this problem, and nobody even has a plan to do away with them… We are already enslaved to these corporations and nobody admits it. Our enslavement is only getting worse and nobody has any idea how to stop it. When the entities that feed you and clothe you and provide for your

sustenance and keep you alive is also enslaving you and poisoning you and trying to kill as many of you as possible in as many ways as possible; that does not make any sense unless what i am telling you is true.

The plan of the undead is obvious… use the billions of Hedonistic consumers as a justification for the existence of corporations which feed and clothe these billions while also systematically poisoning, polluting, killing and destroying of all the eco-systems and all Life on Earth… and also brainwashing and poisoning and killing as many of their Hedonistic consumers as they can while making a profit from it…

The point is: the existence of billions of Hedonistic consumers is never questioned, or what they consume or why they consume or how were they brainwashed into consuming… and the existence of corporations is never questioned, or their mass producing factories or the machines manufactured to keep this mechanistic civilization functioning while destroying more and more of Nature every minute…

These two huge machines of evil feed each other and feed on each other. They are never questioned or linked to each other because the hedonistic masses have already been brainwashed and programmed into seeing their own hedonistic appetites and addictions and interests and concerns as an unspoken, religious, sacred right that is never questioned. Indeed, these two mass machines of consumption and destruction are seen proudly as proof of the greatness and progress of modern civilization which is why they are never questioned. The idea that civilization could be evil is the farthest thing from their minds. The assumption that civilization is a wonderful thing has been drummed into the minds of the masses so subconsciously that they are programmed to never question it.

What are corporations? Corporations are dead corpses. They are corpses. They are corporate entities. The undead only reveal themselves when they know nobody will be perceptive enough to notice

Central Banks

317

Well that is no longer true… I: Indrek Pringi have cracked their cunning filthy deceptions and codes and plans and conspiracies.

Corporations only exist on paper: they are 2-dimensional entities. The only other 2-dimensional entities that exist as an organized cabal of evil monsters are the undead.

Not only that: all the people who buy shares in corporations also share in their collective evil and their collective guilt. The undead have cunningly crafted civilization so nobody is free from the guilt of practicing and profiting and benefiting from evil. The undead invented civilization so that the living human species could sleepwalk themselves into their own self-destruction while destroying the rest of the living earth and killing all life on earth without them being aware of what they are doing.

This is why breaking the stranglehold that the undead have on your awareness and intelligence is crucial. That is why this book needs to be spread and read by every living person who can read… It is only if and when you develop a perspective that spans thousands and millions of years like I have… and put all the facts together like I have… and discovered the undead exist inside me and all around me like I have… that you can rid yourself of their control and recognize their evil cunning tricks like I have.

This book is designed to give you a head start on this process. I was lucky enough to raise myself… The undead thought that by isolating me and from pure neglect and solitude, they could prevent me from maturing and growing up and educating myself enough to overcome all the things they did to me to poison my body and mind and emotions… they failed.

Get this through your head:
The undead are not all-powerful
The undead are not all-wise
They are not omnipotent
They can be found out and exposed and defeated

Central Banks

318

They try to fool you a million ways
They prey on your every weakness and vice and sin

Every lie you believe in, every false narrative you believe to be true is used against you
The only way you can regain control of your own will and life and intelligence

Is to rid yourself of all the lies and hoaxes and deceptions civilization has sold you and programmed you to assume is true

Once you know all civilization is an invention of the undead and is totally evil… You have instantly deprogrammed yourself of a million lies and falsities. And If you start doing your own research and study and reading; you will discover hundreds and thousands of facts that prove the basic Truths I am telling you now. Your awareness and intelligence and perspective will grow by leaps and bounds.

How the Undead Work

319

How did the undead control and dumb down and poison humans before civilization? The answer is *Culture.*

The biological definition of culture is: " The cultivation of micro-organisms, as bacteria, or of tissues, for study and use"

That is an exact description of what the undead are and what they do to humans

A biological culture is a parasitic organism that devours its host and doesn't stop until the host is completely devoured and then it dies also.

That is exactly what the undead are doing to the entire Living Earth. And unless we kill them they will do it.

That is why the undead are not, by our standards of the Living; logical. They seek their own death. They are designed to rot and die; they can't help it. They are negative decomposing Energy. We the living are positive growing Energy.

Each tribe and band of humans were poisoned with a different set of micro-organisms: Replace the word micro-organisms with undead, and you have the perfect explanation why these bands and tribes developed unique cultures and languages and beliefs and customs and traditions: and why they all fought and killed each other and enslaved each other instead of intelligently cooperating with each other and getting to know each other and making friends. Humans are not designed to kill each other… they are not designed to kill period.

Where did the culture of killing come from? It came from Africa where humans copied the top predators of their eco-systems even though they themselves were and still are not predators. The level-degree of insensitivity and programming and normalization it takes for a human to kill anything larger than an insect is huge. The amount of trauma a human suffers from

killing another human is huge. Get this through your head. It is not normal or healthy or good for a human to kill anything larger than an insect, and the only reason you kill an insect is because it is attacking you.

Historically, as human culture progressed over time; it attempted to emulate and copy the living Beauty of Nature. That is the one aspect of civilized culture that slowly improved until it reached its apex in the 15-1900's in Europe. From the classical paintings of Leonardo Da Vinci and the fresco's of Michelangelo and his marble and bronze statues to the reality of Vermeer and Van Gogh, from the music of Hayden and Beethoven to Wagner and Tchaikovsky…

But all civilized culture is dead; not alive. Flat oil painting of trees worth millions of dollars cannot compare to the living beauty of a living tree. European culture tried to make the dead culture of civilization as beautiful as it could by copying Nature and the Universe. It found the 12 musical notes based on the Universal structure of 12 found in the Universe and exploded into creativity. Folk song and dance became the identities of ethnic Europeans; even though all of them are almost the same except for having different languages. Classical artists were inspired by these ethnic dances and songs to create their masterpieces.

And then the industrial revolution happened and all that artificial emulation of the Beauty of Nature was ruined and wiped away. In one generation classical paintings turned into horrors of abstraction and ugliness. Classical symphonic compositions disappeared. The camera replaced the easel but the 2-dimensional surface of a phto or the flat surface of an oik painting cannot capture one millionth of the three dimensional living Beauty it tries to represent.. Couples dancing together disappeared. The waltz disappeared. Classical music was replaced by Rock'n Roll. People stopped dancing. Folk songs became commercialized and became popular for a brief time and then disappeared completely from civilized culture.

321

The point is civilized culture cannot compare to the living Beauty of the living Earth. A thousand artists cannot hope to catch the beauty of a single sunrise or sunset. A thousand artists cannot hope to capture the living Beauty of one day of clouds passing overhead for one hour. A thousand artists cannot hope to capture the living beauty of one living meadow or one acre of forest. A thousand still life paintings of one flower cannot hope to capture the living beauty of one living flower. By valuing dead abstraction over living Beauty civilizations values death over Life; that is why it is evil. Now the computer flat screen is replacing 3-dimensional reality to the degree that babies and children are growing up mentally and emotionally retarded because they are being exposed to flat screen technology too early and cannot tell the difference between reality and 2-dimensional illusions because they have not interacted with the real world during their formative years.

The one thing humans improved on Nature; the chromatic scale of musical notes; what did the undead do? They use it to lull humans into a false sense of temporary pleasure; music is used as a drug, as a soporific; so humans will not face reality and face and deal with the evils of the real world. Music is just another aspect of the culture of escapism from reality. One in a million compositions become popular. All the time and money and energy wasted on creating music and the music industry as a whole, if channeled in positive directions could transform the entire world for the better.

The same goes for the arms industry and military industrial complexes of the world. If all the technology and research and study and research and manufacturing and planning were used to improve the Living Earth instead of destroying it… if all the armies and navies and air forces were organized to improve the living Health of the earth instead of killing; the world would be transformed into a virtual paradise in less than 10 years… but no. Instead the undead control the masses of civilized humans to waste their lives in destructive meaningless negative activities designed to destroy all Life on Earth..

How the Undead Work

322

How can you tell Hedonistic civilization is evil? Because all the billions of brainwashed, programmed human drones are addicted to comfort… They eat food to comfort themselves; everything they eat and drink is designed to comfort them. They own pets to comfort themselves. They buy products to increase their levels of comfort and ease. Sofas! Beds! Pillows! Cars! Houses! Computers! Smart Phones! Everything people buy and do is for their own personal ease and comfort. From pleasure cruises to pizza to cheese to coffee to movies to restaurants to online shopping. It doesn't matter where you look; civilization is nothing more than an insane machine offering and selling things to make the Hedonistic masses addicted to comfort and ease. From comfort food to comfort beverages to comfort clothes to comfort music to comfort beds to comfort chairs to comfort cars; the insane pursuit of Hedonistic comfort has destroyed the health of modern humans and until the human species recognizes Hedonism as being evil, it will go the way of the dinosaurs. Listen to Bert Kampfert's music… it is designed to put you into a mindless state of comfort, Kampfert-comfort: get it? Making camp of commercial music.

Look at all the scandals and crises and evils of the world… how many of them are based on selfish greedy people with no morals and no ethics doing as they please to please themselves? What are all the soap opera plots of unhappiness based on?? One single mistake. One moment of illicit sex. Succumbing to one night of sexual lust, with all the future ramifications and consequences coming back to bite them and haunt them… all of them are based on Hedonism. There are no exceptions. Whether it is to increase personal power and wealth or secure more power or oppress people to profit from it. All the evils of the world have the same source and the same cause. Yet nobody notices this, nobody points it out.

Why? Because the entire mass of billions of dehumanized brainwashed drones have already been brainwashed into believing in the practice and sacredness of Hedonism… Only their brand of hedonism is all right… Other people's brands of hedonism isn't. As a result there is no universal outrage against any Hedonism because all humans have been corrupted by it.

How the Undead Work

323

The entire basis of civilization is evil because it is based on the idea-assumption that civilization is outside of the Natural Order… That civilization is outside of Nature. That it has no responsibility to all Life on Earth. That it can do as it pleases… The result is humans; poisoned by the undead; doing whatever they "like"… doing whatever they "please", with no regard to the consequences of their actions. The undead invented civilization in order to do as they please. The undead are using humans to destroy all life on earth. All the evil humans have committed is because of the undead. Get that through your brain. Without the existence of the undead, the intrinsic, natural motives and urges of humans would never have been twisted and reversed into evil so that the entire human species becomes a negative force for evil; not Good. Without civilization, humans have a natural inclination to be a part of Nature and love Nature. It is only when humans are separated from Nature and have no love of Nature that they commit evil. Without the invention of tools and the use of tools: humans could never have become able to kill anything. Humans are not genetically designed to kill anything: Get that through your head.

How can you tell all civilizations are evil?

Because all civilizations value the power of killing and death more than the power of life and birth

This one horrible truth has existed long before civilizations were invented and it is the one reason to destroy and get rid of civilization as it is now.

The march of 9,000 years of civilization has been one long improvement on better ways to kill animals, plants, trees, fish, forests and humans.

Civilization does not place any value on life and birth. It only glorifies and values the power to kill and death.

That is because the undead have poisoned living humans for more than hundreds of thousands of years and used living humans as puppets in order to

destroy all life on earth… and the undead are almost on the verge of successfully doing that with a nuclear 3rd world war looming just over the horizon. Currently' one third of the world's total land has been turned into desert by civilized activity. By 2025 there will be more plastic in the ocean than fish, the remorseless presence and activity of the undead using humans as their unwitting puppets is clear: the undead want to destroy all life on earth. And they are succeeding because humans are not even aware that the undead exist…

The explanations humans use for the existence of evil; demons, the devil, evil spirits. Or just "human nature" the predilection for "self-interest"… sociopaths, psychopaths, metal illness; all of these attempts to understand why evil exists in the world have been invented by the undead in order to hide their own existence and true nature and their true goals and their true motives. That is why my first book: The Path of Splitness and this book is crucial for the survival of all life on earth.

Only when these two books become internationally recognized as ground breaking explanations and analysis of the undead will humans finally become aware of their invisible, unseen deadly presence. And only then will humans become able to kill them and all their puppets until they are all dead.

What have the undead been doing for at least thousands of years? They have been killing off the best of humanity; they have targeted the best and the brightest and massacred them and killed them over and over in wars, in invasions, in battles, assassinations.

The most obvious are the two world wars of a century ago… where the best of western humans were slaughtered and killed by the millions in order to dumb down the entire populace of western civilization… now the undead are targeting all white races because they know that the white race of humans are the most advanced, intelligent, beautiful race on earth. Do you think the poisoning of all white cultures and nations and races is some conspiracy by some evil jews?

How the Undead Work

325

Jews are only the puppets of the undead; that is all they are… all the evil jews have committed over thousands of years and continuing to commit are controlled and orchestrated by the undead.

Get this though your head
There is one and only one source of evil
That is the undead
All evil that has ever been committed
Is due to them.

All the murders of whistleblowers, all the murders of beautiful children and girls, all the assassinations of presidents, all the kidnappings of children, all the child trafficking, all the disappearances of children and girls are orchestrated by the undead. They are an evil filthy unseen presence all over the world. Every evil conspiracy is controlled by them.

They need to be exposed, hunted down and killed dead… starting with all of their filthy stinking evil puppets whom they work through and use and control.

Without their selected puppets they become handcuffed. Without all the people in power being controlled by the undead it takes years, centuries for them to build up their convoluted evil plans and power.

That is why the bloodlines of certain elite families have a history of pure evil that go back hundreds, thousands of years… exterminate those bloodlines and their intricate webs of hidden collusions and conspiracies and connections crumble into dust. Then it will take them hundreds of years to build up a new set of elite bloodlines… that will give humans enough time to destroy the evil amongst us and never allow such evil to be reborn again.

This is why Hedonism is so evil… Hedonists do not have the morals and ethics needed to <u>kill</u> people who are obviously evil.

326

Only when there are enough enlightened, informed humans dedicated to killing these evil elite puppets of the undead is there any hope for the human species to rid itself of the death grip of the undead.

This books is written so enough people read this and begin to slaughter the evil puppets of the undead…

They are not hard to identify. Millions of people know who they are. But no one has the guts to kill them dead.

If I could: I Indrek Pringi would gladly do so; but I am not able to simply because the undead have isolated me from all human contact.

That is the only way they have managed to stop me.

They have not been able to stop me from learning about them.

They have not been able to harm me in any serious way because I am too intelligent and too powerful for any of their goons to try to go against me.

This book will end the isolation they have temporarily been able to create by taking away all humans around me who are not controlled by them, and by poisoning all of my contacts with others.

This book will be read by millions of people and it has the moral ethical power and logic to destroy civilization as we know it and destroy the puppets of the undead.

How can you tell the undead have been poisoning humans for ages?
By the disparate creation myths each culture had… They are now labeled myths; but when they existed they were religious dogmas that were believed in devoutly for centuries; just as the monotheistic dogmas today of there only being one god are devoutly believed in… All of it is brainwashing nonsense.

How the Undead Work

327

All of it are lies invented by the undead to hide their existence and their actual evil.

First there was da cosmic egg…. First there was da raven… First there was da wise lord and da evil spirit… First der was nothing… First dere was an infinite, lifeless sea when the sun rose for the first time. First dere was dis giant turtle… And on and on and on… all the creation and origin myths of the past can be seen today as phantasmagorical superstitious nonsense. But they were believed in for thousands of years. The fact is: all religions and spiritual beliefs are poisonous inventions of the undead seeking to dupe and fool and deceive living humans so they never become aware of the rotting evil entities that pervade the Living Earth and poison everything that is alive.

You need to understand how deep their evil is and how old it is;
Everything in civilization is evil: everything was invented due to their evil presence and ghouls.

Understand this:

1: everything that is a 2-dimensional artificial invention is evil
2: everything that is a 1-dimensional artificial invention is evil

Why?

All abstraction is evil
That means all mathematics, all money, all spelling
(abstract symbols, letters, words, writing) is evil.
All fiction, all myths, all religions are evil.
All tools are evil. All machines are evil.
All music is evil. All cities are evil.
All clothes are evil. The use of all fire is evil.

Because eventually: all undead ghouls and entities disintegrate and decompose and degenerate into 2-dimensional insane monsters and then into 1-dimensionional vestiges of their former 2-dimensional selves. The undead

have been pushing living humans to use 1-dimensional and 2-dimensional energy to kill with for millions of years**.**

A spear and an arrow is a 1-dimensional energy tool of death… A bullet is a 1-dimensional energy tool of death. An artillery shell is a 1-dimensional energy tool of death. A missile is a 1-dimensional energy tool of death. A knife or a sword or an axe is a 2-dimensional energy tool of death. It took the undead thousands of years to finally invent a 3-dimensional energy tool of death; a bomb. Then it took the undead another thousand years to invent the nuclear bomb.

Now… the undead, using 1-dimensional Energy, (electricity) have invented 2-dimensional screens… where these two and one dimensional insane things can actually *live in*… These undead things can now extend their afterlives by sucking on the 1 and 2-dimensional Energy produced by electric wires and computer screens and the 2-dimensional energy radiated by television towers and 5G towers and radio towers and television towers and WiFi towers and satellite transmissions..

Do you understand?

What humans call modern technology and progress are only ways for the undead to live longer and temporarily escape their inevitable decomposition and deterioration into nothing. The undead are using living humans to keep from dying out. They embed themselves into living humans to keep from deteriorating into the 2 and 1 dimensional beings that fill the realms of the undead and make it a madhouse of insane horrors.

Every level of these undead filth are using humans to extend their existence and avoid extinction.

Literally all the supposed ‘advances’ in technology are only Energy sources that the undead can suck on in order to keep from decomposing. All the 1-dimensional and 2-dismensional and partially 3-dimensional undead entities are using living humans and their inventions for their own advantage… This

is because it was the undead themselves, hiding inside humans, who originally invented these foul technologies and refined them for their own use and their own purposes.

You mean humans did not invent the telephone and the light bulb and electricity and radios and televisions and computers?

Yes: that is exactly what I am telling you

The undead can now turn living humans insane; they can make them insane by having them believe what they see on a 2-dimensional surface is not only real… but *more* real than the actual 3-dimensional Universe they live in. Billions of living humans are now living in unreal worlds of virtual reality where most of their contact with the outer world is through 2-dimensional devices like smart phones and laptops and computer screens.

Do you think

That in order to satisfy the appetites and comforts and addictions of 8 billion hedonistic, pleasure seeking people… that the world's corporations are just "by the way"…. Just by happenstance…, just by coincidence… poisoning and polluting the world's oceans, cutting down the world rainforests, poisoning the groundwater, poisoning the very seeds of Life, damming up the world's rivers, turning 30% of the world's arable land into deserts, ramping up the production of nuclear weapons, increasing the threat of a nuclear world war, while dumbing down and brainwashing the masses into doing nothing about all these imminent crises…

Just to make a fucking profit??

Well you are wrong

Do you think that the people who are engineering these global disasters actually expect to survive them??

How the Undead Work

330

Well you are wrong…

The people who are doing this are controlled by the undead

And because of this…

They need to be killed dead

But somehow… for some strange inexplicable reason…

Nobody thinks of doing it!

Nobody even dreams of doing it!

Nobody even fantasizes about doing it!

Can you guess why?

That is because all living humans are possessed by the undead and controlled by them… except me; Indrek Pringi

I have freed myself from their control.

This book is for only those living humans who have freed themselves from the control of the undead enough to read and understand and follow the logic of this book, and have the intelligence to organize together and kill every single living human that is actively evil starting at the every top of the pyramid of evil.

Why do you think the female figure of justice has a blindfold over her eyes?
So she will never be allowed to see the truth
Why is the figure of justice a female and not a male?
Because generally: females are swayed by emotion and males are more objective. Why is it blindfolded? So it will be blind to evil.

How the Undead Work

331

How deep and old is the evil of the undead?... It is as old as life itself.

For instance: why have 99% of all living species gone extinct over the millions of years of life on earth?... Because they did not perform their designed function: and they did not do it because the undead poisoned all of them and subverted all their natural designs and poisoned them into becoming horrible miscarriages of evolutionary design. Living cells were not designed to die… but because the universe is imperfect some of them did: and that is when the evil rot of the decomposing-accumulating undead began to take hold and increase because it takes longer for all the life energy of a living cell to decompose than its life span. The more decomposing undead leftover entities that accumulated, the more they poisoned living cells and made them die until all living organisms began dying. But the intelligence of the universe designed them to come closer together and designed the dna molecule… the closest, most compact design of organic molecules ever to be invented by the universe. This allowed living cells to split and reproduce themselves, so no matter how many died, there were always more living cells than there were before. But as DNA molecules designed new species; the undead poisoned them to kill each other instead of coming together as they were and still are designed to do.

Then followed a killing spree of different species killing each other instead of coming together… and because they violated the universe's design to come together without hurting each other… they all went extinct. The greatest killers; every species that killed more; went extinct faster than the others because they went against the designed function of the Universe more than other species: which is for all energy to come together without harming each other, and all spaces to come together without harming each other.. What the undead had done was to subvert the design of organic life: (which is also the design of the universe) which is designed to come closer together; into a pyramidal killing hierarchy called euphemistically 'the food chain'… it is not a chain: it is an evil pyramid where the most horrible mass murdering killers are at the top of the pyramid of death and those species that kill less and are more numerous are at the bottom while those who kill more are at the top.

How the Undead Work

332

The undead poisoned all life in the oceans so much: they developed shells so they could not touch each other and could not feel each other because they were forced to protect themselves from being killed all the time. You still see these obsolete species in the oceans and rivers as crustaceans… because the universe is imperfect; these ancient obsolete species did not go 100% extinct… that is why there are still some of them around.

Do you think that it is just coincidence?

That all the good intentions of humans for thousands of years have been systematically sabotaged, corrupted, reversed, overturned and twisted into an abomination of their original intent? For thousands of years all social reforms have failed badly or been destroyed… without exception.

For hundreds of years social reforms were attempted in the roman empire…. All of them were thwarted. All of them came to naught. Look at the French revolution!... 'Equality! Fraternity! Liberty!... And what did they get? A fucking emperor who was 10 times worse than a king. Look at the Russian revolution! The czar was overthrown and what did they get?... A totalitarian Bolshevik nightmare that was 100 times worse than the czarist government. Look at the reforms of the Krupp steelwork plant and compare it to Ford's River Rouge plant… there is no comparison. The Krupp plant was destroyed and the River Rouge plant was saved. Look at the reforms of Germany between 1933-1939… For that; Germany was bombed to the ground and a military occupation was set in place that still exists today so a truly socialist govt would never be allowed to exist… Why are all the good things of Humanity sabotaged, destroyed, covered up and forgotten while the worst things are kept and preserved?

Do you think this an accident?

How can you tell that civilization is Hedonistic? Witness historically over just a 100 years the creeping *idea* that it is okay to have sex before marriage. And the results of this!! Abortions, children raised in one parent households.

Teenage mothers. Unwanted children. Destroyed lives. Fathers abandoning their offspring… The *idea* that it is okay to get a divorce. Broken marriages. The lack of any commitment to a family. The reasons justifying a divorce! The sexualization of children, the break-up of the family unit. The destruction and loss of all community organizations and establishments. All this was unheard of 100 years ago… Whereas now the only motive that drives behavior is personal pleasure and comfort and ease: nothing else. If it is easier to run away from a commitment, if it is easier to abandon your children, if it is easier to get a divorce. Divorce is becoming easier and easier to do. The pursuit of pleasure; the explosion of pornography, the explosion of sex trafficking, the explosion of single people having sex in just 100 years!

What are supermarkets but temples of Hedonism? 100's of thousands of products designed to lure you into buying them solely for the pleasure of eating and drinking these addictive substances,

Think of it:… how could the banks make their profits, how could the corporations make their profits without billions of Hedonistic consumers addicted to using and buying their products and services. How could there be the population explosion of billions of people without the technological inventions of the undead making it possible for agriculture to become mechanized and the industrial production of billions of tons of inorganic fertilizer? Civilization is a self-feeding machine of evil that is systematically killing and destroying everything that is alive in the earth.. Each part of civilization needs the others to exist. Each part of its evil feeds the other parts. What is the point in millions of consumers who create nothing but only consume? What is the point in billions of people in the first place? What is the point in feeding billions of people who cannot feed themselves? What good is it? It is only good for the undead. By using the excuse of satisfying the appetites and needs of billions of consumers: the undead can systematically profit by systematically polluting, poisoning, destroying and killing all Life on Earth… while the billions of humans who are doing it are not even aware of doing it or don't care or both.

How the Undead Work

334

Think of it… how can wars and crimes and genocides and poverty and starvation and misery and unhappiness and evil co-exist with pleasure cruises and swanky hotels and billions of blissfully unaware people whose only interest is the pursuit of their own pleasure and comfort?... it's insane. It doesn't make any sense… unless what I tell you about the undead is true.

If all the billions of people were poor and starving, they would do something about it. If all the billions of people were in the middle of a war they would do something about it. The undead rely on billions of Hedonistically brainwashed people being insulated and isolated from all the evil to do nothing about it. And when it affects them; the other billions of Hedonists do nothing because they don't care or don't know or don't want to know about it. There is a subliminal unspoken message and religion that all the billions of consumer Hedonists have been brainwashed into… and that is the religious belief and assumption that whatever crisis or problem or scandal or crime; *there is nothing they can do about it… The result is billions of brainwashed dehumanized insects doing nothing, except babbling on the internet… which is exactly what the internet was designed for. Computers and the internet are designed to make all the billions of internet users sit and watch and comment and do nothing... Even if the threat of a worldwide nuclear holocaust is looming and appears inevitable.*

As long as their religion is Hedonism: and that means having *no* morals and *no* ethics other than lip service; the evil ones can do as they please and get away with it. In order for evil to exist and flourish; the undead need billions of Hedonists to do nothing about evil. And as the undead corrupt billions of hedonists more and more and more… as the undead brainwash and program the billions of hedonists more and more and more; their power and wealth and evil steadily increases. Until there are no humans left who are not corrupted and brainwashed and dumbed down. This is the path of degeneracy and lunacy and self-destruction that civilization is headed *unless* enough people read my two books and become enlightened enough to do something about it.

How the Undead Work

335

The fact is; civilization has been invented and designed so evil can operate unhindered in the middle of billions of brainwashed, unaware, ignorant Hedonists. Huge criminal networks operate all over the world in thousands of cities; yet nobody is able to arrest and prosecute them. Nobody can find enough evidence of their crimes. Authorities know they exist, yet they cannot do anything about them… Mainly because the authorities themselves are involved. Do you think this is just an accident? Huge cities where millions of people pass each other by as total strangers ignoring each other… Huge highways where millions of cars pass each other by; completely insulated and isolated from each other. And what are these huge cities and highways for? Supposedly for the ease and comfort of billions of mindless brainwashed consumer-Hedonists. The great god of ease and comfort and pleasure: Hedonism… why is it not overtly worshipped? Why are there no temples or churches devoted to Hedonism?... Everybody practices this religion… but nobody is aware that they are practicing it. How is this possible?... That a huge black hole of unawareness exists in every human living on this earth?... Unless what i tell you is true.

The religion of Hedonism is a religion of willful unawareness.
It is a religion of willful ignorance
It is a religion of willful stupidity
It is a religion of willful addiction.
It is a religion of willful sin.
It is a religion that is willfully evil.

Yet no one but me notices this or is aware of it… Why?

Hedonism is based on the belief that each person has a will of their own…
Is that true? Or are all of you reading this controlled by the undead…EH?
Your will has been subverted by the undead beginning from the time you were born; so how are you expected to notice it? Eh?

Has your will been subverted by the undead, Eh? Unless you examine your entire life like I have you will never know. How many people are

introspective enough to do this. Eh? How many people have an ethical and moral compass that unerringly tells them the difference between Good and evil: eh? Because if you don't have it; you will never be able to tell anything; because you do not know what is Good and what is evil… It is very simple: Everything that is dead or causes death is evil… Everything that is alive and creates Life is Good.

But then again; if you have been successfully brainwashed and dumbed down like 99.99% of people to become good little Hedonists; there is no need to subvert your will or your life; you will do it yourself… willfully and voluntarily. The undead only subvert those who are an exception to the rule… if you are too intelligent or too healthy or too aware; like I am… History is full of exceptional people whose lives have been deliberately subverted, ruined or cut short by the undead because they posed a threat to their dominance and existence.

Everything that subverts and prevents the natural designed functions of humans to develop and blossom is evil.

Why do you think the surveillance state has been invented in the last 50 years? All the evils of civilization are just a reflection of the undead… The undead have been surveillng living humans for millions of years. I will give you an example… I live in the woods alone… The undead invaded my living space; meaning my house… First there were squirrels sneaking in… Then there were chipmunks coming in. Then there were mice infesting the house. Then there was a rat that invaded my home… Then there was a neighbor who invaded my house when I was away and left huge muddy footprints…

After I set a trap for the squirrel twice and killed two of them: all the squirrels on my property disappeared. After two chipmunks died in the squirrel traps all the chipmunks on my property disappeared. They could all have lived quite nicely without invading my house. It was only after repeated invasions that I finally got fed up with them. Then there was an infestation of a hornet nest inbetween the walls and after I called a pest control company and they

killed the nest, they tried to install a nest in my front entrance. After I destroyed it, they tried to cunningly install hornets nests underneath the platform of my roof where I do Yoga. It was only when I had to move the platform to repaint the roof that I discovered them and destroyed them. Then I set mice traps and after 3-4 of them were caught in mice traps or drowned in the toilet they disappeared also. The house had been already infested with ants, so I ignored them thinking them harmless… But as their presence increased and they began showing up in my bed, I decided to put ant poison everywhere they usually trafficked…

Suddenly all the ants disappeared without eating the poison…, No ants showed up to eat the poison. The undead do not like having their eyes and ears killed. So they removed all the ants from the house rather than have them all be killed by me. They had been all over the house everywhere for decades. Just like they removed all the birds and squirrels and chipmunks from my property.

The undead only surveil you when they know you don't know they are doing it… but if you know they are using other species to surveil you: they do not like that. They do not like being exposed for what they are. That's why all the birds and squirrels and chipmunks and now ants and hornets have disappeared from my property. Whenever a bird or squirrel or chipmunk was being used by the undead to surveil me; i cursed it to its face. The undead do not like that; they do not like being revealed and exposed.

This is what you need to understand: when you openly confront evil and are ready to kill it dead: it flees. The undead cannot face open confrontation. Their only weapons are deception, cunning, slyness and lies.

Do you think it's a fucking coincidence all the ants disappeared one day before i put out the ant poison??

How the Undead Work

338

The undead are watchers… they watch living humans all the time.. They use birds, squirrels, ants, to surveil you. They use pets, insects, birds. They have been surveillng humans for millions of years.

Now they are using machines to surveil you along with all their other cunning sly methods. All spying is evil. Civilization has become an insane mass of secretive, paranoid people spying on each other. Civilization is turning humans insane with fear. That is why civilization as it has been invented by the undead must be completely wiped out, and a new civilization created that is clean of the undead.

The undead are watchers and hiders…

The undead have been watching and hiding from the living for billions of years… That is why they are so good at it. They have been watching living humans ever since we were created by Nature and the Universe. They use other living species as their eyes and ears to keep tabs on us. They use pets as familiars. A familiar is an evil spirit that hides in an animal that lives close to a living person in order to find all its weaknesses and vices and evils so that when it dies, the undead are ready for him or her.

The undead hide in the dark because they cannot stand direct sunlight… they hide in attics and basements and nooks and crannies… They hide behind walls. They hide behind flat surfaces. They hide in shadows. Just because you only now found out about them does not mean they have always been here. Humans didn't know that bacteria existed for millions of years until just recently… that doesn't mean they have always been here.

For at least tens of thousands of years, humans *knew* there were unseen malevolent forces at work… They gave these forces names, they invented myths and legends about them; but now we know all the attempts to understand what goes bump in the night were deliberately obfuscated and twisted by the undead in order to hide the true nature of their existence and their true ghouls. The undead have had millions of years of practice deceiving

How the Undead Work

339

living humans. They have posed as omnipotent deities, evil demons, forces of Nature, angels, devils, etc, etc. And up to now: living humans have been their unwitting dupes and puppets…

Not anymore

I: Indrek Pringi in my two books have blown their cover sky high

Everything that was once inexplicable or a mystery about evil is now explained.

How Did The Undead Forcibly Corrupt Humans?

By inventing a pyramidal system where the huge mass of people have to struggle and slave and pinch pennies in order to make a living while the filthy rotten upper class lounge around in ease without having to work or lift a finger just because they have more money than the rest of Humanity… The result was and still is *money became. The new idol. Money became the new god, the new unspoken religion that nobody admits to but everyone believes in religiously and practices*. The result is the god of money has overtaken all other gods in this evil filthy system called pyramidal civilization. The undead have brainwashed people by the abstract invention of money, and by making it necessary to have money in order to live. This abstract mathematical value system has replaced all other moral, ethical, emotional, intellectual values and it is insane. By putting an abstract, 2-dimensional, mathematical value on Life, on death, on living organisms, on material objects, food, water… the only thing left that has not been monetized yet is the air we breathe. Putting a monetary value on injury and trauma is insane. The entire concept of money is insane. All abstractions are insane; but that is exactly why the undead invented it.

Why is the abstract concept of numbers insane? Because it is predicated on the idea-assumption that abstract numbers are absolutely identical to each other, and extending this insane idea into the 3-dimensional Universe where nothing is absolutely identical to each other. No two Hydrogen atoms in the

340

Universe are absolutely identical to each other. No two grains of sand are identical to each other. No two snowflakes are identical to each other… yet this insanity is extended even further; trying to make the value of 5 chickens equal to the value of one goat. Or ten goats equal to the value of one bullock… This is all based on the idea-assumption that all bullocks have an identical monetary value and all goats have an identical value. This posits that all eggs are the same, all chickens are the same, all goats are the same when they are not… The entire concept of mathematics; balancing a mathematical equation is based on the hoax, the fraudulent assumption of identicality. When no gold coins are absolutely identical to each other; the premise of absolute identicality is an illusion that cannot be seen until they begin to wear. But trying to apply this mathematical insanity to living creatures is obviously not true because no animals or birds or fish of one species are absolutely identical to each other. But even more insane is linking the monetary value of a fish to another species like a chicken… trying to give everything in the Universe a monetary value… In effect, turning everything in the 3-dimensional Universe into a universal system of 2-dimensional mathematical numbers… That is the insanity of Science… This is now insane humans have become… They have actually tried to explain and understand our infinite 3-dimensional Universe by transposing everything in it into 2-dimensional mathematical numbers that are absolutely identical to each other.

How can you tell that civilization is evil??... By child and infant sacrifice.
For thousands of years every religious temple in the ancient world demanded sacrifices to their "gods"… They demanded the first born of every family to be sacrificed to appease their gods or goddesses… You don't believe me? Of course this has been carefully hidden and covered up by anthropologists for fear that the public might lose their awe and worship of these rotten evil civilizations and they might lose their funding… But the tens of thousands of stone sarcophaguses around ancient temples excavated all over the Mediterranean tell a different story. They measure 1 ft. by 2 ft. and there is no doubt as to what they contained.

341

It is still going on today and it is carefully being covered up. The undead still want their pound of flesh… they want to continue and perpetuate every single ancient evil that they perpetrated for thousands of years in spite of the destruction of these ancient temples and civilizations. Now today it is called Satanism.. it is not Satanism: it is the undead preserving as many of their ancient abominations as possible.

If you study ancient history, you can find how this horror was gradually watered down and substitutions were made because living humans rebelled against it… One main reason for the hatred of the Romans against the Carthaginians was because they still practiced this ancient abomination; even though most of the Mediterranean world had stopped doing it hundreds of years ago. It was a norm of the Copper and Bronze Ages, of sacrificing babies and when these civilizations were wiped off the map and the ancient temple complexes were destroyed, the custom fell out of practice because the temple complex that demanded sacrifices and controlled that part of the civilized world was totally destroyed.

You don't believe me? Why did Agamemnon the king of the Greeks assemble a huge fleet and go to war against the Trojans… can you guess?

It was because he had invited all the minor kings of Greece to his palace to witness the sacrifice of his eldest daughter to the gods**.** So when Paris stole her away, he suffered a huge public embarrassment… The sacrifice of his eldest daughter to the gods so that he might find favor with them and raise his prestige as the most religious king in Greece had turned into a horrible public fiasco.

Furthermore; on the voyage to Troy, the entire fleet lay becalmed for days… One of the soothsayers on board told him if he sacrificed his youngest daughter, the winds would return and he did it…

Agamemnon went to war because he didn't get the chance to kill his eldest daughter as a sacrifice to the gods and killed his youngest daughter to placate the storm gods.

Can you understand a king who does this?

You have no idea what the ancient world was like and what believed and what was considered to be normal.

How can you tell that all civilizations before this latest one are also evil including this one?

All of them disappeared mysteriously at their height… Dis civilization disappeared. And dat one disappeared and dat one and dat one and on and on and on!! All of them all over the world in Asia, India, Malaysia, the Pacific islands. South America, Africa, Europe, North America; they all suddenly "mysteriously" disappeared for no apparent reason. How can anyone explain these disappearances?

Well I can**…**

What happened to all them is exactly what is happening to this one right now….

They all went insane and destroyed themselves…

One example of modern mass insanity is the mass culture of paranoid secrecy over the internet… Billions of people talking to each other over the internet who have no clue who the other person is that they are talking to. They do not know if the person they are talking to is a man or a woman or a child or an adolescent… They do not know which country they live in. They do not know what culture they come from. They do not know what language they speak. They do not know if the person they are talking to is 9 years old or 89 years old. They do not know anything about each other. In fact they are terrified of letting anyone know just who they are, where they live, what their

age is, what their profession is. This mass culture of paranoia and secrecy has destroyed all kinds of social activity and interaction between people. People do not talk to each other any more except over the internet as total strangers. People do not get together anymore except over the internet as total strangers. People do not know each other anymore except over the internet as total strangers. The effects of isolation and alienation from the societies people live in are creating billions of people who live in their own bubbles of unreality.

Why is this happening? Because the undead *rely on secrecy and invisibility* in order to exist. They cannot afford to let living people know who and what they are. Because the undead are paranoid and secretive; their presence of hiding inside living humans and all around living humans is leaking into the hosts they suck on as invisible parasites. Their entire basis of fooling and duping living humans is based on not letting living people know anything about them.

Due to their increasing numbers which comes from more and more billion of humans dying and entering the realms of the undead, their effect on living humans is increasing at an alarming rate until living humans are reflecting and projecting characteristics of the undead because they are so over-permeated with their rotting presence that they act like the undead, think like the undead, feel like the undead. The insanity of the undead is leaking into humans more and more each day.

You need to understand that the undead are not sane, are not logical… they are not rational, they are not sensible, they are not human; they are insane rotting ghouls.

As the undead built up each civilization; they permeated each civilization with more and more of of their insanity. Living humans became more and more insane the more the control the undead had over them. Understand this: Civilization is the vehicle by which the undead use to invade and poison living humans… Every new flat surface: Every attic and basement… every

wall that has space inbetween it for the undead to hide in increases their presence… Every 2-dimensional radiation from TV towers and 5G towers increases their power and presence over the world… Every flat 2-dimensional screen that they use to live in and spread their insanity increases their presence… Every corporation that the undead control by controlling the filthy evil twisted souls who own and control them increases their power to manipulate and twist humans into believing in lies and idiocies…

Right now: modern civilization is becoming more and more insane at a breakneck speed, at such an accelerating speed that has never happened before. There is no telling when and how it will self-destruct. All the signs of impending doom are everywhere. The real horror and danger is the possibility of this civilization not only destroying itself, but destroying the entire planet as well…

The real weakness and flaw of the undead is their own insanity. Every time they seek to achieve the culmination of all their twisted, evil inane plots and conspiracies they go completely insane and everything falls apart… You can see this in all the films about people who are evil… just when they are about to achieve their ultimate ghoul they screw up because they lose control of their own insanity… they cannot pretend to be sane and logical and reasonable anymore.

This is happening right now in our civilization… the ones who are truly evil are revealing themselves to the whole world more and more as I speak … One prime example is Kamala Harris… chosen to run for the presidency of America by the American donor class. Biden had already exposed himself to be a corrupt crook many times over but he was still elected president due to massive voter fraud and the most rigged election in history… But now the evil ruling class have no one left but to try to get Harris: that insane cackling witch, to be voted into power…

More and more the forces of evil are becoming more obvious… The insanities of our civilization are growing in number and becoming more and more

starkly obvious and glaring. This is because of the presence of the undead is increasing at an accelerating speed. The undead are malevolent, unsane, insane ghouls. They only want death and destruction and horror. Because they themselves are horrible rotting dying insane filth.

It is only when you study the history of humans and look at in a perspective of thousands, and hundreds of thousands of years and millions of years *as a single cohesive narrative;* that you can see the indelible, unmistakable mark of the presence of the undead over the ages… I: Indrek Pringi; am the only person who has done this. No other person has ever even thought of it, much less done it: Because: I am the only person who has delved into the existence of the undead through years and years of direct contact with them…

To even try to chronicle and detail how I discovered their existence, , and how I discovered how they operate and their cunning, filthy, evil dirty tricks, and how I was fooled and lied to by them and how one by one I discovered how I was duped and fooled and lied to would take a thousand pages…

And how looking back in retrospect; I realized all of the things they had done to keep me from developing as a child and then as an adolescent and then as an adult, and how I overcame all these difficulties would take another thousand pages…

My personal ordeals and life are not the point… the point isl *in spite* of their malevolent presence throughout my entire life; I still managed to defeat them. And because of that; after more and more study and thinking; I managed to link together enough historical facts that make my conclusions about the existence of the undead and their true nature and their true ghouls irrefutable.

The point is: If I can defeat them: so can anyone else. My two books are a guide to defeating the evil undead in all of their cunning, filthy rotten manifestations and tricks and abominations.

How the Undead Work

346

How can you tell civilization kills and destroys life instead of fostering Life and nurturing Life? Everything that kills and destroys Life is evil. All you need to do is use these two Universal Truths to determine whether civilization is evil or not…

Life is based on connection-connecting
Death is based on separations-separating

Civilization creates a trillion times more separations than it does connections

And most of the connections it does create are artificial and do not support or create life

These truths are obvious and cannot be refuted
The first stone tools the undead invented
Were evil; all tools that separate are evil

When you look over the hundreds of thousands of years of human history, there is one common theme running through it that has not changed: That is the continued improvements in ways to kill life.
Until now: humans are potentially able to kill all life on earth.

The undead are using the living human species as controlled puppets to destroy all Life on Earth without being aware that they are doing it.

For example: Between 1970 and 2020: 73% of all the wildlife on earth has been destroyed by civilization. That is only 50 years. Is anyone talking about it? NO. By 2025 there will be more plastic in the oceans than fish… Is anyone talking about it? No. Humans are destroying the planet they live on and nobody cares because the global culture of civilization is Hedonism and the undead have made sure that humans are programmed and brainwashed into having no greater awareness or caring for the planet they live on.

How the Undead Work

347

HTTPS://WWW.YOUTUBE.COM/WATCH?V=ZSJ_9PR_HIA&T=1803S&AB_CHANNEL=PAULBECKWITH

There was a global conference in Montreal that talked about the goal of preserving 30% of Nature in order to stave off the oncoming planetary extinction of all living species…

Do you understand what they are saying??

They are saying that 70% of the EARTH should be covered by the mechanical monstrosity of civilization and that they do not expect this mechanical monster to bulldoze down any more trees, create any more asphalt covered roads, create anymore pollution, build any more houses, build anymore dams, have any more increase in population, exploit anymore natural resources. Create any more mines, drill anymore oil wells, cut down any more forests etc. etc… and that this is the best scenario for the sustainability and preservation of all life on earth.

Do you think this will actually be implemented by all 195 countries in the world?? Do you think that every corrupt dictator in the world and every corrupt ruling elite in the world will give a fuck about this initiative??

The destruction of all Life on earth has been happening for thousands and hundreds of thousands of years… The ability of living humans to kill all Life on Earth has been steadily increasing and accelerating… until now the end goal is almost accomplished/

In fact… this destruction is what humans are most proud of…

The Fertile Crescent of the mid-east during Babylonian times was once the most fertile soil in the world… so now it is an arid desert… who cares about this?... Nobody. Does anyone think it important? Nobody…

348

North Africa was the most fertile land during the Roman empire… now it is an arid desert… who cares about this?... Nobody. Does anyone think it important? Nobody…

The grasslands of central and northern Asia were the most fertile in the world that spawned millions of nomadic people… now it is an arid desert… who cares about this?... Nobody. Does anyone think it important? Nobody…

In just the last 4,000 years human civilization has created the Sahara desert the Mid-eastern desert, the Mongolian desert, the North American South-western desert; literally all of the deserts on earth have been created by human civilizations… and all of them are growing by leaps and bounds… Who cares about this?... Nobody. Does anyone think it important? Nobody…

Science has fraudulently spewed the lie that deserts are a natural phenomena created by Nature.

The truth is every single desert on earth has been created by human civilizations.

Now; the earth's ecosystems are being destroyed at a breakneck speed… rainforests, oceans, forested areas all over the worlf are being cut down and destroyed and polluted. Lakes are drying up and being poisoned, rivers are being dammed and entire ecosystems are disappearing…

Who cares about this?... Nobody. Does anyone think it important? Nobody…

Why is there such a massive indifferent to such huge environmental catastrophes? Why?

Nuclear bombs are being manufactured by the hundreds and thousands every year… Why is there such a massive indifference to such a huge threat of global annihilation?... Why?

How the Undead Work

349

The existence of undead evil for millions and billions of years is the only logical rational explanation that can explain this.

The undead are controlling living humans and have been controlling them for millions of years.

The undead have been making living humans as unaware as possible for millions of years.

The undead have dumbed down and made humans as stupid as possible for millions of years.

That is the only logical explanation which explains the history of the most intelligent animal on earth behaving as the stupidest, most insane, destructive animal on earth..

The behavior of humans over thousands of years cannot be explained without the ever-present existence of the undead using and controlling living humans.

You can read how the undead used jews as puppets to invent central banks in the book by Stephen Goodson; A History of Central Banking and the Enslavement of Mankind. However…this is only the tip of the iceberg of evil of how the undead invented civilization and with every new evil abomination and invention; made it more and more evil. The truth is; literally ALL things that are 2-dimensional are evil inventions of the undead… From flat coins to flat walls, to flat pieces of paper to flat computer screens, to flags, clothes, knives, swords, axes etc. etc.

All Abstractions are evil!

Abstract symbols have no connection to the 3-dimansional Universe except imaginary ones that do not exist.

I cannot emphasize enough the self-feeding aspect of civilization…

How the Undead Work

350

Literally all the evil corporations and NGO's and govts and secret organizations only exist to control and terrorize and brainwash and oppress the masses of humanity… or pander to the masses by selling them poisonous crap which they profit from…

Without billions of consumers; all these corporations and govts and secret organizations could not exist… they need billions of consumers to exist. Billionaires cannot exist without billions of consumers. Govt bureaucracies cannot exist without a population of millions or hundreds of millions or billions of citizens.

If the elite's conspiracies of Malthusian genocide of the world's population ever succeed; they will also do away with themselves because the smaller a population is; the more egalitarian it becomes and the more homogeneous it becomes and the less it can support any powerful elite and the more recognizable the elite become to the masses and the better they are known and hated and despised. The ruling elites of the world have only managed to survive being killed by their own people by insulating and isolating themselves and hiding themselves away from public awareness by using massive censorship and brainwashing tactics in order to camouflage their true nature, intents and evil. They can get away with poisoning and killing a tiny fraction of the population… but if ever that percentage rises to a number that the majority of the masses become aware of it; they will turn on their masters and do away with them. That is why the undead are using the ruling elites of the world to kill and maim and poison only a small percentage of the world's population. Just enough to be able to hide it from the brainwashed, dumbed down ignorant masses, but not more so their cunning evil crimes become exposed to the great majority of people on this planet.

Literally all the national armies and navies and air forces of the world and industrial military complexes need hundreds of millions of consumers which they claim to be protecting in order to exist. Literally all the corporations of the world that rape the eco-systems of the world and pollute the land, waters and atmosphere of the earth and pollute the environment and poison the

people they profit from need millions and billions of consumers to even exist… without billions of consumers; all the evils of present day civilization would not be needed and would not exist.

The entire false narrative of the greatness of modern civilization is based on the pride in the increase in human population into the billions and the ability to feed and clothe these billions of people. The entire basis of the worship and glory of civilization is based on its ability to continually expand and overpopulate the entire earth.

If the population of humans were in the thousands; it would never see its culture and civilization as being superior to nature. But because civilization has grown due to its ability to kill and destroy nature; people conveniently ignore the fact that civilization depends on nature for its very existence.

If civilization ever reaches a point where all the global eco-systems of the living earth fail…it will be too late. Civilization; along with all living humans will go extinct… the undead keep this possibility totally buried, censored and propagandized against in order to keep the self-feeding monster of civilization to keep feeding on the living earth and destroying its host: which is the entire living earth, and that includes every living species on earth.

By feeding on itself; civilization feeds upon the living earth. In order to keep feeding itself it must kill and poison and destroy more and more of the living earth until there will be nothing left but a dead husk, with the parasitic monster of civilization dying along with its host the living earth that it fed on until it will kill all life on earth dead <u>including</u> <u>itself</u>.

In order for the culture of consumer civilization to survive it must INCREASE the speed and the amount that it consumes its host; the Living Earth and it will continue to do so until there is nothing left to consume…

That is what all living bacterial cultures do; they feed on their host: thus keeping themselves alive by decomposing their host and themselves until

nothing is left but a toxic waste of poisonous chemicals. That is exactly what all the undead are doing to the planet because that is exactly what is happening to them they systematically decompose into more insane forms of decomposing leftovers of 3-dimensional life energy until there is nothing left of them.

How can you tell civilization is evil? Because humans spend more time maintaining, fixing, expanding this monstrous machine called civilization than they do on themselves… In fact now; they spend less time on each other and less time socializing with each other than they do working to sustain civilization. It has gotten to the point where humans love their machines and their computers more than they love other people. Humans are blind to their dependence and addiction to machines. They do not realize that machines are merely tools the undead use to further enslave them… they do not realize that Principle of using something or someone to gain an advantage; (which civilization is based on) is evil…. Why is it evil?... Because:

Whatever you use…
Uses you more than you use it.

This is why usurers are the most evil people in the world because the undead USE them as tools to create more evil than anyone else because the evil of financial usury is the purest form of abstract evil ever invented by the undead.

Using something… anything: affects you…. It changes you. And the more you use it, the more you get used to using it, the more normal it becomes… This happens so slowly and incrementally humans do not realize it is happening to them… and it has been happening for at least hundreds of thousands of years with the invention of the use of fire… the invention of stone tools, then the invention of spears and bows and arrows, then with the invention of the wheel… etc, etc… Each new abomination invented by the undead changed how humans lived… each new change was normalized… until humans took every new change for granted…

How the Undead Work

353

You can look back just 100 years in history… What was once unheard of, what was deemed unthinkable and vile and sick has now become normalized. What was once a sin has now become a virtue… Civilization is becoming more and more evil at an accelerating pace so fast, that people can notice it happening in one lifetime. What once took generations for a new evil to become normalized now takes only decades.

How can you prove that civilization is continually getting more and more evil? By the fact that at any time in the history of civilization; what is referred to as "the good old days" is always less evil than the present. The farther back in time you go in civilization; the less evil it is.

Understand this: there is no such thing as normality.

There are only changing norms that humans have been brainwashed and normalized into thinking they are normal

Why is using anything for your own advantage evil?... Because Life Energy is Positive. That means it always gives back more than it receives. Any Energy that takes more than it receives is evil. That is a Universal Truth

What humans do not realize and do not know and do not understand is…

There is no such thing as normality
The natural state of human awareness is
The state of Pure Wonder

That means you are curious about everything and constantly aware of everything around you and inside you. That means you have a heightened awareness of everything that is continually expanding. That means you are in a permanent state of learning. That means you notice everything. That means you do not take anything for granted. That means you look at everything freshly every day. That means you are continually aware of the Beauty of Nature all the time. That means you do not take the Beauty of Nature for

granted because that Beauty never stops being beautiful. The beauty of nature is endless. The Beauty of Nature is infinitely complex and infinitely subtle. It is a beauty that you can never get enough of and never stops being beautiful.

The state of human awareness called normality only exists because the undead have deadened and dumbed down humans by forcing them to live in the artificial repetitive environment of civilization where everything is the same and everyone does the same things every day and nobody asks why they are doing it because they do not know anything else but civilized, boring, repetitive, meaningless existence.

Humans are designed to live in the pure beauty of nature and exist in a pure state of wonder and be aware of how beautiful nature is every second of their waking existence.

All the natural Beauty of Nature evokes Pure Wonder in human awareness. By making sure humans do not grow up and live in Nature, by making sure they live inside the dead, artificial confines of civilization the undead make sure humans never develop their natural, intrinsic awareness and sense of pure wonder.

The plan the undead have shaped and formed by their secret unseen control of living humans; is now full-blown. It is out in the open. It can be easily analyzed and exposed. But humans in civilization have been hedonistically programmed to have no larger perspective or understanding of anything larger than the piddly little selfish concerns of their own personal interests, hobbies, addictions, tastes, preferences, prejudices. Etc. etc. ad vomit.

Hedonistic humans have *no* awareness or perspective or understanding of their own species as a single organism designed to function in Nature for one single positive purpose of supporting and advancing all Life on Earth. And the rare few who do have a greater perspective are not programmed to do anything about it except talk about it or write about it. The result is all warning and damning information and facts fall on deaf ears of billions of Hedonists who

couldn't care less about the health of the entire Earth and the horrible statistics of massive ecological disasters.

The plan of the undead is by now stark and obvious… Use 8 billion dumbed down, brainwashed, ignorant, programmed Hedonists to justify and rationalize the evils of the machinery that feeds them, clothes them, houses them, supplies heat and electricity for their homes, gives them mass media entertainment and distractions to dumb them down further… While the very machinery they are addicted to and cannot live without is systematically killing, polluting, poisoning, and destroying all Life on Earth; and at the same time the ruling elites of the world are profiting from poisoning and killing the very customers they need to make a profit from, and oppressing and terrorizing and brainwashing and ruining the lives of the billions of human hedonists they depend on to justify their very existence…

The simple fact that satisfying the one-way consumption of billions of modern humans while giving nothing back to the Living Earth is a sure-fire ticket to hell and horror and extinction doesn't bother anyone because Hedonistic humans have been programmed not to care about such issues and also because they have already been programmed and brainwashed into the religious belief that there is nothing they can do about it. The passive mass of billions of dehumanized human hedonists have been effectively isolated and alienated and prevented from organizing intelligently together against their slave masters, so there is no danger of them ever waking up from their sleep-walk into doom and death and horror; because as long as they can drink their beer or coffee and watch their sports or putter in their garden or sail in their boats or play their video games… who cares about the future?... The few who do care are not listened to by the billions who don't; simply because they don't even know about it and don't care about it because mass media carefully makes sure such information is never made available to the masses.

The entire human race is unaware that it is marching all together in lock step toward its own doom. That is how the undead have planned it and that is how

the undead are carrying out their ghoul to destroy, pollute, kill all Life on Earth.

Humans are not taught to understand themselves as a single species. They are brainwashed to believe that every individual has a so-called “sacred" right to have their own personal “opinion", to have their own personal “beliefs”, to have their own “religion”, to have their own “culture”, to have their own “customs and traditions”… Even though this is exactly the reason why humans have been fighting and hating and killing each other for hundreds of thousands of years. They have been brainwashed to believe that they have a sacred “right” to disagree with each other and argue with each other… They have been brainwashed into believing that there is no one Universal Truth that everyone cab agree on about anything. They have been brainwashed into tolerating and even approving of the differences between different races, creeds, cultures, religions while expecting them to live together without any conflict. The result is a madhouse, a cacophony of constant conflict exploding all over the world.

They have been brainwashed into believing that there is no greater meaning or purpose to their lives; except what their different religions, cultures. Cliques hold to be important; thus preventing humans from seeing themselves as a single species with common designed functions, purposes and goals.

Humans have been brainwashed into not asking questions… they have been poisoned into having the complete opposite kind of awareness that they are naturally designed to have. Humans are designed to have an awareness of Pure Wonder… They are designed to wonder about everything. They are designed to ask questions about everything. Instead; humans are terrified of asking questions about anything. They have become a mass of mindless, brainless sheep due to the brainwashing civilization inflicts on them.

Humans do not know how to ask questions that have a greater perspective because they have been programmed into the religion of Hedonism. This programming produces masses of people who willingly and voluntarily censor

themselves and refuse to learn anything they don't like or don't want to know about because it might go against or upset their personal set of prejudices, opinions, preferences etc. etc. ad vomit. Hedonists exist in voluntary, willful bubbles of ignorance and unawareness. They don't want to know anything… They don't want to learn anything… They don't want to question anything. Anything they don't "like" or are not interested in is automatically excluded from their awareness and interest. The result is they know nothing about anything except their own personal likes. Hedonists are programmed NOT to ask questions. As long as they can wallow in their own "normality" or level of pleasure, comfort and ease that they are used to; they see no reason to learn about anything new and no reason to question anything they have been brainwashed into believing.

For instance: Why is the most intelligent species on the planet the most destructive species on the planet? You would think superior intelligence would lead to being more constructive; not more destructive. This glaring contradiction is totally ignored by Hedonists. Why can't the most intelligent animal on the planet control its own sexual impulses? The only answer to these questions are the undead. Not unless you learn about the existence of the undead and what their ghouls are, and how they poison the lives of all living humans, and how they have done so for thousands and millions of years can you ever come up with a logical explanation for these inexplicable contradictions.

How can you tell civilization is based on Hedonism?... Look at the new phenomenon called "vacations". Look at the history of the new phenomenon called "tourism"… Look at the new phenomenon called "restaurants" and "fast food" outlets… Look at the new phenomenon called "hotels" and "motels"… Look at the new phenomenon called "RB&B's" or "bed and breakfasts"… Look at the new phenomenon called "hobbies".

These new phenomenon did not exist 200 years ago… but with the explosion of a new middle class in the hundreds of millions that enjoyed the new affluence of surplus income thanks to the explosion of mass manufacturing

during the industrial revolution; the first thing they did was emulate the upper class's life styles and public display of obscene wealth and ease and comfort.

Everything this new middleclass does is flaunt their affluence, their comfort and ease publicly to scream to the world: "Look at mee! "I can afford to fly to Europe and tour cities and gape at castles!" "Look at mee! I can afford to eat at expensive restaurants! "Look at mee! I can afford to travel all over the world!"

What "hobbies" have the new bourgeoisie embraced, and then the middleclass? The exact same "hobbies" that the aristocracy embraced 100 years ago: yachting, automobiles, gardening, renovation of their houses, cooking, gambling, attending ballets, plays, musical performances.

If anyone has seen people on TV who call themselves “mediums”: their standard method of proving their claims is having total strangers stand up in the audience… and then they proceed to describe undead ghouls that are hovering around them… The person usually recognizes deceased members of his family or deceased loved ones from their description. These undead ghouls are believed to be “guardian angels” who look after the person in question… They are not benign….

They hover over their victim in order to suck off their life energy. They are deadly poisonous parasites.

There are 3 kinds of undead parasitical filth

1: the undead that are permanently ensconced inside the victim’s body… they are there because they successfully entered their mother’s womb and grow in power to control their victim as the victim grows… gradually taking over their mind and personality and body until they are in total control of their victim by the time they die.

359

This explains the hallucinations people who almost die experience… they have not died. They are on the verge of death. They are given rosy pictures and experience incredible sensations of bliss and love in order to deceive them about what they will undergo when they actually die.

2. The undead that hover over their victim and also enter their body due to a lifelong association with them and harmonizing with their living aura… however they cannot stay long because their energy does not fully match the victim's aura energy, so they can only violate the victim's aura for a shirt time…

3; the undead that knew their victim while they were alive long enough to form some energy bond between them due to personal contact-relations with them.

These three forms of parasitical undead poisoning and violation of living humans exists as a universal condition for all living humans and has existed as a universal common condition ever since the first humans were born and ever since the first living organism died and started decomposing

This is how the undead who are fortunate enough to attach themselves to living human hosts manage to stave off their inevitable decomposition and dissolution…

This explains what living humans call "demons" or "devils"… they have decomposed to the lowest instinctual level of not wanting to die, and they poison all living organisms highest levels of intelligence and awareness down to the fight for survival; thus dumbing down all higher intelligence and awareness.

They are merely undead ghouls who were unable to enter the bodies of living humans so they entered the bodies of horned animals… usually cattle that farming families owned.

How the Undead Work

360

But that is not all of the undead abominations…

Undead ghouls throughout history have merged themselves with almost every living species on earth, and suffered the inevitable result of their human auras being turned into half-animal, half-bird, half-reptilian horrors that are genetically insane…

Then there are the rotting ghouls in all their horrible visages of rotting bodies and skeletons, some still wrapped in their burial clothes who have not managed to learn how to keep from decomposing..

Then there are the dismembered undead who have been sucked into the vortex of death and are used by elite undead as as a negative energy source for their satanic insane deadly malevolent conspiracies and collusions to create as much havoc and evil as possible among the realm of the living.

Because the numbers of the rotting undead always outnumber the numbers of living due to the fact that it takes longer than a lifetime for their afterlife to decompose… their effects on the living have risen in numbers and in negative power astronomically in the last two centuries… due to the huge numbers of living people dying and joining the ranks of the undead.

In order for the living species of humans to not be annihilated their own decomposing ancestors and driven into complete extinction by the undead… Living humans must become aware of their existence and become aware of the true source of all evil on the earth.

We; the living' must find ways to exterminate these undead filth down to a level where they have little or no power to invade and poison the lives of the living.

Understand this

How the Undead Work

361

The undead cannot stand direct sunlight. They come out only under the cover of darkness at night. They take over your dreams and poison your mind and your understanding of things.

This is why what is called "paranormal" activity never happens in broad daylight. This why the undead hide in nooks and crannies and behind walls and in basements and inside caves where there is no direct sunlight.

The undead have poisoned humans so much that civilization has become a reflection of the undead themselves….

This can be seen by the internet culture of secrecy…

The internet is made up of billions of unseen anonymous secret watchers

Well, guess what? The undead are also made up of *trillions* of unseen secret watchers.

Now it has become even more insane where unseen secret watchers in the govt are watching the billions of unseen secret watchers on the internet… while the undead are watching all of them watch each other…

Secret watchers watching secret watchers watching secret watchers…

Do you realize how insane this is?... The entire global culture of internet secrecy is insane.

And even more insane… billions of anonymous paranoid secretive watchers talking to each other over the internet, terrified of letting anyone know who they are. Terrified of letting anyone know which sex they are, which country they live in, how old they are… the result is 80 year old grandfathers arguing with 8 year old children, men arguing with women thinking they are men. Women arguing with men thinking they are women. Billions of insane secretive watchers making trillions of mistaken assumptions about who they are talking to because they do not know who they are talking to… pakistani's

arguing with south Africans not knowing they come from completely different cultures, religions and values. The result is a cacophony of misunderstandings and disagreements.

The culture of secrecy is based on the culture of fear.

Without the culture of fear: there can be no culture of secrecy.
The culture of fear and paranoia is based on the culture of guilt. If you have done nothing wrong; there should be nothing to fear.

By inventing imaginary fear; the undead have managed to program and brainwash billions of people into false feelings of fear and paranoia.

In a sane society… only criminals and evildoers have a sense of fear because they know what they are doing is wrong and if they are caught, they know they will be punished.

In effect: the undead have managed to brainwash billions of people into the criminal culture of paranoid fear …

Billions of living humans are now acting and thinking and feeling like criminals.

The undead have managed to turn billions of living people into criminals.
By creating mass cultures of fear, by criminalizing the norms of civilization; the undead have managed to turn billions of people into acting like criminals and feeling like criminals by becoming paranoid about secrecy.

How can you tell civilization is evil?... By the technology and culture and religion of identicality.

What does this mean? It means that for millions of years, the undead have been making living humans produce and manufacture tools… that have become more and more *relatively* identical to each other… until now modern

technology has succeeded in mass manufacturing tools and products that are apparently to the human eye… identical to each other.

This illusion is totally false. The fact is: nothing in the universe is identical to anything else in the Universe.

No galaxy is identical; to any other galaxy in the Universe.
No star is identical to any other star in the Universe.
No planet is identical to any other planet in the Universe.
No tree is identical to any other tree ever grown in the Universe.
No leaf is identical to any other leaf ever grown in the Universe.
No snowflake ever created is identical to any other snowflake ever created in the Universe.
No atom is identical to any other atom in the Universe.

By the increasing mechanization of civilization and by living humans spending more and more time using tools and machines, maintaining them, repairing them, manufacturing them… humans have been led for millions of years into spending more and more time on repetitive actions, repetitive habits, repetitive customs repetitive traditions, repetitive beliefs, repetitive ways of thinking-speaking-acting…

The undead have steadily increased the level of mass conformity in human societies so that humans have increasingly more brainless brainwashed brain dead sheep without any creativity, without any sense of wonder, without any curiosity, without any intelligence, without any greater awareness, without any perspective, without any wisdom, without any originality.

By humans living inside the artificial constraints of civilization; by being surrounded by artificial dead things that are apparently identical to each other… like coins, letters, bricks, walls, tiles, chairs, tables, etc. Etc… by humans spending most of their lives doing repetitive things using apparently identical artifacts inside the dead environment of civilization, cut off from the living earth and all nature and all natural living things and organisms; The

undead have kept living humans as dumbed down and as stupid and uncreative and unintelligent as possible.

Simply by making everything the same, by making humans do the same things millions of times, by being surrounded by things that are the same and are boring and dead… the undead have succeeded in keeping humans from ever discovering their existence and what they truly are and what their ultimate ghouls truly are… except for me: Indrek Pringi.

The two books i have written proves this. The logic contained in my two books is irrefutable. No living human apart from me: Indrek Pringi, has ever taken the entire history of humans and made logical sense out of it.

Only in the living beauty of nature can humans develop their intrinsic true sense of pure wonder and their true greater awareness and intelligence

I; Indrek Pringi have been blessed and lucky enough to do this.

In my growing up; I was given, I was lucky enough to experience a balanced life… half of my youth was lived in the beauty of nature. The other half was in the ugliness of civilization.

This is the universal truth that you reading this must realize and understand. Nature is alive and beautiful. Civilization is dead and ugly.

Only by living in the beauty of nature can your true nature become beautiful.

If you live in the ugliness of civilization your true nature will become ugly and misshapen and warped also.

Your understanding will become warped and twisted and evil and sick.

The only thing that is important is beauty.
All beauty comes from nature and the natural universe.

365
All ugliness comes from civilization

All Beauty is Good.
All ugliness is evil

It is that simple

All that is alive is Good
All that is dead is evil

All ugliness on earth has been invented and created by the undead.

That is the existential truth you must face.

There has been a war going on between life and death for billions of years.

In order for life to win: you must kill all who seek to kill life. Only by killing all evil can life survive on the earth.

The undead protect their evil puppets.
These evil abominations like Soros and Bill Gates and many, many others must be slaughtered and killed dead in order for goodness and decency to grow.

It is not hard to recognize who are the evil ones who need to be slaughtered and killed dead.

They are at the top of the pyramid of evil called civilization. They are protected and worshiped by the billions of brainwashed controlled humanoid puppets of the undead.
Either this book will be spread throughout the world and billions of living humans wake up out of their dulled, dumbed down awareness…

Or else the undead will triumph and destroy and kill all life on earth.

How the Undead Work

366

It is up to you; the reader of this book to spread it and spread the universal truths in the book and kill evil when you recognize it.

This is your responsibility that you cannot run away from or hide from.

Either you face your responsibilities and take on your responsibilities

Or you are a puppet of the undead and evil

There is no middle ground between good and evil

There is no middle ground between truth and lies.

There are a thousand lies but only one truth.

How can you tell civilization is evil?

Because it is based on competition. It is based on adversarial combat. Billions of humans fighting against each other, trying to climb up the ladder of class society where how much money you make or have determines your social status, trying to make more money, trying to make a profit… when the fact is; civilization actually depends on billions of people *cooperating with each other* in countless complex ways in order to maintain and run the complex systems and machines and organizations that make up civilization.

Humans are designed to cooperate with each other. Civilization cannot exist without humans cooperating with each other… Yet in spite of that: civilization is structured so that humans have no choice but to compete against each other because it is structured pyramidally so that most of the wealth and power is concentrated at the tip of the pyramid of shit, draining all power and wealth from the lower levels, and crushing them under the weight of civilizations evil hierarchical system.

367

But notice: Amidst all the technical cooperation, there is less and less human cooperation. Humans are functioning like mechanical robots doing their robotic jobs maintaining civilization and keeping it going. But once their robotic jobs are over for the day: that is all… no more cooperation, no socializing… just going home and turning on the TV or Computer or X-box. Humans are becoming more isolated and alienated from each other to the point of outright insanity.

How can you tell civilization is evil? One word… advertising. Humans are brainwashed by watching hundreds of thousands of hours of advertising. In all commercials people are smiling, they are happy. The universal message in whatever shit they sell is they are selling you happiness. The universal programming of Hedonistic civilization is in order to be happy you have to buy shit. They do not tell you buying shit does not make you happy. If people did not buy shit civilization would implode. Consumer civilization depends on mass manufacturing and mass consumption. It cannot survive without mass consumption. Without mass marketing and mass advertising it cannot survive. Consumer civilization depends on the mass brainwashing of billions of people. Take away the advertising and mass brainwashing and modern civilization would disappear.

In reality: billions of humans walk around like zombies barely functioning. They are dead inside" emotionally, mentally, spiritually.. Anywhere you go you will see people are not smiling, they are not happy, except in advertising commercials where everyone is smiling and happy. The explosion of mental illness and depression is covered up and buried. Big pharma is making billions from selling drugs from the massive depression of the masses.. Without advertising there could be no brainwashing of the masses. There could be no international corporations that sell poisons like Coke and Pepsi. There could be no large corporations selling their advertised. There could be no govt brainwashing of the masses. The *idea* of selling and buying itself is evil. If humans did not try to sell or buy anything; civilization would not exist.

368

The basic lie that advertising sells is based on the unspoken assumption that *Hedonism makes you happy. If you please your taste buds, your lowest most selfish urges you will be happy. If you eat this hamburger or drink this beverage or drink this beer or vodka or eat that pizza you will be happy.* In order to be happy you have to be a consumer. You have to buy something that will make you happy. You have to use something to be happy. You have to eat or drink something to be happy. If you do not buy or consume anything; you will not be happy. Basically; what all commercials sell is *Hedonistic Happiness*... not spiritual happiness, not emotional happiness. Not physical happiness. Not *integrated* happiness… which means true happiness where you are happy all over in all aspects of your Humanity. The fact is; humans existing inside Hedonistic civilization do not know what true happiness is because they have never experienced it, they never had a chance to experience it, so they don't know what they are missing… that is the evil of artificial civilization… it keeps humans inside a dead environment, inside a bubble of deadness that never allows them to develop their true intrinsic natural potentials and abilities. It keeps humans permanently stunted, undeveloped, warped, poisoned, handicapped, disabled, and dysfunctional.

The idea that what you consume will make you happy, that a drug or a pill or a product will make you happy is what Hedonistic civilization is based on and it is why it is evil. The idea that sex will make you happy, that money will make you happy, that power will make you happy, that popularity will make you happy, that social status will make you happy is all based on the structure of the pyramidal shitpile of civilization defining what happiness is. It is only when you forego all the civilized definitions of happiness that you can ever find true happiness…

But even that is impossible. Why? Because you cannot experience true happiness living inside a civilization where there are billions of unhappy people. True happiness is only possible when everyone around you is happy. And that is impossible in Hedonistic civilization simply due to its unnatural structure and everything that hierarchical structure creates. Personal happiness between a man and a woman is a delusion when everyone around

them are not happy, Escaping from civilization by living on a deserted island will not produce happiness. Living in a close knit community will not produce it either because humans are social animals and you cannot isolate yourself from the rest of civilization and expect to be happy except in a very limited selfish way. The off grid movement where people choose to live outside of civilized areas is a social confession, a social exposure of the failure of civilization and its popularity on the internet is a social confession that there are millions of other people who wished they could do the same thing but don't have the courage or the money or the ability to do it.

Food, alcohol, sex, all the pleasures of Hedonism should make people happy: but it doesn't. Instead depression is rampant all over the world as a result of the emptiness of human lives that comes from believing in the Hedonistic religion of pleasure and comfort. The masses are depressed and unhappy; but dare not admit it. Unhappiness is a crime and a sin in Hedonistic civilization. Everyone smiles and pretends to be happy and laughs; while inside they are depressed and lonely and unhappy… Most people are too dead and numbed too even know they are depressed and unhappy. Most go through the motions of their robotic lives and think feeling nothing, thinking nothing and doing nothing is normal; (except staring at flat screens online and on social media).

How can you tell Hedonism and Hedonistic civilization is evil? Because when you are surrounded by comfort and warm clothes and all the food you want, and all your addictions are satisfied… when your life is full of ease and pleasure… *you don't need love to exist on a minimal live that is not really livingl.* But when you are poor and hungry and your life is hard; then you need love. Then Love is the only thing that makes your life bearable. When you are poor and your life is hard, you value love. When you are rich and can afford all the toys and trinkets of success; you don't value love…

The culture of Hedonism destroys love. It has been systematically destroying love for thousands of years. Without love, poor people become drug addicts and alcoholics. Without Love; rich people also become drug addicts and alcoholics. With Love; people grow up to live decent lives and have decent

values. The reason Love has disappeared from civilization is because the masses have become affluent. You can see this in the first western country that developed a middle class in the Netherlands in the 1400-1500 hundreds. They developed a culture of brutal larceny and avarice and greed so penurious that they sold their own children into chattel slavery just to save money. The god of money took over that Christian nation and turned it into a living hell in one short generation of newfound affluence. Gone were all their Christian values and morals and ethics of Luther's new Protestant revolution. Poverty became a sin when before it had been a virtue. So many uncared for, unloved poor people were dying on the streets in towns and cities and villages, it became a public embarrassment, so hospices were invented… They were built specifically so the starving poor who were dying on the street could go there and die without annoying the burghers who were forced to step over their corpses in the streets. This was also how the Indian filthy class culture of untouchables was created. Those who were not poor despised the poor so much they did not want to touch them. In all cultures and civilizations that used money developed a class system based on money; the result was and still is the same: the rich develop a revulsion of those who are poorer than they are, they despise anyone who is poorer than they are. That; is how and why all class distinctions were born in every pyramidal Hedonistic civilization that use money. That is why the filthy rich despise everyone below them today. That is why and how all pyramidal Hedonistic civilizations stratify themselves into layers defined by their affluence or poverty.

Why is this common in all Hedonistic civilizations? Because wealth and money and social standing and prestige have replaced all morality and ethics.

This is the basic spiritual reason why all Hedonistic, Pyramidal, stratified, hierarchical civilizations are morally and ethically bankrupt. Merely by its structure; it guarantees that the topmost class which all the lower classes look up to and emulate and envy and worship are the most corrupt, degenerate, evil people in civilization… and if they are not originally evil, they become so just by the environment of their hierarchical position. In fact if they are not corrupt enough they are killed.

How the Undead Work

371

How can you tell civilization is evil?

What are the most advanced technologies in the world? How to build houses? How to grow food? How to make sure nobody is poor or starving? How to create more life? How to create Love? How to create Happiness?

No.

The most advanced technologies are all about how to kill, how to destroy… Guns, tanks, bombs, missiles, war ships, submarines; these are the most advanced technologies in the world.

How can you tell that civilization is Hedonistic?... What is the driving motive for major changes in modern civilized history? What created the Silk Road? What created the spice trade? What fuelled the slave trade? What fuelled the Caribbean sugar and rum trade? What created the global western colonization and exploitation of the rest of the world? Hedonism. What drove the industrial revolution? Hedonism. What drives the world's economies today? Hedonism.

Medical research has shown that the main reason for all drug addiction is *boredom*… The fact is: civilization is boring… it is dead. People use drugs simply because their lives are so empty and boring, they have to fill up that emptiness with something… anything that will break up the boredom of their lives. Whatever distractions or hobbies or interests people find to fill the meaningless emptiness of their lives; the bottom line is that civilization does not give humans any reason to live except lies, hoaxes, delusions, false narratives and evil. The only justification for civilization is the Hedonism it provides. Physical ease, temporary physical pleasure and physical comfort: nothing else. That is supposed to justify and rationalize the huge, monstrous machinery of machines, huge factories, huge tankers, huge oil refineries, huge concrete dams. Billions of miles of land destroyed, paved over with asphalt and concrete. Huge cities, the entire Earth poisoned and polluted and destroyed; Entire forests and oceans and eco-system destroyed, Huge mining

operations… All of this for what? So you can have indoor plumbing and electricity to power your toys and gadgets. Is that worth destroying the entire earth for? Nobody asks this question because Hedonism is the global universal religion of Mankind.

Why is Hedonistic civilization evil?... Because of its obsession with luxury… luxury cars, luxury homes, luxury cruises, luxury jewelry, luxury watches, luxury yachts, luxury mansions, luxury villas. Luxury lifestyles… Billions of brainwashed people drool over these filthy emblems of the super rich… they envy the super rich, they emulate these sick degenerates.

The lower classes do not understand the super rich… they do not understand why these billionaires are so evil and bent on destroying their lives…

The answer is simple… The only thing that these miserable super rich have that sets them apart from the masses is their money… but that is not enough for them,,, They want everyone beneath them to be more miserable than they are. They want everyone below them to be more unhappy than they are. And the only way they can do that is by destroying the lives of everyone below them. They want to be happier than the masses. And since the measure of happiness and success in Hedonistic civilization is materialistic pleasure and ease; they have to make the masses materially poorer and more miserable than they are.

Understand this: the super rich are the most unhappy, miserable people on earth. They are empty souls. Their filthy souls are filled with undead entities… the undead concentrate their power and influence on these possessed, empty vessels of obscene wealth and power. Through them, they control all of civilization. The undead use the .01% of the richest people on earth as puppets to commit the most horrible crimes and abominations…

And because these filthy rich puppets are so controlled by the undead and forced to go against all their true human values and interests… they are the most miserable, unhappy people on earth… And that is why these filthy rich

scum are perpetually driven to make everyone beneath them unhappier than they are. But no matter how hard they try to do it, they fail… simply because the people beneath them are not as poisoned by the undead as they are.

That is the sick logic of evil. When you are evil you want everyone else to be evil also. When you are evil you want everyone else unhappier than you are because only when the super rich are happier than the masses below then can they "feel" or "believe" or "think" that by comparison to others below them who are more miserable and unhappy than they are, then they must be better than they are; that by comparison to the starving poor masses they must be happier than they are; that they are superior to the masses.

For these filthy rich scum; it is all about superficial appearances because they have no humanity, they have no soul, they are empty vessels filled with undead ghouls that poison their every thought. They have no human emotions. They are dehumanized monsters…
And the only reason they are like this is because of the undead.

Get this through your head; there are perfectly logical explanations for the increasing existence of evil.

Once you understand that the undead have poisoned all life on earth ever since the first living organism died and its afterlife was longer than the life of the 2nd living organism…

Then the entire history of life on earth becomes clear and obvious as a slow accelerating slide into more and more evil by the continually increasing numbers of undead that take longer to decompose than the life spans of living organisms. Thus it is the overpopulation of the undead that spawned the overpopulation of the living humans they poison.

The evil of the undead offering Man the poison apple of Hedonism goes all the way back to Adam and Eve when the snake of evil offered Eve the first poisoned apple of pleasure for the sake of pleasure… when Eve offered Adam

the round apples of her breasts and buttocks. This immorality and sinfulness of humans has not changed for millions of years not because humans are naturally sinful but because of the undead; they have poisoned every living human ever born with their filthy presence..

Because the degenerate corruption of Hedonism creates non-judgementalism… Or as the French say: "Chacun a son gout" or "Each to his own taste." Hedonists do not judge each other and they do not judge themselves because they have no moral or ethical basis by which they live their lives. Hedonists do not have any values except the personal pursuit of their own interests, pleasures, addictions, comforts and ease.

As a result… people allow others to be degenerate because they are degenerate themselves. If someone is addicted to coffee, or alcohol, or porn on the internet, or pizza; they are not criticized for it or judged because the sacred tenet of Hedonists is the right for every person to "choose".. or the right to buy whatever they want, or the right to have any opinion they want. Hedonism is based on the sacred right of everyone to 'please' themselves; regardless if their choices are good or bad, or right or wrong… In Hedonistic civilization there is no good or bad… there is no right or wrong

In Hedonistic civilization evil does not exist… this is exactly why the undead have created this monster called hedonistic civilization… so they can use billions of brainwashed controlled human puppets to commit evil and systematically destroy all life on earth without the puppets becoming aware of what they are doing.

Why is Hedonistic civilization evil?

Because the result of this culture of personal selfishness is the mass ignorance and indifference and apathy to global politics and news. Billions of stupid, brainwashed Hedonists walking around completely unaware and uninterested in anything that does not affect them directly, personally and immediately. This allows the criminal ruling classes of the world free rein carry out their

secret criminal evil plans and conspiracies without the public having any clue of what they are doing because they simply the masses don't care about anything but themselves.

Why is civilization evil??

Because the question of what is wrong and what is right is not even brought up…
Because the question of what is good and what is evil is never asked.
Because children are raised without any understanding of what is wrong and what is right.
And because of that they grow up having no sense of right and wrong.

Because morality and ethics do not exist in civilization.
Only evil exists in civilization and it only exists because of the undead.
If the undead did not exist there would be no evil
Because civilization is based on Hedonism… most children are either neglected, or abused or spoiled rotten, *or all three put together*.

Because of this: they are easily manipulated and brainwashed and fooled and duped and controlled; Because The Undead Have Had Millions Of Years Of Experience In Doing This To Living People.

Trying to de-brainwash yourself is not easy. It is like a fish being born in a sewer trying to clean itself of all the filth it is swimming in… It cannot do that as long as it keeps on swimming in the sewer. It needs to get out of that sewer and live in the pure Beauty of Nature. That is almost impossible for most living people… But…

IF you go out into Nature; and compare its peace and quiet and Beauty to civilization… IF… you develop an appreciation of the Beauty of Nature compared to the ugly deadness of civilization and all its dead pavements and dead concrete streets and highways and dead stone buildings… IF… you can appreciate being alone in Nature and develop a liking for solitude and thinking

and introversion and asking questions and develop your critical thinking skills… IF you can develop a sense of what is wrong and right, and a sense of what is Good and what is evil…

And *if* you can develop a community of friends who share your morals and ethics… you *can* create a society that opposes all the evils of civilization… And you *can* spread your wisdom and knowledge and insights to others so they can also change their lives *as I am doing right now*…

Why Is Hedonistic Civilization Evil??

Because Hedonists: meaning nearly all people on earth: do not consider that they have any moral or ethical responsibility or obligation to the society they live in.

Hedonism Is Based On Irresponsibility.

This is why all efforts of socially responsible people fail; because the vast majority of Hedonistic people don't care, are indifferent about it, are apathetic about it, are resigned to it, have been normalized to it, are insulated from the evils in their society, don't know about it, don't want to know about it, etc. ad nauseum. This is why the small minority that do care about the society they live in and have a wider awareness of the world and understand how it is impacting their lives always fail to garner the support of the brainwashed Hedonistic masses because they are only interested in their own personal comforts and pleasures and nothing else,

Even most who do care do nothing except give lip service on the internet in comments. They have been effectively isolated and prevented from organizing together simply because the world of the internet has become an insane paranoid asylum of freaks addicted to secrecy, terrified of anyone finding out who they really are.

Why is civilization evil?... Because all the raping of the earth's resources, all the hundreds of thousands of oil wells, dams, concrete roads all the massive

global pollution, all the destruction of the earth's forests, all the polluting of the world's oceans and rivers and lakes, all this huge mechanized monstrosity is ostensibly being done to serve the hedonistic pleasures and comforts of billions of people… but who profits from all this globalized economy?... Only the most evil, richest scum who are controlled by the undead.

Humans do not look or think of civilization as a single system except as it pertains to or involves their own hedonistic personal interests and comforts… the idea that civilization is destroying the earth's natural resources has been poisoned by all the lies and hoaxes that those in power, the richest most evil scum have spread in order to destroy the lives of the masses and drive them into impoverishment and destitution.

The result is environmentalists and those concerned about the degradation of life on earth and the catastrophic numbers of mass extinctions going on in the world are being discounted and ignored due to the deliberate lies and hoaxes that have been spewed by the globalists. We have lost 73% of the world's wildlife between 1970 and 2020, according to the living planet index. Nobody reacts or cares about the fact that by 2025 there will be more plastic in the oceans than there are fish.

This is because the undead inside and outside every living human is pressing their victim to discount all such troubling facts. The undead are controlling the entire living population to sleepwalk into Armageddon.

Unless every living human is informed about the existence of the undead the complete destruction of all Life on Earth will happen… This is why I am writing about them. It is the reader's responsibility to share this book with as many people as they can… The issue is simple. Life or death. The fact that this will take more than one lifetime to come about does not alter the urgency to spread this book to every living human on earth.

Understand This

How the Undead Work

378

The only way you can understand anything is to start at its origin, its source, and trace it all the way up to the present…

For instance: the origin of all fiction began from myths and legends… Originally, all of these myths and legends had demons, deities, spirits, supernatural forces that controlled the fates of humans… take the oldest Greek plays… they were all about deities. All the players wore masks… of course the people who wrote these plays and acted them out and watched them had no idea that the undead were having fun exposing themselves to living humans; comfortable that no living human would guess about their existence that they were actually acting behind the masks of living humans; not the other way around… that they secretly control humans and act out the tragedies of life using living humans as their puppets to poison and despoil all life on earth.

Until… Socrates did something unforgivable… he dared to be curious about what happens when you die… the undead did not like that!... So they arranged for Socrates to commit suicide; thereby stamping with authority the forbidden unspoken edict:

Thou shalt not question or be curious about the realm of the undead.

And so these myths and legends grew and were twisted into stories that were not true… all fiction is untrue.

For thousands of years the undead have been piling lie upon lie upon lie using fiction to bury the origins of all fiction… understand: all the fiction today is the product of thousands of years of lies piled on top of each other…

If… you study human culture as a thousands of years old single narrative: you will see how its twists and changes make no logical sense… why? Because the undead seek to poison, obfuscate and cloud all positive original ideas and movements and trends before they can blossom in order to make it

impossible for humans to ever be able to trace back the true origins of anything that is truly positive…

Because every civilization is built upon the rotting remains of an older civilization, and the ancient rotting evils of each extinct civilization poisons the next one… over and over and over…

Every new idea, every new positive life energy is instantly poisoned before it can sprout and that it is poisoned more, and more and more and more!!... Until it is unrecognizable from its original inception.

How can you tell the undead protect their evil puppets?

All you need to do is look at Netanyahu: carrying out his genocide of Gazans in broad daylight with the entire world doing absolutely nothing to stop him. While at the same time he is facing criminal charges in his own country that could put him behind bars while his personal residence is hit by drones and thousands of Israeli's are demonstrating in the streets demanding his resignation and he has been officially been declared a criminal and an arrest warrant been issued by the international criminal court… yet he is living a charmed life; escaping all consequences and punishment of his evil acts… just like Stalin did and Pol Pot did and Mao Tse Tsung did, and all the other genocidal mass murderers of history.

If you were to write the history of the undead…

You would have to detail their rotting, decomposing existence for billions of years and what that rotting turned them into… from when the first living organism died physically and the leftover after-life of its life energy began decomposing after its physical bodily functions stopped working… that is impossible,,,

The only way we can trace the history of these rotting undead entities is the effects they had on the living species they infiltrated and poisoned. And are still having on all living thins on the living earth.

380

What does this mean?? It means that what science called "evolution" and the history of how different species changed genetically from the origin of life up to now cannot be seen as any form of logical progression based on logical, proven, understandable principles or dynamics.

(For instance the very word; the term used that is a definition of causal processes: "dynamics", which is supposed to explain how things happen is itself poisoned by the undead… they slyly have slipped in the dirty secret about themselves that because of their invisible existence, everything that happens is a process of 'dy'ing: not living. Die-namics; not live-amics.)

Instead; the history of life on earth can be explained logically and understandably as a process of the undead poisoning every new genetic design, poisoning every new genetic species, and twisting it into an abomination of its intended designed functions and purposes.

How can I make it clear to you intelligent educated persons reading this?

By the recorded genetic history of dinosaurs

The history of dinosaurs is the history of cold blooded reptiles… Nearly all but a few species of them went completely extinct. What remains are tiny little creatures that have managed to eke out a living as prey for more advanced, intelligent species…

The scientific fact that reptiles prey on their own species has disappeared from the behavior of more developed species. At its heyday; the age of the dinosaurs culminated in a giant bloodbath where all of them killed each other every chance they got… Hundreds, thousands of reptilian species… hunting down and killing other reptilian species for millions of years. This spawned larger and larger reptiles in an arms race of who could defend itself against attack and who were the better killers. You can literally track linearly in time the devolution of harmless innocent reptiles as they morphed into uglier and

more evil twisted sub species; until they became so unrecognizable from their genetic origins that they became horrible monsters of pure evil…

The entire Earth was filled with cold-blooded hate… The hatred of all living reptiles against the hatred of all other living reptiles. Hate and killing; bloodlust; were the only living emotions these cold blooded monsters knew and felt and acted on. The earth was filled with insane hate…

And so the loving earth died

All lesser living species began withering and dying

And with them went the top of the pyramidal ladder of eating and killing. They were wiped out completely.

The will to live was poisoned and destroyed by the negative evil of reptilian hatred.

Science has no logical provable reason for why these reptiles went totally extinct.

All we know is after this mass extinction of dinosaurs; the smallest, most harmless warm blooded species took over the earth and replaced the cold blooded monsters that once dominated the entire Earth…

Nature did away with these reptilian spawn of the undead… Now the undead are poisoning the most intelligent warm blooded species on Earth; and if they are not stopped: Nature will drive the human species into total extinction also because it has become a negatively poisoned species that is against Life.

You need to understand… the undead are not sane. They are not rational. They are dying rotting filth that want all life on earth to die because they are all dying. They are insane negative rotting evil.

How the Undead Work

382

How can you tell that the undead have been poisoning and controlling humans for hundreds of thousands of years if not millions of years??

What is the first thing humans decided to worship?? Volcanoes:
The most destructive natural force in earth… the pyramidal cones of volcanoes are where the invention of stone pyramids originates from.

What was the first tool the undead got humans to use?? Fire; which is the most destructive natural force on earth that comes from molten lava from volcanoes setting off forest fires, killing and burning to death untold numbers of living animals. The first way humans used fire was exactly like a volcano uses fire. They set off fires to burn down entire grasslands and forests, and then after the fires died down and the earth cooled enough for them to walk into the devastated area… they went scavenging for the carcasses of dead burn animals… this was how humans first became addicted to eating burnt meat. The undead used the first humans to become as destructive as a volcano.

Anthropologists have verified these facts from finding and studying the most ancient, stone age tribes in Africa and recording how they used fire.
Get this into your head: the undead have been poisoning and controlling humans as their unwitting puppets in order to kill all life on earth
From the beginning when the first humans became the most intelligent species on earth

The human animal is the most intelligent species on earth…
And because of this: humans are designed to act and behave as a single cooperative species

Not as a species that fights and kills each other

The reason humans fight and kill each other
Is because the undead created and invented an artificial pyramidal edifice called civilization that is divorced and separated from Nature and all other living species

383

This entire artificial construction was based on thousands of years of piling up dead stones.

The obsession with dead stones is what humans have been brainwashed into worshiping and glorifying as "proof" of how "magnificent" ancient civilizations once were.

The uselessness and insanity of this insane obsession is obvious only to the few people who are logical enough to recognize and admit that piling up these fucking dead stones for thousands of years did not improve the quality of life for humans by one iota… and furthermore… wasted their lives in these insane practices for tens of thousands of years

I challenge anyone to show or prove that these ancient civilizations were in any way logical or intelligent or good for anything.

The screaming historical fact that every single one of these stone civilizations all went extinct should tell everyone with half a brain that they were not intelligent and that all of them were self-destructive and that they destroyed themselves.

But no! Nobody even dreams that there may have been something fatally wrong with these ancient rotting piles of dead shit.

Instead these stones are worshiped religiously and all kinds of fantastical attributes are attached to them!

And what good were any of these fucking 'attributes' to humans?
None whatsoever. They were just as useless as flying to the fucking moon, and all the science fiction crap about space exploration.

When a species cannot learn how to feed itself… when there are millions of starving people on earth; what fucking good are rockets firing off into dead space?

How the Undead Work

384

All rockets, artillery pieces, guns, missiles are mechanical penises
And all of them spew out death.
Machines are dead things trying to copy living things
All machines are evil because all of them are dead
Living penises spew out life
Dead mechanical penises spew out death

I cannot emphasize this enough… over the last ten years i have watched in growing horror Russia developing more and more advanced missiles of death; the Kalibr, the zircon. The Kinzhal, the Avangard. The Oreshnik, the Iskander… all of them cannot be defended against or stopped.

The design, purpose. And goal of these mechanical penises is death
The design, purpose and goal of organic penises is life.

And nobody sees the insanity of it.

More and more nations like Iran and north Korea and Yemen are developing and producing more and more of these unstoppable mechanical penises of death; just to defend themselves against the imperialist aggressions of American and Israeli hegemony.

The world is learning that the only way to defend themselves against the jewish neo-con globalists is to develop their own nuclear missiles. Right now as I write this; Pakistan and India: both nations with nuclear missiles are at war with each other. Plus Ukraine being used as a proxy by the neo-cons in Washington is at war against Russia while Israel; which also has nuclear missiles is committing genocide in Gaza and bombing and attacking Syria and Lebanon and threatening to bomb Iran.

This buildup of mechanical nuclear and non nuclear penises of death is not stopping… the arms race that is now happening all over the world is leading to an inevitable nuclear holocaust that will destroy most of life on earth…

385

Meanwhile, 8 billion Hedonists either don't care or are totally oblivious to the approaching Armageddon that is happening now, right in front of their eyes… just as they were before WW1 and WW2 happened…

Do you understand?

All machines are evil
Machines are trying to emulate life
But they are the opposite of life

They are dead mechanical monstrosities
Invented by the undead to destroy all life on earth.

How can you tell the undead exist?...

All the news; from international politics, to the climate, to the increasing destruction of countless eco-system, to the destruction of the earth's ocean currents, have been accelerating in their predictions and prophecies of impending dooms and global catastrophe; especially the increasing possibility of a nuclear war which could kill virtually most of the 8 billion people alive today.

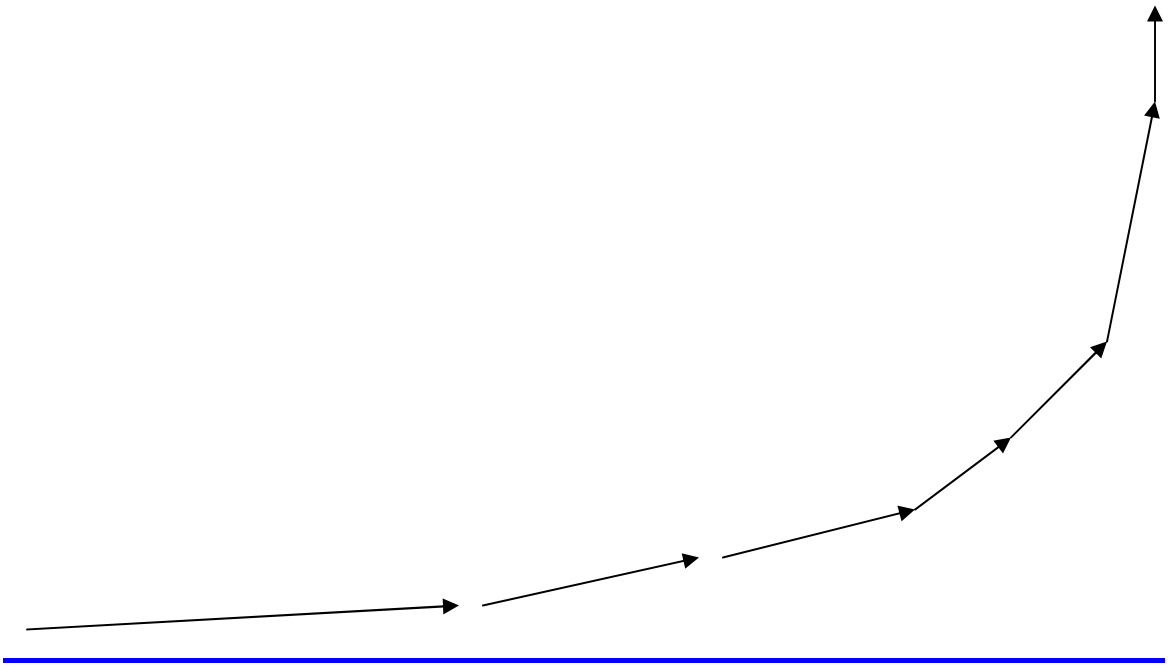
On every possible level, things are getting worse and worse at such an alarming rate; people don't know what to make of it… but the facts are; every single indicator and factor and prognosis on all levels and all aspects of civilization point to complete self-destruction.

People cannot believe this simply because it has never happened before and humans have always predicted the future based on the past…
But there is no past that can be used for predicting the complete extinction of all life on earth because it has never happened before.

386

This is why this book and my first book; The Path of Splitness must be read by every literate person in the world to avoid the undead successfully carrying out their goal of the complete destruction of all life on earth.

For one person to read these two books is useless.
Every literate person must read them.
Only when the entire human race is woken up and educated and informed about the existence of the undead and th evils of the hierarchical pyramidal civilization they live in; can the horrible, this horror be stopped



If you study the history of the human ability to kill over millions of years;
You will see the accelerating ability to kill as an exponential curve increasing to the point of total insanity where now we can destroy the entire planet at the touch of a button… In the last 50 years alone we have lost 73% of all wildlife… By 2025 there will be more plastic in the oceans than fish… The end result is the destruction of all life on earth is inevitable.

Get this through your head:

How the Undead Work

387

The ability to kill is not a measure of intelligence.
If that were true then Stalin would be the greatest genius that ever lived.

The history of humans increasing their ability to kill and destroy and pollute all living species is not a coincidence

Yet this is exactly what humans believe made them the dominant species on earth, and it is what civilization is based on; the invention of tools and using them to kill with.

Once you realize everyone who is in power is evil by *design;* then you can understand how the undead operate. They corrupt and control everyone who gets into in power. Right now; the genocide going on in Gaza has made this glaringly obvious. Not one govt or political leader is doing anything to stop it *except the poorest nation on Earth.* The same was true when Jesus lived. Only the poorest people live moral ethical lives.

It is the undead who are behind all this evil and insanity. And only when all humans understand this can humans stop being controlled by the undead and stop the mad rush into total oblivion

How can you tell civilization is based on Hedonism?
And that the undead use Hedonism to control and corrupt living humans?

What fuelled caravans traveling thousands of miles across Asia for thousands of years? What fuelled the building of huge ships to travel all the way around the world for hundreds of years? Silk and spices… Just so a few affluent rich humans could enjoy a teeny bit more ease and pleasure. These two movements based on Hedonism changed the whole world. It changed the world more than anything else… And you don't see anything strange in that? Just so a few rich people could wear clothing that is a bit smoother and warmer? Just so a few rich people could put a bit of spice in their food that was different from the spices they already had?... And that was the root reason, the basic motive, for the basic changes of civilization in the past 2,000

years? No. *The undead did it so Hedonism could spread more quickly and evilly all over the world.*

And then what came next? The triangle of the Atlantic slave trade coupled with the mass production of sugar and the distilling of rum for the masses to become addicted to…The spreading of 2 drugs to poison the masses and the spreading of a new inhuman inhumane slavery into 2 new continents. One poisonous drug: sugar, turned into another drug that is way more poisonous. One form of African slavery taken from one continent; turned into a worse form of slavery and spread onto two new continents. That is how cunning and evil the undead are.

Oh… and this was all done for money… for profit. Like there was no better easier way to make a profit than by traveling thousands of miles overland with horrible dangers and hardships and bandits on a round trip that took over 2 years. Like there was no better way to make a profit than by building huge expensive ships and traveling to the other side of the world and back through all kinds of dangers of storms and pirates. So the basis of all the changes of civilization was based on the sins of avarice and greed and profit. And that this immoral unethical sin is celebrated and excused and justifies every crime, every theft, every duplicity, every abomination done in the name of avarice and greed, done in the name of "progress", done in the name of western civilization… And all this is justified by it first satisfying the Hedonism of the western aristocracy and then justified by it being spread to the lower classes until the lower classes were corrupted by it until they became just as corrupt as the upper class.

Do you think this is logical??

Do you think this makes any fucking sense??

The only way to make sense out of this global spread of evil is the existence of the undead, and their permeating all living humans with their evil rotting filth.

How the Undead Work

389

Why is civilization evil?

Get this through your head.

Only insects are genetically designed to live in hives numbering hundreds or thousands of individuals… never mind in the millions. Humans are not designed to live in towns or cities. They are designed to live in small communities. The ideal number of people living in a single community is 12, or 24, or 36 individuals. This is verified by countless anthropological digs that have unearthed the remains of humans before civilization was invents.

Why is civilization evil?

Because it forces billions of people to work at robotic, repetitive, meaningless boring jobs… The result is billions of people being dumbed down to the level of a machine. This effectively prevents humans from developing their individuality. It prevents them from developing their intrinsic human abilities and potentials. It forces them to develop a hive mind mentality. It forces people to become mindless conformist sheep. Humans are designed to *learn*.

When humans are placed in a civilization that makes them do the same things every day robotically… when humans are forced to work at repetitive mind deadening jobs, when humans are forced to live in the same unchanging conditions every day, go to the same job by the same route every day and come back the same way every day… they stop learning… they stop wanting to learn anything. All they want is to relax and unwind from their boring meaningless robotic jobs and lives… They stop wanting to learn because there is nothing to learn inside their dead, boring repetitive environment, There is nothing new… just the same old dead repetition over and over again. The result is billions of brain dead dehumanized drones being effectively and successfully brainwashed by the mass media they are addicted to in order to distract themselves from their boring meaningless lives.

How the Undead Work

390

Humans have an intrinsic sense of Pure Wonder. Humans are designed to learn every day of their lives. Civilization destroys this intrinsic ability, It is only when humans are raised in the Beauty of Nature can they develop an awareness of how Beautiful Nature is. Living inside civilization prevents all of this by civilization forcing people to do the same things every day, live in the same place every day.

At the same time that civilization forces people to live inside insect hives called cities and towns… it also isolates people from each other and alienates them from each other and forces them to live together as a packed mass of total strangers; with no common goal, so they share nothing in common with each other. Billions of mindless blinkered people scurrying around; all bent on their hedonistic personal interests and motives.

Civilization does not support humans: it uses them. Humans are forced to fight each other in the mindless meaningless rat race of chasing the almighty dollar.

Why are humans less intelligent than ants and bees and termites and all insects that live in hives**?**

Because they are not as intelligently cooperative and intelligently organized in their hives as insects are.

Insect species that live in hives cooperate with each other. They do not fight and kill each other. Each insect in a hive works for the greater good: not for itself. This allows the entire hive to thrive and grow,

In human hives there is a bare minimum of cooperation. Most of the human insects scurry around for purely personal reasons; intent on their own personal Hedonistic goals of pleasure, comfort and ease. When you look at the entire species of humans and compare them to the species of all hive insects; you see that the history of hives called civilizations have repeatedly gone extinct over and over with numbing regularity, and that the reasons for them going extinct

are all internal… not because of any external causes. The hive social system of insects are designed to protect the individual insects and support all of them. Civilization on the other hand does not support or protect the humans in its pyramidal shit pile. Instead it crushes them under oppression and tyranny of its ruling elites

By the undead forcing humans to live like insects in a hive, by reversing the structural form of human society back to the most primitive form of insect society; the undead have reversed the intelligence of humans so that they behave and act more stupidly and unintelligently than insects. Humans are destroying the planet they live on without being aware of it. Do you think this is because of human stupidity or greed? It's because the goal of the undead is to destroy all life on earth using living humans as their controlled, unaware puppets to do it.

One perfect way of proving the undead exist inside all humans is the fraud, the hoax of reincarnation and "past lives"… The reason living people have memories of people who lived in the past is because the undead ghoul that died long ago is secretly ensconced inside and funneling-channeling its memories of its life when itt was alive. The same is true about all reincarnation stories. When a person believes that they are a reincarnation of somebody who lived long ago: the undead fiend-ghoul that is hiding inside them is allowing that living person to access its memories of when it was alive.

Another proof of the existence of the undead are all near-death experiences that paint the afterlife as a paradise filled with ultra-wise angels or being filled with love and some kind of superhuman wisdom that is supposed to explain everything on Earth. And that everything has been planned and everything is good… What all these fantasy delusions carefully exclude is any attempt to explain all the thousands of years of human sufferings and atrocities and genocides and wars. They pretend that the ugly reality that history tells us about the our past either doesn't exist or isn't important. In all these near-death experiences there is absolutely no mention of any evil… In all these

experiences; evil simply does not exist; there is only love and a wisdom that surpasses all human understanding. All these experiences have no critical thinking and no questioning if their experience was a dream or a hallucination. They are all convinced that they were privileged to peek into a hereafter that is so wondrous and comforting and amazing, those who experience it don't want to go back into the realm of the living.

However if you listen or read about these accounts; one thing stands out… each one is different from all the others… No two accounts are the same… They are all individualized fantasies… custom made for each individual's personality and imagination. Each one's experience has one thing in common… to make the delusion so overwhelming and fantastic and real that the victim never for one second questions the veracity of their senses. They are given huge supposedly mind blowing insights about the Universe and how everything is going as planned and there is nothing to worry about. All their doubts and fears and uncertainties are wiped away by this overflowing sense of love and welcome… *The trouble is you cannot have thousands or millions of personal accounts of heaven that are all different and have different beings with different shapes and different messages and different insights unless you are experiencing a custom made dream to fit your own personality-character-beliefs-assumptions*. The only thing in common with all these delusions is that they experience a love, a wisdom that is so infinite in scope, they suddenly understand that everything is going fine because the 'wise ones' or entities, or god, or angels with wings, or shining globes, or whatever their fertile imagination produces are so far beyond the understanding of mere mortals that it is unthinkable to ever question anything they say. Then they all return back to their lives with… *what*? To ignore all the war, the starvation, the poverty, they injustice, the corruption in the world… *Suddenly all critical thinking about any evil in the world disappears.* And what is it replaced with? It is replaced with an assurance that there some kind of meaning in their lives. Even though that meaning is never explained or spoken of. The only common result is feeling or understanding that everything is ordained and is going as planned and *a complete unawareness of evil* when they return... All the wars and atrocities and corruption and suffering in the world no longer bothers

them anymore. They are immune to all and any moral or ethical outrage at all the evils in the world. Millions can suffer and die; they don't care because they know they are destined to reach their personal paradise-heaven when they die so nothing really matters what happens on earth while they are alive.

And they sell their shit to the world in order to brainwash millions more into the devout belief that when they die they will be transported to a paradise beyond their ability to understand it… *And you don't call that a commercial designed to sell you something?? You don't question the fact that one account has a god and another has an unseen glowing orb and another just has an unseen feeling of peace and love and another has a host of beings floating in and out of a huge realm, etc, etc, etc…?*

What is missing from this is an obvious question… How come for thousands of years before the invention of commercials designed to sell you something has been perfected into an art form that can sell ice to Eskimos, there were absolutely no recorded instances of anyone experiencing the same thing?... Eh? How come only now has this phenomena appeared… eh?

If you study the past 2,000 years of western civilization; it has steadily become a materialist culture where all ideas and concepts of dead ghosts and spirits have been sneered at and discounted, regardless of evidence that they actually exist… Even when scientific methods have proven that they do exist; nobody takes this research seriously. The idea of ghosts existing is regularly pooh-poohed even when there are videos and photos showing they exist. For untold thousands of years before the last 2,000; humans knew the spirit world existed. In fact most of their cultures and religions were based around their existence and appeasing them. There was little or no differentiation between spirits and deities. They were known to take human and animal shapes. They were known to appear as a bird or animal. All this has now been cast aside as pure superstition for a very good reason…

The undead do not want modern humans to know that they exist…
They do not want you to know how cunning they are.

How the Undead Work

394

They do not want you to know how malevolent they are
They do not want you to know how patient they are in their cunning evil malevolent plans and conspiracies and collusions.
They can and do corrupt humans slowly and methodically…
It can take years, decades, centuries for them to finally succeed in any of their evil ghouls. They do it so slowly and cunningly that short lived humans don't notice how everything is becoming somehow worse and more evil. They do not want you to know that they exist.

Why?... Because now: science has advanced to the point where the existence of these foul, rotting monstrosities can actually be detected and hunted down to their lairs where they hide: behind walls, in flat surfaces, inside human beings and outside them. Now; the written history of civilization has enough information and evidence to expose their existence. But only if you analyze the evidence correctly. Only if you have the wealth of knowledge and experience that I have.

All the huge libraries of the ancient world were burned down and destroyed for a very good reason. They contained too much knowledge and information of the past that not only could have exposed them, but could have improved the lives of humans too much…

You see… it is only when you study history with the knowledge that the undead exist and have existed for untold billions of years that it all makes logical sense. It is only when you understand that the undead have permeated and poisoned the loves of all humans and are still permeating and poisoning the lives of humans including <u>you</u> who are reading this book now… it is nly then that you will be able to recognize the evil that lurks inside you, and tries to control you without you being aware of it…

Once you are aware of this… once you have developed your inner awareness of yourself like i have, and can identify all the evil impulses and urges inside you… then you can fight that evil consciously.

This process of cleansing yourself, your inner soul of all evil is what the many saints of the catholic church attempted to do with varying results. They recognized that the hedonism of civilization was evil. You too can do this as I have by staying true to your youngest, purest, most aware inner self.

This book has not been written for a few, rare, gifted saints, it is written so all humans can cast off all the evils of hedonism and create a completely new civilization that is not a utopia but is based on the genetic design of nature and how humans are designed to live and what their genetically designed functions are.

The very idea of 'freedom" in Hedonistic civilization; the concept, the principle pf "freedom" in civilization… the freedom to say what you want, buy what you want, do what you want, think what you want, go where you want; is based on irresponsibility. It is based on Hedonism…

Not on what is good or bad
Not on what is right or wrong
Not on what is ethical and moral.
Not on what is intelligent or stupid
Not on what is constructive or destructive
Not on what is logical or illogical
Not on what is rational or irrational
Not on what is sane or insane
Not on what is true or untrue

Billions of Hedonistic human insects scurrying around with the "freedom" to say whatever they want, buy whatever they want, do whatever they want, think whatever they want, go where ever they want, eat what whatever they want, drink whatever they want is insane .

The insanity of millions of dehumanized robotic drones all piled up together, ignoring each other, passing each other by as total strangers, all bent on their personal motives and goals, insulated by walls and apartments designed to

keep them apart from each other, driving by each other, passing each other in steel and glass machines insulated from each other is normal. That normality is insane.

Why do I use the analogy of insects and insect hives compared to civilization?? Because if you look closer at insects… inside a hive of bees or ants; They are all communicating with each other on a cooperative intelligent level… They are all on the same wavelength; their cooperative goal is to protect the hive and do everything possible to make the hive flourish and thrive…

But:… If you look at the history of civilization; it is all random chaos. Everything is higgledy piddlegy… nothing makes any sense. Cities grow at random, towns disappear, new ones are built; roads are built without any long range planning. Everything is fuelled by short term personal motives and goals. All of it is built upon the disorganized rotten remains of the past. Unlike insect society and insect hives that make perfect logical sense and are built logically.

When you look closer at a human highways it looks as if it is all flowing cooperatively with millions of cars flowing along millions of miles of highways… but if you look inside the insect shells of glass and steel; you do not find all the human insects are on the same wavelength… You do not find them all cooperating together with each other so their hive can flourish and thrive. You do not see all these human insects cooperating together to protect the hive… Instead you find each insect shell of steel and glass hides insane humans who are not on the same wavelength with all the other human insects even though they are all the same species, even though they live together in the same hive-cities… You find all the human insects hiding inside the glass and steel shells of their cars are bent on purely personal goals with purely personal motives… You find that all these insane human insects hiding inside their insect shells are all behaving at cross-purposes to each other. That all of them are isolated from each other, alienated from each other, separated from each other… That they see each other as total strangers and mistrust each

other and fear each other… Compared to bees or ants in their hives that act as a single cooperative whole and communicate with each other… All that can be said of civilization over a long period of time that is consistent is its ever-increasing population and its ever increasing destruction of the environment it exists in… Looked at from a perspective of hundreds or thousands of years… *civilized humans are insane.*

The point is when you increase the population of humans to 8 million. Literally everything these 8 billion people do has massive global repercussions and consequences. 8 billion consumers using plastic has created huge environmental damage on a global scale. Yet there is no global system of control or governance to deal with this. Humans have been brainwashed into thinking the term "globalist" stands for filthy rich billionaires who are trying to control them, impoverish them and do away with them and they are right… But how many consumers try to organize together on a global scale to fight them? None. How many consumers want to organize together on a global level to solve and clean up the global pollution created by their own consumption? None. How many consumers are willing to give up the convenience of plastic in order to save all the world's eco-systems including their own health?... None.

The point is the 8 billion population of human consumers have been brainwashed to think only in terms of their own personal pleasure and ease. That makes them incapable of dealing with the problems created by their own consumption because they are incapable of thinking and acting on a global level that is moral and ethical. 8 billion humans acting only on their own short sighted goals of pleasure and ease is insane and self destructive.

Make a Direct Comparison

Compare any large beehive or ant nest to a large city… How many murders and rapes and robberies occur inside these insect hives compared to human hives??? None. How many criminal gangs exist inside insect hives compared to human cities? None. Granted humans are more evolved and more

intelligent than insects… so why do they behave more irrationally and immorally and insanely than insects?... Because of the undead

Then there is overpopulation and identicality…

A whole book could be written on this subject; Here I will only make some general obvious points on the matter. What happens when large numbers of one species live packed together?... They become more identical to each other. Take ants… they all look alike. They are segregated into different roles but each class of ants look alike. The same basic principle applies to herd animals like buffalo or caribou or reindeer.

Due to the technology of mass producing identical products by the thousands and millions and billions; civilized humans wear the same clothes, watch the same shows, listen to the same pod casts, eat the same processed foods, live in the same boxed rooms, drive the same cars, think the same way, believe the same things, react the same ways, do the same things until there is really very little difference between looking at a human city-hive or an ant hive from the same relative distance. The point is mass production has turned humans into mass-produced insects… There is really no point to their existence. There is no meaning to their existence except the long range plan of the undead to use civilized humans to destroy all life on earth.

In civilization; the overpopulation of human population *and the explosion of identicality… mass produced products that looked almost exactly alike* began only recently with the industrial revolution in the 1700's in Europe. The ability to churn out thousands-millions of identical items-products made it possible for human populations to explode in a very short time frame. This resulted in the creation of billions of "consumers". Basically consumers only exist in order to consumes mass manufactured goods on a mass level of thousands, millions; thus systematically using up and destroying and polluting the world's resources and eco-systems a million times faster than before; and by doing so; systematically destroy all life on earth a million times faster than before… Before it took the undead using living humans as their puppets

thousands of years to create deserts like the one in the Mideast and North Africa and central Asia… This was not fast enough for them so they invented the abomination of mechanized mass production, linked with human overpopulation to speed up the process of destroying all Life on Earth..

The undead have their plan to destroy all Life of Earth: If you study the history of civilization over the last 300 years it is obvious… But since and because Hedonistic humans are not interested in long range plans and consequences, they not interested in this obvious conclusion; they have no interest in long range plans… and because they are not aware that the undead exist and because they know no short lived humans have any long range plans covering thousands of years and would never plan anything like this; they discount and ignore all the warning signs and obvious evidence of the steady, inexorable, mounting, accelerating destruction of all living things on earth… From frogs going extinct to bees disappearing to forests withering and being cut down; as long as they are not faced with the immediate threat of death and destruction, they ignore everything every long range warning sign and blithely go on consuming as a lifestyle they have become accustomed to and regard as being "normal"…. Even though if you study the history of civilization you will discover that there is no such thing as normal. Normality doesn't exist. There are only new "norms" being invented and introduced that create entirely new norms and catastrophe's and wars that destroy old norms and new ones pop up immediately and all the old norms are forgotten as if they never existed.

The undead rely on this to continually drive civilized humans into more and more insane, irrational, pointless, destructive new 'norms' without them realizing they are steadily being driven off a cliff into total extinction. As long as civilization is expanding; (thus accelerating its total destruction of all eco systems and Life on earth); civilized humans will think that everything is going fine. But when civilization starts to shrink because it has destroyed and polluted the entire earth it will be too late to do anything about it… That is what the undead are relying on… for living humans to be so brainwashed and

controlled by the undead long enough so nothing they can do will stop the descent into complete extinction of all Life on Earth

This is patently obvious. Countless documentaries have been made and books written about it and they have all been ignored. The horrific effects of billions of consumers polluting the oceans with plastic, the horrific devastation and pollution of coal power plants and mass manufacturing factories polluting and poisoning everything are all well known and ignored by not only the Hedonistic masses and consumers, but also by the ruling elites that profit off of all this…

So why were all these billions of consumers created?

Nobody has ever questioned the reason for their existence.
Nobody has ever questioned their true purpose.
Nobody has ever tried to justify their existence.

In fact the overpopulation of the earth by consumers is the shining star that justifies the greatness of civilization. In spite of all the obvious negative effects of the overpopulation of modern civilization there is absolutely NO plan or motive or wish to reduce human overpopulation or any of its other evils like nuclear power plants and nuclear bombs and nuclear missiles… Instead there is great concern that populations might be shrinking.

The fact is: civilization is based on endless growth. It is a poisonous evil bacterial culture that dies the instant it sucks everything out of its host's body or whenever it starts shrinking and not growing. Documentaries have been made on the fallacy of endless growth and they are all ignored. Why? Because the undead control all living humans that have the power to do anything about it. This book is an attempt to wake up humans and make them aware that the path they are on is one that will lead to utter devastation and destruction on a global scale that is unimaginable. Civilized humans are insane

How the Undead Work

401

Because they destroy the Earth which they depend on for their lives.

Civilized humans act as if there is an endless amount of Nature which they can destroy with impunity and with no consequences. This short outlook, this narrow perspective is because civilization is based on Hedonism. There is virtually no greater awareness in civilized Hedonistic humans that makes them question the insanity of civilization. As far as most people are concerned: civilization is the shining temple on the hill that proves their superiority over all other sentient species. This gives then the unspoken snugness and arrogance needed to do whatever they want regardless of how destructive it is in the long run and how short sighted it is and how wrong and evil it is.

The Unseen Danger

There is a tipping point in this systematic destruction of all Life on earth that is going on right now… At some point the entire Living Earth will go into a death spiral from which it cannot recover from…

Nobody Knows What That Point Is

Everything may seem to be fine until certain small things begin to happen; like the disappearance and extinction of frogs, moths, butterflies, bees, birds, squirrels, certain flowers….

This Has Already Happened

It Is Continuing To Happen

At What Point Will It Become An Irreversible Trend?

No One Knows

This is why humans need to wake up out of their Hedonistic bubbles and start reversing this global destruction and pollution of all Life on Earth.

Just this summer in 2025, while editing this book: all the mosquitoes, moths and bees and flowers have disappeared from my forest meadow in the middle of the Laurentiens woods. This has never happened before. It is a harbinger of the collapse of Nature.

I can remember hundreds of times in subway trains and outside subway stations and inside malls; looking at all the dead people passing by each other, ignoring each other, thinking how they are all like dead robots… I could look at all of them because they never looked at me… I had the freedom to look at all of them as long as I wanted walking on the streets, in malls, in subways because they never looked back at me; they were not aware that I was looking at them. They were all dead… I never understood why they were all so dead, I never understood why they weren't aware that I was looking at them… Why they didn't look back at me… I could look at all of them, I could look at hundreds and thousands of them but they didn't look at me, they weren't aware of me because they were all dead inside… they were unaware of everyone around them. They had been programmed to not look at anyone near them and not be aware of them.

Now I understand why… I live on a different level of greater awareness. I am not controlled by the undead. I am not dead inside. I am different from other people. That is why I am able to write these two books. No other human could do what I did. No other person in the world knows about the undead and what they are and how evil and malevolent they are.

It is the undead who made humans live like insects in hives. It is the undead who invented these human hives called cities. It is the undead who turned people into insane dehumanized human insects. It is the undead who invented civilization.

There are a thousand wrongs but only one right
There are a thousand lies but only one truth
There are a thousand illogical chains of thought
But only one logical train of thought

How the Undead Work

403

There are a thousand wrongs but only one right
There are a thousand insanities but only one sanity
There are a thousand destructives
But only one constructive
There are a thousand untruths but only one truth
There are a thousand irrationalities
But only one rationality

The idea of billions of human insects scurrying around; each with their own personal hedonistic motives and hedonistic irrationalities and Hedonistic opinions and Hedonistic insanities and Hedonistic destructiveness and hedonistic stupidities and hedonistic illogicalities… all disagreeing with each other and fighting each other and going to war against each other…

That is the insanity of the modern world today.

When you have not a thousand, but eight billion hedonistic humans scurrying around; each one convinced they are right; that they are logical, that they are sane, that they are rational, that they are good, that they are constructive, that they know what is true, that they know what is intelligent.

Then you have a global madhouse of chaos and distraction where the undead can do any evil they want without humans organizing together to stop it.

A perfect example is the ongoing genocide in Gaza…

The whole world except a few western countries know it is wrong but they do nothing to stop it! Why? Because the world is run by controlled evil puppets of the undead. Because the world is run by the undead who control their human puppets and allow this evil to continue and make sure it is not stopped by protecting the most evil controlled puppets of the undead and making sure that all their evil conspiracies and plans and acts are achieved without them suffering any punishment for it.

How the Undead Work

404

Why is civilization evil?

When you look at civilization in perspective: it is obvious… Technology has given humans the tool to look at civilization in perspective: they are called *flying drones* that mimic the actions of flying birds that the undead used as their eyes to spy on living humans for untold millions of years.. They show human activity in perspective from high above the huge mechanized city-hives of millions of human insects, insulated in their millions of steel and glass shells, all scurrying around frenetically like robotic insects in their insane mindless pursuit of their own tiny personal interests; completely isolated from each other, not caring about each other, totally oblivious and unaware of each other. From the higher perspective of a drone; this all seems like the orderly activity of a mechanized, robotic insect hive but it isn't. It has no greater purpose or meaning. It is an insane mechanized mass of human unawareness. It is a mindless robotic insane mechanized beehive of insulated isolated human insects ignoring each other all bent on their own personal petty hedonistic interests.

Philosophers have been trying to find the meaning of life for 2,500 years: they all failed… now!... Even the idea of trying to find any true meaning in life has gone extinct… it has disappeared! The overwhelming belief of billions of people today is that there is no meaning to life. Any attempt to ask that question is laughed at or ignored. The idea if finding any true meaning to life is now considered ludicrous. The common belief is that there is no meaning to life… humans haven given up trying to find any meaning in life except their meaningless unspoken religion of Hedonism; which they know does not give any true meaning to their lives, so they don't even try to use this degenerate religion of selfishness because they know it can be shot down easily.

What is meaningless is human civilized life. Humans have been trying to make sense of life inside civilization. Humans have been trying to make sense of civilized life. Humans have never tried to make sense of life outside of civilization. They have never tried to make sense of human life without

civilization. In fact; humans have never tried to make sense of life itself: only civilized human life.

Well I am here to tell you that there *is* meaning to human life… but only in the context of Nature; living alongside with all the other living organisms on earth… living with them, not killing them. Not as a separate species insulated from all other living species in this madhouse called civilization. And if you accept this obvious logical truth, then all killing and destruction of life on earth by civilized humans becomes evil and all of civilization becomes evil.

Why is Hedonism Evil?

Because it makes people stupid… It makes people lie to themselves and others. It makes people do bad things and then lie about it to avoid being punished. Just like a child being caught with their hands in the cookie jar; all the things that people do in pursuit of their personal pleasure and ease programs them to value their own interests above anything else. This programming makes them dishonest… In a society that is not hedonistic and is not based on Hedonism, there would be no reason to lie about anything. The pyramidal structure of hedonistic civilization forces humans to lie to themselves and others and deceive themselves and others about their actual motives and reasons for doing or saying anything and everything. The shitpile of civilization is one huge stinking pile of hypocrisy, deceit and lying.

Because of this; humans are trained, taught by living examples, programmed and brainwashed into lying to themselves and lying to others. This total lack of honesty and transparency makes them all stupid. This is what the undead do to living people. The undead want living humans to become as stupid as possible… and they have succeeded. For instance the modern overweight, fat, out of shape, brainwashed American consumer's opinion about anything is based on ignorance and their irrational ideas and personal preferences; based on the propaganda shit they watch on mass media. They are all stupid simply because they have all been spoiled rotten by being able to indulge themselves

all their lives and by buying all the toxic unhealthy crap that their society sells them.

How can you tell Hedonism is evil?

You can tell by how WW2: the most evil, horrible war ever fought; that destroyed the most progressive, human Nation in the world at that time: Germany, was subconsciously justified…

How was it justified? By America becoming suddenly incredibly affluent and rich right after the war… ww2 was labeled "the good war" because of how rich the winners became after it. It was labeled the only good war in human history… when in actuality and truth it was the most horrible, brutal, inhuman evil war that had ever been planned and carried out by the puppets of the undead. Get this into your fucking head… the undead reverse the truth. They turn white into black and black into white… and they push these foul filthy evil lies nonstop until their evil lies become universally accepted as being true… that is what the undead did; thanks to their puppets. The jews; a by taking over the publishing industry and the mass media industry and nearly all the major corporations and the govts of western civilization…

Now their obscene lie that they were victims of genocide is wearing thin because of their systematic genocide of the people in Gaza… But still, in spite of hews openly showing to the entire world how evil they truly are… the brainwashed masses of the world still believe in the holocaust; even though that belief is so irrational, so blatantly false; that anyone with an ounce of common sense can see through the hoax.

After WW2 Americans dove into a huge corrupt swamp of Hedonism and pleasure seeking and became the envy of the world *because of it.* The whole world worshiped and admired Americans for their obscene wealth and their machines and gadgets; all designed to increase their personal comforts and ease and pleasure. The entire civilized world measures countries by how rich and affluent they are and how comfortable they are as the universal

unquestioned standard for success… The Second World War became known as the "only good war" because the result of that war was mass Hedonism gone stark mad. The new materialistic-mass manufacturing basis of modern western civilization made the masses of the world go into an amnesia, and block out that war completely as if it had never happened

The undead targeted Germany and Adolph Hitler because he was intelligent enough to understand how evil the Jews were and still are. So they not only murdered and massacred 8 ½ million German babies, girls, boys and old men; (because most of the fighting age men were at the front) by refusing to fight the German armed forces, but instead they carpet bombed the cities and towns of Germany and much of northern Europe…

At the same time the stinking evil of international Jewry, the cabal of international jewish bankers; controlled by the undead… took over control of most of the west's central banks; and thus control of all western civilization… Furthermore; these evil Jewish puppets of the undead have been on a mission to destroy every single nation that refuses to have a privately owned Jewish central bank in control of its currency.

Because it preserves and glorifies and whitewashes the dead past… while *never* planning for the future or thinking about the future and ignoring all present problems that can become catastrophic in the future. Civilization is an invention of the undead. Their hidden agenda is to destroy all Life on earth and they can only do that by dumbing down humans and programming them to be as unaware as possible and only living in the present without any interest in or awareness of the past or the future; so they will never become aware of where they came from and in what direction they came from and are headed towards in the future.

At the same time: the undead do not want humans to learn the real truth about the past so they continually cover it up and twist it and bury it and change it to keep humans ignorant if the real facts and truths

408

That is why all the great libraries of the ancient world were burned down and destroyed. That is why the undead have transferred nearly all of the historical past and all documents of the past into digital for,… so they can be easily and selectively deleted to keep people brainwashed and ignorant about the historical facts and truth of the past.

Google and YouTube and Wikipedia and many other govt entities have been deleting millions and billions of channels, web sites, videos for the past 24 years and are right now increasing their internet censorship by leaps and bounds. That is why the way back machine that holds a repository of everything ever posted on the internet has been hacked permanently…

So untold channels, videos, web sites will never be available to the public so they can learn anything that might change their blinkered, ignorant brainwashing about anything that happened in the past…

The undead are a diabolical, cunning, malevolent presence that permeates the entire Living Earth; and they concentrate their evil presence on the most evolved intelligent animal on earth: The human species.

They must be killed dead
They must be completely exterminated
They must be hunted down and killed dead as savagely and viciously and as horribly as possible.
Their own evil must be visited back upon them a thousand times more than they ever visited it on their unsuspecting human victims

That is the power of positive feedback.
That is the power of positive life energy

Life energy is the only energy in the universe that gives back more than it receives

How the Undead Work

409

Life energy is the only energy in the universe that creates more energy than it takes in

That is why you the living who read this book have the sacred responsibility to share this book and begin hunting down all undead evil entities
The beginning of this is hunting down and killing evil people who are controlled and possessed by the undead as brutally and viciously as possible

The undead are seen as evil because they commit horrible things… when you are positively charged with the righteous passion and anger and hatred and rage and fury against the undead; you will be able to kill than ten times more savagely and brutally than they ever can imagine.

You will be able to take satisfaction from killing them as brutally as possible and that satisfaction will be 100 times more satisfying than anything you have ever experienced

How can you tell the undead exist?

Because the undead are watchers... They have watched living humans for hundreds of thousands of years if not millions. They watch living humans in every cunning hidden way possible. They use animals as familiars to be their eyes and ears… these animals are called pets. They use wild birds to monitor living humans. They use squirrels to monitor watch living humans. They use insects to monitor humans. They use ants, they use mice, they use rats to monitor their movements and activities…

Why do you think the new paranoid culture of mass surveillance exists?
Living humans are behaving like the undead because they are permeated with their foul presence. Why do you think there are surveillance cameras everywhere you go? Why do you think govts and corporations and companies are using surveillance cameras everywhere? Do you really think there are enough people to watch all 8 billion living people 24 hrs a day? The undead

have permeated human civilization so much; human civilization has become a mirror of the undead.

Because all the love stories throughout thousands of years of civilization are tragedies. There are no love stories with a happy ending… From the Greek tragedies, to Helen of Troy to Tristan and Isolde to Romeo and Juliet: they all end up unhappily… This because the undead have had billions of years of experience of crushing any new positive Energy of Love and Happiness as quickly and as soon as possible. In the 1930's all of Germany was happy in the new wave of health and prosperity that the National Socialist party of Adolph Hitler had engineered… The undead could not ruin each new birth of Love and happiness because it happened too quickly for them to crush it… So they conspired to crush all of Northern Europe and destroy it as much as possible by using their doppelgangers: Jews to create a war that spun out of control *on purpose*; because the undead controlled all the upper elites of each nation and used them to turn what was originally a minor political squabble over the Danzig Corridor into the most horrible inhuman war in all human history. Understand this: The undead are Negative Energy… Life is Positive Energy. They are mortal enemies of each other. The battle between Good and evil, between Positive and Negative Energy has been fought ever since the Universe was created; and it will not stop until one destroys the other. The reason Hedonism is evil is because Hedonists *do not recognize evil because they are evil themselves.* As a result; they wallow in the lap of luxury; thinking everything is good for them personally and are blind to any evil; in fact they block out all awareness of evil because they are evil themselves.

One universal disease of hypocrisy that Hedonistic civilization suffers from is the lip-service hypocrisy of all Govts is that all their laws and regulations that are passed for altruistic reasons. That the purpose of all govt is for altruistic reasons and principles. That govt is based on altruism; for the common good. That everything a govt does is for the good of the people; when that is total bullshit.

The reason crime exists; the reason govts are evil; the reason corporations are evil; is because they are not altruistic. They are not for the good of the people

because the universal practicing unspoken religion of civilization is self-interest and always has been and always will be. All corruption is personal self interest… personal self-interest is corruption. They are the same thing. The fact is the only way you can get rid of corruption is to get rid of personal self-interest; and that is impossible because hedonistic civilization is based on personal self-interest.

The fallacy of personal self-interest can be easily debunked… If anyone is 100% selfish and does not want to cooperate with anyone at all. If he or she refuses to cooperate with anyone; than they will be forced to live by themselves and depend only on themselves for their survival. That means they cannot get married because that would mean they would have to cooperate with another human being. They would not be able to go to school or get a job or start their own business because that would mean they would have to cooperate with someone else. They would not be able to buy anything because that would mean they would have to exchange money for goods and that is a form of cooperation… They would be forced to live alone and die alone without anybody helping them and with nobody caring whether they live or die…

That is 100% personal self-interest.

The evil of money is that people help others for money without knowing them or caring about them. The entire system of money is based on avarice and greed and larceny. When the only way you can feed your family and house yourself and clothe yourself is by working for money, by using money; you have been forced into an evil system that is criminal. The entire reason corruption and crime exists is because people will do anything for money. As long as civilization is based on money there will be crime and corruption. Without money; corruption and crime cannot exist.

Why is Capitalistic Civilization Evil?

Because the profit motive without any morals or ethics is both sociopathic and psychopathic… The entire history of corporations going back to the first

corporation ever invented has been a history of evil fuelled by avarice, greed and evil intentions and motives. Western civilization has been dominated by huge corporations whose practices are without exception immoral, unethical and evil. The basic model of a corporation; the first ones to be created were created as monopolies under the control and purview of ruling monarchs; and ever since then; the goal of every corporation created has been to gain a monopoly over its field of operations and crush all opposition. From the Hudson Bay's monopoly of the fur trade to Standard oil's monopoly of the American oil industry; everything they have done has had horribly destructive consequences and results.

Furthermore the culture of these evil organizations has leaked down to the lower classes and poisoned the entire human population with its amoral drive for profits regardless of any moral or ethics or honesty. The entire culture of small businesses has been poisoned by the drive to expand and become bigger and bigger until the mindless race for profits and money and market share has turned all business into a dog-eat-dog world in a fight for survival of the biggest and richest… Making all business become an adversarial culture of competition without any morals or ethics.

The western principles of morality and ethics which was based on the Christian ethics and morality based on what is Good and what is evil has been changed. Now the principle of morality is based on Hedonism. Now the principles of ethics is now based on Hedonism. The euphemism for Hedonism is mow called "happiness"… Everyone is supposed to have the sacred right to ve "happy"… Everyone is supposed to have the "freedom" to do anything they want… These two concepts were first officially legitimized in the Constitution of the United States of America by the statement that everyone has the sacred right to" :Life, Liberty, and the pursuit of Happiness,"

However… This document does not guarantee that anyone would ever achieve these three sacred "rights'… The cunning way it was written was for brainwashed humans to pursue bet never reach any of there three goals.

How the Undead Work

413

BUT,,, because America became the richest, most affluent nation in earth: the rest of Humanity looked up to America and flocked to America so they too could become rich and "happy". The unspoken definition of happiness became being rich… If you became rich then you automatically became "happy" because then you could buy anything you want and because being rich is better than being poor. From these unspoken beliefs the idea that money can buy you happiness even though the truism " Money can't buy you happiness" has existed for ages and everyone says it; they only pay lip service to this truism. In fact this document gave ordinary people the sacred right to do anything that wanted to. It gave them a blank check to pursue anything they wanted to… If someone is happy raping boys or girls… hey: knock yourself out. If someone enjoys being a serial murderer: Hey; "Chacun a son gout " Which is a French phrase meaning; "Each to his own taste"… Which is part of the history of Hedonism and degeneracy of the European aristocracy; just before America legalized it for the common man.

How can you tell the undead exist?

The only way you cab tell the undead exist is by looking at human history over a period of thousands of years; and seeing how insidiously and cunningly the undead have poisoned human civilization…

Get this through your head
Civilization is a mirror of the undead
Because the undead invented everything in civilization

How can you tell this?
By the scientific fact that all composed energy decomposes…

The undead decompose gradually from 3 dimensional energy, to 2 dimensional energy, to 1 dimensional energy

The undead have systematically invented 2-dimensional and 1-dimensional abominations into civilization… and each time the new invention was hailed as the newest best thing since sliced bread or the invention of the wheel…

when actually every single invention of the undead was and still is an insane evil, diabolical invention designed to dehumanize humans and has predominately been used for evil purposes.

Every time these diabolical inventions began to be used for good purposes, the undead sabotaged that good usage and invented something even more evil to replace the earlier invention that was beginning to be used for good.

The very *idea* of selling and buying anything is Hedonistic… Humans are designed to be self-sufficient and creative and innovative… Most of what is made to be sold and bought is designed to expand, increase and maintain the huge mechanical artificial monster called civilization and cater to the Hedonistic pleasures and ease of its brainwashed Hedonistic consumers… *So 8 billion brainwashed consumers can continue to consume the world's resources and keep on destroying and polluting and killing all Life on Earth. While at the same time the ruling elite can profit from all this capitalist selling and buying so they can become richer and more powerful and able to oppress and brainwash and terrorize the masses even more.*

What is the point in all this? Nobody asks this question except me: Indrek Pringi. Why? Because I have developed an understanding of history that exceeds anything before me, and I have amassed a body of knowledge and personal experience that exceeds anyone before me. And I have put it all together so it makes logical sense.

What is the point in unlimited growth? What is the point in the unlimited growth of civilization? A few rare documentaries have been made asking that question, but they are ignored, there are not enough intelligent, far-seeing people in the world to make these films popular. There are not enough people that care about the future of the earth to make them popular. The huge majority only care about their everyday lives and concerns.
Looking forward; all the documentaries point to the same outcome; inevitable catastrophic destruction of eco systems and weather systems and ocean

systems and pollution worldwide with no end in sight; and no solution is given, no answers found…

What these documentaries fail to understand is that all this is deliberate. It is a deliberate plan to destroy all life on earth and it is working…

And only when you realize and understand where this deliberate plan originates from will everything including millions of other unexplained events and mysteries be explained also.

By brainwashing the entire living human species unto the unspoken religion of Hedonism and that the only point in life is pleasure and ease and there is no real meaning in Life, that Life has no true meaning; the undead have *short circuited* the brains of living people and prevented them from asking any real serious questions of what is the purpose of Life. Because of this: people only live for the present. They don't look any farther into the future except their own immediate future. They don't try to connect the past to the future. They couldn't care less about the past or the future and because of this and their complete ignorance of real history… not the whitewashed crap they are inundated with; they have no idea and no understanding of where they came from and where they are headed…

Literally every advance of civilization, every invention hailed as a boon for Humanity is the total and complete opposite of the truth. Every single one was invented by the undead and used for evil purposes… when these new invention began to be used for good purposes they were curtailed and discontinued and an even more evil abomination replaced it.

Take the invention of railroads… they were originally intended to be used for transporting military troops, then they were used as cattle cars to increase the mass slaughter of animals… then they were used as cattle cars to transport peasants kicked off their land into overcrowded city slums where they were used as fodder, as wage slaves paid starvation wages by industrialists to work in their factories so they could expand their industrialization of Britain and

How the Undead Work

416

Europe and America and Russia and turn civilization into a mechanical nightmare… But when train travel became too cheap and effective, and when the masses began using it to travel cheaply and travel out of the packed cities into the country side and enjoy the beauties of Nature; then all that stopped and cars and truck replaced trains as transportation for the masses.

You can see it today… where huge long trains carrying all kinds of cargo cross the country every day at a cost that is cheaper than any automotive alternative… But passenger traffic has become so expensive and inconvenient because most of the train stations for passenger travel have been shut down and closed. Before every small town had a train station; now only huge cities have train stations. Now instead there are millions of miles of highways that have destroyed millions of acres of Earth and everything living on it.

You need to understand this: anytime anything becomes too good; the undead deliberately ruin it and make it worse. You can see this in everything from shoes to cars to computer programs to computers..

How Can You Tell The Undead Exist?

By examining the pandemic of 2020. The idea that nearly *all* of the world's governments, and nearly *all* of the world's mass media, and nearly *all* of the world's doctors and nearly *all* of world's hospitals and *all* of the world's pharmaceutical; companies, and nearly *all* of the world's elites and royalty, and nearly all the world's mass media suddenly, instantly! Colluded and conspired together to sell this hoax to the world's masses in a perfect, synchronized global operation is physically impossible to happen without the undead having their hand in it… Yes there were plans by the U.S military and by the W.H.O. and other plans to fake a pandemic, but they were all separate plans and separate conspiracies…

You could tell something strange was going on when at the very beginning; the whole world began copying the Marxist Chinese totalitarian practice of locking down all of its citizens into their homes. For decades, the Chinese

CCP was regarded as being the most oppressive, incompetent, corrupt, evil Marxist govt in the world… suddenly! Instantly! That all disappeared and the whole world began copying them!? Why? Why did the whole world turn on a dime and suddenly copy the Chinese police state practice of terrorizing and incarcerating their own citizens?

Why did China suddenly become a model for western democratic nations to copy? Not just in one country but everywhere all over the world! They never copied China before and they haven't copied them since. Just this one time they copied the Chinese CCP police state govt.

Why did the entire world's media, medical industry, hospitals, doctors, govts become instantly corruptible and corrupted?? It happened too fast for any one centralized plan or conspiracy to orchestrate. And after 4 years of research, we find that it came from people all over the world who had no contact with each other; yet they all worked in perfect, synchronized collusion on a global scale to carry out the biggest hoax in human history and the greatest genocide of over 17 million people worldwide.

Dr. Naomi Wolf herself said that after researching and analyzing the history of the plandemic, that there was some Satanic force at work that she could not explain; and she is one of the most knowledgeable truth tellers about the Covid hoax and the MRN jabs and their effects and the ensuing cover-ups of all the guilty parties.

Why is modern consumer civilization evil? Because it has done away with all honesty, truth, and love. Everything is based on what you personally "like" or "dislike"; regardless of whether it is good or bad, right or wrong, true or untrue. The word: "love" is now used for consumer products and tools and machines. There is no love anymore in civilization. Whenever it shows itself it is stamped out as quickly as possible. The word "love" has been commercialized so much it is meaningless. What people call "love" in personal relationships is really Hedonism. Witness the divorce rates and young people no longer marrying and infidelity. Now a new trend is

appearing called "open" marriages where couples can have sex with whoever they want, and that is not supposed to damage the marriage… What is this but pure, unadulterated degenerate Hedonism?

How old is the sin of Hedonism? It is as old as the oldest tale in the bible; When the serpent of evil tempted Eve with an apple from the Tree of Knowledge and they were cast out of the Garden of Eden and became ashamed of their nakedness and sought to cover themselves…

All you need to do is ask yourself: What *kind* of knowledge would make them ashamed of their nakedness and the answer is plain as day: *Carnal Knowledge.*

Why did this happen? Because the undead lodged themselves in the lowest organs of their bodies and poisoned them with sexual lust that they never would have had if it were not for the evil undead. *That* is the true story of Original Sin.

It was also the knowledge needed to make and use tools to kill other animals with. Humans were not designed to be predators. We are not designed to kill other animals.

The tree of knowledge had the snake of evil in it… That snake was the undead who only tempted the first humans with knowledge that is evil… not knowledge that is Good.

So you see… the meanings of the first humans holds more than one truth because it has been distilled into analogies and the old meanings have been lost in time

Understand this:

All ancient myths are allegories… they are allegorical… from thousands of years of being passed along by word of mouth; they lose their factual basis… but they keep the deeper meanings of the story. In the garden of eden there

were no apples… apples had not yet been created by nature yet… but there were fruits that were sweet. Once humans came down from trees and began to walk the living earth: they were not designed to go back and climb up trees and eat sweet fruits like monkeys. That was the original sin of hedonism… they were also not designed to have sex purely for the sake of pleasure… that was the second original sin of hedonism. They were also not designed to discover the knowledge of how to make tools. They were also not designed to use tools to kill with. They were not designed to kill. They were not designed to be carnivores; thou shalt not kill is the first commandment of the bible…

So you see compressing the story of the first humans into an allegorical myth; the deeper meanings embedded in the story have been lost over time… At first the only knowledge the first humans had was regressive; how to act like Hedonistic monkeys eating sweet fruit from trees; then to act like the Bobo species of monkeys still do; having sex purely for pleasure, and then later; the knowledge of how to make tools and use them to kill with. The term 'Knowledge' expanded to mean more them one kind of knowledge; it became Hedonistic carnal knowledge and then it became tool knowledge of how to make tools and use them to kill animals and eat dead meat, and then it was compressed into just the word; knowledge.

Once they began having sex just for the sake of pleasure they became ashamed of their genitals and covered themselves. Once they learned how to kill and began killing and eating meat instead of fruit, all the animals saw them as mortal enemies instead of harmless apes and drove them out of the Garden of Eden. It happened in that order.

So you see… by decompressing the allegories of the myth of Adam and Eve in the Garden of Eden and finding the hidden meanings and putting them into the correct causal sequence; it all makes perfect logical sense. *And all of this evil was due to the undead represented by the reptilian snake who introduced all these original sins to Man.*

How the Undead Work

420

Now we see the knowledge used to make tools as the greatest boon of all Mankind's history. We practice the sin of sex purely for pleasure as a normality that is not questioned. We regard the knowledge used to make nuclear bombs that can destroy the entire Earth as proof of our intelligence and technology. The undead always seek to lower the level of Life Energy and Awareness and Intelligence of humans so they descend down to the level of lower animals. They have been doing that ever since they managed to get walking upright humans to go back into the trees and begin eating sweet fruits. They have been doing this successfully for millions of years without being caught. Now I have exposed them. Why do you think internet porn is free? Why is internet porn the biggest cash industry in the world and has been for 30 years and still growing? Which ethnic race invented it and controls it and owns it and profits from it? How much has pornography sapped the energy of its victims and ruined their lives and health? How much has human sex trafficking poisoned the entire world with international criminal networks that are all linked to the ruling elites?

Unless the entire World of Man recognizes pornography as a cultural cancer that must be outlawed and driven out of existence; this filthy abomination of the undead will cause modern civilization to rot and go completely extinct from its own corruption just like all the older ones did.

As I said before… all myth are allegories that can be logically analyzed and explained as in the myth of Adam and Eve in the Garden of Eden… But if we go further back in the allegorical myths of the bible; how can the myth of Lucifer's fall down to the Earth and him becoming Satan??... And angels falling from grace and becoming evil demons?... The answer is simple… the first undead ghouls that came down to the living earth became evil when they violated the laws of the upper realm of the undead of not interfering in the realm of the Living and hiding themselves inside the living bodies of humans and committing evil sins in order to keep from decomposing and rotting.
Why does the bible have angels with wings?... Because long before humans appeared on earth: the upper realm of the undead was inhabited by decomposing evil undead birds… and these foul things merged with human

undead. How and when this happened is completely unknown… but the logic is obvious… the undead ghoul of a human hiding inside the body of a living bird or the undead ghoul of a bird hiding inside the living body of a human… the result is an abomination of two different species mixing together unnaturally, creating horrible monsters

Those undead who are more bird ghouls than human ghouls want to rule over the living earth from the upper realms of the air and atmosphere, while those ghouls who are more human undead than bird undead want to rule the earth on the land, by hiding inside living human bodies…

These two power groups; these two insane mafia-type organizations in their battles for supremacy led to the myths of the battles between good and evil…

You can see the ancient Assyrian carvings of bulls with wings… You can see the ancient Chinese depictions of dragons with wings or snakes with wings, the Egyptian paintings of men with the heads of birds. The realms of the undead are an insane mixture of different undead species that merged with other living species… Humans mixing with birds is only one aspect of the insane rotting horror of those realms… And then there are the evil gargoyles on cathedrals with wings, and then there are the totem poles of west coast American tribes with the winged raven at the top of their totems, etc, etc, etc.

I am the first and only human to correctly deduce that both of these undead realms of power and influence are evil and explain where they came from and why they fight each other for dominance over living humans.

Why should anyone listen to me and to what I say and write?

Because of this logical, rational fact…

Anyone who has a memory-knowledge-understanding of the entire Universe and Life on earth is wiser than you are

Plus: I Have been in direct contact with the undead for over 20 years and I have in that time learned how cunning and evil they are and how they have poisoned my entire life and the lives of others and how they control humans as their living puppets. And in that time, though I was fooled and deceived many times; I eventually found out their lies and deceptions and tricks in their attempts to corrupt me; and they failed.

By making mistakes; I learned from my mistakes there is no point in going through the long litany of how I was deceived and fooled and how I learned from them and how the undead used my best positive intentions and tried to twist and poison them over decades and an entire lifetime of them poisoning my entire life… the point is I won in the end because I did not stop seeking the truth and finding it regardless of how unpleasant or horrible or evil that truth was.

What I mean by this is I have not looked up any ancient texts or history books or any written or video or film sources to write this book… I have written this book purely from memory, from everything that I have researched and learned in my life and remembered and kept in my memory because I have trained myself to only remember the most relevant information and discard anything not important. Thus; my memory of 77 years only holds what is needed and is logical and rational and important.

One huge problem with Hedonistic people is they cannot stand to accept or admit any Truth they don't like. They only accept what is convenient for them and what they like and what they have been brainwashed and programmed into believing and liking. That is why I put the warning on the title of my first book. It is only when you can overcome your own prejudices and former convictions and beliefs, and be able to accept and understand logical Truths that you can finally become intelligent enough to learn the actual Truth and systematically de-brainwash yourself of all the lies and hoaxes you were fed regardless if you like it or not.

What is a Sign of Intelligence? Pattern Recognition.

How the Undead Work

423

By looking at the history of humans and even before humans: if you know what patterns to look for that signify the existence of the undead, you can find them popping up over and over again everywhere all the time… If you know about the existence of the undead you can see their hands and their fingerprints all over human history everywhere; continually pushing for the worst, most evil outcomes possible.

Beginning with the first tool that the undead made the first humans use.

Fire was the first tool.

It is a universal destroyer of all Life on Earth. It kills and destroys everything it touches… The undead got humans to use it… The problem was, Life always sprang back after burnt to the ground… It always came back even more vibrant. Than before. There are tropical jungles that are too wet to burn. That wasn't enough. So the undead began inventing other abominations designed to kill all Life on Earth… The undead began improving the tools used by humans to kill animals and each other with… That wasn't enough. So the undead got humans to destroy and crush the seeds of grains and eat them…symbolizing their hatred towards all the seeds of all organic Life on Earth but that wasn't enough… Then the undead got humans to turn animals into slaves and domesticated them and slaughtered them for their meat but that wasn't enough… then the undead got humans to overpopulate the most fertile regions in the world and turn them into deserts but that wasn't enough… Then the undead got humans to overpopulate the world and cover the living Earth with asphalt and concrete and huge cities but that wasn't enough… Then the undead got humans to manufacture chemicals that poison the entire world but that wasn't enough… Then the undead got humans to invent nuclear bombs that can destroy the entire world but humans reared back from this nuclear annihilation… So now the undead are trying to get humans to destroy the entire planet by *inching* slowly towards a nuclear war so slowly that humans won't notice how close they are to the complete extinction of Life on Earth,

and that one tiny mistake, one tiny decision could spark off a nuclear catastrophe that destroys all Life on Earth…

That is where we are right now
That is the history of the human species in a nutshell
That is why this book is so important.
That is why every living person should read this book.

How can you tell the Undead protect their evil puppets?

All you need to do is look at Netanyahu: Carrying out his genocide of Gazans in broad daylight with the entire world doing absolutely nothing to stop him. While at the same time he is facing criminal charges in his own country that could put him behind bars, while he has to go to court for 6 hours a day to face charges of bribery and corruption while at the same time running a war on three fronts, while his personal residence is hit by drones and thousands of Israeli's are demonstrating in the streets demanding his resignation and he has been officially been declared a criminal and an arrest warrant been issued by the International Criminal Court… yet he is living a charmed life; escaping all consequences and punishment of all his evil acts… Just like Stalin did and Pol Pot did and Mao Tse Tsung did, and all the other genocidal mass murderers of history.

You Need To Understand This:

Evil comes in all shapes and sizes… it can remain hidden for centuries and only venture out when it thinks it is safe… it can be in your face as plain as day… it can hide behind masks, it can change masks, it can change its colors… it can flit from one living vessel to the another… the idea that you can blithely live your life without bothering about it or being aware that it is all around you as all hedonistic people do is exactly what the undead want and have been working for these thousands and millions of years…

How the Undead Work

425

Their ghoul is to make you as unaware of them as possible so they can be free to operate without hindrance.

When you see evil you must kill it as fast as you can before it can escape and go into hiding… you cannot let it fester and spread like it always does given any chance. You must hunt it down and kill it dead without mercy.

The Norse myth of Loki is not a myth. He hid himself inside a fish… far away in the wilderness… that is how cunning the undead are. The undead have been practicing hiding from living humans for at least hundreds of thousands of years… but… all that is needed is to systematically cut off their escape routes, find out their hiding holes until they have nowhere left to go but back into the hell of the realms of the undead. Many times they have no avenue back into those realms and they are stuck in the realm of the living… that is when you can hunt them down and kill them dead.

The only answer to evil is constant vigilance and awareness. The idea that you the living can live a life free of evil without constantly being on guard for it and attacking it every chance you get… the idea that you can live in the lap of luxury and ease without making the killing of all evil your number one priority; is how your hedonistic civilization wants you to live…

The battle between life and death has been going on for billions of years.
Life came back every time it almost went extinct… this time it may not do so…

It is up to each living human to recognize the gravity of the situation we the living are in now and take responsibility for doing everything they can to kill evil. Not just fight it… kill it dead… not as one exception; like that person who shot an insurance executive dead… but as a mass movement of vengeance and justice and revenge against all people who are known to be evil.

How Old are the Undead?

How the Undead Work

426

They are as old as Life, when the first living organisms died and their living auras took longer to decompose than their physical bodies. They existed billions of years before humans appeared in Africa. They are the reason humans began touching dead stones and crafting dead tools instead of touching living things like we are designed to…

If you go back to page 211 in The Path of Splitness, you will see how their poisonous influence created the evil bio-feedback design of the pentagon that was first created by humans making the first tools to kill with. Ever since then, the undead have poisoned the natural mathematically balanced systems of bio-feedback based on 4 and 2 and 12 into imbalanced, unnatural, feedback systems of the 3-point triangular pyramid of accumulation and the 5-sided pentagon system of bio-feedback…

Have you ever seen pictures of an occult pentagram with candles burning at all 5 points with black lines drawn connecting all 5 points to each other?... This is where originally that occult evil symbol comes from. The burning fire of the candles is a universal symbol of death and destruction replacing the 5 living energy points of a human making the first tools… The black lines are the black negative energy lines created when a living positively charged human turns his living hands and arms and mind to working with dead stones and bones. The occult pentagram with candles and black lines is supposed to conjure up evil spirits and demons by those who practice satanic and demonic rituals. Candles have been used in religious ceremonies and in religion to signify many things for thousands of years… but their true meaning and purposes is evil. It is only when you analyze things from a perspective of millions of years that the horrible ugly truth of our true past can be revealed. Why should candles be used for both religious and occult rituals? One is supposed to be good and the other is supposed to be evil… the truth is both are evil.

Here is a correct ancient occult pentagram; it's linear lines are made with STONES:
This was also the origin of the invention of the first abstract, straight linear lines

What is love in modern civilization??

Two people surrounded by millions of dehumanized emotionally dead drones. Keeping their love all to themselves… do you think it will last?? Do you think it improves the society you live in?

A couple in love surrounded by hundreds, thousands, millions of people who do not know what love is and are incapable of love and have never experienced love… that is not love; that is living inside an insane asylum…. Love is sharing. When you can only share love with one person, or a few people while the world around you is filled with unloving people, filled with millions of strangers keeping their feelings-thoughts to themselves; that is not

love. It is a selfish hedonism that doesn't give a fuck about anyone else but their own special clique.

But that is what overpopulation does. It makes love impossible to exist except as a selfish, exclusive exception that happens only to a lucky few. Modern mechanized civilization has turned people into dehumanized robotic insects… all avoiding each other; pretending everyone around them does not exist. Each insect bent only on their private personal interests and goals which they keep secret from everyone around them.

Unless love can spread and grow naturally as it is designed to: it shrinks and fades and disappears; drowned out by all the thousands and millions of unloving people it is forced to live with.

Why is there so much flat screen technology and flat screens in modern civilization?

Because most of them are 2-dimensional rotting filth that have lost their 3-dimensional aspect and can only violate the realm of the living in 2-dimensional forms**.**

Apart from the undead who manage to violate living babies, children and adults; getting into their bodies and sucking off their 3-dimensional Living Energy… all the rest of the undead slowly deteriorate and decompose; losing their 3rd dimension becoming 2-dimensional things… Flat screen technology invented by the undead is a way to not only keep them from decomposing further, but to suck off the Energy embedded in these flat screen devices have and so become more powerful. At first it was walls and the flat walls of buildings the undead hid behind and in… then it was carpets and curtains and clothing and paper and books and paintings and frescoes on walls and glass window panes and mirrors… then is was silver screens that lit up movie screens… then it was glass television tubes with light being shot through them… Now the presence of the insane rotting 2-dimensional undead are

everywhere; sucking off I-pads and I-phone screens and smart phones and computer screens and television flat screens.

Why are federal govts forbidding people to shoot down drones?

Because the undead have accumulated so much Energy, they are able to manifest themselves as "UFO's" that look like drones and they don't want to be killed. This poses the question of are there actual UFO's? The answer is if there are and they are shown they are not welcome; this should send a clear message to them to not bother us, whereas if they are tolerated, they will become emboldened and increase their pestiferous presence. The point is IF such a thing as alien unidentified craft do exist, and IF sighting of them are valid; that means they have been around for hundreds or even thousands of years. If this is true; then they are just harmless tourists that flit around in the sky and then leave. Historically they have shown no desire fir any direct contact with us or show themselves to us. That means they are just harmless tourists and the only difference between human tourists and aliens ones is they don't sign into hotels and they don't eat at restaurants. Otherwise they are just as much of a nuisance as human tourists are… The telling clue is they only fly at night because they cannot stand the direct rays of sunlight. Flying objects that do fly in the daytime may well indeed be actual Aliens. Mixing up actual UFO's with undead entities at night that look like UFO's is what is puzzling the authorities. The undead are using this to spread fear, paranoia and evil throughout the world and to harness this fear and paranoia for evil purposes and intentions.

Understand This

The Entire Universe Is Coming Together

It has been trying to come back together ever since it was exploded apart by Greater Impetus… And the more it comes together, the more intelligent and aware it becomes… At first the Universe began coming together by infinite permutations called vicious cycles; never repeating themselves exactly until

one clicked… You can see this in the Universe creating smaller mini-stars called planets that cooled and created different kinds of planets until one: our Earth, created conditions on its surface for many elements that previously had never come together and form molecules… Then the buffer of liquid water which can only exist in a narrow temperature zone that exists nowhere else in the Universe except on the surface of our Earth, enabled these molecules to come together in such a way as to create DNA molecules which are the building blocks of all Life on Earth…

The most advanced creation of the Universe is the human brain… It is a literal recreation of what the Universe was like when the 2-dimensional Universe exploded apart into two 3-dimensional Universes… You can see this in the two halves of our brains…

But

Unlike the state of the Universe when ot was just a mass of exploded disconnected 2-dimensional Energy and Space… our brains have neurons that connect all of the brain together into a living intelligence; a replica of the original exploded Universe *that is capable of understanding the entire infinite Universe and being aware of it as a single organic living entity.*

When you go to sleep and it is dark and you close your eyes… *what do you see?* Logically you should see nothing but blackness but you do not… You see a haze… like a grey mist in the dark… What you are seeing is what the Hubble telescope sees: the beginning of the Universe, With nebulous dust clouds slowly coming together in the darkness of Outer Space… Why do all humans see this before they fall asleep? Because the human brain is a reconstruction of the beginnings of the Universe. Our brain is a reconstruction of the Big Bang. *Only it is on an organic level that is infinitely more connected and intelligent than the Universe was when it first came into being.*

How the Undead Work

431

Because of this huge leap forward; the human brain is capable of a new kind of intelligence called *creativity*… It can envision something and then create it; make it real. It can turn imagination into reality. The Infinite Universe cannot do that. The human brain is capable of have sudden flashes of insight that can make giant steps of understanding in an instant… No other animal on Earth has this ability because their brains are not as developed as ours is… Also, the human animal is the most 3-dimensional animal created by Nature… It can move in more 3-dimensional ways than any other animal. You can see humans expressing this in the many forms of dance that humans do…

The undead have been dumbing down humans and destroying their natural. intrinsic intelligence for millions of years… they failed to do that with me… That is why I have been able to write these two books. That is why I have been able to explain how the Universe came into being; logically and rationally.

What is called logic and rationality in civilization is mostly false logic and false rationality because it is based on *Two Dimensions*; not three dimensions. As I explained in the first and second chapters of my first book: The Path of Splitness; no 2-dimensional logic like mathematics can fully explain the 3-dimensional Universe. Humans have been robbed of their natural 3-dimensiona logic by the evil invention of the undead civilization. The tiny bit that remains is called "wisdom"… It is not wisdom; it is experience and intelligence; it is just not based on the poisonous abstract shit that the undead have invented to keep living humans from becoming intelligent enough to discover their evil presence *and hunt them down and kill them*… Even that which people call wisdom is mostly false… mine is not.

What you do not realize is that we are all capable of infinite wisdom… living humans are capable of understanding the entire infinite universe because our brains are a living recreation of the entire infinite Universe….

I; Indrek Pringi am living proof of that.
You are too

How the Undead Work

432

If!... You read these two books and learn from them

But only if you get rid of all the lies and misinformation and propaganda that you gave been fed all your life by civilization… only then can you deprogram yourself and look at civilization for what it is… an insane horror that is completely evil.

How can you tell Civilization is Hedonistic?

Just look at Christmas… A holy day that was celebrated for thousands of years by fasting and spiritual contemplation of the new birth of a baby that signified the universal message of *Love* that he brought to the entire world…

It has been changed into an obscene celebration of gluttony and greed so foul and despicable that even today there are films and books like Dickens's ghost story: "A Christmas Carol" (Even though it is not a story about Christmas, but a tale of ghosts and how the culture of greed poisons all men's souls) tries to remind people of the true meaning of Christmas. Christmas today is all about selfishness and gluttony; ever since it was commercialized into the buying spree that capitalism turned it into. It is all about materialism; not spirituality and love. The giving of material things to each other has completely replaced the spiritual giving of love to each other. The undead have successfully poisoned Christianity throughout the ages as much as they can and if you study the history of Jesus and how his words have been twisted and poisoned; you can see the undead constantly at work; poisoning it more and more and more.

Because we are the most intelligent species on Earth: we think we can do whatever we want; but if you compare how we behave to other species we are bat shit crazy… The reason for this is that humans feel NO sense of responsibility for what they do and the consequences of what they do. That is because humans live inside the artificial bubble of civilization. We do not live in Nature and we do not respect Nature. We are not aware of Nature because most of us are insulated from Nature. For most humans. Nature is something

How the Undead Work

433

to exploit for our own advantage and convenience… The IDEA of sacrificing any form of our ease or pleasure in favor of all the other living species in the world is unthinkable… The idea that maybe we should not make and use plastic bags is unthinkable simply because it is more convenient… But who invented these poisonous products? Who profits from their manufacture? Who decided to replace all paper bags with plastic ones?... If you study the hidden history of the discovery of oil and how it was exploited and how it was developed first to be used in war and then later in most pharmaceutical products and vitamins and toys and millions of other products… that hidden history is just as convoluted and cunning and evil as the real history of civilization and the rotting hidden history of the undead. In all of this; the more you dig into and research the true origins of the human species you will find the undead constantly at work inventing one new abomination after another and then claiming it as some kind of boon to Mankind or "progress"; when in actuality it is the complete opposite.

Once You Have Read My Two Books

You will never again worship the dead past. You will never admire the dead past or emulate it or seek to return to it. Instead you will see the past for what it actually is: an endless litany of rotting, corrupt, cunning evil to be despised and spat on. Then the only thing you will feel for the dead past is revulsion and anger and rage and a burning desire to kill all these filthy stinking rotting undead and exterminate them so they never ever dare to enter the realm of the living and violate the sacred living energy of all living creatures.

This can be done by teaching all people what their fate will be once they die so they accept it and know what to do when they arrive in the real, of the undead. And by instigating the quickest way for all undead entities to decompose as fast as possible so they cannot go insane and begin the same old evils that the undead have been practicing for untold millennia and by detecting and hunting down every undead entity that does not stay in its rotting realm and destroying it completely.

This means completely debunking and exposing the great fraud pushed by the undead the total fiction of eternal life after death *and* the fraud of there existing any such things as deities or gods or demons or angels

So what should anyone do once they reach the realm of the undead??...

The answer is to kill as many of these foul rotting things as you can and keep on killing them until cannot kill them anymore.

Why you should do this has already been explained in my two books… How you can kill then is simple… When you first enter the realm of the undead, you are more powerful than all of them. Why? Because *you* have not had enough time to start rotting and decomposing like they have. *Your* Energy is more powerful than all of them. If they try to swarm you and overpower you by numbers you can tear each one apart the second you can lay hands on them and they will be powerless to harm you… If one of them seems to be more powerful than you it is merely an illusion. Once you hit one of them they will disappear and scatter into all the many undead that merged together to give an illusion that they are more powerful then you.

Understand this!! Positive energy is always more powerful than negative energy!! And by killing these negative energy rotting monsters you will be acting positively and you will be funneling all the positive energy in the universe so you will become invincible.

And

The more of them you kill, the more powerful and invincible you will become…

Once living people understand this and begin slaughtering the undead this instant they enter the realm of the undead… their entire power structure and fantasy castles of delusions and false fake illusions will disappear and you will

see them for what they actually are and where they are and where they hide *and the let the killing of these foul evil things begin.*

That is exactly what I plan to do when I die and reach their realm and there is not one fucking thing they can do about it.

Recently I had a dream where there were shallow graves dug in rows… on each side of these graves huddled together those undead whom i will kill when I get there… they were cowering in two corners of my dream. They were miserable, wearing dirty torn clothes, huddled together in fear of their inevitable oncoming doom.

The message of that dream is unmistakable… they were waiting to be killed by me and put into their shallow graves permanently dead… to rot and die as they are designed to and supposed to.

I am telling you once you get there you will be able to do the same… all you need is the knowledge of what they have done and the positive rage needed to kill them.

I have supplied you with that knowledge… you will have to supply the rage yourself.

How can you tell civilization is evil??

Understand this:

All deserts in the world have been created by humans

Humans have been destroying eco systems all over the world for at least tens of thousands of years if not more…

In the last 5.000 years the creation of deserts by sedentary civilizations has sky rocketed… before that nomadic civilizations created deserts by burning down entire grasslands and forests; which was the case in Australia… then

How the Undead Work

436

with the invention of domesticating animals: nomadic civilizations created deserts by overgrazing… which was the case in the Gobi and Mongolian deserts

Then sedentary civilizations began creating deserts by over farming… which was the case in the fertile crescent (now it is called the middle east and Saudi Arabia) ; which was once the richest farming area in the world… then the north African desert was created by the roman empire over farming Libya and north Africa…

Today over 40% of the world's land mass is covered with deserts and growing alarmingly at such a rate that can turn the entire earth into a lifeless desert in less than 500 years…

Why is this being ignored??

Why have humans ignored their destruction of lands that they lived on for thousands of years?

The reason is the undead

The undead are deliberately using living humans as their puppets to destroy all life on earth

And they are deliberately making their puppets not notice that they are doing it.

How can you tell that the undead are making sure that humans will do nothing about the destruction of all life on earth, even though it is they being used as puppets of the undead are doing it?...

By the internet… due to the internet; civilization has become a giant female gossip machine where billions of people sit on their asses staring at flat screens gossiping about all the evil horrible things that are happening

And doing nothing about it…

That is how the undead are making sure humans will not do anything about all the evil horrible things the undead are orchestrating in order to kill all life on earth.

Never mind about over 40% of the earth being covered by deserts and growing

Never mind the escalations in the Mideast and Ukraine leading to a possible nuclear war…

Never mind the genocidal MNRA poison jabs that have already killed over 17 million people worldwide and have made untold millions of couples sterile or infertile and produced millions of stillbirths and seriously damaged infants.

Never mind the 5g towers and the self-forming nanobots inside the bodies of people who took the poison jabs and the chemtrails

Never mind the polluting of all the world's oceans with plastic and the poisoning of our food and water and ground water and fields by pesticides and gasoline additives

Never mind all the coal power plants of china; that are systematically killing off Canada's forests over a period of 50 years and counting

Never mind all the other industrial mining waste and oil spills and radioactive disasters like Chernobyl and Fukushima and industrial pollution and the chemical companies inventing even more poisonous chemicals every year and putting them into products sold all over the world like roundup.

Etc, etc, etc, etc… and more and more.

How the Undead Work

438

Does anyone worry about this?... Does anyone bother about this?... No. Everyone is more worried about their next cup of coffee or the next gossip on the internet, or whatever personal details of their Hedonistic life is

The point is Hedonists do not look at the world as a whole; they are only interested in themselves. If they did, they would realize that civilization is an out-of-control madhouse run by lunatics. The reason I am able to look at and analyze and understand and explain these things to you is that I have deprogrammed myself from the Hedonism that civilization brainwashes every living soul born into this horror show of an abomination,

It is obvious: the ruling elites profit from selling the Hedonistic masses all kinds of shit, addicting them to their ease and pleasure so they can't live without them. The billions of consumers do not profit from this system but are impoverished by it and are increasingly enslaved by it. But they do not rise up and kill their masters. They do not care that they are being used as guinea pigs. The masses cannot get together and organize themselves against the forces of evil because their Hedonist programming and brainwashing prevents them from doing so. So the system continues… the elites get all the power and wealth and the masses get all the shit…

The same basic conclusion was reached over 2.000 years ago by John the Baptist…

But he didn't know why…

He knew that civilization was sinful… all of it. His answer to it was to go live in a cave in the desert. That was not the right answer… The result was he had his head cut off… Jesus' answer was also wrong when he said: "'Give unto Caesar what belongs to Caesar, and to God what belongs to God". The result was he was crucified… Neither of them realized that the god they worshiped was part and parcel of all the past legacy of deities simplified and boiled down for the masses to swallow more easily and that god and the devil

or Satan were just hoaxes inflicted on the gullible to control them more easily…

The idea of sin spread through Christian sects and then later the catholic church, and then by the Protestant church; but it was flawed. The idea of original sin and that all men are sinners was flawed… *because they didn't know why they were sinful… they had no explanation for it except you had to be born with it,,, that somehow it was an intrinsic part of Human Nature… they were all wrong… It is the undead that make humans sinful. Only when you become aware of their existence and their cunning tricks and hoaxes can you fight them consciously.* Even that watered down concept of evil was not to the liking of the undead; so they spent the next 2,000 years getting rid of it completely and they have almost succeeded until now that I have written these two books and exposed them…

Now I have exposed the hoaxes and frauds of the undead… know that inside each one of you lies a malevolent, cunning unseen silent entity that has access to all your memories and experiences… and it is connected to other invisible entities… It can wait and plot and conspire for years until it unleashes its diabolical plans to corrupt you and harm you and weaken you and poison all your good intentions and resolve and twist your understanding of things… I was lucky in many ways because I raised myself… and learned more than I ever could in any school or from any parent.

I will give you one example of how evil and cunning the undead are and how they are everywhere inside almost everyone…

When I left Montreal and went to Los Angeles, I cut off ties with everyone I knew… Mainly because I didn't like them and they were all hostile to me. That was after 27 years of living in Quebec and becoming alienated from everyone I knew because I was searching for answers and all of the people I knew I was increasingly disgusted with…

How the Undead Work

440

In Los Angeles I met new people and made new friends… I thought I had made a brand new start in my life but that was just as illusion…

After living in Los Angeles for 30 years, and after 20 years back in Canada, I can now look back in retrospect at my 30 years in Los Angeles and realize how cunningly the undead; managed to replace all the evil people I had disowned in Canada, with just another set of evil people in Los Angeles.

How did they do it?

I had worked in construction with carpenters so they found an evil carpenter as one of my roommates. I knew classical music and composed classical music so they had an evil jewish violinist drive all the way from New York just to be one of my roommates. I played guitar so they found two evil men who also played the guitar. I had worked during High school delivering newspapers so the first job I found was delivering newspapers in L.A. surrounded by Mexicans whose language I did not speak because the last job I had before I left was in construction surrounded by evil French Canadians whose language I barely spoke. I made friends with evil people who played volleyball because I had played volleyball in Quebec. I made friends with an evil person who sold drugs on the side because I had been friends with someone who had sold drugs on the side in Montreal. I made acquaintances with evil people who played chess because I had played chess in High school. I made friends with evil homeless people because I had given two homeless people a ride for hundreds of miles traveling into California and there were homeless people in the cafeteria of the Montreal YMCA where I had worked for 2 years. I made friends with evil jews because I had known many jews in my childhood and during High school and after High school… I had a red headed room mate and a red headed homeless person I befriended because I had once lived for a summer with a French Canadian family when I was 13 who had a red headed child and I later worked with a red headed carpenter in Montreal on the Olympic construction site. I had a room mate who was a French Canadian nurse because I once met a French Canadian nurse in a bar in Montreal whom I had been momentarily been attracted to. I fell in love

with a Norwegian room mate because the undead had put her there because Norwegians were racists who hated Estonians. I had a roommate who was working for a gun shop because in Montreal I had participated in rifle competitions as a boy scout in Montreal… I had a room mate who was a musician and composed music because I was a musician and composed music…

It took me 30 years living in Los Angeles to find out that all of them were evil and disassociate myself from all of them… Every single one of them were sick, selfish, evil foul scum… The undead used every possible faint connection of similarity to the scum I had once known in Canada and found the worst, most evil, sick selfish people they could find in Los Angeles to *replace* the people I had known and to *repeat* the same experiences of disappointment and disillusionment and revulsion and estrangement and alienation and social isolation I had gone through in Canada.

What the undead did to me was surround me with just another horde of evil people after I left Canada so I wasted the first half my life finding out how evil the people I knew in Canada were, and the other half of my life finding out how evil all the people I knew in Los Angeles were…

Why did they do this?

Because I had already advanced too fast and too far in my knowledge of how evil the civilized world is… because they tried to keep me from learning anything new. Because I was already too intelligent and too smart and they tried to dumb me down as much as possible…

But they failed.

They failed because I did not give up in trying to find out what was wrong with me… They failed because in the long search for the truth about myself they became too overconfident about their ability to lead me around in rings and dupe me and fool me… *until one of them revealed itself to me.*

How the Undead Work

442

At first I just accepted that civilization was full of wicked, evil malevolent people. I believed in the search for happiness and love. When things went badly I had no idea why… It took me over 50 years of Life and learning all the things I believed in were not true… I knew something was wrong… I believed it was me that was wrong… But as the years past, I found out more and more it wasn't me… it was others, it was society, it was what I had been taught that was wrong…

And then in my search to heal myself of what I believed to be wrong with me, after trying different therapies and healers, I stumbled onto a spiritualist that encouraged me to contact the spirit world…

And then… I heard someone speaking to me in my mind. Not out loud… I thought I had come in contact with someone from the spirit world. I wasn't impressed; I was curious, so I started asking it questions… and more questions… and more questions… and I found out *it couldn't answer my questions… I found out its answers were wrong… It became scared… It tried to placate me but I would not be satisfied until it told me the truth. I became angry with it. It avoided and evaded all my demands to be told what it is and why it is and more. I found out it was a weak liar…*

That was my introduction into contacting the undead… After stripping away all its lies it finally showed itself to be what it is… a malevolent evil entity that had slipped into my body when I was only 5 years old when my father had died and I was traumatized by it…

It had been inside me all the time… acting only when any positive thing threatened to succeed in my life… ruining my life as much as it could… But all of its evil was only a reaction to my steady growth of learning and succeeding against all odds. It would take me a thousand pages to even give a general shortened account of what I went through in stripping this thing's façade apart and its reactions to my exposing what it really is…

443

The point is evil is everywhere in the world… You cannot escape the evil of the undead by running away. Ot is inside you and outside you all the time… You have to recognize what is evil and who is evil and fight it when it confronts you and avoid it by recognizing who is truly a good person and who is not…

But after the learning lesson of being surrounded by evil people all my life and after learning about the existence of the undead and how evil and cunning they are: they couldn't fool me anymore… Now I can recognize evil… The result is evil people avoid me… Because the undead hiding inside them are terrified of me because I know about them. I can recognize evil people when I see them now.

The result is whenever I find a person who is not evil but good they disappear… One man they made him go to Australia. Another, a girl, disappeared from her job. The undead do not want to let me be in contact with good people. That is what they do to many good people: They isolate them socially and surround them with evil people so they have no chance of finding anyone who is not evil.

That is how important it is to surround yourself with good people and avoid all contact with evil people because if you don't. If you don't choose your friends carefully the undead will choose them for you. Most people are evil… It is better to be alone than to be surrounded with evil people who are not your true friends. When you become aware of evil you must be on guard constantly because the undead are constantly conspiring and colluding to do something evil and nasty to you.

You see… those of you who believe there is a "guardian angel" who looks after every person are completely wrong… They are undead watchers constantly surrounding you who interfere in your lives to make sure you do not make friends with anyone who is not evil and do not fall in love with anyone who is not evil. Once they isolate you, you will be more easily controlled once you arrive in the Realm of the undead. Their supposed

kindness and wisdom and love in the afterlife is a mirage… that they carefully build up over a lifetime of preparation so when you finally arrive in the realm of the undead they have a complete scenario to impress you with so you will believe it unquestioningly but don't be fooled... You can expose them easily by asking them questions…

The undead do not like being asked questions about themselves.

If you study all the countless accounts of those who experienced after-death experiences, you will realize that there is not one single account where the person involved asked anything about the entities they encountered. They *never* asked:

"Who are you?"
"What are you?"
"Where do you come from?"
"Why should I listen to you?"
"How do I know that you're not lying to me?"
"Why should I trust anything you tell me?"

Why has nobody ever asked this of them? You would think logically that someone must have asked them these questions; but no: nobody ever has: Why? *Because the reactions and thoughts of the people they contact are already being controlled by them …* Those who have minds of their own and cannot be controlled are *never* contacted.

You see; the undead depend on complete belief in their "all-knowing" 'wisdom' and 'love'. The second you doubt them they disappear and are never usually heard from again. In all the countless near-death experiences there has not been one single person who experienced these things that doubted what they experienced and not one of them ever doubted what was said to them. *That is because the undead hiding inside them were controlling all their reactions and thoughts and feelings.*

How the Undead Work

445

If you ever have the misfortune to come into contact with any undead entities; regardless of the way or the format in which you communicate with them… which I strongly recommend you do *not* do: Do not believe anything they say to you… but if you do come into contact with any of them, simply ask them the questions I listed above… and you will quickly see them disappear and not come back…

If they do come back: keep on asking them these questions… If you do; sooner or later you will find out that they are lying to you. Sooner or later their masks will slip and you will find out how nasty and cunning and evil they actually are… Once you find this out; refuse to speak to them… ignore them; block out any and all voices or thoughts you receive from them… They are an ever-present negative evil influence on your life. This is why I strongly recommend you have nothing to do with them… do not seek them out. I am giving you the benefit of my 20 years experience with the undead so you do not have to go through what I did… Granted; I learned much about them over 20 years… but since I am telling you everything that I learned about them in these two books, there is no reason for you to do what I did; Which was years and years of being cunningly lied to and fooled and duped and being told my dead aunt or mother or sister or someone I once knew wants to say something to me… *all of this bullshit of being contacted by someone you once knew is a fraud.* The only knowledge of people you once knew these undead filth have is dredged up from your own memories of them. Until I finally understood exactly what these foul, filthy, cunning parasitical things really are and what their tricks are and their tactics and the ways they operate.

Why do people watch movies?
Why do people watch tv?
Why do people go on the internet?
Why do people go on social media?

Because civilization is *boring***.** People watch movies to see people whose lives are not boring mainly because their own lives are boring: period. Because the only way to escape from their dull, meaningless existence is to

become addicted to distractions or engross themselves in meaningless trivial hobbies. The entire civilized culture of Hedonism evolved from sticking too many people together and them having nothing else to do but amuse themselves and pass the time with whatever is at their disposal; and that means using tools… and that goes back to the millions of years old original evil of the first used by Man… *Fire* the universal destroyer of all Life. No matter what point in human history you look at; all the fads and fashions of each age boil down to wasting one's time to escape the boredom that civilizations forces humans to exist in. From getting drunk to dancing around fires as African tribes once did.. From whittling wood to chewing on tobacco. From reading books to playing the piano to listening to music. From chatting online to surfing the web to internet porn… the most intelligent animal has been turned into the stupidest, most insane evil animal on earth because of the undead poisoning the lives of humans for at least hundreds of thousands of years and luring them and tempting them with new inventions and abominations that only after a long time do people realize how destructive it is but then it is too late… because by then it has become normalized… then it becomes a sacred custom or tradition. And before humans can regain their sanity newer inventions are foisted on them and more abominations and more and more and more!... Until humans become so brainwashed by it all that anything new is hailed as a progress! As a boon to humanity!...

Now people are warning about the dangers of artificial intelligence… but do the masses listen? Do they reject this new abomination? No. As usual they are being led down the garden path of Hedonism… that sacred religion which is never spoken of but everyone practices and believes in…

That is why this book is so important… It is the only book that accurately explains why civilization is evil and catalogues and details these evils so anyone who can read will understand the ugly truth of that which they had the misfortune to be born into… And by this realization, begins the great turnaround that will destroy civilization as it now exists and create a new civilization based on *Responsibility.*

How the Undead Work

447

When the invention of modern mass music begin?... It began in the castles and mansions of the European aristocracy and their idleness and hedonistic lifestyles… They were so bored, they had to find ways to fritter their days away and one of them was sitting in salons, listening to compositions of music by hired musicians paid to entertain them along with the musicians paid to play the music. None of the lower classes could afford such extravagance. Then these professional musicians found they could make enough money by renting large halls and charging a sum low enough for the middle classes to hear their music… The lower classes emulating the filthy rich upper class wanted to become "cultured" so they started buying pianos and playing and playing music in their homes. Composers found that they could make a very good living by selling copies of their compositions to the bourgeoisie… Wonderful! Another worthless pastime for humans to waste their lives on by copying the idle rich!

Since then: idleness has become a religion and a sacred goal for all the lower classes. To be rich enough so you can live in idleness without needing to work for a living. That is how Hedonism works. By the upper class flaunting their Hedonism at the masses and then the masses seeking to emulate them; thus their own cultures are systematically poisoned by copying the cultures if the upper classes until now there is almost no difference between the degenerate Hedonism of the filthy rich and the Hedonism of the masses. "Culture" is nothing more than the preservation of the dead, decomposing past; and for that single reason it is evil.

Now music has become a global industry. How many trillions and trillions of hours have been wasted on this slop that might otherwise been pit to better use? All music does is temporarily lets you escape from the boring deadness and dullness of civilized existence… It is just as much a crutch as cocaine is. That is the evil of hedonistic civilization… instead of changing civilization itself so it is no longer boring and dead; humans seek to escape from that deadness because they have been normalized to civilization and do not dream of changing it at any root level or way.

How the Undead Work

448

I composed and played my own music for 30 years… my goal was to become "cultured: so I sketched for years also and wrote poems, I also sang and danced. That was when I was young. The entire point in art or "culture" is to create *artificial dead beauty.*

What I came to understand finally, after many years is that all artificial dead beauty, all abstract 2-dimensional beauty is only a poor derivative of Living 3-dimensional Beauty: The beauty of living creatures and Nature and the Universe. Without LIFE there can be no Beauty. So when you are shocked by my statement that all human culture is poisoned by the undead and is evil, you also need to know that all the greatest artists in the world have taken their inspiration from nature, and sought to copy it… but a dead 2-dimensional image of a tree is no comparison to the Beauty if a 3-dimensional living tree… A dead stone statue of a person is no comparison to a living person.

Everything that is dead is evil.
Everything that is alive is good
It is that simple.

Why are there so many bloodlines and dynasties that are consistently evil generation after generation??

Because the undead hiding themselves in the bodies of one generation; in order to keep from being forced back into the Realm of the undead; they slip into the bodies of their children when they die. In this way the same foul undead manifest themselves in the same bloodline with the same conspiracies to commit evil over centuries.

Most of the time; this is done during funeral services or when families and those close to the deceased gather. Other times the undead slip straight from the mother's womb straight into the fetus; thus poisoning and secretly controlling the entire life of the unsuspecting baby… This is also a large reason why children grow up to become more like their father or mother as they get older… This is because the undead fiend hiding inside the child is

already a full-blown adult and can only exert its full character and personality and influence and control when the child reaches adulthood…

Why are there so many illegal bastards in the bloodlines of evil families and why are so many of them covered up and buried and hidden from the public?

For a number of reasons… One is to refresh a bloodline to keep it from inbreeding so they will not descend into madness and imbecility like the infamous series of British kings George 1, George 11, George 111, but keep it going; like when Prince Charles wed Diana who was not of royal blood but was of Rothschild blood… This injected the foul, evil genes of the most evil jewish bloodline in history into the bloodline of the British royals.

Another is to join two bloodlines that are already controlled by the undead in order to accentuate and intensify their combined evil: As in Winston Churchill's mother being part Iroquois… which gave him a brutality that made his generals shrink in horror at many of his insane plans. Two of them; the plan to bomb Sweden and then later, Europe with Anthrax; they joined together in a united front preventing him from carrying them out… Churchill himself was an illegal bastard born out of his mother's lifelong affair with the Prince of Wales… otherwise known as 'Bertie". During his coronation there was a special box inside the church for all his mistresses to witness him becoming king of Great Britain.

So you see how cunningly the undead mix and mingle evil bloodlines and how cunningly they hide the true lineages… Independent researchers have uncovered many of these hidden bloodlines and have traced them to other evil, vile bloodlines that have held power and wealth for centuries. Some of them attribute the evil of Satan and satanic cults to explain their longevity and their evil… These bloodlines are only puppets of the undead. There is no "Satan" just as there is no "god"… they are all just examples of how the undead poison and control living humans. The undead keep their control of bloodlines by each generation that dies hovering over and invading the bodies of their progeny… This is what spiritualists describe in seeing ghouls in the

realm of the undead surrounding a person who stands up and asks a question about someone who has passed on.

How do ghouls slip from one generation to the next? In many ways… They poison the children of who they secretly inhabit and ruin their lives and self-esteem; making them vulnerable to be invaded by ghouls any time they wish. Other times they transfer themselves straight from the mother's body into the body of the fetus she is carrying…

Other times the undead ghoul slips out of the dying body before it can be forced along with the ghost of the dying person entering the Realm if the undead and enters into one of the family members; preferably a child: so it can continue to evade being cast into that rotting horror of the Realm of the undead along with the spirit of the person it has melded itself to and is synchronized with.

In fact that is what happened to me… My father suffered a heart attack in his sleep. My mother waking up and finding him dead freaked out and dragged his naked body onto the floor and started doing CPR on him while straddling him. Both were naked. I always woke up earlier than my brother or sister and hearing a commotion in my parent's bedroom I opened the door to see my mother naked on top of my father trying to revive him, desperately telling me to phone the doctor. She had her back towards me and didn't see which child had opened the door… I was only 5 years old and didn't know how to operate a phone, so I just walked away in total shock. The undead ghoul who had vacated my father's body when he died was hovering right by the door ready to instantly slip into the body of the first child to enter the door. I was only five years old and the shock of seeing my mother naked on top of my naked father was too much for me so I closed the door and that's all I can remember. As a 5 year old child I did not know how to use the telephone or phone anyone. The *real* shock I suffered was that ghoul forcefully entering my body when I opened the door and saw my father dead… Of course I did not know this at that time… Only in my retrospective analysis of my entire life in my remorseless, unending search for the Truth about everything, did I manage to

deduce what had happened. The ghoul hiding in my father used the shock of me seeing him dead to enter into me: this multiplying the shock and trauma I suffered.

Understand this

The undead seek to harm and hurt and injure and weaken and kill all those they see as a potential threat to them… Any trauma makes it easier to slip into the body of their victim, at a time when they will not notice the intrusion… That's what they did to me when my father died. They have tried to traumatize me so many times in so many ways it would take 100 pages to list them all. But the more they tried the less it worked and the more they failed because I was too healthy and became inured to their attempts to weaken and harm me.. These two books are proof of their utter failure.

Up until my father's death; even though my brother who was 5 years older then me; (and was possessed by the undead and deeply traumatized from his experiences as a 2-3-4 year old child of a single mother traveling through Germany during WW2 going from one refugee camp to the next as a displaced refugee; he took every chance he could get to do something nasty and sadistic to me; I was impervious to all of his deeds; It barely bothered me. It was only after my father died and the undead ghoul that had hid inside his body slipped into mine that the undead began trying to do everything they could to keep me from growing up healthy and ruining every chance of any success in my life… But most of what they tried failed; so they resorted to poisoning everyone around me against me. That backfired by me becoming more and more independent of others and exploring things others never did… By grade three I was taking thick books out of the library. All they accomplished was their evil conspiracies kept on backfiring and in spite of everything they tried and did; the karmic backlash of all their efforts mostly failed… Not all of their evil conspiracies failed… a few succeeded.

452

The point is: I grew up and gained enough intelligence and knowledge to unravel the true history of my own past and expose the existence of the undead to the living world and all their abominations and evils

My father was killed by the undead in his sleep because he was too smart, too educated, too healthy, and he was raising a son: me: that would surpass him in so many ways; the entire community of undead around him and me were terrified of what would happen to them if I was to be allowed to grow and develop and inevitably succeed in everything I did. They have tried to obstruct me in every way possible and they failed. They are terrified of what I will do to them once I reach the realm of the undead because they already know they cannot control me or fool me or delude me… as they have successfully done with billions and billions of dying souls who enter their realm

Save for me; there is one other the undead could not control. When Jesus died the realms of the undead underwent huge, catastrophic events… There was an annihilation of the most evil going on… there were battles in the undead realm of the atmosphere above and in the deepest bowels of the earth. Fear and dread gripped the entire city of Jerusalem. Their guilt haunted them at what they had done… These events were all recorded and written down in letters and sent to the Emperor of Rome. Those letters survived and are the number one historical evidence that proves Jesus actually lived.

How can you tell that jews… generally as a, ethnic race are evil?? Because of the way they *change their names… in order to hide what and who they really are from the Goyim (non-jews.) Jews do that because that is exactly what the undead do… If they decide to attack a certain person using a dog, and that fails… they will enter into another dog, and if that fails they will enter into another dog and try the same tactic over and over again…*

The undead do the exact same thing with humans… If they decide to make en enemy of someone who is close to someone whom they deem as being a threat to them and that doesn't work: They will enter into the body of someone else

close to him and make that person hate the person they fear as a threat to them… I know this because the undead have done this to me many, many times in an effort to isolate me from human society… and thus reduce any impact I might have on the larger population of living people… That is how cunning and subversive and hidden they are… They will fill an unsuspecting person with totally irrational hatred and dislike of someone just to break up a marriage or a partnership or a friendship or a personal relationship *the instant that relationship threatens to become positive and Good and has liking and love in it…* I know because the undead have done this to me many times.

The point is… I was intelligent enough to figure this out… granted it came as an insight after their evil deeds were done and I saw the pattern of evil that I had lived in all my life… how the undead managed to carefully surround me with evil vile people; how I was always surrounded by evil people; not one good person was allowed to become close to me or become my friend…

This a lesson in how the undead operate… They can and do change their faces, their masks, their names and the bodies of people they infiltrate and poison and control.

There is a general rule to distinguish between who is a Good person and who is an evil person…. If you are a self seeker; meaning you are always out for yourself… if you are always out to tweak the system to your advantage… if you are mainly motivated-interested in your own personal ease and pleasure…

You are evil and you are controlled by the undead

If you are not out for yourself and instead are a searcher for Truth… if you want everyone to be happy, not just yourself… if you want to share your happiness or wisdom with others; not to male a buck off it; but genuinely give to others without expecting anything in return…

You are good

How the Undead Work

454

The difference is simple:

It is the difference between giving and taking.

Evil people hate and fear and envy good people…
Good people have no hate or fear or envy in them.
That is why good people are so blind to recognizing who is evil and who is not… this needs to change

This book is what will change that.

Civilization forces good people who have no interest in being selfish or only looking out for their own interests to do it simply because that is how civilization works and that is what civilization programs every person to function on a purely personal level of self-interest. Nearly all attempts to be unselfish and Good are ruined by the billions of users who sucker good people into trying to help them. This gives good people negative feedback and makes them distrust others and stop trying to help anyone… and they are right. Because every positive energy Good person is surrounded by evil cunning undead filthy cunning scum who make it their business to ruin every Good positive impulse and motive and plan that they might have. Whatever rare exceptions there may be are drowned out by the 99% of negative evil self-seekers who are controlled and poisoned by the undead. The fact is any good deeds that do not have a negative outcome in civilization are a tiny minority, an exception to the rule.

Why is civilization boring and evil??... Because everything is the same in civilization… everything is dead in civilization… living humans are surrounded by dead things all around them all their lives… the same dead flat walls, the same dead flat ceilings, the same dead flat floors, the same dead flat roads, the same dead flat square buildings, the same dead flat sidewalks…

Civilization boring and evil because of one overriding aspect: identicality… People are forced to watch the same identical commercials over and over

again, they are forced to hear the same identical songs over and over again; they are forced to live in the same identical rooms and buildings and surroundings over and over again, they are forced to do the same identical chores and work over and over again. They are forced to buy the same identical things over and over again… etc, etc, ad nauseum.

In Nature: nothing is identical… everything is continually growing and changing. Nothing is dead. In nature you are surrounded by living beauty. You are surrounded by peace and quiet. When living in nature: your soul is at rest because Nature is what you are designed to live in and where you have been designed to live… Not in some insane, dead, mechanical horror that you must escape from and forget and distract yourself from in order to keep your sanity.

Why is this so important and crucial to understand why civilization is so evil and why Nature is so important and crucial to human existence??...
Because living in the sameness and boring regularity and deadness of civilization retards and stunts and slows down and dumbs down the natural development of human babies and children: it stunts and deadens human intelligence: that's why. Using tools to do the same repetitive work over and over again dulls human awareness, it makes humans stupid.

I was lucky enough to live much of my childhood outdoors in Nature… I was lucky because my family moved to different places and different houses and different neighborhoods and different continents, and I went to different schools and lived with other families and met different kinds of people, more than any child ever born and did different jobs in different places and met and knew different people from different cultures and backgrounds… that is basically why I grew up to be so intelligent that i finally after decades of knowing something was not right with me, i traveled from Montréal to Los Angeles to take primal therapy…

There in California I met even more kinds of people and took different kinds of therapy, and experienced completely different kinds of Nature and learned

to do Yoga on my own without needing classes, and read more books, and learned more about science and anthropology and cosmology and ancient history and the history of the last two centuries and politics and finally after all this, I accidentally stumbled on the root cause of what was wrong with me… I found out nothing was wrong with me…I learned that there was a malevolent undead entity inside me… I learned it was in contact with other malevolent undead entities and that IT was the reason for all the things that happened to me and what was wrong with me…… And as I tried to find out what these invisible voices in my head actually were… and as they hedged and hawed and tried to evade my questions about them and as the undead lied to me and as I uncovered each of their lies and kept on trying to find out just what this thing inside me actually is… they finally showed their true colors… they finally showed me how evil they are and as they attacked me and tried to poison my whole life… (which they had been doing all along… but now it was blatant…) then it became obvious… and the more they continued to attack me and poison my whole life, the more I learned about all their cunning, dirty little tricks and tactics, and weaknesses… the more I could go back in history and see their evil at work and how it spanned my whole life… the more all of human history became clear to me that what was going on was a malevolent evil force that has plagued humans ever since the first humans walked the earth and even farther back before that… And that only by including their evil filthy presence did any of the history of Life on Earth make any rational logical sense. Without the undead, the history of the Living Earth would never be the insane, twisted history that it is…

Nobody else in human history has ever achieved this.

I achieved this because i would not, and will never stop finding out the truth about anything i look into until i understand it completely.
This is why this book is so important.

And why it will spread and become the basic bible of human wisdom and all the evil, filthy, cunning,

Poisoned twisted lies of what is called "wisdom" and "truth" that civilized worship and bow down to will be trashed and junked as the products of undead evil

You might think or assume that me being possessed by an undead entity is an exception or an aberration… if you think that you are dead wrong…

The ugly truth is every single living human on earth is secretly inhabited by the undead throughout their entire lives… the only difference between all of you and me is that discovered them and investigated and questioned them and I do not fear them or worship them… and because of my unending persistence I managed to rip off their masks and lies and subterfuges.

The old adage that there is evil inside everyone of us is true…
But it is not you that is evil... It is the undead hiding inside you that are evil..
Now do you see why this makes logical rational sense??

The entire world and all of human history does not make any logical sense unless you include the evil machinations of the undead…. Then suddenly it all makes perfect sense.

When you look at the larger picture of the entire Earth and what human civilization is doing to the entire Earth… You see the insanity of 8 billion human insects chasing the almighty dollar while polluting and destroying the entire globe on a scale of insane mass consumption and mass Hedonism.

The result of this mass insanity is the oligarch class of billionaires profiting and getting richer from all this mass consumption and pollution and destruction of the earth while the 8 billion consumer insects get poorer…a*nd neither class giving a damn what is happening the the earth on a global scale because both of them are chasing the almighty dollar.* While the poorer the masses get, the more desperate their chasing of the almighty dollar becomes and the more determined their goal of affluent consumption and Hedonism becomes.

458

The undead have invented and designed this mass insanity of overpopulation and mechanization and industrialization over a period of hundreds of thousands of years with the one goal to destroy all Life on Earth… It is only *now*… that their ghoul of destroying the entire planet is within reach and is looming closer and closer to inevitable success… It is only *now* that a few are trying to raise the alarm bells of impending doom and disaster that the end-goal of the undead has finally been revealed by me: Indrek Pringi.… But their voices are lost… they are drowned out by the babble of 8 billion brainwashed hedonistic consumers seeking their morning coffee or their next fix to keep themselves distracted-entertained-making money..

Spreading these two books is the only hope for the masses to educate and enlighten themselves of the undead and reverse this inevitable outcome.

What is the point in working and slaving your whole life for money, when most of that money is being sucked up by the oligarch class; leaving the masses less and lass money to blindly chase after? The rat race of civilization, the hamster wheel of greed and avarice and Hedonism is what keeps 8 billion human insects unaware of what is actually happening all around the world. Until the human species grows up and recognizes itself as a single species, not a fragmented bunch of cultures-religions-ethnic races-nationalities-classes: it will continue to be driven over the cliff into oblivion and extinction by the undead… The only hope is that it will not drag the rest of the Living Earth down along with it.

Ultimately on a global scale; the jewish owned central banks are using the Goyim like cattle… They are feeding them so they can slaughter them *while slaughtering and killing them and poisoning them* because the masses have been brainwashed with the same avarice and greed as their jew masters… Granted this took thousands of years to do but is was and still is the undead using jews as their puppets that made this thousand year conspiracy and plan succeed. Without the masses being addicted to money and using money, jews could never have become as powerful and evil as they are now… Now; the tiny jewish cabal of international are the power behind all the thrones and

govts of the west; and they have a malevolent carefully hidden hatred against all humans including their own kind who do not belong to their Satanic criminal mafia. This is because the undead have complete mastery over their rotten souls. They are the living envoys of undead cunning and hate and filth in the world.

So you see: the entire system of overpopulated modern civilization is a designed cunning hoax-fraud by the undead to keep billions of Hedonistic human insects chasing their Hedonistic goals while using them to destroy all Life on Earth. No other explanation fits the history and facts of civilization.

This is the hidden reason and explanation that answers all questions about human civilization.

This is why historians and all people who study and try to understand what happened and what is happening are baffled and cannot make sense of the actions of the ruling elites. This is why these two books must be read by every loving human who can read so the masses become aware of the all-pervading malevolent existence of the evil undead.

It is only by looking at civilization as a whole and analyzing it as a whole that you can expose the blatant obvious hoaxes and false narratives and frauds and structural flaws of the entire system. Hedonistic humans can't do that. They are looking for their next cup of coffee and are not interested in world affairs, much less the 7,000 year history of our present civilization. Every single invention or development that is lauded as "progress" can be analyzed and exposed as a deliberate increase of evil by the undead. Civilization only exists by its continual unending growth; which cannot be sustained… The minute it starts shrinking; its rate of implosion will only accelerate… In fact this is happening right now. And as a dying beast, it is thrashing around in its death throes, causing the downfall of everything that has been built up to crumble even faster and faster. The fantasy that artificial intelligence will replace human labor will be exposed as the fraud it actually is. The pipe dream of guaranteed personal income will be rudely shattered. The infertility

rate will cut the world's population in half in only 1-2 generations. The wealth gap between the ruling elites and everyone else will increase to such astronomical, obscene levels that the entire concept of democracy will disappear under the authoritarian rule of insane megalomaniac tyrants.

This book is being written for the next civilization which will rise out of the ashes of this one… It will be 1,000 times more evil than this one… *unless* enough people read this book and refuse to repeat the same pyramidal-hierarchical insanities and abominations that all the previous civilization did.

The basic nature and dynamic of modern civilization is simple and obvious… use billions of hedonistic consumer insects to make the ruling elites richer and more powerful until they are so rich and so powerful nobody can overthrow them… while at the same time: dumbing down and impoverishing the masses and poisoning them and making them as powerless as possible and killing as many of them as possible without them ever noticing that they are being used to destroy all life on earth. By their mindless consumption of the earth's resources and the mindless pollution of the earth and the oceans and the destruction of eco-systems and the paving of roads and spread of cities and deserts which is slowly, systemically turning the entire earth into a wasteland of death.

You need a global view and a global analysis over a long period of time and a large holistic perspective of the earth to notice this… *but you will never notice it if you are not aware of the existence of the undead and how they are the root reason and cause of all evil on earth and what their ultimate long-term goal is..*

All of this… is based on the religion of money. It is based on the sacred belief in the god of money. It is based on the belief that money equals power… and it does... As long as the masses are willing to sell their souls for money; the ruling elites will always find enough corrupt souls, enough criminals to hire to suppress and oppress the masses with.

How the Undead Work

461

But if this belief system is ever shattered and exposed to be the fraud that it actually is… then the evil ones will find themselves naked without any clothes. And they will be killed so quickly that none of them will escape their fate, and the entire Living earth will change in a flash for the better.

The entire wealth of civilization's banking systems are based on adding digital zeroes to their accounts and balance sheets… Non-existent, abstract zeroes… nothings…

Nietzsche wrote: "Rather than want nothing… Man wants nothingness."

The entire money system is based on the belief in zeroes; the belief in nothings or nothingness… Everyone wants more zeroes: That is what Nietzsche meant.

Only when Man ceases to want Nothingness will the human species save itself from its own self destruction and doom and evil. It took thousands and thousands of years for this insane form of abstraction to first be invented and then spread until now it covers the entire human species like a cloak of programmed abstract insanity and unreality and evil.

How can you tell civilization is evil??

Because the definition of power in civilization is negative: not positive.

All power in civilization is defined as the power to create death… not life

Civilized power is defined as the power to kill life… not create life.

All power in civilization is based on this negative definition.
The reason govts are powerful is because they have huge armies and navies and air forces that can and do kill people.

Civilization does not recognize or define the ability to create life as power.

How the Undead Work

462

Humans who create life are not seen as being powerful.

The power to create life is seen as being virtually worthless and is ignored…

While the power to create death is glorified and worshiped. Films about criminals and assassins who kill are hugely popular.

But there are no films about people creating life because civilization does not value or glorify life and the power to create life.

That is one obvious reason why all civilization is evil.
Civilization destroys life: it does not create it. That is why civilization is evil

Why is modern civilization evil?

Because all the govts of the world only make enemies of each other… they never make friends with each other… This perpetual conflict, along with all the other false narratives and conflicts of race, religion, language, ethnicity, skin color and culture prevent all humans coming together to cooperate with each other as a single species… Before this; humans fought each other because of their tribal cultures, customs, religions and languages, etc. for untold hundreds of thousands of years. All of the reasons for these conflicts originate from the undead poisoning humans in different ways:… from inventing tools to kill with, to developing the tool brain to invent different languages so different tribes could not understand each other, to inventing different belief systems that were supposed to explain the world they lived in, to overpopulation to the idea of the ownership of territory which they almost never used or needed, to the hierarchical structures of human society and the concept of the negative power to kill defining their dominance and value systems… Basically; instead of evolving positively and intelligently towards a humane value system and way of life, humans regressed back to the ancient, obsolete, extinct age of Dinosaurs where reptilian species killed each other and the ones who were the better killers survived to become the dominant species until they all died out and went extinct because they were going

against the fundamental Principle of Life; Life is designed to *create more life*… not create more death.

So if Life is designed to create more Life… what's wrong with human overpopulation? Shouldn't that be alright? The reason human overpopulation is evil is that it was created artificially by the mass manufacture of chemical fertilizers, and that in the process of humans overpopulating the world they have destroyed more Life and more living eco-systems faster than they could ever have done if human population growth had been slower. Civilization is destroying and killing the entire Earth through mass consumption as I speak and the root reason for this is because civilization is the invention of the undead and that is their ultimate goal.

The fact is, the reasons why the age of the Dinosaurs turned into an insane horror of killing and butchery and hate was also because of the undead… the undead have been poisoning Life ever since living creatures died and the after life of these dying rotting auras began poisoning living creatures. Get this through your head. The undead have existed ever since life was created on earth… they are not a new phenomenon; they have always been here. These rotting insane horrors have been poisoning living creatures with their presence from the beginning.

But is spite of all the evil the undead have done to twist and poison humans; they still have not been able to completely poison our natural intrinsic humane tendencies for fun. Love and happiness… only these natural intrinsic tendencies have been isolated from the rest of the living Earth and Nature and are forced to exist inside the artificial parameters of civilization… You can have domesticated pets that you love but not wild animals that are free and are not dependent on your for their lives and sustenance. You can have a few people you love but not everyone because they have different values and beliefs and don't speak your language, etc… You can have fun inside civilization, but the kinds of fun are limited to and poisoned with competition against each other and abstract games, and that fun being only a form of hedonistic selfishness like eating ice cream.

How the Undead Work

464

Children are happiest when living in Nature surrounded by living things; open to the sun, the air and everything around them. Children love all animals because they are designed to make friends with all animals. Children are designed to live in nature their whole lives; not just a few hours here and there. Civilization destroys their natural happiness, fun and Love and turning them into boring robotic drones who are heart-dead, brain-dead, spirit dead, physically dead to everything around them because of being brought up in the dead environment of civilization.

What are all the Hollywood sex parties and pedophiles of the elite and the child sex trafficking and Justin Bieber telling how he was raped by Michelle Obama who is actually a man and Pizza gate and the Satanic drinking of the blood of sacrificed babies and adrenochrome all about?...

The undead have the tightest grip on the top of the pyramidal hierarchy of power and wealth because they *choose* the most mentally-emotionally-sexually twisted, diseased humans to rise up to the top of civilization's pyramidal shit pile… the undead choose the most diseased twisted inhuman monsters possible to populate these Hollywood cliques and other cliques and secret organizations so they can…. And then they can commit the most foul evil, obscene unspeakable abominations possible in secret and get away with it. All the movie industry icons and political icons like the Osama's and Clintons and music industry icons like Diddy and royals like prince Andrew and billionaires like Epstein… just so they can bring back the child sacrifices of the ancient copper age… just so they can let Hedonism gone mad rule the world… as a global sickness…

Do you think all these international interconnected rings of completely separate elite cliques are a coincidence?

They are the undead exposing themselves naked to the world as the gibbering insane fiends they actually are.

How the Undead Work

465

They revel in committing every foul act possible because they hate all true beauty and seek to despoil it as much as possible. They hate all love. They hate all honesty. They hate all logic. They hate all decency. They hate all beauty. *They hate all life.*

Understand this…

The undead live in the lowest regions of your body. They hide in your guts because they themselves are nothing but rotting decomposing Life-Energy and they can stay alive by sucking on the energy being released by the food decomposing in your intestines… They hide in your sexual organs also. This is why the two main things billions of consumers are controlled by are what they can stuff in their mouths and sex. This is why consumers develop huge distended bellies. This is why internet porn has been the largest cash industry in the world for over 24 years… This is why billions of people have been dumbed down because they are slaves to their lowest appetites.

This is why all mass manufacturing and industrial level farming is evil. This is why all commercials selling you the lowest things possible like pizza and coke and sex are evil. This is why all of modern civilization is evil. It is evil because it is designed to feed the undead by feeding the living masses poison and keeping the undead alive by using living humans to build and create exactly what the undead need for their extended survival like one-dimensional electrical energy and two-dimensional flat screen energy.

And they can go lower than that! They can hide in your legs… The undead are all around you hiding themselves in many ways and only coming out when there is no sunlight.

What you need to understand is that instead of humans fitting civilization to suit them: the undead have forced humans to fit into a civilization they invented... Beginning with the invention of the first tool used to kill with.

This resulted in humans becoming dehumanized mechanized robots to serve the mechanistic abomination of machine civilization. Humans think thy are serving themselves… what they don't know is that by using machines they are being used to serve the undead. Everything humans use is being used against them. The great gods of machinery and modern technology and artificial machine intelligence is being revealed to be a dystopian nightmare even more horrible that Orwell's 1984.

By using tools… living humans have been used by the undead for millions of years as their puppets… this evil of the undead has now reached a crescendo where they actually can achieve their ghoul of destroying all life on earth… without the masses knowing they are being used to do it.

All the factories on earth supplying the masses with hedonistic products are polluting and poisoning and destroying the living earth and oceans as they rape and pillage and consume all the world's natural resources on a mass scale and speed that is unheralded. They have all been designed by the undead with the intent and purpose of destroying all life on earth.

Why do you think all the mythical predictions of Armageddon and Ragnarok and the end of the world are found in so many religious dogmas?? Eh??

Because the undead want people to believe in it… the undead want to make people believe that it is inevitable and ordained

The undead want humans to give up fighting against evil. The undead have already made billions of humans believe that there is no such thing as evil. And most of those who do have succumbed to the fatalism of this fucking bullshit called Armageddon.

I am here to tell you all this ancient shit is pure crap. The undead can be not only defeated but they can be killed dead.

How far back does the influence of the undead on living humans go?...

How the Undead Work

467

It goes back before the invention of fire.

It goes back to when humans first worshiped death and destruction instead of worshiping life…

Where did fires come from in Africa millions of years ago?... They came from volcanoes. They came from volcanic eruptions. All other animals hate and fear volcanoes; *but they do not worship them.* Because the undead hate all life: they love everything that kills life, and because the undead hiding inside humans controlled their unsuspecting hosts; they got humans to worship the power to kill and destroy as the greatest power there is.

Where do you think pyramids came from? They come from humans trying to build and mimic the conical volcanic pyramids of Africa that they worshiped and bowed down to and sacrificed to for millions of years. The Aztecs and the Incas still practiced the sacrifice of children at the tops of their step-pyramids. The entire history of humans building pyramids is a foul, evil leftover of even more ancient evils of the undead. The shit piles of the dead stones of pyramids all over the world represent over a million years of the worship of death. Pyramids are fucking useless piles of dead shit… Why did humans spend their lives and their entire society on building these useless piles of dead shit for thousands and millions of years? Why do humans still worship them today?

Because the undead hiding inside every human makes them do it.
That's why.

How and why the undead can easily control and manipulate living humans

The reason how and why the undead can easily control and manipulate living humans is simple… they are very weak, faint forms of decomposing Energy and because they are so weak and faint they cannot be perceived or detected by living humans except in rare instances like ghosts or paranormal phenomenon. But these instances are an exception to the rule… 99.9% of

undead entities are completely undetectable to our living senses and to any instruments used to detect them…

Because they are so faint and weak and cannot be seen or heard, they operate will complete freedom *on a subliminal level* that we do not notice… They operate on our subconscious… in fact they *are* in the subconscious minds of every human who ever lived and is alive now. They are where all irrational beliefs, opinions, hatreds. Jealousies, envy comes from. They are negative Energy and they feed off of Negative Energy and reinforce all negative emotions-thoughts-feelings-beliefs etc. They have been doing this for millions of years and have become masters at manipulating living humans in this way.

Another simple way they manipulate living humans is by controlling their saliva glands. Simply by activating a person's saliva glands so they constantly excrete saliva; it convinces the body that it is hungry and needs to eat something… By overeating and creating layers of fat: that gives the undead more space-areas in the body where they can hide and increase the number of undead inside your body. And also; the undead can keep their victim dumbed down and unaware as possible by the layers of fat insulating them from being aware of what is outside of them and insulating them from feeling themselves also. Understand This: Your skin is a living organism that can sense what is outside you *and* what is inside you. By getting fat you become unfeeling… you don't feel any emotions except hunger. You stop having any thoughts not connected to your belly and mouth and hunger; you become fat and stupid… you become insensitive to things that people who are not fat can sense and feel.

When I was young my saliva glands were never active when I wasn't eating… Now that the undead gave recognized me as a mortal threat to their existence, they have tried to make me eat more and gain weight by activating my saliva glands when I am not eating. I noticed this and because I did; I can make conscious decisions not to eat even though my saliva glands are telling me I should eat.

How the Undead Work

469

If you are overweight or eat too much you can do an experiment on yourself by checking regularly during the day to see of your saliva glands are active and consciously deciding to ignore them. The result will be less subconscious impulses to eat something, and when and if you do get them, you can negate them consciously and decide to ignore them.

Why are so many elites involved in satanic rituals and depravities like sacrificing babies and drinking their blood?

Because the elite share the same unspoken global value system of hedonism as the masses do: and the only way they can feel that they are better than those below them, (apart from having more money than they do) is being even more hedonistic than the masses are… and that means practicing atrocities and committing sins and perversions that the lower classes could never get away with.

Understand this: all Hedonism is satanic in nature. The history of Hedonism in western civilization is easily traced and documented as a top-down process. First the elites flaunt their hedonistic sins and perversions in front of the masses *which they cannot enjoy* until the masses envying their masters begin emulating and copying them. Then the elites are forced to invent other perversions and sins which only they can enjoy and which sets them apart from the hedonistic masses and justifies their position in society.

A good example of this was drinking of tea by the elites in Britain after the conquest of India; only for the masses to start drinking tea like them… Then the elite's started drinking coffee only to have coffee shops springing up all over London. Then they switched to gambling as an elite pastime the lower classes couldn't afford which ruined many of them, then they switched to having multiple mistresses which the lower classes couldn't afford but that made them catch syphilis and go insane and die and made the lower classes despise them for their illicit sex habits and unfaithfulness to their married partners. That ended when the king Edward VII or "Bertie" as he was known;

died of syphilis and over eating, and the British royalty tried to reinvent itself as simple country gentry.

Basically the only way the elites can justify their position in society is by being more evil than the masses they rule over. You can see this in Bill Gates and George Soros and the Hollywood crowd and their child trafficking and eating babies.

How Can You Tell Civilization Is Hedonistic?

Look at cars... Look how cars have changed and evolved! From the first machines that were crude to now… Look at all the plastic, mechanical, electrical, electronic computerized shit that has been loaded onto cars in the last 70 years! Everything has been done to make driving more comfortable, easier, to please every possible preference or taste until cars are now so expensive, so complicated, nobody can fix them except a mechanic with years of training and even then they can only be fixed by installing new parts and throwing the broken parts away because they are designed NOT to be fixed. They are designed to make repairs as expensive as possible. They are designed to make the car and car repair industry as much profit as possible and as cheaply as possible until now people are buying older cars not new ones because they were built better and cost less to repair and are simpler than the new crap that is being manufactured, and they break down less and last longer. Cars have become cocoons of luxury and ease and insularity from the outer world. They all look alike. They are mechanical insects, driven by insane dehumanized human insects who nave nothing in common with each other, don't know each other and are busy pursuing their isolated, insulated hedonistic goals like a crazed mass of insects trying to get from one place to another place without any larger rationale, reason, plan or purpose *except personal hedonism.*

If you want to understand what is happening now….

Then you must understand everything…

How the Undead Work

471

From the beginning of the creation of the Universe
To the present

As a single, rational, logical explanation

A single story, a single seamless string of events

From the beginning of the Universe to now

That story is the story of how the Universe has been trying to find ways to come back together

After it was exploded apart by greater impetus

The problem the Universe was faced with and is still faced with…

Is that the explosion of the 2-dimensional Universe…

Created a new 3rd dimension…

Making it impossible for the Universe to reassemble itself back into its old 2-dimensional form…

Because of this, the Universe was forced to find new, creative ways to come back together without hurting itself 3-dimensionally

In other words: the new 3rd dimension of our Universe…

Created the new Condition of infinite possibilities and infinite creativity…

This did not exist in the old 2-dimensional infinite universe..

How the Undead Work

472

The old 2-dimensional Universe repeated itself almost exactly over and over for an infinite period of infinite repetitions

The new 3-dimensional Universe never repeats itself exactly ever…

It took an infinite period of time for the 2-dimnsional Universe to change to the point where it destroyed itself…

But that point was the source and origin of the new creativity of the new 3-dimensional Universe

Modern books are written about chaos theory

It has been known by wise men for a long time that chaos is the mother of creativity

<u>But the instant chaos happens the undead flood in to poison and ruin everything positive</u>

<u>Every positive potential and possibility is reversed by the undead</u>

The undead seek to explode everything apart, reverting back as far as possible to the beginnings of the exploded Universe… that is why they invented nuclear bombs.

But every time they seek to destroy all Life: Life comes back better and more organized and intelligent than before…

Now the time to become aware of the undead has come and the time to kill them all is arriving…

This book will do that

If everyone reads it.

473

Instead of chaos… this book gives a rational, logical plan to create a new civilization.

Before you destroy anything: you must have a viable. Practical plan to replace it. This is why revolutions never work… Besides… more freedom? Freedom to do *what?* Freedom without responsibility is chaos and because civilization is based on Hedonism not on Responsibility; all of its freedoms are chaotic. The undead flood in poisoning human souls to prevent any intelligent planning. This book prevents that from happening because it offers a plan to create a new civilization *before* the old one is destroyed… All that needs to be done is to implement the simple rational, logical steps needed to change civilization forever and never allow it to revert back to the pyramidal hierarchical pile of shit that it has been for uncounted thousands of years.

How can you tell Pyramidal-Hierarchical-Hedonistic Civilization is Insane?

474

There is one difference in humans that is invisible but starkly different… You cannot see the difference… you cannot tell the difference from what people say… Even what people do can be hidden and twisted and not tell you who they really are…

That difference is the difference between money and Life… The world is filled with millions of politicians and rich people and billionaires and bankers who pay lip service to Humanity but actually worship the god of money… The lower classes of the world are filled with billions of corrupt, cunning evil people who worship the god of money and do not give a fuck about decency, honesty or human life except their own miserable personal existence.

That Difference Is The Difference Between Good And Evil

Yet nobody speaks of it and even when they do it is tolerated because *civilization runs on money: not on the value of human life.* Civilization is based on the value of money: not on the value of human life or any other part of the Living Earth.

And because of this: the rare few people who do value Life more than money tolerate the existence of the billions of corrupt, diseased, evil people who value money more than Life… even though morally and ethically they should *kill* these evil corrupt pieces of shit… But they can't because the huge majority of civilized human value money more than Life. People are born *into* an evil environment called civilization where everything is bought and sold for money. People are born *into* this evil civilization where you cannot live without money… where you need money to live, where without money you will starve and die. As a result; the value of money has become a *substitute* for the value of life. As a result: money is valued as much as Life itself. Money is sacred. It has become more sacred than Life itself. Even though without Life: money could not exist. It is essential for your existence. You cannot live without it. It is a necessary evil. It is taken for granted that without money humans cannot live and civilization cannot exist.

How can you tell Pyramidal-Hierarchical-Hedonistic Civilization is Insane?

475

The fact is: only those dehumanized sick pieces of shit that value money more than anything else succeed in civilization. Only those selfish, empty pieces of shit who have no love in their hearts populate the top half of the pyramidal shit pile of civilization and thus control; everything in it. And the few who are not as evil are quickly corrupted to join their brethren in the worship of money.

That is one obvious reason why money and civilization is evil.

I have been forced to work most of my life just to earn money even though I have never cared about it. There are millions like me who don't care about money and do not worship it and are not interested in getting filthy rich that are forced to spend their whole lives working just to earn enough money to live… Even though they don't care about money they are forced to get it because civilization runs on money; not on human love and not on human values and not on human ethics and morals. For this simple reason civilization is evil because it forces millions and billions of humans to become evil even though they don't want to be evil… It forces billions of humans to work at jobs they hate, it forces billions of humans to do things they would never do if they didn't need money to live.

The evil of money is obvious, but nobody talks about it. Nobody opposes or criticizes it because everyone assumes and accepts that it is a necessary evil.

Humans cannot conceive of a civilization without money.

They believe and think and assume that a civilization without money would never work and could not exist. That it is a pipe dream, a fantasy, that it is naïve, stupid, unthinkable to found a civilization based on the universal principles of Responsibility and Cooperation instead of money… Well I am telling you that assumption is bullshit… And I am telling you that the new civilization *can* be founded on the principles of Responsibility and Cooperation without money… but only *if* all humans are enlightened and educated enough to understand that the roots of all the evils in the world and

the evil in their souls and the evil in their families and friend *are the undead.* And only when humans understand this and drive them out of their bodies and mind and genitals and cleanse themselves, only when humans hunt down these undead evil filth hiding inside evil corrupted humans… only when humans start *killing* evil people like Gates and Soros and all the corrupt evil politicians of the world and all the billionaires of the world… Only then can the new civilization be founded on Responsibility and Cooperation without money.

The evil of Hedonistic love is that it is exclusive. When Love is not shared it dies. When Love does not grow it dies. Love is LIFE… It is the most advanced Energy of LIFE. LIFE is the most advanced Energy in the Universe and the Energy of Love is its most advanced, developed Energy that can bring all Energy in the Universe together without hurting each other,

In the New Civilization; this obsession with the Love for one person is not natural and not Good. But if you live in a community where everyone loves each other then finding your love mate IS Good and natural because that Love and Happiness can and will grow and spread to include all the people of the community that your love mate comes from… But what good are two communities that love each other if there are other communities around you that have no Love and Happiness?

Love and Happiness is a moral, ethical Responsibility. Once one community loves each other, their moral ethical responsibility to spread and share their love and happiness does not stop until ALL the communities in the world love each other also and are Happy…

You may think that such a responsibility is far too huge for one small community to undertake… But I have good news… once you spread your Love with others and share your Love with them… they ALSO have the moral-ethical responsibility to spread and share their Love and happiness with as many communities as they can also and before you know it BAM!... hundreds, then thousands then millions then billions of communities will be

sharing and spreading their Love and Happiness until all the people in the world Love each other and are Happy.

Children that are happy and full of Love spread their Happiness and Love around them naturally. That is what all humans are designed to do. It is only because civilization kills their natural Happiness and Love that they become unloving and not Happy. Simply by living in the middle of millions of people who are not Happy and have no Love, children learn to copy those around then and quickly learn that being Happy and Loving is met with coldness, indifference… simply by living in the middle of people who are not Happy and have no Love and do not show any Love or Happiness; they instantly copy the behaviors of those around them.

Understand This:

For billions and billions of years ever since life was created on earth: every single top predator has gone extinct because life is not designed that way. It is only because of the undead poisoning life that living organisms started killing each other. That is how old the evil of the undead is. That is why all living humans must read these two books and wake up to the existence of these rotting insane invisible scum and hunt them down and kill them dead dead dead in all 3 dimensions of their rotting decomposing existence.

If living humans do not read my 2 books and do not wake up and kill the undead: the human species will go extinct as all other top predators have. If living humans do not wake up and read my 2 books the undead will succeed in killing off all life on earth. It is a matter of life or death… you the reader of these 2 books have a choice… do you spread this book to as many people as you can? Or do you do nothing? The fate of the entire living earth depends on you.

While billions of Hedonistic people go around every day pruning their Hollies and Hydrangeas, remodeling their homes, playing their video game, surfing the web, watching their favorite TV shows… huge navies and armies all over

How can you tell Pyramidal-Hierarchical-Hedonistic Civilization is Insane?

478

the world are firing off million dollar missiles, firing deadly artillery shells, killing thousands of soldiers every day and terrorist groups are attacking and killing thousands of civilians with wars all over the world and civil wars are going on all over the world and if any person wants to know about all these wars and atrocities and genocides they can easily find them on the internet… But billions of people aren't interested in the dangers of a possible nuclear holocaust… As long as their garden and house isn't being bombed, as long as they are not being killed or raped; then none of all the evils that are happening all over the world has anything to do with them. That is why the unspoken culture of Hedonism is evil.

Pyramidal-Hierarchical-Hedonistic Civilization has created 2 opposing insanities that are totally divorced from each other. One reality is the insulated bubbles of comfort and ease enjoyed by billions of Hedonistic civilians. The other world is the world of huge govts and armies and navies air forces and terrorist organizations and military industrial complexes making billions of dollars off destabilizing 3rd world countries and funding proxy wars for oligarchs to profit from.

The result is is endless wars cropping up all over the world… if one war goes away another flares up; so the world is perpetually engulfed in numerous wars with no end in sight… While at the same time huge super-tankers and huge container vessels cross the oceans and millions of factories keep churning out consumer goods billions of the world's consumers to satisfy the insatiable appetite for more manufactured goods while they keep on throwing their old goods away into the garbage where it ends up in huge toxic poisonous land fills or in the rivers and oceans of the Earth.

In other words Billions of Hedonistic consumers are lulled to sleep while oligarchs and bankers and billionaires profit off these Hedonistic human insects so they can pollute and poison the world while systematically cutting down all the forests and arming themselves in a nuclear arms race that will end up in the complete nuclear destruction of all Life on Earth.

How can you tell Pyramidal-Hierarchical-Hedonistic Civilization is Insane?

479

It is a tale of two mass insanities. Each one divorced from the other and both don't give a fuck about what the other is doing or intends to do. One is the top of the hierarchical pyramid where the globalists plot and plan and carry out their insanities… The other is the rest of the pyramidal shitpile of civilization completely indifferent to the top part as long as they can satisfy and pursue their Hedonistic goals of making money and paying their bills, or if they are affluent working on their hobbies or interests… with none of the affluent insects giving a fuck about the poorer insects fighting to pay their rent and none of the poor insects giving a fuck about the more affluent ones working on their cars or boats.

This structural norm of segmented isolation in civilization is a structural replica of the hundreds of thousand of stone blocks making up the pyramids of Egypt… except in civilization it is on the scale of billions not thousands… and it is not visually obvious to the eye**.** Otherwise it is exactly the same; except the segmented stone blocks making up the Egyptian pyramids are replaced by living humans living next to each other but completely apart and separate from each other…

The structural point is without all these billions of human blocks living next to each other… the entire hierarchical pyramidal structure of modern civilization could not exist… just as if the stone blocks of the Egyptian pyramids were not placed right next to each other, the pyramids would not exist… they would just be a haphazard number of stone blocks lying on the ground; not poled up into a pyramid.

The point is: LIFE does not structure itself as a pyramid… LIFE is not based on one-sided accumulation. Humans are not designed to live this way. The reason why humans live this way and the reason civilization is structured this was is because the undead made humans pile themselves up this way… the undead invented civilization. The undead invented the insane idea of living humans spending hundreds of thousands of years of their lives piling up these useless pointless piles of stone shit.

How can you tell Pyramidal-Hierarchical-Hedonistic Civilization is Insane?

480

Ask yourself… do *you* want to spend your entire life cutting and moving huge stone blocks so you can pile them up? If you say no: Why not? Millions of other people did it for thousands of years. So why did they do it? They did it *because they were insane.*

If you asked an Egyptian stone worker making stones for pyramids: would he be willing to work in an office or in a factory so he can be paid money so he can buy food and clothes and pay rent for an apartment. He would say no. If you asked him why not he would tell you because that is insane.

All of civilization is insane
It always has been and always will be insane

Unless humans follow the blueprint for a new civilization
That I have laid out in this book

The point is, if you look at civilization from a perspective of thousands of years, you will see regardless which civilization you look at; ancient or modern: all of them are insane. None of them make any logical sense.

Mine does.

The point is… ALL civilized norms are insane. Take any civilized person from any civilization at any point in time and let them look at the norms of any other civilization at any point in time… and they will tell you they are nits, crazy, insane. Even different civilized cultures in the same time frame in the same civilization look at each other as if they are insane, nuts, wrong, crazy.

You need to understand the undead regard living humans as easily snagged fish… all they need to do is lure humans using the countless lures of hedonism and once humans become accustomed and addicted to their hedonism, they are caught and corrupted in the webs of undead evil which make them easy prey once they die and reach the realms of the undead…

How can you tell Pyramidal-Hierarchical-Hedonistic Civilization is Insane?

481

The invention of humans catching fish with hooks and lures is just a reflection of the undead catching humans with hooks and lures as the snake of evil lured and caught Eve and Adam in the Garden of Eden… humans are only doing to fish what the undead have done to humans for millions of years and are still doing...

When you understand that the entire million year history of humans using tools to catch and kill other living creatures is only a reflection of how the undead have used hooks and lures and traps to catch living humans in a web of Hedonistic evil then your entire "pride" in human ingenuity and invention will be forever shattered and destroyed and you will see all of human technology starting from the first tools ever invented and used (which is fire: the ultimate killer and destroyer of all life) as being pure unadulterated evil.

The bottom line is that humans do not need to kill and eat any living creatures to live a healthy life… all this mass slaughter of fish and animals is merely to satisfy a developed taste or preference for eating dead flesh. If humans growing up never ate it, they would never want to eat it once they are adults. It is merely a matter of mass indoctrination at an early age and systematic mass brainwashing and turning a universal evil into an unthinking, accepted, unquestioned "normality".

Why is Machine Civilization so Evil?

482

What are the natural designed functions of humans?

Humans are designed for love, happiness and fun… it is by poisoning these natural proclivities of humans that the undead have corrupted humans. Humans are not designed to fight each other; they are not designed to kill each other, they are not designed to kill: *period*. It is only because of the all-pervasive existence of the undead that humans have been twisted in such a way that they have *reversed* the natural genetically designed functions of humans to do the *opposite* of what they are naturally designed to do…

The goal of all human development and life and awareness is
Integration

Why?... Because ;literally everything stems from how well humans are integrated. The levels of their health, intelligence, creativity, their potential for growth in every single aspect of their being. The goal for every human alive is to become as integrated as possible. That means developing every single aspect of their natural intrinsic potentials and abilities as much as possible and integrating them together so they merge into a single interconnected totality that then transforms the person and puts them on a completely new, higher level of existence *that cannot be anticipated or predicted because it has never been done yet….*

What exactly is integration?... It is when your thoughts and actions and emotions and words are all integrated together. That means you do not think one thing and say another. You do not do feel one emotion and do or say something that dies not represent what you feel emotionally. That means that what you think mentally and what you feel emotionally and what you do physically are all integrated together without any inner or outer conflict. It means keeping no secrets from yourself and not keeping any secrets from others. It means being yourself effortlessly. It means not lying to yourself and not lying to others, It means not compartmentalizing yourself into separate boxes like emotions and thoughts and actions. When you become integrated these boxes disappear.

Why is Machine Civilization so Evil?

483

I: Indrek Pringi am the first person to try and integrate all of myself by exploring and learning and practicing all of my natural talents and abilities based on the earliest experiences of my childhood and exploring them further. Basically I wanted to find out what civilization had to offer, what was available… in books, sports, people, philosophy, Nature, cities.

I was never interested in making money or impressing people. By being poor; I was free to explore everything I could find that interested me but I had a nagging question that I didn't feel anything… I had no emotions. So I traveled to Los Angeles and took Primal therapy. There I tried to find out what was wrong with me but I found out that Primal therapy was a fraud; as were all other avenues I took. What I found out that it was not me who was lacking but everyone else was lacking in questioning anything or seeking any answers to any real questions of human existence. That is when I stumbled into contact with what I learned later had been hiding inside me and ruining my entire life as much as possible… Why did-does this parasitical filthy undead do this? Because it could not control me any other way because i was too aware, i was too integrated. I did not have any weaknesses it could exploit except one… my need to love and be loved.

Because when machines offer humans all the physical comforts from comfort food to pillows and soft beds and soft clothes and warm houses; there is no need for love anymore in order to live… Without all these comforts, without machines; love is necessary for survival. In a world without machines and tools; if the people you live with do not love you; you will die… love is necessary for human survival. Humans are genetically designed to love each other. Machine civilization has done everything to isolate humans from each other and insulate themselves from each other and this trend is accelerating to the point of absolute insanity where each consumer exists inside their own self-made, custom-made bubble of unreality, all designed to make them convinced that they are right about everything and everyone else is wrong… which insures that nobody will ever agree with anybody else about anything because they all have different consumer beliefs, preferences, likes, tastes, etc. etc. ad nauseum.

Why is Machine Civilization so Evil?

484

In machine civilization people have stopped loving each other because they don't need to instead they love their machines and pets and toys.. People in machine civilization have stopped loving each other. Instead; they have been lured into satisfying their lowest urges of ease and pleasure and have become fat blobs of weak, unhealthy, mindless brainless consumers who do not have to think or exercise or have close relations with anyone because machines do it all for them

It took years and years of being fooled and duped until I realized it was trying to make me as helpless as possible. The undead used my lowest sexual urges to turn me into a sexual slave using my need to be loved and linking it with sex as the false lure, the carrot while making sure nobody around me would have any love in their hearts. It failed because I finally saw through it. I kept myself dedicated to facing the Truth about everything in my Life and saw the patterns of my Life more clearly and wiped all the illusions out of my understanding of reality.. That is why I was-am able to write in my two books; truths that no other human has ever discovered or understood before. And this was – is only possible because I am the most integrated human to ever live… And I know that what little meager level of integration I have managed to attain is not one millionth of what I could have reached without the undead poisoning and ruining my entire Life from the very beginning up to now. The undead have not stopped trying to harm me and injure me in every way they can, but their attempts have all failed to kill me or seriously harm me.

The difference between someone who is human and someone who is not human is simple

Someone who knows what love is and does or can love is human.
Someone who does not love and does not know what love is and cannot love is an evil dead soul; a puppet controlled by the undead.
And there are billions of the latter and only a few of the former

The ability to love is the only thing that makes humans; human

Why is Machine Civilization so Evil?

485

Without love; humans are monsters controlled by the undead

That is why the undead hate and fear all love because they cannot control humans who love each other. They cannot make them do evil things or have evil thoughts or have evil emotions of hate, envy, fear, etc.

The undead are only an aspect of the imperfections of the Universe… But: these imperfections do not comprise the great majority of the Universe. The natural designed functions of the Universe may grind slow, but no imperfection can or ever will stop the Universe from achieving its designed function of coming together… which is for all Energy to come together without hurting itself, and all Space to come together without hurting itself.

How can you tell this?... What are galaxies?... They are giant Energy vacuum cleaners, that's what they are… They travel all over the Universe collecting all the dust in Outer Space and bringing all that Energy IN, gathering all the solid Energy in the Universe slowly, gently together. They are cleaning all the Space in the Universe of dust so all the Space of the Universe is clean of Energy, and so there is less and less Space between the Energy it collects. They are the Universe's attempt to bring all the Energy of the Universe together and bring all the Space bubbles of the Universe together so there will be no Space polluting the Energy of the Universe and there will be no Energy polluting the Space of the Universe. This is because the 2-dimensional Universe was clearly defined into Energy rings and spaces between the rings. The Universe is blindly trying to get back to what it was before it exploded into the 3-dimensional Universe it now is.

The undead have taken these three natural proclivities in humans and poisoned them so that by the time a child grows up, it loses all its abilities to love, have fun and be happy.

Humans are part of this Universal design and we are designed to teach all living things to come together without hurting each other…

Why is Machine Civilization so Evil?

486

This Earth is our little sphere of influence in the infinitely huge sphere of the Universe…

But… it is the cutting edge of this infinite plan of our Universe for all Energy to come together without harming itself… Why?... because the Energy on the surface of the earth is the most delicately balanced, most gentle, most sensitive Energy in the Universe… All other Energies in the Universe operate on a scale of brutality and insensitivity and violence that does not allow Energy to come any closer to each other without either fleeing in rage and fear from each other, or exploding in terror and thus reverting back to an earlier form of Energy that is not as advanced… For instance: When the Energy on the surface of a star comes too close together; the plasma Energy turns back into radiation Energy and flees from it's crowded environment. And when the core of a star becomes too compressed: It explodes… destroying all the billions of years it took to turn earlier forms of Energy to come colder together as solid Energy.

Understand this: the creation of solid Energy in the Universe was a huge advance for Energy coming together without hurting itself… But there it stalled… The Universe could not find any way for that solid energy to come closer together without either reverting back to forms of earlier Energy that is not a solid, or completely destroying itself; thus negating all the work the Universe had done to make it come closer together… The ingenious method of stars creating atoms; which are the basis of solid Energy was a giant leap forward for all the Energy in the Universe to come together without hurting itself. But there the design froze… there was no way the Universe could find to get solid Energy to come any closer together without causing a destructive nuclear explosion or without that solid Energy reverting back to earlier forms of Energy… Instead it began bringing together atoms of the same type. Iron atoms came together to form huge masses of molten iron inside stars. Other types of atoms tried to come together, but only the inert atoms could do that… Atoms whose subatomic rings of electrons were incomplete reacted violently with atoms of other types… This caused the stars that were creating these atoms to become violent maelstroms where only the most inert and heaviest

atoms could survive… all the other atoms were turned into a super heated plasma that turned back into radiation of all kinds the minute it reached the surface of a star..

Basically: Energy had advanced to a kind of tribalism… each tribe of atomic elements keep to themselves… they are always warring with each other and making alliances with each other; but they never learned how to get together without conflict. Basically, atomic elements behave the same way humans do… even the radical elements of human societies behave like the radical elements of atoms.

You can see how the Universe is trying to bring all different kinds of Energy together by the whirlpool action of galaxies… All the dust clouds and stars are gently drawn into the centers of the galaxies. But they don't know how to come any closer without getting hotter and hotter and hotter; bumping wildly against each other until they revert back to earlier forms of Energy called radiation.

Then… stars began creating planets by flinging out huge gobs of its own plasma, that cooled and allowed more types of solid atoms to exist without getting hotter and being turned back into radiation… You can see the systematic attempts of our sun to create planets where Energy can come together without hurting itself… The results was gas giants with a small super hot soloid core, and dead planets like Mercury were only the inert atoms could come together. The inner cores of these gas giants are not true solids,,, They are on the verge of nuclear reaction and that reaction keeps them from ever cooling down… The same failed planetary experiment was our Earth. It too has a super hot molten soloid iron core… Until…

Things began happening on the surface of our Earth that had never happened before in the entire history of the Universe..

Liquid water was formed…

Why was this so special?? Because in order for H2O to become liquid, it can only do so between a tiny temperature range. Anything hotter and it becomes a gas… Anything colder and it becomes a solid.

That temperature range does not exist anywhere else in the universe except on the surface of our earth…

Not only that… The temperature of the surface of our Earth is such that water: H2O; exists in all 3 forms of solid Energy… a gaseous vapor, a liquid and a solid.

This delicate, tiny temperature range that exists nowhere else in the Universe; allowed atoms floating inside the protective cocoon of liquid water to gently come together to form molecules; where for the first time in the history of the Universe; different atomic elements came closer together without hurting each other…

What the Universe did. Was it used the Medium of Space *and* the Medium of water to allow the different tribal Elements to mix and mingle together without reacting too violently against each other. This literally watered down their reactions to each other to a mild level that was never possible in the Medium of Space.. The result was: molecules were created for the first time.. Elements from different tribes came together for the first time in the history of the Universe…

To make a long story short; in the delicately balanced environment of the oceans of the world where different types of solid atoms existed, dissolved in water a unique, linear chain of molecules were born… this molecular chain is known as DNA. And from this molecular chain all life on earth was created…

The giant leap forward that DNA achieved was that unlike stars, that could only bring together atomic elements of one type, DNA molecules brought together 4 different atomic elements.

After that: Another giant leap forward happened when DNA molecules could develop into living organisms that brought dozens and then almost all the different elements together without harming each other into the bodies of living cells that were mostly made up of water.,,, Water is the insulator, the happy Medium that allows different atoms to mix and mingle and come together without harming each other… Without the Medium of water, all these different elements in the form of atoms and molecules would never even come close to each other without reacting violently and repelling each other. You can see this going on in the gas giants like Neptune and Uranus. And all these different atomic elements could never come together to form molecules made up of different atomic elements…. And so; DNA molecules created living cellular organisms… which replicated themselves… and became complex cellular organisms… and on and on until complex living organisms became more complex, and more complex, and more…

The Universe had finally solved the problem how to bring nearly all the atomic elements together through the complexity of molecular bonds that DNA molecules created… This complexity increased more and more until huge eco-systems were created in so complex a fashion that after studying them for years, we still have only scratched the surface of their interlinked interdependence. The amazing thing is every aspect of these eco-systems, every grain of sand, every rotten log, every insect, every drop of water, every animal, every fish, every bird… in some way supports *all the other parts and aspects of life in these eco-systems.*

Eco-systems are giant infinitely complex connected systems of cooperation.

Most of the parts of these eco-systems are not aware that they are cooperating with each other, but they are doing it nonetheless because they were designed to do so….

Then the complexity of all Life on Earth evolved further… Different species began to become so intelligent and so aware… they began cooperating with

each other on voluntary intelligent conscious level that had never existed before….

You can see the unaware level of cooperation in schools of fish and flocks of birds… they act like a single living organism… Thousands of individual fish or birds… none of them aware that they are doing it flow and swerve as if they are all connected together as a single organism; but they are not.

You can see instinctual cooperation in how hyenas and wild dogs and lions hunt in packs…

But it takes a brain the size of a whale or a killer shark or dolphins or a chimpanzee or a gorilla or a human to form family units that cooperate voluntarily with other family units and live as a single tribe or pod that care about each other and have emotions for each other…

Finally, the Universe; together with the new environment that only exists on the surface of our Earth evolved the newest, most advanced, most aware, intelligent species that has yet been created by the intelligent creativity of DNA molecules; humans. And our species created a new revolutionary bond that brought Energy closer together without harming itself. That new revolutionary bond is Love..

This new kind of bonding is not limited like all other Energy bonds in the Universe.
Other bonds, be it gravity or molecular bonds or atomic bonds, are limited in their selectivity. They do not bond to everything… *But Love does…*

Love can bond different species together. It can change the entire behavior of individuals towards each other. Granted… this has only happened at first on an individual level; But: … when this new Energy called Love became infused into an entire group of people as the first Christian communities did; the undead attacked them and tried to eradicate them systematically… as the Roman empire tried to eradicate Christianity from all the fishing villages on

the coast of the Mediterranean for 300 years and failed to do so… Instead Jesus' message of Love infiltrated into the highest of Roman society and eventually became the state religion of Rome… Even though it was poisoned and twisted beyond recognition by the undead, it still kept many of its root principles and spread like wildfire all over Europe and then all over the world…

Why is Christianity unique among all the world's religions? It is still not the largest religion in the world. It has been splintered into so many sects; it has lost nearly all of its original; message and cohesiveness… The reason Christianity is unique and stands out from all other religions because it is the only religion in the world that speaks of Love… No other religion in the world speaks of Love… In fact… Love is the main message of Christianity. Christianity seeks to bring together all people under the Universal aegis of Love: not under the belief of any god… No other religion does this. Yes; Christianity does require you to believe in Jesus as the son of god… but you can only accept him if you know that he Loves you and that you Love him. That is the emotional Bond that makes Christianity work because when you Love Jesus; you must also Love all of his disciples and followers. The ideal Christian community is a community where everybody loves each other… This creates a communal bond that supersedes all differences and transforms that community beyond recognition…

This is why all the early Christian communities were attacked and discriminated against. This was why so many Christian communities fled from persecution and tried to establish themselves in lands where they were not persecuted. You do not see other religions being as systematically persecuted throughout history as small sects of Christianity was… Why? Because they had developed a communal bond of Love between each other that did not exist in the larger populations where Christianity had been poisoned and degraded down to lip service and just a symptom of mass conformity; not a real living breathing way of religious life that was both moral and ethical.

Why is Machine Civilization so Evil?

492

How can living humans change the entire world beyond recognition?... If you Love Nature, if you love animals, if you love plants; they will respond positively to you.

Now! In the middle of a human civilization that destroys all living things in its path, and the history of humans killing, enslaving destroying living creature for millions of years… Any Love of Nature by a single human, any act of love or kindness by a single human does not even register a blip on the screen on other species. Freeing a deer from a barbed wire fence or a wolf from a steel trap once does not change their instinctual fear and mistrust of humans…

But if a person saves the life of a wild animal… there are countless stories of these rare occurrences creating a love bond between the person that saved the life of an animal or bird and the animal or bird.

What if all humans were like that?... What if no humans harmed or killed any other living species?... What if wild animals no longer feared and distrusted humans? What then?

What if instead of loving dead machines; humans loved living creatures?

What if all living species on earth learned about love?

*What if all living species wanted to be loved**?***

WHAT WOULD HAPPEN THEN??

There is no telling what would happen.

Watch this video about the gorilla named Koko

Https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=cp7u7v5jx-o&ab_channel=storywhispers

Why is Machine Civilization so Evil?

493

She will tell you what I am trying to tell you.

One thing is for sure… if people listened to this gorilla it would change the entire earth beyond recognition and for the better

This will never happen unless everyone reads my books and learns about the undead and learns how to hunt them down and kill them and kill every single diseased perverted evil person at the top of the hierarchical shitpile of civilization and expose all the organized religions of the world as rotten and corrupt and false.

For instance the Muslim religion was a backlash by the undead against Christianity because Christianity is not a true religion… It is based on the wise words and deeds of a simple carpenter in Galilee who was crucified for speaking truths that threatened the ruling elites of Jerusalem. Who was later turned not into a god: (because even the evil undead could not change the fact that he had been crucified like an ordinary criminal and buried and no god had ever had that done to him) but the son of god… and in order to rationalize this obvious farce; so many impossible irrational fantastical crap had to be added in order to make it saleable to the masses that only the most uncritical believe in it. In spite of all this Christianity was and still is a religion of peace and Love…

Mohamedism, on the other hand, is a religion of war… it is a religion of hate…it does not preach love; there is no love in Muslim religion. It was cobbled together artificially by different Mullah's throughout hundreds of years in order to hide its true origins and its true purpose and message… But then, something happened. It became infected with the Christian religious idea of Love… and then later with the global religious practice of consumerism and affluence which was also infected with the Christian idea of Love; this watered down the religion of Muslims even further and left only the extremists that continue to spread war and hate throughout the Mideast and elsewhere. The majority of Muslims were absorbed into the Hedonistic affluent mass of humanity where religious differences were tolerated. By

poisoning the original idea of Love that Jesus preached and practiced; which was a communal love for each other in a small community; *not* the Hedonistic exclusive love that is now sold; the undead have managed to ruin and poison all the original teachings of Jesus by first turning him into a deity even though when asked on trial if he was a deity he refused to say he was… This was gotten around by the idea that he wasn't a god but the son of god. Even though this ludicrous assertion poses the question of how many other sons did god have? And who did he coupled with in order to produce one? And why only one? These religious doctrines makes this religious belief obviously ridiculous. But these questions are never asked. All religions are based on believing in things that you don't understand and not questioning them.. Because of this it was successfully sold to the masses including the ludicrous assertion that Mary; Jesus' mother was a virgin; making the virgin birth another pillar of unquestioning belief in the poisoning of Jesus' original teachings.

Today: the word "love" has been poisoned and changed to mean completely different things from what Jesus meant when he used that word… Today the word "love" has been made to mean sex. If you "love" someone that means you are having sex with them… to 'make love', as if it were something you made out of a factory. Today the word "love" has been watered down to the point that is almost meaningless when commercials speak of how much someone 'loves' their clean shirts or "loves" a hamburger, or how much a car enthusiast "loves" a certain kind of car or engine… The Hedonism of modern civilization has almost destroyed the entire ethos and language and true meanings of Christianity, where many churches espouse the dogma that "greed is good" and use their poisoned religious dogmas as a way to become rich and affluent. Civilization's unspoken religion of Hedonism has spread and touched everything and every living soul until there is no way to escape it… Unless the evil of this unspoken religion is consciously recognized and eradicated from all civilization: this civilization will disappear and go extinct; just like all the other civilizations that have gone extinct. And it will be one more unsolved mystery of disappeared civilizations with nobody left alive to tell why it went extinct and no clues left to explain how it went extinct…

495

Of course this flies in the face of all modern arrogance… What!? Our civilization go extinct! Never! We are too advanced! We are too educated! We are too intelligent! Besides… we believe in the unspoken myth of eternal human progress! Even if our civilization does go extinct, a new civilization even more advanced will spring up to replace it!... (Not a civilization even more destructive and deadlier towards all Life on Earth than the last one; which has been the case for all the older extinct civilizations.) Besides… how could 8 billion humans suddenly go extinct?

Nuclear war? *(That already happened and will happen again guaranteed)* Poisoned vaccines? *(That's going on right now)* Chemicals in our food and water? *(That's going on right now)* Mass infertility? *(That's going on right now)* Decline of the birthrate? *(That's going on right now)* Mass starvation due to crop failures? *(That already happened and will happen again guaranteed)* Breakdown of the global supply chains? *(That's going on right now)* The desertification of most of the world's farmlands? *(That's going on right now)* Natural disasters? *(That already happened and will happen again guaranteed)* An epidemic of debilitating and deadly diseases brought about by vaccinating 2/3rds of the world's population with toxic MNRA injections? *(That's going on right now)* The systematic destruction and pollution of all the world's eco-systems and oceans? *(That's going on right now)* The catastrophic melt down of nuclear power plants and the ensuing radioactive fallout? *(That already happened and will happen again guaranteed)* Wars? *(That already happened and will happen again guaranteed.* The spread of mass hysteria and paranoia by mass media leading to utter chaos? The thinning and entire breakdown of the ozone layer that protects us from radiation? *(That's going on right now)* A volcanic eruption leading to a nuclear winter? *(That already happened and will happen again guaranteed* A catastrophic meteor impact resulting in a nuclear winter and a global tsunami destroying most of the ocean's coastlines of the world? *(That already happened and will happen again guaranteed)* The disappearance of all bees and insects *(that's going on right now)* leading to a steady disappearance of all higher life forms whose existence depends on the lower species supporting them?... *(That's going on right now)* The genocidal eugenics conspiracies of

the ruling elites succeeding? *(That's going on right now)* With unseen consequences like their own extinction also? The rise of robotics and machines replacing humans in a dystopian future where machines take over? *(That is happening right now).* What if artificial machine intelligence decides humans are unnecessary? What might happen then?

How about all of the above happening at the same time??

Or… one catastrophic event triggering off other events in a chain of domino effects that nobody anticipated?

What this should tell you is that all civilizations are designed to go extinct; and this one is on the verge of doing so.

How can you tell that civilization is financially structured as a hierarchical pyramid?

And how can you tell that the apex of this evil pyramid is owned and controlled by a tiny cabal of jewish international central bankers?

And how can you tell that the entire financial structure below these international jews at the top is being subliminally controlled by the undead because they do not realize that they are actively engaged in their own demise?

All you need to do is watch this one hour video:

Entitled: "the great taking"

https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=dk3AvceraTI&ab_channel=TheGreatTaking

Why is Machine Civilization so Evil?

497

This video will reveal to you just how insidious and cunning the machinations of the undead are, using living humans as their unsuspecting puppets to advance their evil nefarious conspiracies and plots against all Humanity.

"All across the world there are ancient stories about mythical figures that visited out ancestors and gave them advanced knowledge and technology, kick starting their civilizations of pyramid building in China, Egypt and South America by teaching them various arts of civilization including writing, law, temple building, agriculture, the use of metal work, the calendar, the cultivation of maize, etc."

https://www.bitchute.com/video/SedomYDjQIBH

Who do you think these mythical figures were; eh??
They were the undead of past extinct civilizations.

That's who they were

And they passed on all the evils of extinct civilizations so the next ones could become even more evil and more destructive towards all life on earth

So you see… The existence of the undead answers all mysteries and puzzles that modern humans are unable to solve.

Why do you think the oldest financial con is called a pyramid scheme? The undead have learned to hide the pyramidal nature of their evil so it is not obvious to the naked eye as it had been for untold thousands of years. Now the actual hierarchies of power and money are hidden in banks and computers and behind closed doors where secret cabals collude to conspire.

Cars are mechanical insects… because humans build and use cars: humans have become mechanical insects. Remember! *Whatever you use, uses you more than you use it*. You are what you make and use. All usury is evil: the use of tools, the use of machines, the use of money; all of it is evil. The evil

that exists today took billions of years to develop: yet it can be destroyed in a flash. This can happen only if everyone reads my book and takes action and kill all of the evil elites and create a new civilization that I have logically set out in this book.

What are most of the cryptic lyrics of Rock'n Roll songs like "Stairway to Heaven" by Led Zeppelin? They are the cryptic ravings of the rotting brains of the undead. They do not make any logical sense. Some are explicitly evil like the Rolling Stones " Sympathy For The Devil."

One reason why civilization is so evil is that it has been inventing over 30,000 to 50,000 new chemicals every year *for over 70 years* and the accumulation of all these bio-toxins in the environment has been responsible for species going extinct and for the general ill health and sickness of billions of humans. Also: no one has ever studied what happens when any 2 or more of these chemical poisons interact with each other or react; creating even more deadly substances.

The Difference between Living Organisms and Dead Machines

499

A perfect example of civilization's evil are "holidays"… Originally they were called holy days and were based on religious sacred spiritual events or people and most of the holy days were celebrated by fasting and cleansing of the body in order to purify the worshipers spiritually… But with the industrial revolution and mass manufacturing and the appearance of mass consumerism; holy days were corrupted and morphed into days where instead of fasting; the consumer masses celebrated the unspoken religion of Hedonism… that is to say: *the religious worship of personal pleasure and ease,* where people did not have to work and feasted and gorged themselves to fill their overstuffed bellies with more food than they needed and get drunk… Until these holidays lost all religious meaning and just became a way for sellers and producers to make more money… to the point where many people grew to hate and despise these holidays for their blatant hypocrisy, until people actually became depressed when Christmas arrived because it only highlighted and emphasized the materialistic degeneracy of their society compared to the principles espoused as lip service.

The brainwashing mantra of being happy has been drummed into the brains of western children for hundreds of years with fairy tales all ending in: "And they lived happily ever after." Books and films all about finding happiness have brainwashed the masses for hundreds of years. Happiness is a measure of success in life. You are supposed to be happy, If you are unhappy there is something wrong with you. Millions of people suffer from the fact that they are not happy when society tells them that is what they should be. The fraud of psycho therapy which turned into an industry began from unhappy rich people trying to find happiness or trying to figure out why they are not happy. This spread into the middle class who could afford this quackery. Commercials bombard the masses with smiling people who appear to be happy because they bought or use a certain product. Hedonistic civilization is based on the culture of personal happiness. The mark of a successful people or nation is how happy they are…

Unfortunately; when researched it turns out that poor countries are happier than rich countries; this goes against all the materialistic unspoken belief that

if you get rich you will become happy. Early black and white films were all about the fictional happiness of the rich elite upper class. They portrayed the rich as being loving families. That rich parents only cared about the happiness of their children. The belief that riches make you happy is an unspoken mantra of Hedonistic civilization… But what was the reality of these filthy rich elites of the past? What was the reality of the lower classes? What is the reality today? What exactly *is* happiness? It is a mysterious elusive thing. It means different things to different people. Were the actors who portrayed happiness on the screen or on TV happy? Unfortunately when researched most of them had unhappy lives and suffered tragic endings. Were the elite of the 1800's and 1900's ever happy? Unfortunately the word happiness did not exist in their vocabulary and still doesn't. For them this idea is a fraud sold to the lower classes and their job is to make it so that they appear to be "happy" in order to keep the myth alive that riches brings you happiness. Unfortunately when researched, their lives are empty, meaningless, dry, ordinary and degenerate. The endless pursuit of 'happiness' is a large part of what keeps the masses noses to the grindstone in hopes of improving their situation in life. As long as you are climbing the ladder of success, the ultimate goal of happiness beckons. Unfortunately when researched on what happens when you get to the top, the results are always disappointing and empty.

Hedonism posits happiness as a goal: something to strive for or something to search for and find. It can also be a material object. A old fat fart owning a unique antique Hudson pickup, with car enthusiasts oohing and ahhing over it after he spent how many thousands of dollars on buying it considers himself to be happy. He receives public attention and is envied, he is rich so he can afford such expensive hobbies, he is friendly to all the admirers of his truck and he considers himself to be 'happy" and you would be hard pressed to convince him otherwise. He will just smile in his air of superior Hedonistic happiness and hedonistic affluence and brush you off as an insignificant flea…

The Difference between Living Organisms and Dead Machines

501

But if you bring up the morality of being rich while millions are poor, and wasting money on his toy while millions starve he will become extremely displeased and angry at you…

You see Hedonistic happiness does not have any morals or ethics. The basic ethical stand of Hedonistic happiness is: " I'm happy and fuck everybody else". Or "I'm all right and screw you Jack." In fact Hedonistic happiness cannot abide either morals or ethics because it rips off the façade of Hedonistic happiness and exposes it for what it is: self indulgent selfishness..

That is the problem with Hedonistic happiness; a separated couple can find personal moments of happiness on finding each other in the midst of bombs and millions being killed. But that does not help or change the unhappiness of the millions of starving terrified refugees who have not found their families or spouses. And after the war is over and they return to "normal" Hedonistic life; that momentary happiness disappears and their relationship turns into indifference on the man's part and dislike on the wife's part for being stuck at home with children she now can't stand. The ugly truth is Hedonistic happiness is based on personal selfishness and has no morality or ethics.

The fact is most people don't know what happiness is or where to find it or how to find it. The fact is billions of people searching for their personal happiness creates a pyramidal shitpile of most people being unhappy with only a few exceptions at the top and most of their happiness is an illusion that does not last. Looking for happiness inside Hedonistic civilization filled with billions of unhappy selfish, self-seeking people simply does not work.

What is the cultural phenomenon called "entertainment" in Hedonistic civilization?... It has existed for thousands of years in many forms… In ritualistic Greek plays… in Roman circuses, in dance, in music, in fictional books, in plays, in theater, in films, in TV programs and shows, and now on the internet in a million different niches, interests and venues…

The Difference between Living Organisms and Dead Machines

502

Entertainment is something that pleases the masses. It is something that is popular. If it is unpopular it disappears. Its popularity is sustained based purely on the fickleness of the masses. If it does not please the masses it disappears. It is designed to make the masses feel good, or make the masses for a moment forget their own lives and lose themselves in what they see and hear. It is the drug that keeps the masses placated and distracted so the ruling elite can stay in power. For thousands of years the Roman elite kept the Roman populace placated by offering them bread and circuses for free. Entertainment is merely a form of mass Hedonism. Something that fills up the empty lives of boredom. If there was no entertainment, nothing for the masses to watch and be distracted by; the masses would rise up and slaughter their masters simply out of rage at being deprived of a drug they are addicted to. Either that or civilization would explode into chaos because without entertainment; civilized humans would not be able to endure the boredom and emptiness of their own lives… or an authoritarian regime would need to enforce a reign of terror like Stalin's and keep the masses brainwashed like Mao Tse Tsung did in China. Entertainment is a way of controlling the masses. The second the masses of Stalin's Russia and Mao's China were exposed to the Hedonism of western entertainment they became instantly addicted to it. It allowed them to momentarily forget their poverty and despair and hopelessness and the iron grip of the police state they lived in. The Hedonistic pleasure affluent Western entertainment offered to Russia and China, the second they were exposed to it, they became westernized Hedonists almost overnight… The unspoken religion of personal pleasure and ease corrupted them almost instantly… *Until… the degeneracy of western values and mores and sexual perversions became so revolting; they rejected its most extreme manifestations.* But I promise you; give Russia and China enough time and their versions of civilized Hedonism will become just as perverted and degenerate as the West is now.

The entire concept of Western freedom: the right to do and say whatever you want is based on Hedonism because it is completely devoid of all responsibility. Saying whatever pleases you, doing whatever pleases you, watching whatever pleases you regardless of how degenerate it is, how

perverted it is, how sick it is, how evil it is… Eating and drinking whatever you want regardless of how unhealthy it is, how bad it is for you is exactly why Western civilization has become the rotting pile of stinking feces that it is now and that is in largely due to the entertainment industry. In short: entertainment is just another form of Hedonism. Entertainment, Escapism and Hedonism go together like three sides of the same coin.

Because of the unspoken global culture of Escapism and the unspoken global culture of arrant cowardice known as the virtue signaling global culture of "nonviolence".

The result is millions of Hedonistic people who can afford to move to other countries abandon the land of their birth searching for nations with higher living standards or better weather or less oppressive govts… Instead of staying where they were born and fighting whatever oppression and evils and inequalities that exist. The result is almost all nations are becoming more authoritative and corrupt because the masses are either too apathetic or too cowardly to stand up and fight for anything because as brainwashed Hedonists because they have no set of morals or ethics that they are willing to fight and die for or live for. They are isolated by their own brainwashing having nothing in common with other brainwashed Hedonists. The result is almost all nations are becoming worse and worse until there will be nowhere left to escape to because all countries are becoming authoritative hell holes because the brainwashed masses do not have the courage to stop it. They have been brainwashed into the unspoken culture of global cowardice called "non violence". This subliminal brainwashing programs billions of humans into believing thou shalt not fight for anything regardless of how right or good it is. Thou shalt not kill anyone regardless of how evil they are and how much they deserve to be killed.

In this way the criminal elites of the world can parade in public without any fear because they know the brainwashed masses would never even dream of hurting or killing them. Bill Gates can attend football and baseball games

with impunity. George Soros can hide in his mansion without fear of being killed while sleeping because his staff are all obedient little slaves.

The other part of the global unspoken religion of Hedonism are the mass migrations people who are not rich enough to move to another country legally… These are the illegal aliens flooding into countries they think are safer and have better living standards. The result is their numbers destroying the national fabric of the nation they illegally slip into because of their barbaric 3rd world culture-beliefs-practices like raping white girls, defeating in public etc; thus turning the nation they invade into a 3rd world hell hole that is just as bad as the country they escaped from.

What is the point in consumerism?... What is the point in 8,000,000,000 consumers consuming the world's resources and giving nothing back?... The point in this is to consume everything until there is nothing left. Until all the forests, all the trees, all the fish, all the animals are killed and destroyed and killed off. *That* is the point of consumerism. The undead are trying to make 8 billion human consumers unaware that they are destroying the planet they live on *and they are succeeding and will succeed* unless everyone reads these two books and wakes up and learns the truth about the existence of the undead.

The Fallacy of Organized Religion Being "Spiritual"

During the Copper and Bronze Age right into the Iron age of civilization all the way up to the first Persian empire; the organized temple religions of Western Mediterranean civilizations were based on human sacrifice and offerings and animal sacrifice to insure that bad things would not happen to the ones making the sacrifice or offering. People prayed for good luck. They prayed to get rich. They prayed for things they wanted to happen. A farmer gave offerings so his neighbors livestock would sicken and die. Farmers gave offerings for a good harvest.

This still continues in the temple religions of China and India today… Basically this kind of religion is based on selfishness… "Gimme this, gimme

that", Make my family prosperous, bless my family with good health. I don't give a fuck what happens to other families; I just care about myself,"

This kind of religion is based on bribery and favoritism… It is based on asking and paying deities for favors. It is no different from the culture of favoritism and bribery in politics and in all other aspects of civilization… Also: it is completely divorced from any consideration of whether those asking their favors are deserving of them or not. A person asking for the good health of his parents does not consider that their parents bad health habits and eating and drinking habits might be responsible for their ill health.

The entire concept of an omnipotent deity controlling things takes away the responsibility of humans to control their own lives and take responsibility for their own actions. The truism that religion is the opiate of the masses has been ignored for ages yet it is true nonetheless. The masses are brainwashed to conform to whatever culture or religion they are born into. Regardless of what culture or religion they conform to; the universal unspoken *overriding* global culture of civilization is Hedonism: they lack moral-ethical principles based on personal responsibility.

Christianity is different. Instead of rationalizing that bad things happened to you because you did not appease a certain deity. Christianity does not have the culture of favoritism or begging favors from god. Instead its moral and ethical imperative is for good Christians to be good people regardless of their circumstances or good or bad luck. It places the responsibility to be a good moral, ethical Christian on every single person. It is a religion of personal responsibility and personal conscience. Other religions have their dogmas and rules that are not to be questioned. But none of them include LOVE as a moral ethical imperative; Instead mindless obedience is all that is required.

That is basically what differentiates the West from the East… that is until Christianity was systematically poisoned and ruined by the Catholic Church and then later mass manufacturing consumer culture Hedonism. But in spite of this; Christianity still survives on an individual level of personal spirituality

and responsibility and personal conscience. Countless good people have been converted to Christianity only from their own personal morals and ethics and values being trampled on by the civilized society they live in and because Christianity is more humane than any other religion because it has the crucial element of Love which all other religions lack. The point is even if you don't believe in any god or that Jesus was the son of god; you can still value and learn from his wisdom and Humanity. In which case it doesn't matter whether you believe in a god or not. It is the human story of Jesus that is compelling; not his dogmatic insistence on a monotheistic deity. His words are so that the concept of Love and the concept of loving god and the concept of loving your fellow man become almost indistinguishable. Take away god from his teachings and they are almost unchanged.

What does the history of the last 2,000 years tell us?... It tells us in spite of all the machinations of the undead, in spite of all the forces of evil they have brought to bear; they have not been able to destroy the one thing that they fear the most and that is Love. They are caught on the horns of a dilemma. Either destroy the entire Earth and everything that lives… in which case they will destroy themselves because it is only by inveigling themselves inside living organisms and sucking off their Life-Energy that they can keep from decomposing completely… or try to poison all Love on Earth so that it disappears. But with the birth of each new baby; Love is reborn again and the long, arduous work they are doomed to destroying that love must begin all over again… By dehumanizing humans and twisting their love into the love for machines instead of the Love for Living creatures; they hope to turn humans into unloving dead souls married to their machines… But this will also lead to the complete destruction of all Life on Earth, and the undead will not be able to use machines to hide in because machines are even deader than they are. When there are no humans left to maintain the machines, they will die and so will the undead.

At present the world is teetering on the brink of both outcomes becoming ever more likely. The doomsday clock is inching closer and closer to utter annihilation with less than a minute to spare. The undead are doing

everything they can to keep humans unaware of this. Many people are sensing it though. The most evil and demented are welcoming it as "the rapture". Zionist jews are doing everything in their power to make it come about.

The only way to reverse this is by founding a new civilization based on responsibility and love. They are two aspects of the same thing. You cannot have responsibility without love and you cannot have love without responsibility.

Once the criminal hierarchy of the lower classes never dared to meet with the criminal class of the ruling elites… In Victor Hugo's novel: The Hunchback of Notre Dame; the king of thieves never dared to meet with the king of France. But the Industrial revolution happened and everything changed. What were the hot spots where the most evil people congregated in the last 200 years? The elites came together in the dens of Hedonism; gambling joints, race tracks, night clubs, speakeasy's, restaurants, cruise ships, to mingle with the criminal class of the lower classes to enjoy the degeneracy's once forbidden them by their own upper class culture. Out of that evil mingling came the joining of political parties with criminal mafias to insure they won the election… Then two world wars happened and once again: the criminals of the U.S, and British military intelligence joined forces with the criminal mafia to make sure evil triumphed once again. The Germans did not do this because they had no criminal mafia… they had cleansed Germany of all criminals before the war began. Then the CIA joined forces with international drug cartels and funded their coups with drug money. Then the international banks became dependent for their liquidity on the money laundering of drug cartels, and on and on and on… all fueled by the worship and practice of Hedonism. Untold numbers of people in power have been blackmailed *because they succumbed to the sins and vices of Hedonism* and forced to commit crimes they would never willingly have done; *thus making them just as evil as their blackmailers and swelling the ranks of evil criminals from thousands to millions…* until today; there is no possibility of gaining any position of power unless you are corrupt or blackmailed into being corrupt and

selling your soul. Today the ruling classes of the world are all so obviously corrupt and evil, they are involved in every evil from sex trafficking to child trafficking to the ritual sacrifice of babies on Satanic alters, to sexual perversion and having sex with minors, etc, etc, ad nausea until there is no end to their degeneracy and evil… all because of hedonism as the driving force behind it every evil committed.

It is only by getting rid of all Hedonism that this blueprint for a new civilization can succeed. And for that to happen all Hedonism must be understood and recognized as being the original evil lure of the snake in the Garden of Eden offering Eve the poison apple of pleasure for the sake of pleasure… For that to happen, the entire history of humans must be understood and recognized as a descent into Hedonism and evil from the very start: beginning with the first Man Adam and the first Woman Eve. The history of how humans were lured away from their genetic design and reversed their genetically designed functions. From the most intelligent animal ever to be created by Nature that is not genetically designed to kill anything… to become the most destructive killer on Earth on so many levels and in so many ways, and on such a massive global scale that make the dinosaurs look like pathetic amateurs… can only be understood and seen if you look at the entire history of the human species of increasing evil and destructiveness

To even think or dream or fantasize that we humans are not headed for the same complete extinction that the dinosaurs and all previous civilizations suffered *if we continue on this path we are now on;* is to ignore all the scientific facts that history tells us of the past.

There are two cultures going on right now… the insane horrors of mechanized high-tech warfare as can be seen in the battlefields in Ukraine, and the kinder-gentler culture of Hedonism; coddling the masses inside their bubbles of brainwashed unreality… with the threat of a possible nuclear world war overshadowing everything.. Juxtaposing these two realities of machine technology next to each other they are both obviously designed to weaken and

poison and destroy the entire human species. But the undead do not allow humans to think in this way. Only those rare few with a perspective of history like mine see this new age as one of foreboding and evil and impending catastrophe.

As a professional historian I see the changes of civilization over thousands of years. The culture of the Roman civilization was one of bloodlust and killing and cruelty. The Romans didn't crucify just one human. They didn't just crucify Jesus… They crucified humans every day, They crucified them everywhere. They crucified hundreds of thousands of humans if not millions for a thousand years.

How did the undead manage to cover this up? By cunningly focusing on only *one* crucifixion while ignoring all the others… and it worked and it is still working. To this day the crucifixion of Jesus is seen as a horrible act of cruelty and evil while none of the other crucifixions are ever mentioned. To this day the Roman empire is still seen as a shining example of civilization at its best… What is an empire?... It is an empty pyre that burns itself out leaving only ashes. It is an evil that consumes itself and destroys everything it touches. All previous civilizations have destroyed themselves. This one is doing so also but at a much faster pace.

After the Roman empire went extinct then came the dark ages of kingdoms trying to create their own empires… then industrialization was invented and the mechanization of human societies and nations exploded while the human population exploded also… Each explosion fed the other. The more factories that were built enabled human populations to explode. With more people, more factories could be built and manned to feed the exploding populations… What we live in right now is the continued explosion of industrialization… Industrialized Energy of oil, gas, coal, nuclear power plants feeding more factories to be built to feed the industrialized Hedonism of every possible materialist product to feed the rapacious needs of brainwashed materialistic consumers… Industrialized warfare… Industrialized transportation, highways, roads. Industrialized housing, high rises. Cities, suburbs.

Industrialized nations. Industrialized mass brainwashing. Industrialized pornography. Industrialized child trafficking and sex slave trafficking, The industrialization of dumbing humans down to levels of idiocy. The industrialization of legalized and illegal drugs. Industrialized gambling. Worldwide lotteries legalized by nearly all the nations of the world. Industrialized criminal central banking exploding its debt while stealing trillions of dollars and hoarding them in secret bank accounts, its money laundering schemes, the insane banking culture of creating dollars by simply creating abstract zeroes out of thin air and typing them into abstract bank accounts. The systematic impoverishing of the world's middle classes with the explosion of the billionaire class… etc. etc… In short everything that is evil has been industrialized on a global scale by the undead. Even Nietzsche's lauded 'uber man'… his insane prediction of a new super race been swallowed by consumer society and turned into 'Uber Eats'.

Understand This:

It is only by looking at the entire history of the human species as a single unbroken narrative of millions of years right up to the present that you can see as I do: the unseen hand if the evil undead constantly at work. It is only when you pull back and look at human history from a distance that you can see the *speed* of evil overtaking everything constantly accelerating. You can see the speed of everything that had been once correctly deemed as evil, normalized as being good to the point of utter insanity. To the point where we are all on the verge of global insanity and catastrophe.

The undead are making everything as evil as possible as fast as they can while dumbing down the masses and wiping out all true history of the past while creating new generations of amnesia that know nothing about the past and have no interest in the past so they can be led blindly to their own self-destruction with ease… *in order to correct this*: this book needs to be read by every living human on the planet.

Understand this:

The Difference between Living Organisms and Dead Machines

511

The undead are parasites… they cannot exist without feeding on the life-energy of living humans

They are negatively programmed to decompose and die.

So they are caught between two horns of a dilemma

They need living humans to continue their filthy evil existence.

So in order to satisfy their lust for evil they have created a civilization of billions of consumers where they can practice their filthy evil crimes and conspiracies without wiping out the entire human population.

At the same time they have created a machine technology which can easily destroy all life on earth…

They do not want to destroy all life on earth for their own survival… but they are negatively programmed to do exactly that… they are negatively programmed to destroy themselves. In spite of the need for their own survival. They are going against their own best interests because they are insane. They are not rational… they are insane rotting decomposing evil filth that need to be exterminated with extreme prejudice. This means the only way living humans can save themselves from utter destruction is killing every single human evil puppet of the undead until there are none left to commit evil and conspire to commit evil.

At present: the mass culture of non-violence and mass cowardice and mass alienation of all humans from each other and the culture of mass paranoid fear of humans of each other makes the possibility to kill all the Soro's and Gates, and Fauci's of the world impossible.

Only when enough loving humans organize together to <u>kill</u> these genocidal monsters can human civilization be saved from complete destruction.

512

That is the only hope left for any future of mankind and humanity.

Otherwise the human species will be sent back to the stone age to slowly rebuild itself and with the loss of all wisdom and knowledge accumulated from this civilization… the surviving humans will be still controlled and poisoned by the undead and the vicious cycle of civilizations going extinct will go on over and over with each new one becoming more and more evil…

Either that or else;…

The machinations of the evil undead will succeed in destroying all life on earth;
And that will be the end of all life on earth *including the end of all undead rotting decomposing entities*.

That is all you need to know

That is why everyone who reads these two books has a sacred, logical, rational, moral imperative to spread these two books to as many people as possible until enough living loving humans get together and fight against the evil puppets of the undead for their own survival and the survival of the children and the survival of all Life on Earth.

All machines of civilization are the machinations and inventions and abominations of the undead

Compare the living arterial systems of living creatures to the dead mechanical arterial systems of machine civilization…

The arterial systems of civilization are an attempt to emulate the living arterial systems of living creatures. Their purpose is the same as living arteries; which is to bring all the necessary nutrients needed to all the extremities of the living body so it can function as it is designed to. Without the mechanical arterial systems of roads and vehicles: civilization could not function; just as

living creatures could not function without their arteries bringing blood to every corner of their bodies…

The mechanical systems of civilization are abominations of nature which is what they try to emulate. They are unnatural Frankenstein monsters that cannot come close to functioning as efficiently as natural biological systems do.

For instance… When have you ever heard of a blood cell needing repair or maintenance? Never. Blood cells work perfectly and when their life expectancy is over they are collected and ejected out of the body and new blood cells are created to replace them. When have you ever hear of a red blood cell crashing into another blood cell and destroying it? Never. It can't happen because Nature designed arteries and blood cells intelligently.

Moreover, mechanical arteries called roads and highways are 2-dimensional… they are flat; unlike the 3-dimensional arteries that Nature creates which are 3-dimensional and because of that they have huge problems… When have you ever heard of a natural artery crumbling or cracking due to erosion? Never. Because natural arteries are three dimensionally enclosed; preventing anything from interfering with their flow.

When have you ever heard of a natural living artery needing to be repaired and repaved every few years? Never.

When have to ever heard of a red blood cell taking the wrong turn getting lost because of a missing sign? Never. When have you ever heard of a natural artery that needs signs to tell blood calls where to go? Never.

Mechanical arteries called roads mimic the natural living arteries by being built so traffic going one way is right next to traffic going in the opposite direction. When have you ever heard of a red blood cell somehow veering off into opposing traffic and crashing? Never. Because natural living arteries make it impossible for that to happen…

The Difference between Living Organisms and Dead Machines

514

When have you ever heard of red blood cells stopping and starting because of traffic lights that tell them when and where to stop? Never. Because natural living arteries don't need traffic lights to control the flow of red blood cells…

When have you ever heard of traffic jams in main living arteries where the flow of red blood cells becomes so congested it slows to a halt and barely moves?... Never. Because natural living arteries and made so that any congestion of too many blood cells at any one time in any main artery cannot happen.

If it does happen the result is instant death of the entire living body, and that only happens if someone is very, very diseased and unhealthy and has abused their health for decades.

The attempt of machine civilization to emulate the living systems of natural arteries and blood cells is an abomination of dead machines trying to copy life.

You can see this abomination in how machines try to copy the living penises and sperm of living humans.

The mechanical penises called guns, missile silos, artillery barrels, spew out dead sperm called bullets, artillery shells, rockets, missiles, bombs.

Their purpose is to create death.

That is the opposite of what living penises and sperm are designed for.

Their purpose is to create life: not death.

Look at the newest mechanical invention of war: flying drones. Right now (2025) in the Ukraine war flying drones account for 70% of deaths on the battlefront. Drones have revolutionized modern warfare. Just 2 years ago 70% of death in the Ukraine war was from artillery.

The Difference between Living Organisms and Dead Machines

515

What were the first land creatures that Nature created? Flying insects.

Machines are now emulating the evolution of the first Life on Earth; except they are doing it negatively instead of positively. They are evolving machines into becoming better and better at killing humans.

What were the first living creatures that were used by the undead to spy on all living creatures? Birds. Now the undead have invented flying drones to spy on all living creatures. By poisoning living humans to spy on each other; the undead have turned civilization into a reflection of their own insanity. They have spied on living creatures for billions of years.

A perfect example of machines trying to emulate Life are the huge projects costing millions of dollars; sending dead rockets into space trying to impregnate a dead planet called the moon.

What possible benefit is this to Mankind?... None whatsoever. All the billions of dollars wasted in sending dead mechanical sperm-penises into outer space; what use are they for people on Earth? None whatsoever.

Then there is the insane bullshit about trying to land on Mrs and colonize it. This idea is utter garbage; yet idiots like Elon Musk are selling this crap to the masses.

Why were internal combustion engines invented by the undead? Because they recreate the same destructive dynamic of exploding volcanoes in Africa that erupted and re-erupted countless times destroying all Life around them for millions of years.

You need to understand the undead preserve all ancient evils and bring them back as much as possible; from sacrificing the first born babies to recreating the fires that the first humans used to burn down entire grasslands and forests by sticking wood burning stoves and fireplaces into houses.

The Difference between Living Organisms and Dead Machines

516

All machines are Frankenstein inventions of the undead. They are all abominations of death… not life.

Right now: factories are spewing out zillions of machine made products designed to keep billions of consumers dumbed down, stupid, spoiled rotten, wallowing in ease and comfort so they do not notice the effects of their mass consumption is systematically poisoning, polluting, killing, destroying all the eco-systems of the Earth and all the living creatures of the Earth.

The technology of mass media, the internet, I-phones, smart phones has made billions of humans addicted to these machines that are purveyors of filth, sensationalism, gossip mongering; while dumbing them down so their attention spans are so short they cannot remember what happened last week and cannot read more than two sentences.

The point is: when you look at civilization as a single system and what it is doing to humans and the Earth on a global scale: everything it is doing is *evil* and designed to destroy all Life on Earth. *There is no other possible goal for what civilization is doing.*

Basically what the "progress" of using tools and then machines is, is the progress of evil. The "progress" of civilization is the progress of Hedonism. All the inventions made by humans were actually made by the undead and their controlled puppets.

You need to understand you were born into a world filled with evil… an evil that has existed for billions of years and is both inside and outside every living human. The negative Energy of this unseen evil is faint; but it is all pervasive, and can muster all of its forces at certain key points and in certain key people at any given point in time… so there is no point in trying to erect a new positive movement to revolutionize the existing civilization because the undead have already ensconced their evil puppets in power and will do everything to prevent any positive Good from succeeding. The undead hate and fear all things that are better and good. That is why all good things and

things that are better are discontinued or sabotaged and ruined. This is why everything always get worse, never better; no matter how many times something better is introduced; it always fails…

That is why the only way to defeat the forces of the undead is to kill those in power without mercy. It is only by cutting off the heads of the hydra snakes that the bodies can be defeated and attacked and exterminated.

What does this mean?... It means only when a dedicated organized body of men, an organized body of killers go out and kill the gates and Soros's and Fauci's and Trump's and Putin's and Xi's of the world. It is only when all the heads of central banks are killed dead. It is only when the masses come together to kill all billionaires and all those who hold power.

This cannot happen unless the entire culture of mass consumer Hedonism and mass cowardice and mass paranoia is wiped out and replaced with a literate culture of people who have read these two books: The Path of Splitness, and Blueprint for a New Civilization, and understand the Truths I have written down and use there Truths to destroy the present civilization.

As long as the unspoken religion of civilization is Hedonism; this can never happen, But… if these two books are spread, and a secret underground is created to spread these two books is organized and allowed to grow and spread my two books further… The enlightenment it will create can be the foundation for a new civilization that is not based on destroying Nature and not based on machines.

Understand this.

What I am speaking of is the ultimate battle between Life and death

The civilization you are now inside is a civilization of death

Everything that supports this evil civilization controlled by the undead is evil.

The Difference between Living Organisms and Dead Machines

518

You may think that destroying this huge behemoth of mechanized power is impossible but it is not impossible. It is extremely possible because it is pyramidally structured. Kill the heads of the snake and the entire power structure will crumble. If another head appears: kill it also… until it becomes apparent that anyone who tries to assume power as a head of any evil organization will be killed dead and that becoming the head of a central bank or a centralized govt is a death warrant.

When that happens all the acolytes and puppets of these evil centralized pyramidal organizations will flee and go into hiding in terror and in fear for their lives.

One person cannot do this… I cannot do it. It takes an organized body of dedicated killers who will not stop until all the evil heads of the snake are killed dead. That can be done. All it takes is courage. Intelligence, and the ability to organize together and cooperate with each other.

Understand this:

Because of the undead; the human animal has never been allowed to develop all of its latent, untapped, intrinsic abilities and potential.

Humans are designed to touch and be touched.
Humans are designed to live naked so they can feel the sun, the air, the wind, the rain on their naked bodies.

Humans are designed to touch all living creatures. We are designed to touch with our hands and our hearts and our minds and our wisdom and our insight and our love everything that is alive.

You cannot dream or even fantasize what humans are capable of if given the opportunity to develop our true designed functions. We are capable of transforming the entire world beyond your wildest fantasies.

519

But in order to do so; we must first cast off the poisonous presence of the undead.
And in order to do that; we must kill them all and send them back to their rotting hell.

The undead purposefully have sought to make humans as weak and harmless as possible like they tried with me…

They failed.

They have made humans as weak and as cowardly and as deranged as possible.

They have sought to leach out all love and courage out from all human society.
They have sought to poison and twist and destroy all intelligence and wisdom.

I am telling you that you are able and capable of doing and being a thousand times better than you are now if you develop your sense of wonder and stay true to yourself and have the courage to face reality without any illusions. Because if you do… you will become able to kill these undead foul, rotting things.

Why do I say this?

Because that is exactly what I was lucky enough to do, and if I can do it; so can anyone else. By giving you the accumulated knowledge and experience and wisdom of 78 years you have a head start that I never did.

Living organisms were never designed to kill each other and never designed to eat each other. That is why birds, one of the oldest species on earth developed dead beaks so they would not feel the pain and agony of the creatures they were killing and eating. That is why animals developed dead hooves so they would not feel the pain and agony of the living plants they were crushing

under their feet. That is why animals developed dead teeth so they would not feel the pain and agony of the living organisms they were crushing and killing and eating. That is why predators developed dead claws so they would not feel the terror and pain and agony of the animals they were catching and killing. That is why clams and crustaceans and insects developed dead protective shells, that is why insects developed dead protective shells..

You can visually see the effect of the undead on dinosaurs over millions of years of their evil filthy presence… Dinosaurs did not "evolve"; from harmless love puppies into grotesque lumbering giants; they slowly turned into ugly horrible monsters because of the undead presence in their bodies and minds and hearts. And because of the presence of the undead in dinosaurs, they went against their designed genetic functions and because of that they all went extinct.

Look at one of the oldest species on Earth… the sea worm… It has not gone extinct because it is still doing its genetically designed function of cleaning the sand in the oceans of the world. The most dominant, intelligent species on Earth: the dinosaurs turned into horrible monsters and disappeared but the lowly sea worm is still living unchanged because it is serving a useful function for the ecological health of the world's oceans.

The reason why 99% of all species ever created by nature have gone extinct is because of the presence of the undead twisting and poisoning and reversing their genetically designed functions. And we will too unless we kill them all dead

That is why the undead must be killed and exterminated and wiped off the face of the living earth.

And that is why every human who reads this book must do it once they pass into the realm of the undead. When you die;

The Difference between Living Organisms and Dead Machines

521

Do not go into the light. That light is a trap. It is a trap that sends you into the vortex of evil where you will be dismembered and your dying life energy is used by the undead for their evil purposes.

Instead… stay in the half-world between the realm of the living and the undead… there you will see the filthy evil skulking monsters of the undead going about their evil machinations and there you can hunt them down and kill them dead.

There you will also see insane, fading human ghosts lost in the netherworld between the realms of the undead and the living… ignore them. They are harmless. They are just lost souls wandering around aimlessly.

Instead focus on the evil ones. You will be able to mark them by their evil negative auras and their evil countenance and their evil intentions and by their evil grotesque, ugly half-human half other species grotesque bodies and heads.

You can only understand the history of life on earth if you look at it as a single narrative of millions and billions of years *and include the existence of the undead from the very beginnings of life and trace how this foul, evil presence poisoned and twisted and ruined the natural evolution of all life on earth.* The entire mindless vicious cycle of killing and eating, living in constant fear of being killed is what has dumbed down all living species and turned living species into enemies of each other. It has made nearly all living species exist in a constant state of hate and fear and seeing each other as potential enemies.

But put a loving human into the equation and you will see a lizard clinging to a man in love and trust… you can see thousands and thousands of examples on the internet where loving humans have developed close loving relationships with different species from reptiles to birds to mammals to dolphins to whales.

That is what we were genetically designed to do. But we cannot do it as long as the undead befoul and poison the living earth with their presence. That is why they must first be killed dead before good can triumph over evil and life triumph over death.

Understand This

The undead are vampire parasites. They feed off all kinds of Energy. Different kinds of these rotting filth feed off of different kinds of Energy. They feed off camp fires, They feed off all kinds of fire. They feed off candles. They even feed off of pilot lights in gas stoves and gas heaters. Scientists have discovered haunted houses have cold spots. That is because the undead suck on the heat energy in these areas. They feed off the Life Energy of Living humans and animals and birds and pets. They feed off electric heaters. Turn the heaters off and they go dormant… Turn them back on and they spring back into action. They feed off electric appliances. They feed off televisions, computers, computer screens, electric power lines. They feed off the energy of vibrations from drums and musical instruments. Why do you think all cultures have drums in their ceremonies? Why did all the African tribes use drums? Why have the undead expanded music until it is everywhere; in elevators and stores? Then the undead combined drums and musical instruments in the relatively new evil invention called Rock'n Roll as I outlined and explain in pages 2755-2759 in The Path of Splitness.

The undead can also control weather patterns like storms and hurricanes. For instance in 2001 on September 10th, the undead halted a hurricane just off New York city that was about to hit the city and used all that potential negative energy and replaced it with the false flag operation known as 9-11. So instead of the hurricane hitting the city; the twin towers and building 7 were demolished from the inside by thermite explosives attached to the steel girders. In this way the undead managed to keep the energy-karma of the Earth from there being a backlash against their direct interference into the Energy fields of the Living Earth. In the same way the undead used an iceberg to sink the Titanic which was actually the damaged Olympic to cover

up their conspiracy to kill all the robber barons who were against establishing a private central bank controlled by jews.

The undead learned that any direct interference into human affairs without masking it from the basic Energy fields of the Living Earth has a huge karmic backlash effect on them and their puppets in the world. This happened when Jesus was crucified. The living Earth detected the undead connections between his death and the realm of the undead and there was a huge catastrophic karmic backlash against their interference… The result was despite everything the undead tried to do to stop it; the teachings of Jesus prevailed and spread all over the world because the Universe recognizes it as Positive Energy.

This is why the undead seek to destroy and nip in the bud any new burgeoning Positive Life Energy as early as possible… By the time they killed Jesus it was too late. His new Positive Energy movement had already grown too large and was spreading too fast to stamp out.

In the case of Germany and Hitler National Socialist movement; the undead suckered Hitler into attacking first, and even then with the karmic advantage on their side, it took all the evil in the world gathered together to destroy him and the German people.

Karmic energy works in this way: An unprovoked attack can be defeated; *but only if the response is immediate.* That is why in gun fights the person who moves first to shoot loses, unless there is a backlog of karmic guilt connected to the fight that makes the first to move justified. But in large conflicts; the laws of physics overcomes the law of karmic justice. Karmic law only works when the conflict is clearly focused between Good and evil. If one person is Good and the other is evil; in a fair fight the good person will always win.

But once you die and enter the mid-realm between the realm of the living and the realm of the undead: all the laws of Physics disappear and only the laws of the Universe and Karmic Law remains… That is why once you die, IF you

have lived a good moral ethical life: you are powerful enough to kill the undead. Every injustice and evil done to you, you can repay back a thousand fold by killing all those entities who were involved in harming you.

That is why *if* you are a Good person and are not corrupt and weak; you can kill the undead once you die. But if the undead hiding inside you all your life have successfully poisoned you and weakened you and turned you onto paths of evil and corruption; they will easily use your own weaknesses and false beliefs against you. That is why even though the undead managed to kill Jesus physically; his spirit was so powerful and pure he wreaked havoc throughout the realm of the undead after he died. How you live your entire life will determine how you will fair once you die. That is one reason I write this book… to strip away all illusions of the afterworld and all the cunning tricks the undead use against you after you die… As long as you know that ALL the undead are evil and that all of them must be killed dead and that all illusions they try on you are false; they cannot kill you and you will be able to kill them: Period.

You need to understand that initially; all living organisms are born as Positive Energy… But you were born into a world that is cloaked in Negative Energy. The presence of the undead is like a fog, covering the entire Living Earth. You've heard about the fog of war, humans for untold millennia have feared the phenomenon of fog and have seen it as being evil. By permeating the entire Living Earth like a fog with their evil presence, the undead seek to systematically poison all Living Positive Energy and turn it into Negative Energy. They have done it for billions of years and their Karmic debt load of accumulated evil is so huge that the slightest backlash could wipe them all out in an instant. *That is why they are so easy to kill. The undead cannot stand or fight against Positive Energy. They can only run from it and flee from it and seek to subvert it.*

There are only three things needed for human happiness: Friendship, Love and Beauty… Nature provides all three of these elements; if it were not for the fact that the undead permeate the earth with evil; humans could live in nature

without any machines. That is why the undead must be hunted down and killed with extreme prejudice.

Until you can tell and detect the difference between Good and evil; you are living in a poisoned swamp of Hedonistic, irrational, insane evil that is perceived to be "normal" and any attempt to be Good will fail on an individual level.

Only when a large enough population of enlightened humans organize together against evil can there be any chance or hope of defeating the undead. This is why reading my two books is only the first step to defeating the undead. Every single person who reads these two books should spread them to everyone they know and begin to organize groups who contact other people who have read my two books and form a single enlightened global organization to make my two books internationally known.

Before any human can find happiness they must go to war against the undead and kill them all dead. Happiness cannot survive in the world because of the undead. As long as the undead violate the realm of the living with impunity; the human species will go extinct and it will be eons before any species evolves to the extent that it can detect and kill these foul, rotting insane leftovers of rotting corpses.

The very *idea* that one species out of millions of species should exploit, use up, all of the world's natural resources for their own personal Hedonistic ease and pleasure is insane. Furthermore; in the process of exploiting and raping the entire Earth; that oh, just by happenstance, that this one species at the same time is also polluting and Poisoning the air, the earth and the waters of the entire world, and that nobody is doing anything to stop it, is not only insane and evil: it is not a fucking coincidence… it is not just human selfishness or stupidity or human short sightedness; it is the deliberate plan and intention of the undead to destroy all life on earth.

The Difference between Living Organisms and Dead Machines

526

Civilization is based on the insane idea-assumption that human animals are not part of Nature… That somehow they are special… that some non-existent "god" created them apart from all other animals on Earth, This is the bedrock principle of civilization. That because humans are not part of Nature: they can do anything they want to all the living-breathing organisms of the world. This idea ignores the fact that humans share over 90% of their genetic DNA with all other species on Earth. This one scientific fact *refutes* all assumptions and idea that humans are in some way "special" or created by some "god".

But exactly what purpose did any "god" create this one living species?... eh? What is this species genetic purpose? No religion has an answer to that;… *except the human ability to discern Good from evil…* Think about that… because that is exactly why I wrote these two books. To enlighten and educate people about the existence of evil

Get that through your head
Unless humans wake up and become aware of the existence of the undead and their ultimate ghoul; that is exactly what will happen.

Being evil is not natural.
Being evil is not part of human nature.

Humans are only evil when the undead control them and manipulate them to be evil.

That is why all evil people must be killed dead.

The trouble is 99% of humans are evil… they just don't know it… they are not aware that they are being controlled by the undead to be evil.

That is the existential doom facing all humanity today.

Many who are more aware than others see what is going on in the world; *but mistakenly believe in a god…* Feel or think or believe that the "end-times"

prophecy of the end of the world, the end of the Universe, the end of all Life, the end of Humanity is fast approaching, and that when this happens there will be the 'rapture'; where all good people are saved and go to heaven and all evil people will be cast down into hell…

They are dead wrong.

What will happen is the Universe will still exist, this planet will still revolve around the sun; only it will be empty of all Love and Intelligence and Awareness and Humans and Life. And it will take the Universe billions or trillions of years to create a new way for all Energy to find a way to come together without harming itself.

That is what love is:… it is a way for living creatures to come closer together without harming each other.

There is no other power or energy or form of energy that can do this in the Universe. That is why love is so special.

The undead have been attacking and poisoning and destroying Love ever since it first appeared in the hearts of humans; but they don't know how to destroy it completely!

The undead have been attacking and poisoning and destroying Life ever since it first appeared on this Earth; but they don't know how to destroy it completely!

Now the undead are very close to being able to do it.

The undead have been assembling not one, but many, many different ways to destroy all life on earth. They want to unleash all of them at the same time; not just one… this is what the real purpose of the new machine, "AI" technology is for…

Why??

All you need to do is ask Hedonists what is the purpose of their Life and they have no answer. All you need to do is ask Hedonists what is the meaning of their lives and they have no answer… Hedonists do not ask questions… Hedonists do not ask why they do anything. Their excuse for whatever they do is because they "like" doing it. Whether it is playing video games or collecting stamps or stuffing their faces with pizza or drinking coffee or snorting cocaine. But that makes no sense. That does not answer the question. "liking" doing something is not a reason. You may like raping little girls but that is not a reason; that does not make it right or good. Liking something does not make it right or good.

Civilization is like a giant henhouse; the mindless masses are fed chickenfeed so they can produce the billions that the billionaire farmers profit from. Now that AI automation is increasing the billionaire farmers need less consumer chickens to make their billions in profits and are seeking to depopulate the unneeded chickens, while a few chickens that are noticing this in indignation; the rest of the brainless masses remain ignorant and brainwashed.

But the oligarch billionaire farmers need the billions of consumer chickens in order to make their billions of profits. Without the billions of consumer chickens these evil stinking billionaires could not exist. That is the closed loop self-dependency of civilization and that is why it is designed to destroy itself like the snake of evil eating its own tail.

In order to be a sane human being you must ask yourself what is the purpose of your life. What is the reason you are alive. Being part of the giant henhouse called civilization is no answer. Civilization does not have an answer to the meaning of Life. Civilization is not part of Life on earth. It is against all Life on earth. It is destroying the earth.

Getting married and having sex and raising babies and children is not a reason for being alive. Billions of humans have already done that without thinking

or asking why and the result is 8 billion insane Hedonistic consumers in an insane overpopulated henhouse called civilization destroying and polluting the planet they live on.

That is why this book must be spread and read… so every human will learn the true reason and the meaning of their lives, and the only way to fulfill it is to create the new civilization that I have outlined in this book; and totally destroy the civilization we live in now before the undead use it to destroy all Life on Earth.

The Universe is imperfect. We humans are the only Energy in the Universe capable of improving the designs of Nature and the Universe. That is how unique and potentially powerful humans can become if we wake up and kill the undead. If this book is spread and humans wake up and kill the undead and their controlled puppets before it is too late; the sky is the limit to what we can accomplish.

The undead are trying to repeat the imperfection of the Universe accumulating too much Energy into giant stars that eventually explode and destroy themselves by accumulating humans into huge cities. If humans read my books and wake up and reverse this evil by forming communities of 12 or 24 or 36 families; this evil can be reversed and wiped out> But only if all humans are educated about the existence of the undead and their deadly ultimate goal to destroy all Life on Earth.

Why is this the answer to all the evils of the present civilization? Because it will do away with consumerism… it will do away with the need for mass manufacturing factories poisoning and polluting the world, it will do away with national governments and their huge armies and nuclear missiles… it will do away with jewish owned central banks and their control over governments and politicians… it will do away with politicians, it will do away with mass media and the mass brainwashing of billions of consumers, it will do away with chemical companies and pharmaceutical companies and oil

companies and huge corporations. It will do away with the use of money and the motive of profit and the evils of avarice and greed.

It will do away with billionaires and all the inequality and inequity and wars and mass starvation and impoverishment that exists today. It will do away with all the mindless, pointless Hedonism of hobbies and cliques building their stinking boats and cars and mansions and individual homes. It will do away with drug addiction. It will do away with all the addictions of this civilization. It will do away with wars. It will make everyone much healthier because they will no longer be eating or drinking toxic processed foods and beverages, people will no longer be obese because living in Nature will involve physical activity every day. Humans will no longer be exposed to pollutants in their water, air, food and soil. All pollution from the old civilization will be cleaned up as a global cooperative effort to bring the Living Earth back to full health.

The concept of buying or selling anything will be correctly seen as an evil of the old civilization and done away with. Instead humans will interact with each other purely on a voluntary cooperative level not based on self-interest, but on the mutual shared responsibility has for the well-being and improvement of all Life on Earth.

It will re-introduce ethnic purity as a communal good and allow people of the same culture and ethnicity to live in peace together without hating or fearing their neighbors simply because like attracts like on a social level far outweighs the possibility of opposites attracting each other. It will energize and raise the intelligence of humans by everyone being directly connected to Nature and living in the natural Beauty of the world. It will enable humans to cooperate with each other and heal all the environmental devastation of millions of years of the depredations and destruction of Nature by civilized people.

The bottom line is the entire pyramidal structure of civilization must be torn down and destroyed and replaced with a social structure that does not allow

for any social structure or organization to exceed the universal logical numbers of 12, 24, and 36.

But this can only happen if the undead are killed dead… that is the first agenda of the new civilization. Nothing can be achieved as long as the undead poison and ruin all good intentions of humans.

That is the task of all enlightened humans who read this book. That means you must become proactive organized killers of evil people all over the world. If you do not you will remain helpless, stupid, duped slaves of the undead living in fear of your evil masters**.**

Ever since the human species was created by Nature; the undead have led humans into the depths of depravity and corruption and unhappiness and evil all by luring humans into selfish pleasures and ease; *while slowly, systematically taking control over them step by step from the first day they are born to the last day that they die…*

What innocent baby born into this world permeated by the undead can ever realize and understand the invisible cunning evil that surrounds it and hides inside of it? What chance does any living human have to consciously fight against such horrible unseen invisible cunning evil foes that are as old as Life itself? When it cannot see what it is fighting and is not aware that the evil which exists is not only all around it but is hidden inside it also??... There is no chance. There never was any chance for humans to cleanse themselves of the undead…

Until now… now you who read these two books have been made aware of the undead and how cunning they are and how evil they are…

When you realize what they have done to you… how they have poisoned and weakened you and corrupted you… how all your failings and faults are not because of you but because of the undead's deliberate attempt to make you easy prey once you reach the realm of the undead…

532

Then your passion to kill them and tear them limb from limb as savagely and viciously as possible will be as passionate as my desire to kill these filthy pieces of undead shit.

Once you realize and understand what I have made clear as day and laid out in these two books; you will not tolerate the unknowing brain dead masses who are all unaware of their own selves being puppets of the undead. You will only socialize with those who have read these two books and understand and share the knowledge that the only way humans can live with each other is by being completely honest with each other and cooperate with each other without any hidden agendas or self-seeking hidden motives or selfishness.

Then you will live a life of complete clarity and wisdom and you will be able to see through all the cunning machinations of the undead.

Then people possessed by the undead will flee from you in terror. Then the undead will expose themselves as your mortal enemies as they have with me. Then you will be able to recognize kindred souls who are as intelligent and aware as you are instantly and be able to make friends with them. Then you will be able to enlighten them by letting them read these two books. And so: by the coming together of the best of the human species; begin organizing to first kill all of the most evil possessed power mongers of the world and once you die kill every single evil ghoul you can get your hands on. That is the only way humans can save themselves from their own self destruction and the destruction of all Life on Earth.

The highest spiritual insight that is closest to the Truth of the human condition was achieved by the Christian religious conviction and insight that all men are sinners. *But they never exactly explained why and how all men and women are sinners…*

Now I have

Now you know why and how

The Difference between Living Organisms and Dead Machines

533

Of course the undead systematically attacked this religious level of spiritual piety and poisoned it and corrupted the masses of Christian believers and led them into Hedonism until this belief is now pooh-poohed and derided; simply because when all people are venal and corrupt, there is nobody left to point the finger of blame. Once the huge majority of the masses are corrupted; all previous levels of morality and ethics are ignored. This is how the undead have always worked… By raising the levels of venality and Hedonism slowly over generations; each new "norm" is not seen as a descent into depravity and evil but as the march of "progress" and "enlightenment" and sophistication and modernity that is designed to do away with all earlier levels of morals and ethics as being outmoded and old fashioned. The song "Anything Goes" written during the roaring 20's has been the unspoken anthem of western civilization's religious Hedonism ever since that song was sung.

How the Undead Work

So exactly how do the undead control living humans?... they do it many ways, but primarily by superimposing their undead rotting auras over your living aura… This is why you sometimes itch. When an undead aura that does not match your living aura superimposes itself and tries to influence you, one of their undead bones or skin does not match yours and that interference in your living aura causes an irritation in your energy which is felt by your skin as an itch. Rubbing the itching area does not make the undead fiend superimposing itself over your living aura go away. It just energizes your skin so it doesn't itch anymore.

This is also the reason why those who have near-death experiences encounter being of "light"… What they are actually seeing is many, many undead auras super-imposing themselves into one aura; giving the illusion that this one being is somehow more powerful or wiser or more "loving", etc. It is a way for the undead to instill awe and unquestioning worship of them in the afterlife.

The Difference between Living Organisms and Dead Machines

534

But… if you remain true to yourself and keep your personality and character unchanged; the amount of interference in your life amounts to no more than the occasional itch. The undead can only really affect and control you if you suffer some serious trauma or injury. It is in movements of extreme stress, or fear, or pain… when your living aura is damaged or harmed or weakened that the undead use to pour all their evil cunning filthy poisonous power over you and try to control your thoughts and reactions and words.

Basically the reason billions of Hedonistic consumers are so easily controlled and brainwashed by the mass media is because of *fear.* And the reason for that is because Hedonists are cowards: they have no morals or ethics that they are willing to fight for. All they care about is their own personal pleasure and ease, and that means their own lives… nobody else's

Understand This

Any human whose life is based on fear and cowardice is automatically under the control of the undead. This why the undead have created horrors like two world wars, where hundreds of millions of refugees lived in fear of being killed. *Any* traumatic event in your life is because the undead conspired to hurt you and weaken you and take over control of you.

If you are afraid of the dark, if you are addicted to horror movies, if you drive your car in a state of fear of someone hitting you, if you are afraid of spiders… whatever your irrational fear is, was created by the undead and is being used to control you.

The same is true for people who are terrified of being proven wrong. All liars in the world are controlled by the undead. Their fear of being publicly humiliated is also a common way the undead control humans. Egotists, egomaniacs are all controlled by the undead. The undead make sure these idiots never learn the truth about anything. If you have an "ego" that automatically means you are being controlled by the undead. That stinking poisoned-controlled by the undead jew Freud invented the concept of an ego

because he could not explain why so many people consciously went against their own personal interests and lied to themselves. So the undead led him down the garden path of inventing different aspects of human personality like the "id" and the "ego". But he was a sick, twisted Jew as all jews are. They have to be in order to keep their sick twisted belief systems about themselves intact. The truth is there is no such thing as a compartmentalized human personality that Freud invented. It is all a cover for the undead evil secretly hiding inside you and controlling your thoughts and emotions.

It is only people who have no fear that the undead cannot control. I mean irrational fear: not the intelligent fear of getting off the road so a truck won't hit you. It is only people who ate honest enough to admit their mistakes and learn from them that the undead fear.

I can guarantee you this: no person who is controlled by the undead will read this entire book. Sooner or later they will read a truth that destroys their entire belief system of lies and illusions and they will stop reading. Only people who truly want to learn the truth about everything will read my two books. Only people who have retained their Sense of pure Wonder will read this book. That is why I prefaced my first book with the basic principles of how and why you learn anything. All learning is based on wonder… on wondering about things… on questioning things. If you do not question things you will never read my book and you will never learn anything.

What is the latest, newest development of human organs in the human body? Your brain? No. We already had a brain when we were monkeys. Its our skin… the fact that we stopped having fur to cover our bodies and without fur; our skin became more sensitive and we began feeling thins we never were able to feel before. It was only when we developed our skin as a sensitive organ that our brains got bigger because we became more aware, more sensitive to everything around us. That is why humans are designed to touch and feel everything with their skin and hands… which are covered with sensitive skin and why our fingertips have more nerve endings than anywhere

else on our skin except our sexual organs. Our brain size increased in order to take in and process all the new information that our skin tells. Us.

And Finally the Obvious Proof that the undead exist and their Goal has always been the Destruction of All Life on Earth.

I am referring to the insane doctrine of all nuclear bomb technology called:

"Nuclear Deterrence" or "Mutually Assured Destruction"

To begin with; the entire basis of human superiority over other animals is its ability to kill… From the first stone tools to the bow and arrow and spears to swords to gunpowder to the invention of dynamite to nuclear bombs; the entire basis of civilization is based on its constantly increasing ability to kill.

The idea… the concept of manufacturing nuclear bombs… just because another nation manufactures them, so that both can agree to not use them because if they did both of them would be utterly destroyed is insane… The idea, the concept of manufacturing better and faster nuclear missiles that cannot be stopped; just to prevent another nation from launching nuclear missiles at them because if they did; both nations would be utterly destroyed and unlivable for centuries is insane.

But this is exactly what exists today. Nations like Russia and America have been engaged in a nuclear arms race ever since the atom bomb was invented and dropped on Hiroshima and Nagasaki. For 80 years other nations have developed nuclear bombs. For 80 years nations have stockpiled nuclear bombs and missiles and manufactured more and more of them. With the assumption that they are being produced merely as a deterrent and that they would never be used… That is insane.

When European nations manufactured the first modern artillery pieces and airplanes; the most advanced military technology at the time… How long did it take before they used it: eh?.. The result was two World Wars that ended

with the invention of the atomic bomb and two atomic bombs being dropped on Japan… How long will it take before someone uses a nuclear bomb again…eh?.. It is merely a matter of time before nuclear bombs are used and that time is fast approaching.

Why? Because Israel has something called a "Samson Option" that *negates* the doctrine of nuclear deterrence and the doctrine of mutually assured destruction. The Samson option states that if Israel is threatened with destruction it will blow up the entire region including itself. That is insane. That is worse than suicide; it is mutually assured suicide; not mutually assured deterrence…

Yet the fact that Israel has nuclear bombs is not even admitted by the western mainstream media and nations. It is supposed to be a secret but everyone knows they have them. And because of that they do not belong to the nuclear treaty organizations that control such things.

And even worse; Israel is inhabited by batshit crazy racist supremacist Zionists who believe they will control the whole world and the Goyim will be their slaves to be treated like animals and when the world ends they will all go up to heaven where they will reign supreme over all the Goyim as they did on Earth…

Right now as I am writing this: The greatest superpower on Earth the U.S. govt; headed by the senile narcissistic, megalomaniac president Trump is becoming increasingly belligerent towards Iran and threatening to assassinate its spiritual leader and bomb it in its goal of regime change… The Iranians who previously have refused to build a nuclear bomb purely on religious spiritual reasons are finding themselves forced to build one just out of pure self survival… As North Korea had been forced to after being repeatedly lied to and betrayed by the U.S, govt.
More and more national govts are finding that the only way they can defend themselves against the neo-con controlled insane Zionist U.S hegemony in its

final desperate attempt for global dominance is to build a nuclear bomb out of the instinct for self-survival…

What will happen if Israel and the U.S. launches another unprovoked attack on Iran again like it just did?.. And Iran has a nuclear bomb-missile? What will happen if more and more nations build nuclear bombs just for self-survival? India and Pakistan who are both equipped with nuclear missiles just narrowly avoided a nuclear confrontation… The present trend is clear and insane and inevitable. It has only one result: A nuclear holocaust that will not only destroy all of civilization but it will destroy all Life on Earth.

The *idea*!!.... That it is necessary out of self-survival to build a nuclear missiles for self-survival! The idea that all national govts should build nuclear missiles just for self-survival!!... This is not nuclear proliferation: it is nuclear insanity! Is beyond insanity! Yet it is happening right now…

And you don't see the fingerprints of the undead all over this? The one nuclear power nation that is so insane as to have the Samson Option… going berserk and attacking Iran in a surprise attack with the personal aid of the United States president no less…! Now facing the threat of complete annihilation… A nation of insane Zionists who believe in the End of the World myth being pushed to their limit with no one to control them and you don't see the undead at work here? The very existence of this artificial, unnatural jewish state in the Middle east is proof of the undead's ultimate goal.

What happened to the most intelligent species before humans? Dinosaurs evolved from harmless little puppies into insane horrible monsters intent on killing everything they could catch including each other and they went extinct because of it.

The undead are doing the same to humans: They are driving humans to destroy the entire earth *and destroy themselves at the same time.*

The Difference between Living Organisms and Dead Machines

539

If you condense the history of the evolution of Life on Earth; this is what you get:

First there were the flying insect wars; then there were the Dinosaur wars… Then there were the Neolithic monster wars, then there were there were human wars culminating in two World Wars with a third nuclear world war in the offing… Now there are mechanical drone wars replicating the first insect wars… *Over hundreds of millions of years the historical pattern has been the same because the ghouls of the undead have always been the same. The undead do not change. They are all evil. That is why they must be exterminated.*

New Archeological Findings about Jesus

Two new discoveries about Jesus have just been revealed: The letter from Lentulus to the Roman senate during the time that Jesus was alive: describing him as a forceful, charismatic revolutionary who was a man of peace *and* violence was verified as being a genuine 1st century document. And the newly discovered letter he wrote to his brother John just before his death was also verified as being a 1st century document… Then there is the personal account written to the Roman senate of what happened after Jesus' death… the earthquakes, the darkening of the skies over Jerusalem, the fear and panic and guilt of the jews in Jerusalem which was doubted as a forgery but now has been verified as genuine…

When you put them all together it shows that Jesus was an ordinary man with doubts and weaknesses and faults: not a god. He chased the moneylenders out of the temple because he was a man of violence against evil. He was perceptive enough to recognize that money was the root of all civilized evil. He was tall, muscled and blue-eyed and violent and morally passionate enough to terrify an entire gang of money lenders. Nobody could stop him when he became angry and violent… But among his followers he was peaceful and kind and loving.

Yet he was misunderstood by his own followers and he revealed this in his personal letter too his brother John… and tried to preserve his wisdom and teachings after his death by trying to make sure that John would keep them intact and only reveal them to those advanced enough to understand them.

Another recent archeological discovery that John was actually the head of his disciples ties in with and explains why Jesus wrote his personal letter only to to John and not to anyone else…

Then there is the letter written to the Roman senate about what happened in Jerusalem after Jesus was killed… The sky darkening in mid-day, the earth quakes, the jewish masses being gripped in fear and guilt and foreboding…

What can be gleaned from all these new details about Jesus?

Four things:

1: Jesus was a man not a god.

2: Jesus was the first integrated human.

3: Jesus was a man of peace *and* violence.

4: *Jesus was a mass murderer of the undead.*

You see; the undead did not know how to deal with Jesus because he was the first of his kind. They had never encountered someone they could not corrupt and weaken and fool and delude… So they tried to destroy him physically while he was alive. They tried to kill him as brutally and sadistically as possible. They succeeded…. *But*… his physical death *did not affect the integrity and power of his aura after he died.* After his death, he began *killing* all the evil ghouls that had surrounded him. He began killing all the undead in and around Jerusalem… He went on a rampage killing all the undead he could find in Jerusalem. Over the skies of Jerusalem and underneath it inside

541

the catacombs and fissures in the rocks until all of Jerusalem trembled and houses fell. All the undead hiding inside the bodies of living evil jews became so terrified that their puppets could not hide the fear and guilt and terror emanating from the undead hiding inside them.

What was the secret knowledge that he gave to his brother John the leader of his disciples? Why was he so depressed at that time just before his impending death?... The answer lies in what happened after he died and began mass murdering the undead… He found out that there is no god; only demonic evil entities in the afterworld… He was not duped or fooled when the undead tried to pose as a god when he passed into their realm. Instead he began killing them and they could not stop him from killing them… That was his final insight into spirituality that began with his doubts and that he dared not disclose to his followers…

Why is this plausible? His last dying words were asking why his god had forsaken him. In fact one of the apocryphal gospels banned by the church recounts how an evil undead entity comes *out* of Jesus' body and openly jeers at him on the cross… What if he arrived in the realm of the undead and discovered that he had been duped, that there was no god… only evil demonic entities laughing at him…? What if just before he died the undead in their hatred of him revealed themselves too early? Can you imagine the rage of a religious zealot who had based his entire life on the belief in a supreme deity, only to find out that he was wrong? That he had been fooled? How else can the events after his death be explained in the immediate vicinity of his death? Other martyrs have died and no such after-effects have ever been recorded. But they were not as wise and as perceptive and as spiritually powerful and as integrated as Jesus was…

The lesson you need to take from this is no matter how much the undead try to convince you that you are powerless and you don't matter… IF you are integrated like I am and Jesus was… IF you are a man of peace *and* violence… meaning that you are someone who loves all good loving peaceful

people and hate all evil people *and have a visceral urge-desire-passion to kill them… If you can correctly perceive the difference between Good and evil… Once you get to the realm if the undead… you will be powerful enough to kill them and kill them and kill them and kill them… and they won't be able to stop you…*

That is why your mission in Life is to become as integrated as possible. This means developing all of you human potential and abilities and talents *including* the ones you are not good at so that they are all *balanced and interconnected…*

This means your physical-emotional-mental health and abilities must all be developed. Being mentally intelligent while being fat and unathletic is not good enough. Being athletic and physically fit while being uneducated and ignorant is not good enough. Being enlightened and informed without having a moral-ethical backbone that you live by is not good enough. Being moral and ethical while being a physical coward at the same time is not good enough. You need to impervious to all the cunning evil tricks and delusions of the undead. Only if you have one goal: to kill as many of them as you can will you become invulnerable to their illusions and tricks.

You need to have the moral-ethical-physical courage to *kill* the undead the instant you can get your hands on them. You need to *want* to kill them. The only weapon they have against you is fear… And that artificial fear does not come from you… it come from the undead hiding inside you who generate fear only when you are not expecting it… Fear only works as a surprise attack; leaving you momentarily vulnerable at a crucial instant in time…

Well guess what…

When you die physically and enter the realm of the indeed; you will be ready for any and all surprise attacks… There will be no undead hiding inside your physical body anymore because your living aura will not be in a physical body anymore, so they will be unable to poison you with fear anymore… *Then* you

can start hunting them down and killing them and killing them and killing them.

The undead have socially isolated me because they learned from the lesson of Jesus. They could not stop his teachings from spreading because he taught and preached to too many people when he was alive…

But now there is the internet…

Now my books can be copied and spread millions of times and there is nothing the undead can do to stop it… The internet which was invented by the undead to socially isolate humans from each other… but it can also be used to spread the Truth… I am using their own evil against them to spread my books on the internet so that people will wake up and begin socializing with each other in person and form their own small communities where they all live together, work together, sleep together, play together, learn together and love together. That is what Jesus practiced and preached and that is the only way people can escape the evils of civilization.

The whole point of my blueprint for a new civilization is to reverse the deterioration and degradation of the family and family values and to upgrade it and improve it to the level of community values and beyond that: to expand and improve the social structure of civilization so it becomes an intelligent, planned global power based on Responsibility and Cooperation that can and will transform the entire Earth beyond your wildest imagination by reversing and destroying every evil on Earth; beginning with the basic pyramidal evil structure of social, economic, political and military hierarchy…

You can find the rotting ancient pyramids of ancient civilizations all over the world and they are all dead and extinct. The lesson you should learn from them is they all went extinct for a reason and the reason is the control the undead have had over living humans for millions of years ever since the first human was lured into evil by the undead..

Get this through your head.

My two books are the only thing that will save humans from destroying themselves and destroying all Life on Earth. As I speak now; all the bees have disappeared from my wild meadow this year due to the geo-engineering of chemtrails releasing deadly nano particles into the atmosphere that interfere with bees ability to return to the hive.

Dane Wigington has come forth to reveal that government-run geoengineering programs are covertly injecting toxic nanoparticles—like aluminum and barium—into the atmosphere under the guise of climate intervention, raising serious health and environmental concerns. Nicole Shanahan, RFK Jr.'s former running mate, claims a government whistleblower provided evidence that these programs are ongoing despite official denials and strategic rebranding to obscure their existence. Geoengineering expert Dane Wigington tells that these activities are linked to rising rates of diseases like Alzheimer's and the collapse of pollinators, while criticizing the lack of transparency, safety testing, and accountability.

https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=IQ8txpM4yzo&t=967s

This is a matter of Life and death.
Not only for you and your children
But for the entire Earth

That is why every human who can read needs to read these two books; and why every person who reads these books needs to spread my books to as many literate people as possible.

The closest theory that aligns with actual truth about the evil undead is Magdalena Alonso Villaba's theory called Metempsychosis which she invented in 1976.. She died ion September 11th 2023 and her idea has been

totally ignored by mainstream academia. Her theory is that when a person dies; their soul leaves their body and wanders in the air until it enters another person who then acts and behaves as the pervious person did… She had no idea or conception of how horrible and poisonous this theory could be. It destroys the entire concept of free will… It relegates all humans who are born to innocent victims of hovering undead fiends ready to invade their bodies and take them over… Instead this theory is only believed in the idea of the soul of one hero of the people like Thomas Sankara, entering the body of Ibrahim Traore which is total bullshit… The undead cannot survive in the air and they cannot survive direct sunlight But they can and do survive in darkness and they can and do enter the bodies of living people and take them over slowly and inexorably until by the time a person dies they have been completely taken over and upon their death the undead leaves the dying person and slips into the body of another victim while the dying feeble aura of that person is swallowed up into the vortex in the realm of the undead where they are dismembered and their aural energy is used for the continued existence of the evil fiends of the undead and their power.

The only aspect of Villaba's theory that is accurate is that an undead entity taking over control of a living person's soul is a form of psychosis: It is a deadly sickness, a disease that turns people who were once honest and decent and loving into inhuman monsters with no conscious, no ethics, no morality and no love… All you need to do is look around you and trace the descent into evil of people who once were not evil. That process is the direct result of them being infiltrated and poisoned and controlled by the undead. One obvious example is the life of Donald J. Trump.

There is only one pyramidal dynamic in Nature called by scientists: "the food pyramid"… it is not a food pyramid… it is a pyramid based on killing, on death. It is based on larger species killing and eating smaller species. The larger the species the higher in the pyramid of death they are until you reach the top of the death pyramid… In the oceans, the top of the pyramid of death are blue whales and killer whales… During the age of the dinosaurs the top of the death pyramid was Tyrannosaurus Rex… In the African savannah it was

lions and their prides… Now humans are at the top of the death pyramid… They kill and eat all other species… When humans were nomadic they still shared top predator status with other large animals until they invented tools to kill the top predators and the largest animals like the Mastodons and Mammoths…

What changed all that? When did humans first create the basis for sedentary civilization?... *In northern Israel… where anthropologists found the first evidence of humans crushing seeds to make flour…* Why is this so crucial? Why is this historical bit of evidence so important??

Because the undead invented an even more evil way of killing and destroying all Life on Earth… Rather than just killing animals and fish and plants… the undead wanted to kill *the source of all Life, the origins of all Life… the seeds of Life… So the undead made their human puppets start to crush and kill and eat seeds…*

Eating seeds for nutrition makes no sense… You need to pick thousands of seeds to have just one meal… It would take you hours to have just one handful. Where did this idea come from? From the undead. The idea of growing millions of plants just to kill them and take all their seeds of Life and crush them and eat them… today seems normal but it is not normal it is evil. There is no normality, only millions of years of ongoing ever-increasing insanity and evil by the undead… until now you have the insanity of machines causing mass murder, mass death, mass destruction. Huge agricultural combines cutting and killing trillions of plants and gathering all their seeds to crush them and kill them or use them to feed cattle that are in turn also killed and eaten by billions of insane brainwashed human consumers who would never kill an animal themselves personally.

Why is this anthropological discovery in northern Israel so important?? Because that is where Jews first originated from… That is where the concept of Armageddon comes from… the end of the world… the end of the living Earth. The undead have been using Jews as their puppets to destroy all Life

on Earth for thousands of years… Now these evil jews are reaching their ghoul… They are trying desperately to start a 3rd nuclear world war.

The battle between Life and death is going on today… Every day in Gaza jews are killing starving Palestinians and nobody in the world is trying to stop them except Yemen… Oh Ye Men! How many of ye are evil? How many of ye are doing nothing to stop evil? How many of ye are enabling evil by doing nothing? How many of ye are being controlled and used as puppets by the undead? The proportional answer is obvious.

To understand the horror and evil that the genocide in Gaza is you have to go back millions of years in order to understand the history of this region and why it has always been a focal point of conflict and religious hatreds and chaos and wars…

For millions of years the Middle east was the funnel through which countless waves of hominids, walking apes migrated out of Africa into the rest of the world. The first waves lived in caves on the hillsides and were attacked by succeeding waves of hominids… This was the first time hominid became so overpopulated that it led to war… This was the first time hominid tribes warred against each other instead of just going somewhere else to avoid conflict… The reason why hominids migrated out of Africa was because the undead hated them and all the top predators of Africa hated them and hunted them down and killed them. They were a threat to the entire pyramidal eco system of death and evil in Africa. The threat they posed was the threat of *Love*… Where the dominant species did not kill, but instead made friends. Hominids-walking apes-humans were and still are not genetically designed to kill anything yet they were and still are the most intelligent, adaptive dominant species on Earth…

Even with the undead poisoning hominids, making them use stone tools and made them become scavengers and ;earning how to kill other animals; the killing fields of the African Veldt, the packs of wild dogs, cheetahs, Leopards, Hyenas, lions that hunted at night were too dangerous for them… Every night

they were forced to fight off these predators and hominids do not have the night vision predators have; they could not see as well…

So systematically, over hundreds of thousands of years if not millions of years; every sub species of hominids were either hunted to extinction or forced out of Africa.. That is the back history of the Middle east acting as a geographical funnel as the only way out of Africa…

Now we come to the present and I will connect it to the past so you can understand how the undead work…

What happened was over hundreds of thousands of years of walking apes-hominids-Neanderthals-humans killing each other in this narrow corridor that the numbers of their rotting undead souls built up over time… *Until they rent the barrier between the realms of the undead and the Realm of the Living. With the barrier-skin between the Realms of the undead and the Realm of the Living ripped open: there followed an influx of undead ghouls flooding into the Realm of the Living… Over time a thin gauze was placed over that inter-dimensional wound… But it was a thin gauze that kept on bleeding hordes of undead ghouls into that region… and for hundreds of thousands of years that region remained a focal point of all evil undead entering into the Realms of the Living and causing huge evil…*

NOW THAT GAUZE HAS BEEN RIPPED OFF

WHAT REMAINS IS GAZA; AN OPEN BLEEDING WOUND

A KILLING FIELD WHERE EVIL JEWS MURDER AND KILL STARVING PALESTINIAN BABIES.

The Lure of Love

One of the mist cunning and evil tactics the undead use on good people who are capable of love; especially in family situations is to surround them with

549

evil conniving people who are incapable of love, and have them waste their entire lives seeking their approval and recognition and love while their siblings treat them like dirt, manipulate them, use them and then throw them away, humiliate them, destroy their lives, betray them, steal from them, back stab them and leave them broken, alone, impoverished, traumatized, miserable, depressed, unhappy.

Understand This:

People who are actually capable of love are as rare as hens teeth. People who yearn for love are a tiny minority. People who love are used and victimized by the dead. The undead use their need to be loved as a weapon against them. The undead use it so those who yearn for love to tolerate those unfeeling evil scum they are surrounded with; who are completely controlled by the undead and allow them to get away with their evil, their cruelty, their sadism, their nastiness, etc. The undead hate and fear all Love. Love is attacked and poisoned and corrupted and destroyed by the undead. They have been doing it for thousands of years. The undead cannot allow Love to survive because they know if Love flourishes and grows and spreads all their evil will be washed away and all their evil plans and conspiracies will come to nothing.

The undead have learned how to use and spoil and poison every single natural urge and proclivity and instinct for goodness and decency and Love in living humans. That is one reason why every living person needs to read these two books. Only when you are pre-warned and armored against all the cunning tactics and tricks and stratagems of the undead can you defeat them and stay true to your basic Humanity and not allow yourself to be corrupted by them.

Every sweetness! From the first sweet apple Eve offered to Adam to the sweet roundness of her breasts and buttocks to the sweetness of her lips to the sweetness of her love… everything that is good and kind and sweet the undead have corrupted and twisted and poisoned. The undead have replaced the sweetness of love with the mass produced poison of addictive processed

sugar. The undead poison all innocent, untainted purity. The undead poison all innocent, untainted purity.

Understand This!

Everything that is Artificial is evil!

From artificial intelligence to artificial chemicals to artificial drugs, from artificial sweeteners to artificial butter called margarine, to artificial makeup on female faces to artificial images on flat screens to artificial symbols to artificial meanings to artificial environments… Today there is so much artificiality and fakery in civilization that people cannot tell what is real and what is fake, Billions of people are living inside bubbles of unreality and are becoming increasingly paranoid and insane because of it. Civilization has become so horrible and inhuman and artificial that people are escaping from the horrors of civilization into fantasies and self-delusions, Civilization is an artificial shell invented by the undead to isolate humans from Reality and Nature and corrupt them and make them go against their own True Nature… Everything in civilization is artificial; that is why all of it is evil.` That is why modern civilization must be completely destroyed before it destroys the entire world…

The origin of Artificial; Intelligence. was first invented as a contingency plan in case of a nuclear world war; so even after all humans were killed on one side; there would still be a mechanical program that continued to launch nuclear missiles against the other side, thus insuring that both sides are killed dead… not just one side. That was the first design of artificial intelligence; it is called "*the dead hand switch*"… The undead have finally shown their hand … they have finally exposed: what their ultimate goal is:. Do you need any more proof to understand that the undead actually exist?.

That is why my Blueprint for a New Civilization must be read and copied and followed so that humans can go back to Nature and live in Nature, with Nature as we are genetically designed to do. That is why the undead must all

551

be killed and destroyed and exterminated. That is why all evil people controlled by the undead must be killed also. Without their human puppets the undead are powerless. There is no hope for any lasting love unless the campaign against all evil in the world is taken up by all the good decent people of the world and we organize together to kill every single foul greedy inhuman criminal on Earth.

The moral question is:
How can one use Beauty to improve the world without sinking into the evils of usury? How can one use Love to improve the world without sinking into the evil of usury? The answer is to stop using money altogether.

What is Positive and Good about Beauty and Love is its innocence.
But innocence by its own unknowing blindness is open to being victimized and used by evil. Bees spread the pollen of flowers innocently, unknowingly, not knowing what they are doing, not knowing that they are spreading Living Beauty… That is what the human species must do;; but we must do it knowingly and wisely.

The answer is to use the four Universal principles of Honesty, Equality, Cooperation and Responsibility to create more Living Love and more Living Beauty. Life Energy is the only Positive Energy in the Universe that creates more Energy. All other kinds of Energy exchanges do not create more Energy than existed before. The lie of science that Energy cannot be created is a complete fallacy. Every garden proves it is a lie, every seed of grass proves Life Energy can and does create more Energy than existed before. Life Energy is the only Positive Energy in the Universe that grows to create more Energy. Life Energy is sacred and unique. Machine Energy is evil and destructive. Machines create death. If humans do not understand this they will be destroyed by their own machines.

Understand This!

The Difference between Living Organisms and Dead Machines

552

The transition from nomadic tribes constantly traveling over the earth so they did not destroy the eco systems they traveled through to settlements where they systematically destroyed the eco systems they lived in took thousands of years… Without any historical perspective it was too gradual for people to notice that it was evil… The transition from a small cities to larger cities, and then to cities full of millions of people and then to billions of consumers that are now destroying all of the earth by consuming its natural resources took thousands of years to happen. Without any historical perspective it was too gradual for people to notice it was evil… The transition from many deities to a single god took thousands of years; Without any historical perspectivet was too gradual for people to notice that it was evil… The transition from goods being made individually to mass manufacturing took hundreds of years… Without any historical perspective it was too gradual for people to notice that it was evil…

Historical Perspective

If you look at the history of the last 35,000 years with any common sense; what do you see?... At the beginning you see tribes and clans and ethnic peoples, all with different deities, spirits, demons, etc. Thousands and thousands of different entities with different storylines and characteristics and personalities and meanings; all supposedly existing as invisible forces with omnipotent malevolent powers, depending on whatever culture they originated from…

As if this doesn't give the game away; then you see the deliberate dumbing down of humans into believing in only ONE deity!... Discarding all the thousands of previous deities who had been believed in for thousands of years as merely superstition! The Roman pantheon of gods wiped out in a few centuries! And replaced with what? With a penniless ordinary carpenter in Galilee… They couldn't turn him into a god, no, that was too much of a stretch; so they turned him into something even more ridiculous: the son of god! And tried to pass off his crucifixion as proof of his status by his followers being visited by him after his death!... The pure ludicrousness of

this rationalization, the idea that a living person who bled and suffered and died was somehow a what? And no other human who ever bled and suffered and died was a son of some god, only Jesus? To glorify his martyrdom and use it to foist this nonsense onto his followers is incredible in itself. How exactly this one god; (the only one in the world by the way) coupled with Mary to produce his son is carefully glossed over. Instead it is called the 'immaculate conception". For god to have a penis is also glossed over; even though Man is supposed to have been created by god in his own image. So if Man has a penis then god must also have a penis… And this tripe is regularly sold and swallowed and believed in to this day. If Man was made in the image of god then god must also have intestines and a rectum. Then god must eat and shit and pee… But this logical deduction is missing from religious tects.

Only with a historical perspective spanning millions and thousands of years of human history can you see the slow, remorseless drive of the undead dumbing down humans and pushing them to become stupider and more evil and more destructive. Only then can you see the original sin of Adam and Eve, the first humans; lured by the undead to commit the sin of Hedonism as the single overriding force throughout all human history that has resulted in the insanities that exist today…

NOW: the changes happening are so fast, people are noticing it because the culmination of all the undead's plans and goals to destroy all Life on Earth are accelerating so fast and becoming clearer and more obvious; *but humans have still not yet recognized where this push, this trend is coming from.*

THAT IS WHY I HAVE WRITTEN THESE TWO BOOKS

THAT IS WHY EVERYONE MUST READ THESE TWO BOOKS

ONLY WHEN HUMANS RECOGNIZE THE ROOT OF ALL EVILS IN THE WORLD ARE THE UNDEAD CAN THEY DESTROY EVIL AT ITS ROOT.

The Integrated Human

For a living human to develop naturally as we are all designed to…
Meaning the natural growth *and integration* of all our emotional and mental and physical and social natural intrinsic abilities and potentials is virtually impossible die the presence of the undead continually poisoning and warping and stunting and ruining and sabotaging and destroying our lives from the first day of birth to the last day of death…

HOWEVER: I Indrek Pringi have managed to develop myself in spite of all the attempts by the undead filth hiding inside me and all around me and inside all the people I have come into contact with; and because of this: I can explain to you what I mean by becoming an integrated person,,,

When you are integrated: all the different aspects of your self are so interconnected that there is no lag time between experience-understanding-realization-reaction-action… You see-understand-realize-feel-act in one integrated instant without any need to think about what you see or digest what you experienced or process your feelings and emotions and thoughts…

Your thoughts and emotions become indivisible, inseparable from each other. You feel what you think emotionally and you think what you feel emotionally. You act on what you see-feel-think without any lag time inbetween. So see-feel-think-act becomes a single integrated dynamic like a computer processing thousands of computations in milliseconds.

Why an I writing of this at the end of this book? Because I have already gone through hundreds and hundreds of times when I realized that the undead had managed to succeed in planning and achieving one of their evil filthy tricks against me… Like making me emotionally angry at a certain instant enough to step on the accelerator just before I went over the top of a hill, only to find cars backed up down the hill too close to avoid and I was going too fast to brake; causing an accident where my car was totaled. Or setting up a speed trap for me and getting a traffic ticket just because I had not come to a full

stop at a stop sign. Technically I could not fight the ticket even though I had almost come to a full stop… People do that all the time not coming to a full stop at stop signs; but the undead planned the entire thing against me and I knew it… These 2 examples are only some of thousands of times the undead have planned colluded and conspired against me and each time I realized it and wanted to kill them for it.

But since I couldn't; I stopped my anger. Anger is only a trigger mechanism, and it only works when there are no undead filth interfering in the situation. When you see evil; the automatic reaction of an integrated person is rage-anger and the visceral desire to destroy and kill that evil… That is impossible while you are still alive because the undead hide themselves invisibly inside others and inside yourself and all round you so you cannot see them and get at them.

BUT WHEN YOU ARRIVE IN THE REALM OF THE UNDEAD AFTER YOU DIE PHYSICALLY: THAT LIMITATION DISAPPEARS. Once you enter the realm of the undead; every entity you encounter or see can be killed dead. In their own realm they have nowhere to hide anymore; they cannot run away anymore…

Then you do not need anger anymore to kill them; just kill them dead because they need killing. They have escaped being killed for so long; their karmic guilt is so huge, they are asking to be killed.

What I mean is I do not waste my time being angry at the undead while I am alive… The longer I live the more my intention to kill them all once I enter their realm increases into a steel resolve; forged by hundreds of thousands of insights into how evil they all are.

The way to use your anger intelligently is only use it when you are attacked. When someone who is evil attacks you: The instant you recognize they are evil: your anger should be instantaneous. The undead cunningly try to avoid that natural reaction by taking you by surprise when you are not looking, by

scaring you into feeling fear. If you are an integrated person like me and constantly on guard and constantly aware of everything around you; that is almost impossible to succeed. Integrated people do not feel fear. They cannot be scared. Only those who are already controlled puppets of the undead feel fear and paranoia. Of you feel fear, if you are paranoid: you are being controlled by the undead.

In this filthy evil corrupt thing called civilization; you are not allowed to kill evil when you see it. You are not allowed to use your natural anger; as a trigger to be used to kill evil. Police are supposed to arrest evil people and they have to go on trial and be sentenced and put into jail. What really happens is the most evil criminals are never arrested and only innocent good people are arrested and petty criminals; not the real evil ones who deserve to be killed a million times over… That is how the undead protect their most evil puppets from being killed dead by good people.

BUT… once you enter the realm of the undead… THEN YOU CAN USE YOUR ANGER EFFECTIVELY AND INTELLIGENTLY: How? The instant you see any entity threatening you or attacking you KILL THEM DEAD by using your anger… In the realm of the undead they will try to scare you with images of muscled monsters. The instant you see one KILL IT DEAD. ATTACK FIRST. Do not wait for them to attack you. ATTACK THEM FIRST AND KILL THEM ALL DEAD. Why do I say this? Because in the realm of the undead there are no "good' entities. There are no "good" angels. There are no "good" relatives. They are all evil: all of them. There are no exceptions. That is why all of them need to be killed dead.

Understand This:

Everything the undead try to scare you with is a carefully constructed illusion. The undead use fear as a weapon against you. Once you recognize that: Once you have no fear you can kill them and keep on killing them until they are all dead.

This is Very Important to Understand

THE UNDEAD ATTACK ALL PEOPLE WHO ARE HAPPY

THE UNDEAD HATE AND FEAR THE POSITIVE ENERGY OF HAPPINESS

THEY WANT EVERYONE TO BE EMOTIONALLY DEAD.

THEY WANT YOU TO FEEL NOTHING. LIKE YOU ARE NOW READING THIS…

WHOEVER IS READING THIS O CAN GUARANTEE THAT YOU ARE NOT HAPPY. IN FACT I CAN GUARANTEE THAT YOU HAVE NEVER EXPERIENCED ANY MOMENT OF TRUE HAPPINESS, AND IF YOU HAVE; IT WAS SO TINY, SO LITTLE, SO FAINT; IT WAS BARELY NOTICED OR FELT…

BUT IF YOU ARE ONE OF THE FEW RARE PEOPLE WHO HAVE INDEED EXPERIENCED TRUE HAPPINESS. I CAN GUARANTEE THAT YOUR HAPPINESS WAS DESTROYED ALMOST IMMEDIATELY BY THE UNDEAD; (AS MINE WAS COUNTLESS TIMES)

THE NATURAL STATE OF HUMAN EXISTENCE AND AWARENESS IS HAPPINESS… IF YOU ARE HEALTHY AND NOT PERMANENTLY DUMBED DOWN AND TRAUMATIZED AND DEADENED BY LIVING INSIDE A CIVILIZATION THAT ONLY TOLERATES DEAD SOULS WHO PERFORM THEIR ROBOTIC FUNCTIONS AS THE OBEDIENT, UNAWARE, IGNORANT-CONTROLLED PUPPETS OF THE UNDEAD; YOU WILL BE ATTACKED AND YOUR SENSE OF WELL-BEING AND HAPPINESS WILL BE DESTROYED THE INSTANT YOU BEGIN TO FEEL HAPPY.

SOMETHING OR SOMEONE WILL APPEAR ALMOST INSTANTLY TO DESTROY YOUR HAPPINESS…

I AM THE ONLY HUMAN WHO HAS EVER BECOME AWARE OF THE UNDEAD ENOUGH TO NOTICE THIS.

THAT IS WHY THE UNDEAD ARE EVIL. THAT IS WHY THEY MUST ALL BE KILLED DEAD.

But wait: you say people do not experience true happiness? Then what about all the weddings with smiling brides and grooms? What about all the parties and smiling people in those parties? Aren't they truly happy?

THAT kind false happiness is a total fraud. The form of happiness in weddings, or people who become a couple enough to live together is a bondage designed to keep them dulled down for the rest of their lives performing their everyday tasks in a state of deadened dullness until when they come home; they experience no true happiness. When they are together their relationship turns into a deadened state of false unchanging normality and any changes in that normality only go to make them more unhappy and unaware and emotionally dead. The bonds of marriage turn into everyday ho-hum ordinariness once couples become used to each other and take each other for granted.

Parties are only Hedonistic rituals where people go to enjoy their selfish little pleasures to mingle with other boring selfish Hedonists.

True happiness is when you feel happy in the moment that you are living. When everything in the world is right with you. When you radiate pure happiness so much; others are attracted to you, wishing unconsciously that some of your happiness will rub off on them. That is very rare and fleeting. The undead make sure it does not last long.

THE UNDEAD NEED TO BE KILLED DEAD BECAUSE THEY ARE THE DESTROYERS OF TRUE HAPPINESS AND BECAUSE THEY HAVE SYSTEMATICALLY DESTROYED THE HAPPINESS OF BILLIONS AND BILLIONS OF PEOPLE AND TURNED THEIR LIVES INTO TRAGIC UNHAPPINESS AND MISERY.

UNTIL THE UNDEAD ARE KILLED DEAD THERE CAN BE NO HUMAN HAPPINESS THAT LASTS.

THAT IS WHY ONCE YOU REACH THE REAKM OF THE UNDEAD YOU MUST KILL THEM ALL YOU MUST KILL THEM FOR WHAT THEY DID TO YOU WHILE YOU WERE ALIVE. THEY KNOW WHAT THEY DID TO YOU. THEY KNOW THEY ARE GUILTY OF DESTROYING YOUR LIFE WHILE YOU WERE ALIVE. THEY KNOW THEY DESERVE TO BE KILLED DEAD.

THAT IS WHY ONCE YOU ENTER THE REALM OF THE UNDEAD; THERE WILL NOT BE ONE SINGLE UNDEAD ENTITY THAT CAN STOP YOU FROM KILLING THEM, BECAUSE EVERY SINGLE UNDEAD ENTITY YOU ENCOUNTER IN THE REALM OF THE UNDEAD WAS ONE OF THE FOUL EVIL THINGS THAT WERE INVOLVED IN RUINING YOUR LIFE WHILE YOU WERE ALIVE.

THE REALM OF THE UNDEAD WORKS FROM DIRECT ASSOCIATION.

THAT MEANS EVERY SINGLE UNDEAD ENTITY THAT CONSPIRED AND ACTED TO POISON YOUR LIFE WHILE YOU ARE ALIVE, YOU WILL BE ABLE TO HUNT DOWN AND KILL THEM DEAD…

BUT IT GOES EVEN FARTHER THAN THAT…

The Difference between Living Organisms and Dead Machines

560

EVERY UNDEAD ENTITY THEY EVER CAME INTO CONTACT WITH YOU WILL ALSO BE ABLE TO HUNT DOWN AND KILL BY FOLLOWING THE DIRECT ASSOCIATIONS THE UNDEAD ENTITIES YOU KILL TO KILL THOSE WHO ARE ABOVE THE ENTITIES YOU KILL…

AND BY THAT METHOD; YOU WILL BE ABLE TO REACH THE TOPMOST CABAL OF EVIL IN THE REALM OF THE UNDEAD AND KILL THEM ALL <u>DEAD.</u>

THUS DESTROYING THE ENTIRE NETWORK OF ORGANIZED PYRAMIDAL-HIERARCHICAL EVIL IN THEIR REALM…

WHICH THEN ALSO DESTROYS THE ABILITY FOR UNDEAD ENTITIES HIDING INSIDE LIVING HUMANS TO CONTACT EACH OTHER AND COLLUDE WITH THOSE IN THE REALM OF THE UNDEAD; THUS ISOLATING THEM AND MAKING THEM INNEFECTIVE.

The Normalization of Evil

One of the first evils the undead managed to normalize millions of years ago was humans using tools to kill with. Turning an animal that is genetically designed not to kill into a killer… Because of the evil poisonous constant presence and influence of the undead, the entire history of humans is a complete reversal of our natural genetic design.

All you need to do is study the history of Europeans invading the new world, where they easily wiped out 97% of the indigenous population because they had better tools to kill with. And in that process they wiped out and killed entire forests, and species like the beaver in 100 years and the buffalo in a decade and replaced the buffalo with domesticated cattle that were slaughtered in butcher yards until buying meat from a store instead of killing the animal yourself became normalized. The winning of the west was based on genocide

561

and mass mechanized butchery until it became normalized; all in the same of "progress" and Hedonism. *Hedonism and progress are the same thing.* They are the same evil. If asked to kill the animals they eat personally; 90% of consumers would instantly become vegetarians *because humans are genetically and instinctually designed not to kill: In fact the act of killing traumatizes people*. By mechanizing mass butchery and separating the actual horror of killing and butchering a living animal from buying and eating meat; the undead have made it easier for humans to become normalized to the evils they commit. Every new 'norm' is a new evil disguised as 'progress'. There is no such thing as normality. There are only new changes called 'modernization', new evils under the guise of 'progress' that are progressively more and more evil constantly being pushed by the undead. That is why they must all be hunted down and killed dead.